ANDERSON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
ANDERSON, INDIANA

ANDERSON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
ANDERSON, INDIANA

ANDERSON UNIVERSITY
PR1941 .T3 *10590.!
Tatlock / A concordance to the complete works of G
INAR
3 2197 00052 7065

# A CONCORDANCE

## TO THE COMPLETE WORKS OF

# GEOFFREY CHAUCER

## AND TO THE

## ROMAUNT OF THE ROSE

BY

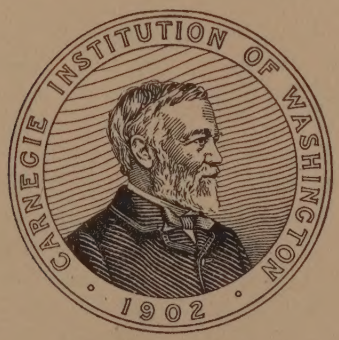
JOHN S. P. TATLOCK

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN HARVARD UNIVERSITY
FORMERLY PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN STANFORD UNIVERSITY

AND

ARTHUR G. KENNEDY

ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH PHILOLOGY IN STANFORD UNIVERSITY




PUBLISHED BY
THE CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON
1927

CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON
PUBLICATION NO. 353

ANDERSON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
ANDERSON, INDIANA

THE RUMFORD PRESS
CONCORD

Ref.
PR
1941
.T3

# INTRODUCTION

## I. THE CONTENTS OF THE CONCORDANCE

The concordance is based on the "Globe" edition of Chaucer's works,* with its text and line-numbering in both verse and prose. This was used, rather than one of Professor Skeat's, the only other complete editions in the present generation, because its text is rather more conservative, and in some parts is based on a larger number of MSS. With every practicable effort to include every word which Chaucer used, that the concordance may be the less likely to become obsolete after the publication of other texts, this is then emphatically a concordance to the Globe edition and not a complete new study of the text; and in general accepts the Globe edition as it is, and assumes no rigid responsibility for anything which is not in it. This fact has had some ill results. First, the four Globe editors avowedly waived uniformity in certain minor matters. No attempt has been made here to standardize such things as prevalent spellings or the use of apostrophes; though in a large number of passages *i* and *u* have been normalized as vowels, and *j* and *v* as consonants. Secondly, hundreds of small but undeniable mistakes have been found, and doubtless many others have been overlooked. Most of these mistakes are clear misprints or strikingly incorrect forms which are not justified by the MS or MSS mentioned as his basis by the editor involved. Almost all of those found have been silently corrected, after consulting the published MSS, or the facsimile of the Ellesmere MS or of Thynne's edition; a few of the most important corrections, as noted below, are indicated by square brackets; very rarely the punctuation has been slightly changed. There has been no attempt to catch all such errors, but merely those (probably the majority) have been corrected which have forced themselves on attention. Many little errors in the texts of the MSS printed by the Chaucer Society (there are many in its Ellesmere text) must have passed into the concordance as into the editions. The greatest number of errors are in the *Canterbury Tales*, the *Legend of Good Women* and the *Boethius*. This last case is particularly regrettable, for the editor of the *Boethius* offers "a critical text made from all the known MSS;" for which reason the present editors have felt less at liberty to make alterations even of spelling. Since this is a concordance to the Globe edition, the Globe reading has always been allowed to stand, if clearly and with full information intended, and what may seem to some a preferable reading is given as a variant. Very rarely a [*sic*] indicates what seemed a dubious reading or emendation. Even a misplaced line-number (210) in the *Parson's Tale* is left unchanged in order not to confuse the searcher. But four passages in the prose (B. Mel. 2252–3,† 2623–4, 2854, Bo. 2. p. 2. 310), put in by the Globe editors without MS authority in order to fill out the sense, have been entirely rejected. Such insertions or errors in the edition must not be supposed, of course, fatally to mar its reliability or value.

**Textual Basis**

All works contained in the Globe edition have been included, and no others. This means all works

* *The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*, edited by Alfred W. Pollard, H. Frank Heath, Mark H. Liddell, W. S. McCormick; Macmillan and Co., 1913 (originally issued in 1898).

† The status of this passage is indicated in the Globe edition so ambiguously that it was not noticed till the proof was being read, too late to remove from the concordance four of the numerous lines involved. These (two under Counsel, one each under Can and Furthermore) are noted among the Corrigenda; which also note the more important of the other slight errors found too late to be corrected in all the entries involved. The above passage seems to have been inserted on a false supposition. Passages really essential to sense and continuity may fairly be presumed to have once been present in an original work, but not necessarily in a translation of it.

ANDERSON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
ANDERSON, INDIANA

16580

contained in Skeat's six-volume edition* except the last two of the three lyrics which he printed at the beginning of his fourth volume; these two, which he entitled *Complaint to my Mortal Foe* and *Complaint to my Lode-sterre*, are disregarded as showing no particular evidence of authenticity, less even than the *Balade of Compleynt*. The first of the three, which he called *Womanly Noblesse* and the Globe editor *Balade that Chaucier Made*, they seem to have been justified in including.

**Works Included**

Certain later sections in the *Astrolabe*, marked by Skeat "Supplementary Propositions," are not in the Globe edition and are disregarded here. The chief question was as to the translation of *Le Roman de la Rose*, but was not difficult to decide. This could not be wholly omitted, and there was no satisfactory alternative short of wholly including it. It may seem odd to print words from its certainly non-Chaucerian portions among Chaucer's words, but the inclusion suggestively exhibits the likenesses and unlikenesses of the two vocabularies. Students of Chaucer are aware of the spuriousness of at least the middle part of the work and the doubt as to any of it, and other readers are sufficiently warned by the title-page and this introduction. They may learn further facts from works cited in Miss E. P. Hammond's *Chaucer: A Bibliographical Manual* (1908), J. E. Wells' *Manual of the Writings in Middle English, 1050–1400* (1916), and D. D. Griffith's *Bibliography of Chaucer, 1908–1924* (Univ. of Washington Press, 1926), and from the introductions to the Globe and Skeat editions.

In spite of the position of the Globe edition as basis of the concordance, certain probably genuine passages omitted from its text are fully recorded. These are Prol. 252a–252b (taken from the Hengwrt MS), WBP. 44a–44f (from Skeat's larger edition), Cl. T. 1212a–1212g (the so-called Host-stanza from the Ellesmere MS), and TC. 2, 1750a–1750g (from MS Rawlinson Poet. 163).† They are numbered as above. An additional passage in the *Astrolabe*, 25–32, taken from Thynne's first edition and marked "*var* Th" in each quotation, is very likely not genuine. One or two other additional passages included (B. NP. 4060 a–b) are probably not genuine.‡

**Additional Passages**

The variant readings, numbering about twenty-five hundred, are distinguished by *var*. This means simply variants from the Globe edition (as is stated above), even when that has an emendation and even when the present editors think the MS-reading preferable. The aim has been to record all variants of importance which an editor might choose for a text. Many of them the present editors would never consider. They include all sorts, from readings certainly right to readings almost certainly wrong, the latter especially in passages with many readings but none satisfactory. Variants have especially been recorded where the Globe reading is ill-supported by the authorities and the well-supported reading is acceptable; *e.g.*, Pight, ABC. 163 Reufulles[t], PF. 613, Scour, I. Pars. 670–5. There has also been a tendency to include readings, even if probably wrong, where fairly numerous authorities are practically unanimous; also substitutions of like words which involve a different prefix or suffix, or Norse for Anglo-Saxon origin, Latin for French, etc.; and sometimes to include good readings which make impossible verse, on the chance that something else in the line is wrong, and good readings which change the number of syllables. For possibly or certainly genuine passages (not marked *var*) omitted in the Globe, see the preceding paragraph. The fact has been considered that variants may be of two kinds; there may be only one correct reading, or there may have been author's revision. The intention has been to include all important variants in the "G"-prolog of the *Legend of Good Women*, even the same words in corresponding passages if there is significant alteration of some sort. Variants from this version are marked G., not *var*. After line 374 the passage is taken from the Chaucer Society reprint of the MS, since after that point the Globe editor does not print the G-text in full. There has been some discrimination against the early printed editions (as being late texts); and also against MS Harl. 7334, owing to the conviction that it contains tinkerings by another than Chaucer, though this fact is somewhat offset by its earliness. Mere different spellings or different tenses, numbers, etc., of the same word are ordinarily disregarded, and such variations as Lyte-Lytel, Nil-Wil, Oure self or Us self, etc.; usually also, where a considerable number of MSS are available, less important variants found in but one; also, usually, variants involving merely the order of words. The prose works and the *Romaunt of the Rose* have been drawn on less than other works. An edition will naturally in its notes take account of far more and smaller variants than a concordance; to have let down the bars further would have inevitably multiplied the variants many-fold. That only about twenty-five hundred of them are given is due to a desire not to overload with trifling alternatives or corrupt readings; and also to the relatively reliable character of Chaucer's

**Variant Readings**

---

* His smaller *Student's Chaucer* contains all the works recognized by the concordance, and no others.

† As given by Sir W. S. McCormick in *An English Miscellany presented to Dr. Furnivall* (1901), p. 297, and by Professor Root in his two books mentioned below.

‡ The several made-over and spurious prologs and epilogs in the *Canterbury Tales* of course are disregarded. These are probably hack-work done in the *scriptoria* for commercial reasons, to fill in gaps, or to make adjustments for a changed order of the tales, that ill-informed purchasers might not fancy they were getting damaged copies.

text. The editors feel more than ever that on the whole Chaucer's text is in good condition, probably as good as that of any other important medieval author except Dante, and much better than Shakespeare's.

**Sources of the Variant Readings**

The variant readings are selected from all significant available collections of readings; from the textual notes in the Globe edition, Skeat's six-volume edition, Dr. John Koch's *Geoffrey Chaucer's Canterbury Tales* (Heidelberg, 1915), from Koch's review of the Globe edition (*Englische Studien*, XXVII. 1–61), Miss E. P. Hammond's *Text of Chaucer's Parlement of Foules* (in *Decennial Publications of the University of Chicago*, VII. 3–25), Dr. R. K. Root's list of *errata* in the Chaucer Society's texts of the *Troilus* MSS (in his *Textual Tradition of Chaucer's Troilus*, pp. 273–7), Flügel's *New Collation of the Ellesmere MS* (*Anglia*, XXX. 401–12). Frequently the Ellesmere and Thynne facsimiles were referred to, and were used (as already remarked) to correct errors in the Chaucer Society reprints. For a considerable number of passages in the *Canterbury Tales* collations of most of the extant MSS have been used which were made by one of the present editors some years ago. Further, all the variants were sent for comparison to Professor F. N. Robinson, who kindly allowed Dr. P. F. Baum to extract for the present purpose many variants from his forthcoming edition of Chaucer's works. Professor R. K. Root kindly supplemented the variants for the *Troilus* from the textual notes of his edition,* which has since appeared, based on study of all the MSS and the successive revisions which he finds indicated. Finally, the variants for the *Canterbury Tales* have been compared with the collations made by the late George Stevenson and President H. N. MacCracken, who about the years 1905–1914 collated some thousand variable and crucial passages with nearly all the extant MSS of the *Tales*. From these collations, through the kindness of Dr. J. T. T. Brown, one of the editors was enabled to take some scores of variants. In consequence of the two last-mentioned comparisons, for three-quarters of Chaucer's poetry the concordance contains the most important variants from practically all existing MSS. For the remaining quarter of the poetry the MSS are nearly all in print already (for most of it they are few), and therefore have been scrutinized for variants by somebody. As to the other three works, Professor Liddell's text of the *Boethius* in the Globe edition also is based on all the known MSS (as was mentioned above), the text of the *Astrolabe* on most of them, and that of the *Romaunt of the Rose* on both extant texts. Finally the obvious warning must be given that there has been little means of controlling readings which no editor or critic has thought good enough to mention in his notes, even if some editor (not one of the Globe editors) has used them in his text. There can hardly be many such that are important.

**Method of Presenting Variant Readings**

A variant with its whole line is usually taken from the authority which gives the best sense and verse. When only the variant word or two was available, the context, from the Globe edition, is enclosed in square brackets. Such cases cannot be confused with the few cases where the Globe editors enclose a word or two in brackets; or with the very rare cases where the present editors have used brackets to alter slightly a reading of the edition or of an accessible authority, when the change consists in substituting one word for another; none of these cases, of course, is marked *var*. The variant lines are printed as nearly diplomatically as was practicable, but obsolete letters have been modernized. The authority for a variant is not mentioned when it is easily accessible, as in a publication of the Chaucer Society; otherwise the MS or other text is indicated after the line-number by an abbreviation, which is interpreted in the list of abbreviations below.

**Extra-Textual Features**

As to titles, headings, rubrics, incipits, explicits, etc., the Globe editors have been followed where they had MS authority, not always with any conviction that Chaucer wrote the form given, and with the omission of what Chaucer could not possibly have written (*e.g.*, after the *Cook's Tale*). The edition has occasionally been corrected by the MSS, and one or two other headings, etc., have even been added for the sake of uniformity. Variants are practically never given. As to glosses and *marginalia*, the Globe editors had to be followed in omitting almost all of them; many of the Latin quotations are probably due to Chaucer himself, but most are not original writing of his. Anyone who wishes to consider all of Chaucer's non-English vocabulary and all the extra-textual features will have recourse to the MSS. The task of tracing and appraising the extra-textual features was undertaken by a student as a dissertation, which was stopped by the war.

**Emendations**

There are upwards of three hundred emendations in the Globe text, seventy per cent of them in the *Romaunt of the Rose*. The concordance indicates them by *em* after the line-number. This includes all that the Globe editors designate in their textual notes or by square brackets, except some trifling changes in the mere form of a word, and certain longer passages supplied by them without authority, which (as already stated) are disregarded in the concordance. It so happens that, unknown to them, a few of their emended readings exist in unpublished MSS; it is believed that all such cases as have been found have been so indicated.

* *The Book of Troilus and Criseyde* . . . edited . . . by Robert Kilburn Root (Princeton University Press, 1926).

## II. METHOD AND TREATMENT

The chief question as to arrangement was whether to spell the head-words in a medieval or the modern way. After thorough experiment the former proved to be unwise. A Middle English dictionary might adopt the oldest Middle English form, but a Chaucer concordance could not. No standard Chaucerian spelling exists, or can be devised without a somewhat high-handed procedure; which doubtless would be necessary in a Chaucer dictionary or glossary, but can hardly be thought to be so in a concordance. The great delay involved by such an arrangement, and the enormously increased bulk of cross-references, were also considerable arguments. The modern spelling in a concordance is about as good for the linguistic student and much better for the general reader. The policy is therefore to use modern spelling for the head-words which are not obsolete, with cross-references when necessary. But no distinction is made between the possessive and the nominative plural, unless they are differently spelled; *i.e.*, the apostrophe is not here used.

**Arrangement and Head-words**

As to other matters of arrangement, with proper names the policy is the same as with other words; the form familiar to-day, if there is such, is used in the head-word. But a Latin form or ending is usually regarded as constituting a different word from a Romance or English form. Latin head-words are spelt in the classical way, and French in the modern. Cases where the -est ending of the verb is combined with the pronoun (-estow) are put under the -est form. Under the -eth form is put the contracted form of the third person singular of the present indicative (with a cross-reference from the contraction); excepting for the verbs Lest and List, where the forms are sometimes difficult to identify with certainty, and for possible cases under the verb Let in an exhortation or the like. These contracted forms are often difficult to distinguish from weak preterits. Under the -eth form also of course is put the plural imperative in -eth, but if a possible contraction of this form is the same as the singular form (*e.g.*, Trust) it is left there, owing to the difficulty of deciding whether it is plural or singular. The y- prefix is disregarded in alphabeting the past participle, but not in other cases. Words of like meaning but different suffixes are treated as separate words. Dialectal forms when unmistakably used for "local color" are listed separately, with a cross-reference. A curious difficulty sometimes arose with verbs of which the subject is Men. Sometimes this word takes a singular verb, oftener a plural; but at times the verb-form is ambiguous. In very numerous cases it is difficult to decide as to the identity of a grammatical form, as with some present and preterit forms, and the context helps but little because of Chaucer's habit of shifting tenses; in not a few other cases two or more words which logically should be separated are so difficult to distinguish that competent judges might not agree. Such issues have sometimes frankly been evaded, and the forms left together. A dictionary can make difficult distinctions because it can omit ambiguous cases, but a concordance cannot. Words have been put together which might well have been separated rather than run the risk of putting something in the wrong place. If such doubtful forms are separated, warning is given by cross-references.

In the arrangement no doubt occasionally there are inconsistencies. Frequent difficulties were due to the attempt to reconcile theoretical and practical considerations, and to give their due weight to the convenience of the specialist and of the more or less general reader. In deciding on the treatment of a word consideration had to be given to its frequency, its relation in one way or another to other words, questions of synonym and homonym, what had been done in analogous cases, generally accepted views as to Chaucerian grammar, and at the same time the form of a word in the text. Sometimes the logical thing to do is misleading and inconvenient for everybody, and sometimes the convenient thing is unscientific.

The usual practice of concordances is followed in alphabeting homonyms together, whether cognate or not. But when one of two homonyms is given in full and the other only by specimens, they are separated. In a very few other cases, of voluminous words and for special reasons, homonyms are separated; Have, auxiliary and full verb, in its various forms, and Might, noun and verb (both Have and Might being represented only by specimens); Sin, noun or verb, and adverb or conjunction or preposition; Will, noun and verb. The headings indicate the separation. Foreign words are separated so far as possible from English homonyms, but it is difficult at times to decide whether to regard a word as French or English.

**Homonyms**

As to obsolete English words, the policy has been if possible to adopt a normal Middle English spelling which is represented among the quotations, with a cross-reference if necessary. Occasionally this Middle English spelling is inevitably the same as that of a modern quite different word; the two words, therefore, if both in the concordance and given in full, are mingled. No indication is given with the head-word as to whether the word is modern or Middle English (*e.g.*, Masked, Tire, Wood). A modern word with a prefix or suffix not now used with it is treated as ob-

**Obsolete Words**

solete, but fuller and shorter forms of the same ending are usually together. Obsolete head-words are modernized to the extent of using *i* for *y* as a vowel, except sometimes for the prefix y- or at the end of a word and in proper names, and are alphabeted accordingly. Occasional slight liberties in treating head-words have been taken in order to keep in consecutive order words which are closely connected; *e.g.*, Cristen comes with Christian shortly after Christ. The infinitive of obsolete verbs is regularly spelt -e; the preterit plural of obsolete strong verbs is regularly spelt -e(n), and the past participle -en; in the second person singular of the preterit, the -e sometimes but not always found is usually disregarded in alphabeting. When a verb in use to-day has in Chaucer a strong preterit instead of a weak, the archaic form is retained as head-word. It is sometimes difficult to be uniform in practice with the varying archaic preterit forms of strong verbs; when such forms are much varied, they are sometimes put under a single one of them, usually the modern; but it is hoped that the cross-references will prevent trouble. When a word is not easily recognizable as a modern word, the obsolete form is (very rarely) retained as head-word; *e.g.* Rede (*consilium dare*) is separate from Read (*legere*), and Brouke (A. S. brúcan) is not under Brook. Cross-references minimize any danger of inconvenience.

**Compound and Hyphened Words**

A very large number of words appear in the text sometimes as one word, sometimes hyphened, and sometimes as two (or more) separate words. The variations in the MSS are aggravated, if anything, by divergent practice on the part of the four Globe editors. Even if they had desired uniformity, it is sometimes difficult to decide whether, for example, we have a compound verb or a verb-adverb combination (cf. Out-twyne, Rosem. 11). With the variations in the text, with the frequent difficulty of deciding the rights of the matter, and even with the variations in modern usage, it seemed impracticable to adopt a rigid set of rules. Such a set would certainly either have sometimes done violence to all usage and expectation, or have been too complicated to be of much service.

A compound printed as one word in the text (with no hyphen) is practically always treated in the concordance as one word, except for compounds of Self, and a very few times with a rare form like "asmoch," "neveradell." A compound printed as two (with no hyphen) is nearly always two in the concordance; but the safest plan is to look under the combination as well as under the components. With hyphened words the practise varies. If either part would nowadays be considered a mere prefix or suffix, the parts are practically always together; otherwise usually separate, except sometimes when the text and the concordance have the compound in other passages as a single word. On the whole, in doubtful cases, the tendency has been to make two words rather than one; in case of verbs, to favor the verb-adverb conception rather than the compound verb; but it is possible that the same compound may not always have been treated in th same way in this matter. The intention has been to show by a cross-reference, if necessary, where other cases of a compound may be found (unless the words are consecutive), but even if a cross-reference is wanting it will be safest to look in the second obvious place. In case of a compound which consists of words each of which is represented only by specimens, the concordance shows all cases where printed as one word, but the very fact that the components are not printed completely shows that completeness is not to be expected for the combination. None of these compounds is such that the incompleteness is likely to be often regretted. If one of the components is printed in full, obviously all instances of the compound are either there or under the compound. Of a compound which consists of words each of which is printed in full, obviously all cases can be found either under its own heading or under the components.

**Extended Quotations**

Most of the quotations consist merely of a single line of verse or an equivalent bit of prose. The intention has been to present every line of verse fully, in order not to obscure the metrical value of the concordance-word. It has been the intention that every quotation should be extended in which otherwise the concordance-word would be unintelligible or misleading. This work was done by one assistant, verified by another, and supplemented by the editors.

**Cross References**

The cross-references, upwards of two thousand, do not pretend to be exhaustive. Usually none is given if the second word comes directly after the first, usually none between the text-reading and a variant, usually none if the second word would inevitably come to mind. The policy has not been to refer from the unfamiliar to the familiar readily associated with it, but only *vice versa*. Fewer cross-references are given for the *Romaunt of the Rose* than for other works. A cross-reference does not necessarily imply, even when the words look alike, that they are connected, but merely that someone may wish to consider them together. One point is due to the exceptional character of this concordance, to the great variety of Chaucerian spellings; **A** *see* **B** may mean that some words spelt A are under B, or that some words meaning A are under B. The cross-reference is sometimes used as a danger-signal (as has been stated) when there is doubt as to the correct placing of a word. On cross-references for compound words, see this latter heading in this introduction.

## Specimens of Commonest Words

The following words are represented only by specimens:

A (indef. art.)
A (prep.)
About
After
Alas
Albeit
All
Also
Although
Am
An (indef. art.)
And
Anon
Any
Are
Art (verb)
As (adv., conj.)
At
Atte (for "at the")
Ay (adv.)
Be (verb)
Been (verb)
Being
Beth
Both
But
By
Certes
Eke (adv.)
Else
Every
For
Forth
For-thy
Fro
From
Full
Had (auxiliary vb.)
" (other uses)
Haddest (auxiliary vb.)
" (other uses)
Han (auxiliary vb.)
" (other uses)
Hast (auxiliary vb.)
" (other uses)
Hath (auxiliary vb.)
" (other uses)
Have (auxiliary vb.)
" (other uses)
Having (pres. part.)
He
Hem (pron.)
Her
Here (adv.)
Him
Hire, Here (3d pers. pl. possess. pron.)
His
How
I
If
In
Into
Is
It
Man
Man's
Many
May (verb)
Me
Men
Men's
Might (noun)
" (verb)
Mine (pron.)
More (adj., adv.)
My
Nas (for "ne was")
Nat (neg. adv.)
Nay
Ne
Neither
Nere (for "ne were")
Never
No (adj., adv.)
None
Nor
Not (neg. adv.)
Nought
Now
O (interj.)
Of
Oft
On
One
Or (coördr. conj.)
Other
Our
Out
Quod
Right (adv., used with pron., adj. or adv.)
Said
Say
She
So
Such
Than
That
The (art., adv.)
Thee (pron.)
Then
There
There-as
Thereby
Therefor(e)
Therein
Thereof
Thereto
Therewith
There-withal
These
They
Thilke
Thine
This (including "this is")
Tho (pron., adv.)
Thou
Though
Through
Throughout
Thus
Thy (possess. pron.)
Till (temporal prep. and conj.)
To (adv., prep.)
Too
Unto
Up
Upon
Us
Was
We
Well (adv.)
Were (pret. of "to be")
What
When
Which
Why
With
Withal
Without
Ye
Yet
You
Your

Relatively fewer specimens are taken from the prose than the verse, and few from the *Romaunt of the Rose*. It has been the intention to represent adequately all meanings and uses of a word, especially unusual and archaic uses, and to some extent the varying spellings; in particular, for certain of the words a point has been made of including all peculiar uses noted by Skeat in his large glossary. The relative frequency of both kinds of variation in Chaucer is not always represented. The use of one of these words in a common phrase is less regarded when other words in the phrase are printed in full. Almost all of these words occur, of course, with very great frequency, some of them enormously so; to say nothing of And and That, of As, for example, there are at least 4,400 cases, and of So at least 3,150. In an early writer it is a pity not to give all instances of prepositions and preterit-present verbs, especially, which vary so subtly from age to age, but it was desirable not to swell the book beyond a single volume. Most of the somewhat less profuse words which are partially omitted are so colorless that it would have been absurd to give them in full. Of Say few cases are omitted except most of those in the *Rose* and most of those in the phrase "that (this) is to seyne" in the prose works. Of A as a preposition (written for On, etc.) few cases are omitted, but it is marked 'specimens" owing to the probability that now and then one of the makers of the slips has overlooked a case through confusion with the indefinite article. This omission is the less important because this spelling is often due to the whim of a scribe. Likewise of very common words like Be, Have, Man, even the less common parts (except Haveth and Has) are represented merely by specimens owing to the impossibility of being sure that the makers of slips got all these while omitting the commoner forms. All forms of Shall and Will were included almost at the last moment, owing to the importance of these words for the history of the future tense.

Here follow the abbreviations for the titles of Chaucer's works, in the order in which they come in the concordance. The spellings are modernized. When Skeat uses one title and the Globe editor another, both are given, and also the first line of the poem. In the *Canterbury Tales* the prologs and links (except at the end of a "group") come under the tales which follow. The traditional division of the *Tales* into nine groups is retained, and also their designation by the letters from A to I, and the corresponding line-numbering, which go back to the *Six-text Print of Chaucer's Canterbury Tales* (Chaucer Society, issues for 1868–77). Though the present editors believe this division to be erroneous, * there was no choice but to accept it. No doubt any later editor of Chaucer who adopts a different division will give this older nomenclature and line-numbering on every page, so that this concordance and other Chaucer literature will remain intelligible.

**Abbreviations**

| | |
|---|---|
| A. Prol. | Prolog of the Canterbury Tales |
| A. Kn. | Knight's Tale |
| A. Mil. | Miller's Tale |
| A. Rv. | Reeve's Tale |
| A. Co. | Cook's Tale |
| B. ML. | Man of Law's Tale |
| B. Sh. | Shipman's Tale |
| B. Pri. | Prioress' Tale |
| B. Th. | Tale of Sir Thopas |
| B. Mel. | Tale of Melibeus |
| B. Mk. | Monk's Tale |
| B. NP. | Nun's Priest's Tale |
| C. Doc. | Doctor's Tale |
| C. Pard. | Pardoner's Tale |
| D. WB. | Wife of Bath's Tale |
| D. Fri. | Friar's Tale |
| D. Sum. | Sumner's Tale |
| E. Cl. | Clerk's Tale |
| E. Mch. | Merchant's Tale |
| F. Sq. | Squire's Tale |
| F. Fkl. | Franklin's Tale |
| G. SN. | Second Nun's Tale |
| G. CY. | Canon's Yeoman's Tale |
| H. Mcp. | Manciple's Tale |
| I. Pars. | Parson's Tale |
| BD. | Book of the Duchess, or Death of Blanche the Duchess |
| Pity. | Complaint unto Pity |
| ABC. | Chaucer's ABC |
| Mars. | Complaint of Mars |
| Comp. L. | Complaint to his Lady |
| Anel. | Complaint of Fair Anelida and False Arcite |
| PF. | Parliament of Fowls |
| Bo. 1. | Boethius, bk. 1 |
| Bo. 2. | Boethius, bk. 2 |
| Bo. 3. | Boethius, bk. 3 |
| Bo. 4. | Boethius, bk. 4 |
| Bo. 5. | Boethius, bk. 5 |
| TC. 1. | Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 1 |
| TC. 2. | Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 2 |
| TC. 3. | Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 3 |
| TC. 4. | Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 4 |
| TC. 5. | Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 5 |
| Adam. | Chaucer's Words unto Adam |
| HF. 1. | House of Fame, bk. 1 |
| HF. 2. | House of Fame, bk. 2 |
| HF. 3. | House of Fame, bk. 3 |
| LGW. | Legend of Good Women |
| LGW. G. | the same; later form of prolog |
| Rosem. | To Rosemounde |
| Form. A. | Former Age |
| Fort. | Fortune |
| Truth. | Truth |
| Gent. | Gentilesse |
| L. St. | Lack of Steadfastness |
| Scog. | L'Envoi à Scogan |
| Ven. | Complaint of Venus |
| Buk. | L'Envoi à Bukton |
| Purse. | Complaint to his Purse |
| Prov. | Proverbs of Chaucer |
| Merc. B. | Merciless Beauty |
| W. Unc. | Balade against Women Unconstant ('Madame, for your newe-fangelnesse') |
| Comp. A. | Complainte d'Amour (An Amorous Complaint: 'I, which that am the sorwfulleste man') |
| Bal. Co. | Balade of Complaint ('Compleyne ne coude, ne mighte myn herte never') |
| Bal. Ch. | Balade that Chaucer made (Womanly Noblesse: 'So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce') |
| Astr. | Treatise on the Astrolabe |
| RR. | Romaunt of the Rose |

Here follow the designations of the MSS, etc., from which certain variants are taken (see the section on method of presenting variant readings). For further details about these texts, see Miss E. P. Hammond's *Chaucer: a Bibliographical Manual*, Skeat's larger edition,† or Flügel in *Anglia*, XXXIV. 357–65.

| | |
|---|---|
| Add | Additional 35286 |
| Bd | Bodley 619 |
| Blw | Barlow 20 |
| Ch Ch | Christchurch |
| Dev | Devonshire |
| Eg | Egerton 2726 |
| El (MS) | Ellesmere ‡ |
| Hatt | Hatton |
| Hl 7333 | Harley 7333 |
| Ii | Cambridge Ii |
| Ld 739 | Laud 739 |
| Lich | Lichfield |
| Mm | Cambridge Mm |
| North | Northumberland |
| Par | Paris |
| R | Rawlinson Poet. 163 |
| RCP | Royal College of Physicians |
| Rwl | Rawlinson Poet. 149 |
| Seld | Selden |
| Sk | Skeat's larger edition |
| TC 49 | Trinity College 49 (Cambridge) |
| Th | Thynne's first edition ‖ |

* There should be eight groups, group B forming two, and E-F and H-I one each; see *The Harleian Manuscript 7334 and Revision of the Canterbury Tales*, by John S. P. Tatlock (Chaucer Society, 1909), p. 21.

† *Complete Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*, Walter W. Skeat, 6 vols., Oxford, 1894.

‡ *The Ellesmere Chaucer Reproduced in Facsimile*, 2 vols., Manchester, University Press, 1911.

‖ *The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer and Others, being a Reproduction in Facsimile of the First Collected Edition, 1532:* De la More Press, London, n. d.

Other abbreviations:

a (or b, c, d, e, f, g) following a line-number designates a possibly or certainly genuine line following the line so numbered, and omitted by the Globe editor.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *em* | emendation | m. | metrum (in the *Boethius*) |
| *end* | ending or heading rubric of a work or part of a work | p. | prosa (in the *Boethius*) |
| *head* | | *var* | variant reading |

**Precautions in Preparation**

Every passage, reference and cross-reference has been verified under the supervision of the editors; likewise the alphabeting and other arrangement. Much of this has been done more than once. The Globe text has also been entirely checked through to catch omissions, and Skeat's admirable glossary has been very extensively used to ensure completeness and accuracy. The proofs have been read through twice with the copy, mostly by the editors, partly under their supervision. In spite of everything, it is too much to hope that there are no actual errors. It is certain that there are some inconsistencies, though it is hoped (once more) that the cross-references will minimize their importance. This concordance is not only one of the largest ever made in any language; the archaic and greatly varying forms of words and spellings, and the variations in compounding of words, have made it perhaps quite the most difficult to construct.

## III. HISTORICAL

The project for a Chaucer concordance has had a long history, and a distinguished descent.* The concordance was originally planned by the Chaucer Society, which was an offshoot in 1868 of the Early English Text Society. This was founded in 1864 for the publication of a larger number of early English works than the Philological Society could publish, partly in order that they might be available for the purposes of the latter society's *New English Dictionary*, which was actually begun in 1860 and projected in 1858 or thereabouts. The present volume accordingly is descended in the fourth generation from the greatest work of linguistic scholarship ever produced.

Behind all these creations stands the vivid personality of Frederick James Furnivall (1825–1910), † with his learning, energy and magnetism, and power of striking other people into enthusiastic activity. His versatility and breadth of interests have made him a figure in the biographies of surprisingly numerous men of different types in the later nineteenth century, but philological study was his chief love. The Chaucer concordance was one of his few failures. Information about its early history is found chiefly in announcements by various periodicals, in the publications of the Chaucer Society, and in a mass of several hundred letters and other written papers, which have come into the hands of the present editors. First of all appeared in the *Athenaeum* for 23 December, 1871, an invitation to volunteer workers to help "make a complete Glossarial Concordance to Chaucer's works," and "complete lists of the poet's rhymes" (later published separately), using the society's reproductions of the MSS as they should appear; a fortnight later *Notes and Queries* printed a similar notice as to a "Chaucer Concordance and Glossary." Some dozen persons volunteered, and to them Furnivall issued sections of the "Six-Text" and eight pages of printed *Rules for the Compilation of the Glossarial Concordance to Chaucer's Works*, dated 23 March, 1872, and evidently written by him. A line of poetry or equivalent bit of prose from the MS taken as standard was to be written out, on a slip of paper supplied by the worker himself, for each word to be recorded, with variants (even variant spellings) from the other MSS. Lines were to be numbered merely by the page and line of the society's publications. Ordinary auxiliary verbs, prepositions and other "*Particles*" were to be recorded only a few times by each worker. The amateur workers were also asked to define for each word its inflectional form and its meaning; and for the final word in a line to note the word it rimes with. In the sixth report of the society, June, 1876, Furnivall was able to report about half of the *Canterbury Tales* as fully dealt with, but from that year to 1888 nothing was done. From time to time he made announcements as to the concordance, sometimes cautious and sometimes sanguine, on the covers of the various publications of the Chaucer Society. From 1877 to 1883 or so appeared the statement that Professor Hiram Corson (1828–1911, professor of English in Cornell University from 1870) had "agreed to edit the

* Chaucer lexicography seems to have begun late in the 16th century, and in much the same manner as all early lexicography. At the end of *Grammatica Anglicana* (by P. Gr[eenwood?], 1594), with a special title-page, is a five-page list of "Vocabula Chauceriana quaedam selectiora et minus vulgaria, ipsae hodie poetarum deliciae, una cum eorum significatis . . . eodem authore." (One of the present editors is here supplementing the British Museum Catalog.) Beginning with Speght's first edition, 1598, glossaries, or explanations of "old and obscure words," are provided by Chaucer editors. The *Catalogue of MSS in the Library of the Hunterian Museum in the University of Glasgow*, by John Young (Glasgow, 1908), p. 250, mentions a fragmentary MS concordance to Chaucer's works, by an unknown eighteenth century author.

† See the *Dictionary of National Biography (Second Supplement); Frederick James Furnivall, a Volume of Personal Record* (Oxford, 1911); H. R. Steeves, *Learned Societies and English Literary Scholarship* (New York, 1913).

Society's Chaucer Concordance." Furnivall's reports for 1880 and 1881 show some little impatience as to progress, his introduction to *Supplementary Canterbury Tales* (1888) speaks with still more asperity of "7 years neglect by Prof. Corson," and his report for 1888 states that Professor Corson "was never able to touch it." Considering the state of the material and certain features of the plan, one cannot entirely share Furnivall's feelings.

In 1888 the "Chaucer glossary" or "Glossarial concordance" took a new lease of life, and Furnivall was once more of good cheer. In two of the society's publications for that year he announced the editorship of Mr. W. G. Aylward (an error for W. W. Aylward, died 1893), who retained the responsibility till 1891. This editor preferred to serve under the name of Wilson Graham, by which Furnivall mentions him as editor for the concordance in the introduction mentioned just above. He had helped in preparing F. S. Ellis' *Lexical Concordance* to Shelley (published in 1892), a work obviously modeled on the plan of the Chaucer concordance. "Mr. Graham" began energetically. Announcements, and calls for volunteers to make the remaining slips, appeared in the *Athenaeum* (4 August, 6 October, 1888, 26 July, 1890), and numerous other papers in Britain and America. Professor F. J. Child promoted the work in America by a notice in the New York *Nation*, 11 October, 1888, and by other means. Furnivall's former *Rules*, with trifling changes, were reprinted and distributed, and the work proceeded as before. "Mr. Graham" carried on a large correspondence for four years with his unknown and tyro helpers, patiently answering questions, interpreting rules, and sometimes providing standardized slips and paying expenses. Some recruits deserted, others wrote dubious, warning and even sub-acid letters as to the plan, but by 1891 apparently nearly all the slips had been made, and hope began to skip over the long road ahead and consider negotiations toward printing, perhaps in America.

In 1891 "Mr. Graham" relinquished the editorship to Dr. Ewald Flügel (1863–1914), then a Privatdozent in the University of Leipzig, who the year before had agreed to take it; a young scholar with achievements already to his credit, son and grandson of widely-known lexicographers and scholars.* The announcement appeared in the *Athenaeum* for 18 July, 1891. His editorship is mentioned on the covers of the society's publications dated from 1890 on, and ceases in 1911, shortly after Furnivall's death; the first few of these volumes Furnivall may have ante-dated, as he often did on his usual principle of *nullus annus sine linea*. The hundreds of thousands of slips which Dr. Flügel inherited were in no inviting condition. Some of the helpers had been or became persons of distinction in scholarship; among the others, Mrs. H. R. Haweis (died 1898), who wrote peppery letters about the concordance, had done much to popularize Chaucer, and H. H. Gibbs (1819–1907) became governor of the Bank of England and Lord Aldenham. But most of them seem to have been persons without any particular scholarly training. The material was on slips of all sizes, shapes, colors, weights and textures, from paper that was almost tissue-paper to paper that was almost tin. Every slip contained matter that had to be reconsidered, revised and often added to or deleted. Further, certain small parts of Chaucer's work had not been concordanced at all, yet there seems to have been no reliable record as to just what had been done or not done, or as to policies and decisions. In 1892 at the age of twenty-nine Dr. Flügel became professor of English philology in Stanford University, and found a task requiring relatively few books a suitable one in his situation. The library, now adequate, and housed in one of the most beautiful university library buildings in America, was small in the pioneer days of the institution. He took hold with enthusiasm, and formed a plan which he realized would take many years to execute. In 1900 the Delegates of the Clarendon Press considered printing the work when it should be finished, much as Furnivall had hoped in 1888; reserving decision till they had seen more of it, they thought the plan at that time "a little ambitious," and believed a pure concordance to be what was needed. After some years of discouragement, from 1904 to 1908 Professor Flügel received from the recently established Carnegie Institution of Washington very large subventions, which enabled him to employ more expert assistance than he could find among immature college students, to pay for verifying and copying in European libraries, and during the years 1904–7 to devote his entire time to this work. He had leave from his university, and pursued his task in Leipzig, where for the more exacting parts of the work he was aided by Professor Eugen Einenkel and others. He himself collated parts of the Chaucer Society's printed copies with the MSS, and it is in consequence of his revelation of the inaccuracy of its copy of the Ellesmere MS that a superb facsimile of it was published at the Manchester University Press in 1911. Besides the immense mass of Chaucer-slips over which he toiled, he collected with the aid of students and others some million slips giving the occurrences of words in other early English writers, and in French and Latin, largely extracted from glossaries in the publications of the Early English Text Society and elsewhere. His estimate in 1908 of a total of about 1,120,000 slips in hand seems moderate.

* See *Flügel Memorial Volume* (*University Series*, XXI.), Stanford University, 1916; *Anglia*, XXXIX. i-xiv; *Ewald Flügel, Eine Darstellung seines Lebens und Wirkens, mit einem Vorwort von Felix Flügel* (*Germanische Studien*, XLI.; Berlin, 1926).

The nature of his plan and its progress are shown in his reports in the *Year Books* of the Carnegie Institution for 1904–8. The history and plan are more vividly exhibited in descriptions and specimens printed in 1911 and 1913 in *Anglia* (of which he was one of the editors), XXXIV. 354–422, XXXVII. 497–532. He now recognized that what he had earlier hoped to do would require as he says the labors of a whole academy. His scheme, still very extensive, was modeled more or less on the *Oxford Dictionary*, and in his last years involved giving for each word the following entries, so far as applicable: (1) Occurrences and forms of the word in Middle English, Anglo-Saxon, Old French, Latin, and other languages, of various dialects and periods; this often involved discussion of etymology, frequency, synonyms, usage and meaning, often at very great length. (2) Spellings and inflections in Chaucer, with their frequency and the MSS where found. (3) Words with which the word rimes in Chaucer. (4) Its prosodic value—accentuation and number of syllables. (5) Variant readings, with the MSS where found. (6) All the passages where the word appears in Chaucer, with definitions and an unusually large amount of context; the passages are not arranged in a fixed order, but very much divided and subdivided under the various meanings and uses. The most notable feature is the collection of the earliest occurrences of words, large numbers of citations from languages other than English, and the detailed analysis of meanings and uses. No mere description can do justice to the dignity and amplitude of this work of scholarship, if it could have been completed and published. It would have set a new high-water mark for lexicography within its limited scope; and it anticipated the prophecy of the editors of the *Oxford Dictionary* that further progress in the field must be with the specialized vocabularies of certain subjects, authors or periods. In 1913 he estimated that he had completed the preliminary draft of A–E, "about 20,000 quarto sheets," and that he might finish the whole work in seven years more. However this might have been, he was still unwilling even to consider the subject of beginning to print. At his death in November, 1914, the work was more or less finished, subject to extensive additions and revision, as far as H. Completed on the same scale it would have formed five or six volumes the size of the present work. Had he lived as far as might have been fairly expected beyond the age of fifty-one, with health, financial support, extensive assistance and means of publication, there is no reason why he could not have seen it all through the press.

In 1915 the present editors, one of whom had been associated for some years with Professor Flügel in this enterprise, undertook with renewed support from the Carnegie Institution to determine what was best to do with what he had left. One of the first questions to answer was obviously whether the essential materials were complete—whether all the slips for Chaucer's works had been made. Aside from the fact noted already that no slips had been made for certain passages, and the fact that there had been certain known losses, it could not be assumed that during all these years there had been no sporadic oversights and leakage. There is no information as to how Dr. Flügel had satisfied himself as to the part which he had worked over, but it was quite certain that the latter two-thirds of the alphabet had not been properly tested. An adequate test made by several colleagues of the editors showed that at least one-half of one per cent of the slips were missing, from various parts of the work, including so peculiar a word as "Preambulacioun." Such incompleteness showed clearly that the old Chaucer slips must be abandoned, unless the concordance element in the plan, deemed the most essential by all persons concerned, were also to be abandoned. The making of new slips necessarily involved the reduction of the plan; after so long a history it was vital to look confidently for completion in a small number of years. While people have been waiting for this work, and while concordance-enthusiasts have been warned off the Chaucer field, a dozen lesser English poets have been thus opened to more accurate study.

This decision meant putting aside for the time being all of Professor Flügel's work; happily only for the time being. To see the fruits of such learning and labor go to waste would have been a weight on the spirit of everyone aware of the facts. His analysis of the semasiology and usages of Chaucer's vocabulary in the first third of the alphabet, and amassing of instances of his words in earlier authors in several languages, would form a valuable contribution to any dictionary of later medieval English. That his *Schmerzenskind*, or daily delight, as he variously called it, should be used in a work of wider scope would doubtless have pleased this generous scholar. Through the loyalty and public-spirit of his heirs, his entire MS and collections were transferred in 1925 to Cornell University, to be used for the newly projected dictionary of Middle English; under happier stars, it is to be hoped, than those of the "Glossarial Concordance" projected in 1871.

The present volume is the result of the reduced plan forced by the situation, and is the fruit of entirely fresh materials. Though it is unpretending compared with the work planned by Furnivall, Aylward and Flügel, and in some ways much less valuable, undoubtedly the simple concordance-arrangement of the passages has advantages over the dictionary-arrangement, as exemplified in the Shelley concordance. The enterprise has had the advantage of the greatly improved technique in concordance-making developed in

recent years. Its beginning had to be delayed till the war was over; its history since then was described in 1923 in *Modern Language Notes*, XXXVIII. 504–6.

This work would have been impossible without the help of many people, most of them volunteers. Thanks are gladly given to the following generous collaborators, some of them college professors and deans, scattered all the way from Massachusetts to Honolulu, for making the slips: Mrs. R. L. Hampton, Mrs. S. A. Huston, Mrs. F. N. Kerwin (double amount), Mrs. W. E. Lockwood, Mrs. G. H. Martin, Mrs. W. A. Matzinger, Mrs. N. H. Petree, Mrs. L. E. Read, Mrs. Ira Van Vlear; Misses A. M. Bille, J. M. Burnham, Mary Calloway, E. J. Cleveland, H. L. Cohen, C. A. Davidson, Charlotte D'Evelyn (double amount), B. K. Freeman, Pauline Gartzman (double amount), Harriet Hayes, M. B. Jefferds, M. S. Kerns, M. F. Loop, A. F. Potts, Mary Purdy, Margaret Richter, E. P. Rings, I. E. Ronan, Elizabeth Servis (double amount), E. N. Stalker, M. A. Stanford, J. M. Tatlock, Grace Thomasma; Messrs. A. G. Beach, J. K. Bonnell (deceased), L. N. Broughton, C. H. Conley, J. D. Cooke, B. G. Grim, G. H. Hartwig, Gilbert Knipmeyer, M. L. McClintock, Walter MacKellar, B. F. Stelter, H. A. Stevens, A. H. Upham, S. L. Wolff, C. W. Wright.

Much other important help was supplied. The editors are grateful for the assistance of Mr. A. A. Bennett. Miss A. N. Hays and Mr. Gilbert Knipmeyer gave time freely to making slips for variants and for specimens selected by the editors, and for verifying, sorting and the like, and Professor W. H. Davis for expert proof-reading. Without the intelligence, accuracy and speed of Miss Phyllis M. Carbaugh the work would have been done less quickly and well. The liberal use allowed (as mentioned already) by Professors F. N. Robinson and R. K. Root of the variants for their editions encourages the hope that too many important variants have not been missed. The same may be said of the use of the Stevenson-MacCracken collations allowed by Dr. J. T. T. Brown, President H. N. MacCracken and Sir William S. McCormick. The family of the late Professor Flügel freely allowed the use of his materials and equipment, which in some cases have saved much time and promoted accuracy. Professor Lane Cooper, most experienced of concordance-makers, helped in various ways; in particular, the instructions for preparing the slips were based, with great modifications, on those sent out by him for the concordance to Horace. For the mere pleasure of mentioning his name, the editors add that of Professor George Lyman Kittredge, to whom both of them owe the same heavy debt as all students of early English, and one of them much more than this. Finally, all the gratitude does not go to individuals. The Carnegie Institution of Washington made the undertaking possible by adequate financial aid; under President Woodward and President Merriam alike it has been invariably helpful and generous. Stanford University has showed its habitual public spirit and sympathy for scholarship by allowing the present editors, as it had allowed Professor Flügel, much free time and other assistance.

John S. P. Tatlock
Arthur G. Kennedy

**A** (*the letter*)
On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . . A.Prol. 161
Right as our firste lettre is now an A, . . . . . TC.1. 171
lettres of the ABC on whiche thei fallen. . . . . Astr. 50–7
12. Next the forseide cercle of the ABC, . . . Astr. 50–7
clepe that sterre A; and wayte another sterre . . Astr. 251–8
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the . . . Astr. 251–8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . . Astr. 251–8
Take than anoon right the altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–4
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under . . . Astr. 251–8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . . . Astr. 251–8
the altitude of A from the orisonte, and note as wel Astr. 251–8
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . Astr. 258–62
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over . . . Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . Astr. 258–62
that oo point of my compas A, and that . . . . Astr. 371–6
point of A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . Astr. 371–6
the point of A in the waxe on my label, as evene. . Astr. 376–82
the prickes of A and of F; tho turned I . . . . Astr. 376–82
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . Astr. 382–91
the point of A on my label evene over the . . . Astr. 382–91

**A** (*indef. art.; specimens*)
A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . . . A.Prol. 43
A Yeman hadde he and servantz namo . . . . A.Prol. 101
A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . A.Prol. 115
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he: . . . A.Prol. 339
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . . A.Prol. 715
reherce . . . Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . A.Prol. 733
A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . . A.Prol. 754
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . . A.Prol. 857
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal. . . . . A.Kn. 1208
Of a clarree, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1471
Thus hath he japed thee ful many a yer, . . . A.Kn. 1729
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn, . . . A.Kn. 2831
Lo which a greet thyng is affecciounl . . . . . A.Mil. 3611
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light, . . . . A.Rv. 4297
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals: . . . . . A.Rv. 4318
A softe paas solempnely they ryde. . . . . B.ML. 399
That thennes wolde it noght of al a tyde. . . . B.ML. 510
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two, . . . B.ML. 1075
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . . B.Sh. 1357
I have,' quod he, 'on yow so greet a routhe, . . . B.Sh. 1387
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.' . . B.Sh. 1589
Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . . B.Pri. 1680
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . . . . B.Th. 1914
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit; . . . . . B.Th. 2078
so that ful many a womman is badde . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere; . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
Til God relessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . . B.Mk. 3367
For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . . . . B.Mk. 3431
But now a litel while I wol biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3877
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . . B.Mk. 3921
Whan humours been to habundant in a wight. . . . B.NP. 4115
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo; . . . . B.NP. 4128
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote . . . . . B.NP. 4148
That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . B.NP. 4162
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . . B.NP. 4213
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . . . B.NP. 4280
For certes many a predicacioun . . . . . C.Pard. 407
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte. . . . . C.Pard. 771
Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . . D.WB. 248
Thanne seistow it is a tormentrie . . . . . D.WB. 251
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe, . . . D.WB. 399
And so bifel that ones in a Lente, . . . . . D.WB. 543
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel. . . . . D.WB. 561
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . . D.WB. 600
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere . . . D.WB. 909
Thou art a bailly, and I am another. . . . . D.Fri. 1396
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . . D.Sum. 2047
A thyng that I have hyd in pryvetee.' . . . . D.Sum. 2143
That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . . D.Sum. 2178
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . . E.Cl. 52
Ful many a yeer in heigh prosperitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1128
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . . . E.Cl. 1165
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . E.Mch. 1254
But though that Salomon spak swich a word, . . . E.Mch. 1487
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair. . . . . E.Mch. 1557
Ful many a man weneth to seen a thyng, . . . . E.Mch. 2408
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . F.Sq. 166
Ne was ther swich a wondryng as was tho. . . . F.Sq. 308
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn, . . . . F.Sq. 332
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 740
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace; . . . F.Fkl. 958
But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1172
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1200
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . F.Fkl. 1611
The longe nyght, and eek a day also, . . . . . G.SN. 519
Of ech of thise of ounces a certeyn, . . . . . G.CY. 776
Every man semeth a Salomon; . . . . . G.CY. 961
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . . G.CY. 1022
Therefore I make a protestacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 59
discovereth a mannes harm that was pryvee, . . . I.Pars. 505–10
as wel . . . upon a synful man . . . as upon nynety
and nyne . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5

**A**—*Continued*
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . . I.Pars' 1065–70
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . . BD. 542
'But which a visage had she ther-to! . . . . . BD. 894
'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke . . . . . BD. 938
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . . BD. 1254
For whan a soule falleth in errour . . . . . ABC. 67
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wrechednesse, . . . . PF. 601
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperite, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
quod sche, 'what thyng is a man?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
But it a fewe sely pointes be; . . . . . TC.1. 338
A man to have a leiser for to preye, . . . . . TC.2. 1369
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'— . . . . TC.3. 740
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . . . . TC.3. 1087
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . . TC.4. 34
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . TC.4. 68
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe, . . . . . TC.4. 1280
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . . HF.3. 255
a rubee . . . Which that a carbuncle is y-called, . HF.3. 273
Made hire lyke a daysie for to sene, . . . . . LGW. 224
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . . . . LGW. 583
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . LGW. 631
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe. . . LGW. 668
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve, . LGW. 933
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here. . . . . LGW. 1249
For as a traytour he is from hire go, . . . . . LGW. 1656
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte. . . . . LGW. 1801
That I mote of traytoure have a name, . . . . LGW. 2068
And lene me never suche a case befalle! . . . . LGW. 2083
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye, . . . . . LGW. 2115
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte; . . LGW. 2275
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . . . Form.A. 1
He nat a word answerde to that axyng, . . . . Buk. 3
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . . W.Unc. 5

**A** *see* **An** (*indef. art.*)

**A** (*numeral*)
That gif a man in a point be y-greved, That in another A.Rv. 4181

**A** (*prep., for* on, of, *etc.; specimens. See also various head-words below beginning with* **A,** *also* (now-a-)
**Days, O** (*prep.*)
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . A.Prol. 854
For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght, . . . A.Kn. 1042
And ther with al on knees a doun he fil . . . . A.Kn. 1103 *var*
Erly a morwe for to see that fight . . . . . A.Kn. 2489 *var*
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two, . . . . A.Kn. 2623
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . A.Kn. 2934
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie . . . . . A.Mil. 3214
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . . . A.Rv. 4257
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . . A.Co. 4337
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!' . C.Doc. 250
Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberyed; . . . C.Pard. 406
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. . . D.WB. 50
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . . . . D.WB. 215
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . . D.WB. 354
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . D.Sum. 2242
And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde . E.Mch. 2051
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1580
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . . . . G.CY. 782
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . . BD. 370
'A Goddes half!' quod he, and began: . . . . . BD. 757
Me thoghte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . . BD. 1192
Of my disese, and take hit noght a-game, . . . Mars. 277
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . Anel. 354
That he here saw a temple and al the wyse. . . . TC.1. 363 *var*
And thus they wolde han brought hemself a-lofte, . TC.1. 922
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . . TC.1. 1075
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene. . . . . TC.2. 60
And she began to breste a-wepe anon, . . . . TC.2. 408
Now by my trouthe I seye it not a-game: . . . TC.3. 636
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.'— . . . . . TC.3. 648
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . . TC.3. 650
And careth not what weder is a-lofte! . . . . TC.3. 670
That I a-roume was in the felde; . . . . . HF. 2. 32
That hir fame was blowen a-lofte. . . . . HF.3. 636
And with that word, a-compas enviroun, . . . . LGW. 300
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh, . . LGW. 1292
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . . LGW. 2166
Hym were lever than al the worlde a-londe, . . . LGW. 2413
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . . Astr. 350–8
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . . . . RR. 18
Whanne thou shuldist wake thou art a slepe. . . RR. 4046
But toke a gree all hool my play. . . . . RR. 4349
Which felle hem aftirward a-slope. . . . . RR. 4464
Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, . . . . RR. 4477
Thanne may he go a begging yerne, . . . . . RR. 6719
Thanne may he yit a-begging go. . . . . RR. 6726

**A** *see* **Ah, Have**

**À**
*Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan* . . . . . Scog. *head*
*Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton* . . . . . Buk. *head*

**À** *see* **Afine**

**Aaron**
'Aaron, that hadde the temple in governaunce, . . D.Sum. 1894

**Aback**
Abak he stirte, and thoughte it was amys, . . . A.Mil. 3736
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . . . B.Th. 2017
Al blody; and therwithal abak she sterte, . . . . LGW. 864
**Abackward**
Orpheus lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
**Abackward** *see* **Backward**
**Abais-** *see* **Abash-**
**Abandon**
to plese God by his werkes, and abaundone hymself, I.Pars. 710–5
tho that whilom weren o flessh abawndone hir bodyes I.Pars. 870–5
He yeve his good [al] in abandoun. . . . . RR. 2342
**Abandon** *see* **Baundon**
**Abandoneth**
desirynge to gete richesses abaundoneth hym . . B.Mel. 2765–70
which despeir or drede he abaundoneth al his herte . I.Pars. 690–5
**Abash**
the stronge man ne semeth nat to abaissen or disdaignen . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
Whereof shulde I abaisshen soo? . . . . . RR. 1552
**Abashed**
The constable weex abasshed of that sight, . . . B.ML. 568
That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . . E.Cl. 317
Right noght was she abayst of hire clothyng, . . . E.Cl. 1011
She riseth up, abaysed, from hire traunce, . . . . E.Cl. 1108
So sore abasshed was she, til that Nature . . . PF. 447
I wax al abaysscheed and astoned, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
al abasschid for the newe song. And the . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Goodly abayst, and now his hewes rede, . . . . TC.3. 94
But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis, . . . . TC.3. 1122
And as the newe abaysed nightingale . . . . . TC.3. 1233
I was abasshed never a dell, . . . . . RR. 805
And he therof was all abasshed; . . . . . RR. 1519
A man abasshed wonder sore, . . . . . RR. 2413
Ne so abaysshed, nor bystadde; . . . . . RR. 3370
Which was abasshed and in gret fere. . . . . RR. 3959
**Abashing**
a greet merveille and abaysschinge withouten ende, and Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
**Abate**
Wenynge that God ne myghte his pride abate. . . B.Mk. 3780
And if thou abate the quantite of . . . . . Astr. 188–93
than and abate half that nombre, and take . . . . Astr. 262–6
and abate the nombre of that same . . . . . Astr. 266–70
abate than 38 oute of 90; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
fro the equinoxial, abate than . . . the nombre . . Astr. 270–2
fro the equinoxial; abate than thilke . . . . . Astr. 272–7
thin equinoxial; abate than the height of . . . . Astr. 272–7
That she ne myght al abate his pris, . . . . . RR. 286
And foule abate the folkis prys. . . . . RR. 1061
**Abated**
moore shulle they been abated and defouled . . . I.Pars. 190–5
haddest withdrawen and abated in thy thought fro Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
in estaat abated, ful ofte throweth adoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
scholde ben abated. And god yeveth and departeth Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
**Abateth**
accidie abateth it, and maketh it fieble;. . . . I.Pars. 730–5
**Abaved**
And al abaved wher-so I be. . . . . BD. 613
I was abawed for marveyle, . . . . . RR. 3646
Thanne, all abawid in shewing, . . . . . RR. 4041
**Abbess**
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys; . . . . . D.WB. 678
And now a nonne, and now Abbesse; . . . . . RR. 6350
**Abbesses**
Thise abbessis, and eke bygyns, . . . . . RR. 6861
**Abbey**
Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye. . . . . B.Sh. 1488
And forth he rydeth hoom to his abbeye, . . . . B.Sh. 1513
They carien hym unto the nexte abbay. . . . . B.Pri. 1814
Than is a clokke, or an abbey orlogge. . . . . B.NP. 4044
As nonnys don in her abbey. . . . . RR. 3865
Bothe in cloistre and in abbey; . . . . . RR. 3916
**Abbot**
A manly man, to been an abbot able. . . . . A.Prol. 167
For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent; . . . A.Mil. 3666
Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,— . . . . B.Sh. 1253
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1551
And after that the abbot with his covent . . . . B.Pri. 1827
This abbot, which that was an hooly man, . . . B.Pri. 1832
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1860
And whan this abbot hadde this wonder seyn, . . B.Pri. 1863
**Abbots**
Fatter than abbatis or priours. . . . . RR. 2694
**Abed**
And buxom unto his wyf, and fressh abedde; . . B.Sh. 1367
By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde. . . . B.Sh. 1614
Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce; . . . D.WB. 407
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927
Whan he was with his wyf abedde y-broght. . . . D.WB. 1084
**Abegge** *see* **Abie**
**Abet**
Thorugh myn abet, that he thyn honour shente . . TC.2. 357
**Abeye** *see* **Abie**
**Abhomin-** *see* **Abomin-**
**Abide**
And certes, lord, to abyden youre presence, . . . A.Kn. 927
**Abide**—*Continued*
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2554
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2619
He moste abyde, whan that he was caught, . . . A.Kn. 2650
Ne abyde no man for his curteisie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3123
And seyde, 'Abyd, Robyn, my leeve brother, . . . A.Mil. 3129
Abyde, and lat us werken thriftily.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3131
The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde. . . . B.ML. 511
Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde . . . . B.ML. 797
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133
But out it moot, I may namoore abyde! . . . . B.Sh. 1350
for in this wise thy freend wole abyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikked . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
it shal lenger abide with thee than any . . . . B.Mel. 2830–35
this day, do it, and abide nat, ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . . B.NP. 4246
And hym comanded that he sholde abyde, . . . B.NP. 4270
But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde, . . . B.NP. 4285
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . B.NP. 4602
In age, if that ye so longe abyde. . . . . C.Pard. 747
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde; . . . . C.Pard. 763
'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . D.WB. 169
She may no while in chastitee abyde . . . . . D.WB. 255
I wolde no lenger in the bed abyde, . . . . . D.WB. 409
'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde, . . . D.WB. 778
Heere may ye se, thogh we a tyme abyde, . . . D.WB. 979
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119
Unnethe abouten hire myghte they abyde! . . . E.Cl. 1106
Al sodeynly, for I wol nat abyde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1409
He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . . E.Mch. 1588
He was apoynted ther he wolde abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 1616
And spede yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . . E.Mch. 1927
Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 2124
And whan ye come ther as yow list abyde, . . . F.Sq. 320
And in that place he wol abiden stille . . . . . F.Sq. 324 *var*
But nathelees she moste a tyme abyde . . . . F.Fkl. 923
And been descended ther they wolde abyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1242
That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde, . . F.Fkl. 1522
he is fro Crist. And if he abide to his . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
That dar I nought abiden in no wise, . . . . . ABC. 131
Into hir nexte paleys, and abyde, . . . . . Mars. 54
'Ye may abyde a while yet, *parde!*' . . . . . PF. 509
and bygan, stille, for to abide what sche woolde doon Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
but I abide to herknen the remenaunt of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
of this lif, that is long to abyde, nameliche . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
Thou mayst answere, "Abid, abid!" But he . . . TC.2. 985
So longe abid, til that the night departe, . . . . TC.2. 990
Quod she, 'I can abide til they be gon!' . . . . TC.2. 1158
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide, . . TC.3. 643
That under that men mighte in reste abide, . . . TC.3. 1432
In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,— . . . . . TC.3. 1810
That in the chaumbre he mighte unnethe abide, . TC.4. 823
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide . . . . TC.4. 1328
Ye may the bettre at ese of herte abide. . . . . TC.4. 1351
With certein folk he hoved her t'abide, . . . . TC.5. 33
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . . TC.5. 353
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide. . . . . TC.5. 770
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . TC.5. 1155
For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . TC.5. 1183
'And here I wol abyden thee, . . . . . HF.2. 578
That thou a whil abide me . . . . . HF.3. 904
The longe day I shoop me for to abide, . . . . LGW. 180
And at the chambre dore they abyde. . . . . LGW. 1718
ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under . . . Astr. 251–8
atarieng to abide til that the sonne be in . . . . Astr. 270–2
there a pricke with inke. Abide than stille . . . Astr. 350–8
Men must abyde wondir long, . . . . . RR. 242
Right as an hunter can abyde . . . . . RR. 1451
I must abide, though it me rewe, . . . . . RR. 1840
The mercy of that I abide.' . . . . . RR. 1978
Abide and suffre thy distresse . . . . . RR. 2121
If that ye wole so long abide . . . . . RR. 2167
And I abyde al sole in wo, . . . . . RR. 2424
Shul they abyde than? nay, . . . . . RR. 2431
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide . . . . RR. 2783
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide; . . . . . RR. 2942
For that I nyll not longe abide. . . . . RR. 3720
But now the deth I must abide. . . . . RR. 4125
Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chaunce, . . . . RR. 4569
That I nyst where I myght abide; . . . . . RR. 4626
For to abide professioun. . . . . RR. 4910
And eke abide thilke day . . . . . RR. 4913
For love that profit doth abide . . . . . RR. 5329
Wenyng with hem they wolde abide . . . . . RR. 5436
In every fortune wolen abide; . . . . . RR. 5514
Abide not there thi-silf to save. . . . . RR. 6294
But yit algate they shal abide . . . . . RR. 7152
Thus Antecrist abiden we, . . . . . RR. 7155
**Abiden** (*past part.*)
And Theseus abiden hadde a space . . . . . A.Kn. 2982
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre abyden . . . E.Mch. 1888 *var*
and have abyden longe tyme to herkne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
Founde oon the beste and lengest time abiden . . TC.1. 474
And in his chambre sit and hath abiden, . . . . TC.2. 935
**Abidest**
Yif thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100

**Abidest**—*Continued*
thou abydest som swetnesse of songe. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
Shal come al that that thou abidest here! . . . . TC.5. 1175
But evere abidist in sorwe and werre, . . . . . RR. 5102
**Abideth**
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passioun, . . . . . B.Sh. 1175
he abideth the deeth of his owene propre persone.''' . B.Mel. 2175–80
And there abideth in prosperitee; . . . . . B.NP. 3967
He is so variaunt, he abit nowhere. . . . . G.CY. 1175
Abit of him that go'th about his cure; . . . . TC.1. 1091
In gret disese abideth for the peyne!' . . . . . TC.2. 987
Abideth you, and ek my lordes tweyne. . . . . TC.2. 1715
Woste thou nought where Youthe abit, . . . . RR. 4977
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle . . . . . RR. 4989
And the present, that not abit, . . . . . RR. 5012
For present tyme abidith nought, . . . . . RR. 5023
**Abiding**
And sitten there, abidyng Goddes grace: . . . . A.Mil. 3595
She halt hire chambre, abidyng Cristes wille. . . B.ML. 721
Abidynge ever his lust and his plesance . . . . E.Cl. 757
Circo, fulfildest the abydynge of the multitude . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
comparysoun of the abydynge of a moment . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Abidyng grace whan that your gentilnesse, . . . Bal.Ch. 20
Without abidyng, er they goon. . . . . RR. 2222
**Abie**
That he ne swoor he sholde anon abegge. . . . . A.Rv. 3938
His maister shal it in his shoppe abye, . . . . A.Co. 4393
Abyen it ful soure; . . . . . B.Th. 2012
If that they doon, ye shul it deere abeye. . . . C.Doc. 100
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abye, . . . . C.Pard. 756
Thou shalt abye this fart, if that I may!' . . . . D.Sum. 2155
For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abye! . . . . G.CY. 694
or elles lasse wrecches, that abyen the tormentes . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
Shal it abye in body or name. . . . . RR. 5888
She shal abye that trespas dere, . . . . . RR. 5976
And yit percas I may abey, . . . . . RR. 6713
**Abiest**
thow,' quod sche, 'abyest thus the torment . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
**Abieth**
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
And sore abieth she everydell . . . . . RR. 272
That sore abieth al this thing. . . . . RR. 7640
**Abigail**
wolde have al destroyed it: Abygail delivered Nabal B.Mel. 2290–5
Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she . . . . . E.Mch. 1369
**Ability**
by certeyne evydences thyn abilite to . . . . . Astr. 1–5
**Abit** *see* **Abideth**
**Able**
A manly man, to been an abbot able. . . . . A.Prol. 167
And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . . A.Prol. 584
And art a knyght, a worthy and an able, . . . . A.Kn. 1241
Hym thoughte, he was nat able for to speede; . . . C.Doc. 134
As moost able is oure preyes for to take.' . . . . D.Fri. 1472
And for to been a thrifty man right able; . . . . E.Mch. 1912
That is nat able a dul man to devyse; . . . . F.Sq. 279
that is nat worthy and able, it is . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
he be worthy and able ther nys noon. . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
that the persone be able; for, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Peraunter I was therto most able, . . . . . BD. 778
I was able to have lerned tho, . . . . . BD. 785
To penitents that ben to mercy able. . . . . ABC. 184
By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . . . Mars. 282
of men by a bond of causes nat able to ben . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
thei ne were nat able to ben wened to . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive.'— . . TC.2. 207
I thenk ek how he able is for to have . . . . TC.2. 736 *var*
That she wex somwhat able to converte. . . . . TC.2. 903
'For thow,' quod he, 'art therto nothing able. . . LGW. 320
To hem was wel sittyng and able, . . . . . RR. 986
The whiche takell is full able . . . . . RR. 1863
That ben to be giled able, . . . . . RR. 6901
**Abling**
and assigneth the tymes, ablynge hem to hir propre office, . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
soules and the lasse lyves; and, ablynge hem heye . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
**Ablutions**
Oilles, ablucions, and metal fusible,— . . . . . G.CY. 856
**Abode**
And right anoon, withouten moore abood, . . . A.Kn. 965
Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . . . BD. 247
wordes, and I abood til that thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . . TC.1. 127
Abood what other lordes wolde seye; . . . . . TC.4. 156
For, whan he saw that she abood so longe, . . . . TC.5. 1202
That her abood the beste is for you tweye. . . . . TC.5. 1307
This Eolus no-wher abood, . . . . . HF.3. 512
Of aboode, of deeth, of lyfe, . . . . . HF.3. 873
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente, . . . LGW. 309
That in full grete peyne I abode. . . . . RR. 1897
I durst no more there make abode . . . . . RR. 3159
Longe I abode there, sothe to saye, . . . . . RR. 3649
Though that I aboode right longe . . . . . RR. 3694
And I aboode bounde in balaunce.' . . . . . RR. 4667
Withoute abood, knele down anon, . . . . . RR. 7695
**Abodes**
Nay, such abodes ben not worth a hawe! . . . . TC.3. 854
**Abominable**
Mordre is so wlatsom, and abhomynable . . . . B.NP. 4243
By superfluytee abhomynable. . . . . C.Pard. 471
Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . . . C.Pard. 631
Abhomynable unto the God of hevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2006
A jangler is to God abhomynable. . . . . H.Mcp. 343
ne no thyng moore abhomynable than . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
no thyng moore abhomynable; for soothly . . . I.Pars. 120–5
foul and abhomynable, for ye trespassen so ofte . I.Pars. 135–40
and to the world vile and abhomynable. . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
The fifthe spece is thilke abhomynable synne . . . I.Pars. 910–5
**Abomination**
That he nolde have abhomynacioun . . . . . D.Sum. 2179
maketh that God hath abhomynacion of . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
**Abominations**
Of swiche unkynde abhomynacions, . . . . . B.ML. 88
**Abought**
That Attheon aboughte cruelly; . . . . . A.Kn. 2303
Sende hym his love that it hath deere abought, . . A.Kn. 3100
Abought was thilke cursed vileynye; . . . . . C.Pard. 503
rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte upon his . . . body . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
Ful cruely the Grekes ay aboughte, . . . . . TC.5. 1756
Than he that hath a-boughte his love ful dere, . . LGW. 1387
And that sche so hard and dere abought . . . . LGW. 2483 *var*
Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng, . . . Ven. 37
**Abound**
Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . B.Mk. 3938
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde, . . E.Mch. 1286
covynes . . . habounden in joye and in gladnesse; . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
and knowen whiche strondes habounden . . . of tendre fysches, . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
In whom that alle vertu list abounde, . . . . . TC.2. 159
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde. . . Rosem. 12
**Aboundeth**
som man haboundeth bothe in rychesse . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
**Abounding**
For ever in you is pitee haboundynge . . . . . ABC. 135
**About** (*specimens*)
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . . A.Prol. 158
Unto his poure parisshens aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 488
Tukked he was as is a frere, aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 621
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 890
Whil that the seege ther-aboute lay, . . . . . A.Kn. 937
And now thow woldest falsly been aboute . . . A.Kn. 1142
And lik a grifphon looked he aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 2133
Aboute pryme, and in the toun alight. . . . . A.Kn. 2189
Ther was in hostelryes al aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 2493
And othere ladys in degrees aboute. . . . . A.Kn. 2579
Thries riden al the place aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952
And eek bihynde, on hir coler aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3239
Aboute pryme upon the nexte day. . . . . A.Mil. 3554
Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute. . . . A.Mil. 3562
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . . . A.Mil. 3645
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Mil. 3811
And sodeynly he plighte his hors aboute. . . . . B.ML. 15
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . . B.ML. 879
Aboute his nede, and byeth and creaunceth; . . . B.Sh. 1493
Til certein tyme was y-come aboute; . . . . . B.Mk. 3364
This false juge gooth now faste aboute . . . . C.Doc. 158
About his nekke, as she was wont to do; . . . . C.Doc. 233
What we shal doon, and bryngen it wel aboute.' . C.Pard. 821
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas! . . . . . D.WB. 166
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. . . . D.WB. 653
And heere I ryde aboute my purchasyng, . . . D.Fri. 1449
And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. . . . D.Fri. 1530
Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . . . D.Fri. 1569
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go theraboute.' . . . D.Sum. 1837
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . . . . E.Cl. 5
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . . . E.Cl. 981
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . . E.Mch. 1364
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1495
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, E.Mch. 1703
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1722
Thus lete I Damyan aboute his nede, . . . . . E.Mch. 2019
To brynge about, but they of hym it leere. . . . G.Cy. 607
For al the good he spendeth ther-aboute . . . . G.Cy. 832
And somme are scatered al the floor aboute, . . . G.Cy. 914
Upon the tyles over al a-boute, . . . . . BD. 300
turneth . . . Aboute, for hit is no thyng stable, . BD. 644
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne, . . PF. 80
And further al aboute I gan aspye . . . . . PF. 194
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . . PF. 247
with tempestes blowynge aboute. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
multitude of peple that was sprad abouten the . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
peples . . . that the sonne goth aboute from est to west.) . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
othere cerklis that tornen abouten hym; . . . . Bo.4.p.6.1475–80
ravysschynge coursis abowte the sovereyn heighte of the world— . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
And every wight that was about them tho, . . . TC.2. 215
Men lovyn wymmen al this toun about . . . . TC.2. 734 *var*
Al han men been the lenger ther-aboute. . . . . TC.2. 1393
And as aboute a tree with many a twiste . . . . TC.3. 1230
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . . TC.4. 30

**About**—*Continued*

Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte, . . . TC.4. 242
This town is ful of ladies al aboute; . . . . . TC.4. 401
Aboute her yen two a purpre ring . . . . . TC.4. 869
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute . . . . TC.4. 1275
With that his courser torned he aboute . . . . TC.5. 85
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . . TC.5. 656
Thorugh which thou shalt wel bringen it aboute, . TC.5. 1294
That called was Cassandre ek al aboute; . . . . TC.5. 1451
That al is lost that he hath ben aboute. . . . . TC.5. 1645
For Joves is not theraboute,— . . . . . HF.2. 89
By wommen that were neyghebores aboute; . . . LGW. 720
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . . LGW. 2253
on it. Turne thy ryet aboute joyntly with . . . Astr. 193–8

**Above**

the bord bigonne Aboven alle nacions in Pruce. . . . A.Prol. 53
And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1599
Al is this reuled by the sighte above. . . . . A.Kn. 1672
Bihoold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1800
He estward hath, upon the gate above, . . . . A.Kn. 1903
Above hir heed hir dowves flikerynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1962
And al above, depeynted in a tour, . . . . . A.Kn. 2027
As is depeynted in the sterres above . . . . . A.Kn. 2037
What haukes sitten on the perche above, . . . . A.Kn. 2204
Youre vertu is so greet in hevene above . . . . A.Kn. 2249
For thilke grauntyng in the hevene above, . . . A.Kn. 2439
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above, . . . . A.Kn. 2479
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . A.Kn. 2663
To yow aboven every creäture, . . . . . A.Kn. 2769
'The Firste Moevere of the cause above, . . . . A.Kn. 2987
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3213
And hadde hem hanged in the rove above; . . . . A.Mil. 3837
Aboven alle wommen sikerly; . . . . . B.Sh. 1344
A thousand frankes aboven al his costage. . . . B.Sh. 1562
we conseille yow aboven alle thyng , . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
auctoritees that ye han seyd above been . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
yow,' quod she, 'aboven alle thynges, . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
as it is aboven expressed and declared, . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . . . B.NP. 4099
Ne noon avauntour, by that God above! . . . . B.NP. 4107
To purge yow, bynethe and eek above. . . . . B.NP. 4143
Aboven every wight that man may see; . . . . C.Doc. 8
They loved me so wel, by God above, . . . . . D.WB. 207
And for to been in maistrie hym above. . . . . D.WB. 1040
That under erthe is grave, or lith above, . . . . D.WB. 1065
And specially, aboven every thyng, . . . . . D.Sum. 1715
Aboven every worldly creature. . . . . E.Cl. 826
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1376
Of children, to thonour of God above, . . . . E.Mch. 1449
I kan nat seye; but grete God above . . . . . E.Mch. 1974
For, by that Lord that sit in hevene above, . . . E.Mch. 2162
Quod Canacee unto the hauk above. . . . . F.Sq. 449
As in a toumbe is al the faire above, . . . . . F.Sq. 518
In swich a gyse as I have seyd above, . . . . . F.Sq. 540
He is at his avantage al above. . . . . F.Fkl. 772
Servage? nay, but in lordshipe above; . . . . . F.Fkl. 795
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above! . . . F.Fkl. 989
Yet emperisse aboven hym is she,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1048
Or other magyk natureel above, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1155
Fro the heed of thilke fixe Aries above, . . . . F.Fkl. 1282
Repenteth yow, for thilke God above, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1321
Aboven alle, and over alle, everywhere'; . . . . G.SN. 209
The mayde hath broght thise men to blisse above; . G.SN. 281
The coles for to couchen al above . . . . . G.CY. 1152
He took this cole of which I spak above, . . . . G.CY. 1177
And leyde it above, upon the myddeward . . . G.CY. 1190
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . . . . . G.CY. 1200
And with this stikke, above the crosselet, . . . G.CY. 1276
But that the gentile in hire estaat above, . . . . H.Mcp. 217
and wrothe juge sitte above, and under . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
goon above hym in the wey, or kisse . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Certes, aboven alle synnes thanne is . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven alle his werkes. I.Pars. 695–700
ther is degree above degree, as reson is, . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Whilom the thridde hevenes lord above, . . . . Mars. 29
The foul royal, a-bove yow in degree, . . . . . PF. 394
of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge aboven the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
and aboven that lettre, in the heieste . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
heighe above, syker fro alle tumolte and wood . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
to thise forseide thynges aboven; for it . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
goodes of the body aboven hir owene resoun. . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
digne of reverence aboven alle thynges?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
is ryght worthy aboven alle thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
greet aboven alle medes . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
lookith al aboven, whanne it hath . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
god . . . duelleth above, and the present . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
That was hir trust aboven everychon. . . . . TC.1. 154
That he that now was most in pride above . . . TC.1. 230
And maken him an howve above a calle, . . . . TC.3. 775
For thing of naught, now by that God above . . TC.3. 878
But that wot heighe God that sit above, . . . . TC.3. 1027
As thou wel wost, above the Goddes alle? . . . TC.4. 268
This made, aboven every creature . . . . . TC.4. 1679
Your owne, aboven every creature! . . . . . TC.5. 154
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte, . . . . . TC.5. 198
I mene wel, by God that sit above!' . . . . . TC.5. 1004
That is in hevene above. And at the laste, . . . TC.5. 1819

**Above**—*Continued*

Swich fyn hath his estat real above! . . . . . TC.5. 1830
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevene above; . . TC.5. 1844
Above, hit goth yet alway under, . . . . . HF.2. 297
For Goddes love that sit above, . . . . . HF.3. 668
Tyl at the laste a larke song above, . . . . . LGW.G. 141
For which the white coroune above the grene . . LGW. 223
Considered eke hir fret of golde above. . . . . LGW. 225
And seyde thus: 'Madame, the God above . . . LGW. 456
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . . . LGW. 1141
Under the cope of hevene, that is above; . . . . LGW. 1527
For which the goddis of the heven above . . . . LGW. 1891
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . . LGW. 1965
She wave hyt wel, and wrote the story above, . . . LGW. 2364
writen in augrym above, and with longe . . . . Astr. 40–5
above the south lyne, that shewith the . . . . Astr. 60–5
the hevene above the erthe and the partie . . . Astr. 82–8
above thilke degre that ascendith, or with . . . Astr. 150–6
forseide spaces, above or bynethe, thei seyn . . . Astr. 156–61
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til . . . Astr. 179–85
where as is the first azymute above the est lyne; . Astr. 316–9
begynnyng of the 12 hous next above thin ascendent, Astr. 343–50
Hir name above hir heed saugh I, . . . . . RR. 164
And faire above that chapelet . . . . . RR. 565
And eke aboven atte corners . . . . . RR. 4192
Whanne I wente best aboven have be. . . . . RR. 4352
But aboven all specialy . . . . . RR. 5750
And, sir, aboven al other synne, . . . . . RR. 7515

**Abradates**

'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . F.Fkl. 1414
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1416

**Abraham**

I woot wel Abraham was an hooly man, . . . . D.WB. 55

**Abrede**

Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede . . . . RR. 2563

**Abreid**(e) (*pres. and pret.*)

'And gif that he out of his sleepe abreyde, . . . A.Rv. 4190
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde; . . B.NP. 4198
Til she out of hire mazednesse abreyde. . . . . E.Cl. 1061
Anoon this god of slepe a-brayd . . . . . BD. 192
And after this with siking he abreyde, . . . . TC.1. 724
But al for naught: yit mighte he not abreyde. . . TC.3. 1113
But as god wolde of swough ther-with she abreyde . TC.4. 1212 *var*
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . . . TC.5. 520
What that I mette or I abreyd. . . . . HF.1. 110
And for I sholde the bet abreyde, . . . . . HF.2. 51
Till I abraide out of my thought. . . . . RR. 1806
Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . . . . RR. 3967
For anger as I dide abraide: . . . . . RR. 5156

**Abridge**

Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . A.Kn. 2999
wordes for to abregge; for soothly, he . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some; . . . E.Mch. 1614
And for he wolde his longe tale abregge, . . . . E.Mch. 1657
yet availlen they to abregge of the peyne . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
But only for t'abregge that distresse . . . . . TC.3. 262
'And n'ere it that I wilne as now abregge . . . . TC.3. 295
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte: . . . . TC.4. 426
'And shapeth you his sorwe for t'abregge . . . . TC.4. 925

**Abridging**

lordshipes in withholdynge or abreggynge of the shepe I.Pars. 565–70
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap, . . . . Bo.5.p.1.1635–40
the whiche abreggynge of fortuit hap . . . . . Bo.5. p. 1. 1635–40

**Abroad**

And heeld hir lappe abrood, for wel she wiste . . F.Sq. 441
But ay the oynement wente abrode, . . . . . RR. 1898

**Abroad** *see* **Abrede**

**Abroche**

Of thilke tonne that I shal abroche. . . . . D.WB. 177

**Absalom**

The which that was y-cleped Absolon; . . . . A.Mil. 3313
This Absolon, that jolif was and gay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3339
This parissh clerk, this joly Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3348
And Absolon his gyterne hath y-take, . . . . . A.Mil. 3353
'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3366
Fro day to day this joly Absolon . . . . . A.Mil. 3371
That Absolon may blowe the bukkes horn, . . . A.Mil. 3387
And thus she maketh Absolon hire ape . . . . A.Mil. 3389
For though that Absolon be wood or wrooth, . . . A.Mil. 3394
For Absolon may waille and synge, allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3398
This parissh clerk, this amorous Absolon, . . . . A.Mil. 3657
This Absolon ful joly was and light, . . . . . A.Mil. 3671
Up rist this joly lovere Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3688
Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3711
'Allas,' quod Absolon, 'and weylawey, . . . . . A.Mil. 3714
'Ye certes, lemman,' quod this Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3719
This Absolon doun sette hym on his knees, . . . A.Mil. 3723
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . . A.Mil. 3730
And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers, . . . . . A.Mil. 3733
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas. . . . . A.Mil. 3741
This sely Absolon herde every deel, . . . . . A.Mil. 3744
But Absolon?—that seith ful ofte, 'Allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3749
This Absolon knokketh al esily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3764
'What, who artow?' 'It am I, Absolon.' . . . . A.Mil. 3766
'What, Absolon! For Cristes sweete tree, . . . A.Mil. 3767
This Absolon ne roghte nat a bene . . . . . A.Mil. 3772
'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may, . . . . A.Mil. 3783
I am thyn Absolon, my deerelyng. . . . . A.Mil. 3793
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Absolon; . . . A.Mil. 3804

**Absalom**—*Continued*
And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3852
Of Absolon and hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Rv. 3856
Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresses clere; . . . . . LGW. 249
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade, . . . . . LGW. 539
**Absalom** *see* **Absolonem**
**Absence**
That hast the sighte of hire and I thabsence. . . . A.Kn. 1239
If any dettour hath in myn absence . . . . . B.Sh. 1587
in thyn absence." Another clerk seith, that . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
The juge answerde, 'Of this in his absence . . . C.Doc. 171
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hire absence, . . . . E.Cl. 921
For his absence wepeth she and siketh, . . . . F.Fkl. 817
Ne wrong conceite of me in youre absence, . . . G.CY. 1214
Another daye assaye in myn absence . . . . . G.CY. 1252
the toon and the absence of the tothir?' . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
If this be wist, but evere in thyn absence . . . TC.1. 513
And speken wonder wel in her absence . . . . TC.3. 214
And if I do, present or in absence, . . . . . TC.3. 1300
Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!'— . . TC.4. 427
The observaunces evere in your absence . . . . TC.4. 783
Who spek'th for me right now in myn absence? . . TC.5. 236
For, though to me your absence is an helle, . . . TC.5. 1396
Thenkyng in absence is good to thee. . . . . RR. 2796
Absens therof allas me sleeth. . . . . RR. 4122
His absence at myn herte I fele. . . . . RR. 4369
**Absent**
Though that hire housbonde absent were anon, . . E.Cl. 435
And so bifel, whan Phebus was absent, . . . . H.Mcp. 203
may been absent, for certes there availleth noon . I.Pars. 160–5
Biseeching you that ye you not absente . . . . ABC. 43
That when that he was absent any throwe, . . . Anel. 93
When he was absent, prevely she weep. . . . . Anel. 138
He lettres bar whan Troilus was absent; . . . . TC.3. 488
That whil that I am absent, no plesaunce . . . TC.4. 1642
Was absent, lo, this was his fantasye, . . . . TC.5. 461
That absent was gan singe as ye may here: . . . TC.5. 637
Ryght so, though that hir forme were absent, . . . LGW. 1768
To kepen, whanne I was absent, . . . . . RR. 3830
Though for a tyme his herte absente, . . . . RR. 4911
**Absolon** *see* **Absalom**
**Absolonem**
in hym, *ut Achitofel ad Absolonem.* . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
**Absolonem** *see* **Absalom**
**Absolute**
have frely and absolut hise parfyte . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
of thinges that ben alle hole and absolut, . . . . Bo.3.p.10. 885–90
bryngen a good that is ful and absolut. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
absolut and quit of alle necessite. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
absolut and quit fro alle talentes or . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
seen it outrely fre and absolut fro alle . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
by hem-self, thei ben absolut of necessite, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
ben thei absolut fro the boond of necessite. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
**Absolutely**
graunten absolutly and symply that thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
**Absolution**
And plesaunt was his absolucioun. . . . . A.Prol. 222
Offren, and han myn absolucioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 924
To have double absolucioun. . . . . RR. 6410
And you shal have absolucion.' . . . . . RR. 7696
**Abstain**
He coude himselfe nat abstene. . . . . RR. 7553
**Abstinence**
With alle humylitee and abstinence, . . . . . C.Doc. 45
Were doon in abstinence and in preyere; . . . . C.Pard. 577
We lyve in poverte and in abstinence, . . . . D.Sum. 1873
But there, in abstinence preye and wake, . . . . D.Sum. 1900
To charite, humblesse, and abstinence, . . . . D.Sum. 1908
Agayns glotonye is the remedie abstinence, . . . I.Pars. 830–5
that abstinence be doon for vertu and . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
with pacience. 'Abstinence,' he seith, . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
The felawes of abstinence been . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence. . . . TC.4. 784
By abstinence, or by seeknesse, . . . . . HF.1. 25
Although thyn abstynence is lyte. . . . . HF.2. 152
That False-Semblant and Abstinaunce, . . . . . RR. 5848
With Abstinence, his dere lemman. . . . . RR. 6056
That hight Dame Abstinence-Streyned. . . . . RR. 6341
'Thou prechest abstinence also.' . . . . . RR. 6485
Myn lemman Streyneth-Abstinence, . . . . . RR. 7323
Of Falssemblant and Abstynaunce, . . . . . RR. 7354
And Dame Abstinence-Streyned . . . . . RR. 7364
Was Abstynence i-wys coloured; . . . . . RR. 7398
Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . . . RR. 7428
For wel he knewe Dame Abstynaunce, . . . . . RR. 7435
'Sir,' sayd Strayned-Abstynaunce, . . . . . RR. 7481
Quod alderfirst Dame Abstynence, . . . . . RR. 7503
And, Abstinence, full wise ye seme; . . . . . RR. 7671
**Abstinent**
clothynge and in contenaunce, abstinent in etynge . I.Pars. 945–50
**Abundance**
the moore habundaunce that he hath of . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
Thanked be God! in wele and habundaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1723
**Abundance**—*Continued*
After the erthe yaf hem habundance. . . . . E.Cl. 203
habundance of the herte speketh the . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
of habundaunce of this contree that men . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
the grete habundaunce of his mete, the . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
envyrounde the with al the habundaunce . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
to dryve a-wey nede with habundaunce of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
that, in the habowndance of alle swiche . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
Of habundaunce of love and bisy cure, . . . . TC.3. 1042
Sey thus: 'Grant mercy of thyn haboundaunce . . Fort. 29
An hunger full of habundaunce, . . . . . RR. 4725
And no-thyng in habundaunce; . . . . . RR. 5582
All these ar riche in abundaunce, . . . . . RR. 5689
Ther lyth of vertu the aboundaunce. . . . . RR. 6528
**Abundances**
thow hast yit manye habundances of thynges.) . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
thi-self, that haddest haboundances of rychesses . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
**Abundant**
Whan humours been to habundant in a wight. . . B.NP. 4115
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille, . . . . E.Cl.59
been to ranke and habundaunt in the . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
habundaunt of rychesses. And some . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–3
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
the malice haboundaunt of schrewes scholde ben . . Bo.4.p.6.1515–20
or haboundaunt in erthis, thou ne schalt . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
**Abundantly**
Habundantly for hire ful longe space; . . . . . B.ML. 870
**Abusion**
They speken of magyk and abusioun; . . . . . B.ML. 214
wast, so that it is abusioun for to thynke. . . . I.Pars. 445–50
And certes that were an abusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 990
But now is this abusioun, to seyn . . . . . TC.4. 1060
**Academicis**
scoles of Eleaticis and of Achademycis in Grece. . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
**Accept**
Accepte of me my pitous sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2378
unto his court, for to accepte and . . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
Be synful, yet accepte my bileve. . . . . G.SN. 63
destreyneth a man to accepte benygnely . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
Accepte in gre, and send me swich penaunce . . . TC.2. 529
Taccepte in worth this litel povre dyte . . . . Bal.Co. 16
**Acceptable**
Been to the hye God moore acceptable . . . . D.Sum. 1913
**Accepted**
That his preyere accepted was that day; . . . . A.Kn. 2267
**Accepteth**
Maketh that Crist accepteth oure preyeres. . . . D.Sum. 1884
Accepteth, lord, now for youre gentillesse, . . . E.Cl. 96
'Accepteth thanne of us the trewe entente . . . E.Cl. 127
And she accepteth him with glad entente. . . . PF. 532
And she accepteth it in good manere, . . . . TC.5. 186
**Access**
The whiche can thee hele of thyn accesse . . . . TC.2. 1315
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere; . . . . . TC.2. 1543
And every wight gan waxen for accesse A leche . . TC.2. 1578
**Accident**
And turnen substaunce into accident, . . . . . C.Pard. 539
Noon accident for noon adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 607
This accident so pitous was to here, . . . . . TC.3. 918
For accident his substaunce ay to lese. . . . . TC.4. 1505
Of fire, of dyvers accident. . . . . HF.3. 886
**Accidental**
The cause accidental was hate, the cause material . B.Mel. 2585–90
**Accidia**
Sequitur de Accidia . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
**Accidiae**
Remedium contra peccatum Accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
**Accidie**
envye; accidie, or slewthe; avarice, or . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
now wol I speken of the synne of accidie; . . . I.Pars. 675–80
ire troubleth a man, and accidie maketh him hevy, . I.Pars. 675–80
mooder of accidie and bynymeth hym the love of . I.Pars. 675–80
alle goodnesse. Thanne is accidie the . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
But accidie dooth no swich diligence. . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Thanne is accidie enemy to everich . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
to alle thise thynges is accidie enemy and . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Now certes this foule sinne, accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
The fourthe thyng is, that accidie is . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
wel do, ne wel thynke. Of accidie comth . . . I.Pars. 685–90
of swich accidie, as seith Seint John. . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
enforceth the soule, right as accidie abateth it, . I.Pars. 730–5
bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
mo speciale remedies agains accidie in . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
After accidie wol I speke of avarice . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
**Accomplish**
Funeral he myghte al accomplice; . . . . . A.Kn. 2864
folk, yet thar ye nat accomplice thilke . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
to acheve and accomplice the goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 730–5
causes, but for to accomplice thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
acomplise by hymself the substaunce of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
mai nat acomplisse; and for-thi . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
ne han no power to acomplissen that. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
that thei ne myghte nat acomplissen that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5

**Accomplish—*Continued***
thei acomplissen and speden the dede of hir . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Forto accomplysshen and fulfille . . . . . RR. 2132
To accomplisshe thi requeste. . . . . RR. 5190
**Accomplish *see* Compleisshe**
**Accomplished**
never been accompliced, for ever the . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
accompliced by strengthe, ne by . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
whan that they been accompliced yet be they . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Thanne was acompliced the word of Ysaye, . . . I.Pars. 280–5
been accompliced in delit; I wol . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
And thus is synne accompliced . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
and the desir nat acomplissed, of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
ordenaunce is y-woven and acomplissid. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
She accomplisshid all my wille, . . . . . RR. 4537
**Accomplisheth**
to nature, hym that acomplisseth his purpos . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
acomplisseth nat his owene purpos— . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
**Accomplishing**
do goode werkes; for in the acomplissynge of . . . werkes . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
**Accompt- *see* Account-**
**Accord**
If even-song and morwe-song accorde, . . . . . A.Prol. 830
Now draweth cut, for that is myn accord. . . . A.Prol. 838
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord. . . . A.Kn. 3082
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . B.ML. 244
And this acord parfourned was in dede. . . . . B.Sh. 1507
And alle acorden as in hire sentence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2137
the thynges that acorden to that thou purposest . B.Mel. 2395–400
if resoun accorde therto, and eek if . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
thy conseillours acorde therto or noon. . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
discord and accord, and manye othere thynges; . . B.Mel. 2475–80
by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
he amonesteth pees and accord. . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
folk, that seyden alle by oon accord, as . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
wheither it accorde to resoun. And certes, ye . . B.Mel. 2565–70
yow that ye accorde with youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
hire conseil shul ye nat accorden yow, ne have pees . B.Mel. 2970–5
hadde herde . . . the conseil of his freendes accorde with hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
of pees and of accord, that they shape hem, . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . . B.NP. 4069
My lord and I been ful of oon accord. . . . . C.Doc. 25
That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . . . F.Fkl. 741
Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . . F.Fkl. 791
If that his dede accorde with thy speche? . . . G.CY. 638
Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese. . . . H.Mcp. 98
'The word moot nede accorde with the dede'; . . . H.Mcp. 208
mercy and maken his accord and set him . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Som hye, and al of oon acorde. . . . . BD. 305
Nor of acorde half so mete; . . . . . BD. 316
God vouched-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde. . ABC. 27
Of instruments of strenges in acord . . . . . PF. 197
By hir acord his formel or his make. . . . . PF. 371
Hath knyt, with evene noumbres of a-cord, . . . PF. 381
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . . PF. 608
By even acorde, and on hir wey they wende; . . . PF. 668
algates men accorden alle in lovynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
'I accorde me wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
thinges mowen accorde with the hote . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
Thanne seide I thus: 'I accorde me gretly to Plato . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'I accorde me greetly,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
heer feyth and here accord everiche of hem of . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
'I acorde me,' quod I; 'but I desire . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
to accorde hym to a conclusioun, it is ryght . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
and the jugement of mankynde accorden hem . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
mowen nat accorden among hem-self. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
I accorde me that it is ryght as thou seist, . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . . . TC.3. 1750
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde. . . . TC.4. 1519
That at the feste it n'as wel herd acorde; . . . . TC.5. 446
Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe, . . . . . HF.3. 874
And I acorde wel that it is so; . . . . . LGW. 3
And at the laste maden hir acorde. . . . . LGW. 159
Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde, . . . . LGW. 169
Quod Love, 'and fully I acorde; . . . . . RR. 2083
Thing wherwith thou canst accorde . . . . . RR. 2794
And sith that she and I accorde . . . . . RR. 3577
It is discordaunce that can accorde, . . . . . RR. 4715
And her accord to Love recorded: . . . . . RR. 5816
Bi evene accorde of everichone, . . . . . RR. 5818
This oure accord and oure wille nowe.' . . . . RR. 6057
Seynt Austyn wole therto accorde . . . . . RR. 6613
The accorde of the universite . . . . . RR. 6769
**Accordable**
varieth accordable chaungynges; that the . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
the which they now leden in accordable feith . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
**Accordance**
this accordaunce of thynges is bounde with . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
comune accordaunce and conceyt of the corages of men Bo.3 p.10. 890–5
contre of the sterres. This accordaunce . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
Ful blisful was the accordaunce . . . . . RR. 496
And accordaunce to discorde; . . . . . RR. 4716
And we fynde in oure accordaunce . . . . . RR. 5847
**Accordant**
Me thynketh it accordaunt to resoun . . . . . A.Prol. 37
Ful wel acordaunt to his gyternynge. . . . . A.Mil. 3363
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; . . . . . B.NP. 4026
Accordant to his wordes was his cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 103
Acordaunt to his operaciour; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1290
Acordant to the foules songe on-lofte. . . . . PF. 203
so accordaunt in cruelte (that is to seyn, as . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
**Accorded**
Acorded nat, as by his facultee, To have . . . . A.Prol. 244
We been acorded to his juggement. . . . . A.Prol. 818
And he were caught, it was acorded thus, . . . A.Kn. 1214
And thus they been accorded and y-sworn . . . A.Mil. 3301
Acorded been to this conclusioun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3402
They been acorded, so as ye shal heere: . . . . B.ML. 238
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1504
weren accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
that was accorded by youre neighebores, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
And thus acorded been thise shrewes tweye, . . . C.Pard. 835
We fille acorded by us selven two. . . . . D.WB. 812
They been accorded, rownynge thurgh a wal, . . . E.Mch. 2130
been accorded with hym that hath hym . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
we han accorded that god is thilke same . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
whiche that we han accordid to ben good, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
That for the beste it was acorded thus, . . . . TC.4. 808
So as acorded was bitwixe us tweye; . . . . . TC.4. 1109
Acorded ben to this conclusioun, . . . . . TC.5. 1310
Acordeden to love, and laften vice . . . . . LGW. 168
They been accorded ful betwex hem two, . . . . LGW. 1635
For they acordeden in dede and signe. . . . . LGW. 1739
Whan these thynges ben acorded thus, . . . . . LGW. 2027
And ful acorded was hit wittirly. . . . . LGW. 2606
But aftir discorde they accorded, . . . . . RR. 5815
Withouten hir we ben accorded. . . . . RR. 5846
**Accordest**
that thow telle me, yif thow accordest to leten . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
**Accordeth**
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
'To this sentence accordeth the . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
consenteth nat, ne accordeth nat, with youre wilfulnesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
The which that lawe of love acordeth to; . . . . F.Fkl. 798
And for this ther ne accordeth no wyght . . . to the condicioun . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
folk that ben blisful it accordeth and is covenable . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
knowe wel that it accordeth moche to the thinges . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
Ne also ne accordith nat the peple to that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'It accordeth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'It accordeth wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
For it acordeth not to my matere: . . . . . TC.3. 1409.
For it acordeth nat to my matere. . . . . LGW. 955
And to this woman hyt acordeth wele; . . . . LGW. 2583
**Accordeth *see* Cordeth**
**According**
Fro word to word, acordynge with the note. . . . B.Pri. 1737
Two creatures accordynge in feere. . . . . D.WB. 924
and divydest it by membrys accordynge; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
to seyn, that is accordynge to hir nature . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
thilke that is accordynge and propre to hym, . . Bo.3 p.11. 1010–5
ordeynour, as thei that ben accordynge . . . to here governour . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
according with the pricke, this is to seyn, . . . Astr. 211–5
**Accords**
Mo love-dayes, and acordes, . . . . . HF.2. 187
**Account**
ne dispise nat ne acounte nat the myght . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
Why sholde I nat thyn infortune acounte, . . . B.Mk. 3591
For to acompte your beautee and goodnesse . . . Comp.A. 17
**Accounted**
God wot she acounted nat a stree . . . . . BD. 1236
**Accountedest**
that thou acountedest for thyne goodes . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
**Accounter**
A shirreve hadde he ben and accomptour . . . . A.Prol. 359 *var* Lich
**Accounting**
nombres (of acontynge in astronomye). . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
**Accounts**
Of his accountes, for the meene tyme; . . . . B.Sh. 1277
for, trust wel, he shal yeven acountes, as . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
vileynye,—for he shal yelden acountes of it . . . I.Pars. 375–80

**Accoye**
He n'iste how best her herte for t'acoye; . . . . TC.5. 782
Which alle hise peynes myght acoye. . . . . RR. 3564
**Accoyed**
hir) whan sche accoyede the and norysside . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
**Accurse**
And in his minde he gan the time acorse . . . . TC.3. 1072
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acorse, . . TC.4. 839
**Accursed**
O Chauntecleer, acursed be that morwe, . . . . B.NP. 4420
Bernard, 'Acursed be the bitternesse of . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
which they been acursed til they come . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
which the book seith, 'Accursed be he . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore. . . . ABC. 150
Acorsed be thy coming into Troye, . . . . . TC.3. 1452
A-corsed be that day which that Nature . . . . TC.4. 251
Acursed may wel be that day . . . . . RR. 468
**Accusation**
peyne of the accusacioun ajugid byforn . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
into the habyte of accusacioun. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
**Accuse**
Be as be may, I wol hire noght accusen; . . . . B.Mk. 3319
And bere hem doun that wolden hem accuse; . . E.Mch. 2270
bothe nyght and day to accusen us alle. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
And eek a man moot accusen . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
they that accusen me taken of the, philosophie, . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse good folk; . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
to maken hym discoveren and accusen folk . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
(That is to seyn thei scholden accuse schrewes, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
I am full redy hym to accuse, . . . . . RR. 6444
Us to correcte and accusen. . . . . RR. 7230
**Accused**
And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . A.Kn. 1765
Also Opilion and Gaudencius han accused me, . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
was accused, yit oughte sche han hadde . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
I am accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
I am accused that I schulde han disturbed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
maked by whiche lettres I am accused to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
For whan he was accused . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
Albyn was accused, with how gret sykernesse of . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
al-thoughe I hadde ben accused that I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
And his unworthinesse he ay acused; . . . . . TC.2. 1081
This man to you may wrongly ben acused, . . . LGW.G. 338
This man to yow may falsly ben accused, . . . LGW. 350
**Accusement**
Than thenke I, this were her accusement, . . . TC.4. 556
**Accuser**
indignacions of the accusour Cyprian. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
han disturbed the accusour to beren lettres, by whiche Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
but the entente of the accusour to ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
corage . . . of an accusour. Ne I ne mai nat. . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . . . . TC. 3. 1450
And many a queinte totelere accusour, . . . . LGW. 353
**Accusers**
more syker. But thurw the same accusours . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Of the nombre of whiche accusours, oon Basilius, . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
myn name by thilke same accusours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
—made that hem ryghtfulle accusours or . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
schame of the fylthe of myn accusours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
of myn accusours, the whiche thyng in alle . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
myne accusours sayen ful wel the dignete; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
covenable thing that the accusours or advocattes, . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
to hir juges and to hir accusours. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
**Accusest**
berest fals witnesse, or accusest hym, or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
**Accuseth**
The estrees of the yerde accusith, . . . . . RR. 1591
**Accusing**
Thanne comth accusynge, as whan man seketh occasioun . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
thurw . . . accusynge I am condempned. Of the . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
servyse, is now compelled in accusynge of my name . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
thilke same day was resceyved the accusynge of myn name . . . . . Bo.1. p. 4. 130–5
as myn accusynge hath) that either errour . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
**Accustomance**
This Nero hadde eek of acustumaunce . . . . B.Mk. 3701
Of naturel acustomaunce, . . . . . HF.1. 28
**Ace**
Youre bagges been nat fild with *ambes as*, . . . B.ML. 124
Thy *sys* Fortune hath turned into *aas*, . . . . B.Mk. 3851
**Achaemeniae**
'Rupis Achemenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
**Achaemeniae** *see* **Achemenie**
**Achat**
Algate he wayted so in his achaat . . . . . A.Prol. 571
comune achat or beyinge to-gidre, that were . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Achates**
And a knyght hight Achate, . . . . . HF.1. 226
He had a knyghte was called Achates, . . . . LGW. 964
And Eneas and Achates she grette, . . . . . LGW. 976
And whan this Eneas and Achates . . . . . LGW. 1023
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . . . LGW. 1129
**Achates**—*Continued*
Repeyred is this Achates agayne, . . . . . LGW. 1136
**Achatours**
Of which achatours myghte take exemple . . . A.Prol. 568
**Ache**
Min eres aken of thy drasty speche. . . . . B.Mel. 2113
"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake. . . TC.2. 549
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!' . . . TC.3. 1561
For ache of hed to clawen him on his hele! . . . TC.4. 728
A-nyght ful ofte thyn heed to ake, . . . . . HF.2. 124
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake! . . . . LGW. 705
Of palasie, and [of] tothe ake. . . . . RR. 1098
Make folkes shuldris aken. . . . . RR. 6908
**Achekked**
They were a-chekked bothe two, . . . . . HF.3. 1003
**Achelous**
Of Acheloys two hornes he brak oon; . . . . . B.Mk. 3296
venym; and Acheleous the flod, defowled . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
that Achaleous coude transfiguren . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
**Achemenie**
roche of the contre of Achemenye, ther . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
**Achemenie** *see* **Achaemeniae**
**Achieve**
to acheve and accomplice the goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 730–5
This toun to shende, and al your list t'acheve, . . TC.4. 79
For who-so wol this aventure acheve, . . . . LGW. 1614
To morowe for to acheve my batayle, . . . . . LGW. 2111
Yit if my lust he wolde acheve . . . . . RR. 4600
As my nede is forto a-cheve. . . . . RR. 5883
**Achieve** *see* **Cheeve, Chevise**
**Achieved**
may ben acheved and performed swiche thynges . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
Acheved wel, and stant withouten doute, . . . . TC.2. 1392
Acheved al his aventure; . . . . . HF.1. 463
And acheved alle hir lestes, . . . . . HF.3. 648
And yvel achyved mote they be . . . . . RR. 1068 *var*
And through falshede her lust achieved, . . . . RR. 2049
How is this quarell yit acheved . . . . . RR. 4630
**Achieveth**
Nothing acheveth, be him loth or dere.' . . . . TC.2. 808
For he that nought n'assayeth, naught n'acheveth!' TC.5. 784
**Achilles**
Was writen the deeth of Ector, Achilles, . . . . B.ML. 198
And he was slayn anon of Achilles; . . . . . B.NP. 4338
And of Achilles with his queynte spere, . . . . F.Sq. 239
Of Achilles, and of Lamedon, . . . . . BD. 329
That Achilles slow at Troye,— . . . . . BD. 1065
Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles, . . . . . PF. 290
Had loved outhet him or Achilles, . . . . . TC.2. 416
And if I lye, Achilles with his spere . . . . . TC.3. 374
Unwar of this, Achilles, thorugh the maile . . . TC.5. 1559
Ful pitously him slough the fierse Achille. . . . TC.5. 1806
Was to Breseida Achilles, . . . . . HF.1. 398
Also of cruel Achilles. . . . . HF.3. 373
**Aching**
And is somdel of aking of his wounde . . . . . TC.1. 1088
**Achitofel** *see* **Ahithophel**
**Achoke**
and yif thow wolt a-choken the fulfillynge . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
**Achoked**
The beste achoked, he shal on hym lepe . . . . LGW. 2008
**Acknowledge** *see* **Knowleche**
**Acloyeth**
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth, . . . PF. 517
**A-cold**
Full yvel acoolde, in wynde and reyne. . . . . RR. 2658
**Acorns**
accornes of okes. Yif thow wolt gadere . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
at even with accornes of ookes. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
I-chaunged hir mete of breed for to eten akkornes of Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
**Acoye** *see* **Accoye**
**Acquaint**
And I saw that, and gan me aqueynte . . . . BD. 531
**Acquaint** *see* **Acquainted, Acqueyntes**
**Acquaintable**
Wherfore be wise and aqueyntable, . . . . . RR. 2213
**Acquaintance**
To have with sike lazars aqueyntaunce; . . . . A.Prol. 245
To have the moore cause of aqueyntaunce . . . B.Sh. 1342
For hire acqueyntance was nat come of newe; . . D.Fri. 1342
Of thyn acqueyntance I wolde praye thee, . . . D.Fri. 1398
Ne make thin acqueintance not for to fle . . . . D.Sum. 1991 *var*
God shilde us alle from youre aqueyntance! . . . E.Mch. 1787
under subtil colour and aqueyntaunce . . . . F.Sq. 516 *var*
Ye wolde nat forgoon his aqueyntaunce . . . . G.CY. 610
Hym for to seke and have his aqueyntaunce, . . G.CY. 988
Th'aqueyntaunce of thise Trojans for to chaunge . TC. 5. 122
And for-that more acqueyntaunce ek of yow . . . TC.5. 129
With hir, and haddest aqueyntaunce. . . . . RR. 3228
Hir aqueyntaunce is perilous, . . . . . RR. 3229
Sith that ye refte hym thaqueyntaunce . . . . RR. 3562
Was yvel aquayntaunce and pryve. . . . . RR. 3818
Good of aqueyntaunce and pryve. . . . . RR. 3892
Hir acqueyntaunce wolde noman fele . . . . . RR. 4962
I love bettir thacqueyntaunce . . . . . RR. 6491

**Acquaintance**—*Continued*
Her acqueyntaunce wel love I, . . . . . RR. 6969
**Acquaintances**
Of olde forleten aqueyntaunces; . . . . . HF.2. 186
And purchace hem the acqueyntaunces . . . . RR. 6176
**Acquainted**
Aqueynted was so with the goode man . . . . B.Sh. 1219
How that they first aqueynted were, . . . . . HF.1. 250
Aqueynted am I and pryve . . . . . RR. 600
To be aqueynted with Richesse, . . . . . RR. 1139
And whanne I felte I was aqueynte . . . . . RR. 3080
With such love be no more aqueynte. . . . . RR. 5200
**Acqueintes**
Ne make thyne acqueyntis fro the flee." . . . . D.Sum. 1991
**Acquit**
Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite. . . . D.Fri. 1599
Ther kan no man in humblesse hym acquite . . . E.Cl. 936
muche as a man may acquiten hymself . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he. . . . TC.2. 1200
That his labour wole not acquyte . . . . . RR. 6742
**Acquittance**
And maken a chartre of lond or acquitaunce. . . A.Mil. 3327
Therfore his maister yaf hym acquitance, . . . . A.Co. 4411
Up-on the crois as general acquitaunce . . . . ABC. 60
A free acquitaunce withoute relees, . . . . . RR. 4704
**Acquitteth**
Acquiteth yow and holdeth youre biheeste, . . . B.ML. 37
**Act**
In diverse acte and in divers figures . . . . . D.Fri. 1486 *var*
That knoweth that noon act is causelees, . . . . E.Mch. 1975
and in acte of comune administrac oun . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
**Actaeon**
Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked, . . . . . A.Kn. 2065
That Attheon aboughte cruelly; . . . . . A.Kn. 2303
**Action**
of penitence. The firste accioun of penitence . . I.Pars. 95–100
Han take on me a grevous accioun . . . . . ABC. 20
**Actions**
manye maneres been the accioums or werkynges . . I.Pars. 80–5
understonde that ther been thre accioums of penitence. I.Pars. 95–100
wil into diverse accions." But thou maist . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
**Active**
P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
**Acts**
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . B.NP. 4326
That alle the sovereyn actes, dar I seye, . . . . C.Pard. 574
In the actes and in fruyt of mariage. . . . . D.WB. 114
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne. . . . . E.Mch. 1838
And myn actes red and songe . . . . . HF.1. 347
**Actual**
thanne is the synne cleped actueel. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
**Actuum**
*Actuum* 4°, *Non est aliud nomen sub celo*, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Ad**
And *Angelus ad Virginem*, he song; . . . . . A.Mil. 3216
Invocacio ad Mariam . . . . . G.SN. head
Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu*, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
men loveth youre wyves.' *Ad Colossenses* 3°. . . I.Pars. 630–5
in hym, *ut Achitofel ad Absolonem*. . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
is coveitise. *Ad Thimotheum* 6°. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
seith Seint Paul, *ad Ephesios* 5°, that an avaricious . I.Pars. 745–50
**Adam**
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damyssene, . . . . B.Mk. 3197
As Adam, til he for mysgovernaunce . . . . . B.Mk. 3202
And made Adam fro Paradys to go, . . . . . B.NP. 4448
Adam oure fader, and his wyf also, . . . . . C.Pard. 505
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede, . . . . . C.Pard. 508
Than all the mark of Adam may redresse. . . . D.WB. 696
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . E.Mch. 1325
and this man was Adam, by . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
whan Adam and Eve naked weren . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
as sheweth heere by Adam. For trust wel, though so were . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
certes til that resoun, that is to seyn Adam, . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Of thilke Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for . I.Pars. 330–5
and o mooder, that is to seyn, Adam and Eve; . . I.Pars. 515–20
thestaat of Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . I.Pars. 680–5
is wel shewed in the synne of Adam . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
of Adam, for she sholde nat clayme to . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
nat womman of the foot of Adam, for . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
God made womman of the ryb of Adam . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Ben to the seed of Adam merciable, . . . . . ABC. 182
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1
'O God,' quod I, 'that made Adam, . . . . . HF.2. 462
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . LGW. 286
**Adamant**
And writen in the table of atthamaunt . . . . A.Kn. 1305
The dores were al of adamant eterne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1990
Right as an adamaund y-wys . . . . . RR. 1182
The stoon was hard of ademant, . . . . . RR. 4181
**Adamants**
Right as be-twixen adamauntes two . . . . . PF. 148
**Adawe**
And of his swough sone after that adawe, . . . TC.3. 1120
**Adawed**
Til that he be adawed verraily. . . . . E.Mch. 2400
**Add**
And adde this also, that every weleful . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
**Add**—*Continued*
'Lat us,' quod sche, 'adden thanne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'lat us adden it, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
we adden clernesse of renoun to the thre . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
'Adde thanne,' quod sche, 'thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
his mynde). So that he mowe adden the parties . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . Astr. 185–8
thilke porcioun that is excedid and adde it . . . Astr. 251–8
Take than the half of 8 and adde it to 48 . . . Astr. 258–62
adde than thilke declinacioun to the . . . . . Astr. 272–7
**Added**
And this figure he added eek therto, . . . . . A.Prol. 499
schulde ben addide to thise forseide . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'yif that any good were added to the wrecchidnesse of Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
**Adder** *see* **Naddre**
**Addeth**
Tullius addeth in this matiere; for Tullius . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
it-self, and addith tho speces to the notes . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
ben I-doon in hir sighte? For addith thi byholdynge eny . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
Worste, and addith more somdell . . . . . RR. 3801
**Addressing**
in atemprynge or adressynge of hise cartes . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
**Adieu**
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041
Adieu, the devil have him that it recche!'— . . . TC.4. 630
**Adieux**
And his adieux he made, and gan it folde. . . . TC.2. 1085
**Adjeccion**
of it ne makith it nat, but the adjeccioun of the condicioun . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
**Adjourn**
Lady, un-to that court thou me ajourne . . . . ABC. 158
**Adjudged**
peyne of the accusacioun ajugid byforn . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Adjuration**
sweryng of adjuracioun and conjuracioun, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
**Adjust**
schal moeve and adjust swiche thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
**Admetus**
Al for the doughter of the King Amete, . . . . TC.1. 664
**Administered**
to han wel adminystred the comune thynges, or . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
**Administereth**
thinges that ben to doone; but he amynistreth in many maneris . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
**Administration**
and in acte of comune administracioun . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
**Admonished**
whan a man is sharpely amonested in . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
**Admonisheth**
he amonesteth pees and accord. . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
amonesteth us by the prophete Jeremie, . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
out of thi wit, this figure amonesteth the, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
**Admonishing**
amonestynge and chastisynge, and . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
agayn the preest for his amonestynge to leve synne. I.Pars. 1010–15
seide I, 'Certes ryghtful is thin amonestynge . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
**Admonition**
'of rehersynge or of ammonicioun? And . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
**Ado**
And yitt hadde Trespasse never adoo . . . . RR. 3036
And don al that they han ado, . . . . . RR. 5080
**Adonis**
For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . A.Kn. 2224
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe. . . . TC.3. 721
**Adored**
'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee.' . . . B.Mk. 3753
**Adoring**
as in heriynge and adowrynge of God. . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
**Adorneth**
Adorneth al the thridde hevene faire! . . . . . TC.3. 2
**Adornment** *see* **Aornement**
**Adown**
Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun. . . . . A.Prol. 393
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . A.Kn. 990
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1758
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . . . A.Kn. 2023
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2081
What houndes liggen in the floor adoun,— . . . A.Kn. 2205
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . A.Kn. 2415
And he hym hurtleth with his hors adoun; . . . A.Kn. 2616
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2644
And every lacerte in his brest adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2753
'Hath stablissed in this wrecched world adoun . . A.Kn. 2995
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . . A.Mil. 3446
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . A.Mil. 3477
For sorwe of this he fil almoost adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3524
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde; . . . . A.Mil. 3649

**Adown**—*Continued*
With othes grete he was so sworn adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3845
And at the mille the sak adoun he layth. . . . . A.Rv. 4021
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . . B.Sh. 1346
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye . . B.Pri. 1697
That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . . . . B.Th. 1921
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3289
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde. . . B.Mk. 3644
As any feend that lith in helle adoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3654
The pride of man and beest he leyde adoun, . . . B.Mk. 3827
Com forth anon, and kneleth heere adoun, . . . C.Pard. 925
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun; . . . . D.WB. 793
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . . . D.WB. 803
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat, . . . D.Sum. 1776
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun. . . D.Sum. 1777
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village, . . . . D.Sum. 2177
The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . . . E.Cl. 668
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . E.Cl. 1099
Adoun by olde Januarie she lay, . . . . . E.Mch. 1956
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . . E.Mch. 2234
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . . F.Sq. 351
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun; . . . . F.Sq. 464
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe,. . . F.Sq. 616
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene, . . F.Fkl. 862
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1073
And with that word in swowne he fil adoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1080
But now in Capricorn adoun he lighte, . . . . F.Fkl. 1248
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun . . . F.Fkl. 1402
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . . G.SN. 396
Ne oure matires that lyen al fix adoun, . . . . G.CY. 779
And he hem leyde faire and wel adoun, . . . . G.CY. 1113
Into the crosselet fil anon adoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1198
'Stoupeth adoun, by God, ye be to blame, . . . G.CY. 1327
Whan Phebus dwelled heere in this erthe adoun, . H.Mcp. 105
But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . . . I.Pars. 72
that they mote descende in to helle adown . . . I.Pars. 440–5 *var*
For why he heng hys heed adoun, . . . . . BD. 461
'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun! . . . . . BD. 748
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . . Pity. 15
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . ABC. 164
How that the blood roial was broght adoun, . . . Anel. 65
enclyned adoun for the grete weyghte, and is . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
the wrong, though thow descende a-down . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
is throwen adoun for every litil thyng. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown; . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
abated, ful ofte throweth adoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
weyghte presseth the erthe adoun, but . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
that they scholden putten adoun the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed; . . TC.2. 407
how sobrely he cast a-doun his eyen . . . . . TC.2. 648 *var*
By Troilus adoun right he him sette. . . . . TC.3. 700
And therwithal he heng adoun the hed, . . . . TC.3. 1079
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . . . . TC.3. 1592
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette, . . . . TC.4. 234
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle. . . . TC.5. 532
That alle her sikes sore adoun he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1034
And hastily sit Troilus adoun. . . . . TC.5. 1312
'By thy trouthe, yond adoun, . . . . . HF.2. 381
And I adoun gan loken tho, . . . . . HF.2. 388
And me sette in the flore adoun. . . . . HF.3. 943
Adoun ful softely I gan to synke, . . . . . LGW. 178
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . LGW. 250
They setten hem ful softely adoun. . . . . LGW. 301
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppe adoun, . . LGW. 738
That it nere goon under the see adoun. . . . . LGW. 792
And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse. . . . LGW. 804
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . LGW. 827
And in the sonde as he behelde adoun, . . . . LGW. 828
That from his regne he may be put adoun. . . . LGW. 1413
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blyve, . . . LGW. 1473
This messagere adoun him gan to hye, . . . . LGW. 1479
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun! . . . . LGW. 1726
And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke, . . . LGW. 1856
Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee, . . . . . LGW. 2028
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . . LGW. 2593
shynyng lat thin Astrelabie kouche adoun. . . . Astr. 301–8
And whirle adown, and over turne. . . . . RR. 4362
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . . . . RR. 5858
But, maugre hem, it shal adowne, . . . . . RR. 7205
By Wicked-Tonge adowne they sate, . . . . . RR. 7476

**A-drad**
They were adrad of hym as of the deeth. . . . . A.Prol. 605
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas . . . A.Mil. 3425
To wite eke why hit was a-drad . . . . . BD. 492
That dulnesse was of hir a-drad. . . . . BD. 878
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth. . . . . BD. 1189
mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad! . . . . TC.2. 115
Adrad of hem that thou shalt see; . . . . . HF.2. 420
That were so sore a-drad of alle schame. . . . LGW.G. 300
She wolde ben right sore adradde . . . . . RR. 1228

**Adrastus**
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . . . Anel. 61

**A-drede**
A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede, . . . . . Mars. 80

**Adriane** *see* **Ariadnae, Ariadne**

**Adulterer**
Or an avowtier, or a paramour; . . . . . D.Fri. 1372

**Adulterers**
avowtiers shullen been in helle in a stank . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
for thise avowtiers breken the temple of . . . . I.Pars. 875–80

**Adultery**
womman . . . taken in avowtrie was broght in his presence . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
Of diffamacioun and avowtrye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1304
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avoutrye, . . . E.Mch. 1435
that men clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is . . I.Pars. 840–5
God forbad avowtrie in dede, but eek he . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen . . . I.Pars. 870–5
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
eschue that foule synne. Avowtrie in Latyn . . . I.Pars. 870–5
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
womman that was founden in avowtrie, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
of avowtrie is awarded to the . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
The thridde spece of avowtrie is som . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
it be doon in fornicacioun, or in avowtrie, . . . I.Pars. 960–5
The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . . . . PF. 361
That I the fynde in suche avowtrye; . . . . . LGW. 1809
Riot and avouterie. . . . . RR. 4954

**Advance**
It is nat honeste, it may nat avaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 246
womman preyen for folk to avauncen hem . . . I.Pars. 785–90
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce, . . . . TC.1. 47
Of hem that Love list feblely t'avaunce!" . . . . TC.1. 518
And every lover in his trouthe avaunce! . . . . TC.3. 1386
And every wight that meneth trouthe avaunce! . . TC.5. 1435
Of hem that him list not avaunce. . . . . HF.2. 132
And him avaunce at home in his contree, . . . . LGW. 2022
What wostow yit how I thee wol avaunce? . . . Fort 31
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avaunce, . . Ven. 11
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 22
It may hym greetly do avaunce. . . . . RR. 2324
Allas, what may it you avaunce . . . . . RR. 3527

**Advanced**
To been avaunced by ypocrisye; . . . . . C.Pard. 410
'I have somwhat avaunced and forthred the,' . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
Avaunced me with high disport, . . . . . RR. 3468
For Love hath so avaunced me . . . . . RR. 4345
A man thurgh hym avaunced be, . . . . . RR. 6951
Sith I thus have advaunced thee . . . . . RR. 7298

**Advanceth**
Avaunceth lovers in such manere! . . . . . RR. 2780

**Advantage**
And art a lord, greet is thyn avauntage, . . . . A.Kn. 1293
As sooth is seyd, elde hath greet avantage; . . . A.Kn. 2447
That any hadde of oother avauntage . . . . . A.Kn. 2591
And in swich place as thoughte hem avantage . . B.ML. 146
They kan nat seen in that noon avantage, . . . B.ML. 216
This messager, to doon his avantage, . . . . . B.ML. 729
He is at his avantage al above. . . . . F.Fkl. 772
Lo, which avantage is to multiplie!. . . . . G.CY. 731
noon avantage to no wight; and som . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
chaffare that he hath moost avantage of, . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
Fully for thyn avauntage, . . . . . RR. 1997
And yaff hir sith sich avauntage, . . . . . RR. 3212
Wel more avauntage doth hym thanne, . . . . RR. 5575
Whanne it is sold for avauntage; . . . . . RR. 5808
I have avauntage in o wise . . . . . RR. 7687

**Adventur-** *see* **Auntr-**

**Adventure**
Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle. . . . . A.Prol. 25
Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas, . . . . . A.Prol. 844
And so bifel, by aventure or cas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1074
For which I tolde thee myn aventure . . . . . A.Kn. 1160
And everich of us take his aventure.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1186
'Thyn is the victorie of this aventure! . . . . . A.Kn. 1235
That by som aventure, or som tretee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1288
Were it by aventure or destynee,— . . . . . A.Kn. 1465
By aventure, his wey he gan to holde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1506
Ther as by aventure this Palamoun . . . . . A.Kn. 1516
Thyn aventure of love, as in this cas.' . . . . A.Kn. 2357
Al be it that this aventure was falle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2703
For fallyng nys nat but an aventure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2722
Of Marrok, as it was hire aventure. . . . . B.ML. 465
The mooder was an elf, by aventure, . . . . . B.ML. 754
Now is she scaped al hire aventure, . . . . . B.ML. 1151
And if that he noght may, par aventure, . . . . B.Sh. 1205
As was his aventure, or his fortune, . . . . . B.NP. 4189
And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . . B.NP. 4376
And take youre aventure of the repair . . . . D.WB. 1224
This strook of Fortune or of aventure.' . . . . E.Cl. 812
For which he putte his lyf in aventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1877
Were it by destynee or aventure, . . . . . E.Mch. 1967
Two yeer and moore, as was his aventure; . . . F.Fkl. 940
To no wight telle thou of this aventure,— . . . F.Fkl. 1483
Of aventure happed hire to meete . . . . . F.Fkl. 1501
But thus they mette, of aventure or grace, . . . F.Fkl. 1508
Us moste putte oure good in aventure; . . . . G.CY. 946
man, by caas or aventure, shete an arwe, . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
richesses in this world ben in aventure . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
And paciently taketh your aventure.' . . . . . Mars. 21

**Adventure**—*Continued*
My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . Mars. 60
For love, so many a perilous aventure! . . . Mars. 199
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Aventure, . . . Comp.L. 29
Of al my worlde, and my good aventure. . . . Anel. 324
This is the wey to al good aventure; . . . . PF. 131
ouely to the aventure of fortune; . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
yif thou wolt fleen the perilous aventure . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
may ben clepid other hap or elles aventure . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
In Troilus' unsely aventure. . . . . TC.1. 35
It was to him a right good aventure . . . . TC.1. 368
'What cas,' quod Troilus, 'or what aventure . . TC.1. 568
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure. . . . TC.1. 784
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . . TC.1. 1092
Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?'— . . . . TC.2. 224
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure . . . . TC.2. 281
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . . TC.2. 288
Cache it anon, lest aventure slake! . . . . TC.2. 291
But swich is love, and ek myn aventure! . . . TC.2. 742
And ly right there, and byd thyn aventure. . . . TC.2. 1519
I mene it here, as for this aventure . . . . TC.3. 1217
As fil to purpos of hir aventure, . . . . TC.3. 1367
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure, . . . . TC.4. 324
Straunger than this, thorugh cas or aventure. . . TC.4. 388
For myn honour in swich an aventure? . . . TC.4. 1329
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure, . . . TC.5. 298
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . . TC.5. 1540
Acheved al his aventure; . . . . . HF.1. 463
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . . . . HF.2. 544
And yit it was by aventure . . . . . HF.3. 207
Whil that hit list to Aventure,— . . . . . HF.3. 892
That gonne of aventure drawe . . . . . HF.3. 1000
And whan that Antony saugh that aventure, . . LGW. 657
To putten hire in swiche an aventure. . . . LGW. 909
By aventure ben to the citee come, . . . . LGW. 1051
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure? . . . LGW. 1177
For who-so wol this aventure acheve, . . . LGW. 1614
Til, on a day, befel an aventure, . . . . . LGW. 1907
I wol not twynne aftir this aventure. . . . . LGW. 2032
Thus oghte I blesse wel myn aventure, . . . Ven. 22
By aventure come to that welle, . . . . . RR. 1502
To worshipe no wight by aventure . . . . . RR. 2119
If thou maist seen by aventure . . . . . RR. 2455
Nor putte his lyfe in aventure. . . . . RR. 3686
Nor of my cruel aventure. . . . . RR. 4376
'Sir, putte you in that aventure; . . . . . RR. 7306
But if it be through aventure, . . . . . RR. 7556

**Adventure** *see* **Peradventure**

**Adventures**
Of aventures that whilom han bifalle. . . . . A.Prol. 795
That knew so manye of aventures olde, . . . A.Kn. 2444
For aventures whiche that may bityde. . . . . C.Pard. 934
Telle us som murie thyng of aventures,— . . . E.Cl. 15
To speken of aventures and of batailles, . . . F.Sq. 659
Of diverse aventures maden layes, . . . . F.Fkl. 710
Of aventures of love up and doun? . . . . Mars. 210
In loving how his aventures fellen . . . . TC.1. 3
Of everiche of her aventures, . . . . . HF.1. 47
'Alas,' thoughte I, 'what aventures . . . . HF.3. 541
But of his aventures in the see . . . . . LGW. 953
That soughten the aventures of Colcos. . . . LGW. 1515
Thanne aventures shull thee fall . . . . . RR. 2389

**Adventurous**
aventurouse and no thyng certeyne, for . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
happes aventurous, but to the resoun of god. . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
the ydel name of aventurous welefulnesse . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5

**Adversaries**
power of his adversaries, and seiden . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
youre adversaries. And certes, as to the firste . . B.Mel. 2550–5
thou sompnest thyne adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye." . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
unto the myght of youre adversaries, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
youre adversaries in oother manere than right . . B.Mel. 2720–5
his adversaries, she spak, and seyde in . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
youre adversaries and that ye have pees with . . B.Mel. 2865–70
myne adversaries han bigonnen this debaat and . . B.Mel. 2870–5
shul rather pursue to youre adversaries for pees . . B.Mel. 2880–5
wol sende youre adversaries unto yow . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
the mannes adversaries and constreyneth . . . B.Mel. 2910–15
youre adversaries in privee place; for they shul . . B.Mel. 2910–15
she sente for thise adversaries to come . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
she foond his adversaries ful repentant, . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
with youre adversaries; for the lawe . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
receyve . . . hise adversaries to foryifnesse and mercy. B.Mel. 2980–5
youre adversaries, tellynge hem on youre . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
is to seyn, the adversaries of Melibee,— . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
what vengeance he thoughte to taken of his adversaries. B.Mel. 3020–5
wole exile youre adversaries, that thynketh . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
adversaries sholde appieren in his . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Her adversaries wolde of it agrise. . . . . TC.2. 1435

**Adversary**
the myght of youre adversarie so litel that ye lete . . B.Mel. 2505–10
the kyn of youre adversarie, yet nathelees, . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
agayn his adversarie that hadde a greet . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
Til that Fortune weex his adversarie. . . . . B.Mk. 3868
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . . C.Doc. 195
For to be war of swich an adversarie; . . . . C.Pard. 682
For who so maketh God his adversarie, . . . . G.CY. 1476

**Adversary**—*Continued*
manslaughtre of his adversarie and sleeth . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
moost displesant to Crist and moost adversarie. . . I.Pars. 695–700
Venquisshed me hath my cruel adversaire. . . . ABC. 8

**Adverse**
'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse, . . . TC.4. 1192

**Adversities**
"Oon of the gretteste adversitees of this world is whan B.Mel. 2755–60
For in alle adversites of fortune the moost . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
touched with any adversites; so that he . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
to other folk prosperites and adversites, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
vertu mai nat ben overcomyn by adversites . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
overcomen by adversites. Ne certes thou, that art put Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
why flee ye adversites, and ne fyghte nat ayeins hem . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20

**Adversity**
And in adversitee ful pacient; . . . . . A.Prol. 484
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee. . . . . A.Kn. 1086
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1311
And had for yow so greet adversitee, . . . . A.Kn. 3087
Haveth som routhe on hire adversitee. . . . . B.ML. 654
To brynge hem out of hir adversitee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3184
Adversitee; and I seye forthermoor, . . . . . B.NP. 4343
That she endured al adversitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 565
Noon accident for noon adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 607
The adversitee of Fortune al tendure, . . . . . E.Cl. 756
But certes, lord, for noon adversitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 858
She koude nat adversitee endure . . . . . E.Cl. 1042
Sholde be constant in adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1146
With sharpe scourges of adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1157
Whan that they fynden any adversitee . . . . E.Mch. 1275
How myghte a man han any adversitee . . . . E.Mch. 1338
He paciently took his adversitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 2084
Whan ther shal fallen any adversitee . . . . . F.Sq. 134
I nyste nat what was adversitee . . . . . F.Sq. 502
impacience of adversitee, and by-spit by servage and I.Pars. 275–80
goode men han adversitee; and alle thise . . . I.Pars. 500–5
debonairely alle the outrages of adversitee . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee. . . . . Pity. 74
Us to rejoyse in our adversitee, . . . . . ABC. 101
Thou hast more reuthe on our adversitee . . . . ABC. 127
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversite, . . . . . Mars. 148
She was not cause of myn adversite, . . . . . Mars. 266
Of my dedly adversite, . . . . . Anel. 258
And do to me adversitee and grame, . . . . . Anel. 276
and who-so hath adversite, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
to han that adversite. This is the opinyoun of some . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
is to seyn, fro adversite in-to prosperite), . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
used to have noon adversite, anoon he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
thurw exercise of hir adversite. At the laste, amyable Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
men han som tyme adversite and som tyme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
of corage that, yif any adversite . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
the whiche man adversite myghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
by adversite, for thei ne scholden nat waxen . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
For certes, that adversite cometh . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
That ye han felt, and on th' adversite . . . . TC.1. 25
Whenne every torment and adversite . . . . . TC.1. 404
Yeve him in love ese or adversite, . . . . . TC.3. 19
'For of fortunes sharp adversite . . . . . TC.3. 1625
For to sen you in any adversite: . . . . . TC.5. 1083
My song, in pleynte of myn adversite: . . . . TC.5. 1375
Thy lore I dampne, hit is adversitee. . . . . Fort. 49
That peyne and gret adversite . . . . . RR. 2010
She makith thurgh hir adversite . . . . . RR. 5547
Poverte and such adversite . . . . . RR. 5557

**Advertence**
He stareth, and woodeth in his advertence. . . . G.SN. 467
God wot her advertence is elleswhere, . . . . TC.4. 698
Hath fro me reft, allas, thyn advertence? . . . . TC.5. 1258
So that thou yeve thyn advertence . . . . . HF.2. 201

**Advice**
And graunted hym withouten moore avys, . . . A.Prol. 786
Seyeth youre avys and holdeth you apayd. . . . A.Kn. 1868
With all thavys heere of my parlement, . . . . A.Kn. 3076
with litel avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a . B.Mel. 2440–5
delibered and took avys in hirself, . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
yeven hire avys and conseil, what best were to doon B.Mel. 2975–80
hadde taken hire avys and deliberacioun . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Telle youre avys. I kan no bettre seye. . . . . I.Pars. 54
That myn avys anon may helpen us.' . . . . . TC.1. 620
And by hir bothe avis, as was the beste, . . . . TC.3. 453
And upon newe cas li'th newe avis. . . . . TC.4. 416

**Advise**
This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee; . . . . A.Rv. 4188
This womman slow, yet wol we us avyse . . . . B.ML. 664
Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1426
avyse yow on it ful ofte, for as ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
of flaterye"; and Caton seith, "Avyse thee wel, . . B.Mel. 2370–5
Upon hir chiere he gan hym ofte avyse, . . . . E.Cl. 238
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse? . . . . . E.Cl. 350
That in greet lordshipe, if I wel avyse, . . . . E.Cl. 797
Seith that a man oghte hym right wel avyse . . . E.Mch. 1524
And syn I oghte avyse me right wel . . . . . E.Mch. 1526
In wommen is, whan they hem narwe avyse. . . . E.Mch. 1988
For man sholde hym avyse what he speeke; . . . H.Mcp. 324
For whan that I avise me wel, . . . . . BD. 696

**Advise**—*Continued*

I aske respit for to a-vise me; . . . . . PF. 648
thinken and avise the prescience by whiche . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
Right of her look; and gan it newe avise. . . . . TC.1. 364
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m'avise! . . . . TC.2. 276
And int' a closet for t' avise her bettre . . . . TC.2. 1215
He preyed hem anon on it avise. . . . . TC.2. 1701
And wel avise him whom he broughte there, . . . TC.3. 586
And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . TC.5. 1814
Of thyn answere avise the ryght weel, . . . . LGW. 335
If it be so that thou avise the. . . . . LGW. 509
And certes, Love, whan I me wel avyse . . . . Ven. 57
Whanne I avise it in my wit. . . . . RR. 1694

**Advise-** *see* **Avise-**

**Advised**

Be well avysed on that ilke nyght . . . . . A.Mil. 3584
Wel oghte a man avysed for to be . . . . . A.Co. 4333
Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed, . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
stronger whan it is longe tyme avysed." . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
To been avysed greet wysdom it were, . . . . C.Pard. 690
Wel muchel moore I oghte avysed be . . . . . E.Mch. 1528
For which, whan I hadde long avysed me, . . . G.CY. 572
And beeth avysed wel and sobrely, . . . . . H.Mcp. 286
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . . H.Mcp. 335
ymagined, avised, and forncast, or elles . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
avysed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
bettre been avysed of his juggement in . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Was ful avised, tho fond she right nought . . . TC.2. 605
Avised word by word in every line, . . . . . TC.2. 1177
'To ben avised of your reed the bettre'; . . . . TC.2. 1695
Avised wel her wordes and her chere; . . . . . TC.2. 1726
No womman drat, if she be wel avised; . . . . TC.3. 328
No thing but wel; and, sodeinly avised, . . . . TC.3. 1186
And as I am avised sodeinly, . . . . . TC.4. 1262
Avised hir, and gan him wel to knowe, . . . . LGW. 867
Alle these thingis well avised, . . . . . RR. 475
And faste thanne I avysede me . . . . . RR. 1807

**Advisement**

And therefore he, of ful avysement, . . . . . B.ML. 86
to taken swich avysement in this nede . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
To take a wyf withoute avysement. . . . . E.Mch. 1531
ire, or hastif ire withouten avisement . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
withoute avysement, is eek a synne. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
reccheleeasnesse withouten avisement; . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Togedre, and of a short avysement, . . . . . PF. 555
Avisement is good bifore the nede! . . . . . TC.2. 343
Wommen ben wise of short avisement. . . . . TC.4. 936
And sin ther helpeth non avisement . . . . . TC.4. 1300
And ther he saugh with ful avisement . . . . TC.5. 1811
Than oght a god, by short avysement, . . . . LGW. 407
And at the laste he tooke avysemente, . . . . LGW. 1417

**Adviseth**

Avyseth yow, putteth me out of blame; . . . . A.Mil. 3185
And on his nedes sadly hym avyseth, . . . . B.Sh. 1266
And over al this avyseth yow right wel . . . . C.Pard. 583
This knyght avyseth hym and sore siketh; . . . D.WB. 1228
Avyseth yow, ye been a man of age, . . . . E.Mch. 1555
Avyseth yow, er that ye breke youre trouthe. . . F.Fkl. 1320
Aviseth you on it whan ye han space, . . . . . TC.2. 1124
'Aviseth you what folk ben here withinne, . . . TC.2. 1730

**Advising**

Upon this mayde, avysynge hym ful faste, . . . C.Doc. 124
Avising her, and hiede her not too faste . . . . TC.3. 157
Avising of the lengthe and of the brede . . . . TC.5. 1657

**Advocacies**

And bringe on you advocacyes newe?'— . . . . TC.2. 1469

**Advocate**

Up roos thanne an advocat that was . . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
Be myn advocat in that heighe place, . . . . G.SN. 68
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye . . . ABC. 102

**Advocates**

wise advocatz, lerned in the lawe. . . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
Come to thise juges, and hire advocatz! . . . . C.Pard. 291
'thise oratours or advocattes don al the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
accusours or advocattes, nat wrooth but pytous and . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
elles, yif the office of advocates wolde . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
of hir advocattes, and taken . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
Phisiciens and advocates . . . . . RR. 5721

**Aeacides**

And Eacides Chiron, . . . . . HF.3. 116

**Aeëtes**

And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile. . . . . LGW. 1438
Unto Oetes, of that contree kynge; . . . . . LGW. 1593

**Aegeus**

Savynge his olde fader Egeus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2838
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . A.Kn. 2905
Til that of Athenes kynge Egeus . . . . . LGW. 1944

**Aegypti**

Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, Egipti Regine. LGW. *head*

**Aegyptus**

That other brother called was Egiste, . . . . . LGW. 2570
To Danao and Egistes also, . . . . . LGW. 2600
And this was in the paleys of Egiste, . . . . . LGW. 2618
Egiste to his chambre fast hym spedde, . . . . LGW. 2623

**Aeneas**

The swerd of Dido for the false Ence; . . . . . B.ML. 64
That slow hir self, for Eneas . . . . . BD. 732
N'ere it for Antenor and Eneas, . . . . . TC.2. 1474
And bad hir sone Eneas flee; . . . . . HF.1. 165
How Creusa, daun Eneas wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 175
Of the Troyan Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 217
How Eneas gan him to pleyne, . . . . . HF.1. 231
She made Eneas so in grace . . . . . HF.1. 240
Ther saw I grave, how Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 253
Al this seye I be Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 286
But let us speke of Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 293
'O Eneas! what wil ye do! . . . . . HF.1. 320
Y-shamed be through Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 356
But to excusen Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 427
Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . . . HF.1. 434
And Eneas, beside an yle, . . . . . HF.1. 440
That Eneas had in Itaile; . . . . . HF.1. 452
How, mawgre Juno, Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 461
The fame of Pius Eneas. . . . . HF.3. 395
How Eneas to Dido was forsworne— . . . . . LGW. 927
And Eneas was charged by Venus . . . . . LGW. 940
And Eneas and Achates she grette, . . . . . LGW. 976
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Eneas; . . . . . LGW. 983
Whan Eneas was come unto that place, . . . . LGW. 1015
And whan this Eneas and Achates . . . . . LGW. 1023
'Allas, that I was born!' quod Eneas. . . . . LGW. 1027
For al the companye of Eneas, . . . . . LGW. 1047
Unto the queene appered Eneas, . . . . . LGW. 1057
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho, . . . . . LGW. 1062
And Eneas alwey with hire she ledde. . . . . LGW. 1097
This Eneas is comen to Paradys . . . . . LGW. 1103
This Eneas is ladde after the meete. . . . . LGW. 1108
That Dido ne hath hit Eneas i-sente; . . . . . LGW. 1124
Eneas soothly eke, withouten les, . . . . . LGW. 1128
And Eneas ful blysful is and fayne, . . . . . LGW. 1137
On Eneas. But as of that scripture . . . . . LGW. 1144
Of Eneas, and al the storie lered . . . . . LGW. 1153
With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deele, . . . . . LGW. 1158
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . . . . LGW. 1206
And with hire wente this Eneas also. . . . . LGW. 1226
For there hath Eneas y-kneled so, . . . . . LGW. 1232
How Eneas hath with the queene y-gon . . . . LGW. 1243
Now lawgheth Eneas, and is in joye, . . . . . LGW. 1252
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore, . . . . LGW. 1285

**Aeneid**

In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take . . . . LGW. 928

**Aeneidos**

And slayn hym,—as seith us *Eneydos*,— . . . . B.NP. 4549
Rede Virgile in Eneidos, . . . . . HF.1. 378

**Aeolus**

On Eolus, the god of wyndes, . . . . . HF.1. 203
For Eolus, the god of wynde, . . . . . HF.3. 481
This Eolus, with harde grace, . . . . . HF.3. 496
This Eolus no-wher abood, . . . . . HF.3. 512
And thou, dan Eolus,' quod she, . . . . . HF.3. 533
What dide this Eolus, but he . . . . . HF.3. 546
Thou Eolus, that is so blak; . . . . . HF.3. 581
Quod she, 'thou Eolus, I hote, . . . . . HF.3. 629
Now, Eolus, withouten slouthe, . . . . . HF.3. 674
This Eolus gan hit so blowe, . . . . . HF.3. 679
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace! . . . . . HF.3. 699
This Eolus anon up sterte, . . . . . HF.3. 710
'Gladly,' quod she. 'Thou Eolus, . . . . . HF.3. 771
As Eolus hem blew aboute. . . . . HF.3. 1030

**Aequinoctiis**

2 signes called the Equinoxiis. And alle . . . . Astr. 70–5

**Aesculapius**

Wel knew he the olde Esculapius . . . . . A.Prol. 429

**Aeson**

That had a brother whiche that hight Eson; . . . LGW. 1398
Of whiche Eson this Jason geten was, . . . . . LGW. 1402

**Aesop**

his olde enemy; and Isope seith, "Ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5

**Aetas**

'Felix nimium prior etas.' . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5

**Afar**

ye loken from afer to thilke verray fyn . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
I see now from afer what thou purposist, algates I . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
of his bemys, waiteth and seeth fro afer . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
byholdeth fro afer alle thinges, right as it . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
But, from a-fer his maner for to holde, . . . . TC.1. 313
And I afer gan romen to and fro, . . . . . TC.2. 516
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve, . . . . . HF.3. 125
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . LGW. 212

**Afeared**

Of his visage children were aferd. . . . . A.Prol. 628
For soore afered of his deeth was he. . . . . A.Kn. 1518
He seyde, 'I trowe the clerkes were aferd; . . . A.Rv. 4095
This wyf was nat afered nor affrayed, . . . . B.Sh. 1590
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd? . . . B.NP. 4109
Real he was, he was namoore aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4366
Sore aferde for berkyng of the dogges . . . . . B.NP. 4576 *var*
In as muche as I maked yow aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4611
He noot how soone that he shal been afered; . . . C.Doc. 284
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered . . . . TC.1. 974
Of peril, why she oughte afered be; . . . . . TC.2. 606

**Afeared**—*Continued*
So wis he was, she was no more afered,— . . . TC.3. 482
So sore it is a-ferid of the nyght, . . . . . LGW.G. 53
Yet hyt is afered and awhaped . . . . . LGW. 2321
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd . . . . RR. 2655
You dare no more aferde be.' . . . . . RR. 3604
Drede is aferd, wher so she be; . . . . . RR. 4226
**Affair**
He seide, 'Now goth wel thyn affaire, . . . . . RR. 3455
**Affect**
Freend of affect and freend of chere; . . . . . RR. 5486
**Affection**
Thyn is affeccioun of hoolynesse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1158
Lo which a greet thyng is affeccioun! . . . . . A.Mil. 3611
Love hire so hoote, of foul affeccioun, . . . . . B.ML. 586
For greet chiertee, and greet affeccioun, . . . . . B.Sh. 1526
his owene lust and his affeccioun." The book seith that B.Mel. 2360–5
youre talent and youre affeccioun to make werre . B.Mel. 2435–40
Of erthely lust and fals affeccioun! . . . . . G.SN. 74
is cleped consentynge of affeccioun, whan . . . I.Pars. 290–5
that is, an affeccioun thurgh which a . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
hem oonly for wikked flesshly affeccioun . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
So gret desir, and swich affeccioun, . . . . . TC.1. 296
That shewed his affeccioun withinne; . . . . . TC.3. 1364
This Troilus, with al th' affeccioun . . . . . TC.3. 1590
Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, . . . . . TC.4. 153
To hem have I so grete affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 44
Wel hath she quyt me myn affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 523
This Tesbe hath so greete affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 793
And here beganne the depe affeccioun . . . . . LGW. 1229
Grete chere of love and of affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 1421
Withouten any other affeccioun . . . . . LGW. 1522
For mercy, pitee, and deep affeccioun, . . . . . Comp.A. 26
Ne I have none affeccioun, . . . . . RR. 6409
**Affections**
Ful loude songen hire affecciouns, . . . . . F.Sq. 55
of talentes or affeccions, whiche that ne . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
tribulacions of affeccions han assailed the, and sorwe . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
the yok of erthely affeccions; and afterward the . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
combryd and disseyvid with worldly affeccions, . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
affeccioun s of bodyes (as god or his . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Don olde affeccioun s alle over-go. . . . . TC.4. 424
**Affects**
As Crassus dide for his affectes wronge, . . . . TC.3. 1391
**Affiance**
But verrayly for love and affiance.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1330
**Affile**
He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge . . . . A.Prol. 712
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . . TC.2. 1681
**Affinity**
that been of oon affynytee, or elles with . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
that I have had affinyte to malefice or . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
**Affirm**
I dar wel affermen hardely that, yif tho . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
And Pandarus, of that they wolde afferme, . . . TC.2. 1588
**Affirmed**
Among the goddes hye it is affermed, . . . . A.Kn. 2349
and fully affermed hire sentence. . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
been ordeyned and affermed by so manye wyse. . . B.Mel. 2245–50
that every conseil that is affermed so . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
This covenaunt was affermed wonder faste, . . . LGW. 790
**Affirmeth**
Affermeth dremes, and seith that they been . . . B.NP. 4315
he . . . aresteth, and affermeth the moevable . . . things. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
**Affirming**
He swoore, affermyng sikirlye, . . . . . RR. 3816
**Afforced**
maugree hir hed hath been afforced or . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
**Affray**
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray, . . . . B.ML. 1137
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . . B.Mk. 3273
His meynee, whiche that herden this affray, . . . D.Sum. 2156
Nedelees, God woot, he thoghte hire for taffraye. . E.Cl. 455
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne. . . . . Mars. 214
And on the day for this afray I dye, . . . . . Anel. 334
For why hit was to greet affray. . . . . HF.2. 45
Withouten daunger or affray, . . . . . RR. 2034
This is the stryf and eke the affray, . . . . . RR. 2549
So gret annoy and such affray, . . . . . RR. 3091
Which the have putt in gret affray; . . . . . RR. 3221
By cause hir herte was in affray, . . . . . RR. 3866
He was for drede in such affray, . . . . . RR. 3961
But yit I am in gret affray . . . . . RR. 4397
**Affrayed**
This lady weex affrayed of the soun, . . . . . B.ML. 563
This wyf was nat afered nor affrayed, . . . . . B.Sh. 1590
As man that was affrayed in his herte,— . . . . B.NP. 4468
Be ye affrayed of me that am youre freend? . . . B.NP. 4475
That had affrayed me out of my slepe . . . . BD. 296
But lyk a wode womman afraied. . . . . RR. 154
Thanne Bialacoil, affrayed all, . . . . . RR. 3113
Which all afrayed in his risyng, . . . . . RR. 3821
**Affrayeth**
Whan love affraieth alle thing, . . . . . RR. 91
**Affrighted**
Right now, that yet myn herte is soore afright. . . B.NP. 4085
**Affy**
I wole no more in thee affye, . . . . . RR. 3155
In whom no man shulde affye, . . . . . RR. 5480
**Afine**
Tyl grapes be rype, and wel afyne . . . . . RR. 3690
**Afire**
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . . . . D.WB. 726
Til she came there her herte was a-fyre, . . . . D.WB. 971
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . . D.Sum. 1982
Had ben a-fyr; and this was in figure. . . . . ABC. 94
Yit with a look his herte wex a-fere, . . . . . TC.1. 229
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.3. 24
For whan a chaumbre a-fire is, or an halle, . . . TC.3. 856
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire . . . . TC.5. 720
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.5. 1466
The temple sette I al a-fire. . . . . HF.3. 768
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . . LGW. 2493
Myne herte for ire goth a-fere . . . . . RR. 4073
**Afire** *see* **Fire**
**Afore**
Of folk that had afore grete fames . . . . . HF.3. 64 *var*
Hir persone he shall afore hym sette, . . . . . RR. 2808
Shame, of that I spake aforne. . . . . RR. 3041
Or take the rose aforn his kynde; . . . . . RR. 3122
The which aforn me hadde y-blamed, . . . . . RR. 3396
Though he aforn was dispitous, . . . . . RR. 3457
Hym that aforn he hadde in drede, . . . . . RR. 3465
And goodly, as aforne dyd he. . . . . RR. 3614
Aforne ne was, ne more vermayle. . . . . RR. 3645
Aforn, and founde in hym good chere; . . . . . RR. 3952
The cherle thei founden hem aforn . . . . . RR. 4001
Thanne I hadde it never aforn. . . . . RR. 4328
That, but aforn hir she may see . . . . . RR. 5014
**Aforesaid**
ynogh repreved by the resouns aforeseyd. . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
hem by the causes aforeseyd; . . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
**Afor-yein**
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us?' . . . TC.2. 1188
**Afounde**
My love may not refreyd be nor afounde; . . . . Rosem. 21
**Afraid** *see* **Affrayed**
**Africa**
In Affrike of the worthy Cipioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4314
In Affrik, how he mette Massynisse . . . . . PF. 37
men of Affryke and cast hem in-to feteres, but . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
In Auffrike, Europe, and Asye, . . . . . HF.3. 249
**Africanus**
The noble man, the Affrikan,— . . . . . BD.287
And how his auncestre, African so dere, . . . . PF.41
How African hath him Cartage shewed, . . . . PF. 44
And African seyde, 'Ye, withoute drede,' . . . . PF.52
How African right in the same aray . . . . . PF.96
For I hadde red of African beforn, . . . . . PF. 107
This forseyd African me hente a-noon, . . . . PF. 120
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde, . . . . PF. 153
**Africas**
And leve Auffrikes regioun, . . . . . HF.1. 431
**After** (*specimens*)
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . . A.Prol. 125
Ful semely after hir mete she raughte, . . . . A.Prol. 136
And after *Amor vincit omnia*. . . . . A.Prol. 162
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . A.Prol. 176
His breed, his ale, was alweys after oon; . . . . A.Prol. 341
After the sondry sesons of the yeer, . . . . . A.Prol. 347
He waited after no pompe and reverence, . . . A.Prol. 525
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . . A.Prol. 731
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . . A.Kn. 989
We seken faste after felicitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1266
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1467
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.' . . . A.Kn. 1781
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . . A.Kn. 2059
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . A.Kn. 2522
And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2571
Of oon and oother, after hir degre; . . . . . A.Kn. 2573
And alwey crynge after Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2699
For which he sendeth after Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2762
And after this Theseus hath y-sent . . . . . A.Kn. 2870
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere. . . . . A.Kn. 2898
After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . . . A.Mil. 3220
(After the scole of Oxenforde tho), . . . . . A.Mil. 3329
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3357
'If thou wolt werken aftir loore and reed; . . . . A.Mil. 3527
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte, . . . . B.ML. 467
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . B.ML. 603
And after this Jhesus, of his mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 690
Fro his constable, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 749
And after noon, hoom with the senatour . . . . B.ML. 1044
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace, . . . . . B.ML. 1161
At after dyner Daun John sobrely . . . . . B.Sh. 1445
That in that place after hir sone she cryde, . . . B.Pri. 1795
And after that the Jewes leet he bynde. . . . . B.Pri. 1810
I loved alwey, as after my konnynge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1847
And after that thus seyde she to me, . . . . . B.Pri. 1856
After the which this murye tale I write; . . . . B.Mel. 2154
and yow governe after hire sentence. . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Warnynge of thynges that men after seen; . . . . B.NP. 4316
And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . . B.NP. 4376
Ha! ha! the fox!' and after hym they ran, . . . B.NP. 4571

**After**—*Continued*

After thy text, ne after thy rubriche, . . . . . D.WB. 346
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . . . . D.WB. 518
And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . . D.WB. 1081
And after that a rosted pigges heed,— . . . . D.Sum. 1841
Soone after that ye wente out of this toun.' . . . D.Sum. 1853
After the erthe yaf hem habundance. . . . . E.Cl. 203
To be my wyf, and reule hire after me; . . . . E.Cl. 327
Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere, . . . . E.Cl. 331
Nat longe tyme after that this Grisild . . . . E.Cl. 442
And lulled it, and after gan it kisse; . . . . E.Cl. 553
But first siknesse and after wo and peyne. . . . E.Cl. 651
At after mete ye with youre wommen alle, . . . E.Mch. 1921
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . E.Mch. 2230
And alle wommen after, for hir sake, . . . . E.Mch. 2267
The last Idus of March after the yeer. . . . . F.Sq. 47
And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . . F.Sq. 205
At after soper gooth this noble kyng . . . . F.Sq. 302
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . . F.Sq. 364
Arrayed after the lusty seasoun soote . . . . F.Sq. 389
Of hem that han it after herkned yoore, . . . F.Sq. 403
Unto the hauk, as ye shal after heere: . . . . F.Sq. 446
And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . . F.Sq. 477
After the tyme moste be temperaunce . . . . F.Fkl. 785
At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 918
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day. . . . . F.Fkl. 1447
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.CY. 706
deedly synne after that they han receyved . . . I.Pars. 95–100
After pride wol I speken of the foule . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Ire, after the philosophre, is the fervent . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
So hit befill, thereafter sone . . . . . BD. 66
She couchede hem after as they shulde serve, . . PF. 216
'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . . PF. 400
After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . . PF. 401
And after that to have my choys al fre; . . . . PF. 649
And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here. . . . PF. 658
Fro you this yeer; what after so be-falle; . . . . PF. 664
Hope aftir no thyng, ne drede nat; . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
folk . . . aftir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
After this sche stynte a lytel; . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
after that sche hadde gadrede by atempre . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
more gredy aftir othir folkes rychesses . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
clepen ben; that, aftir that the be hath . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
soules han any torment aftir the deeth of the body?') Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
dust, and drawen aftir hem a traas or a . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . . . TC.1. 4
Of Troilus, as ye may after here, . . . . . TC.1. 30
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe. . . . TC.1. 140
And after this, nat fullich al a-whaped, . . . . TC.1. 316
'Paraunter thou mayst after swich oon longe, . . TC.1. 619
Her-after may thy confort ben also. . . . . TC.1. 945
And I therafter gan romen to and fro . . . . . TC.2. 516 *var*
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh; . . TC.2. 810
Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . . . TC.2. 978
And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus . . . . . TC.2. 1185
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . TC.2. 1347
And held, after his gestes, ay his pas; . . . . . TC.2. 1349
Shoop her to ben an houre after the prime . . . TC.2. 1557
That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayes, . . TC.2. 1746
To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . . . . TC.3. 224
And after I go telle it two or three; . . . . . TC.3. 313
Ne make him lenger after her to gape, . . . . TC.3. 558
Ther n'is no more; but her-after sone, . . . . TC.3. 673
And after winter folweth grene May. . . . . TC.3. 1062
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . . . TC.3. 1237
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . . . TC.3. 1256
And prively sente after Pandarus . . . . . TC.3. 1585
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive, . . . . . TC.4. 174
For he was after traitour to the toun . . . . . TC.4. 204
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . . TC.4. 421
Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle; . . . . TC.4. 502
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence. . . . . TC.4. 546
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . . TC.4. 604
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . TC.4. 739
I have y-nowe, if he ther-after sende!' . . . . TC.4. 861
Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . . . TC.4. 935
To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . . . TC.4. 1276
Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . . TC.5. 320
That, after times of the yeer, by kinde . . . . TC.5. 376
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.' . . . . TC.5. 497
Or-that they finden that they after cape: . . . . TC.5. 1133
To th'ilke God that after his image . . . . . TC.5. 1839
But after my making thou write more trewe. . . . Adam. 4
And stampe, as men doon after eles. . . . . HF.3. 1064
Ryght aftir hire ymagynacioun, . . . . . LGW. 355
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf, . . . LGW. 521
After thise olde auctours lysten trete. . . . . LGW. 575
And Ector had after his deeth appered, . . . . LGW. 934
For after Venus hadde he swich fairenesse, . . . LGW. 1072
Thys lady sent aftir hir frendes alle, . . . . . LGW. 1827
For to be slayne, as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 1927
I wol not twynne aftir this aventure. . . . . LGW. 2032
After my dethe, and walke to and fro, . . . . LGW. 2067
As I shal after make mencioun. . . . . LGW. 2599
But thou consente and werke aftir my rede; . . . LGW. 2645
Direct after my litel suffisaunce. . . . . Ven. 75
after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 20–5

**Afterward**

That firste he wroghte and afterward he taughte. . A.Prol. 497
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterte. . . . . A.Kn. 1573
And afterward in helle to be drawe, . . . . . B.ML. 339
And afterward he made his argument, . . . . B.ML. 1040
of God." And afterward, thanne . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
mosten flee ydelnesse; and afterward ye shul use . B.Mel. 2785–90
'Afterward, in getynge of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
'Afterward, in getynge of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
And this same Salomon seith afterward . . . . B.Mel. 2895–2900
Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . B.Mk. 3703
And afterward we wol his body berie'; . . . . C.Pard. 884
But afterward repented me ful soore. . . . . D.WB. 632
And afterward this knyght was bode appere. . . D.WB. 1030
And afterward, whan that he saugh his tyme, . . E.Mch. 1858
And afterward, whan day was woxen light, . . . G.SN. 381
To be releeved by hym afterward. . . . . G.CY. 872
Of the crosselet, and blew wel afterward, . . . . G.CY. 1191
And afterward in the ingot he it caste, . . . . G.CY. 1314
sheweth heere by the naddre, and afterward the delit I.Pars. 330–5
peyne of concupiscence is afterward both . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
afterward I shal declare. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
Afterward speke we of scornynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse . . PF. 263
sche woolde doon aftirward. Tho com . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
erthely affeccions; and afterward the . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
the soule, and eftsones aftirward, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe. . . . . TC.4. 1531
And stinte a while. And afterward he wook, . . TC.5. 928
That afterwarde hath broght hir to myschefe. . . LGW. 1655
But afterwarde ben apparaunt. . . . . RR. 5
That it nys afterwarde befalle, . . . . . RR. 29
And aftirward they prille, and poynten . . . . RR. 1058
For joye that aftirward shall aryse. . . . . RR. 2774
That aftirward ther shal in deede . . . . . RR. 4458
Whiche felle hem aftirward a-slope. . . . . RR. 4464
As they shal aftirwarde se . . . . . RR. 5455

**Afterwards**

And afterwards in prison lye, . . . . . RR. 7573

**Again**

Agayn another hethen in Turkye; . . . . . A.Prol. 66
Whan that we come agayn fro Caunterbury. . . . A.Prol. 801
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 892
And to the ladyes he restored agayn . . . . . A.Kn. 991
This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1092
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . . . A.Kn. 1152
And he loved hym as tendrely agayn. . . . . A.Kn. 1197
Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1488
And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . A.Kn. 1509
This worthy duc answerde anon agayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1742
And quyked agayn, and after that, anon . . . . A.Kn. 2335
Al be it that it is agayn his kynde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2451
That moot namoore goon agayn to fighte? . . . A.Kn. 2653
And she agayn hym caste a freendlich eye . . . A.Kn. 2680
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . . A.Mil. 3150
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn, . . . A.Mil. 3496
Of al his pley; no word agayn he yaf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3773
And I wol brynge it thee agayn ful soone.' . . . A.Mil. 3778
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . . A.Rv. 4032
This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4067
The millere seyde agayn, 'If ther be eny, . . . . A.Rv. 4120
neen amendement Agayn my los, I wil have esement. A.Rv. 4186
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . A.Rv. 4216
And he hente hym despitously agayn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4274
And up they goon and doun agayn anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4279
And daunced wel, he wolde nat come ageyn; . . . A.Co. 4380
As dooth the streem that turneth never agayn, . . B.ML. 23
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . . B.ML. 29
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . . . B.ML. 170
And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . . B.ML. 322
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene, . . . B.ML. 391
And I answere to that demande agayn, . . . . . B.ML. 472
'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . . B.ML. 562
worthy . . . Agayn the Scottes, as men may wel heere; B.ML. 580
But turne I wole agayn to my mateere. . . . . B.ML. 581
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . B.ML. 603
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn: . . . . . B.ML. 759
This messager comth fro the kyng agayn, . . . . B.ML. 785
Hire to defende agayn this renegat? . . . . . B.ML. 933
And he agayn he seith nat ones nay, . . . . . B.Sh. 1227
'The same agayn to yow,' quod she, 'I seye, . . . B.Sh. 1324
And come agayn as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1430
Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese; . . . . B.Sh. 1481
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . . B.Sh. 1502
And he hym tolde agayn, ful specially, . . . . B.Sh. 1533
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1540
Youre wyf, at hom, the same gold ageyn . . . . B.Sh. 1547
And wantownely agayn with hym she pleyde; . . . B.Sh. 1571
Which is agayn youre lawes reverence?' . . . . B.Pri. 1754
Is comen agayn to towne. . . . . B.Th. 2028
he sette hym doun agayn; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
replie agayn my resouns, ne distempre . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
Melibeus answerde agayn, and seyde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
synne agayn oure Lord Crist, for certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun. . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
agayn his adversarie that hadde a greet . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50

**Again**—*Continued*

goon agayn prively, and she retourned . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
agilt in swich a wise agayn youre heigh lordshipe . . B.Mel. 3005–10
dampnablely we han agilt agayn youre heigh lordshipe. . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
were a crueel sentence and muchel agayn resoun; . B.Mel. 3025–30
me muchel agayn resoun, and out of . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
that ye have doon agayn me and myne; to this effect and . . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . . . B.Mk. 3510
Agayn hir foos she faught so cruelly . . . . . B.Mk. 3519
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius . . . . . B.Mk. 3885
For to bigynne a newe werre agayn. . . . . B.Mk. 3926
But on a day, agayn the even-tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4262
Hym mette a wonder dreem, agayn the day: . . B.NP. 4268
Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence. . . . . B.NP. 4404
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free . . . B.NP. 4459
Now wol I torne to my tale agayn. . . . . B.NP. 4564
"Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . B.NP. 4599
For I moot turne agayne to my matere. . . . . C.Doc. 104
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 181
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . . C.Doc. 182
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice . . . . C.Pard. 427
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn! . . C.Pard. 501
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree, . . . . C.Pard. 610
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace, . . C.Pard. 717
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . C.Pard. 766
To his felawes agayn repaireth he. . . . . C.Pard. 878
He koude wynne agayn my love anon. . . . . D.WB. 512
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . . D.WB. 586
That made a book agayn Jovinian, . . . . . D.WB. 675
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn. . . . D.WB. 718
And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . D.WB. 916
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . . D.WB. 1000
If that hym list to stonden ther agayn. . . . . D.Fri. 1488
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon, . . . D.Sum. 1697
He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille. . . . D.Sum. 1699
Unto his body agayn, and he awook; . . . . . D.Sum. 1703
To lede hem bothe to the juge agayn. . . . . D.Sum. 2031
Agayn my choys shul neither grucche ne stryve; . E.Cl. 170
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende. . . E.Cl. 189
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . . E.Cl. 567
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn, . . . . E.Cl. 575
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two . . . E.Cl. 766
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace. . . . . E.Cl. 808
And she answerde agayn in pacience: . . . . E.Cl. 813
And heere agayn my clothyng I restoore, . . . . E.Cl. 867
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn; . . . . E.Cl. 872
Which that I broghte, and noght agayn I bere, . . E.Cl. 884
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse, . . . . E.Cl. 1007
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye . . . E.Cl. 1070
Til she hath caught agayn hire contenaunce. . . . E.Cl. 1110
Agayn his choys,—this was his fantasye. . . . . E.Mch. 1610
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take, . . . E.Mch. 1620
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght, . . . . E.Mch. 2260
That I wolde graunten hym his sighte ageyn, . . E.Mch. 2313
Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 2320
To Januarie he yaf agayn his sighte, . . . . . E.Mch. 2355
And whan that he hadde caught his sighte agayn, . E.Mch. 2357
First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2403
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . . . F.Sq. 6
For which the foweles agayn the sonne sheene, . . F.Sq. 53
Agayn the swerd of wynter, keene and coold. . . F.Sq. 57
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye, . . . F.Sq. 96
And turne ageyn with writhyng of a pyn. . . . F.Sq. 127
Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, . . . . F.Sq. 142
And answere hym in his langage ageyn; . . . . F.Sq. 152
Ye moote with the platte swerd ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 164
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght, . . . . F.Sq. 330
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 331
And koude answere hym in his ledene ageyn, . . F.Sq. 436
And eek that he repaire sholde ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 589
How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 654
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . F.Sq. 670
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalousie; . . . . . F.Fkl. 748
And that he wol come hastily agayn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 839
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . F.Fkl. 971
As frely sente I hire to hym ageyn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1605
Answerde agayn, 'If I shal trusten thee . . . . G.SN. 163
Of gold, and he wolde quite it hym ageyn. . . . G.CY. 1025
And to the preest he took his gold agayn, . . . G.CY. 1034
And wente hym forth, and cam anon agayn . . . G.CY. 1110
But go with yow, and come with yow ageyn.' . . G.CY. 1216
And coome agayn withouten any delay. . . . . G.CY. 1220
And in his sleve agayn he gan it hide, . . . . G.CY. 1231
relente gan The wex agayn the fir, as every man, . G.CY. 1279
Whan that this preest thus was bigiled ageyn, . . G.CY. 1284
Was never brid gladder agayn the day, . . . . G.CY. 1342
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon, . . . . G.CY. 1415
And er that he agayn were in his sadel . . . . H.Mcp. 52
To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn; . . . H.Mcp. 91
Slepynge agayn the sonne upon a day, . . . . H.Mcp. 110
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn, . . . . H.Mcp. 301
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . . . . H.Mcp. 354
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
charitee, ne mowe never quyken agayn . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
'That if the rightful man returne agayn . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
the goode werkes quyken agayn and . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5

**Again**—*Continued*

comen agayn and helpen and availlen to . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
never quyke agayn; for certes, thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
agayn the lawe of God with perfit . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
'The flessh coveiteth agayn the spirit, and . . . I.Pars. 340–5
the spirit agayn the flessh; they been so . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
withdrawen ageyn, al been they grevouse . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
agayn the spirit, and ay the moore strong . . . I.Pars. 455–60
therfore it is proprely agayn the bountee . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
gruccheth agayn the peynes of helle, or . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
gruccheth . . . agayns poverte, or loss of catel, agayn reyn or tempest, . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
whan Simon the Pharisee grucched agayn the Magdaleyne, . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
and agayn wikked dede of his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
wollen quike agayn whan they been . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
wol evermo quyken agayn whan it is . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
stryveth eek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym . I.Pars. 560–5
is expres agayn the comandement of God; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
retorneth agayn to hym that curseth, as . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
agayn hymself. For, as seith the . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
agayn temporeel necessitee, for it . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
wikked, and wrastle agayn the assautes . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
grete synnes, and expres agayn the comaundements I.Pars. 795–800
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn his wyl, . . I.Pars. 795–800
in entent never to payen it agayn, and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
is expres eek agayn the comandement of . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
retourne agayn to wexe. She may have . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
though it be agayn hir likynge and the . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
men coveiten agayn the lawe of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
falle agayn in hir olde folies, outher they . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
wratthe hym agayn the preest for his amonestynge to I.Pars. 1010–15
It avayleth eek agayn the vices . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Now again, the shame that a . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
ofte as he falleth he may arise agayn by . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Quod I; and he answerde ageyn, . . . . . BD. 367
Worship, or that ye come ageyn!" . . . . . BD. 1031
Whan that myn herte was come ageyn, . . . . BD. 1221
And I have put my Compleynte up ageyn; . . . Pity. 54
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn. . . . . ABC. 68
Now turne we to Anelida ageyn, . . . . . Anel. 204
And he ageyn his trouthe me hadde plight, . . . Anel. 227
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees, . . . Anel. 232
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day, . . . Anel. 278
For thogh I hadde yow to-morwe ageyn, . . . . Anel. 308
To wode ayein his mynde goth anoon; . . . . PF. 100
Whan I was come ayen un-to the place . . . . PF. 295
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . . . . PF. 443
and to myn eien repeyred ayen his firste . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
cometh eft ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer . . . . Bo.1. m.5.185–90
of thi sorwe, yit rebel ayen thi curacioun. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
or pleyneth on some halfe ayen the qualite . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
torne ayen to the oolde maneris! . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
outrage, he, as in stryvynge ayen and . . . . . Bo.2 p. 7. 560–5
answerede ayen ful bytyngely and seyde: . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
ledeth ofte folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
haleth hem ayen as with an hook. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
But I retorne ayen to the studies . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
repeireth ayen, and thei roren grevously, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
leet it goon ageyn, anoon the crop loketh . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Alle thynges seken ayen to hir propre cours, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
hem of hir retornynge ayen to hir nature. . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
yelden ayen to dignytees as greet gerdoun, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
makest hem retourne ayen to the by ayen-ledynge lyst. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
retorne sone ageyn into the same thinges fro whennes Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
gaderyn ayein, enclynynge in-to a . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
hym to gon ayen god.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us.". . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
bryngen the ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fyechen Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
thi wey ledeth the ayein so that thou be . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
men, that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen the vices. . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
waxen as wode as hem lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
And yif I turne ayein to the studies of men, who is he to . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
neweth ayein alle thinges growynge and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
bryngeth ayein the clere day. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
autumpne comith ayein hevy of apples; . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
yif that he ne clepide nat ayein the ryght . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
thei ne comen nat eftsones ayein, by love . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80

**Again**—*Continued*

Agamenon, wan ayein Eleyne that was . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

comen ayein to thi contre. But al be it so that . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5

in this manere this necessite slideth ayein . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80

stryven ayein resonynge, and seyn that, of thilke . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5

wolde answere ayein to thise two (that is . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

thou maist sein ayein: "How schal it thanne be— . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30

alle futures, and clepith hem ayen, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5

Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stere, . . . . TC.1. 228

And caughte ayein his firste pleying chere. . . . TC.1. 280

Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334

Requere naught that is ayein her name, . . . . TC.1. 902

That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . . . TC.1. 1003

Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52

That ye him love ayein for his lovinge, . . . . TC.2. 391

Til she agayn him by the lappe caughte. . . . . TC.2. 448

I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne, . . . TC.2. 476

As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . . . TC.2. 521

And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . . . TC.2. 544

And she not love ayein, but-if her leste. . . . . TC.2. 609

Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . . . TC.2. 920

Redressen hem ayein the sonne bright, . . . . TC.2. 969

Til that thou be ayein at her fro me? . . . . . TC.2. 984

Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'— . . . . TC.2. 1141

And torne we to Troilus ayein, . . . . . TC.3. 219

And she agayne gan to hym for to rowne . . . . TC.3. 568 *var*

The newe joye and al the feste agayn; . . . . TC.3. 653

Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . TC.3. 719

To torne ayein sone after that ye go, . . . . . TC.3. 1516

Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520

Now torne we ayein to Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 1583

Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive. . . . TC.4. 175

Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . . TC.4. 367

Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . . . TC.4. 935

Retorneth in his part contrarie ageyn. . . . . TC.4. 1003

Ayein into her herte al softe wente. . . . . TC.4. 1222

To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . . . TC.4. 1276

Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1308

But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!" '— . . . TC.4. 1318

He dar no more come here ayein for shame: . . . TC.4. 1468

If that ye mighten come ayein or no? . . . . . TC.4. 1510

That ye ne dorste come ayein for shame! . . . . TC.4. 1565

To come ayein, right here I wolde dye! . . . . TC.4. 1624

To com ayein that day that I have hight. . . . TC.4. 1627

Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . . TC.5. 11

'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayeyn? . . TC.5. 225

To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leye! . . . . TC.5. 357

To fecchen fir, and rennen hom ayeyn? . . . . TC.5. 485

That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone. . . . TC.5. 595

I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye! . . . . TC.5. 609

He fil ayein into his sikes olde; . . . . . TC.5. 646

To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695

And clepe ayein the beaute of your face . . . . TC.5. 914

And whan you list, ye may come here ayeyn. . . . TC.5. 997

This Diomede al fresshly newe ayeyn . . . . . TC.5. 1010

To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . . TC.5. 1105

And after noon than maystow come ayein.' . . . TC.5. 1130

And come ayein. But longe may they seche . . . TC.5. 1132

That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . . TC.5. 1239

Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1285

I can not trowen she wol write ayeyn; . . . . . TC.5. 1298

To come ayein, or elles in som clause, . . . . . TC.5. 1301

'Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye . . TC.5. 1380

Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1424

To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . . TC.5. 1573

That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe: . TC.5. 1586

Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . . TC.5. 1589

To come ayein, which yit ne may not be; . . . TC.5. 1601

And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . TC.5. 1664

He not a word ayein to him answerde; . . . . TC.5. 1725

And with his sours a-geyn up wente, . . . . . HF.2. 36

My mynde cam to me ageyn . . . . . HF.2. 56

Quod I, 'again the roches holowe, . . . . . HF.2. 527

To seen this floure agein the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 48

As of the lef agayn the flour to make, . . . . . LGW.G. 72

Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef, . . . . LGW.G. 73

unclose Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . LGW. 112

That naked was, and clad it new agayne. . . . LGW. 129

In preysing of the Flour agayn the Leef, . . . . LGW. 189

No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . . LGW. 190

And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . LGW.G. 277

And broght hir out of helle agayne to blys?' . . . LGW. 516

And I answerd ageyn, and sayde, 'Yis, . . . . . LGW. 517

And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . . LGW. 644

And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . LGW. 886

Repeyred is this Achates agayne, . . . . . LGW. 1136

And whan she gooth to temple, and home ageyne, . LGW. 1270

Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . . . LGW. 1358

But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . . . . LGW. 1889

But now to come agayn to my matere. . . . . LGW. 1959

And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne . . . . LGW. 2148

But I wol turne ageyne to Adryane, . . . . . LGW. 2181

The holowe roches answerde hir agayne. . . . . LGW. 2193

She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . LGW. 2200

**Again**—*Continued*

And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . LGW. 2205

'And she shal come to yow agayne anon, . . . . LGW. 2276

Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne. . . . LGW. 2426

But in a moneth ageyn he wolde retourne. . . . LGW. 2477

And foure tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn. . . . LGW. 2506

She seyde, 'Thy saylles cometh nat ageyn, . . . LGW. 2518

Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse! . . . . Fort. 52

And eek be war to sporne ageyn an al; . . . . Truth. 11

And dryve thy folk ageyn to stedfastnesse. . . . L.St. 28

Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 7

Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye. . . . . Purse. 14

Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 21

ageyn in-to est. Also it is clepid girdel . . . . Astr. 75–82

to come ageyn to usward. . . . . Astr. 75–82

overkervith him ageyn in evene parties; . . . . Astr. 108–15

turne thi . . . syde ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe . . . . . Astr. 121–7

Sett doun agayn the degre of the sunne upon the nether . . . . . Astr. 170–4

And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . . . Astr. 198–209

unto the mone, and fro the mone up ageyn . . . Astr. 198–209

come than ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under Astr. 251–8

turne than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the . . Astr. 301–8

til that thou come ageyn un-to the est . . . . Astr. 316–9

Come than ageyn the thridde or . . . . . Astr. 330–7

Bringe up ageyn the same degre that . . . . . Astr. 337–43

To take and yeve right nought ageyne, . . . . RR. 183

But turned ageyn unto childhede. . . . . RR. 399

wolde come . . . Agayn that other, and whan they were . . . . . RR. 785

Now come I to my tale ageyn. . . . . RR. 999

Ageyn whom all the sterres semen . . . . . RR. 1011

Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis, . . . . . RR. 1577

It wolde have brought my lyf agayn. . . . . RR. 1765

That I agayn fell in swounyng, . . . . . RR. 1867

To stryve ageyn is nought thi prowe; . . . . RR. 1940

Ageyn youre biddyng resistence, . . . . . RR. 1949

How they come on or off ageyn. . . . . RR. 2270

To memorye shalte thou come agayne, . . . . RR. 2412

For thanne agayne shall come to thee . . . . RR. 2448

And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne . . . . . RR. 2504

And also in thyne ageyn comyng, . . . . . RR. 2518

I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne, . . . . RR. 2587

Loke'thou be goone ageyn er day. . . . . RR. 2680

Till thou ageyn make thi passage. . . . . RR. 2714

Ageyn hir will awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3063

Agayn to Daunger forto go, . . . . . RR. 3393

Offende more ageyn youre wille; . . . . . RR. 3416

That he hath trespassed ageyn you, . . . . . RR. 3514

What worship is it agayn hym take, . . . . . RR. 3529

Such cruel werre agayn youre man, . . . . . RR. 3551

Makith Bialacoil repeire ageyn, . . . . . RR. 3573

Agayne her dare I nat mysdo, . . . . . RR. 3671

We may it not ageyn call . . . . . RR. 3974

Now shal repaire agayn sighinge, . . . . . RR. 4131

I see he wolde it selle ageyne, . . . . . RR. 4324

Quyte hym his while thus agayne . . . . . RR. 4392

Sodeynly agayn comen doun . . . . . RR. 4619

That wrongly werke ageyn nature. . . . . RR. 4769

The which ageyne he may not gette, . . . . . RR. 4908

And dar not come ageyn for shame, . . . . . RR. 4916

But Eelde can ageyn restreyne . . . . . RR. 4955

Withoute sclaundre yeven ageyn, . . . . . RR. 5074

She is enlumyned ageyn as faste . . . . . RR. 5344

That yeveth to hir ageyne hir lemes. . . . . RR. 5346

Love recovereth ageyn his light, . . . . . RR. 5358

Loveden and were loved ageyn, . . . . . RR. 5792

He may it selle ageyn, parde, . . . . . RR. 5913

Of trouthe that is ageyne her wille; . . . . . RR. 6092

But now pees! Heere I turne ageyne, . . . . . RR. 6295

That to his castyng goth ageyn. . . . . RR. 7286

And Wicked-Tonge answered agayne: . . . . . RR. 7498

**Again** *see* **Afor-yein, Ayen-leding, Gein**

**Against**

Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, . . A.Kn. 1787

And ever a thousand goode ayeyns oon badde; . . A.Mil. 3155

Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage, . . . B.ML. 999

defended thy self suffisantly agayns hire assautes, and hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5

falle unto a man, is so muchel agayns nature . . . B.Mel. 2775–80

In youthe agayns his maister for to ryse, . . . . B.Mk. 3702

Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . B.Mk. 3754

Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3890

Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 181

Agayns an oold man, hoor upon his heed, Ye sholde arise; . . . . . C.Pard. 743

Is as ye wole, ne ayeynes youre likyng . . . . E.Cl. 320

Agayns his doghter hastiliche goth he, . . . . E.Cl. 911

Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie . . . . . E.Mch. 2325

It is agayns the proces of nature.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1345

Agayns franchise and alle gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1524

wikked synful werkynge; and agayns thise . . . gilles I.Pars. 110–5

unkyndely agayns his gentilesse quiten hym . . . I.Pars. 150–5

delices, and richesses. Agayns honour have they . . . shame . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90

Agayns the richesses of this world shul they han mysese of poverte; . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5

shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder, . . . I.Pars. 200–5

and kynrede agayns kynrede, and chiden . . . . I.Pars. 200–5

**Against**—*Continued*

rebelleth thanne agayns resoun, and by that wey . I.Pars. 265–70
it is synne agayns the lawe of God, and yet his . . I.Pars. 290–5
is agayns the reverence of God; . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
is agayns everich auctoritee . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
semblable thynges, agayns his duetee, . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
understonde which is the remedie agayns the synne . I.Pars. 475–80
This synne is platly agayns the Hooly Goost. . . . I.Pars. 485–90
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
been somtyme oonly agayns o special vertu, . . . I.Pars. 485–90
but certes, envye is agayns alle vertues, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
and agayns alle goodnesses, for it is sory of . . . I.Pars. 485–90
is envye a synne agayns kynde. . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
spryngeth of inpacience agayns God, and somtyme agayns man. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
Agayns God it is whan a man . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
gruccheth . . . agayns poverte, or loss of catel, agayn I.Pars. 500–5
grucched agayns the Magdaleyne, whan she enoynte I.Pars. 500–5
Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns this foule synne . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
Agayns thre manere of wronges that . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
in herte; agayns chidyng and wikkede . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
or in dede, agayns hym to whom he hath . . . I.Pars. 530–5
wrooth . . . agayns wikkednesse; and therfore . . I.Pars. 535–40
nat wrooth agayns the man, but wrooth . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
lesynge is agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe. . I.Pars. 590–5
lyveth agayns Cristes lyvynge and his techynge, . I.Pars. 595–600
damnablely agayns Crist, and al the feith . . . I.Pars. 600–5
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
eschawfeth nat agayns his resoun. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
another remedie agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth swetely . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
agayns the whiche foure he moot have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Ther-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently, when . . I.Pars. 665–70
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
fighteth agayns a man moore by queyntise and . . I.Pars. 730–5
mo speciale remedies agains accidie in . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
hooly writ curseth it, and speketh agayns that vice, I.Pars. 745–50
bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Another manere of remedie agayns avarice . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Agayns glotonye is the remedie . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe. . . . I.Pars. 835–40
agayns nature. Al that is enemy and . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
destrucciouu to nature is agayns nature. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his wille. . . . I.Pars. 875–80
and synne so horrible agayns God, . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
and agayns my lord? God it forbeede!' . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
Now comth the remedie agayns leccherie, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
suffre no penaunce. Theragayns is remedie . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
he hath in Cristes mercy. Agayns the firste vice, . I.Pars. 1065–70
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
is strong for to bynde. Agayns the seconde wanhope I.Pars. 1070–5
Agayns the wanhope that he demeth that . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
And wel ye woot agaynes kynde . . . . . BD. 16
Allyed is ageynst your regalye, . . . . . Pity. 65
Is whetted now ageynes me to kene. . . . . Comp.L. 58
Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penaunce, . . . Anel. 347
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth; . . PF. 342
stryven . . . ayens the foolhardynesse of . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
cryinge and debatyng ther ayens, and . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens us, . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
that waxeth wood ayens me? Ne moeveth it nat the Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
made assawtes ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
of me put ayens perils (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
I took stryf ayens the provost of the pretorie for . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
I have purchaced grete discordes ayens my-self? . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
asseured ayens alle othere folk, that, for . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
gylty ayens the kynges real maieste. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
conjuracioun ymaked ayens hym, this . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
schrewed folk apparailen felonyes ayens vertu; . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
his thoght ayens innocentes. For whiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
that ben opposed ayens the, thow hast . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
and thi laste sorwe eschaufede ayens fortune . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
wenest that fortune be chaunged ayens the; . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
the now inpacient ayens me; and I . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
put ayens hym. And yit lyveth thi wyf, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
cast ayens this tyraunt; but this freman boot . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
ayens kynde that children han . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
put ayens the distemperaunce of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
avayle at the laste ayens hym that we han graunted Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
bataile in thy corage ayeins every fortune. . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
adversites, and ne fyghte nat ayeins hem . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
argueth . . . ayens that opynioun and seith thus:) . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . TC.1. 603
Than seye a soth that were ayeins your wille. . . TC.2. 231

**Against**—*Continued*

And ther-ayeins answere I thus anon, . . . . . TC.2. 369
Ayeins my wil; but ellés wil I fonde, . . . . . TC.2. 479
Ayeins thy lust that helpeth thee to thrive!" . . . TC.2. 1057
'Thenk her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . TC.2. 1380
Ayeins a thing that mighte thee for-thinke.' . . . TC.2. 1414
Ayeins that vice, for to ben a labbe . . . . . TC.3. 300
Of love, ayeins the whiche no man may . . . . TC.3. 989
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night, . . . . TC.4. 513
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste, . . . TC.4. 1287
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye . . . . TC.5. 167
It is ayeins som good I have a thought. . . . . TC.5. 1166
Ayeins which fate him helpeth not to strive; . . . TC.5. 1552
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge; . . . . . HF.3. 433
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovynyan, . . . . . LGW.G. 281
replye Ageyns these poyntys that ye han to hym mevid. . . . . LGW.G. 320
That is an heresye ayeins my lawe, . . . . . LGW. 330
replye Agayns al this that ye have to him meved; . LGW. 344
Ayenst his deeth begynneth for to synge, . . . . LGW. 1356
Ageynst the vyce of slouthe, in honestee; . . . . Gent. 11
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the dawenyng . . Astr. 251–8
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke. . . . . Astr. 365–8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the . . . . Astr. 365–8
Ye that ageyns youre love mistakith; . . . . . RR. 1540
But ther ageyns thee to comforte, . . . . . RR. 2013
Fals and trespasse ageyns me. . . . . RR. 2178
Bothe ageyns resoun and right. . . . . RR. 3154
Ageyns frendshipp of worthynesse; . . . . . RR. 5536
Agaynes Drede shall Hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5861
Who myght defense ayens hem make? . . . . . RR. 6277
And this ageyns Holy Scripture, . . . . . RR. 6452
Ayens me and my companye, . . . . . RR. 6875
The gospel is ther-ageyns, I gesse, . . . . . RR. 6921
Of hem that wole ayens us be; . . . . . RR. 6924
Ayens this false horrible boke, . . . . . RR. 7132
Ayens the cursednesse y-wys . . . . . RR. 7147
mayntenen Ayenes hem that all sustenen, . . . RR. 7176
Ayens the lawe of Rome expres; . . . . . RR. 7190
'That is ageynes all nature.' . . . . . RR. 7305

**Against** *see* **Again, Gein**

**Agalnward**

Out of Surrye, agaynward to Ytaille. . . . . B.ML. 441
And ayenward, alle fortune is blisful to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
ayenward of litel nedeth hem that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
schrewes revengen hem ayenward uppon dignytes), . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
yeveth ayeinward to good folk hardenesses, and . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
and ayeinward also is it of the contrarie: . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
'Thanne ayeinward,' quod sche, 'I . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
And, as he com ayeinward prively, . . . . . TC.3. 750
And further over now ayeinward yit, . . . . . TC.4. 1027
My name sholde I nevere ayeinward winne: . . . TC.4. 1581
that is to seien 'ageynward.' For than . . . . Astr. 65–70
ageynward fro the heved of Cancer unto the . . . Astr. 218–22

**Agamemnon**

Agamenon), that wrought and contynued . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
he, Agamenoh, wan ayein Eleyne that was . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
while that thilke Agamenon desirede to . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
(That is to seyn that Agamenon . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun: . . . . . TC.3. 382

**Agast-** *see* **Aghast-**

**Agaton**

As telleth Agaton, for hire goodnesse, . . . . . LGW. 526

**Age**

Of twenty yeer of age he was, I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 82
Syn that his lord was twenty yeer of age; . . . A. Prol. 601
Of fyve and twenty yeer his age I caste; . . . . A.Kn. 2172
Of worthynesse, ne of estaat, ne age, . . . . . A.Kn. 2592
This is to seyn, in youthe or elles age, . . . . A.Kn. 3029
Than whan his name apalled is for age, . . . . A.Kn. 3053
Of eighteteene yeer she was of age. . . . . A.Mil. 3223
But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . . A.Rv. 3867
Savynge a child that was of half yeer age; . . . A.Rv. 3971
Continuelly lastynge unto oure age. . . . . B.Sh. 1419
A litel clergeoun, seven yeer of age, . . . . . B.Pri. 1693
For he so yong and tendre was of age; . . . . B.Pri. 1714
conserveth florissynge in his age, but . . . . B.Mel 2185–90
conseil of youre freendes that been of age, . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
fieble by age, but certes they enforcen and . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
The eldeste scarsly fyf yeer was of age. . . . . B.Mk. 3602
His yonge sone, that thre yeer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, . . . . . B.NP. 4011
This mayde of age twelve yeer was and tweye . . C.Doc. 30
Why lyvestow so longe in so greet age?' . . . . C.Pard. 719
That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age; . . . C.Pard. 724
And therfore moot I han myn age stille, . . . . C.Pard. 725
In age, if that ye so longe abyde. . . . . C.Pard. 747
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,— . . D.WB. 4
Yet herde I never tellen, in myn age, . . . . . D.WB. 24
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age . . . . D.WB. 59
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age . . . . . D.WB. 113
Of which I am expert in al myn age,— . . . . . D.WB. 174

**Age**—*Continued*
But Age, allas! that al wole envenyme, . . . . D.WB. 474
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . . E.Cl. 73
In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . . E.Cl. 121
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt . . . E.Cl. 122
But thogh this mayde tendre were of age, . . . E.Cl. 218
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede; . . . . E.Cl. 241
Now is it worse than ever in al oure age. . . . E.Cl. 627
And ay the forther that she was in age . . . . E.Cl. 712
Whan that his doghter twelf yeer was of age . . . E.Cl. 736
Hir brother, which that seven yeer was of age, . . E.Cl. 780
For rude was the clooth and moore of age . . . E.Cl. 916
Than is Grisilde, and moore tendre of age, . . . E.Cl. 989
and if thow take a wiff in thin age oolde. . . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age, . . . . E.Mch. 1407
I wol no womman thritty yeer of age,— . . . . E.Mch. 1421
Of any man that stapen is in age, . . . . . E.Mch. 1514
Avyseth yow, ye been a man of age, . . . . . E.Mch. 1555
Hir fresshe beautee, and hir age tendre, . . . . E.Mch. 1601
That ever I am agast now in myn age, . . . . E.Mch. 1644
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age; . . E.Mch. 1738
Y-wedded be, that was ful yong of age, . . . . G.SN. 128
as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles, . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Of the age of four and twenty yeer, . . . . . BD. 455
For why? I took hit of so yong age . . . . . BD. 792
comandid his age to ben in me. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
so greet age that men ne wolden not trowen in no . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age of my Plato, Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
children of hir age, ther shyneth the liknesse of the wit Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
palays, schalt leden a cler age, scornynge . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
Blisful was the firste age of men. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
But certes the olde age of tyme passed, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
the tymes to gon from syn that age hadde bygynnynge; Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
comen seelde and sodeynly in our age; but yif the . Bo.4. m.5.1440–5
And therfor, or that age thee devoure, . . . . TC.2. 395
But trewely I can not telle her age. . . . . TC.5. 826
In whiche ay love up-groweth with your age, . . . TC.5. 1836
'Certes,' quod I, 'in al myn age, . . . . . HF.3. 896
That as they wex in age, wex hir love. . . . . LGW. 727
And certeyn, as by reson of hir age, . . . . . LGW. 728
And whan for age he myghte unnethes gon, . . . LGW. 1399
Ledden the peples in the former age; . . . . . Form.A. 2
ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . . Astr. 1–5
Within my twenty yere of age, . . . . . RR. 21
Whan she was in hir rightful age; . . . . . RR. 405
That from she was .XII. yeer of age, . . . . . RR. 850
That nas not yit XII yeer of age, . . . . . RR. 1283
And he was right of sich an age . . . . . RR. 1301
Of age yonge, lusty and faire. . . . . RR. 3738
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age, . . . . . RR. 4495
In a boke he made of age, . . . . . RR. 4884
Which yit remembre of tendir age, . . . . . RR. 4945
Or for his tendre age also, . . . . . RR. 6725
**Agenors**
That Agenores doghtre ladde away. . . . . LGW. 114
**Ages**
After hir ages as men writen fynde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3177
Ek for to winnen love in sondry ages, . . . . . TC.2. 27
To clepe no wight in noo ages . . . . . RR. 2189
**Aggregg-** *see* **Agregg-**
**Aggrieved**
Whan that Diane agreved was with here, . . . . A.Kn. 2057
For as it semed she was nat agreved. . . . . E.Cl. 500
A god ne sholde nat be thus agreved, . . . . LGW. 345
Wherof I repente and am agreved. . . . . RR. 2050
**Aghast**
For which so soore agast was Emelye . . . . . A.Kn. 2341
Ne how the ground agast was of the light, . . . A.Kn. 2931
He was agast so of Nowelis flood . . . . . A.Mil. 3834
Whil thow hast as a coward been agast.' . . . . A.Rv. 4267
Of this mervaille agast was al the prees; . . . . B.ML. 677
Be nat agast, I wol thee nat forsake."' . . . . B.Pri. 1859
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deere! . . . B.NP. 4079
Ne hym that is agast of every tool, . . . . . B.NP. 4106
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys? . . B.NP. 4111
He was agast and wolde han fled his way, . . . D.WB. 798
'Be now namoore agast, ne yvele apayed; . . . E.Cl. 1052
That ever I am agast now in myn age, . . . . E.Mch. 1644
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere, . . . . E.Mch. 1683
I am agast ye shul it nat susteene; . . . . . E.Mch. 1760
To renne away, when he is leest agast? . . . . Anel. 316
kyng Cirus was ful sore agast a lytil byforn,—that this Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
maketh agast thanne thei dredden hym, and . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
though men han it, yit thei ben agast; . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
the hare was nat agast of the hound, whiche . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
'If God wile, thou art not agast of me, . . . . TC.1. 715
'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not! Wher-to? . . . TC.2. 302
For bothe I am agast what ye wol seye, . . . . TC.2. 311
Art thou agast so that she wol thee bite? . . . . TC.3. 737
'Beth not agast!' But certein, at the laste, . . . TC.3. 1096
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede . . . . TC.4. 1644
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893
And be not so a-gaste, for shame!' . . . . . HF.2. 49
Ther nas no lakke, but that he was agaste . . . . LGW. 1534
Of good men am I nought agast, . . . . . RR. 6106
**Aghaste**
Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. . . . . A.Kn. 2424
This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste, . . . B.Mk. 3395
**Aghaste**—*Continued*
"No dreem," quod he, "may so myn herte agaste, . . B.NP. 4278
felonyes, that tormenten and agasten the soules . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And ay gan love her lasse for t' agaste . . . . TC.2. 901
With hevenes fire, that it so sore agaste . . . . LGW. 1221
**Aghasteth**
torment som-tyme agasteth othere to don felonyes, . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
That me agasteth in my dreme?' quod she. . . . LGW. 1171
**A-gilt**
han offended and agilt in swich a wise . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
dampnably we han agilt agayn youre . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
in herte. First, for man hath agilt his . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
and poynaunt for he hath agilt hys Fader . . . I.Pars. 130–5
for he hath wrathed and agilt hym that boghte hym, I.Pars. 130–5
that no thyng hadde agilt; and finally thanne . . I.Pars. 280–5
his synne, for he hath agilt his God and . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
That I agilt have bothe him and thee, . . . . . ABC. 122
'Allas, what han thise lovers thee agilt, . . . . TC.3. 1457
What have I don? What have I thus a-gilt? . . . TC.4. 261
Ne, but I hadde agilt and don amis, . . . . . TC.5. 1684
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas; . . . LGW. 463
**A-gilte**
Of thyng of which they never agilte hir lyve. . . D WB. 392
if he agilte, or synne, have thou thanne . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
yeve never noon occasion that he agilte, . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hem that agilten to thee, be ful wel war that thow . I.Pars. 1040–5
That nevere yit agilte him that I wiste?'— . . . TC.3. 840
that never yit . . . Agilte [I] you in thoght ne dede. . HF.1. 329
He shal no more agilten in this wyse, . . . . . LGW. 436
That never harm agylte ne deservede . . . . . LGW. 2385
He agylte hir never in other caas, . . . . . RR. 5833
That he to moche agilte me; . . . . . RR. 6784
**A-giltest**
though thou Agyltest manne no more but this,— . . RR. 7570
**Aglauros**
For which Pallas was with Aglauros wroth, . . . TC.3. 730
**Ago**
The vital strengthe is lost and al ago. . . . . A.Kn. 2802
Whan that hir housbonds ben from hem ago, . . . A.Kn. 2823
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yoore ago.' . . . A.Mil. 3537
For it is but a litel while ago, . . . . . B.Pri. 1876
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . . B.NP. 4396
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,— . . . . D.WB. 863
Farwel my gold, for it is al ago!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1953
Into this hous, it is nat longe ago, . . . . . E.Cl. 478
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyd, ful yoore ago, . . . E.Mch. 1637
I wolde that al this peple were ago!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1764
Into his fresshe gardyn is ago, . . . . . E.Mch. 2158
That al his love is clene fro me ago, . . . . . F.Sq. 626
And, farewel! al oure revel was ago. . . . . F.Fkl. 1204
Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . . . . Pity. 1
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore agoo . . . Pity. 117 *var*
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . . . Anel. 61
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go Forth . . . PF. 465
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go; . . . . . TC.2. 795
What, parde, yit is not Criseyde ago! . . . . TC.4. 1090
And by my dremes now and yore ago, . . . . TC.5. 317
She seyde, 'Allas! for now is clene ago . . . . TC.5. 1054
For that he say it nat of yore ago. . . . . LGW.G. 13
And thus are Tesbe and Piramus ago. . . . . LGW. 916
That after, whan the storme is al ago, . . . . LGW. 1766
What shal she sayne? hir wytte is al ago!. . . . LGW. 1797
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago, . . . . . LGW. 2241
So that by that the yere was al ago, . . . . . LGW. 2359
It is.V. yere or more ago— . . . . . RR. 50
As thou hast seen a while agoo. . . . . RR. 612
That al his derknesse is agoo. . . . . RR. 2932
Over soone she was agoo. . . . . RR. 3842
She hadde ful longe ago be deede, . . . . . RR. 7325
Thou spake a jape not long a-go . . . . . RR. 7517
**Ago** *see* **Agone**
**Agone**
Whan that he wiste Arcite was agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1276
And shortly, whan his ire is thus agoon, . . . . A.Kn. 1782
I woot it by myself ful yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1813
Ne Narcisus the faire of yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1941
That oothers fyr was queynt and al agon . . . . A.Kn. 2336
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . . A.Kn. 2784
The Sonday next this marchant was agon, . . . . B.Sh. 1497
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . . B.Pri. 1841
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.' . . . . . B.Th. 1899
And seyde, "Sire, your felawe is agon; . . . . B.NP. 4220
And after, whan hir swowning is agon, . . . . C.Doc. 246
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . . . C.Pard. 436
Thou woost wel that oure felawe is agon, . . . . C.Pard. 810
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . . D.WB. 9
Quod he; "is al my myght and mynde agon? . . . D.Sum. 2070
'Now sey they thus: "Whan Walter is agon . . . E.Cl. 631
Is fro me deed and is a-goon. . . . . BD. 479
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon, . . . . Anel. 150
She speketh as hir wyt were al agoon; . . . . Anel. 172
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede. . . . . Anel. 307
Not yore Agon, it happed me for to be-holde . . . PF. 18
rychesses nat longe agoon, I aske yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
For of this world the feith is al a-gon! . . . . TC.2. 410
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon, . . . . . TC.2. 722
Of any wo of swich a time a-gon, . . . . . TC.3. 1402
Agon was every sorwe and every fere; . . . . TC.3. 1685



ANDERSON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
ANDERSON, INDIANA

**Agone**—*Continued*
That I am as out of this world agon, . . . . . TC.4. 780
That she was forth out of this world agon. . . . TC.4. 1180
'And thenk right thus: "Criseyde is now agon, . . TC.4. 1317
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . . . TC.5. 1325
Was forthe unto his shippes agoon . . . . . HF.1. 365 *var*
'Madame,' quod he, 'it is so long agoon . . . . LGW. 443
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . . . . LGW. 1110
For whanne her swynkyng is agone, . . . . . RR. 6703
**Agone** *see* **Ago**
**Agony**
In som woodnesse, or in some agonye. . . . . A.Mil. 3452
**Agree**
That she a-gree to his electioun, . . . . . PF. 409
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . . TC.1. 409
And thanne agreen that I may ben he, . . . . TC.3. 131
**Agreeable**
Moore agreable than this to my likynge.' . . . . B.ML. 767
whiche clothynge yif the beaute be aggreable. . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
whiche thyng is ful selde, what aggreable thynges . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
the agreable schadwes of the wodes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
sched hise agreable honyes, he fleeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
Yit make hit sumwhat agreable, . . . . . HF.3. 7
A litel tyme his yift is agreable, . . . . . Ven. 41
And most agreable unto myn entente. . . . . Ven. 68
**Agreeablely**
hem that every fortune resceyven agreablely . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
The sterres schynen more aggreablely . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
**Agreeabletee**
a man by the aggreablete or by the egalyte . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
**Agregge**
The thynges that gretly agreggen hire synne . . . I.Pars. 890–5
**Agregged**
wepyng, and empeireden and agreggeden muchel . B.Mel. 2205–10
is agregged, or elles that he may nat pleynly . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
**Agreggeth**
everich of hem encreesceth and aggreggeth oother. . B.Mel. 2475–80
the circumstaunces that agreggeth muchel every synne. . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
**A-grief**
I pray yow that ye take it nat agrief; . . . . . B.NP. 4083
As taketh not agrief of that I seye, . . . . . D.WB. 191
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye, . . . PF. 543
'And, nece myn, ne take it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 862
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 1621
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief . . . . TC.4. 613
**A-grief** *see* **Grief**
**Agrimony**
As egremoyne, valerian, and lunarie, . . . . . G.CY. 800
**Agrise**
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse, . . . . . B.ML. 614
The worm of conscience may agryse . . . . . C.Doc. 280
Swiche peynes that youre herte myghte agryse; . . D.Fri. 1649
redowte my blame, and agrysen as though . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
Her adversaries wolde of it agrise. . . . . TC.2. 1435
That every herte myghte agrise, . . . . . HF.1. 210
**Agrisen** (*past part.*)
oonly that I ne am agrisen of hem now, . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
**Agrisest**
yif thou agrisest hir false trecherie, despise . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
**Agriseth**
wode whan the feeld, chirkynge, agryseth of cold . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
**Agroos**
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte; . TC.2. 930
And in his herte he sodeynly agroos, . . . . . LGW. 830
Of which hir hert agrose, and seyde thus: . . . LGW. 2314
**Agroted**
But for I am agroteyd here beforne, . . . . . LGW. 2454
**Ague**
Or an agu, that may be youre bane. . . . . B.NP. 4150
**Aguilt-** *see* **Agilt-**
**Aguler**
Out of an aguler queynt ynoughe, . . . . . RR. 98
**Ah**
And therwithal he bleynte and cride, 'A!' . . . A.Kn. 1078
'The god of love, a *benedicite*, How myghty . . . is he! A.Kn. 1785
A! false traitour! false clerk!' quod he, . . . . A.Rv. 4269
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . B.Pri. 1629
'A!' quod Melibee, 'this vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
'A!' quod dame Prudence, 'ye seyn . . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
A!' quod Melibee, 'now se I wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
'A! lady,' quod they, 'ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
So hydous was the noys, a *benedicitee!* . . . . B.NP. 4583
Out of hir owene hous, a! *benedicitee!* . . . . D.WB. 280
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . . D.WB. 586
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
'A!' quod this somonour, '*benedicite!* what sey ye? . D.Fri. 1456
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she?' . D.Sum. 1797
A! yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . D.Sum. 1963
A! yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . D.Sum. 1964
A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . . . D.Sum. 1965
'A!' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with me!' . . D.Sum. 2144
'A! false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones! . . . D.Sum. 2153
'A! good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . E.Mch. 1233
A wyf! a! Seinte Marie, *benedicite*, . . . . . E.Mch. 1337
A! nay! lat be; the philosophres stoon, . . . . G.CY. 862
A! taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man! . . . . H.Mcp. 41

**Ah**—*Continued*
'A! mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . . . . BD. 108
'A! goode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 521
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so! . . . . . BD. 713
And sey hym thus a lord she slepith soft . . . . TC.1. 195 *var*
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort! . . . . . TC.1. 528
A god wil thow art not agast of me . . . . . TC.1. 715 *var*
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth game!' . . . TC.1. 868
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente, . . . . TC.1. 936
'A! wel bithought! For love of God,' quod she, . . TC.2. 225
'A! may it be no bet?' quod Pandarus; . . . . TC.2. 429
'A! Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . . TC.2. 464
'A! mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 591
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC.2. 615
'Ha a!' quod Troilus so reufully, . . . . . TC.3. 65
A! bendiste! for al among this fare . . . . . TC.3. 860
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . . . HF.1. 470
'A ha!' quod he, 'lo, so I can, . . . . . HF.2. 357
A lord, they lyved lustyly! . . . . . RR. 1319
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I, . . . . . RR. 2135
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure . . . . . RR. 2591
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . . RR. 2624
A god, whanne shal the dawnyng springe? . . . . RR. 2627
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . . . . RR. 2636
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere, . . . . . RR. 4377
A, Bialacoil, full wel I see . . . . . RR. 4417
A, that is a full noyous thyng! . . . . . RR. 4449
**Aha**
'Nay, therof spak I not, aha!' quod she, . . . . TC.2. 589
**Aha** *see* **Ah**
**Ahasuerus**
the peple of God in the regne of Assuerus . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Of Assuere enhaunced for to be. . . . . E.Mch. 1374
On Assuer, so meke a look hath she. . . . . E.Mch. 1745
**Ahithophel**
in hym, *ut Achitofel ad Absolonem*. . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Wers than was Achitofel, . . . . . BD. 1117
**Ai**
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7
**Aiel**
I am thyn aiel, redy at thy wille; . . . . . A.Kn. 2477
**Ail**
Of Nicholas, or what thyng myghte hym eyle, . . A.Mil. 3424
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte, . . . . LGW. 1833
**Ailed**
Noot I nat why, ne what myschaunce it eyled, . . B.NP. 4290
So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,— . . . . F.Sq. 501
**Aileth**
And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyleth thee, . . . A.Kn. 1081
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?' . . . B.Sh. 1171
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . . . B.Sh. 1289
What eyleth this love at me . . . . . B.Th. 1975
What eyleth yow, to grone in this manere? . . . B.NP. 4080
What eyleth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? . . . D.WB. 357
What eyleth yow to grucche thus and grone? . . . D.WB. 443
And she answerde, 'Sire, what eyleth yow? . . . E.Mch. 2368
What eyleth thee to slepe by the morwe? . . . H.Mcp. 16
What ayleth hym to sitten here?' . . . . . BD. 449
Allas, Deeth, what ayleth thee . . . . . BD. 480
What eyleth the, man? What is it that . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
For whom that thee al this misaunter aileth, . . TC.1. 766
'What aileth you to be thus wery sone, . . . . TC.2. 211
Calcas I mene,—allas, what aileth thee . . . . TC.4. 331
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem ealyth. LGW.G. 263
But yit I seye what eylyth the to wryte . . . . LGW.G. 311
**Air**
That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne eir, . . . . A.Kn. 1246
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2992
And ever gaped upward into the eir. . . . . A.Mil. 3473
In erthe, in eir, in water, man to-swynke . . . . C.Pard. 519
Up springeth into their, right so prayeres . . . D.Sum. 1939
Nis but of eir reverberacioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2234
Withouten wynd, or perturbynge of air, . . . . D.Sum. 2254
By hym that made water, erthe, and air, . . . . E.Mch. 1558
Or, if yow lyst to fleen as hye in the air . . . . F.Sq. 122
That of the eyr myghte passe out no thyng, . . . G.CY. 767
and the see also, and the eyr also, that . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
yeve hem no moisture, ne the eyr no . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Blew, bryght, clere was the air, . . . . . BD. 340
Ne in ayre, ne in erthe, noon element . . . . . BD. 693
The air of that place so attempre was . . . . . PF. 204
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake . . . PF. 313
the woodnesses and the ires of the eyr. . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
as is watir and eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
rowndenesse of the gret ayr; and it seth . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye eyr; . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the spaces of the longe eir by . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And thennes com'th this eir that is so swote, . . TC.5. 671
The aire therto ys so overte . . . . . HF.2. 210 *var*
'Soun is noght but eyr y-broken, . . . . . HF.2. 257
In his substaunce is but air; . . . . . HF.2. 260
Right so soun is air y-broke. . . . . HF.2. 262

**Air**—*Continued*
The air is twyst with violence, . . . . . HF.2. 267
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh; . . . . HF.2. 271
Moveth first an air aboute, . . . . . HF.2. 303
Another air anoon is meved, . . . . . HF.2. 305
Ryght so of air, my leve brother; . . . . . HF.2. 308
Everich air in other stereth . . . . . HF.2. 309
Hath his kynde place in air. . . . . HF.2. 326
Or elles was the air so thikke . . . . . HF.2. 400
This eyr; but loke thou ne be . . . . . HF.2. 419
Til bothe eyr and erthe brende; . . . . . HF.2. 446
When Joves hath the air y-bete; . . . . . HF.2. 533
Hem to refresshen, and to take the eyr. . . . . LGW. 1482
Fre in the eir thou shalt up go, . . . . . RR. 5654

**Airish**
These ben the eyrysh bestes, lo!' . . . . . HF.2. 424
And behelde the eyrish bestes, . . . . . HF.2. 457

**Aketoun**
And next his sherte an aketoun, . . . . . B.Th. 2050

**Aknowe(n)**
and that I confesse and am aknowe; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
I am a-knowe it,' quod I, 'ne I ne se . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30

**Alabaster**
Of alabastre whit and reed coral, . . . . . A.Kn. 1910

**Alan**
John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother; A.Rv. 4013
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . . . . A.Rv. 4016
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John, . . . A.Rv. 4018
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf! . . . A.Rv. 4024
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4031
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn; . . . A.Rv. 4076
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne, . . A.Rv. 4084
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.' . . . . A.Rv. 4089
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . . . A.Rv. 4091
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn. . . . A.Rv. 4108
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . . A.Rv. 4160
Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye, . . . . A.Rv. 4168
This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee; . . . . A.Rv. 4188
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a flye.' . . . A.Rv. 4192
Now pley, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4198
Aleyn wax wery in the dawenynge, . . . . . A.Rv. 4234
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . A.Rv. 4249
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn; . . . A.Rv. 4273
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . A.Rv. 4305
Of Aleyn and of John, that bette hym weel; . . . A.Rv. 4316
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . PF.316

**Alas** (*specimens*)
That he was born, ful ofte he seyde, 'allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1073
'Allas, why pleynen folk so in commune . . . . A.Kn. 1251
Allas, thou felle Mars! allas, Juno! . . . . . A.Kn. 1559
Til they for wo ful ofte seyde, 'Allas!' . . . . A.Kn. 1952
And seyde, 'What amounteth this, allas! . . . . A.Kn. 2362
Allas the wo! allas, the peynes stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2771
Allas, the deeth! allas, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2773
Or I wol crie, "out, Harrow," and "Allas!" . . . A.Mil. 3286
For Absolon may waille and synge, allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3398
Ful ofte he seith 'Allas,' and 'Weylawey,' . . . A.Mil. 3602
And seyde, 'Fy, allas, what have I do?' . . . . A.Mil. 3739
'Allas!' quod he, 'this is a wikked jape; . . . . A.Rv. 4201
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almoost mysgoon; . . . A.Rv. 4218
Allas! we been to lewed or to slowe! . . . . . B.ML. 315
For I may synge allas and weylawey . . . . . B.Sh. 1308
And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbede . . . . B.Sh. 1315
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . . B.Pri. 1750
"Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape. . . . B.Mk. 3099
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . . . B.Mk. 3139
Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . . . B.NP. 4099
Harrow! allas! heere lith my felawe slayn!" . . . B.NP. 4235
For that oure perche is maad so narwe, allas! . . B.NP. 4359
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4474
Alas, that Chauntecleer fleigh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4529
Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes! . . . . B.NP. 4530
That thou most suffre; allas! that I was bore! . . C.Doc. 215
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas! . . . . . D.WB. 166
Allas, allas! that ever love was synne! . . . . . D.WB. 614
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . E.Mch. 2366
But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . . . G.CY. 1201
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?' . . . H.Mcp. 247
'Alas,' quoth she, 'that I was wrought! . . . . BD. 90
Allas! what shal I thanne do? . . . . . BD. 1190
Al-outerly. Allas! that day . . . . . BD. 1243
Allas! I caitif, whider may I flee? . . . . . ABC. 124
Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . . Mars. 138
Alas the while! for hit was routhe and synne, . . . Anel. 103
Alas! what herte myghte enduren hit, . . . . . Anel. 162
And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . Anel. 238
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende! . . PF. 494
But evere-mo 'Allas!' was his refreyne, . . . . TC.2. 1571
Of Troye. Alas, they quitte him out too rathe! . . TC.4. 205
And al the night wepinge, allas, she lay. . . . . TC.5. 712
Prudence, allas! oon of thine yen three . . . . TC.5. 744
Her name, allas, publisshed is so wide, . . . . TC.5. 1095
'Allas,' quod they, 'and welaway! . . . . . HF.3. 472
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne! . . . LGW. 658
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . LGW. 756
'Allas, that I was born!' quod Eneas. . . . . LGW. 1027

**Alas**—*Continued*
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make? . . . . LGW. 1305
That I was borne, allas! What shal I do?' . . . LGW. 1308
And falsly hath betrayed hir, allas! . . . . . LGW. 1658
Allas, of the thys was a vilenous dede! . . . . LGW. 1824
Allas, for the myn herte hath pitee! . . . . . LGW. 2184
'Alias,' quod she, 'that ever I was wroght: . . . LGW. 2187
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence! . . . . Scog. 13
Ne, certes, now, allas! allas! the while! . . . . Comp.A. 9

**Alaunts**
Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alauntz, . . . A.Kn. 2148

**Alayes**
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes . . . E.Cl. 1167

**Alayn** *see* **Alan**

**Alban** *see* **Albon**

**Albeit** (*specimens*)
Also ymaginacioun, albeit so that it takith . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
lechynge of bodily thinges), and albeit so that . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
albeit so that the passioun of the body . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
albeit so that ye seen and byholden the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Albeit I shal be never the better. . . . . LGW. 1363

**Albeit** *see* **It**

**Albification**
And of watres albificacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 805

**Albinus**
punyssche wrongfully Albyn, a conseiller . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
majeste, of whiche gilt that Albyn was accused, . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60

**Albion**
O conquerour of Brutes Albioun, . . . . . Purse. 22

**Albon**
Or daun Thomas, or elles daun Albon? . . . . B.Mk. 3120

**Alcathoe**
Alcathoe besegeth harde and longe; . . . . . LGW. 1902
As Alcathoe and other tounes mo; . . . . . LGW. 1923

**Alcestis**
O Ypermystra, Penolopee, Alceste, . . . . . B.ML. 75
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she. . . . . F.Fkl. 1442
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alceste, . . . . TC.5. 1527
Penelopees trouthe and goode Alceste! . . . . TC.5. 1778
Hire name was Alceste the debonayre. . . . . LGW.G. 179
Alceste is here that al that may destene. . . . . LGW.G. 209
Alceste is here that al that may desteyne. . . . LGW.G. 216
Alceste is here that al that may disteyne. . . . LGW.G. 223
Thanne spak Alceste the worthyere queene, . . . LGW.G. 317
I youre Alceste, whilom quene of Trace, . . . . LGW. 432
The grete goodnesse of the quene Alceste, . . . LGW. 511
Why noldist thow han writyn of Alceste . . . . LGW.G. 530
For of Alceste schulde thy wrytynge be, . . . . LGW.G. 532
Now knowe I hire. And is this good Alceste, . . LGW. 578

**Alchemist** *see* **Alkamistre**

**Alcibiades**
How trewe eek was to Alcebiades . . . . . F.Fkl. 1439
That ever hadde Alcipyades, . . . . . BD. 1056
the entrayles of the body of Alcibiades, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90

**Alcmena**
As longe as whan Almena lay by Jove? . . . . TC.3. 1428

**Alcyone**
'In youthe he made of Ceys and Alcione, . . . . B.ML. 57
And this quene highte Alcyone. . . . . BD. 65
And doo hit goon to Alcyone . . . . . BD. 145
And bar hit forth to Alcyone, . . . . . BD. 196
Of Alcyone and Seys the kyng. . . . . BD. 220
As did the goddesse quene Alcyone; . . . . . BD. 264
Of Alcyone and Seys the kyng, . . . . . BD. 1326

**Alday**
What, shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . A.Rv. 3902
For which he hadde alday so greet repair . . . . B.Sh. 1211
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . . B.Pri. 1702
penaunce is thilke that men doon alday . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
stryveth eek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym . I.Pars. 560–5
And lyk a fissher, as men alday may se, . . . . Mars. 237
But alday faileth thing that fooles wenden! . . . TC.1. 217
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas . . . . TC.2. 457
I knowe also, and alday here and see, . . . . . TC.2. 733
But, as we may alday our-selven see, . . . . . TC.2. 1331
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . . . TC.3. 1063
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see, . . . TC.3. 1214
That preveth wel, it brest alday so ofte; . . . . TC.3. 1637
Thorugh love is broken alday every lawe. . . . TC.4. 618
Alday as thikke as been flen from a hive, . . . . TC.4. 1356
As alday happeth, after anger, game,— . . . . TC.4. 1563
For with the king Priam alday was he, . . . . TC.5. 284
But as in love alday it happeth so, . . . . . LGW. 1250
Hap helpith hardy man alday quod he . . . . LGW. 1773 *var*
For rennyng alday in the playnes, . . . . . RR. 1506

**Alday** *see* **Day**

**Aldebaran**
southe the est lyne; witnesse on Aldeberan . . . Astr. 92–7

**Alder**
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . A.Kn. 2921

**Alder** *see* **Alder-best**, *etc.*, *and* **Aller**

**Alder-best**
But alderbest he song an Offertorie; . . . . . A. Prol. 710
For him she loved alderbest! . . . . . BD. 87
I wil yive him the alder-beste Yift . . . . . BD. 246
And negh hir face was alder-best; . . . . . BD. 906
Of al happes the alder-beste, . . . . . BD. 1278
And conne an errour alderbest withstonde.' . . . TC.1. 1008
And seide, 'O frend of frendes alderbeste . . . . TC.3. 1597

**Alder-best** *see* **Aller, Best**

**Alder-fairest**

And to be-holde the alderfayreste, . . . . . BD. 1049
that art althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
The alther-fairest folk to see . . . . . RR. 625

**Alder-fastest**

And as I alther-fastest wente . . . . . HF.3. 1041

**Alder-first**

Alderfirst thou shalt considere, . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
And alderfirst he bad hem alle a boone, . . . . E.Mch. 1618
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan . . . . F.Sq. 550
And alderfirst, lo this was his axynge, . . . . G.SN. 423
And lo! this was the alther-firste,— . . . . . BD. 1172
trowestow that philosophie be now alder-ferst assailed in periles . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
How alderfirst his purpos for to winne. . . . . TC.1. 1069
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte' . . . . TC.3. 97
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede, . . . . TC.4. 74
That alderfirst me broughte into servise . . . . TC.4. 832
For altherfirst, soth for to seye, . . . . . HF.3. 278
Alderfirst, lo, ther I sigh, . . . . . HF.3. 339
For alderfirste, doghter, I love the so . . . . . LGW. 2635
But aldirfirst I wole you seyn . . . . . RR. 1000
Quod alderfirst Dame Abstynence, . . . . . RR. 7503

**Alder-last**

And alderlast of everychon . . . . . RR. 449

**Alder-least**

Himselven most, him altherlest availeth, . . . . TC.1. 604

**Alder-liefest**

'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 239
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 576

**Alderman**

Was shaply for to been an alderman. . . . . A.Prol. 372

**Alder-most**

schrewes wolde I demen althermost unsely . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
Alther-moost just and moost ryghtful, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
But aldermost in honour, out of doute, . . . . TC.1. 152
And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . TC.1. 248
That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . . . TC.1. 1003
And aldermoste desired yow to see . . . . . LGW. 2117
That aldermoste he loved of everychon. . . . . LGW. 2567

**Alder-next**

And aldernext within and eek with-oute, . . . . PF. 244

**Alder-wisest**

For alderwisest han therwith ben plesed, . . . . TC.1. 247

**Alder-worst**

seme thanne that thilke thing is alther-worst which . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5

**Aldiran**

The gentil leon with his Aldiran . . . . . F.Sq. 265 *var*

**Aldrian**

The gentil Leon, with his Aldrian, . . . . . F.Sq. 265

**Ale**

His breed, his ale, was alweys after oon; . . . . A.Prol. 341
Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; . . A.Prol. 382
As greet as it were for an ale-stake; . . . . . A.Prol. 667
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . . . . A.Prol. 832
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . A.Mil. 3128
Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you preye; . . . A.Mil. 3140
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . A.Mil. 3378
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . A.Mil. 3497
With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . A.Mil. 3628
Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle . . . . A.Mil. 3822
For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos, . . . A.Rv. 4137
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . . A.Rv. 4147
This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . . . . A.Rv. 4162
This messager drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . B.ML. 743
And notemuge to putte in ale, . . . . . B.Th. 1953
And there he swoor, on ale and breed, . . . . B.Th. 2062
I hadde levere than a barel ale . . . . . B.Mk. 3083
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale, . . . C.Pard. 315
'But first,' quod he, 'heere at this ale stake . . . C.Pard. 321
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . . C.Pard. 456
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . D.WB. 171
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . . D.WB. 194
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale. . . . . D.WB. 852
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . . . D.Fri. 1349
'Me were lever than a barel ale . . . . . E.Cl. 1212c
For were it wyn, or oold or moysty ale, . . . . H.Mcp. 60

**Alecto**

Megera, Alete, and eek Thesiphone! . . . . . TC.4. 24

**Aleg-** *see* **Alleg-**

**Alembic**

As licour out of alambic, ful faste; . . . . . TC.4. 520

**Alembics**

Cucurbites, and alambikes eek, . . . . . G.CY. 794

**Alenge**

Shal fasting al this day alenge goon? . . . . . B.Sh. 1412
Poverte is this, although it seme alenge, . . . . D.WB. 1199

**Alengeness**

That ful was of elengenesse.. . . . . RR. 7404

**Alexander**

The storie of Alisaundre is so commune, . . . . B.Mk. 3821
O worthy, gentil Alisandre, allas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3848
To Alisaundre was toold this sentence,— . . . . H.Mcp. 226
the worthynesse Of Alysaundre, and al the rychesse BD. 1059
Nas Alexandre Macedo; . . . . . HF.2. 407
Alexander, and Hercules . . . . . HF.3. 323

**Alexanders**

Of Alexandres kyn was she; . . . . . RR. 1152

**Alexandria**

At Alisaundre he was whan it was wonne; . . . . A.Prol. 51
That Alisandre wan by heigh maistrie, . . . . B.Mk. 3582
Rome, Alisaundre, Troye, and othere three. . . . G.CY. 975
To Alysaundre, ne in-to Turkye; . . . . . BD. 1025

**Alexandrine**

That fro the lande Alexandryne . . . . . RR. 602

**Aleyn** *see* **Alan**

**Aleys**

Notes, aleys, and bolas, . . . . . RR. 1377

**Alfonce** *see* **Alphonse**

**Algarsif**

Of whiche the eldeste highte Algarsyf; . . . . F.Sq. 30
And after wol I speke of Algarsif, . . . . . F.Sq. 663

**Algate**

Algate he wayted so in his achaat . . . . . A.Prol. 571
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . . . A.Rv. 3962
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye; . . . B.Sh. 1201
As she was wont of oold usage algate, . . . . . B.Sh. 1564
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, allas! . . . . . C.Pard. 292
I weepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . D.WB. 588
Algate by sleyghte, or by violence. . . . . D.Fri. 1431
"I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed; . . . D.Sum. 2037
But sooth is seyd, algate I fynde it trewe, . . . E.Cl. 855
'Strugle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wente! . . . E.Mch. 2376
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be!' . . . . G.SN. 318
Algate I woot wel he hath swich a name, . . . . G.CY. 904
and if he noght may, algate his . . . wil ne shal nat wante, . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
algate by ordinaunce it sholde be so. . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
hire lord,—algate he sholde be so by . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree! . . . . . BD. 886
Algate she was as trewe as she. . . . . BD. 1086
Algate my spirit shal never dissever . . . . . Pity. 115
I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!'— . . . . TC.2. 964
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise! . . . . TC.2. 1669
To Diomede algate I wol be trewe. . . . . TC.5. 1071
Algate his fader cart, and gye. . . . . HF.2. 435
Algate me thoghte that he myghte se; . . . . . LGW. 238
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante. . . . LGW. 361
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente . . . . LGW. 471
'Dame, and is it youre wille algate . . . . . RR. 5157
But yit algate they shal abide . . . . . RR. 7152
Her harneys nygh hem was algate; . . . . . RR. 7475
And lasse than other folke, algate. . . . . RR. 7557

**Algates**

But algates ther-by was she understonde. . . . B.ML. 520
alle tariyng be anoyful, algates it is nat . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
and algates necessitee constreyneth hym . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
that desireth and wole algates han werre . . . B.Mel. 2840–45
And thus algates housbondes han sorwe. . . . . D.WB. 756
Thou wolt algates wite how we been shape, . . . D.Fri. 1514
'Algates welcome be ye, by my fey!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1811
Which is unknowe, algates unto me. . . . . F.Sq. 246
Algates they bigynnen for to glowe, . . . . . G.CY. 1096
causes of drenchynge, algates the shipe is dreynt. . I.Pars. 360–5
Algates, songes thus I made . . . . . BD. 1170
Algates he that hath with love to done . . . . Mars. 234
And algates moot, and have doon yow, ful yore, . Comp.L. 80
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
algates men accorden alle in lovynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
Tyrie and with white peerles, algates yit throf he . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
knowe algatis that, what-so it be (that is . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
algates yif men wene that ben gode, yet . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
from afer what thou purposist, algates I desire . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
thou wilt seie, algates yit I desire to . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
of his oostesse, algates the rowerys . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
the lymes of the body, algates yit thei may nat . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
assigned to hym, algatis yit he slideth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
opinioun), algates yit is ther comune . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
thingis to comen, algatis yit it is a sign . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
and algates yit it comprehendith the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
seen and to formen the figures, algates althoughe that Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Algatis the passion (that is to seyn the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
algatis hir faces enclyned hevyeth hir . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
strecchid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis nis it nat Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne enbraseth it . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . . . it semyth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.3. 24
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594
So that algates she is the verray rote . . . . . Comp.A. 43

**Algezir**

at the seege . . . Of Algezir, and riden in Belmarye. . A.Prol. 57

**Algomeyse**
Aldeberan and Algomeyse. . . . . Astr. 92–7
**Algus** *see* **Argus**
**Alhabor**
sterre that is clepid Alhabor, . . . . . Astr. 139–45
Tho sette I the centre of this Alhabor upon . . . Astr. 139–45
**Alice**
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys . . D.WB. 548
**Aliene**
thei mai nat al arrace hym, ne aliene hym . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
**Alight**
To his estaat, so lowe for talighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 909
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . . . E.Cl. 981
**Alight-** *see* **Light-**
**Alighted**
Whan we were in that hostelrie alyght; . . . . A.Prol. 722
Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . . . A.Kn. 983
Aboute pryme, and in the toun alight. . . . . A.Kn. 2189
Thurgh thyn humblesse, the Goost that in thalighte; B.Pri. 1660
Xristus, thi sone, that in this world alighte . . . ABC. 161
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte. . . TC.5. 189
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte, . . . . TC.5. 513
The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte, . . . TC.5. 1017
**Alike**
Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene. . . . . A.Prol. 592
Selde is the Friday al the wowke y-like. . . . . A.Kn. 1539
Til that the Thebane knyghtes, bothe y-liche Honured, A.Kn. 2526
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . . A.Kn. 2734
To every man yliche, with meschaunce!' . . . . D.Sum. 2215
That every man sholde have yliche his part, . . . D.Sum. 2225
"To every man ylike,"—tel me how? . . . . . D.Sum. 2230
But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 602
But she—ylike sad for evermo— . . . . . E.Cl. 754
Pitous and just, and evermore yliche; . . . . . F.Sq. 20
Concluden . . . Ylike wel, whan they han al y-do,— G.CY. 850
He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . . . G.CY. 1202
Al is y-liche good to me,— . . . . . BD. 9
Al were to me ylyche good, . . . . . BD. 802
Our joye was ever y-liche newe, . . . . . BD. 1287
For sothe y-liche they suffred tho . . . . . BD. 1291
Y-liche they were bothe gladde and wrothe, . . . BD. 1293
To serve and ben y-like diligent . . . . . TC.3. 144
Was evere y-like prest and diligent; . . . . . TC.3. 485
Al-though they nere nought y-liche. . . . . HF.3. 238
And evere ilike faire, and fresshe of hewe. . . . LGW. 55
And I love it, and evere ylike newe . . . . . LGW. 56
Al be that hire estaat be nat yliche, . . . . . LGW. 389
And both in love y-like soore they brente. . . . LGW. 731
dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe . . . . Astr. 70–5
in two ilike partyes evene distantes fro . . . . Astr. 75–82
Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the . . . Astr. 215–8
than ben the dayes ylike of lengthe. . . . . Astr. 215–8
2 dayes . . . in the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the . . . . . Astr. 215–8
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro eny of these . . . . . Astr. 218–22
thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . Astr. 218–22
of hem ben ilike of lengthe and the nyghtes . . . Astr. 218–22
also, and the shadewes ilyke, and the . . . . . Astr. 218–22
ylike atte midday for evere. . . . . Astr. 218–22
night is there ilike longe; and the sonne . . . . Astr. 277–84
signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of . . . . Astr. 294–301
have ilike meridian or oon meridian, than . . . Astr. 362–5
is the distaunce of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . Astr. 362–5
ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro . . . . Astr. 365–8
Of coloure ever yliche newe. . . . . RR. 3630
It was aliche longe and wide; . . . . . RR. 4160 *em*
**Alison**
'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3366
And hende Nicholas and Alisoun . . . . . A.Mil. 3401
And shal she drenche? Allas, myn Alisoun!' . . . A.Mil. 3523
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . . A.Mil. 3577
To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3617
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. A.Mil. 3639
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde; . . . . A.Mil. 3649
And thus lith Alison and Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3653
To Alison now wol I tellen al . . . . . A.Mil. 3678
'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3698
This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther, . . . . . A.Mil. 3790
Up stirte hire Alison and Nicholay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3824
With hende Nicholas and Alisoun. . . . . A.Mil. 3832
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun. . . . D.WB. 530
And seyde, 'Deere suster Alisoun! . . . . . D.WB. 804
**Aliter**
'Haut aliter tristicie.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
**Aliud**
Actuum 4°, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Alive**
For he was yet in memorie and alyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 2698
No man hath swich that in this world alyve is. . . D.WB. 40
His felawe; heere he standeth hool alyve." . . . D.Sum. 2033
Youre heritage, O, wo were us alyve! . . . . . E.Cl. 139
The whyles that hit was alyve. . . . . BD. 151
But ther is no man a-lyve here . . . . . BD. 739
That ever lyved were now a-lyve, . . . . . BD. 914
Nay, whil I am a-lyve here . . . . . BD. 1123
That mighte dede men a-live maken; . . . . . TC.3. 892
That al the folk that is a-lyve . . . . . HF.3. 965
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 32
**Alive**—*Continued*
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 40
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 48
So faire hath no womman alyve. . . . . RR. 866
That ben in Cristendome alyve, . . . . . RR. 6363
**Alive** *see* **Life**
**Alkabucius**
smale fraccions infinite, as saith Alkabucius. And therfore knowe . . . . . Astr. 45–50
**Alkali**
Sal-tartre, alkaly and sal-preparat; . . . . . G.CY. 810
**Alkamistre**
And whan this alkamystre saugh his tyme,— . . . G.CY. 1204
**Alkaron**
The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron, . . . . . B.ML. 332
**All** (*specimens*)
At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle, . . . . A.Prol. 127
He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . . A.Prol. 230
For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle . . . . A.Prol. 283
But al be that he was a philosophre, . . . . . A.Prol. 297
Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . . A.Prol. 319
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547
And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . . A.Prol. 584
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . A.Prol. 683
For this ye knowen al-so wel as I, . . . . . A.Prol. 730
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . A.Prol. 734
Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . . A.Prol. 744
A semely man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . . A.Prol. 751
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . . A.Kn. 1171
And soothly, leeve brother, this is al. . . . . A.Kn. 1184
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun . . . . A.Kn. 1377
And al allone,—save oonly a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet, . . . . A.Kn. 2076
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2346
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . . A.Kn. 2661
Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon, . . . A.Kn. 2709
Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . A.Kn. 2999
And he hire serveth al-so gentilly, . . . . . A.Kn. 3104
'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some; . A.Mil. 3136
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . . . A.Mil. 3636
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . B.ML. 764
In salte see, al-thogh I se noght how. . . . . B.ML. 830
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . B.ML. 907
As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . . B.Sh. 1360
For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . . B.Sh. 1416
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1536
The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I thee! . . . . . B.Th. 2007
His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . . . . B.Th. 2059
But doutelees hir sentence is all oon. . . . . B.Th. 2142
aperteneth and longeth al oonly to the juges, . . B.Mel. 2655–60
He slow and al to-rente the leoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3215
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay; . . . B.Mk. 3275
Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . . B.Mk. 3481
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond . . B.Mk. 3520
For, al-so siker as *In principio*, . . . . . B.NP. 4353
As gladly doon thise homycides alle . . . . . B.NP. 4414
Now, goode men, I prey yow herkneth alle; . . . B.NP. 4592
And as he spak that word, al sodeynly . . . . B.NP. 4605
Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heere.' . . C.Doc. 174
And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . C.Pard. 336
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . . . C.Pard. 371
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . D.WB. 624
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . . . C.Pard. 633
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . . C.Pard. 961
This is al and som, he helde virginitee Moore profiteth D.WB. 91
This made hym with me wood al outrely; . . . . D.WB. 664
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feeste at al. . . . . D.WB. 1078
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . . . D.WB. 1172
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . . D.WB. 1186
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . . D.Fri. 1480
Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . . D.Sum. 1763
Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . D.Sum. 1872
That wommen myghte wade it over al. . . . . D.Sum. 2084
And al so certein as we knowe echoon . . . . E.Cl. 124
Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . . E.Cl. 444
For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . E.Cl. 446
A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . . E.Cl. 836
So noble array in al West Lumbardye. . . . . E.Cl. 945
That thyn were al swich manere governaunce; . . E.Cl. 963
Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222
Were I unbounden, al so moot I thee! . . . . E.Mch. 1226
As al day falleth altercacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1473
Al were it so she were of smal degree, . . . . . E.Mch. 1625
And thanked God that he myghte han hire al, . . E.Mch. 1629
To doon hym al the confort that I kan'; . . . . E.Mch. 1915
For al-so good is blynd deceyved be . . . . . E.Mch. 2109
And it is al another than it semeth. . . . . E.Mch. 2409
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . F.Sq. 108
And over al this, if any lady bright . . . . . F.Sq. 137
The manere and the forme of al this thyng, . . . F.Sq. 337
And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am youres al; . . . F.Sq. 597
By argumentz, that al is for the beste, . . . . F.Fkl. 886
In al hir face nas a drope of blood, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1340
This is al and som, ther is namoore to seyn.' . . . F.Fkl. 1606
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.' . . . . G.SN. 252
Al that I hadde I have y-lost ther-by, . . . . G.CY. 722
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . . G.CY. 839

**All**—*Continued*

To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . . G.CY. 861
In al this world of falshede nis his peer, . . . . . G.CY. 979
And God forbede that al a compaignye Sholde rewe . . G.CY. 996
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.' . . . . . G.CY. 1248
That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde? . . . . H.Mcp. 7
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay, . . . . H.Mcp. 168
the goode werkes that men doon . . . been al mortefied . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
to shewen hym al the remenaunt of thy synnes . . I.Pars. 1005–10
I ferde the worse al the morwe . . . . . BD. 99
With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . . . BD. 116
And bid him that, on alle thyng, . . . . . BD. 141
As helle pit over-al aboute. . . . . BD. 171
Upon the tyles over al a-boute, . . . . . BD. 300
And al men speken of huntyng; . . . . . BD. 350
For al the wode was waxen grene; . . . . . BD. 414
And soth to seyne, therwyth-al . . . . . BD. 988
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al, . . . . BD. 1002
warished . . . Of al day after, til hit were eve; . . BD. 1104
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al I trowe . . . BD. 1204
Al-outerly. Allas! that day . . . . . BD. 1243
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . . . Pity. 26
maistresse Of al the world, and eek governeresse . ABC. 141
For which the peple, blisful al and somme, . . . Anel. 26
This bok . . . Entitled was al thus as I schal telle, . PF. 30
This is the wey to al good aventure; . . . . . PF. 131
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle, . . . PF. 162
That with these foules be I al to-rent, . . . . PF. 432
Al be she never of love me behette, . . . . . PF. 436
'Al redy!' quod these egles tercels tho. . . . . PF. 540
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent, . . . . . PF. 557
Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . . . PF. 607
This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650
this? Certes, al hadde noght fortune ben aschamed Bo.1. p.1. 135–40
For al so wel scholde they han . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
'al outrely it ne myghte nat avaylen . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
ben I-knowe al only by the strengthe . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . . TC.1. 17
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . TC.1. 93
Criseyde was this lady name al right: . . . . . TC.1. 99
As to my dom in al Troyes cite. . . . . TC.1. 100
And hir cite byseged al aboute, . . . . . TC.1. 149
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle . . . . . TC.1. 288
In which he saw al hoolly her figure, . . . . . TC.1. 366
But al-so cold in love towardes thee . . . . . TC.1. 523
Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynte; . . TC.1. 544
Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde, . . . . . TC.1. 722
For failing for t' assayen over-all" . . . . . TC.1. 928
the beste post . . . Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye: . . . . TC.2. 139
Al have I ben rebel in myn entente, . . . . . TC.2. 524
By alle right it may do me no shame!' . . . . TC.2. 763
As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al . . . . TC.2. 829
Al were his nailes pointed nevere so sharpe, . . . TC.2. 1034
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some, . . . TC.2. 1149
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!'— . . . . TC.2. 1214
'Considered alle thing it may not be.— . . . . TC.2. 1290
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . . TC.2. 1383
But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche, . . . TC.2. 1581
And seide, 'God save al this companye! . . . . TC.2. 1713
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, . . . TC.2. 1728
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . TC.3. 87
And I shal trewely with al my might . . . . . TC.3. 178
And on a pailet al that gladde night . . . . . TC.3. 229
I am not wood, al if I lewed be! . . . . . TC.3. 398
And al this while that I you devise, . . . . . TC.3. 435
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late, . TC.3. 468
Thus al is wel. But tho began aright . . . . . TC.3. 652
'Now, wher-by that I telle you al this: . . . . TC.3. 778
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.'— . . . . TC.3. 868
Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save, . . . . . TC.3. 1378
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe . . . . . TC.3. 1388
And lost were al, that Love halt now tohepe. . . TC.3. 1764
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive, . . . . TC.4. 174
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . . . . TC.4. 310
That I have herd, and wot al how it is. . . . . TC.4. 382
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . TC.4. 421
'And yit this is my wonder most of alle; . . . . TC.4. 1100
It were al time sone to biginne. . . . . TC.4. 1260
That al this thing ne may you not suffise. . . . TC.4. 1367
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1443
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse, . . . TC.5. 438
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night, . . . TC.5. 463
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo . . . . . TC.5. 498
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might, . . . . TC.5. 838
This was the lif that al this time he ledde. . . . TC.5. 1218
That al-so sone as that she mighte, y-wis, . . . TC.5. 1425
N' I sey not this al-only for thise men; . . . . TC.5. 1779
That wol his herte al hoolly on him leye! . . . . TC.5. 1846
And leyde on him al the dispence, . . . . . HF.1. 260
'Hit is not al gold that glareth.' . . . . . HF.1. 272
For, al-so brouke I wel myn heed, . . . . . HF.1. 273
So whan she saw al-utterly, . . . . . HF.1. 296
For, al-so wys God helpe me, . . . . . HF.2. 68
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse, . . . . . HF.2. 121
That whatsoever in al these three . . . . . HF.2. 208
How alle these are set in hevene; . . . . . HF.2. 500

**All**—*Continued*

That alle the men that ben on lyve . . . . . HF.3. 77
But al on hye, upon a dees, . . . . . HF.3. 270
And al this hous of whiche I rede . . . . . HF.3. 845
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . . . LGW. 758
But al to longe, allas, at home was hee! . . . . LGW. 824
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle, . . . . . LGW. 1024
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.' . . . . LGW. 1181
But dide him al honour and companye. . . . . LGW. 1408
That after, whan the storme is al ago, . . . . LGW. 1766
What shal she sayne? hir wytte is al ago! . . . . LGW. 1797
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she, . . LGW. 2288
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe . . . LGW. 2330
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce, . . . . Form.A. 50
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . Gent. 3
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene, . . W.Unc. 20
Natheles all though that Julius Cesar toke . . . Astr. 50–7
by 2 and 2, all be it so that on . . . . . Astr. 82–8

**All** *see* **Although**

**Alla**

Under Alla, kyng of al Northhumbrelond, . . . B.ML. 578
And eek Alla, that kyng was of that lond, . . . B.ML. 604
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance . . . B.ML. 610
This Alla, kyng, hath swich compassioun, . . . B.ML. 659
By juggement of Alla, hastifly; . . . . . B.ML. 688
Made Alla wedden, ful solempnely, . . . . . B.ML. 691
And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle, . . B.ML. 725
Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this . . . B.ML. 876
Theffect is this, that Alla, out of drede, . . . . B.ML. 893
The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day . . . . B.ML. 897
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yoore, . . . B.ML. 984
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn, . . B.ML. 988
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage, . . . B.ML. 996
To kyng Alla, and he to hym also; . . . . . B.ML. 1003
This senatour is to kyng Alla go . . . . . B.ML. 1006
Biforn Alla, durynge the metes space, . . . . . B.ML. 1014
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder, . . B.ML. 1016
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde; . . B.ML. 1022
This Alla hath the face in remembrance . . . . B.ML. 1032
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chaunce. . . . B.ML. 1045
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour, . . . . B.ML. 1046
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . B.ML. 1051
That Alla giltelees was of hir wo, . . . . . B.ML. 1073
But, as I gesse, Alla was nat so nyce . . . . . B.ML. 1088
Alla goth to his in, and as him oghte, . . . . B.ML. 1097
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse, . . . B.ML. 1100
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say, . . . . B.ML. 1128
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance; . . . B.ML. 1141
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente, . . . B.ML. 1144

**Allege**

Ther nedeth noon auctoritee allegge . . . . . A.Kn. 3000
He wolde noon auctoritee allegge, . . . . . E.Mch. 1658
A thousand olde stories thee alegge . . . . . TC.3. 297
Non other autour alegge I. . . . . HF.1. 314
That of the peyne hem wole allege. . . . . RR. 6626

**Allege** *see* **Legge**

**Allegeance**

Of my grete wo listeth don alleggeaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 21
I hadde noon hope of allegeaunce; . . . . . RR. 1871
Sende me socour or allegeaunce, . . . . . RR. 4570

**Alleged**

scholde ben alegged and releved. For al . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
Alegged mych of my langour. . . . . RR. 1768
And eke allegged of my torment. . . . . RR. 3391
And me alegged of my sore, . . . . . RR. 3764

**Allegement**

Somdell to yeve aleggement . . . . . RR. 1890
Now sore without aleggement, . . . . . RR. 1923

**Allegeth**

For it aleggith well my peyne; . . . . . RR. 2588

**Allegiance** *see* **Ligeance**

**Aller**

And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . A.Prol. 586
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . . A.Prol. 799
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce . . . . ABC. 84
That bereth our alder pris in figurynge! . . . . LGW. 298
We seyn it is oure alder deede. . . . . RR. 6948

**Aller** *see* **Alder-**

**Alley**

That in an aleye hadde a privee place; . . . . . B.Pri. 1758

**Alleys**

So longe aboute the aleyes is he goon, . . . . E.Mch. 2324
And in the aleyes romeden up and doun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1013
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes, . . TC.2. 820

**Alliance**

To have with certein contrees alliaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2973
Thus been they knyt with eterne alliaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1230
Nat for no cosynage ne alliance, . . . . . B.Sh. 1329
With hire they maden alliance by bond . . . . B.Mk. 3523
Fro Lacidomye to maken hire alliaunce; . . . . C.Pard. 605
Swere this, and heere I swere oure alliance.' . . . E.Cl. 357
Confedred bothe by bonde and aliaunce. . . . . Pity. 42
To breke that perilous alliaunce, . . . . . Pity. 83
Bicome a man to have our alliaunce, . . . . . ABC. 58
kinde of any propinquyte or alliaunce . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
holden among hemself allyaunce perdurable; . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
For so as ther nis noon alliaunce bytwixe . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

**Alliance**—*Continued*
sterres, be ryghtful alliaunce of thinges, . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
the preest, to maken alliaunce with his . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
awey thilke oonly alliaunce bytwixen god . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
and unjoyned the byndynge or the alliaunce of thingis Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
Love, which that with an holsom alliaunce . . TC.3. 1746
**Allied**
Allone, and, ther he wende han ben allied, . . B.Mk. 3720
Allyed is ageynst your regalye, . . . . . Pity. 65
That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed . . . TC.1. 87
**Allies**
And to my fadres folk and his allyes,— . . . D.WB. 301
**Allow**
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the . . F.Fkl. 676
(as who seith, I ne allowe nat, or I ne . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
Shulde not loves lore allowe, . . . . . RR. 5175
Whan that thou no thyng wolt allowe, . . . RR. 5186
**Alloys** *see* **Alayes**
**Ally**
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye. . . . A.Rv. 3945
Thy brother sone, that was thy double ally . . B.Mk. 3593
Yow for to allie unto none hasardours; . . . C.Pard. 613
Than I yow sholde to hasardours allye; . . . C.Pard. 616
Shul nat allyen yow with hasardours, . . . C.Pard. 618
Than I, and where me best were to allyen. . . E.Mch. 1414
'This day I take thee for myn allye,' . . . G.SN. 292
Anon for myn allye heer take I thee, . . . G.SN. 297
Men hate to be of hir alye; . . . . . RR. 4964
**Alma**
He *Alma redemptoris* herde synge, . . . . B.Pri. 1708
*O Alma redemptoris* evermo. . . . . B.Pri. 1744
He *Alma redemptoris* gan to synge, . . . . B.Pri. 1802
And song, *O Alma redemptoris mater*! . . . B.Pri. 1831
Yet may I synge *O Alma* loude and cleere. . . B.Pri. 1845
**Almachius**
And hem biforn Almache, the Prefect, brode, . . G.SN. 362
For which Almachius dide hym so to-bete . . . G.SN. 405
And after this Almachius hastily . . . . . G.SN. 410
Almachius that herde of this doynge . . . . G.SN. 421
Almache answerde unto that similitude, . . . G.SN. 431
Almachius seyde, 'Ne takestow noon heed . . . G.SN. 435
Almache answerde, 'Chees oon of thise two— . . G.SN. 458
To whom Almachius, 'Unsely wrecche! . . . . G.SN. 468
'Do wey thy booldnesse!' seyde Almachius, . . G.SN. 487
For he, Almachius, with ful wikke entent . . . G.SN. 524
**Almagest**
His Almageste, and bookes grete and sm . . . A.Mil. 3208
Rede in his Almageste and take it there. . . . D.WB. 183
That seith this proverbe in his Almageste . . . D.WB. 325
**Almanac**
and in every signe after thyn almenak. . . . Astr. 20–5
Knowe by thin almenak the degre of . . . . Astr. 368–71
**Almanders**
And almanderes gret plente, . . . . . RR. 1363
**Almighty**
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thorde! . . B.ML. 245
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purce! . . B.ML. 873
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankyn . . . B.ML. 907
The fer cause is Almyghty God, . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
juggementz of oure Lord God Almyght . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
hand of oure Lord God Almyghty. . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
entente that God Almyghty have merc . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
And was to God Almyghty consecrat, . . . B.Mk. 3207
Sampson, this noble almyghty champi . . . B.Mk. 3213
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and d . . . B.Mk. 3242
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quo . . . G.SN. 191
nat availle. For certes, God Almyght . . . I.Pars. 300–5
Almyghty God, of trouth the sovereign . . . Anel. 311
Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty Lo . . . PF. 379
'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be go . . . PF. 647
to ben almyghty be the ryght of . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'that god ne be almyghty?—No man doute of . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'But he,' quod sche, 'that is almyghti . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
That, when she go'th, almighty God forbe! . . TC.4. 693
Than seide he thus, 'Almighty Jove in, . . . TC.4. 1079
And fro this world, almighty God I p . . . TC.5. 1742
'As wolde almyghty God that I hadde . . . LGW. 1538
**Almighty** *see* **Mighty**
**Almikanteras**
that highten Almycanteras, of whiche me of hem Astr. 82–8
These almykanteras ben compowned . . . Astr. 82–8
diverse Astrelabies somme almykant . . . Astr. 82–8
overtwart [*sic*] the almykanteras. These . . Astr. 88–92
myddel of the day, amonge thyn almteras . . Astr. 127–32
as many almykanteras of height as he . . . Astr. 127–32
30 mynutes of height among myn almteras. . Astr. 132–9
12 degrees amonge myn almykanteras . . . Astr. 139–45
upon the almykanteras that sothly . . . . Astr. 145–50
bitwene thyn almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 168–70
For as muche as the almykanteras . . . . Astr. 168–70
where as somme almykanteras in so . . . . Astr. 168–70
bytwixe 2 almykanteras, or ellis yf . . . . Astr. 168–70

**Almikanteras**—*Continued*
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a . . . Astr. 168–70
almykanteras of bothe, and wayte wel where . . Astr. 170–4
almykanteras of bothe, and sett there . . . . Astr. 170–4
to sitte atwixe bothe almykanteras in his . . . Astr. 170–4
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . Astr. 174–9
degrees of height among thin almykanteras . . Astr. 174–9
degrees of almykanteras ben bitwyxe thin . . . Astr. 209–11
in the almykanteras fro the est orisonte up to the . Astr. 240–5
in eny regioun the almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 240–5
Rekne how many degrees of almykanteras . . . Astr. 240–5
as shewith in the almykanteras of thin . . . . Astr. 262–6
And the almykanteras in her Astrelabyes . . . . Astr. 277–84
in the almykanteras of his altitude on thilke . . . Astr. 301–8
shewith by thin almykanteras. . . . . Astr. 308–12
thin almykanteras. This is to seyn fro the . . . Astr. 308–12
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn almykanteras . Astr. 324–30
altitude amonge thyn almykanteras there . . . Astr. 324–30
But sothly thei chaungen her almykanteras, . . . Astr. 362–5
**Almond-** *see* **Almand-**
**Almoner** *see* **Awmener**
**Almost**
It was almoost a spanne brood I trowe, . . . . A.Prol. 155
Whan he was come almost unto the toun, . . . A.Kn. 894
For sorwe of this he fil almoost adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3524
That with the strook he was almoost y-blent; . . A.Mil. 3808
Til that almoost al empty is the tonne. . . . . A.Rv. 3894
Loo Depford and it is almost prime . . . . . A.Rv. 3906 *var*
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almoost mysgoon; . . A.Rv. 4218
I hadde almoost goon to the clerkes bed. . . . . A.Rv. 4219
And with that word almoost she gan to wepe. . . A.Rv. 4248
I telle it yow, hym hadde almest . . . . . B.Th. 1948
Almoost right in the same wise the . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
For fere almoost out of his wit he breyde, . . . B.Mk. 3728
Yet of his look for feere almoost I deye; . . . . B.NP. 4096
That I almoost have caught a cardynacle. . . . C.Pard. 313
That hadde almoost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . D.Fri. 1574
Certeyn my good I have almoost biset,— . . . D.Sum. 1952
My tale is doon,—we been almoost at towne. . . D.Sum. 2294
And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . E.Mch. 1401
Almoost he swelte and swowned ther he stood, . . E.Mch. 1776
And wel neigh for the routhe almoost she deyde; . F.Sq. 438
Whan they were come almoost to that citee, . . . F.Fkl. 1171
Almoost an houre it is, I undertake, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1211
For sorwe of which almoost we wexen wood, . . . G.CY. 869
Almoost fulfid is al myn ordinaunce; . . . . . I.Pars. 19
almoost to the deeth,—yet seyde he, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
that been almoost dede under asshen, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
For soothly, almoost al the harm that any . . . I.Pars. 555–60
hym that almoost dyeth for honger'; . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . . . . ABC. 152
Almost in oon day as he dide in tweye. . . . . Mars. 70
He shaketh so that almost hit to-wonde. . . . . Mars. 102
to seyn, the deth) hadde almoost dreynt . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
almest fyve hundred thowsand paas, I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
wolde demen hemself to ben almoste in hevene, . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
thyne eien almest al the purposede forme . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
Orpheus and his wyf weren almest at the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
and yit almest thilke naturel entencioun constreyneth hem. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
So that for fere almost she gan to falle. . . . . TC.2. 770
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost. . . . . TC.3. 64
But your honoúr, and sen him almost sterve, . . . TC.3. 153
Defusioun of speche, I coude almost . . . . . TC.3. 296
So that she felte almost her herte dye . . . . . TC.4. 706
Almost, y-wis, al newe was my care! . . . . . TC.5. 1148
That dwellen almost at thy dores, . . . . . HF.2. 142
They were almost of-thowed so, . . . . . HF.3. 53
Whan passed was almost the monyth of May . . . LGW.G. 89
And to the dethe he was almoste y-dreven. . . . LGW. 2430
For seke he was, and almoste at the dethe; . . . LGW. 2436
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . . . Scog. 7
almost 56 of height at noon . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere . . . . . RR. 786
That hadde his breth almost bynomen. . . . . RR. 1509
That almoost blered is myn ye: . . . . . RR. 3912
That for the sorwe almost I synke. . . . . RR. 4408
**Alms**
Hir hand ministre of fredam for almesse.' . . . B.ML. 168
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . . . . B.ML. 1156
almesse of his enemy''; and the same . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wrecche.' . . . D.Fri. 1609
almesse of the poure; eke if he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
receyvyng eek of hooly water, by almes-dede, . . I.Pars. 385–90
of the almesse of poure folk.' . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
God, and to yeven almesse to the poure, . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
synne ther-of, and noon almesse. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
in almesse, and in bodily peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
Now been ther thre manere of almesses: . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Thise been generally almesses or werkes . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Thise almesses shaltow doon of thyne . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
thow shalt nat forbere to doon almesse . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
That taken such almesse so, . . . . . RR. 6624
Who that takith almessis that be . . . . . RR. 6637
**Almury**
as by thin Almury. . . . . Astr. 108–15
Thin Almury is clepid the Denticle . . . . . Astr. 115–21
the Calculer. This same almury sitt fixe . . . Astr. 115–21

**Almury**—*Continued*
as thin almury touchith the bordure and . . . . Astr. 170–4
another pricke. Remeve than thin almury . . . Astr. 170–4
thyn almury touchith the bordure, and . . . . Astr. 286–9
efte sonys wayte where thin almury touchith . . Astr. 286–9
est orisonte, and wayte where thin almury . . . Astr. 289–94
where as thin almury touchith the bordure, . . . Astr. 289–94

**Alnath**
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . . F.Fkl. 1281

**Alocen**
They speken of Alocen and Vitulon, . . . . . F.Sq. 232

**Aloes**
For peyne, as is ligne aloes or galle: . . . . . TC.4. 1137

**Aloft** *see* **Loft**

**Alone**
And solitarie he was and ever allone, . . . . . A.Kn. 1365
And al allone,—save oonly a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . . . A.Kn. 1633
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2725
Allone, withouten any compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2779
Allone, withouten any compaignye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3204
That she hadde had a shipe hir-self allone. . . . A.Mil. 3543
But it were oonly dame Custance allone. . . . . B.ML. 431
An emperoures doghter stant allone; . . . . . B.ML. 655
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . . B.ML. 679
Came into the ship allone, and seyde he sholde . . B.ML. 916
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye. . . . B.ML. 1110
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone. . . B.Sh. 1486
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone. . . B.Mel. 2265–70
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
to been a man alloone; make we to hym an . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
oon counseillour allone, for somtyme bibooveth it . B.Mel. 2555–60
ye ne been nat but allone; for certes, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
for thou shalt be al aloone . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
hath hym dight Allone, and, ther he wende han ben allied, . . . . . B.Mk. 3720
That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . . . . C.Doc. 114
Have al this tresor to my self allone, . . . . . C.Pard. 841
Is it for ye wolde have my queynte allone? . . . D.WB. 444
And happed that, allone as she was born, . . . D.WB. 885
Thy gentillesse cometh fro God allone; . . . . D.WB. 1162
Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone. . . . . D.Sum. 1862
Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . . . . E.Cl. 162
He cam allone a nyght, ther as she lay, . . . . E.Cl. 464
And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . . . . E.Meh. 1326
To han his wyf allone; trusteth me, . . . . . E.Meh. 1561
And synge also, save Dorigen allone, . . . . . F.Fkl. 919
To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . . . G.SN. 135
The false feith, to trowe in God allone. . . . . G.SN. 378
thee thy synnes, for he allone hath the . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
The quene, ther she lyeth allone, . . . . . BD. 146
And thus in sorowe lefte me alone . . . . . BD. 179a *var*
Of wepyng, whan I am alloon. . . . . BD. 695
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lone! . . . . . Mars. 141
To me allone hadde been the guerdonyng. . . . PF. 455
on allone is fadir of thynges, on allone. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
of o membre allone; but that is a thing that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
this allone is the open refut to wreches. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
ordeyneth he be hym-self alone alle thinges?' quod sche. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
and seeth alle thingis alone, thou maist . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
For bothe a widwe was she, and alone . . . . TC.1. 97
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone . . . TC.1. 178
And whan that he in chaumbre was allone, . . . TC.1. 358
Bi-wailing in his chambre thus allone, . . . . TC.1. 547
'The wise seyth, "Wo him that is allone, . . . . TC.1. 694
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . TC.1. 806
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . . . TC.1. 914
So lat m'alone, and it shal be thy beste!' — . . . TC.1. 1028
Til that I herde, as that I welk allone, . . . . TC.2. 517
It fil that I com roming al allone . . . . . TC.2. 555
But as she sat allone and thoughte thus, . . . . TC.2. 610
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . . . TC.2. 690
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre . . . TC.2. 1216
And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde, . . . . . TC.2. 1305
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!' . . . TC.2. 1401
To han for thyn, and lat me thanne allone! . . . TC.3. 413
And moste at swich a temple allone wake, . . . TC.3. 540
And I wol in that outer hous allone . . . . . TC.3. 664
Into his chambre spedde him faste, allone . . . TC.4. 220
'If that Criseyde allone were me laft . . . . . TC.4. 281
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne; . . . . TC.4. 298
Ben fled; and thus for hem she li'th allone. . . . TC.4. 868
Til in a temple he fond him al allone, . . . . . TC.4. 947
Now may I wepe allone many a tere, . . . . . TC.5. 222
That mighte ben: as, mete he were allone . . . . TC.5. 249
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede . . . . TC.5. 471
And that she was allone and hadde nede . . . . TC.5. 1026
Deserte alone, right in the se, . . . . . HF.1. 417
And eek alone by hemselve. . . . . HF.3. 1035
And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . . LGW. 1777
Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb alone, . . . . LGW. 1798
Wepynge in the castel, hir-self allone. . . . . LGW. 2378
Alone I wente in my plaiyng, . . . . . RR. 105
Was peynted Povert al aloon, . . . . . RR. 450
For I was al aloone i-wys, . . . . . RR. 519
But hyde thyne harme thou must alone, . . . . RR. 2395

**Alone**—*Continued*
Myne herte alone is to her go, . . . . . RR. 2423
That it were better of hir alloone, . . . . . RR. 2619
What weder it be, thi silf alloon, . . . . . RR. 2650
Alloone thy can not have her joye, . . . . . RR. 2915
And I alloone lefte all soole, . . . . . RR. 2955
Was left aloone in peyne and thought. . . . . RR. 3169
And I, bilefte aloone in woo, . . . . . RR. 3360
But quakyng stode full still aloone, . . . . . RR. 3963
Lete hir allone and youand me.' . . . . . RR. 7327

**Along**
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makyng, . . . G.CY. 922
I kan nat telle wheron it was along, . . . . . G.CY. 930
lif draweth along unagrable duellynges in . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
On me is nought along hyn yvel fare! . . . . TC.2. 1001
That, but it were on hir along, ye n'olde . . . TC.3. 783
Pleyyng alonge full merly. . . . . RR. 1329

**Along** *see* **Long**

**Alose**
He shal som Grek so pryse and wel alose, . . . TC.4. 1473

**Alosed**
And of largesse alosed be. . . . . RR. 2354

**Aloud**
What aloude, and what i ere. . . . . HF.3. 968

**Al-outrely** *see* **Utterly**

**Alphabeti**
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti. ABC. *head*

**Alphonse**
yeveth me audience; for Piers Alfonce seith, . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
And Peter Alfonce seith 'Make no . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
And Piers Alphonce sei "If thou hast . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
for Piers Alfonce seith, 've . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
therfore seith Piers Alfonce, "Oon of the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60

**Alps**
Alpes, fynches, and wo vales, . . . . . RR. 658

**Als** *see* **Also, As, Alswa**

**Also** (*specimens*)
This ilke worthy knygt adde been also . . . . A.Prol. 64
A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also . . . . . A.Prol. 285
Ther was also, ful riche excellence. . . . . A.Prol. 311
And also war him of a *cuificavit*. . . . . A.Prol. 662
Also I prey yow to forye it me . . . . . A.Prol. 743
With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . . . A.Prol. 811
And eek with peyne thowve me yeveth also, . . . A.Kn. 1297
And that hir deth lith ley myght also, . . . . A.Kn. 1795
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also, . . A.Mil. 3631
Myn herte is also mowlas myne heris, . . . . A.Rv. 3870
And John also, how nowthat do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025
To bedde wente Aleyn, I also John; . . . . . A.Rv. 4160
His wyf is swyved, and doghter als. . . . . A.Rv. 4317
'Bothe north and southed also west and est, . . . B.ML. 493
For which the constabled his wyf also, . . . . B.ML. 555
Governeth yow also of yre diete . . . . . B.Sh. 1451
And eek also, where as augh thymage . . . . B.Pri. 1695
That, also wisly God my sle blesse, . . . . . B.Mel. 2112
also ful many subtille fieres, and wise . . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
to heere. Also, ye han ed, for there . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
withouten love. And also ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
'Eek thou that art his sort proud also, . . . . B.Mk. 3413
And also soone as that snyghte espye . . . . B.Mk. 3473
O worthy Petro, kyng obre also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3581
I noot never what, and if a "tragedie" . . . . B.NP. 3973
That that is doon; and si is a peyne, . . . . B.NP. 3976
And, sires, also it heeletlousie, . . . . . C.Pard. 366
And eten also, and dryn over hir myght, . . . C.Pard. 468
'Telle me also, to what cusioun . . . . . D.WB. 115
thou saydest als that I vike a catt. . . . . D.WB. 348 *var*
Thou liknest it also to wfyr, . . . . . D.WB. 373
On Janekyn, and on my also. . . . . D.WB. 383
A fair womman, but she haast also, . . . . . D.WB. 784
And also trewe, and so ve to me. . . . . D.WB. 825
That every frere have al uche as oother; . . . D.Sum. 2134
And also wysly he my sc laade! . . . . . E.Cl. 822
And knew also his other ervaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 1291
The sorwe of Dorigen he e hym als,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1598
O Cristendom, and Fadeulle also, . . . . . G.SN. 208
Nat but ynough; also, si usteth me, . . . . G.CY. 601
And empten also grete a vye purses, . . . . G.CY. 1404
Also ther was a disciple o to . . . . . G.CY. 1448
Also the humilitee of mo in . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
the book also of Fame; t ok of the xxv . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
This cave was also as de . . . . . BD. 170
For, also wys God yive ste! . . . . . BD. 682
But he that wroghte hir, not I thee, . . . . Mars. 267
In thyng that straunge h God me save! . . . Anel. 202
Also Opilion and Gaudeman accused . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Ne als I n'il him nevere price . . . . . TC.2. 726
Antigone, her suster Tarbo.— . . . . . TC.2. 1563
For also seur as red is evr, . . . . . TC.3. 1633
'What shal he don? Whal I don also? . . . . TC.4. 757
And eek Ascanius also, . . . . . HF.1. 178
And, also wis God rede n . . . . . HF.2. 559
Had also fele up-stondyn . . . . . HF.3. 299
Upon this piler, also hye, . . . . . HF.3. 401
Pore and riche. And als . . . . . HF.3. 442
And also God your soule ! . . . . . HF.3. 522
This house was also ful of os, . . . . . HF.3. 852
And also ful eek of chirk . . . . . HF.3. 853
Any stounde, he tolde hir . . . . . HF.3. 981

**Also**—*Continued*
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . . . . LGW. 426
For also many vertues hadde shee, . . . . . LGW. 528
Ben also trewe and lovynge as a man, . . . . LGW. 911
And with hire wente this Eneas also. . . . . LGW. 1226
And founde Jason and Ercules also, . . . . . LGW. 1480
'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . . LGW. 2003
Of werynesse, and also enfamyned, . . . . . LGW. 2429
And False-Semblant had he sayne alse, . . . . RR. 7443
**Also** *see* **Alswa**
**Alswa**
Lay doun thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . . A.Rv. 4085
**Altar**
Doon make an auter and an oratorie; . . . . . A.Kn. 1905
And on thyn auter, wher I ride or go, . . . . . A.Kn. 2252
Two fyres on the auter gan she beete, . . . . A.Kn. 2292
The fires brenne upon the auter cleere . . . . A.Kn. 2331
The fires whiche that on myn auter brenne . . . A.Kn. 2355
The fyres brenden upon the auter brighte, . . . A.Kn. 2425
'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . . B.ML. 451
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . B.Pri. 1826
the sacrament of the auter,— . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
That maden every auter for to brenne. . . . . PF. 249
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.5. 1466
**Altercation**
That in scole is greet altercacioun . . . . . B.NP. 4427
As al day falleth altercacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1473
**Altered**
That altered his spirit so withinne. . . . . TC.3. 1778
**Alther-** *see* **Alder-**
**Although** (*specimens*)
He may nat spare, although he were his brother; . . A.Prol. 737
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn; . A.Kn. 1089
And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . A.Kn. 1765
Of hire estaat, althogh she sholde deye. . . . B.ML. 973
With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth; . . . B.Sh. 1574
to muche drye; although the teeris come . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
Although that Nero were as vicious . . . . . B.Mk. 3653
Althogh the slough had never been so deepe; . . B.NP. 3988
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn; . . D.WB. 640
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . D.WB. 1190
Poverte is this, although it seme alenge, . . . . D.WB. 1199
To understonde, althogh I tolde hem thee. . . . D.Fri. 1481
Although my tale of a chanoun bee; . . . . . G.CY. 994
Although it be nat worth a botel hey. . . . . H.Mcp. 14
the reverence of God; although his resoun ne consente I.Pars. 290–5
nat by tyme. And therfore, although ther be . . I.Pars. 360–5
although it ne brenne noght fully by . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke, . . . Pity. 109
In half a yer, although it were no more . . . . PF. 475
the whiche welefulnesse although it seme . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
although it litel be. But natheles thilke . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
of the ordre is unknowe. But although that thou ne knowe . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
But although the noryssynges of dite of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
that thei ben diverse and although thei ben infinit. . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
occian, although it see othere sterres . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
quod sche, 'that, although it be aspre . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
although that it ne seme naught that the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
althoughe that the cause of the soth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that althoughe the cause of soth cometh . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
althoughe the prescience ne hadde nevere . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
rathir, althoughe that thei schal betyden, . . . Bo.5.p.4.1765–70
althoughe that wit ne were nat present, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
condicioun, althoughe that it nevere bygan to be, . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . . TC.1. 1013
So fresshe it is although it sore smerte . . . . TC.2. 1097 *var*
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . . TC.3. 81
'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis, . . . . . TC.3. 170
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . TC.3. 252
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye, . TC.3. 282
Nil I naught swere although he lay softe . . . . TC.3. 442 *var*
Although with him to gon it was no fere, . . . . TC.3. 583
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore, . . TC.3. 972
Altheigh that Ector nay ful ofte preyde; . . . . TC.4. 214
Although the body sat among hem there; . . . . TC.4. 697
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis, . . TC.4. 1051
Although ful pale y-woxen was the mone, . . . TC.5. 275
Although he on his hed it hadde y-sworn, . . . TC.5. 283
As naught ne were, although she come late.' . . TC.5. 1141
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is— . . . . HF.2. 113
Although thou haddest never part; . . . . . HF.2. 120
Although thou maist go in the daunce . . . . HF.2. 131
Although thyn abstynence is lyte. . . . . HF.2. 152
Although thou thenke hit a gret wonder. . . . . HF.2. 298
Althogh they were diversly served, . . . . . HF.3. 456
Althow [that] thow reney[ed] hast myn lay, . . . LGW.G. 314
Although he have to the capon skyl and right . . LGW. 1392 *var*
A worde or tweyne, althogh hit be but lyte. . . . LGW. 2495
As in that poynt, althogh hit be nat feire, . . . LGW. 2548
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve; . Comp.A. 34
And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . Comp.A. 91
**Although** *see* **Though**
**Altitude**
altitude meridian; and many a-nothir . . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Altitude**—*Continued*
taken by the rewle 'the altitude' withoute . . . Astr. 25–32
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres . . . Astr. 50–7
2. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of the sonne . Astr. 121–7
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of thi sonne. Astr. 121–7
thow knowe by night the altitude of the mone . . Astr. 121–7
Take the altitude of the sonne whan the . . . . Astr. 127–32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule, . . . . Astr. 127–32
the altitude of my sonne, and fonde that it was . . Astr. 132–9
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . Astr. 139–45
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of the sonne Astr. 209–11
is clepid the Altitude Meridian . . . . . Astr. 209–11
take there thin altitude meridian, this to . . . . Astr. 209–11
marke the nombre of that same altitude in . . . Astr. 211–5
Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is . . . Astr. 222–9
not the altitude of the firste sterre ne thyn . . . . Astr. 222–9
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne . . . . Astr. 222–9
meridional, and rekne hys altitude in the . . . . Astr. 240–5
Take than anoon right the altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
Take than efte sonys the altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . . . Astr. 251–8
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
excedith his secunde altitude, and take half . . . Astr. 251–8
to his secunde altitude, and take there the . . . Astr. 251–8
the altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . Astr. 258–62
than wol his secunde altitude or . . . . . Astr. 258–62
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . Astr. 258–62
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . . Astr. 258–62
considre his heighist altitude and his lowist . . . Astr. 262–6
his lowist altitude fro the orisonte, and make a . . Astr. 262–6
of the regioun, take the altitude of the sonne . . Astr. 266–70
that same sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, . . Astr. 266–70
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre . . . Astr. 270–2
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the altitude at none; Astr. 272–7
the altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . Astr. 272–7
if the list, take the highest altitude fro the . . . Astr. 272–7
Take the altitude of thy sonne whan . . . . . Astr. 301–8
in the almykanteras of his altitude on thilke . . . Astr. 301–8
Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of planetes . . Astr. 308–12
meridional, yf that hir altitude be of the . . . . Astr. 308–12
And if the altitude of the planete . . . . . Astr. 308–12
the altitude of the planete be lasse than . . . . Astr. 308–12
the altitude of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 322–4
of the day take the altitude of the sonne, . . . Astr. 322–4
Take the altitude of the mone, and . . . . . Astr. 324–30
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn . . . . . Astr. 324–30
the altitude of any sterre fixe whiche that thou . . Astr. 324–30
upon his altitude amonge thyn almykanteras there . Astr. 324–30
of the altitude of the mone, and take . . . . . Astr. 324–30
the altitude of the sterre fixe be taken. . . . . Astr. 324–30
Take the altitude of any sterre that is . . . . Astr. 330–7
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre . . . . Astr. 330–7
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that . . . Astr. 330–7
she was whan thou toke hir firste altitude. . . . Astr. 330–7
And take than eft sones the altitude of the forseide planete . . . . . Astr. 330–7
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first . . . Astr. 330–7
hys first altitude was, than is the planete directe; . Astr. 330–7
side whan his altitude is taken, so that . . . . Astr. 330–7
his secunde altitude be more than his . . . . . Astr. 330–7
first altitude, than is he retrograde. . . . . Astr. 330–7
**Altitudes**
and the shadewes ilyke, and the altitudes ylike . . Astr. 218–22
considre the altitudes of hem bothe; . . . . . Astr. 240–5
sothely the difference of thilke altitudes is . . . Astr. 240–5
nombre of bothe these altitudes; . . . . . Astr. 262–6
thin altitudes upon as many degrees in . . . . Astr. 301–8
**Al-to**
The god of Love, which alto-share . . . . . RR. 1858
I hadde ben deed and alto-shent . . . . . RR. 1903
And eke thy blode shal alto quake, . . . . . RR. 2527
Ben alto beten and to-drawe. . . . . RR. 6126
**Alto-** *see* **To-**
**Altogether**
for eyther it cometh nat altogidre to a wyght, . . Bo.2.p.4. 380–5
is parfit possessioun and altogidre of lif interminable. Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
enbraseth it nat . . . altogidre; for it ne hath . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
**Alum**
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . G.CY. 813
**Alway**
Upon a book in cloystre alwey to poure, . . . . A.Prol. 185
Sownynge alway thencrees of his wynnyng. . . . A. Prol. 275
His table dormant in his halle alway, . . . . . A. Prol. 353
At wrastlynge he wolde have alwey the Ram . . A.Prol. 548 *var*
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . . . . A.Kn. 1350
And holden werre alwey with chastitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2236
Of any place, and alwey moost labouren . . . . A.Kn. 2408
And alwey criynge after Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2699
Men seyn right thus, 'Alwey the nye slye . . . A.Mil. 3392
Ye, blessed be alwey a lewed man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3455
That is for love alwey so wo-bigon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3658
We hoppe alwey whil that the world wol pipe . . A.Rv. 3876 *var*
And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth, . . . . . A.Rv. 3888
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . A.Rv. 4105
She gropeth alwey forther with hir hond, . . . . A.Rv. 4222
Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway, . . . B.ML. 947
Telle me alwey, er that I fro thee go, . . . . . B.Sh. 1586
Which that the bar and is a mayde alway, . . . B.Pri. 1652
ffor sely child wol alwey soone lere . . . . . B.Pri. 1702 *var*

**Alway**—*Continued*

Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway; . . . . B.Pri. 1812
I loved alwey, as after my konnynge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1847
self, he weneth alwey that he may do . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
Sire, ye ne be nat alwey in lyke disposicioun, . . B.Mel. 2325–30
for they enforcen hem alwey rather to . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy conseil . . B.Mel. 2350–5
mo folk if it be nede. But looke alwey that thy conseillours . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
werke nat alwey in every nede by oon . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of fooles . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
and have alwey in suspect hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
cometh litel and litel wexeth alwey and . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
alwey have thre thynges in youre herte, . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
ferthermoore, that ye sholde alwey doon . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
diligence that youre goode name be alwey kept . . B.Mel. 2825–30
but he shal also enforcen hym alwey to . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . . B.Mk. 3953
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway! . . . B.NP. 4241
Discreet she was in answeryng alway, . . . . . C.Doc. 48
My theme is alwey oon, and ever was,— . . . . C.Pard. 333
So that ye offren, alwey newe and newe, . . . . C.Pard. 929
And but thou poure alwey upon my face, . . . D.WB. 295
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . . . D.WB. 437
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth. . . . . D.WB. 602
For his desport he wolde rede alway. . . . . D.WB. 670
At whiche book he lough alwey ful faste; . . . . D.WB. 672
That, for he sholde alwey upon hire thynke, . . . D.WB. 753
Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway, . . . D.WB. 1113
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . D.WB. 1149
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . D.Fri. 1266
Hadde alwey bawdes redy to his hond, . . . . D.Fri. 1339
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan. . . . D.Fri. 1345
In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?' . . . . D.Fri. 1470
Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . . . D.Fri. 1505
'The leoun sit in his awayt alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1657
And wroote the names alwey as he stood . . . . D.Sum. 1743
'*Graunt mercy*, dame, this have I founde alwey, . . D.Sum. 1812
To whom that he was alwey confessour; . . . . D.Sum. 2164
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace, . . . . E.Cl. 102
In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . . E.Cl. 121
For yet alwey the peple somwhat dredde . . . . E.Cl. 181
Hire for to tempte, and alwey moore and moore? . E.Cl. 458
'No man may alwey han prosperitee. . . . . E.Cl. 810
'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway . . E.Cl. 814
Do alwey so as wommen wol thee reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1361
To whom I yeve my body for alwey. . . . . E.Mch. 1529
Telle thy wo? She wole alwey seye nay. . . . . E.Mch. 1872
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2037
He baar alwey of silver a clyket, . . . . . E.Mch. 2046
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure . . . . . E.Mch. 2055
But if that he had hond on hire alway; . . . . E.Mch. 2091
And pitous and just alwey yliche . . . . . F.Sq. 20 *var*
And kepte alwey so wel roial estat . . . . . F.Sq. 26
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . F.Sq. 417
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alwey so loude; . . F.Sq. 422
She may nat alwey duren in swich rage. . . . . F.Fkl. 836
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone, . F.Fkl. 920
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway, . . F.Fkl. 1069
And woneth in halkes alwey to and fro, . . . . G.SN. 311
I meene *Libra*, alwey gan ascende, . . . . . I.Pars. 11
hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
Horrour is alwey drede of harm that . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same . . . I.Pars. 340–5
entente, for he maketh alwey a wikked . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
and devoutly, and alwey a man shal . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
alwey redy to receiven hym to mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Alway in poynt to falle a-doun; . . . . . BD. 13
Is alway hoolly in my mynde. . . . . BD. 15
Alwey deyinge and be not deed, . . . . . BD. 587
The formest was alway behynde. . . . . BD. 889
And love hir alwey freshly newe, . . . . . BD. 1227
She wolde alway so goodely . . . . . BD. 1282
'Therwyth she was alway so trewe . . . . . BD. 1286
But serve alwey, and stinte for no wo. . . . . Comp.L. 40
On him she thoghte alwey til that she sleep; . . . Anel. 137
Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe. . . . Anel. 219
That I ne love him alwey natheles, . . . . . Anel. 236
That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? Anel. 277
The dredful joye, alwey that slit so yerne; . . . PF. 3
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne, . . PF. 80
Aboute the temple daunseden alwey . . . . . PF. 232
That was hir office alwey, yeer be yere,— . . . PF. 236
As they were wont alwey fro yeer to yere . . . PF. 321
This our usage alwey from yeer to yere, . . . . PF. 411
Nature, which that alway hadde an ere . . . . PF. 519
That men shul loven alwey, causeles, . . . . . PF. 590
Thankyng alwey the noble quene of kynde. . . . PF. 672
As, yeer be yere, was alwey hir usance . . . . PF. 674
To rede up-on; and yet I rede alwey; . . . . PF. 696
hath alwey ben despised of me for savacioun . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Conigaste, that made alwey assawtes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde alwey . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
But folye, that lyeth alwey to hym-selve, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
whom they han seyn alwey bataylen and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
thow thi-selve alwey present reuledest . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
For alwey whan any wyght . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60

**Alway**—*Continued*

that wene: alway tho ben hir maneres. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
haven I-geten no thyng, but alwey hir . . . ravyne . . . scheweth . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
for alwey to every man ther is in . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
maketh alwey mokereres to ben hated, and . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
For neither thei ne joygnen hem nat alwey. . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
to gode men, ne maken hem alwey . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonayre, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
Fortune is alwey sothfast, whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
of men, of whiche men the corage alwey reherceth . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
beestes, dremen alwey your bygynnynge, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
thought that I ne was alwey in angwyse . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
for thoughe this nede that is alwey gapynge . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes alwey . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
For alwey, of alle thinges, the nature . . . may nat . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
softe, as the marie is, that it is alwey hyd . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
requirith alwey, that is to seyn the werk . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
folk ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
alwey outcast and feble; ne the vices . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
that blisfulnesses comen alwey to good . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
folk, and infortune comith alwey to . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
knowen that good folk ben alwey strong . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
'for I have it gretly alwey ficched in my memorie.' . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
entencioun goth alwey byforn hem and is . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
woodeth alwey into destruccion of gode men, that . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
verray thinges, but thei clyven alwey . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
necessite that thilke thing be alwey present . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
eternite of his sighte renneth alwey with . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Swich yvel is not alwey booteles. . . . . TC.1. 782
Hope alwey wel; for, but-if drerinesse . . . . . TC.1. 971
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere; . . . . TC.2. 37
And seyde, 'Nece, alwey, lo! to the laste, . . . . TC.2. 255
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe; . . . . TC.2. 306
Which alwey for to do wel is his wone, . . . . TC.2. 318
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo, . . . . TC.2. 383
On me, but alwey had me in repreve! . . . . TC.2. 419
Be drinkeles for alwey, as I gesse; . . . . . TC.2. 718
And kepe alwey myn honour and my name, . . . TC.2. 762
The forme alwey, and do that it be lik: . . . . TC.2. 1040
And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde; . . TC.2. 1084
'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alwey behinde!' . . . TC.2. 1107
Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alwey that ye finde . . . TC.2. 1109
Wherfore I seye alwey that day and night . . . TC.2. 1338
But to Pandare alwey was his recours; . . . . TC.2. 1352
Herde alwey this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . . TC.2. 1590
In trouthe alwey to don you my servise . . . . TC.3. 133
For love, of which thy wo wex alwey more; . . . TC.3. 242
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . . TC.3. 266
I wol alwey thine hestes alle kepe: . . . . . TC.3. 419
But in swich cas men ben not alwey plesed, . . . TC.3. 446
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere, . . . . TC.3. 457
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir, . . . . TC.3. 484
That Pandar, which that alwey dide his might . . TC.3. 512
And alwey in this mene while it ron, . . . . . TC.3. 677
Or elles no wight hath hem alwey here. . . . . TC.3. 819
'And your goodnesse have I founde alwey yit, . . TC.3. 995
Beth nat agast but alwey at the laste . . . . . TC.3. 1096 *var*
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . . TC.3. 1265
Bridle alwey wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . TC.3. 1635
And held a-boute hym alwey out of drede . . . TC.3. 1720 *var*
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . . TC.4. 122
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . . TC.4. 127
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve! . . . . TC.4. 280
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . . . TC.4. 307
'What! God forbede alwey that ech plesaunce . . TC.4. 407
For wel fele I alwey my love encresse, . . . . TC.4. 577
And hope is lasse and lasse alwey, Pandare; . . . TC.4. 578
Here advertence is alwey ellys-where . . . . . TC.4. 698 *var*
Withoute word alwey on him she thoughte. . . . TC.4. 700
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . . TC.4. 840
For right thus was his argument alwey:— . . . . TC.4. 956
Hath seyn alwey me to forgon Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 962
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . . . TC.4. 1153
'That, if a wight alwey his wo compleyne . . . TC.4. 1255
'Making alwey a protestacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1289
Han many a day ben, alwey yit, parde, . . . . TC.5. 142
I wol alwey; and mercy I you preye. . . . . TC.5. 168
That alwey frendes may not ben i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 343
Or alwey wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . TC.5. 419
Syn I am alwey At thin one wille . . . . . TC.5. 587 *var*
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe . . . TC.5. 685
Me lakked alwey or-that I com here! . . . . . TC.5. 745
But al for nought: his hope alwey him blente . . TC.5. 1195
Myselven slow, alwey than thus to pleyne; . . . TC.5. 1272

**Alway**—*Continued*
It growe alwey, so that it nevere cesse. . . . . TC.5. 1361
And alwey most this Diomede he soughte. . . . TC.5. 1757
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . . . . HF.1. 76
The whiche I preye alway save us, . . . . . HF.1. 466
Alwey they seke upward on highte; . . . . . HF.2. 236
Above, hit goth yet alway under, . . . . . HF.2. 297
He gan alwey upper to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 453
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . LGW. 103
Knelyng alwey, til it unclosed was, . . . . . LGW. 117
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . . LGW. 176
Whoso that goth, alwey sche mote wante. . . . LGW.G. 337
Envie is lavendere of the court alway; . . . . LGW. 358
And serve alwey the fresshe dayesye. . . . . LGW. 565
And Eneas alwey with hire she ledde. . . . . LGW. 1097
But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,— . . . LGW. 1430
As mater appetiteth forme alwey, . . . . . LGW. 1582
The ymage of hir recordyng alwey newe: . . . LGW. 1760
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he, . . . LGW. 1773
Folwynge alway the threde, as he hath come. . . LGW. 2018
Yit alwey two thinges doon me dye, . . . . . Comp.A. 41
Alwey in oon to love you freshly newe, . . . . Comp.A. 82
To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey, . . . . Comp.A. 87
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme . . . Astr. 312–6
These olde folk have alwey colde, . . . . . RR. 411
It semed as they kiste alway. . . . . RR. 788
And hym alwey sich plente sende . . . . . RR. 1145
And god ynough alwey hir sende, . . . . . RR. 1158
The more y-wys she hadde alwey. . . . . RR. 1160
That alwey was me faste by; . . . . . RR. 1274
Hir lemman was biside alway . . . . . RR. 1290
And he me folwed faste alwey; . . . . . RR. 1346
From bowe to bowe alwaye lepynge; . . . . . RR. 1403
Allway me liked forto dwelle . . . . . RR. 1635
That somonede me alway to goo . . . . . RR. 1815
And loke alwey that they be shape, . . . . . RR. 2259
Of silk, and alwey with good chere . . . . . RR. 2272
Alwey be mery, if thou may, . . . . . RR. 2275
But waste not thi good alway. . . . . RR. 2276
Alwey in herte, I rede thee, . . . . . RR. 2289
Wherfore thou prese alwey to be . . . . . RR. 2899
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side, . . . . . RR. 2941
Who so his herte alwey wole leve . . . . . RR. 3303
Though I wepe alwey and me compleyne. . . . RR. 3498
For alwaye byddeth she me so . . . . . RR. 3672
A wikked **wawe** alwey to ware, . . . . . RR. 4712 *em*
So that alwey in honeste . . . . . RR. 5084
To kepen alway his purpose, . . . . . RR. 5389 *em*
That thou our frendes helpe alway . . . . . RR. 6063 *var*
Wered alwey clothis seculere, . . . . . RR. 6244
That seyntes weren, and ben alwey. . . . . RR. 6246
To other pore folkis alwey. . . . . RR. 6570
Shulde with his honde and body alway, . . . . RR. 6574
To wynnen is alwey myn entent, . . . . . RR. 6837
And make her hemmes wide alwey, . . . . . RR. 6912
My servyse shal be youre alway; . . . . . RR. 6986
That joly clothis weren alway? . . . . . RR. 7246
Alway in herte hem thought so, . . . . . RR. 7433
For menne maye fynde alwaye sophyme . . . . RR. 7469
Wel nygh on fote alway we go; . . . . . RR. 7485
With speare in thyne arest alwaye; . . . . . RR. 7559
And seth alwey such apparaunce, . . . . . RR. 7667

**Alway** *see* **Way**

**Always**
His breed, his ale, was alweys after oon; . . . . A.Prol. 341
unto hym, ther is sothly to god alweys an eterne . . .
estat; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
And seyde ywys ye moste alweyes a-ryse . . . . TC.2. 1669 *var*
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede . . . TC.5. 52
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure, . . . . TC.5. 298
That folowen hym always aboute.' . . . . . RR. 628
That he made alleweyes with hym be; . . . . . RR. 919

**Alymde**
For it was liche alymde glas . . . . . HF.3. 34 *var*

**Alyned**
For hit was lyk alyned glas, . . . . . HF.3. 34 *em*

**Am** (*specimens*)
And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght, . . . A.Prol. 767
I am, thow woost, yet of thy compaignye, . . . A.Kn. 2307
But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . . A.Rv. 3867
An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn; . . . . B.Sh. 1371
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawe! B.NP. 4204
I am so ful of joye and of solas, . . . . . B.NP. 4360
Be ye affrayed of me that am youre freend? . . . B.NP. 4475
I am nat come your conseil for tespye, . . . . B.NP. 4478
Now am I come unto the wodes syde, . . . . . B.NP. 4601
That I am in youre felaweshipe y-falle, . . . . C.Pard. 938
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I. . . D.WB. 112
Of which I am expert in al myn age,— . . . . D.WB. 174
Thou art a bailly, and I am another. . . . . D.Fri. 1396
I am unknowen as in this contree; . . . . . D.Fri. 1397
Syn that ye been a baillif as am I,— . . . . . D.Fri. 1419
I am a feend; my dwellyng is in helle, . . . . D.Fri. 1448
Ye knowen wel that I am poure and oold. . . . D.Fri. 1608
Though I do thyng to which I am constreyned; . . E.Cl. 527
This child I am comanded for to take,'— . . . E.Cl. 533
And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 838
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn! . . F.Fkl. 1037
I am nat wont in no mirour to prie, . . . . . G.CY. 668

**Am**—*Continued*
And causeles; alas, that am not I! . . . . . Mars. 159
I am so mased that I deye, . . . . . Anel. 322
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste, . . . . PF. 512
'Wherfore I am, and wol be, ay redy . . . . . TC.1. 988
For so astoned am I that I deye!' . . . . . TC.2. 427
'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese, . . . . TC.2. 750
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes! . . . . TC.2. 976
As I am mortal, if I late or yerne . . . . . TC. 3. 376
'Now spek to me, for it am I, Criseyde!'— . . . TC.3. 1112
And seide, 'Frend, as I am trewe knight, . . . TC.3. 1648
Of me that am the wofulleste wight . . . . . TC.4. 516
'But, certes, I am not so nice a wight . . . . TC.4. 1625
I neyther am Enok, ne Elye, . . . . . HF.2. 80
I wol thee telle what I am, . . . . . HF.2. 93
And seyde, 'I woot wel I am here; . . . . . HF.2. 472
'And why?' 'For I am now to old.' . . . . . HF.2. 487
And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere, . . . LGW. 314
A trewer servant to yow than am I, . . . . . Comp.L. 112

**Am** *see* **Nam**

**Amalgaming**
And in amalgamyng and calcenyng . . . . . G.CY. 771

**Amant**
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame,
parde. . . . . RR. 4659
*Raisoun.* 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt.* 'Yis, I.' . . RR. 4660
*L'Amaunt.* 'Of that he seide I shulde be . . . . RR. 4661
*Raisoun.* 'Knowist hym no more?' *L'Amaunt.*
'Nay, certis, I, . . . . . RR. 4664
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he, . . . RR. 4680

**Amayed**
Counseilen thee of that thou art amayed; . . . TC.1. 648
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed, . . TC.4. 641

**Amazed**
Be as be may, be ye no thyng amased. . . . . G.CY. 935

**Amazons**
Bitwixen Atthenes and Amazones; . . . . . A.Kn. 880

**Ambages**
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages, . . . . TC.5. 897

**Ambassad-** *see* **Embassad-**

**Ambes**
Youre bagges been nat fild with *ambes as*, . . . B.ML. 124

**Amble**
It gooth an ambil in the way . . . . . B.Th. 2075
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . . D.WB. 838

**Ambler**
Upon an amblere esily she sat, . . . . . A.Prol. 469

**Ambling**
Upon an hors snow-whit and wel amblyng, . . . E.Cl. 388

**Ambrose**
Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,— . . . G.SN. 271
Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5

**Ambulate**
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . I.Pars. 70–5

**Ambushments**
countrewayte embusshementz and . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10

**Ameled**
And knoppis fyne of gold ameled. . . . . RR. 1080

**Amen**
And God save al this faire compaignye. *Amen.* . . A.Kn. *end*
And kepe us alle that been in this place. *Amen.* . B.ML. *end*
Talynge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . B.Sh. *end*
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. *Amen.* . . B.Pri. *end*
that never hath ende.' *Amen.* . . . . . B.Mel. *end*
And brynge us to his heighe blisse! *Amen.* . . . B.NP. *end*
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* G.CY. *end*
per omnia secula. *Amen.* . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Jhesu Crist have mercy. *Amen.* . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Explicit carmen. *Amen.* . . . . . ABC. *end*
worshipe bi Infynyt tymes AMEN . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5 *var*
Thorugh false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . TC.5. 1781

**Amend**
Of noon estaat ne koude amenden it. . . . . A.Kn. 2196
And yet they mowe hir lustes nat amende. . . . A.Kn. 3066
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 3074
And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape, . . A.Mil. 3799
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenden.' . . B.ML. 462
And yow amende!' thus seyde this olde man; . . C.Pard. 767
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this, . . D.WB. 1106
'Ye, God amende defautes, sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1810
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!' . . . . D.Sum. 2193
Peple to save and every wrong tamende. . . . E.Cl. 441
So wel that no man koude hir pris amende; . . . E.Cl. 1026
Ne koude hym nat amende with a word; . . . . F.Sq. 97
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende . . . . F.Sq. 197
I wolde amenden it er it were nyght, . . . . . F.Sq. 468
I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende. . . . G.SN. 84
God it amende! I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . G.CY. 651
But soone I shal amenden it,' quod he. . . . . G.CY. 1183
and for to amenden hym of his lyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
Amende hit, if I can or may. . . . . BD. 550
Allas! whan shal that harde wyt amende? . . . Comp.L. 101
And if I have or this, I wol amende! . . . . . TC.2. 245
That day by day I in my wil amende. . . . . TC.2. 854
And in what plit oon is, God him amende!' . . . TC.2. 1731
That al the world ne mighte it bet amende; . . . TC.3. 422
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise . . . . . TC.3. 1287
Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit; . . . TC.5. 138
Allas, and I ne may it not amende, . . . . . TC.5. 692

**Amend**—*Continued*

So wel that kinde it nought amende mighte: . . . TC.5. 829
Which I shal with dissimulinge amende. . . . . TC.5. 1613
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . TC.5. 1741
That carpentere ne koude hit nat amende. . . . LGW. 2418
And ye that mowen al myn harm amende, . . . Purse. 25
For now the Romance bigynneth to amende; . . RR. 2154
Late hym amende what so be mys. . . . . RR. 3243
But forto amenden I am come now, . . . . . RR. 3408
He must amende it utterly, . . . . . RR. 3993
But he amende hym of that vice, . . . . . RR. 5379
For thurgh hir may this werk amende.' . . . . RR. 5876
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save, . . . . . RR. 7494

**Amended**

And telleth me if it may been amended, . . . . A.Kn. 910
Sith that the thyng may nat amended be. . . . B.Sh. 1619
But of hire shape she myghte nat been amended. . B.Mk. 3444
Thanne crew he that it myghte nat been amended. . B.NP. 4048
And it shal been amended, if I may.' . . . . . D.WB. 1097
'Amended!' quod this knyght, 'allas! nay, nay! . . D.WB. 1098
It wol nat been amended never mo, . . . . . D.WB. 1099
This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended; . D.Sum. 1833
And it shal been amended, if I may.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2175
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended, . . . E.Mch. 1404
Hym thoughte his choys myghte nat ben amended; E.Mch. 1606
the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it be amended. . . I.Pars. 775–80
'So mochel hit amended me, . . . . . BD. 1101
In her ne myghte nothing been amended. . . . Anel. 84
But moche amended it the place . . . . . RR. 1427
And growe til it amended be . . . . . RR. 3125
But now it shall amended bee. . . . . RR. 4076

**Amender**

A greet amendere eek of sapience, . . . . . D.WB. 1197

**Amendeth**

the fool correcteth and amendeth hymself.' . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
amendeth hem that suffren the tormentes; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
A man amendith in mych thyng. . . . . RR. 2258

**Amendment**

And syn I sal have neen amendement . . . . . A.Rv. 4185
doon amendement, right as God yaf his . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
they come to amendement. . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
come to amendement, that on swich filthe setten . I.Pars. 605–10
preiynge to God for amendement of hire . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
til they come to amendement. . . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Amends**

power to maken his amendes; . . . . . R.Mel. 2935–40
'Yis, thamendes is light to make,' . . . . . BD. 525
To make amendes of so cruel a dede! . . . . . TC.2. 342

**Amenuse**

lightly amenuse in hym al the love that . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
eke if he amenuse or withdrawe the . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
to amenuse the bountee of his neighebore. . . . I.Pars. 495–500
ne schal nat amenusen it, that is to seyn, to ben . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90

**Amenused**

helle, and amenused the peynes of . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
ben harmed or amanuced outher be pryve . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
that thi welefulnesse is amenused. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
amenused and inparfit, but it procedith . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90

**Amenuseth**

it amenuseth the love that men sholde han . . . I.Pars. 355–60
and no thyng therof amenuseth. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
orisoun amenuseth eek venyal synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
hym-selve of his werkes, he amenuseth the secre . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
on any syde, amenuseth it nat thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
be colde, than amenusith his coldenesse . . . . Astr. 108–15

**Amenusing**

to seyn with-outen amenusynge) fulfilleth . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
passen . . . withouten amenusynge; and whan they ben apassed, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
the amenusynge of perfeccioun or of thing . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5

**Amercements**

they taken of hire bonde-men amercimentz, . . . I.Pars. 750–5
than amercimentz. Of whiche amerciments and raunsonynge . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Amesureth**

but wysdom loeketh and amesureth the end of thinges . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5 *var*

**Amete** *see* **Admetus**

**Ami**

Thou *beel amy*, thou Pardoner,' he sayde, . . . C.Pard. 318

**Amiable**

And ful plesaunt and amyable of port, . . . . A.Prol. 138
shal man doon his diligence with amyable wordes . B.Mel. 2165–70
as seith Salomon, 'The amyable tonge . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
The amyable Fortune . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
The amyable Fortune byndeth . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
of freel welefulnesse. The amyable Fortune . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
hir adversite. At the laste, amyable Fortune . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
She was so amiable and free. . . . . RR. 1226
For no man may be amyable, . . . . . RR. 5225

**Amid**

And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot. . . . . A.Mil. 3810
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149
Amydde his lust and his prosperitee . . . . . E.Mch. 2070
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk, . . . . F.Sq. 409

**Amid**—*Continued*

Amydde the toun, right in the quykkest strete, . . F.Fkl. 1502
Amidde the valey, wonder depe. . . . . BD. 165
But, al amydd his flaterynge, . . . . . BD. 638
In chambre amyd the paleys, privelý, . . . . . Mars. 79
A-midde the see betwixen windes two . . . . . TC.1. 417
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see, . . . . . LGW. 2163
the centre of the large hool amidde, is . . . . Astr. 25–32
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde, . . . . . RR. 147
Amydde the karole forto daunce. . . . . RR. 781
And eke amydde this purprise . . . . . RR. 4171
But al amydde I bilde and mak . . . . . RR. 7006

**Amid** *see* **Mid**

**Amidst**

Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2009
Yet was he caught amyddes al his pryde . . . B.Mk. 3919
And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride, . . . . PF.277
Right even a-myddes of the weye, . . . . . HF.2. 206
Is set amyddes of these three, . . . . . HF.2. 337
amyddes the narwest cercle is clepid the . . . Astr. 82–8
eny latitude. Amiddes this celestial . . . . Astr. 100–8
in the bordure evene amiddes bothe prickes, . . Astr. 170–4
the centre a-middes. And wayte bisely . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Amidst** *see* **Middes**

**Amiss**

Blameth nat me if that ye chese amys. . . . . A.Mil. 3181
Abak he stirte, and thoughte it was amys, . . . A.Mil. 3736
muchel mystaken me, ne seyd amys; . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
Was he to doon amys, or moore trespace; . . . B.Mk. 3370
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . . C.Pard. 642
I se wel that som thyng ther is amys; . . . . D.Sum. 2172
Have me excused, if I speke amys, . . . . . F.Sq. 7
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys. . . F.Fkl. 780
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . . . F.Fkl. 783
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys, . . . F.Fkl. 1298
That we concluden evermoore amys. . . . . G.CY. 957
This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys, . . G.CY. 1181
If it so be they werke both amys,— . . . . . H.Mcp. 216
'By God!' quod he, 'I synge nat amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 248
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 278
Or have ye oght doon amys, . . . . . BD. 1140
Have I seyd oght amys, I preye? . . . . . Anel. 318
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys, . . PF. 446
and gon a-mys. And yif thou hast . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
goon amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
And seyde he hadde a fevere, and ferde amis. . . TC.1. 491
If I it tolde and ye it toke amis. . . . . TC.2. 229
For whether it be wel or be amis, . . . . . TC.2. 313
I ferde amis, and her biseche of routhe: . . . . TC.2. 1007
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis, . . . . . TC.2. 1048
That for her love is that I fare amis; . . . . . TC.2. 1508
N' I n'il forbere, if that ye don amis, . . . . . TC.3. 173
That evere wiste that she dide amis. . . . . TC.3. 270
I hope al shal be wel that is amis, . . . . . TC.3. 845
That it unnethe doth or seith amis, . . . . . TC.3. 1034
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . . TC.3. 1125
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!'— . . . . TC.3. 1180
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . TC.3. 1629
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis. . . . . TC.4. 1271
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose . . . . TC.4. 1410
And that his fader carte amis he drive.' . . . . TC.5. 665
Who mighte have said that I had don amis . . . TC.5. 739
Al be I not the firste that dide amis, . . . . . TC.5. 1067
And seide, 'I understonden have amis; . . . . . TC.5. 1186
And why? For folk expounden hem amis! . . . . TC.5. 1278
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte, . . . TC.5. 1343
Ne, but I hadde agilt and don amis, . . . . . TC.5. 1684
And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . . . TC.5. 1727
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . . . HF.1. 269
'Thow demest of thy-self amys; . . . . . HF.2. 88
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys . . . . . HF.3. 926
From a sparke spronge amys, . . . . . HF.3. 989
He ne hath nat doon so grevously amys, . . . . LGW. 369
And thoughte wel that hit was al amys; . . . . LGW. 1291
My dreme is turned all amys, . . . . . RR. 2582
They have no drede to faren amysse; . . . . . RR. 2910
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys. . . . . RR. 3518
And if ye harme hym, ye done amys. . . . . RR. 3560
To werne it hym ye done amysse, . . . . . RR. 3730
For the game goth all amys, . . . . . RR. 3927
Of ony womman to seyn amys. . . . . RR. 4276
And made hem ofte amys to do, . . . . . RR. 4952
Which makith no man done amys, . . . . . RR. 5202
That who so hym forswereth amys . . . . . RR. 5970

**Amiss** *see* **Miss**

**Amity**

And whilom of this [amitee] . . . . . RR. 5285 *em* Sk.

**Ammoniac** *see* **Armonyak**

**Amoeved**

Whan she had herd al this she noght ameved, . . E.Cl. 498
he was greetly amoeved, and broghte a yerde to . I.Pars. 670–5
sche was a litil amoeved, and glowede . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
and no thyng amoeved with my compleyntes, . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200

**Amoeveth**

the face . . . ne amoeveth me nat so myche . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10 *var*

**Amonest-** *see* **Admonish-**

**Among**

Among the goddes hye it is affermed, . . . . . A.Kn. 2349
Ne how Arcite lay among al this, . . . . . A.Kn. 2939
Among the whiche poyntz y-spoken was, . . . . A.Kn. 2072
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . B.ML. 622
Among a prees, of hym that hath be lad . . . . B.ML. 646
Among thise children was a wydwes sone, . . . B.Pri. 1692
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte. . . . B.Pri. 1789
thou, but among a thousand, chese thee . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
As Chauntecleer among his wyves alle . . . . B.NP. 4073
Among the wortes, on a boterflye, . . . . . B.NP. 4464
Among his vers, how that ther was a cok, . . . B.NP. 4503
Wherfore, I rede that cut among us alle . . . . C.Pard. 793
That shal departed been among us thre; . . . . C.Pard. 812
That it departed were among us two, . . . . . C.Pard. 814
Among youre covent, if it lyked me.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2250
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse, . E.Cl. 116
Among thise poure folk ther dwelte a man . . . E.Cl. 204
Swich murmure was among hem comunly. . . . E.Cl. 226
Among al this, after his wikke usage, . . . . . E.Cl. 285
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1523
Anheigh among the fresshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327
And kept among his jueles leeve and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341
Among the seintes buryeles lotynge; . . . . . G.SN. 186
Among his other seintes honestly. . . . . G.SN. 549
But wel I woot greet strif us is among. . . . . G.CY. 931
That among Cristes apostelles twelve . . . . . G.CY. 1002
hate ther is among hem. . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
Amonge al this I fond a tale . . . . . BD. 60
And as me mette they sate a-mong . . . . . BD. 298
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . . . BD. 816
Hadde among ten thousand be, . . . . . BD. 971
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . . Mars. 2
But throng now her, now ther, among hem bothe, . Anel. 55
Among al these, Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 71
That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond; . . . . PF. 374
to fynde comonly among the peple, I wolde wene . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
the among my secre restyng-whiles. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
for that thei comen among thi rychesses; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
among thi rychesses. But what . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
a mows among othere mys that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
ek hir lawes ben discordaunt among hem-selve, . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
that is publysschid among his owene . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
holden among hemself allyaunce perdurable; . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
enforcen hem to ben reverenced among hir neyghbours . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
ek to ben rekned amonge goodes? . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
comen peraventure among straunge nacions, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
ben divers among hem-self. For certes . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
the goodis that ben divers among hem-self, . . . Bo.3. p. 10. 915–20
that alle power is to be noumbred among thinges . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
among peples that ben neyghbors . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
mowen nat acorden among hem-self. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
Among thise thinges sitteth the heye . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . . . . TC.1. 169
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among . . . TC.2. 885
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . . TC.3. 268
A! bendiste! for al among this fare . . . . . TC.3. 860
Al be that ther was som disese among, . . . . TC.3. 1816
In consistorie among the Grekes sone . . . . . TC.4. 65
Among his sobbes and his sighes sore, . . . . . TC.4. 375
Although the body sat among hem there; . . . . TC.4. 697
Among tho men of armes evere in fere? . . . . TC.4. 1363
Among the Grekes, ful of worthinesse, . . . . TC.4. 1486
A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle finde . . . . TC.5. 125
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . TC.5. 688
Among al this, the fyn of the parodie . . . . . TC.5. 1548
If he among the Grekes knowen were: . . . . TC.5. 1581
Among a basket ful of roses; . . . . . HF.3. 597
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white. . . . LGW. 534
Amonge the ropes and the sheryng hokes; . . . LGW. 641
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte; . . . LGW. 697
Among his sones alle there was oon, . . . . . LGW. 2566
For among us now a man is holde unable . . . L.St. 10 *var*
myddel of the day, amonge thyn almykanteras . . Astr. 127–32
30 mynutes of height among myn almykanteras. . Astr. 132–9
wroughte in this wise:—Among an heepe . . . . Astr. 139–45
12 degrees amonge myn almykanteras upon . . . Astr. 139–45
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . Astr. 174–9
degrees of height among thin almykanteras . . . Astr. 174–9
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn almykanteras . Astr. 324–30
altitude amonge thyn almykanteras there . . . Astr. 324–80
That othere briddes hem amonge. . . . . RR. 668
Sich swete song was hem amonge, . . . . . RR. 677
And sawe the grene place amonge, . . . . . RR. 690
Was entermelled ther amonge, . . . . . RR. 906
Among a thousand thinges mo, . . . . . RR. 1650
Among the knoppes I chese oon . . . . . RR. 1691
Among eke, for thy lady sake. . . . . RR. 2325

**Among**—*Continued*

In love, among thy paynes al, . . . . . RR. 2404
On hym forto remembre amonge, . . . . . RR. 2842
Trespace amonge and do foly, . . . . . RR. 3241
Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve.' . . . . RR. 3304
Yit ever among, sothly to seyne, . . . . . RR. 3771
Yit nevertheles I see amonge . . . . . RR. 3881
Among a thousand that fyndith oon; . . . . . RR. 5534
That ther be oon amonge us alle . . . . . RR. 6946

**Amongst**

And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . A.Prol. 759
Amonges othere thynges specially, . . . . . B.ML. 183
Amonges alle the faces in that route; . . . . . B.ML. 650
While I was on the lond amonges yow, . . . . B.ML. 828
Amonges alle his gestes, grete and smale, . . . B.Sh. 1214
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . B.Sh. 1418
Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . . . . B.Pri. 1679
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
'Wherfore Tullius seith, "Amonges alle the pestilences B.Mel. 2365–70
biloved amonges hys subgetz and with . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Amonges othere Daniel was oon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3344
Amonges othere thynges that he wan . . . . . B.Mk. 3549
Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale, . . . . D.WB. 952
And thanne at erst amonges hem they seye, . . . E.Cl. 985
Amonges othere of his honeste thynges . . . . E.Mch. 2028
'Amonges a thousand men yet foond I oon, . . . E.Mch. 2247
Upon this daunce amonges othere men, . . . . F.Fkl. 925
As hoomely as he rit amonges yow, . . . . . G.CY. 608
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us: . . . . . G.CY. 966
Amonges us wolde infecte al a toun. . . . . G.CY. 973
Amonges folk for ever to appeere. . . . . G.CY. 1132
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe, . . . H.Mcp. 361
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servantz, . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
freendshipe be amonges folk than he . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
be pees ne reste amonges hem, for . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
mynde that the yeres ben amonges outher-while . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner folk . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
Ne amonges hem ther thei weren . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
othere thynges, he was holden amonges grete; . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
amonges hem of the court. And yet . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
And certes amonges thise thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
so that there ne be amonges hem no . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
ne be amonges hem no difference.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
elementes to-gidre amonges hem-self, and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
nombren hem amonges thilke thingis, of whiche . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
Amonges alle thise othre in general: . . . . . TC.1. 900
Amonges othre thinges, out of drede, . . . . . TC.2. 1175
Than to dispute and axe amonges alle . . . . TC.3. 858
O help and grace! amonges al this pres . . . . TC.4. 103
Or meten that he was amonges alle . . . . . TC.5. 251
Amonges whiche ther com, this boor to see, . . . TC.5. 1472
That they amonges al the pres, . . . . . HF.3. 543
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevene; . . LGW. 1218
amonges othir noble conclusiouns, shewith . . . Astr. 277–84
Amonges these apostlis newe, . . . . . RR. 6270

**Amor**

And after *Amor vincit omnia.* . . . . . A.Prol. 162

**Amorous**

Ther as he hadde his amorouse desires, . . . . A.Kn. 2861
And forth he gooth, jolif and amorous, . . . . A.Mil. 3355
This parissh clerk, this amorous Absolon, . . . A.Mil. 3657
Is she so fair? artow so amorous? . . . . . D.WB. 240
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste.' . F.Fkl. 1218
On Dorigen that was so amorus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1500
amorous love, and for noon of the . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Commoeveden, and amorous him made . . . . TC.3. 17
Bigan for joye th'amorouse daunce. . . . . TC.4. 1431
And many an amorouse lokyng and devys. . . . LGW. 1102
This amorouse queene chargeth hire meynee . . . LGW. 1189
Of songes amorouse of mariage, . . . . . LGW. 2616
I brenne ay in an amorous plesaunce. . . . . Rosem. 22
Forto ben gay and amorous. . . . . RR. 83
For it is thyng most amerous, . . . . . RR. 2901
For no man may be amerous, . . . . . RR. 5325

**Amorously**

And that ye plese hire nat to amorously, . . . . E.Mch. 1680

**A-morrow**

Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge, . . . A.Prol. 822
And thus they been departed til a-morwe, . . . A.Kn. 1621
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . D.WB. 593
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe, . . . . E.Mch. 1214
That whan I saw hir first a-morwe, . . . . . BD. 1102
In which that ye may see your face a-morwe!" . . TC.2. 405
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . . . TC.2. 1521
He streight a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . . TC.3. 552
Pandare, a-morwe which that comen was . . . . TC.3. 1555
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1443
Was al, that she departe sholde a-morwe. . . . TC.5. 14
Come we a-morwe or on eve, . . . . . HF.3. 1016

**Amortised**

goode werkes . . . ben al amortised by synne . . I.Pars. 245–50 *var*

**Amount**

Noon yvel therto ne may amounte, . . . . . RR. 2745

**Amounteth**

And seyde, 'What amounteth this, allas! . . . . A.Kn. 2362
He seide: 'What amounteth al this wit? . . . . A.Rv. 3901
And seyde, 'What amounteth all this fare!' . . . B.ML. 569

**Amounteth**—*Continued*
that woot ful litel what werre amounteth. . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . F.Sq. 108
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . . Astr. 60–5
More than his gilt amounteth to. . . . . RR. 7058
**Amour**
For *par amour* I loved hire first er thow. . . . . A.Kn. 1155
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyn-damour; . . . . . B.Th. 2090
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . . RR. 6763
My modir flemed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . . RR. 6781
**Amourettes**
I-paynted all with amorettes. . . . . RR. 892
And eke as wel by amourettes . . . . . RR. 4755
**Amours**
Compleynt damours . . . . . Comp.A. *head*
**Amphiaraus** *see* **Amphiorax**
**Amphibologies**
For Goddes speke in amphibologyes, . . . . . TC.4. 1406
**Amphion**
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioun,— . . . A.Kn. 1546
That Orpheus, ne of Thebes Amphioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1716
Certes the kyng of Thebes, Amphioun, . . . . H.Mcp. 116
**Amphiorax**
Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 741
For when Amphiorax and Tydeus, . . . . . Anel. 57
Amphiorax, fil thorugh the grounde to helle.' . . TC.2. 105
And how Amphiorax fil thorugh the grounde; . . TC.5. 1500
**Amyas**
Have ben at Reynes or Amyas. . . . . RR. 3826
**An** (*indef. art.; specimens*)
Of clooth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt . . . A.Prol. 447
For to han been a marchal in an halle. . . . . A.Prol. 752
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge, . A.Kn. 2096
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho!' . . . . A.Kn. 2533
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . . . A.Mil. 3519
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . . B.ML. 705
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.ML. 1159
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he . . . . B.Mk. 3783
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . . D.Sum. 1667
Taake . . . Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne, . . . . . G.CY. 1121
And of that coper weyed out but an ounce. . . . G.CY. 1298
They were nat an ynche a-sonder,— . . . . . BD. 425
That every wyght that sette on hit an ye, . . . Mars. 247
as an estat plentevous of alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
That it an hevene was her vois to here. . . . . TC.2. 826
To don it, for to don her herte an ese; . . . . TC.5. 116
It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne, . . . . TC.5. 311
But, I dar seyn, an hunderede on a rewe, . . . LGW.G. 285
With suche an arte, and suche soteltee, . . . . LGW. 2546
**An** (*Latin*)
'An vero regna.'— . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
**An** (*prep.*) *see* **On**
**Anaxagoras**
knowen the exilynge of Anaxogore, ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
**Ancestor**
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . . D.WB. 1156
And how his auncestre, African so dere, . . . . PF. 41
**Ancestors**
For of our auncestres we no thing clayme . . . D.WB. 1131 *var*
Of thyne auncestres, for hire heigh bountee, . . . D.WB. 1160
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . . . D.WB. 1172
his auncestres; and semblable thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
the dessertes of auncestres; and yif preisynge make . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
And when thyn olde auncetres peynted be, . . . LGW. 2536
The tyme that eldith our auncessours, . . . . RR. 391
**Ancestry**
Into som worthy blood of auncetrye; . . . . . A.Rv. 3982
**Anchises**
And took his fader, Anchises, . . . . . HF.1. 168
The whiche Anchises in his honde . . . . . HF.1. 171
His fader Anchises the free, . . . . . HF.1. 442
His olde fader, cleped Anchises; . . . . . LGW. 944
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises'? . . . . LGW. 1086
**Anchor**
Your anker, which ye in oure haven leyde, . . . . LGW. 2501
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve . . Fort. 38
Holdith his anker: for right anoon, . . . . . RR. 3780
**Anchoress** *see* **Anker**
**Anchors**
thyne ancres clyven faste, that neither . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
**Ancille**
From his ancille he made thee maistresse . . . . ABC. 109
**And** (*specimens*)
Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . . A.Prol. 24
A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . . . A.Prol. 43
And certeinly he hadde a murye note; . . . . A.Prol. 235
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he: . . . A.Prol. 339
A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . . A.Prol. 531
That it was routhe for to seen and heere, . . . . A.Kn. 914
And therfore, at the kynges court, my brother, . . A.Kn. 1181
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene, . . . A.Kn. 1510
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn, . . . A.Kn. 1583
And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves, . . A.Kn. 1641
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, He was war . A.Kn. 1697
And God so wisly on my soule rewe . . . . . A.Kn. 1863
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . A.Kn. 1878
The firy strokes, and the desirynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1922
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . A.Kn. 1958

**And**—*Continued*
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
That I for yow have suffred, and so longe! . . . A.Kn. 2772
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.' . . . . A.Kn. 2836
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn: . . . A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . . A.Kn. 2949
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 3108
And sikerly she hadde a likerous eye. . . . . A.Mil. 3244
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . A.Rv. 4143
But forthward they hem dressen alle and some. . . B.ML. 263
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . B.Sh. 1263
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free, . . . B.Sh. 1366
God yeve me sorwe! but and I were a pope, . . . B.Mk. 3140
And secree, and no nygard, ne no fool, . . . . B.NP. 4105
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . B.NP. 4110
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys? . . B.NP. 4111
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . B.NP. 4287
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plentee, . . C.Pard. 811
And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe, . . . . C.Pard. 855
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have . . C.Pard. 859
That may assoille yow, bothe moore and lasse, . . C.Pard. 939
Forbede us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . . D.WB. 519
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . D.WB. 606
And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wyf, . . . D.WB. 819
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . D.WB. 892
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . D.Fri. 1326
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baude. . . . D.Fri. 1354
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!' . D.Fri. 1384
Oonly the body and nat the soule greve; . . . . D.Fri. 1490
And as an angel ladde hym up and doun, . . . D.Sum. 1678
And for hir lewednesse, I hem diffye! . . . . . D.Sum. 1928
And therfore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . D.Sum. 2013
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre." . D.Sum. 2035
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awey. . . . . D.Sum. 2235
And eek he nolde, and that was worst of alle, . . E.Cl. 83
And, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 393
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . E.Cl. 577
'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? . . . E.Mch. 1566
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why. . . . E.Mch. 2169
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so? . . . E.Mch. 2264
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice . . . . . E.Mch. 2433
Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere, . . . . G.SN. 145
A lewed officer and a veyn justise! . . . . . G.SN. 497
trusteth me, And ye hym knewe as wel as do I, Ye wolde . . . . . G.CY. 602
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . . G.CY. 812
Though he sitte at his book bothe day and night . G.CY. 841
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon, . . G.CY. 911
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . . G.CY. 1061
For, and men knewen al my soutiltee, . . . . G.CY. 1371
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood!— . . G.CY. 1377
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . . H.Mcp. 2
And to the crowe he stirte, and that anon, . . . H.Mcp. 303
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . . I.Pars. 4
to endure Withoute slepe, and been in sorwe; . . . BD. 21
That highte Seys, and hadde a wyf, . . . . . BD. 63
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, 'Alas!' . . . . BD. 103
I wolde have kaught hit, and anoon Hit fledde, . . BD. 395
And I him folwed, and hit forth wente . . . . BD. 397
Now, certes, and ye lete me thus serve, . . . . Comp.L. 107
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . . PF. 15
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . PF. 669
And ofter wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . . TC.1. 125
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye. . . . TC.1. 340
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise"; . . . TC.1. 695
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . TC.1. 1038
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . . TC.2. 134
Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take! . . . TC.2. 289
And God to-forn, that it shal thee suffise, . . . TC.3. 335
That quake now, and no wight may us here? . . . TC.3. 371
How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive? . . TC.4. 495
Allas, and I ne may it not amende, . . . . . TC.5. 692
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 217
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . . LGW. 319
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 357
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . . . LGW. 703
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . . . LGW. 735
And desolate and fledde fro his contree, . . . . LGW. 1279
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . . LGW. 1790
'Allas, and shal myn handes blody be? . . . . LGW. 2689
And me to serve is al his besynesse, . . . . . Ven. 20
in his degre, the more and the lasse. . . . . Astr. 11–5
and so furthe into smale fraccions infinite, . . . Astr. 45–50
**Androgeus**
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus . . . . LGW. 1896
**Andromache**
'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4331
**Anelida**
The Compleynt of faire Anelida . . . . . Anel. *head*
Of quene Anelyda and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 11
Of quene Anelida and fals Arcite. . . . . Anel. 49
Among al these, Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 71
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the quene, . . . . . Anel. 139
And falsed fair Anelida the quene. . . . . Anel. 147
That suffreth fair Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 167
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 198
Now turne we to Anelida ageyn, . . . . . Anel. 204

**Anelida**—*Continued*
The Compleynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte . Anel. *head*
How that Arcite, Anelida so sore . . . . . Anel. 349
Whan that Anelida, this woful quene, . . . . . Anel. 351
**Anew**
Avauntour, or in proces love anewe, . . . . . PF. 430
To love a-newe, and ben untrewe? Nay! . . . . Anel. 274
So cesseth love, and forth to love a-newe! . . . TC.2. 788
His falsnesse is not now a-newe, . . . . . RR. 3875
**Anew** *see* **New**
**Angel**
And as an aungel hevenysshly she soong. . . . . A.Kn. 1055
At Lucifer,—though he an angel were, . . . . B.Mk. 3189
For though Fortune may noon angel dere, . . . B.Mk. 3191
By angel, longe er his nativitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3206
As any aungel hath that is in hevene. . . . . B.NP. 4482
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go. . . . . D.Fri. 1465
And as an angel ladde hym up and doun, . . . D.Sum. 1678
Unto this angel spak the frere tho:. . . . . D.Sum. 1682
'"Yis," quod this angel, "many a millioun"; . . D.Sum. 1685
'I have an aungel which that loveth me, . . . . G.SN. 152
Lat me that aungel se, and hym biholde, . . . . G.SN. 164
And if that it a verray angel bee, . . . . . G.SN. 165
'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see, . . . . G.SN. 170
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.' . . G.SN. 182
Withinne his chambre with an angel stonde. . . . G.SN. 219
This angel hadde of roses and of lilie . . . . . G.SN. 220
The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste, . . . G.SN. 239
The aungel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught, . G.SN. 267
And made his angel hem the corones brynge; . . . G.SN. 280
The aungel of God, and every maner boone . . . G.SN. 356
seyde the aungel to Joseph, 'Thou . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
transformeth hym in an aungel of light. Soothly, the I.Pars. 895–900
may be likned to the aungel of derknesse . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
transformed in the aungel of light; . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
semeth aungel of light, but forsothe he is . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
aungel of derknesse. Swiche preestes . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
devel power, as seyde the aungel Raphael . . . I.Pars. 905–10
With voys of aungel in her armonye; . . . . . PF. 191
But any aungel tolde it in thyn ere? . . . . . TC.4. 644
He semede as he were an aungell, . . . . . RR. 916
**Angelic**
So angelik was hir natif beaute, . . . . . TC.1. 102
And aungelyke his wynges saugh I sprede. . . . LGW. 236
**Angels**
Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . . B.ML. 642
O Lucifer! brightest of angels alle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3194
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde.' . . G.SN. 301
With aungels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . G.SN. 403
membres of the feend, hate of aungels, . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
aungels desiren to looke, vileynsly bispet; . . . I.Pars. 275–80
Preestes been aungeles as by the . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
she is the lyf of angeles. She is the . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
protecciour of aungels, if hym list. . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
The pecok, with his aungels fethres bright; . . . PF. 356
or elles by vertu of aungelis, or elles by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
god or his aungelis) ne folwen nat in discernynge . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
As angels don espirituel. . . . . RR. 672
To angels that ben fethered brighte. . . . . RR. 742
**Angelus**
And *Angelus ad Virginem*, he song; . . . . . A.Mil. 3216
**Anger**
And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . . . A.Mil. 3745
Avauntyng, liyng, anger, coveitise.. . . . . A.Rv. 3884
stireth . . . to angre and to ire. And eek, sire, ye . B.Mel. 2315–20
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger . . . . B.Mel. 2895–2900
For angre, and for verray jalousye. . . . . D.WB. 488
Ye lye heere ful of anger and of ire, . . . . . D.Sum. 1981
Thyn angre dooth thee al to soore smerte,— . . . D.Sum. 2092
Never eft ne was ther angre hem bitwene. . . . F.Fkl. 1553
Ne is ther no more woo ne angur nor Ire . . . . G.CY. 919 *var*
his outrageous anger and ire, allas! . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Thanne comth of ire attry angre, . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
and this bifalleth ofte of anger and of . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
lightly quyken the fir of angre, and of . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
ne skippe nat out by angre ne by ire. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
so grete angre for nede of thinges . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5 *var*
And with an anger don his sorwe falle . . . . TC.1. 563
As alday happeth, after anger, game,— . . . . TC.4. 1563
Foryat his wo for angre of her speche, . . . . TC.5. 1535
And eek hir hert in angre ronnen. . . . . RR. 320
For angre, and for maltalent. . . . . RR. 330
Of sorwe and angre I was al quyte, . . . . . RR. 1852
And while for anger thus I woke, . . . . . RR. 1877
Thus ese and anger to-gidre were. . . . . RR. 1926
Awey his angre forto dryve. . . . . RR. 2800
But if he love, what anger is. . . . . RR. 3180
I myght not with the anger laste. . . . . RR. 3185
Hym forto angre or disese? . . . . . RR. 3526
And anger full of habundaunce . . . . . RR. 4725 *var*
For anger as I dide abraide: . . . . . RR. 5156
**Angerly**
Or pynen hym so angerly; . . . . . RR. 3511
**Angers**
A thousande angres shall come uppon. . . . . RR. 2554
Thurgh whom fele angres I have hadde. . . . . RR. 3789
**Angle**
Out of his angle into the derkeste hous. . . . . B.ML. 304
Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . . . . F.Sq. 263
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plesaunce, . . . Mars. 238
crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid . . . Astr. 50–7
the est angle, is a thinge more brode and large. . . Astr. 150–6
an angle, or in a succident where as he is . . . . Astr. 161–5
**Angles**
Of angles, and of slye reflexiouns; . . . . . F.Sq. 230
And over alle the houses angles, . . . . . HF.3. 869
dividith the equinoxial in to right angles; . . . Astr. 284–6
angles as shewith in the figure. . . . . Astr. 284–6
thou thy 4 angles; for wel thou wost that . . . Astr. 343–50
**Angrily**
hokerly and angrily, and deffenden or excusen . . I.Pars. 580–5
**Angry**
Why artow angry with my tale now? . . . . . A.Mil. 3157
Salomon seith, "The angry and wrathful man . . B.Mel. 2700–5
I seye, for ye knowe wel that I am angry . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
With thee, ne with noon oother angry man.' . . . C.Pard. 959
Than with an angry wyf doun in the hous.' . . . D.WB. 779
And olde and angry nygardes of dispence, . . . D.WB. 1263
He is as angry as a pissemyre, . . . . . D.Sum. 1825
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere, . . . D.Sum. 2158
thanne wole he be angry and answeren hokerly . . I.Pars. 580–5
folk, ne of angry folk, or grevous folk . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
nat to been angry ne anoyed ne grucche . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
on thy flessh ne make thee nat or angry . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken,. TC.1. 562
And to you, angry Parcas, sustren three, . . . TC.5. 3
An angry wight, a chideresse; . . . . . RR. 150
To lye thus is an angry thyng; . . . . . RR. 2628
Thou delest with angry folk y-wis; . . . . . RR. 3265
I answerd in ful angry wise; . . . . . RR. 3306
And Malencoly, that angry sire, . . . . . RR. 4998
**Anguish**
And in a tour, in angwissh and in wo, . . . . A.Kn. 1030
And putten hire in angwyssh and in drede. . . . E.Cl. 462
greet angwyssh shul the synful folk have . . . I.Pars. 165–70
the horrible angwissh; and why? For . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
angwissh and sorwe. . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
the angwissh of troubled herte; and Seint . . . I.Pars. 675–80
angwyssche of nede of thynges that hym . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
thought that I ne was alwey in angwyse . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
ben ful of anguyssch, and the fulfillynges . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
And ful of anguissh and of grisly drede . . . . TC.4. 155
As anguissh, langour, cruel bitternesse, . . . . TC.4. 844
And the angwisshe and distresse, . . . . . RR. 5715
**Anguishes**
necessites, and manye anguysshes byten . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
**Anguisheth**
that it angwisscheth hem with prykkes that usen it. Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
**Anguishous**
sholde be wonder sorweful and angwissous, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
angwissous with-inne me, I hadde . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
in al to hem that ben angwyssous. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
so wepynge and angwysschous for . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
of his estat? For-why ful anguysschous thing . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
the anguysschous love of havynge . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
angwyssous corages, so thow hast . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
[ne] be angwyssous ne drery, ne subgit to . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
rychesses, thow were nevere angwyssous . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
assayed it, and art yit now angwysshous. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thing that it angwisshous desireth to . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.1730–5
Ful anguisshous than is, God wot,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 816
For-wo and angwishis of this. . . . . RR. 520
I was bothe anguyssous and trouble . . . . . RR. 1755
But anguyssous and full of thought . . . . . RR. 1813
I myght not be so angwisshous, . . . . . RR. 3768
Art so anguisshous and mate, . . . . . RR. 4671
**An-hange**
He bad to take hym and anhange hym faste; . . . C.Doc. 259
**An-hanged**
Thou shalt anhanged be, fader, certeyn,— . . . . B.Mk. 3945
An-hanged was Cresus, the proude kyng; . . . . B.Mk. 3949
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon. . . . . B.NP. 4252
Which signified he sholde anhanged bee? . . . . B.NP. 4330
The remenant were anhanged, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 275
'An-honged be swich oon, were he my brother, . . TC.2. 1620
And though she shulde an honged be; . . . . . RR. 453
**Anientissed**
ye han nat anientissed or destroyed hem, neither in B.Mel. 2435–40
**A-night**
The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght; . . . . A.Kn. 2007
For whan I feele a-nyght your softe syde, . . . B.NP. 4357
How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke! . . . D.WB. 202
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . D.Sum. 1827
To make folk to dreme a-nyght; . . . . . HF.1. 42
A-nyght ful ofte thyn heed to ake, . . . . . HF.2. 124
And in his witte a-nyghte compassed he . . . . LGW. 1414
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte, . . . LGW. 1475
Me thoughte a-nyght, in my sleping . . . . . RR. 92
That thou [a-]nyght no rest hast hadde, . . . . RR. 2669
Whanne his lotte was to wake anyght, . . . . . RR. 4239
**Animabus**
et invenietis refrigerium animabus vestris. . . . I.Pars. 70–5

**Animadverto**
'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
**Animal**
The vertu expulsif, or animal, . . . . . A.Kn. 2749
**Animalia**
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
**Anker**
Now lyk an anker in an hous; . . . . . RR. 6348
**Ankle**
Up to the ancle foghte they in hir blood. . . . . A.Kn. 1660
**Anlaas**
An anlaas, and a gipser al of silk, . . . . . A.Prol. 357
**Anne**
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne, . . . . B.ML. 641
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . D.Fri. 1613
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Anne! . . G.SN. 70
And called on hir suster Anne, . . . . . HF.1. 367
And at the laste, unto hire suster Anne . . . . LGW. 1168
Now certes, Anne, gif that ye rede me, . . . . LGW. 1178
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode, . . LGW. 1182
And whan that she unto hir suster Anne . . . . LGW. 1343
**Annexed**
That is annexed unto glotonye. . . . . C.Pard. 482
Is nat annexed to possessioun, . . . . . D.WB. 1147
Ye been annexed ever unto Bountee, . . . . . Pity. 72
that ther be yit another yvel anexed and . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
somwhat of good anexid to hir wrecchidnesse, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne . . . . . RR. 4811
**Annoy**
That power han tanoyen lond and see, . . . . B.ML. 492
All youre anoy, for it shal been secree; . . . . B.Sh. 1320
for to anoye, and in hir craft to . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
or moore myghty than thou, do thee anoy . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
destroye Thy good substance and thy body annoye . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anoyen? . . F.Fkl. 884
to anoyen his neighebour al do he . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5 *var*
to anoyen his neighebor, which that is . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
he that wole anoye another man, he anoyeth first . I.Pars. 640–5
Augustyn seith, it is anoy of goodnesse . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
He dooth alle thyng with anoy, and with . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
or any anoy. Thise been the newe . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
yif that thow anoye nat, ne forthynke nat of al thy Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
to anoye a wyght than a famylier enemy? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
agasten the soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory, Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
thei ne anoye nat the body, yit vices . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30
hem, so that they ne myghte nat anoyen or . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse! . . . TC.4. 845
Wol us disese and crueliche anoye, . . . . . TC.4. 1304
Bothe gret anoy, and eke swetnesse . . . . . RR. 1919
Without anoye hadde spered, . . . . . RR. 2099
For whanne thou hast so gret annoy, . . . . . RR. 2675
In such annoy contynuely, . . . . . RR. 2731
So gret annoy and such affray, . . . . . RR. 3091
Wel more anoye is in me . . . . . RR. 4404
Half his anoy he shal have ay, . . . . . RR. 5281
**Annoyance**
honesty, and nat to the anoyaunce of . . . . . I. Pars. 1045–50
**Annoyances**
alle the anoyaunces and the wronges that men . . I.Pars. 655–60
**Annoyed**
I prey yow, dame, ye be nat anoyed, . . . . . D. Sum. 1848
first, that a man is anoyed and . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
ther-of comth that a man is anoyed of his . . . I.Pars. 725–30
nat to been angry ne anoyed ne grucche . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
or anoyed of thy self; for bettre is to . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
rychesses han anoyed ful ofte hem that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
that anoyed hem, and retornen to the fruyt . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
He was biforn anoyed sore, . . . . . RR. 3565
**Annoyeth**
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree'? . . . . B.ML. 494
motthes in the . . . flees anoyeth to the clothes, and the smale . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
wormes to the tree, right so anoyeth sorwe . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
heeren his wordes, his sermon hem anoieth; . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche anoyeth, . B.Mel. 2235–40
Youre tale anoyeth all this compaignye; . . . . B.NP. 3979
It dooth no good, to my wit, but anoyeth; . . . F.Fkl. 875
'Certes,' quod he, 'no thyng anoyeth me . . . . G.CY. 1036
fourneys ful of fyr anoyeth or greveth, . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
so muche anoyeth a venial synne unto a . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
a man anoyeth his neighebor prively, if . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
this cursed synne anoyeth bothe to the . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
anoye another man, he anoyeth first . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
This cursed synne anoyeth grevousliche hem that it haunten. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
Unto the body anoyeth it grevously also, for . . I.Pars. 845–50
For office uncommytted ofte anoyeth.' . . . . PF. 518
ne the fraude . . . ne anoieth nat to schrewes? The whiche . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
that anoyeth hym that hath it. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
Anoieth now the bittirnesse, . . . . . RR. 4139
**Annoyful**
alle tariyng be anoyful, algates it is nat . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
**Annoying**
anoyinge folye ne may nat atayne, we . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
and anoyinge folk treden, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
**Annoyous**
Musik in wepynge is anoyous thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40 *var*
peple ful chargeant and ful anoyous for . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
anoyouse veniale synnes, whan they . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
man despiseth anoyouse thinges. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
ofte as his anoyos bysynes waxeth . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
of thynges; so that anoyous peyne, that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
ben unjoyeful to the, or elles anoyous. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
**Annoyously**
awaytes of thy subgetis, anoyously ben cast undir . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
**Annoys**
conforten hym in his anoyes, and preye for . . . I.Pars. 515–20
**Annueleer**
In Londoun was a preest, an annueleer, . . . . G.CY. 1012
**Annulus**
1. *Annulus.*—Thyn Astrolabie hath a . . . . . Astr. 25–32
**Annunciat**
Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat . . . . B.Mk. 3205
**Anoint**
And thus the world with word anoynten; . . . . RR. 1057
**Anoint(ed)**
And eek his face as he hadde been enoynt. . . . A.Prol. 199
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . A.Kn. 2961
agayns the Magdaleyne, whan she enoynte . . . I.Pars. 500–5
thise ben faire thynges and enoynted with hony swetnesse . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
The God of Love it hadde anoynt . . . . . RR. 1888
**Anon** (*specimens*)
That I was of hir felaweshipe anon, . . . . . A.Prol. 32
Anon he yaf the sike man his boote. . . . . A.Prol. 424
Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Prol. 808
And right anon he chaunged his array . . . . A.Kn. 1408
His sacrifice he dide, and that anon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2262
For right anon oon of the fyres queynte, . . . . A.Kn. 2334
And quyked agayn, and after that, anon . . . . A.Kn. 2335
And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . . A.Kn. 2339
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. . . . A.Kn. 2365
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Kn. 2427
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2428
And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . A.Kn. 2438
Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . A.Kn. 2450
With baner reed is entred right anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2583
Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne, . . . . A.Kn. 2660
Which a myracle ther bifel anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2675
Anon he was y-born out of the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2694
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2731
And Theseus his suster took anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2818
And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . A.Kn. 2865
And ryden anon at his comandement. . . . . A.Kn. 2869
For which this noble Theseus anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2975
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . A.Kn. 3094
And he a cat, he wold hire hente anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3347
And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . . . A.Mil. 3365
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3431
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, . . A.Mil. 3480
'Thanne make thee redy,' quod she, 'I come anon,' . A.Mil. 3720
And seyde, 'Undo, Gerveys, and that anon.' . . . A.Mil. 3765
And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4251
And by the millere in he crepe anon, . . . . . A.Rv. 4260
And up they goon and doun agayn anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4279
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . B.ML. 438
He cam anon, withouten tarrying, . . . . . B.Pri. 1807
That of this mordre wiste, and that anon; . . . B.Pri. 1820
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . . B.Mk. 3234
And stiked hym with boydekyns anoon . . . . B.Mk. 3897
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . B.MP. 4467
'I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; . . . C.Doc. 199
Looke whan that he is set, and right anoon . . . C.Pard. 826
Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945
Delivereth out,' quod he, 'anon, the soules! . . . D.Sum. 1729
And that anoon, in al the haste I kan. . . . . E.Mch. 1406
This hors anoon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . F.Sq. 312
Anon this tigre ful of doublenesse . . . . . F.Sq. 543
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . . F.Fkl. 765
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . . G.SN. 169
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . . G.SN. 401
That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . . G.CY. 983
For quyk-silver, that we hadde it anon, . . . . G.CY. 1103
And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . . H.Mcp. 84
And cried, 'O, hoo! a-wak anoon!' . . . . . BD. 179
Anoon right whan I herde that . . . . . BD. 354
A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . . BD. 535
I wil a-noon right telle the why. . . . . BD. 846
Tho was I war of Plesaunce anon-right, . . . . PF. 218
'I graunte it yow,' quod she, and right a-non . . PF. 645
He kidde anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . . TC.1. 208
'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon, . . . . TC.2. 540
And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . . . TC.2. 544
'Al mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 591
That, right anon as cessed is hir lest, . . . . TC.2. 787
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente . . . TC.2. 813
And as she slep, anon right tho her mette . . . TC.2. 925
God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . TC.2. 1551
And in what plit he li'th! Com off anon! . . . TC.2. 1738
Fully to deye, or han anon confort!' . . . . . TC.2. 1755

**Anon**—*Continued*
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . . TC.3. 47
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette . . . . TC.3. 748
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan, . . . . . TC.3. 961
But do me rather sterve anon right here, . . . . TC.4. 440
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde . . . . TC.4. 666
His sword anon out of the shethe he twighte, . . TC.4. 1185
Ye wolde han slain yourself anon?' quod she.— . . TC.4. 1234
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone! . . . TC.5. 902
I saw anoon right hir figure . . . . . HF.1. 132
Anoon as we have you receyved, . . . . . HF.1. 339
Up to the paleys, anon-right . . . . . HF.2. 567
Now entreth in my breste anoon! . . . . . HF.3. 19
'I werne hit yow,' quod she, anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 469
Upon peyne to be blynde anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 480
But in I wente, and that anoon; . . . . . HF.3. 217
And doun anoon on knees falle; . . . . . HF.3. 615
Blow thy trompe and that anoon,' . . . . . HF.3. 628
And gan him tellen, anoon-right, . . . . . HF.3. 972
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette, . . . LGW. 115
That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . LGW. 292
Anon the neddres gonne hir for to stynge, . . . LGW. 699
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.' . . . . LGW. 912
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . . . . LGW. 1078
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . . . LGW. 1242
And gate him there a newe barge anoon, . . . . LGW. 2160
And to a knave a rynge she yaf anoon, . . . . LGW. 2366
And whan this letter was forthe sent anone; . . . LGW. 2555
take an ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . Astr. 222–9
cacche him anon right in the same nombre . . . Astr. 222–9
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . . . Astr. 222–9
Take than anoon right the altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
than anon right upon the mones syde the . . . Astr. 324–30
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre . . . . Astr. 330–7

**Anon-right**
For every clerk anonright heeld with oother; . . . A.Mil. 3847
This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . . . . G.CY. 1141
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright. . . . H.Mcp. 36
Anonryght as they with this lady mette. . . . . LGW. 1503

**Anon-right(es)** *see* **Anon, Right(s)**

**Another**
Agayn another hethen in Turkye; . . . . . A.Prol. 66
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . . . . A.Prol. 163
Ne was ther swich another pardoner, . . . . . A.Prol. 693
He moot as wel seye o word as another. . . . . A.Prol. 738
That herde swich another waymentynge: . . . . A.Kn. 902
For slayn is man, right as another beest, . . . A.Kn. 1309
And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . . A.Kn. 1401
Westward right swich another in the opposit. . . A.Kn. 1894
Of Mars, he maked hath right swich another, . . A.Kn. 1907
And Meleagre, and many another mo, . . . . A.Kn 2071
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . . A.Kn. 2073
Be queynt, or turned in another place. . . . . A.Kn. 2321
And after that another compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2572
Another lad is on that oother syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2620
And of another thyng they weren as fayn, . . . A.Kn. 2707
Another his spere up in his hondes heeld, . . . . A.Kn. 2894
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Mil. 3177
So ferde another clerk with astromye; . . . . A.Mil. 3457
I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . . A.Mil. 3710
That in another he sal be releved. . . . . A.Rv. 4182
And when this jape is tald another day, . . . . A.Rv. 4207
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight. . . . B.ML. 43
In o book, he hath seyd hem in another. . . . . B.ML. 52
Nas never swich another as is shee. . . . . B.ML. 159
That naturelly wolde holde another way; . . . . B.ML. 298
The kyng, and many another in that place, . . . B.ML. 685
Another lettre, wroght ful synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 747
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . . . . B.ML. 978
Thanne moot another payen for oure cost, . . . B.Sh. 1208
And eek another, ful of fyn vernage, . . . . . B.Sh. 1261
Another tale'; and with that word he sayde, . . . B.Pri. 1635
Moore of my tale than another man, . . . . . B.Mel. 2117
diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
womman, certes, ful many another man . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
good for to do, another tyme it semeth . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
Another clerk seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
that oon contrarie is warrisshed by another contrarie; B.Mel. 2465–70
so sholde I doon hem another; for right . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
have I cured oon contrarie by another.' . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
by another vengeaunce, ne o wroong by . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
by another wroong, but everich of hem . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
consequent, and therof folweth another vengeaunce, B.Mel. 2575–80
another vengeance, and muchel sorwe . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
takynge vengeance of another man, right . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
othere, to do me another vileynye. For it . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
that oones hath greved thee, another tyme . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
in another place he seith that he that is . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
that I venge oon outrage by another.' . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
hym of the noyse or strif of another man . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
noyse of another man whereas it . . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
he do harm to another wight: this is to . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
unto the harm of another persone. . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
profit to the harm of another man. . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
hem to take the goodes of another man." . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
seith in another place, "Do greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as another"; . . B.Mel. 2855–60

**Another**—*Continued*
bigynneth by another man and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
he saith in another place that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
that hath no mercy of another wight!" ' . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Was never swich another as was hee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3209
And hym forsook, and took another newe. . . . B.Mk. 3220
Rather than han another tormentise; . . . . . B.Mk. 3707
For swich another was ther noon as he. . . . . B.Mk. 3768
Bitwixe hym and another conquerour; . . . . . B.Mk. 3830
Now lat another telle, as I have toold.' . . . . B.NP. 3997
And eek with staves many another man; . . . . B.NP. 4572
Seide unto another as ye shullen heere. . . . . B.NP. 4652
And many another holy man also. . . . . D.WB. 58
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne . . . D.WB. 170
To hire, and to another worthy wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 536
And also in another, privee, place, . . . . . D.WB. 620
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . . . D.WB. 647
And eek of many another manere cryme, . . . . D.Fri. 1307
Thou art a bailly, and I am another. . . . . D.Fri. 1396
Another day if that I sholde yow seche?' . . . . D.Fri. 1411
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoghte another. . D.Fri. 1568
And to another knyght comanded he, . . . . . D.Sum. 2025
And many another delitable sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 62
Moore than another man hath in this place, . . . E.Cl. 100
Hem thoughte she was another creature; . . . . E.Cl. 406
If oon seide wel, another seyde the same. . . . . E.Cl. 417
Ne chaunge my corage to another place.' . . . . E.Cl. 511
This markys caughte yet another lest . . . . . E.Cl. 619
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste. . . . . E.Cl. 742
Another wyf, and crien day by day, . . . . . E.Cl. 801
Another man to housbonde or to make; . . . . . E.Cl. 840
Another stant so in the peples grace . . . . . E.Mch. 1590
Yet hath ther founde many another man . . . . E.Mch. 2280
And it is al another than it semeth. . . . . E.Mch. 2409
That ther was nowher swich another man. . . . . F.Sq. 27
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . . F.Sq. 216
Another answerde and seyde it myghte wel be . . F.Sq. 228
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,— . . F.Sq. 321
That herde of swich another of fairnesse, . . . . F.Sq. 425
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . F.Fkl. 857
For to go love another mannes wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1004
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1127
Another Theban mayden dide right so. . . . . F.Fkl. 1434
And if thou love another man, for sothe, . . . . G.SN. 167
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.' . . . . G.SN. 252
Ther is also ful many another thyng . . . . . G.CY. 784
Another tyme it may be wel ynow. . . . . G.CY. 945
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite; . . . . G.CY. 952
Another seyde the fir was over hoot; . . . . . G.CY. 955
Another day, do hange me by the hals.' . . . . G.CY. 1029
It was another chapoun and nat hee, . . . . . G.CY. 1090
Another daye assaye in myn absence . . . . . G.CY. 1252
Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho, . . . . . G.CY. 1254
Another day he wole, peraventure, . . . . . H.Mcp. 71
And many another noble worthy dede . . . . . H.Mcp. 111
For under hym another hadde shee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 198
How that another man hath dight his wyf; . . . . H.Mcp. 312
Another defaute is this, that men doon . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
That oon of hem is solempne, another is . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
and swich maner thyng. Another thyng . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
veyne glorie and many another twig . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
mesure is folie and synne. Another is . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
oother folk hath receyved. Another is . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
Another is, a man to have a noble . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
as humylitee in herte, and another humylitee in . . I.Pars. 475–80
God of hevene. Another is, whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
his herte; another is whan he preiseth . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
the bountee of another man and no . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
and thanne it is venial. Another ire is .' . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
oon Estre day unto another Estre day . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
kepynge of rightwisenesse. Another homycide . . I. Pars. 570–5
as whan o man sleeth another in his . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
o man, and to disese and damage of another man. . I.Pars.605–10
Another lesynge is for to saven his lyf . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Another lesynge comth of delit for to lye, . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
if o man be wrooth with another, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
any man shal chastise another, that he . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
place, it droppeth on hym in another place; . . . I.Pars. 630–5
chide hym in another; and therfore, . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
anoye another man, he anoyeth first . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
and eek another vertu that men . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Pacience, that is another remedie . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
heriynge and adowrynge of God. Another estaat . I.Pars. 680–5
arysen out of hir synnes. Another estaat . . . I.Pars. 680–5
helpe another contree that is moore nedy; . . . I.Pars. 775–80
gret sorwe and peyne, and many another mo. . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Another manere of remedie agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
deedly synne. Another synne of leccherie . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Another synne aperteneth to leccherie . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
cause final of matrimoyne. Another cause . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Another circumstaunce is this, wheither . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Another signe is humylitee in . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
of o synne draweth in another; and eek . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
o man and a parcel to another; that is . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
and nat another, but he shal blame and wyten . . I.Pars. 1015–20
that another man be occasioun or enticere . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
to shrifte. Another is surquidrie, that . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70

**Another**—*Continued*

many another book, if they were in my . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
As hit hadde been a-nother wyght. . . . . BD. 529
To come to hir. Another rage . . . . . BD. 730
Hath many another foly don. . . . . BD. 736
Than with a-nother to be wel. . . . . BD. 844
'So hit befel another yere, . . . . . BD. 1257
And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . . Anel. 144
For he is caught up in another lees; . . . . . Anel. 233
Han lyf and dwellyng in another place. . . . . PF.51
Another tercel egle spak anoon, . . . . . PF. 449
But she wol love him let him take another.' . . . PF.567
chaungynge from oon in-to another (that . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
any ryght up-on another man, but oonly . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
assaiede with stryvynge wordes another man, the whiche, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
yit another thing I-joyned more to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
feet, and another, to whom thilke nature! . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
undirstonde yit in another manere that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
that ther be yit another yvel anexed and . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
Another man is parfit in alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
ther folweth anothir inconvenient, of the whiche ther Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
anothir necessite is condicionel, as thus: . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
o thing now and now anothir; and thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
Thise wordes, and ful many another mo . . . . TC.1. 540
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . . . . TC.1. 577
To have another felaw in his peyne." . . . . . TC.1. 709
And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . TC.2. 809
I mene, as love another in this while,— . . . . TC.3. 776
Another day whan that I mighte him finde! . . . TC.3. 902
But this thing stant al in another kinde. . . . . TC.3. 903
Have here my trouthe!' and many another oth; . . TC.3. 1111
Ye, al another than I dide or this.'— . . . . . TC.3. 1655
If she be lost, we shal recovere another! . . . . TC.4. 406
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce; . . . . TC.4. 409
'Thou biddest me I sholde love another . . . . TC.4. 456
Why n'iltow love another lady swete, . . . . . TC.4. 489
A love; and why shaltow not have another? . . . TC.4. 609
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I; . . . . . TC.4. 689
Was al y-chaunged in another kinde; . . . . . TC.4. 865
'Have here another wey, if it so be . . . . . TC.4. 1366
But al another thenketh his ledere!" . . . . . TC.4. 1454
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . . . TC.4. 1631
Have ich had than another straunger wight, . . . TC.5. 130
But this' enseled til another day. . . . . TC.5. 151
Another time he sholde mightily . . . . . TC.5. 262
Another time imaginen he wolde . . . . . TC.5. 624
Her wo for love is of another wight; . . . . . TC.5. 787
Another for frendship, seith he; . . . . . HF.1. 307
Al newe of gold another sonne; . . . . . HF.1. 506
Thou sittest at another boke, . . . . . HF.2. 149
That wheel wol cause another wheel, . . . . . HF.2. 286
Another air anoon is meved, . . . . . HF.2. 305
Swich another for to make, . . . . . HF.3. 81
Tho saw I in another place, . . . . . HF.3. 147
That never swich another nas; . . . . . HF.3. 206
Nas swich another thyng y-seye. . . . . HF.3. 277
Another huge companye . . . . . HF.3. 517
Tho com another companye, . . . . . HF.3. 721
In swich another place lede, . . . . . HF.3. 824
He com forth to another wight, . . . . . HF.3. 971
For this thing is al of another tonne, . . . . . LGW. 195
As doth a curre, or elles another best. . . . . LGW. 396
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594
That no-wher was ther suche another sighte, . . . LGW. 1429
And many another that he with him ches. . . . . LGW. 1455
this regioun, as I suppose. Another cause . . . . Astr. 1–5
altitude meridian; and many a-nothir . . . conclusioun . . . . . Astr. 15–20
ther crossith him a-nother lyne of the same . . . Astr. 32–40
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother. . . . Astr. 50–7
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre . . . . Astr. 121–7
sett there another pricke. Remeve than thin almury Astr. 170–4
sette there a nother pricke. Rekne than the quantite Astr. 179–85
in a nother signe . . . . . Astr. 235–6
straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause. . . . Astr. 236–40
a nother prik. And whan that this is done, . . . Astr. 240–5
that sterre A; and wayte another sterre . . . . Astr. 251–8
and many a nother faire conclusioun, . . . . . Astr. 258–62
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
the bordure, and sette there a nother pricke. . . . Astr. 286–9
and sette there a nother prikke. . . . . Astr. 289–94
the sonne wyl be in another degre . . . . . Astr. 308–12 *var* Th.
and than with a nother lyne that goth fro . . . Astr. 316–9
37. Conclusio. Another maner of equaciouns of houses by . . . . . Astr. 343–50
and sette there another pricke of ynke. . . . . Astr. 350–8
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6 . . . . . Astr. 371–6
or of a nother planete, was in the first . . . . Astr. 382–91
An ymage of another entayle . . . . . RR. 162
Another ymage, that Vilanye . . . . . RR. 166
Another ymage set saugh I . . . . . RR. 207

**Another**—*Continued*

Another thing was don there write, . . . . . RR. 413
One from another in assyse . . . . . RR. 1392
Another arowe into his bowe, . . . . . RR. 1772
And seyn another in her spekyng. . . . . RR. 2542
For suche another, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 3644
But love consente another tyde . . . . . RR. 4126
Oon is dishonest, another is nyce; . . . . . RR. 4262
Another hath a likerous ighe; . . . . . RR. 4264
Another is a chideresse. . . . . RR. 4266
And glowmbe on hem another while! . . . . . RR. 4356
That oon may thurgh another rise. . . . . RR. 4864
Another love that knowen is naught, . . . . . RR. 5178
Another love also there is, . . . . . RR. 5311
Another shal have as moche, I-wis, . . . . . RR. 5934
Take oon and make another straunge. . . . . RR. 6326
Another custome use we . . . . . RR. 6923
Another is this, that if so falle . . . . . RR. 6945
Full many another orriblite . . . . . RR. 7187
But she come in another degree; . . . . . RR. 7440

**Another** *see* **Other**

**Anothers**

That oon shal lawghen at anotheres wo; . . . . LGW. 1251

**Ansa**

2. *Ansa.*—This rynge renneth in a . . . . . Astr. 25–32

**Anselm**

Wherfore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70

**Answer**

The answere of this I lete to dyvynys, . . . . A.Kn. 1323
He nolde answere for nought that myghte falle. . A.Mil. 3418
Thogh I answere and somdeel sette his howve, . . A.Rv. 3911
And I answere to that demande agayn, . . . . B.ML. 472
I wol answere yow shortly to the poynt. . . . . B.Sh. 1602
hymself what that he wolde answere,— . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
yet ne wolde he nat answere sodeynly, . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
I kan nat wel answere, as for no soothfastnesse. . . B.Mel. 2595–600
shal nat konne answere to so manye faire resouns . B.Mel. 2900–5
An answere suffisant in this mateere; . . . . . D.WB. 910
With swich answere as God wolde hym purveye, . D.WB. 917
And redy was his answere, as he sayde. . . . . D.WB. 1025
Assembled been, his answere for to heere; . . . D.WB. 1029
I taughte this answere unto the knyght, . . . . D.WB. 1050
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal; . . . . D.WB. 1077
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . D.Fri. 1589
And answere there by my procuratour . . . . D.Fri. 1596
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght? . . D.Sum. 2072
But she noon answere of hym myghte have; . . . E.Cl. 684
Andswere to my demaunde as in this cas. . . . E.Mch. 1870
Wherfore I wole answere in this manere, . . . . E.Mch. 2193
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answere, . . . . E.Mch. 2266
For lakke of answere noon of hem shal dyen. . . E.Mch. 2271
Hir answere shal she have, I undertake. . . . . E.Mch 2317
And answere hym in his langage ageyn; . . . . F.Sq. 152
And koude answere hym in his ledene ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 436
Taak this for fynal answere, as for me'; . . . . F.Fkl. 987
wole he be angry and answeren hokerly . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
Trewly hir answere hit was this; . . . . . BD. 1239
Of hir answere: she sayde, "Nay!" . . . . . BD. 1242
thou wolt, and I schal answere.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
I ne may nat yit answeren to thy demandes.' . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
thou woldest answere to this: Remembrestow that . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
what thou myghtest answere. And yif thow hast . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
than thi-self? Thow wolt answere, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
But thow wolt answeren that ryche men . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
'and I schal schortly answeren . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
moot the peyne of yvel answere by the contrarie . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
thing to answeren parfitly to thy . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
(as who seith, that thilke answere procedith . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
wolde answere ayein to thise two (that is . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
For I wol answeren the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
byforn," thanne schal I answeren . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
By answer of his God, that highte thus, . . . . TC.1. 69
And ek by answer of this Appollo, . . . . . TC.1. 72
And ther-ayeins answere I thus anon, . . . . . TC.2. 369
Thou mayst answere, "Abid, abid!" But he . . . TC.2. 985
I hope of it to bringe answere anon . . . . . TC.2. 1054
And of som goodly answer you purchace, . . . . TC.2. 1125
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye; . . . TC.2. 1160
And her-upon ye may answere him sende; . . . TC.4. 894
Withoute answere, and felte her limes colde, . . . TC.4. 1158
Of which her answer in effect was this: . . . . TC.5. 1423
But natheles answere me now to this, . . . . . LGW.G. 267
Of thyn answere avise the ryght weel, . . . . LGW. 335
To dampne a man, without answere of worde, . . . LGW. 401
Thow shalt answere of two and not of oon, . . . LGW. 2212
But wel I wot, thou wilt answere and seye, . . . Scog. 34
He may answere, and seye this or that; . . . . Merc.B. 30
Ne of hir answer daungerous, . . . . . RR. 591
Of faire speche and of faire answere, . . . . . RR. 1259
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese, . . . . . RR. 1984
No sich answer of no vileyn, . . . . . RR. 1990
Of his answere I sighed sore; . . . . . RR. 3681
Netheles ther kan noon answere, . . . . . RR. 6195
For they ne durste not answere . . . . . RR. 7144

**Answered**

This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1092
Dispitously he looked, and answerde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1124
This Palamon answerde, 'I graunte it thee.' . . . A.Kn. 1620
This Palamon answerde hastily . . . . . A.Kn. 1714
This worthy duc answerde anon agayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1742
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! A.Mil. 3144
And she answerde hir housbonde ther-withal, . . A.Mil. 3368
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow? . . . A.Mil. 3490
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke; . . A.Mil. 3492
This carpenter answerde, 'Allas, my wyf! . . . . A.Mil. 3522
Gerveys answerde, 'Certes, were it gold, . . . . A.Mil. 3779
This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther, . . . . . A.Mil. 3790
For, what-so that this carpenter answerde, . . . A.Mil. 3843
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd. . . . A.Rv. 4128
This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee; . . . . A.Rv. 4188
Aleyn ânswerde, 'I counte hym nat a flye.' . . . A.Rv. 4192
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee; . A.Co. 4344
And he answerde, 'Rather than I lese . . . . . B.ML. 225
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght . . B.ML. 570
Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay; . . B.ML. 740
The Persone him answerde, *'Benedicite!* . . . . B.Sh. 1170
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there? . . B.Sh. 1172
This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . B.Sh. 1385
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . B.Sh. 1472
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1539
Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye . B.Pri. 1721
This Melibeus answerde anon, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Prudence answerde, 'Certes, wel I . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
To thise foreseide thynges answerde . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
phisiciens answerden, save that they . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
This Melibee answerde unto his . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
firste resoun, certes it may lightly been answered; . B.Mel. 2255–60
Melibeus . . . answerde in this wyse: 'Dame,' quod . B.Mel. 2420–5
Melibeus answerde agayn, and seyde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
answered wisely and discreetly, right so . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
Melibeus answerde and seyde, 'Certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
To this sentence answerde anon . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Melibee answerde, 'If I ne venge me . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
han wel and goodly answered, for right as by . . B.Mel. 2970–5
joyeful, and answereden ful mekely and . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
Thanne the wiseste of hem thre answerde . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
To which Melibee answerde and seyde, . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
And he answerde and seyde thus: 'Madame, . . . B.NP. 4082
'The hostiler answerde hym anon . . . . . B.NP. 4219
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . . B.NP. 4604
The juge answerde, 'Of this in his absence . . . C.Doc. 171
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace, . . C.Pard. 717
That oother answerde, 'I noot how that may be; . C.Pard. 816
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have . . C.Pard. 859
This Pardoner answerde nat a word; . . . . . C.Pard. 956
But to his questioun anon answerde, . . . . . D.WB. 1035
This knyght answerde, 'Allas, and weylawey! . . D.WB. 1058
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Pees! namoore of this!' . . D.Fri. 1296
This somnour hym answerde and seyde, 'Nay, . . D.Fri. 1388
This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche: . . . D.Fri. 1412
Of elementz?' The feend answerde, 'Nay, . . . . D.Fri. 1506
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so? . . . D.Sum. 1954
This worthy clerk benignely answerde, . . . . E.Cl. 21
Answerde, 'Lord, he is al redy heere'; . . . . . E.Cl. 299
And she answerde agayn in pacience: . . . . . E.Cl. 813
Right in this wise to Placebo answerde: . . . . E.Mch. 1520
Answerde anon right in his japerye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1656
Benyngnely to Januarie answerde; . . . . . E.Mch. 2186
And she answerde, 'Sire, what eyleth yow? . . . E.Mch. 2368
Another answerde and seyde it myghte wel be . . F.Sq. 228
As is hire maistresse, answerde hire anon, . . . F.Sq. 377
What he answerde it nedeth noght reherce; . . . F.Sq. 599
And with a sorweful herte he thus answerde: . . . F.Fkl. 1008
And he answerde hym that they dede were, . . . F.Fkl. 1181
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound! . . . F.Fkl. 1227
Answerde and seyde as I shal yow devyse, . . . F.Fkl. 1468
And she answerde, half as she were mad, . . . . F.Fkl. 1511
This philosophre sobrely answerde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1585
This philosophre answerde, 'Leeve brother, . . . F.Fkl. 1607
Answerde agayn, 'If I shal trusten thee . . . . G.SN. 163
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . . G.SN. 169
Tiburce answerde, 'Seistow this to me . . . . G.SN. 260
Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere, . . . G.SN. 302
To whom Cecile answerde boldely, . . . . . G.SN. 319
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . G.SN. 333
Almache answerde unto that similitude, . . . . G.SN. 431
Of my power?' And she answerde hym this: . . . G.SN. 436
Almache answerde, 'Chees oon of thise two,— . . . G.SN. 458
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . . . . G.SN. 493
And Plato answerde unto hym anoon, . . . . . G.CY. 1453
This Persoune answerde al atones, . . . . . I.Pars. 30
tree in Paradys?' The womman answerde, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
sholde plese the peple, and he answerde, . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Quod I; and he answerde ageyn, . . . . . BD. 367
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys, . . . PF. 446
The thridde tercel egle answerde tho, . . . . . PF. 463
And she answerde, that pleynly hir entente . . . PF. 580
With dredful vois the formel hir answerde: . . . PF. 638
in my corage. answeride and seide: . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
Canyus answeride thus: "Yif I hadde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50

**Answered**—*Continued*

I wolde thanne han answeryd . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
'I woot wel,' quod I, and answerede . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
answerede ayen ful bytyngely and seyde: . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
I have first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
And Troilus yit him no word answerde, . . . . TC.1. 737
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . . TC.1. 829
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . . TC.1. 1037
Antigone answerde anon and seyde, . . . . . TC.2. 879
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde, . . . . TC.2. 897
And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!' . . . . TC.2. 945
To that Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee lest, . . . TC.2. 1051
The cause of his cominge, thus answerde: . . . TC.2. 1102
Deiphebus him answerde, 'O, is not this . . . . TC.2. 1422
Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde . . . TC.2. 1445
Answerde of this ech wers of hem than other, . . TC.2. 1618
Answered of Apollo for to be, . . . . . TC.3. 541
And with a sik she sodeinly answerde, . . . . TC.3. 801
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisly God at reste . . . TC.3. 925
And she to that answerde him as her leste, . . . TC.3. 1132
Criseyde answerde, 'Swete, al were it so, . . . . TC.3. 1163
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt misericorde! . . . . TC.3. 1177
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon, . . . . . TC.3. 1209
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon, . . . . . TC.3. 1492
To which no word for sorwe she answerde, . . . TC.3. 1527
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you, . . . TC.3. 1564
Til al was seyd, and than he thus answerde: . . TC.3. 1617
Pandare answerde, and seide thus, that 'he . . . TC.3. 1656
Th'embassadours ben answer'd for final, . . . . TC.4. 145
Gan it withstonde and sobreliche answerde: . . . TC.4. 178
Ful pitously answerde and seide, 'Yis! . . . . TC.4. 380
But at the laste answerde and seide, 'Frend, . . . TC.4. 435
To this answerde him Troilus ful softe, . . . . TC.4. 540
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me . . TC.4. 582
Pandare answerde, 'Of that be as be may! . . . TC.4. 638
That sorwest thus?' And he answerde, 'Nay.' . . TC.4. 640
The thridde answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she . . TC.4. 691
This Troilus answerde, and sighte sore, . . . . TC.4. 1121
And he answerde, 'Herte myn, Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1214
'Ye, douteles!'—And she answerde, 'Allas! . . . TC.4. 1235
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe, . . . . TC.4. 1528
To this answerde Troilus, and seyde, . . . . . TC.4. 1653
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde, . . . . TC.5. 176
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 323
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 414
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider . . . . TC.5. 484
Answerde him tho; but, as of his entente, . . . TC.5. 867
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein; . . . TC.5. 1128
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I thee! . . . . TC.5. 1160
Pandare answerde, 'It may be, wel y-nough!' . . TC.5. 1170
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while . . TC.5. 1275
He not a word ayein to him answerde; . . . . . TC.5. 1725
And I answerde and seyde, 'Yis.' . . . . . HF.2. 356
And I answerde, 'No, parde! . . . . . HF.3. 806
And seyde, 'Who kneleth there?' And I answerde . LGW. 312
The god of Love answerede hire thus anoon, . . . LGW. 442
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge, . . . LGW. 475
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys, . . . LGW. 505
And I answerd ageyn, and sayde, 'Yis, . . . . . LGW. 517
Jason answerde mekely and stille; . . . . . LGW. 1491
Tarquinius answerde, 'That lyketh me.' . . . . LGW. 1711
And they answerde alle upon hir fey, . . . . . LGW. 1847
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wys, me is as wo . . . . . LGW. 1985
Answerde hym to his profre and to his chere. . . . LGW. 2079
The holowe roches answerde hir agayne. . . . . LGW. 2193
He nat a word answerde to that axyng, . . . . . Buk. 3
But faire answeride, and seide thus:—. . . . . RR. 592
And I answerid ful hombly: . . . . . RR. 1944
For thou answerid so curteisly. . . . . RR. 1985
I answerd in ful angry wise; . . . . . RR. 3306
And Love answerde: 'I truste thee . . . . . RR. 7328
And Wicked-Tonge answered agayne: . . . . . RR. 7498

**Answereth**

To this sentence answereth anon . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
But ever answereth at the countretaille. . . . . E.Cl. 1190

**Answering**

Discreet she was in answeryng alway, . . . . . C.Doc. 48
Glad was this markys of hire answeryng, . . . . E.Cl. 512
'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude?' . . G.SN. 432
But alle her limes so wel answeringe . . . . . TC.1. 282
degres of this bordure ben aunswering and consentrike Astr. 60–5
bordure is evermo answeryng to the degrees . . . Astr. 188–93
That he can noon answeryng, . . . . . RR. 7666

**Answers**

the answeres of thise men, she bad hem goon. . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Quod she, 'that wolden two answeres conclude . . G.SN. 429
And after swiche answeres as he hadde, . . . . TC.2. 1350

**Antaeus**

He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . . B.Mk. 3298
Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the geaunt . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

**Antarctic**

of the pool antartik, that is to seyn than is . . . Astr. 262–6
the pool antartike, bynethe the orisonte . . . . Astr. 262–6

**Ante**

'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60

**Antenor**

Of Anthenor, so have I joye, . . . . . BD. 1118
N'ere it for Antenor and Eneas, . . . . . TC.2. 1474

**Antenor**—*Continued*
Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . . . TC.4. 50
They yave him Antenor withouten more. . . . . TC.4. 133
And hem for Antenor ful ofte preyde . . . . . TC.4. 137
Whan axed was for Antenor Criseyde;. . . . . TC.4. 149
For Antenor how they wolde han Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 177
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . TC.4. 189
And to deliveren Antenor they preyde. . . . . TC.4. 196
Of Antenor, that broughte hem to mischance; . . TC.4. 203
But Antenor, he shal come hom to toune,. . . . TC.4. 209
For Antenor to yelden out Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 212
For Antenor to yelden so Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 347
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . TC.4. 378
Y-graunted was in chaunge of Antenore. . . . . TC.4. 665
'Thus herte myn, for Antenor, allas, . . . . . TC.4. 792
Hath maad th'eschaunge of Antenor and you, . . TC.4. 878
And thus have ye bothe Antenor y-wonne . . . TC.4. 1315
And right with that was Antenor y-come . . . . TC.5. 71
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste. . . . . TC.5. 77
Have yeven Antenor for you anon, . . . . . TC.5. 905
**Anthem**
This antheme verraily in my deyynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1850
**Antichrist**
after the synne of Lucifer and Antecrist'; for by this synne God . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Thus Antecrist abiden we, . . . . . RR. 7155
And all with Antecrist they holden, . . . . . RR. 7191
**Antichrists**
Of Antecristes men am I, . . . . . RR. 7009
**Anticlaudian**
And eek on Anteclaudian, . . . . . HF.2. 478
**Antigone**
Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . TC.2. 816
Til at the laste Antigone the shene. . . . . TC.2. 824
Antigone answerde anon and seyde, . . . . . TC.2. 879
'Ye, wis!' quod fresshe Antigone the white, . . TC.2. 887
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also.— . . . . . TC.2. 1563
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . . . TC.2. 1716
And with her faire nece Antigone . . . . . TC.3. 597
**Antilegius**
Were slayn, he and Antylegyus, . . . . . BD. 1068
**Antiochus**
How that the cursed kyng Antiochus . . . . . B.ML. 82
What nedeth it of kyng Anthiochus . . . . . B.Mk. 3765
**Antiphoner**
As children lerned hire antiphoner; . . . . . B.Pri. 1709
**Antiquis**
de semitis antiquis, quae sit via bona, et . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
**Antonius**
Of grete Nero, and of Antonius,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2032
wolde deye. Antonyus comaundede . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
And sooth to seye, Antonius was his name. . . . LGW. 588
Antonius was war, and wol nat fayle . . . . . LGW. 629
I mene yow, Antonius, my knyght,— . . . . . LGW. 684
**Antony**
were corrupt by the fir of Seint Antony, . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede, . . . . . LGW. 625
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . LGW. 652
And whan that Antony saugh that aventure, . . LGW. 657
For love of Antony that was hir so dere. . . . . LGW. 701
**Anvil**
Upon his anvelt up and doun . . . . . BD. 1164
**Any** (*specimens*)
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . A.Prol. 198
He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . A.Prol. 276
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . A.Kn. 1076
That *who shal yeve a lovere any lawe*; . . . . . A.Kn. 1164
In any contree of this Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1213
And sette hym doun withouten any moore: . . . A.Kn. 1541
Withoute wityng of any oother wight, . . . . A.Kn. 1611
That smyteth any strook, that I may seen. . . . A.Kn. 1709
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . A.Kn. 1958
But it be any thing in general; . . . . . A.Kn. 2285
That ever was any lyves creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 2395
The clothered blood, for any lechecraft, . . . . A.Kn. 2745
Allone, withouten any compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2779
And nat eterne, withouten any lye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3015
Of jalousie, or any oother tene. . . . . A.Kn. 3106
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . . . A.Mil. 3246
As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne. . . . . A.Mil. 3258
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . . . . A.Mil. 3269
Or yet for any good yeman to wedde. . . . . A.Mil. 3270
As eny pecok he was proud and gay. . . . . A.Rv. 3926
Of twenty yeer, withouten any mo, . . . . . A.Rv. 3970
The millere seyde agayn, 'If ther be eny, . . . . A.Rv. 4120
For whan they cam from any strange place . . . B.ML. 178
That any while dorste ther endure. . . . . B.ML. 753
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . . B.ML. 1091
As it is possible any freend to be. . . . . B.Sh. 1222
And if that any thyng, by day or nyght, . . . B.Sh. 1455
That kan unnethes any word expresse, . . . . B.Pri. 1675
For any womman, smal and fair of face. . . . . B.Th. 1892
Ther any ram shal stonde. . . . . B.Th. 1931
If ye wol any moore of it . . . . . B.Th. 2079
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.Mk. 3326
If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones. . . . . B.NP. 4618
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . . C.Doc. 85
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . C.Doc. 129
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
But forth she wole, er any day be dawed, . . . D.WB. 353

**Any**—*Continued*
That he of any oother had delit; . . . . . D.WB. 482
To love hym best of any creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1984
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2230
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man. . . . F.Fkl. 997
Which were ful hard for any that is heere . . . G.CY. 606
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . . G.CY. 857
And coome agayn withouten any delay. . . . . G.CY. 1220
Of this teyne, withouten any drede, . . . . . G.CY. 1229
Is ther any coper her-inne?' seyde he. . . . . G.CY. 1292
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163
That sowneth into vertu, any while. . . . . H.Mcp. 195
Er ye doon any execucioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 287
in any of hem alle. Now as for to speken . . . I.Pars. 455–60
Looke by any wey whan . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
comth drede to bigynne to werke anye goode werkes; . I.Pars. 690–5
ther any of thise be withoute venial . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
or noon; if any of thy kynrede have . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
any man or womman. It moste eek . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
and if ther be any thyng that displese . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Myght suffren any creature . . . . . BD. 468
Of any sorwe, lat hym see me. . . . . BD. 575
Have any maner wit fro youthe, . . . . . BD. 759
For to tho folk, with-outen any faile, . . . . . Pity. 48
That when that he was absent any throwe, . . . Anel. 93
But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte. . . . . PF. 210
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . . . PF. 225
She fairer was than any creature. . . . . PF. 301
Unkynde, janglere, or rebel any wyse, . . . . . PF. 457
felenous withouten ony strengthe? . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
any mortel man hath resceyved ony of tho thynges . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
lyveth in sikernesse of anye sentences put . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
is o thyng with outen ony devysioun, the . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
thilke sovereyne good any-wher out of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–3
desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
thi byholdynge any necessite to thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
If any drope of pite in you be, . . . . . TC.1. 23
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . . . TC.1. 98
Lest it were wist on any maner side, . . . . . TC.1. 321
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . . TC.1. 848
That toucheth harm or any vilanye; . . . . . TC.1. 1033
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . . TC.2. 17
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede, . . . TC.3. 418
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . LGW. 493
And with a soune as softe as any shryfte, . . . LGW. 745
I not with hem if ther went any mo; . . . . . LGW. 1227
For him, as ever I was for any man; . . . . . LGW. 1986
Of any erthely lyvynge creature. . . . . LGW. 2118
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . . . LGW. 2419
As colde as eny froste now wexeth she, . . . . LGW. 2683
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 48
unknowe parfitly to eny mortal man in . . . . Astr. 1–5
clokke, whan eny celestial body by whiche . . . Astr. 145–50
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro . . . Astr. 218–22
eny of these two hevedes, truste wel that . . . . Astr. 218–22
**Anything**
To wite wher men wol yeve me anythyng. . . . D.Fri. 1450
For anythyng that I have had of thee; . . . . D.Fri. 1632
Nat that I chalange anythyng of right, . . . . F.Fkl. 1324
As for to werken anythyng in contrarie . . . . G.CY. 1477
Than for to anythyng or thynke or seye . . . . Comp.L. 123
wenen that anythyng mai ben apparailed . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
anything in any weys; and yif thou . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
wenest that hap be anything, what is . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
Have anything in eched for the beste, . . . . TC.3. 1329
For anything, men shal the sothe seel . . . . . TC.5. 1640
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . . . Comp.A. 71
**Anything** *see* **Thing**
**Anywhere**
But whan yow list to ryden anywhere . . . . F.Sq. 315
**Anywhere** *see* **O-where, Where**
**Aornement**
Also the synne of aornement, or of . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
**Aornementes**
And eek of othere aornementes alle . . . . . E.Cl. 258 *var*
**Apace** *see* **Pace**
**Apaid**
Seyeth youre avys and holdeth you apayd. . . . A.Kn. 1868
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed . . B.Sh. 1580
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd, . . . B.Th. 1897
I praye that noon of you be yvele apayd,— . . . D.Fri. 1282
'My lord,' quod he, 'be ye nat yvele apayd, . . . D.Sum. 2246
'Be now namoore agast, ne yvele apayed; . . . E.Cl. 1052
Crist halt hym of this conseil wel apayd; . . . . E.Mch. 1512
I prey yow that ye be nat yvele apayd.' . . . . E.Mch. 1565
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd. . . . . E.Mch. 2392
And be ye siker he was so weel apayd . . . . F.Fkl. 1548
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd. . . . G.CY. 921
That ther was never man yet yvele apayd . . . G.CY. 1049
A tale of which he is now yvele apayd. . . . . H.Mcp. 358
they ne holde hem nat apayd, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
ne holden hem nat apayed of roosted flessh . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Apaid**—*Continued*
of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd. . . . Comp.L. 64
What was that word, or make him evel apaid; . . Anel. 123
halt hir apayed; and yif thow wolt a-choken . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
othere thynges ben apayed of hir owene . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
They heelden hem apayed with the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
man aughte to ben apayed of his glorie, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
And ek thee n'oughte not ben yvele apayed . . . TC.1. 649
Thus held him ech of other wel apayed, . . . . TC.3. 421
That n'ost not that she wol ben yvele apayed . . TC.4. 642
She elleswhere hath now her herte apayed: . . . TC.5. 1249
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payed, . . LGW.G. 68
Forbereth me, and beth not evele apayede, . . . LGW. 80
Yet oghte we with the ben wel apayede.' . . . LGW. 766
Of him she was full well apaid; . . . . . RR. 2854
And thou shalt holde thee well apayed, . . . . RR. 2891
He is apaied with his fortune; . . . . . RR. 5631

**Apaire**
To apeyren any man, or hym defame, . . . . A.Mil. 3147
hool that ther may no thyng apeyren it; . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire? . . TC.2. 329
Ther as hit shulde not apaire. . . . . HF.2. 248

**Apaire** *see* **Peire**

**Apaired**
the damage of thi renoun that is apayred; . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
And ek for hem that falsly ben apeyred . . . . TC.1. 38
And never yet this place apayred. . . . . RR. 7520

**Apart**
His augrym stones, layen faire apart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3210
And he drough hym a-part out of the chirche, . . A.Mil. 3663
This chapman took apart and prively . . . . . B.Sh. 1446
Thus seyn the peple and drawen hem apart. . . . F.Sq. 252

**Apassed**
and whan they ben apassed, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30

**Ape**
And thus she maketh Absolon hire ape . . . . A.Mil. 3389
As piled as an ape was his skulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3935
Now may I seyn that I is but an ape; . . . . A.Rv. 4202
The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape, . . B.Pri. 1630
To wedden a milksope or a coward ape, . . . . B.Mk. 3100
Somtyme lyk a man, or lyk an ape; . . . . . D.Fri. 1464
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape; . . G.CY. 1313
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . . . H.Mcp. 44
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
folk doon at the gawdes of an ape. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
With asses feet, and hede it as an ape, . . . . TC.2. 1042
And countrefet hem as an ape, . . . . . HF.3. 122

**Apelles**
Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn, . . . . C.Doc. 16
Which that Appelles wroghte subtilly; . . . . D.WB. 499

**Apennine**
And speketh of Apennyn, the hilles hye . . . . E.Cl. 45

**Apert**
Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay . . . D.WB. 1114
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne . D.WB. 1136
Were saved, bothe privee and apert: . . . . . F.Sq. 531
Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye, . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Is spoken in privee or aperte, . . . . . HF.2. 209
Seculer folk ben more appert. . . . . RR. 6150
Or done of hym aperte justice, . . . . . RR. 6621
'What, Sir?' 'Falsnesse that apert is; . . . . . RR. 6799

**Apertly**
talent, though he se wel apertly that it . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
seen apertly al that they hyden in this . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
schewed apertely, yif I hadde had liberte . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
we han schewyd apertely that alle thinges . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
mai seen apertely that it nys not sovereyn. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20

**Apes**
He made the person and the peple his apes. . . . A.Prol. 706
Men dreme al day of owles or of apes, . . . . B.NP. 4282
that been the develes apes, for they . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes; . . . . . TC.1. 913
As ever mowes were in apes. . . . . HF.3. 716
Make I not wel tumble myn apes? . . . . . RR. 6836

**Apiked**
Ful fressh and newe hir geere apiked was; . . . A.Prol. 365

**Apocalypse**
And God seith in the Apocalipse, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
As writ John in the Apocalips. . . . . HF.3. 295
That in the Apocalips is shewed, . . . . . RR. 7391

**Apollo**
Apollo whirleth up his chaar so hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 671
He seyde, 'Appollo, god and governour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1031
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . . TC.1. 70
And ek by answer of this Appollo, . . . . . TC.1. 72
Of wit Apollo, ston of sikernesse, . . . . . TC.2. 843
Answered of Apollo for to be, . . . . . TC.3. 541
Or that Apollo spake out of the tree . . . . . TC.3. 543
But preye Apollo that he wolde him spede! . . . TC.3. 546
Appollo hath me told it feithfully; . . . . . TC.4. 114
For al Appollo, or his clerkes lawes . . . . . TC.4. 1397
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide, . . . TC.5. 207
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascaile! . . . TC.5. 1853
Apollo, through thy grete myght, . . . . . HF.3. 2
To pipen bet than Apollo. . . . . HF.3. 142

**Apollonius**
Or ellis of Tyro Appollonius, . . . . . B.ML. 81

**Apoplexy**
Napoplexie shente nat hir heed; . . . . . B.NP. 4031
Ne poplexie ne shente nought hir heede . . . . B.NP. 4031 *var*

**Apostle**
'The Apostle Paul unto the Romayns . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
for the Apostle seith that coveitise . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
heer-to accordeth . . . the Apostle in manye places. . B.Mel. 2480–5
thapostle seith that the sciences and the . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
Seint Paule the Apostle seith in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
is perdurable, after that, the Apostle seith . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
and thapostle seith that ther nys thyng in . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
the word of the Apostle, "Coveitise is . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously, . . . . C.Pard. 529
For thanne, thapostle seith, I am free . . . . . D.WB. 49
Thapostel whan he speketh of maydenhede, . . . D.WB. 64
I woot wel that the Apostel was a mayde, . . . D.WB. 79
Right thus the Apostel tolde it unto me, . . . . D.WB. 160
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode . . . D.Sum. 1881
Seint Jame the Apostel, that seith that every wight is I.Pars. 345–50

**Apostles**
But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve, . . . A.Prol. 527
womman than to his Apostles; . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise, . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
I wol noon of the Apostles countrefete, . . . . C.Pard. 447
And seye thise wordes in the Apostles name: . . . D.WB. 341
And to the Apostles servant eek was I.' . . . . D.Fri. 1503
That among Cristes apostelles twelve . . . . . G.CY. 1002
and to the Apostles. And therfore . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Not liche to the apostles twelve. . . . . RR. 5757
Amonges these apostlis newe, . . . . . RR. 6270
That Crist ne his apostlis dere, . . . . . RR. 6547
He bade thappostles forto wirche, . . . . . RR. 6662

**Apothecaries**
Ful redy hadde he his apothecaries . . . . . A.Prol. 425

**Apothecary**
Though in this toun is noon apothecarie, . . . B.NP. 4138
Into the toun, unto a pothecarie, . . . . . C.Pard. 852
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have . . C.Pard. 859

**Appalled**
Than whan his name apalled is for age, . . . . A.Kn. 3053
But it were for an old appalled wight, . . . . B.Sh. 1292
Hir liste nat appalled for to be, . . . . . F.Sq. 365
no good werk, that it nys hym unsavory and al apalled. I.Pars. 720–5

**Apparel**
yow oghte purveyen and apparaillen yow . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
bigynne it, apparaille thee with greet . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
I rede that thou apparaille thee therto . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
But bad anon apparaillen his hoost,—. . . . . B.Mk. 3797
Ye wommen shul apparaille yow," quod he, . . . D.WB. 343
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille; . . . E.Cl. 1208
the synne . . . of apparaille, is in thynges that apertenen to . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
greet entente to maken and apparaillen his mete; . I.Pars. 825–30
Virgine, that art so noble of apparaile, . . . . ABC. 153
that schrewed folk apparailen felonyes ayens . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
to apparaylen the visage of the erthe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
desiren to apparailen your excellent kynde . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
For ther he wolde hire weddyng apparaylle . . . LGW. 2473
Wel semyde by hir apparayle . . . . . RR. 575
Told yow the shap and apparayle. . . . . RR. 1276
Right wondirfull of apparayle; . . . . . RR. 3712

**Appareled**
that been apparailled in silk and in . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
walles of thy librarye, apparayled and wrought . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
wenen that anythyng mai ben apparailed . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
a man is aparayled), certes thilke thynges ben . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
preysed with whiche he is apparayled; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
apparayled hym with faire purpres of . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20

**Appareleth**
almesse of the poure; eke if he apparailleth his mete . I.Pars. 375–80
that apparailleth mannes corage with vertues . . I.Pars. 460–5
highteth and apparaileth the erthe with . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
gold, and apparayleth coveytous folk . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5

**Appareling**
Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2913
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
fors of to outrageous apparailynge of mete; . . . I.Pars. 830–5

**Apparelments**
with straunge apparailementes! . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5

**Apparels**
apparailes and array that me lakketh, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
of hir veyn apparailes myghte strepen of thise . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Apparent**
But afterwarde ben apparaunt. . . . . RR. 5
Which was full swete and apparent; . . . . . RR. 2583

**Appear**
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2346
adversaries sholde appieren in his presence, . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
And afterward this knyght was bode appere. . . . D.WB. 1030
And with that word anon ther gan appere . . . . G.SN. 200
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre; . . . . G.CY. 837
Amonges folk for ever to appeere. . . . . G.CY. 1132
Which oughten not in thy presence appeere, . . . ABC. 19
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere. . . . PF. 42
cloudes, and that the sterres nat apeeren . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
it mai apiere that the prescience is signe of this . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
For lak of light, and sterres for t' apere, . . . . TC.2. 909

**Appear**—*Continued*
Whan hir spirit gan appere, . . . . . HF.1. 190
Thy faire body lat it nat appere, . . . . . LGW. 256
To apperen wyth my lady in no wyse.. . . . . LGW. 273
**Appearance**
An apparence, y-maad by som magyk; . . . . F.Sq. 218
For with an apparence a clerk may make, . . . F.Fkl. 1157
By swich an apparence or jogelrye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1265
She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . . F.Fkl. 1602
Allas, what harme doth apparence, . . . . . HF.1. 265
To ladies of thy staately aparaunce, . . . . . LGW. 1372
From hym that is by apparence. . . . . RR. 5550
But shalte thou never of apparence . . . . . RR. 7465
And seth alwey such apparaunce, . . . . . RR. 7667
**Appearances**
By whiche men maken diverse apparences, . . . F.Fkl. 1140
**Appeared**
fro deeth to lyve, appeered rather to a womman . B.Mel. 2265–70
And Ector had after his deeth appered, . . . . LGW. 934
Unto the queene appered Eneas, . . . . . LGW. 1057
**Appeareth**
Pride of the table appeereth eek ful . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
so as alle thingis that apiereth or scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
That now apperith her folye . . . . . RR. 5508
**Appease**
In al that land, that she ne koude apese, . . . E.Cl. 433
Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese. . . . H.Mcp. 98
Ye fierse Mars apaisen of his ire, . . . . . TC.3. 22
If with my deth your wrethe I may apese. . . TC.3. 110
Save I my-self, ne more his herte apese; . . . . TC.3. 887
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apese, . . . TC.5. 117
No thyng thyn herte appesen may . . . . . RR. 2453
**Appease** *see* **Pese**
**Appeased**
and apaysed the ire of the kyng by hir . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Kacus apaysede the wratthes of Evander . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
monstre Kacus, and apaysed with that deth . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
And ofte it hath the cruel herte apesed, . . . . TC.1. 250
That thou the Goddes wraththe hast al apesed; . TC.1. 940
**Appeaseth**
he . . . appeseth lightly." And I prey yow that . B.Mel. 3050–5
Apeseth somwhat of your sorwes smerte, . . . . Mars. 10
**Apperceive**
Or by hire word aperceyve, that she . . . . . E.Cl. 600
folk, whan thei aperceyven that nature is redressed . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
maystow lyghtly aperceyven by this that I schal seyn. Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
Thou shalt ful sone aparceive and wel here . . . TC.4. 656
Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel . . . . Astr. 1–5
thanne shaltow aperceyve wel the Moevyng . . . Astr. 330–7 *var*
That my falsnesse shal nevere aperceyve. . . . . RR. 6314
**Apperceived**
seynte warie); and whan this was aperceyved to the kyng, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
sche stynte a litil, and whan sche aperceyved . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
I aperceyvede a litil here byforn that thow . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
That my treget nevere aperceyved; . . . . . RR. 6312
But where my sleight is aperceyved, . . . . . RR. 6371
**Apperceivest**
thou thi-self aperceyvest wel of what weighte thei ben. Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
**Apperceiveth**
That no defaute no man aperceyveth, . . . . E.Cl. 1018
his resoun aperceyveth it wel that it is synne . . I.Pars. 290–5
that aperceyveth in his thought the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
**Apperceiving**
But so slyghe is the aperceyvynge . . . . . RR. 6317 *var*
That to hard is the aperceyvyng. . . . . RR. 6318 *em*
**Apperceivings**
For drede of jalouse mennes aperceyvynges? . . . F.Sq. 286
**Appert-** *see* **Appurt-**
**Appertain**
thynges apertenen and bihoven to . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
and mo than I have seyd, apertenen to pride . . I.Pars. 410–5
apparaille, is in thynges that apertenen to ridynge,— I.Pars. 430–5
to fastynge appertenen foure thinges: largenesse to . I.Pars. 1050–5
'Certes dignytees,' quod sche, 'aperteignen . . . to vertu, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
**Appertaineth**
For sothe it aperteneth nat to a wys man . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
quod he, 'as to us surgiens aperteneth that we do . B.Mel. 2200–5
that to the office of hem aperteneth, to doon to every B.Mel. 2455–60
'Warnestooryng' . . . appertyneth somtyme to pryde and eek . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
that aperteneth and longeth al oonly to the . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
noght and that aperteneth nat unto hym, . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
thyng as aperteneth nat unto hym. . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
noyse of another man whereas it aperteneth nat unto hym. . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
bountee aperteneth proprely to the Hooly Goost, . . I.Pars. 485–90
aperteneth that to the rejoysynge of the . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
that aperteneth to the seintuarie of God, and . . I.Pars. 780–5
to hem aperteneth thilke malisoun that Crist shal . . I.Pars. 815–20
Another synne aperteneth to leccherie . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
and therfore it aperteneth specially to penitence . . I.Pars. 1040–5
it aperteneth to the grete rightwisnesse of . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
**Appertaineth**—*Continued*
what aperteneth me to speken ther-of? Of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
*Philosophie.* 'Aperteneth,' quod sche, '. . . to the? . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
owene kynde, what aperteneth that to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
This fable apertenith to yow alle, who so evere . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
as aperteneth to that, scholden thanne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
apertenith properly to his knowinge) but . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
**Appertaining**
That is unto oure craft apertenyng, . . . . . G.CY. 785
nombre of conclusions apertenyng to the . . . . Astr. 1–5 *var*
**Appertinent**
Apertenaunt unto the magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3505
That to the feeste was apertinent; . . . . . E.Cl. 1010
That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace.' . . . Pity. 70
**Appetite**
That it is al his joye and appetit . . . . . A.Kn. 1680
To make hym yet a newer appetit; . . . . . C.Pard. 546
And make me a feyned appetit, . . . . . D.WB. 417
But ever folwede myn appetit,— . . . . . D.WB. 623
I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit. . . . . D.WB. 1218
On wommen ther as was his appetyt, . . . . E.Mch. 1250
May han to fruyt so greet an appetit . . . . E.Mch. 2336
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . . . H.Mcp. 180
And appetit fleemeth discrecioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 182
For men han ever a likerous appetit, . . . . . H.Mcp. 189
Glotonye is unmesurable appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
ynogh to the unmesurable appetit and . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
resoun the deslavee appetit of etynge; . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
moore to doon than to hire appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
that forletith the talent or the appetyt of his beynge . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
whether thei han appetyt to duellen and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
As rudenesse and poeplissh appetit, . . . . . TC.4. 1677
For to desiren, thurgh his appetite, . . . . . LGW. 1586
Wikke appetyt comth ay before seknesse: . . . Fort. 55
**Appetites**
For certeinly oure appetites heere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1670
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste, . . . . . B.Mk. 3390
delices been after the appetites of the . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
servynge to appetites as beestes han), . . . . . Bo.3. p.11 995–1000
Lo here, thise wrecched worldes appetites! . . . TC.5. 1851
**Appetiteth**
As mater appetiteth forme alwey, . . . . . LGW. 1582
**Appia**
Gooth forth to *Via Apia*,' quod shee, . . . . G.SN. 172
**Appius**
This false juge that highte Apius,— . . . . . C.Doc. 154
To yow, my lord, sire Apius so deere, . . . . . C.Doc. 178
Thurgh sentence of this justice Apius, . . . . C.Doc. 204
Allas! that ever Apius the say! . . . . . C.Doc. 227
That it was by the assent of Apius; . . . . . C.Doc. 265
For which unto this Apius they gon, . . . . . C.Doc. 267
That servant was unto this Apius, . . . . . C.Doc. 270
**Apple**
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406
Ne every appul that is fair at eye . . . . . G.CY. 964
As rounde as appille was his face, . . . . . RR. 819
Ne worth an appel forto love. . . . . RR. 4532
**Apples**
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . . A.Mil. 3262
He golden apples rafte of the dragoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3291
autumpne comith ayein hevy of apples; . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
he ravysschide applis fro the wakynge dragoun, and his Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
That noght but mast or apples is ther-inne; . . . Form.A. 37
That peches, coynes, and apples beere, . . . . RR. 1374
**Apply**
to seyn, applien or joignen to) the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
For no thyng eke thy tunge applye . . . . . RR. 2223
**Appoint**
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . . TC.2. 691
That this shal be, that can I not a-poynt. . . . TC.5. 1620
**Appointed**
He atte laste apoynted hym on oon, . . . . . E.Mch. 1595
He was apoynted ther he wolde abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 1616
Apointeden ful warly in this nede . . . . . TC.3. 454
**Appose**
And if men wolde ther-geyn appose . . . . . RR. 6555
To that that clerkis wole appose Ayens the cursednesse RR. 7146
**Apposed**
Which hem apposed, and knew al hire entente, . . G.SN. 363
falsnesse of thinges that ben aposyd ayeins the . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10 *var*
**Apprentice**
'And yet of oure apprentice Janekyn, . . . . . D.WB. 303
Were of her craft and apprentys, . . . . . RR. 687
**Appreved**
And so commended and appreved eek, . . . . . E.Mch. 1349.
That tellen of these olde appreved stories, . . . LGW. 21
**Appreved** *see* **Approved**
**Approach**
Approche neer, and looke up murily. . . . . B.Th. 1888
been in drede myn hous for to approche.' . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . . . . D.WB. 178
Ther doublenesse or feynyng sholde approche, . . F.Sq. 556

**Approach**—*Continued*
she saughe thise poetical Muses aprochen aboute my bed . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
sche, 'hath suffred aprochen to this sike . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
Schal we thanne approchen us to hem that I have . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
'that I approche a litil to the wordis of the peple, . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
thei approchen and assenten, thei hepen . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Gan for t'aproche as they by signes knewe, . . . TC.3. 1696
Aprochen gan the fatal destine . . . . . TC.5. 1
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . . . TC.5. 1549
How I gan to this place aproche, . . . . . HF.3. 25
I herde a noise aprochen blyve, . . . . . HF.3. 431
Forto aproche it ne forto touche. . . . . RR. 2001

**Approached**
Er that hir ship approched unto the londe. . . . B.ML. 903
the Magdaleyne, whan she approched to Jhesu Crist I.Pars. 500–5
nis nat aprochid no rather or that men . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5

**Approacheth**
The day approcheth of hir retournynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2095
Approcheth, that this weddyng sholde be, . . . E.Cl. 261
is eek if a man approcheth to a womman . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprocheth the sonne, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
approchith neer the est than doth that . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Approaching**
Latyn is for to seyn, approchynge of oother mannes bed, . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5

**Appropred**
That is appropred unto no degree, . . . . . Gent. 18

**Approve**
In this approve I the sentence of my . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70

**Approved**
most approved in conseillyng, and of hem . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
manye thynges, and been approved in conseillynges; B.Mel. 2350–5
hast approved it by manye wise folk, and . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
to youre trewe freendes that been approved . . . B.Mel. 2495–500

**Approved** *see* **Appreved**

**Approvers**
They weren his approwours prively. . . . . D.Fri. 1343

**Approvest**
del to the. Yif thou approvest here . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80

**Appurt-** *see* **Appert-**

**Appurtenances**
Now comth hasardrie, with his apurtenaunces, . . I.Pars. 790–5

**April**
Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . . A.Prol. 1
Of Aprill, that is messager to May; . . . . . B.ML. 6
And for to walke in March, Averill and May, . . D.WB. 546
This twelfte day of April I endure, . . . . . Mars. 139
I myghte as wel holde Averill fro reyn, . . . . Anel. 309
Of Aperil, when clothed is the mede . . . . . TC.1. 156
And seide, 'Frend, in Aperil the laste, . . . . . TC.3. 360
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . TC.4. 737
31 daies, Februarie 28, March 31, Aprill . . . . Astr. 50–7
For many an Aprill and many a May . . . . . RR. 3978

**Aprilis**
Marcius, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . Astr. 45–50

**Apulian** *see* **Poilleys**

**Aquarius**
Capricornus, Aquarius, Pisces. And the . . . . Astr. 40–5
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny . . . . Astr. 174–9
Aquarius to Scorpioun, and Capricorne . . . . Astr. 294–301

**Aquilon**
the wind that hyghte Aquilon. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
the horrible wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60

**Arabia**
He seyde, 'The kyng of Arabe and of Inde, . . . F.Sq. 110
The soleyn fenix of Arabye, . . . . . BD. 981

**Arabian**
Ne Surrien, ne noon Arabyen, . . . . . B.Mk. 3529

**Arabians**
and to Arabiens in Arabike, and . . . . . Astr. 5–11
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens, . . . Astr. 45–50

**Arabic**
and to Arabiens in Arabike, and . . . . . Astr. 5–11

**Arace**
The children from hire arm they goone arace. . . E.Cl. 1103
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . F.Fkl. 1393
For to be deed, I can hit nought arace; . . . . Comp.L. 19
thei mai nat al arrace hym, ne aliene . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
Ther Jove him sone out of your herte arace! . . . TC.3. 1015
So faste, that ther may it non arace; . . . . . TC.5. 954
That tache may no wyght fro your herte arace; . . W.Unc. 18
That I it myghte nought arace; . . . . . RR. 1752

**Araced**
with the cloutes that thei hadden arased out of . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
fro whennes thei ben arraced; but fyer fleeth and . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
araced with the flood, moten assemblen; . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Aragon**
In Cataloigne and Aragon, . . . . . HF.3. 158

**Aranea**
21. *Aranea.*—The riet of thin . . . . . Astr. 92–7

**Arbitration**
putte hym al outrely in the arbitracioun . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5

**Arbitre**
ther be no liberte of arbitre; ne certes . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
the fredom of oure arbitre (that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
fredom of arbitrie, god seth hem alle . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
fredom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**Arblasters**
Of Arblasters grete plente were; . . . . . RR. 4196

**Arbor** *see* **Herber**

**Arc**
The ark of his artificial day hath ronne . . . . B.ML. 2
Parfourned hath the sonne his ark diurne, . . . . E.Mch. 1795
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the Day, . . Astr. 179–85
prickes, and take there thyn arch of the day.. . . Astr. 179–85
orisonte is the arch of the nyght. . . . . Astr. 179–85
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . Astr. 185–8
the arch of the day artificial in 12, and take . . . Astr. 188–93
the arch of the day and the arch of the night . . Astr. 277–84
*Nota* also that the arch of the equinoxial . . . . Astr. 362–5
cuntrey the arch meridian that is contened . . . Astr. 365–8

**Arcadia**
cleped the bridde of Arcadye, hath had merci of the Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20

**Arch** *see* **Arc**

**Archangel**
With fynche, with lark, and with archaungell. . . R.R. 915

**Archbishop**
As to the erchebisshope, Seint Dunstan; . . . . D.Fri. 1502

**Archdeacon**
An erchedekene, a man of heigh degree, . . . . D.Fri. 1300

**Archdeacons**
noon awe, In swich caas, of the Ercedekenes curs, . A.Prol. 655
'Purs is the Ercedekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . . A.Prol. 658
They weren in the erchedeknes book; . . . . D.Fri. 1318
To-morn bifore the erchedeknes knee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1588

**Archer**
Ther-to he was a good archeer; . . . . . B.Th. 1929
In al this world, and eek the best archer. . . . . H.Mcp. 108
But never this archer wolde feyne . . . . . RR. 1797
Bicause the archer was so nere; . . . . . RR. 1818
And for the archer nolde I lette. . . . . RR. 1832

**Archers**
Spryngoldes, gunnes, bows and archers, . . . . RR. 4191

**Archilochus** *see* **Antilegius**

**Archimoris**
Or Archimoris' burying and the pleyes, . . . . TC.5. 1499

**Arch-wives**
Ye archiwyves stondeth at defense, . . . . . E.Cl. 1195

**Arcita**
Of whiche two Arcita highte that oon, . . . . A.Kn. 1013
'Allas!' quod he, 'Arcita, cosyn myn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1281
And of Arcita forth I wol yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1336
And Arcita, that is in the court roial . . . . . A.Kn. 1497
With Arcita, in stories as men fynde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2155
That Arcita me thurgh the herte bere; . . . . A.Kn. 2256
Though that Arcita wynne hire to his wyf: . . . A.Kn. 2258
The preyere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2421
Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. . . . . A.Kn. 2424
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2428
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2761

**Arcite**
This Palamon and his felawe Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1031
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . . . A.Kn. 1080
And with that word Arcite gan espye . . . . . A.Kn. 1112
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore; . . . . A.Kn. 1116
'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in ernest, by my fey! . . . A.Kn. 1126
Nay certes, false Arcite, thow shalt nat so; . . . A.Kn. 1145
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . . . A.Kn. 1152
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1202
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite; . . . . . A.Kn. 1210
That if so were that Arcite were y-founde, . . . A.Kn. 1211
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite! . . . . A.Kn. 1219
Whan that he wiste Arcite was agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1276
For jalousie and fere of hym Arcite.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1333
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 1344
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . . A.Kn. 1348
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was, . . . . A.Kn. 1355
Of hym, this woful lovere daun Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 1379
And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,— . . . A.Kn. 1393
And in this blisse lete I now Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1449
Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1488
No-thyng ne knew he that it was Arcite: . . . . A.Kn. 1519
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . . A.Kn. 1525
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille, . . . A.Kn. 1528
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike, . . . A.Kn. 1540
But ther as I was wont to highte Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 1557
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikke! . . . . A.Kn. 1580
This Arcite, with ful despitous herte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1596
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoun! . . . . . A.Kn. 1627
Arcite is riden anon unto the toun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1628
This Arcite and this Palamon ben met. . . . . A.Kn. 1636
And as a crueel tigre was Arcite: . . . . . A.Kn. 1657
He was war of Arcite and Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1698
This is thy mortal foo, this is Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1724
'Lo heere this Arcite, and this Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1791
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . A.Kn. 1871

**Arcite**—*Continued*
And speke of Palamon and of Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 2094
And eek Arcite, that loveth me so soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2315
Arcite unto the temple walked is . . . . . A.Kn. 2368
Arcite anon unto his inne is fare, . . . . . A.Kn. 2436
Arcite, and eek the hondred of his parte, . . . A.Kn. 2582
So cruel on the hunte, as is Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 2628
As Palamoun, to sleen his foo Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2633
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 2639
Arcite of Thebes shall have Emelie . . . . . A.Kn. 2658
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2673
This fierse Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676
And er that Arcite may taken keep, . . . . . A.Kn. 2688
Men seyden eek that Arcite shal nat dye, . . . A.Kn. 2705
But speke of Palamoun and of Arcyte. . . . . A.Kn. 2742
Swelleth the brest of Arcite, and the soore . . . A.Kn. 2743
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . A.Kn. 2815
Of goode Arcite may best y-makèd be, . . . . A.Kn. 2855
That ther as first Arcite and Palamoun . . . . A.Kn. 2858
And of the same suyte he clad Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2873
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2891
Ne how Arcite lay among al this, . . . . . A.Kn. 2939
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2957
That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3059
of faire Anelida and false Arcite . . . . . Anel. *head*
Of quene Anelyda and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 11
Of quene Anelida and fals Arcite. . . . . Anel. 49
This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn, . . Anel. 85 *em*
What shulde I seyn? She lovede Arcite so . . . Anel. 92
Hir fredom fond Arcite in swich manere, . . . Anel. 106
Ferther than that it lykede to Arcite; . . . . . Anel. 109
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene. . . . Anel. 140
This fals Arcite, of his newfangelnesse, . . . . Anel. 141
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne . . . Anel. 155
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene? . . . Anel. 168
But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arcite!' . . . . Anel. 175
Of which Arcite hath nother routhe ne tene; . . Anel. 179
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 198
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arcite. . . . Anel. 210
The Compleynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte . Anel. *head*
But for I was so pleyne, Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 264
Arcite hath born awey the keye . . . . . Anel. 323
How that Arcite, Anelida so sore . . . . . Anel. 349
And al the Love of Palamoun and Arcite . . . . LGW. 420

**Arcites**
And whan that he had herd Arcites tale, . . . A.Kn. 1577

**Arcs**
maist thou rekne bothe arches or every . . . . Astr. 179–85

**Arctic**
the Pool Artik in thyn Astralabie. . . . . Astr. 57–60
from the pool artyk unto the north orisonte; . . . Astr. 240–5
orisonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik; . . . Astr. 245–51
and as high is the pool artik fro the orisonte . . . Astr. 245–51
oure pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51 . . . Astr. 245–51
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . . Astr. 245–51
from oure pool artik. Also this shorte . . . . Astr. 245–51
the pool artik in that same place . . . . . Astr. 251–8
perpendiculer over the pool artik, and clepe . . . Astr. 251–8
prove the height of the pool artik fro . . . . . Astr. 262–6
there the elevacioun of the pool artik in . . . . Astr. 262–6
as the pool artike is high in that same place . . . Astr. 262–6
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke. . . . . Astr. 365–8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the . . . Astr. 365–8

**Arcturi**
'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'— . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5

**Arcturus**
the sterre that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the sterres of Arctour, y-torned neyghe to the . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5

**Ardea**
Whan Ardea beseged was aboute . . . . . LGW. 1694

**Ardent**
moste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
For if he be ardaunt in avaryce, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5

**Are** (*specimens*)
I is as ille a millere as are ye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4045
Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . B.ML. 286
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1540
ther been two thynges that arn necessarie . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
Thise arn the wordes that the markys sayde . . . E.Cl. 342
And somme are scatered al the floor aboute, . . . G.CY. 914
Thanne arn ther the vertues of feith and hope . . I.Pars. 730–5
synnes . . . at regard of this synne arn as thyng of I.Pars. 785–90
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . TC.1. 1006
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972
Of sorwful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . TC.5. 1374
How alle these are set in hevene; . . . . . HF.2. 500

**A-rede**
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even. . . . . BD. 289
My wit is for t'arede it al too lene; . . . . . TC.2. 132
And what it is I leye I can a-rede! . . . . . TC.2. 1505
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . . TC.4. 1112
Wolde of it seye? It is ful light t'arede! . . . TC.4. 1570

**Areise**
fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen wrongful custumes . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
powere, areysen hem as heyghe as the . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
it mai areisen in heighte; so that, alle . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
areise thi corage to ryghtful hopes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
She canne areyse that doth mourne . . . . . RR. 4361 *var* Th
We wole a puple upon hym areyse, . . . . . RR. 7159

**Areised**
visage, and hast areised thi forheved to . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
is so heyghe areysed. . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
That to the sonne he hath hym up areysed, . . . LGW. 1525
thy rule is areised fro the litel crois upon . . . . Astr. 121–7

**Areiseth**
trowblable ire, that areyseth in hem the . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
And on the folke areyseth blame, . . . . . RR. 7539

**Aresoneth**
Eftsones Love hym aresoneth, . . . . . RR. 6220

**Argeyes**
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes: . . . . TC.5. 1501

**Argia** *see* **Argives**

**Argive**
And cursed be that day which that Argive . . . TC.4. 762

**Argives**
And of Argives weping and hir wo: . . . . . TC.5. 1509

**Argoille**
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . G.CY. 813

**Argonauticon**
Let him rede 'Argonauticon,' . . . . . LGW. 1457

**Argos**
And heir he was of Calidoyne and Arge. . . . . TC.5. 805
Of Calidoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde! . . . . TC.5. 934
And hussht were alle in Argone that citee. . . . LGW. 2682

**Argue**
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte arguwe . . . TC.2. 694
That canst so wel and formaly arguwe! . . . . . TC.4. 497

**Argued**
But argued with his ownè thoght . . . . . BD. 503

**Arguest**
thou arguist and seist thus: that if it . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5

**Argueth**
in it. (Glose. But now argueth Boece . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Arguing**
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge . . . TC.5. 772
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge, . . . LGW. 475

**Argument**
Upon his argument of herbergage; . . . . . A.Co. 4329
They argumenten, casten up and doun; . . . . B.ML. 212
And afterward he made his argument, . . . . B.ML. 1040
Ther nedeth make of this noon argument, . . . . B.NP. 4172
blame the argument. For this thing that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn, . . . TC.4. 477
For right thus was his argument alwey:— . . . TC.4. 956
And that was him a preignant argument . . . . TC.4. 1179
It is thurgh argument provable; . . . . . RR. 5414
They make the world an argument, . . . . . RR. 6186
This argument is all roignous, . . . . . RR. 6190
In none argument y-wis . . . . . RR. 7467

**Argumented**
Thus argumented he in his ginninge, . . . . . TC.1. 377

**Arguments**
Yè konne by argumentes make a place . . . . A.Rv. 4123
I prey yow hoold youre argumentz in pees; . . . B.ML. 228
That noon of hem none argumentes make . . . E.Mch. 1619
By argumentz, that al is for the beste, . . . . F.Fkl. 886
As been his centris, and his argumentz, . . . . F.Fkl. 1277
I can not se that arguments avayle; . . . . . PF. 538
drawestow nat argumentes fro elles where . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
by signes, ne by argumentes I-taken fro . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
But arguments to his conclusioun, . . . . . TC.1. 466
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . . TC.2. 1025
Swiche arguments ne ben not worth a bene! . . . TC.3. 1167
And sin thee list myn arguments to blame, . . . TC.4. 527
That destine thorugh argumentes preve; . . . . TC.4. 969

**Argus**
As he was whan that Argus took his sleepe, . . . A.Kn. 1390
Thogh thou preye Argus with his hundred eyen . . D.WB. 358
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hondred eyen, . . E.Mch. 2111
That though Argus, the noble countour, . . . . BD. 435
Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed. . . . . TC.4. 1459
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse. . . . . LGW. 1453

**Ariadnae**
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . LGW. *end*

**Ariadne**
Of Adriane and of Isiphilee; . . . . . B.ML. 67
How he betrayed Adriane; . . . . . HF.1. 407
If Adriane ne hadde be. . . . . HF.1. 411
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye tweyne; . . . . LGW. 268
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . LGW. 1969
Than Adriane spake to hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 1977
For which this Adriane in this manere . . . . LGW. 2078

**Ariadne**—*Continued*
And by the techynge of thys Adriane, . . . . LGW. 2146
And in his armes hath thys Adriane, . . . . LGW. 2158
Whanne Adriane his wyfe aslepe was, . . . . LGW. 2171
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay, . . . . LGW. 2175
But I wol turne ageyne to Adryane, . . . . LGW. 2181
In the betraysyng of faire Adriane, . . . . LGW. 2460
For he begiled Adriane, y-wis, . . . . . LGW. 2545
**Aries**
In Aries, the colerik hoote signe. . . . . F.Sq. 51
Fro the heed of thilke fixe Aries above, . . . . F.Fkl. 1282
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete, . . . . TC.4. 1592
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete. . . . . TC.5. 1190
as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, . . . . . Astr. 40–5
Aries and Libra. And understonde wel . . . . Astr. 70–5
hevedes of Aries and Libra, than ben the . . . . Astr. 70–5
these Aries and Libra, his moevyng is . . . . Astr. 70–5
and hath it in governaunce, as Aries hath . . . Astr. 108–15
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in . . . . Astr. 115–21
first degre of Aries, on the right side of . . . . Astr. 132–9
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra . . Astr. 174–9
secunde degre of Aries sittyng upon myn . . . . Astr. 198–209
evene fro the heved of Aries unto the ende . . . Astr. 222–9
and sette the heved of Aries or Libra in the . . . Astr. 240–5
of Aries or Libra in the equinoxial fro oure . . . Astr. 245–51
is in the hevedes of Aries or of Libra; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
the hevedes of Aries or of Libra, than . . . . . Astr. 270–2
the height of the hevedes of Aries and . . . . . Astr. 270–2
of Aries or Libra and thin equinoxial in that . . . Astr. 272–7
there the hevedes of Aries and Libra and . . . . Astr. 272–7
in thy zodiak, fro the heved of Aries unto . . . Astr. 289–94
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra, . . . . . Astr. 294–301
in the heved of Aries or Libra. Now is . . . . Astr. 312–6
**Aright**
Therfore he was a prikasour aright; . . . . . A.Prol. 189
His eyen twynkled in his heed aryght . . . . A.Prol. 267
This gooth aright; unbokeled is the male; . . . . A.Mil. 3115
And, if so be the game wente aright, . . . . . A.Mil. 3405
It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3426
That maketh me that I go nat aright; . . . . A.Rv. 4254
Thou woldest han been a tredefowel aright; . . . B.Mk. 3135
Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright, . . B.NP. 4086
Thou woldest ben a tredefoul aright; . . . . . B.NP. 4641
And hath conceyved in his wit aright . . . . F.Sq. 336
There he myghte lerne gentillesse aright.' . . . F.Fkl. 694
Bileve aright and knowen verray trouthe.' . . . G.SN. 259
wol nat preeve Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice. . G.CY. 646
If that youre eyen kan nat seen aright, . . . . G.CY. 1418
doon no thyng aryght, but yif it be byfore the audience Bo. 2. p.7. 555–60
'thou seyst aryght; for if it so be that ther is a . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
withouten hym is ther no thyng founded aryght.' . Bo. 3. p.9. 860–5
'Thow seyst aryght,' quod sche, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
'Thou rennist aryght byforn me,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
that alle thinges ne ben don aryght.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
Now fare aright! for Joves name in hevene, . . . TC.1. 878
Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright; . . . . TC.2. 999
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . TC.2. 1261
To speke of love a-right ther-with he lough . . . TC.3. 199 *var*
To maken of hir speche aright an ende. . . . . TC.3. 462
Thus al is wel. But tho began aright . . . . TC.3. 652
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe . . . . TC.3. 958
And this is fair, and that can good a-right. . . . TC.4. 411
Ne feyne aright; and that is al my drede. . . . TC.4. 1463
Compleyne aright, for I am yit to lere. . . . . TC.5. 161
Who coude telle aright or ful discrive . . . . . TC.5. 267
Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene! . . . TC.5. 364
And, whan he mighte his time aright espye, . . . TC.5. 556
'If ich aright have taken of you hede, . . . . . TC.5. 871
Til that they couden knowen him aright: . . . . TC.5. 1117
Thus sholdestow thy drem a-right expounde!' . . TC.5. 1288
Ne finde excuse aright that may suffise, . . . . TC.5. 1580
To understonden hit aright, . . . . . HF.1. 50
My sweven for to telle aright, . . . . . HF.1. 79
To tellen al my dreem aright; . . . . . HF.2. 19
To tellen al the tale aright, . . . . . HF.3. 739
And wysse and teche thee aright, . . . . . HF.3. 934
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright, . . . . LGW. G. 59
Suffisant this flour to preyse aryght! . . . . . LGW. 67
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght! . . . . LGW. 2327
Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right . . . . . RR. 31
Nokked and fethered aright, . . . . . RR. 942
That he hath not aright [y-]wrought, . . . . . RR. 3985
To knowe the conscience a-right . . . . . RR. 6450
Kon knowen a-right by her clothing . . . . . RR. 7086
**Arion**
Sat the harper Orion . . . . . HF.3. 115
**Arions**
Or Ariones harpe fyn, . . . . . HF.2. 497
**Arise**
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise, . . . . A.Prol. 249
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observaunce.' . . . A.Kn. 1045
I wil arise and auntre it, by my fayth; . . . . A.Rv. 4209
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . . B.ML. 791
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4206
The worme of conscience wylle aryse . . . . . C.Doc. 280 *var*
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yeve yow reed, . . . C.Pard. 744
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye, . . C.Pard. 827
Somtyme we feyne, and somtyme we aryse . . . D.Fri. 1507
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . E.Mch. 1966
**Arise**—*Continued*
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse. . . . . F.Sq. 262
'I wol,' quod she, 'arise,—for me leste . . . . F.Sq. 380
'A!' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game; . . G.CY. 703
he may arise thurgh penitence, if he have . . . I.Pars. 90–5
to arysen out of hir synnes. Another estaat . . . I.Pars. 680–5
and wol nat arise. And this vice comth . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
If thou ofte falle, ofte thou arise by . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
ofte as he falleth he may arise agayn by . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
there as it is wont aryse. Alle thynges seken . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevene, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce, . . . . TC.2. 221
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write! . . . . TC.2. 1059
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . . . TC.2. 1313
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; . . . . . TC.2. 1388
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise! . . . . TC.2. 1669
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . . TC.3. 940
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . TC.3. 1190
And, or that he wolde off the place arise, . . . . TC.3. 1593
That he shal come? Aris up softely, . . . . . TC.4. 915
And that the sege nevere shal arise, . . . . . TC.4. 1480
'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . . . . TC.5. 421
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . . . TC.5. 422
Ther saw I swich tempeste arise, . . . . . HF.1. 209
But I seie not that thei arisen alle by . . . . . Astr. 92–7
North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne. . . . Astr. 92–7
that ben clepid Sterres of the North arisen . . . Astr. 97–100
alle the Sterres of the South arisen after . . . . Astr. 97–100
folke, so that the planete arise in that same . . . Astr. 165–8
in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that . . . Astr. 193–8
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the . . . Astr. 198–209
nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith . . . Astr. 198–209
signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and . . . . Astr. 289–94
and these signes arisen ever-more . . . . . Astr. 294–301
and these signes arisen more . . . . . Astr. 294–301
thei arise embelyf on oure orisonte. . . . . Astr. 294–301
In honour that he may arise. . . . . RR. 474
For joye that aftirward shall aryse. . . . . RR. 2774
That ye desire, it may not arise. . . . . RR. 3115
She canne arise that doth morne, . . . . . RR. 4361
**Arisen** (*pret. and past part.*)
She was arisen and al redy dight: . . . . . A.Kn. 1041
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise; . . . . TC.2. 1462
And as hem oughte arisen everychon, . . . . . TC.2. 1598
**Ariseth**
Ful pale arist, and dresseth hire to wende, . . . B.ML. 265
The thridde day this marchant up ariseth, . . . . B.Sh. 1265
The frere ariseth up ful curteisly . . . . . D.Sum. 1802
as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth he out of his synne . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
moore lightly. And the latter ariseth, . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
stable hevene; and why the sterre ariseth . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
of the firmament, til that he aryseth hym . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
thingis; and that the lyghte fyr ariseth in-to heighte, Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
but the lowere strengthe ne ariseth nat . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
of the zodiak that the mone ariseth in any . . . . Astr. 20–5
degre in whiche the sonne ariseth. . . . . Astr. 32–40
sterre . . . in thin Astrelabie arisith upon the est . Astr. 235–6
with that same degre arisith that same sterre. . . Astr. 235–6
arisith with that same degre of his longitude . . . Astr. 236–40
ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte . . . . Astr. 294–301
Signes and everiche of hem arisith in more . . . . Astr. 294–301
in whiche that the sonne arisith . . . . . Astr. 312–6
the sonne arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme Astr. 312–6
the est. Sothly the sonne arisith nevere . . . . Astr. 312–6
**Arising**
And knew the arisyng of his moone weel, . . . . F.Fkl. 1287
comynge fro his uttreste arysynge til he . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
the sonne arysynge and the man walkynge), that . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
nature of thinges (as the sonne arysynge); . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
latitude, and the arisyng of any planete . . . . Astr. 20–5
of the clokke, for evermo the arisyng of . . . . Astr. 75–82
Artificial, fro sonne arisyng tyl it go . . . . . Astr. 179–85
recken in the border fro the sunne arysing . . . . Astr. 193–8 *var* Th
fro the arisyng of the sonne til it go to rest, the . . Astr. 198–209
And thys merveylous arisyng with a . . . . . Astr. 236–40
gode kepe of this chapitre of arisyng of celestial bodies; Astr. 236–40
the arising of the sonne, this is to seyn . . . . Astr. 312–6
thy sonne entrith at his arisyng, and take . . . Astr. 312–6
there the cenith of the arisyng of the . . . . . Astr. 312–6
thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arisyng of the mone, Astr. 382–91
**Arisings**
forth hir colde arysynges, cometh eft . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
hise overswifte arysynges, thanne . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Arist**
generaly atte sonne arist entrith the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
**Arist** *see* **Ariseth**
**Aristoclides**
'Lo, eek the tiraunt Aristoclides, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1387
**Aristotle**
Of Aristotle and his philosophie, . . . . . A.Prol. 295
And Aristotle, that writen in hir lyves . . . . F.Sq. 233
For so as Aristotle telleth, that if that . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
'Myn Aristotles,' quod sche, 'in the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5

**Aristotle**—*Continued*
cese for to be, as Aristotile demed of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
As Aristotle and dan Platon, . . . . . HF.2. 251
**Arithmetic**
That geometrie or ars-metrik kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1898
In ars-metrike shal ther no man fynde, . . . . D.Sum. 2222
**Arm**
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . . A.Prol. 111
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . . A.Prol. 158
Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun. . . . . A.Prol. 393
Everich of hem heelpe for to armen oother, . . . A.Kn. 1651
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . A.Kn. 2145
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . A.Kn. 2726
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght, . . . . A.Mil. 3406
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm. . . . A.Mil. 3829
He has the milleris doghter in his arm. . . . . A.Rv. 4204
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . . B.ML. 834
And in hir arm she lulleth it ful faste, . . . . B.ML. 839
This were a popet in an arm tenbrace . . . . . B.Th. 1891
If that I felte his arm over my syde, . . . . . D.WB. 410
And on hym leye my leg, outher myn arm, . . . . D.Sum. 1828
The children from hire arm they goone arace. . . E.Cl. 1103
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so . . . . . H.Mcp. 341
an arm that is smyten fro the body may . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
an arm of the see that ebbeth and floweth, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde; . . . . TC.2. 156
In which she walketh arm in arm bitwene; . . . TC.2. 823
With that they wenten arm in arm i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1116
Or him disesen, for my bettre arm!— . . . . . TC.2. 1650
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . TC.2. 1671
And arm in arm inward with him she wente, . . TC.2. 1725
And therwithal her arm over him she leyde, . . . TC.3. 1128
With that his arm al sodeinly he threste . . . . TC.3. 1574
Men myghten symten of hir arme or hed, . . . . LGW. 1817
Atte leest wey but hir arme [*sic*] With sword, . . RR. 5977
**Armed**
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . . . . A.Kn. 1852
Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outrage, . . A.Kn. 2012
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . . A.Kn. 2042
Wel armed for the werre at alle rightes; . . . . A.Kn. 2100
Som wol ben armed in an haubergeoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2119
Somme woln ben armed on hir legges weel, . . . A.Kn. 2123
Armed were they, as I have yow told, . . . . A.Kn. 2126
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute. . . A.Kn. 2154
Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . A.Kn. 2180
For though thyn housbonde armed be in maille, . . E.Cl. 1202
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely, . . . . . F.Sq. 90
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . Pity. 38
Al armed save his hed ful richely; . . . . . TC.2. 625
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene, . . . TC.4. 38
That Deth stont armed at hir gate. . . . . RR. 5004
Thanne armed they hem communly . . . . . RR. 7338
Whanne the were armed fers and felle, . . . . RR. 7340
**Armenia**
the quene Of Ermony was in that toune duellynge, . Anel. 72
**Armeniac** *see* **Armonyak**
**Armenian**
Ne noon Ermyn, ne noon Egipcien, . . . . . B.Mk. 3528
**Armeth**
And armeth yow in armure of brightnesse. . . . G.SN. 385
**Armholes**
thy throte, Gemini thin armeholes and . . . . Astr. 108–15
**Arming**
Anon in myn armynge; . . . . . B.Th. 2037
**Armipotente**
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotente, . . . A.Kn. 1982
And Mars, the stierne god armypotente, . . . . A.Kn. 2441
**Armless**
And saugh an hand, armlees, that wroot ful fast; . B.Mk. 3393
**Armonyak**
As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras, . . . . . G.CY. 790
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brymstoon; . . . . G.CY. 798
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 824
**Armor**
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . A.Kn. 2160
So yong and of armure so desolaat, . . . . . B.ML. 936
Whan I have myn armoure. . . . . B.Th. 2009
And over that his cote-armour, . . . . . B.Th. 2056
manere edifices, and armure and artelries, . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . F.Sq. 158
And armeth yow in armure of brightnesse. . . . G.SN. 385
But natheles for al his hevy armure, . . . . . Mars. 130
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . . TC.5. 1651
Which that men clepe a cote-armure, . . . . HF.3. 236
And in armure a semely man, . . . . . RR. 1271
Noon armure myght her stroke withstonde, . . . RR. 4197
Of sich armour as to hem felle. . . . . RR. 7339
**Armorers**
Gnawynge, and faste the armurers also, . . . . A.Kn. 2507
**Armoric**
The hyeste rokke in Armorik Briteyne; . . . . F.Fkl. 1061
**Armorica**
Of trouthe and honour, but of Armorike . . . . B.Mk. 3578
In Armorik, that called is Britayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 729
**Armors**
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . A.Kn. 1016
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . A.Kn. 2500
Certes I yaf the swiche armures that, yif . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5

**Armors**—*Continued*
blood . . . ne hadde nat deyed yit armures. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
with sorwful armures manasyng with cruel . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**Arms**
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde. . . . . A.Kn. 874
And in his armes he hem alle up hente, . . . . A.Kn. 957
Bothe in oon armes, wroght ful richely, . . . . A.Kn. 1012
This god of armes was arrayed thus; . . . . . A.Kn. 2046
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . . A.Kn. 2136
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159
I kepe noght of armes for to yelpe. . . . . A.Kn. 2238
Of pris of armes, blowen up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 2241
So that I have my lady in myne armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2247
For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . . A.Kn. 2248
Of armes al the brydel in thyn hond, . . . . . A.Kn. 2376
And haddest hire in armes at thy wille, . . . . A.Kn. 2387
And alle the armes of my compaignye, . . . . A.Kn. 2411
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2711
And softe task me in youre armes tweye . . . . A.Kn. 2781
And yet moore-over, in his armes two, . . . . . A.Kn. 2801
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2891
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . . A.Kn. 2916
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones, . . A.Mil. 3125
Have hire in his armes bolt upright; . . . . . B.Sh. 1506
For she is byg in armes, by my feith, . . . . . B.Mk. 3111
So worthy was in armes, and so keene, . . . . B.Mk. 3439
And in hir armes weelde hem at hir wille. . . . B.Mk. 3452
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde. . . . B.Mk. 3458
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3634
That he his armes gnow, and nat for wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3638
On bothe his armes, til he moste dye. . . . . B.Mk. 3700
His hye entente in armes and labour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3835
And with that word she both hir armes layde . . . C.Doc. 232
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . C.Pard. 654
'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour, . . . . C.Pard. 692
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,— . . . D.WB. 261
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes two! . . . D.WB. 833
For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . . . D.WB. 1252
And hire embraceth in his armes narwe, . . . . D.Sum. 1803
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse. . . . E.Cl. 1057
And in hire armes, pitously wepynge, . . . . . E.Cl. 1082
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and sklendre, . . E.Mch. 1602
That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . . E.Mch. 1753
And Januarie hath faste in armes take . . . . E.Mch. 1821
The pyrie inwith youre armes for to take,— . . . E.Mch. 2342
Yong, fressh, and strong, in armes desirous . . . F.Sq. 23
I trowe som men of armes been ther-inne, . . . F.Sq. 213
To seke in armes worshipe and honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 811
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thyne armes, . . F.Fkl. 1091
The fresshe knyght, the worthy man of armes, . . F.Fkl. 1092
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . G.CY. 1347
stronge armes, and harde synwes; and slouthe . . . I.Pars. 690–5
She hadde, and armes, every lith . . . . . BD. 952
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes, . . . . Mars. 76
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77
Thou ferse God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . . Anel. 1
That him for joye in armes hath y-nome. . . . . PF. 38
wolde first moeven armes, whan thei seyen cruele . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
his sydes with men of armes or sergeantes, . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente . . . . TC.1. 58
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . TC.1. 470
In armes, that to thenke it was mervaile. . . . TC.1. 476
Ne made him thus in armes for to madde, . . . TC.1. 479
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde . . . . . TC.1. 482
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . . TC.1. 1045
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . . . TC.2. 165
In armes day by day so worthily, . . . . . TC.2. 186
So lik a man of armes and a knight . . . . . TC.2. 631
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse. . . . TC.3. 182
This is to seyn, in armes as a knight; . . . . . TC.3. 438
Her em anon in armes hath her nome, . . . . . TC.3. 606
He her in armes faste to him hente. . . . . TC.3. 1187
Whan she him felte her in his armes folde. . . . TC.3. 1201
This Troilus in armes gan her streyne, . . . . TC.3. 1205
Gan ech of hem in armes other winde. . . . . TC.3. 1232
Her armes smale, her streighte bak and softe, . . . TC.3. 1247
Thise ilke two that ben in armes laft, . . . . . TC.3. 1338
Therwith he gan her faste in armes take, . . . . TC.3. 1359
In armes streyne, and seyde in this manere: . . . TC.3. 1449
And him in armes took and ofte kiste. . . . . TC.3. 1519
And in his armes took his lady free . . . . . TC.3. 1522
He was, and ay the firste in armes dight, . . . . TC.3. 1773
For sorwe of this, and with his armes folden, . . . TC.4. 359
Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . . . . TC.4. 821
Thise wordes seid, she on her armes two . . . . TC.4. 911
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste; . . . . TC.4. 1131
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . TC.4. 1219
And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . . TC.4. 1230
Whan they were in hir bed in armes folden, . . . TC.4. 1247
Among tho men of armes evere in fere? . . . . TC.4. 1363
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . . TC.4. 1689
Her fader hath her in his armes nome, . . . . TC.5. 190
Where ben her armes and her yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 220
And ye in armes bisy day by day: . . . . . TC.5. 989
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . . TC.5. 1240
That haunteth armes oughte to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 1556
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche: . . . . . TC.5. 1718
The armes of this ilke worthy man, . . . . . TC.5. 1766

**Arms**—*Continued*
The armes, and also the man, . . . . . HF.1. 144
Al this armes that ther weren, . . . . . HF.3. 241
Myghte ther alle the armes seen, . . . . . HF.3. 247
Bothe tharmes, and the name . . . . . HF.3. 321
Him roghte nat in armes for to sterve . . . . LGW. 605
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . LGW. 1274
And taketh hir within his armes two. . . . . LGW. 1302
Or had in armes many a blody box. . . . . LGW. 1388
And in his armes hath thys Adriane, . . . . LGW. 2158
And hym embraceth with hir armes two. . . . LGW. 2287
And in his armes hath his wyfe y-nome, . . . LGW. 2343
In armes everych of hem other taketh; . . . LGW. 2381
And in hir armes gan hym to embrace, . . . . LGW. 2707
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne; . . . . . Prov. 6
thin armes, and so furthe as shal be . . . . . Astr. 108–15
In armes also, if thou konne, . . . . . RR. 2315
In armes goodly thee have take, . . . . . RR. 2500
Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede . . . . RR. 2563
Naked bitwene thyne armes there, . . . . . RR. 2571
While I lye in hir armes twoo. . . . . RR. 2594
Be it with armes or lettrure . . . . . RR. 6751
But up it stert, and armes toke . . . . . RR. 7131

**Army**
At many a noble armee hadde he be. . . . . A.Prol. 60

**Arnold**
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . . G.CY. 1428

**Arose**
The laughter aroos of gentil foules alle, . . . . PF. 575
Criseyde aros, no lenger she ne stente, . . . . TC.2. 598
Ascry aros at scarmuch al withoute, . . . . . TC.2. 611
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos, . . . LGW. 831

**Arose** *see* **Arisen**

**A-rowe**
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . . D.WB. 1254
Wherfor we preyen you, a-rowe, . . . . . HF.3. 745
Thise other ladies sittynge here arowe . . . . LGW. 554
To alle neighboris a-rowe, . . . . . RR. 7604

**Arras**
So fair was noon in all Arras. . . . . RR. 1234

**Array**
And eek in what array that they were inne; . . . A.Prol. 41
But for to tellen yow of his array, . . . . . A.Prol. 73
Of his array telle I no lenger tale. . . . . A.Prol. 330
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause . A.Prol. 716
And alle we that been in this array, . . . . . A.Kn. 934
And right anon he chaunged his array . . . . A.Kn. 1408
Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array,— . . . A.Kn. 1538
Lust and array, and alle the circumstaunces . . . A.Kn. 1932
The riche array of Theseus paleys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2199
In what array he saugh this ilke man. . . . . A.Mil. 3447
But er that he hadde maad al this array, . . . . A.Mil. 3630
Anon he sente his bed and his array . . . . . A.Co. 4418
Thy crowdyng set the hevene in swich array . . . B.ML. 299
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray . . . B.ML. 393
Thy face is turned in a newe array! . . . . . B.ML. 775
She was in swich array; ne she nyl seye . . . . B.ML. 972
He moot us clothe and he moot us arraye, . . . B.Sh. 1202
In which array we daunce jolily. . . . . B.Sh. 1204
Shoop hym to make redy his array . . . . . B.Sh. 1244
For his honour myself for to arraye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1369
Thee lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . . . B.Sh. 1437
For wel he knew he stood in swich array . . . . B.Sh. 1560
For by my trouthe, I have on myn array, . . . B.Sh. 1608
And whan that they hym foond in this array, . . B.Mk. 3259
And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . . B.Mk. 3272
For proud he was of herte and of array, . . . . B.Mk. 3376
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told, . . . . B.Mk. 3493
Moore delicaat, moore pompous of array, . . . . B.Mk. 3661
His mooder made he in pitous array, . . . . . B.Mk. 3673
With mesure eek of beryng and array. . . . . C.Doc. 47
'Sire, olde kaynard, is this thyn array? . . . . D.WB. 235
And so been pottes, clothes, and array; . . . . D.WB. 289
With clothyng, and with precious array, . . . . D.WB. 338
'Thou standest yet,' quod she, 'in swich array, . . D.WB. 902
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927
To tellen yow the joye and al tharray, . . . . D.WB. 1075
And al the paleys put was in array, . . . . . E.Cl. 262
In this array the righte wey han holde. . . . . E.Cl. 273
That for hire shapen was al this array, . . . . E.Cl. 275
Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . . E.Cl. 383
That I yow took out of youre poure array . . . E.Cl. 467
In pacience suffre al this array; . . . . . E.Cl. 670
In riche array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . E.Cl. 776
So noble array in al West Lumbardye. . . . . E.Cl. 945
The chambres for tarraye in ordinaunce . . . . E.Cl. 961
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye, . . . E.Cl. 965
Of hire array, so richely biseye; . . . . . E.Cl. 984
That in so poure array was for to see, . . . . . E.Cl. 1020
And strepen hire out of hire rude array, . . . . E.Cl. 1116
Or for to herknen of hir riche array. . . . . E.Mch. 1699
His housynge, his array, as honestly . . . . . E.Mch. 2026
Of which, if I shal tellen al tharray, . . . . . F.Sq. 63
That sholde yow devysen swich array. . . . . F.Sq. 282
What nedeth yow rehercen hire array? . . . . . F.Sq. 298
That fressher was, and jolyer of array, . . . . F.Fkl. 927
It semed that he caried lite array. . . . . G.CY. 567
Of clothyng and of oother good array, . . . . G.CY. 725
Lo thus by smellyng, and threedbare array, . . . G.CY. 890
and in outrageous array of clothyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5

**Array**—*Continued*
oure dayes the synful costlewe array of clothynge, . I.Pars. 415–20
Now of the outrageous array of wommen, . . . I.Pars. 430–5
in hire array of atyr likerousnesse and pride. . . . I.Pars. 430–5
of hire array. I woot wel that they sholde . . . I.Pars. 930–5
queyntise of array. Seint Jerome seith that wyves . I.Pars. 930–5
precious array, but oonly for veyne glorie to been . I.Pars. 930–5
have a fair array outward and in hir-self . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!— . . . . Mars. 176
How African right in the same aray . . . . . PF. 96
And of Aray and Lust and Curtesye, . . . . . PF. 219
In swich aray as whan the asse him shente, . . . PF. 255
Devyseth Nature of aray and face, . . . . . PF. 317
In swich aray men myghten hir ther fynde. . . . PF. 318
apparailes and array that me lakketh, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
What sholde I drecche, or telle of his array? . . . TC.2. 1264
His person, his array, his look, his chere, . . . . TC.2. 1267
And founde his cause and ther-to al th'aray, . . . TC.3. 536
Al his array, that every lover thoughte . . . . TC.3. 1798
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse . . . . TC.4. 1670
Goyng in a queynt array, . . . . . HF.1. 228
By hire array, by wordes, and by chere, . . . . LGW. 1505
And of array that ther nas noon hir lyche . . . LGW. 2290
The array is wroght, the tyme is faste by, . . . LGW. 2607
For queynte array withoute drede . . . . . RR. 2251
For fresh array, as men may see, . . . . . RR. 2253
For sich array ne costneth but lite. . . . . RR. 2279
In many a queynte array feyned, . . . . . RR. 6342
Whan thou him saugh in thylke araye, . . . . RR. 7451

**Arrayed**
Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe, . . . . A.Kn. 1389
Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . A.Kn. 1801
This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . . . A.Kn. 2046
That at his grete cost arrayed thus . . . . . A.Kn. 2090
Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . . A.Kn. 2529
In colpons, wel arrayed for to brenne. . . . . A.Kn. 2867
As was arrayed for so heigh a cause. . . . . B.ML. 252
Arrayed for this feste in every wise, . . . . . B.ML. 1098
That was arrayed in that same wise . . . . . B.NP. 4227
This roial markys richely arrayed, . . . . . E.Cl. 267
Arrayed was toward his mariage . . . . . E.Cl. 778
Arrayed eek ful fressh in his manere; . . . . . E.Cl. 781
Hath every chambre arrayed and his halle. . . . E.Cl. 980
In greet estaat and poureliche arrayed. . . . . E.Cl. 1055
Arrayed after the lusty sesoun soote . . . . . F.Sq. 389
Arrayed hadde this gardyn, trewely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 910
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon . . . . . F.Fkl. 1187
Ful wel arayed bothe meste and leste, . . . . . TC.1. 167
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus: . . . . TC.2. 200
And also blisful Venus wel arrayed, . . . . . TC.2. 680
And seide, 'Nece, who hath arayed thus . . . . TC.2. 1187
And on the morwe, whan they were arayed, . . . TC.3. 423
So was he fressh arrayed in his wyse. . . . . LGW. 1207
And she was no thyng wel arraied, . . . . . RR. 153
Or wel araied or [wel] cledde, . . . . . RR. 472
And wel arayed and richely, . . . . . RR. 578
Arayed in full noble gyse. . . . . RR. 1212
She was araied richely; . . . . . RR. 3722

**Arrayeth**
And hym arraieth gay, at poynt devys; . . . . A.Mil. 3689

**Arrearage**
Ther koude no man brynge hym in arrerage. . . A.Prol. 602

**Arrest**
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . A.Prol. 827
And dwelleth eek in prison and arreest, . . . . A.Kn. 1310
In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . . . A.Kn. 2602
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest . . B.NP. 4090
Do thilke carte arresten boldely; . . . . . B.NP. 4210
In libertee and under noon arreest, . . . . . E.Mch. 1282
They comanded his doghtres for tareste, . . . . F.Fkl. 1370
Enforcestow the to aresten or withholden the . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
'In noble corage oughte ben arest, . . . . . LGW. 397
Out of the woode, withouten more arreste, . . . LGW. 806
That was so cruelle that, withoute areste, . . . LGW. 1929
With speare in thyne arest alwaye; . . . . . RR. 7559

**Arrested**
the fleetynge streem . . . is areestid . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
For whanne he firste arestide me, . . . . . RR. 3316

**Arresteth**
he withdraweth and aresteth, and affermeth the . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5

**Arrette**
That ye narette it nat my vileynye, . . . . . A.Prol. 726
that they arrette it to the defaute of myn unkonnynge, I.Pars. 1080–5
blamen ne aretten to thynges. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette Falsheed, . . RR. 3327

**Arretted**
It nas aretted hym no vileynye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2729

**Arretteth**
in dede, as he that arretteth upon God, . . . . I.Pars. 580–5

**Arrius**
Compleyned, unto his felawe Arrius, . . . . . D.WB. 758
'O leeve brother,' quod this Arrius, . . . . . D.WB. 762

**Arrivage**
And prevely took arryvage . . . . . HF.1. 223

**Arrival**
Tho saw I grave al tharivaile . . . . . HF.1. 451

**Arrive**
At manye a nobil aryve hadde he be . . . . . A.Prol. 60 *var*

**Arrive**—*Continued*
Unto the place ther she shal arryve. . . . . B.ML. 469
But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . . . D.WB. 922
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arryve. . . . LGW. 1472
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve . . Fort. 38
**Arrived**
Arryved been this cristen folk to londe . . . . B.ML. 386
Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of Ulixes, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
'God wolde, I were arived in the port . . . . . TC.1. 526
As nygh the place arryved were . . . . . HF.2. 539
Til in Lybye unneth arryved he, . . . . . LGW. 959
Aryved is, noght fer fro that citee. . . . . LGW. 1049
Til in the ile of Lemnon arryved he. . . . . LGW. 1463
And yvel arryved mote they be, . . . . . RR. 1068
**Arriveth**
And into Trace arryveth at the laste; . . . . . LGW. 2309
**Arrogance**
Swich arrogance is nat worth an hen. . . . . D.WB. 1112
avauntynge, ypocrisie, despit, arrogance, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
**Arrogant**
Arrogant is he that thynketh that . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
**Arrow**
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . . D.Sum. 2068
Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . . . E.Mch. 1673
But in his herte ay was the arwe kene; . . . . F.Fkl. 1112
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby. . F.Fkl. 1115
man, by cass or aventure, shete an arwe, . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
That every word he dradde hit as an arwe; . . . Anel. 185
In which men mighte many an arwe finde . . . TC.2. 641
'And thou, Simoys, that as an arwe clere . . . . TC.4. 1548
That other arowe that hurteth lesse . . . . . RR. 953
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . . . RR. 963
That hurt is with that arowe y-wys; . . . . . RR. 967
That other arowe next hym biside, . . . . . RR. 976
That arowe was al with felonye . . . . . RR. 978
As an arowe of which I tolde, . . . . . RR. 1007
For if I with his arowe mette, . . . . . RR. 1342
He toke an arowe full sharply whette, . . . . . RR. 1723
But certes the arowe that in me stode . . . . . RR. 1741
The arowe, and ful fast out it plight, . . . . . RR. 1745
Another arowe into his bowe, . . . . . RR. 1772
So that this arowe anoon right . . . . . RR. 1778
The thridde arowe he gan to shete, . . . . . RR. 1800
An arwe named Company, . . . . . RR. 1862
The God of Love an arowe toke; . . . . . RR. 1878
But though this arwe was kene grounde, . . . . RR. 1885
But yit this arwe, withoute more, . . . . . RR. 1895
The shaft I drowe out of the arwe, . . . . . RR. 1905
**Arrows**
A sheef of pocok arwes, bright and kene, . . . A.Prol. 104
His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . A.Prol. 107
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene. . . . A.Kn. 1966
With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas; . . . . A.Kn. 2080
And with that word the arwes in the caas . . . A.Kn. 2358
With arwes brode that she to hem sente; . . . . B.Mk. 3448
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede lemes, . . . . B.NP. 4120
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381
The arwes of thy crabbed eloquence . . . . . E.Cl. 1203
And somme with arwes blede of bittre woundes. . . F.Fkl. 1194
And eek he brak his arwes and his bowe, . . . H.Mcp. 269
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file . . . . PF. 212
certein arwes; he ravysschide . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . . TC.4. 44
A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shee; . . . . LGW. 972
Y-tukked up, with arwes in hire cas?' . . . . . LGW. 982
With arwes and with bowe, in this manere. . . . LGW. 991
He wol nat with his arwes been y-wroken . . . Scog. 26
And ten brode arowis hilde he there, . . . . . RR. 939
The swiftest of these arowis fyve . . . . . RR. 949
Five arowis were of other gise, . . . . . RR. 971
These arowis that I speke of heere . . . . . RR. 983
These arowis fyve, that ben unmete . . . . . RR. 990
And toke hym of his arowes fyve, . . . . . RR. 1337
The arowis name was Symplesse. . . . . RR. 1774
Though that I sigh yit arwis reyne, . . . . . RR. 1822
Myn herte with his arwis kene, . . . . . RR. 1859
The arwis were so full of rage, . . . . . RR. 1916
**Arse**
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers, . . . A.Mil. 3734
For fro that tyme that he hadde kiste her ers, . . A.Mil. 3755
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape; . . . A.Mil. 3800
And out his ers he putteth pryvely, . . . . . A.Mil. 3802
And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot. . . . . A.Mil. 3810
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690
Out of the develes ers ther gonne dryve . . . . D.Sum. 1694
And in his ers they crepten everychon; . . . . D.Sum. 1698
So was the develes ers ay in his mynde; . . . . D.Sum. 1705
Right in the devels ers of helle, . . . . . RR. 7576
**Arse** *see* **Open-ers**
**Arsenic**
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brymstoon; . . . . G.CY. 798
**Ars-metrik** *see* **Arithmetic**
**Art** (*noun*)
For she koude of that art the olde daunce. . . . A.Prol. 476
Foond in his olde experience an art . . . . . A.Kn. 2445
Fredom, and al that longeth to that art,— . . . A.Kn. 2791
Hadde lerned art, but al his fantasye . . . . . A.Mil. 3191
His astrelabie, longynge for his art, . . . . . A.Mil. 3209

**Art**—*Continued*
Of al hir art ne counte I noght a tare.' . . . . A.Rv. 4056
For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye! . . . A.Rv. 4097
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . . A.Rv. 4122
unto oure art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, . B.Mel. 2200–5
Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . . . D.WB. 680
In divers art and in diverse figures. . . . . D.Fri. 1486
Or lawe, or oother art particuler,— . . . . . E.Cl. 35
Syn ye so muchel knowen of that art, . . . . . E.Mch. 1241
That koude his colours longynge for that art, . . F.Sq. 39
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . F.Sq. 104
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende . . . . F.Sq. 197
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art; . . . . F.Sq. 251
Countrefete the sophymes of his art, . . . . . F.Sq. 554
To tellen al that longeth to that art; . . . . . G.CY. 716
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . G.CY. 877
Medleth namoore with that art, I mene, . . . . G.CY. 1424
Lat no man bisye hym this arte for to seche, . . G.CY. 1442
Paraunter other art or letter, . . . . . BD. 787
Songes, ne knowe the art al . . . . . BD. 1160
That fond out first the art of songe;— . . . . BD. 1162
Of the art, *Aurora* telleth so; . . . . . BD. 1168
Love hath me taught no more of his art . . . . Comp.L. 39
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route. . . . . PF. 245
' "Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . TC.1. 659
And thoughten that it was a siker art . . . . . TC.1. 927
Me nedeth here non other art to use; . . . . . TC.2. 11
With subtil art hir tales for t' endite, . . . . . TC.2. 257
Of you, that feeling han in loves art, . . . . . TC.3. 1333
For ther is art y-nough for to redresse . . . . TC.4. 1266
We wrecched wymmen conne noon art; . . . . . HF.1. 335
And peynest thee to preyse his arte, . . . . . HF.2. 119
Here art poetical be shewed; . . . . . HF.3. 5
That by such art don men han fame. . . . . HF.3. 186
As ferforthe as I can myn art.' . . . . . HF.3. 792
And koude of love al crafte and arte plenere . . . LGW. 1607
With suche an arte, and suche soteltee, . . . . LGW. 2546
In whiche al the Arte of Love I close. . . . . RR. 40
By which art, or by what engyne, . . . . . RR. 511
Contrarie unto loves art, . . . . . RR. 2246
Hadde lerned of loves arte, . . . . . RR. 4289
**Art** (*verb, specimens*)
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute: . . . . A.Kn. 1141
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1151
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrely, . . . . A.Kn. 1154
Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so, . . . . A.Kn. 1581
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn, . . . A.Kn. 1583
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1608
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . . A.Kn. 1719
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . . A.Kn. 2374
But I sey nat therfore that thou art oon, . . . . A.Mil 3153
Why artow angry with my tale now? . . . . . A.Mil. 3157
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid, . . . B.ML. 102
Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved. . . B.ML. 308
And seyde thus: 'What man artow?' quod he; . . . B.Th. 1885
it so that it seme that thou art in siker . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
Now artow Sathanas, that mayst nat twynne . . . B.Mk. 3195
'Artow thanne a bailly?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . D.Fri. 1392
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . . . E.Cl. 310
'What maner womman artow?' tho quod he. . . . G.SN. 424
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey! . . . . I.Pars. 23
Honoured art, as patroun of that place! . . . . Anel. 4
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . . PF. 683
Knowestow me nat? Why arttow stille? . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
from the sovereyne sete, whi arttow comen . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . . TC.1. 731
That thou biset art in so good a place; . . . . TC.1. 905
'I wot wel that thou wiser art than I . . . . . TC.2. 1002
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . . TC.3. 342
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . TC.3. 1629
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 501
'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment . . . . TC.4. 533
Artow for her and for non other born? . . . . TC.4. 1095
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? TC.5. 1161
Artow come hider to han fame?' . . . . . HF.3. 782
But Phebus suster artow, as I gesse. . . . . LGW. 986
Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre, . . . . . LGW. 1819
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere, . . LGW. 2296
Thou born art in my regne of variaunce, . . . . Fort. 45
**Art** *see* **Nart**
**Artemisia**
The parfit wyfhod of Arthemesie . . . . . F.Fkl. 1451
**Arten**
And what to arten her to love he soughte, . . . TC.1. 388
**Arthur**
In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour, . . . . D.WB. 857
And so bifel it that this kynge, Arthour, . . . . D.WB. 882
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour, . . . D.WB. 890
Was sibbe to Artour of Britaigne, . . . . . RR. 1199
**Arthurs**
Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous? . . . . D.WB. 1089
**Artificial**
The ark of his artificial day hath ronne . . . . B.ML. 2
the Day Artificial, fro sonne arisyng tyl it go . . Astr. 179–85
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . Astr. 185–8
arch of the day artificiall in 12, and take . . . . Astr. 188–93
longe is the day artificiall of that oon day . . . Astr. 215–8
**Artilleries**
manere edifices, and armure and artelries, . . . B.Mel. 2520–5

**Artois**
In Flaundres, in Artoys and Pycardie, . . . . A.Prol. 86
**Arts**
To reden artes that been curious, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1120
geten hem gloryouse name by the artes of werre . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
**Arveragus**
That of Kayrrud was cleped Arveragus, . . . . F.Fkl. 808
Now wol I stynten of this Arveragus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 814
And eek Arveragus in al this care . . . . . F.Fkl. 837
I wolde that day that youre Arveragus . . . . F.Fkl. 969
Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1087
For out of towne was goon Arveragus. . . . . F.Fkl. 1351
I wol be trewe unto Arveragus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1424
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1460
And of Arveragus, the worthy knyght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1517
'Madame, seyeth to youre lord, Arveragus, . . . F.Fkl. 1526
Arveragus and Dorigene his wyf . . . . . F.Fkl. 1551
He seide, 'Arveragus, of gentillesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1595
**As** (*adv., conj., specimens*)
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . . A.Prol. 34
Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . . . A.Prol. 39
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . . A.Prol. 152
Gynglen in a whistlynge wynd als cleere, . . . . A.Prol. 170
Or swynken . . . As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . . . . A.Prol. 187
Acorded nat, as by his facultee, . . . . . A.Prol. 244
Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas, . . . . . A.Prol. 321
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . . A.Prol. 462
They were adrad of hym as of the deeth. . . . . A.Prol. 605
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . . . . A.Kn. 1261
Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . . . A.Kn. 1353
May with his hundred, as I spak of now, . . . . A.Kn. 1858
Al telle I noght as now his observaunces; . . . . A.Kn. 2264
out-ran . . . As it were blody dropes, many oon; . A.Kn. 2340
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . A.Kn. 2472
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde. . . A.Kn. 2619
wente ther, As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . A.Kn. 2810
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . A.Rv. 4177
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . . B.ML. 354
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . B.ML. 647
Be as be may, ther was he at the leeste; . . . . B.ML. 1012
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1258
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . . B.Sh. 1395
Swich manere doctrine as men used there,— . . . B.Pri. 1689
til she have wept hir fille, as for a certein tyme, . B.Mel. 2165–70
as muche availleth to speken . . . as doth to synge . B.Mel. 2235–40
'And as to youre fourthe resoun; . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
as taughte Thobie his sone: . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
ye han examyned youre conseil as I have seyd, . . B.Mel. 2400–5
avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
right as they han doon me a contrarie, right so . . B.Mel. 2470–5
hastily or attemprely as the lawe requireth. . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
so muchel agayns nature as a man to encressen his owene B.Mel. 2775–80
the ende of every man, as in this present lyf; . . B.Mel. 2800–5
"Als lightly," quod he, "may oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
happeth outher while that as soone is . . . slayn . B.Mel. 2855–60
Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde. . B.Mk. 3264
That slow so manye monstres as dide he; . . . B.Mk. 3302
Where-as in Chaldeye clerk ne was ther noon, . . B.Mk. 3347
And also soone as that she myghte espye . . . . B.Mk. 3473
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . B.Mk. 3571
he was the flour, As in his tyme, but if bookes lye; . B.Mk. 3688
For swich another was ther noon as he. . . . . B.Mk. 3768
For thilke tyme, as I have understonde, . . . . B.NP. 4070
As was his aventure, or his fortune, . . . . . B.NP. 4189
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn; . . . C.Doc. 49
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . . C.Doc. 287
I preche so as ye han herd bifoore, . . . . . C.Pard. 393
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . C.Pard. 466
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus saith. . . . C.Pard. 523
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us, . . . . D.WB. 147
noon . . . goos . . . As, seistow, wol been withoute make; . . . . . D.WB. 270
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat. . . . . D.WB. 347
That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . . D.WB. 473
Stibourne I was as is a leonesse, . . . . . D.WB. 637
As help me God, I shal thee never smyte. . . . D.WB. 805
Wher as he myghte synde in this mateere . . . D.WB. 923
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse. . . . . D.WB. 1212
That every frere have also muche as oother; . . . D.Sum. 2134
For Goddes sake! as beth of bettre cheere! . . . E.Cl. 7
lord . . ., As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . E.Cl. 65
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede! . . . . . E.Cl. 136
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste, . . . E.Cl. 183
As he on huntyng rood paraventure; . . . . . E.Cl. 234
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . . E.Cl. 707
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . . . . E.Cl. 729
The rude peple, as it no wonder is, . . . . . E.Cl. 750
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . . . E.Cl. 773
remembraunce Ne hadde she, as by hire contenaunce. . . . . E.Cl. 924
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1803
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2024
This Januarie, as blynd as is a stoon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2156
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . E.Mch. 2356
so wel y-se . . . As he that hath a day or two y-seyn. E.Mch. 2404
By ordre, as they seten in the halle, . . . . . F.Sq. 92
Yet seye I this, as to commune entente, . . . . F.Sq. 107
As many heddes as manye wittes ther been. . . . F.Sq. 203
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende. . . . F.Sq. 296
**As**—*Continued*
And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . . F.Sq. 519
so lief . . . As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo. F.Sq. 573
That he had felt as muche harm as I, . . . . . F.Sq. 586
swich . . . As that ye been; fy on possessioun, . . F.Fkl. 686
Love is a thyng as any spirit free. . . . . F.Fkl. 767
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se, . . . . F.Fkl. 854
fresshe, . . . As to my doom, than is the monthe of May; . . . . . F.Fkl. 928
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght; . . . F.Fkl. 1018
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . G.CY. 944
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . . G.CY. 1019
'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake. . . . . G.CY. 1194
And, as ye love me, kepeth it secree; . . . . . G.CY. 1370
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright. . . . H.Mcp. 36
And certeynly, to tellen as it was, . . . . . H.Mcp. 87
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. . . . . H.Mcp. 118
Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . . H.Mcp. 347
confessen hym . . . as ferforth as he kan; . . . I.Pars. 315–20
that a man may nat alwey doon as he wolde.' . . I.Pars. 340–5
as muche as he yeveth of his love to thilke creature, . I.Pars. 365–70
Now been they cleped chieftaynes, for-as-muche as they been . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
yet nathelees for-as-muche as bountee . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
and, for-as-muche as they dar nat . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
the name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint Paul . I.Pars. 595–600
servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
maketh the hertes al oon . . . as wel as the bodies. . I.Pars. 920–5
moste be clene in herte, as wele as in body . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse, . . . . . BD. 35
For as she prayde, right so was don . . . . . BD. 131
Right as hit was woned to doo . . . . . BD. 150
His wyf the quene, ther-as she lay, . . . . . BD. 197
dide right anoon As to huntyng fil to doon. . . . BD. 374
A whelp, that fawned me as I stood, . . . . . BD. 389
mo floures . . . As in the welkne sterres be. . . . BD. 409
resonable, As me thoghte, for al his bale; . . . BD. 534
able, As a whyt wal or a table, . . . . . BD. 779
That as the someres sonne bryght Is fairer, . . . BD. 820
Right on this same, as I have seyd, . . . . . BD. 1034
'She was as good, so have I reste, . . . . . BD. 1079
Ryght thus me mette, as I yow telle, . . . . . BD. 1320
was a belle, As hit hadde smyten houres twelve. . BD. 1322
So mony men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . . Pity. 31
For us, and that for litel hire as ye, . . . . . ABC. 103
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . Mars. 53
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . . Mars. 142
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . . Mars. 161
But yet this broche, as in conclusioun, . . . . Mars. 257
But now to purpos as of this matere,— . . . . PF. 26
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . PF. 299
And therfor, pes! I seye, as to my wit, . . . . PF. 547
'ryght as thise geometriens whan . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
Right as by the getynge of justice . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
right als thou myghtest seyn of the careyne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
'As it liketh to the,' quod I, 'so do.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
(As who seith, may a man speken and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
as wel necessarie as nat necessarie. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . TC.1. 34
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . TC.1. 629
Delyte not . . . As don thise fooles that hir sorwes eche . . . . . TC.1. 705
I love . . . As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . TC.1. 718
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I. . . . . TC.2. 18
Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . . TC.2. 194
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive.'— . . TC.2. 207
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende; . . . . TC.2. 244
Wher-as they can not pleynlich understonde: . . TC.2. 272
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . . . TC.2. 690
shal I write, As to myn auctour listeth for t' endite. TC.2. 700
swiche . . . folk . . . Defamen Love, as nothing of him knowe: . . . . . TC.2. 860
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!' . . . TC.2. 898
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . . . TC.2. 919
For al so siker as thou li'st here by me, . . . . TC.2. 991
Ther-as he sat and loked into strete, . . . . . TC.2. 1227
Ther-as they sete, as was his wey to wende . . . TC.2. 1251
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . . TC.2. 1365
He shal be swich, right as we wol him have. . . . TC.2. 1456
swich a nede . . . As for to bidde a wood man for to renne! . . . . . TC.2. 1554
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost. . . . . TC.3. 64
I to han . . . confort, . . . As deth, if that I breke your defence; . . . . . TC.3. 138
'But ho! no more as now of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 190
To Troilus, as I shal you devise: . . . . . TC.3. 238
swich a mene As maken wommen unto men to comen: TC.3. 255
swich folye As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche TC.3. 395
What that he mente, as touching this matere: . . . TC.3. 432
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere . . . . . TC.3. 516
A-bedde weren ther-as I have seyd, . . . . . TC.3. 689
Ther-as they laye, and softeliche it shette. . . . . TC.3. 749
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . . TC.3. 770

**As**—*Continued*
Save of myself, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.3. 790
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . TC.3. 1200
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . TC.3. 1434
So inly fair and goodly as is she, . . . . . TC.3. 1606
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . TC.3. 1623
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done; . . . TC.4. 67
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve. . . . . TC.4. 81
Because he wolde slepen, as he seyde; . . . . . TC.4. 223
swiche twelve As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . . . TC.4. 403
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . TC.4. 447
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde! . . . TC.4. 595
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede, . . . . TC.4. 626
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage, . . . . TC.4. 811
Retorned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1143
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . TC.4. 1188
'I see that often, ther-as we ben now, . . . . . TC.4. 1324
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve. . . . . TC.4. 1358
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.' . . . TC.5. 105
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . . TC.5. 145
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . . . TC.5. 422
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste, . . . TC.5. 440
Whan he was there-as no wight mighte him here, . TC.5. 464
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . . . . TC.5. 523
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . TC.5. 604
To stele awey with swich oon as he is? . . . . . TC.5. 740
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest: . . . . . TC.5. 753
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . . . TC.5. 845
'They wol seyn, in as muche as in me is, . . . . TC.5. 1065
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . TC.5. 1791
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1827
In swiche wordes . . . As me mette redely; . . . HF.1. 313
Nothyng so swift, lo, as she is! . . . . . HF.1. 350
As lightly as I were a larke, . . . . . HF.2. 38
And, also domb as any stoon, . . . . . HF.2. 148
Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . . . HF.2. 205
For as flaumbe is but lighted smoke, . . . . . HF.2. 261
A litel roundel as a cercle, . . . . . HF.2. 283
As I before have preved thee, . . . . . HF.2. 331
stellifye Brid, . . . As the Raven or eyther Bere, . HF.2. 496
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . . HF.3. 102
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe. . . . . HF.3. 245
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.' . . . . . HF.3. 897
ful of lyes, As ever vessel was with lyes. . . . . HF.3. 1040
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne; . LGW. 93
As to my erthely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . LGW. 95
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . . LGW. 112
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . . LGW. 609
That as they wex in age, wex hir love. . . . . LGW. 727
And as she ranne, hir wympel leet she falle, . . . LGW. 813
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn. . . . LGW. 926
Be as be may, I make of it no cure. . . . . LGW. 1145
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . LGW. 1167
For than shal I yet dien as youre wife. . . . . LGW. 1322
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. . . LGW. 1697
me is as wo For him, as ever I was for any man; . LGW. 1986
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . LGW. 2318
he wol nat . . . Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . LGW. 2389
With suche . . . arte . . ., As thou thy-selven hast begiled me. . . . . LGW. 2547
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . . . . Rosem. 3
But there may no man, as ye may wel see, . . . Gent. 16
so hy comfort . . ., As for to have leyser of remembraunce . . . . . Ven. 3
Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . . Purse. 5
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . W.Unc. 9
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius Cesar . . Astr. 50–7
where-as alle the remenaunt of cercles in the . . Astr. 100–8
that othir northward, as pleinly declarith the Tretys Astr. 108–15
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . . . . Astr. 198–209
**As** *see* **Forasmuch, There-as, Whereas**
**As** *see* **Ace**
**Ascalaphus**
The owle eek, which that hight Escaphilo, . . . TC.5. 319
**Ascanius**
And eek Ascanius also, . . . . . HF.1. 178
To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius, . . . . . LGW. 941
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius. . . . . LGW. 1138
**Ascaunce(s)**
Ascaunces that he wolde for hem prey. . . . . D.Sum. 1745
Ascaunce that crafte is so light to leere! . . . . G.CY. 838
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisly spoken?' . . . . TC.1. 205
Ascaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . TC.1. 292
Ascaunce that he shulde hyt wel y-see, . . . . LGW. 2203
**Ascend**
I meene *Libra*, alwey gan ascende, . . . . . I.Pars. 11
yf that eny planete ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide . . . . . Astr. 150–6
**Ascended**
For whan degrees fiftene weren ascended, . . . B.NP. 4047
that ascended first, and sette him upon the est . . Astr. 337–43
degre that first ascendid, and sette him in the ende of the . . . . . Astr. 337–43
septemtrionals ascendid in the ende of . . . . Astr. 376–82
ascendid with 8 degres of Piscis *in* . . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Ascendent**
Wel koude he fortunen the ascendent Of his ymages A.Prol. 417
Infortunat ascendent tortuous, . . . . . B.ML. 302
Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; . . . D.WB. 613

**Ascendent**—*Continued*
clepid comonly the ascendent, or ellis . . . . Astr. 127–32
myn ascendent. And in this wise had I the . . . Astr. 132–9
and eke myn ascendent. . . . . Astr. 132–9
ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent. . . . Astr. 139–45
of the nyght, and to myn ascendent, as . . . . Astr. 139–45
bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin . . . Astr. 145–50
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent. . . . . Astr. 145–50
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . Astr. 145–50
4. A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . Astr. 150–6
The Ascendent sothly, as wel in alle . . . . . Astr. 150–6
the Ascendent, to make of it speciall . . . . . Astr. 150–6
The Ascendent, sothly to take it at the . . . . Astr. 150–6
But sothly the House of Ascendent, . . . . . Astr. 150–6
they thilke planete in the ascendent. . . . . Astr. 150–6
him that is the Hous of the Ascendent.' . . . . Astr. 156–61
'fallyng fro the ascendent.' Yit saien these Astrologiens . . . . . Astr. 156–61
that the ascendent and eke the lorde of the . . . Astr. 156–61
the ascendent may be shapen forto be fortunat . . Astr. 156–61
'fortunat ascendent' clepen they whan that no wicked Astr. 156–61
the ascendent, ne that no wicked planete . . . Astr. 156–61
the ascendent. But thei wol caste that thei . . . Astr. 156–61
have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . . . . Astr. 156–61
of an ascendent is the contrarie of . . . . . Astr. 161–5
The Lord of the Ascendent sey thei that he is fortunat whan . . . . . Astr. 161–5
he is in gode place fro the ascendent, as in . . . Astr. 161–5
eke that he may seen the ascendent; . . . . . Astr. 161–5
tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent), . . . Astr. 168–70
est orisonte thin ascendent. . . . . Astr. 170–4
an ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . Astr. 222–9
thyn ascendent. And whan that this is done, . . Astr. 222–9
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . . . Astr. 222–9
this secunde ascendent. And whan that this is done, Astr. 222–9
the first ascendent and the secunde ascendent; . . Astr. 222–9
of the ascendent in the ende of the 4 . . . . . Astr. 337–43
the ascendent, and the begynnyng of the . . . . Astr. 337–43
Take thin ascendent, and than hast . . . . . Astr. 343–50
the opposite of thin ascendent, that is to . . . . Astr. 343–50
fro the ascendent; that is to seyn the . . . . . Astr. 343–50
thin ascendent, the begynnyng of the 11 . . . . Astr. 343–50
thou fro the ascendent doun to the lyne . . . . Astr. 343–50
**Ascendents**
To make, in certeyn ascendentes, . . . . . HF.3. 178
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke . . . Astr. 222–9
**Ascendeth**
the degre of eny signe that ascendith . . . . Astr. 127–32
largest, is thilke degre that ascendith at eny . . . Astr. 150–6
above thilke degre that ascendith, or with . . . Astr. 150–6
the degree that ascendith, yit rekne . . . . . Astr. 150–6
degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . Astr. 156–61
part of the sodiak ascendith; and thilke signe ascendith embelif . . . . . Astr. 277–84
more part of the sodiak ascendith. . . . . Astr. 277–84
that ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . Astr. 337–43
Remove than the degre that ascendith, . . . . Astr. 337–43
that ascendith, and rekne fro the point of thy . . Astr. 343–50
ascendith on the orisonte, whether . . . . . Astr. 368–71
**Ascending**
And yet ascendynge was the beest roial, . . . . F.Sq. 264
degre of Geminis ascendyng, whiche that I toke . . Astr. 132–9
Scorpius ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent. Astr. 139–45
to knowe his ascendyng in the right cercle . . . Astr. 286–9
**Ascension**
By nature knew he eche ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4045
Ware the sonne in his ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4146
Ne eek oure spirites ascencioun, . . . . . G.CY. 778
the Ascensioun of signes . . . . . Astr. 277–84
of right ascensioun with whiche more parte of the . Astr. 277–84
instrumentes, knowen verreily the ascensioun . . Astr. 284–6
the ascensioun of the signe in the right . . . . Astr. 286–9
the list to knowe his ascensioun upon the . . . Astr. 289–94
the ascensioun of the signe in the embelif cercle. . Astr. 289–94
signes that ben of right ascensioun. . . . . Astr. 294–301
The signes of right ascencioun ben fro . . . . Astr. 294–301
**Ascensions**
manyfest the diverse ascenciouns of signes . . . Astr. 277–84
The utilite to knowe the ascensions of . . . . Astr. 284–6
wel that by mediacioun of thilke ascensions . . . Astr. 284–6
to knowe the ascensions of signes in . . . . . Astr. 286–9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the ascensions . . . . Astr. 289–94
**Ascry**
Ascry aros at scarmuch al withoute, . . . . . TC.2. 611
**Ascry** *see* **Cry**
**Ash**
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, A.Kn. 2922
The bildere ook and eek the hardy asshe ; . . . PF. 176
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . . LGW. 2649
Maples, asshe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . RR. 1384
**Ashamed**
She seyde, 'I am ashamed doutelees.' . . . . . A.Kn. 2667
Ne be ye nat ashamed that Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1411
nought ne kan he shal nat been ashamed . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
and soore been ashamed of hemself, that . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
hath not bene ashamed to doo foule thingges . . . I.Pars. 1060–5 *var*
been ashamed to do faire thynges, and that . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
no? Was noght fortune aschamed of this? . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5

**Ashamed**—*Continued*
al hadde noght fortune ben aschamed that innocence was . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
is aschamed of his ungentil lynage; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
of this erthe; and he shal be asschamed . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
oughten ben asschamid of hem-self.' (That is to . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
we aughten ben asschamid of our-self; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
And with that thought for pure ashamed she . . TC.2. 656 *var*
I am ashamed for to write, y-wis, . . . . . TC.2. 1047
They were ashamed neveradell, . . . . . RR. 1296
To Daunger came I all ashamed, . . . . . RR. 3395
We han passed not [a-]shamed, . . . . . RR. 3979 *em*
For how shulde he a-shamed be . . . . . RR. 5255

**Ashen**
The boxtree, or the asshen, dede and colde. . . . A.Kn. 1302
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 1364
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2957
Yet in oure asshen olde is fyr y-reke. . . . . A.Rv. 3882
And with a face deed as asshen colde, . . . . . C.Doc. 209
Wonder to maken of fern-asshen glas, . . . . . F.Sq. 254
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern, . . . . F.Sq. 255
that been almoost dede under asshen, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
covere the coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of . I.Pars. 550–5
Other colour then asshen hath she noon, . . . . Anel. 173
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede." . TC.2. 539
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede. . . . TC.4. 119

**Ashes**
Poudres diverse, asshes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . G.CY. 807

**Ashy**
With flotery berd and ruggy asshy heeres, . . . A.Kn. 2883

**Asia**
Ther was in Asye, in a greet citee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1678
In Auffrike, Europe, and Asye, . . . . . HF.3. 249

**Aside**
He was war, as he caste his eye aside, . . . . A.Kn. 896
And leep aside, and foundred as he leep, . . . . A.Kn. 2687
And leye a lite hir hoolynesse aside, . . . . . B.ML. 713
And seyde thus, whan he hym hadde asyde, . . . E.Cl. 303
With that he loked on me aside, . . . . . BD. 557
Ther-to hir look nas not a-syde, . . . . . BD. 861
Her look a lite aside in swich manere . . . . . TC.1. 291
her ye glente Aside, anon she gan his swerd espye, . TC.4. 1224
And caste aside a litel wight his hed, . . . . . TC.5. 927
That love asyde I hadde not leyde, . . . . . RR. 4541

**Ask**
Yow loveres axe I now this questioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1347
Therfore I axe deeth and my juwise; . . . . . A.Kn. 1739
Ne I ne axe nat tomorwe to have victorie, . . . A.Kn. 2239
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namoore!' . . . A.Kn. 2420
Axe nat why, for though thou aske me, . . . . A.Mil. 3557
To asken help thee shameth in thyn herte; . . . B.ML. 101
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid, . . B.ML. 102
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn? . . B.ML. 470
Nat for to axe or borwe of hym moneye,— . . . B.Sh. 1528
I thoughte nat to axen hym no thyng. . . . . B.Sh. 1584
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.' . B.Sh. 1589
we axen leyser and espace to have . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
causes we axen deliberacioun, . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
for bettre it were that thy children aske . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
for, understoond now, ye asken conseil to . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
any of yow have nede of sapience, axe it . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy conseil . . B.Mel. 2350–5
and knowe, and of hem shul ye axen helpe, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
axe it of thy freendes, for ther nys noon . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe me why . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
ye desire and axe vengeance, and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
if he axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger, . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
and if he axe, he dyeth for shame; . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
constreyneth hym to axe. And therfore seith Salomon that . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
of pees, ne they asken nat to be . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . C.Doc. 24
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily . . . . . C.Pard. 667
But that I axe, why the fifthe man . . . . . D.WB. 21
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . . D.Fri. 1557
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour, . . . . . D.Fri. 1595
I dar the bettre aske of yow a space . . . . . E.Cl. 103
For I wol axe if it hire wille be . . . . . E.Cl. 326
But thise demandes axe I first,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 348
But now of wommen wolde I axen fayn . . . . E.Cl. 696
Conseil to axe of any that is heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 1480
Lordynges, this questioun wolde I aske now, . . . F.Fkl. 1621
'I axe thee,' quod he, 'though it thee greeve, . . G.SN. 426
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . G.CY. 640
And if a man wole aske hem pryvely, . . . . . G.CY. 892
Now myghte men axe wher-of . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
his mercy so redy is and large? Axe and have. . . I.Pars. 705–10
axe why that misericorde and pitee is . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
everich wolde axen his owene thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
trespased to a lord and comth for to axe mercy . . I.Pars. 990–5
But men myghte axe me why so . . . . . BD. 30
But natheless, who aske this . . . . . BD. 32
Hit is no need eek for to axe . . . . . BD. 416
Glad, that is no need to axe! . . . . . BD. 1275
Do penitence, and merci axe and have. . . . . ABC. 120
And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede? . . . . Anel. 301
I aske respit for to a-vise me, . . . . . PF. 648

**Ask**—*Continued*
owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
'Axe me,' quod I, 'at thi wille what . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
but I, desiros of herynge, axe gretly to . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
rychesses nat longe agoon, I aske yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
pledynges but for that men axen hir moneye . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
richesses and axe any thyng, yit duelleth . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
by batayles or contek)? For yif ye axen . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
alle thingis, and alle thinges axen to ben holden . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
I axe yif that thou wenest that hap be . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
but I axe yif ther be any liberte of fre . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
axe whi thou wenest that thilke resouns . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
Thanne axe I,' quod sche, 'in as moche . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
Nor axen more that may do you disese.' . . . . TC.2. 147
Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde, . . . . TC.2. 153
Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is . . . . . TC.2. 894
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.' . . . . . TC.2. 896
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1278
A thing which that I shal now axen thee: . . . . TC.2. 1395
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed . . . . TC.2. 1698
Than to dispute and axe amonges alle . . . . TC.3. 858
To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . . TC.3. 1682
To axe her at my fader of his grace; . . . . . TC.4. 555
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . . . TC.4. 672
For which I n'axe in guerdon but oo bone, . . . TC.5. 594
To axen her, if that her straunge thoughte . . . TC.5. 860
I aske yow this man, ryght of youre grace, . . . LGW. 433
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . . . LGW. 835
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte, . . . . LGW. 1833
And if there any aske me, . . . . . RR. 35
Ostages, or borwis aske of me, . . . . . RR. 2064
Outrage it were to asken more.' . . . . . RR. 2086
Allas, to grete a thing aske I! . . . . . RR. 2600
To aske so outrageous a thyng; . . . . . RR. 2602
To aske grace, and thee bimene, . . . . . RR. 2667
And aske hym counseill how thou may . . . . . RR. 2868
Ye are not curteys to aske it. . . . . RR. 3123
Oonly to aske of you mercy; . . . . . RR. 3405
Noon other thyng of you aske I. . . . . RR. 3428
Thar no man aske if I was blithe . . . . . RR. 3761
But that she aske it in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5071
To asken often hath gret shame. . . . . RR. 5240
I axe nomore but her abite. . . . . RR. 6356
That, parde, they myght aske a thing . . . . . RR. 6559
I axe, whanne thei hem to me shryve, . . . . . RR. 6871

**Asked**
If that men asked hym in certein houres . . . . A.Mil. 3195
Or if men asked hym what sholde bifalle . . . . A.Mil. 3197
If that he axed after Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3413
And axed upon cas a cloisterer . . . . . A.Mil. 3661
nathelees, yet axed he hire conseil upon . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
thanne axed she of hym licence for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
hir tyme, she freyned and axed hir lord . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . . F.Fkl. 1179
And asked hire why that she weepe so soore, . . F.Fkl. 1461
And asked of hire whiderward she wente; . . . F.Fkl. 1510
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone. . . . . G.SN. 357
In o demande; ye axed lewedly.' . . . . . G.SN. 430
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng, . . . . G.SN. 542
whan men axed hym how that men . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?' . . . . . BD. 185
I asked oon, ladde a lymere, . . . . . BD. 365
Than axede he if folk that heer been dede . . . PF. 50
Of this matere, and asked what she radde. . . . PF. 579
ne was nat axid ne took effect. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
whan ye ben axid, but if so were that the . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
of any thing that wer axid, yif ther nere . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
alle thingis that mowen ben axed, and to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
And axed him if Troilus were there. . . . . TC.3. 569
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . TC.3. 751
Whan axed was for Antenor Criseyde; . . . . TC.4. 149
And axed him, why he it hadde out-drawe. . . . TC.4. 1226
Of this and that, and axed why she stood . . . TC.5. 108
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, . . . TC.5. 1224
'And blow as they have axed me, . . . . . HF.3. 676
Was axed, What is trouthe or sothfastnesse? . . Buk. 2
And axide hir how that she hight, . . . . . RR. 588
And what she was I axide eke. . . . . RR. 589
He askide of me thanne hostages. . . . . RR. 2043
'Denye that ye have asked heere, . . . . . RR. 3586
He axide hir leve to gone the way . . . . . RR. 5836

**Asker**
Wolde of the asker delyvered be; . . . . . RR. 6674

**Askest**
But for thou axest why labouren we,— . . . . D.Fri. 1482
But axestow in somme of what gylt I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
'Axestow me nat,' quod I, 'whethir . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
thilke thynges weren thyne whiche that thow axest. Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
cast undir by manye periles. Axestow glorye? . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
the thingis whiche that thou axest ben . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5

**Askest**—*Continued*
that axest the hevene with thi ryghte . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Why axestow thanne, or whi . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
**Asketh**
What is this world? what asketh men to have? . . A.Kn. 2777
This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng . . . A.Mil. 3545
And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . . B.ML. 878
ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh conseil . . B.Mel. 2270–5
'First, he that axeth conseil of . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
hem as the lawe axeth and requireth.' . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
As fer as resoun axeth hardily. . . . . E.Cl. 25
Right as yow list,—axeth no reed at me, . . . . E.Cl. 653
And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,— . . . . E.Mch. 1543
A wyf axeth ful many an observaunce. . . . . E.Mch. 1564
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght . . . . F.Sq. 309
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace; . . . F.Fkl. 958
the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certeine . . . . I.Pars. 1010–15
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free! . . . ABC. 12
sche asketh ryght: "O thou man, wherfore . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
whan the resoun of my pley axeth it. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hooldeth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
that axeth or desireth he; and fleeth thilke . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
withholdeth, and axeth conseile, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces . . . TC.1. 339
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . . TC.2. 227
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space. . . . . TC.2. 1071
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . . LGW. 404
She asketh him anon what him mysliketh. . . . LGW. 1293
But who-so axeth who is with him gon, . . . . LGW. 1456
And axeth hem of travaylle and labour . . . . LGW. 1509
And axeth hem, 'What tydynges heren ye? . . . LGW. 1724
She axeth grace, and seyde al that she kan. . . . LGW. 1804
The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal. . . . Truth. 16
Asketh at these clerkes this. . . . . RR. 378
And who so askith folily, . . . . . RR. 2603
For shame, whanne he axeth ought. . . . . RR. 5242
For sellyng axeth no guerdonyng, . . . . . RR. 5908
**Asking**
And they him sworen his axyng, faire and weel, . . A.Kn. 1826
repenteth hym, axinge indulgence. For Senec . . B.Mel. 2960–5
And alderfirst, lo this was his axynge, . . . . G.SN. 423
Leseth his asking trewely. . . . . BD. 33
thi-self thurw humblesse of axynge. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
the contraire Of her axyng utterly. . . . . HF.3. 451
'I graunte yow al your askyng,' . . . . . HF.3. 610
Unto his askynge, whan that I it herde, . . . . LGW. 313
And did his message, askynge hem anon . . . . LGW. 1486
He nat a word answerde to that axyng, . . . . Buk. 3
That he nolde graunte hir askyng, . . . . . RR. 1483
I merveile the askyng this demande. . . . . RR. 2062
Lest they berafte, with her askyng, . . . . . RR. 6669
**Aslake**
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . . A.Mil. 3553
**Aslaked**
Til at the laste aslaked was his mood, . . . . A.Kn. 1760
seth The beste aslakyd he shal on him lepe . . . LGW. 2008 *var*
**Asleep**
Tomorwe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . A.Mil. 3593
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight . . . . . A.Rv. 4283
I fil asleepe, and therwith even . . . . . BD. 275
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest, . . . . LGW.G. 531
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe. . . . . LGW. 547
Whanne Adriane his wyfe aslepe was, . . . . . LGW. 2171
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay, . . . . . LGW. 2175
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslepe; . . . . LGW. 2678
The which may fall a-slepe be, . . . . . RR. 2653
If they withynne a-slepe be— . . . . . RR. 2663
The Universite, that tho was a-slepe, . . . . . RR. 7127
**Asleep** *see* **Sleep**
**Asp**
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . A.Kn. 2921
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyne; . . . PF. 180
And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . LGW. 2648
Maples, asshe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . RR. 1384
**Asp** *see* **Aspen**
**Aspect**
Som wikke aspect or disposicioun Of Saturne, . . A.Kn. 1087
have noon aspect of enemyte upon the . . . . Astr. 156–61
ne have upon him noon aspect infortunat; . . . Astr. 161–5
**Aspects**
Disposed wel, and with aspectes payed, . . . . TC.2. 682
Aspectes badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . TC.3. 716
To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . LGW. 2597
aspectes of planetes and wel resceyved; . . . . Astr. 161–5
**Aspen**
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . . D.Sum. 1667
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . TC.3. 1200
**Aspen** *see* **Asp**
**Aspie** *see* **Espy**
**Aspre**
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome, . . . . Anel. 23
makest Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
litel thyng, that this aspre and horrible Fortune . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
**Aspre**—*Continued*
distract by aspere thynges that thow schalt forgon . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
ben grevous and aspre, and yit men . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
yvelis and aspre thinges, and yeveth . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
experience of hem-self by aspre and sorweful thingis. Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
quod sche, 'that, although it be aspre . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
And in her aspre pleynte thus she seyde, . . . . TC.4. 827
For pite of myn aspre and cruel peyne!'— . . . . TC.4. 847
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1501
And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . TC.5. 265
That ye me lefte in aspre peynes smerte . . . . TC.5. 1326
**Aspreness**
by asprenesse of peyne, and some . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
(—that is to seyn the asprenesse of his . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
**Ass**
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . B.NP. 4502
whan he rood upon the asse, and ne . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
In swich aray as whan the asse him shente, . . . PF. 255
Artow like an asse to the harpe? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
and lache, he lyveth as an asse; . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . . TC.1. 731
**Assail**
But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . . B.Mk. 3953
No wedded man so hardy be tassaille . . . . . E.Cl. 1180
us, assayle us as strengere, our ledere . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaile, . . . TC.4. 1595
With al hir ost the cyte forto asayle. . . . . Form.A. 40
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assayle; . . . . Fort. 54
Also if men wolen hym assayle . . . . . RR. 5295
That she the castell nyl not assaile, . . . . . RR. 5821
Shull at the hyndre gate assayle, . . . . . RR. 5850
They shull assailen that ilke gate; . . . . . RR. 5860
Assayle, and also Sikernesse . . . . . RR. 5862
The foure gates forto assaile, . . . . . RR. 7349
**Assail** *see* **Sailen**
**Assailed**
That is assailled upon eche syde. . . . . D.WB. 256
It may so longe assailled been over al.. . . . . D.WB. 264
assailed in periles by folk of wykkide . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
tribulacions of affeccions han assailed the, and sorwe Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
how the geaunttis assaileden hevene with . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
How Ilioun assailed was . . . . . HF.1. 158
To have been hatid or assailed, . . . . . RR. 1665
With sondre folk assailed was, . . . . . RR. 3046
Which han assailed hym to shende, . . . . . RR. 3953
He hath to day assailed Shame . . . . . RR. 4050
Lest ony tyme it were assayled, . . . . . RR. 4161
Sith that thy Citee is assayled . . . . . RR. 6272
**Assaileth**
Ther-to desir so brenningly m'assaileth, . . . . TC.1. 607
For Venus hir assailith soo, . . . . . RR. 3048
That me assailith with bowe bente, . . . . . RR. 3312
Such gredynesse hym assaylith, . . . . . RR. 5719
Thre gret myscheves hem assailith, . . . . . RR. 5781
**Assault**
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . . A.Kn. 989
They dredde noon assaut . . . . . RR. 4175
Now to assaut that sailen can,' . . . . . RR. 7336
**Assaults**
suffisantly agayns hire assautes, and hire . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
wikked, and wrastle agayn the assautes . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Conigaste, that made alwey assawtes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
suffren alle the assautes of Fortune and . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
**Assay**
seith, "Assay to do swich thyng as thou . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
that defenden every wight to assaye any thyng . . B.Mel. 2410–5
Now wol I assayen hire, trowynge . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
werke by my conseil ye shul nat asseye Fortune . . B.Mel. 2635–40
This maketh that oure wyves wole assaye Religious folk, . . . . . B.Mk. 3149
But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . . . D.WB. 290
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth, . . . D.WB. 942
This merveillous desir his wyf tassaye; . . . . E.Cl. 454
To assaye a wyf whan that it is no nede, . . . . E.Cl. 461
O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . . . E.Cl. 621
But for tassaye in thee thy wommanheede, . . . . E.Cl. 1075
Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . . E.Cl. 1138
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde . . . . E.Mch. 1229
And wolde bothe assayen his corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1725
But nathelees I wole of hym assaye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1567
Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . G.CY. 1249
Another daye assaye in myn absence . . . . . G.CY. 1252
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay . . . G.CY. 1338
Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . . G.CY. 1383
Tassaye his horn, and for to knowe . . . . . BD. 346
Ye mowe preve hit bi assay, . . . . . BD. 551
But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . . . BD. 573
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . PF.2.
Ful besily men gunne assaye and fonde . . . . PF.257

**Assay**—*Continued*
to touche and assaye the staat of thi thought by a fewe . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
that derknesse schal I assaie som-what to maken thynne . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
he wolde assaie where he thilke were a philosophre . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
difficulte I schal assaye at the last to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
For failing for t' assayen over-al!" . . . . . TC.1. 928
What wit were it to putten in assay, . . . . . TC.4. 1508
But 'for t'assaye,' he seide, 'it nought ne greveth, . TC.5. 783
And her-upon to gon assaye her now, . . . . . TC.5. 788
For by assay ther may no man it preve. . . . . LGW. 9
There as there is non othyr assay be preve; . . . LGW.G. 28
There as there lyth non othyr assay be preve. . . LGW.G. 84
That al here lyf ne don nat but asayen . . . . LGW. 487
Prayinge him that he moste doon his assay . . . LGW. 1594
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste, . . . LGW. 1884
And let the jelouse put it in assay, . . . . . Ven. 62
That ofte thou wole goon and assay, . . . . . RR. 2454
Trust not on me for noon assay, . . . . . RR. 3449
I durst assaye him tho no more, . . . . . RR. 3682
A man shulde nat to moche assaye . . . . . RR. 3684
But Love is of so hard assay, . . . . . RR. 4350

**Assayed**
But all moot been assayed, hoot and coold; . . . A.Kn. 1811
ful ofte assayed my grete silence and my . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
and eek for I have assayed and preved thy grete sapience . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
They been assayed at diverse stoundes; . . . . D.WB. 286
He hadde assayed hire ynogh bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 456
As wel as ever womman was, assayed, . . . . . E.Cl. 1054
elles he dredeth that he hath assaied. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
that hadde assaiede with stryvynge wordes another man, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
assayed it, and art yit now angwysshous. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
And that I have in love so ofte assayed . . . . TC.1. 646
That bitternesse assayed was biforn; . . . . . TC.3. 1220
Assayed had out of so gret gladnesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1447
But tel me thanne, hastow her wil assayed, . . . TC.4. 639
Thou hast not yet assayed al her wit. . . . . TC.4. 1104
That have the yvel of love assayde, . . . . . RR. 2417
That thou must nedis assaied be; . . . . . RR. 2688
Hir love she hadde full well assaid, . . . . . RR. 2853
Whanne such a freend thou hast assayed. . . . . RR. 2892
And [hath] assaied hym at alle, . . . . . RR. 5249

**Assayeth**
Assayeth it youre self, thanne may ye witen . . . E.Mch. 1740
tooth, assaieth the wode wratthes of hem . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
For he that nought n'assayeth, naught n'acheveth!' TC.5. 784

**Assaying**
Assaying how hir speres weren whette; . . . . . TC.5. 1760

**Assays**
If thise assayes myghte nat suffise? . . . . . E.Cl. 697
For if that they were put to swiche assayes, . . . E.Cl. 1166

**Assege**
Both of th'assege and his savacioun, . . . . . TC.1. 464
And al th' assege of Thebes, and the care; . . . TC.2. 107
For goddes love is thanne the assege a-weye . . . TC.2. 123 *var*
Bothe in th'assege, in towne, and every where, . . TC.4. 62
And of th'assege he gan her ek biseche . . . . . TC.5. 857

**Asseged**
And how asseged was Ypolita, . . . . . A.Kn. 881
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, . . . . . TC.1. 60

**Assemble**
Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede, . . . . A.Kn. 1286
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble; . . . . D.WB. 89
in no lasse synne assemblen with hire godsib . . . I.Pars. 905–10
mowen assemble. The first is in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
understonde if they assemble oonly for . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
enforcest the to assemble moneye, thow . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
makith that the causes rennen and assemblen togidre. Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
araced with the flood, moten assemblen; . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Assembled**
Why that assembled was this compaignye . . . A.Prol. 717
And whan assembled was this folk in-feere, . . . B.ML. 328
And whan this folk togidre assembled weren, . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
nede for which we been assembled in this . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
Assembled been, his answere for to heere; . . . D.WB. 1020
Assembled is in thee magnificence, . . . . . G.SN. 50
but that they been assembled. By-cause that they been . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
Men myghten in that place assembled fynde . . . PF. 367
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
moneie that he hath assembled. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
assembled a moevynge in-to two rowndes, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
ne myghte nevere han ben assembled in . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
of temporel ordenaunce, assembled and oonyd . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
of causes assembled in thingis that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
if thei comen togidre, and ben assemblid . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
Why al this folk assembled in this place; . . . TC.2. 1567
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne . . . TC.4. 1258

**Assembling**
thassemblynge of youre conseillours; . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5

**Assembling**—*Continued*
no reward in hire assemblynge but oonly to hire flesshly . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
to Thobie, for in hire assemblynge they . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
assemblynge of man and of womman, . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
thilke same assemblynge and oonynge, devyded . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5

**Assembly**
Than was thassemblee of this blisful hoost; . . . B.ML. 403
The fourthe spece is the assemblee of hem . . . I.Pars. 905–10
greet assemble of senatours and under . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
forto se Thassemble—god kepe it fro care— . . . RR. 505
Fro thilk assemble, if I may, . . . . . RR. 635

**Assent**
And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente; . . . . A.Prol. 374
And if you liketh alle, by oon assent, . . . . . A.Prol. 777
In heigh and lough; and thus, by oon assent, . . A.Prol. 817
To kepe his foreward by his free assent, . . . . A.Prol. 852
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent, . . . A.Kn. 945
Of Grekes, by oon general assent. . . . . A.Kn. 2969
'Suster,' quod he, 'this is my fulle assent, . . . A.Kn. 3075
To make yow assente to this thyng; . . . . . A.Kn. 3092
Ye been submytted thurgh youre free assent . . . B.ML. 35
'Hoste,' quod he, '*depardieux* ich assente; . . . . B.ML. 39
They sworen, and assenten every man . . . . . B.ML. 344
A surgien, by licence and assent of . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
thyn assent, enquere thanne, as subtilly as thou . B.Mel. 2500–5
of . . . youre assent; and thanne, whan I knowe . B.Mel. 2910–15
nat with-outen the assent and wyl of oure . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
therfore I assente and conforme me to have pees; . B.Mel. 2965–70
assent and helpe of youre freendes, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
the assent of hir lord Melibee, and the . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
But never wolde assente to that dede . . . . . B.Mk. 3355
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente . . . B.Mk. 3469
Looke wel that ye unto no vice assente, . . . . C.Doc. 87
That it was by the assent of Apius; . . . . . C.Doc. 265
For soothly, thou art oon of his assent . . . . C.Pard. 758
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.' . . . C.Pard. 801
Of hir assent; but herkneth how I sayde. . . . . D.WB. 234
Thus was the wenche and he of oon assent, . . . D.Fri. 1359
Thanne shal they knele doun, by oon assent, . . D.Sum. 2262
He nedes moot unto the pley assente; . . . . . E.Cl. 11
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente . . . . E.Cl. 88
And we wol, lord, if that ye wole assente, . . . E.Cl. 129
Wherfore, of my free wyl, I wole assente . . . . E.Cl. 150
And, but ye wole assente in this manere, . . . E.Cl. 174
With hertely wyl they sworen and assenten . . . E.Cl. 176
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse? . . . . . E.Cl. 350
'That ye to me assente, as in this thyng. . . . . E.Cl. 494
I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.' . . . . E.Mch. 1468
Men moste enquere, this is myn assent, . . . . E.Mch. 1532
Chees rather for to dye, than assente . . . . . F.Fkl. 1384
thridde is gladly to assente to good conseil; . . . I.Pars. 480–5
by hire owene assente, or if the womman . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
That by her bothe assent was set a steven . . . Mars. 52
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent, . . . . . PF. 557
hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
'I assente me,' quod I, 'for alle thise . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
'I assente,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
thei approchen and assenten, thei hepen . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente . . . TC.1. 391
For to be slayn, if his fortune assente. . . . . TC.2. 335
As wel as thee, if that I sholde assente . . . . TC.2. 356
Quod Troilus, 'Depardieux, I assente! . . . . . TC.2. 1058
He moste assente on that conclusioun . . . . . TC.2. 1300
And to Pandares reed gan al assente, . . . . . TC.2. 1539
It were good, if that ye wolde assente, . . . . TC.2. 1630
'Withoute assent of her ne do not so, . . . . . TC.4. 165
And how ful graunted was by oon assent . . . . TC.4. 346
And wolde her-selven ben of thyn assent? . . . TC.4. 535
'I have ek thought, so it were her assent, . . . TC.4. 554
And seide, 'Frend, gramercy, ich assente. . . . . TC.4. 632
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent, . . . . TC.4. 933
And herkneth how, if that ye wol assente! . . . TC.4. 1372
This is the beste, if that ye wol assente.'— . . . TC.4. 1526
Til Troilus gan at the laste assente . . . . . TC.5. 433
But that hir fadres nold it not assente, . . . . LGW. 730
For, to bedote this queene was here assent. . . . LGW. 1547
And if ye wol assente, by my trouthe, . . . . LGW. 1983
That for to lete of, wol I never assente. . . . . Ven. 52
And I assente, al that hir list and lyketh! . . . Comp.A. 63
And if they were of oon assent, . . . . . RR. 7641

**Assented**
assented fully to werken after hir conseil; . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Whan that assented was this cursed reed . . . . C.Doc. 146
As thou hast herd, assenteden right now . . . . E.Mch. 1570
And been assented fully that he sholde . . . . E.Mch. 1575
Upon this word we han assented soone, . . . . I.Pars. 61
And ben assented that I shal be sleyn. . . . . Pity. 53
Assented were to this conclusioun . . . . . PF. 526
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented . . . TC.1. 1009
Is fully assented that it be, . . . . . RR. 3056

**Assentedest**
Assentedest to good conseil also, . . . . . G.SN. 233

**Assenteth**
Of which the kynge assentith to his bone, . . . LGW. 1596
Whanne she assentith to my willyng. . . . . RR. 5952

**Assenting**
As I shal seyn, assentynge to my loore, . . . . B.ML. 342

**Assentior**
'Assencior inquam cuncta.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5

**Asses**
And hadde no wepene but an asses cheke. . . . B.Mk. 3228
And of this asses cheke, that was dreye, . . . . B.Mk. 3233
With asses was his habitacioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3406
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . . D.WB. 285
Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, . . . . D.WB. 954
Myn housbonde hath longe asses erys two. . . . D.WB. 976
With asses feet, and hede it as an ape, . . . . TC.2. 1042

**Asseth**
Asseth unto his gredynesse. . . . . RR. 5600

**Assign**
lymyte us or assigne us, for to maken . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause. . . . . TC.5. 1302

**Assigned**
assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
be assigned to the penitauncer for certein . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
by certeyn day assigned, that men scholde . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
that is assigned to hym, algatis yit he slideth . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
Sergeauntes assigned were hir too . . . . . RR. 4215

**Assigneth**
God tokneth and assigneth the tymes, ablynge hem to Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Assize**
Justice he was ful often in Assise, . . . . . A.Prol. 314
But merci, Lady, at the grete assyse, . . . . . ABC. 36
Y-sett by compas in assise; . . . . . RR. 900
That it nas in his right assise. . . . . RR. 1237
One from another in assyse . . . . . RR. 1392

**Assoil**
And I assoille hem by the auctoritee . . . . . C.Pard. 387
I yow assoille by myn heigh power,— . . . . . C.Pard. 913
Tassoille yow in contree as ye ryde, . . . . . C.Pard. 933
That may assoille yow, bothe moore and lasse, . . C.Pard. 939
yelden and assoilen to the the dette of my . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
assoilen and unknytten the knotte of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
of hem that assoilen this questioun ne be . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
And her bisoughte assoilen him the doute . . . TC.5. 1453
I may assoile and I may shryve . . . . . RR. 6364

**Assoiled**
herby is assoiled thilke thing that thou . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Hath me assoiled, and me yiven . . . . . RR. 6392
It myghte soone assoiled be. . . . . RR. 6557

**Assoileth**
Assoilleth me this questioun, I preye.' . . . . E.Mch. 1654

**Assoiling**
For curs wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . A.Prol. 661
This latter assoilyng quyte I thee. . . . . RR. 6412

**Assuage**
Save wyn and wommen no thyng mighte aswage . . B.Mk. 3834
His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2082
Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan aswage; . . . F.Fkl. 835
whiche not oonly ne asswagen noght his sorwes . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
ne mighten nat asswagen hir lord (Orpheus). . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . . TC.4. 255
But she hym holpe his harme to aswage, . . . . RR. 1230
Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall aswage . . . . . RR. 2815
Forto a-swage a mannes sorowe, . . . . . RR. 2903

**Assurance**
But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance . . . . . B.ML. 341
O trust! O feith! O depe assuraunce! . . . . . TC.5. 1259

**Assure**
The othes that her covenantz assuren; . . . . A.Kn. 1924
And ech of hem gan oother for tassure . . . . B.Sh. 1231
That what wyf that I take, ye me assure . . . . E.Cl. 165
I rekke noght, for heere I hym assure . . . . . E.Mch. 1983
For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, . . . . Anel. 90
To profren eft a newe assure, . . . . . Anel. 331
Seyde, 'Doughter, dred yow nought, I yow assure.' PF. 448
'Therfore, as frend, fulliche in me assure, . . . TC.1. 680
Gan in himself assure, and thus he seyde: . . . TC.5. 870
As for a frend ye may in me assure. . . . . TC.5. 1624
And let no gentile woman hire assure, . . . . LGW. 908
Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure. . . . . LGW. 1633
Upon my trouthe I swere, and yow assure, . . . LGW. 2119
That I am his for ever, I him assure, . . . . . Ven. 15

**Assured**
His hye estaat assured hym in pryde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3378
Which that I have assured in youre hond, . . . E.Mch. 2191
Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee, . . . . Pity. 40
the more asseured ayens alle othere folk, that, for . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
With ful assured loking and manere. . . . . TC.1. 182
Whan that hir hertes ful assured were, . . . . TC.3. 1395
Be ful assured, boldely, . . . . . HF.2. 73
The roses weren assured all, . . . . . RR. 4309

**Assureth**
That noon estat assureth to be weel. . . . . A.Kn. 926
Asseureth us and yeveth us hardinesse . . . . E.Cl. 93
whan he biheteth or assureth to do thynges that. . I.Pars. 375–80

**A-state** *see* **State**

**Asterte** (*pres.*)
Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte!' . A.Kn. 1595
In prechyng, so that he shal nat asterte . . . . C.Pard. 414
That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . D.WB. 968
Ther myghte asterte hym no pecunyal peyne. . . . D.Fri. 1314
He seeth he may nat fro his deeth asterte, . . . F.Fkl. 1022
And who hath that may not asterte. . . . . BD. 1153

**Asterte**—*Continued*
That from the deeth I may no wyse asterte; . . . Comp.L. 22
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte, . . . TC.5. 1343
He may nat wele asterten, as I leve, . . . . . LGW. 1615
What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterte . . . LGW. 1802
So that she myghte hym nevermore asterte. . . . LGW. 2338
Ther never man on lyve ne mighte asterte; . . . Comp.A. 13

**Asterted** (*pret. and past part.*)
But out of prison am astert by grace, . . . . . A.Kn. 1592
That he nas al to-hewe er he asterted, . . . . . B.ML. 437
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte? . . . . B.ML. 475
And yit m'athinketh, this avaunt m'asterte! . . . TC.1. 1050
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte Was . . TC.3. 97
For every tere which that Criseyde asterte, . . . TC.3. 1070
She tolde ek how Hemonides asterte, . . . . . TC.5. 1492

**Astonied**
For which this Emelye astoned was, . . . . . A.Kn. 2361
This sodeyn cas this man astonyed so . . . . . E.Cl. 316
No wonder is thogh that she were astoned . . . E.Cl. 337
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood; . . . F.Fkl. 1339
goode werkes . . . been . . . astoned, and dulled, by the ofte synnyng. . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
The whiche I gan a-stonied to be-holde; . . . . PF. 142
I wax al abayssched and astoned, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
herknynge, and I a-stoned hadde yit . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
and yf he be slow, and astonyd, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
is astoned of alle thinges that comen seelde . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
folk ben astonyd. But for to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
And sodeinly he wex ther-with astoned, . . . . TC.1. 274
For so astoned am I that I deye!' . . . . . TC.2. 427
And was somdel astoned in her thought . . . . TC.2. 603
So they astoned and oppressed were; . . . . . TC.3. 1089
And stant, astoned of thise causes tweye, . . . TC.5. 1728
For so astonyed and a-sweved . . . . . HF.2. 41
That with the glem astonede was the syhte, . . . LGW.G. 164
I was a-stoned, and knewe no rede, . . . . . RR. 3859
Drede is a-stonyed in hir mynde. . . . . RR. 4228

**Astonieth**
A-stonyeth with his wondyrful werkyng, . . . . PF. 5
That hit astonyeth yit my thought, . . . . . HF.3. 84

**Astonying**
Is it for schame or for astonynge? . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
but it semeth me that astonynge hath . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
myn astonyenge god governour of thinges, . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30

**A-stored**
Ful riche he was a-stored pryvely, . . . . . A.Prol. 609

**Astrolabe**
His astrelabie, longynge for his art, . . . . . A.Mil. 3209
of the Astrelabie. Than for as mochel . . . . Astr. 1–5
have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabie as . . . . Astr. 1–5
an instrument as is an Astrelabie ben . . . . Astr. 1–5
Astrelabie that I have seyn there be somme . . . Astr. 1–5
tretys of the Astrelabie, konne me the more . . . Astr. 11–5
membres of thyn Astrelabie by cause that . . . Astr. 15–20
latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie, . . . Astr. 15–20
Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astralabie . Astr. 25–32
1. *Annulus.*—Thyn Astrolabie hath a . . . . . Astr. 25–32
Astrelabie in so rowme a space that it . . . . . Astr. 25–32
The moder of thyn Astrolabye is thickest by . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
3. *Mater.*—The Moder of thin Astrelabye . . . Astr. 25–32
quarters of thin Astrolabie divided after . . . . Astr. 32–40
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is . . . . . Astr. 32–40
thyn Astrolabie upon the thombe of thi . . . . Astr. 32–40
is every quarter of thin Astrolabie divided. . . . Astr. 40–5
the Pool Artik in thyn Astralabie. . . . . Astr. 57–60
The wombe syde of thyn Astrelabie is also . . . Astr. 60–5
the Astrelabie. This forseide Cenyth is . . . . Astr. 82–8
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisiouns. . . . . Astr. 88–92
21. *Aranea.*—The riet of thin Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 92–7
thin Astrelabie ben clepid Sterres of the . . . . Astr. 92–7
sterres fixed in thyn Astrelabie. . . . . Astr. 97–100
Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen . . . . Astr. 100–8
brede as after the quantite of thyn Astrelabie, . . Astr. 100–8
thin Astrolabie, than is every smal divisioun in . . Astr. 100–8
equaciouns in the bordure of thin Astralabie, . . Astr. 108–15
Astrelabie and here begynne the conclusions of the Astrelabie. . . . . Astr. 115–21
soughte in the bakhalf of myn Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 115–21
Putte the ryngе of thyn Astrelabie upon . . . . Astr. 121–7
on the est syde of thin Astrelabie; . . . . . Astr. 127–32
Tho turned I myn Astrelabye, and by cause that it was . . . . . Astr. 132–9
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 . . . . Astr. 132–9
thin Astrelabie, or elles to have sette justly a . . Astr. 145–50
in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe . . . Astr. 145–50
thin Astrelabie ben compowned by two and two, . Astr. 168–70
of thin Astrelaby as wel by night as by . . . . Astr. 193–8
thin Astrelabie, and with a pricke of ynke . . . Astr. 211–5
he be indetermynate in thin Astralabye, . . . . Astr. 222–9
they be determynat in thin Astrelabye, . . . . Astr. 233–5
in thin Astrelabie arisith upon the est . . . . . Astr. 235–6
thin Astrelabye. And thilke space is as much . . Astr. 262–6
thin Astrelabie, and sette the degre of the sonne . Astr. 301–8
than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the . . . . Astr. 301–8
thin Astrelabie with bothe hondes sadly and . . . Astr. 301–8

**Astrolabe**—*Continued*
shynyng lat thin Astrelabie kouche adoun . . . Astr. 301–8
Astrelabie lye evene south, and the est . . . . Astr. 301–8
thin Astrelabie is this, I mene as in this cas:— . . Astr. 316–9
thin Astrelabie, as thou art wont to do in . . . Astr. 319–22
sothe, yf the sterres in thin Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 324–30
of the Astrelabie ne maken non excepcioun . . . Astr. 324–30
of houses after the Astrelabie . . . . . Astr. 337–43
of houses by the Astrelabie . . . . . Astr. 343–50
the bordure of the Astrelabie; but sothely in all othre Astr. 376–82

**Astrolabes**
diverse Astrelabies somme almykanteras . . . . Astr. 82–8
astrelabies be compowned by 1 and 1, or . . . . Astr. 168–70
And the almykanteras in her Astrelabyes . . . . Astr. 277–84

**Astrolabii**
15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . . . Astr. 60–5

**Astrologer**
Whan that the cok, comune astrologer, . . . . . TC.3. 1415

**Astrologien**
The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome, . . . . D.WB. 324
every astrologien that smallist fraccions ne . . . Astr. 15–20

**Astrologiens**
the labour of olde astrologiens, and have . . . . Astr. 11–5
tymes, is a thinge which that these Astrologiens . . Astr. 150–6
For, after the statutes of Astrologiens, . . . . Astr. 150–6
Yit saien these Astrologiens . . . . . Astr. 156–61
these astrologiens, by her tables and her . . . . Astr. 284–6

**Astrology**
Was turned for to lerne astrologye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3192
I have y-founde in myn astrologye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3514
I ne kan no termes of astrologye,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1266
theorik in astrologie. In whiche fifthe partie shalt . Astr. 20–5

**Astromye**
This man is falle, with his astromye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3451
So ferde another clerk with astromye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3457

**Astronomy**
For he was grounded in astronomye. . . . . A.Prol. 414
nombres (of acontynge in astronomye). . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
demonstracioun of astronomye, that al the envy-
rounynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
I have eek founde it by astronomye, . . . . . TC.4. 115

**Astronomy** *see* **Astromye**

**Asunder**
Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder, . . A.Prol. 491
They lyven alle, and nevere asonder wende. . . . B.ML. 1157
Freres and feendes been but lyte asonder; . . . D.Sum. 1674
They were nat an ynche a-sonder,— . . . . . BD. 425
kerve asondir with his hook the bussches . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
For-that we shal not liggen fer asonder, . . . . TC.3. 660
So loth to hem asonder gon it were, . . . . . TC.3. 1339
Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe, . . . . TC.3. 1763
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder: . . . . TC.5. 983
Hym hadde lever a-sondre shake . . . . . RR. 5392
And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . . . RR. 5393
That his herte a-sondre ryveth; . . . . . RR. 5718

**A-sweved**
For so astonyed and a-sweved . . . . . HF.2. 41

**A-swoon**
Upon the floor and ther aswowne he lay. . . . . A.Mil. 3823
That yet aswowne lay, bothe pale and wan, . . . A.Mil. 3828
And with that word she fil aswowne anon, . . . C.Doc. 245
And with that word aswowne doun she fil. . . . C.Doc. 253
Whan she this herde, aswowne doun she falleth . . E.Cl. 1079
And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . . F.Sq. 474
And fil a-swown, as colde as ston. . . . . BD. 123
And down he fil al sodeinliche a-swowne. . . . . TC.3. 1092
And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon; . . . LGW. 2207
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay. . . . . RR. 1736
A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale, . . . . . RR. 1804

**At** (*specimens*)
In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay, . . . . . A.Prol. 20
At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . . A.Prol. 23
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 42
At Alisaundre he was whan it was wonne; . . . A.Prol. 51
In Gernade at the seege eek hadde he be . . . . A.Prol. 56
At many a noble armee hadde he be. . . . . A.Prol. 60
And carf biforn his fader at the table. . . . . A.Prol. 100
Of yonge wommen at his owene cost: . . . . . A.Prol. 213
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng; . . . A.Prol. 326
Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . A.Prol. 358
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512
At wrastlynge he wolde have awey the ram. . . . A.Prol. 548
Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed. . . . . A.Prol. 551
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . . A.Prol. 663
And served us with vitaille at the beste: . . . . A.Prol. 749
At ones in this herberwe as is now; . . . . . A.Prol. 765
Now for to stonden at my juggement, . . . . . A.Prol. 778
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . . A.Prol. 799
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . . . A.Prol. 815
Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large, . . . A.Kn. 1283
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . . A.Kn. 1524
Encreesseth at his herte moore and moore. . . . A.Kn. 2744
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye. . . . A.Kn. 3016
For youthe and elde is often at debaat; . . . . A.Mil. 3230
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516
And hym arraieth gay, at poynt devys; . . . . A.Mil. 3689
And seyde, 'I am lord at alle degrees, . . . . A.Mil. 3724
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3840
Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855
And, shortly for to seyn, they were at on. . . . A.Rv. 4197

**At**—*Continued*
Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . . . A.Rv. 4280
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . A.Co. 4384
It was ten at the clokke he gan conclude . . . . B.ML. 14 *var*
For schortly for to tellen, at o word, . . . . . B.ML. 428
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.ML. 1159
As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . B.Sh. 1360
At after dyner Daun John sobrely . . . . . B.Sh. 1445
As he sat in the scole at his prymer, . . . . . B.Pri. 1707
He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . . B.Th. 1926
What eyleth this love at me . . . . . B.Th. 1975
This geant at hym stones caste . . . . . B.Th. 2018
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste, . . . . B.Mel. 2124
And nat a man,—at hym wol I bigynne, . . . . B.Mk. 3190
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899
He hadde eek wenches at his retenue . . . . . D.Fri. 1355
I have be shryven this day at my curat; . . . . D.Sum. 2095
Whan othere men han ben ful wel at eyse, . . . D.Sum. 2101
Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 57
Right as yow list,—axeth no reed at me, . . . . E.Cl. 653
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . E.Cl. 1168
Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . . E.Mch. 1489
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . F.Sq. 560
He is at his avantage al above. . . . . F.Fkl. 772
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng, . . . . G.SN. 542
But al his craft ye may nat wite at me, . . . . G.CY. 621
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
Atte chess with me,—allas! the while! . . . . . BD. 618
For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . . . Comp.L. 109
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese, . . . . PF. 481
For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . . TC.2. 103
And ber'th him here at hom so gentilly . . . . TC.2. 187
So that his lif be saved at the leste: . . . . . TC.2. 362
Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is . . . . . TC.2. 894
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me! . . . TC.2. 956
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . . TC.2. 1164
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed . . . . TC.2. 1696
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . TC.3. 60
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . TC.3. 561
N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a risshe, . . . TC.3. 1161
What man,' quod he, 'was evere thus at ese . . . TC.3. 1279
To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . . TC.3. 1682
That ther n'is lover in this world at ese . . . . TC.3. 1728
Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . . . TC.4. 50
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote! . . . . . TC.4. 586
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . TC.4. 624
At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, . . . TC.4. 636
At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . . TC.4. 664
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . . . TC.4. 672
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones, . . . TC.4. 841
Withouten her, and ferd ful wel at ese? . . . . TC.4. 1094
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nede! . . . TC.4. 1106
With sword at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . . TC.4. 1211
So at the laste, as that her ye glente . . . . . TC.4. 1223
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252
And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . . TC.4. 1321
Ye may the bettre at ese of herte abide. . . . . TC.4. 1351
And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . . . TC.4. 1441
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . . TC.5. 1821
Whil ech of hem is at his large, . . . . . HF.2. 237
At regard of our greet ese. . . . . HF.3. 663
Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . LGW. 100
At Cleopatre I wole that thou begynne, . . . . LGW. 566
That al the worlde he sette at no value; . . . . LGW. 602
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende, . . . . LGW. 651
At Babiloyne whilom fil it thus,— . . . . . LGW. 706
At every tyme whan they dorste so . . . . . LGW. 749
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . . LGW. 783
At nyght she stale awey ful prevely, . . . . . LGW. 796
But al'to longe, allas, at home was hee! . . . . LGW. 824
He never better at ese was in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 1099
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . . . LGW. 1141
The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . LGW. 1217
That oon shal lawghen at anotheres wo; . . . . LGW. 1251
And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces, . . . LGW. 1269
To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . . LGW. 1321
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . . LGW. 1334
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . . LGW. 1383
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . . . LGW. 2108
At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . . LGW. 2462
And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lofte, . . . . LGW. 2709
Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . Scog. 19
But than is hir gladnesse at my wo? . . . . . Comp.A. 47
ylike atte midday for evere. . . . . Astr. 218–22
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . . Astr. 258–62
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att even. . Astr. 258–62
altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . . Astr. 272–7
Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . . . RR. 2105
Atte the leest, if I may lere, . . . . . RR. 5183

**At** *see* **Atanes, Aton, Atones, Atte**

**A-take**
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake A man . . G.CY. 556
By-cause that I wolde yow atake . . . . . G.CY. 585

**A-taken**
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!' . . D.Fri. 1384
Walkyng his cours til she hadde him a-take; . . . Mars. 55
That Is with slep with werynesse a-take . . . . LGW. 2182 *var*

**Atalanta**
How Atthalante hunted the wilde boor, . . . . A.Kn. 2070
A fewe, as of Calyxte and Athalante, . . . . . PF. 286
**At-anes**
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . . A.Rv. 4074
**At-anes** *see* **At-ones**
**A-tarying**
to longe atarieng to abide til that the sonne be in . Astr. 270–2
**A-taste**
drynke and a-taste some softe and delitable . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
**Atazir**
O Mars, O atazir, as in this cas! . . . . . B.ML. 305
**Ate**
With eyen rede, and of a man he eet. . . . . A.Kn. 2048
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste, . . . A.Mil. 3421
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . . . B.Mk. 3362
And eet hey as a beest in weet and drye, . . . . B.Mk. 3407
In which she eet ful many a sklendre meel; . . . B.NP. 4023
Eet of the fruyt deffended, on the tree, . . . . C.Pard. 510
took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
and yaf to hire housbonde, and he eet, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Ful heigh upon the trees and ete, . . . . . BD. 432
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and ete; . TC.2. 1184
He n'eet ne dronk for his malencolye, . . . . . TC.5. 1216
He n'eet, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, . . TC.5. 1440
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete, . . Form.A. 3
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . . . Form.A. 7
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . Form.A. 11
**Atempr-** *see* **Attempr-**
**Athamas**
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . . . TC.4. 1539
**Athens**
Of Atthenes he was lord and governour, . . . . A.Kn. 861
Lete I this noble duc to Atthenes ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 873
Bitwixen Atthenes and Amazones; . . . . . A.Kn. 880
No neer Atthenes wolde he go ne ride, . . . . A.Kn. 968
Unto the toun of Atthenes to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 973
sente To Atthenes, to dwellen in prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1023
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite, . . . A.Kn. 1194
And seyde hym thus, 'To Atthenes shaltou wende; . A.Kn. 1391
Quod he, 'to Atthenes right now wol I fare, . . . A.Kn. 1395
Lyve in Atthenes evermore unknowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 1406
To Atthenes is he goon the nexte way, . . . . A.Kn. 1413
And til Atthenes, hir covenantz for to holde, . . A.Kn. 2098
Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day, . . . A.Kn. 2483
Is comen hoom to Atthenes his citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2701
Hoom til Atthenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . A.Kn. 2964
At Atthenes, upon certein poynts and caas; . . . A.Kn. 2971
Hadde slayn Phidoun, in Atthenes, at feste, . . . F.Fkl. 1369
Toward Athenes in his wey ridynge, . . . . . Anel. 46
of Atthenes; but o lord and o kyng, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
the toun of Athenis there as philosophris . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . . . HF.1. 388
And of Athenes dan Proserus, . . . . . HF.3. 138
In Athenes, lo, that citee.' . . . . . HF.3. 755
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *head*
To Athenes, of the which hyt happeth thus, . . . LGW. 1897
Athenes wanne this kynge Mynos also, . . . . . LGW. 1922
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven . . . LGW. 1925
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . . LGW. 1940
Til that of Athenes kynge Egeus . . . . . LGW. 1944
Of Athenes, in joy and in solace. . . . . LGW. 1966
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse!' . . . . . LGW. 2122
And sykered to the regals of Athenes, . . . . . LGW. 2128
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *end*
Of Athenes, and to the see him broghte, . . . . LGW. 2306
How she was broght from Athenes in a barge, . . LGW. 2361
Towarde Athenes to his paleys large. . . . . LGW. 2406
For at Athenes duke and lorde was he, . . . . LGW. 2442
From Athenes the shippe; yet cometh hit noght. . LGW. 2509
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fletynge, . . . LGW. 2552
**A-thinke**
The whiche right sore wolde athinken me, . . . TC.5. 878
**A-thinketh**
Mathynketh that I shal reherce it heere; . . . . A.Mil. 3170
And yit m'athinketh, this avaunt m' asterte! . . TC.1. 1050
**Atiteris**
Ther saugh I than Atiteris . . . . . HF.3. 138 *var*
**Atlas**
Or Atlantes doughtres sevene, . . . . . HF.2. 499
Or Athalantes Doughtres sevene . . . . . HF.2. 499 *var*
**Aton**
Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem aton; . . . E.Cl. 437
'Sir,' seiden they, 'we ben atone . . . . . RR. 5817
**Aton** *see* **At-ones**
**Atones**
And seyde, 'Lemman, love me al atones, . . . . A.Mil. 3280
And by the haspe he haaf it of atones, . . . . A.Mil. 3470
That doun he fil atones as a stoon; . . . . . B.ML. 670
Up stirten thanne the yonge folk atones, . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
alle atones bigonne they to rise for to breken . . B.Mel. 2230–5
And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . B.NP. 4524
And bothe atones buryed in Ytaille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1178
As he wol falle fro his hors atones. . . . . H.Mcp. 10
This Persoune answerde al atones, . . . . . I.Pars. 30
Atones; wost thou not wel this?' . . . . . HF.2. 355
I may nat al attones speke in ryme. . . . . LGW. 102
Ful sodeynly they stynten al attones, . . . . . LGW. 294
And heterly they hurtelen al attones, . . . . . LGW. 638

**Atones**—*Continued*
She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . . . LGW. 1815
That she and al hir frendes made attones. . . . LGW. 1840
They wolde that fourty were seke atonys— . . . RR. 5733
**At-ones** *see* **At-anes, At-on**
**Atour**
Of broche nor of hir riche attour, . . . . . RR. 3718
**At-rede**
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
"Men may the wise at-renne, and not at-rede!" . . TC.4. 1456
**At-renne**
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
"Men may the wise at-renne,' and not at-rede!" . . TC.4. 1456
**Atrides**
The wrekere Attrides (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Atris**
'Nubibus atris condita.'— . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
**Atropos**
And Attropos, mak redy thou my bere! . . . . TC.4. 1208
And Attropos my thred of lif to-breste . . . . TC.4. 1546
**Attain**
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . . A.Kn. 1243
thy myght may atteine therto; and if the . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
That verraily he wende he myghte attayne . . . B.Mk. 3774
She may unto a knave child atteyne, . . . . . E.Cl. 447
Thynges that rigour sholde never atteyne; . . . F.Fkl. 775
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . G.CY. 1399
herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe . . . I.Pars. 465–70
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . . Mars. 161
anoyinge folye ne may nat atayne, we . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
yif thei myghten atayne to the leste partye . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
unstablenesse of fortune may nat atayne to receyven Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
thei wenen to ateynen to thilke good that thei . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
but thei ne geten nat ne ateyne nat therto, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
thing that it ne mai nat atayne to, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
That to som bettre estat he may atteyne. . . . Fort. 79
So greet beautee, that no man may atteyne . . . Merc.B. 22
That never he myght to joye atteyne, . . . . RR. 1495
That shal atteyne to that emprise. . . . . RR. 2008
Atteyne of hire to have a sight, . . . . . RR. 2458
Certis no wo ne may atteyne . . . . . RR. 2743
For who so kyssynge maye attayne . . . . . RR. 3677
For men and hors shulde not atteyne . . . . . RR. 4201
For it ne may so high atteigne . . . . . RR. 5537
**Attained**
Thou hast . . . ateynt the doutous or double visage of . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
blysfulnesse is knowen and ataynt in . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
**Attaineth**
quod sche; 'what atteyneth fame to swiche folk, . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
that geteth and atteyneth to the ende of alle thinges Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
**Attalia** *see* **Satalye**
**Attalus**
Than Athalus that made the game . . . . . BD. 662
**Attamed**
And right anon his tale he hath attamed, . . . B.NP. 4008
**Atte** (*for* at the; *specimens*)
And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . . A.Prol. 29
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . . A.Prol. 125
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; . . . A.Prol. 651
But, trewely to tellen atte laste, . . . . . A.Prol. 707
That I may seen hire atte leeste weye, . . . . A.Kn. 1121
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . . . A.Kn. 2265
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . . . . A.Kn. 2430
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . . . A.Mil. 3290
And atte laste this hende Nicholas . . . . . A.Mil. 3487
That is a signe of kissyng atte leste. . . . . A.Mil. 3683
He was a market-betere atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3936
Til in a dych they caughte hym atte laste. . . . A.Rv. 4106
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4133
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . . A.Rv. 4147
But atte laste his maister hym bithoghte, . . . A.Co. 4403
Thanne have ye doon youre devoir atte leeste.' . . B.ML. 38
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle. . . . . B.ML. 203
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . B.ML. 506
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . . . B.ML. 904
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . . B.Sh. 1563
Til atte laste thus this marchant seyde: . . . . B.Sh. 1572
She cride, and atte laste thus she wroghte, . . . B.Pri. 1788
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes. . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . . B.Mk. 3273
But atte laste hir freendes han hire maried . . . B.Mk. 3461
He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . . B.Mk. 3546
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe . . . . . B.NP. 4203
Pleyynge atte hasard he hem fond; . . . . . C.Pard. 608
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . . . C.Pard. 844
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . . . . D.WB. 73
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,— . . . D.WB. 404
Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde. . . . . D.WB. 799
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . . . . D.WB. 811
But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.WB. 1229
But atte laste he seyde unto the Wyf, . . . . D.Fri. 1269
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . . D.Fri. 1349
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!' . . . . D.Sum. 2169
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
But atte laste to speken she bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 547
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste . . . E.Cl. 570

**Atte**—*Continued*
The which they han publiced atte fulle. . . . . E.Cl. 749
But atte laste whan that thise lordes wende . . . E.Cl. 1027
But atte laste, shortly for to seyn, . . . . . E.Mch. 1472
He atte laste apoynted hym on oon, . . . . . E.Mch. 1595
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . . E.Mch. 1891
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste, . . . . . E.Mch. 1953
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 2081
Til atte laste she spak in this manere . . . . . F.Sq. 445
But finally thus, atte laste it stood, . . . . . F.Sq. 576
So atte laste he moste forth his weye, . . . . . F.Sq. 604
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste . . . . F.Fkl. 697
But atte laste she for his worthynesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 738
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway, . . . F.Fkl. 1069
Til atte laste hym fil in remembraunce . . . . F.Fkl. 1117
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1164
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . . F.Fkl. 1270
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste. . . . . F.Fkl. 1542
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn, . . . . G.SN. 360
It wole us maken beggers atte laste.' . . . . . G.CY. 683
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . H.Mcp. 42
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
'I was atte dore of thyn herte,' . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
gaye leefsel atte taverne is signe of the . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
shame of hem that weren atte feeste for . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
And certes, oones a yeere atte leeste wey . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
That woful Mars made atte departynge . . . . Mars. 25
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye, . . . . . PF. 452
Atte cite of Verone, whan . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente. . . . . TC.4. 434
Til hit be atte House of Fame,— . . . . . HF.2. 313
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . . . . HF.2. 447
Tho atte laste aspyed I . . . . . HF.3. 230
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . . . . HF.3. 317
That hit be knowen atte laste.' . . . . . HF.3. 586
But atte last hyt was on lofte . . . . . HF.3. 636 *var*
Atte laste I saw a man, . . . . . HF.3. 1065
But atte laste of Tarquyny she hem tolde . . . LGW. 1837
Til atte last bithought I me, . . . . . RR. 521
I gan biholde, til atte laste . . . . . RR. 794
That atte laste he starf for woo. . . . . RR. 1530
Two dayes atte leest or thre. . . . . RR. 1684
That atte laste foule fayle. . . . . RR. 3286
But all his wratthe yit atte laste . . . . . RR. 3439
Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . . . . RR. 3967
And eke aboven atte corners . . . . . RR. 4192
And he hadde with hym atte leest . . . . . RR. 4210
Kepe atte leste thyne herte to me, . . . . . RR. 4379
To venge thee atte leest in thought, . . . . . RR. 4393
And if thou scape yit atte laste . . . . . RR. 5125
Atte last it hapneth as it may . . . . . RR. 5639
Atte lest wey as in this plyte, . . . . . RR. 5827
Atte leest wey but hir arme . . . . . RR. 5977
That they ne shall wite it atte last. . . . . RR. 6105
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle; . . . . . RR. 6819

**Atte** *see* **At**

**Attemperance**
swich attemperance in his deffense that . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
With alle attemperaunce and pacience, . . . . C.Doc. 46
The felawes of abstinence been attemperaunce, . . I.Pars. 830–5
thilke innereste atempraunce of corages . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
determinen of atempraunce in corages, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
the atempraunce of hele and of maladye, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
This a-tempraunce norysscheth . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
thilke same attempraunce, ravysschynge, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5

**Attemperances**
complexions and atempraunces of bodies?) . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500

**Attempree**
woot attempree wepyng is no thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
as wepen''; but though attempree wepyng . . . B.Mel. 2180–85
Attempree diete was al hir phisik, . . . . . B.NP. 4028
foure thynges; in attempree speche, and . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
alle honestee, and been attempree of hire array. . . I.Pars. 930–5
And ful attempre forsothe hit was; . . . . . BD. 341
An esy, atempre governaunce, . . . . . BD. 1007
The air of that place so attempre was . . . . . PF. 204
after that sche hadde gadrede by atempre stillenesse . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
sche aperceyved by atempre stillenesse that I was . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
that is a-tempre of wyt and passynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.365–70
the contrarie Fortune is atempre and restreyned . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
'Now looke that a-tempre be thy bridel, . . . . TC.1. 953
Now hath the atempre sonne al that releved . . . LGW. 128
The morwenyng atempree was and fair, . . . . LGW. 1483
And ful attempre, out of drede. . . . . RR. 131

**Attemprely**
Governeth yow . . . Atemprely, and namely in this hete. . . . . B.Sh. 1452
take thilke vengeance hastily or attemprely as the lawe requireth. . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
do youre dede attemprely, and therfore me thynketh . B.Mel. 2725–30
For Goddes love drynk moore attemprely! . . . D.Sum. 2053

**Attemprely**—*Continued*
The lustes of youre wyf attemprely, . . . . . E.Mch. 1679
paciently and atemprely, and thanne is she as . . I.Pars. 860–5

**Attempreth**
the pacient man atempreth hem and . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
and what attemprith the lusty . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
Thy myghte attempreth the variauntes sesouns of the Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
and a-temprith the governementes of the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
as god the gode governour atempreth and gouverneth Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
hevene and the sterres, and atemprith the elementes Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
This accordaunce atempryth by evenelyke maneres the Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Attempring**
in atemprynge or adressynge of hise cartes . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

**Attendance**
And with attendance and with bisynesse, . . . . D.WB. 933
eek thei wolden refuse the attendaunce of hir advocattes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10

**Attendances**
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces . . . . TC.1. 339

**Attention**
gadrede by atempre stillenesse myn attencioun (as who so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60

**Attila**
Looke, Attilla, the grete conquerour, . . . . . C.Pard. 579

**Attire**
in hire array of atyr likerousnesse and pride. . . . I.Pars. 430–5
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . . . PF. 225
Simple of atir and debonaire of chere, . . . . . TC.1. 181
Bi hir atyre so bright and shene . . . . . RR. 3713

**Attrition**
And hast for ferde caught attricioun? . . . . . TC.1. 557

**Attry**
Thanne comth of ire attry angre, . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5

**Attulit**
'Quondam porticus attulit.'— . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**A-twinne**
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . . A.Mil. 3589
And so he dide, er that they wente atwynne; . . . G.CY. 1170
ne departe nat lyghtly atwynne. And the thinges that Bo.3. p. 11 1015–20
Til that the night departed hem a-twinne.— . . . TC.3. 1666
Though that we ben a day or two a-twinne. . . . TC.4. 1614

**Atwixe**
Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . . . . TC.4. 821
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . . TC.5. 472
For al the gold atwixen sonne and sea: . . . . TC.5. 886
to sitte atwixe bothe almykanteras in his . . . . Astr. 170–4
Grete love was atwixe hem two. . . . . RR. 854

**A-two**
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . . . A.Mil. 3569
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo, . . . A.Mil. 3820
And kitte the throte of Hermengyld atwo, . . . B.ML. 600
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . . B.ML. 697
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo, . . C.Pard. 677
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . . C.Pard. 936
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . E.Cl. 1169
He myghte noght smyte al hir nekke atwo; . . . G.SN. 528
And thoughte his sorweful herte brast atwo; . . . H.Mcp. 263
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so . . . . . H.Mcp. 341
A tonge kutteth freendshipe al atwo. . . . . H.Mcp. 342
kerveth atwo and breketh atwo hem that first were . I.Pars. 885–90
Anon hir thoghte hir herte brast a-two? . . . . Anel. 94
Now fele I that myn herte mot a-two! . . . . TC.3. 1475
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 180
Him thoughte his sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 530
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppe adoun, . . LGW. 738
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . . . . LGW. 758
That nyghe hire sorwful herte brake a-two. . . . LGW. 2347
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . LGW. 2657
And shal I have my throte korve a-two? . . . . LGW. 2695
Myne herte, allas, wole brest a-twoo, . . . . . RR. 4107
He may not hewe her love a-two, . . . . . RR. 5522
But me were lever my nekke a-two . . . . . RR. 6168

**Au**
La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . . Fort. *head*

**Auctor**
*Auctor*. 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! . E.Cl. 995
*Auctor* . . . . . B.ML. 358, 925 E.Mch. 1783, 1869, 2057, 2107, 2125 *var*

**Auctor** *see* **Author**

**Audience**
A voys was herd in general audience . . . . . B.ML. 673
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven hym audience. . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
hym wanted audience, and al shamefast . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
seith, 'Ther as thou ne mayst have noon audience, . B.Mel. 2235–40
hym the contrarie in general audience. . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
yeveth me audience; for Piers Alfonce . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
audience and lookynge and supportacioun . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
Where as a man may have noon audience, . . . B.NP. 3991
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience . . D.WB. 1032
Of audience, to shewen oure requeste, . . . . . E.Cl. 104

**Audience**—*Continued*
I wol noght speke out of thyn audience.' . . . . E.Cl. 329
Though they nat pleyn speke in myn audience. . . E.Cl. 637
He on a day, in open audience, . . . . . E.Cl. 790
For which I crie in open audience, . . . . . E.Cl. 1179
Lo, he dissymuleth heere in audience, . . . . . G.SN. 466
And if yow list to yeve me audience, . . . . . G.CY. 990
And thanne that ye wol yeve me audience, . . . I.Pars. 39
And for to yeve hym space and audience; . . . I.Pars. 64
To take hir doom and yeve hir audience. . . . . PF. 308
aryght, but yif it be byfore the audience of the peple Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
To stinte noise and yeve him audience. . . . . TC.4. 70
And whan thou me hast yiven audience, . . . . TC.4. 545
Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience? . . . TC.5. 235
And seide hem thus in audience: . . . . . RR. 6137
That jangleth ever in audyence, . . . . . RR. 7538

**Auditor**
Ther was noon auditour koude on him wynne. . . A.Prol. 594

**Auditors**
Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditours? . . . . D.Sum. 1937

**Aught**
For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe. . . . A.Prol. 389
So that I koude doon aught to youre plesaunce.' . A.Kn. 1571
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle. . . A.Kn. 1805
And whoso gruccheth ought, he dooth folye, . . . A.Kn. 3045
If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng, . . . B.ML. 738
If that the childes mooder were aught she . . . B.ML. 1034
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Mel. 2123
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully.' . . . . D.Sum. 2203
From every wight for oght that may bityde. . . . E.Cl. 595
Now, sire,' quod she, 'for aught that may bityde, . E.Mch. 2330
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?' . . . . F.Fkl. 1469
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . . G.CY. 597
And every man that oght hath in his cofre, . . . G.CY. 836
To som goldsmyth, and wite if they been ought; . G.CY. 1333
A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught, . . . G.CY. 1400
Ne tre, ne no thyng that ought was, . . . . . BD. 158
And ther I stood as stille as ought, . . . . . BD. 459
'I am right sory if I have ought Destroubled yow . BD. 522
To hym, to loke wher I might ought Have more knowyng . . . . . BD. 536
Wolde ought discure me your wo . . . . . BD. 548
Or have ye oght doon amys, . . . . . BD. 1140
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . . . Mars. 221
I weyve joy that is to speke of oght, . . . . . Anel. 294
Have I seyd oght amys, I preye? . . . . . Anel. 318
and entren thei aughte in thy corage? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
hath lak or nede of aught nys nat in . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
'Wenestow aught,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
is to seyn, 'Undirstondestow aught that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
is ther aught I-nowgh to laven it. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
guerdoun? Demeth aught the peple that . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
torment, weneth aught the peple that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
of fortune; or is ther awght, al be it so . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke thing . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
As fer as I may aught enquere and here.' . . . TC.1. 123
But he mighte aught recovered ben ther-by; . . . TC.1. 383
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought, TC.1. 578
And ther thou wost that I have aught miswent, . TC.1. 633
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . TC.1. 864
Than she of me aught elles understoode . . . . TC.1. 1035
Aught harde, or make a proces any while, . . . TC.2. 268
it is Aught fair in hevene, (why? for they can telle!) . TC.2. 895
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.2. 1019
For aught he can, whan that so he biginne.' . . . TC.2. 1484
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere, . . . TC.2. 1626
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.' . . . TC.2. 1636
Me to comanden aught in any houre; . . . . . TC.3. 140
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame! . . . TC.3. 316
For aught I wot, no more than was he: . . . . TC.3. 447
To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbede: . . TC.3. 467
And for to ben in aught aspyed there, . . . . TC.3. 524
Or that the god ought speke out of the tre . . . TC.3. 543 *var*
That trewely, for aught I can espye, . . . . . TC.3. 835
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne; . . . . TC.3. 1091
Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . TC.3. 1135
And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse, . . TC.3. 1241
That n'il not ben, for aught that may bitide! . . TC.3. 1736
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go, . . . TC.3. 1762
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle, . . . TC.4. 499
'Thus am I lost, for aught that I may see; . . . TC.4. 568
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may, . . . TC.4. 1164
For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; . . TC.4. 1178
For aught I wot, for nothing elles is . . . . . TC.4. 1269
And to the beste, in aught that I can see. . . . TC.4. 1285
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste, . . . TC.4. 1287
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve . . . TC.4. 1401
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469
If that you list don aught for my preyere . . . TC.4. 1633
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide: . . TC.5. 59
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695
Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . . . TC.5. 814
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1113
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . . . . TC.5. 1122
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte, . . . TC.5. 1343

**Aught**—*Continued*
'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . . TC.5. 1394
'If I dide aught that mighte liken thee, . . . . TC.5. 1737
And whan thou hast of ought knowyng, . . . . HF.2. 384
Or ought that in the world is of spoken?' . . . . HF.2. 404
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?' . . . . . HF.2. 485
And trewe of love for oght that may byfalle; . . LGW. 561
If they were broken, or ought wo-begon, . . . . LGW. 1487
'Jason,' quod she, 'for oght I se or kan, . . . . LGW. 1611
Out of that purs er ther come ought; . . . . . RR. 243
To wyndre hir, or to peynte hir ought. . . . . RR. 1020
For ought I couthe pulle or wynde. . . . . RR. 1810
To shewe hir ought of thyne entent. . . . . RR. 2488
If I may helpe you in ought, . . . . . RR. 2995
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, parde. . . . . RR. 4659
For shame, whanne he axeth ought. . . . . RR. 5242
There Venus entremetith ought. . . . . RR. 5921
That ought displesith to her heryng. . . . . RR. 6096
If I speke ought to peire her loos, . . . . . RR. 6103
And if they do ought that good be, . . . . . RR. 6909
And if that ye have ought to do . . . . . RR. 6981
For ought that they can speke or do. . . . . RR. 7202
Ought of his come encombred be; . . . . . RR. 7626

**Augment**
Forto aument and multiplie. . . . . RR. 5597

**Augrim**
His augrym stones, layen faire apart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3210
noumbres of Augrym that dividen thilke . . . . Astr. 40–5
writen in augrym above, and with longe . . . . Astr. 40–5
in augrym writen under that cercle. . . . . Astr. 45–50

**Augury**
By sort and by augurie eek trewely, . . . . . TC.4. 116
And treweliche ek augurie of thise foules . . . . TC.5. 380

**August**
as Julie and August. Than hath Januarie . . . Astr. 50–7
monthe of August after his name and . . . . . Astr. 50–7

**August** *see* **Augustus**

**Augustine**
seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
therfore seith Seint Augustyn, that ther . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
As kan the hooly doctour Augustyn, . . . . . B.NP. 4431
that he hath synned. Seint Augustyn . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
seith Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and . I.Pars. 100–5
and therfore seyth Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
Seint Augustyn, maketh a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
Seint Augustyn. And forther-over . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God . . . I.Pars. 300–5
Seint Augustyn, is 'whan a man turneth . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
as seith Seint Augustyn. . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
seith Saint Augustyn, 'If a man love . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
of Seint Augustyn, it is sorwe of oother . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
of Seint Augustyn, is wikked . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Seint Augustyn seith, it is anoy of goodnesse . . I.Pars. 675–80
as seith Seint Augustin. Which dampnable . . . I.Pars. 690–5
the descripcion of Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in herte . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, they been . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
man, as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
For Seint Augustyn seith, 'If . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thow shalt . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30

**Augustine** *see* **Augustinus, Austin**

**Augustins**
So bene Augustyns and Cordyleres . . . . . RR. 7459

**Augustinus**
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei*, libro 9°. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Augustus**
Augustus, September, October, November, . . . Astr. 45–50
Cesar and to Cesar Augustus somme were . . . Astr. 50–7
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . . Astr. 50–7
Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the . . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Aunt**
The senatoures wyf hir aunte was, . . . . . B.ML. 981

**Auntre**
I wil arise and auntre it, by my fayth; . . . . . A.Rv. 4209
And durst not auntre thee to say . . . . . RR. 2495

**Auntred**
He auntred hym, and has his nedes sped, . . . A.Rv. 4205

**Auntrous**
And for he was a knyght auntrous, . . . . . B.Th. 2099

**Aurelian**
Aurelian, whan that the governaunce . . . . . B.Mk. 3541
This grete Romayn, this Aurelian, . . . . . B.Mk. 3551

**Aurelie**
But now, Aurelie, I knowe youre entente, . . . F.Fkl. 982
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above! . . . F.Fkl. 989
Wo was Aurelie, whan that he this herde, . . . F.Fkl. 1007
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn! . . F.Fkl. 1037

**Aurelius**
Which that y-cleped was Aurelius, . . . . . F.Fkl. 938
Unto this purpos drough Aurelius. . . . . F.Fkl. 965
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 970
She gan to looke upon Aurelius: . . . . . F.Fkl. 979
Aurelius ful ofte soore siketh. . . . . F.Fkl. 1006

**Aurelius**—*Continued*
Save oonly wrecche Aurelius, allas! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1020
And of the sike Aurelius wol I telle. . . . . F.Fkl. 1100
Two yeer and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus . . . F.Fkl. 1102
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1183
Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon. . . . . F.Fkl. 1188
Aurelius, with blisful herte anoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1226
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste, . . . F.Fkl. 1235
Aurelius and this magicien bisyde; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1241
Aurelius in al that ever he kan . . . . . F.Fkl. 1256
Aurelius, which that yet despeired is . . . . . F.Fkl. 1297
And seyde, 'I, woful, wrecche Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 1303
This squier, which that highte Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 1499
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1514
Aurelius, that his cost hath all forlorn, . . . . F.Fkl. 1557
Aurelius his tale anon bigan, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1592

**Aurora**
Of the art, *Aurora* telleth so; . . . . . BD. 1168
Aurora with the stremes of hire hete . . . . . LGW. 774

**Auster**
the truble wynd that hyghte Auster, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20

**Austin**
As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . A.Prol. 187
Lat Austyn have his swynk to him reserved. . . . A.Prol. 188
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gyde! . . . B.Sh. 1449
And in his wyves eek, by Seint Austyn! . . . . B.Pri. 1631
The grete Austyne hath grete compassyoun . . . LGW. 1690
Seke the book of seynt Austyne, . . . . . RR. 6583
Seynt Austyn wole therto accorde . . . . . RR. 6613
Seynt Austyn seith a man may be . . . . . RR. 6691
Yif Austyn gabbith not of this. . . . . RR. 6700

**Austin** *see* **Augustine**

**Autem**
'Vellem autem pauca.'— . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Quid autem de corporibus.'— . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5

**Authentic**
Thogh hir stories be autentyke; . . . . . BD. 1085

**Author**
And herkneth what this auctour seith therfoore. . . E.Cl. 1141
My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe . . . H.Mcp. 359
God and defoulen the auctour of matrimoyne, . . . I.Pars. 880–5
thanke the auctour and the makere of hele, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
power of remes be auctour and makere . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
god your auctour and yowr makere, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
As writ myn auctour called Lollius, . . . . . TC.1. 394
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I. . . . . TC.2. 18
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne. . . . . TC.2. 49
As to myn auctour listeth for t'endite. . . . . TC.2. 700
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene . . TC.3. 502
Not list myn auctour fully to declare . . . . . TC.3. 575
'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature! . . . . TC.3. 1016
After myn auctour tellen hir gladnesse . . . . TC.3. 1196
As can myn auctour of his excellence, . . . . . TC.3. 1325
'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde, . . . . TC.3. 1765
As to myn auctour listeth to devise. . . . . TC.3. 1817
Ther n'is non auctour telleth it, I wene: . . . . TC.5. 1088
Non other autour alegge I. . . . . HF.1. 314
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,— . . LGW. 470
But natheles our autour tellith us . . . . . LGW. 1139
The auctour maketh of hit no mencioun. . . . . LGW. 1228
But, as myn auctour seythe, yit thus she seyde, . . LGW. 1352
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce! . . . . Bal.Ch. 27
An authour that hight Macrobes, . . . . . RR. 7

**Author** *see* **Auctor**

**Authorities**
auctoritees that ye han seyd above been . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name, . . . . D.Fri. 1276
What rekketh me of youre auctoritees? . . . . E.Mch. 2276
Is for men schulde autoriteis beleve, . . . . . LGW.G. 83

**Authority**
Ther nedeth noon auctoritee allegge . . . . . A.Kn. 3000
by auctoritee of persones, and by science; . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
as of youre propre auctoritee. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Of many a man, moore of auctorite . . . . . B.NP. 4165
And I assoille hem by the auctoritee . . . . . C.Pard. 387
'Experience, though noon auctoritee . . . . . D.WB. 1
And certes, sire, thogh noon auctoritee . . . . D.WB. 1208
And chees hire of his owene auctoritee; . . . . E.Mch. 1597
He wolde noon auctoritee allegge, . . . . . E.Mch. 1658
As wel by werk as by auctoritee; . . . . . F.Sq. 482
Ye, bothe power and auctoritee . . . . . G.SN. 471
is agayns everich auctoritee . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
noon auctoritee to swere, ne bere witnesse, . . . I.Pars. 930–5
'And I wol of myn owne autorite, . . . . . PF. 506
that womman was of so imperial auctorite, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
thilke auctorite, desired to putten forth in . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
covered and defended by the auctorite of me . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
put myn auctorite in peril for) the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
knowe by the auctorite of god, of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
and ful digne by auctorite. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite, . . . . . TC.1. 65
A man of greet auctorite. . . . . HF.3. 1068
By preve, as wel as by auctorite, . . . . . LGW. 2394

**Authors**
'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede . . B.NP. 4174
Rede auctours where they trete of swich mateere, . B.NP. 4453
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse. . . . . D.WB. 1212
doth awey, both hem and ek hir auctours! . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
As autourys seyn—levyth hem if you leste. . . . LGW.G. 88
Ek al the world of autourys maystow here, . . . LGW.G. 308
After thise olde auctours lysten trete . . . . . LGW. 575
as in the embelif cercle. These auctours . . . . Astr. 277–84
sayn somme auctours; and somme of hem . . . Astr. 365–8

**Autumn**
that plentyvous autumpne in fulle yeris . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
in autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
hath rather yyven his yiftes to autumpne . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
autumpne comith ayein hevy of apples; . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Avail**
Of thee, ne may my strengthe noght availe. . . . A.Kn. 2401
What may youre yvel entente yow availe? . . . B.Pri. 1765
His roial trone myghte hym nat availe. . . . . B.Mk. 3950
She warned hym, but it myghte nat availe; . . . B.NP. 4336
That taughte hym wher hym myghte availe. . . . D.Fri. 1324
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availe.' . . . D.Fri. 1366
For commune profit sith it may availe. . . . . E.Cl. 1194
O Januarie! what myghte it thee availe . . . . E.Mch. 2107
Mowe in oure werkyng no thyng us availe; . . . G.CY. 780
or elles his repentance may nat availe; . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
stynt to do synne, may nat avaylle; . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
shal no pledynge availe, ne sleighte; we shullen yeven I.Pars. 165–70
comen agayn and helpen and availlen to have . . I.Pars. 240–5
yet availlen they to abregge of the peyne . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
availle noght to han the lyf perdurable, . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
And eek they availlen for to usen a man . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
it shal availle. But, forasmuche . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
may nat availle. For certes, God Almyghty . . . I.Pars. 300–5
wol nat availlen hym, though he wolde . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
preyers availle not to the peple. . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
Withoute Pite may no bille availe. . . . . Pity. 49
I can not se that arguments avayle; . . . . . PF. 538
reverence ne avayle me nat, but that thow . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
to withstonde god, myghte it avayle ayens hym . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
it ne myghte nat avaylen hym.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
Unt' any lover and his cause availe, . . . . . TC.1. 20
For thy proverbes may me naught availen! . . . TC.1. 756
It mighte best availen!'—'Now lat see!' . . . . TC.2. 1430
That mighten in her cause bet availe, . . . . . TC.2. 1439
Had every thing that ther-to mighte availe . . . TC.3. 520
And lat sen how your wit shal now availe; . . . TC.4. 937
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availe! . . . TC.5. 1850
Good werkes shal yow noght availe . . . . . HF.3. 526
And to our herte as moche availe . . . . . HF.3. 659
May no defence availe thee heere; . . . . . RR. 1931
For that shulde moche availe me. . . . . RR. 3342
But I not where it wole avayle, . . . . . RR. 5191

**Availed**
What sholde it han avayled to werreye? . . . . Form.A. 25

**Availeth**
Of no degree, availleth for to stryve. . . . . A.Kn. 3040
But what availleth hym, as in this cas? . . . . A.Mil. 3385
He woweth hire, but it availleth noght, . . . . B.ML. 589
this is to seyn, as muche availleth to speken . . B.Mel. 2235–40
that bettre it is and moore it availleth a man . . B.Mel. 2825–30
But all in ydel, for it availleth noght. . . . . H.Mcp. 147
and what contricioun availleth to the . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
absent, for certes there availleth noon essoyne, . I.Pars. 160–5
'Wher-of avayleth contricioun?' I seye that som . I.Pars. 305–10
And right so as contricioun availleth noght . . . I.Pars. 310–5
It avayleth eek agayn the vices . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Eek what availeth Maner and Gentilesse . . . . Pity. 78
But what availeth suche a long sermoun . . . . Mars. 209
Sith hit availeth not for to ben trewe: . . . . Anel. 216
Himselven most, him altherlest availeth, . . . . TC.1. 604
Or calculinge availeth not three hawes! . . . . TC.4. 1398
But what availeth this to Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 449
Certeyn avayleth hir not a stre . . . . . HF.1. 363
But al this thing avayleth hire ryght nought, . . LGW. 1325
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne; . . . . Merc.B. 15
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne. . . . . Merc.B. 20
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne; . . . . Merc.B. 25
But what avayleth hir good wille? . . . . . RR. 4471
For here availeth no Swete-Thought, . . . . . RR. 4505
Hymsilf it availeth not a myte . . . . . RR. 5762 *var*

**Availeth** *see* **Valleth**

**Avale**
He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3122
in-to heighte, and the hevy erthes avalen by her weyghtes. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
That swich a reyn from hevene gan avale . . . TC.3. 626
Into myn herte it dide avale. . . . . RR. 1803

**Avarice**
ye shul fleen avarice, usynge youre richesses in swich . B.Mel. 2795–800
goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
Of avarice and of swich cursednesse . . . . . C.Pard. 400
Which that I use, and that is avarice; . . . . C.Pard. 428
From avarice, and soore to repente; . . . . . C.Pard. 431

**Avarice**—*Continued*
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice. . . . . C.Pard. 905
envye; accidie, or slewthe; avarice, or coveitise, . . I.Pars. 385–90
Somtyme comth grucching of avarice, as Judas grucched . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
After accidie wol I speke of avarice . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Avarice, after the descripcion of . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
folk seyn that avarice is for to purchacen . . . I.Pars. 740–5
that avarice ne stant nat oonly in . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and coveitise. . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
And the difference bitwixe avarice and . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
and avarice is for to withholde and kepe . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
rightful nede. Soothly this avarice . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
thurgh this cursed synne of avarice. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
Of avarice comen eek lesynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
releevynge of avarice is misericorde and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
releevynge of avarice. Certes, the . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
remedie agayns avarice is resonable largesse, but soothly . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
After avarice comth glotonye, which . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
that mokeren it; for avaryce maketh . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
restreyne avarice unstaunched; ne power ne . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
to avarice Inowghe suffiseth nothyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
For if he be ardaunt in avaryce, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice . . . . TC.3. 1805
No pride, non envye, non avaryce, . . . . . Form.A. 53
And she was clepid Avarice. . . . . RR. 209
For Avarice to clothe hir well . . . . . RR. 231
This Avarice hilde in hir hande . . . . . RR. 239
Nought half so pale was Avarice, . . . . . RR. 306
Not Avarice, the foule caytyf, . . . . . RR. 1155
That greveth more than avarice; . . . . . RR. 1174
Of gredy brennyng avarice. . . . . RR. 5366

**Avaricious**
for right as men blamen an avaricious man . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
the avaricious man and seith thus in two vers: . . B.Mel. 2800–5
seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious man . . B.Mel. 2805–10
wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious man . . B.Mel. 2805–10
that the avaricious man hath moore hope . . . I.Pars. 745–50
Paul, *ad Ephesios* 5°, that an avaricious man . . . I.Pars. 745–50
and an avaricious man? but that any . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
mawmet or two and the avaricious man . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
an avaricious man that loveth his tresor . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10

**Avaritia**
Sequitur de Avaricia . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40

**Avaritiae**
Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5

**Avaunt**
For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . . . . A.Prol. 227
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt, . . . E.Mch. 1457
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt . . . F.Fkl. 1576
And yit m' athinketh, this avaunt m' asterte! . . TC.1. 1050
That he may make avaunt by juste cause; . . . TC.2. 727
And with that word came Drede avaunt, . . . . RR. 3958
I am, that never the more avaunt . . . . . RR. 4790

**Avaunte**
avanten hym of his richesse and of . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
And thus of o thyng I avaunte me, . . . . . D.WB. 403
Thanne quod she, 'I dar me wel avaunte . . . D.WB. 1014
ne for-wrapped, and noght avaunte thee . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse . . . . Anel. 296
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing . . . . PF. 470
That hem avaunte of wommen, and by name, . . TC.3. 318
Or do yow favour yow to avaunte! . . . . . HF.3. 698
Of this avaunt me wel I may, . . . . . RR. 4788

**Avaunted**
avaunted ye me to be weleful? For he . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
ne I ne avawntede me nevere in preysynge of . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60

**Avaunting**
Avauntyng, liyng, anger, coveitise. . . . . A.Rv. 3884
avauntynge, ypocrisie, despit, arrogance, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
resceyveth precious renoun in avauntynge hym-selve Bo.1. p.4. 155–60

**Avauntour**
Ne noon avauntour, by that God above! . . . . B.NP. 4107
Avauntour is he that bosteth of the . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Avauntour, or in proces love anewe, . . . . . PF. 430
N'avauntour, seith men, certeyn, he is non; . . . TC.2. 724
Of kinde non avauntour is to leve. . . . . TC.3. 308
'Avauntour and a lier, al is on; . . . . . TC.3. 309
Y-wis, I am avauntour at the leste, . . . . . TC.3. 314

**Avaunts**
For making of avauntes, as men rede, . . . . TC.3. 289

**Ave**
His *Ave Marie*, as he goth by the weye. . . . . B.Pri. 1698
That helpen for an Ave Marie or tweye. . . . . ABC. 104

**Avenaunt**
Of face, of body avenaunt; . . . . . RR. 1263
Or don that is not avenaunt. . . . . RR. 2058
The best and [the] most avenaunt, . . . . . RR. 3679
And of hir porte full avenaunt. . . . . RR. 4622

**Avenged**
wil to been avenged by word or by dede. . . . . I.Pars. 535–40

**Aventaille**
Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille. . . . E.Cl. 1204
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaile, . . . . TC.5. 1558

**Averroes**
Averrois, Damascien and Constantyn, . . . . . A.Prol. 433

**Avi-** *see* **Advi-**

**Avicenna**
Serapion, Razis and Avycen, . . . . . A.Prol. 432
But certes, I suppose that Avycen . . . . . C.Pard. 889

**Avisee**
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avysee, . . . . LGW. 1521

**Avisely**
yow oghten for to werken ful avysely . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
But for litel speche avysely . . . . . H.Mcp. 327
a jape or a tale, but avysely, and with . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
wirke softly and avysely in the kouching. . . . Astr. 301–8

**Avision**
His mordre in his avysioun he say. . . . . B.NP. 4304
Macrobeus, that writ the avisioun . . . . . B.NP. 4313
That I shal han of this avisioun . . . . . B.NP. 4342
In my avisioun, so God me wisse! . . . . . D.Sum. 1858
the avysioun of Nabugodonosor, whan he . . . I.Pars. 125–30
He that wroot al thavisioun . . . . . BD. 285
Why that is an avisioun, . . . . . HF.1. 7
As hadde of his avisioun . . . . . HF.1. 104
So sely an avisyoun, . . . . . HF.2. 5
But undothe us the avysioun . . . . . RR. 9

**Avisions**
That therof comen swiche avisiouns; . . . . . TC.5. 374
Causeth hem Avisions . . . . . HF.1. 40 *var*
By avisiouns, or by figures, . . . . . HF.1. 48

**Avoid** *see* **Void**

**Avoir**
Havoire withoute possessioun; . . . . . RR. 4720

**Avow**
That make I myn avow, so ye me helpe. . . . A.Kn. 2237
And eek to this avow I wol me bynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2414
But oon avow to grete God I heete, . . . . . B.ML. 334
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . . C.Pard. 695
But I wol nat avowe that I seye, . . . . . G.CY. 642
But, unto God of hevene I make avow, . . . . G.CY. 865
hire synne is the brekynge of hire avow . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
I make avowe to my god here, . . . . . BD. 91
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe; . . . . TC.3. 855

**Avoweth**
And unto Mars avoweth sacrifise . . . . . Anel. 355

**Avoy**
'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, hertelees! . . . . B.NP. 4098

**Await**
But have hire in awayt for ever-moo; . . . . . B.Mk. 3915
That in await liggen to mordre men. . . . . B.NP. 4415
'The leoun sit in his awayt alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1657
Sholde nat been kept in noon awayt, certayn; . . H.Mcp. 149
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere, . . . . TC.3. 457
Withoute await, sin he her that bisoughte, . . . TC.3. 580
Ever tawayte, and ay be wher ye were. . . . . Bal.Co. 7
Awayte wel than whan that . . . . . Astr. 330–7
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght, . . . . RR. 4497

**Awaited**
Ben soone caught heere and awayted; . . . . . RR. 1611
Awayted with these three and sene. . . . . RR. 3066
Thou saydest he awayted nothyng . . . . . RR. 7521

**Awaiter**
a pryve awaytour y-hid, and rejoiseth hym to . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10

**Awaiteth**
This poure wydwe awaiteth al that nyght . . . B.Pri. 1776
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle; . . . F.Fkl. 1299
This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse, . . . ABC. 111
That awaiteth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . RR. 6205

**Awaiting**
Awaityng on a lord, and he noot where. . . . . D.Sum. 2052
And your awayting, and your beaynesse, . . . . Anel. 250

**Awaits**
be awaytes of thy subgetis, anoyously ben . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80

**Awake**
The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake; . . . . A.Kn. 1474
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun! . . . . A.Mil. 3478
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse, . . . A.Rv. 4215
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynes-heed, awak, . . A.Rv. 4262
Awak, Symond! the feend is on us falle! . . . . A.Rv. 4288
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake; . . . F.Sq. 476
That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde? . . . H.Mcp. 7
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! H.Mcp. 15
'Whoso wolde by the morwe awaken and seke me, he I.Pars. 705–10
And cried, 'O, hoo! a-wak anoon!' . . . . . BD. 179
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!' . . . . BD. 181
Awak! let be your sorwful lyf! . . . . . BD. 202
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle a-wake, . . . Mars. 15
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake. . . . PF. 689
As for the time, and his corage awaken; . . . . TC.1. 564
And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe; . . TC.1. 729
crye 'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore, . . . . TC.1. 751
That with the noise of her he gan awake, . . . TC.2. 70
And seyde, "Awak, ye slepen al too longe! . . . TC.2. 545
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake, . . . . TC.3. 1123
And with the stert al sodeinly awake, . . . . . TC.5. 254
In mannes vois, and seyde, 'Awak! . . . . . HF.2. 48
Me mette, 'Awak,' to me he seyde, . . . . . HF.2. 52
And with that word of slep I gan a-wake . . . . LGW.G. 544
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . . LGW. 1336
Or if thou any creature awake, . . . . . LGW. 1791
Ful sorwfully hir herte may awake. . . . . LGW. 2183
He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . . LGW. 2704
In sory tyme she shal awake. . . . . RR. 5982

**Awaked**
The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaked . . A.Kn. 2523
That sleep til that the coughe hath hym awaked. . E.Mch. 1957
and it is a-waked and excited by the . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
That he awakide Jelousye, . . . . . RR. 3820
**Awaketh**
Awaketh, lemman myn, and speketh to me. . . . A.Mil. 3700
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hye. . . . . BD. 183
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh; . . TC.2. 810
Ryght in the dawenynge awaketh she, . . . . LGW. 2185
And hym she roggeth and awaketh softe, . . . . LGW. 2708
**Award**
The cherl shal have his thral; this I awarde.' . . C.Doc. 202
to the award of his sovereyns, or of hym . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
**Awarded**
avowtrie is awarded to the peynes of helle, . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
**Aware**
Kan none of yow yware by other be . . . . . TC.1. 203 *var*
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste: . . TC.2. 398
**Aware** *see* **Ware**
**Away**
At wrastlynge he wolde have awey the ram. . . A.Prol. 548
And baar awey the boon bitwixe hem bothe; . . A.Kn. 1180
And fro me turne awey hir hertes so . . . . . A.Kn. 2318
Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away. . . A.Kn. 2819
And with hir heed sche wryed faste awey, . . . A.Mil. 3283
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . . A.Mil. 3553
Whan that the grete shour is goon away; . . . . A.Mil. 3574
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . A.Rv. 4071
She shal have nede to wasshe awey the rede, . . B.ML. 356
He wayteth whan the constable was aweye, . . . B.ML. 593
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye. . . . . B.ML. 609
And hasteth yow and goth awey anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1347 *var*
His tonge out caughte and took awey the greyn, . . B.Pri. 1861
And tooken awey this martir from his beere; . . . B.Pri. 1870
—and lefte hire for deed, and wenten awey. . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
despit, and hath turned awey fro thee . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
But lat us passe awey fro this mateere. . . . . B.Mk. 3113
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . B.Mk. 3257
She bereth awey his regne and his richesse, . . . B.Mk. 3432
From heigh estaat Fortune awey hym carf. . . . B.Mk. 3647
And bar upon his bak the cok away, . . . . . B.NP. 4569
The mary, for they caste noght awey . . . . . C.Pard. 542
Honeste ynough to dryve the day awey. . . . . C.Pard. 628
The keyes of thy cheste, awey fro me? . . . . D.WB. 309
He seyde a womman cast hir shame away . . . . D.WB. 782
As I wol bere awey thy newe panne . . . . . D.Fri. 1614
He planed awey the names everichon . . . . D.Sum. 1758
And fro the bench he droof awey the cat, . . . D.Sum. 1775
And ber this word awey now, by thy feith, . . . D.Sum. 1987
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awey. . . . . D.Sum. 2235
To whom I yeve my good awey fro me, . . . . E.Mch. 1527
Awey to dryve hire derke fantasye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 844
"Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been aweye." . . F.Fkl. 1064
That of Britaigne the rokkes were aweye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1268
It semed that alle the rokkes were aweye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1296
But wel I woot the rokkes been aweye.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1338
Cast alle awey the werkes of derknesse, . . . . G.SN. 384
It over-take, it slit awey so faste. . . . . G.CY. 682
He fledde awey for verray sorwe and shame. . . . G.CY. 702
Have heer a clooth, and wipe awey the wete.' . . G.CY. 1187
to festes and poure folk been put awey . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
caste awey thyn heyre, than for to caste . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
to caste awey the swetnesse of Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
To rede, and dryve the nyght away; . . . . . BD. 49
This hert rused and stal away . . . . . BD. 381
And whan I saw my fers aweye, . . . . . BD. 654
For pure fere, but stal away; . . . . . BD. 1250
To renne away, when he is leest agast? . . . . Anel. 316
I noot, my wit is al aweye. . . . . Anel. 319
Arcite hath born awey the keye . . . . . Anel. 323
Than wolde I that these foules were a-weye, . . . PF. 656
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . . PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;' . . . PF. 692
That foules maden at hir flight awey, . . . . . PF. 694
cruwel, turneth awey fro wrecches, and . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
boren awey swiche peces as he myghte . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
But goth now rather awey, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
cast hem a-wey, they schulden han defended the . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
and chased a-wey, dirknesses forleten me, . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
nyght (that is to seyn, chaseth it a-wey), . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
doon a-wey, I took hevene, and resceyved . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
out of my clothes, thei wenten a-wey . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
man that so dooth hath cast awey his . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
put a-wey fro gode men, and despoyled of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath reft awey in . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
as they casten awey sothe opynyouns, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
is doon away, thow mowe knowe . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
and cast awey hir that pleyeth so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
and whan sche goth awey that sche . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
Thow bare awey of Fortune a yifte (that is to seye . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
forleete the in fleynge awey? . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
than goth awey the fairnesse of thornes. . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
that ben passed awey fro me.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that it ne goth awey whan it wole. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
that may ben taken awey in any wise . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5

**Away**—*Continued*
ben take awey); than scheweth it wel that the . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
that, yif that deth may take awey blisfulnesse, . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
to dryve a-wey nede with habundaunce of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
don awey that dignyte for the pride of . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
hadden doon awey out of the cite of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
put out of mynde and doon awey; al be it so that, . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
whiche writynges . . . eelde doth awey, both hem and ek hir auctours! . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Whan she departed awey fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
the, she took awey hir freendes and lefte . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
sterre, hath chased awey the dirke nyght, . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
byrefte awey joye and myrthe from the . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
rychesse mai dryve awey nede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
don awey cold. In this wise mai . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
nede mai nat al outrely be doon awey; . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
doon awey nede, but richesses maken nede, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
elles may they don awey the vices? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
Certes thei ben nat wont to don awey wikkidnesse, . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
vanysschen a-way, and that anoon. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
[doon] awey the bytynges of bysynesse, ne . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
putten awey thi foule dirke desires, and dryven . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
fleeth awey, and stynggeth the hertes of hem . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
do tho defautes awey, he for-letith to ben . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
perfeccioun is don awey, men may nat thinke ne say . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
go nat awey withouten an ende, we owe to . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
alle tribulacioun I-don awey, thow, by my gyding . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
help of entencion goth a-wey by-forn hem . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5 *var*
whan o doute is determined and kut awey, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
dryvere awey of yvel but god, governour . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
For aftir that thei han cast awey hir . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
thei myghten writhen awey in othere . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
don awey thilke oonly alliaunce bytwixen god . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Go henne awey, for certes my deyinge . . . . TC.1. 572
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweye? . . . TC.2. 123
That herde that, gan fer awey to stonde, . . . . TC.2. 216
That may my gost departe awey fro thee, . . . TC.2. 531
And I with that gan stille awey to gon, . . . . TC.2. 542
How shal this longe time awey be driven, . . . TC.2. 983
And seide her, 'Cast it now awey anon, . . . . TC.2. 1156
And say wel that hir folk were alle aweye, . . . TC.2. 1194
Thy maladye awey the bet to drive, . . . . . TC.2. 1515
The whiche in forme of bole awey thou fette, . . TC.3. 723
But lat us falle awey frb this matere, . . . . . TC.3. 1306
Awey, thou foule daunger and thou fere, . . . . TC.3. 1321
Awey to writhe, and took of him non hede, . . . TC.4. 9
Shal thus Criseyde awey, for-that thou wilt? . . . TC.4. 264
I-formed, sin your vertu is aweye. . . . . TC.4. 315
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . . . . TC.4. 357
ffor verray wo his wit is al aweye . . . . . TC.4. 882 *var*
And lat us stele awey bitwixe us tweye; . . . . TC.4. 1503
Wel stele awey and ben togedre so, . . . . . TC.4. 1507
We may wel stele awey, as ye devise, . . . . . TC.4. 1529
'But that ye speke, awey thus for to go . . . . TC.4. 1555
So lat us stelen priveliche away! . . . . . TC.4. 1601
For who may holde a thing that wol awey? . . . TC.4. 1628
Stele her awey? Why wol I this endure? . . . . TC.5. 48
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . . TC.5. 93
So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene, . . . . TC.5. 104
Sin that he saw his lady was aweye, . . . . . TC.5. 457
To stele awey by night, and it bifalle . . . . TC.5. 702
To stele awey with swich oon as he is? . . . . TC.5. 740
What helpeth that, to don my blame awey? . . . TC.5. 1068
Awey!' quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe! . . TC.5. 1525
Gan pulle awey the fetheres brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546
And bar him on his bakke away, . . . . . HF.1. 169
And slee me not! go noght awey!' . . . . . HF.1. 317
And stal away, and leet hir be; . . . . . HF.1. 418
Whan that it is awey therfro; . . . . . HF.2. 228
If hit a-weye be therfro, . . . . . HF.2. 330
Were molte away of every name. . . . . HF.3. 55
That they were molte awey with hete, . . . . HF.3. 59
And not awey with stormes bete. . . . . HF.3. 60
And if that olde bokes were awey, . . . . . LGW. 25
Of makynge ropen, and lad awey the corne; . . . LGW. 74
That Agenores doghtre ladde away. . . . . LGW. 114
He with his tayle awey the flye smyteth . . . . LGW. 393
That ilke same nyght to steele awaye, . . . . LGW. 779
At nyght she stale awey ful prevely, . . . . . LGW. 796
To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius, . . . . . LGW. 941
That yche of hem was glad awey to flee; . . . . LGW. 1223
And shapeth him to steele awey by nyghte. . . . LGW. 1289
And staal awey upon his companye, . . . . . LGW. 1327
Whanne that he staal awey to his navye. . . . . LGW. 1335
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . . LGW. 1364
The samè wynde hath blowe awey your fay.' . . . LGW. 1365
Thanne may he fleen away out of this drede, . . . LGW. 2020
Is stole away out of the londe by nighte, . . . . LGW. 2154
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213
For when she sawe that goon away was he, . . . LGW. 2719
No man caste his pilche away. . . . . Prov. 4.
But it was strayghter, wel away; . . . . . RR. 119
So that the more she yaf awey . . . . . RR. 1159
Were with her loves went awey, . . . . . RR. 1317

**Away**—*Continued*
And thennes never to passe away. . . . . RR. 1856
That never wole be take away. . . . . RR. 1910
That thou away ne shalt not wynde . . . . . RR. 2056
That no wight may carie aweye. . . . . RR. 2094
Voide it awey delyverly; . . . . . RR. 2283
Thou shalt not willen to passen away. . . . . RR. 2482
Som thyng er thou cam away. . . . . RR. 2496
How yede this mery thought away! . . . . . RR. 2585
And that the nyght were went away; . . . . . RR. 2634
To putte away the stoundes stronge, . . . . . RR. 2639
Shall kysse thee er thou go away, . . . . . RR. 2676
Awey his angre forto dryve. . . . . RR. 2800
Is voided, and putte awey to flight, . . . . . RR. 2925
He vanyshide awey all sodeynly; . . . . . RR. 2954
Ageyn hir will awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3063
If I suffride you awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3118
From these folk awey to fare, . . . . . RR. 3267
I rede thee Love awey to dryve, . . . . . RR. 3295
Shal growe, but thou it putte away. . . . . RR. 3298
Full fayn he wolde have fled awey, . . . . . RR. 3854
But fledde awey for verrey drede. . . . . RR. 3860
And chased awey, with gret manace, . . . . . RR. 4051
She can writhe hir heed awey; . . . . . RR. 4359
Escape awey withoute shame. . . . . RR. 4972
Which sodeynly awey is hasted. . . . . RR. 5009
Thy myght, thi vertu goth away. . . . . RR. 5105
To lyven, and voide love away . . . . . RR. 5164
Awey fro trouthe it doth so varie, . . . . . RR. 5315
Hidith of love the light awey, . . . . . RR. 5353
That thou oure freendis helpe away, . . . . . RR. 6063
And the remenaunt yaf awey . . . . . RR. 6569
Hent it anoon awey for fere; . . . . . RR. 7136
Awey they gonne it forto bere, . . . . . RR. 7143
They will nought away for no drede, . . . . . RR. 7343
**Away** *see* **Way**
**Awayward**
This Phebus gan aweyward for to wryen, . . . H.Mcp. 262
**Awe**
He wolde techen him to have noon awe, . . . . A.Prol. 654
Nat oonly that this world hadde hym in awe . . B.Mk. 3749
Thurgh which thou puttest al thorient in awe,— . B.Mk. 3875
So, what for love of him, and what for awe, . . Anel. 69
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . TC.1. 1006
Have mercy on thy-self for any awe. . . . . TC.4. 620
**Awen**
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.' . . . . A.Rv. 4239
**A-wepe** *see* **A** (*prep.*), **Weep**
**Awhaped**
My surete in a-whaped countenaunce, . . . . Anel. 215
And after this, nat fullich al a-whaped, . . . . TC.1. 316
Upon the foweler, that hem made a-whaped . . LGW. 132
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awhaped, . LGW. 814
Yet hyt is afered and awhaped . . . . . LGW. 2321
**Awl**
And eek be war to sporne ageyn an al; . . . . Truth. 11
**Awls**
Ful hard it is, with flesshhook or with oules . . . D.Sum. 1730
**Awmener**
Thanne of his awmener he drough . . . . . RR. 2087
Were streite gloves with awmere Of silk, . . . . RR. 2271
**Awoke**
This carpenter awook, and herde synge, . . . . A. Mil. 3364
As wel when she awok as whan she slepte. . . . B.ML. 497
Wheither so he awook or ellis slepte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3809
Unto his body agayn, and he awook; . . . . . D.Sum. 1703
And slepte hire firste sleepe and thanne awook; . . F.Sq. 367
Therewyth I a-wook my selve . . . . . BD. 1323
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . TC.3. 751
And stynte a while and aftirwarde awook . . . TC.5. 928 *var*
**A-wreke**
To preyen hir on Crueltee me awreke; . . . . Pity. 11
**A-wreken**
But I on oother wise may be awreke, . . . . . D.Sum. 2211
Thus shal men on a traytour been awreke. . . . H.Mcp. 298
**A-wreken** *see* **A-wroken**
**A-wreketh**
That god the puple wel a-wrekith. . . . . RR. 278
**A-wroken**
'Of this despit awroken for to be. . . . . A.Mil. 3752
**A-wroken** *see* **A-wreken**
**Awry**
For she ne lokide but awrie, . . . . . RR. 291
**Ax**
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel; . . . A.Kn. 2124

**Ax**—*Continued*
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . . . A.Mil. 3569
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo, . . . A.Mil. 3820
To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . . LGW. 2000
**Ax-** *see* **Ask-**
**Axes**
And with hir axes out the braines quelle. . . . . TC.4. 46
**Axis**
14. *Axis.*—Than is there a large Pyn . . . . . Astr. 57–60
**Axle** *see* **Extre**
**Ay** (*adv., specimens*)
In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . . A.Prol. 63
Ay *Questio quid juris* wolde he crie. . . . . A.Prol. 646
I thoghte ay wel how that it sholde be, . . . . A.Mil. 3453
This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3472
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere. . . . . A.Mil. 3642
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . . A.Rv. 3876
Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 4030
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd. . . . A.Rv. 4128
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer . . A.Rv. 4304
With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay, . . . B.ML. 296
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . B.ML. 843
And herkned ay the wordes and the noote, . . . B.Pri. 1711
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent . . . . . B.Pri. 1825
seith, that grete thynges ne been nat ay accompliced B.Mel. 2355–60
And eek an ydolastre he was ay. . . . . B.Mk. 3377
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste, . . . . B.Mk. 3390
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde, . . . . D.Sum. 1754
And trust upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . . E.Cl. 149
And she ay sad and constant as a wal, . . . . E.Cl. 1047
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . . E.Cl. 1067
Kepeth ay wel thise corones,' quod he; . . . . G.SN. 226
His libertee this brid desireth ay. . . . . H.Mcp. 174
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . H.Mcp. 240
I putte it ay under correccioun . . . . . I.Pars. 56
That ye ben from vengeaunce ay oure targe. . . . ABC. 176
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde; . . . . . Anel. 245
the mountaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai duellynge presence Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
For ay the neer, the fir the hotter is: . . . . . TC.1. 449
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001
And in the toun his maner tho forth ay . . . . TC.1. 1076
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . . TC.2. 117
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus: . . . . TC.2. 200
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . TC.2. 483
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . . TC.2. 643
But that was infinit for ay and o; . . . . . TC.2. 1083
And held, after his gestes, ay his pas; . . . . . TC.2. 1349
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . . TC.3. 5
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acorse, . . TC.4. 839
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte! . . . . TC.4. 931
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte, . . TC.4. 1221
That "love is thing ay ful of bisy drede." . . . TC.4. 1645
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepynge. . . LGW. 1834
And restelesse travayleth aye, . . . . . RR. 370
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye, . . . . . RR. 375
The God of Love me folowed aye, . . . . . RR. 1450
Aye unrelesed woo to make, . . . . . RR. 2729
I hadde suche drede to greve him aye. . . . . RR. 3683
**Ayen-leding**
by ayen-ledynge fyer. O fadir, yyve thou to the . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
**Azimuth**
where as is the first azymute above the . . . . Astr. 316–9
in whiche azymute the degre of thy sonne sittith, . Astr. 319–22
and by the azymut in whiche he stondith . . . Astr. 322–4
after the name of the azimute in whiche . . . . Astr. 322–4
**Azimuths**
clepid Azimutes, and thei dividen the orisounte . . Astr. 88–92
these azymutes serven to knowe the costes . . . Astr. 88–92
20. Next these azymutes under the cercle . . . Astr. 88–92
muche like to the shap of the azimutes, . . . . Astr. 88–92
tyme by the azymutes. Turne than thin . . . . Astr. 301–8
by thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . Astr. 312–6
no more but wayte in whiche azimutz that . . . Astr. 312–6
parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south, . . . Astr. 316–9
**Azure**
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon; . . . . B.NP. 4052
Of gemmes, set in gold and in azure, . . . . . E.Cl. 254
Before me stant clad in asure, . . . . . Anel. 330
But wel I wot a broche of gold asure, . . . . . TC.3. 1370
With gold and asure over all . . . . . RR. 477

**B** (*the letter*)
12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C, . . . Astr. 50–7
lettres of the A B C on whiche thei fallen. . . . Astr. 50–7
**Ba**
'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . A.Mil. 3709
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
**Baar** *see* **Bore**
**Babbling**
But of hir tonge a bablyng shrewe is she . . . . E.Mch. 2428 *var* Ii

**B**

**Babeuries**
As babeuries and pynnacles . . . . . HF.3. 99 *var*
**Babeuwryes**
As babeuwryes and pynnacles . . . . . HF.3. 99 *var*
**Babeweuries**
Babeweuries and pennacles . . . . . HF.3. 99 *var*
**Babewynnes**
Babewynnes and pynacles, . . . . . HF.3. 99 *em*
**Babilan**
Of Lucresse and of Babilan Tesbee; . . . . . B.ML. 63

**Babilon**
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . LGW. *head*
**Babylon**
At Babiloigne was his sovereyn see, . . . . . B.Mk. 3339
Whan that he wente Babiloigne to wynne. . . . D.Sum. 2082
That ever was in Babyloyne, . . . . . BD. 1060
At Babiloyne whilom fil it thus,— . . . . . LGW. 706
**Babylon** *see* **Babilan, Babilon**
**Bacchus**
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . C.Doc. 58
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1722
'O thou Bacus! y-blessed be thy name! . . . . H.Mcp. 99
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . . PF. 275
for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Bachus to the cleer hony (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . TC.5. 208
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stounde . . . LGW. 2376
**Bachelor**
A lovyere and a lusty bacheler, . . . . . A.Prol. 80
And though he were a poure bacheler, . . . . A.Kn. 3085
Hadde in his hous a lusty bacheler . . . . . D.WB. 883
As any bacheler of al his hous. . . . . F.Sq. 24
That was that tyme a bacheler of lawe,— . . . F.Fkl. 1126
He was the mooste lusty bachiler . . . . . H.Mcp. 107
Love hadde with hym a bachelere, . . . . . RR. 918
This bachelere stode biholdyng . . . . . RR. 921
Bi hir daunced a bachelere; . . . . . RR. 1246
For yong was thilke bachelere, . . . . . RR. 1299
Narcisus was a bachelere . . . . . RR. 1469
And holpe many a bachilere, . . . . . RR. 2828
To me a lusty bachelere, . . . . . RR. 2982
**Bachelors**
Where as thise bacheleris synge, 'Allas!' . . . . E.Mch. 1274
That bacheleris have often peyne and wo; . . . E.Mch. 1278
With ladyes and with bacheleris, . . . . . RR. 935
These damoysels and bachelers. . . . . RR. 1622
**Bachelrie**
And of his retenue the bachelrye, . . . . . E.Cl. 270
This Phebus that was flour of bachilrie, . . . . H.Mcp. 125
**Back**
a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . A.Kn. 1050
His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . A.Kn. 2143
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak; . A.Co. 4326
And brek hem, bothe bak and every boon!" . . . B.Mk. 3090
And on his bak y-caryed hem hath hee . . . . B.Mk. 3240
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked, . . B.Mk. 3320
Al for-brused, bothe bak and syde. . . . . B.Mk. 3804
Ther Juppiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde, . B.Mk. 3934
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer; . . . B.NP. 4526
And bar upon his bak the cok away, . . . . . B.NP. 4569
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak, . . . . B.NP. 4595
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak. . . . D.Sum. 1756
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand doun by my bak,' . D.Sum. 2140
That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . . . . E.Cl. 163
'The smok,' quod he, 'that thou hast on thy bak, . E.Cl. 890
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.' . . E.Mch. 2345
He stoupeth doun, and on his bak she stood, . . E.Mch. 2348
Though that ye slepen on his bak, or reste; . . . F.Sq. 126
His hat heeng at his bak doun by a laas, . . . . G.CY. 574
And a bakke for to walke in be day light . . . . G.CY. 881 *var*
That sat, and hadde y-turned his bak . . . . . BD. 446
I stalked even unto his bake, . . . . . BD. 458
Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak. . . . . BD. 956
the clowdes byhynde his bak, and . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
wenden on the bak of the swifte . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde; . . . . . TC.2. 639
Her armes smale, her streighte bak and softe, . . TC.3. 1247
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde, . . . . TC.5. 811
And bar him on his bakke away, . . . . . HF.1. 169
Than may be seen, behynd his bak, . . . . . HF.2. 469
For oon that stood right at my bak, . . . . . HF.3. 779
And on his bakke he baar, and with him ledde, . . LGW. 943
rewle generall, as wel on the bak as on . . . . Astr. 32–40
right syde to lefte side, as is the bak side. . . . Astr. 60–5
the bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . Astr. 60–5
the bordure on the bak side. Tho turned . . . Astr. 132–9
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . . . Astr. 139–45
Bihynde her bak whan they ben goon, . . . . . RR. 1060
Til he be flayen bak and side, . . . . . RR. 7314
**Back** *see* **Aback**
**Backbite**
to bakbite the persone, but oonly to . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
**Backbiter**
a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . . I.Pars. 495–500
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardee! . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
wikked entente of the bakbiter. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
**Backbiters**
of whiche bakbiteres seith Salomon, . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
**Backbiting**
Of thise two speces comth bakbityng, . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
and this synne of bakbityng, or detraccion, . . . I.Pars. 490–5
The fourthe spece of bakbityng is this, . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
After bakbityng cometh grucchyng or . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
Homycide is eek by bakbitynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
**Backhalf**
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . Astr. 25–32
soughte in the bakhalf of myn Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 115–21
**Backs**
nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
**Backward**
And doun he fil bakward upon his wyf, . . . . A.Rv. 4281
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londe, . . . B.ML. 862
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun; . . . . D.WB. 793
turneth it bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh . I.Pars. 745–50
That thou retorne backward to thy welle, . . . TC.4. 1553
forward or bakward. Awayte wel than whan that . Astr. 330–7
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made . . . . RR. 5021
**Backward** *see* **Abackward**
**Bacon**
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, . . . B.NP. 4035
The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe, . . . D.WB. 217
And yet in bacoun hadde I never delit; . . . . D.WB. 418
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.' . . D.Sum. 1753
**Bad**
And ever a thousand goode ayeyns oon badde; . . A.Mil. 3155
so that ful many a womman is badde and . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
And therwithal it was ful poure and badde. . . . B.Mk. 3612
As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde. . . D.WB. 196
Doon execucioun in thynges badde; . . . . . E.Cl. 522
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye, . . . E.Cl. 965
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes . . . E.Cl. 1167
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde . . . . E.Mch. 1542
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name; . E.Mch. 1593
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . E.Mch. 1608
Of alle servantes, bothe of goode and badde; . . Comp.L. 67
'good and eek badde, enforcen hem withoute . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
to the good folk and to badde, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
the good folk and the badde; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
folk, and peynes to badde folk, syn that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
Aspectes badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . TC.3. 716
Every thing that souned into badde, . . . . . TC.4. 1676
Though they gon in ful bad lese.' . . . . . HF.3. 678
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . LGW.G. 277
To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . LGW. 2597
Al were it bad of woll and hewe. . . . . RR. 238
To freend ne felawe, bad or good. . . . . RR. 267
**Badder**
They demen gladly to the badder ende. . . . . F.Sq. 224
**Bade**
And bad him seye his verdit, as hym leste. . . . A.Prol. 787
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie; . . . A.Kn. 1386
That bad man sholde wedde his simylitude. . . . A.Mil. 3228
And to hire housbonde bad hire for to seye, . . . A.Mil. 3412
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance; . A.Co. 4412
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest, . . . . B.ML. 491
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . B.ML. 566
And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hye, . . B.Sh. 1400
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . . B.Sh. 1510
To me she cam, and bad me for to synge . . . . B.Pri. 1849
his tale, and beden hym ful ofte his . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
answeres of thise men, she bad hem goon . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Upon a tyme, and bad hem blithe bee; . . . . B.Mk. 3382
That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily, . . . B.Mk. 3784
But bad anon apparaillen his hoost,— . . . . B.Mk. 3797
He bad hire telle hym what it signyfyde, . . . B.Mk. 3939
Though that he bad no dremes for to drede, . . . B.NP. 4163
His swevene, and bad hym for to kepe hym weel . B.NP. 4306
He bad to take hym and anhange hym faste; . . C.Doc. 259
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . C.Pard. 803
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; . . . . D.WB. 28
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . . D.WB. 108
And bad oure housbondes for to love us weel; . . D.WB. 161
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere. . . . D.WB. 1022
And bad us folwen hem in swich degree. . . . . D.WB. 1124
She sholde brynge into his hous, he bad . . . . E.Cl. 373
And bad his sergeant that he pryvely . . . . . E.Cl. 582
And whos child that it was he bad hir hyde . . . E.Cl. 594
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste. . . . . E.Cl. 742
I seye, he bad they sholde countrefete . . . . E.Cl. 743
And alderfirst he bad hem alle a boone, . . . . E.Mch. 1618
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke . . . . E.Mch. 1704
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, E.Mch. 1707
And bad hym been al hool; and forth she wente . . E.Mch. 2007
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . F.Sq. 348
As sleepe hem bad; they tooke it for the beste. . . F.Sq. 356
Til that the faucon bad hire to be stille, . . . . F.Sq. 497
Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . . . F.Fkl. 1212
'Unto the gardyn, as myn housbonde bad, . . . F.Fkl. 1512
That bad hire holden al that she had hight, . . . F.Fkl. 1518
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . . . G.SN. 411
Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . . G.SN. 422
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede . G.SN. 513
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516
He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, . . . G.CY. 1108
And bad the servant coles for to brynge. . . . . G.CY. 1114
Al as he bad fulfilled was in dede; . . . . . G.CY. 1140
To blynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . . . G.CY. 1151
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . . G.CY. 1157
Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . G.CY. 1235
And bede oure Hoost he sholde to hym seye . . . I.Pars. 65

**Bade**—*Continued*
And bad oon reche me a book, . . . . . BD. 47
Whan he was come, she bad him thus: . . . . BD. 135
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'— . . . . . BD. 187
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105
Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . . . . PF. 64
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . PF. 320
His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge. . . . . TC.1. 112
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste. . . TC.1. 357
Can I not seyn, for she bad him not rise, . . . . TC.3. 967
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more. . . . TC.3. 973
This bad she him to telle her bisily, . . . . . TC.3. 1153
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . TC.3. 1249
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . TC.4. 68
The whiche he bad out faste for to go, . . . . TC.4. 222
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe . . . TC.4. 745
And bad hem driven in hir beestes alle, . . . . TC.5. 1179
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste. . . . . TC.5. 1568
And bad hir sone Eneas flee; . . . . . HF.1. 165
Bad hym to flee the Grekes ost, . . . . . HF.1. 186
And bad hym to Cartage go, . . . . . HF.1. 236
Bad him go into Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 430
And bad that he shulde faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 479
I bad men sholde me my couche make; . . . . LGW. 205
I bad hem strawen floures on my bed. . . . . LGW. 207
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte, . LGW. 1000
And bad his sone how that he sholde make . . . LGW. 1134
And bad hir noryce and hir sustren gon . . . . LGW. 1346
And bad hir servauntes doon hir besynesse; . . . LGW. 1723
Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reste; . . . . LGW. 2313
In your persone, and bad hem bothe in-fere . . . Bal.Co. 6
And bad me on the daunce go. . . . . RR. 808
He bad hym bend it anoon ryght. . . . . RR. 1334
To done right as myn herte badde, . . . . . RR. 1793
And me to please, bade that I . . . . . RR. 3070
How Love bade me to purveye . . . . . RR. 3339
Anoon he bade me withouten lette, . . . . . RR. 3756
And witeth wel, that [though] God bad . . . . RR. 6653
But he bad wirken whanne that neede is, . . . . RR. 6659
He bade thappostles forto wirche, . . . . . RR. 6662
On which that she hir bedes bede. . . . . RR. 7572
That badde hem nere him for to come . . . . RR. 7477

**Badly**
whanne they been baddely bigonne." . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
wheither he do it weel or baddely. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5

**Bag**
For whanne the grete bagge is go, . . . . . RR. 6834

**Baggeth**
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire, . . . . . BD. 622

**Baggingly**
Or overthart all baggyngly. . . . . RR. 292

**Bagpipe**
A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne, . . . A.Prol. 565

**Bags**
Youre bagges been nat fild with *ambès as*, . . . B.ML. 124
His bookes and his bagges, many oon, . . . . B.Sh. 1272
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . . B.Sh. 1410
But ther as bagges been and fat vitaile . . . . Form.A. 38
And in her bagges sore it bynde; . . . . . RR. 5775

**Bailiff**
There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . A.Prol. 603
Syn that ye been a baillif as am I,— . . . . . D.Fri. 1419
Bailifs, bedels, provost countours . . . . . RR. 6812

**Bailiff** *see* **Bailly**

**Bailiffs**
These joly knyghtis and baillyves, . . . . . RR. 6863

**Bailly**
And therfore, Herry Bailly, by thy feith, . . . . A.Co. 4358
'Artow thanne a bailly?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . . D.Fri. 1392
Thou art a bailly, and I am another. . . . . D.Fri. 1396
Thanne Drede hadde in hir baillie . . . . . RR. 4217
Hadde Bealacoil in his baillie, . . . . . RR. 4302
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . . . RR. 6218
Now monke, now chanoun, now baily; . . . . . RR. 6331
To putte the out of this bayly, . . . . . RR. 7572

**Bait**
On many a sory meel now may she bayte; . . . B.ML. 466
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . . TC.1. 192

**Baited**
Withouten respite ben they baited. . . . . RR. 1612

**Baiteth**
And by hym baiteth his dextrer . . . . . B.Th. 2103
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plesaunce, . . . Mars. 238

**Bake**
Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye. . . . . A.Prol. 384
To been y-clawed, or to brenne, or bake; . . . D.Sum. 1731

**Bake(n)**
Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . A.Prol. 343
Of half a busshel flour ful wel y-bake. . . . . A.Rv. 4312
swiche manere bake-metes and . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . . . LGW. 709
Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . . RR. 7048

**Bake(n)** *see* **Hawebake**

**Baker**
His baker and his butiller also, . . . . . B.NP. 4324

**Baketh**
Nothus scorklith, and baketh the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5

**Balance**
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . . . B.Mk. 3776
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . . G.CY. 611

**Balance**—*Continued*
To holde no wyght in balaunce . . . . . BD. 1020
Fro Venus balance myght his palays see . . . . Mars. 145 *var*
For I shal never eft putten in balaunce . . . . Anel. 344
And ek myn emes lif is in balaunce! . . . . . TC.2. 466
If this were wist, my lif laye in balaunce, . . . TC.4. 1560
Considryng eek how I hange in balaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 18
And I aboode bounde in balaunce.' . . . . . RR. 4667
This love so hangeth in balaunce, . . . . . RR. 5321
And casteth hem oute of balaunce, . . . . . RR. 5546

**Bald**
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . A.Prol. 198
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd, A.Kn. 2518

**Baldeswell**
Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . . . A.Prol. 620

**Baldric**
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene. . . . A.Prol. 116

**Bale**
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* G.CY. 1481
For I ne might, for bote ne bale, . . . . . BD. 227
As me thoghte, for al his bale; . . . . . BD. 534
And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . TC.4. 746

**Bales**
But what and she my baalis beete, . . . . . RR. 4441

**Balk**
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke.' . . . A.Rv. 3920

**Balks**
Into the tubbes, hangynge in the balkes; . . . A.Mil. 3626
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . . LGW. 2253

**Ball**
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . . A.Kn. 2614
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal: . . . . . Truth. 9

**Ballade**
This balade, whiche that I schal yow devyse. . . LGW.G. 202
Whan that this balade al i-songyn was, . . . . LGW.G. 224
This balade may ful wel y-songen be, . . . . . LGW. 270
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade, . . . . LGW. 539
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe. . . LGW. 555
Balade de bon Conseyl . . . . . Truth. *head*
Balade of Compleynte . . . . . Bal.Co. *head*
Balade that Chaucier made . . . . . Bal.Ch. *head*

**Ballades**
That highten balades, roundels, virelayes. . . . LGW. 423
Balades de visage sanz Peinture . . . . . Fort. *head*

**Ballenus**
Ther saw I Hermes Ballenus, . . . . . HF.3. 183

**Balls**
'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . . LGW. 2003

**Balm**
And ful of bawme is fleting every mede: . . . . TC.2. 53
As men a pot of bawme helde . . . . . HF.3. 596

**Balthasar** *see* **Belshazzar**

**Band**
A purs that henge [doun] by a bande, . . . . . RR. 240

**Band** *see* **Bend**

**Bane**
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be. . . . . A.Kn. 1097
To been hymself the grete hertes bane, . . . . A.Kn. 1681
Or an agu, that may be youre bane. . . . . B.NP. 4150
In litil tyme it wol her bane be. . . . . Mars. 196
That, but ye helpe, it wil his bane be. . . . . TC.2. 320
O Calcas, which that wilt my bane be, . . . . TC.4. 333
If sorwe of that n'il not my bane be, . . . . . TC.4. 774
For wel I wot, it wil my bane be, . . . . . TC.4. 907
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir bane!' . TC.5. 602
The devel be his soules bane! . . . . . HF.1. 408
He overcome thys beste and was his bane, . . . LGW. 2147
That of the beste hath kepte him from his bane. . LGW. 2159
These false lovers, poyson be her bane! . . . . LGW. 2180
That of hir pitee kepte hym fro his bane. . . . LGW. 2461
How that my nevew shal my bane be, . . . . LGW. 2659
That it wole my bane bee . . . . . RR. 4491

**Banes**
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073

**Banished**
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . . A.Kn. 1725
That Tarquyn shulde y-banysshed be therfore, . . LGW. 1863
Banysshed for hir gret envye. . . . . RR. 6780

**Bank**
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh, . . . F.Fkl. 849
Undyr a banke anon aspiede she . . . . . LGW. 1471 *var*

**Bank** *see* **Bench**

**Banner**
His baner he desplayeth and forth rood . . . . A.Kn. 966
So shyneth in his white baner large, . . . . . A.Kn. 976
And by his baner born is his penoun . . . . . A.Kn. 978
And in thy temple I wol my baner honge, . . . A.Kn. 2410
With baner reed is entred right anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2583
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . A.Kn. 2586
The trompes come, and in his baner large, . . . Anel. 30
Of curtesie the banere. . . . . RR. 2019

**Baptism**
receyveth the mark of baptesme, but . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
they han receyved baptesme. The thridde defaute is I.Pars. 95–100
after hir baptesme fro day to day. Ther-of seith . I.Pars. 100–5
nacioun perdurable, if it nere baptesme . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
wexe fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
hath defouled his baptesme by synne, if . . . . I.Pars. 980–5

**Baptist**
To sleen the Baptist John, ful giltelees. . . . . C.Pard. 491

**Baptist**—*Continued*
I lete hem to the Baptist John. . . . . RR. 6998
**Baptize**
So that ye trowe in Crist, and yow baptize. . . . G.SN. 171
Go with thy brother now, and thee baptise, . . . G.SN. 299
**Baptized**
penitence is that a man be baptized after . . . I.Pars. 95–100
clene lif'; for certes, if he be baptized . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
**Bar**
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . . A.Kn. 1075
Strongly to shette and barre the gate. . . . . RR. 4224
**Bar** *see* **Bore**
**Barbary**
Honured is thurgh al the Barbarie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1452
**Barbe**
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . TC.2. 110
**Barber**
The barbour and the bocher, and the smyth . . A.Kn. 2025
**Barbre**
Allas! unto the Barbre nacioun . . . . . B.ML. 281
**Bare**
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . A.Prol. 683
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1758
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere. . . A.Kn. 2877
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare; . . . A.Co. 4390
Ful often time upon his knowes bare. . . . . B.Pri. 1719
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . . D.Fri. 1480
Be seyn al bare, wherfore I yow preye, . . . . E.Cl. 879
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare, . . E.Cl. 895
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1351
And observance of alle blisses bare; . . . . . E.Mch. 1548
Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn. . . F.Fkl. 720
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1025
She thonketh hym upon hir knees al bare, . . . F.Fkl. 1545
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1580
That slidynge science hath me maad so bare, . . G.CY. 732
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare, . . . . . Anel. 62
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . Anel. 213
Yit to himself his conning was ful bare; . . . . TC.1. 662
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . TC.2. 110
And off he rente al to his bare sherte. . . . . TC.3. 1099
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . . TC.4. 226
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare, . . TC.4. 1168
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . . . . TC.4. 1225
That, though we comen in our bare sherte, . . . TC.4. 1522
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye. . . . TC.5. 1547
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte, . . LGW. 405
Lest that hir fete or suche thynge lay bare, . . . LGW. 1859
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . . . RR. 1059
For he of blis hath ben full bare, . . . . . RR. 3567
And ben of good and catell bare; . . . . . RR. 5457
They ben so bare I take no kepe, . . . . . RR. 6461
Lame, feble, wery and bare, . . . . . RR. 6639
And alle freres, shodde and bare, . . . . . RR. 7461
**Bare** *see* **Bore**
**Barefoot**
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . F.Fkl. 1077
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
That (dreme he barfoot, dreme he shod), . . . . HF.1. 98
And to the stronde barefote faste she wente, . . LGW. 2189
**Bargain**
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we been knyt. . . . F.Fkl. 1230
This bargeyn eende may never take, . . . . . RR. 2551
And me a newe bargeyn leere, . . . . . RR. 4325
Youthe gynneth ofte sich bargeyne . . . . . RR. 4929
That repent of his bargeyn shall, . . . . . RR. 5948
**Bargaining**
be withouten bargaynynge, and that the . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
**Bargains**
With his bargaynes and with his chevyssaunce. . . A.Prol. 282
**Barge**
His barge y-cleped was the Maudelayne. . . . . A.Prol. 410
In whiche we mowe swymme as in a barge, . . . A.Mil. 3550
Where as she many a shipe and barge seigh . . . F.Fkl. 850
Have maad come in a water and a barge, . . . F.Fkl. 1144
For men may overlade a shippe or barge. . . . LGW. 621
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . . LGW. 2150
And gate him there a newe barge anoon, . . . LGW. 2160
And saw his barge saylynge in the see. . . . . LGW. 2196
Thy barge hath not al his meyny ynne.' . . . . LGW. 2201
How she was broght from Athenes in a barge, . . LGW. 2361
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . LGW. 2407
**Bark**
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote, . . . . C.Pard. 544
sheden . . . hir wode and hir bark? And what wyl-
tow . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
of wode; and that the outreste bark is . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . TC.3. 727
So that ther n'is but bark and braunche y-lafte, . . TC.4. 227
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . . . . TC.4. 229
The woful Mirra thorugh the bark and rynde . . TC.4. 1139 *var*
The menyng of the bark and rynde, . . . . . RR. 7169
**Barked** *see* **Borken**
**Barking**
So were they fered for berkynge of the dogges, . . B.NP. 4576
**Barley**
And lat us wyves hoten barly breed, . . . . . D.WB. 144
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan . . . . D.WB. 145
**Barley**—*Continued*
But barly breed and watir pure, . . . . . RR. 2757
**Barm**
And slepynge in hir barm upon a day . . . . . B.Mk. 3256
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630
And in hir barm this litel child she leyde . . . . E.Cl. 551
And swowned eft in Canacees barm. . . . . F.Sq. 631
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . G.CY. 813
**Barmcloth**
A barmclooth eek, as whit as morne milk, . . . . A.Mil. 3236
**Barn**
As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne. . . . . A.Mil. 3258
Withinne his tente, large as is a berne, . . . . B.Mk. 3759
As dooth a dowve, sittynge on a berne; . . . . C.Pard. 397
And in his berne hath, soth to seyn, . . . . . RR. 5589
**Barnabo**
Of Melan, grete Barnabo Viscounte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3589
**Barns**
To seen hir graunges and hire bernes wyde, . . . B.Sh. 1256
Thropes, bernes, shipnes, dayeryes,— . . . . D.WB. 871
**Baron**
That Ector with ful many a bold baroun . . . . TC.4. 33
'That is so wis and eek so bold baroun? . . . . TC.4. 190
**Baronage**
By al the conseil and the baronage; . . . . . A.Kn. 3096
How that the sowdan and his baronage, . . . B.ML. 239
The baronage to councel went; . . . . . RR. 5812
**Barons**
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges. . . . . RR. 1204
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence: . . . . . RR. 6138
**Barred**
A ceynt she werede, y-barred al of silk; . . . . A.Mil. 3235
Enclosed and barred well, . . . . . RR. 480
**Barrel**
I hadde levere than a barel ale . . . . . B.Mk. 3083
'Me were lever than a barel ale . . . . . E.Cl. 1212c
**Barrelful**
Thus seistow, olde barelful of lyes! . . . . . D.WB. 302
**Barrels**
Barelles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . . RR. 7072
**Barren**
But I, that am exiled and bareyne Of alle grace, . A.Kn. 1244
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . . A.Kn. 1977
The bareyne yle stondynge in the see; . . . . B.ML. 68
To bareyne lond, ther water may nat dwelle; . . D.WB. 372
By liklihede, syn she nys nat bareyne. . . . . E.Cl. 448
maketh a womman outher bareyne by . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
outher-while bareyne. Thou hast by-taken . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
to be bareyne and naked of alle strengthe. . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1230–5
**Barring**
the degise, endentynge, barrynge, owndynge, . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Bars**
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . . A.Prol. 329
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Of golde the barres up enbosed heighe, . . . . LGW. 1200
The barres were of gold ful fyne . . . . . RR. 1103
**Basil**
seith Seint Basilie, 'The brennynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
nombre of whiche accusours, oon Basilius, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Basilicok**
the basilicok sleeth folk by the venym of his . . . I.Pars. 850–5
**Basin**
As ony basyn scoured newe, . . . . . RR. 540
**Basins**
Basyns, lavoures, er that men hem bye, . . . . D.WB. 287
in bacyns ful of water, or in . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the mone thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Basket**
Among a basket ful of roses; . . . . . HF.3. 597
**Baskets**
Ne make baskettes and lyve therby, . . . . . C.Pard. 445
**Bastard**
Thy bastard brother made the to flee . . . . . B.Mk. 3568 *var*
**Basting**
With a threde bastyng my slevis, . . . . . RR. 104
**Bate**
As he that causeth all the bate, . . . . . RR. 4235
**Bath**
A good wif was ther of biside Bathe, . . . . . A.Prol. 445
For which he in a bath made hym to blede . . . B.Mk. 3699
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . . B.Mk. 3706
The Prologue of the Wyves Tale of Bathe . . . D.WB. *head*
Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . D.WB. *end*
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . . . D.WB. 1253
For which heere, for the Wyves love of Bathe,— . E.Cl. 1170
(The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . . E.Mch. 1685
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . G.SN. 515
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . . G.SN. 517
But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete, . . . . G.SN. 523
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente. . . . G.SN. 525
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . Buk. 29
**Bathe**
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . A.Rv. 4087
Bathe the wardeyn and oure felawes alle, . . . A.Rv. 4112
He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4191
Faire in the soond, to bathe hire myrily, . . . . B.NP. 4457

**Bathe**—*Continued*
But ye loveres, that bathen in gladnesse, . . . . TC.1. 22
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . . TC.2. 849
And with his salte teres gan he bathe . . . . . TC.2. 1086
Shal now no longer in her blisse bathe; . . . . TC.4. 208
**Bathed**
And bathed every veyne in swich licour . . . . A.Prol. 3
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer; . . . . A.Kn. 2006
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . . . D.WB. 1253
She bathed bothe hire visage and hire heeres. . . . E.Cl. 1085
Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, . . . TC.4. 815
**Baths**
For al the fyr, and eek the bathes heete, . . . . G.SN. 520
**Battereth**
or strif and cheeste, and batereth and forgeth . . I.Pars. 555–60
**Battle**
And of the grete bataille for the nones . . . . A.Kn. 879
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . A.Kn. 988
After the bataille and disconfiture. . . . . A.Kn. 1008
And wilnest to darreyne hire by bataille, . . . . A.Kn. 1609
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweyne; . . . A.Kn. 1632
Al redy to darreyne hire by bataille; . . . . . A.Kn. 1853
The bataille to dareyne, as I yow tolde, . . . . A.Kn. 2097
Thanne helpe me, lord, tomorwe in my bataille, . . A.Kn. 2402
That in the bataille blowen blody sounes; . . . A.Kn. 2512
Of mortal bataille now in this emprise; . . . . A.Kn. 2540
Of this bataille I wol namoore endite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2741
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . . A.Kn. 2859
In bataille and in tourneyment, . . . . . B.Th. 1906
vengeance takyng, in werre, in bataille, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
biforn the bataille maketh short victorie," . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
ye wole moeve werre and bataille. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
victorie of a bataile comth nat by the grete . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
Of Rome, which that fleigh at this bataille. . . . B.Mk. 3879
If thilke day he wente into bataile; . . . . . B.NP. 4335
And sklendre wyves, fieble, as in bataille, . . . E.Cl. 1198
Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille, . . . G.SN. 386
Than semeth hit ther muste be batayle.' . . . . PF. 539
whom they han seyn alwey bataylen and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
hadde taken in bataile manye men of . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
wolden make batayle contynuely, and . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
is discordable bataile y-put out of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
and batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
the noyse of the bataile, ne also it ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataile . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
as the fleinge bataile ficcheth hir dartes . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
god hath establisschid so grete bataile . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
To loke on Mars, that God is of bataile! . . . . TC.2. 630
In many cruel bataille, out of drede, . . . . . TC.5. 1751
Which that god is of bataile; . . . . . HF.3. 357
Of his batayle, and in what disjoynt . . . . . LGW. 1631
The fiese to wynne, and stynten his batayle; . . . LGW. 1647
To morowe for to acheve my batayle, . . . . . LGW. 2111
And the batell that lastith ay; . . . . . RR. 2550
Ne smyte a stroke in this bataile . . . . . RR. 5822
With all the folk of her bataille, . . . . . RR. 5849
Al redy bateil for to make, . . . . . RR. 7133
**Battled**
And batailled as it were a castel wal; . . . . . B.NP. 4050
Ful wel aboute it was batayled, . . . . . RR. 4162
With wall batayled large and brade, . . . . . RR. 4200
**Battles**
At mortal batailles hadde he been fiftene, . . . A.Prol. 61
Of batailles and of chivalry, . . . . . B.Th. 2084
the victories of batailles that been in this . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
Kynges, "The dedes of batailles been . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
Hir batailles, whoso list hem for to rede,— . . . B.Mk. 3509
To speken of aventures and of batailles, . . . . F.Sq. 659
by batayles or contek)? For yif ye axen . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
cruel batayles, and wilnen to perise by . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
the batailes by x yer, recovered and . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Than wolde I of his batailles enditen. . . . . TC.5. 1767
And alle the batailles that he . . . . . HF.1. 454
And for they writen of batailes, . . . . . HF.3. 351
No batails trompes for the werres folk ne knewe . Form.A. 23 *var*
And foure batels they gan make, . . . . . RR. 7346
**Baundon**
Were hooly to hir baundon brought, . . . . . RR. 1163
**Bawd**
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baude. . . . D.Fri. 1354
Were hanged, than I sholde be his baude, . . . TC.2. 353
And many a ribaude is mery and baude . . . . RR. 5674
**Bawdry**
Beautee and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1926
Of wicchecraft, and eek of bawderye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1303
I sholde wene it were a bauderye. . . . . TC.3. 397
**Bawds**
Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres, . . . . C.Pard. 479
Hadde alwey bawdes redy to his hond, . . . . . D.Fri. 1339
as doon this bawdes. Certes, thise been . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
**Bawds**—*Continued*
Or other bawdes or bordillers, . . . . . RR. 7034
**Bawdy**
It is al baudy and to-tore also. . . . . G.CY. 635
**Bay**
Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . . . A.Kn. 2157
But up anon up-on his stede bay, . . . . . TC.1. 1073
This Troilus sat on his baye stede, . . . . . TC.2. 624
That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . . . TC.5. 1038
**Bayard**
Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . . . A.Rv. 4115
Ye been as boold as is Bayard the blynde, . . . . G.CY. 1413
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . . TC.1. 218
**Be** (*verb; specimens*)
Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . . . A.Prol. 733
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . . . A.Prol. 782
wol . . . ryde Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . . . . A.Prol. 804
And if ye vouche-sauf that it be so . . . . . A.Prol. 807
And that he wolde been oure governour, . . . . . A.Prol. 813
And ye sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . . A.Prol. 840
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . . A.Prol. 854
And wayke been the oxen in my plough. . . . . A.Kn. 887
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . . A.Kn. 925
I shal . . . , Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be, . A.Kn. 2235
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist; . . . . B.ML. 1074
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . . B.ML. 1115
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.' . . . B.Sh. 1397
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be . . . . . B.Th. 1978
He by his fader koude noght be war; . . . . . B.Mk. 3375
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be, . . . . . C.Pard. 380
For that the floryns been so faire and brighte, . . . C.Pard. 774
Sire, olde lecchour, lat thy japes be! . . . . . D.WB. 242
Ye sholde been al pacient and meke, . . . . . D.WB. 434
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee.' . . . . . D.WB. 802
Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somonour be.' . . . D.Fri. 1289
My wages been ful streite and ful smale; . . . . D.Fri. 1426
I prey yow, dame, ye be nat anoyed, . . . . . D.Sum. 1848
Wher it be likker oure professioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1925
I seye this, be ye redy with good herte . . .? . . . E.Cl. 351
Maketh yow nat forgetful for to be . . . . . E.Cl. 472
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee . . . . . E.Cl. 859
'Be now namoore agast, ne yvele apayed; . . . . E.Cl. 1052
supposed To be my wyf,—that oother feithfully . . E.Cl. 1066
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . . E.Cl. 1067
Now rekke I never to been deed right heere, . . . E.Cl. 1090
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispence, . . . . E.Cl. 1209
But seyde, 'Sire, so ther be noon obstacle . . . E.Mch. 1659
For whan he wiste it may noon oother be . . . . E.Mch. 2083
And took it wel, syn that it moste be. . . . . F.Sq. 594
That swich a monstre or merveille myghte be; . . . F.Ffkl. 1344
That for no cas, ne thyng that myghte be, . . . . G.SN. 149
Ne never mo ne shal they roten bee, . . . . . G.SN. 228
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be!' . . . . G.SN. 318
Thre persones may ther right wel bee'; . . . . . G.SN. 341
Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be?' . . . . . G.CY. 656
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . . G.CY. 674
And whan this Chanoun saugh it wolde nat be, . . . G.CY. 700
If of hire body dishoneste she bee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 214
the sorier may the soule be, . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
and eek we ben alle of o fader . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
we been of o nature, roten and corrupt, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
and how that ignoraunce be mooder of alle harm, . I.Pars. 710–5
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be moore heigh . I.Pars. 770–5
Ther be but fewe can hir begyle, . . . . . BD. 673
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth. . . . . BD. 1189
And ben assented that I shal be sleyn. . . . . Pity. 53
Sith ye be deed,—allas! that hit is so!— . . . . Pity. 117
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me! . . . . ABC. 52
Thus be they knyt, and regnen as in heven . . . Ma-s. 50
But he be fals, no lover hath his ese! . . . . . Mars. 208
To have pite of folk that been in peyne; . . . . Mars. 283
For so good and so fair as ye be . . . . . Comp.L. 65
Be present, and my song contynue and gye. . . . Anel. 6
And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended, . . . Anel. 83
To been in love as fals as ever he can; . . . . Anel. 151
And yet desireth that myn harm be more? . . . . Anel. 240
Which is the wey to doon yow to be trewe? . . . Anel. 283
But, welawey! to fer be they to fecche, . . . . Anel. 338
And lecherous folk, after that they be dede, . . . PF. 79
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229
That with these foules be I al to-rent, . . . . PF. 432
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go . . . . . PF. 465
Seide the turtil, 'if it be your wille . . . . . PF. 510
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille." ' . . PF. 574
That to yow oughte been a suffisaunce.' . . . . PF. 637
If this be wist, but evere in thyn absence . . . TC.1. 513
Lat be thy wo and torning to the grounde; . . . TC.1. 856
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . . TC.1. 882
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be; . . . TC.1. 890
And so we may be gladed alle three. . . . . TC.1. 994
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she, 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113
Ye ben the woman in this world livinge, . . . . TC.2. 235
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . . . TC.2. 300
For whether it be wel or be amis, . . . . . TC.2. 313
'If it be so that ye so cruel be . . . . . TC.2. 337
And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see, . . . . . TC.2. 584
When ye ben his al hool as he is youre, . . . . TC.2. 587
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love! . . . TC.2. 850
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live, . . . . TC.2. 1056

**Be**—*Continued*

'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be wel! . . TC.2. 1212
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . TC.2. 1286
Caliope, thy vois be now present, . . . . . TC.3. 45
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne! . TC.3. 1207
Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . . . TC.4. 935
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste! . . . . TC.4. 1547
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus. . . . . TC.4. 1599
In you li'th, whan you list that it so be, . . . TC.5. 1417
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be; . . . TC.5. 1601
And stal away, and leet hir be; . . . . . HF.1. 418
Whether hit be moche or lyte, . . . . . HF.2. 270
'Lat be,' quod he, 'thy fantasye; . . . . . HF.2. 484
What wondres in that place been; . . . . . HF.3. 906
And I acorde wel that it be so; . . . . . LGW.G. 3
Al be that hire estaat be nat yliche, . . . . . LGW. 389
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge, . . . LGW. 475
As smale florouns in hire corowne bee. . . . . LGW. 529
And, for the feeldes ben so broode and wide, . . . LGW. 782
Glorie . . . Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan, . LGW. 925
And wel a lorde he semede for to be. . . . . LGW. 1074
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises'? . . . . LGW. 1086
Be as be may, I make of it no cure. . . . . LGW. 1145
But, finally, it may nat be withstonde: . . . . LGW. 1186
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . LGW. 1415
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede. . . . . LGW. 1531
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis, . . . . LGW. 1569
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . LGW. 1712
'Be as be may,' quod she, 'of foryifynge; . . . . LGW. 1852
But natheles, the walles be so stronge, . . . . LGW. 1903
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . . LGW. 2090
And loken what his grace myghte bene, . . . . LGW. 2433
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes stere! . . . . Purse. 12
in alle the signes, be thei moist or drie, . . . . Astr. 108–15
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a . . . Astr. 168–70
And yf it so be that thilke degre be northward . . Astr. 240–5

**Be** *see* **Beth**

**Bedles**

Bailifs, bedels, provost countours . . . . . RR. 6812

**Beads**

A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . A.Prol. 159
And wole but oonly bidde his bedis, . . . . . RR. 6687
A peire of bedis eke she bere . . . . . RR. 7370
On which that she hir bedes bede. . . . . RR. 7372

**Beak**

And with hir beek hir-selven so she prighte, . . . F.Sq. 418
Ther as she with hire beek hadde hurt hirselve. . . F.Sq. 637
To loke on hir and ofte hir bek to kisse. . . . . PF. 378

**Beaks**

And therewithal hire bekes gonnen meete, . . . LGW. 148

**Bealacoil** *see* **Bialacoil**

**Beam**

And with that word he fly doun fro the beem, . . B.NP. 4362
And lith y-grave under the roode beem, . . . . D.WB. 496
As thikke as motes in the sonne beem,— . . . . D.WB. 868

**Beams**

Tho been the sonne-bemes for to seyn; . . . . B.Mk. 3944
Of arwes and of fuyr with reede beemes . . . . B.NP. 4120 *var*
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we flee fro the bemes, . B.NP. 4132
That thou into that yerd flaugh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4421
Alas, that Chauntecleer fleigh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4529
Upon my bed with bryghte bemes, . . . . . BD. 337
sodeyn light, and smyteth with his beemes . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
with alle the beemes of the sonne hir . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
Cancre eschaufeth by the bemes of Phebus . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
hidde his bemes undir the wawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
yaf to the sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
white beemes of the sonne ne ben nat . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
infirme light of his bemes, breken or . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
of his bemys, waiteth and seeth fro afer . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede . . . TC.2. 54
O blisful light, of which the bemes clere . . . . TC.3. 1
Gan for to rise and oute hire bemes throwe . . . TC.3. 1418 *var*
Thryes hadde alle, with his bemes shene, . . . TC.5. 9
The giding of thy bemes brighte an houre, . . . TC.5. 643
Cast in that welle his bemys bright, . . . . . RR. 1574
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bright, . . . . RR. 2637
The shadowe maketh her bemys merke, . . . . RR. 5339
Thurgh the brightnesse of the sonne bemes, . . . RR. 5345

**Bean**

This Absolon ne roghte nat a bene . . . . . A.Mil. 3772
But nathelees, I recche noght a bene, . . . . . B.ML. 94
If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene; . . . . B.NP. 4004
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . E.Mch. 1263
She preyseth nat his pleyyng worth a bene. . . . E.Mch. 1854
Swiche arguments ne ben not worth a bene! . . . TC.3. 1167
God help me so, I counte hem nought a bene! . . TC.5. 363
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 29
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 39
I yeve not of her harme a bene, . . . . . RR. 6464

**Beanstraw**

It is but benestraw and greet forage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1422

**Bear**

Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . A.Kn. 1422
It is ful fair a man to bere hym evene, . . . . A.Kn. 1523

**Bear**—*Continued*

Whan hunted is the leoun or the bere, . . . . A.Kn. 1640
Was turned from a womman to a bere, . . . . A.Kn. 2058
That Arcita me thurgh the herte bere; . . . . A.Kn. 2256
No man ne drawe, ne bere by his syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2547
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche! . . . A.Kn. 2760
Now bere thee wel, thou hende Nicholas, . . . . A.Mil. 3397
That oonly worthy were for to bere . . . . . B.ML. 457
That I moot bere with al the haste I may. . . . B.ML. 737
Maurices lyf, I bere it noght in mynde. . . . . B.ML. 1127
that been thy servantz and beren thee greet reverence, B.Mel. 2380–5
charge that he myghte nat bere it; . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
the right syde, and if he bere a swerd, . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
Romayns, that "The juges beren nat the spere . . B.Mel. 2630–5
they beren it to punysse the shrewes and . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
neither bere it ne susteene, . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
shul have yow, and how ye shul bere yow . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
he is deed he shal no thyng bere with hym out of . B.Mel. 2805–10
mowe nat bere ne susteene, . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to quyte. . . . B.Mk. 3564
No man ne myghte hym bere to ne fro; . . . . . B.Mk. 3815
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde; . . D.WB. 226
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood, . . . . D.WB. 232
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde, . . . . D.WB. 393
So wel ye myghte bere yow unto me. . . . . D.WB. 1108
'Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous, . . . D.WB. 1139
As I wol bere awey thy newe panne . . . . . D.Fri. 1614
And ber this word awey now, by thy feith, . . . D.Sum. 1987
Which that I broghte, and noght agayn I bere, . . E.Cl. 884
Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee.' . . . E.Cl. 891
thanne may he boldely beren up his heed . . . E.Mch. 1358 *var*
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044
they shulle . . . And bere hem doun that wolden hem accuse; . . . . . E.Mch. 2270
Kan . . . Beren youre body into every place . . F.Sq. 119
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . F.Sq. 124
to were Upon hir thombe, or in hir purs it bere, . . F.Sq. 148
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witnesse . . . F.Fkl. 1367
And we also to bere hym compaignye; . . . . G.SN. 315
And now of three how maystow bere witnesse?' . . G.SN. 336
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,— . . . G.SN. 454
As his book *Senior* wol bere witnesse, . . . . . G.CY. 1450
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe. . . . . H.Mcp. 129
noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere hem no fruyt, I.Pars. 215–20
'Leoun rorynge and bere hongry been like to the crueel I.Pars. 565–70
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere penance . . I.Pars. 570–5
as to mynstrals and to folk, for to beren his renoun . I.Pars. 810–5
how that a man sholde bere hym with his wif; . . I.Pars. 925–30
Man sholde bere hym to his wyf in feith, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
noon auctoritee to swere, ne bere witnesse, . . . I.Pars. 930–5
for consentement to bere compaignye . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
The beste that mighte bere lyf; . . . . . BD. 64
In skilful places that bere charge. . . . . BD. 893
For, sothly for to seyne, I bere the sore, . . . . Pity. 96
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . . PF. 137
And, but I bere me in hir servyse, . . . . . PF. 459
han disturbed the accusour to beren lettres, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to beren the hevy weyghte. And for-thi, . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
with false names, that beren hem al in the contrarie; Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
nat wenen,' quod sche, 'that I bere an untretable batayle . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
lyouns of the contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
lyghte richesses ne schal nat beren hym companye . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
thow woldest beren the magistrat with Decorat . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
enforce hym to bere hem in-to other places, . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
hym in-to the houses that beren the sterres, . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
thilke lordis berin withynne hir corages full streyte . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
seest . . . (that is to seyn, o tiraunt) beren so manye tyranyes, . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
and the lyoun, and the tigre, and the bere, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
thei myghte wel beren, and thilke folk . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
some dispyse that they mowe not beare . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5 *var* Th.
the sterre yclepid the Bere, that enclyneth his . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
semeth nat to the wise man to beren it . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
to beren up an hye thi corage, so that . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Though I desire with thee for to bere . . . . . TC.1. 650
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'— . . . . TC.2. 1141
To bere thee wel tomorwe, and al is wonne. . . . TC.2. 1498
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
And after that it oughte bere his name! . . . . TC.3. 1029
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . TC.3. 1640
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lioun; . . . . . TC.3. 1780
For, certein, I wol bere her companye. . . . . TC.4. 1202
Making his sort, or beren him on honde . . . . TC.4. 1404

**Bear**—*Continued*
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere, . TC.4. 1453
Ber witnesse of this word that seid is here, . . . TC.4. 1550
And he me in his feet to bere, . . . . . HF.2. 60
But er I bere thee moche ferre, . . . . . HF.2. 92
Wol that I bere thee to a place, . . . . . HF.2. 154
And ber hit never so hye on highte, . . . . . HF.2. 232
gonne . . . daunce, And beren him now up, now doun, HF.2. 439
As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . . . . HF.2. 496
That they thus on hir cotes beren, . . . . . HF.3. 242
To helpen him bere up the charge, . . . . . HF.3. 349
Was besy for to bere up Troye. . . . . HF.3. 382
That for to bere hit was no game. . . . . HF.3. 384
His clariouns to bere tho, . . . . . HF.3. 507
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere, . . . . . LGW. 1214
kan . . . doon . . . And beren in his devyses for hire sake . . . . . LGW. 1272
And I with yow, to bere yow companye. . . . . LGW. 2058
ought . . . Ne beren us therfore an evel name.' . . LGW. 2135
to goon Unto the quene, and beren hir that clothe; . LGW. 2368
Ye be nat suffisaunt to bere the peyne. . . . . LGW. 2524
trees . . . That peches, coynes, and apples beere, . RR. 1374
To beren in myn honde aboute, . . . . . RR. 1668
I bere of love the gonfenoun, . . . . . RR. 2018
Ageyn hir will awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3063
If I suffride you awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3118
An hevy birthen lyght to bere; . . . . . RR. 4711
Or bere the name of druerie. . . . . RR. 5064
that they . . ., And in her love beren hem faire, . RR. 5082
Or that men shull hym berne in haste, . . . . . RR. 5617
Thanne goth he fardeles forto bere, . . . . . RR. 5683
Or what estate that evere they bere . . . . . RR. 6216
That beren in heven her ciergis clere, . . . . . RR. 6248
Wel canne I beare me under wede . . . . . RR. 6359 *var*
Lete bere hem to the spitel andon, . . . . . RR. 6505
As many a wight may bere recorde, . . . . . RR. 6706
To bere his goode name wide, . . . . . RR. 7070
Or we shal bere hym such witnesse . . . . . RR. 7079
Awey they gonne it forto bere, . . . . . RR. 7143
Or chartres, forto bere witnesse . . . . . RR. 7310
Her order wickedly they beren, . . . . . RR. 7457

**Beard**
A Marchant was ther with a forked berd, . . . A.Prol. 270
Whit was his berd as is a daysye, . . . . . A.Prol. 382
With many a tempest hadde his berd been shake; . A.Prol. 406
His berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed, . . . . A.Prol. 552
His berd was shave as ny as ever he kan; . . . A.Prol. 588
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,— . . . A.Prol. 627
No berd hadde he, ne never sholde have, . . . . A.Prol. 689
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . A.Kn. 2130
His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2173
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . A.Kn. 2415
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd, . . A.Kn. 2517
With flotery berd and ruggy asshy heeres, . . . A.Kn. 2883
For wel he wiste a womman hath no berd. . . . A.Mil. 3737
'A berd, a berd!' quod hende Nicholas, . . . . A.Mil. 3742
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . A.Rv. 4096
With crowne and berde all fressh and newe y-shave. B.Sh. 1499
His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun, . . . . . B.Th. 1920
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . B.NP. 4110
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd, . . B.NP. 4548
Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I thee! . . . D.WB. 361
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte, . . . E.Mch. 1824
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd, . . . . F.Fl. 1252
Upon his berde but litel heer, . . . . . BD. 456
And in the berd anon withouten lette . . . . . TC.4. 41
Of berde unnethe hadde he no thyng, . . . . . RR. 833

**Beards**
And mo berdes in two houres— . . . . . HF.2. 181

**Bearer**
thow thi-self art bygynnynge, berere, ledere, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80

**Bearest**
berest fals witnesse, or accusest hym, or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800

**Bereth**
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . A.Prol. 796
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng; . B.ML. 620
That bereth the rede hepe. . . . . B.Th. 1937
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour . . . . . B.Th. 2091
and if he bereth a spere, hoold thee on . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
greet joye as whan oure conscience bereth us good witnesse; . . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
She bereth awey his regne and his richesse, . . . B.Mk. 3432
He bereth hym so faire and hoolily.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2286
My peple sikly berth oure mariage, . . . . . E.Cl. 625
And eek the mekeste oon that bereth lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1552
But Canacee hom bereth hire in hir lappe, . . . F.Sq. 635
stalke, that bereth braunches and leves . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
a mannes harm that was pryvee, or bereth hym on hond . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
ten comaundments, as bereth witnesse . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
cheynes, and bereth his chere enclyned . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
the wheel that bereth the sterres, whiche that art festnyd . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and the rightful man bereth the blame . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
a pore man that bereth no rychesse on . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
surmounteth the hevene that bereth the sterris. . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
For wherfore ellis bereth lightnesse the flaumbes up, Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5

**Beareth**—*Continued*
wene that he bereth the corage of a lyoun; . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
alle thing that berith lyf . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60 *var*
and swift moment, for that it bereth a . . . liknesse of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
'For th'ilke grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke . TC.1. 946
Ber'th eek these holsom herbes as ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 947
And ber'th him here at hom so gentilly . . . . TC.2. 187
Whan that him think'th a womman ber'th her hye, TC.2. 401
In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif . . . . . TC.2. 835
Have here and bereth him this blewe ring, . . . TC.3. 885
For she that of his herte ber'th the keye . . . . TC.5. 460
More and more, and speche up bereth . . . . HF.2. 310
That bereth our alder pris in figurynge! . . . . LGW. 298
Hire white corowne beryth the witnessynge?' . . LGW. 299
Hire white corowne berith of it witnesse; . . . . LGW. 527
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge; . . LGW. 619
The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth wittnesse. . . . LGW. 1873
That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe. . . . LGW. 2298
Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce: . . Fort. 39
So fareth your love, your werkes bereth witnesse. . W.Unc. 10
that him feithe berith and obeieth, everiche in . . Astr. 11–5
day berith his name, and endith in the next . . Astr. 198–209
That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke, . . . . . RR. 925
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght . . RR. 5675
For man that spekith or berith the lyf, . . . . RR. 5824

**Bearing**
And thurgh his fair berynge. . . . . B.Th. 2022
With mesure eek of beryng and array. . . . . C.Doc. 47
Hir wommanly berynge, and hire sadnesse. . . . E.Mch. 1604
of his spekyng, and of his beryng. . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
feith, and in mouth, and in berynge, and . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
lookynge, and in berynge, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in thyn thought, Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
He wole meke aftir in his beryng . . . . . RR. 3379

**Bears**
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres; . . . A.Kn. 2018
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old. . . . . A.Kn. 2142
Leouns, leopardes, and beres al to-rente, . . . . B.Mk. 3451
For feere of blake beres, or boles blake, . . . . B.NP. 4125
That they gonne as beres rore, . . . . . HF.3. 499

**Beast**
For slayn is man, right as another beest, . . . . A.Kn. 1309
Ther as a beest may al his lust fulfille; . . . . A.Kn. 1318
And whan a beest is deed he hath no peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1319
In which ther dwelleth neither man nor best, . . A.Kn. 1976
Wery and weet, as beest is in the reyn, . . . . A.Rv. 4107
Ther-inne is many a wilde best, . . . . . B.Th. 1945
And lyk a beest hym semed for to bee; . . . . B.Mk. 3361
And eet hey as a beest in weet and drye, . . . . B.Mk. 3407
The pride of man and beest he leyde adoun, . . . B.Mk. 3827
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . B.NP. 4089
For natureelly a beest desireth flee . . . . . B.NP. 4469
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best, . . D.WB. 1034
But that I nolde no beest for me were deed,— . . D.Sum. 1842
They lyve but as a bryd, or as a beest, . . . . E.Mch. 1281
Ne man ne beest, which as men koude devyse, . . E.Mch. 1539
Be it of fyssh, or bryd, or beest, or man. . . . E.Mch. 1865
And yet ascendynge was the beest roial, . . . . F.Sq. 264
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so crueel beest, . . F.Sq. 419
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . F.Sq. 460
Ther nys y-fostred man, ne bryd, ne beeste; . . . F.Fkl. 874
'Who so that troweth nat this, a beest he is,' . . G.SN. 288
ye be roten in youre synne as a beest in . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
nat that ever he rood on oother beest. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
Best ne man, ne no wight elles, . . . . . BD. 159
That is a fals, fisteryng beste, . . . . . BD. 636
Al have I ben a beste in wille and deede, . . . . ABC. 45
Is that a tame best, that is ay feyn . . . . . Anel. 315
that I be a resonable mortel beste? . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
doun, that a man, that is a devyne beest . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
men hadden eyghen of a beeste that . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
it is cleped a beeste; and whanne her . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
nys no lengere no beeste. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
and of nyllynge, I ne fynde no beeste, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
every beest travaileth hym to defende and kepe . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
he is torned in-to a beeste. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
Man is a resonable two-foted beest. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . . . . HF.2. 495
And tonges, as on a best ben heres; . . . . . HF.3. 300
That in the brest was of the beste, that day, . . LGW. 113
As doth a curre, or elles another best. . . . . LGW. 396
With blody mouth, of strangelynge of a beste, . . LGW. 807
My body mote he renten, or what beste . . . . LGW. 843
With any wilde boor or other beste, . . . . . LGW. 980
Ful many a beeste she to the shippes sente, . . . LGW. 1094
'What best is that,' quod she, 'that weyeth thus?' . LGW. 1788
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste, . . LGW. 1928
Or lat his best devoure him at his wille. . . . . LGW. 1937
Ye wote wel that the best is in a place . . . . LGW. 1998
The beste achoked, he shal on hym lepe . . . . LGW. 2008

**Beast**—*Continued*

And whan that he this beste hathe overcome, . . LGW. 2019
He overcome thys beste and was his bane, . . . LGW. 2147
Ful prively, when he thys beste hath slayne; . . LGW. 2149
That of the beste hath kepte him from his bane. . LGW. 2159
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal, Truth. 18
The beest, tyl he seeth his tyde . . . . . RR. 1452
For certeynly no such beeste . . . . . RR. 5062
Have verry knowing of his beeste. . . . . RR. 6454
Hir paroch prest nys but a beest . . . . . RR. 6874

**Beastes**

Ne how the beestes and the briddes alle . . . . A.Kn. 2929
For certein beestes that I moste beye, . . . . B.Sh. 1462
For yet to-nyght thise beestes moot I beye; . . . B.Sh. 1468
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee . . . . B.Mk. 3363
She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3453
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. . . . B.NP. 4071
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . . . B.NP. 4121
If that the goode-man that the beestes oweth . . C.Pard. 361
His beestes and his stoor shal multiplie. . . . . C.Pard. 365
Hadden hir beestes and hir herbergage, . . . . E.Cl. 201
That beestes, ne no briddes, it to-race'; . . . . E.Cl. 572
Fro foweles and fro beestes for to save; . . . . E.Cl. 683
othere beestes that God hadde maked, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
wilde beestes, where as he ne hadde no mete . . . I.Pars. 345–50
or sleen his beestes, and semblable . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
of bridles, or of beestes, or by sort, by . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
maladie of men, or of beestes, if they taken . . . I.Pars. 605–10
of alle damages that beestes don in the . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
Shortly, hit was so ful of bestes, . . . . . BD. 434
That reveth bestes from hir beaynesse, . . . . PF. 86
Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde. . . . PF. 196
be to the noryssynge of beestis; and yif . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
by-nethen alle beestes. For-whi alle . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
othere lyvynge beestes han of kynde to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
O ye erthliche bestes considere ye nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
lyvnge beestes that we knowen, as thou . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

that ben erthliche beestes, dremen alwey your bygyn-
nynge, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
thise beestis ben clepid blisful, of whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
of whiche beestes al the entencioun hasteth to . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
'Ryght as in beestis,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
'Yif I considere,' quod I, 'the beestes . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
servynge to appetites as beestes han), . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
For certes in the beestis the love of hire , . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
in-to beestes, to regard and to comparysoun of . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
schrewes ne ben chaunged in-to beestes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
schewed that thei ben lyke to beestes? . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
The beestes passen by the erthes be ful . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
oothre beestis, by the wandrynge lyghtnesse of . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
moyst fleynge; and oothere bestes gladen . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Though to us beestes ben the causes wrye! . . . TC.3. 620
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thee chide, . TC.3. 1433
The smale beestes leet he gon biside. . . . . TC.3. 1781
And bad hem driven in hir beestes alle, . . . . TC.5. 1179
And now unethes grete bestes; . . . . . HF.2. 392
These ben the eyrysh bestes, lo!' . . . . . HF.2. 424
And behelde the eyrish bestes, . . . . . HF.2. 457
That kepen bestes in the bromes. . . . . HF.3. 136
Or weren on the bestes foure, . . . . . HF.3. 293
Of qwalme of folk, and eek of bestes; . . . . . HF.3. 878
Thes wylde bestys and have hem at her wyll . . LGW. 1217 *var*
Into the bestes throte he shal hem caste, . . . LGW. 2005
Save wilde bestes, and that ful many oon, . . . LGW. 2165
And myghte thus with bestes ben y-slayne.' . . . LGW. 2192
'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!'— . . LGW. 2198
Ye blynde bestes, ful of lewednesse! . . . . . Fort. 68
Cercle of the Bestes, for 'zodia' in language . . . Astr. 100–8
of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge. . . . Astr. 100–8
han names of bestes, or ellis for whan the . . . Astr. 100–8
takith the propirte of suche bestes, or ellis . . . Astr. 100–8
disposid in signes of bestes or shape like . . . . Astr. 100–8
shape like bestes, or elles whan the planetes ben . Astr. 100–8
the operacioums of bestes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
And other beestis wrought ful well, . . . . . RR. 895
To leese her fatte beestes so, . . . . . RR. 6467

**Beat**

Thise clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye, . . A.Rv. 4308
Of Aleyn and of John, that bette hym weel; . . . A.Rv. 4316
the wyndowes been entred, and betten his wyf, . . B.Mel. 2160–5
and whan men betten hym he manaced . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete, . . . B.NP. 4512
Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete, . C.Doc. 14

**Beat**—*Continued*

Outher to grave, or peynte, or forge, or bete, . . C.Doc. 17
for which Almachius dide hym so bete . . . . G.SN. 405 *var*
thenke ye to do?' 'I wol bete thee,' quod . . . I.Pars. 670–5
thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the blastes . . . beten the strondes of the see by
quakynge . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
oothre beestis . . . beten the wyndes, . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
'Now beet thy brest, and sey to God of Love, . . . TC.1. 932
Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe, . . . TC.3. 1416
Her white brest she bet, and for the peyne . . . TC.4. 738
Gan Troilus upon his helm to bete! . . . . . TC.5. 1762
And felte eek tho myn herte bete. . . . . HF.2. 62
'Hit is nothyng wil beten thee, . . . . . HF.2. 536
Beet right on the watir syde. . . . . RR. 129
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete, . . . . RR. 6620
Though men hym bete and al defile. . . . . RR. 7315

**Beat** *see* **To-bete**

**Beaten**

Of gold ful riche, in which ther was y-bete The
Mynotaur, . . . . . A.Kn. 979
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . A.Kn. 2162
And weepe as dooth a child that is y-bete. . . . A.Mil. 3759
Thus is the proude millere wel y-bete, . . . . A.Rv. 4313
And shal be beten thries in an houre, . . . . . B.Pri. 1732
That thogh he hadde me bet on every bon, . . . D.WB. 511
That I was beten for a book, *pardee*. . . . . D.WB. 712
And is y-bet at every townes ende.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1285
Ful ofte to be bete in sondry wise, . . . . . E.Cl. 1158
Y-beten hath she hir-self so pitously . . . . . F.Sq. 414
wolde have beten his disciple for his . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
synne, she sholde be beten with staves . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
With laurer crouned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 24
With which the maker is himself y-beten . . . . TC.1. 741
And seyde thus, 'Who hath ben wel y-bete . . . TC.2. 940
Of jaspre, upon a quisshin gold y-bete, . . . . TC.2. 1229
Now were it worthy that ye were y-bete!'— . . . TC.3. 1169
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde. . . TC.4. 77
When Joves hath the air y-bete; . . . . . HF.2. 533
And not awey with stormes bete. . . . . HF.3. 60
And wisshe to God that it were doun y-bete, . . LGW. 755
Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette, . . LGW. 1122
And with gold beten ful fetysly, . . . . . RR. 837
Ben alto beten and to-drawe. . . . . RR. 6126
But natheles though thou beten be, . . . . . RR. 6128
For though I shulde beten be, . . . . . RR. 6839

**Beater**

He was a market-betere atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3936

**Beateth**

Beteth his wynges and, farewel, he is gon! . . . F.Fkl. 766
wynde . . . out of the kaves of the cuntre of Trace,
betith this nyght . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.' . TC.4. 910

**Beating**

'Peter! betyng of the see,' . . . . . HF.2. 526
Betynge with his helis on the grounde, . . . . LGW. 863

**Beatings**

suffre betynges; yif that hir horrible . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Beau**

Thou *beel amy*, thou Pardoner,' he sayde, . . . C.Pard. 318
And also, beau sir, other thynges; . . . . . HF.2. 135
'What do ye there, Beau ser?' quod she, . . . . RR. 800

**Beau** *see* **Bialacoil, Libeux**

**Beausire**

Wherfore we pray you alle, Beausire, . . . . . RR. 6053

**Beauties**

seyn for the beautes)? But certes, yif . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
of hir owene beautes, but ye men that ben semblable Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
Hyde ye youre beautes, Ysoude and Eleyne; . . . LGW. 254

**Beauty**

And with that sighte hir beautee hurte hym so, . . A.Kn. 1114
'The fresshe beautee sleeth me sodeynly . . . . A.Kn. 1118
Beautee and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1926
Beautee ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1948
Whan that thou usedeste the beautee . . . . . A.Kn. 2385
To rekene as wel hir goodness as beautee, . . . B.ML. 158
In hire is heigh beautee, withoute pride, . . . . B.ML. 162
A wyf he hadde of excellent beautee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1193
Be domesman of hire dede beautee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3680
For whan I se the beautee of youre face, . . . B.NP. 4350
Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee . . . C.Doc. 7
And if that excellent was hire beautee, . . . . C.Doc. 39
Bothe of hir beautee and hir bountee wyde, . . . C.Doc. 112
So was he caught with beautee of this mayde, . . C.Doc. 127
Allas! to deere boughte she beautee! . . . . . C.Pard. 293
Hire beautee was hire deth, I dar wel sayn; . . . C.Pard. 297
The beautee of thise floryns newe and brighte; . . C.Pard. 839
But if that thou wolt preyse my beautee, . . . . D.WB. 294
Hath me biraft my beautee and my pith,— . . . D.WB. 475
But for to speke of vertuous beautee . . . . E.Cl. 211
Publiced was the beautee of hir name . . . . . E.Cl. 415 *var*
Hath hent hire sone that ful was of beautee. . . E.Cl. 676
'How liketh thee my wyf, and hire beautee?' . . E.Cl. 1031
For, if that oon have beaute in hir face, . . . . E.Mch. 1589
Hir fresshe beautee, and hir age tendre, . . . . E.Mch. 1601
Which that of beautee hadde greet renoun, . . . E.Mch. 1624

**Beauty**—*Continued*

Suffiseth hym hir yowthe, and hir beautee . . . E.Mch. 1626
I may yow nat devyse al hir beautee, . . . . E.Mch. 1746
But thus muche of hire beautee telle I may, . . E.Mch. 1747
Fulfild of alle beautee and plesaunce. . . . . E.Mch. 1749
Ne koude of it the beautee wel devyse; . . . . E.Mch. 2033
The beautee of the gardyn, and the welle, . . . E.Mch. 2036
That whan that I considere youre beautee, . . . E.Mch. 2179
But for to telle yow al hir beautee . . . . . F.Sq. 34
So full it was of beautee with plesaunce. . . . . F.Fkl. 917
For al thy beautee and thy gentilesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 250
strengthe of body, heele, beautee, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
that been of so greet beautee, remembreth . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
ordure, so wroteth hire beautee in the . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
in the beautee of the fruyt defended, yet . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise; . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
Surmounted hem alle of beaute, . . . . . BD. 825
To comprehenden hir beaute, . . . . . BD. 902
And every day hir beaute newed; . . . . . BD. 905
Was hir cheef patron of beaute, . . . . . BD. 909
Thogh I hadde had al the beaute . . . . . BD. 1055
So moche beaute, trewely, . . . . . BD. 1196
And fresshe Beautee, Lust and Jolitee, . . . . Pity. 39
Under colour of womanly Beautee,— . . . . . Pity. 66
That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace.' . . . Pity. 70
Ye been also the coroune of Beautee, . . . . . Pity. 75
But when I se the beautee of your face, . . . . Mars. 61
Of beaute, lust, fredom, and gentilnesse, . . . . Mars. 175
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . Mars. 249
For thogh my lady have so gret beaute . . . . Mars. 264
That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . . . . Mars. 268
Compleyneth beaute, fredom, and manere; . . . . Mars. 294
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydelees . . . Comp.L. 26
With brightnesse of the beautee in her face, . . . Anel. 41
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . . . PF. 225
schewynge to me the beaute. The whiche . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
ther were beaute or bountee in the . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
the laste beaute of the world thurw the entente of . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
merveylen on hem. And the beaute of feeldes, . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
whiche clothynge yif the beaute be aggreable . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
no beaute to ben desired, why scholdestow . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
and that beaute and swyftnesse yyven . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
nat thanne clerly that false beaute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
no propre beaute of dignyte. And yet . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
thyng that hath no propre beute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
of beaute that oughte ben desired? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
they yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
of thi forme (that is to seyn, the beaute . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
So angelik was hir natif beaute, . . . . . TC.1. 102
In beaute first so stood she makeles: . . . . . TC.1. 172
Her beaute to bithenken and her youthe, . . . . TC.1. 982
Allas, that God you swich a beaute sente! . . . TC.2. 336
If ye be swich, your beaute may not strecche . . . TC.2. 341
Wo worth that beaute that is routheles! . . . . TC.2. 346
And ye that ben of beaute crop and rote, . . . TC.2. 348
In ech of you a party of beaute; . . . . . TC.2. 394
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste: . . . TC.2. 398
The goodlihede or beaute which that kynde . . . TC.3. 1730 *var*
And of her beaute, that withouten drede . . . . TC.3. 1741
And with her riche beaute evere more . . . . TC.5. 818
And clepe ayein the beaute of your face . . . . TC.5. 914
What newe lust, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 1255
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde. . . . TC.5. 1407
To see her beautee and the wonder, . . . . . HF.2. 25
The beautee of that ilke place, . . . . . HF.3. 79
That myghte of beautee be his make; . . . . . HF.3. 82
So that the grete craft, beautee, . . . . . HF.3. 87
And of riche beaute alle floures. . . . . LGW. 124
Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde . . . . . LGW. 245
'But by thy beaute, as it thynketh me, . . . . LGW. 984
Of gentilesse, of fredome, of beautee, . . . . . LGW. 1010
That al the worlde hire beaute hadde y-fired, . . LGW. 1013
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodenesse, . . LGW. 1040
Conceyved hath hir beaute and hir chere, . . . LGW. 1746
And by no craft hire beaute was not feyned; . . . LGW. 1749
For his beaute, and for his chevalerye, . . . . LGW. 1912
That whan that Tereus saugh hir beaute, . . . LGW. 2289
(And yet of beaute was she two so ryche), . . . LGW. 2291
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute, . . . LGW. 2584
Madame, ye ben of al beaute [the] shryne . . . Rosem. 1
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . . . Merc.B. 2
I may the beautee of hem not sustene. . . . . Merc.B. 7
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . . . Merc.B. 12
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 14
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 19
So greet beautee, that no man may atteyne . . . Merc.B. 22
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 24
For to acompte your beautee and goodnesse . . . Comp.A. 17
That is to seyn, hir beautee and myn ye. . . . . Comp.A. 42
That bountee made, beautee list to grave . . . Bal.Co. 5
Your beautee hool and stedfast governaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 2
Soveraigne of beautee! flour of womanhede, . . . Bal.Ch. 28
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governaunce. . . Bal.Ch. 32
That faded was al her beaute. . . . . RR. 354
His beaute gretly was to preyse, . . . . . RR. 887
And fairest eke, was clepid Beaute; . . . . . RR. 952
This lady called was Beaute, . . . . . RR. 1006
Biside Beaute yede richesse, . . . . . RR. 1033

**Beauty**—*Continued*

Of beaute wot I noon his pere, . . . . . RR. 1300
Naught tellen you the beaute al, . . . . . RR. 1443
But nathelesse for his beaute . . . . . RR. 1481
Of a child of gret beaute. . . . . RR. 1522
Of Narcisus in his beaute, . . . . . RR. 1545
The which that Beaute callid is, . . . . . RR. 1750
A beaute that cometh not of kynde. . . . . RR. 2288
Of hir beaute, and hir semblaunce, . . . . . RR. 2865
Which is moost passaunt of beaute, . . . . . RR. 3110
And parfytly come to beaute; . . . . . RR. 3126
And hath beaute, wher-through is . . . . . RR. 3733
That is the flour of beaute. . . . . RR. 3796
Now by that feith and that beaute . . . . . RR. 5959 *var*
Her good herte and her beaute . . . . . RR. 6006 *var*

**Beaver**

Upon his heed a Flaundryssh bevere hat; . . . . A.Prol. 272

**Behled**

The open werre, with woundes al bi-bledde; . . . A.Kn. 2002
mouthes ben by-bled (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Beblot**

Beblotte it with thy teres ek a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1027

**Became**

Gat-tothed I was, and that bicam me weel, . . . D.WB. 603
dyed, bicam swich oon that he moste . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
For he bicom the frendlieste wight, . . . . . TC.1. 1079
Becam his love, and lete him do . . . . . HF.1. 243
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife . LGW. 1238
I bicome his man anoon, . . . . . RR. 2035
Whanne thou bicam his liege man; . . . . . RR. 4647

**Because**

That he hadde yeve it me bycause of yow, . . . B.Sh. 1597
enchauntement, bycause that I am . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause of gerdonynge . . . . . Bo.4. p. 7. 1565–70
good folk, or elles bycause to punysschen . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
dalf the erthe bycause of tylyinge of the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
And ek because I felte wel and say . . . . . TC.3. 991
Because he wolde slepen, as he seyde; . . . . . TC.4. 223
Bicause of you that shal your fader see.' . . . . TC.4. 688
Bicause that she sholde from that route . . . . TC.4. 717
Bicause of him, for his unhappy dede? . . . . TC.4. 1341
For-which, bicause he wolde sone dye, . . . . TC.5. 1215
Bicause the archer was so nere; . . . . . RR. 1818
For because all is corumpable, . . . . . RR. 4856

**Because** *see* **Cause**

**Beck**

And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . . C.Pard. 396
My sone, spek nat, but with thyn heed thou bekke; H.Mcp. 346

**Bekked**

And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . . . TC.2. 1260

**Beclappe**

Continuelly us waiteth to biclappe, . . . . . G.SN. 9

**Becom** *see* **Became**

**Become**

And ech of us bicomen otheres brother, . . . . C.Pard. 698
And leve thise somonours goode men bicome! . . D.Fri. 1644
For Januarie was bicome hir knyght, . . . . . E.Mch. 1724
Bicomen is the sorwefulleste man . . . . . E.Mch. 2098
And hoolly youres become I shal . . . . . BD. 115
I have . . . , And through plesaunce become his thral BD. 766
He vouched-sauf . . . Bicome a man to have our alliaunce, . . . . . ABC. 58
Alas! wher is become your gentilesse? . . . . . Anel. 247
I . . . Bicome her man, as to my lady dere.' . . . TC.1. 434
Of him ye recche leest wher he become, . . . . TC.2. 1151
'That is to seyn, for thee am I becomen, . . . . TC.3. 253
Allas, where shal I wreched wyght become? . . . LGW. 2214
And was a doted thing bicomen. . . . . RR. 407
For noman wolde bicomen olde . . . . . RR. 4965
Was tho become a Jacobyn. . . . . RR. 7454

**Becometh**

Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go; . . . . . TC.2. 795
Wher it becom'th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . TC.2. 797
And than bycometh the ground so proude, . . . RR. 63

**Bed**

That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . . A.Kn. 1676
The tresoun of the mordrynge in the bedde; . . . A.Kn. 2001
And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . . A.Kn. 2697
Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3031
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . . . . A.Mil. 3269
Withouten wordes mo they goon to bedde. . . . A.Mil. 3650
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, . . . A.Rv. 4139
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . A.Rv. 4141
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve, . . . . A.Rv. 4142
To bedde he goth, and with hym goth his wyf, . . . A.Rv. 4153
To bedde went the doghter right anon; . . . . . A.Rv. 4159
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . . A.Rv. 4160
And I lye as a draf sak in my bed; . . . . . A.Rv. 4206
I hadde almoost goon to the clerkes bed. . . . . A.Rv. 4219
And foond the bed and thoghte noght but good, . . A.Rv. 4223
Unto the bed ther as the millere lay. . . . . A.Rv. 4258
Anon he sente his bed and his array . . . . . A.Co. 4418
All softely is to the bed y-go, . . . . . B.ML. 599
And in the bed the blody knyf he fond . . . . B.ML. 607
They goon to bedde, as it was skile and right, . . . B.ML. 708

**Bed**—*Continued*
Neither a-bedde ne in noon oother place— . . . . B.Sh. 1355
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe. . . . B.Mk. 3586
From humble bed to roial magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3862
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay, . . . B.NP. 4192
And in a bed of wortes stille he lay, . . . . . B.NP. 4411
He mente as in his bed or in his couche; . . . . B.WB. 88
Thus seistow, lorel, whan thow goost to bedde, . . D.WB. 273
I wolde no lenger in the bed abyde, . . . . . D.WB. 409
But in oure bed he was so fressh and gay; . . . D.WB. 508
And al my bed was ful of verray blood; . . . . D.WB. 579
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed, . D.WB. 766
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . D.WB. 1072
Housbondes meeke, yonge, fressh a-bedde, . . . D.WB. 1259
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . E.Cl. 228
And whan that he was in his bed y-broght . . . E.Mch. 1599
And to his bed he wente hym hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1779
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. . . E.Mch. 1806
The bryde was broght a-bedde as stille as stoon, . E.Mch. 1818
And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed, . E.Mch. 1819
And upright in his bed thanne sitteth he; . . . . E.Mch. 1844
And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde . . E.Mch. 2051
Up caughte hym, and to bedde he hath hym broght. . F.Fkl. 1083
Unto his brotheres bed he comen is, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1166
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste, . . . F.Fkl. 1235
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon . . . G.SN. 141
For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym swyve.' . . . H.Mcp. 256
no bed but the naked erthe, for which . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
oother mannes bed, thurgh which tho . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
Upon my bedde I sat upryght . . . . . BD. 46
And broghten hir in bed al naked, . . . . . BD. 125
And some laye naked in hir bedde . . . . . BD. 176
(Me mette thus,) in my bed al naked, . . . . BD. 293
Upon my bed with bryghte bemes, . . . . . BD. 337
And fond me lying in my bed; . . . . . BD. 1324
Ther is no more, but unto bed they go; . . . . Mars. 73
And to my bed I gan me for to dresse, . . . . PF. 88
The wery hunter, slepyng in his bed, . . . . . PF. 99
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste . . . . PF. 265
poetical Muses aprochen aboute my bed . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
uttereste corner of my bed; and sche, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone; . . TC.1. 915
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente, . . . TC.2. 62
lay Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge, . . . TC.2. 67
Upon his bed. But man so sore grone . . . . TC.2. 557
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte. . . . TC.2. 914
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde; . . TC.2. 947
And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde, . . . . . TC.2. 1305
And seyde, 'Who is in his bed so sone . . . . . TC.2. 1310
Sone after that, doun in thy bed thee leye, . . . TC.2. 1517
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn; . . . . TC.3. 655
A-bedde weren ther-as I have seyd, . . . . . TC.3. 689
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce, . . . TC.3. 691
And lat hem slepen that a-bedde were. . . . . TC.3. 693
With that her bed doun in the bed she leyde, . . TC.3. 1055
For this or that, he into bedde him caste, . . . TC.3. 1097
What! hold thy bed ther, thou, and ek thy Morwe! . TC.3. 1469
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . . TC.3. 1535
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay, . . . . . TC.3. 1584
And with that word down in his bed he lay; . . TC.3. 1615
A-bedde broughte, whan hem bothe leste; . . . . TC.3. 1679
And hastily upon his bed him leyde. . . . . TC.4. 224
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reste. . . . . TC.4. 256
Toward the bed gan softely to gon, . . . . . TC.4. 355
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle, . . . . TC.4. 733
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go, . . . . TC.4. 1243
Whan they were in hir bed in armes folden, . . . TC.4. 1247
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth . TC.5. 211
And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette. . . . TC.5. 294
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded? . . . TC.5. 346
To wepe, and in thy bed to rouken thus; . . . . TC.5. 409
when that Criseyde un-to here bedde wente . . . TC.5. 1021 *var*
For which al down he in his bed him leyde. . . . TC.5. 1439
And from his bed al sodeinly he sterte, . . . . TC.5. 1536
That in my bed ther daweth me no day, . . . . LGW. 46
I bad hem strawen floures on my bed. . . . . LGW. 207
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh, . . . LGW. 1292
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde, . . LGW. 1644
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse. . . . LGW. 1787
And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye, . . . LGW. 1808
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone. . . . . LGW. 1973
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . LGW. 2186
And to hir bedde ryght thus she speketh tho: . . LGW. 2210
'Thow bedd,' quoth she, 'that hast receyved two, . LGW. 2211
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde. . . LGW. 2622
And whan thyn housbonde is to bedde go, . . . LGW. 2656
This Lyno and she beth i-broght to bedde, . . . LGW. 2676
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table, . . . Ven. 27
To bedde, as I was wont to done, . . . . . RR. 24
Right in my bed, ful redily . . . . . RR. 93
To bedde as fast thou wolt thee dight, . . . . RR. 2555
Sterte in thi bedde aboute full wide, . . . . . RR. 2559
Out of thy bedde, and harneyse thee, . . . . . RR. 2647

**Bed** *see* **Abed, Bedridden, Bedstraw, Feather-bed**

**Bedaffed**
Beth nat bidaffed for youre innocence, . . . . E.Cl. 1191

**Bedded**
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded? . . . TC.5. 346

**Bedding**
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddynge; . . A.Kn. 1616

**Bede**
Am I to thilke honour that ye me beede; . . . E.Cl. 360
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede! . . G.CY. 1065
Of hevene and erthe, our bille up for to bede. . . ABC. 110
And if I unto you myn othes bede . . . . . Anel. 304
A man may al by-time his nekke bede . . . . TC.4. 1105
And that him liste his frendship her to bede; . . TC.5. 185
That no man may hym bote bede . . . . . HF.1. 32 *var*
myn hond . . . Ne dorste I to the rose bede . . RR. 1710

**Bede** *see* **Bade, Bidden**

**Bedeth**
O famulier foo, that his servyce bedeth! . . . . E.Mch. 1784

**Bedeweth**
and the fletyng reyn by-deweth the wynter. . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Bedolven**
a gobet of gold bydolven; thanne wenen folk that it is Bo.5. p. 1. 1635–40

**Bedote**
For, to bedote this queene was here assent. . . . LGW. 1547

**Bedridden**
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay. . . . . D.Sum. 1769
Thogh that he lye bedrede til he sterve. . . . . E.Mch. 1292

**Bedde**
For hym was levere have at his beddes heed . . . A.Prol. 293
On shelves couched at his beddes heed, . . . . A.Mil. 3211
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set, . . . . . A.Rv. 4156
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet. . . . . A.Rv. 4213
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde . . B.NP. 4269
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4276
And tables for to sette and beddes make, . . . . E.Cl. 975
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than, . . . . E.Mch. 1934
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe. . . . . E.Mch. 1947
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe, . . . F.Sq. 643
And stood right at hir beddes feete, . . . . . BD. 199
Ferther than my beddes heed, . . . . . BD. 1253
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde. . . PF. 98
He down upon his beddes feet him sette; . . . . TC.1. 359
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed . . . . TC.2. 1696
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette, . . . TC.3. 236
Ful glad unto her beddes side her broughte, . . . TC.3. 682
Ful sobrely, right by her beddes hed, . . . . . TC.3. 954
Upon your beddes side al ther withinne, . . . . TC.3. 976
And down upon his beddes side him sette. . . . TC.3. 1589
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette, . . . . TC.4. 234
Of riche beddes, and of ornaments, . . . . . LGW. 1107
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . . LGW. 1334
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . LGW. 1719

**Bedstraw**
O perilous fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth! . . . E.Mch. 1783

**Bee**
Lo, lyk a bisy bee, withouten gile, . . . . . G.SN. 195
clepen ben; that, aftir that the be hath . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5

**Beech**
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . . A.Kn. 2923
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech, . . . G.CY. 928

**Beechen**
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole, . . . . . G.CY. 1160
And whan that this chanones bechen cole . . . G.CY. 1196

**Beef**
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.' . . D.Sum. 1753
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . . E.Mch. 1420

**Been** (*noun*)
They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been, . . F.Sq. 204
that we clepen ben; that, aftir that the be hath . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
For nevere yit so thikke a swarm of been Ne fleigh, . TC.2. 193
Alday as thikke as been flen from a hive, . . . . TC.4. 1356
That ferde as been don in an hyve . . . . . HF.3. 432

**Been** (*noun*) *see* **Bees**

**Been** (*verb, specimens*)
We han ben waitynge al this fourtenyght; . . . A.Kn. 929
Thou woldest han been a tredefowel aright; . . . B.Mk. 3135
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487
Which is ful perilous, and hath been yoore, . . . C.Doc. 69
Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . . . D.WB. 428
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe, . . D.Sum. 1788
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . . . E.Mch. 1371
Right so a man that longe hath blynd y-be, . . . E.Mch. 2401
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . F.Sq. 666
Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche, . . H.Mcp. 326
Al have I ben a beste in wille and deede, . . . . ABC. 45
hadde nevere I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . TC.1. 638
That eythir hath in hevene or in helle y-be, . . . LGW. 6
Haddyn evere in this [wyde] world i-be. . . . . LGW.G. 192
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee; . . . . . LGW. 289
And I so slowe! allas, I ne hadde be Here . . . . LGW. 840
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene . . LGW. 1282

**Beer** *see* **Bore**

**Bees**
Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees; . . . . B.NP. 4582
Right so as bees out swarmen from an hyve, . . . D.Sum. 1693
In wommen been! for ay as bisy as bees . . . . E.Mch. 2422
thise flyes that men clepeth bees, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70

**Bees** *see* **Been** (*noun*)

**Befall**
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle. . . A.Kn. 1805
Or if men asked hym what sholde bifalle . . . . A.Mil. 3197
Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle, . . . A.Mil. 3459
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5

**Befall**—*Continued*

And if it so bifalle or happe that . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
Wedde no wyf, for noght that may bifalle. . . . E.Cl. 84
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle! . . . . E.Mch. 1232
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle! . . I.Pars. 68
Fro you this yeer; what after so be-falle; . . . PF. 664
charge of harm that myghte byfalle, the . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
that, but yif alle thynges byfalle at his . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
peril that myghte byfallen the by offence . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
For evere it was, and evere it shal bifalle, . . . TC.1. 236
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle, . . . TC.4. 499
To stele awey by night, and it bifalle . . . . . TC.5. 702
But it shal not bifallen as ye speke, . . . . . TC.5. 962
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1
Befalle him therof, or he sterve, . . . . . HF.1. 101
And trewe of love for oght that may byfalle; . . LGW. 561
And lene me never suche a case befalle! . . . . LGW. 2083
And moste honour that ever yow shal befalle. . . LGW. 2535
For ony perill that may bifall. . . . . RR. 1884
Ryght thus to thee it shall byfall, . . . . . RR. 2544
What so bifalle, good or ille, . . . . . RR. 3415
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall!) . . . RR. 4494

**Befallen**

Of aventures that whilom han bifalle. . . . . A.Prol. 795
How that this blisful tidyng is bifalle, . . . . B.ML. 726
as though ther were by-fallen a newe thyng? . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
of corages; and so is it by-fallen that . . . . Bo.2 p.1. 265–70
it is byfalle by fortunous bytydynge. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
That whilom ben bifalle and overcome, . . . TC.4. 1069
That it nys afterwarde befalle, . . . . . RR. 29
But sithe that it is byfall, . . . . . RR. 3973

**Befalleth**

Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes mo, . . . . . E.Cl. 449
and this bifalleth ofte of anger and of . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
tyme it by-falleth that sche desceyvable . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
mai nat comen, it byfalleth that he that . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5

**Befalling**

That it bihoveth, that the bifallinge . . . . . TC.4. 1018
So mot it come. And thus the bifalling . . . . TC.4. 1076

**Befell**

Bifil that in that seson on a day, . . . . . A.Prol. 19
And so bifel that in the taas they founde, . . . A.Kn. 1009
And so bifel, by aventure or cas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1074
Which a myracle ther bifel anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2675
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas, . . . A.Mil. 3271
And so bifel it on a Saterday . . . . . A.Mil. 3399
And so bifel that thexcellent renoun . . . . . B.ML. 150
And so bifel that in a day or two . . . . . B.ML. 1005
But so bifel this marchant on a day . . . . . B.Sh. 1243
And so bifel upon a day, . . . . . B.Th. 1938
Upon a day bifel, that he for his . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
And on a day bifil that in that hour . . . . . B.Mk. 3613
And so bifel, that in the dawenynge, . . . . B.NP. 4072
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . . . . B.NP. 4191
Bifel that Chauntecleer in al his pryde, . . . . B.NP. 4381
And so bifel that as he cast his eye . . . . . B.NP. 4463
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste . . . . . C.Doc. 123
And so bifel soone after, on a day, . . . . . C.Doc. 160
And so bifel that ones in a Lente, . . . . . D.WB. 543
And so bifel it that this kynge, Arthour, . . . . D.WB. 882
And so bifel that ones on a day . . . . . D.Fri. 1375
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . . . . D.Sum. 1713
And so bifel a lord of his meynee, . . . . . D.Sum. 2045
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede! . . . . . E.Cl. 136
And so bifel, how that this goode man . . . . E.Mch. 1897
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde, . . . . E.Mch. 2225
And so bifel that whan this Cambyuskan . . . F.Sq. 42
And so bifel that after the thridde cours, . . . F.Sq. 76
And so bifel, whan Phebus was absent, . . . . H.Mcp. 203
So hit befill, thereafter sone . . . . . BD. 66
'So hit befel another yere, . . . . . BD. 1257
or elles yif it so befille that the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
And so bifil whan comen was the time . . . . TC.1. 155
And upon cas bifil that thorugh a route . . . . TC.1. 271
That it bifel right as I shal you telle, . . . . TC.3. 511
Bifel that, whan that Phebus shining is . . . . TC.4. 31
And so bifil that in his slep him thoughte . . . TC.5. 1234
And so bifel that thorugh-out Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1649
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . . . . LGW. 583
Til, on a day, befel an aventure, . . . . . LGW. 1907
And so befyl I rested me . . . . . RR. 1455
To Bialacoil how me bifelle . . . . . RR. 3084

**Before**

And carf biforn his fader at the table. . . . . A.Prol. 100
And goon to vigilies al bifore, . . . . . A.Prol. 377
That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon; . . . A.Prol. 450
That he was ay biforn and in good staat. . . . . A.Prol. 572
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . . . . A.Prol. 590
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe . . . . . A.Prol. 686
Bifore me, sorweful, wrecche creature, . . . . A.Kn. 1106
To forthre me, as I have toold biforn. . . . . A.Kn. 1148
I pose that thow lovedest hire biforn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1162
Now is my prisoun worse than biforn; . . . . . A.Kn. 1224
Engendred . . . Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik. A.Kn. 1376
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie; . . . A.Kn. 1386
As I ful ofte have seyd thee heer-biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 1584
He carieth al the harneys hym biforn: . . . . A.Kn. 1634

**Before**—*Continued*

The purveiaunce that God hath seyn biforn, . . . A.Kn. 1665
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido, . . . . . A.Kn. 1963
Yet was hir deth depeynted ther-biforn . . . . A.Kn. 2034
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet . . . . A.Kn. 2047
A womman travaillynge was hire biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 2083
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde: . . . . . A.Kn. 2413
Whit was hir smok, and broyden al bifoore, . . . A.Mil. 3238
To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . . . . A.Mil. 3302
Whan that oure Lord hadde warned hym biforn . . A.Mil. 3535
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde hé go . . . . A.Rv. 3952
An hundred tyme moore than biforn: . . . . . A.Rv. 3996
For ther-biforn he stal but curteisly, . . . . . A.Rv. 3997
In sterres many a wynter ther biforn . . . . . B.ML. 197
As heer-biforn that ye han herd devyse. . . . . B.ML. 613
So stant this innocent bifore the kyng. . . . . B.ML. 618
Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . . B.ML. 642
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn, . . . . B.ML. 704
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, . . B.ML. 848
By herbergeours that wenten hym biforn; . . . . B.ML. 997
Biforn Alla, durynge the metes space, . . . . . B.ML. 1014
And therfore, Hoste, I warne the biforn, . . . . B.Sh. 1184
He leith biforn hym on his countyng-bord. . . . B.Sh. 1273
Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1668
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe, . . . B.Pri. 1774
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . B.Pri. 1826
Of proverbes, than ye han herd biforne . . . . B.Mel. 2146
to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
ootherweyes than it was biforn; . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
as ye herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
condiciouns that I have seyd bifore, that . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
as I have seyd biforn, and knowen wel that . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
preyen, biforn alle thynges, that Jhesus Crist of . . B.Mel. 2490–5
lyf bifore, and feyne thy wey,—seye that . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
as I have seyd bifore, and hem and hir conseil eschewe. B.Mel. 2500–5
apparaillyng biforn the bataille maketh short victorie," B.Mel. 2535–40
sire, as I have seyd biforn, ye han greetly. . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
and bifore the juge ne liketh yow nat, . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
as I have seyd yow heer biforn; for the poete seith, that B.Mel. 2685–90
seyd yow heer biforn, God hath suffred yow to have . B.Mel. 2905–10
retourne to the werre as it was biforn; . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde, . . B.Mk. 3178
And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . . . B.Mk. 3271
Ne hym bifore, the Romayn Galien, . . . . . B.Mk. 3526
Biforen his triumphe walketh shee . . . . . B.Mk. 3553
She dremed on the same nyght biforn, . . . . B.NP. 4333
And tolde hire al the cas, as ye bifore . . . . . C.Doc. 229
I preche so as ye han herd bifoore, . . . . . C.Pard. 393
For he hadde usèd hasard ther-biforn; . . . . C.Pard. 624
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave. . . . . C.Pard. 665
Of which the taverner hadde spoke biforn; . . . C.Pard. 707
For right as they hadde cast his deeth bifoore, . . C.Pard. 880
That ever was me yeven ther-bifoore; . . . . . D.WB. 631
And walke I wolde, as I had doon biforn, . . . D.WB. 639
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym biforn, . . . . D.WB. 886
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thee, sir knyght,' . D.WB. 1054
Bifore the theves he may synge and pleye." . . . D.WB. 1194
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379
To-morn bifore the erchedeknes knee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1588
That he biforn had writen in his tables. . . . . D.Sum. 1759
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is broght, . . . D.Sum. 2022
An hondred part, than he hadde doon bifoore; . . D.Sum. 2062
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064
Comandynge hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; . . D.Sum. 2065
As ye han herd biforn, ye woot wel what. . . . D.Sum. 2199
Biforn this day of swich a questioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2223
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . . . E.Cl. 65
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore; . . . . . E.Cl. 156
Tel me that poynt that I have seyd bifore, . . . E.Cl. 313
That to Janicle of which I spak bifore . . . . E.Cl. 404
For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . E.Cl. 446
He hadde assayed hire ynogh bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 456
But I desire, as I have doon bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 486
Ne hadde soothly knowen ther-bifoore . . . . . E.Cl. 689
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . . . . E.Cl. 729
If that she were as stidefast as bifoore, . . . . E.Cl. 789
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng, . . . . E.Cl. 878
Biforn the folk hirselven strepeth she, . . . . E.Cl. 894
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hire absence, . . . . E.Cl. 921
Biforn hem stoode swich instrumentz of soun . . . E.Mch. 1715
Daunceth biforn the bryde and al the route; . . . E.Mch. 1728
Which carf biforn the knyght ful many a day. . . E.Mch. 1773
That he sholde go biforn with his cliket. . . . . E.Mch. 2151
Biforn hym at the bord deliciously, . . . . . F.Sq. 79
And after this, biforn the heighe bord, . . . . F.Sq. 98
Repeireth to his revel as biforn. . . . . F.Sq. 339
To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . . . . F.Sq. 551
Daunced a squier biforn Dorigen, . . . . . F.Fkl. 926
Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . . F.Fkl. 1254
And bryngen hem biforn hem in despit, . . . . F.Fkl. 1371
And toold hym al, as ye han herd bifore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1465
That ye han maad to me as heer biforn, . . . . F.Fkl. 1535
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd bifoore; . . . F.Fkl. 1593
Thou goost biforn and art hir lyves leche. . . . G.SN. 56
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde. . . . . G.SN. 203
And hem biforn Almache, the Prefect, broghte, . . G.SN. 362
But that science is so fer us biforn . . . . . G.CY. 680

**Before**—*Continued*

Biforn thise poudres that I speke of heer, . . . G.CY. 763
Was nat maad ther, but it was maad bifore; . . . G.CY. 1166
Of silver lemaille put was (as bifore Was in his cole) . G.CY. 1267
And in his sleve, as ye biforen-hand . . . . . G.CY. 1317
What neded hym? he drank ynough biforn; . . . H.Mcp. 89
been falle'; for biforn that tyme that ye . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
biforn the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 160–5
biforn God and biforn every creature; . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
biforn God by penitence in this world, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
goode werkes that he dide biforn that he . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
we han wroght biforn'; for certes, in the werkynge . I.Pars. 235–40
good werk that we han doon biforn, that . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
of which I spak biforn, thilke flesshly concupiscence; I.Pars. 350–5
speken to muche biforn folk, and clappen as a . . I.Pars. 405–10
goon to offryng biforn his neighebore, and swiche . I.Pars. 405–10
to be magnified and honoured biforn the . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn God . . . I.Pars. 475–80
putteth othere men biforn hym; the seconde is . . I.Pars. 480–5
avysed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
swiche as speken faire byforn folk and . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
we shul yeve rekenynge of hem bifore God. . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
loveth his tresor biforn God an ydolastre, thurgh this I.Pars. 750–5
even, or on the nyght biforn. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet, . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
he wroghte in erthe biforn his disciples. . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
thyng biforn God; and eek a womman . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
honoured the moore biforn the peple. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
in fastynge tymes or noon, or biforn his shrifte, . . I.Pars. 975–80
but knele biforn hym or at his feet, but . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
nat in synne biforn, yet artow thanne in . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
youre light lighten bifore men, that they . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Right even a quarter before day, . . . . . BD. 198
Of this tale next befor; . . . . . BD. 225
Was bothe before me and be-hynde. . . . . BD. 428
I stood Before hym, and did of myn hood, . . . BD. 515
Before God, hadde I been as she. . . . . BD. 676
'Ye han wel told me her-before, . . . . . BD. 1126
'Be-fore God,' quod he, 'and I shal. . . . . BD. 1143
That was the los, that her-before . . . . . BD. 1301
For heer-biforn ful ofte in many a wyse . . . . ABC. 34
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . . ABC. 37
Beforn this duke, in signe of hy victorie, . . . . Anel. 29
Before me stant clad in asure, . . . . . Anel. 330
And warned him be-fore of al his grace, . . . . PF. 45
That Scipioun him saw before that tyde . . . . PF. 97
For I hadde red of African beforn, . . . . . PF. 107
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soberly, . . . . . PF. 239
Before the noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 368
Ne herde never no man me beforn, . . . . . PF. 486
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
peyne of the accusacioun ajugid byforn . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
byfore Gaius Cesar, Germaynes sone, that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
a place in me byforn thyne eien. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
thyng songe thow a litil here by-forn, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
on thyng that is present byforn the eien . . . . Bo.2. p. 1. 280–5
byforn what juge that thow wolt of the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
sore agast a lytil byforn,—that this . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
synge byforn theves, for he hath nat where-of . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
pride yowr eldres by-forn that tyme . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
aryght, but yif it be byfore the audience . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
seydest her byforn that weren ryght scharpe, nat . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
Now hastow thanne byforn . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
have seyd a litel here byforn, that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
But, as I seide a litel here byforn, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
to gon byfore othere folk, thow schalt defoule . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
a litel her byforn, whan thow enforcedest the . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
dyffinysshed a litel here-byforn (that is to . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
schewid a litel here byforn that yif ther . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
schewyd here byforn that alle thise . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
that I have concluded a litel here byforn . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
body forletith to ben that it was beforn. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
that thow wistest not a litel her byforn.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
'a litel here byforn, that men schulde . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
han purposed here-byforn. 'Have I . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
I aperceyvede a litil here byforn that thow . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
For certes a litel here byforne, whanne . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
concludid a litel here byforn ben kept . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
'Thou rennist aryght byforn me,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
entencioun goth alwey byforn hem and is . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
as I have gadrid and proevid a litil byforn . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
I have diffinysched a litil her-byforn that no thing is so myghti . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
me this, that I have schewed here-byforn, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60

**Before**—*Continued*

that I yaf the a litel here-byforn, and gadre it . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
thou hast lerned a litil here-byforn that . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
the thinges that I have grauntid here-biforn.' . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byforn.) . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
quod I, 'other than hath ben told her-byforn?' . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
han concluded a lytel here-byforn. But I preye the Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
that he hadde lookid byforn in his thought . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
taughtest me a litel here byforn, this . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
thow seydest a litel here byforn that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
as I have diffynysschid a litel here byforn.' . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
god knoweth byforn alle thinges and that ther is any Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
of god hath seyn byforn to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
whiche, yif that god knoweth byforn nat . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
hath felid byforn. For yif that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
purveaunce of god hath seyn byforn that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
the bytidynge of thingis I-wyst byforn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that a wyght sitteth byforn. And thus, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that I wyste byforn ne may nat ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
who mai witen byforn that thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
whiche he hath wist byforn fermely to . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
here byforn, be departed and unjoyned from . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat unbe-tyde? . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
and byknowen a litel here byforn, what . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
thingis whiche that purveaunce woot by-forn to comen, Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
hadden I-wyst hem byforn, yit thei han . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thingis ben I-seyn byfore, that necessite . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
wist byforn, and that nothing may be . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
goth byforn, excitynge and moevynge the . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certeinly . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
a litel here byforne that alle thing that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
litel her byforn (that is to seyn, the sonne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
that he knoweth byforn," thanne schal I answeren . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
but he ay duellynge cometh byforn, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
your werkes) byforn the eyen of the juge . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . . . . TC.1. 110
Than thenketh he, 'Though I praunce al beforn . . TC.1. 221
Of allè lovers wel more than biforn,— . . . . TC.1. 376
Tho gan she wondren more than biforn . . . . TC.2. 141
As I to you have told wel her-biforn, . . . . . TC.2. 296
Avisément is good bifore the nede! . . . . . TC.2. 343
As ye han herd bifore, al he him tolde. . . . . TC.2. 966
And, how-so she hath hard ben her-biforn, . . . TC.2. 1271
'Oo tonge, allas, so often her-beforn . . . . . TC.3. 302
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'— . . . . TC.3. 740
And al the labour he hath don biforn . . . . . TC.3. 1075
That bitternesse assayed was biforn; . . . . . TC.3. 1220
He stood this woful Troilus biforn, . . . . . TC.4. 360
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn, . . . TC.4. 974
That Purveyaunce hath seyn biforn to be. . . . TC.4. 977
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . TC.4. 979
Hath fel'd biforn withouten ignoraunce. . . . . TC.4. 984
For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore . . . . TC.4. 998
Wot it biforn withouten ignoraunce. . . . . TC.4. 1001
Of thinges wiste biforn certeinly . . . . . TC.4. 1019
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore, . . . . TC.4. 1039
Of thingès that ben wist biforn the tide, . . . . TC.4. 1077
'Hastow not lived of thy lif biforn . . . . . TC.4. 1093
Nought was it lik the nightes her-biforn; . . . . TC.4. 1248
to halten . . . Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . TC.4. 1458
Of all his lust or joyes her-bifore. . . . . TC.5. 26
I lovede nevere womman her-biforn . . . . . TC.5. 157
This Pandar,—that of al the day biforn . . . . TC.5. 281
—This Troilus, as I bifore have told, . . . . . TC.5. 1100
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . . . . TC.5. 1122
This drem, of which I told have ek biforn, . . . TC.5. 1443
Biforn Deiphebe in signe of his victorie: . . . . TC.5. 1652
Ne no man elles me beforn, . . . . . HF.1. 60
As I before have preved thee, . . . . . HF.2. 331
Before, and eek he, Lollius, . . . . . HF.3. 378
Before this ilke noble quene, . . . . . HF.3. 445
For wel I wot, that ye han her-biforne . . . . LGW. 73
Ful manye an hunderede wyntyr here-be-forn, . . . LGW.G. 369

**Before**—*Continued*
By pref and ek by storyis here by-forn. . . . LGW.G. 528
Whan thou hast other smale y-made before; . . . LGW. 550
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn. . . . LGW. 926
And han suche olde ensaumples yow beforne? . . LGW. 1258
Or she was hurte, beforne or she deide, . . . . LGW. 1353
And did hem honour more than before, . . . . LGW. 1516
But for I am agroteyd here beforne, . . . . LGW. 2454
I pleyne nat, Go I wot! beforne my day.' . . . LGW. 2512
Wikke appetyt comth ay before seknesse: . . . Fort. 55
of the sonne, in caas that it be beforne the myddel of the day, . . . . . Astr. 127–32
beforne mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . Astr. 132–9
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the houre . Astr. 145–50
as I have taught in the chapitre before, and . . Astr. 185–8
And both bihynde and eke biforne . . . . RR. 222
Bifore the folk, hem to bigilen, . . . . . RR. 1055
But all byfore ful sotilly . . . . . RR. 1119
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges. . . . . RR. 1204
Whanne sich oon thou seest thee biforn, . . . . RR. 2193
Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore, . . . . RR. 2659
Bifore the hous, ne in the way, . . . . . RR. 2679
He was biforn anoyed sore, . . . . . RR. 3565
For, Sir, this wote we wel biforne: . . . . . RR. 6022
Bifore the puple patre and prey; . . . . . RR. 6794
Biforne Oure Lady at parvys . . . . . RR. 7108
Hadde never youre fadir heere biforne . . . . RR. 7303
But haddest thou knowen hym beforne . . . . RR. 7449

**Beforn** *see* **Before**

**Beg**
Or stele, or begge, or borwe thy despence! . . . B.ML. 105
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes; . . C.Pard. 443
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly. . . . . C.Pard. 446
To preche, and eek to begge, it is no doute. . . D.Sum. 1712
For they nolde beggen for no thing. . . . . RR. 6550
They nolde no thing begge her fode; . . . . . RR. 6563
Mighty of body, to begge his brede, . . . . . RR. 6618
Telle how a man may begge at nede, . . . . . RR. 6709
May gone aboute and begge his breed, . . . . RR. 6733
Thanne may he begge, til that he . . . . . RR. 6739
Thanne may he begge til that he . . . . . RR. 6754
He may begge as I telle you heere, . . . . . RR. 6761
But how so that we begge or pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6962

**Began** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)
That fro the tyme that he first bigan To riden out, . A.Prol. 44
And after soper pleyen he bigan, . . . . . A.Prol. 758
A morwe whan that day bigan to sprynge . . . A.Prol. 822 *var*
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . A.Prol. 827
Anon to drawen every wight bigan, . . . . . A.Prol. 842
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . . A.Prol. 857
For I wol telle forth as I bigan. . . . . A.Kn. 1354
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan, . . . A.Kn. 1548
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan; . . . . A.Kn. 1778
That never, sithen that the world bigan, . . . . A.Kn. 2102
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209
Bigan to Venus temple for to gon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2272
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk rynge; . . A.Kn. 2431
The grete effect for which that I bygan. . . . . A.Kn. 2482
This carpenter to blessen hym bigan, . . . . . A.Mil. 3448
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge. . . . A.Mil. 3674
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne; . . . . A.Rv. 3890
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge. . . . . A.Rv. 4233
Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 98
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan, . . . B.ML. 157
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . . . . B.Sh. 1220
And eek this monk, of which that I bigan, . . . B.Sh. 1224
Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1298
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . . B.Sh. 1314
That ever was sith that the world bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1352
This yonge child to conjure he bigan, . . . . . B.Pri. 1834
Til that oure Hooste japen tho bigan, . . . . . B.Th. 1883
and bigonnen to make noyse, and seyden . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
atones bigonne they to rise for to breken . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
Thanne bigan dame Prudence to . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . . B.Mk. 3301
Thus day by day this child bigan to crye, . . . . B.Mk. 3629
And she his dreem bigan right thus expounde: . . . B.Mk. 3940
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge, . . B.NP. 4068
After his felawe he bigan to calle. . . . . B.NP. 4218
Whan that the monthe in which the world bigan, . B.NP. 4377
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two, . . . . B.NP. 4380
But right anon the worthy Knyght bigan,— . . . C.Pard. 960
And many a seint sith that the world bigan, . . . D.WB. 140
Seyde this Pardoner, 'as ye bigan . . . . . D.WB. 185
And they bigonnê drawen and to-stoupe. . . . . D.Fri. 1560
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan? . . . . D.Sum. 1782
That taughte me this tale, as I bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 40
Suspect the tyme in which he this bigan; . . . . E.Cl. 542
But atte laste to speken she bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 547
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . . . E.Cl. 906
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe; . . . . E.Mch. 2187
Sat in the bussh, and coughen she bigan, . . . . E.Mch. 2208
This hors anoon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . F.Sq. 312
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge. . . . . F.Sq. 346
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan . . . . F.Sq. 550
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . F.Fkl. 930
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1015
Aurelius his tale anon bigan, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1592
'Ful wrongfully bigonne thow,' quod he, . . . . G.SN. 442
And in myn herte wondren I bigan . . . . . G.CY. 569

**Began**—*Continued*
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . H.Mcp. 120
But now to purpos, as I first bigan; . . . . . H.Mcp. 155
I wol go to my tale as I bigan. . . . . H.Mcp. 237
that synne bigan, whan natureel lawe . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Anon hir herte bigan to erme, . . . . . BD. 80
Reherse hit—right thus hit began.— . . . . . BD. 474
'A Goddes half!' quod he, and began: . . . . . BD. 757
I not wel how that I began, . . . . . BD. 1202
He was the firste fader that began . . . . . Anel. 152
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte; . . . . PF. 118
In esy vois began to speke and seye, . . . . . PF. 382
And for these water-foules tho began . . . . . PF. 561
and bygan, stille, for to abide what . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
ententyf to herkne hire), sche bygan to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
and thow by-gonne rather to ben leef . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
thought, and bigan to speke ryght thus: . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
bygan anoon to syngen right thus: . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
whanne thou bygunne at blisfulnesse, thou seidest . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
I don the,' and bygan to speken ryght . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
bygan to be, ne thoughe it nevere ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
For Love began his fetheres so to lime, . . . . TC.1. 353
And she began to breste a-wepe anon, . . . . TC.2. 408
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe, . . . . . TC.2. 512
How he bigan ful wofully to grone. . . . . TC.2. 518
And after that her thought began to clere, . . . TC.2. 806
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite: . . . . . TC.2. 1276
Thus al is wel. But tho began aright . . . . . TC.3. 652
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan, . . . . . TC.3. 961
And in his brest the heped wo began . . . . . TC.4. 236
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste, . . . TC.4. 257
And he bigan conforte her as he mighte; . . . . TC.4. 1218
Bigan for joye th'amorouse daunce. . . . . TC.4. 1431
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe . . . TC.5. 13
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle . . . . TC.5. 214
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere, . . . . TC.5. 519
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . TC.5. 719
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede . . . TC.5. 1027
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone, . . . TC.5. 1091
But for-that I to writen first bigan . . . . . TC.5. 1768
—The wraththe, as I bigan you for to seye, . . . TC.5. 1800
And thus bigan his loving of Criseyde . . . . TC.5. 1833
Hath had sith the world began, . . . . . HF.1. 100
And tho began the story anoon, . . . . . HF.1. 149
And how the tempest al began, . . . . . HF.1. 435
As I thee telle first began, . . . . . HF.2. 342
That craftely begunne to pipe, . . . . . HF.3. 130
Sith first began the chevalrye. . . . . HF.3. 250
The gretter wexen hit began, . . . . . HF.3. 562
Tho behynde begunne up lepe . . . . . HF.3. 1060 *var*
And here beganne the depe affeccioun . . . . LGW. 1229
She wroot a letter anon, that thus biganne. . . . LGW. 1354
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge, . . . LGW. 1757
Eternally or thow thy werke beganne, . . . . LGW. 2230
To speke of hir whanne thou bigonne, . . . . RR. 2498
Resoun bigan to me hir tale. . . . . RR. 3218
Whanne I bigan my pryvite . . . . . RR. 4346
Fals-Semblant his sermon biganne, . . . . . RR. 6136
And if of good wyl she beganne . . . . . RR. 7441
And thus began she her sentence: . . . . . RR. 7504

**Begat** *see* **Begot**

**Begeten** *see* **Begotten**

**Beggar**
He was the beste beggere in his hous, . . . . . A.Prol. 252
condicioun of a poure beggere, for if he . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
And been a beggere; heere may I nat dwelle . . . F.Fkl. 1564
Wherynne that ony begger be . . . . . RR. 7022 *var*
Who may that begger wel excuse, . . . . . RR. 7280

**Beggarly**
Clouted was she beggarly. . . . . RR. 223

**Beggars**
It wole us maken beggers atte laste.' . . . . . G.CY. 683
For whanne I see beggers quakyng . . . . . RR. 6495
But beggers with these hodès wide, . . . . . RR. 7254

**Begged**
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1580

**Beggestere**
Bet than a lazar or a beggestere; . . . . . A.Prol. 242

**Beggeth**
And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles corn. . . . D.Sum. 1739

**Begging**
And hym that begging wole ay greve, . . . . . RR. 6539 *em*
Were never seen her bred beggyng; . . . . . RR. 6549
Pleynly forth without begging; . . . . . RR. 6560
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging, . . . RR. 6667
For therynne lyth no begging; . . . . . RR. 6698
Thanne may he go a-begging yerne, . . . . . RR. 6719
Thanne may he yit a-begging go. . . . . RR. 6726
Yit may he go his breed begging; . . . . . RR. 6744
And wolde ich reneyed begging, . . . . . RR. 6787

**Begin**
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 42
Hir frendshipe nas nat newe to bigynne. . . . . A.Prol. 428
He which that hath the shorteste shal bigynne. . . A.Prol. 836
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game, . . . . A.Prol. 853

**Begin**—*Continued*
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 892
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 3074
It were al tyme thy tale to bigynne.' . . . . . A.Rv. 3908
that the werre sholde bigynne, . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
sholde wreken hym on his foes, and bigynne werre. . B.Mel. 2210–5
and therfore, er that any werre bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
to wreken hym on hise foes, and to bigynne werre, . B.Mel. 2240–5
man sholde bigynne a thyng, but if he . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
noon, chese rather to suffre than bigynne. . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
suffre than bigynne. Wel seyn they . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the surgiens . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
er thou bigynne it, apparaille thee with greet . . B.Mel. 2530–5
and in warnestooryng, er thow bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
I conseille yow that ye bigynne no werre . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
it nat, ne it is nat good to bigynne werre . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
greetly drede werres to bigynne. . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . . B.Mk. 3098
And nat a man,—at hym wol I bigynne, . . . . B.Mk. 3190
For to bigynne a newe werre agayn. . . . . B.Mk. 3926
Now hoold youre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.' . . C.Pard. 462
I rede that oure Hoost heere shal bigynne, . . . C.Pard. 941
Thanne am I gentil, whan that I bigynne . . . D.WB. 1175
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . F.Sq. 670
Algates they bigynnen for to glowe, . . . . . G.CY. 1096
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne, . . G.CY. 1121
Bigynne upon my tale, for whiche I preye . . . I.Pars. 53
synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
shal evermo bigynne, and hir defaute . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
comth drede to bigynne to werke anye . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
That he that most is worthy shal begynne. . . . PF. 392
to bygynnen vers of sorwful matere, that . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
first the false goodes, bygyn to withdrawe . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
and whanne thei bygynnen to ben al o . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
And on a song anon right to beginne, . . . . . TC.1. 389
Ne of his wo ne durste he not biginne . . . . TC.1. 503
Ne renneth not the werk for to beginne . . . . TC.1. 1066
But now of hope the kalendes biginne. . . . . TC.2. 7
Al dredde I first to love him to biginne, . . . . TC.2. 874
That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne . . . . TC.2. 1374
For aught he can, whan that so he biginne.' . . . TC.2. 1484
And inward, thus: 'Ful softely biginne, . . . . TC.2. 1732
And that I rede us sone to beginne! . . . . . TC.3. 658
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . TC.3. 697
Quod Pandarus, 'Now wol ye wel biginne! . . . TC.3. 974
This tale ay was span-newe to biginne, . . . . TC.3. 1665
It were al time sone to biginne. . . . . TC.4. 1260
Anon biginne he sholde for to grone, . . . . . TC.5. 247
And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . TC.5. 265
At Cleopatre I wole that thou begynne, . . . . LGW. 566
Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . . LGW. 1162
Be rede for shame! now I thy lyfe begynne. . . . LGW. 1893
Beginne thus my deedly compleynynge . . . . Comp.A. 4
Astrelabie and here begynne the conclusions . . . Astr. 115–21
That thou [thi] resoun dorst bigynne, . . . . . RR. 2532
For Thought anoon thanne shall bygynne, . . . RR. 2804
But now at erst I wole bigynne, . . . . . RR. 7171
Right in youre honde thus, to bigynne, . . . . RR. 7291

**Beginner**
bygynnere of wirkynge, but thei casten . . . . B.5. p.1. 1630–5

**Beginnest**
Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote, . . . . LGW.G. 261

**Beginneth**
Here bygynneth the Book of the tales . . . . A.Prol. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Knyghtes Tale . . . . . A.Kn. *head*
From tyme that it first bigynneth sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 3018
Heere bigynneth The Millere his Tale . . . . A.Mil. *head*
This sely carpenter bigynneth quake; . . . . . A.Mil. 3614
Heere bigynneth The Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Cookes Tale . . . . . A.Co. *head*
Heere begynneth The Man of Lawe his Tale . . . B.ML. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Shipmannes Tale . . . . B.Sh. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Prioresses Tale . . . . B.Pri. *head*
Heere bigynneth Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . . B.Th. *head*
Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee . . . B.Mel. *head*
dissensioun bigynneth by another man and the . . B.Mel. 2880–5
reconsilyng bygynneth by thy self"; and the . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, *de* . . . . B.Mk. *head*
As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3872
Heere bigynneth The Nonnes Preestes . . . . . B.NP. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Pardoners Tale . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
And bigynneth hir tale . . . . . D.WB. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Freres Tale . . . . . D.Fri. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Somonour his Tale . . . . D.Sum. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford E.Cl. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Marchantes Tale . . . . E.Mch. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Squieres Tale . . . . . F.Sq. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Frankeleyns Tale . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
Here bigynneth The Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . G.SN. *head*
Heere bigynneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . . G.CY. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Manciples Tale of . . . . H.Mcp. *head*
Heere bigynneth the Persouns Tale . . . . . I.Pars. *head*
he that whan he biginneth any good . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Here begynyth the Parlement of Foulys . . . . PF. *head*
Whan Phebus (the sonne) bygynneth to spreden . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth game!' . . . TC.1. 868
That stinteth first whan she biginneth singe, . . . TC.3. 1234
Right as the wilde bole bigynneth sprynge . . . TC.4. 239 *var*

**Beginneth**—*Continued*
Byhynde the maste begyneth he to fle, . . . . LGW. 643
Ayenst his deeth begynneth for to synge, . . . . LGW. 1356
Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe; . . . . . LGW. 2679
Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astralabie . Astr. 25–32
than beginneth the sonne to passen from . . . Astr. 65–70
Wynter, for than begynneth the sonne to . . . Astr. 75–82
meridional, than begynneth it to descende; . . . Astr. 209–11
For now the Romance bigynneth to amende; . . RR. 2154

**Beginneth** *see* **Begins**

**Beginning**
For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng . . . A.Kn. 3007
At the bigynnyng of this fiers viage, . . . . . B.ML. 300
Werre at his bigynnyng hath so greet an . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
At my bigynnyng first I yow biseche, . . . . . F.Fkl. 717
To thee, at my bigynnyng, first I calle, . . . . G.SN. 31
myghte make fro the bigynnyng of the . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
At my begynnyng thus to the I crye. . . . . Anel. 7
that god is bygynnynge of al. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
'that, syn thow knowest the bygynnynge of thynges, Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
whiche that whilom was begynnynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
joyned the endynge to the bygynnynge, and hath . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
beestes, dremen alwey your bygynnynge, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
For yif thow loke youre bygynnyng, and . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
that age hadde bygynnynge; thow that duellest . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
thow thi-self art bygynnynge, berere, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
took nat hir begynnynge of thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
betere thanne his begynnynge. For whiche I . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
that thilke that is begynnynge of alle . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
an other bygynnynge, and seide thus: 'The . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
good ne decyneth nat fro his bygynnynge. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
welle and bygynnynge, lawe and wys juge to don . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
(that is to seyn, from hir bygynnynge), . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
his welle, and failen of his bygynnynge . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
hadde nevere bygynnynge of tyme, ne that it nevere Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
Ful sharp biginning breketh ofte at ende. . . . TC.2. 791
Sette the begynnyng of the degre that . . . . Astr. 337–43
inequal, than wol the begynnyng of the . . . . Astr. 337–43
inequal, and than wol the begynnyng of . . . . Astr. 337–43
orisonte, and than wol the begynnyng of . . . . Astr. 337–43
the begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the . . . Astr. 337–43
houre inequal, and than wol the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337–43
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of . . . . Astr. 337–43
the ascendent, and the begynnyng of the . . . . Astr. 337–43
the begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the . . . Astr. 337–43
3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is . . . . Astr. 337–43
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11 . . . Astr. 337–43
hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337–43
seyn, the begynnyng of the 7 hous, sitt . . . . Astr. 343–50
upon the west orisonte, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous . . . . . Astr. 343–50
the begynnyng of everiche of these same houses . . Astr. 343–50
the begynnyng of the 12 hous next above . . . . Astr. 343–50
thin ascendent, the begynnyng of the 11 . . . . Astr. 343–50
houses; that is to seyn, the begynnyng of . . . . Astr. 343–50
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng . . Astr. 343–50
erthe fro the begynnyng of the first clymat . . . Astr. 365–8
'Vylanye at the bigynnyng . . . . . RR. 2175
Bialacoil at the begynnyng, . . . . . RR. 3609

**Beginnings**
the bygynnynges of nature. For certes, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
the bygynnynges of the unmoevable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
that it takith of wit the bygynnynges to . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5

**Begins**
And whan the sunne begynnys for to weste, . . . LGW.G. 51

**Begone**
So woweth hire that hym is wo bigon; . . . . A.Mil. 3372
That is for love alwey so wo-bigon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3658
Wo was this wrecched womman tho bigon; . . . B.ML. 918
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . D.WB. 606
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1316
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon! . . . . PF. 171
And saw that she was sorwfully bigon, . . . . TC.1. 114
If that you list, a wight so wel bi-gon. . . . . TC.2. 294
And, Lord, so he was glad and wel bigon! . . . TC.2. 597
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trewe! . . . . TC.3. 117
As wo-bigon as she was, soth to seyne; . . . . TC.3. 1530
As he that, whan a man is wo-bigon, . . . . . TC.4. 464
For which this Pandar is so wo-bigon . . . . TC.4. 822
That so bitraysed were or wo-bigon . . . . . TC.4. 1648
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne, . . TC.5. 34
Have I non had, but evere wors bigon . . . . TC.5. 1328
If they were broken, or ought wo-begon, . . . . LGW. 1487
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon, . . . LGW. 2409
Thy Phillis, which that is so wo begon, . . . . LGW. 2497
So wo begone a thyng was she. . . . . RR. 336
For merye and wel bigoon was she, . . . . . RR. 580
So jolyf, nor so wel bigoo, . . . . . RR. 693
And all they were with gold bygoon, . . . . . RR. 943
And certeyn he is wel bigone, . . . . . RR. 5533

**Begonne** *see* **Began**

**Begot**
and riche, bigat upon his wyf, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60

**Begot**—*Continued*
And upon hir begat he children two, . . . . . LGW. 1562
**Begotten**
Thou haddest bigeten ful many a creature. . . . B.Mk. 3138
And nat bigeten of mannes sperme unclene, . . . B.Mk. 3199
Was nevere man nor woman yit begete . . . . TC.1. 977
**Beguile**
But if he koude a carpenter bigyle.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3300
This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3404*
They wene that no man may hem bigile; . . . . A.Rv. 4048
Makestow of wommen whan thou wolt bigile. . . B.ML. 371
Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . B.ML. 582
If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones. . . . . B.NP. 4618
Why wole he thus hymself and us bigile?' . . . E.Cl. 252
Ther may ful many a sighte yow bigile. . . . . E.Mch. 2406
Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoghte; . . . G.CY. 1169
Al redy was the preest eft to bigile, . . . . . G.CY. 1263
Ther be but fewe can hir begyle, . . . . . BD. 673
hem that sche enforceth to bygyle, so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile! . . . . . TC.1. 716
And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile; . . . . TC.2. 270
That semeth trewest whan she wil bigile . . . . TC.4. 3
How mightestow for routhe me bigile? . . . . TC.4. 262
And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . . . TC.5. 404
Or pitously yourselven so bigile: . . . . . TC.5. 881
But who may bet bigile, yif him liste, . . . . . TC.5. 1266
That dremes many a maner man bigile? . . . . TC.5. 1277
And to begile hire wardeyns everychone, . . . . LGW. 780
To Jason, save they couthe nat begile. . . . . LGW. 1570
But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . . . LGW. 2226
But syn thus synfully ye me begile, . . . . . LGW. 2550
Bifore the folk, hem to bigilen, . . . . . RR. 1055
A foole is eythe to bigyle; . . . . . RR. 3955
Ne entende I but to bigilen. . . . . RR. 6206
What! Wene ye that I wole bigile? . . . . . RR. 7316
**Beguiled**
How that bigyled was a carpenteer, . . . . . A.Rv. 3914
A gylour shal hymself bigyled be,— . . . . . A.Rv. 4321
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . . B.ML. 549
And elles, certes, he had been bigyled. . . . . C.Doc. 274
Ful many a man hath he bigiled er this, . . . . G.CY. 985
Whan that this preest thus was bigiled ageyn, . . G.CY. 1284
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . . . G.CY. 1385
resceyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of trust . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
For, but if I be begiled, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
Hadde he not synne that hir thus begylde!— . . LGW. 2199
For he begiled Adriane, y-wis, . . . . . LGW. 2545
As thou thy-selven hast begiled me. . . . . LGW. 2547
Have many sithes biguyled me, . . . . . RR. 2048
And holde thi silf biguyled ille . . . . . RR. 2486
That many have bigyled been . . . . . RR. 4462
That Youthe hath hir bigiled so, . . . . . RR. 5008
The lasse bigiled he shulde have bene, . . . . RR. 5572
Bigiled is the giler thanne, . . . . . RR. 5759
**Beguilers**
and wilkked thoghtes been subtile bigileres . . . I.Pars. 295–300
**Beguilest**
bigilestow thyself and nat the preest; . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
**Beguileth**
Falsith and bigilith ofte. . . . . RR. 5416
**Beguiling**
Ne entende I but to bigilyng . . . . . RR. 6206 *var*
**Beguine**
And gan hir graithe as a Bygynne. . . . . RR. 7366
**Beguines**
Thise abbessis, and eke bygyns, . . . . . RR. 6861
**Begun** (*past part.*)
Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . . A.Prol. 52
His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge; . . . A.Kn. 2173
And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . A.Kn. 2438
Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne, . . . . A.Kn. 2660
For trewely the game is wel bigonne. . . . . A.Mil. 3117
whan that werre is ones bigonne ther is . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
to weyve thyng that thou hast bigonne." . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
whanne they been baddely bigonne." . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
adversaries han bigonnen this debaat and . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . D.WB. 169
With pitous herte his pleynt hath he bigonne . . F.Fkl. 1029
'Ye han bigonne youre question folily,' . . . . G.SN. 428
werkes that a man hath bigonne. Thanne comth . I.Pars. 735–40
werkis of goodnes that he hath bigonne . . . . I.Pars. 735–40 *var*
that he hadde bygunne to doon, and ek fully . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
As it bitit.—But, sin I have begonne, . . . . TC.2. 48
Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . TC.2. 779
'For thus ferforth have I thy werk bigonne . . . TC.2. 960
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne . . . TC.2. 1234
As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne . . TC.2. 1584
For thee have I bigonne a game pleye . . . . TC.3. 250
Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . . . TC.3. 279
So helpeth to this werk that is begonne!'— . . . TC.3. 735
And moo loves newe begonne, . . . . . HF.2. 169
Of olde story, er swich strif was begunne. . . . LGW.G. 80
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne. . . LGW. 196
The fresshest syn the worlde was first bygonne. . . LGW. 229
This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne; . . . LGW. 1007
For whom that it begonnen is! . . . . . RR. 43
So depe was hir wo bigonnen . . . . . RR. 319
**Begunne** *see* **Began**
**Behalf**
on youre bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . B.Mel. 2985–90
On my bihalve, and prey him with us dine.'— . . TC.2. 1458
On my byhalfe, at Eltham, or at Sheene.' . . . LGW. 497
**Behated**
seyn that, al was he byhated of alle folk, . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Beheld** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)
Biheeld hire werk and seyde nevere a word; . . . H.Mcp. 241
That her beheelden in her blake wede. . . . . TC.1. 177
And she was war that he biheld her so, . . . . TC.2. 275
What fors were it, though al the town beheelde? . . TC.2. 378
That she him wrot; for somwhat he beheld . . . TC.2. 1325
And goodly on Criseydé she biheld, . . . . . TC.2. 1606
Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles: . . . TC.5. 730
I faste aboute me beheelde. . . . . HF.1. 481
As this foul when hit beheelde, . . . . . HF.2. 31
And beheld feldes and playnes, . . . . . HF.2. 389
And beheelde the eyrish bestes, . . . . . HF.2. 457
But whil that I beheld this sighte, . . . . . HF.3. 430
And in the sonde as he beheelde adoun, . . . . LGW. 828
Whom thou biheelde with so good wille, . . . . RR. 2485
Where thou biheelde hir fleshly face. . . . . RR. 2506
**Beheld** *see* **Beholden**
**Behelde** *see* **Behold**
**Behest**
Acquiteth yow and holdeth youre biheeste, . . . B.ML. 37
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . B.ML. 41
Al my biheste, I kan no bettre sayn; . . . . . B.ML. 42
I woot right wel that swich was my biheste. . . . D.WB. 1059
A tale or two, or breken his biheste.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 698
Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste, . . . F.Fkl. 1163
Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde, . F.Fkl. 1335
Of no biheste, and heere I take my leve, . . . . F.Fkl. 1538
But every wyf be war of hire biheeste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1541
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route. . . . . PF. 245
my byheste, and to schewen and openen the . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
To binde you to him thorugh no biheste, . . . . TC.2. 359
Is this the verray mede of your biheste? . . . . TC.2. 423
That, what for hope and Pandarus' biheste, . . . TC.2. 1329
And lier, for I breke my beheste. . . . . TC.3. 315
Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? . . . . TC.3. 346
'For-which she may yit holde al her biheste.'— . . TC.5. 1191
Wher is your feith, and wher is your biheste? . . TC.5. 1675
And youre biheeste take at gre, . . . . . RR. 3001
Hir faire biheeste disceyveth feele. . . . . RR. 4446
Outake biheest unto my woo. . . . . RR. 4474
**Behests**
lawes seyn that alle bihestes that been dishoneste . B.Mel. 2415–20
Of which he fond but botmeles bihestes. . . . . TC.5. 1431
parformen her bihestes; and somme of hem . . . Astr. 1–5
**Behete**
And this bihote I yow with-outen faille . . . . A.Kn. 1854
For peny ne for pound, I yow biheete! . . . . G.CY. 707
that they byheten, and that there be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
leden folk thider as thei byheten to leden . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
yeven that they by-heeten, ne ben nat . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
mowen nat yeven that thei byheeten?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
Though nevere no thing more ye me bihete!'— . . TC.1. 539
Moder the Maide moo then I behete. . . . . Astr. 20–5
For she wole byhote sikirly, . . . . . RR. 4447
**Behete** *see* **Behight(e)**
**Behetest**
me that thow byhetist me so grete thinges. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
maist wel performe that thow behetist; . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
**Beheteth**
regne, as he bihooteth hym in the gospel. . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
whan he biheteth or assureth to do thynges that . I.Pars. 375–80
That al behoteth, and no thyng halt, . . . . . BD. 620
**Beheting**
thanne sche lieth, falsly byhetynge the hope . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
**Behette** *see* **Behight(e)**
**Behewen**
For hit was al of gold behewe. . . . . HF.3. 216
**Behight(e)**
ye han sworn and bihight to perfourne youre . . B.Mel. 2255–60
To lyve in ese,—suffrance hire bihight, . . . . F.Fkl. 788
Ye woot right wel what ye bihighten me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1327
'Allas!' quod he, 'allas, that I bihighte . . . . F.Fkl. 1559
of glorie that oonly is bihight to goode . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
Al be she never of love me behette, . . . . . PF. 436
it that thei byhighten, as it semeth. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
that I have be-hyght the.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
hast yeven or byhyght me to unwrappen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
ben ther thanne purposed and byhyght medes . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
That nevere yit behighte hem this ne that, . . . TC.3. 319
What! Pandarus, sin I have her bihight, . . . . TC.4. 445
And sin she thee to comen hath bihight, . . . . TC.5. 354
And sin that we bihighten him to bide, . . . . TC.5. 496
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte . . . TC.5. 510
Which on the morwe she had him bihight To come . TC.5. 1104
Sin she hath broken that she him bihighte. . . . TC.5. 1204
**Behind**
a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . A.Kn. 1050
His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . A.Kn. 2143
And eek bihynde, on hir coler aboute, . . . . A.Mil. 3239
Bihynde the mille, under a levesel, . . . . . A.Rv. 4061
Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe; . . . . A.Rv. 4164

**Behind**—*Continued*

Right at the entree of the dore bihynde, . . . . A.Rv. 4243
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde. . . B.ML. 427
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde, . . B.Mk. 3178
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde, . . . . D.Sum. 1754
Seyde this man, 'and grope wel bihynde; . . . . D.Sum. 2141
I warne thee yet is ther moore bihynde. . . . . G.CY. 1291
That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde? . . . H.Mcp. 7
speken faire byforn folk and wikkedly bihynde, . . I.Pars. 640–5
lat no blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been . . . I.Pars. 1010–15
Was bothe before me and be-hynde. . . . . BD. 428
The formest was alway behynde. . . . . BD. 889
Art left behynde in peril to be sleyn? . . . . . Mars. 108
How I so fer have broght myself behynde, . . . Comp.L. 5
To murmur of the lewednes behynde, . . . . . PF. 520
out of helle, yif he loke byhynde hym, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
the clowdes byhynde his bak, and . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
Behinden othre folk in litel brede . . . . . TC.1. 179
'Tho gan I stalke him softely behinde; . . . . TC.2. 519
That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde; . . . . . TC.2. 639
'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alwey behinde!' . . . TC.2. 1107
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde, . . . . TC.5. 811
That in the see were left behynde. . . . . HF.1. 238
Than may be seen, behynd his bak, . . . . . HF.2. 469
Tho saw I stonden hem behynde, . . . . . HF.3. 124
Tho behynde gonne up lepe, . . . . . HF.3. 1060
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene . . . LGW. 282
Byhynde the maste begyneth he to fle, . . . . LGW. 643
And hym remembre that she was behynde, . . . LGW. 2204
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne, . . LGW. 2411
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde . . . . . Comp.A. 55
And both bihynde and eke biforne . . . . . RR. 222
Bihynde her bak whan they ben goon, . . . . RR. 1060
But evere the heed was left bihynde, . . . . . RR. 1809
Lefte bihynde in myn herte . . . . . RR. 1908
That thou to seye hast left bihynde. . . . . RR. 2546
His mercy was to ferre bihynde; . . . . . RR. 3483
Though it not so bihynde hem be. . . . . RR. 7242

**Behold**

So woodly, that he lyk was to biholde . . . . A.Kn. 1301
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde, . . . . A.Kn. 1363
Bihoold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1800
Wroght on the wal, ful pitous to biholde. . . . . A.Kn. 1919
Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1978
And dide hir thynges, as men may biholde . . . A.Kn. 2293
Bihoold, goddesse of clene chastitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2326
Heere may men feeste and roialtee biholde, . . . B.ML. 418
Bihoold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman, B.Pri. *head*
Bihoold the murye wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . B.Th. *head*
I see and biholde youre grete humylitee, . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
For he hire wombe slitte, to biholde . . . . . B.Mk. 3674
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde; . . . B.NP. 4205
Virginius gan upon the cherl biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 191
Upon hir humble face he gan biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 210
Bihoold and se, that in the firste table . . . . . C.Pard. 639
Biholde the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the Frere . . . . . D.WB. *head*
As twenty thousand men myghte it biholde; . . . D.WB. 1143
Where many a tour and toun thou mayst biholde . E.Cl. 60
And thanne I may at leyser hire biholde . . . . E.Cl. 286
Goon to Saluce upon hire to biholde. . . . . E.Cl. 420
Ful gracious and fair for to biholde; . . . . . E.Cl. 613
Hire to biholde it semed fairye. . . . . E.Mch. 1743
For merveille of this knyght; hym to biholde . . F.Sq. 87
And pitously into the see biholde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 863
Lat me that aungel se, and hym biholde, . . . . G.SN. 164
And make thee clene so that thou mowe biholde . G.SN. 300
That to beholde hit was gret joye; . . . . . BD. 325
For hit was oon to be-holde, . . . . . BD. 405
Alle that on hir gan be-holde. . . . . BD. 864
If he had yen hir to be-holde; . . . . . BD. 969
And to be-holde the alderfayreste, . . . . . BD. 1049
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde; . . . . Anel. 80
Agon, it happed me for to be-holde Up-on a bok, . PF. 18
The whiche I gan a-stonied to be-holde; . . . . PF. 142
fastned my lookynge. I byholde my . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
Byhoold the spaces and the stablenesse . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
loke thou and byhoold the heightes of . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
seen that that it ne mai nat byholden in . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
albeit so that ye seen and byholden the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise. . . . . TC.1. 275
Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde; . . . . TC.1. 310
Biholden her and loken on her face, . . . . . TC.2. 265
That to beholde it was a noble game, . . . . . TC.2. 647
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde, . TC.2. 1189
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . TC.2. 1704
Therwith his manly sorwe to biholde . . . . . TC.3. 113
And on his pitous face he gan biholden; . . . . TC.4. 361
That to beholde it was a dedly thing; . . . . . TC.4. 871
This Troilus, that on her gan biholde, . . . . TC.4. 1156
For which Criseyde upon him gan biholde, . . . TC.4. 1229
For pitously ech other gan biholden, . . . . . TC.4. 1249
And rewfully his lady gan biholde . . . . . TC.4. 1691
Therwith whan he was war and gan biholde . . . TC.5. 533
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde; . . . TC.5. 555

**Behold**—*Continued*

And yond so goodly gan she me biholde, . . . . TC.5. 573
He stood the brighte mone to biholde, . . . . TC.5. 648
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1242
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde: . . . . TC.5. 1341
So thursteth ay myn herte to biholde . . . . TC.5. 1406
And al the werk. But, as he gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1658
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . . TC.5. 1748
I gan beholde more and more, . . . . . HF.2. 24
And behold this large place, . . . . . HF.2. 418
I gan beholde upon this place. . . . . HF.3. 21
Upon hir eyen to beholde, . . . . . HF.3. 289
And I gan thiderwarde beholde; . . . . . HF.3. 1054
Upon the frosche dayeseie to beholde, . . . . LGW.G. 92
A furlongwey I myhte hym not beholde. . . . . LGW.G. 165
That wel unnethes myght I him beholde; . . . LGW. 233
For sternely on me he gan byholde, . . . . . LGW. 239
This Ercules and Jason gan beholde . . . . . LGW. 1501
Ne upon hem she durste nat beholde, . . . . . LGW. 1836
That it infecteth hym that wolde beholde . . . LGW. 2242
Gan I biholde bysyly; . . . . . RR. 143
I gan biholde, til atte laste . . . . . RR. 794
The faire roser to biholde. . . . . RR. 1826
Forto biholde he wole not lette. . . . . RR. 2807
Biholden may that freshe wight . . . . . RR. 2930
How he is semely, biholde and see . . . . . RR. 3735
which I wolde Full ofte a day sene and biholde. . . RR. 4112
Biholde the dedis that I do, . . . . . RR. 6211
As men may in the book biholden. . . . . RR. 7192

**Beholden** (*past part.*)

And whan that ye Seint Urban han biholde, . . . G.SN. 179
that whanne thow hast fully byhoolden thilke false goodes . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
god, whan he hath byholden from the hye . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
Thus in my drem Criseyde I have biholde,'— . . TC.5. 1252
Whan I hadde al this folk beholde, . . . . . HF.3. 195
And whanne that Proigne hath this thing beholde, . LGW. 2373

**Beholder**

yif that he be byholdere of the devyne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
god, byholdere and forwytere of alle thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**Beholdest**

thinges that thou byholdest present?' . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5

**Beholdeth**

And som othir man byholdeth his conscience . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
that alle thingis byholdeth and seeth fro . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
But whanne the soule byholdeth and seeth . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
wit byholdeth hym, and ootherweys . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
it byholdeth alle thingis, so as I schal seie, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
and byholdith alle thinges? And whennes . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
is thilke strengthe that byholdeth the singuler thinges? Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth thingis . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
and byholdeth the erthes undir hym. And, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
ryght lowe thinges, and byholdeth fro afer . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
of thinges, but byholdeth swiche thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
byholdeth that thou maist chaunge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30

**Beholding**

byholdynge my chere that was cast to . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
And ryght so thow, byhooldyng first the false goodes, Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
addith thi byholdynge any necessite to thilke . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
byholdynge alle thinges undir hym, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Biholding ay the ladies of the toun, . . . . . TC.1. 186
This bachelere stode biholdyng . . . . . RR. 921
Comyth of sight and of biholdyng, . . . . . RR. 2895

**Behoof**

And, tyl a riche mannys byhove, . . . . . RR. 1092
I knewe not elles to my bihove . . . . . RR. 2964
With sory happe, to youre bihove?. . . . . RR. 7582

**Behot-** *see* **Behet-**

**Behove**

thynges apertenen and bihoven to . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
Savour no more than thee bihovè shal; . . . . Truth. 5

**Behoved**

it byhovide by necessite that it . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
That her behoved nedes dye, . . . . . RR. 1479
But it bihovede nede me . . . . . RR. 1792

**Behovely**

bihovely and necessarie to verray perfit . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
Now is it bihovely thyng to telle . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
And this matere is so bihovely, . . . . . TC.2. 261

**Behoveth**

allone, for somtyme bihooveth it to been conseilled . B.Mel. 2360–5
oppresse thee so soore that thee bihoveth to weyve thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
upon thynges that newely bityden bihoveth newe conseil; . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
And it bihoveth that a man putte . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . . . . B.Mel.2845–50
"Therfore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon . . . . F.Sq. 602

**Behoveth**—*Continued*
Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese, . . . . F.Fkl. 1359
Now shaltow understande what bihoveth . . . . I.Pars. 105–10 *var*
bihoveth nat to chide.' And how that . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
housbondes, as bihoveth in God, and ye . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
ther bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest . . I.Pars. 730–5
heere bihoveth the consideracioun of the . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
virginitee, and it bihoveth that she be . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
the byhoveth discovre by wownde.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
laste, it byhoveth the to suffren wyth . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
for-thi it byhoveth the to ben obeisaunt . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
it behoveth the to schewen it, and I wol yyve . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
verray goodes), now byhoveth the to knowe . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
it ne byhoveth nat nedes that thinges betiden . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that ben I-purveied, but it byhoveth nedes . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
yif that any wyght sitteth, it byhoveth . . . that the opynioun . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
for that he sitteth, it byhoveth . . . that he sitte. . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
thei nat; natheles byhoveth it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
woot that a thing is, it byhoveth by . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
for it byhoveth by necessite that every . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
prince of thingis? For whiche it byhoveth by necessite . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
For whiche it byhoveth first . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
hym that demeth, it byhoveth that every . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
han demyd that it byhovith that . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
and yit it byhovith by necessite that . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
as thus; that it byhovith by necessite . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
it byhovith by necessite that he walke. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . TC.1. 858
For nedfully bihov'th it not to be . . . . . TC.4. 1004
Bihoveth it that thinges whiche that falle, . . . TC.4. 1007
That it bihoveth, that the bifallinge . . . . . TC.4. 1018
Than by necessite bihoveth it . . . . . TC.4. 1024
Yit natheles bihov'th it nedfully . . . . . TC.4. 1054
But him bihoveth somtime han a peyne, . . . . TC.4. 1305
As it bihoveth in dede and thought, . . . . . RR. 2072
Bihoveth to gone out of contree, . . . . . RR. 2712
For thidir byhoveth thee to goo. . . . . RR. 4991
For men bihoveth in somme gise . . . . . RR. 6605

**Being** (*specimens*)
So in o beynge of divinitee . . . . . G.SN. 340
al erthly ocupacioun; and, beynge in hevene, . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
the appetyt of his beynge and desireth to come to deth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
in conservacioun of hir beynge and endurynge)? . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
were destroyed certes beynge schulde then noon duellen . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
ben nat ne han no beynge; but yit . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
thei ne ben nat, ne han no beynge. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
and hath beinge; but what thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
thilke beinge that is set in his nature. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
alle thing that is and hath beynge is oon, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
al that is and hath beynge, is good. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
is to seyn as who seith that beinge and unite . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
for to be and for to han any beynge. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
that hath yeven hem beinge (that is to seyn, to god). . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
and soth, that "no thing hath his beynge . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
hir propre nature in beinge; by the whiche first, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

**Beings**
the love of hire lyvynges ne of hire beynges ne cometh Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5

**Bejaped**
And hast byjaped heere duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1585
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . . . G.CY. 1385
For hym were looth byjaped for to be; . . . . H.Mcp. 145
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time . . . . . TC.1. 531
And thus bi-japed, stonden for to stare . . . . TC.5. 1119

**Bekenne**
the devyl I bekenne him al at ones . . . . . C.Pard. 292 *var*

**Beknew(e)**
That they biknewe hire wikkednesse anon, . . . B.NP. 4251
And openly beknew that it was he. . . . . LGW. 1058

**Beknowe**
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . A.Kn. 1556
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . B.ML. 886
destroyen hym that moot biknowen his synnes, . . I.Pars. 170–5
biknowe to hym hire synnes. The fifthe . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
'Whi sholdestow nat byknowen it,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
'I byknowe it wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80

**Beknowe**—*Continued*
that no man dar confessen it ne by-knowen it.' . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
confessen and byknowen a thing of ful . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5

**Beknoweth**
he biknoweth with his owene mouth that . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
that he mekely biknoweth his synne. . . . . I.Pars. 585–90

**Beknown**
than is god. But I am beknowe and confesse . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
and byknowen a litel here byforn,' what . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60

**Beleft**
And I, bilefte aloone in woo, . . . . . RR. 3360

**Beleve**
Swich harme I felte for he ne myghte bileve! . . F.Sq. 583
And whanne hem leste nomore lat hem byleve . . TC.2. 735 *var*
The Goddes wil; for which she moste bleve. . . . TC.3. 623
I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!'— . . . . TC.4. 539
And every wight han liberte to bleve . . . . . TC.4. 1357
That ay drede I that ye wol bleven there. . . . TC.4. 1484
Intendestow that we shal here bleve . . . . . TC.5. 478
'Sin that we seiden that we wolde bleve . . . . TC.5. 491
Or al the night they mosten bleven there. . . . TC.5. 1180

**Beleve-** *see* **Belief, Believ-**

**Belial**
sones of Belial, that is the devel. . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
'Belial' is to seyn 'withouten juge,' . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900

**Belief**
That noght but oonly his bileve kan. . . . . A.Mil. 3456
For hooly chirches feith, in oure bileve, . . . F.Fkl. 1133
Be synful, yet accepte my bileve. . . . . G.SN. 63
Of thy religioun, and of thy bileeve.' . . . . G.SN. 427
setten hire bileeve. Charmes for woundes or . . I.Pars. 605–10
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve: . . . . TC.5. 593
By Mars, that is the chefe of my beleve, . . . . LGW. 2109

**Believe**
I wol bileve wel that I am noon. . . . . A.Mil. 3162
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574
and conjectynges, I holde and bileeve, . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
The hye God, on whom that we bileeve, . . . . D.WB. 1178
Bileve aright and knowen verray trouthe.' . . . G.SN. 259
He is to wys, in feith, as I bileeve; . . . . . G.CY. 644
What seye we of hem that bileeven in divynailes, . I.Pars. 605–10
reson defendeth us to byleeven, thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
Bileve it, and she shal han on thee routhe; . . . TC.2. 1502
Therfor I can hem now beleve. . . . . HF.2. 482
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve . . . LGW. 27
Is for men schulde autoriteis beleve, . . . . . LGW.G. 83
And that men mosten more thyng beleve . . . . LGW. 99

**Believe** *see* **Leve**

**Believest**
of the world, that thou by-levest that . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50

**Believeth**
'Also trowe and bileveth stedefastly . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
Bileveth this, as siker as the Crede. . . . . G.CY. 1047

**Bell**
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle, . . . A.Prol. 171
That rounded as a belle out of the presse. . . . A.Prol. 263
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . A.Prol. 719
Til that the belle of laudes gan to rynge, . . . A.Mil. 3655
And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle . . . . B.Sh. 1186
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . . B.NP. 3970
And rynge it out as round as gooth a belle, . . . C.Pard. 331
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . C.Pard. 664
That in the castell ther was a belle, . . . . . BD. 1321
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle . . . . . TC.2. 1615
For this miracle I here ech belle soune! . . . . TC.3. 189
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . TC.5. 1062
And on thy tipet swiche a belle?' . . . . . HF.3. 751
"A fooles belle is soone runge." . . . . . RR. 5266

**Bella**
'Bella bis quinis.'— . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

**Belle**
For cosynage, and eek for beele cheere, . . . . B.Sh. 1599
For if I wolde selle my bele chose . . . . . D.WB. 447
Whan that he wolde han my bele chose, . . . . D.WB. 510
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . . TC.2. 288
And that men wende that bele Isaude . . . . HF.3. 706

**Bellona**
With thy Bellona, Pallas, ful of grace! . . . . Anel. 5

**Belloweth**
As loude as belweth wynde in helle. . . . . HF.3. 713

**Bellows** *see* **Belly**

**Bells**
For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles, . . . B.NP. 3984
Withouten noyse, or clatervnge of belles, . . . . D.Sum. 1865
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?' . . . TC.2. 805

**Belly**
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . . C.Pard. 534
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght . . D.Sum. 2267
And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . . . . E.Mch. 1326
the develes bely, with which he bloweth in man the I.Pars. 350–5

**Belmarye**
Of Algezir, and riden in Belmarye. . . . . A.Prol. 57
Ne in Belmarye ther nys so fel leoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2630

**Belong**
condicioun that bilongen to his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
**Belong** *see* **Long, Longe**
**Belongeth**
Swich gerdoun as bilongeth unto pryde. . . . . B.Mk. 3820
To do al that a man bilongeth to; . . . . . E.Mch. 1459
The craft that hir bilongith to. . . . . RR. 1634
**Beloved**
Ful wel biloved and famulier was he . . . . . A.Prol. 215
But half so wel biloved a man as he . . . . . A.Kn. 1429
biloved amonges hys subgetz and with . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
that is a lord to be biloved of his citezeins . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . E.Cl. 69
And wel biloved, and holden in greet prys. . . . F.Fkl. 934
He seyde he lovede, and was biloved no thyng. . . F.Fkl. 946
'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . . G.SN. 144
sholde been the lasse biloved fro the . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . . Comp.L. 59
Ful wel beloved, and wel men of her tolde. . . . TC.1. 131
So worthy is biloved to be . . . . . RR. 46
**Beloved** *see* **Well-beloved**
**Belshazzar**
His sone, which that highte Balthasar, . . . . B.Mk. 3373
This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste, . . . B.Mk. 3395
**Belt**
Under his belt he bar ful thriftily— . . . . . A.Prol. 105
And by his belt he baar a long panade, . . . . A.Rv. 3929
**Beme**
In trumpe, beme, and clarioun; . . . . . HF.3. 150
**Bemes**
Of bras they broghten bemes, and of box, . . . B.NP. 4588
And with my bemes I wole blowe . . . . . RR. 7603
**Bemoan**
To aske grace, and thee bimene, . . . . . RR. 2667
**Benamarin** *see* **Belmarye**
**Bench**
Upon youre bench; she woot it wel certeyn, . . . B.Sh. 1548
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . C.Pard. 674
And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef: . . . D.WB. 247
Have I upon this bench faren ful weel; . . . . D.Sum. 1773
And fro the bench he droof awey the cat, . . . D.Sum. 1775
Upon a bench of turves, fressh and grene, . . . E.Mch. 2235
ne by erthe, for it is the bench of his feet; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour, . . . . ABC. 159
And with that word she doun on bench him sette. . TC.2. 91
**Benched**
Y-benched newe, and sonded alle the weyes, . . . TC.2. 822
I-benchede newe with turvis, frosche i-grave, . . LGW.G. 98
That benched was on turves fressh y-grave, . . . LGW. 204
**Bend**
Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende, . . Anel. 186
Al softely, and thiderward gan bende . . . . TC.2. 1250
That, though she bende, yit she stant on rote: . . TC.2. 1378
And with a bend of gold tasseled, . . . . . RR. 1079
He bad hym bend it anoon ryght. . . . . RR. 1334
And at a braid he gan it bende; . . . . . RR. 1336
**Bending**
the . . . palynge, wyndynge or bendynge, and . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Beneath**
Thanne wil I be bynethe, by my croun! . . . . A.Rv. 4041
To purge yow, bynethe and eek above. . . . . B.NP. 4143
Bynethe my buttok ther shaltow fynde . . . . D.Sum. 2142
Be-nethen him love other companye, . . . . . Mars. 219
thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen the loweste thynges. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
by-nethen alle beestes. For-whi alle . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
and wit ben bynethe resoun, ryght . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
summytten it-self and to ben bynethe the devyne thought. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
the partie by-nethe. These almykanteras ben . . . Astr. 82–8
forseide spaces, above or bynethe, thei seyn . . . Astr. 156–61
the pool antartike, bynethe the orisonte . . . . Astr. 262–6
**Benedicite**
'The god of love, a *benedicite*, . . . . . A.Kn. 1785
To fighte for a lady,—*benedicite!* . . . . . A.Kn. 2115
Why rise ye so rathe? ey *benedicite!* . . . . . A.Mil. 3768
Ey, *benedicite!* thanne hadde I foule y-sped.' . . . A.Rv. 4220
The Persone him answerde, '*Benedicite!* . . . . B.Sh. 1170
'O seinte Marie, *benedicite!* . . . . . B.Th. 1974
So hydous was the noys, a *benedicite!* . . . . B.NP. 4583
What rowne ye with oure mayde? *Benedicite!* . . D.WB. 241
Out of hir owene hous, a! *benedicite!* . . . . D.WB. 280
And seyde, 'O deere housbonde, *benedicite!* . . . D.WB. 1087
'A!' quod this somonour, '*benedicite!* what sey ye? . D.Fri. 1456
'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, '*benedicite!* . . . D.Fri. 1584
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicitee! . . . D.Sum. 2170
A wyf! a! Seinte Marie, *benedicite*, . . . . . E.Mch. 1337
Unto oure Hoost, he seyde, '*Benedicitee!* . . . . G.CY. 628
What! liveth not thy lady, bendiste! . . . . . TC.1. 780
'What! which way be ye comen, bendiste?' . . . TC.3. 757
A! bendiste! for al among this fare . . . . . TC.3. 860
**Benedict**
The reule of seint Maure or of seint Beneit, . . . A.Prol. 173
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight, . . . . . A.Mil. 3483
**Benefice**
For he hadde geten hym yet no benefice, . . . . A.Prol. 291
He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . . . A.Prol. 507
He made hym for to lese his benefice; . . . . . B.NP. 4506
symonye, if he take the benefice; and if . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
**Benign**
Benygne he was, and wonder diligent, . . . . A.Prol. 483
But in his techyng descreet and benygne . . . A.Prol. 518
Unto the blisful Citherea benigne,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2215
He wolde of his benigne curteisye . . . . . B.ML. 179
Whan he saugh so benigne a creature . . . . B.ML. 615
therfore, deere and benygne lady, we . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
To this benigne, verray, feithful mayde: . . . . E.Cl. 343
So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 411
And thus she seyde in hire benigne voys, . . . . E.Cl. 554
With al hir herte, in ful benyngne entente, . . . E.Cl. 1025
And youre benyngne fader, tendrely . . . . . E.Cl. 1097
Mayus, that sit with so benyngne a chiere, . . . E.Mch. 1742
Sooth of his word, benigne and honurable, . . . F.Sq. 21
Ful lusty was the weder and benigne, . . . . . F.Sq. 52
to be benigne to his goode subgetis, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
love hym in word, and in benigne amonestynge . . I.Pars. 515–20
it is so greet, and he so benigne. . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
For hit was sad, symple, and benygne. . . . . BD. 917
Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle! . . . . Pity. 58
Withoute you, benygne creature! . . . . . Pity. 79
Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . . Mars. 178
The moste benygne and the goodlieste; . . . . PF. 375
to the by thi benygne lawe, thow . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
May liken you, so beth to me benigne; . . . . TC.1. 431
That crueltee with so benigne a chier . . . . TC.2. 1750 f, R
Ye don hem curteis ben, fresshe and benigne; . . TC.3. 26
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . TC.3. 1261
Benigne he was to ech in general, . . . . . TC.3. 1802
For love of mayde and moder thyn benigne! . . . TC.5. 1869
So womanly, so benigne, and so meke, . . . . LGW. 243
**Benignest**
The benignest and beste eek that nature . . . . Comp.A. 53
**Benignities**
Of your benignetes and zeles gode.— . . . . . TC.5. 1859
**Benignity**
O my Custance, ful of benignytee, . . . . . B.ML. 446
Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1668
youre benyngnytee wol taken it in pacience. . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
excellence and benignitee of youre gracious lordshipe, B.Mel. 3010–5
And of Prudence and hire benignytee, . . . . B.Mk. 3080
That ye so longe, of youre benignitee, . . . . E.Cl. 827
But ful of pacient benyngnytee, . . . . . E.Cl. 929
I have thy feith and thy benyngnytee, . . . . E.Cl. 1053
For hire sadnesse and hire benyngnytee, . . . . E.Mch. 1591
Of verray wommanly benignytee . . . . . F.Sq. 486
Withoute gilt, but thy benignytee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1039
But often tyme, of thy benygnytee, . . . . . G.SN. 54
to suffre spiritueel travaille, benignitee, . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
he myght chastise with benignitee. . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Thus biddeth God for his benignete . . . . . TC.1. 40
Thou be my sheld, for thy benignete! . . . . . TC.2. 532
Now, lady bright, for thy benignite, . . . . . TC.3. 39
But, herte myn, of your benignete . . . . . TC.3. 1285
Schewyn his peple pleyn benygnete . . . . . LGW.G. 361
Unto your excellent benignitee, . . . . . Ven. 74
**Benignly**
mekely and benignely, yeldynge graces and thank-ynges . . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
took hem up fro the ground ful benignely, . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
This worthy clerk benignely answerde, . . . . E.Cl. 21
That loveth Damyan so benyngnely . . . . . E.Mch. 2093
Benyngnely to Januarie answerde; . . . . . E.Mch. 2186
destreyneth a man to accepte benygnely . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
whan he herkneth nat benignely the . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
lyve benignely with thy thralles'; . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
Benygnely to chese or for to take . . . . . PF. 370
**Benime**
for soothly as wikke is to bynyme his good name, . I.Pars. 565–70
nevere leesen, ne fortune may nat bynymen it the. . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
folk bynymen it fro the feblere, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
myghte benymen it hym. But for as moche as to . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
**Benimeth**
that we receyven, which bynymeth us the culpe. . I.Pars. 335–40
tyme the gentrie of the body binymeth the gentrie . I.Pars. 460–5
the liknesse of the devel, and bynymeth the man fro God . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
Allas! it bynymeth from man . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Certes it bynymeth eek Goddes due . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
bitternesse . . . bynymeth hym the love of . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Crist, in as muche as it bynymeth the service . . I.Pars. 675–80
schrewednesse ne bynymeth nat fro the corages . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
hideth and bynymeth, and drencheth undir . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
**Benison**
mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of Yssak . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Thurgh which his fadres benysoun he wan. . . . E.Mch. 1365
God yaf his benysoun to Pharao by the service of . I.Pars. 440–5
**Benomen**
ben bynomen of hem that han it, maugre . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
moneye that hath ben bynomen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
thilke that men wenen ben leveful to schrewes were bynomyn hem, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
That hadde his breth almost bynomen. . . . . RR. 1509
**Bent**
And dounward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . . . A.Mil. 3246
His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . H.Mcp. 264

**Bent**—*Continued*
Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . . ABC. 29
but yif the hand of hym that it bente . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
They speken, but they benten nevere his bowe! . . TC.2. 861
The bente mone with her hornes pale, . . . . TC.3. 624
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . TC.4. 39
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente, . . . . . LGW.G. 234
With bente browis smothe and slyke; . . . . . RR. 542
Bent were hir [browne] browis two, . . . . . RR. 861
With eyen gladde and browes bente, . . . . . RR. 1217
The God of Love with bowe bent, . . . . . RR. 1715
That me assailith with bowe bente, . . . . . RR. 3312

**Bequeath**
But I biquethe the servyce of my goost . . . . A.Kn. 2768
Yet may they nat biquethe for no thyng, . . . D.WB. 1121
Biquethe I, with your spirit to compleyne . . . TC.4. 786
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse; . . . . Gent. 17

**Bequethe(n)**
It was no thyng biquethe us with oure place. . . D.WB. 1164

**Berained**
And with his teres salte his brest bi-reyned, . . . TC.4. 1172

**Bere**
For in his male he hadde a pilwe-beer, . . . . A.Prol. 694
And many a pilwe, and every bere . . . . . BD. 254

**Bereave**
Ne myghte hym nat bireve of his estaat; . . . . B.Mk. 3359
For whoso wolde us fro this world bireve, . . . D.Sum. 2111
He wolde bireve out of this world the sonne; . . D.Sum. 2113
Thou that ne mayst but oonly lyf bireve, . . . G.SN. 482
wrong that bireven hire bonde folk thynges . . . I.Pars. 750–5
witnessyng, or bireven hym his catel or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
In word, as for to bireve thy . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
is to bireve a mayden of hir maydenhede, . . . I.Pars. 865–70
for they bireven alle thise hym that sholde . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Ther is no wyght that wol me wo bereve . . . . Comp.L. 12
must byreven hym his moneye that hath . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
To speke as now, for no wight may bireve . . . TC.1. 685
Lest we too longe his restes him bireve.' . . . . TC.2. 1722

**Bereaveth**
Ther is no wyn bireveth me my myght . . . . D.Sum. 2059
For certes synne bireveth a man bothe . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
creature, so muche he bireveth fro God, . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
Swich cursynge bireveth man fro the regne of God, . I.Pars. 615–20
for it bireveth hym the love that . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
for dronkenesse bireveth hym the discrecioun . . I.Pars. 820–5
This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth man . I.Pars. 850–5
is in this present lif, and bireveth hire . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Unhappe bereveth it in dede; . . . . . RR. 5492

**Bereft**
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . A.Kn. 1361
Birafte his doghter of hir maydenhede, . . . . B.ML. 83
oure Lord hath biraft it me; right as . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Out of the temple of Jerusalem birafte, . . . . B.Mk. 3386
And hym birafte the regne that he hadde; . . . B.Mk. 3404
That with a staf birafte his wyf hire lyf, . . . . D.WB. 461
Hath me biraft my beautee and my pith,— . . . D.WB. 475
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . . D.WB. 888
Hath wyn byreved me myne eyen sight?" . . . D.Sum. 2071
And now thou hast biraft hym bothe his eyen, . . E.Mch. 2067
That at Cartage birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . . F.Fkl. 1400
That for swich cas birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . . F.Fkl. 1438
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . . PF. 87
the? What godes have I byreft the that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
byrefte awey joye and myrthe from the . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
byrafte the dispoilynge fro the cruel . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
That ech from other wen'de ben biraft, . . . . TC.3. 1340
And as in winter leves ben biraft, . . . . . TC.4. 225
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare, . . . . . TC.4. 228
Biraft the lif, or don my brethren dye, . . . . TC.4. 277
And her, allas, than hast thou me biraft! . . . TC.4. 283
For, al be that his moeble is him biraft, . . . . TC.4. 1460
Wel ny bereft out of my remembraunce; . . . . Ven. 78
Ben me byraft all with a storme; . . . . . RR. 4343
Lest they berafte, with her askyng, . . . . . RR. 6669

**Bernard**
Bernard and Gatesden and Gilbertyn. . . . . A.Prol. 434
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write; . . . G.SN. 30
seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevy . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
seith Seint Bernard, 'Ther ne shal no pledynge . . I.Pars. 165–70
seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
seith Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal . . . I.Pars. 255–60
Seint Bernard, 'Acursed be the bitternesse of . . I.Pars. 270–5
seith Seint Bernard, the laborer to have stronge . I.Pars. 690–5
is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, and . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, parde! . . LGW. 16

**Berne** *see* **Barn, Bear**

**Berries**
Of katapuce or of gaitrys beryis, . . . . . B.NP. 4155

**Berry**
His palfrey was as broun as is a berye. . . . . A.Prol. 207
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe, . . . . A.Co. 4368
And blak as bery, or ony slo. . . . . RR. 928

**Berwick**
But of his craft, fro Berwyk unto Ware . . . . A.Prol. 692

**Beryl**
Al was of stone of beryle, . . . . . HF.3. 94
Upon these walles of berile, . . . . . HF.3. 198

**Besaunt**
In everiche was a besaunt-wight. . . . . RR. 1106
And have of golde many [a] besaunte. . . . . RR. 5592

**Bescorned**
Thanne was he by-scorned that . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80

**Beseech**
But we biseken mercy and socour. . . . . A.Kn. 918
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . A.Mil. 3600
For which, my deere wyf, I thee biseke . . . . B.Sh. 1431
'Therfore, lordynges alle, I yow biseche . . . . B.Mel. 2143
'My lord,' quod she, 'I yow biseche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
first in alle youre werkes mekely biseken to the heighe God . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
'My lord,' quod she, 'I biseke yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
constreyneth hem to biseken hym of pees and of grace." B.Mel. 2910–5
preien yow and biseke yow as mekely as . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
we biseke to youre wommanly pitee to taken . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
But first, I yow biseeke in this mateere, . . . . B.Mk. 3174
Foryeve it me, and that I thee biseke'; . . . . D.WB. 807
I yow biseke that of youre curteisye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1669
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke'— . . D.Sum. 2184
O thyng biseke I yow, and warne also, . . . . E.Cl. 1037
At my bigynnyng first I yow biseche, . . . . . F.Fkl. 717
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche, . . . . G.SN. 55
Telle me that, and that I thee biseche.' . . . . G.CY. 639
Foryeveth it me, and that I yowe biseche. . . . . H.Mcp. 206
Wherfore I biseke yow mekely, for the . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Therof I wolde yow be-seche,— . . . . . BD. 1131
With hool herte I gan hir beseche . . . . . BD. 1223
To eche that wol of pitee you biseche. . . . . ABC. 136
And yit I wolde beseche yow of no more, . . . . Comp.L. 82
And this I wol beseche yow hertely, . . . . . Comp.L. 110
dignytees, thow must bysechen and . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
thynges men schulde byseche the help of . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
byseken it and impetren it. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
'And therfor wostow what I thee beseche? . . . TC.1. 855
And how he best mighte her beseche of grace, . . TC.1. 1063
'But, for the love of God, I you biseche, . . . . TC.2. 246
I ferde amis, and her biseche of routhe: . . . . TC.2. 1007
Wherfore I of your lordship you biseche . . . . TC.2. 1420
So after this quod she, 'We you biseke, . . . . TC.2. 1674
Continuance I wolde you biseke.' . . . . . TC.3. 77
Yet eft y the biseche and fully seye . . . . . TC.3. 282 *var*
'But here with al myn herte I thee biseche . . . TC.3. 393
But natheles yit gan she him biseche, . . . . . TC.3. 582
Now help! And ek Diane, I thee biseke . . . . TC.3. 731
'No word, for love of God, I you biseche! . . . TC.3. 755
Of my langage; and that I you biseche.— . . . TC.3. 1336
As I have you, that wolde I you biseche; . . . . TC.3. 1507
And douteles, no nede was him biseche . . . . TC.3. 1788
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . . . TC.4. 131
Touching al this; for-thy, I thee biseche, . . . TC.4. 454
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseche! . . . . TC.4. 1149
'For-thy with al myn herte I you biseke, . . . . TC.4. 1632
In swich disese, and gan her ek biseche . . . . TC.5. 109
'For-which with al myn herte I thee biseche, . . TC.5. 386
And of th'assege he gan her ek biseche . . . . TC.5. 857
And for-thy lat us dine, I thee biseche; . . . . TC.5. 1129
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 1338
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1390
But beth not wroth, and that I you biseche; . . . TC.5. 1609
That thou be understonde God biseche!— . . . TC.5. 1798
Folk that heer besechen thee, . . . . . HF.3. 464
The queene, and of hire socour hir beseke; . . . LGW. 1053
Youre man am I, and lowly yow beseche . . . . LGW. 1626
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke, . . . . . LGW. 2285
Biseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . . . Comp.A. 65
I you beseche, myn hertes lady dere, . . . . . Bal.Co. 20
Whanne men of mekenesse hym biseke.' . . . . RR. 3542

**Beseecheth**
And hym bisecheth, of his gentillesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1574

**Beseeching**
Bisechynge hym to doon hire that honour, . . . . B.ML. 379
comandementz, bisekynge yow that . . . ye wol consydere . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
Bisekynge hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . . E.Cl. 178
Bisekynge hire to doon hire bisynesse . . . . . E.Cl. 592
Bisekynge hym to kepe hir maydenhede. . . . . G.SN. 126
Bisechynge hym to lene hym a certeyn . . . . G.CY. 1024
bisekynge hem that they from . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Biseeching you that ye you not absente . . . . ABC. 43
'Besechyng hir of mercy and of grace, . . . . . PF. 421
'Biseching him, for Goddes love, that he . . . . TC.3. 162
Be-sykyng hem to sende hym other grace . . . . TC.4. 951 *var*
Biseching her that, sin that he was trewe, . . . TC.5. 1585
Biseching every lady bright of hewe . . . . . TC.5. 1772
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . . . Bal.Co. 15

**Beseen**
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye, . . . E.Cl. 965
Of hire array, so richely biseye; . . . . . E.Cl. 984
Of goodlihede, so wel be-seye,— . . . . . BD. 828
ful wele byseyn the moost and eke the leest . . . TC.1. 167 *var*
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day! . . . . . TC.2. 1262
Fetys he was and wel beseye, . . . . . RR. 821

**Beset**
This worthy man ful wel his wit bisette, . . . . A.Prol. 279
He hath so wel biset his ordinaunce, . . . . . A.Kn. 3012
'A clerk hadde litherly biset his whyle . . . . A.Mil. 3299
That trewe love was ever so yvel biset! . . . . A.Mil. 3715
And al that nyght in myrthe they bisette; . . . B.Sh. 1565

**Beset**—*Continued*
Certeyn my good I have almoost biset,— . . . D.Sum. 1952
that is nat biset in God, ne doon . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
He shulde besette myn herte so, . . . . . BD. 771
Ne overthwert, but beset so wel, . . . . . BD. 862
Hardely, your love was wel beset, . . . . . BD. 1042
Withoute drede, I be-sette hit . . . . . BD. 1095
What wonder is then, thogh that I besette . . . . Mars. 182
Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-set; . . PF. 598
That thou biset were on swich oon that sholde . . TC.1. 521
Love hath bi-set thee wel! Be of good chere! . . TC.1. 879
That thou biset art in so good a place; . . . . TC.1. 905
'Ye, blisful God, han me so wel biset . . . . . TC.2. 834
So wel his werk and wordes he bisette, . . . . TC.3. 471
It was biset in joye and bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 1413
Thankinge Love, he so wel her bisette; . . . . TC.3. 1552
her minde On Troilus biset so wonder faste, . . . TC.4. 674
And wel his wordes he besette kan, . . . . . LGW. 1069
Suche sorowe hath she, for she beset hire so! . . . LGW. 2558
Who that bisett his wordis wele. . . . . RR. 5262

**Beseye** *see* **Beseen**

**Beshende**
Than shal I blede, allas, and me be-shende! . . . LGW. 2696

**Beshet**
Ther he bi-shet til midnight was in mewe, . . . TC.3. 602
Sith Bialacoil they have bishette . . . . . RR. 4488

**Beshrew**
'Now elles, Frere, I bishrewe thy face,' . . . . D.WB. 844
Quod this Somonour, 'and I bishrewe me . . . . D.WB. 845
All suche freendis I beshrewe, . . . . . RR. 5511

**Beshrew** *see* **Shrew**

**Beshrewed**
That signifyeth tho folke beshrewed, . . . . . RR. 7392

**Beside**
A Good wif was ther of biside Bathe, . . . . A.Prol. 445
Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . . . A.Prol. 620
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde. . . . . A.Kn. 874
To Thebesward, and al his hoost biside. . . . . A.Kn. 967
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1478
With hunte and horne, and houndes hym bisyde. . A.Kn. 1678
And to the nexte citee ther bisyde, . . . . . B.ML. 398
Where he was casten in a pit bisyde. . . . . B.Pri. 1796
A charbocle bisyde; . . . . . B.Th. 2061
And to his doghter, that stood hym bisyde, . . . B.Mk. 3937
Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale. . . . . B.NP. 4013
In sighte of othere shippes it bisyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4293
Beside a welle Jhesus, God and man, . . . . . D.WB. 15
For thogh the pope hadde seten hem biside . . . D.WB. 420
Biside the thresshfold in an oxes stalle, . . . . E.Cl. 291
But eek biside in many a regioun, . . . . . E.Cl. 416
Hir yonge brother ridynge hire bisyde. . . . . E.Cl. 777
Doun ran, of hem that stooden hire bisyde; . . . E.Cl. 1105
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde. . . E.Mch. 1587
His squieres, whiche that stooden ther bisyde, . . E.Mch. 1902
She cleped on hir maistresse hire bisyde, . . . . F.Sq. 374
Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde. . . . F.Sq. 650
Unto a gardyn that was ther bisyde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 902
Aurelius and this magicien bisyde; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1241
theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde. . . . . BD. 208
Unto a place was ther besyde, . . . . . BD. 1315
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde. . . Mars. 97
Under a tre beside a welle, I say . . . . . PF. 211
And hir besyde, wonder discretly, . . . . . PF. 241
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . PF. 275
Unto his neces paleys ther biside.— . . . . . TC.2. 76
Men loven wommen al biside hir leve; . . . . TC.2. 734
But execut was al biside her leve . . . . . TC.3. 622
The smale beestes leet he gon biside. . . . . TC.3. 1781
And ay biside him was this Pandarus, . . . . TC.5. 682
Besyde a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . . . . HF.1. 73
And Eneas, beside an yle, . . . . . HF.1. 440
At ones, al beside his leve, . . . . . HF.3. 1015
Any of my sustren walke yow besyde, . . . . LGW. 979
These lordes, which that wonien me besyde, . . LGW. 1317
That other arowe next hym biside, . . . . . RR. 976
Biside Beaute yede richesse, . . . . . RR. 1033
Hir lemman was biside alway . . . . . RR. 1290
Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . . . . RR. 3016
To somme maysondewe biside; . . . . . RR. 5619

**Besides**
His stremes and his daungers hym bisides, . . . A.Prol. 402
As for to goon bisides in the weye. . . . . G.CY. 1416
Besydes a wel under a tree, . . . . . RR. 1456

**Besieged**
of Olofernus, that hadde it biseged and . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
How that she was biseged and y-take,— . . . . B.Mk. 3514
duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
And hir cite byseged al aboute, . . . . . TC.1. 149
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis? . . . . . TC.1. 802
Bisegeden the cite al aboute; . . . . . TC.5. 1496
Whan Ardea beseged was aboute . . . . . LGW. 1694

**Besieged** *see* **Asseged**

**Besiegeth**
Alcathoe besegeth harde and longe; . . . . . LGW. 1902

**Besmoked**
is wont to dirken besmokede ymages. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Besmotered**
Al bismotered with his habergeon, . . . . . A.Prol. 76

**Besought**
But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . . A.Rv. 4118
In hir langage mercy she bisoghte, . . . . . B.ML. 516
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.ML. 993
To come to dyner, as he hym bisoughte, . . . . B.ML. 1094
bisoghte hym of his wepyng for . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
and requyred and bysoughte by swete . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And her besoughte on thee to han som routhe?'— . TC.1. 769
And him bisoughte reed or som socours; . . . . TC.2. 1354
Withoute await, sin he her that bisoughte, . . . TC.3. 580
Ful bisily to Jupiter bisoughte . . . . . TC.4. 669
And to be glad they often her bisoughte. . . . TC.4. 725
And her bisoughte assoilen him the doute . . . TC.5. 1453
And hir tho besoughten alle, . . . . . HF.3. 616
Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge, . . . . . LGW. 155
First of his grace she bysoughte . . . . . RR. 3869

**Besoughtest**
And that thou me bisoughtest don of yore, . . . TC.5. 1734

**Bespit**
adversitee, and by-spit by servage and . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
Thanne was his visage . . . vileynsly bispet; . . I.Pars. 275–80

**Bespot**
whan they by-spotten and defoulen . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5

**Bespreint**
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . . Pity. 10

**Best**
And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . . A.Prol. 29
A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . A.Prol. 206
He was the beste beggere in his hous, . . . . A.Prol. 252
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . A.Prol. 387
God loved he best, with al his hoole herte, . . . A.Prol. 533
And served us with vitaille at the beste: . . . . A.Prol. 749
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkneth for the beste; . A.Prol. 788
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . A.Prol. 796
Tales of best sentence and moost solaas, . . . . A.Prol. 798
The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . . A.Kn. 1017
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,— . A.Kn. 1614
But this is yet the beste game of alle, . . . . A.Kn. 1806
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,— . . . A.Kn. 1847
And seyde, 'Helpe, for thou mayst best of alle.' . . A.Kn. 2086
What ladyes fairest been, or best daunsynge, . . A.Kn. 2201
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and synge, . . A.Kn. 2202
But al theffect, that thynketh me the beste; . . A.Kn. 2207
Of goode Arcite may best y-maked be, . . . . A.Kn. 2855
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . A.Kn. 2961
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt. . . . A.Kn. 2962
Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame, . . . A.Kn. 3055
To dyen whan that he is best of name. . . . . A.Kn. 3056
And therfore, woostou what is best to doone? . . A.Mil. 3544
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . . A.Rv. 4147
But yet, nafors; al sal be for the beste, . . . . A.Rv. 4176
Youre wifhede he comendeth with the beste! . . . B.ML. 76
And everich, in the beste wise he kan, . . . . . B.ML. 346
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste . . B.ML. 412
Maken a chevyssaunce as for his beste, . . . . B.Sh. 1537
Wherfore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . B.Pri. 1650
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan?' . . . . . B.Mel. 2118
that we do to every wight the beste that . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
thyng as yow thynketh that is best for . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought. . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
swich thyng as you semeth best, thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
myn entente I speke it for youre beste, . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
resonablely, and taught yow best conseil; . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
avys and conseil, what best were to doon . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
I conseille yow the beste, I wol nat lye, . . . . B.NP. 4135
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . . C.Doc. 85
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.' . . . C.Pard. 801
For that is best; I wol yow nat deceyve. . . . . C.Pard. 918
Of whiche I have y-piked out the beste, . . . . D.WB. 44a
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . D.WB. 76
To be my wardecors, as he kan best, . . . . . D.WB. 359
That they moste yeve it up as for the beste, . . . D.WB 427
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle; . . . D.WB. 478
I trowe I loved hym beste for that he . . . . . D.WB. 513
I hadde the beste quonyam myghte be; . . . . . D.WB. 608
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.' . D.WB. 853
Somme seyde wommen loven best richesse, . . . D.WB. 925
A man shal wynne us best with flaterye; . . . . D.WB. 932
And somme seyen that we loven best . . . . . D.WB. 935
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . D.WB. 955
What thyng that worldly wommen loven best. . . D.WB. 1033
'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.' . . . D.WB. 1238
And nat his body, and al is for the beste. . . . D.Fri. 1496
Ne stryve nat with thy wyf, as for thy beste; . . D.Sum. 1986
Thanne thoughte they it was the beste reed, . . . D.Sum. 2030
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente . . . . E.Cl. 88
As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . E.Cl. 353
I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste, . . . E.Cl. 489
She loved hir children best in every wyse. . . . E.Cl. 695
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste. . . . E.Cl. 718
And heigh plesaunce as I kan best devyse. . . . E.Cl. 959
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.' . . E.Cl. 973
To chaunge his wyf, for it was for the beste; . . . E.Cl. 987
And for oure beste is al his governaunce; . . . . E.Cl. 1161
Than I, and where me best were to allyen. . . . E.Mch. 1414
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . . E.Mch. 1460

**Best**—*Continued*

I holde youre owene conseil is the beste; . . . . E.Mch. 1490
For, finally, I holde it for the beste.' . . . . E.Mch. 1518
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho. . . E.Mch. 1553
And therfore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,— . . . E.Mch. 1668
As he best myghte, savynge his honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1766
As usage is of wyves, for the beste; . . . . . E.Mch. 1861
To love hym best of any creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1984
That art the creature that I best love; . . . . E.Mch. 2161
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.' . . . E.Mch. 2323
Saleweth yow, as he best kan and may, . . . . F.Sq. 112
As sleepe hem bad; they tooke it for the beste. . . F.Sq. 356
As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe . . . F.Sq. 595
To serve a lady in his beste wise; . . . . . F.Fkl. 731
For wel she saugh that it was for the beste. . . . F.Fkl. 846
By argumentz, that al is for the beste, . . . . F.Fkl. 886
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, . . . . F.Fkl. 932
Hadde loved hire best of any creature . . . . F.Fkl. 939
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man. . . . . F.Fkl. 997
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best. . . . . F.Fkl. 1042
'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste; . F.Fkl. 1217
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . F.Fkl. 1312
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so, . . . F.Fkl. 1329
As I may best I wol my wo endure,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1484
Considerynge the beste on every syde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1521
As of the treweste and the beste wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1539
That owher is; wherfore, as for the beste, . . . G.CY. 858
I rede as for the beste lete it goon; . . . . . G.CY. 1475
Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 24
In al this world, and eek the best archer. . . . . H.Mcp. 108
whan the pot boyleth stongly the beste remedie . . I.Pars. 950–5
So I noot what is best to do. . . . . BD. 29
The beste that mighte bere lyf; . . . . . BD.64
To envye who might slepe beste. . . . . BD. 173
And hadde y-gret hym as I best coude. . . . . BD. 516
I dar wel swere, she took the beste. . . . . BD. 683
Yow thoghte that she was the beste, . . . . . BD. 1048
Have loved best my lady fre, . . . . . BD. 1054
As for the faireste and the beste. . . . . BD. 1078
That was the beste,—he telleth thus . . . . . BD. 1082
But as my wyt coude beste suffise, . . . . . BD. 1093
To love hir in my beste wyse, . . . . . BD. 1096
To make songes, as I best coude; . . . . . BD. 1156
As I best coude,—I swor hir this,— . . . . . BD. 1230
As I can best'; and that anoon. . . . . BD. 1332
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge, . . . . Mars. 152
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . . Comp.L. 31
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38
My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . . Comp.L. 59
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hyneese. . . . Comp.L. 71
Be thou my helpe in this, for thow mayst best . . PF. 116
Ferde I, that nyste whether me was best . . . . PF. 152
In every part as it best liketh me,— . . . . . PF. 397
Who loveth best this gentil formel here, . . . . PF. 535
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the tercelet, . . . PF. 625
thow hast yit thi beste thynges? Certes yit lyveth Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
hast yit thy beste thynges.) But I . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
conferme thi corage to the beste thinges, thow ne . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce, . . . . TC.1. 47
As she that n'iste what was best to rede; . . . . TC.1. 96
And to the temple in al hir beste wise . . . . TC.1. 162
That serveth most ententifliche and best, . . . . TC.1. 332
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 459
was he . . . Founde oon the beste and lengest time abiden . . . . . TC.1. 474
Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.' . . TC.1. 581
And seyde him thus: 'God leve it be my beste . . TC.1. 597
I love oon best, and that me smerteth sore; . . . TC.1. 667
As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . . . . TC.1. 718
And seyde, 'Allas! what is me best to do?' . . . TC.1. 828
The beste is that thou telle me thy wo; . . . . TC.1. 830
And for the beste ay suffre to the tide, . . . . TC.1. 954
That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve, . . . TC.1. 1000
So lat m'alone, and it shal be thy beste!'— . . . TC.1. 1028
And how he best mighte her beseche of grace, . . TC.1. 1063
The thriftieste and oon the beste knight, . . . . TC.1. 1081
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can . . . . TC.2. 206
That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . . TC.2. 237
As I have seyd, your best is to do so. . . . . TC.2. 382
'That is wel seyd!' quod he; 'certein best is, . . . TC.2. 390
Whan he that for my beste frend I wende, . . . TC.2. 412
And what to don best were, and what t' eschuwe, . TC.2. 696
Save only Ector, which that is the beste; . . . . TC.2. 740
As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al . . . . TC.2. 829
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . TC.2. 846
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe, . . TC.2. 958
Ye hardily, right in thy beste gere, . . . . . TC.2. 1012
'For though the beste harpour upon live . . . . TC.2. 1030
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . . . TC.2. 1031
And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . . TC.2. 1167
But finaly he took al for the beste . . . . . TC.2. 1324
Which is thy brother that thou lovest beste, . . TC.2. 1396
It mighte best availen!'—'Now lat see!' . . . . TC.2. 1430
To speke of this? I trowe it be the beste; . . . TC.2. 1448
And, as they casten what was best to done, . . . TC.2. 1485
But flee we now prolixite best is, . . . . . TC.2. 1564
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his leche!' . . TC.2. 1582
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.'— . . . TC.2. 1612
'I seye for me, best is, as I can knowe, . . . . TC.2. 1653
As she best coude, she gan him desporte. . . . . TC.2. 1673

**Best**—*Continued*

Whan every lusty listeth best to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 354
To thee, that art the man that I best triste; . . . TC.3. 366
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve. . . . . TC.3. 441
And by hir bothe avis, as was the beste, . . . . TC.3. 453
And wel was him that coude best devise . . . . TC.3. 612
So go we slepe I trowe it be the beste . . . . . TC.3. 672 *var*
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.'— . . TC.3. 847
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . TC.3. 927
And in his beste wise his lady grette. . . . . TC.3. 955
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste! . . . TC.3. 1048
So hope I that he shal, for he best may! . . . . TC.3. 1059
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . . TC.3. 1265
As I on whom the fairest and the beste . . . . TC.3. 1280
Have anything in eched for the beste, . . . . TC.3. 1329
He gan him thonken in his beste wise . . . . . TC.3. 1594
To love her best, the more it me deliteth. . . . TC.3. 1652
The fresshest and the beste he coude finde; . . . TC.3. 1722
To teche in this how you was best to done, . . . TC.4. 84
He mighte best th'eschaunge of her withstonde; . . TC.4. 160
For-which he gan deliberen for the beste, . . . . TC.4. 169
What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne! . . TC.4. 201
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . TC.4. 289
Al her entente, and of this cas the beste. . . . TC.4. 657
So that she n'iste what was best to rede. . . . TC.4. 679
That for the beste it was acorded thus, . . . . TC.4. 808
But natheles, as he best mighte, he seyde . . . TC.4. 874
The king with othre lordes for the beste . . . . TC.4. 877
And ek the beste as my wit can comprende; . . . TC.4. 891
And hold thy purpos, for it is the beste.'— . . . TC.4. 1120
And to the beste, in aught that I can see. . . . TC.4. 1285
For trewely I speke it for the beste; . . . . . TC.4. 1288
To finde unto our help the beste weye. . . . . TC.4. 1292
That for the beste, our conseil for to hide, . . . TC.4. 1325
To tristen her, and took it for the beste. . . . TC.4. 1428
This is the beste, if that ye wol assente.'— . . . TC.4. 1526
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste.'— . . . TC.4. 1603
As she that n'iste what was best to rede. . . . TC.5. 18
Right as thee semeth best is for to done. . . . . TC.5. 301
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . . TC.5. 389
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done. . . . TC.5. 392
'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?' . . . TC.5. 429
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . TC.5. 541
Th'encheson of his wo as he best mighte, . . . . TC.5. 632
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best. . . . TC.5. 754
How he may best with shortest taryinge . . . . TC.5. 774
He n'iste how best her herte for t'acoye; . . . . TC.5. 782
The best y-norisshed ek that mighte be, . . . . TC.5. 821
And oon the best entecched creature . . . . . TC.5. 832
His herte ay with the firste and with the beste . . . TC.5. 839
And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . . . TC.5. 1077
Than he on whom men weneth best to triste? . . . TC.5. 1267
That her abood the beste is for you tweye. . . . TC.5. 1307
How he may best discriven her his wo. . . . . TC.5. 1314
That wonder was, and swer'th she lov'th him best: . TC.5. 1430
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed; . . TC.5. 1473
That evere weren, kindest and the beste: . . . . TC.5. 1529
It semeth not ye take it for the beste; . . . . TC.5. 1606
Yit love I best of any creature! . . . . . TC.5. 1701
God leve us for to take it for the beste! . . . . TC.5. 1750
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . . TC.5. 1847
As thou best canst in reverence . . . . . HF.2. 116
May best in hit conserved be; . . . . . HF.2. 224
I woot my-self best how I stonde, . . . . . HF.3. 788
And, for to maken shortly is the beste, . . . . LGW. 614
And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte. . . . LGW. 653
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . LGW. 1415
'And lat us speke of wives, that is best; . . . . LGW. 1702
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan, . . . . LGW. 1987
Whan he may walke, hym thoght hit was the beste . LGW. 2439
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 32
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 40
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 48
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse . . . . Fort. 78
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 56
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . Ven. 60
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 64
To love him beste ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 72
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe. . Comp.A. 7
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte! . . Comp.A. 14
The benignest and beste eek that nature . . . . Comp.A. 53
And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . Comp.A. 91
As you best list, my peynes for to redresse; . . . Bal.Ch. 17
Knewe the beste man that is . . . . . RR. 282
I thanked hir as I best myght, . . . . . RR. 587
And beste fethered for to flee, . . . . . RR. 951
The beste and the grettest of valour . . . . . RR. 1043 *var*
That best deserven love and name. . . . . RR. 1054
That she best loved of ony thing. . . . . RR. 1131
Whanne best his tyme he myght espie, . . . . RR. 1801
For so thou maist best preised be. . . . . RR. 2238
Of hym that kan [hem] beste do . . . . . RR. 2261
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve. . . . . RR. 2698
Best in thyne herte, where she be. . . . . RR. 2795
But best as it were in a mene. . . . . RR. 3198
Who can best serve of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 3387
The best and [the] most avenaunt, . . . . . RR. 3679
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve, . . . . RR. 3781
For she may best my labour quyte, . . . . . RR. 3797
For he may best in every cost . . . . . RR. 3931

**Best**—*Continued*
Whanne I wente best aboven have be. . . . . RR. 4352
What best thi socour myght be? . . . . . RR. 4638
And how men shal thee best espye; . . . . . RR. 6079
There I hope best to holstred be; . . . . . RR. 6146
Of thyngis that he beste myghte . . . . . RR. 6786 *var*
This trowe I best wole be her ende. . . . . RR. 7154
**Best** *see* **Alder-best**
**Bestead**
Men myghte knowe his face that was bistad, . . B.ML. 649
For were a man for hir bistadde, . . . . . RR. 1227
So sore for hir thou were bystadde; . . . . . RR. 2670
Ne so abaysshed, nor bystadde; . . . . . RR. 3370
To hem that weren in nede bistadde; . . . . . RR. 5796
**Bestial**
If a man be so bestial, . . . . . RR. 6716
**Bestiality**
for that he So dul is of his bestialite?' . . . . . TC.1. 735
**Bestow**
His purpos was for to bistowe hire hye . . . . A.Rv. 3981
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age . . . . . D.WB. 113
**Bestowed**
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel; . . . . . B.Sh. 1609
And for I have bistowed it so weel . . . . . B.Sh. 1610
Now hath not Love me bestowed weel . . . . Comp.L. 34
And certeynly of thy dessertes bystowed in comune good . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
resouns that ben bystowyd withinne that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . TC.1. 967
And me bestowed in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.3. 1271
His wo the bette bistowed is, . . . . . RR. 968
**Bestrode**
His goode steede al he bistrood, . . . . . B.Th. 2093
**Bet**
Bet than a lazar or a beggestere; . . . . . A.Prol. 242
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . A.Mil. 3370
And she was war, and knew it bet than he, . . . A.Mil. 3604
Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3711
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet, . . . . A.Mil. 3716
And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers, . . . . . A.Mil. 3733
It myghte be no bet, and cause why? . . . . A.Rv. 4144
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John, . . A.Rv. 4295
He loved bet the taverne than the shoppe. . . . A.Co. 4376
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406
'Bet is to dyen than have indigence'; . . . . . B.ML. 114
Is no tyme bet than oother in swich cas? . . . . B.ML. 311
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bitide. . . . . B.ML. 714
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . . . B.ML. 1091
Keepe bet oure good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . . B.Sh. 1622
Whan hem were bet to slepe; . . . . . B.Th. 1934
and certes, as in that, hir condicioun is bet than youres. . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
bet it is to dye than for to have swich . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily . . . . . C.Pard. 667
"Bet is to be wedded than to brynne." . . . . D.WB. 52
I trow I loved him the bet for he . . . . . D.WB. 513 *var*
Bet than oure parisshe preest, as moot I thee. . . D.WB. 532
'Bet is,' quod he, 'thyn habitacioun . . . . . D.WB. 775
'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde, . . . . D.WB. 778
Bet than this somnour knew a sly lecchour, . . . D.Fri. 1371
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . . . D.Fri. 1519
Ful many a pound, yet fare I never the bet. . . . D.Sum. 1951
Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay . . . E.Mch. 1303
Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel, . . . . E.Mch. 1419
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . . E.Mch. 1420
Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. . . . . E.Mch. 1511
Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; . . . . E.Mch. 2214
Was no thyng bet to make yow to see . . . . . E.Mch. 2373
But for noon hope for to fare the bet, . . . . . F.Sq. 488
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . . F.Sq. 600
I wol conclude that it is bet for me . . . . . F.Fkl. 1422
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
Nas never man that luste bet to synge, . . . . G.CY. 1344
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . . G.CY. 1410
swich a man is yet bet than he,' in . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than pley. . . . I.Pars. 535–40
'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,— . . . . . BD. 136
I shulde have pleyde the bet as ches, . . . . . BD. 667
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . . . BD. 668
Hit had be never the bet for me, . . . . . BD. 671
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse . . . . . BD. 927
I not how ye myghte have do bet.' . . . . . BD. 1043
'Bet? ne noght so well' quod he. . . . . BD. 1044
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . . Comp.L. 32
Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse . . . . Anel. 296
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . . PF. 166
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451
A man may serven bet and more to pay . . . . PF. 474
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . . PF. 514
Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the . . . . PF. 571
to fare The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare. . PF. 699
herkne the bet what sche wolde seye). . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . TC.1. 257
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise. . . . . TC.1. 275
To liken her the bet for his renoun: . . . . . TC.1. 481
But-if that it the bet governed be; . . . . . TC.1. 746
What for to don; and al this bet to eche . . . . TC.1. 887
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . . . . TC.2. 92
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . . TC.2. 117
**Bet**—*Continued*
It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!' . . . . TC.2. 126
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . TC.2. 128
Yit were it bet my tonge for to stille . . . . . TC.2. 230
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go! . . . . TC.2. 278
'A! may it be no bet?' quod Pandarus; . . . . TC.2. 429
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.'— . . . TC.2. 504
Imaginen ne coude how to be bet; . . . . . TC.2. 836
That mighten in her cause bet availe, . . . . TC.2. 1439
May seyn no bet; swich hap to him hath she, . . TC.2. 1454
Thy maladye awey the bet to drive, . . . . . TC.2. 1515
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . . . TC.2. 1680
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me; . . TC.2. 1718
That al the world ne mighte it bet amende; . . . TC.3. 422
That al the world ne mighte it bet devise. . . . TC.3. 476
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede. . . . TC.3. 490
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve. . . . . TC.3. 714
That ech of you the bet may other here!' . . . . TC.3. 977
And gan bet minde and reson to him take; . . . TC.3. 1121
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake, . . . . TC.3. 1123
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . TC.3. 1223
Yit sholde I bet enduren al my peyne.'— . . . . TC.3. 1491
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you, . . . TC.3. 1564
For if it erst was wel, tho was it bet . . . . . TC.3. 1683
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe, . . . . TC.4. 591
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse. . . . TC.4. 900
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte! . . . . TC.4. 931
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve. . . . . TC.4. 1358
Were it not bet at ones for to dye . . . . . TC.5. 41
Fortune his howve intendeth bet to glase! . . . TC.5. 469
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . . TC.5. 551
And bet to serven you wol don his might; . . . TC.5. 921
I am disposed bet, so mote I go, . . . . . TC.5. 984
And ek, the bet from sorwe him to releve, . . . TC.5. 1042
But who may bet bigile, yif him liste. . . . . TC.5. 1266
That bet were it I with mine hondes tweyne . . . TC.5. 1271
The causes knoweth bet than I, . . . . . HF.1. 13
I am no bet in charite. . . . . HF.1. 108
And for I sholde the bet abreyde, . . . . . HF.2. 51
To pipen bet than Apollo. . . . . HF.3. 142
Folk can synge hit bet than I. . . . . HF.3. 1048
To trusten man, but she the bet hym knewe! . . LGW. 801
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . . . LGW. 1076
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!' . LGW. 1213
And hathe my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me . . . LGW. 2700
My lore is bet than wikke is thy grevaunce: . . . Fort. 47
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
Bet than Dalyda, Creseide, or Candace; . . . . W.Unc. 16 *em*
His wo the bette bistowed is, . . . . . RR. 968
For ther is no cloth sittith bet . . . . . RR. 1239
Me had bette bene ellis where, . . . . . RR. 1646
And that they may the bette endure. . . . . RR. 1894
That thou the bet mayst on hem thynke, . . . RR. 2347
His companye is myche the bett, . . . . . RR. 2874
For tweyne of noumbre is bet than thre . . . . RR. 5259
But he the bet kunne hym defende. . . . . RR. 5992
They loven full bet, so God me spede, . . . . RR. 6001
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne. . . . . RR. 7008
Til that they may it bet defende, . . . . . RR. 7153
**Bet** *see* **Better**
**Betake**
My soule bitake I unto Sathanas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3750
I hym bitake,—he may doon as hym leste. . . . E.Cl. 161
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake, . . . . . E.Cl. 559
Unto the devel, which I hym bitake! . . . . . H.Mcp. 307
The exposicioun . . . I bitake to thise maistres . . I.Pars. 1040–5
I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . . . . LGW. 2297
**Betaken**
while bareyne. Thou hast by-taken thiself . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
Ne noon ordenaunce is by-taken to thynges, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
**Betakest**
Yif thou . . . be-takest thi seyles to the wynd, thow Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
**Betaughte**
For Love, whanne he bitaught hir me, . . . . RR. 4438
**Bete**
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2253
Two fyres on the auter gan she beete, . . . . A.Kn. 2292
Pipen he koude and fisshe, and nettes beete, . . . A.Rv. 3927
estaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necessitee . . . I.Pars. 420–5
Than I, to do yow ese, or elles bete . . . . . Comp.L. 73
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete." . . . TC.1. 665
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete. . . . . TC.4. 928
But what and she my baalis beete, . . . . . RR. 4441
**Bete** *see* **Beat**
**Beteche**
Now swich a rym the devel I biteche! . . . . . B.Mel. 2114
**Beth** (*specimens*)
That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men, . . . A.Prol. 178
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.' . . . B.Sh. 1397
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
Beth war by this ensample oold and playn . . . B.Mk. 3281
I sey this, that they beth maked for bothe; . . . D.WB. 126
As beth thise tidyves, tercelettes and owles; . . . F.Sq. 648
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!' . G.CY. 937
And beeth no thyng displesed, I yow preye, . . . G.CY. 1010
And beeth avysed wel and sobrely, . . . . . H.Mcp. 286
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd. . . . Comp.L. 64
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre; . . . PF. 660
'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not! Wherto? . . . TC.2. 302

**Beth**—*Continued*
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere!' . . TC.2. 594
Beth to me trewe, or elles were it routhe; . . . TC.3. 1511
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1513
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!'— . . TC.4. 1652
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . TC.5. 145
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 21

**Bethink**
liketh me no thyng. I bithenke me now, . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
But in the cuppe wil I me bethinke . . . . . C.Pard. 327 *var*
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke; . . D.WB. 772
Of alle deyntees that thou kanst bithynke, . . . H.Mcp. 166
than herte may bithynke, for to harye and drawe the I.Pars. 170–5
these peynes and bithynke hym weel that . . . I.Pars. 225–30
kan a man nat bithynke hym on the gospel of . . I.Pars. 700–5
And be-thenke me every-del, . . . . . BD. 697
Bethenk how I seyde herbeforn; . . . . . BD. 1303
Sith every wo that herte may be-thynke, . . . . Pity. 107
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke . . . ABC. 121
And trewe in al that herte may bethynke.' . . . PF. 483
Her beaute to bithenken and her youthe, . . . . TC.1. 982
Though thou bithenke thee never so well, . . . RR. 2535
He shal bithynke hym hastily . . . . . RR. 5612

**Bethinkest**
For ofte, whan thou bithenkist thee . . . . . RR. 2391

**Bethinketh**
that a man bithynketh hym wheither he . . . . I.Pars. 350–5

**Bethought**
And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght, . . . . A.Prol. 767
But atte laste his maister hym bithoghte, . . . A.Co. 4403
And whan that he bethoughte on that folye, . . . TC.1. 545
'A! wel bithought! For love of God,' quod she, . . TC.2. 225
This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . LGW. 1439
Til atte last bithought I me, . . . . . RR. 521
But at the last, as I bithought, . . . . . RR. 2979
With that bithought I me that I . . . . . RR. 3343

**Bethulia**
conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie, . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3755

**Betide**
A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; . . . . A.Mil. 3450
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bitide. . . . . B.ML. 714
'Bityde what bityde!' . . . . . B.Th. 2064
upon thynges that newely bityden bihoveth . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
cause, harm or damage may bityde. . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
no condicioun that may bityde, I seye . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
hym shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
shal finally bityde of hem in this caas, . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
of rightwisnesse, hath suffred this bityde by juste cause, B.Mel. 2595–600
For socour, but it myghte nat bityde. . . . . B.Mk. 3730
Allas! mankynde, how may it bitide . . . . . C.Pard. 900
For aventures whiche that may bityde. . . . . C.Pard. 934
'Nay,' quod this somonour, 'that shal nat bityde! . D.Fri. 1523
In tyme comynge what hym myghte bityde; . . . E.Cl. 79
If that thou vouchesauf, what-so bityde, . . . E.Cl. 306
From every wight for oght that may bityde. . . . E.Cl. 595
They been so knyt ther may noon harm bityde, . . E.Mch. 1391
Is he ay syk? or how may this bityde?' . . . . E.Mch. 1901
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . . E.Mch. 2123
Now, sire,' quod she, 'for aught that may bityde, . E.Mch. 2330
For wel I woot that it shal never bityde. . . . F.Fkl. 1001
This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde, . . G.SN. 400
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . . G.CY. 697
'Now, syn it may non otherweys betyde,' . . . PF. 654
withouten ende, yif it schal betyde me to knowe . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
ben that, ryght as we seen betyden in guerdoun . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
that swiche thinges bytyden, certes thei . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
whom we seen thise thingis betyde. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
thingis that betyden to schrewes certes no . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
alle thinges betyden the whiche that the purveaunce Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
byhoveth nat nedes that thinges betiden . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that ben I-purveyed of god betyden. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
for thei be purveied therfore ne bytide thei nat; . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
thei moten betide.) But thanne, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
constreyned to bytiden by necessite?' . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that the thingis ben to bytyden by necessite. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
'How may it be that the thingis ne betyden nat . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
to comen, ne ben nat to bytiden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
rathir, althoughe that thei schal betyden, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
to betyden. And this maystow lyghtly . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
some thingis to betyden, of whiche the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
weren to bytiden first or thei weren I-doon; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
in no necessite to thinges to bytiden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80

**Betide**—*Continued*
certeinly to betyden, and thanne nis ther no . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
present to hymward as thei shollen betyde . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
that ne mai nat unbytide, it mot bytiden . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
knoweth any thing to betide, he wot wel that . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
necessite to betyde.) And yif thou seist . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
seeth to betide, it ne may nat unbytide (as who . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
But certes the futures that bytiden by . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
wil, that, al be it so that thei bytiden, yit . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
That shal bitiden of necessite. . . . . TC.2. 623
For hom to gon, it may not wel bi-tide.' . . . TC.3. 644
That n'il not ben, for aught that may bitide! . . TC.3. 1736
That they bitiden by necessite. . . . . TC.4. 1057
I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide . . . . . TC.4. 1390
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . . . TC.4. 1464
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide: . . TC.5. 59
'But natheles, bitide what bitide, . . . . . TC.5. 750
For ony perill that may betyde; . . . . . RR. 2784
But thanne a cherle (foule hym bityde!) . . . . RR. 3015
But sothfast freendis, what so bitide, . . . . . RR. 5513
Or he caste nought what shal hym bitide— . . . RR. 5620
Or ellis if it so bitide . . . . . RR. 5917

**Betide** *see* **Tide**

**Betided**
Bitidde a sory care. . . . . B.Th. 1949
This day bityd is to myn ordre and me; . . . . D.Sum. 2191
or grevance that by-tydde the on any . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
but, as I seide, it bytidde and ran togidre . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
that thilke thinges that bytiden whilom . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
hadden power noght to han bytyd.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
Right in the white Bole, it so betidde . . . . . TC.2. 55
'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this . . . TC.3. 288
And swich a cas bitidde, and that as faste, . . . TC.5. 1641
That hath betid for swich untrouthe, . . . . . HF.1. 384
And this cas that betid thee is, . . . . . HF.2. 70
That been betid, no man wot why, . . . . . HF.2. 172
That is betid, late or now?' . . . . . HF.3. 958
That hym bitidde such myschaunce. . . . . RR. 1548

**Betideth**
a newe caas bitydeth; for the lawe seith that . . B.Mel. 2410–5
to the harmes that I have ther bytideth yit this encrees Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
But no sodeyn mutacioun ne bytideth noght . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
and certes this betydeth nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
Than betidith it that, yif thou seest a . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
For whiche it betydeth that, as to the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
And ofte tyme it be-tydeth that the somme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
thing that men entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
to schewen that no thing ne bytideth that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
it ne betideth by necessite, so that it mai . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
thanne is ther nothing that it ne bytydeth . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
swich manere thinges as it betydith to, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
As it bitit.—But, sin I have begonne, . . . . TC.2. 48
By frendès might, as it bitit ful ofte, . . . . . TC.5. 345
But gretter harme bitideth thee . . . . . RR. 6287

**Betiding**
is to seyn that "hap is a bytydynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
byfalle by fortunous bytydynge. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
"hap": hap is an unwar betydinge . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
the bytidynge of thingis I-wyst byforn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
prescience bringe in necessite of bytydinge . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
we seyn, that the betydynge of temporel . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
it thanne that the betydynge of the thing . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
betidynge of it ne be nat certein ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
the whiche domes of men the betydinge is nat certein? Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
is the betydinge certein of thilke thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
and constreyneth hem to a bytidynge by . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
to certein bytydynge? For by . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
taken it of the bytidynge of thinges to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5

**Betidings**
certein thing that the endes and bytydinges of thingis Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
eendes and the bytydynges of hem ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
thei han fre bytydynges. For right as science of . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thingis that ne han noon issues and bytidynges necessaries, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
bytydingis ben I-purveied as certein, it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
certeyn and necessarie betydynges, thei . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
no certein issues or bytydyngis; ne this nis noon opinioun, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50

**Betime**
This Pandar up therwith, and that be-time . . . TC.2. 1093
A man may al by-time his nekke bede . . . . TC.4. 1105
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . . . LGW. 452
That all be-tyme spare shall he . . . . . RR. 5624
**Betimes**
Remoeveth hym bitymes, I yow rede, . . . . . G.CY. 1008
**Betit** *see* **Betideth**
**Betokeneth**
And Juppiter bitokneth snow and reyn, . . . . B.Mk. 3942
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; . . . D.WB. 581
in o flessh.' This sacrement bitokneth . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
'This ilke boor bitokneth Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1513
Bitokeneth that full debonaire . . . . . RR. 1244
That John bitokeneth hem that prechen . . . . RR. 7178
**Betook**
And to the Pope Urban bitook hem tho, . . . . G.SN. 541
**Betraise**
and thise flatereres bitraysen] a man to . . . . I.Pars. 615–20 *em*
Bitrayse you! And this commeveth me . . . . TC.5. 1783
**Betraise** *see* **Betray**
**Betraised**
Thou were bitraysed and lad unto his tente, . . . B.Mk. 3570
hadde be bitraysed of his disciple, and distreyned . I.Pars. 265–70
bitraysed of the devel by coveitise of . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
For . . . synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitraysed, I.Pars. 275–80
been lyk to Judas, that bitraysed [God, . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
The traytour that betraysed Troye, . . . . . BD. 1119
That so bitraysed were or wo-bigon . . . . . TC.4. 1648
But most for wommen that bitraysed be . . . . TC.5. 1780
Ysiphile, betraysed with Jason, . . . . . LGW. 266
His owne shadowe had hym bytrasshed, . . . . RR. 1520
That hath bitresshed many oon. . . . . RR. 1648
'To be bytrasshed gret drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3910
**Betraiseth**
Is whan a wight bitrayseth innocence. . . . . C.Doc. 92
**Betraising**
In the betraysyng of faire Adriane, . . . . . LGW. 2460
**Betray**
Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocence! . . . . . G.CY. 897
And telle of false men that hem bytraien, . . . LGW. 486
Falsly her ladyes to bitraye, . . . . . RR. 2690
Or Bialacoil falsly bitraye. . . . . RR. 4551
**Betray** *see* **Betraise, Traise, Trayed**
**Betrayed**
He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme; . . . . G.CY. 1092
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed, . . TC.5. 1247
How he betrayede hir, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 294
How he betrayed Adriane; . . . . . HF.1. 407
Had hem betrayed with his sophistrye. . . . . LGW. 137
Ysiphile bytrayed with Jasoun, . . . . . LGW.G. 220
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed, . . LGW. 1390
And falsly hath betrayed hir, allas! . . . . . LGW. 1658
I am betrayed,' and hir heer to-rente, . . . . . LGW. 2188
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed! . . . . . LGW. 2532
Betrayed hath, and doon hir vilanye, . . . . . LGW. 2541
**Betrayeth**
Is whan a wight betrayeth Innocence . . . . . C.Doc. 92 *var*
**Betrendeth**
Bitrent and wryth the swote wodebinde, . . . . TC.3. 1231
Bitrent, in sothfast tokening of her peyne, . . . TC.4. 870
**Bette**
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . G.SN. 518
**Better**
His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. . . . A.Prol. 256
A better envyned man was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 342
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . . . A.Prol. 524
He koude bettre than his lord purchace. . . . . A.Prol. 608
A bettre felawe sholde men noght fynde. . . . . A.Prol. 648
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . . . A.Kn. 1254
I recche nat, but it may bettre be, . . . . . A.Kn. 2245
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
Hir tales alle, be they bettre or werse, . . . . A.Mil. 3174
And he that bettre sholde han knyt the reyne!' . . A.Rv. 4083
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . . A.Co. 4337
Al my biheste, I kan no bettre sayn; . . . . . B.ML. 42
And brynge hire hoom, I kan no bettre seye; . . . B.ML. 874
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no bettre,— . . . B.ML. 881
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere!' . . . B.Sh. 1616
for bettre it were that thy children aske . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
whan he turneth his corage to the bettre, . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
bettre dwelle in desert than with a . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
"What is bettre than Gold? Jaspre. What is . . B.Mel. 2295–300
What is bettre than Jaspre? Wisdom. . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
what is better than Wisdom? . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
And what is bettre than a good . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
yow is bettre to hyde youre conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
stonden in the bettre plyt, thanne shaltou . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
moore part and the bettre part of thy . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
is the bettre and moore profitable, and . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
most repente thee, it is bettre 'nay' than . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
this is to seyn, that thee is bettre holde thy tonge . B.Mel. 2405–10
repente, thanne is it bettre that thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
is bettre than youres; and therfore . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
word of Salomon, "It is bettre to have a . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
the prophete seith that bettre it is to been . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
that bettre it is and moore it availleth a . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
it were bettre for yow to lese so muchel . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5

**Better**—*Continued*
hir good in this manere; for bettre it is . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Religious folk, for ye mowe bettre paye . . . . B.Mk. 3150
Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed, . . . B.Mk. 3739
Bettere ys to be wedded than to brenne . . . . D.WB. 52 *var*
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,— . . . D.WB. 404
I hadde the bettre leyser for to pleye, . . . . . D.WB. 551
Paraventure it may the bettre be; . . . . . D.WB. 1003
I kan no bettre telle, feithfully.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1433
For Goddes sake! as beth of bettre cheere! . . . E.Cl. 7
I dar the bettre aske of yow a space . . . . . E.Cl. 103
God be thyn helpe, I kan no bettre seye. . . . . E.Mch. 1874
And for his tale sholde seme the bettre, . . . . F.Sq. 102
She may have bettre fortune than yow semeth; . . F.Fkl. 1497
But I of hym may gete bettre grace; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1566
But ther is bettre lif in oother place, . . . . . G.SN. 323
And is of power bettre clooth to beye,— . . . . G.CY. 637
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre; . . . I.Pars. 44
Telle youre avys. I kan no bettre seye. . . . . I.Pars. 54
for soothly oon day of respit is bettre than . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'Bettre is a morsel of breed with joye . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
for God loveth bettre that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
bettre been avysed of his juggement in . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
or anoyed of thy self; for bettre is to . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
seyd bettre if I hadde had konnynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
For me thoghte it bettre play . . . . . BD. 50
And to have kenned as wel or better . . . . . BD. 786
Seyde hit were beter serve hir for noght . . . . BD. 843
That bettre loved is noon, ne never shal; . . . . Comp.L. 81
Ne herde never beter, as I gesse; . . . . . PF. 200
betere and more plentevously ben couth . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismaye . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
schyneth and yeveth bettre renoun to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
betere than god, it mai nat ben douted . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
thanne that he that no thinge nys betere, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
the nature of hem may nat ben betere thanne . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
wolde betre profiten to men, it scholde be tornèd . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
the betere undirstonde this that folweth, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
Betir is the wand that bowyn wole and wynd . . . TC.1. 257 *var*
In al this world ther n'is a bettre knight . . . . TC.2. 177
But only that ye make him bettre chere . . . . TC.2. 360
And int' a closet for t' avise her bettre . . . . TC.2. 1215
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettre pleyne, . . TC.2. 1531
Or him disesen, for my bettre arm!— . . . . . TC.2. 1650
'To ben avised of your reed the bettre'; . . . . TC.2. 1695
For ther is no thing mighte him bettre plese . . . TC.3. 886
I am, til God me bettre minde sende, . . . . . TC.3. 930
And lat us shape a bettre wey to finde. . . . . TC.4. 1302
Ye may the bettre at ese of herte abide. . . . . TC.4. 1351
At bettre leiser telle you my sorwe!' . . . . . TC.5. 945
But, sin I see ther is no bettre wey, . . . . . TC.5. 1069
'But Troilus, sin I no bettre may, . . . . . TC.5. 1072
And yit ye shul han better loos, . . . . . HF.3. 577
It were better worthy trewely . . . . . LGW. 317
To me ne founde I better noon than yee; . . . . LGW. 446
He never better at ese was in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 1099
Albeit I shal be never the better. . . . . LGW. 1363
For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere . LGW. 1386
Til that the wynde be better in oure weye. . . . LGW. 1496
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse; . . LGW. 1665
'Yet wer hyt better that I were your wife, . . . LGW. 2089
That to som bettre estat he may atteyne. . . . Fort. 79
me semith better to writen un-to a childe . . . Astr. 5–11
werpyng the brodder the better; and make . . . Astr. 350–8
wyre, upright, the smaller the better; . . . . Astr. 350–8
For better lyf durst hym not care; . . . . . RR. 1324
And some wel beter woxen were; . . . . . RR. 1676
Betir me were to have laten be, . . . . . RR. 1791
That thou the better mayst on hem thenke . . . RR. 2347 *var*
That it were better of hir alloone, . . . . . RR. 2619
Wherfore to thee bettir is . . . . . RR. 3266
And wel the better, withoute wene, . . . . . RR. 3641
To kepe better the purprise. . . . . RR. 3987
Ne better ordeigned therwith-all. . . . . RR. 4185
No bettir counsel maist thou take . . . . . RR. 4780
That I may thenke on it the better; . . . . . RR. 4806
For freend in court ay better is, . . . . . RR. 5541
I love bettir thacqueyntaunce . . . . . RR. 6491
My purchace is bettir than my rent; . . . . . RR. 6838
Of better estate I were ensured; . . . . . RR. 7210
For it is better stylle be . . . . . RR. 7511
**Better** *see* **Bet**
**Between**
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . A.Kn. 2859
That never was ther no word hem bitwene . . . A.Kn. 3105
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere . . A.Mil. *head*
Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn, . . . B.ML. 221
Thanne is ther no comparison bitwene Thy wo . . B.ML. 846
that ye make pees bitwene God and yow, . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the Frere . D.WB. *head*
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . . D.Sum. 2047
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle, . . . E.Cl. 990
Never eft ne was ther angre hem bitwene. . . . F.Fkl. 1553
The grete joye that was bytwene theym two . . . Mars. 71 *var*
In which she walketh arm in arm bitwene; . . . TC.2. 823
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene; . . . TC.2. 1706
For ther was some epistel hem bitwene . . . . TC.3. 501
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . . . TC.4. 36
Was queynt with hope; and therwith hem bitwene . TC.4. 1430

**Between**—*Continued*

But trewely, how longe it was bitwene, . . . . TC.5. 1086
Hente me up bytwene his toon, . . . . . HF.3. 938
That ther nas but a stoon wal hem betwene, . . . LGW. 713
I have thee taught divisioun bi-twene . . . . . Fort. 33
strikes bitwene. Of whiche longe strikes . . . . Astr. 40–5
the space bitwene contenith a myle wey, . . . Astr. 40–5
yf so be that it falle bitwene thyn almykanteras . Astr. 168–70
[to sitte] betwene [bothe almykanteras] . . . . Astr. 170–4 *var*
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke . . . Astr. 222–9
north or southe, or eny partie bitwene, . . . . Astr. 322–4
illike distant by-twene them alle . . . . . Astr. 365–8 *var*
Naked bitwene thyne armes there, . . . . . RR. 2571
And pryvyly bitwene yow twoo . . . . . RR. 2862
Bitwene the hay and the Roser. . . . . RR. 3366
Bitwene Bialacoil and me . . . . . RR. 3817

**Betwixt**

Bitwixe Middelburgh and Orewelle. . . . . A.Prol. 277
Bitwixen Atthenes and Amazones; . . . . . A.Kn. 880
And baar awey the boon bitwixe hem bothe; . . A.Kn. 1180
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . A.Kn. 1187
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite; . . . . . A.Kn. 1210
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweyne; . . A.Kn. 1632
And at a stert he was bitwix hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 1705
They gloweden bitwyxen yelow and reed; . . . A.Kn. 2132
Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . . A.Kn. 2170
As sende love and pees bitwixe hem two, . . . A.Kn. 2317
Bitwixe Venus, the goddesse of love, . . . . . A.Kn. 2440
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees, . . . A.Kn. 2474
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . A.Kn. 3094
For that bitwixe yow shal be no synne, . . . . A.Mil. 3590
A doghter hadde they bitwixe hem two, . . . . A.Rv. 3969
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two, . . . B.ML. 1075
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . B.ML. 1115
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . . . B.Sh. 1453
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,— . . . . B.Sh. 1577
ye han nat maked no divisioun bitwixe youre conseillours, . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
youre conseillours, this is to seyn, bitwixen youre trewe freendes . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
Bitwixe hym and another conquerour; . . . . B.Mk. 3830
His colour was bitwixe yelow and reed, . . . . B.NP. 4092
Bitwixe the wisedom and discrecioun . . . . . B.NP. 4508
Bitwix a man that is out of his mynde . . . . C.Pard. 494
My deere freend, bitwixen me and thee. . . . . C.Pard. 832
Bitwix this and the mount of Kaukasous, . . . D.WB. 1140
That is bitwixe the est and eek the west; . . . . D.WB. 1247
Bitwixe his peple and hym; thus seyde the bulle, . E.Cl. 748
How that bitwixen youre magnificence . . . . E.Cl. 815
Bitwixe hem two, now they been met yfeere. . . E.Cl. 1113
Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience, . . . . . E.Mch. 1224
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1260
The blisse which that is bitwixe hem tweye . . . E.Mch. 1340
Bitwixen freendes in disputisoun, . . . . . E.Mch. 1474
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475
But nathelees, bitwixe ernest and game, . . . . E.Mch. 1594
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two. . . . . F.Sq. 317
Bitwixe yow and me, and that ful soone. . . . . F.Sq. 333
Ne wolde never God bitwixe us tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 756
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf? . . . F.Fkl. 805
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two. . . . . F.Fkl. 1532
Bitwixe men and gold ther is debaat . . . . . G.CY. 1389
Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree, . . . . . H.Mcp. 213
Right so bitwixe a titleless tiraunt . . . . . H.Mcp. 223
bitwixe us and the sonne. 'Lond of . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
ther be a difference bitwixe thise two . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
chidynge be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle manere folk, I.Pars. 630–5
bitwixe a man and his wyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
And the difference bitwixe avarice and coveitise . . I.Pars. 740–5
What difference is betwixe an ydolastre and . . . I.Pars. 745–50
Now comth deceite bitwixe marchaunt and marchaunt. I.Pars. 775–80
bitwixe man and womman that been . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
bitwixe thefte and manslaughtre, . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
bitwixe a man and his wyf; and that . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
deedly synne into venial synne bitwixe hem . . . I.Pars. 920–5
First, for mariage is figured bitwixe Crist . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
been, or elles ther is bitwixe hem two, . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
meene and mediatour bitwixe Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
That stant betwixe roches tweye, . . . . . BD. 156
The grete joye that was betwix hem two . . . . Mars. 71
With face deed, betwyxe pale and grene, . . . . Anel. 353
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse, . . . PF. 40
Right as be-twixen adamauntes two . . . . . PF. 148
the lif contemplatif). And bytwixen thise two lettres Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
that bytwixen wikkid folk and me han . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
when thow, syttynge bytwixen thi two sones . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
thanne may ther be bytwixen that that god doth and Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
For so as ther nis noon alliaunce bytwixe good folk . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
bytwixe the prescience and thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
awey thilke oonly alliaunce bytwixen god and men, . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
bytwixen these two sothfast or verreie . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
thinges (that is to seyn, bytwyxen the purveaunce of god . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
Bytwixen hem of Troye and Grekes ofte; . . . . TC.1. 135
A-midde the see betwixen windes two . . . . . TC.1. 417
Hath been, or is, betwixen thee and me, . . . . TC.1. 585

**Betwixt**—*Continued*

Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye . . . TC.2. 811
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperaunce; . . . . TC.2. 1307
Betwixen game and ernest, swich a mene . . . . TC.3. 254
Bitwixen thinges like, as I have lered. . . . . TC.3. 406
That night betwixen drede and sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 1315
So as acorded was bitwixe us tweye; . . . . . TC.4. 1109
And lat us stele awey bitwixe us tweye; . . . . TC.4. 1503
As he that stood bitwixen hope and drede. . . . TC.5. 630
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye toun; . . . . TC.5. 856
As ben bitwixen Orcades and Inde; . . . . . TC.5. 971
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay, . . . . TC.5. 1207
Betwixen hevene, erthe, and see; . . . . . HF.2. 207
Betwix hem was a litel envye. . . . . HF.3. 386
Ther myghte have ben betwex hem mariage, . . . LGW. 729
This wal, which that bitwixe hem bothe stoode, . LGW. 737
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe . . . LGW. 1230
Betwix him Jason, and this Ercules. . . . . LGW. 1544
They been accorded ful betwex hem two, . . . . LGW. 1635
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne, . . . . LGW. 2499
Betwixe Ypermestre and hym Lyno, . . . . . LGW. 2604
bytwixe 2 almykanteras, or ellis yf thin . . . . Astr. 168–70
to sitte by-twixe bothe Almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 170–4 *var*
of tyme in the bordure bitwixe bothe prickes, . . Astr. 179–85
degrees of almykanteras ben bitwyxe thin est orisonte Astr. 209–11
rekne than how many degrees ben bitwixe the first ascendent . . . . . Astr. 222–9
bytwixe the pool and thin eye; . . . . . Astr. 258–62
bytwexe the cenyth of hem that dwellen there . . Astr. 262–6
bordure bitwixe both prikkes, and take . . . . Astr. 286–9
bitwyxe bothe prikkes and take there the . . . Astr. 289–94
signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and . . . . Astr. 289–94
bitwexe the verrey est and the verrey . . . . . Astr. 294–301
bitwixe the heved of Capricorne unto the ende . . Astr. 294–301
many degrees of the bordure ben bitwexe the lyne . Astr. 301–8
the myddel bitwexe bothe prickes, and . . . . Astr. 350–8
that is contened or bownded bitwixe the . . . . Astr. 362–5
or intercept bitwixe the cenyth and the . . . . Astr. 365–8
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . . . Astr. 371–6
bitwixe the ecliptyk and the bordure of . . . . Astr. 376–82
and thus have 2 degres bitwexe bothe prikkes. . . Astr. 382–91
So that bitwixt that and the tour . . . . . RR. 4187
Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne . . . . . RR. 4811
Of wille knytt bitwixe two, . . . . . RR. 5203
Thurgh erthe, that bitwixe is sett . . . . . RR. 5336

**Betwixt** *see* **Atwixe**

**Beves**

Of Beves and of sir Gy, . . . . . B.Th. 2089

**Bewail**

Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre; . . . . B.ML. 26
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie, . . . . B.Mk. 3181
But now a litel while I wol biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3877
Ne kan in syngyng crie ne biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3952
It is for to biwaille, ne compleyne . . . . . B.NP. 3975
Wel may the sike man biwaille and wepe, . . . E.Mch. 1381
he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
for which hym oghte moore biwayle or to . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
to biwepe and biwaillen his trespas; . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
I may awhile biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute, . I.Pars. 175–80
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
bywaylen the cryinges of tragedyes but . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
But suffre me my mischief to biwailen, . . . . TC.1. 755
Into miserie, in which I wol biwaile . . . . . TC.4. 272
With herte soor wel oughte I to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 639
That haunteth armes oughte to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 1556
Ne no man him bewayle thogh he wepe! . . . . Buk. 16

**Bewailed**

They mowe wel been biwailled and compleyned, . . E.Cl. 530
Bewayled the destruccioun . . . . . BD. 1246

**Bewailedest**

and by-wayledest and by-weptest, that . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30

**Bewaileth**

He bywayleth the wronges that men . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
and noblesse, but yit he bewayleth his . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
wepeth and by-wayleth the monstruous . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5

**Bewailing**

Bi-wailing in his chambre thus allone, . . . . TC.1. 547
Bywaylynge ay the day that they were borne . . . TC.4. 1251 *var*

**Beware** *see* **Ware**

**Bewared**

If thou so do, thy wit is wel bewared: . . . . TC.1. 636

**Beweep**

while to biwepe and waille his trespas, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
to biwepe and biwaillen his trespas; . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
Swich is delit of foles to biwepe . . . . . TC.1. 762
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore, . . . . . RR. 5121

**Bewept**

Ytakus (that is to seyn Ulixes) bywepte his felawes Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5

**Beweptest**

and by-wayledest and by-weptest, that . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30

**Bewopen**

That he you not biwopen thus y-finde, . . . . TC.4. 916

**Bewray**

Myn herte may myne harmes nat biwreye; . . . A.Kn. 2229
Ne shal I of no conseil yow biwreye.' . . . . B.Sh. 1323
Biwreye a word of thyng that ye me telle, . . . B.Sh. 1328
Biwrey nat youre conseil to no persone, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5

**Bewray**—*Continued*
Unto his foos his conseil gan biwreye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3219
That by my trouthe I shal thee nat biwreye.' . . C.Pard. 823
And nat biwreye thyng that men us telle; . . . D.WB. 948
'Biwreye me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' . . D.WB. 974
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biwreye. . . . E.Mch. 1873
Ne dorst he nat to hire his wo biwreye, . . . . F.Fkl. 954
So that ye swere ye shul it nat biwreye.' . . . . G.SN. 147
He sholde never mo biwreyen here; . . . . . G.SN. 150
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . . . . TC.2. 1370
And peril non was it to thee biwreye, . . . . . TC.3. 367
Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . TC.3. 377
Yonge folkis to bewreye, . . . . . RR. 3879
The sothe dar no wight bywray. . . . . RR. 7224
**Bewray** *see* **Bewrye, Wrele**
**Bewrayed**
ye han biwreyed youre conseil that he . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
To hire biwreyed I my conseil al, . . . . . D.WB. 533
Thee thar nat drede for to be biwreyd; . . . . . H.Mcp. 352
**Bewrayest**
And thou biwreyest alle secreenesse. . . . . B.ML. 773
thou biwreyest thy conseil to any wight . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway! . . . B.NP. 4241
**Bewraying**
thurgh youre biwreyyng youre condicioun . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
that the biwreiyng of thy conseil to a . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
Now comth biwreying of conseil, . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
**Bewrye**
The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye; . . . PF. 348
This is the worste: I dar me not biwryen; . . . TC.2. 537
**Bewrye** *see* **Bewray**
**Beyond**
In Flaundres, al biyonde the see, . . . . . B.Th. 1909
that ben to desire, by-yonde the whiche ende . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
Beyonde Troye, estwarde in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1426
On this side, or biyonde the see, . . . . . RR. 283
**Bezant** *see* **Besaunt**
**Bi-** *see* **Be-**
**Bialacoil**
And Bialacoil forsothe he hight, . . . . . RR. 2984
Thanne unto Bialacoil saide I: . . . . . RR. 2999
And Bialacoil me served well . . . . . RR. 3011
For Bialacoil, that was so faire, . . . . . RR. 3067
With Bialacoil, and so pryve, . . . . . RR. 3081
To Bialacoil how me bifelle . . . . . RR. 3084
Thanne Bialacoil, affrayed all, . . . . . RR. 3113
And seide: 'Bialacoil, telle me why . . . . . RR. 3139
For Bialacoil ne knewe thee nought, . . . . . RR. 3151
Thanne Bialacoil is fledde and mate, . . . . . RR. 3167
With Bialacoil whanne he me sey . . . . . RR. 3357
Of Bialacoil, his moste joye, . . . . . RR. 3563
Sith Bialacoil was fro hym fare. . . . . RR. 3568
Makith Bialacoil repeire ageyn, . . . . . RR. 3573
Of Bialacoil, as ye devise; . . . . . RR. 3589
To Bialacoil thanne wente in hye . . . . . RR. 3591
Saith Bialacoil, 'for it is skyl, . . . . . RR. 3606
Bialacoil at the begynnyng, . . . . . RR. 3609
Thus Bialacoil of gentylnesse, . . . . . RR. 3623
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to praye, . . . . . RR. 3650
To Bialacoil she wente apas, . . . . . RR. 3724
Hadde Bialacoil with hete smete, . . . . . RR. 3755
Of Bialacoil and me I-feere. . . . . RR. 3806
Bitwene Bialacoil and me . . . . . RR. 3817
To Bialacoil there that he stode; . . . . . RR. 3824
Bialacoil nyst what to sey; . . . . . RR. 3853
On Bialacoil a fals lesyng; . . . . . RR. 3874
Of Bialacoil, hertis to lure . . . . . RR. 3883
That Bialacoil hadde ever in thought . . . . RR. 3888
Bialacoil to do youre wille.' . . . . . RR. 3908
To putte Bialacoil in prisoun; . . . . . RR. 3945
Bialacoil to have his wille, . . . . . RR. 3991
Sith Bialacoil is at myscheef.' . . . . . RR. 3998
Bialacoil here inne to calle . . . . . RR. 4017
Yf Bialacoil be sweete and free, . . . . . RR. 4027
Bialacoil oute of this place, . . . . . RR. 4052
For Bialacoil I wratthed soo; . . . . . RR. 4108
To sette Bealacoil in prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4280
Of Bealacoil she toke ay hede, . . . . . RR. 4295
Hadde Bealacoil in his baillie, . . . . . RR. 4302
To Bialacoil all forto telle, . . . . . RR. 4347
Sith Bealacoil mote fro me twynne, . . . . . RR. 4367
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere, . . . . . RR. 4377
A, Bialacoil, full wel I see . . . . . RR. 4417
Sith Bialacoil they have bishette . . . . . RR. 4488
But Bialacoil loosed be, . . . . . RR. 4511
Or Bialacoil falsly bitraye. . . . . RR. 4551
To Bialacoil goodly to be, . . . . . RR. 4601
To Bialacoil do gentylnesse, . . . . . RR. 4605
To Bialacoil leve I myne herte . . . . . RR. 4612
**Bibbed**
This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . . . . A.Rv. 4162
**Bible**
His studie was but litel on the Bible. . . . . A.Prol. 438
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere. . . . C.Pard. 578
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly . . . . C.Pard. 586
And thanne wolde he upon his Bible seke . . . D.WB. 650
Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . . . . D.WB. 687
My spirit hath his fostryng in the Bible, . . . . D.Sum. 1845
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . . G.CY. 857
As ever hadde Hester in the Bible, . . . . . BD. 986
**Bible**—*Continued*
Men myghte make of hem a bible, . . . . . HF.3. 244
About his neck he bare a byble, . . . . . RR. 7412
**Bicched**
This fruyt cometh of the bicched bones two, . . . C.Pard. 656
**Bicker**
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . LGW. 2661
**Bid**
He fostreth it, and therfore bidde I thee . . . . E.Mch. 1387
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,— . . F.Sq. 321
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon, . . . . F.Sq. 327
that grucchen whan hir sovereyns bidden hem doon I.Pars. 505–10
And bid him that, on alle thyng, . . . . . BD. 141
Bid him crepe in-to the body . . . . . BD. 144
And bidde hym faste, anoon that he . . . . . BD. 1026
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone: . . . . . TC.1. 1027
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives . . . . TC.2. 118
I bidde wisshe you no more sorwe!'— . . . . . TC.2. 406
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swoune! . . TC.2. 574
As for to bidde a wood man for to renne! . . . . TC.2. 1554
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . . TC.3. 342
To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbede: . . TC.3. 467
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye! . . . . TC.3. 875
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise. . . . TC.3. 1145
I bidde god so yeve yow bothe sorwe . . . . . TC.3. 1470 *var*
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth, . TC.4. 909
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste . . . . TC.5. 1007
Bid him proven the contrarie. . . . . HF.2. 300
And bid him bringe his clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 483
And also bid him how that he . . . . . HF.3. 488
Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte . . . . LGW. 838
Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille. . . . RR. 2233
To biddé me my thought refreyne, . . . . . RR. 3309
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe, . . . . RR. 6075
And wole but oonly bidde his bedis, . . . . . RR. 6687
**Bid** *see* **Bede**
**Bidden**
And afterward this knyght was bode appere. . . . D.WB. 1030
And dide as he hadde bede him doon; . . . . . BD. 194
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce, . . . TC.3. 691
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye . . . . LGW. 366
Whanne Love all this hadde boden me, . . . . RR. 2721
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging, . . . RR. 6667
**Biddest**
'Thou biddest me I sholde love another . . . . TC.4. 456
**Biddeth**
laboure, As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? A.Prol. 187
And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere, . . . A.Mil. 3641
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerné saille . . B.ML. 440
synnere comandeth and biddeth hym do . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . . E.Mch. 1377
The styward byt the spices for to hye, . . . . F.Sq. 291
And biddeth ek for hem that ben despeyred . . . TC.1. 36
Thus biddeth God for his benignete . . . . . TC.1. 40
And biddeth ek for hem that ben at ese . . . . TC.1. 43
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; LGW. 647
For alwaye bydden she me so . . . . . RR. 3672
That biddith every heerde honeste . . . . . RR. 6453
**Biddeth** *see* **Bedeth**
**Bidding**
Ay biddynge in hire orisons ful faste. . . . . G.SN. 140
And he al redy was at his biddyng, . . . . . G.CY. 1109
This preest at this cursed chanouns biddyng . . . G.CY. 1144
My byddyng hath i-slayn yow in this caas! . . . LGW. 837
'Gladly sir at youre biddyng . . . . . RR. 1945
Ageyn youre biddyng resistence, . . . . . RR. 1949
But if it be at youre biddyng; . . . . . RR. 2070
I durst not breke his biddyng, . . . . . RR. 3478
**Bide**
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . . A.Kn. 1576
The day is come, I may no lenger byde; . . . . A.Rv. 4237
As for that day, he preyde hym to byde. . . . B.NP. 4275
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, . . . TC.1. 1067
And ly right there, and byd thyn aventure. . . . TC.2. 1519
wher it be bet she byde til eft sones . . . . . TC.2. 1651 *var*
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'— . . . . TC.3. 740
Love made him al prest to don her bide, . . . . TC.4. 162
And sin that we bihighten him to bide, . . . . TC.5. 496
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . . RR. 2624
If thou canst bide in suffraunce, . . . . . RR. 2946
He shulde not bide so long til he . . . . . RR. 5232
**Biden**
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden, . . . E.Mch. 1888
**Bideth**
Is fals, and bit not in no tyde . . . . . RR. 5330
**Bier**
After a beere, and it al over spradde . . . . . A.Kn. 2871
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere. . . A.Kn. 2877
Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere, . . . . A.Kn. 2900
His mooder swownynge by his beere lay; . . . . B.Pri. 1815
This newe Rachel brynge fro his bere. . . . . B.Pri. 1817
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent . . . . . B.Pri. 1825
And tooken awey this martir from his beere; . . B.Pri. 1870
And, til that tyme he leyd was on his beere, . . . B.Mk. 3371
Whan that my fourthe housbonde was on beere . . D.WB. 587
After the beere, me thoughte he hadde a paire . . D.WB. 597
Me ne lakketh but my deth, and than my bere. . . Pity. 105
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!' . TC.2. 1638
As is that wight that men on bere binde; . . . . TC.4. 863
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . TC.4. 1183

**Bier**—*Continued*
And Attropos, mak redy thou my bere! . . . . TC.4. 1208
But myghte teme us upon bere, . . . . . HF.3. 654
And openly let cary her on a bere . . . . . LGW. 1866
Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . Purse. 5
**Big**
Ful byg he was of brawn and eek of bones; . . . A.Prol. 546
And therto he was long and big of bones, . . . A.Kn. 1424
For she is byg in armes, by my feith, . . . . B.Mk. 3111
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . . TC.4. 39
**Bigamy**
Of bigamye, or of octogamye; . . . . . D.WB. 33
Of shrewed Lameth, and his bigamye? . . . . D.WB. 54
Withouten excepcioun of bigamye, . . . . D.WB. 86
Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamye: . . . . D.WB. 96
To loven two, and was in bigamye. . . . . Anel. 153
**Bigine(s)** *see* **Beguine(s)**
**Bilive** *see* **Blive**
**Bill**
His byle was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . . B.NP. 4051
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . C.Doc. 166
That sooth is that my bille wol expresse.' . . . C.Doc. 170
And right anon was rad this cursed bille; . . . C.Doc. 176
Lo, this was al the sentence of his bille. . . . C.Doc. 190
'I have,' quod he, 'of somonaunce a bille; . . . D.Fri. 1586
In secree wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . . E.Mch. 1937
And whan she of this bille hath taken heede, . . E.Mch. 1952
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . E.Mch. 1971
For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . . . Pity. 44
Withoute Pite may no bille availe. . . . . Pity. 49
For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe, . . . Pity. 55
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . ABC. 59
Of hevene and erthe, our bille up for to bede. . . ABC. 110
Gan for to chaunge; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille, . . TC.2. 1130
**Bille**
That he may shake hem by the biles, . . . . . HF.2. 360
**Bilyea**
The same thyng I seye of Bilyea, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1455
**Bin**
Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . . A.Prol. 593
**Bind**
And eek to this avow I wol me bynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2414
And after that the Jewes leet he bynde. . . . . B.Pri. 1810
To bynde me so soore? . . . . . B.Th. 1976
we oblige and bynden us and oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him bynde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3262
In jalousie I rede eek thou hym bynde, . . . . E.Cl. 1205
No gentillesse of blood ne may hem bynde. . . . F.Sq. 620
A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde. . H.Mcp. 8
is strong for to bynde. Agayns the . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . Mars. 249
schal it bynde me to ben stidfast, syn that . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . . TC.1. 237
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde. . . . TC.1. 256
To binde you to him thorugh no biheste, . . . . TC.2. 359
He shal me nevere binde in swich a clause. . . . TC.2. 728
How coude ye withouten bond me binde?'— . . . TC.3. 1358
Thee corse, and to our hemispere binde, . . . . TC.3. 1439
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . . . TC.3. 1750
To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde, . . . . TC.3. 1767
As is that wight that men on bere binde; . . . . TC.4. 863
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde: . . TC.5. 812
For thee so sore I wole now bynde, . . . . . RR. 2055
I bynde undir this litel keye, . . . . . RR. 2093
And in her bagges sore it bynde; . . . . . RR. 5775
And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . . . RR. 6900
With whiche men shal hym bynde and lede . . . RR. 7051
**Bindest**
Thow byndest the elementis by . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
**Bindeth**
He bynt him to perpetual obeisaunce, . . . . Mars. 47
And she bynt hir to loven him for ever, . . . . Mars. 48
The amyable Fortune byndeth . . . the hertes . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
withouten errour of falsnesse, byndeth and constreyneth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
and byndeth it-self to som . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
So frely byndith that they nyll twynne, . . . . RR. 4813
**Binding**
This world with byndyng of youre word eterne, . . A.Kn. 1304
sche, byndynge, restreyneth alle thynges . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
an uneschuable byndinge to-gidre, whiche that descendeth . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
and unjoyned the byndynge or the alliaunce . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
**Bint** *see* **Bindeth**
**Birch**
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . A.Kn. 2921
**Bird**
My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome? . . . . A.Mil. 3699
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.' . A.Mil. 3726
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' . A.Mil. 3805
They lyve but as a bryd, or as a beest, . . . . E.Mch. 1281
Be it of fyssh, or bryd, or beest, or man. . . . E.Mch. 1865
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . F.Sq. 460
Ther nys y-fostred man, ne bryd, ne beeste; . . F.Fkl. 874
Was never brid gladder agayn the day, . . . . G.CY. 1342
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163
**Bird**—*Continued*
Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand foold . . H.Mcp. 169
For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse . . . . H.Mcp. 172
His libertee this brid desireth ay. . . . . H.Mcp. 174
'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow? H.Mcp. 244
a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene . . . I.Pars. 620–5
Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make, . PF. 310
And the janglynge brid that syngeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
cleped the bridde of Arcadye, hath had merci of the Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . . . . HF.2. 495
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge, . . . LGW. 1757
For there was many a bridde syngyng . . . . RR. 655
Love will noon other bridde cacche . . . . . RR. 1623
**Birds**
Ne how the beestes and the briddes alle . . . . A.Kn. 2929
The briddes synge, it is no nay, . . . . . B.Th. 1956
He Arpies slow, the crueel bryddes felle; . . . . B.Mk. 3290
His nayles lik a briddes clawes were; . . . . . B.Mk. 3366
Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage! . . B.Mk. 3604
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. . . . B.NP. 4071
Herkneth thise blisful briddes how they synge, . . B.NP. 4391
That beestes, ne no briddes, it to-race'; . . . . E.Cl. 572
As briddes doon that men in cages fede; . . . . F.Sq. 611
with hunger, and the briddes of helle . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
of briddes, or of beestes, or by sort, by . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
Parlement of Briddes; the Tales of . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge . . . . . Mars. 23
On every bough the briddes herde I synge, . . . PF. 190
Som beseyede hem hir briddes forth to brynge. . . PF. 192
doth pyne To bryddes for his outrageous ravyne. . PF. 336
The briddes alle; and foules of ravyne . . . . PF. 527
likned to briddes; and if he be ploungid in fowle . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
ben lyk to briddes of whiche the nyght . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
the briddes that hyghten Arpiis with . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Paraunter, in his briddes wise, a lay . . . . . TC.2. 921
And as the briddes, whan the sonne is shene, . . TC.4. 1432
The byrdes that han lefte her song . . . . . RR. 71
The smale briddes syngen clere . . . . . RR. 88
The song of briddes forto here, . . . . . RR. 101
To herberwe briddes many oon, . . . . . RR. 491
Of briddes songe and braunches grene; . . . . RR. 493
Therynne were briddes mo I wene . . . . . RR. 494
Of briddis whiche therynne ware, . . . . . RR. 506
The briddis, how they syngen clere, . . . . . RR. 618
And other joly briddis smale. . . . . RR. 620
That othere briddes hem amonge. . . . . RR. 668
These briddes that I you devise; . . . . . RR. 670
That me thought it no briddis songe, . . . . . RR. 678
These briddis, that nought unkunnyng . . . . RR. 686
These briddis maden, as they sete; . . . . . RR. 714
These briddis syngyng on a rowe, . . . . . RR. 722
And in samette with briddis wrought, . . . . . RR. 836
With briddes, lybardes, and lyouns, . . . . . RR. 894
And he was all with briddes wryen, . . . . . RR. 912
**Birth**
With sterres, whan that he his birthe took, . . . B.ML. 192
Noght whan a roote is of a burthe y-knowe? . . . B.ML. 314
a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
For al swich witte is yeven us in oure byrthe,— . . D.WB. 400
And from hire birthe knewe hire yeer by yeere, . . E.Cl. 402
erthe ben of semblable byrthe; . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
un-to vices and forleten his propre byrthe. . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
Or thou combust or let were in my birthe, . . . TC.3. 717
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acorse, . . TC.4. 839
His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature, . . . TC.5. 209
**Bis**
'Bella bis quinis.'— . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Bisemare**
As ful of hoker, and of bisemare. . . . . A.Rv. 3965
**Biseye** *see* **Beseen**
**Bishop**
And to a bisshop, and his constable eke, . . . . B.ML. 716
For Roger, which that bisshope was of Pize, . . B.Mk. 3606
Or Boece, or the bisshope Bradwardyn, . . . . B.NP. 4432
For er the bisshope caughte hem with his hook, . D.Fri. 1317
til it be reconsiled by the bysshope; . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
How that the bisshop, as the book can telle, . . . TC.2. 104
Ne bisshop, ne official, . . . . . RR. 6420
**Bishops**
Bisshopes been shapen with hire for to wende, . . B.ML. 253
Of patriarkes and bishoppes I shewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 343
blessynge of bisshopes and of preestes . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
and if she were a bisshoppes doghter, . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
**Bit**
The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde, . . . . LGW. 1208
**Bit** *see* **Biddeth, Bideth, Boot**
**Bite**
Ne oynement that wolde clense and byte, . . . . A.Prol. 631
The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte; . . . . A.Kn. 2634
And made his sword depe in his flessh to byte, . . A.Kn. 2640
And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . . . A.Mil. 3745

**Bite**—*Continued*
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3634
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . . B.NP. 4121
For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . . . D.WB. 386
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . F.Sq. 158
Til he may seen his tyme for to byte, . . . . . F.Sq. 513
That elde, which that al can frete and bite,— . . Anel. 12
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . Anel. 157
Thogh that the swerde of sorwe byte . . . . . Anel. 270
necessites, and manye anguysshes byten hym; . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
Art thou agast so that she wol thee bite? . . . . TC.3. 737
Hit ys no thynge wull byten the . . . . . HF.2. 536 *var*
Wenest thou not he wolde hem bite? . . . . . RR. 6262

**Biteth**
Syn that desire right now so biteth me . . . . . TC.3. 1482 *var*
And ay the more that desir me biteth . . . . . TC.3. 1651
For whan a flye offendith him or biteth, . . . . LGW. 392
For what word that hem prikketh or biteth, . . . RR. 6097

**Biting**
Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . A.Kn. 2546
the bitynge conscience, and withoute forth . . . I.Pars. 170–5
ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale flyes, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
whan men tasten hem, they ben bytynge; . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
nevere ne schal his bytynge bysynesse . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
bytynge is every condicioun, it nedeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
that ben y-smyte, with bytynge overlonge haldynge. Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
A rasour sharpe, and wel bytyng, . . . . . RR. 7418

**Bitingly**
answerede ayen ful bytyngely and seyde: . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5

**Bitings**
[doon] awey the bytynges of bysynesse, ne . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30

**Bitten**
is outherwhile biten with the hound, right in the same B.Mel. 2730–5
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . LGW. 2318

**Bittér**
Weren of his bittre, salte teeres wete. . . . . A.Kn. 1280
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2225
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . . . . A.Kn. 2327
In orisons, with many a bitter teere, . . . . . B.ML. 537
Long was the sobbyng and the bitter peyne, . . . B.ML. 1065
seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
Al warisshed of his bittre peynes smerte.' . . . . F.Fkl. 856
And somme with arwes blede of bittre woundes. . . F.Fkl. 1194
The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . . . F.Fkl. 1250
For unto hem it is a bitter-sweete,— . . . . . G.CY. 878
shal devouren hem with the bitter deeth, . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
ful of bitter galle; and touchynge of al hir . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
free withouten greet peyne and bitter passioun. . . I.Pars. 270–5
neighebor semeth to hym bitter and . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
ne make not thine hert bitter . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5 *var*
Were bitter, neither in erthe nor in see, . . . . . ABC. 50
Com of the bitter goddesse Jelousye. . . . . PF. 252
the byttere see of this lif, be fordryven . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
hole, and to some bodies byttere thynges . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
Your bittre tornen al into swetnesse; . . . . . TC.3. 179
And, to deliveren him fro bittre bondes, . . . . TC.3. 1116
Ful bittre drinke; and for to han gladnesse, . . . TC.3. 1215
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte: . . . . TC.4. 426
That yaven signes of the bittre peyne . . . . . TC.4. 710
As bittre weren, out of teres kinde, . . . . . TC.4. 1136
So bittre teres wep not thorugh the rinde . . . TC.4. 1138
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle, . . . . TC.4. 1146 *em*
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . TC.5. 913
And wonder bitter in spekyng. . . . . RR. 3814
Is it swete or bitter thyng? . . . . . RR. 4636
Bitter swetnesse and swete errour, . . . . . RR. 4729

**Bitterly**
Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . . . B.ML. 106
Whan that his shoo ful bitterly hym wrong. . . . D.WB. 492
he wente out and weepe ful bitterly. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
And bitterly the dayes light they corse. . . . . TC.3. 1701
Men shulde hym snybbe bittirly. . . . . RR. 4533

**Bittern**
And as a bitore bombleth in the myre . . . . . D.WB. 972

**Bitterness**
To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitternesse . . B.ML. 422
yeres of my lyf in bitternesse of myn . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
Bernard, 'Acursed be the bitternesse of my synne, . I.Pars. 270–5
suffred so muchel bitternesse'; . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
cometh eek bitternesse of herte, thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
which bitternesse every good dede of his . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
and it is wrooth withouten bitternesse, . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Envye and ire maken bitternesse . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
in herte, which bitternesse is mooder of . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
in sorweful bitternesse of herte, as seyde . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
bitternesse of myn herte.' . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
condicioun of bitternesse hath fyve signes. . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
As seek man hath of swete and bitternesse. . . . PF. 161
To him that nevere tasted bitternesse? . . . . . TC.1. 639
Y-medled is with many a bitternesse! . . . . . TC.3. 815
That bitternesse assayed was biforn; . . . . . TC.3. 1220
As anguissh, langour, cruel bitternesse, . . . . TC.4. 844
And joie meynt with bittirnesse. . . . . RR. 1920
Is meynde with swete and bitternesse. . . . . RR. 2296
Anoieth now the bittirnesse, . . . . . RR. 4139

**Bitternesses**
welefulnesse is spraynd with many bitternesses; . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400

**Blab**
Ayens that vice as for to bene a blabbe . . . . . TC.3. 300 *var*

**Black**
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294
His nosethirles blake were and wyde; . . . . . A.Prol. 557
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,— . . . A.Prol. 627
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . A.Kn. 899
And why that ye been clothed thus in blak?' . . . A.Kn. 911
The shepne, brennynge with the blake smoke; . . . A.Kn. 2000
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . A.Kn. 2130
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old. . . . . A.Kn. 2142
As any ravenes fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . . A.Kn. 2144
Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . . . A.Kn. 2170
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd, . . . A.Kn. 2517
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 2692
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres; . . . A.Kn. 2884
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye . . . A.Kn. 2903
But in his blake clothes sorwefully . . . . . A.Kn. 2978
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . . . A.Mil. 3246
At thilke tyme, than alle his wetheres blake, . . . A.Mil. 3542
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly. . . . . A.Co. 4369
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . B.Mk. 3573
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . . B.NP. 4033
His byle was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . . B.NP. 4051
With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . . B.NP. 4094
For feere of blake beres, or boles blake, . . . . B.NP. 4125
Or elles blake develes wole hem take. . . . . B.NP. 4126
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . D.WB. 624
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake, . . . . D.Fri. 1364
An hat upon his heed with frenges blake. . . . . D.Fri. 1383
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . . . D.Fri. 1622
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . . . E.Mch. 2079
But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . . F.Fkl. 859
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . F.Fkl. 868
But wolde God that alle thise rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 891
To mannes sighte, that alle the rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 1158
A man that clothed was in clothes blake, . . . . G.CY. 557
Thou, and thyn of-spryng, ever shul be blake, . . H.Mcp. 299
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song, . H.Mcp. 305
And for this caas been alle crowes blake. . . . . H.Mcp. 308
his flessh was blak as an Ethiopeen for . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
is whit and blak, or whit and blew, or . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
blak and reed, and so forth, thanne . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
whit ne blak; but seyeth by youre word, . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
yet is the wal blak of the leyt. Ful ofte tyme I . . I.Pars. 950–5
In fyn blak satyn *doutremere*, . . . . . BD. 253
I was war of a man in blak, . . . . . BD. 445
And he was clothed al in blake. . . . . BD. 457
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . Anel. 213
Thise vers of gold and blak y-writen were, . . . PF. 141
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . . PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;' . . . PF. 692
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
blake cloude of errour whilom hadde . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
to hym by the blake cloudes. . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . . . . TC.1. 170
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . . . TC.1. 175
That her behelden in her blake wede. . . . . TC.1. 177
She, this in blak, liking to Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 309
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . TC.1. 642
Out of thise blake wawes for to saile, . . . . . TC.2. 1
That stood in blak, with loking of her yen, . . . TC.2. 534
Have here a light, and look on al this blake!' . . TC.2. 1320
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.3. 1429
At certein times with thy blake wede, . . . . . TC.3. 1431
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . . . . TC.4. 229
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . . . TC.4. 779
Be he clothed reed or blak; . . . . . HF.2. 570
Took out his blakke trompe of bras, . . . . . HF.3. 547
Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed, . . . . . HF.3. 557
Thou Eolus, that is so blak; . . . . . HF.3. 581
And with his blakke clarioun . . . . . HF.3. 711
And tok his blakke trumpe faste, . . . . . HF.3. 775
Of lambe skynnes hevy and blake; . . . . . RR. 229
And blak as bery, or ony sloo. . . . . RR. 928
Were also blak as fende in helle. . . . . RR. 974
Thy nailes blak if thou maist see, . . . . . RR. 2282
Full grete he was and blak of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3133
In mournyng blak, as bright burnettes. . . . . RR. 4756
With mantel and [with] wedis blake . . . . . RR. 5352
Till the blake shadowes fyne. . . . . RR. 5356
Go bye a courser, blak or white, . . . . . RR. 5903
Or White monkes or these Blake— . . . . . RR. 6695
Ryght black withynne and white withoute, . . . RR. 7333

**Black** *see* **Coalblack, For-blak**

**Blackberried**
Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberyed; . . . C.Pard. 406

**Blacked**
Til that his flessh was for the venym blaked; . . B.Mk. 3321

**Bladder**
But lyke a bladdre, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . . . G.SN. 439

**Blade**
And by his syde he baar a rusty blade. . . . . A.Prol. 618
And of a swerd ful trenchant was the blade. . . . A.Rv. 3930

**Blain**
Withoute bleyne, scabbe, or royne . . . . . RR. 553
**Blame**
And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . . A.Prol. 375
Avyseth yow, putteth me out of blame; . . . . A.Mil. 3185
I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . . A.Mil. 3710
This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye, . B.ML. 372
Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . B.ML. 640
He that me kepte fro the false blame, . . . . . B.ML. 827
And if thou darst nat saven hym for blame, . . . B.ML. 860
'And ther as ye blamen alle . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
he . . . ne may nat speke but he blame thynges . . B.Mel. 2315–20 *var*
that he nys nat to blame that chaungeth . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
for right as men blamen an avaricious man . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
in the same wise is he to blame that . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
If I conseil of wommen wolde blame, . . . . . B.NP. 4451
And whoso fyndeth hym out of swich blame . . . C.Pard. 385
Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth.' . . . D.WB. 450
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . E.Cl. 76
I blame him thus, that he considered noght . . . E.Cl. 78
Ye putte on us a cryme, and eek a blame; . . . G.SN. 455
And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame; . . . . . G.CY. 905
Thanne why sholde al the remenant have a blame, . G.CY. 1004
'Stoupeth adoun, by God, ye be to blame, . . . G.CY. 1327
day they preyse, tomorwe they blame; . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
of moore blame than worth is al the . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
another, but he shal blame and wyten . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
And eek she is the las to blame; . . . . . BD. 674
And putte you in sclaunder now and blame, . . . Anel. 275
Schulde I thanne redowte my blame, and agrysen as though . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
swiche a blame as myn is. Of whiche trespas . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
suspecioun of swiche blame. But O malice! For they that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
feith of so greet blame, for they trowen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
that whan that eny blame is leid upon a . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
the blame and the peyne of the feloun; . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
for my blame, and thow hast wepen for . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
that maistow nat ryghtfully blamen ne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
he scholde blame the argument. For this thing that Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
oughte han the blame of our vices, syn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
Wherfore I n'il have neither thank ne blame . . . TC.2. 15
'Nay, blame have I, myn uncle,' quod she thenne. . TC.2. 210
And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse! . . . TC.2. 287
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . . TC.3. 265
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame! . . . TC.3. 316
Whan al is wist, than am I not to blame!'— . . . TC.3. 1085
And sin thee list myn arguments to blame, . . . TC.4. 527
I sholde han also blame of every wight, . . . . TC.4. 551
And rather be a lite in blame y-founde . . . . TC.4. 594
Or alwey wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . TC.5. 419
For that that some men blamen evere yit, . . . TC.5. 760
What helpeth that, to don my blame awey? . . . TC.5. 1068
Ne a trewe lover oghte me not blame, . . . . . LGW. 466
She sayde that for hir gylt, ne for hir blame, . . LGW. 1844
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame, . . LGW. 2134
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem ealyth . . . . . LGW.G. 263
Ther oghte blame me no creature, . . . . . Ven. 7
It is no blame unto hir womanheed. . . . . Comp.A. 39
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . Comp.A. 58
Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . . RR. 280
Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse, . . . . . RR. 287
Envenymed, and with spitous blame. . . . . RR. 979
Forto dispreisen and to blame . . . . . RR. 1053
I curse and blame generaly . . . . . RR. 2179
Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille. . . . RR. 2233
And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame . . . . . RR. 3253
I wole me gete prys or blame . . . . . RR. 3329
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys. . . . . RR. 3518
For many a yeer withouten blame . . . . . RR. 3976
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . RR. 4026
Or if he fynde thee to blame. . . . . RR. 4049
Can putt hem everychone in blame . . . . . RR. 4268
She was to blame me to leve, . . . . . RR. 4529
How evere they myght, withoute blame, . . . . RR. 4971
They calle hem "wrecche," scorne, and blame, . . RR. 5499
But natheles I wole not blame . . . . . RR. 6151
Wole I not blame, ne dispise, . . . . . RR. 6155
We myght have blame redily; . . . . . RR. 6942
And on the folke areyseth blame, . . . . . RR. 7539
Ye arne to blame [wel] the more. . . . . RR. 7548
And for my sothe-saugh ye me blame. . . . . RR. 7588
**Blamed**
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite. . . . . A.Rv. 3863
rather . . . preised than y-blamed. Thus sholde ye understonde . . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . . B.NP. 4007
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he . . D.WB. 541
Somme blamed it, somme preysed it certeyn, . . E.Mch. 1471
this companye of Muses, I-blamed, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
all this. Thow hast eek blamed gretly . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
Me blamed hast, and wont art ofte upbreyde, . . TC.5. 1710
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . . Scog. 21
But evere I dradde blamed to be, . . . . . RR. 2974
The which aforn me hadde y-blamed, . . . . . RR. 3396
**Blamed**—*Continued*
Till Jelousie hath us blamed . . . . . RR. 3980
Whanne that [he] herd hym blamed soo, . . . . RR. 4065
Whanne I hir blamed, I dide foly. . . . . RR. 4470
Whanne she me blamed with all hir myght . . . RR. 4544
(For therof ben they blamed there); . . . . . RR. 7024
Or elles blamed of ony vice . . . . . RR. 7035
**Blameful**
speke but blameful thynges, and with his . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
**Blames**
coupable with me of false blames?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
**Blamest**
Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . . . B.ML. 106
Quod Pandarus, 'Than blamestow Fortune . . . TC.1. 841
**Blameth**
Blameth nat me if that ye chese amys. . . . . A.Mil. 3181
Blameth me nat, for as in my sentence . . . . B.Mel. 2151
or blameth God of thyng of which he . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
That blameth love and halt of it despit, . . . . TC.3. 1374
And blameth youre emprise, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5825
**Blanche**
And eke the Deeth of Blaunche the Duchesse, . . LGW. 418
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere, . . TC.1. 916
**Blancmanger**
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . A.Prol. 387
**Blandish**
eke if he flatere or blandise . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
**Blandishing**
whan sche was blaundyssching and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
calm and blaundyssching with smothe watir, and . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
his blaundyssching songes by resounynge . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
**Blanket**
A dagoun of youre blanket, leeve dame, . . . . D.Sum. 1751
**Blaspheme**
Blaspheme of Crist, manslaughtre, and wast also . C.Pard. 593
Hast thou not seyd in blaspheme of this goddés, . Scog. 15
**Blasphemed**
Blasphemed hath oure hooly covent eke.' . . . D.Sum. 2183
**Blasphemer**
Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 898
This false blasphemour that charged me . . . . D.Sum. 2213
**Blaspheming**
and alle ravynes, blasphemynge and . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Blast**
'But reed that boweth doun for every blast . . . TC.2. 1387
And gan to puffen and to blaste, . . . . . HF.3. 776
**Blasts**
ravysshynge blastes, or elles as manye rychesses . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
lowde blastes of the wynd Eurus, and wole . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy blastes; . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
wynde and by the blastes of doctrine. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
whanne the blastes of the wynd Chorus . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Blaze**
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . . TC.4. 184
He gan to blasen out a soun, . . . . . HF.3. 712
**Blazes**
the blases of the wynd chorus beten . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40 *var*
**Blazing**
Of brennyng fyre a blasyng bronde, . . . . . RR. 3706
**Bleached**
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete . . . . Form.A. 45
**Blean**
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . . . G.CY. 556
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . H.Mcp. 3
**Blear**
But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . . . . A.Rv. 4049
**Bleared**
And of my swynk yet blered is myn eye; . . . . G.CY. 730
For al thy waityng, blered is thyn eye . . . . . H.Mcp. 252
That almoost blered is myn ye: . . . . . RR. 3912
**Blearing**
With bleryng of a proud milleres eye,— . . . . A.Rv. 3865
**Bled**
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde. . . A.Prol. 145
But by that ilke Lord that for us bledde, . . . . B.Sh. 1368
But Troilus, that thoughte his herte bledde . . . TC.2. 950
And, with swich vois as though his herte bledde, . TC.3. 1524
But for the peyne him thoughte his herte bledde, . TC.5. 1200
Al bledde I not a drope of blode. . . . . RR. 1754
**Blee** *see* **Blean**
**Bleed**
Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . A.Kn. 1801
For which he in a bath made hym to blede . . . B.Mk. 3699
And somme with arwes blede of bittre woundes. . F.Fkl. 1194
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . TC.1. 502
Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede, . . . . TC.1. 866
And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede, . . . TC.2. 626
For-which right now myn herte ginneth blede, . . TC.4. 12
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, . . TC.5. 17
Whan that she saw his wide woundes blede; . . . TC.5. 1047
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede: . . . TC.5. 1515
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede! . . . . TC.5. 1705
Then shal I blede, allas, and me be-shende! . . . LGW. 2696

**Bleed**—*Continued*
Inward myn herte I feele blede; . . . . . RR. 4411
**Bleeding**
Bledynge ay at his nose in dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 581
As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe.' . . . . LGW. 849
**Bleinte** *see* **Blenched**
**Blemished**
of thy free wil rather be blemessched with myne offencioun. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
**Blenched**
And therwithal he bleynte and cride, 'A!' . . . . A.Kn. 1078
Allas,' quod he, 'allas, I ne hadde y-bleynt.' . . . A.Mil. 3753
That nevere his look ne bleynte from her face, . . . TC.3. 1346
**Blende**
passiouns overcomen the or blenden the). . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
And how that he Deiphebus gan to blende, . . . . TC.2. 1496
His brother and his suster for to blende. . . . . TC.3. 207
Thou most with wisdom him and othre blende, . . . TC.4. 648
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . . TC.4. 1399
Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede, . . . TC.4. 1462
And therwithal, his meyne for to blende, . . . . TC.5. 526
**Blende** *see* **Blind**
**Blendeth**
This multiplying blent so many oon, . . . . . G.CY. 1391
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . . PF. 600
the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day blendith hem. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
That she hem hent and blent, traitour comune! . . . TC.4. 5
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal; . . . . . Truth. 4
The tothir fooles blent and shendith. . . . . RR. 5310
**Blent(e)**
That with the strook he was almoost y-blent; . . . A.Mil. 3808
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo, . . . E.Mch. 2113
With coveitise anon thou shalt be blent. . . . . G.CY. 1077
thurgh which a man is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, I.Pars. 720–5
For many oon hath she thus y-blent. . . . . BD. 646
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . TC.2. 1743
But al for nought: his hope alwey him blente. . . TC.5. 1195
Through covetyse is blent discrecioun; . . . . . L.St. 18
man hath it Y-blent, for folk of grettist wit . . . RR. 1610
With foly so he hath thee blent. . . . . RR. 4642
That han the world thus foule blent. . . . . RR. 6652
**Blent** *see* **Blendeth**
**Bless**
This carpenter to blessen hym bigan, . . . . . A.Mil. 3448
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . A.Mil. 3484
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . B.ML. 1146
That, also wisly God my soule blesse, . . . . . B.Mel. 2112
alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
thee harm, and blesse hym that seith to . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
Sire Monk, namoore of this, so God yow blesse! . . B.NP. 3978
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse! . . . B.NP. 4485
God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie! . . . C.Pard. 308
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . D.WB. 525
So blesse his soule for his mercy deere. . . . . D.WB. 827
'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . D.Fri. 1561
And for oure othere freendes, God hem blesse. . . D.Sum. 1787
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . . E.Cl. 552
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . E.Cl. 679
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God yow blesse! . . . . . E.Mch. 1240
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, E.Mch. 1707
God blesse us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . E.Mch. 2418
Seyde to oure Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse, . . . H.Mcp. 21
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse; . . . H.Mcp. 321
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . . . TC.1. 436
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . TC.3. 1595
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!) . . . TC.5. 1212
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse, . . . . . HF.2. 121
And also God your soule blesse! . . . . . HF.3. 522
Thus oghte I blesse wel myn aventure, . . . . . Ven. 22
'Now also wisly god me blesse, . . . . . RR. 632
Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse), . . . . . RR. 3643
And, also god my soule blesse, . . . . . RR. 6767
**Blessed**
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte, . . . . A.Mil. 3218
Ye, blessed be alwey a lewed man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3455
She blissed hire and into ship she wente. . . . . B.ML. 868
Til Cristes mooder—blessed be she ay!— . . . . B.ML. 950
blessed be the name of oure Lord!" ' . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–95
"Wel happy and blessed been they . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
'I-blessed be thy breche and every stoon! . . . . B.NP. 4638
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . . C.Doc. 248
Oure blissed Lordes body they to-tere; . . . . . C.Pard. 474
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,— . . . . C.Pard. 709
'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve! . . . D.WB. 44
'Of alle men y-blessed moot he be, . . . . . D.WB. 323
'Yif me a plante of thilke blissed tree, . . . . D.WB. 763
' "Blessed be they that povere in spirit been,"— . . D.Sum. 1923
Of thilke Fader, blessed moote he be, . . . . . E.Cl. 557
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended, . . . E.Mch. 1404
And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed, . E.Mch. 1819
And blessed be the yok that we been inne! . . . E.Mch. 1837
And for that word hym blessed every man, . . . E.Mch. 1916
'O thou Bacus! y-blessed be thy name! . . . . . H.Mcp. 99
penitence is blessed, after the sentence of . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
blessed name, that they despise hym . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
upon his blissed shulder the croys, upon . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
the boyste of the blissed Magdelene, . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
**Blessed**—*Continued*
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk converte! . . . TC.1. 308
And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentyne! . . . LGW. 145
Slepten this blissed folk withowte walles, . . . . Form.A. 43
Blessid be hope, which with desire . . . . . RR. 2779
**Blesseth**
She blesseth hire, and with ful pitous voys, . . . B.ML. 449
**Blessing**
han shewed unto us the blessynge of swetnesse . . B.Mel. 2925–30
Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . D.WB. 869
'Goddes blessyng, and his moodres also, . . . . G.CY. 1243
by blessynge of bisshopes and of preestes . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Bleve** *see* **Beleve**
**Blew**
The wynd gan chaunge, and blew right as hem leste. B.NP. 4263
Of horn, of boon, in whiche they blewe and powped, . B.NP. 4589
And blew the fir and bisyed hym ful faste; . . . G.CY. 1146
Of the crosselet, and blew wel afterward, . . . . G.CY. 1191
Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . G.CY. 1260
And blew his horne right in hir ere, . . . . . BD. 182
With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376
Blew a 'forloyn' at the laste. . . . . BD. 386
And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude, . . . TC.3. 678
And blew so hidously and hye, . . . . . HF.3. 509
And blew it est, and west, and southe, . . . . HF.3. 590
As Eolus hem blew aboute. . . . . HF.3. 1030
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . . LGW. 1364
**Blind**
And blind he was, as it is often seene; . . . . A.Kn. 1965
That oon of hem was blynd and myghte nat see, . B.ML. 551
With whiche men seen whan that they ben blynde. . B.ML. 553
And in hir walk this blynde man they mette, . . B.ML. 559
In name of Crist cryde this blynde Britoun . . . B.ML. 561 *var*
Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes blynde, . . . B.ML. 928
Lat no man truste on blynd prosperitee; . . . . B.Mk. 3187
Now maystow wepen with thyne eyen blynde, . . B.Mk. 3267
And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes, . . D.WB. 656
For love is blynd al day, and may nat see. . . . . E.Mch. 1598
Is woxen blynd, and that al sodeynly! . . . . E.Mch. 2071
For al-so good is blynd deceyved be . . . . . E.Mch. 2109
This Januarie, as blynd as is a stoon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2156
By-cause, allas! that he is blynd and old . . . . E.Mch. 2255
Unto this olde, blynde, worthy knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2259
'That I am blynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . E.Mch. 2340
I have yow holpe on bothe youre eyen blynde,— . E.Mch. 2370
Right so a man that longe hath blynd y-be, . . . E.Mch. 2401
Or Cecile is to seye 'the wey to blynde', . . . . G.SN. 92
That thou nart blynd, for thyng that we seen alle . G.SN. 499
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blynde. . G.SN. 504
'Lurkynge in hernes, and in lanes blynde, . . . G.CY. 658
O gracelees, ful blynd is thy conceite, . . . . . G.CY. 1078
To blynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . . G.CY. 1151
Ye been as boold as is Bayard the blynde, . . . G.CY. 1413
or elles the flessh of man is so blynd that . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde! . . . . ABC. 105
thilke blynde goddesse (Fortune). . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
though it were to a blynd man; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
hiden rather your blynde corages withynne . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
wolde we nat wene that he were blynd? . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
for his blynde visage, yald to Ulixes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.1600–5
say Poliphemus wepynge and blynd.) . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
hem nat, what sekith thilke blynde thoght? . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
O verray fooles, nyce and blynd ben ye! . . . . TC.1. 202
O blinde world! O blinde entencioun! . . . . . TC.1. 211
I have myselven seyn a blind man go, . . . . TC.1. 628
A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewes. . . . TC.2. 21
Thus al is wel; for al this world is blind . . . . TC.3. 528
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . TC.3. 1808
The blinde lust the whiche that may not laste, . . TC.5. 1824
Hir blynde sone, and Vulcano, . . . . . HF.1. 138
His blinde nevew Cupido, . . . . . HF.2. 109
But "as a blynd man stert an hare"; . . . . . HF.2. 173
Upon peyne to be blynde anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 480
And, al be that men seyn that blynd is he, . . . LGW. 237
His blynde lust was al his covetynge. . . . . LGW. 1756
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddesse! . . Fort. 50
Ye blynde bestes, ful of lewednesse! . . . . . Fort. 68
All thilke day not blynde to bene, . . . . . RR. 1101
The god of love, blynde as stoon, . . . . . RR. 3703
And with her trowandyse to blynde. . . . . RR. 3954
That fortune chaunge hym not, ne blynde; . . . RR. 5227
But thou be blynde thou oughtest so. . . . . RR. 6212
That makith the entenciouns blynde; . . . . . RR. 7170
**Blind** *see* **Blende**
**Blindeth**
for envye blyndeth the herte of man, . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
**Blindness**
'Wantynge of blyndnesse,' for hir grete light . . . G.SN. 100
in the blyndnesse of ignoraunce? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
feble and more caytif than is the blyndnesse of ignorance? . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
**Blinne**
Til he had terved hym, he koude nat blynne. . . . G.CY. 1171
Of swiche sikes coude he nothing blinne. . . . . TC.3. 1365

**Blinne**—*Continued*
Blynne somtyme in Goddis servise . . . . . RR. 6606 *em*
So may they eke her praier blynne, . . . . . RR. 6611

**Blis**
Thanne hadde I been in blisse, and nat in wo, . . . A.Kn. 1230
And in this blisse lete I now Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1449
And Theseus, with alle joye and blis, . . . . A.Kn. 1684
With alle blisse and greet solempnitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2702
And thus with alle blisse and melodye . . . . A.Kn. 3097
Lyvynge in blisse, in richesse, and in heele; . . . A.Kn. 3102
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . B.ML. 33
And welcometh hire with alle joye and blis; . . . B.ML. 409
To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitternesse . . B.ML. 422
To joye and blisse of al this regne aboute. . . . B.ML. 735
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two, . . . B.ML. 1075
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . B.ML. 1119
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance; . . . . B.ML. 1141
And if that I were riche, as have I blisse, . . . B.Sh. 1541
bryngen us to his blisse that never hath . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . . B.NP. 4256
Madame Pertelote, so have I blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4348
"Wommar. is mannes joye, and al his blis"; . . . B.NP. 4356
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4390
And brynge us to his heighe blisse! *Amen.* . . . B.NP. 4636
Into the blisse of hevene shul ye gon; . . . . . C.Pard. 912
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis, . . D.WB. 830
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . . . D.WB. 1253
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . D.Sum. 1857
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde, . . E.Mch. 1286
The blisse which that is bitwixe hem tweye . . . E.Mch. 1340
That no wight his blisse parten shal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1630
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . . E.Mch. 1652
Al ful of joye and blisse is the paleys, . . . . E.Mch. 1712
And ful of joye and blisse is every man,— . . . E.Mch. 1771
So wisly God my soule brynge in blisse! . . . . E.Mch. 2175
And for to lede the moore in blisse hir lyves, . . F.Fkl. 744
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas. . . . . F.Fkl. 802
And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, . . F.Fkl. 1099
What for his labour, and his hope of blisse, . . . F.Fkl. 1237
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1552
The mayde hath broght thise men to blisse above; . G.SN. 281
that is the blisse of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
in hope to have the blisse of hevene.' . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
blisse of hevene. Ther joye hath no . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) . . . . BD. 209
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth!' . . . . . BD. 211
Of all the blisse that ever was maked; . . . . . BD. 577
My blisse. Allas! that I was born, . . . . . BD. 685
That ye have thus your blisse lore.' . . . . . BD. 747
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse, . . . . . BD. 1038
Oo blysse, and eek oo sorwe bothe; . . . . . BD. 1292
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . . Mars. 43
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . Mars. 74
So desespaired I am from alle blisse. . . . . Comp.L. 7
So moche wo, and [eek] so litel blis . . . . . Comp.L. 42
For elles may me laste ne blis, ne hope, . . . . Comp.L. 127
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . Anel. 213
Than telleth he hir speche, and al the blisse . . PF. 39
The weye to come in-to that hevene blisse; . . . PF. 72
That ful of blysse is and of soules clere. . . . . PF. 77
So ferforth, that Nature hir-selfe hadde blisse . . PF. 377
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . PF. 669
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse!' . TC.1. 623
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . . TC.2. 849
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among . . . TC.2. 885
Ne conne wel the blisse of love discrive. . . . . TC.2. 889
The parfit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis! . . . . . TC.2. 891
His blisse, and ek these othre termes alle . . . . TC.2. 1067
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'— . . . . TC.3. 181
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . . TC.3. 342
For thou shalt into hevene blisse wende!' . . . . TC.3. 704
This Troilus, with blisse of that supprised, . . . TC.3. 1184
For out of wo in blisse now they flete; . . . . . TC.3. 1221
That th' ilke boundes may no blisse pace, . . . . TC.3. 1272
And lat hem in this hevene blisse dwelle, . . . . TC.3. 1322
For to recoveren blisse and ben at ese, . . . . . TC.3. 1406
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . TC.3. 1623
That ones may in hevene blisse be, . . . . . TC.3. 1657
In suffisaunce, in blisse, and in singinges . . . . TC.3. 1716
Shal now no lenger in her blisse bathe; . . . . . TC.4. 208
And alle worldly blysse as thenketh me . . . . . TC.4. 835 *var*
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth! . . . . TC.4. 836
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare, . . . TC.4. 1168
As they that hadden al hire blisse ylorn . . . . . TC.4. 1250 *var*
That al this world ne myghte oure blisse telle . . . TC.4. 1323 *var*
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive; . . . . TC.5. 396
Enlumined with sonne of alle blisse! . . . . . TC.5. 548
O cause of wo that cause hast ben of blysse . . . TC.5. 550 *var*
From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . . . . TC.5. 607
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe!' . . TC.5. 658
'O Crist,' thoughte I, 'that art in blisse, . . . . HF.1. 492
Desperat of all maner blis, . . . . . HF.3. 925
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys, . . . LGW. 505
And broght hir out of helle agayne to blys?' . . . LGW. 516
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde. . . Rosem. 12
And thus ye me from all my blisse exile. . . . . Comp.A. 11
For whanne thyne eyen were thus in blisse, . . . RR. 2913
Parte of her blisse to hym they sende, . . . . . RR. 2917
For he of blis hath ben full bare, . . . . . RR. 3567

**Bliss**—*Continued*
Worthy of love to have the blis. . . . . RR. 3734
So was I full of joye and blisse. . . . . RR. 3765
And how mych joye and blisse . . . . . RR. 4114
And of his blisse parte shal he, . . . . . RR. 5283
In worldly blisse noncerteyne. . . . . RR. 5426
He shal, there forto lyve in blisse, . . . . . RR. 5645

**Blisse** *see* **Bless**

**Blisses**
And observance of alle blisses bare; . . . . . E.Mch. 1548
Ther may no man han parfite blisses two,— . . . E.Mch. 1638
nowmbre and the maner of thy blisses . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50

**Blissful**
The booly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17
The blisful martir quite yow youre meede! . . . A.Prol. 770
Unto the blisful Citherea benigne,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2215
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.' . . . . A.Kn. 2260
She was ful moore blisful on to see . . . . . A.Mil. 3247
And whan they han this blisful mayden sayn, . . B.ML. 172
Than was thassemblee of this blisful hoost; . . . B.ML. 403
How that this blisful tidyng is bifalle, . . . . B.ML. 726
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . B.ML. 845
But blisful Marie heelp hire right anon, . . . . B.ML. 920
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene, . . . B.Pri. 1671
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . B.Pri. 1700
Was maked of oure blisful lady free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1722
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1854
"Blisful is that man that hath nat folwed . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . . B.NP. 4240
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevene. . B.NP. 4387
Herkneth thise blisful briddes how they synge, . . B.NP. 4391
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe . . . . D.WB. 220
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful mayde! . D.Sum. 2202
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . E.Cl. 113
In which that I was blisful wont to bee; . . . . E.Cl. 844
Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . E.Cl. 1121
Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1259
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1284
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious! . . . . . E.Mch. 1347
A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 806
'Youre blisful suster, Lucina the sheene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1045
O, blisful artow now, thou Dorigen! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1090
Aurelius, with blisful herte anoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1226
But God forbede, for his blisful myght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1610
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis . . . . G.SN. 43
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde. . . G.SN. 57
Ye shullen come unto his blissful feste'; . . . . G.SN. 241
Seyde this blissful, faire mayde, deere, . . . . G.SN. 293
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . . G.SN. 461
and the blissful lif that is perdurable, . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
ther as is the blisful compaignye . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
This blisful regne may men . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful mooder . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Nas seyn so blisful a tresore, . . . . . BD. 853
Nere merci of you, blisful hevene Queene! . . . ABC. 24
For certes, Crystes blisful mooder dere, . . . . ABC. 28
And with his bloode he wroote the blysful bille . . ABC. 59 *var*
For which the peple, blisful al and somme, . . . Anel. 26
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route, . . Anel. 34
The blysful joy a-wey that fleth so yerne . . . . PF. 3. *var*
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende, . . . . . PF. 48
Than shul they come in-to that blysful place, . . PF. 83
Cytherea, thou blisful lady swete, . . . . . PF. 113
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . PF. 127
In blisful tyme he com into this place.' . . . . PF. 413
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake. . . . PF. 689
weren blisful yif they that hadden studied . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
forsaken that thow nart yit blisful. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
And ayenward, alle fortune is blisful to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
nat, what blisful fortune may ther ben . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
thanne this present lif make men blisful, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
maketh that a blisful man? The whiche . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
Blisful was the firste age of men. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
that it be ryght blisful thyng to plowngen . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
they ben maked blisful by thilke thynges . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
fayleth, whiche that maketh folk blisful, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
maken folk blisful, thanne by the same cause moten . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thise beestis ben clepid blisful, of whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
ne maken men to ben blisful. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
opynyoun I seie thow art blisful, yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvinite, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
getynge of dyvinite men ben makid blisful. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
Thanne is every blisful man . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
no wyght is blisful, but yif he be god also ther-with. . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
Blisful is that man that may seen the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
clere welle of good! Blisful is he that . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
that alle gode folk ben I-maked blisful for thei ben gode; . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
folk that ben blisful it accordeth and is . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50

**Blissful**—*Continued*

sche, 'that good folk ben blisful and . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
any wyght, nis he nat more blisful than . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve, . . . TC.1. 1014
And by the blisful Venus that I serve, . . . . TC.2. 234
Is this your red? Is this my blisful cas? . . . . TC.2. 422
And also blisful Venus, wel arrayed, . . . . . TC.2. 680
So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede . . . . . TC.2. 832
'Ye, blisful God, han me so wel biset . . . . . TC.2. 834
And blisful God preye ich with good entente, . . TC.2. 1060
And seyde, 'Lettre, a blisful destine . . . . . TC.2. 1091
O blisful light, of which the bemes clere . . . . TC.3. 1
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere, . . . . . TC.3. 230
Now blisful Venus thow me grace sende . . . . TC.3. 705 *var*
'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' enspire,' . . TC.3. 712
Gan thonken tho the blisful goddes sevene . . . TC.3. 1203 *var*
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317
Y-comen was the blisful time swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1668
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye . . . . . TC.4. 335
And blisful Juno, thorugh her grete might, . . . TC.4. 1116
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve . . . . TC.4. 1661
And drive it forth unto that blisful morwe . . . TC.5. 405
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . . . TC.5. 580
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide, . . TC.5. 582
Now, blisful Lord, so cruel thou ne be . . . . TC.5. 599
As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . . TC.5. 608
The blisful Goddes through hir grete might . . . TC.5. 1250
Now faire blisful, O Cipris, . . . . . HF.2. 10
That blisful sighte softneth al my sorwe, . . . . LGW. 50
And, for the newe blisful somers sake, . . . . LGW. 142
So ferforthely that fro that blysful houre . . . . LGW. 682
And Eneas ful blysful is and fayne, . . . . . LGW. 1137
And she anon up roos, with blysful chere, . . . LGW. 1743
And wedded hadde he, with a blisful chere, . . . LGW. 2246
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . . . Form.A. 1
That I of you the blisful soun may here, . . . . Purse. 9
Than is blisful many sithe . . . . . RR. 80
Her blesful swete song pitous. . . . . RR. 89
Of Paradys, that blisful place. . . . . RR. 443
Ful blisful was the accordaunce . . . . . RR. 496
Whan I her blisful songes herde, . . . . . RR. 500
Gladnesse, [the] blisfull and the light. . . . . RR. 746

**Blissfully**

Ful blisfully in prison maistow dure,— . . . . A.Kn. 1236
Saugh I here ones ek ful blysfully . . . . . TC.5. 570 *var*
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went . . . . . TC.5. 1808

**Blissfulness**

the perfeccioun of blisfulnesse fro hem that been most Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
is the blisfulnesse of mortel thynges, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
seeke ye . . . blisfulnesse out of your-self whiche that is . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
the poynt of soverayn blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
that blisfulnesse ne mai nat standen in . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
yif blisfulnesse be the soverayn . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
to receyven verray blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
that, yif that deth may take awey blisfulnesse, . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
fruyt of blysfulnesse, nat oonly with . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
cleer is the blisfulnesse of mortel rychesses, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
blisfulnesse that thou more knowest; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
the cleernesse of verray blisfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
alle to comyn oonly to oon ende of blisfulnesse. . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
And blisfulnesse is swiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
and certeyne thanne, that blisfulnesse is . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
alle goodes; the whiche blisfulnesse, as . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
thise thynges it semeth oonly that blisfulnesse is desyred; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
but I have diffyned that blisfulnesse is . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
desireth over alle thynges, that it be blisfulnesse. . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
thyng that mai so wel performe blisfulnesse, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
nat to saie that blisfulnesse [ne] be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
afer to thilke verray fyn of blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
to geten hym blisfulnesse, yif that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
blysfulnesse is knowen and ataynt in . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
thanne resonably wenen that blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
How elles, whan hir blisfulnesse dureth . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
makere of blisfulnesse, yif thilke power lakketh . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
thilke blisfulnesse and bryngeth in . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
to blisfulnesse, ne that they ne mowen nat . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
pathes that bryngen men to blisfulnesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
that he wolde geten hym sovereyn blisfulnesse; . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
men nat by no weye seken blisfulnesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
seen anoon thilke verray blisfulnesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
the causes of the fals blisfulnesse. For, but if I be begiled, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
thanne is thilke the verray perfit blisfulnesse . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
herte, I knowe wel that thilke blisfulnesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
is the ful blysfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
whiche is thilke verray blisfulnesse, and eek whiche thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
thynges ben that lyen falsly blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
seke thilke verrai blisfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
perfeccioun of blisfulnesse is set. And in . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
be a blisfulnesse that be freel and veyn . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90

**Blissfulness**—*Continued*

ther nys som blisfulnesse that is sad, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
whom this blisfulnesse enhabiteth. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
is verray blisfulnesse. Thanne moot it . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
hath blisfulnesse in hym-self, and thilk blisfulnesse . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
'that the sovereyn good is blisfulnesse.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
blisfulnesse and god ben the sovereyn good; . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
blisfulnesse is sovereyn devynite.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
the getynge of blisfulnesse men ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvinite, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
blisfulnesse conteneth many thinges, it . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
maner body of blisfulnesse by diversite . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
substaunce of blisfulnesse, so that alle thise othere . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
brought to blisfulnesse (that is to seyn, as to the . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
'that blisfulnesse is good?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
good that is maked [of] blisfulnesse to alle . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
thilke same blisfulnesse that is demed to ben sovereyn Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
as membris of blisfulnesse, or ben they . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
that blisfulnesse were conjoyned al of o . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
that blisfulnesse is that thing, for whiche . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
blysfulnesse is requered and desired. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
good and of blisfulnesse is al on and the . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
verray blisfulnesse is al o thing.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
thilke light of blisfulnesse, he schal wel seyn that the . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
suffisaunce is in blisfulnesse? and we han . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
accorded that god is thilke same blisfulnesse?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
to ben almyghty be the ryght of blisfulnesse?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
thou bygunne at blisfulnesse, thou seidest . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that good is the ful blisfulnesse; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
the substaunce of god and of blisfulnesse; . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
verray blisfulnesse by me that have . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
knowen in whom blisfulnesse is y-set, . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
studies, hasteth to comen to blisfulnesse.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
sche, 'that blisfulnesse is thilke same good . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
that blisfulnesse is required of alle, that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
nat therto, for vices ne comen nat to blisfulnesse. . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
And I have schewed that blisfulnesse is . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
in this manere: so as god hym-self is blisfulnesse, . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
what blisfulnesse or elles what unselynesse is . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
whanne the blisfulnesse and the . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
that his blisfulnesse, of whiche the usage is . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
blisfulnesse ne be nat sorwful to hym; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5

**Blissfulnesses**

that blisfulnesses comen alwey to good . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60

**Blithe**

Of which ful blithe and glad was every wyght: . . A.Prol. 846
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . A.Kn. 1878
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . B.ML. 732
Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe, . . . . B.ML. 1154
Upon a tyme, and bad hem blithe bee; . . . . B.Mk. 3382
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade. . . . . B.NP. 4002
And he that hath the cut with herte blithe . . . C.Pard. 795
Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . F.Sq. 338
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!' . G.CY. 937
And whan that he was glad, than was I blithe, . . Anel. 225
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.' . . . PF. 504
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . . PF. 604
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe, . . PF. 622
How blithe unto hem bothe two thou were! . . . TC.3. 1318
To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . . TC.3. 1682
For was ther nevere herte yit so blithe . . . . TC.5. 1383
As wysly be thou ever blythe.' . . . . . HF.3. 770
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; LGW. 647
To make noyse and syngen blythe; . . . . . RR. 79
As man that was to daunce blithe. . . . . RR. 811
Thar no man aske if I was blithe . . . . . RR. 3761
Be wrothe or blithe who-so be, . . . . . RR. 6773

**Blithely**

'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun! . . . . . BD. 748
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . . BD. 754

**Blitheness**

the blithnesse of peple; and whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40

**Blive**

And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . . A.Kn. 2697
They were ful glad to excusen hem ful blyve . . . D.WB. 391

**Blive**—*Continued*
Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve, . . . . . D.Fri. 1520
Goo now faste, and hy the blyve!' . . . . . BD. 152
And here on warde, right now, as blyve, . . . . BD. 248
As helpe me God, I was as blyve . . . . . BD. 1276
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.' . . . . TC.1. 595
And on the morwe pulle it up as blive! . . . . TC.1. 965
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive! . . . TC.2. 137
And with that word tho Pandarus, as blive, . . . TC.2. 208
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive, . . TC.2. 1513
Thow shalt gon over nyght and that bylyve . . TC.2. 1513 *var*
And Troilus to paleis wente blive, . . . . . TC.2. 1537
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!' . . . TC.2. 1605
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive; . . . TC.3. 225
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive, . . . . TC.4. 174
How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive? . . TC.4. 495
And to and fro ek ride and go as blive, . . . . TC.4. 1355
Though that I speke of love to you thus blive; . . TC.5. 163
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive; . . . TC.5. 396
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . . . TC.5. 1549
Thou shalt see me go as blyve . . . . . HF.3. 16
I herde a noise aprochen blyve, . . . . . HF.3. 431
And, whan that it is eve, I renne blyve, . . . . LGW. 60
And he shal sweren to yow, and that as blyve, . . LGW. 435
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blyve, . . . LGW. 1473
And to his contree-warde he sayleth blyve,— . . LGW. 2176
And of that gardyne eke as blyve . . . . . RR. 706
But though I telle not as blyve . . . . . RR. 992
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve . . . RR. 2799

**Blive** *see* **Life**

**Blo**
Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed, . . . . . HF.3. 557

**Blood**
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . A.Prol. 635
As they that weren of the blood roial . . . . . A.Kn. 1018
That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood Of Thebes, . A.Kn. 1330
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioun,— . . . A.Kn. 1546
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn, . . . A.Kn. 1583
Up to the ancle foghte they in hir blood. . . . . A.Kn. 1660
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer; . . . . A.Kn. 2006
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse . . . . . A.Kn. 2539
He wilneth no destruccion of blood!' . . . . . A.Kn. 2564
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . A.Kn. 2610
Ne of his praye desireth so the blood, . . . . . A.Kn. 2632
Out renneth blood on bothe hir sydes rede. . . . A.Kn. 2635
So was the blood y-ronnen in his face. . . . . A.Kn. 2693
The clothered blood, for any lechecraft, . . . . A.Kn. 2745
That neither veyne-blood ne ventusynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2747
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn: . . . A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . . A.Kn. 2949
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones, . . A.Mil. 3125
Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, . . A.Mil. 3326
'Nay, Crist forbede it, for his hooly blood,' . . . A.Mil. 3508
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye. . . . A.Rv. 3945
Into som worthy blood of auncetrye; . . . . . A.Rv. 3982
On hooly chirches blood that is descended; . . . A.Rv. 3984
Therfore he wolde his hooly blood honoure, . . . A.Rv. 3985
For many a pastee hastow laten blood, . . . . . A.Co. 4346
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee, . . . . B.ML. 452
O blood roial, that stondest in this drede, . . . B.ML. 657
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood, . . B.Pri. 1687
The blood out-crieth on youre cursèd dede. . . . B.Pri. 1768
His sydes were al blood. . . . . B.Th. 1967
The faireste children of the blood roial . . . . B.Mk. 3341
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . . B.Mk. 3442
And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde . . . B.Mk. 3447
And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . B.NP. 4617
'Harrow!' quod he, 'by nayles, and by blood! . . C.Pard. 288
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn! . . C.Pard. 501
And 'By the blood of Crist that is in Hayles,' . . C.Pard. 652
Lo, how I vanysshe, flessh and blood and skyn; . . C.Pard. 732
And with his precious herte-blood thee boghte, . . C.Pard. 902
And al my bed was ful of verray blood; . . . . D.WB. 579
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; . . D.WB. 581
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn. . . . D.WB. 718
Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede, . . . E.Cl. 632
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!' . . . E.Mch. 2347
For blood was in his domynacioun. . . . . F.Sq. 352
'Cherisseth blood, natures freend,' quod he. . . . F.Sq. 353
With bothe hir wynges til the rede blood . . . . F.Sq. 415
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . F.Sq. 430
Whan that it swowned next, for lakke of blood. . . F.Sq. 443
No gentillesse of blood ne may hem bynde. . . . F.Sq. 620
In al hir face nas a drope of blood, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1340
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce . . F.Fkl. 1373
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . F.Fkl. 1415
His sone in blood and flessh to clothe and wynde. . G.SN. 42
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent. . . . G.SN. 536
his precious blood hath delivered us fro the bondes . I.Pars. 130–5
with his herte blood, that they so . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
and bounde, so that his blood brast out . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
the fervent blood of man y-quyked in his herte, . . I.Pars. 535–40
his blood, wexeth so trouble that he is out . . . I.Pars. 535–40
it nat for delit to spille blood, but for . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
born of as roial blood as been they that . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
he boghte with his precious blood by . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
hym, and of his blood he maketh sacrifice . . . I.Pars. 845–50
precious blood of his herte, so that I may been . . I.Pars. 1090–5
The blood was fled for pure drede . . . . . BD. 489
And pale, for ther no blood was sene . . . . . BD. 497

**Blood**—*Continued*
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . ABC. 59
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . ABC. 164
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; . . Mars. 124
How that the blood roial was broght adoun, . . . Anel. 65
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste, . . . . . PF. 550
folk, that now desiren the blood and the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
contre with the blood of a maner . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
whiche blood men deyen purpre). . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
wowndes ne none medes be of blood . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
with the blood of his modir (that is to . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
In him ne deyned sparen blood roial . . . . . TC.1. 435
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus: . . . . TC.2. 198
Til I myn owne herte blood may see! . . . . . TC.2. 445
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere!' . . TC.2. 594
And though that he be come of blood royal, . . . TC.3. 1800
Unto the blood of Troye, I preye thee, . . . . TC.5. 600
As Juno was unto the blood Thebane, . . . . TC.5. 601
Al the Troyanyshe blood, . . . . . HF.1. 201
For in fight and blod-shedynge . . . . . HF.3. 151
With tigres blode in every place, . . . . . HF.3. 369
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . . LGW. 848
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte . . . LGW. 851
How medleth she his blood with hir compleynte? . LGW. 874
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynte? . . LGW. 875
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote, . . LGW. 914
My bloode and flessh, so that I myghte lyve, . . LGW. 1539
And Brutus by hir chaste bloode hath swore, . . LGW. 1862
And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe, . . LGW. 2105
Ne she hath kynne noon of hir blood, . . . . . RR. 268
Of bloode have loren a full gret dell. . . . . RR. 1740
Of me ne drewe no drope of blode, . . . . . RR. 1742
Al bledde I not a drope of blode. . . . . RR. 1754
And eke thy blode shal alto quake, . . . . . RR. 2527
Losse of membre, shedyng of blode, . . . . . RR. 4975
And also forto spende her bloode, . . . . . RR. 5440
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther bloode, . . . RR. 6264

**Bloody**
Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, blody wounde, . A.Kn. 1010
And saugh hir blody woundes, wyde and soore, . . A.Kn. 1755
Contek, with blody knyf, and sharpe manace; . . A.Kn. 2003
As it were blody dropes, many oon; . . . . . A.Kn. 2340
That in the bataille blowen blody sounes; . . . A.Kn. 2512
Doun ran the blody streem upon his brest, . . . A.Rv. 4276
And leyde the blody knyf by dame Custance, . . B.ML. 601
And in the bed the blody knyf he fond . . . . B.ML. 607
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde; . . B.NP. 4205
With blody speres, ne rested, never stille, . . . Anel. 54
and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with blody tooth, . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Whil that he held his blody swerd in honde. . . . TC.2. 203
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy blody cope, . . TC.3. 724
The bloody teres from his herte melte, . . . . TC.3. 1445
Thorugh-girt with many a wide and blody wounde. TC.4. 627
And how ypomedon with blody wownde . . . . TC.5. 1502 *var*
With blody strokes and with wordes grete, . . . TC.5. 1759
Of hem that maken blody soun, . . . . . HF.3. 149
With blody mouth, of strangelynge of a beste, . . LGW. 807
And with hir blody mouth it al to-rente. . . . . LGW. 820
Al blody; and therwithal abak she sterte, . . . LGW. 864
Or had in armes many a blody boȝ. . . . . LGW. 1388
The cruelle god that stante with blody darte, . . LGW. 2245
'Allas, and shal myn handès blody be? . . . . LGW. 2689

**Blossom**
As whit as is the blosme upon the rys. . . . . A.Mil. 3324

**Blossomed**
A gardyn sawh I ful of blossomed bowis . . . . PF. 183 *var*
To synge on bowes blosmed feyre. . . . . RR. 108

**Blossometh**
That blosmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee; . . . E.Mch. 1462

**Blossoms**
Upon the braunches ful of blosmes softe, . . . . LGW. 143
And sworen on the blosmes to be trewe, . . . . LGW. 157
With seer braunches blossoms ungrene, . . . . RR. 4749

**Blossomy**
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed. . . . E.Mch. 1463
A garden saw I ful of blosmy bowes . . . . . PF. 183
And shadwed wel with blosmy bowes grene; . . . TC.2. 821

**Blot**
lat no blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been . . . I.Pars. 1010–5

**Blow**
A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne, . . . A.Prol. 565
That in the bataille blowen blody sounes; . . . A.Kn. 2512
That Absolon may blowe the bukkes horn, . . . A.Mil. 3387
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye, . . . . C.Pard. 481
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . F.Fkl. 888
I am so used in the fyr to blowe, . . . . . G.CY. 666
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte. . . . . G.CY. 753
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, G.CY. 1310
Me thoghte I herde an hunte blowe, . . . . . BD. 345
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
To blowen out of alle kyndes . . . . . HF.1. 204
And blow hir loos, that every wyght . . . . . HF.3. 536

**Blow**—*Continued*
And gan this trompe for to blowe, . . . . . HF.3. 549
That highte Laude, and blow it so . . . . . HF.3. 583
Blow thy trompe and that anoon,' . . . . . HF.3. 628
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . . . . HF.3. 632
Lete men blowe of us the name . . . . . HF.3. 671 *var*
'And blow as they have axed me, . . . . . HF.3. 676
This Eolus gan hit so blowe, . . . . . HF.3. 679
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,' . . . . . HF.3. 700
And do hit blowe in clarioun. . . . . HF.3. 728
Forto blowe and make sowne . . . . . RR. 4241
And with my bemes I wole blowe . . . . . RR. 7603

**Bloweth**
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . . B.ML. 705
bely, with which he bloweth in man the . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
bloweth and encreesseth the fir by . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5

**Blowing**
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowyng,— . . . G.CY. 923
with tempestes blowynge aboute. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
mowth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte, . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
With wynd blowynge upon hir tresse; . . . . . HF.1. 230

**Blown**
Of pris of armes, blowen up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 2241
For with a nedles poynt whan it is blowe . . . G.SN. 440
Remembring him, that love too wide y-blowe . . TC.1. 384
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . . TC.1. 530
And seyn that thorugh thy medling is y-blowe . . TC.4. 167
For whan a pipe is blowen sharpe, . . . . . HF.2. 266
And her fames wide y-blowe. . . . . HF.3. 49
Right as hit is, and forth y-blowe. . . . . HF.3. 574
That hir fame was blowen a-lofte. . . . . HF.3. 636
Now do our loos be blowen swythe, . . . . . HF.3. 769
The same wynde hath blowe awey your fay.' . . LGW. 1365
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . LGW. 1383
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte, . . . LGW. 1475

**Blown** *see* **Overblown**

**Blue**
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . . A.Prol. 564
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament; . . E.Mch. 2219
And covered it with veluettes blewe, . . . . . F.Sq. 644
is whit and blak, or whit and blew, or . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Blew, bryght, clere was the air, . . . . . BD.340
'Wyth teres blewe, and with a wounded herte, . . Mars. 8
With floures white, blewe, yelwe, and rede, . . . PF. 186
That fresshe floures, blewe, white, and rede, . . . TC.2. 51
Have here and bereth him this blewe ring, . . . TC.3. 885
No ship yit karf the wawes grene and blewe; . . Form.A. 21
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 21
Blewe, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is. . . RR. 1578

**Blunder**
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir, . . . . G.CY. 670

**Blundereth**
That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon. . . . G.CY. 1414

**Blunt**
a man is so blunt and . . . hath such a langour . . I.Pars. 720–5 *var*

**Boar**
How Atthalante hunted the wilde boor, . . . . A.Kn. 2070
an hound wol holde the wilde boor." . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
He slow the grisly boor, and that anon; . . . . B.Mk. 3299
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . D.Sum. 1829
He looked as it were a wilde boor,— . . . . . D.Sum. 2160
coverid his face with forme of a boor; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the bere, and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth, Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
the bristilede boor markide with scomes the . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe. . . . TC.3. 721
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lioun; . . . . . TC.3. 1780
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . . TC.5. 1238
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . . TC.5. 1240
'Paraunter, ther thou dremest of this boor, . . . TC.5. 1282
And that this boor was shewed him in figure. . . TC.5. 1449
Of th'ilke stronge boor with tuskes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1454
Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . TC.5. 1462
For with a boor as gret as oxe in stalle . . . . TC.5. 1469
'To slee this boor was al the contre reysed, . . . TC.5. 1471
Amonges whiche ther com, this boor to see, . . . TC.5. 1472
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente: . . . TC.5. 1477
'This ilke boor bitokneth Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1513
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede: . . . TC.5. 1515
With any wilde boor or other beste, . . . . . LGW. 980
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . . LGW. 1121

**Board**
Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . . . A.Prol. 52
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188
An hole he foond, ful lowe upon a bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3440
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3585
Been al to-hewe, and stiked at the bord, . . . . B.ML. 430
The theef fil over bord al sodeynly, . . . . . B.ML. 922
He leith biforn hym on his countyng-bord. . . . B.Sh. 1273
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . B.NP. 4033
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . . D.WB. 421
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . D.WB. 528
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . D.Sum. 2167
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord, . . . D.Sum. 2243
Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord; . . . E.Cl. 3

**Board**—*Continued*
Biforn hym at the bord deliciously, . . . . . F.Sq. 79
And up he rideth to the heighe bord. . . . . F.Sq. 85
And after this, biforn the heighe bord, . . . . F.Sq. 98
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse. . . . . F.Sq. 262
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye. . . . . F.Sq. 267
For bord ne clothyng, wente he never so gaye; . . G.CY. 1017
Bord ne man, ne nothyng elles. . . . . BD. 74
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . . . . HF.1. 438
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . LGW. 644

**Boars**
As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1658
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . . . A.Kn. 1699
And ther-inne was a bores heed, . . . . . B.Th. 2060

**Boast**
He craketh boost, and swoor it was nat so. . . . A.Rv. 4001
Of which that Lucan maketh swich a boost,— . . B.ML. 401
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3289
God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . . B.Mk. 3799
Noght for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde. . C.Pard. 764
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost, . . . . D.WB. 98
May al the boost of it be leyd ful lowe.' . . . . G.SN. 441
And crueltee, and bost, and tyrannye; . . . . Mars. 37
Why noysen ye or bosten of your eldres? . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
To faren wel: I seye it for no bost, . . . . . TC.3. 248
Of wommen lost thorugh fals and folis bost. . . . TC.3. 298
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun, . . LGW. 267
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . LGW. 887
Suffre I rede, and no boost make, . . . . . RR. 3461

**Boasted**
Or pilled hir, or bosted of his dede? . . . . . LGW. 1262

**Boasteth**
'This Frere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . . D.Sum. 1672
Avauntour is he that bosteth of the . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5

**Boat**
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . E.Mch. 1424
That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . . F.Fkl. 994
Al stereles with-in a boot am I . . . . . TC.1. 416
For in this see the boot hath swich travaile, . . . TC.2. 3
For though so be that shyp or boot here come, . . LGW. 2215

**Bob**
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . . H.Mcp. 2

**Bobance**
For certeinly,—I sey for no bobance,— . . . . D.WB. 569
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce . . . . ABC. 84

**Bode**
This joly prentys with his maister bood, . . . . A.Co. 4399
Withoute bode his heste she obeyde. . . . . Anel. 119
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . PF. 343
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere, . . . TC.5. 29
Ne bode I never thennes go, . . . . . RR. 791

**Bode(n)** *see* **Bidden**

**Bodeth**
That bodeth werre, and no-thyng pees, . . . . B.Th. 2072
sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Bodies**
To do the dede bodyes vileynye . . . . . A.Kn. 942
Hath alle the bodyes on an heepe y-drawe, . . . A.Kn. 944
Of the bodies, and the grete honour . . . . . A.Kn. 997
To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede, . . . . A.Kn. 1005
A wilde fyr upon thair bodyes falle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4172
But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . . B.ML. 338
And eek thre thousand bodyes were ther slayn . . B.Mk. 3278
Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . . . D.Fri. 1505
With dede bodyes, in ful sondry wyse, . . . . D.Fri. 1508
So falle upon youre bodyes yet to-nyght! . . . E.Mch. 2253
An hundred thousand bodyes of mankynde . . . F.Fkl. 877
The foure spirites and the bodies sevene, . . . . G.CY. 820
The bodyes sevene eek, lo, hem heere anoon! . . G.CY. 825
And of bodies mollificacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 854
abawndone hir bodyes to othere persones. . . . I.Pars. 870–5
as wel as the bodies. This is verray . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
oother the dette of hire bodies, for . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
bryngen to the bodyes of folk that usen . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
that chaungith the bodyes of folk in-to . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
as it hath ben wont to ben seyd of bodyes? . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
complexions and atempraunces of bodies?) . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ben covenable to some bodies that ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
hole, and to some bodies byttere thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
whan thei slyden in-to the bodyes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
weren enprientid in-to soules fro bodyes . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
and to the notes of bodies withoute-forth, . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
But what yif that in bodyes to ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
so that qualites of bodies that ben object . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
sensible bodies, as I have seid, our corage . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
affeccioun s of bodyes (as god or his . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
han hir bodyes straught, and crepyn in the . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
the celestiall bodies with the causes. . . . . Astr. 20–5
the sonne or of othre celestial bodies . . . . . Astr. 121–7
celestial bodies; for truste wel that neyther . . . Astr. 236–40

**Bodies**—*Continued*
The shape, the bodies, and the cheres, . . . . RR. 813
Yit wommen wole her bodyes selle— . . . . . RR. 5809
**Bodily**
And folwed ay his bodily delyt . . . . . E.Mch. 1249
and som is bodily . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Bodily manslaughtre is . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
that oon is bodily, and that . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Of thilke bodily marchandise . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
certeyn rente of hire bodily puterie,—ye, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
if she be of thy kynrede, bodily or goostly, . . . I.Pars. 960–5
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
in almesse, and in bodily peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
comfort, goostly and bodily, where men . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Now as to speken of bodily peyne; . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
bodily peyne stant in wakynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
of bodily mete and drynke, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
bodily peyne stant in disciplyne or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
remedie for to thynke that bodily penaunce . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
here bodily jolyte. And the . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
with any bodily maladye. But so . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
and for to welken in bodily lust; . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
of bodily thinges), and albeit . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
the bodily figures: certes of the knowynge . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
Truly for bodily solace. . . . . RR. 5094
**Bodkin**
With panade, or with knyf, or boidekyn; . . . . A.Rv. 3960
**Bodkins**
With boydekyns, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mk. 3892
And stiked hym with boydekyns anoon . . . . B.Mk. 3897
**Body**
Hir body wessh with water of a welle; . . . . A.Kn. 2283
He, thurgh the body is hurt and sithen y-take, . . A.Kn. 2617
Ne what richesse aboute his body is, . . . . . A.Kn. 2940
As any wezele, hir body gent and smal. . . . . A.Mil. 3234
I pray to god so gyf my body care . . . . . A.Co. 4335 *var*
That was the body erect that caused it; . . . . B.ML. 9
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte, . . . B.ML. 335
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save? . . . B.ML. 471
The lyf of hire body for to twynne, . . . . . B.ML. 517
In sighte of every body in that place! . . . . . B.ML. 672
But verraily thou wolt his body shende. . . . . B.ML. 927
My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1185
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde; . . . . . B.Sh. 1613
Enclosen they his litel body sweete: . . . . . B.Pri. 1872
in his body endured and receyved ful many a . . B.Mel. 2185–90
espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save; . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
that they may as wel thy body as thyn . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
the soule and hoolsomnesse to the body; . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
delivernesse of body, but by good conseil, by . . B.Mel. 2355–60
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
thy body, and hast nat defended thy self . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
for, right as the body of a man . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
maistrie of thy body whil thou lyvest." . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
freend, the myght of his body, by strenger . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
That to his body, whan that he were deed, . . . B.Mk. 3737
That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte, . . . B.Mk. 3806
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . . . B.NP. 4087
Upon my body, and han had me deed. . . . . B.NP. 4091
In which my body is hid ful prively; . . . . . B.NP. 4209
As wel in goost as body chast was she, . . . . C.Doc. 43
As for to maken hire with hir body synne; . . . C.Doc. 138
So falle upon his body and his bones . . . . . C.Pard. 291 *var*
That shewe I first, my body to warente, . . . . C.Pard. 338
Oure blissed Lordes body they to-tere; . . . . C.Pard. 474
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,— . . . C.Pard. 709
And afterward we wol his body berie'; . . . . C.Pard. 884
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe. . . . C.Pard. 940
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . . . D.WB. 97
Upon his propre body, and noght he. . . . . D.WB. 159
Be maister of my body, and of my good; . . . . D.WB. 314
Nat of my body in no foul manere, . . . . . D.WB. 485
Thy body for to yelden in this place.' . . . . . D.WB. 912
Taak al my good, and lat my body go.' . . . . D.WB. 1061
Oonly the body and nat the soule greve; . . . . D.Fri. 1490
This is to seyn, of soule and body eke; . . . . D.Fri. 1493
And nat his body, and al is for the beste. . . . D.Fri. 1496
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones, . D.Fri. 1544
I preye god save the body and seynt loy . . . . D.Fri. 1564 *var*
Ne never I nas but of my body trewe. . . . . D.Fri. 1621
Yeve I thy body and my panne also!' . . . . . D.Fri. 1623
Thy body and this panne been myne by right; . . D.Fri. 1635
Body and soule he with the devel wente . . . . D.Fri. 1640
Unto his body agayn, and he awook; . . . . . D.Sum. 1703
The body is ay so redy and penyble . . . . . D.Sum. 1846
And fatte his soule and make his body lene. . . . D.Sum. 1880
Thy body for to weelden, hastily.' . . . . . D.Sum. 1947
Er he the body of his tale writeth, . . . . . E.Cl. 42
Burieth this litel body in som place . . . . . E.Cl. 571
A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . E.Cl. 836
But on hire body myghte he it nat brynge, . . . E.Cl. 915
Thou bare hym in thy body trewely; . . . . . E.Cl. 1068
Til that the soule out of his body crepeth. . . . E.Cl. 1134
destroye Thy good substance and thy body annoye . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
I have my body folily despended; . . . . . E.Mch. 1403
To whom I yeve my body for alwey. . . . . E.Mch. 1529
No lenger may the body of hym sojurne . . . . E.Mch. 1796
Whan that the preest to yow my body bond; . . . E.Mch. 2192

**Body**—*Continued*
Beren youre body into every place . . . . . F.Sq. 119
That hath hir body whan so that hym lyketh?' . . F.Fkl. 1005
My lif, than of my body have a shame, . . . . F.Fkl. 1361
Rather than with hir body doon trespas? . . . F.Fkl. 1366
And seyde, "My body, at the leeste way, . . . F.Fkl. 1417
Than for to suffre his body unburyed,be? . . . F.Fkl. 1441
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . G.SN. 48
Of my body, and also by the wighte . . . . . G.SN. 73
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye . . . . G.SN. 136
Is redy ay my body for to kepe; . . . . . G.SN. 154
'With body clene, and with unwemmed thoght, . G.SN. 225
The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte . . . . G.SN. 548
profred . . . Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the chanoun soone, . . . . . G.CY. 1289
If of hire body dishoneste she bee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 214
than to be thral to my body, or than for . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
to maken of my body a thral'; ne a . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
maken of his body than for to yeven his . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
yeven his body to synne. Al were it the fouleste . I.Pars. 145–50
strengthe of body, heele, beautee, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
for they shulle be naked in body, as of . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
hir body y-covered with fir that never shal . . . I.Pars. 210–5
sensualitee and the body of man been . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
sensualitee, and sensualitee over the body . . . I.Pars. 260–5
and eek over the body of man. . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
and over the body, for, right as resoun . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
rebel to resoun and the body also. . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
upon his precious body ful deere; . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
as the caytyf body of man is rebel bothe . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
where as ther was no part of his body . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
but yeven his body and al his herte to . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
oure body, right anon is contract original . . . I.Pars. 330–5
me fro the prisoun of my caytyf body?' . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
boyled in al his body; wherfore, I woot . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
tempted in hir body. Witnesse on Seint Jame the . I.Pars. 345–50
in his body. And therfore seith Seint John . . . I.Pars. 345–50
sustenaunce of his body, in certein he . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
in heele of body and wol nat faste whan . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
dette of his body; eke whan he wol nat . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
the precious body of Jhesu Crist; . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
certes, in that partie of hir body ther as . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
nature stonden outher in goodes of body . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of body been heele of body, as strengthe, . I.Pars. 450–5
for to speken of heele of body, certes, it . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
moore that the body is hool the moore . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
hym in his strengthe of body, it is an . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
strengthe of body and worldly hardynesse causeth . I.Pars. 460–5
tyme the gentrie of the body binymeth . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
word, ne harm in his body, ne in his . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
man dooth to his neighebore in body, or . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
peyne that he hath on his body, as, . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
dide his owene body, the which that he . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
harm in his body. That suffred Crist . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
the liflode of the body, for it ne hath no purveaunce . I.Pars. 685–90
be hevy and dul in body and in soule. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
of the soule and of the body also, for . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
humours in his body been destempred. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
the body anoyeth it grevously also, for . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
arm that is smyten fro the body may . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
steleth hir body from hir housbonde and yeveth it . I.Pars. 875–80
grace, that is the body and the soule, for . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
for it is thefte of body and of soule; . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
langwissynge of body, for the humours . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
the body of man; somtyme of infermetee, . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
trewe of hir body. So sholde an housbonde eek be . I.Pars. 935–40
to his wyf, for, sith that al the body is . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
his owene body. The thridde is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye, . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
in body and in thoughte, and mesurable in . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hooly in herte, and clene of body; . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
right so sholde he humble his body . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
sepulture of his dede body. And if thow . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
otheres joye; ther as the body of man, that . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
than the sonne; ther as the body, that . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . . . BD. 116
He take up Seys body the kyng, . . . . . BD. 142
Bid him crepe in-to the body . . . . . BD. 144
And doo the body speke right soo, . . . . . BD. 149
Took up the dreynte body sone . . . . . BD. 195
Burie my body, swich a tyde . . . . . BD. 207
Of the body; and that made al . . . . . BD. 495
With good wil, body, herte, and al. . . . . BD. 767
Right faire shuldres, and body long, . . . . . BD. 951
Of the body,—she had the herte, . . . . . BD. 1152
trembleth of myn emptid body. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
fro the body). For al though that selde . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
deth of the body; it mai nat be douted . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
soule and body, that by right myghte semen a fair . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
So fareth it by men; the body hath . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over the body.) For yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
looke wel upon the body of a wyght, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
wormes in-to the pryvetees of mannes body? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
any ryght . . . on his body, or elles up-on thynges that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500

**Body**—*Continued*

ben lowere than the body, the whiche I . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
seyn, he leet sleen and slitten the body . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
halve uppon hir cold deed body, ne no . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
swiche folk, whan the body is resolved by . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
dyen in all (. . . body and soule), the whiche thing our . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
departynge of the body and the soule, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 575–80
redy to referren the goodes of the body . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
strengthe and gretnesse of body yyven power and worthynesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
heele of body semeth yyven delyt. In alle . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
delyces of body, of which delices the desirynges . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
servaunt to thi body). Now is it thanne wel . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
the body aboven hir owene resoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
gretnesse or weighte of body? . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
of thi body), how swyftly passynge is it, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the entrayles of the body of Alcibiades, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
But preise the goodes of the body as . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
to seyn, of the godes of the body) whiche . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
maner body of blisfulnesse by diversite . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
diverse membris compounen a body.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
'whanne the body and the soule ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
the body of a wyght, while it duelleth in oo . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
and yif the parties of the body ben so . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
the body forletith to ben that it was beforn. . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
the body, bryngynge the weighte of . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
conjunccioun of the body with . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
the voys and the body; oonly hir thought . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
the lymes of the body, algates yit thei . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
thei ne anoye nat the body, yit vices . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30
that thei kepin yit the forme of the body . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
the body is ended by the deeth?' (This . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
soules han any torment aftir the deeth of the body?') Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
is maladye of body, ryght so ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
they that ben sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
any langwissynge of body. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
han edified the body of the holi man." . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
the body, ne mai nat be fyr of his derked . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
the body) knowen the thynne subtile . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
the body, it ne hath nat al foryeten itself, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
of a body, otherweys the sighte of the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
al the body togidre, withoute moevynge . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
conjoyneth to the rounde body, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
body of the man that is establisschid in . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
suffraunce or the wit) in the quyke body . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
albeit so that the passioun of the body . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
or suffrance subject to the body, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
of the body, the whiche wit is naked and . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
light with his upryght body, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save . . . TC.1. 122
For bothe he hadde a body and a might . . . . TC.2. 633
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde . . . TC.4. 244
That wonder is the body may suffise . . . . . TC.4. 258
Body that evere mighte on grounde go? . . . . TC.4. 304
For-thy no fors is though the body sterve! . . . TC.4. 322
Although the body sat among hem there; . . . TC.4. 697
Me of her body bar to ben on-live! . . . . . TC.4. 763
Out of my sorwful body harm ther non is, . . . TC.4. 843
And I with body and soule sinke in helle! . . . TC.4. 1554
And therwithal his body sholde sterte, . . . . TC.5. 253
That of the fere his body sholde quake; . . . . TC.5. 256
In which my body brennen shal to glede, . . . . TC.5. 303
Whan thorugh the body hurt was Diomede . . . TC.5. 1045
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al, . . . TC.5. 1319
And thorugh the body gan him for to rive: . . . TC.5. 1560
But wher in body or in gost . . . . . HF.2. 473
And that there lyves body nys . . . . . HF.2. 555
That it the same body be, . . . . . HF.2. 573
Bothe in face, body, and chyn, . . . . . HF.3. 140
Thogh we may not the body have . . . . . HF.3. 669
Thy faire body lat it nat appere, . . . . . LGW. 256
My body mote he renten, or what beste . . . . LGW. 843

**Body**—*Continued*

She hath hir body and eke hir reame yiven . . . LGW. 1281
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . . LGW. 2551
That many a sone hath of his body wonne, . . . LGW. 2564
to a certeyn parcel of the body of a man, . . . Astr. 108–15
clokke, whan eny celestial body by whiche . . . Astr. 145–50
what celestial body that is 5 degrees . . . . Astr. 150–6
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned, . . . Astr. 222–9
the latitude of eny body celestial be rekned . . . Astr. 229–33
eny body celestial, save oonly of the sonne, after . Astr. 229–33
the body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees . . . Astr. 376–82
Than say I wel that the body of Jupiter . . . . Astr. 382–91
Al woxen was her body unwelde, . . . . . RR. 359
Of body ful wel wrought was she, . . . . . RR. 559
A fairer body forto seke. . . . . RR. 561
His body was clad ful richely. . . . . RR. 838
Of face, of body avenaunt; . . . . . RR. 1263
For evere the body must be ladde . . . . . RR. 1794
Through the body in my herte made, . . . . . RR. 1892
For of the body he is full lord . . . . . RR. 2084
To profre her body to martire; . . . . . RR. 2771
My body shulde in pecys small, . . . . . RR. 3095
How that my body utterly . . . . . RR. 3172
And make thy body unto hym loute, . . . . . RR. 4384
In prisoun though thi body be, . . . . . RR. 4387
For of her body fruyt to gete . . . . . RR. 4825
Bothe mannys body and his thought . . . . . RR. 4934
Of hir that wole hir body selle, . . . . . RR. 5054
Body and soule, good and tresour, . . . . . RR. 5132
Hert, and body, and servise; . . . . . RR. 5568
That whanne thou goste thy body fro, . . . . RR. 5653
Shal it abye in body or name. . . . . RR. 5888
Shulde with his honde and body alway, . . . . RR. 6574
With propre hondis and body also, . . . . . RR. 6592
Mighty of body, to begge his brede, . . . . . RR. 6618

**Boece** *see* **Boethius**

**Boes**

Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . A.Rv. 4027

**Boethii**

Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . Bo.1. *head*
Explicit liber Boecii . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. *end*

**Boethius**

Or Boece, or the bisshope Bradwardyn, . . . . B.NP. 4432
Than hadde Boece, or any that kan synge. . . . B.NP. 4484
Redeth Senek, and redeth eek Boece, . . . . . D.WB. 1168
But of the translacioun of Boece *De* . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
and that at grevous dere prys, Boece with-stood . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
*Boece.* 'Why schulde it nat deliten . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
in it. (Glose. But now argueth Boece . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Boece or Troylus for to writen newe, . . . . . Adam. 2
And tho thoughte I upon Boece, . . . . . HF.2. 464
He hath in prose translated Boece, . . . . . LGW. 425
In Boice of Consolacioun, . . . . . RR. 5661

**Boil**

To boille the chiknes with the marybones, . . . A.Prol. 380
He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye, . . A.Prol. 383

**Boiled**

brennynge of lecherie boyled in al his body; wherfore, I woot . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50

**Boileth**

whan the pot boyleth strongly the beste . . . . I.Pars. 950–5

**Boiling**

the heete (that is to seyn, the boylynge up . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
the boylynge Eurippe. (Glosa. Eurippe is . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge tempestes, . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60

**Boiste**

And every boyste ful of thy letuarie; . . . . . C.Pard. 307
the boyste of the blissed Magdelene, . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50

**Boisterous** *see* **Boistous**

**Boistes**

With boistes crammed ful of lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 1039

**Boistous**

I am a boystous man; right thus seye I, . . . . H.Mcp. 211

**Boistously**

Ful boistously hath seyd hire this sentence: . . . E.Cl. 791

**Bolas**

Notes, aleys, and bolas, . . . . . RR. 1377

**Bold**

Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . A.Prol. 458
Boold of his speche, and wys and well y-taught . . A.Prol. 755
Who dorste be so boold to disparage . . . . . A.Rv. 4271
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . B.ML. 566
Ther was a monk, a fair man and a boold,— . . B.Sh. 1215
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde, . . . . B.Mk. 3839
Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, B.NP. 3998
To soone rype and boold, as men may se, . . . C.Doc. 68
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk, . . C.Pard. 339
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse, . . E.Mch. 2269
Ye been as boold as is Bayard the blynde, . . . G.CY. 1413
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon, . . . . G.CY. 1415
By sadde tokenes, and by wordes bolde, . . . . H.Mcp. 258
He nere so bold no lover to despyse. . . . . Mars. 35
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . . TC.3. 88
That Ector with ful many a bold baroun . . . . TC.4. 33
'That is so wis and eek so bold baroun? . . . . TC.4. 190
And right anon, as he that bold was ay, . . . . TC.5. 795
'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde . LGW. 879

**Bold**—*Continued*
make the nevere bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin . . . . . Astr. 145–50
Cam doun the streme ful stif and bold; . . . . RR. 115
That noon shulde hardy be ne bolde, . . . . . RR. 3061
Ne dye, whanne he is yong and bolde. . . . . RR. 4966
Now am I yonge, [and] stoute, and bolde; . . . RR. 6336
**Bold** *see* **For-boold**
**Holde**
And with that other gan myn herte bolde; . . . PF. 144
**Boldly**
Looke how it is, and tel me boldely.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3433
And knokketh at his countour boldely. . . . . B.Sh. 1403
But boldely she seyde, and that anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1591
And thanne he song it wel and boldely . . . . B.Pri. 1736
Thou drank eek of his vessels boldely; . . . . B.Mk. 3416
Do thilke carte arresten boldely; . . . . . B.NP. 4210
For half so boldely kan ther no man . . . . . D.WB. 227
That boldely dide execucioun . . . . . D.Fri. 1301
Thanne may he boldely kepen up his heed, . . . E.Mch. 1358
For o thyng dare I tellen boldely, . . . . . F.Sq. 581
To whom Cecile answerde boldely, . . . . . G.SN. 319
Now he is goon I dare seyn boldely,— . . . . . G.CY. 902
despise hym moore booldely than dide the cursede . I.Pars. 595–600
hym by the weie may boldely synge . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
Be ful assured, boldely, . . . . . HF.2. 73
So nygh myn owne floure, so boldely? . . . . . LGW. 316
'Sey boldely thi will,' quod he, . . . . . RR. 3098
Thou bryngest hider so booldely . . . . . RR. 3140
For thanne this boy knave so booldely . . . . RR. 3849
In brede and lengthe. Bold[e]ly I wole . . . preche RR. 6844
I am licenced boldely . . . . . RR. 7690
**Boldness**
Of booldnesse, whan she woxen is a wyf. . . . . C.Doc. 71
'Do wey thy booldnesse!' seyde Almachius tho, . . G.SN. 487
'My boldnesse is turned to shame, . . . . . BD. 616
**Bole**
As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras, . . . . . G.CY. 790
**Boll**
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn; . . . A.Rv. 4273
**Bologna**
But at Boloigne to his suster deere, . . . . . E.Cl. 589
But to Boloigne he tendrely it broghte. . . . . E.Cl. 686
And secreely he to Boloigne it sente. . . . . E.Cl. 763
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Panyk come, . . . . E.Cl. 939
At Boloigne have I kept hem prively. . . . . E.Cl. 1069
**Bologna(?)** *see* **Bonania**
**Bolt**
Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt. . . . . A.Mil. 3264
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . A.Rv. 4266
Have hire in his armes bolt upright; . . . . . B.Sh. 1506
But I ne kan nat bulte it to the bren, . . . . . B.NP. 4430
**Bon**
Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostel! . . . . . HF.2. 514
Balade de bon Conseyl . . . . . Truth. *head*
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer . . . . . Truth. *end*
**Bona**
de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, et . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
**Bonania**
that Jhon de Bonania clepith . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5 *var*
**Bond**
For I defye the seurete and the bond . . . . . A.Kn. 1604
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . A.Kn. 3094
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond; . B.Sh. 1558
to maken oure obligacioun and boond as strong . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him bynde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3262
With hire they maden alliance by bond . . . . B.Mk. 3523
And for to lyve under that hooly bond . . . . E.Mch. 1261
If I yow tolde of every scrit and bond . . . . E.Mch. 1697
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond. . . F.Sq. 131
Quyt every surement and every bond . . . . . F.Fkl. 1534
the boond thurgh which they may nat be . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Was founde as trewe as any bonde, . . . . . BD. 934
Confedred bothe by bonde and alliaunce. . . . . Pity. 42
Cofedred alle by bonde of Cruelte, . . . . . Pity. 52
For other bond can I noon on hir knette; . . . PF. 438
thilke boond by whiche thou governest the . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
joyned with an holy boond, and knytteth sacrement of Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
by a boond that may nat be unbownde. . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
the moevable bond and the temporel ordenaunce of . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
of men by a bond of causes nat able to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
absolut fro the boond of necessite. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . TC.3. 1261
How coude ye withouten bond me binde?'— . . . TC.3. 1358
Holden a bond perpetuely duringe; . . . . . TC.3. 1754
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste . . . TC.3. 1766
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . TC.3. 1768
O, that your love, ne your bonde, . . . . . HF.1. 321
My worde, my werk, is knyt so in youre bond . . LGW. 89
I may not laste out of youre bonde; . . . . . RR. 1956
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide . . . . RR. 2783 *em*
Which is so qwikly in his bonde? . . . . . RR. 3314
**Bonde**
that been thralle and bonde of lynage . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
To no man deigned hire for to be bonde; . . . . B.Mk. 3460
This knowe they that been to wyves bonde.' . . . D.WB. 378
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . D.Fri. 1660
**Bonde**—*Continued*
ther he was free now is he maked bonde; . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
wrong that bireven hire bonde folk thynges . . . I.Pars. 750–5
goodes of boonde folk been the goodes of hir . . . I.Pars. 755–60
Refuseth nat to Love for to be bonde, . . . . . TC.1. 255
For as her list, she pley'th with free and bonde.' . TC.1. 840
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde . . TC.2. 1223
In fredom; for ful hard is to be bonde. . . . . Buk. 32
**Bondmen**
and eek they taken of hire bonde-men . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
and raunsonynge of bondemen somme . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
**Bonds**
receyved hire obligaciouns and hir boondes by hire . B.Mel. 3015–20
blood hath delivered us fro the bondes of synne, . I.Pars. 130–5
knyttest alle boondes of thynges, loke . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
mai unbynden hym fro the boondes of the hevy erthe! Bo.3. m.12 1115–20
summittid to grettere bondes of destyne; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes! . . . . TC.2. 976
And, to deliveren him fro bittre bondes, . . . . TC.3. 1116
**Bone**
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . A.Kn. 1177
And baar awey the boon bitwixe hem bothe; . . . A.Kn. 1180
That with a spere was thirled his brest boon. . . A.Kn. 2710
Over the buttok to the haunche bon. . . . . A.Mil. 3803
An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon, . . . B.ML. 669
'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' . . . . B.Pri. 1839
His sadel was of rewel boon; . . . . . B.Th. 2068
And brek hem, bothe bak and every boon!" . . . B.Mk. 3090
And made his hors to frete hym, flessh and boon; . B.Mk. 3294
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon. . . . . B.NP. 4252
Of horn, of boon, in whiche they blewe and powped, . B.NP. 4589
Thanne have I in latoun a sholder boon . . . . C.Pard. 350
If that this boon be wasshe in any welle, . . . C.Pard. 353
That thogh he hadde me bet on every bon, . . . D.WB. 511
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . D.WB. 906
or in a shulder-boon of a sheepe! I kan . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . . . . BD. 939
Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boon, . . . . . BD. 942
How that an egle, fethered whit as bon, . . . . TC.2. 926
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . . . RR. 1059
**Bones**
Ful byg he was of brawn and eek of bones; . . . A.Prol. 546
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones. . . . . A.Prol. 700
The bones of hir housbondes that weren slayn, . . A.Kn. 992
And therto he was long and big of bones, . . . A.Kn. 1424
With myghty maces the bones they to-breste. . . A.Kn. 2611
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones, . . A.Mil. 3125
And heeld hire harde by the haunche bones, . . . A.Mil. 3279
Sir Parish Prest,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . B.Sh. 1166
soothly sorweful herte maketh hise bones drye.' . . B.Mel. 2185–90
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . . . B.Mk. 3096
And therwithal of brawnes and of bones, . . . B.Mk. 3131
It made his flessh al from his bones falle; . . . B.Mk. 3316
And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . B.NP. 4617
So falle upon his body and his bones . . . . C.Pard. 291 *var*
By *corpus* bones! but I have triacle, . . . . . C.Pard. 314
Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,— . . . C.Pard. 348
Out of the harde bones knokke they . . . . . C.Pard. 541
This fruyt cometh of the bicched bones two, . . . C.Pard. 656
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . . C.Pard. 695
Allas! whan shul my bones been at reste? . . . C.Pard. 733
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones, . D.Fri. 1544
'A! false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones! . . . D.Sum. 2153
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . E.Cl. 2212b
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse! . . . E.Mch. 1308
Of orpyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . G.CY. 759
See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . . H.Mcp. 9
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones!' . . . . I.Pars. 29
yeveth . . . bones to his houndes.' And for . . I.Pars. 220–5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Where wonen now the bones of trewe Fabricius? . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones. . . . TC.1. 91
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . . TC.1. 805
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones, . . . . TC.3. 591
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones; . . . LGW. 1071
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonys, . . . . . RR. 5734
**Bones** *see* **Banes, Marrowbones**
**Bononia(?)** *see* **Bonania**
**Book**
Here bygnneth the Book of the tales . . . . . A.Prol. *head*
Upon a book in cloystre alwey to poure, . . . . A.Prol. 185
In o book, he hath seyd hem in another. . . . . B.ML. 52
Paraventure in thilke large book, . . . . . B.ML. 190
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he, . . . . B.ML. 662
A Briton book written with Evaungiles . . . . B.ML. 666
Was fet, and on this book he swoor anoon . . . B.ML. 667
This litel child his litel book lernynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1706
book that cleped is The Remedie of Love, . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
ye were a lier ne forsworn, for the book seith . . B.Mel. 2255–60
seith the book; and Senec seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
'The book seith, "Whil that thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
for the book seith that in . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
and his affeccioun." The book seith that . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
The book seith, "Thou shalt . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
The book seith that no . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5

**Book**—*Continued*

conseillyng of wikked folk, for the book . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
is no drede. The book seith that somme . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
for the book seith, "With . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
by-cause that the book of decrees seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
as it is writen in the seconde book of Kynges, . . B.Mel. 2855–60
And certes, in the same book I rede, . . . . . B.NP. 4254
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake, . . . . . B.NP. 4402
As in a book, every good word or dede . . . . C.Doc. 108
The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us, . . . C.Pard. 622
For that I rente out of his book a leef, . . . . D.WB. 635
Why that I rente out of his book a leef, . . . . D.WB. 667
He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . . D.WB. 669
At whiche book he lough alwey ful faste; . . . . D.WB. 672
That made a book agayn Jovinian, . . . . . D.WB. 675
In whiche book eek ther was Tertulan, . . . . D.WB. 676
To reden on this book of wikked wyves. . . . . D.WB. 685
That I was beten for a book, *pardee.* . . . . . D.WB. 712
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . . D.WB. 714
To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . . . D.WB. 789
Out of his book, right as he radde, and eke . . . D.WB. 791
And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . D.WB. 816
Were in no book, ye gentils of honour . . . . D.WB. 1209
They weren in the erchedeknes book; . . . . . D.Fri. 1318
Hath writen in his book, *De Coitu;* . . . . . E.Mch. 1811
And if that God ne hadde, as seith the book, . . . E.Mch. 2300
And dwelled there two yeer,—the book seith thus. . F.Fkl. 813
At Orliens in studie a book he say . . . . . F.Fkl. 1124
Which book spak muchel of the operaciouns . . . F.Fkl. 1129
And whan this book was in his remembraunce, . . F.Fkl. 1135
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde, . G.SN. 202
And on his book right thus he gan to rede: . . . G.SN. 206
Though he sitte at his book bothe day and night . G.CY. 841
As his book *Senior* wol bere witnesse, . . . . . G.CY. 1450
Ne in no book it write in no manere, . . . . . G.CY. 1466
for which the book seith, 'Accursed be he . . . I.Pars. 680–5
thilke precious fruyt that the book clepeth . . . I.Pars. 865–70
the book of Kynges, that they weren the . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Thise preestes, as seith the book, . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
the book, of soden flessh that was to hem . . . I.Pars. 900–5
seith the book, is a ful greet sacrement; . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
oure boke seith, 'Al that is writen is writen . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
book of Troylus; the book also of Fame; . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
also of Fame; the book of the xxv . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
the book of the Duchesse; . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
book of Seint Valentynes day, of the . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
the book of the Leoun; . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
many another book, if they were in my . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Heere is ended the book of the Tales of . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
And bad oon reche me a book, . . . . . BD. 47
And in this book were writen fables . . . . . BD. 52
This book ne spak but of such thynges . . . . BD. 57
That trewely I, which made this book, . . . . BD. 96
To sleep, that right upon my book . . . . . BD. 274
And the book that I hadde red, . . . . . BD. 1325
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . . PF. 19
This bok, of which I make mencioun, . . . . . PF. 29
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . . PF. 87
In lokyng of myn olde book to-torn, . . . . . PF. 110
as hym-selve writ in his book, that the . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
'in the book of his Phisic diffynysseth this thing . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
in his book that he wrot of dyvynaciouns), . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
To rime wel this book til I have do! . . . . . TC.2. 10
With al your book and al the companye!'— . . . TC.2. 86
To herken of your book ye preisen thus. . . . . TC.2. 95
How that the bisshop, as the book can telle, . . . TC.2. 104
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . TC.2. 111
neigh half this boke of which hym liste nought wryte TC.3. 503 *var*
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818
Mot hennes-forth ben mater of my book, . . . . TC.4. 17
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine, . . . . . TC.4. 26
This knew he wel y-nough, withoute book! . . . TC.5. 291
Men mighte a book make of it, lik a storie! . . . TC.5. 585
—Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragedie! . . . TC.5. 1786
But, litel book, no making thou n'envye, . . . . TC.5. 1789
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . . TC.5. 1856
In certeyn, as the book us telles. . . . . HF.1. 426
The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faile, . . . . HF.1. 429
Thou sittest at another boke, . . . . . HF.2. 149
And so thyn owne book hit telleth, . . . . . HF.2. 204
This lytel laste book thou gyve! . . . . . HF.3. 3
Farewel my boke, and my devocion! . . . . . LGW. 39
Hast thow nat mad in Englys ek the bok . . . LGW.G. 264
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this. . . . . LGW.G.348
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . LGW. 417
And whan this book is made, yive it the quene . LGW. 496
Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510
Thus seith the booke, withouten any les. . . . . LGW. 1022
Withoute boke, with everyche observaunce. . . . LGW. 1608
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroghte, . LGW. 1721
Howe [wil I] this booke whiche is here . . . . . RR. 37
Er of this book an ende I make. . . . . RR. 998
The book is good at the eendyng . . . . . RR. 2163
In a boke he made of age, . . . . . RR. 4884
In a book, that the Golden Verses . . . . . RR. 5650
Onys a yeer, as seith the book, . . . . . RR. 6385

**Book**—*Continued*

Seke the book of seynt Austyne, . . . . . RR. 6583
In thilke book that I recorde. . . . . RR. 6614
But I trowe that the book seith wele, . . . . . RR. 6636
He made a book, and lete it write . . . . . RR. 6785
Broughten a book with sory grace . . . . . RR. 7099
This book, of which I telle heere, . . . . . RR. 7106
That he ne mighte bye the book . . . . . RR. 7109
Mighte men in that book fynde . . . . . RR. 7125
Ayens this false horrible boke, . . . . . RR. 7132
And to the juge the book to take. . . . . RR. 7134
But they that broughten the boke there . . . . RR. 7135
For by that book they durst not stonde. . . . . RR. 7142
That in that booke writen is. . . . . RR. 7148
That in oure booke writen is. . . . . RR. 7164
Thus mych wole oure book signifie, . . . . . RR. 7165
May men in that booke se, . . . . . RR. 7188
As men may in the book biholden. . . . . RR. 7192
But hadde that ilke book endured, . . . . . RR. 7209
Thou woldest on a boke have sworne, . . . . . RR. 7450

**Bookes**

Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294
On bookes and his lernynge he it spente, . . . . A.Prol. 300
So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1198
The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1463
In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde. . . . A.Kn. 2294
His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale, . . . A.Mil. 3208
His bookes and his bagges, many oon, . . . . . B.Sh. 1272
Youre sommes, and youre bookes, and youre thynges? B.Sh. 1407
But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . . B.Pri. 1842
seith Innocent in oon of his bookes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3164
To lerne bookes was al hire likyng, . . . . . B.Mk. 3499
As in his tyme, but-if bookes lye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3688
By God, men may in olde bookes rede . . . . B.NP. 4164
A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630
Why sholde men elles in hir bookes sette . . . . D.WB. 129
Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . . . D.WB. 680
For elles moste we oure bookes selle; . . . . . D.Sum. 2108
As knowen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . F.Sq. 235
But in his studie, ther as his bookes be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1207
Into my studie, ther as my bookes be.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1214
And this was, as thise bookes me remembre, . . . F.Fkl. 1243
And dreynte hemselven, as the bookes telle. . . . F.Fkl. 1378
As olde bookes maken mencioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 106
*Consolacione* and othere bookes of . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . . . . PF. 10
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde. . . . . PF. 16
And out of olde bokes, in good feith, . . . . . PF. 24
I wook, and other bokes tok me to, . . . . . PF. 695
womman bar smale bokis in hir right . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
putte that that maketh bokes wurthy of . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
in whiche I put noght whilom bookes, but I . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the sentence of my bookes. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
some bookes han the texte thus: . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
That highten voltoures, as bookes telle; . . . . TC.1. 788
For herof ben ther maked bookes twelve. . . . . TC.2. 108
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . . . TC.3. 91
As writen clerkes in hir bokes olde, . . . . . TC.3. 1199
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.3. 1429
And certeinly, but-if that bokes erre, . . . . . TC.3. 1774
And trewely, as men in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.5. 19
And othre seyn, as they in bookes finde, . . . . TC.5. 375
For wise folk in bokes it expresse, . . . . . TC.5. 790
This Diomede, as bokes us declare, . . . . . TC.5. 799
No good word, for thise bokes wol me shende. . . TC.5. 1060
Take every man now to his bokes hede, . . . . TC.5. 1089
He comen is, as men in bokes finde. . . . . TC.5. 1463
'Of which, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1478
By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye: . . . . . TC.5. 1481
And starf anon, as us the bokes telle!' . . . . TC.5. 1533
For whom, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1562
As men may in thise olde bokes rede, . . . . . TC.5. 1753
Ye may her gilt in othre bokes see! . . . . . TC.5. 1776
In poetrye, if ye hir bokes seche! . . . . . TC.5. 1855
As men may ofte in bokes rede, . . . . . HF.1. 385
To make bookes, songes, or dytees, . . . . . HF.2. 114
Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,— . . . . LGW. 17
And if that olde bokes were awey, . . . . . LGW. 25
Wel oughte us thanne on olde bokys leve, . . . LGW.G. 27
These bokes, ther we han noon other preve. . . . LGW. 28
On bokes for to rede I me delyte, . . . . . LGW. 30
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon, . . . . LGW. 34
yeve credence To bokys olde and don hem reverence . LGW.G. 82
Ne in alle thy bokys ne coudist thow nat fynde . . LGW.G. 271
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
But for he usyth bokis for to make, . . . . . LGW.G. 342
And in thy bookes alle thou shalt hem fynde; . . LGW. 556
And with that worde my bokes gan I take, . . . LGW. 578
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . . LGW. 609
In al my bookes, save this Piramus, . . . . . LGW. 918
And he is strike out of my bokes clene . . . . Merc.B. 35
Spoke in bookis dyversely. . . . . RR. 1629
In bookis sothly as I rede.' . . . . . RR. 3466
Thus han tho bookes tolde me. . . . . RR. 6598
Of al this [bokes] that they hyde; . . . . . RR. 7151 *em*

**Boon**

Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone, . . A.Kn. 2269
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone, . A.Kn. 2669
And alderfirst he bad hem alle a boone, . . . . E.Mch. 1618

**Boon**—*Continued*
Sey what thee list, and thou shalt han thy boone.' . G.SN. 234
The aungel of God, and every maner boone . . . G.SN. 356
Through Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . . BD. 129
And love, that had wel herd my bone, . . . . BD. 834
And therfor graunteth me my firste bone, . . . PF. 643
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone: . . . . TC.1. 1027
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . TC.4. 68
For which I n'axe in guerdon but oo bone, . . . TC.5. 594
Eche of us, of thy grace, a bone!' . . . . . HF.3. 447
The same thyng, the same bone, . . . . . HF.3. 684
Of which the kynge assentith to his bone, . . . LGW. 1596
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone! . . . . LGW. 2340

**Boot**
Anon he yaf the sike man his boote. . . . . A.Prol. 424
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote. . . . B.Pr. 1656
ther-inne is no boote''; and therfore, if ye . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
That in his guttes carf it so and boot, . . . . B.Mk. 3791
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote . . . . D.WB. 472
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . F.Sq. 154
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* G.CY. 1481
And yet my boote is never the nere; . . . . . BD. 38
For I ne might, for bote ne bale, . . . . . BD. 227
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote; . . . PF. 276
but this freman boot of his owene tonge, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
He held his pees; non other boote him gainede; . . TC.1. 352
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe! . . . . . TC.1. 763
I be thy bote or that it be ful longe, . . . . . TC.1. 832
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote! . . . TC.2. 345
What in effect is this unto my bote?'' . . . . . TC.2. 1379
And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike! . . . . . TC.3. 61
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!'— . . . TC.3. 1208
Theigh thou do bote anon in this mischief. . . . TC.4. 614
And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . TC.4. 746
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne, . . . . TC.4. 1259
That in my soule I fele it doth me bote! . . . . TC.5. 672
I n'am but ded, ther n'is non other bote! . . . TC.5. 1246
Whan that ye wente: of which yit bote non . . . TC.5. 1327
That no man may him bote rede; . . . . . HF.1. 32
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . . . LGW. 1076
Than were he quyte; ther is noon other bote! . . LGW. 1992
Whan she hath warned hym and doon hym bote. . LGW. 2710
For with oon word she mighte be my bote, . . . Comp.A. 45
Ne hadde I helpe of hope ne bote. . . . . RR. 1760

**Boötes**
the sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
and whi that Boetes, the sterre, . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40

**Bootless**
Swich yvel is not alwey booteles. . . . . TC.1. 782

**Boots**
His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . A.Prol. 203
His bootes clasped faire and fetisly; . . . . . A.Prol. 273
Of shone and bootes newe and faire, . . . . . RR. 2265
Or botis revelyng as a gype; . . . . . RR. 7260

**Borax**
Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon, . . . . A.Prol. 630
As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras, . . . . . G.CY. 790

**Bordeaux**
Nat at the Rochele, ne at Burdeux-toun,— . . . C.Pard. 571

**Bordeaux-ward**
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe. . A.Prol. 397

**Bordel**
comune bordel wommen or noon, or . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80

**Bordelers**
Or other bawdes or bordillers, . . . . . RR. 7034

**Burdels**
bordels of thise fool wommen, that mowe . . . I.Pars. 885–90

**Border**
the nethereste hem or bordure of thise . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
in the heieste bordure, a Grekyssh T (that signifieth . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
ringe doun to the netherist bordure. . . . . Astr. 25–32
lyne doun to the bordure is clepid the North . . Astr. 25–32
lyne, from a litel cros (+) in the bordure . . . Astr. 32–40
forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid . . . Astr. 32–40
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . Astr. 40–5
and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 40–5
wel that a degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 45–50
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side . . . . Astr. 60–5
of this bordure ben aunswering and consentrike . . Astr. 60–5
This same bordure is dividid also with . . . . Astr. 60–5
And every degre of thys bordure conteneth . . . Astr. 60–5
the utterist bordure of thy zodiak there the degrees be Astr. 97–100
equaciouns in the bordure of thin . . . . . Astr. 108–15
rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre . . . Astr. 115–21
the point of my reule in the bordure upon . . . Astr. 115–21
and fonde the point of my rewle in the bordure . . Astr. 121–7
sitte in the bordure upon the verrey tyde . . . Astr. 127–32
the bordure on the bak side. Tho turned . . . Astr. 132–9
of my label in the bordure upon a capitale . . . Astr. 132–9
the bordure, and fonde that it was passed . . . Astr. 139–45
as thin almury touchith the bordure and . . . . Astr. 170–4
in the bordure evene amiddes bothe prickes, . . . Astr. 170–4
degre of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure . . . Astr. 170–4
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende . . . Astr. 174–9
in the bordure sette a pricke. Turne than . . . Astr. 179–85
of tyme in the bordure bitwixe bothe . . . . . Astr. 179–85
The remenaunt of the bordure under the . . . . Astr. 179–85

**Border**—*Continued*
contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche . . . Astr. 188–93
whiche bordure is evermo answeryng to the degrees Astr. 188–93
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . . Astr. 193–8
in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that . . . Astr. 193–8
thyn almury touchith the bordure, and . . . . Astr. 286–9
the bordure, and sette there a nother pricke. . . . Astr. 286–9
the bordure bitwixe both prikkes, and take . . . Astr. 286–9
than the nombre of degrees in the bordur . . . Astr. 289–94
touchith the bordure, and there sette a . . . . Astr. 289–94
where as thin almury touchith the bordure, . . . Astr. 289–94
many degrees of the bordure ben bitwexe . . . Astr. 301–8
his bordure fro his meridional as was the . . . . Astr. 301–8
thilke nombre of houres in the bordure of thin Astrelabie, . . . . . Astr. 319–22
label alle the degrees in the bordure tyl . . . . Astr. 343–50
the bordure. And ley this rounde plate upon . . Astr. 350–8
bitwixe the ecliptyk and the bordure of the Astrelabie; Astr. 376–82
toward the bordure), and turned my riet til that . Astr. 382–91
And on the border al withoute . . . . . RR. 1465

**Borders**
Her bordurs larger maken they, . . . . . RR. 6911 *em*

**Bore**
Under his belt he bar ful thriftily— . . . . . A.Prol. 105
And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe. . . . . A.Prol. 108
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . . A.Prol. 111
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene. . . . A.Prol. 116
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . . A.Prol. 158
Of yeddynges he baar outrely the pris; . . . . A.Prol. 237
A swerd and a bokeler bar he by his syde; . . . A.Prol. 558
And by his syde he baar a rusty blade. . . . . A.Prol. 618
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673
How that we baren us that ilke nyght, . . . . A.Prol. 721
And baar awey the boon bitwixe hem bothe; . . . A.Kn. 1180
His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1387
He myghte wel, if that he bar hym lowe, . . . . A.Kn. 1405
And bar hym so in pees, and eek in werre, . . . A.Kn. 1447
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene. . . . A.Kn. 1966
Upon his hand he bar, for his deduyt, . . . . A.Kn. 2177
Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away. . . A.Kn. 2819
Ther sitten folk, of whiche oon baar his sheeld, . . A.Kn. 2893
The thridde baar with hym his bowe Turkeys . . A.Kn. 2895
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt. . . . A.Kn. 2962
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler, . . . . A.Mil. 3265
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . . . A.Mil. 3692
And by his belt he baar a long panade, . . . . A.Rv. 3929
A joly poppere baar he in his pouche, . . . . . A.Rv. 3931
A Sheffeld thwitel baar he in his hose. . . . . A.Rv. 3933
His wyf bar him a burdon, a ful strong, . . . . A.Rv. 4165
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet. . . . . A.Rv. 4213
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte. . . . B.ML. 476
Of this baar witnesse everich in that hous, . . . B.ML. 626
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.ML. 722
Which that the bar and is a mayde alway, . . . B.Pri. 1652
Upon his creest he bar a tour, . . . . . B.Th. 2096
he baar a crueel ire, redy to doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
And bar the hevene on his nekke longe. . . . . B.Mk. 3300
And she that bar the ceptre ful of floures . . . . B.Mk. 3563
But in a chayer men aboute hym bar . . . . . B.Mk. 3803
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire . . . B.NP. 4062
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer; . . . B.NP. 4526
And bar upon his bak the cok away, . . . . . B.NP. 4569
'Now herkneth how I baar me proprely, . . . . D.WB. 224
Baar I stifly myne olde housbondes on honde, . . D.WB. 380
I bar hym on honde he hadde enchanted me,— . . D.WB. 575
No creature saugh he that bar lyf, . . . . . D.WB. 997
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381
That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak, . . . . D.Sum. 1755
Oonly that point his peple bar so soore . . . . E.Cl. 85
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . . . E.Cl. 612
Thou bare hym in thy body trewely; . . . . . E.Cl. 1068
As that she bar it daunsynge in hire hond; . . . E.Mch. 1778
He baar alwey of silver a clyket, . . . . . E.Mch. 2046
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket, . . . . E.Mch. 2118
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng, . . . F.Sq. 433
Under his brest he baar it moore secree . . . . F.Fkl. 1109
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . . G.SN. 48
Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde. . . . G.SN. 123
Corones two, the which he bar in honde; . . . . G.SN. 221
And in his hand he baar it pryvely, . . . . . G.CY. 1178
And for a contenaunce in his hand he bar . . . G.CY. 1264
and taughte us pacience, whan he baar . . . the croys, I.Pars. 665–70
Virginitee baar oure Lord . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
And bar hit forth to Alcyone, . . . . . BD. 196
For in hir sight to hir he bar him lowe, . . . . Anel. 95
For he bar hir on honde of trecherye, . . . . . Anel. 158
womman bar smale bokis in hir right . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
and in hir left hand sche bar a ceptre. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
they bare me on hande and lieden that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
the as hir owne delices. Thow bare awey . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
He lettres bar whan Troilus was absent; . . . . TC.3. 488
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede. . . . TC.3. 490
And bar his candel to the chimeneye. . . . . TC.3. 1141
Or elles, certein, she bar him on honde . . . . TC.3. 1154
For every bore hath oon of thy brighte yen! . . . TC.3. 1453
Bar witnesse of her wo and her constreynte; . . . TC.4. 748
Me of her body bar to ben on-live! . . . . . TC.4. 763
And bar him on his bakke away, . . . . . HF.1. 169
Bar the goddes of the londe, . . . . . HF.1. 172

**Bore**—*Continued*

But he that bar me gan espye . . . . . HF.2 86
Quod he. And so forth bar he me . . . . . HF.2. 510
And bar upon his shuldres hye, . . . . . HF.3. 345
That bar of Thebes up the name . . . . . HF.3. 371
And ther he bar up wel his name, . . . . . HF.3. 400
And on his shuldres bar up than, . . . . . HF.3. 410
That bar up al the fame of helle, . . . . . HF.3. 420
And upon that a white crowne she beer, . . . . LGW. 216
And on his bakke he baar, and with him ledde, . . LGW. 943
After his fader deeth he bar him so, . . . . . LGW. 1406
To him hir herte bare, he shulde be . . . . . LGW. 1520
The faire worlde, and bare hit in thy thoght . . . LGW. 2229
For who so bare the stoon so bright, . . . . . RR. 1088
And that was he that bare the ensaigne . . . . RR. 1200
And swete was she that it bere. . . . . RR. 1245
Ne she bar rancour to no wight. . . . . RR. 1261
And trees . . . That baren nottes in her sesoun . . RR. 1360
That Narcisus somtyme hym beere. . . . . RR. 1525
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . . . . RR. 3073
Fro the roser that it bere, . . . . . RR. 3128
Bare the keye and was maistresse, . . . . . RR. 3226
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . . RR. 3803
For hym an Irish womman bare. . . . . RR. 3811
And right grete thikkenesse eke it bare . . . . RR. 4157
With many roses that thei bere. . . . . RR. 4189
And Daunger bere erly and late . . . . . RR. 4207 *em*
Han deied, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . RR. 6237
That baren full many a faire child heere, . . . . RR. 6243
A peire of bedis eke she bere . . . . . RR. 7370
About his neck he bare a byble, . . . . . RR. 7412
That beren hem ful mekely, . . . . . RR. 7426

**Bore** *see* **Born, Borne**

**Boreas**

that hyghte Boreas, I-sent out of the . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath reft awey in . . Bo.1. m.5.185–90

**Borel** *see* **Burel**

**Borken**

sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200

**Born**

Of Thebes, and of sustren two y-born. . . . . A.Kn. 1019
That he was born, ful ofte he seyde, 'allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1073
So stood the hevene whan that we were born; . . A.Kn. 1090
He seyde, 'Allas that day that I was born! . . . A.Kn. 1223
'Allas,' quod he, 'that day that I was bore! . . . A.Kn. 1542
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . . . A.Kn. 1633
For sikerly, whan I was bore, anon . . . . . A.Rv. 3891
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . A.Rv. 4014
'Allas!' quod John, 'the day that I was born! . . A.Rv. 4109
Of Pompei, Julius, er they were born, . . . . B.ML. 199
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . B.ML. 286
Were bothe two y-born in o village, . . . . . B.Sh. 1225
That I was born; but to no wight,' quod she, . . B.Sh. 1309
Y-born he was in fer contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1908
Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended to be born of a womman, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fre, . . . . . C.Doc. 35
That thou most suffre; allas! that I was bore! . . C.Doc. 215
As though he were his owene y-bore brother; . . C.Pard. 704
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche, . . C.Pard. 915
That I was born, and make me fressh and gay; . . D.WB. 298
And happed that, allone as she was born, . . . D.WB. 885
For he was boren of a gentil hous, . . . . . D.WB. 1153
The gentilleste y-born of Lumbardye; . . . . . E.Cl. 72
Born of the gentilleste and of the meeste . . . . E.Cl. 131
Of which they been engendred and y-bore. . . . E.Cl. 158
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . . . E.Cl. 310
That she was born and fed in rudenesse, . . . . E.Cl. 397
And worshipful, that folk ther she was bore, . . . E.Cl. 401
To thee, that born art of a smal'village; . . . . E.Cl. 483
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore . . . . E.Cl. 484
And namely sith my sone y-boren is, . . . . . E.Cl. 626
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee; . . . . E.Cl. 1160
A worthy knyght that born was of Pavye, . . . . E.Mch. 1246
Thyn owene squier and thy borne man, . . . . E.Mch. 1790
As of the secte of which that he was born, . . . F.Sq. 17
Ne never, syn the firste man was born, . . . . F.Sq. 552
Though he were gentil born, fressh and gay, . . . F.Sq. 622
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . . F.Fkl. 915
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever I was born! . . . . F.Fkl. 1463
Sith thilke tyme which that ye were born. . . . F.Fkl. 1536
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born. . . . . F.Fkl. 1558
'I am a gentil womman born,' quod she. . . . . G.SN. 425
also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
therfore be we alle born sones of wratthe and . . I.Pars. 335–40
born of as roial blood as been they that . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
and wolde hymself be born in mariage; . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
That me is wo that I was born! . . . . . BD. 565
My blisse. Allas! that I was born, . . . . . BD. 685
And seyde, 'Allas, that I was bore! . . . . . BD. 1300
That wo is me that ever I was bore; . . . . . Comp.L. 43
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . . PF. 484
of what cuntre thow art born, it nys nat governed . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
ther thei weren born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
here was I born, her wol I fastne my degree (here . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
From every wight y-born al outrely, . . . . . TC.1. 382

**Born**—*Continued*

'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . . . TC.1. 904
For nevere sith the time that she was born . . . TC.2. 143
As creature in al this world y-born, . . . . . TC.2. 298
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born . . . TC.2. 568
So wel, that nevere sith that she was born . . . TC.2. 1269
It is; for sith the day that I was bore . . . . . T C.2. 1412
Seyn "weylawey the day that I was born!" . . . TC.3. 304
That evere he com ther, or that he was born; . . TC.3. 1073
Ful fayn!' quod she: 'Allas, that I was born!'— . . TC.3. 1103
Non swich they felten sin they were born. . . . TC.3. 1222
That I was born, allas! what me is wo, . . . . TC.3. 1423
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse. . . TC.3. 1596
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne . . . . TC.4. 298
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan? . . . TC.4. 332
In cursed time was thou born for me! . . . . . TC.4. 334
And born in cursed constellacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 752
Artow for her and for non other born? . . . . TC.4. 1095
Seying, 'allas, that evere they were born!' . . . TC.4. 1251
'Thus seide I nevere or now to womman born; . . TC.5. 155
'That I was born! Wel may myn herte longe . . TC.5. 690
That I was born, so weylawey the tide! . . . . TC.5. 700
Ther she was born and ther she dwelt had ay; . . TC.5. 711
Ther I was born; and Joves for his grace . . . . TC.5. 957
'That I was born! Have I not seid or this, . . . TC.5. 1276
In cursed time I born was, weylawey, . . . . . TC.5. 1699
For never sith that I was born, . . . . . HF.1. 59
'O, welawey that I was born! . . . . . HF.1. 345
Be Seynt Venus, of whom that I was born, . . . LGW.G. 313
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne! . . . LGW. 658
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne! . . . LGW. 833
'Allas, that I was born!' quod Eneas. . . . . LGW. 1027
That I was borne, allas! What shal I do?' . . . LGW. 1308
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . . LGW. 2090
Why suffrest thow that Tereus was bore, . . . . LGW. 2234
And whan this childe was borne, this Danao . . . LGW. 2568
To alle goode thewes borne was she, . . . . . LGW. 2577
As lykede to the goddes, or she was borne, . . . LGW. 2578
Thou born art in my regne of variaunce, . . . . Fort. 45
Though he be not gentill born, . . . . . RR. 2194
And whanne that Shame was thus [y-]borne, . . . RR. 3042
And eke a theef; sith thou were borne, . . . . RR. 6071
I wote no prest ne prelat borne . . . . . RR. 6402
Servaunt so trewe, sith he was borne.' . . . . RR. 7304

**Borne**

And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . A.Prol. 87
And have a mantel roialliche y-bore. . . . . A.Prol. 378
And by his baner born is his penoun . . . . . A.Kn. 978
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2644
Is born out of his sadel a swerdes lengthe; . . . A.Kn. 2646
Anon he was y-born out of the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2694
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . A.Mil. 3429
For whan he spak he was anon bore doun . . . . A.Mil. 3831
The fame anon thurghout the toun is born, . . . B.ML. 995
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . . D.WB. 593
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . D.Sum. 1857
Was wedded, she a doghter hath y-bore, . . . . E.Cl. 443
Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . . E.Cl. 444
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe, . . . . . F.Sq. 43
And born anon into the heighe tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 176
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore . . . . . F.Sq. 178
the mirour That born was up into the hye tour, . . F.Sq. 226
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore; . . . F.Sq. 326
The brydel is unto the tour y-born . . . . . F.Sq. 340
Arcite hath born awey the keye . . . . . Anel. 323
But thus seyde he: 'Thou hast thee so wel born . . PF. 109
hadde boren awey swiche peces as he myghte . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
good that is born with evene herte whan . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
doon yowr name for to be born forth? . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born . . . . TC.1. 375
As was the gise, y-born was up and doun . . . . TC.5. 1650
That was y-bore up, as men rede, . . . . . HF.2. 82
That hath boren up longe while . . . . . HF.3. 394

**Borneth**

And al his chere and speche also he borneth, . . . TC.1. 327

**Borrow**

Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe. . . A.Kn. 1622
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may, . . . . . A.Co. 4417
Or stele, or begge, or borwe thy despence! . . . B.ML. 105
To borwe of certeine freendes that he hadde . . . B.Sh. 1523
Nat for to axe or borwe of hym moneye,— . . . B.Sh. 1528
But prively a penner gan he borwe, . . . . . E.Mch. 1879
And took hym by the hond, Seint John to borwe, . F.Sq. 596
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.' F.Fkl. 1234
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . G.CY. 674
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . Mars. 9
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe; . . Mars. 205
Ther nedeth me no care for to borwe, . . . . . Comp.L. 10
Therfore a title he gan him for to borwe . . . . TC.1. 488
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . TC.1. 1038
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . . TC.2. 134
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe: . . TC.2. 963
Go now, farwel! and, Venus here to borwe, . . . TC.2. 1524
Her nedede no teres for to borwe. . . . . TC.5. 726
And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . . TC.5. 1664
And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe, . . LGW. 2105
Withoute borowe for I wole noon.' . . . . . RR. 7329

**Borrowed**

And borwed hym large botelles thre, . . . . . C.Pard. 871
Of gold that I have borwed, trewely, . . . . . G.CY. 735

**Borrowing**
in borwynge of thy neighebores catel, . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
**Borw-** *see* **Borrow-**
**Borwes**
for to been hire borwes. . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
othes upon hire plegges and borwes, . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
Ostages, or borwis aske of me, . . . . . RR. 2064
For though ye borowes take of me, . . . . . RR. 7307
**Bosom**
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeth, . . . . D.Sum. 1993
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786
This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd, . . . E.Mch. 1944
Of his bosom, and shewed it to the preest. . . . G.CY. 1118
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole, . . . . . G.CY. 1160
And in her bosom doun the lettre thraste, . . . TC.2. 1155
**Boss**
As brood as is the boos of a bokeler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3266
of hem shewen the boce of hir shape, . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
**Botch**
clepid a consul . . . "postum" or "boch" (as who seith, Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
**Bote** *see* **Boot**
**Both** (*specimens*)
Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel. . . . . A.Prol. 540
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . A.Kn. 990
Bothe in oon armes, wroght ful richely, . . . . A.Kn. 1012
And baar awey the boon bitwixe hem bothe; . . . A.Kn. 1180
Bothe of the lovere and the prisoner. . . . . A.Kn. 1339
Bothe suffisaunt and mete to darreyne . . . . A.Kn. 1631
We have the deeth disserved bothe two. . . . . A.Kn. 1716
Y-broght hem hyder, bothe for to dye. . . . . A.Kn. 1797
Ech of you bothe is worthy, doutelees, . . . . A.Kn. 1831
This is to seyn, she may nought have bothe, . . . A.Kn. 1839
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two. . . . . A.Mil. 3184
Both of his catel and his mesuage, . . . . . A.Rv. 3979
Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn, . . . . B.ML. 221
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; . B.ML. 959
Were bothe two y-born in o village, . . . . . B.Sh. 1225
the parties bothe, for the whiche resouns it . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . B.Mk. 3307
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . B.NP. 4003
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . B.NP. 4616
And with that word she both hir armes layde . . C.Doc. 232
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . C.Pard. 523
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . C.Pard. 659
Thanne may we bothe oure lustes all fulfille, . . . C.Pard. 833
To sleen hem bothe and never to repente. . . . C.Pard. 850
For which anon they storven bothe two. . . . . C.Pard. 888
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . D.WB. 119
Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale . . . . D.WB. 121
I sey this, that they beth maked for bothe; . . . D.WB. 126
Thou shalt nat bothe, though thou were wood, . . D.WB. 313
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,— . . D.WB. 748
'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . D.WB. 1062
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,— . . D.WB. 1240
This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good. . . . D.WB. 1241
And somne hem to the chapitre bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1361
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1492
And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. . . . D.Fri. 1530
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lyve,— . . D.Fri. 1532
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!' . D.Fri. 1547
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.' . . . D.Fri. 1554
And al his handwerk bothe moore and lesse! . . . D.Fri. 1562
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre." . . D.Sum. 2035
Were alle his liges, bothe lasse and moore. . . . E.Cl. 67
And wolde bothe assayen his corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1725
To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge, . . E.Mch. 1736
That may bothe werke wel and hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1833
That thou deceyvest bothe moore and lesse, . . . E.Mch. 2064
Sith he hath both his lady and his love; . . . . F.Fkl. 796
This is to seyn, they faillen bothe two. . . . . G.CY. 851
Ther was greet showvyng, bothe to and fro, . . . H.Mcp. 53
If it so be they werke both amys,— . . . . . H.Mcp. 216
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . H.Mcp. 268
peyne of concupiscence is afterward both peyne and synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
in his herte ful wikkedly both of Crist . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
whil that they lyven bothe. This, as . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . Anel. 157
For bothe I hadde thyng which that I nolde, . . PF. 90
doth awey, both hem and ek hir auctours! . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Both of th' assege and his savacioun, . . . . . TC.1. 464
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . . TC.1. 972
As yit, though that her liste bothe and couthe: . . TC.1. 984
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041
For bothe I am agast what ye wol seye, . . . . TC.2. 311
And seyde,—'If that ye don us bothe dyen . . . TC.2. 327
Of you, though that ye sterven bothe two, . . . TC.2. 487
For bothe he hadde a body and a might . . . . TC.2. 633
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . TC.2. 974
And by hir bothe avis, as was the beste, . . . . TC.3. 453
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . TC.3. 1165
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . TC.3. 1223
'For, certein, Phebus and Neptunus bothe . . . TC.4. 120
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe: . . . TC.5. 725
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun . . . . . TC.5. 768
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to jape! . . . . TC.5. 1134
Both sothe sawes and lesynges; . . . . . HF.2. 168
Bothe of weping and of game, . . . . . HF.3. 109
**Both**—*Continued*
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . . . HF.3. 112
Bothe in face, body, and chyn, . . . . . HF.3. 140
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf, . . . . LGW. 521
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . LGW. 631
And both in love y-like soore they brente, . . . LGW. 731
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee! . . . . LGW. 834
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . LGW. 1131
But certes, it is bothe routhe and wo, . . . . LGW. 1384
He moste both—or he hyt wynne myghte— . . . LGW. 1436
And that she moste both hir children spille, . . . LGW. 1574
'Now be we duchesses, both I and ye, . . . . LGW. 2127
And both heraftir lykly to be queenes, . . . . LGW. 2129
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . . LGW. 2493
in the bordure evene amiddes bothe prickes, . . . Astr. 170–4
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke . . . Astr. 222–9
considre the altitudes of hem bothe; . . . . . Astr. 240–5
bordure bitwixe both prikkes, and take . . . . Astr. 286–9
is the distaunce of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . Astr. 362–5
And both bihynde and eke biforne . . . . . RR. 222
**Both** *see* **Bathe, Bother, Bothes**
**Bother**
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe.' . . . TC.4. 168
**Bothes**
But for your bothes peynes I yow preye, . . . . ABC. 83
**Bothon** *see* **Button**
**Bottle**
To take the botel ther the poysoun was, . . . . C.Pard. 886
Al vinolent as botel in the spence. . . . . D.Sum. 1931
Although it be nat worth a botel hey. . . . . H. Mcp. 14
**Bottles**
And borwed hym large botelles thre, . . . . . C.Pard. 871
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877
**Bottom**
But casuelly the shippes botme rente, . . . . . B.NP. 4291
And in the pannes botme he hath it laft, . . . . G.CY. 1321
the botme of the shipe, if men be so . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
fro the botme, ne schal nat moeve that . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
up fro the botme), the wawes, that . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken . . . . TC.1. 297
That to myn hertes botme it is y-sounded, . . . TC.2. 535
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe, . . LGW. 1961
The botme paved everydell . . . . . RR. 126
Down in the botme as silver fyn. . . . . RR. 1557
Downe at the botme sette sawe I . . . . . RR. 1567
**Bottomless**
Of which he fond but botmeles bihestes. . . . . TC.5. 1431
Or as a welle that were botomles, . . . . . LGW. 1584
**Bougerons**
Wherin that any bougerons be . . . . . RR. 7022 *var*
**Bough**
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . A.Kn. 1980
Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423
On every bough the bridde herde I synge, . . . PF. 190
squyrels . . . From bowe to bowe alwaye lepynge; . RR. 1403
**Boughs**
And breketh both bowes and the leves, . . . . A.Kn. 1642
This is to seyn, the bowes weren so brode. . . . A.Kn. 2917
A garden saw I ful of blosmy bowes . . . . . PF. 183
And shadwed wel with blosmy bowes grene; . . . TC.2. 821
To synge on bowes blosmed feyre. . . . . RR. 108
**Bought**
With many a floryn he the hewes boghte. . . . A.Kn. 2088
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . A.Mil. 3836
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . B.ML. 420
How he hadde wel y-boght and graciously,— . . B.Sh. 1534
Allas! to deere boughte she beautee! . . . . . C.Pard. 293
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn! . . C.Pard. 501
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . C.Pard. 766
And with his precious herte-blood thee boghte, . . C.Pard. 902
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn. . . . D.WB. 718
But he ne tempteth no man that he boghte, . . . E.Cl. 1153
For sith that verray hevene is boght so deere, . . E.Mch. 1648
that boghte hym, which with his precious . . . I.Pars. 130–5
and boghte hem fro the deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
he boghte with his precious blood by . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Preest . . . . that boghte us with the precious. . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Conviet that ye bothe have bought so dere. . . . ABC. 86
But for to save us that he sithen boughte; . . . ABC. 117
For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!— . . . Mars. 168
as whoso boughte a busschel corne, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
with how mochel woldestow han bought the fulle knowynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
he hath wel y-bought hire by his faire . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
han bought honourable renoun of this . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . TC.1. 136
What! many a man hath love ful dere y-bought, . TC.1. 810
For by that god that bought us bothe two . . . TC.3. 1165 *var*
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, . TC.3. 1319
If I forgo that I so dere have bought? . . . . TC.4. 291
And that he me hath bought, as ye me tolde, . . TC.5. 965
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere; . . . . . TC.5. 1801
For that is dere boght honour, . . . . . HF.3. 662
And Polixene, that boghten love so dere, . . . . LGW. 258
Then he that hath bought hys love full dere . . . LGW. 1387 *var*
And that hath she so harde and sore y-boght, . . LGW. 2483

**Bought**—*Continued*
Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe, . . . . . RR. 237
The thyng that he hath bought most dere. . . . RR. 2739
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May, . . . RR. 3222
I wente a bought it all queyntly, . . . . . RR. 4322 *em*
That for money wole be bought. . . . . RR. 5048
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5235
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought . . RR. 5569
Ne thou hym, whanne thou it bought. . . . . RR. 5906
For who-so such chaffare hath bought, . . . . RR. 5922
But she ne bought hem never a dele, . . . . . RR. 7373
**Boughton**
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . . . . G.CY. 556
**Bouilli** *see* **Quirboilly**
**Bouk**
Corrupteth, and is in his bouk y-laft, . . . . . A.Kn. 2746
**Boulogne**
At Rome she haddè been, and at Boloigne, . . . A.Prol. 465
**Bound** *see* **Bonde, Bondmen**
**Bound(en)**
For which thou art y-bounden as a knyght To helpen me, . . . . . A.Kn. 1149
That man is bounden to his observaunce . . . . A.Kn. 1316
And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde, . . . A.Kn. 2151
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . . A.Kn. 2991
With his typet y-bounde about his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 3953
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . . A.Rv. 4060
And whan the mele is sakked and y-bounde, . . . A.Rv. 4070
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so, . . A.Rv. 4082
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . A.Rv. 4138
And to be bounde under subjecciouu . . . . . B.ML. 270
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . B.ML. 361
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . B.ML. 634
For he was bounden in a reconyssaunce, . . . . B.Sh. 1520
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde. . . . B.Pri. 1866
unbounde by hym that it was y-bounde." ' . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond, . . . . . B.Mk. 3222
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen. . B.Mk. 3260
In which that they were bounden unto me; . . . D.WB. 199
And alle thise were bounden in o volume; . . . D.WB. 681
But, right as they were bounden to that stake, . . E.Cl. 704
With which that first God man and womman bond. E.Mch. 1262
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde. . . . . E.Mch. 1285
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . . E.Mch. 1364
Whan that the preest to yow my body bond; . . E.Mch. 2192
As she was bown to goon the wey forth right . . F.Fkl. 1503
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde; . . G.SN. 347
distreyned and bounde, so that his blood brast out . I.Pars. 265–70
and after that he was bounde that cam . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
been so bounde that they ne may neither . . . I.Pars. 685–90
synne that thow art bounde to shewen . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde; . . . . . Anel. 245
Y-bounden were, untrussed as she lay, . . . . PF. 268
bownde with bridelis, where as thise . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
to ben bownde with the cheynes of hem . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
accordaunce of thynges is bounde with love, . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
ykaught and ybounde with wikkide cheynes . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
thinges ben strongly bounden with ryght ferme Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
conjoynid and ybounden. Ne the certein . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
For Love hadde him so bounden in a snare, . . . TC.1. 663
To Cerberus in helle ay be I bounde, . . . . . TC.1. 859
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde, . . TC.3. 517
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . . . . TC.4. 229
He bond and pressede hem so sore. . . . . HF.3. 500
And him so narwe bounden in his laas, . . . . LGW. 600
So curteisly I go, with love bounde, . . . . . Rosem. 13
As by his wille he wolde be bounde never. . . . Buk. 12
And that she hidde and bonde so strong, . . . . RR. 241
To hem that in my lace be bounde . . . . . RR. 2792
For I am bounde to youre servise, . . . . . RR. 2997
The more I am bounde in Loves laas. . . . . RR. 3648
By God, anoon thou shalt be bounde, . . . . . RR. 3838
I am so sore bounde hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4594
And I aboode bounde in balaunce.' . . . . . RR. 4667
Knytt and bounden in his lace, . . . . . RR. 5127
That lyth with me so faste bounde. . . . . RR. 6827
**Bounded**
that is contened or bownded bitwixe the . . . . Astr. 362–5
**Bounds**
In certeyn boundes that they may nat flee. . . . A.Kn. 2993
In stide of boundes he a pileer sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3308
That been the boundes of West Lumbardye, . . . E.Cl. 46
Kepynge the boundes of my worshipe ever; . . . F.Sq. 571
into so litel bowndes, how . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
withynne the boundes of o manere folk. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
his brode termes or bowndes uppon the erthes . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes of this lif, . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
pale and infect by bowndes of the derk nyght, . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
chasith out alle yvel fro the boundes of his comynalite . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50

**Bounds**—*Continued*
nor I-schet withinne none boundes. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
That th' ilke boundes may no blisse pace, . . . TC.3. 1272
And al the boundes that she oghte kepe; . . . . LGW. 546
More than the boundes of myn honeste? . . . . LGW. 1673
But sothly, if he passe the boundes of these . . . Astr. 156–61
**Bounteous**
She was so prudent and so bountevous; . . . . C.Doc. 110
'N' I nevere saw a more bountevous . . . . . TC.1. 883
**Bounties**
he hath thilke bountees in hym that he . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
alle the bountees of his neighebore; . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
for the studie and bountes that I have doon . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
and, for I wol closen schortly hir bountes, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
**Bounty**
But by the mouth of children thy bountee . . . B.Pri. 1647
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote. . . . B.Pri. 1656
Lady, thy bountee, thy magnificence, . . . . . B.Pri. 1664
for the grete bountee that is in wommen, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
as in sovereyn bounte, he foond no womman; . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
and the same bountee in good conseillyng . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
"He . . . lightly troweth alle bountee in hym self." B.Mel. 2360–5
if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee, . B.Mk. 3304
Bothe of hir beautee and hir bountee wyde, . . . C.Doc. 112
Confermed was in swich soverayn bountee, . . . C.Doc. 136
Of thyne auncestres, for hire heigh bountee, . . . D.WB. 1160
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen . . . E.Cl. 157
I truste in Goddes bontee, and therfore . . . . E.Cl. 159
Hir bountee, and disposed that he wolde . . . . E.Cl. 244
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . E.Cl. 409
Publiced was the bountee of hir name. . . . . E.Cl. 415
So spradde of hire heighe bountee the fame . . . E.Cl. 418
That of his bountee and his gentillesse . . . . E.Mch. 1917
Thus preiseth he yet the bountee of man: . . . E.Mch. 2246
He mente thus, that in sovereyn bontee . . . . E.Mch. 2289
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone, . . G.SN. 38
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte . . . G.SN. 278
of his sovereyn bountee, therfore is he . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
sovereyn bountee, that may nat chaunge, . . . I.Pars. 365–70
harm or of the bountee that he hath . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
to remembre hym of bountee that he of . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
the bountee of another man and no . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
yet nathelees for-as-muche as bountee . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
therfore it is proprely agayn the bountee . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
amenuse the bountee of his neighebore. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525–30
dooth bountee to hem that yow haten." . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
And bounte, wyth-oute mercy. . . . . BD. 1197
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . Pity. 38
With Bountee, Gentilesse, and Curtesye, . . . . Pity. 68
Ye been annexed ever unto Bountee, . . . . . Pity. 72
Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente, . . . ABC. 9
Thou art so ful of bountee in certeyn; . . . . . ABC. 66
O tresorere of bountee to mankynde! . . . . . ABC. 107
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede, . . . . Comp.L. 25
ther were beaute or bountee in the . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
hath . . . naturel bownte, as it is ful wel yseene. . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
governementis of bounte; and seidest . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
his owene propre bounte yeveth hym his mede, . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
so as bounte and pruesse ben the mede . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
But so as oonly bownte and prowesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
that forleteth bounte and prowesse, he forletith . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
to geten hem bounte and prowesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
bounte and prowesse? And what othir . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
To alle honour and bounte to consente, . . . . TC.2. 1444
That is so ful of mercy and bountee . . . . . TC.2. 1750b, R
Ye neyther bounte don ne gentilesse. . . . . TC.3. 882 *var*
For n'oldestow of bounte hem socouren . . . . TC.3. 1264
Be to thy bounte and thyn excellence!'— . . . . TC.3. 1274
The bounte of his righte lady dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1663
The goodlihede or bounte which that kinde . . . TC.3. 1730
Now for the love of God and of bounte, . . . . TC.4. 109
Han certeyn doon hit for bountee, . . . . . HF.3. 608
Hir grete bounte doubleth hir renoun. . . . . LGW. 522
Of very bountee, and of curteysie. . . . . LGW. 1478
and yet of bounte was she two so rych . . . . LGW. 2291 *var*
Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce: . . Fort. 39
In him is bountee, wysdom, governaunce, . . . Ven. 9
That bountee made, beautee list to grave . . . Bal.Co. 5
That dide to me so gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 1278
Ne halfe the bounte there with al. . . . . RR. 1444
Frendshipe, love, and all bounte. . . . . RR. 2184
The bounte and the thank is doone, . . . . . RR. 2378
Thou woldist have doon gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 3147
Fulfild the bothen of bounte, . . . . . RR. 3502
Noon so fulfilled of bounte, . . . . . RR. 4763
If he be parfit in bounte; . . . . . RR. 6597
Lettres to witnesse oure bounte, . . . . . RR. 6958
**Bourde**
My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye. . C.Pard. 778
That that I spake I seyde it in my bourde; . . . H.Mcp. 81
**Bourded**
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat! . . . PF. 589

**Bourdon**
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673
His wyf bar him a burdon, a ful strong, . . . . A.Rv. 4165
And in his honde a gret burdoun. . . . . RR. 3401
And hente a burdoun in his honde. . . . . RR. 4092
She had a burdowne al of Thefte, . . . . . RR. 7401
**Bourdon** *see* **Burden**
**Bourgerons**
Wherynne that ony bourgerons be, . . . . . RR. 7022 *em*
**Bourgerons** *see* **Bougerons**
**Bow**
And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe. . . . . A.Prol. 108
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . . A.Prol. 125
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene. . . . A.Kn. 1966
With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas; . . . . A.Kn. 2080
With bowe in honde, right as an hunteresse, . . . A.Kn. 2347
His brest to-brosten with his sadel-bowe. . . . . A.Kn. 2691
The thridde baar with hym his bowe Turkeys . . A.Kn. 2895
or bowe unto hire after the word of . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
'Also ye owen to enclyne and bowe youre herte . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Oon of us two moste bowen, doutelees, . . . . D.WB. 440
For in this world nys dogge for the bowe . . . . D.Fri. 1369
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde, . . . D.Sum. 2066
Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . . . E.Mch. 1673
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe. . . . . E.Mch. 2014
He with his bowe wroghte, as men may rede. . . H.Mcp. 112
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe. . . . . H.Mcp. 129
His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . H.Mcp. 264
And eek he brak his arwes and his bowe, . . . . H.Mcp. 269
or of helle, sholden bowe'; for it is so . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . . ABC. 29
Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende, . . Anel. 186
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay, . . . . . PF. 213
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . . PF. 282
He kidde anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . . TC.1. 208
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . TC.1. 257
They speken, but they benten nevere his bowe! . . TC.2. 861
Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drive!' . . . . TC.2. 1535
A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shee; . . . . LGW. 972
With arwes and with bowe, in this manere. . . . LGW. 991
And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken, . . . Scog. 25
That other bowe was of a plante . . . . . RR. 929
Out of a bowe forto dryve, . . . . . RR. 950
The foule croked bowe hidous . . . . . RR. 987
That bowe semede wel to shete . . . . . RR. 989
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright; . . . . RR. 1333
The God of Love with bowe bent, . . . . . RR. 1715
And in his bowe whanne it was sette, . . . . . RR. 1724
The stronge bowe, that was so tough, . . . . . RR. 1726
Another arowe into his bowe, . . . . . RR. 1772
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . . RR. 1939
That me assailith with bowe bente, . . . . . RR. 3312
**Bowed**
the ordre of causes unable to ben I-bowed. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
That it ne bowide upon no side. . . . . RR. 1703
**Bower**
Ful many a mayde bright in bour . . . . . B.Th. 1932
Ful sooty was hir bour, and eek hire halle, . . . B.NP. 4022
And to my chamberere withinne my bour, . . . D.WB. 300
And eek the halle, and every bour, . . . . . HF.3. 96
Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour, . . . . RR. 1014
**Bowers**
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal?' . . A.Mil. 3367
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3677
Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . D.WB. 869
Of braunches were hir halles and hir boures . . . PF. 304
**Boweth**
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . C.Pard. 909
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . E.Cl. 113
strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown; . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
'But reed that boweth doun for every blast . . . TC.2. 1387
**Bowges**
With bowgys cramyd full of lyes . . . . . HF.3. 1039 *var*
**Bowing**
Bowyng to hir, I heng the heed, . . . . . BD. 1215
**Bowl**
And bryngeth eek with yow a bolle or a panne . . G.CY. 1210
**Bown** *see* **Bound(en)**
**Bows**
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . . TC.4. 39
Turke bowes two had he. . . . . RR. 923
These bowes two helde Swete-lokyng, . . . . . RR. 937
Spryngoldes, gunnes, bows and archers, . . . . RR. 4191
**Box**
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, A.Kn. 2922
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare; . . . A.Co. 4390
Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn, . . . . B.ML. 745
Of bras they broghten bemes, and of box, . . . B.NP. 4588
This poysoun in a box, and sith he ran . . . . C.Pard. 869
And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe . . . LGW. 866
Or had in armes many a blody box. . . . . LGW. 1388
**Box** *see* **Boiste, Boxtree**
**Boxes**
With boxes crammed ful of lyes . . . . . HF.3. 1039 *var*
**Boxtree**
The boxtree, or the asshen, dede and colde. . . . A.Kn. 1302
The boxtree piper; holm to shippes lasshe; . . . PF. 178
**Boy**
That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest . . . B.Pri. 1752
'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel, . . C.Pard. 670
A slyer boye was noon in Engelond; . . . . . D.Fri. 1322
That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563
For thanne this boy knave so booldely . . . . RR. 3849
**Bracer**
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . . A.Prol. 111
**Bradwardine**
Or Boece, or the bisshope Bradwardyn, . . . . B.NP. 4432
**Bragget**
Hir mouth was sweete as bragot or the meeth, . . A.Mil. 3261
**Braid-** *see* **Abreid(e), Broid-, Broud-**
**Braid(e)**
And with the fal out of hir sleepe she breyde. . . A.Rv. 4285
With that hir coverchief of hir heed she breyde, . B.ML. 837
For fere almoost out of his wit he breyde, . . . B.Mk. 3728
Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde. . . . . D.WB. 799
And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . . F.Sq. 477
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1027
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124
Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde, . . . . TC.4. 230
Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . TC.4. 348
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde, . TC.4. 1212
And for despit, out of his slep he breyde, . . . TC.5. 1243
For which wel neigh out of my wit I breyde? . . TC.5. 1262
And out his trompe of golde he brayde . . . . HF.3. 588
She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde, . . LGW. 1166
And at a braid he gan it bende; . . . . . RR. 1336
Gan forto braide and taken kepe, . . . . . RR. 7128
**Brain**
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn . . . D.WB. 769
Lat in your brayn non other fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 1504
For to greet feblenesse of her brayn, . . . . . HF.1. 24
Of my brayn! now shal men se . . . . . HF.2. 17
**Brains**
And with hir axes out the braines quelle. . . . . TC.4. 46
**Brak(e)** *see* **Broke, For-brak**
**Brake**
Under a brake anoon espiede she . . . . . LGW. 1471
**Bramble**
And sweete as is the brembul flour . . . . . B.Th. 1936
**Bran**
In stide of flour yet wol I yeve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053
But I ne kan nat bulte it to the bren, . . . . B.NP. 4430
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle; . . . D.WB. 478
**Branch**
And eek from every branche of thilke tree, . . . E.Mch. 1641
'Thow mordrer of the heysugge on the braunche . PF. 612
Withouten braunche of vice in any wise, . . . . TC.3. 132
So that ther n'is but bark and braunche y-lafte, . TC.4. 227
This Diomede, as fressh as braunche in May, . . TC.5. 844
As doth the braunche that Zepherus shaketh, . . LGW. 2681
As snowe on braunche snowed newe. . . . . RR. 558
And every braunche in other knette, . . . . . RR. 1397
**Branched**
Were it as thikke as is a branched ook; . . . . F.Sq. 159
**Branches**
And eek the gardyn, ful of braunches grene, . . . A.Kn. 1067
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale . . . D.WB. 1128
stalke, that bereth braunches and leves . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
herte of man, ne by the braunches, ne . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
roote spryngen certein braunches, as ire; . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
thise chief synnes hath his braunches . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
and the branches of the same, ther is a . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
somme of hire braunches and hire . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Of braunches were hir halles and hir boures . . . PF. 304
on the heighe braunches (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Some songyn on the [ ] braunchis clere . . . . LGW.G. 127
Upon the braunches ful of blosmes softe, . . . . LGW. 143
Whan he may on these braunches here . . . . RR. 87
Of briddes songe and braunches grene; . . . . RR. 493
Upon the braunches grene y-sprongе. . . . . RR. 718
That shadowid was with braunches grene, . . . RR. 1511
With seer braunches blossoms ungrene, . . . . RR. 4749
That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . . . RR. 6198
**Brand**
As sparcle out of the bronde; . . . . . B.Th. 2095
For he on every tayl had knyt a brond; . . . . B.Mk. 3224
So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond . . E.Mch. 1777
The Furies thre, with al hire mortel bronde, . . LGW. 2252
Of brennyng fyre a blasyng bronde, . . . . . RR. 3706
Whanne the flawme of the verry bronde, . . . . RR. 3753
**Brands**
As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennynge; . . A.Kn. 2338
And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . . A.Kn. 2339
**Brasile**
With brasile, ne with greyn of Portyngale. . . . B.NP. 4649
**Brass**
Hir knyves were chaped noght with bras, . . . A.Prol. 366
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . A.Rv. 3944
Of bras they broghten bemes, and of box, . . . B.NP. 4588
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . E.Cl. 1168
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras, . . . F.Sq. 81
This steede of bras, that esily and weel . . . . F.Sq. 115
The hors of bras, that may nat be remewed, . . . F.Sq. 181
How that it koude go, and was of bras! . . . . F.Sq. 200
To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . F.Sq. 303
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . F.Sq. 305

**Brass**—*Continued*
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . F.Sq. 666
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . PF. 231
hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
Thus writen on a table of bras: . . . . . HF.1. 142
Took out his blakke trompe of bras, . . . . . HF.3. 547
And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . . . LGW. 1432
**Brast** *see* **Burst**
**Brat**
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . . G.CY. 881
**Brawn**
Ful byg he was of brawn and eek of bones; . . . A.Prol. 546
Or yif us of youre brawn, if ye have eny; . . . . D.Sum. 1750
Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . F.Fkl. 1254
**Brawns**
His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . A.Kn. 2135
And therwithal of brawnes and of bones, . . . . B.Mk. 3131
Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . . . B.NP. 4645
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones; . . . LGW. 1071
**Brazil** *see* **Brasile**
**Bread**
With rosted flessh, or milk and wastel breed; . . A.Prol. 147
His breed, his ale, was alweys after oon; . . . . A.Prol. 341
With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . A.Mil. 3628
Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle . . . . A.Mil. 3822
For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos, . . . A.Rv. 4137
And there he swoor, on ale and breed, . . . . B.Th. 2062
hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
Is ther no morsel breed that ye do kepe? . . . . B.Mk. 3624
Ther is no thyng, but breed, that me were levere.' . B.Mk. 3628
Milk and broun breed,—in which she foond no lak; B.NP. 4034
And brynge us breed and wyn ful prively, . . . C.Pard. 797
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . D.WB. 143
And lat us wyves hoten barly breed, . . . . . D.WB. 144
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan . . . . D.WB. 145
And of youre softe breed nat but a shyvere, . . . D.Sum. 1840
And yeve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . F.Sq. 614
'Bettre is a morsel of breed with joye . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Certes, I nylle never ete breed.' . . . . . BD. 94
I-chaunged hir mete of breed for to eten akkornes of Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Fro this forth shal I nevere ete bred . . . . . TC.2. 444
Brede and milke for children . . . . . Astr. *head var*
That ladde hir lyf oonly by breed . . . . . RR. 216
But barly breed and watir pure, . . . . . RR. 2757
Were never seen her bred beggyng; . . . . . RR. 6549
Mighty of body, to begge his brede, . . . . . RR. 6618
May gone aboute and begge his breed, . . . . RR. 6733
Yit may he go his breed begging; . . . . . RR. 6744
**Bread** *see* **Gingerbread**
**Breadth** *see* **Brede**
**Break**
Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed. . . . . A.Prol. 551
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke . . . A.Kn. 954
And breke an hole an heigh up on the gable . . . A.Mil. 3571 *var*
I pray to God his nekke mote breke. . . . . A.Rv. 3918
To breke forward is nat myn entente. . . . . B.ML. 40
Til that oure hoste breken oute beganne . . . . B.Th. 1883 *var* TC. 49
bigonne they to rise for to breken his tale, . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
And brek hem, bothe bak and every boon!" . . . B.Mk. 3090
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . B.Mk. 3117
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . . C.Pard. 936
Or elles swelle til myn herte breke; . . . . . E.Mch. 2306
A tale or two, or breken his biheste.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 698
Avyseth yow, er that ye breke youre trouthe. . . F.Fkl. 1320
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; F.Fkl. 1519
Than ye to me sholde breké thus youre trouthe, . F.Fkl. 1530
That in no wise he breke wole his day; . . . . G.CY. 1040
Be what thou be, ne breke thou nat oure pley, . . I.Pars. 24
for to breke a chirche and stele the chalice, . . . I.Pars. 875–80
for thise avowtiers breken the temple of . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
thurgh which they breken the commandement of . I.Pars. 880–5
gretter synne for to breken it; for God . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
But er I myght with any worde out-breke, . . . Pity. 12
To breke that perilous alliaunce, . . . . . Pity. 83
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . . Mars. 233
And thogh the lyne breke, he hath penaunce, . . Mars. 242
place to hem that breken or divyden hem; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
infirme light of his bemes, breken or percen . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
As deth, if that I breke your defence; . . . . . TC.3. 138
And lier, for I breke my beheste. . . . . TC.3. 315
And for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke, . . . . TC.3. 908
N' I wol not, certein, breken your defence; . . . TC.3. 1299
With kissing al that tale sholde breke, . . . . TC.3. 1403
She n'il her heste breken for no wight; . . . . TC.5. 355
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke, . . . . TC.5. 1032
I durst not breke his biddyng, . . . . . RR. 3478
That wole not breke for wele ne woo; . . . . . RR. 5204
**Break-** *see* **Brekke, To-breke-**
**Breakers**
'But brekers of the lawe, soth to seyn, . . . . PF. 78
**Breaketh**
And breketh both bowes and the leves, . . . . A.Kn. 1642
as he . . . that breketh the hegge or the closure, . . I.Pars. 870–5
atwo and breketh atwo hem that first were . . . I.Pars. 885–90
Ful sharp biginning breketh ofte at ende. . . . TC.2. 791
**Breaketh**—*Continued*
Right so hit breketh whan men speketh. . . . . HF.2. 272
Hir herte kervyth and so brekith, . . . . . RR. 277
**Breaking**
Certes, the brekynge of this sacrement . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
manye harmes. First, brekynge of feith; . . . I.Pars. 875–80
therfore is the brekynge moore grevous; . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
of which brekynge comen false heires ofte tyme, . I.Pars. 880–5
Of this brekynge comth . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
hire synne is the brekynge of hire avow . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
**Bream**
And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. . . A.Prol. 350
**Breast**
A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . A.Prol. 115
That no drope ne fille upon hire breste; . . . . A.Prol. 131
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte . . A.Kn. 1300
His brest to-brosten with his sadel-bowe. . . . . A.Kn. 2691
That with a spere was thirled his brest boon. . . A.Kn. 2710
Swelleth the brest of Arcite, and the soore . . . A.Kn. 2743
And every lacerte in his brest adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2753
For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . A.Kn. 2799
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2983
Unto his brist it raughte, it was so lowe,— . . . A.Mil. 3696
Doun ran the blody streem upon his brest, . . . A.Rv. 4276
a knyf Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke; . . . . . B.ML. 1028
Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge . . . . B.Pri. 1648
With moodres pitee in hir brest enclosed . . . . B.Pri. 1783
So gret a nekke, and swich a large breest! . . . B.NP. 4646
Withinne his brest ful sorweful was the goost. . . D.WB. 986
Yet in the brest of hire virginitee . . . . . E.Cl. 219
Whan it was two yeer old, and fro the brest . . . E.Cl. 617
Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille, . . . E.Cl. 1204
And that thy smok hadde leyn upon his brest.' . . E.Mch. 2395
Under his brest he baar it moore secree . . . . F.Fkl. 1109
His brest was hool withoute for to sene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1111
And she gan kisse his brest that herde this, . . . G.SN. 290
And hidde it, and hym hente by the breest, . . . G.CY. 1325
knokkynge of thy brest, in scourgynge . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . . . BD. 174
And naked fro the breste unto the hed . . . . PF. 269
hand sooftly uppon my breest, and seide: . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
a congregacioun of vices in his brest, as a postum . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
entrayles of his breest, ne the songes that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
'Now beet thy brest, and sey to God of Love, . . TC.1. 932
Under her brest his longe clawes sette, . . . . TC.2. 927
And dide his herte into her brest to gon; . . . . TC.2. 929
Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe, . . . TC.3. 1416
Upon the brest of Hercules' Lioun, . . . . . TC.4. 32
And in his brest the heped wo began . . . . . TC.4. 236
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243
Out of his brest, ech after other, wente, . . . . TC.4. 338
'The deth may wel out of my brest departe The lif, . TC.4. 470
Her white brest she bet, and for the peyne . . . TC.4. 738
Til I my soule out of my brest unshethe; . . . . TC.4. 776
Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, . . . TC.4. 815
Upon his brest she leyde, and loste speche, . . . TC.4. 1151
And with his teres salte his brest bi-reyned, . . . TC.4. 1172
That fro my brest it wol the soule rende; . . . . TC.4. 1493
Where is her white brest? Where is it, where? . . TC.5. 219
Now entreth in my breste anoon! . . . . . HF.3. 19
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith, . LGW. 86
That in the brest was of the beste, that day, . . LGW. 113
**Breastplate**
In a bristplate and in a light gypoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2120
**Breasts**
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . . A.Rv. 3975
How fairer been thy brestes than is wyn! . . . . E.Mch. 2142
Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . . . BD. 955
the brestes of men. The moevable peple is . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
retorned in the breestis of hem that . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
His herte, which that is his brestes ye, . . . . TC.1. 453
Her snowissh throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . TC.3. 1250
**Breath**
Whan Zephirus eek with his swete breeth . . . A.Prol. 5
Dusked his eyen two and failled breeth. . . . . A.Kn. 2806
Whan with honour up-yolden is his breeth, . . . A.Kn. 3052
Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes faltren ay, . . . B.ML. 772
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . . . C.Pard. 552
That never whil thee lasteth lyf ne breeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1482
And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, . . H.Mcp. 32
Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle. . . . . H.Mcp. 39
fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of the wynd . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
as we drawen our breeth in slepynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
But that for fere is yolden up thy breth, . . . . TC.1. 801
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe, . . . TC.3. 1119
Criseyde, allas, til that the breth me faile. . . . TC.4. 273
For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; . . TC.4. 1178
And, certes, al the breeth that wente . . . . . HF.3. 594
Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede, . . LGW. 173
And thilke covenaunt, while me lasteth breethe, . LGW. 693
She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . . . LGW. 1815
Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth, . . LGW. 2031
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437
With swete breth and wel savoured, . . . . . RR. 547
That hadde his breth almost bynomen. . . . . RR. 1509

**Breath**—*Continued*
His breth is also good and swete, . . . . . RR. 3743
**Breatheth**
alle thinges that brethith lif in this world; . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
**Bred**
Is bred in thee, as nest of every vice! . . . . B.ML. 364
'Ther I was bred, allas! that harde day,— . . . F.Sq. 499
N' in his desir none other semes bredde . . . TC.1. 465
**Brede**
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . A.Kn. 1970
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . A.Kn. 2916
Of gooth the skyn, an handa brede aboute, . . A.Mil. 3811
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . B.Mk. 3359
He shoope his lyngot in lengthe and eek in brede . GLGY. 1228
Roundo bresten; and of good brede . . . BD. 955
Behinden other folk in litel brede . . . . TC.1. 179
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . TC.1. 530
Avising of the lengthe and of the brede . . TC.5. 1657
That ben at festes with the brede, . . . HF.3. 132
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede, . . HF.3. 404
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . . HF.3. 952
a large brede as after the quantite of thyn . . Astr. 109–8
fro the brede of the zodiak. And take . . Astr. 236–40
Hise shuldris of a large brede, . . . . RR. 825
A myle or two in lengthe and brede. . . . RR. 1124
Thorough the gardyn in length and brede. . . RR. 1366
But it ne was so sprede on brede . . . . RR. 3695
And the castell of brede and lengthe, . . . RR. 3791
In brede and lengthe. Boldelly . . . . RR. 6844
**Breech**
A breech and eek a sherte; . . . . . B.Th. 2049
'I-blessed be thy breche and every stoon! . . B.NP. 4638
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde breech, . C.Pard. 948
**Breeches**
a maner of breches, to hiden hire membres. . . I.Pars. 330–5
**Breed**
Desir al newe him brenda, and lust to brede . . TC.3. 1546
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede . . TC.5. 1027
Of which ther gan to breden swich a fire, . . LGW. 1156
**Breedeth**
O perilous fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth! . . E.Mch. 1783
al thinge that bredith lyfe . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60 *var*

**Breid(e)** *see* **Braid(e)**
**Brekke**
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . . . BD. 939
**Breme**
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . . A.Kn. 1669
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . TC.4. 184
And breres brymme forto prikke, . . . . RR. 1836
**Brenn-** *see* **Burn-**
**Breseida** *see* **Briseide**
**Brest-** *see* **Burst-**
**Bret**
And the Bret Glascurion, . . . . . HF.3. 118
**Bret-ful**
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . A.Prol. 687
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge, . . A.Kn. 2164
With scrippes bret-ful of lesynges, . . . . HF.3. 1033
**Bretherhed**
Or with a bretherhed to been withholde, . . . A.Prol. 511
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure. . . B.Bk. 1232
And eek of bretherheda, if that yow leste; . . D.Fri. 1399
**Brethren**
Noon of his bretheren cam ther in his haunt, . . A.Prol. 2525
alle his bretheren: Judith, by hire good . . B.Mel. 2285–90
ye ne han bretheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne . B.Mel. 2555–60
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and . . B.Mel. 2560–5
Hath trespased to my bretheren or to me; . . C.Pard. 416
'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye; . C.Pard. 777
For to be sworne bretheren til they deye; . . D.Fri. 1405
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . E.Mch. 1475
This is my drede, and ye my bretheren tweyne, . E.Mch. 1653
That faught in lystes with the bretheren two . F.Sq. 668
be thral to his bretheren for his synne. . . . I.Pars. 705–70
And when the wrecched Thebans bretheren two . Anel. 60
That Ector or his othre brethren diden, . . . TC.1. 471
To han some of your brethren here with you . . TC.2. 1438
Biraft the lif, or don my brethren dye, . . . TC.4. 277
And thou Priam, and brethren alle i-fere, . . . TC.4. 1206
His brethren and his sustren gonne him freyne . TC.5. 1227
In Grece whilom weren brethren two . . . . LGW. 2562
Al thogh so be that they were brethren two, . . LGW. 2691
That I owe to all my britheren fre, . . . . RR. 5990
That more than Crist my britheren dredith. . . RR. 7226
**Breve**
A man to kepe, whanne it is breve. . . . . RR. 2350
**Brew**
He brew this cursednesse and al this synne. . . B.Mk. 3575
Ladies shull hem such pepir brewe, . . . . RR. 6028
**Brewhouse**
In al the toun nas brewhous ne taverne . . . . A.Mil. 3334
**Briar**
Lyk to the skyn of houndfysh, sharpe as brere; . E.Mch. 1825
That with a brere smale and slendre . . . . RR. 858
It is not worth a croked brere; . . . . . RR. 6191
**Briars**
Now in the crope, now doun in the breres, . . . A.Kn. 1532
go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres, . . . I.Pars. 720–5
**Briars** *Continued*
Nettes, thornes, and holvede breres; . . . . . RR. 1712
And breres brymme forto prikke, . . . . . RR. 1836
Thorough the breres anoon wente I, . . . . . RR. 3996
**Bribe**
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may . . . . . A.Co. 4417
Peynynge a cause, for he wolde brybe,— . . . . D.Fri. 1378
**Briberies**
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . . D.Fri. 1367
**Bridal**
At every bridale wolde he synge and hoppe, . . . A.Co. 4375
**Bride**
Daunceth biforn the bryde and al the route; . . . E.Mch. 1728
The bryde was broght a-bedde as stille as stoon, . E.Mch. 1818
A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . . . E.Mch. 1890
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde. . LGW. 2622
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere, . LGW. 2672
Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour, . . . . RR. 1014
**Bridge**
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brigge, . . . A.Rv. 3922
**Bridle**
And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere . . A.Prol. 169
Til they the reynes of his brydel henten. . . . . A.Kn. 904
Of armes al the brydel in thyn hond, . . . . . A.Kn. 2376
The tomy steedes on the golden brydel . . . . A.Kn. 2506
He strepeth of the brydel right anon, . . . . . A.Rv. 4063
His brydel as the sonne shoon, . . . . . B.Th. 2069
That on youre bridel hange on every syde, . . . B.NP. 3985
He yaf me al the bridel in myn hond, . . . . . D.WB. 813
The brydel is unto the tour y-born . . . . . F.Sq. 340
Up by the brydel, at the staves ende, . . . . . Anel. 184
ben governed by the brydel of hym and obeye . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
'Now looke that a-tempre be thy bridel, . . . . TC.1. 953
Bridle alwey wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . TC.3. 1635
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go, . . . TC.3. 1762
This Diomede that led her by the bridel, . . . TC.5. 92
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . . TC.5. 873
The tomy bridal, with the bitte of golde, . . . . LGW. 1208
Take with thy teeth the bridel faste . . . . . RR. 3299
Delite so doth his bridil leede. . . . . RR. 4932
**Bridled**
Ther nas coursere, wel y-bridled, noon, . . . . LGW. 1114
**Bridles**
bridles covered with precious clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
bownde with bridelis, where as thise . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
What brydles myghte withholden . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
And yif this love slakede the bridelis, alle . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
the brydles of thinges. And tho thinges that . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
with . . . ungoverned bridles, it suffreth bridelis . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
**Bridleth**
And thus she brydeleth him in hir manere, . . . Mars. 41
And that your reson bridleth your delit: . . . . TC.4. 1678
**Brige**
this debaat and bryge by hire outrage, and ye se wel . B.Mel. 2870–5
**Bright**
A sheef of pecok arwes, bright and kene, . . . . A.Prol. 104
Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwenynge, . A.Kn. 1062
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte. . . . . A.Kn. 1388
Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . . A.Kn. 1427
And firy Phebus riseth up so brighte . . . . . A.Kn. 1493
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro . . . . . A.Kn. 1700
That loveth so hoote Emelye the brighte . . . . A.Kn. 1737
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . A.Kn. 1958
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene. . . . A.Kn. 1966
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene. . . . A.Kn. 1994
With nayles yelowe, and brighte as any gold, . . A.Kn. 2141
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte, . . . . A.Kn. 2146
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . A.Kn. 2167
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele . . . A.Kn. 2281
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al, . . . A.Kn. 2289
The fyres branden upon the auter brighte, . . . A.Kn. 2425
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne. . . . . A.Kn. 2437
The shoeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures; . . A.Kn. 2499
Out gooth the swordes as the silver brighte; . . . A.Kn. 2608
And in his hond a sword ful bright and kene. . . A.Kn. 2876
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright; . . . A.Kn. 2932
Hir forhed shoon as bright as any day, . . . . A.Mil. 3310
The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . A.Mil. 3352
As I have looked in the moone bright, . . . . A.Mil. 3515
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . . A.Rv. 4298
Oure Hoste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . . B.ML. 1
That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, B.ML. 11
Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, . . B.ML. 554
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . B.ML. 692
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . B.ML. 841
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful eryen,— . . B.ML. 850
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . B.ML. 852
'Now God,' quod he, 'and alle his halwes brighte, . B.ML. 1060
And eek of martirdom the ruby bright, . . . . B.Pri. 1800
Ful many a mayde bright in bour . . . . . B.Th. 1932
Of oon that shoon ful brighte. . . . . B.Th. 2034
His helm of laton bright; . . . . . B.Th. 2067
His brighte helm was his wonger, . . . . . B.Th. 2102
And covere hire brighte face with a clowde— . . B.Mk. 3956
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge, . . B.NP. 4068
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . . . B.NP. 4383

**Bright**—*Continued*

For that the floryns been so faire and brighte, . . C.Pard. 774
The beautee of thise floryns newe and brighte; . . C.Pard. 839
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381
But nathelees this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . E.Cl. 377
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon, . . . E.Cl. 1117
Til on the welken schone the sterres bright . . . E.Cl. 1124 *var*
As whoso tooke a mirour polisshed bryght . . . E.Mch. 1582
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May . . . E.Mch. 1748
As fressh as is the brighte someres day; . . . . E.Mch. 1896
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament; . . . E.Mch. 2219
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde, . . . . E.Mch. 2225
This fresshe May, that is so bright and sheene, . . E.Mch. 2328
And over al this, if any lady bright . . . . . F.Sq. 137
His steede, which that shoon as sonne brighte, . . F.Sq. 170
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne . . F.Sq. 385
Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . F.Fkl. 1016
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte; . F.Fkl. 1247
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright . . . . G.SN. 102
And sondry werkes brighte of excellence. . . . G.SN. 112
And brennynge ever in charite ful brighte: . . . G.SN. 118
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . G.SN. 120
a bright swerd, in a cercle, or in a fir, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Upon my bed with bryghte bemes, . . . . . BD. 337
Blew, bryght, clere was the air, . . . . . BD. 340
Now that I see my lady bright, . . . . . BD. 477
That as the someres sonne bryght . . . . . BD. 820
She was bothe faire and bryght, . . . . . BD. 949
That she was lyk to torche bright . . . . . BD. 962
My lady that is so fair and bright! . . . . . BD. 1179
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breste! . . . ABC. 16
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us prayе! . . . ABC. 62
Now, Lady brihte, sith thou canst and wilt, . . . ABC. 181
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte Mars. 83
He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus! alas! . . . . Mars. 136
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe, . Anel. 33
And with his cunnyng wan this lady bright: . . . Anel. 89
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte. . . . PF. 189
The pecok, with his aungels fethres bright; . . . PF. 356
the fayre bryghte dayes, withstant anon . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevene . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
ne they coude nat medle the bryghte fleeses . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
So mony a lady fressh and mayden bright, . . . TC.1. 166
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . . . TC.1. 175
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede . . . TC.2. 54
But right as whan the sonne shineth brighte . . . TC.2. 764
That overspradde her brighte thoughtes alle, . . TC.2. 769
May not endure on it to see for bright? . . . . TC.2. 864
Redressen hem ayein the sonne bright, . . . . TC.2. 969
Now, lady bright, for thy benignite, . . . . . TC.3. 39
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe . . . TC.3. 303
With that a fewe brighte teres newe . . . . . TC.3. 1051
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.— . . TC.3. 1203
That am unworthy to you, lady bright. . . . . TC.3. 1284
For every bore hath oon of thy brighte yen! . . . TC.3. 1453
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright, . . . . . TC.3. 1485
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?' . . TC.3. 1563
Thou Lady bright, the doughter to Dione, . . . TC.3. 1807
From Troilus she gan her brighte face . . . . TC.4. 8
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene, . . . TC.4. 38
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . . . . TC.4. 310
How Calcas' doughter with her brighte hewe, . . TC.4. 663
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . . TC.4. 747
'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright, . . . TC.5. 162
That he ne seide, 'O lufsom lady bright, . . . . TC.5. 465
They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte; . . . TC.5. 516
The giding of thy bemes brighte an houre, . . . TC.5. 643
He stood the brighte mone to biholde, . . . . TC.5. 648
For-which, O brighte Lucina the clere, . . . . TC.5. 655
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face, . . . . TC.5. 708
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright, . . . . TC.5. 922
The brighte Venus folwed and ay taughte . . . TC.5. 1016
And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte, . . . TC.5. 1020
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente, . . . . TC.5. 1022
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . . TC.5. 1239
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde: . . . TC.5. 1241
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed, . . TC.5. 1247
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1264
Gan pulle awey the fetheres brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . . TC.5. 1573
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde, . . TC.5. 1674
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde! . . TC.5. 1712
Biseching every lady bright of hewe . . . . . TC.5. 1772
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright, . . . . . HF.1. 503
So shoon the egles fethres brighte, . . . . . HF.1. 507
And eke they shynen here so brighte . . . . . HF.2. 507
And seyden, 'Certes, lady brighte, . . . . . HF.3. 603
Therwith me thoght his face shon so brighte . . . LGW. 232
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . . LGW. 1006
And she is faire as is the bryghte morwe, . . . . LGW. 1202
Disshevely with hire bryghte gilte here, . . . . LGW. 1315
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte, . LGW. 1428
And lokeden upon the bryghte mone; . . . . . LGW. 1972
And if I durste sayne, my lady bryght, . . . . LGW. 2054
Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne. . . . LGW. 2426
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte, . . LGW. 2610
Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene . . . Scog. 3
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . . Purse. 10
Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . Comp.A. 81

**Bright**—*Continued*

the mone or of brighte sterres. . . . . Astr. 121–7
Ben in May, for the sonne bright, . . . . . RR. 74
Made hir ful yolwe and no thyng bright, . . . . RR. 310
To angels that ben fethered brighte. . . . . RR. 742
Crispe was his heer, and eek ful bright, . . . . RR. 824
Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe; . . . RR. 855
Ladde on his honde a lady bright, . . . . . RR. 1004
Ne she was derk, ne broun, but bright, . . . . RR. 1009
For yonge she was, and hewed bright, . . . . RR. 1030
Of stones clere and bright to see. . . . . RR. 1084
For who so bare the stoon so bright, . . . . . RR. 1088
The stoon so clere was and so bright, . . . . . RR. 1121
That Richesse wondir brighte shone, . . . . . RR. 1126
Clere broune she was and therto bright . . . . RR. 1262
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright; . . . . RR. 1333
That welmeth up with wawis bright . . . . . RR. 1561
Cast in that welle his bemys bright, . . . . . RR. 1574
Sawe all his face faire and bright; . . . . . RR. 1603
The freysshe bothun so bright of hewe. . . . . RR. 1700
That thou hast hir, that is so bright, . . . . . RR. 2570
Have fully joye of hir so bright, . . . . . RR. 2598
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bright, . . . . RR. 2637
Save the bothon bright of hewe, . . . . . RR. 2660
As ony candell that brenneth bright; . . . . . RR. 3200
Bi hir atyre so bright and shene . . . . . RR. 3713
In mournyng blak, as bright burnettes. . . . . RR. 4756
Now bright, now clipsi of manere, . . . . . RR. 5340
For whanne richesse shyneth bright . . . . . RR. 5367

**Brighter**

Ful brighter was the shynyng of hir hewe . . . A.Mil. 3255

**Brightest**

O Lucifer! brightest of angels alle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3194

**Brightnesse**

And shewen yow his joye and his brightnesse.' . . G.SN. 161
And armeth yow in armure of brightnesse. . . . G.SN. 385
With brightnesse of the beautee in her face, . . . Anel. 41
lesseth hir lyght for the grete bryghtnesse of the sonne.) . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
schyn thou by thi bryghtnesse, for thou art cleernesse, Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse . . . LGW. 64
Thurgh the brightnesse of the sonne bemes, . . . RR. 5345

**Brike**

Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike. . . . B.Mk. 3580

**Brim**

Whan hit is kaught and caried to the brymme. . . . LGW. 2451

**Brimstone**

Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon, . . . A.Prol. 629
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brymstoon; . . . . G.CY. 798
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 824
Men may hem knowe by smel of brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 885
He understood, and brymstoon by his brother, . . G.CY. 1439
touched with brymstoon. Right so ire . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
brennynge of fyr and of brymston. . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk . . . I.Pars. 840–5

**Bring**

Ther koude no man brynge hym in arrerage. . . . A.Prol. 602
And bryngen harneys right ynough for thee,— . . A.Kn. 1613
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge . . A.Kn. 1615
Everich of you shal brynge an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 1851
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge, . A.Kn. 2066
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2545
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889
And eek to bryngen wyves in swich fame; . . . . A.Mil. 3148
Er that he myghte brynge his wyf to shipe? . . . A.Mil. 3540
And I wol brynge it thee agayn ful soone.' . . . A.Mil. 3778
"Ne brynge nat every man into thyn hous," . . . A.Co. 4331
Thou madest Eva brynge us in servage, . . . . B.ML. 368
And brynge hire hoom, I kan no bettre seye; . . . B.ML. 874
They brennen, sleen, and brynge hem to meschance B.ML. 964
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo . . . . . B.ML. 977
There is no man koude brynge hire to that prikke.' . B.ML. 1029
For I wol brynge yow an hundred frankes'; . . . B.Sh. 1391
This newe Rachel brynge fro his bere. . . . . B.Pri. 1817
how she myghte brynge this nede . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
bryngen us to his blisse that never hath . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
To brynge hem out of hir adversitee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3184
For wommen shal hym bryngen to meschaunce. . . B.Mk. 3252
And out of joye brynge men to sorwe. . . . . B.Mk. 3588
Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage; . . . B.Mk. 3623
The wyn to bryngen hym comanded he, . . . . . B.Mk. 3681
And brynge us to his heighe blisse! *Amen.* . . . B.NP. 4636
Go, bryng hire forth, and put hire in oure warde. . C.Doc. 201
And brynge us breed and wyn ful prively, . . . . C.Pard. 797
What we shal doon, and bryngen it wel aboute.' . . C.Pard. 821
That he hadde leve hym to sorwe brynge, . . . . C.Pard. 848
To brynge me gaye thynges fro the fayre; . . . . D.WB. 221
Lat brynge a cartewheel into this halle,— . . . . D.Sum. 2255
And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why? . D.Sum. 2258
And whan she homward cam she wolde brynge . . . E.Cl. 225
She sholde brynge into his hous, he bad . . . . E.Cl. 373
And wisely brynge hem alle in reste and ese. . . . E.Cl. 434
Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem aton; . . . . E.Cl. 437
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two . . . . E.Cl. 766
But on hire body myghte he it nat brynge, . . . . E.Cl. 915
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . . . E.Mch. 1489
Is biay ynough to bryngen it aboute . . . . . E.Mch. 1560
So wisly God my soule brynge in blisse! . . . . . E.Mch. 2175
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte F.Fkl. 855

**Bring**—*Continued*
As preieth hire so greet a flood to brynge, . . . F.Fkl. 1059
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 1259
And bryngen hem biforn hem in despit, . . . . F.Fkl. 1371
And made his angel hem the corones brynge; . . G.SN. 280
To brynge about, but they of hym it leere. . . . G.CY. 607
To brynge aboute oure purpos if we may; . . . G.CY. 803
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite; . . . G.CY. 952
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge. . . G.CY. 1072
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or three, . . . G.CY. 1104
And bad the servant coles for to brynge, . . . . G.CY. 1114
Gooth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon, . G.CY. 1207
To brynge folk to hir destruccioun. . . . . G.CY. 1387
To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught. . . G.CY. 1401
Reclayme thee and brynge thee to lure,— . . . H.Mcp. 72
So myghte he lightly brynge me in the snare, . . H.Mcp. 77
Ne brynge a contree to so greet mescheef, . . . H.Mcp. 233
to bryngen fro that o contree to that . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
To you my soule penitent I brynge. . . . . ABC. 147
So bring us to that palais that is bilt . . . . . ABC. 183
For she that mighte me out of this brynge . . . Comp.L. 48
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge . . . Anel. 47
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees, . . . Anel. 232
Som besyede hem hir briddes forth to brynge. . . PF. 192
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge; . . PF. 564
citezeens, ne schulde noght bryngen in . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
he ne mai nat in no wyse bryngen forthe . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
thynges, brynge to men swiche a thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
bryngen to the bodyes of folk that usen . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
pathes that bryngen men to blisfulnesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
toumblynge thynges that may brynge this estat?' . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
wont to bryngen yn thinges that thei . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
bryngen a good that is ful and absolut. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
the the weye that schal bryngen the . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
that the prescience bringe in necessite of bytydinge . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
That Love hem bringe in hevene to solas; . . . TC.1. 31
That Grekes sholden swich a peple bringe . . . TC.1. 73
And bringe our lusty folk to holinesse!' . . . . TC.1. 560
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse!' . TC.1. 623
To you wolde I no swiche tales bringe.'— . . . TC.2. 308
I hope of it to bringe answere anon . . . . . TC.2. 1054
Ne bring me non; and also, uncle dere, . . . . TC.2. 1132
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take, . . . . TC.2. 1147
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!' . TC.2. 1309
And bringe on you advocacyes newe?'— . . . . TC.2. 1469
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live! . TC.2. 1608
Ne more prees, he wol wel that ye bringe . . . TC.2. 1643
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm . . TC.2. 1649
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe! TC.3. 49
And stinte a while; and, whan he mighte out-bringe, TC.3. 99
I may out-bringe; and if this you displese, . . . TC.3. 107
To bringe thee to joye out of distresse, . . . . TC.3. 245
As for to bringen to his hous som night . . . . TC.3. 514
at reste My soule bringe, as me is for him wo! . . TC.3. 926
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe . . . . TC.3. 958
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!'— . . TC.3. 966
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevene. . . . TC.3. 1204
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!'— . . . TC.3. 1518
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse. . . TC.3. 1596
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe; . . . TC.3. 1755
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . TC.4. 45
They wol eft bringe it to confusioun . . . . . TC.4. 123
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde: . . . TC.4. 138
Shal bringen us the pees on every side; . . . . TC.4. 692
'Allas!' quod she, 'what wordes may ye bringe? . . TC.4. 857
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . . TC.4. 932
Or bring Criseyde and me from this distresse!' . . TC.4. 1082
What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe, . . TC.4. 1133
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute . . . . TC.4. 1275
To reste bringe out of this cruel sorwe, . . . . TC.4. 1445
I may you sen, that ye may bringe at reste . . . TC.4. 1637
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . . TC.5. 45
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive; . . . TC.5. 396
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe!' . . TC.5. 658
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe. . . . . TC.5. 775
Thorugh which thou shalt wel bringen it aboute, . TC.5. 1294
And bid him bringe his clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 483
Brynge his other clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 489
That, but I bringe thee therinne, . . . . . HF.3. 913
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe . . . LGW. 92
And bryngyn hit my regyoun withinne, . . . . LGW. 1445
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge, . LGW. 1835
On hir, that may to lif and deeth me brynge, . . Comp.A. 5
Bringe up ageyn the same degre that . . . . . Astr. 337–43
Ne may his herte in temper bringe, . . . . . RR. 346
To bringe hem out of woo and were, . . . . . RR. 2827
She myght me fro my foly brynge. . . . . RR. 3334
This game wole brynge me to my deeth; . . . . RR. 4424
Thanne brynge they to her remembraunce . . . RR. 5005
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . . . . RR. 5858
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse, . . . . . RR. 6009
Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . . . . RR. 7162

**Bringer**
A ful greet bryngere-out of bisynesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1196

**Bringest**
And bringest him out of the crooked strete. . . . ABC. 70
Thou bryngest hider so booldely . . . . . RR. 3140

**Bringeth**
He bryngeth hire to Rome, and to his wyf . . . B.ML. 974
She bryngeth me forth the grete clobbed staves . . B.Mk. 3088
'Gooth, bryngeth forth the vesselles,' quod he, . . B.Mk. 3384
'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.' . . . F.Fkl. 1489
And bryngeth eek with yow a bolle or a panne . . G.CY. 1210
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . PF. 343
the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth forth . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
Zephirus, the . . . wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first [illegible] . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
sche bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
blisfulnesse and bryngeth in wrecchidnesse? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth ayein . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
and bryngeth forth alle thinges that . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
that the watir . . . bryngeth. The schippes and the stokkes, . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
thingis present ne bryngith in no necessite . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
prescience of thinges to comen ne bryngith in . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele!' . . . TC.2. 1750
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; LGW. 647
And bringith thee in many a fitte . . . . . RR. 5197

**Bringeth** *see* **Brings**

**Bringing**
the body, bryngynge the weighte of . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5

**Brings**
Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges"; . . A.Rv. 4130
That [thee] now [thus] hider brynges, . . . . . HF.3. 818

**Brink**
And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . E.Mch. 1401
And caste hir eyen dounward fro the brynke; . . F.Fkl. 858
And shippes by the brynke comen and gon; . . . F.Fkl. 1160
yeveth with his rede brinke, or that . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Brinks**
That hit at bothe brynkes be. . . . . HF.2. 295
The moder . . . is thickest by the brinkes . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
About the brinkes of these welles . . . . . RR. 1417

**Briseide**
Of Brixseyde, and of the, Ladomya! . . . . . B.ML. 71
Was to Breseida Achilles, . . . . . HF.1. 398

**Bristled**
the bristilede boor markide with scomes the . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

**Bristles**
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . . . A.Prol. 556
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1824

**Britain**
And every cryke in Britaigne and in Spayne. . . A.Prol. 409
In Armorik, that called is Britayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 729
In Engelond, that cleped was eek Briteyne, . . . F.Fkl. 810
Looke, what day that endelong Britayne, . . . . F.Fkl. 992
The hyeste rokke in Armorik Briteyne; . . . . F.Fkl. 1061
Of Britaigne weren y-voyded everichon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1159
To remoeven alle the rokkes of Britayne, . . . . F.Fkl. 1221
To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . . . F.Fkl. 1240
That of Britaigne the rokkes were aweye, . . . F.Fkl. 1268
Was sibbe to Artour of Britaigne, . . . . . RR. 1199

**Briton**
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 561
A Briton book written with Evaungiles . . . . B.ML. 666
Rymeyed in hir firste Briton tonge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 711
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . . F.Fkl. 1179
And the bryton Glaskyryon . . . . . HF.3. 118 *var*

**Briton** *see* **Bret**

**Britons**
Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile; . . . . . B.ML. 545
But yet nere cristene Britons so exiled . . . . B.ML. 547
Of which that Britons speken greet honour, . . . D.WB. 858
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . . F.Fkl. 709

**Brittany** *see* **Britain**

**Brittle** *see* **Brotel**

**Broach** *see* **Abroche**

**Broad**
It was almoost a spanne brood I trowe, . . . . A.Prol. 155
an hat As brood as is a bokeler or a targe; . . . A.Prol. 471
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre, . . A.Prol. 549
And therto brood, as though it were a spade. . . . A.Prol. 553
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . . A.Kn. 2136
This is to seyn, the bowes weren so brode. . . . A.Kn. 2917
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . . A.Kn. 3024
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3243
As brood as is the boos of a bokeler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3266
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . A.Mil. 3315
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . A.Mil. 3374
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . A.Rv. 3975
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . . A.Rv. 4124
With arwes brode that she to hem sente; . . . . B.Mk. 3448
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas; . . . . F.Sq. 82
For it so heigh was, and so brood and long, . . . F.Sq. 191

**Broad**—*Continued*
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . . F.Sq. 394
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare, . G.CY. 1420
With croppes brode and eek as thikke,— . . . . BD. 424
hem of vice. But how broode scheweth . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
looke upon the brode schewynge contrees . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
nat leveful to strecche his brode termes . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
remes of mankynde strecchen brode, yit . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
For al thys worlde as brode As it hath space . . . TC.4. 1336 *var*
The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte, . . . TC.5. 1017
Paraunter brood as a covercle; . . . . . HF.2 284
In al the welken longe and brood. . . . . HF.3. 511
So brode hit ran or that hit stente. . . . . HF.3. 593
And, for the feeldes ben so broode and wide, . . . LGW. 782
He seigh the steppes broode of a lyoun; . . . . LGW. 829
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte . . . LGW. 851
The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene; . . LGW. 1190
13. *Regula.*—Than hast thou a brode Reule, . . . Astr. 50–7
angle, is a thinge more brode and large. . . . . Astr. 150–6
Ful long and brood, and everydell . . . . . RR. 137
And ten brode arowis hilde he there, . . . . . RR. 939
For brode roses and open also . . . . . RR. 1681
Right wondir large, and also broode. . . . . RR. 4153
With wall batayled large and brade, . . . . . RR. 4200
With deynte flawns brode and flat, . . . . . RR. 7042

**Broad** *see* **Abrede, Abroad**

**Broader**
Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl. . . . . D.Sum. 1688
Broder than himselve was; . . . . . HF.2. 289
werpyng the brodder the better; and make . . . Astr. 350–8

**Brocage**
He woweth hire by meenes and brocage, . . . . A.Mil. 3375

**Brocages**
I entremete me of brokages, . . . . . RR. 6971

**Brock**
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! D.Fri. 1543

**Broid-** *see* **Braid-, Broud-**

**Broided**
Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse . . . . A.Kn. 1049

**Broiden**
Whit was hir smok, and broyden al bifoore, . . . A.Mil. 3238

**Broil**
He koude rooste and seethe and broille and frye . A.Prol. 383 *var*

**Brokages** *see* **Brocages**

**Broke** (*pret.*)
By helpyng of a freend brak his prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1468
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . A.Mil. 3571
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288
Of Acheloys two hornes he brak oon; . . . . . B.Mk. 3296
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte breek. . . B.NP. 4578
This cok brak from his mouth delyverly, . . . . B.NP. 4606
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie, . . . H.Mcp. 267
And eek he brak his arwes and his bowe, . . . . H.Mcp. 269
whan he brak the comaundementz of . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
That brak hir mast and made it falle, . . . . . BD. 71
Hercules brak oon of his hornes, and he for schame . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
But Pandarus brak al this speche anon, . . . . TC.2. 1600
That nyghe hire sorwful herte brake a-two. . . . LGW. 2347
Of the roser ye broke the rynde, . . . . . RR. 3121
I brake not his comaundement, . . . . . RR. 3480
And brake his tale in his spekyng, . . . . . RR. 6221

**Broke** *see* **For-brak**

**Broken** (*past part.*)
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . . A.Kn. 1168
That hath thy prisoun broken wikkedly. . . . . A.Kn. 1735
The broken slepes, and the sikes colde, . . . . A.Kn. 1920
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2711
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . A.Rv. 4289
is, the moore brotil and the sonner broken . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
So muchel broken harm, whan that hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1425
Whan that oure pot is broke, as I have sayd, . . G.CY. 920
and whan that feith is broken . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
hath peraventure broken therfore his . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
For he had broke his terme day . . . . . BD. 729
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . . . PF. 282
his brokene chemeneyes smokynge fieres, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
On him that falsly hadde his feyth so broken, . . TC.1. 89
He kidde anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . . TC.1. 208
Thorugh love is broken alday every lawe. . . . TC.4. 618
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . TC.4. 1147
Sin she hath broken that she him bihighte. . . . TC.5. 1204
'Soun is noght but eyr y-broken, . . . . . HF.2. 257
Right so soun is air y-broke. . . . . HF.2. 262
As water, whan the conduyte broken is. . . . . LGW. 852
If they were broken, or ought wo-begon, . . . . LGW. 1487
And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken, . . . Scog. 25

**Broken** *see* **To-broken**

**Brokking**
He syngeth, brokkynge as a nyghtyngale; . . . . A.Mil. 3377

**Bromholm**
'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde, . . A.Rv. 4286

**Brooch**
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . A.Prol. 160
A brooch she baar upon hir love coler, . . . . A.Mil. 3265
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde; . . . Mars. 245
But yet this broche, as in conclusioun, . . . . Mars. 257
But wel I wot a broche of gold azure, . . . . . TC.3. 1370
And ek a broche—and that was litel nede!— . . . TC.5. 1040

**Brooch**—*Continued*
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe . . . TC.5. 1661
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende, . TC.5. 1669
'Was ther non other broche you liste lete . . . . TC.5. 1688
'But th'ilke broche that I with teres wete . . . TC.5. 1690
Al was us never broche ne ryng, . . . . . HF.3. 650
Of a gold broche, ful wel wrought. . . . . RR. 1193
Of broche nor of hir riche attour, . . . . . RR. 3718

**Brooches**
Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges. . . . . C.Pard. 908
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . . . . E.Cl. 255
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . LGW. 1131
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges. . . . . LGW. 1275

**Brood**
In wynter, and distroyed hadde hire broode, . . . LGW. 133

**Brook**
And over a brook, and so forth in his weye. . . . A.Kn. 1693
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brigge, . . . A.Rv. 3922
Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . A.Rv. 3923

**Brook** *see* **Brouke**

**Broom**
Ne nought so mych as flour of brome, . . . . RR. 902

**Brooms**
That kepen bestes in the bromes. . . . . HF.3. 136

**Brosten** *see* **Burst**

**Brotel**
is, the moore brotil and the sonner broken . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
On brotel ground they buylde, and brotelnesse . . E.Mch. 1279
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queynte! . . . . E.Mch. 2061
ful fals and ful brotel for to triste,—this . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
were noght brutel ne transitorie, what is . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
right foul and brutyl (that is to seyn, servaunt to . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable! . . . TC.3. 820
The trewest is ful brotil for to triste. . . . . LGW. 1885
And knew how brotel and how fals he was, . . . LGW. 2556

**Brotelness**
On brotel ground they buylde, and brotelnesse . . E.Mch. 1279
Notable of youre untrouthe and brotilnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2241
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelnesse!— . . . TC.5. 1832
Right so mot I kythen my brotelnesse: . . . . Fort. 63
Ye might be shryned, for your brotelnesse, . . . W.Unc. 15

**Brother**
With hym ther was a Plowman, was his brother, . A.Prol. 529
He may nat spare, althogh he were his brother; . A.Prol. 737
To me, that am thy cosyn and thy brother . . . A.Kn. 1131
Ne in noon oother cas, my leeve brother, . . . . A.Kn. 1136
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn . . . . A.Kn. 1147
As to my cosyn and my brother sworn. . . . . A.Kn. 1161
And therfore, at the kynges court, my brother, . . A.Kn. 1181
And soothly, leeve brother, this is al. . . . . A.Kn. 1184
As frendly as he were his owene brother; . . . . A.Kn. 1652
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . . A.Kn. 2734
He is a kynges brother sone, *pardee*, . . . . . A.Kn. 3084
And seyde, 'Abyd, Rovyn, my leeve brother, . . . A.Mil. 3129
And seyde, 'Leve brother Osewold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3151
They seyde, 'The man was wood, my leeve broother'; A.Mil. 3848
And if he have noght seyd hem, leve brother, . . B.ML. 51
That loved hir owene brother synfully; . . . . B.ML. 79
If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee, . . . B.ML. 120
Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee, . . . B.Mk. 3568
thy freend, ne to thy broother, ne yeve . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
shal nat yeven to his broother, ne to his . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye, . . B.Mk. 3593
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay. . . . B.Mk. 3672
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye; . . . . B.NP. 4196
And ech of us bicomen otheres brother, . . . . C.Pard. 698
As though he were his owene y-bore brother; . . C.Pard. 704
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother; . C.Pard. 808
'O leeve brother,' quod this Arrius, . . . . . D.WB. 762
*'Depardieux!'* quod this yeman, 'deere broother! . D.Fri. 1395
'Brother,' quod he, 'where is now youre dwellyng, . D.Fri. 1410
'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree, . . D.Fri. 1413
'Now, brother,' quod this somonour, 'I yow preye, . D.Fri. 1417
But as my brother tel me how do ye.' . . . . D.Fri. 1423
'Now, by my trouthe, brother deere,' seyde he, . . D.Fri. 1424
But, leeve brother, tel me thanne thy name,' . . D.Fri. 1444
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle? . . . D.Fri. 1447
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . . D.Fri. 1480
Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere, . . D.Fri. 1515
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother, . . . . D.Fri. 1527
For to be trewe brother in this cas; . . . . . D.Fri. 1529
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.' . D.Fri. 1534
'Herkne, my brother! herkne, by thy feith! . . . D.Fri. 1551
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . D.Fri. 1566
Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . D.Fri. 1567
This somonour to his brother gan to rowne: . . . D.Fri. 1572
'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke . D.Fri. 1573
'Now, brother,' quod the devil, 'be nat wrooth: . . D.Fri. 1634
Nere thou oure brother sholdestou nat thryve! . . D.Sum. 1944
'Now, Thomas, leeve brother, lef thyn ire, . . . D.Sum. 2089
Ye sey me thus, "that I am youre brother"?' . . D.Sum. 2126
That thou departe it so, my leeve brother, . . . D.Sum. 2133
Hir yonge brother ridynge hire bisyde. . . . . E.Cl. 777
Hir brother, which that seven yeer was of age, . . E.Cl. 780
Hir brother eek so faire was of visage . . . . . E.Cl. 992
This mayde, and eek hir brother, to commende . . E.Cl. 1024
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother, . . . . E.Mch. 1454
Placebo seyde, 'O Januarie brother, . . . . . E.Mch. 1478
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . . E.Mch. 1488

**Brother**—*Continued*

For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf, . . . E.Mch. 1491
'Now, brother myn, be pacient I preye, . . . . E.Mch. 1521
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere, . . . . E.Mch. 1683
And with this word this Justyn and his brother . E.Mch. 1689
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce, . F.Fkl. 1082
Save of his brother, which that was a clerk. . . . F.Fkl. 1105
His brother weepe and wayled pryvely, . . . . F.Fkl. 1116
'My brother shal be warisshed hastily, . . . . F.Fkl. 1138
He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . F.Fkl. 1156
Thanne were my brother warisshed of his wo; . . F.Fkl. 1162
This philosophre answerde, 'Leeve brother, . . . F.Fkl. 1607
'I have a brother,' quod Valerian tho, . . . . G.SN. 235
I pray yow that my brother may han grace . . . G.SN. 237
And with that word Tiburce his brother com, . . G.SN. 242
So shaltow seen hem, leeve brother deere, . . . G.SN. 257
Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; . . . . G.SN. 263
Go with thy brother now, and thee baptise, . . . G.SN. 299
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde.' . . G.SN. 301
Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere, . . . G.SN. 302
'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian?' . . . . G.SN. 306
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321
But it be with his brother knowlechyng. . . . . G.CY. 1432
With his 'brother'; and that is for to sayn . . . G.CY. 1437
He understood, and brymstoon by his brother, . G.CY. 1439
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother, . . . H.Mcp. 221
understonde the name of thy brother; . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
seith, 'He that hateth his brother is . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
than with hire owene flesshly brother. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
She loved as man may do his brother, . . . . BD. 891
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother, . PF. 566
the sonne hir brothir, hideth the sterres that ben . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
sloughe his brothir, and he was maked moyst . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
of his brothir. (That is to seyn that he, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
As though I were hir owne brother dere.— . . . TC.1. 51
As to thy brother Paris an herdesse, . . . . TC.1. 653
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste: . . . . TC.1. 678
'No, certes, brother!' quod this Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 773
And ek his fresshe brother Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 157
And next his brother, holder up of Troye!' . . . TC.2. 644
'Allas! my dere brother Pandarus, . . . . . TC.2. 1046
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . TC.2. 1359
Which is thy brother that thou lovest beste, . . . TC.2. 1396
'Y-wis, my brother Deiphebus,' quod he.— . . . TC.2. 1398
My brother Troilus. But sey wherfore . . . . TC.2. 1411
'Of Ector, which that is my lord, my brother, . . TC.2. 1450
That Deiphebus unto his brother made, . . . . TC.2. 1542
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike, . . . . . TC.2. 1572
'An-honged be swich oon, were he my brother, . TC.2. 1620
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere, . . . TC.2. 1626
Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preye!' . . . TC.2. 1670
My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . . . . TC.2. 1675
His brother and his suster for to blende. . . . . TC.3. 207
'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 239
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . TC.3. 252
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte . . . TC.3. 264
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 330
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . . . TC.4. 405
It li'th not in my power, leve brother; . . . . TC.4. 458
And seide, 'Parde, leve brother dere, . . . . . TC.4. 541
Thenk how that Paris hath, that is thy brother, . TC.4. 608
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere, . . TC.4. 650
'And that ye me wolde as your brother trete, . . TC.5. 134
My swerd, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . TC.5. 307
For wel thou wost, my leve brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 342
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus: . . . . . TC.5. 407
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 414
And seide, 'Leve brother Pandarus, . . . . . TC.5. 477
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 521
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . TC.5. 1155
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . TC.5. 1457
Of which the brother, daun Ethiocles, . . . . TC.5. 1489
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . TC.5. 1506
'My brother dere, I may do thee no more! . . . TC.5. 1731
And that the thridde, and so forth, brother, . . . HF.2. 287
Ryght so of air, my leve brother; . . . . . HF.2. 308
But be thyn owne sworen brother! . . . . . HF.3. 1011
That had a brother whiche that hight Eson; . . . LGW. 1398
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?' . . . . . LGW. 2315
That wol I seyne, al were he nowe my brother,— . LGW. 2392
That other brother called was Egiste, . . . . . LGW. 2570
And thus Lyno hath of his fadres brother . . . LGW. 2608
Shall helpen, as his owne brother, . . . . . RR. 2884

**Brotherhood** *see* **Bretherhed**

**Brothers**

Unto his brotheres bed he comen is, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1166
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . G.SN. 296
For as his brothres hamers ronge . . . . . BD. 1163

**Brothers** *see* **Brethren**

**Broud-** *see* **Braid-, Broid-**

**Brouded**

Whit was hir smok and brouded al bifore . . . A.Mil. 3238 *var*
Were alle hise clothes brouded up and doun; . . . B.Mk. 3659
I-clothed . . . Of silk, i-broudede ful of grene grevys. LGW.G. 159

**Brouding**

Of goldsmythrye, of browdynge, and of steel, . . A.Kn. 2498

**Brought**

And therwithal he broughte us out of towne. . . A.Prol. 566
And broghte hire hoom with hym in his contree . . A.Kn. 869
That is so lowe y-brogh bt by tirannye.' . . . . A.Kn. 1111
And eek men broghte hym out of his contree, . . A.Kn. 1442
Til that Fortune had broght him in the snare. . . A.Kn. 1490
Allas, y-brogh t is to confusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1545
Y-brogh t hem hyder, bothe for to dye. . . . . A.Kn. 1797
Hath everich of hem broght an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 2099
Whan he had brogh t hem into his citee . . . . A.Kn. 2191
And nogh t slayn, but be brogh t unto the stake . . A.Kn. 2552
Maugree his heed, and brogh t unto the stake, . . A.Kn. 2618
But al for nogh t; he was brogh t to the stake. . . A.Kn. 2648
And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . . A.Kn. 2697
Whan Ector was y-brogh t al fressh y-slayn . . . A.Kn. 2832
Whan it was day he broghte hym to the halle, . . A.Kn. 2880
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . A.Mil. 3497
Hath brought yow thus upon the viritoot; . . . A.Mil. 3770
Of gold,' quod he, 'I have thee brogh t a ryng; . . A.Mil. 3794
Whom that he broghte into his pryvetee. . . . . A.Co. 4334
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . B.ML. 316
He foond also the tresor that she broghte. . . . B.ML. 515
This woful womman broghte he to the londe; . . . B.ML. 522
For as the lomb toward his deeth is brogh t, . . . B.ML. 617
With hym broghte he a jubbe of malvesye . . . B.Sh. 1260
the womman . . . was brogh t in his presence . . B.Mel. 2220–5
have erred for ye han brogh t with yow . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
hir werkynge that broghten laddres and . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
causes brogh t to good ende whanne they . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
That first thee broghte unto religioun. . . . . B.Mk. 3134
Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike. . . . B.Mk. 3580
Whan that his mete wont was to be brogh t, . . . B.Mk. 3614
Whiche he conquered and broghte hem into wo? . . B.Mk. 3840
Of Julius and hym the heed he broghte. . . . . B.Mk. 3882
That Fortune unto swich a fyn thee broghte! . . B.Mk. 3884
And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym broughte . . B.Mk. 3935
Wommannes conseil broghte us first to wo . . . B.NP. 4447
Of bras they broghten bemes, and of box, . . . B.NP. 4588
Whan I yow hente and brogh t out of the yerd; . . B.NP. 4612
That oon of hem the out broghte in his fest, . . . C.Pard. 802
I broghte it so aboute by my wit . . . . . D.WB. 426
Was al mankynde brogh t to wrecchednesse; . . . D.WB. 716
Whan he was with his wyf abedde y-brogh t. . . . D.WB. 1084
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is brogh t, . . . D.Sum. 2022
As any tabour, hyder been y-brogh t, . . . . . D.Sum. 2268
Brogh t for the same cause, and thanne hire sette . E.Cl. 387
But to Boloigne he tendrely it broghte. . . . . E.Cl. 686
And thilke dowere that ye broghten me, . . . . E.Cl. 807
As I first broghte, it is wel in my mynde . . . . E.Cl. 849
To yow broghte I noght elles, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 865
Which that I broghte, and noght agayn I bere, . . E.Cl. 884
He with hym broghte, in swich pompe and richesse, E.Cl. 943
That with him broghte thise noble children tweye, . E.Cl. 982
Upon hire heed, they into halle hire broghte, . . E.Cl. 1119
And whan that he was in his bed y-brogh t . . . E.Mch. 1599
The bryde was brogh t a-bedde as stille as stoon, . E.Mch. 1818
That broghte Troie to destruccioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 210
Up caughte hym, and to bedde he hath hym brogh t. F.Fkl. 1083
His tables Tolletanes forth he brought . . . . F.Fkl. 1273
And broghte gold unto this philosophre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1572
'Fro paradys to yow have I hem brogh t, . . . . G.SN. 227
The mayde hath brogh t thise men to blisse above; . G.SN. 281
And hem biforn Almache, the Prefect, broghte, . . G.SN. 362
But whan they weren to the place y-brogh t,— . . G.SN. 393
He that me broghte first unto that game, . . . G.CY. 708
That broghte this preest to confusioun. . . . . G.CY. 1021
And at the thridde day broghte his moneye, . . G.CY. 1033
Herafterward, whiche that he with hym broghte; . G.CY. 1168
Thou hast me brogh t to my confusioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 272
Fully fordoon, and brogh t hem in the mire! . . . H.Mcp. 290
amoeved, and broghte a yerde to scourge . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
And broghten hir in bed al naked, . . . . . BD. 125
That is brogh t up she set al doun; . . . . . BD. 634
That broghte me ther? Nay, but Fortune, . . . . BD. 810
And for certeyn effectes hider brogh t, . . . . . Mars. 165
How I so fer have brogh t myself behynde, . . . Comp.L. 5
How that the blood roial was brogh t adoun, . . . Anel. 65
And whan that she was to her reste brogh t, . . . Anel. 136
Then I? And to this plyte have ye me brogh t, . . Anel. 297
And forth with him unto a gate me broghte . . . PF. 121
That noon by skilles may be brought a-doun; . . PF. 537
That broghte thee forth! thou [rewthelees] glotoun! . PF. 613
And whan this werk al brogh t was to an ende, . . PF. 666
brogh t hem to the deeth, but oonly for . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
with me that no thyng ne brought me to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Whan that nature brought the foorth . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
knowynge of it-self thanne it is brought by-nethen . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
metes that the trewe feeldes broughten forth. . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
hertes as ben I-brought to the ful perfeccioun . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
whiche nyghtes . . . the eve sterre, hath brought; that the . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
myghtest nat ben brogh t, with as many . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
thynges ben referrid and brought to blisfulnesse . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
reffered and brought to sovereyne good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40

**Brought**—*Continued*
ryght as alle thinges that ben brought to the cheef of hem?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
referrid and brought to good. For therfore is . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
alle thinges ben referrid and brought to noght, . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
the be what resouns I am brought to this. . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
that thou be brought thider, thanne wiltow seye that Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
vengeaunce and thei ben brought to the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
I-brought forth by foolisshe moevynge and . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
thilke porche broughte somtyme olde men, . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
You thanke I, Lord, that han me brought to this! . TC.1. 424
And thus they wolde han brought hemself a-lofte, . TC.1. 922
Whan that her tale al brought was to an ende . . TC.2. 218
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte. . . . TC.2. 914
Til they him founde and broughte him at the laste. . TC.2. 938
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!' . TC.2. 1638
'And have it brought to swich plit as thou wost, . TC.3. 246
That men of-yelpe, and it were brought to preve: . TC.3. 307
And wel avise him whom he broughte there, . . . TC.3. 586
Ful glad unto her beddes side her broughte, . . . TC.3. 682
And Troilus he broughte in by the lappe. . . . TC.3. 742
And whan my tale y-brought is to an ende, . . . TC.3. 769
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought . . . TC.3. 1138
And from his deth is brought in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1243
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde. . . . TC.3. 1260
Thou hast in hevene y-brought my soule at reste . TC.3. 1599
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . TC.3. 1623
A-bedde broughte, whan hem bothe leste;. . . . TC.3. 1679
Allas, I n'hadde y-brought her in her sherte! . . . TC.4. 96
Thurgh yow seth y am broght in wrecchidnes . . TC.4. 105 *var*
Of Antenor, that broughte hem to mischance; . . TC.4. 203
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought . . . TC.4. 292
Yeve him mischaunce that this tretis broughte; . . TC.4. 670
That alderfirst me broughte into servise . . . . TC.4. 832
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . . TC.5. 11
Him that I gesse, he may not ben y-brought . . . TC.5. 103
For nevere sithen he her thennes broughte . . . TC.5. 780
For Troye is brought in swich a jupartye . . . . TC.5. 916
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live. . TC.5. 1561
Made the hors broght into Troye, . . . . . HF.1. 155
And at a wyndowe in me broghte, . . . . . HF.3. 939
And broght hir out of helle agayne to blys?' . . . LGW. 516
But Love had brought this man in swich a rage, . LGW. 599
Syn love hath broght us to this pitouse ende. . . LGW. 904
Whan Troye broght was to destruccion . . . . LGW. 930
And al the contree was so lowe y-broght, . . . . LGW. 938
Hath sodeynly broght in so newe a chaunce, . . . LGW. 1045
Unto the courte the houndes ben y-broughte, . . LGW. 1194
That afterwarde hath broght hir to myschefe. . . LGW. 1655
Whan every wyght was to his reste broght, . . . LGW. 1782
Whan that a man was broght in his presence, . . LGW. 1930
Of Athenes, and to the see him broghte, . . . . LGW. 2306
How she was broght from Athenes in a barge, . . LGW. 2361
And in a cave how that she was broght, . . . . LGW. 2362
Yet hath the streme of Sithon nat i-broght . . . LGW. 2508
To chambre is broght with revel and with songe. . LGW. 2674
This Lyno and she beth i-broght to bedde, . . . LGW. 2676
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughte! . . . Form.A. 32
Allas! thus is my lif brought to an ende, . . . . Comp.A. 22
Be brought to nought in shamful wise. . . . . RR. 259
Who so that me coude have brought . . . . . RR. 484
Were hooly to hir baundon brought, . . . . . RR. 1163
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn. . . . . RR. 1765
Be brought to good undirstondyng. . . . . RR. 2160
Brought of these ilke twoo. . . . . RR. 3035
In which oonly love hath me brought. . . . . RR. 3103
For shame to deth I was nygh brought. . . . . RR. 3170
Whanne thou were brought in sich a rage, . . . RR. 3292
Daunger is daunted and brought lowe . . . . . RR. 3602
This lady brought in hir right honde . . . . . RR. 3705
Of love brought, and sore hette, . . . . . RR. 3709
That Venus brought in hir right honde, . . . . RR. 3754
I drede they have thee brought thertille. . . . . RR. 4422
Thou haddist nought be brought so lowe. . . . . RR. 4652
How it hem brought in many a rage, . . . . . RR. 4946
Broughten a book with sory grace . . . . . RR. 7099
But they that broughten the boke there . . . . RR. 7135
And bene brought to confusioun. . . . . RR. 7206
**Broughtest**
That broghtest Troye al outrely to sorwe! . . . B.NP. 4419
**Brouke**
So moote I brouke wel myne eyen tweye,— . . . B.NP. 4490
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses! . . . . E.Mch. 2308
For, al-so brouke I wel myn heed, . . . . . HF.1. 273
Wel browken they hir service or labour! . . . . LGW. 194
**Brow**
And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . TC.1. 204
**Brown**
A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage. . . . A.Prol. 109
His palfrey was as broun as is a berye. . . . . A.Prol. 207
The hoote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun; . A.Prol. 394
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe, . . . . A.Co. 4368

**Brown**—*Continued*
Of Brugges were his hosen broun, . . . . . B.Th. 1923
Milk and broun breed,—in which she foond no lak; . B.NP. 4034
Ne nouther yelw, ne broun it nas, . . . . . BD. 856
In widwes habit large of samyt broun, . . . . TC.1. 109
That in his face was ful broun. . . . . HF.1. 139
Bent were hir [browne] browis two, . . . . . RR. 861 *em*
Ne she was derk, ne broun, but bright, . . . . RR. 1009
She was not broune ne dunne of hewe, . . . . RR. 1213
Clere broune she was and therto bright . . . . RR. 1262
**Brows**
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,— . . . A.Prol. 627
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1128
With kempe heeris on his browes stoute; . . . . A.Kn. 2134
Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two, . . . . A.Mil. 3245
And, save her browes joineden i-fere, . . . . . TC.5. 813
With bente browis smothe and slyke; . . . . RR. 542
Bent were hir [browne] browis two, . . . . . RR. 861
Ne wyntred browis hadde she, . . . . . RR. 1018
With eyen gladde and browes bente, . . . . . RR. 1217
**Bruges**
Toward the toun of Brugges for to fare, . . . . B.Sh. 1245
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise. . . . . B.Sh. 1251
That, wel I se, to Brugges wol ye go. . . . . B.Sh. 1448
Til he cam into Brugges murily. . . . . B.Sh. 1491
Of Brugges were his hosen broun, . . . . . B.Th. 1923
**Bruised** *see* **For-brused**
**Brutes**
O conquerour of Brutes Albioun, . . . . . Purse. 22
**Brutus**
But on a tyme Brutus [and] Cassius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3887
This false Brutus, and his othere foon, . . . . B.Mk. 3896
Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1449
What is now Brutus or . . . . . Bo.2. m.7 575–80
And Brutus by hir chaste bloode hath swore, . . LGW. 1862
**Bryseis** *see* **Briseide**
**Buck**
Ye, bothe bukke and hare; . . . . . B.Th. 1946
The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . PF. 195
**Bucket**
Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle. . . . . A.Kn. 1533
**Buckle**
The bokele of it was of a stoon, . . . . . RR. 1086
**Buckler**
And by his syde a swerd and a bokeler, . . . . A.Prol. 112
an hat As brood as is a bokeler or a targe; . . . A.Prol. 471
A swerd and a bokeler bar he by his syde; . . . A.Prol. 558
A bokeleer hadde he maad him of a cake. . . . A.Prol. 668
As brood as is the boos of a bokeler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3266
With good swerd and with bokeler by hir side. . . A.Rv. 4019
**Buckling**
Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge, . . . A.Kn. 2503
**Bucks**
That Absolon may blowe the bukkes horn, . . . A.Mil. 3387
Of founes, soures, bukkes, does, . . . . . BD. 429
**Buf**
Lo, "buf" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . . D.Sum. 1934
**Buffets**
of the buffettes that men yaven hym, of . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
**Bugle**
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . F.Fkl. 1253
**Bulid**
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche. . . . D.Sum. 1977
On brotel ground they buylde, and brotelnesse . . E.Mch. 1279
lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
To bilden on a place hye; . . . . . HF.3. 43
They neither bilden tour ne halle, . . . . . RR. 6571
But al amydde I bilde and mak . . . . . RR. 7006
**Builder**
The bildere ook and eek the hardy asshe; . . . . PF. 176
**Buildeth**
Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes, . . . D.WB. 655
**Building**
Of buyldynge up of chirches, may ye fynde . . . D.Sum. 1979
**Buildings**
Of hele, of sekeness, of bildynges, . . . . . HF.3. 876
**Bult**
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan, . . . A.Kn. 1548
So bring us to that palais that is bilt . . . . . ABC. 183
That her-on bilt, so God me save!' . . . . . HF.3. 45
**Bukton**
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . . Buk. *head*
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng . . Buk. 1
**Bulk** *see* **Bouk**
**Bull**
the grete bole and the wilde hert. . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
Which that by bulle y-graunted was to me." . . . C.Pard. 388
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . C.Pard. 909
Bitwixe his peple and hym; thus seyde the bulle, . E.Cl. 748
namoore than hath a free bole, that taketh which cow that hym . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
wommen, for right as a free bole is . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
maistow ben strengere than the bole? . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Right in the white Bole, it so betidde . . . . . TC.2. 55
The whiche in forme of bole awey thou fette, . . TC.3. 723
Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe . . . . TC.4. 239

**Bull**—*Continued*
For of the Pope I have the bull, . . . . . RR. 6847
**Bullace** *see* **Bolas**
**Bulls**
That foghten breme as it were boles two . . . . A.Kn. 1699 *var*
With foure white boles in the trays. . . . . A.Kn. 2139
For feere of blake beres, or bolcs blake, . . . . B.NP. 4125
And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . C.Pard. 336
Bulles of popes and of cardynales, . . . . . C.Pard. 342
Commaundynge hem swiche bulles to devyse . . E.Cl. 739
The popes bulles, makynge mencioun . . . . . E.Cl. 744
Watres rubifiyng, and boles galle, . . . . . G.CY. 797
Depeynted was with white boles grete, . . . . Mars. 86
And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . . . LGW. 1432
With the boles and the dragoun fyghte; . . . . LGW. 1437
**Bumbleth**
And as a bitore bombleth in the myre . . . . D.WB. 972
**Burden**
by the charge and be the burdene of my sorwe.' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
An hevy birthen lyght to bere; . . . . . RR. 4711
Many a burthen of gret myght, . . . . . RR. 5676
**Burden** *see* **Bourdon**
**Burdens**
Burdons that ben importable. . . . . RR. 6902
For sadde burdons that men taken, . . . . . RR. 6907
Her burdons larger maken they . . . . . RR. 6911 *var*
**Burel**
Of tredyng, and we borel men been shrympes; . . B.Mk. 3145
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . . . . D.WB. 356
Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . D.Sum. 1872
And burell folk in richesse and despence . . . . D.Sum. 1874
But, sires, by-cause I am a burel man, . . . . F.Fkl. 716
**Burgess**
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . . . . A.Prol. 369
A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . . A.Prol. 754
Had herd what every lord and burges seyde, . . . TC.4. 345
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . . . RR. 6218
Thise nonnes, and thise burgeis wyves . . . . RR. 6864
**Burghs**
Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870
**Burgundy**
Fro Jersalem unto Burgoyne . . . . . RR. 554
**Burials**
Among the seintes buryeles lotynge; . . . . . G.SN. 186
**Buried**
Neither to been y-buryed nor y-brent, . . . . A.Kn. 946
richesses been y-buryed, but that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
I rekke never whan that they been beryed, . . . C.Pard. 405
And bothe atones buryed in Ytaille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1178
Cecile hym took, and buryed hym anon . . . . G.SN. 407
The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte . . . . G.SN. 548
I fond hir deed and buried in an herte. . . . . Pity. 14
'Y-buried thus?'—'It am I, frend!' quod he. . . . TC.2. 1311
Useden tho in feeldes to ben beriede,— . . . . LGW. 787
**Burieth**
"Wherto and why burieth a man his . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
Burieth this litel body in som place . . . . . E.Cl. 571
**Burn**
The fires brenne upon the auter cleere . . . . A.Kn. 2331
The fires whiche that on myn auter brenne . . . A.Kn. 2355
In colpons, wel arrayed for to brenne. . . . . A.Kn. 2867
Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede, . . B.ML. 111
They brennen, sleen, and brynge hem to meschance B.ML. 964
"Bet is to be wedded than to brynne." . . . . D.WB. 52
And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . D.WB. 816
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . . D.WB. 1142
To been y-clawed, or to brenne, or bake; . . . . D.Sum. 1731
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . G.SN. 313
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . G.SN. 515
Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . . G.CY. 1192
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . G.CY. 1423
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn, . H.Mcp. 229
ever shal brenne shal turne hym al to peyne that . I.Pars. 180–5
in which they brenne, and othere filthes; and naked I.Pars. 195–200
to brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysone . . . I.Pars. 510–5
although it ne brenne noght fully by . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . Mars. 88
That maden every auter for to brenne . . . . PF. 249
that I wolde brenne holi houses and straungle . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen the cite . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones. . . . TC.1. 91
'And if that at myn owne lust I brenne, . . . . TC.1. 407
For, by the morter which that I see brenne, . . . TC.4. 1245
In which my body brennen shal to glede, . . . . TC.5. 303
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte, . . LGW. 2610
I brenne ay in an amorous plesaunce. . . . . Rosem. 22
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
The hatter evere shall thou brenne, . . . . . RR. 2475
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . . RR. 2547
For thou shalt brenne as ony fiere, . . . . . RR. 2548
To brenne hym for his synful deede, . . . . . RR. 7052
That al quyk we shulden hym brenne, . . . . RR. 7082
**Burned**
Neither to been y-buryed nor y-brent, . . . . A.Kn. 946
Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . A.Kn. 1983
Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres; . . . A.Kn. 2017
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . A.Kn. 2162
For thilke fyr that whilom brente thee, . . . . A.Kn. 2403

**Burned**—*Continued*
The fyres brenden upon the auter brighte, . . . A.Kn. 2425
(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys); . A.Kn. 2896
Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste; . . A.Kn. 2946
Into the fyr, that brente as it were wood; . . . A.Kn. 2950
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2957
The hoote kultour brende so his toute; . . . . A.Mil. 3812
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.ML. 289
And they brende alle the cornes in that lond, . . B.Mk. 3225
He shal be brent, that wolde noght obeye; . . . B.Mk. 3354
He Rome brende for his delicasie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3669
And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde; . . . B.Mk. 3920
And lyk the burned gold was his colour. . . . . B.NP. 4054
And that the Romayns hadde brend Cartage,— . . B.NP. 4555
And brende hirselven with a stedefast herte. . . . B.NP. 4558
As, whan that Nero brende the citee . . . . . B.NP. 4560
Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete; . . . . C.Doc. 38
To consumen every thyng that brent wole be; . . D.WB. 375
So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn . . . . E.Mch. 2075
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte; . F.Fkl. 1247
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be!' . . . G.SN. 318
Of orpyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . . G.CY. 759
Was brent, al the lemaille out of the hole . . . G.CY. 1197
O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . G.CY. 1407
she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement. . . I.Pars. 835–40
the diluge, and after that he brente five citees . . I.Pars. 835–40
Brenninge, of whiche never a stikke brende, . . . ABC. 90
That she ne shewed hit him er hit was brent; . . Anel. 115
lad to the fyer to ben brend; but that a . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
love of his wif brende the entrayles of his breest, . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the venym; . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Were worthy brent bothe fell and bonys . . . . TC.1. 91 *var*
And brende him so in sondry wise ay newe, . . . TC.1. 440
And ay the neer he was, the more he brende; . . TC.1. 448
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . . TC.1. 490
Encressen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . . TC.2. 1337
But Troilus, though as the fir he brende . . . . TC.3. 425
Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende, . . TC.3. 1539
Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . . TC.3. 1546
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde. . . TC.4. 77
As she that al this mene while brende . . . . . TC.4. 704
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, TC.5. 309
And how the town was brent she tolde ek tho; . . TC.5. 1510
Whan that she saw the castel brende, . . . . . HF.1. 163
And in his swifte comyng brende,— . . . . . HF.2. 29
That ones was brent wyth the hete, . . . . . HF.2. 432
Til bothe eyr and erthe brende; . . . . . HF.2. 446
As burned gold shoon for to see. . . . . HF.3. 297
That brende the temple of Isidis . . . . . HF.3. 754
Til al a citee brent up is. . . . . HF.3. 990
And some were brend and some were out the hals, . LGW.G. 292
And both in love y-like soore they brente, . . . LGW. 731
That in his herte brent as any fire . . . . . LGW. 1751
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . . . LGW. 2419
So for Envie brenned she, . . . . . RR. 297
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon, . . . . . RR. 1109
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . RR. 1820
For ire he brente in his visage. . . . . RR. 4064
Which brent myn herte in many wise. . . . . RR. 4130
Wel were it worthi to bene brent! . . . . . RR. 7104
**Burned** *see* **Borneth**
**Burnedest**
In which thou whilom brendest for desir, . . . . A.Kn. 2384
**Burnel**
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . B.NP. 4502
**Burnet**
A burnet cote henge therwith-all, . . . . . RR. 226
**Burneth**
As well as thilke fyr now brenneth me, . . . . A.Kn. 2404
The moore it brenneth the moore it hath desir . . D.WB. 374
So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyr; . . . . . E.Mch. 1876
the love of God verraily, for he brenneth in the love of God, . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
anon brenneth the herte. The fourthe . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
yiftes, the more ay brenneth in hem the . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
the anguysschous love of havynge brenneth . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
the mountaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
And thus she brenneth bothe in love and drede, . . TC.4. 678
The more thine herte brenneth in fier, . . . . RR. 2467
Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost. . . . . RR. 2478
As ony candell that brenneth bright; . . . . . RR. 3200
That brenneth hertis with his fere, . . . . . RR. 5086
A good man brenneth in his thought . . . . . RR. 5241
That it quyk brenneth more to gete, . . . . . RR. 5700
So hote he brennyth in the fire, . . . . . RR. 5706
**Burnets**
In mournyng blak, as bright burnettes. . . . . RR. 4756
**Burning**
That the ladyes made at the brennynge . . . . A.Kn. 996
The shepne, brennynge with the blake smoke; . . A.Kn. 2000
As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennynge; . . A.Kn. 2338
O bussh unbrent, brennynge in Moyses sighte! . . B.Pri. 1658
That hevene is swift, and round, and eek brennynge, G.SN. 114
And brennynge ever in charite ful brighte: . . . G.SN. 118
Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day, . . . G.CY. 802
shal be the world al brennynge.' . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
seith Seint Basilie, 'The brennynge of the fyr . . I.Pars. 220–5
seyde he that the brennynge of lecherie . . . . I.Pars. 345–50

**Burning**—*Continued*
hym by the brennynge love that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
brennynge of wilde fir, and peynted . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
brennynge of fyr and of brymston. . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
mouth of a brennynge ovene, or of a . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
thilke brennynge delit, they rekke never how . . I.Pars. 940–5
Brenninge, of whiche never a stikke brende, . . . ABC. 90
Thanne for al his brennynge in the fire. . . . . Mars. 133
her eien brennynge and cleer seynge over the . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
the brennynge sandes by his drye heete . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
to herkne hem, with how greet brennynge woldestow glowen, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
cold, is resolvyd by the brennynge hete . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
So coveteise is her brennyng. . . . . RR. 188
In such peyne and [in] such brennyng; . . . . RR. 2727
Of brennyng fyre a blasyng bronde, . . . . . RR. 3706
The roote springith thurgh hoote brennyng . . . RR. 4815
Of gredy brennyng avarice. . . . . RR. 5366

**Burningly**
Love hath his firy dart so brennyngly . . . . . A.Kn. 1564
Ther-to desir so brenningly m' assaileth, . . . . TC.1. 607

**Burnish** *see* **Borneth, Burned**

**Burnt** *see* **Burned**

**Burst**
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . A.Kn. 1980
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm. . . . A.Mil. 3829
And bothe his eyen broste out of his face . . . . B.ML. 671
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . . B.ML. 697
The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast . . B.NP. 4408
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two, . . . . . C.Doc. 234
Myn hert is brost for pite of that mayde . . . . C.Pard. 317 *var*
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!' . . . . D.WB. 1103
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . E.Cl. 1169
She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste . . . . E.Mch. 2096
Have heer my trouthe, til that myn herte breste'; . F.Fkl. 759
Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1056
But with that word he brast anon to wepe, . . . F.Fkl. 1480
And thoughte his sorweful herte brast atwo; . . . H.Mcp. 263
and bounde, so that his blood brast out . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
Me thoghte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . . BD. 1192
The firy sparkes brosten out for peyne; . . . . Mars. 96
Anon hir thoghte hir herte brast a-two? . . . . Anel. 94
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . TC.1. 599
With that the teres braste out of his yen, . . . TC.2. 326
And she began to breste a-wepe anon, . . . . TC.2. 408
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes! . . . . TC.2. 976
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest. . . TC.2. 1108
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . TC.3. 1434
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste, . . . TC.4. 257
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . . TC.4. 306
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . TC.4. 373
So weylawey, why n'il myn herte breste? . . . . TC.4. 580
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste. . . . TC.4. 1638
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 180
Him thoughte his sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 530
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste!' . . . . TC.5. 1008
And with that word she brast anon to wepe. . . . TC.5. 1078
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste. . . . . TC.5. 1568
Languisshe and eek in poynt to breste,— . . . . HF.3. 928
And with that worde he braste out for to wepe . . LGW. 1033
For whiche me thynketh brosten is myn herte.' . . LGW. 1300
And with a wawe brosten was his stere. . . . . LGW. 2416
Myn herte in poynt was forto brast, . . . . . RR. 3186
Myne herte, allas, wole brest a-twoo, . . . . . RR. 4107

**Burst** *see* **Bursteth, Outburst, To-breste, To-brosten**

**Bursteth**
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . A.Kn. 2610
Than that that brest; and therfor I you rede . . TC.1. 258
That preveth wel, it brest alday so ofte; . . . . TC.3. 1637

**Bursting**
My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte. . . . F.Fkl. 973

**Bury**
Han sped hem for to burien hym ful faste; . . . B.Pri. 1828
And afterward we wol his body berie'; . . . . C.Pard. 884
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously. . . . D.WB. 500
Burie my body, swich a tyde . . . . . BD. 207

**Burying**
Withinne hire buriyng-place under the stoon; . . G.SN. 409
Of Archimoris' burying and the pleyes, . . . . TC.5. 1499
And ther she chees to han hir buryinge. . . . . LGW. 698
Unto the buryinge of hir frendes go, . . . . . LGW. 1831
Withouten sepulture and buryinge, . . . . . LGW. 2553

**Bush**
Was in a bussh, that no man myghte hym se, . . A.Kn. 1517
For in the bussh he sitteth now ful stille. . . . . A.Kn. 1527
The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-corve, . . A.Kn. 2013
O bussh unbrent, brennynge in Moyses sighte! . . B.Pri. 1658
And slepen under the bussh; and she koude eke . . B.Mk. 3455
In every bussh or under every tree, . . . . . D.WB. 879
And stille he sit under a bussh anon. . . . . E.Mch. 2155
Sat in the bussh, and coughen she bigan, . . . . E.Mch. 2208
Moises that saugh the bush with flaumes rede . . ABC. 89
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . ABC. 92
Or bush, or gras, or ered lond; . . . . . HF.1. 485
For ther is neither busk nor hay . . . . . RR. 54

**Bushel**
He half a busshel of hir flour hath take, . . . . A.Rv. 4093
Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde, . . . A.Rv. 4244
Of half a busshel flour ful wel y-bake. . . . . A.Rv. 4312

**Bushel**—*Continued*
'Yif us a busshel whete, malt or reye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1746
and put it under a busshel, but men . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
a busschel corne, he most yyve the kyng . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
And wolde a busshel venim al excusen . . . . TC.3. 1025

**Bushels**
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte. . . . C.Pard. 771

**Bushes**
He stirte hym up out of the buskes thikke, . . . A.Kn. 1579
othere [bushes], though he may nat pisse, yet . . I.Pars. 855–60 *em*
kerve asondir with his hook the bussches . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
No wyldnesse ne no busshes for to wynne. . . . Form.A. 34
That in thise buskes syngen clere. . . . . RR. 102

**Busied**
And blew the fir and bisyed hym ful faste; . . . G.CY. 1146
But busyed him faste and was wonder fayn . . . G.CY. 1284 *var*
Som besyede hem hir briddes forth to brynge. . . PF. 192
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 2970

**Busier**
And yet he semed bisier than he was. . . . . A.Prol. 322

**Busieth**
seith that he that travailleth and bisieth hym . . B.Mel. 2780–5
This preest hym bisieth in al that he kan . . . G.CY. 1258

**Busily**
And bisily gan for the soules preye . . . . . A.Prol. 301
Of Theseus, that gooth so bisily . . . . . A.Kn. 1883
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . . . . A.Kn. 2854
He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily. . . . . A.Mil. 3763
Upon the wardeyn bisily they crye, . . . . . A.Rv. 4006
Make hem good chiere and bisily espye . . . . B.ML. 180
And wel rede I, he looked bisily . . . . . B.ML. 1095
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . . B.Sh. 1492
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
Ful bisily ther wayten yonge and olde. . . . . F.Sq. 88
For which she folweth yow ful bisily, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1051
Tho gan she hym ful bisely to preche . . . . . G.SN. 342
And whyles the preest couchede bisily . . . . G.CY. 1179
For I have sought hir ever ful besily . . . . . Pity. 33
And loke ay besily thow werche and wysse . . . PF. 74
Ful besily men gunne assaye and fonde . . . . PF. 257
full besyly thay diden their peyn . . . . . TC.1. 63 *var*
'What! not as bisily,' quod Pandarus, . . . . TC.1. 771
And bisily with al his herte caste . . . . . TC.2. 1357
This bad she him to telle her bisily, . . . . . TC.3. 1153
Why hastow not don bisily thy might . . . . TC.4. 486
Ful bisily to Jupiter bisoughte . . . . . TC.4. 669
And bisily they gonnen her conforten . . . . TC.4. 722
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily, . . . . TC.4. 941
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte: . . . . TC.5. 452
Saw I her ones ek ful bisily! . . . . . TC.5. 570
That bisily dide al his fulle might . . . . . TC.5. 683
To besily my wyt to swynke, . . . . . HF.1. 16
Seke besily with thy rule the highest of . . . . Astr. 211–5
the centre a-middes. And wayte bisely . . . . Astr. 350–8
Gan I biholde bysyly; . . . . . RR. 143
And bisily she gan to fonde . . . . . RR. 432
Fro thennes forth full bisily . . . . . RR. 2030
And usith it ay besily . . . . . RR. 6600

**Business**
By good ensample, this was his bisynesse: . . . A.Prol. 520
The pilours diden bisynesse and cure . . . . . A.Kn. 1007
Despense, Bisynesse and Jalousye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1928
The dede sleepe, for verray bisynesse, . . . . . A.Mil. 3643
In bisynesse of myrthe and of solas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3654
The curious bisynesse that we have; . . . . . B.Sh. 1415
we shullen do so ententif bisynesse fro . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
ententif bisynesse in the curacioun of . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
no bisynesse ne occupacioun shal falle into . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
doon youre bisynesse to gete yow richesses, so . . B.Mel. 2820–5
moste have greet bisynesse and greet . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
diligence and bisynesse to kepen his good name. . B.Mel. 2830–5
it by greet bisynesse and greet diligence, . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
to doon . . . his bisynesse to geten hym a good . B.Mel. 3030–5
Constant in herte, and ever in bisynesse . . . C.Doc. 56
That it is joye to se my bisynesse. . . . . C.Pard. 399
And with attendance and with bisynesse, . . . . D.WB. 933
A ful greet bryngere-out of bisynesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1196
Bisekynge hire to doon hire bisynesse . . . . . E.Cl. 592
And telle hir constance and hir bisynesse.— . . . E.Cl. 1008
And after that dooth forth hire bisynesse. . . . E.Cl. 1015
Heigh fantasye and curious bisynesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1577
Which letted hym to doon his bisynesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904
She dooth hire bisynesse and al hir myght, . . . F.Sq. 642
They doon to hire with all hire bisynesse, . . . F.Fkl. 827
That is to seyn, by leveful bisynesse,— . . . . G.SN. 5
I have heer doon my feithful bisynesse, . . . . G.SN. 24
And 'lia' for hire lastynge bisynesse. . . . . G.SN. 98
How that oure bisynesse shal thryve and preeve; . G.CY. 1212
And whil this preest was in his bisynesse, . . . G.CY. 1270
For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse . . . H.Mcp. 172
contrarie, for he loveth no bisynesse at al. . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Trewly I did my besynesse . . . . . BD. 1155
But natheles ful mychel besynesse . . . . . Anel. 99
And your awayting, and your besynesse, . . . . Anel. 250
That reveth bestes from hir besynesse, . . . . PF. 86
ofte as his anoyos bysynes waxeth . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
the pleyinge bysynes of men yeveth hem . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Business**—*Continued*
nevere ne schal his bytynge bysynesse . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
[doon] awey the bytynges of bysynesse, ne . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
Ne to thyn owne help do bisinesse . . . . . TC.1. 795
Yif me this labour and this bisinesse, . . . . . TC.1. 1042
But of her bisinesse this was oon . . . . . TC.2. 1174
So thou thy-self do forth thy bisinesse.' . . . . TC.2. 1316
And myn honour with wit and bisinesse . . . . TC.3. 165
Have evere sithen don my bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 244
And how thou didest al thy bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 363
It was biset in joye and bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 1413
Of Love, and ek thy kinde bisinesse! . . . . . TC.3. 1610
To plesen you don al his bisinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1488
And for to speke of othyr besynesse . . . . . LGW.G. 412
And bad hir servauntes doon hir besynesse; . . . LGW. 1723
That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . . . Form.A. 28
And I shal quyte you your bisynesse . . . . . Fort. 75
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse; . . . . . Truth. 10
Clene of his goste and loved besynesse, . . . . Gent. 10
And me to serve is al his besynesse, . . . . . Ven. 20
You for to serve with al my besynesse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 12
With al his payne and besynesse, . . . . . RR. 3624
What wight doth now his bisynesse . . . . . RR. 4846
And sette evermore his bisynesse . . . . . RR. 5595

**Busirides**
I have herd told of Busyrides, that was . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5

**Busiris**
He slow the crueel tyrant Busirus, . . . . . B.Mk. 3293

**Busy**
Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas, . . . . . A.Prol. 321
The bisy larke, messager of day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1491
And al hir bisy torment and hir fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2320
That Juppiter was bisy it to stente; . . . . . A.Kn. 2442
Duc Theseus, with all his bisy cure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2853
That all his lust, and al his bisy cure, . . . . . B.ML. 188
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf they lede . . . . B.Sh. 1508
With face pale of drede and bisy thoght, . . . . B.Pri. 1779
and bisye thee rather to stille the same . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
name. And yet shal he nat oonly bisie hym in kepynge . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
A wys womman wol bisye hire evere in oon . . . D.WB. 209 *var*
Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1940
Delivere us out of al this bisy drede, . . . . . E.Cl. 134
As glad, as humble, as bisy in servyse, . . . . E.Cl. 603
Ful bisy was Grisilde in every thyng . . . . . E.Cl. 1009
Grisilde, as she was bisy in his halle. . . . . E.Cl. 1029
Is bisy ynough to bryngen it aboute . . . . . E.Mch. 1560
In wommen been! for ay as bisy as bees . . . . E.Mch. 2422
Under plesance, and under bisy peyne, . . . . F.Sq. 509
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge; . . . G.SN. 116
Lo, lyk a bisy bee, withouten gile, . . . . . G.SN. 195
And bisye me to telle yow the names . . . . . G.CY. 758
And while he bisy was, this feendly wrecche, . . G.CY. 1158
Lat no man bisye hym this arte for to seche, . . G.CY. 1442
hath caused deeth to many a bisy man. . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
And was so besy hir to serve, . . . . . BD. 1264
With herte sore and ful of besy peyne, . . . . Pity. 2
With herte sore, and ful of besy peyne! . . . . Pity. 119
And so besy yow to delyte,— . . . . . Anel. 266
Fulfild of thought and besy hevynesse; . . . . PF. 89
And everich of hem did his besy cure . . . . . PF. 369
wyndes moeven and bysien the smothe watir of . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
Thow thanne, that so bysy dredest . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
to hasten and bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deth . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
or weren besy) to enqueren the whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
That othre bisy nedes him destrainede; . . . . TC.1. 355
And loked on her in a bisy wise; . . . . . TC.2. 274
Was I so besy no man for to preche, . . . . . TC.2. 569
'How bisy, if I love, ek moste I be . . . . . TC.2. 799
Of habundaunce of love and bisy cure, . . . . TC.3. 1042
Tho bisy wrecches, ful of wo and drede! . . . . TC.3. 1381
That "love is thing ay ful of bisy drede." . . . TC.4. 1645
And ye in armes bisy day by day: . . . . . TC.5. 989
Was besy for to bere up Troye. . . . . HF.3. 382
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . LGW. 103
thy bisy praier in special to lerne the Tretys . . Astr. 1–5
And besy weren hir to serve, . . . . . RR. 1045
That ben ful besy and curyous . . . . . RR. 1052
She was bisy in no wyse . . . . . RR. 3845
That thou ne wolt bisy be . . . . . RR. 4044
But if she do bisy cure, . . . . . RR. 4222
That he ever so bisie is . . . . . RR. 4275
Late hym he bisy to save his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5294

**But** (*specimens*)
Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120
But-if a mannes soule were in his purs; . . . . A.Prol. 656
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . . A.Kn. 1226
And no thyng but for love was this debaat,— . . A.Kn. 1754
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847
And thoghte, 'Al this nys doon but for a wyle; . . A.Rv. 4047
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . A.Rv. 4289
But finally, as in conclusioun, . . . . . B.ML. 215
For, but if Crist open myracle kithe, . . . . . B.ML. 636
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . . B.ML. 953
And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . B.Sh. 1383
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare; . . . . B.Sh. 1475
youre kynrede nys but a fer kynrede, . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70

**But**—*Continued*
hyd, ne kept so cloos but that they myghte . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
Or elles I am but lost, but if that I . . . . . B.Mk. 3105
God yeve me sorwe! but and I were a pope, . . . B.Mk. 3140
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede; . . . B.Mk. 3476
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . B.Mk. 3616
He wolde han fled, but that the fo anon . . . . B.NP. 4473
But that Virginius, of his pitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 272
But conseillyng is nat comandement. . . . . D.WB. 67
And al was fals, but that I took witnesse . . . . D.WB. 382
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake! . . . . D.WB. 592
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth. . . . . D.WB. 602
Noght but for open-heedid he hir say . . . . . D.WB. 645
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn . . . . D.WB. 1006
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . . D.Sum. 1728
And, but ye wole assente in this manere, . . . . E.Cl. 174
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . . . . E.Cl. 217
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit . . . . . E.Cl. 460
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. . . . E.Cl. 721
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . . . . F.Sq. 638
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, . . . F.Fkl. 803
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weighte; . G.CY. 1226
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . G.CY. 1399
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy peyne . . H.Mcp. 330
it is impossible but he be tempted somtime . . . I.Pars. 335–40
he maketh a 'but' atte laste ende,— . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
it been releessed, but that the mercy of God passeth . I.Pars. 580–5
For ther is phisicien but oon . . . . . BD. 39
That may me hele; but that is doon. . . . . BD. 40
I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey. . . . . Pity. 21
That no wight woot that she is deed but I; . . . Pity. 30
That certes, but if thou my socour be . . . . . ABC. 55
But what availeth suche a long sermoun . . . . Mars. 209
Thyng to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . . Mars. 226
That never dide but al gentilesse; . . . . . Mars. 297
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . . . PF. 54
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . PF. 372
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . TC.1. 223
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . TC.1. 575
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . TC.1. 1038
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare. . . . . TC.2. 109
But-that I drede as in my fantasye; . . . . . TC.2. 482
'But natheles this warne I you,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 169
Whan every wight was voided but they two, . . . TC.3. 232
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . TC.3. 603
I wol not calle it but illusioun . . . . . TC.3. 1041
But-if it were a man of his or two, . . . . . TC.4. 221
But now his coming is to me so swete . . . . . TC.4. 507
As n'olde God but-if I sholde have . . . . . TC.4. 566
N'is but to shewen you my mociour, . . . . . TC.4. 1291
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!" '— . . . TC.4. 1318
Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . . TC.4. 1332
But wolde nevere God but-if as trewe . . . . . TC.5. 124
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo! . . . . . TC.5. 529
But-if for love of som Trojan it were; . . . . . TC.5. 877
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages, . . . . TC.5. 897
I n'am but ded, ther n'is non other bote! . . . . TC.5. 1246
How ye ne don but holden me in honde. . . . . TC.5. 1615
But-if the heven hadde y-wonne . . . . . HF.1. 505
But wher in body or in gost . . . . . HF.2. 473
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . . . . HF.3. 215
But yit I gan ful wel espie, . . . . . HF.3. 385
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . . HF.3. 694
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me! . . . . . HF.3. 1007
But God forbede but men shulde leve . . . . . LGW. 10
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . LGW. 13
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . LGW. 506
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . . LGW. 609
Ther nas no lakke, but that he was agaste . . . LGW. 1534
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . LGW. 1790
And have a realme nat but faste by, . . . . . LGW. 2091
And, as in love, trusteth no man but me. . . . . LGW. 2561
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye, . . . . Form.A. 27
No man is wrecched, but him-self it wene . . . . Fort. 25
What causeth this, but wilful wrecchednesse . . . L.St. 13
For, certes, but ye make me hevy chere, . . . . Purse. 4
that F is not considrid but oonly to declare that . Astr. 251–8

**Butcher**
The barbour and the bocher, and the smyth . . . A.Kn. 2025

**But-if** *see* **But, If**

**Butler**
His baker and his butiller also, . . . . . B.NP. 4324
And made the goddes boteler.' . . . . . HF.2. 84

**Butterfly**
Swich talkyng is nat worth a boterflye, . . . . B.NP. 3980
Among the wortes, on a boterflye, . . . . . B.NP. 4464
That ye of wommen write, a boterflye! . . . . E.Mch. 2304

**Buttock**
Over the buttok to the haunche bon. . . . . A.Mil. 3803
Bynethe my buttok ther shaltow fynde . . . . D.Sum. 2142

**Buttocks**
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . . A.Rv. 3975
buttokes of hem faren as it were the . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
buttokes it is ful horrible for to see, for . . . . I.Pars. 425–30

**Button**
The bothoun more unto my paie . . . . . RR. 1721
But to the bothoun evermo . . . . . RR. 1761
Toward the bothon faire to se. . . . . RR. 1770
Unto the bothon drawe nere. . . . . RR. 1786

**Button**—*Continued*
The freysshe bothun so bright of hewe. . . . . RR. 1790
Of the bothon the swote odour, . . . . . RR. 1845
Save the bothon bright of hewe, . . . . . RR. 2960
Unto the bothon so faire to see. . . . . RR. 2973
To se the bothon faire and swote . . . . . RR. 3009
Of the bothon the swete odour . . . . . RR. 3013
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere; . . . . . RR. 3071
Ryght nygh the bothon pullede he . . . . . RR. 3076
The whiche full nygh the bothon sat, . . . . . RR. 3078
But ye the Bothon graunte me . . . . . RR. 3109
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight. . . . . RR. 3119
The freshe bothon forto hente, . . . . . RR. 3364
I hadde to sene the fresh bothoun . . . . . RR. 3473
Fulfild the bothom of bounte . . . . . RR. 3502 *var*
Of the bothon which I wolde . . . . . RR. 4111

**Buttons**
Which of the bothons more and lasse . . . . . RR. 3045
Bothons and roses over-all. . . . . RR. 3050
Bothons ne roses that there were. . . . . RR. 3064
To kepe roses or bothouns . . . . . RR. 4011
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns. . . . . RR. 4308

**Buxom**
And buxom unto his wyf, and fresh abedde; . . . B.Sh. 1367
As be to every wight buxom and meke, . . . . B.Sh. 1432
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf? . . . . . E.Mch. 1287
So buxom and so vertuous is she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1333
And with right buxom herte hooly I preye . . . Comp.L. 120
To make thee buxom to her lawe, . . . . . RR. 4419

**Buxomly**
And they, with humble entente, buxomly, . . . E.Cl. 186

**Buxomness**
That thee is sent, receyve in buxumnesse, . . . Truth. 15

**Buy**
To byen there a porcioun of ware; . . . . . B.Sh. 1246
For certein beestes that I moste beye, . . . . B.Sh. 1462
For yet to-nyght thise beestes moot I beye; . . . B.Sh. 1468
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye, . C.Pard. 845
What, sholde I bye it on my flessh so deere? . . . D.WB. 167
Basyns, laboures, er that men hem bye, . . . . D.WB. 287
And is of power bettre clooth to beye,— . . . . G.CY. 637
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe. . . . . G.CY. 1294
ther they byen thralles, whan they han . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen thyng espiritueel, . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Alas! your love, I bye hit al to dere! . . . . . Anel. 255
no man schulde byen no coorn til his corn . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
thow woldest byen redyly with the pris of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
Upon a cros, our soules for to beye, . . . . . TC.5. 1843
That men ful dere bye the noble thyng, . . . . Ven. 26
Her falshede shull they bie full dere! . . . . . RR. 2052
Of hem that bien love so dere. . . . . RR. 2452
May no man have good but he it bye; . . . . . RR. 2737
Wymmen the harme they bien full sore, . . . . RR. 4839
Though he have not his mete to bye . . . . . RR. 5611
Go bye a courser, blak or white, . . . . . RR. 5903
For he ne can so dere it bye . . . . . RR. 5929
Whanne they bye sich thyng wilfully . . . . . RR. 5941
I myght eftsoone bye it full deere, . . . . . RR. 6094
But if he wole his frendship bye, . . . . . RR. 7056
That he ne mighte bye the book . . . . . RR. 7109

**Buyer**
Certeyn the bier shal leese all. . . . . RR. 5928

**Buyeth**
Aboute his nede, and byeth and creaunceth; . . . B.Sh. 1493
and he that beyeth thynges espirituels . . . . I.Pars. 780–5

**Buying**
For to be wise in byynge of vitaille; . . . . . A.Prol. 569
achat or beyinge to-gidre, that were . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Buzzard**
Make a sperhauke of a bosarde." . . . . . RR. 4033

**By** (*specimens*)
Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle . . . . . A.Prol. 25
So hoote he lovede that by nyghtertale . . . . A.Prol. 97
And by his syde a swerd and a bokeler, . . . . A.Prol. 112
Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120
Acorded nat, as by his facultee, . . . . . A.Prol. 244
By patente and by pleyn commissioun: . . . . A.Prol. 315
Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . A.Prol. 334
A shipman was ther, wonynge fer by weste; . . . A.Prol. 388
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. . . . A.Prol. 400
She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. . . A.Prol. 467
A swerd and a bokeler bar he by his syde; . . . A.Prol. 558
For, wheither that he payde or took by taille, . . A.Prol. 570
To maken hym lyve by his propre good . . . . A.Prol. 581
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn, . . . . A.Prol. 589
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . A.Prol. 595
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon; . . . A.Prol. 679
And if you liketh alle, by oon assent, . . . . A.Prol. 777
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed, . . . . A.Prol. 781
To kepe his foreward by his free assent, . . . . A.Prol. 852
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . . A.Kn. 1011
This passeth yeer by yeer and day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1033
As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler, . . . . A.Kn. 1064
The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by, . . . A.Kn. 1688
Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211
But, by the cause that they sholde ryse . . . . A.Kn. 2488
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . A.Kn. 2554
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . A.Kn. 2902

**By**—*Continued*
To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes, . . . A.Mil. 3625
And, by youre leve, I shal him quite anoon. . . . A.Rv. 3916
And by his belt he baar a long panade, . . . . A.Rv. 3929
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay! . . . A.Rv. 4034
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve, . . . . A.Rv. 4142
I wol go crepen in by my felawe'; . . . . . A.Rv. 4250
And by the wal a staf she foond anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4296
By wey of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . . B.ML. 219
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde, . . B.ML. 345
The plages of the North, by land and see. . . . B.ML. 543
And leyde the blody knyf by dame Custance, . . . B.ML. 601
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day. . . . . B.Sh. 1396
'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost, . . . B.Pri. 1626
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve, . . . . . B.Pri 1637
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde; . . . . . B.Pri. 1786
And after that he heng hem by the lawe. . . . . B.Pri. 1824
By dale and eek by downe.' . . . . . B.Th. 1986
He seyde, 'Child, by Termagaunt! . . . . . B.Th. 2000
governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
rather founden in fewe folk . . ., than by greet multitude . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
thou purposest for to do by thy conseillours, . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . . B.Mk. 3102
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116
And fully twenty wynter, yeer by yeere, . . . . B.Mk. 3249
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3429
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe. . . B.Mk. 3586
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede, . . B.Mk. 3694
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon. . . . . B.NP. 4252
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . . B.NP. 4280
His sevene wyves walkynge by his syde, . . . . B.NP. 4382
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire sustres by, . . . . B.NP. 4458
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . . C.Doc. 183
'Doghter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name, . . . C.Doc. 213
For I kan al by rote that I telle. . . . . C.Pard. 332
And I assoille hem by the auctoritee . . . . . C.Pard. 387
Lay by his doghtres two unwityngly; . . . . . C.Pard. 486
He is, as by commune opinioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 601
I seye that as by ordre thus it stondeth. . . . . C.Pard. 645
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete; . . . C.Pard. 694
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.' . . . C.Pard. 801
By the same ensample taughte he me . . . . . D.WB. 12
defended mariage By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . . . . D.WB. 61
I sey nat this by wyves that been wyse, . . . . D.WB. 229
That feele I on my ribbes al by rewe, . . . . . D.WB. 506
By vertu of my constellacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 616
I ne lovèd never by no discrecioun, . . . . . D.WB. 622
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe; . . . D.WB. 755
We fille acorded by us selven two. . . . . D.WB. 812
That nat wol be governed by hir wyves; . . . . D.WB. 1262
And answere there by my procuratour . . . . D.Fri. 1596
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he . . . . D.Sum. 1765
Spak this by freres, whan he seyde thus: . . . . D.Sum. 1922
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand doun by my bak,' . D.Sum. 2140
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word, . . . D.Sum. 2244
If by his wyves cheere he myghte se, . . . . . E.Cl. 599
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . . . E.Cl. 612
moore of age By dayes fele than at hire mariage. . . E.Cl. 917
By good conseil delyvered out of wo . . . . . E.Mch. 1372
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . E.Mch. 1581
Were it by destynee or aventure, . . . . . E.Mch. 1967
wyket, By which into his gardyn ofte he wente; . E.Mch. 2119
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . . E.Mch. 2123
They thanken hym galpynge, by two, by thre, . . F.Sq. 354
And by the same resoun thynketh me, . . . . F.Sq. 406
Tho dwelte a tercelet me faste by, . . . . . F.Sq. 504
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, . . . F.Sq. 553
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe, . . . F.Sq. 643
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . F.Sq. 666
Ye remoeve alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, . . . F.Fkl. 993
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby. F.Fkl. 1115
For she ensample was by good techynge; . . . G.SN. 93
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye.' . . G.SN. 460
Lat every man be war by me for ever. . . . . G.CY. 737
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . G.CY. 913
For ye shul seen heer by experience, . . . . . G.CY. 1125
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . H.Mcp. 37
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . . . H.Mcp. 354
By that the Maunciple hadde his tale al ended . . I.Pars. 1
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf,*" by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43
for God seith thus by Moyses, 'They shul . . . I.Pars. 195–200
by a man synne entred first into this world, . . . I.Pars. 320–5
by hardynesse of heigh lordshipe, or by wey . . . I.Pars. 435–40
preiseth his neighebore by a wikke entente, . . . I.Pars. 490–5
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe . . . . . BD. 6
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trowthe, . . . . BD. 98
And as I wente ther cam by me A whelp, . . . . BD. 388
And every tree stood by him-selve, . . . . . BD. 419
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel, . . . . BD. 543
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool, . . . . BD. 552
Now by the fire, now at table; . . . . . BD. 645
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye. . . . BD. 650
Bi as good right as Medea was, . . . . . BD. 725
That I dar swere wel by the rode, . . . . . BD. 923
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse I . . . swere, BD. 927
Savyng hir worship by al weyes; . . . . . BD. 1270

**By**—*Continued*
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil, . . . . . BD. 1318
That I wol, be processe of tyme, . . . . . BD. 1330
Though ye me slee by Crueltee your fo, . . . . Pity. 114
And as bi right they mighten wel susteene . . . ABC. 22
So fareth hit by lovers and by me; . . . . . Mars. 263
By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . . . Mars. 282
He held the cite by his tyrannye, . . . . . Anel 66
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng . . . . PF. 4
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . . PF. 221
The fesaunt, scorner of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357
'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . . PF. 400
'I ne sey not this by me, for I ne can . . . . PF. 477
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat! . . . PF. 589
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . . PF. 599
As, yeer be yere, was alwey hir usance . . . . PF. 674
voydide the cite of Ravenne by certeyn day assigned, Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
governynge alle thynges by certein ende, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
a wrech by reputacion of his corage.) . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
ben fayre by hem-selve, though thei . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
By this sche hadde ended hir song, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
but he not by whiche path, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
unyte is destroyed be the disseveraunce . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
mayst not drede be no manere that alle . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
confounded . . . be the burdene of my sorwe.' . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
ordeigneth he alle thinges by thilke good,' . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
governeth alle thinges by hym-self; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
yif that the eveles mowen ben by any weyes, . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
his wandrynge shippes by the see, into . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
it ne betideth by necessite, so that it mai . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
yif thilke thingis ben considered by hem-self, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight: . . . TC.1. 225
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . . TC.1. 347
By night or day for wisdom or folye . . . . . TC.1. 452
By his contrarie is every thing declared. . . . . TC.1. 637
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . . TC.1. 642
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661
By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe! . . . . TC.1. 861
A kinges herte seem'th by heres a wrecche. . . . TC.1. 889
And up she ros, and by the hond in hye She took him . TC.2. 88
In armes day by day so worthily, . . . . . TC.2. 186
And by the blisful Venus that I serve, . . . . TC.2. 234
By alle the oothes that I have you sworn, . . . . TC.2. 299
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . . TC.2. 957
Fro day to day, til this day by the morwe . . . TC.2. 961
And sent to you this lettre here by me: . . . . TC.2. 1123
Avised word by word in every line, . . . . . TC.2. 1177
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston . . . TC.2. 1228
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . TC.2. 1237
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore, . . . . . TC.2. 1341
'Ey! what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe . TC.3. 120
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere, . . . . . TC.3. 230
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones, . . . TC.3. 589
That, but he be al fully wood by this, . . . . TC.3. 793
And that by right ye moste upon him triste, . . TC.3. 916
This 'seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . TC.3. 936
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . TC.3. 1071
That hast al night the Dawing by thy side . . . TC.3. 1466
For I am thyn, by God and by my trouthe! . . . TC.3. 1512

**By**—*Continued*
I have eek founde it by astronomye, . . . . . TC.4. 115
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by . . . . TC.4. 117
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . TC.4. 125
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . . TC.4. 130
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . . TC.4. 255
But whan ye comen by my sepulture, . . . . . TC.4. 327
To creature y-formed here by kinde! . . . . . TC.4. 451
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . TC.4. 585
For al that com'th, com'th by necessite: . . . . TC.4. 958
Than by necessite bihoveth it . . . . . TC.4. 1024
By whiche resons men may wel y-see . . . . . TC.4. 1048
'For wel I fele, by my maladye . . . . . TC.5. 316
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . . TC.5. 337
Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: . TC.5. 377
That every wight that wente by the weye . . . TC.5. 625
By lenger wey than it was wont to go; . . . . TC.5. 662
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve, . . . TC.5. 1144
And up and down, by weste and ek by este, . . . TC.5. 1193
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe. . . . . TC.5. 1491
And day by day he gan enquere and seche . . . TC.5. 1538
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaile, . . . TC.5. 1558
For hit is wonder, be the Rode, . . . . . HF.1. 2
Al this seye I be Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 286
She heng hir-selven by the hals, . . . . . HF.1. 394
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare! . . . . . HF.2. 558
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevene kyng!' . . . . . HF.2. 576
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve, . . . . . HF.3. 125
By no way may recovered be. . . . . HF.3. 168
That never formed by nature . . . . . HF.3. 276
And by him stoden other sevene, . . . . . HF.3. 347
Wel more, by a thousand dele, . . . . . HF.3. 405
For no swich cause, by my heed! . . . . . HF.3. 785
And eek by day in every tyde . . . . . HF.3. 861
I purpose to do day by day. . . . . HF.3. 1078
There as there is non othyr assay be preve; . . . LGW.G. 28
Whan it uprysith erly by the morwe; . . . . . LGW. 49
There as there lyth non othyr assay be preve. . . . LGW.G. 84
That men by resoun wel it calle may . . . . . LGW. 183
y-songen be, As I have seyde erst, by my lady free; . LGW. 271
Ne wende I nat by possibilitee, . . . . . LGW. 288
'But by thy beaute, as it thynketh me, . . . . LGW. 984
is wel y-seene, By Isiphile and Medea the queene. . LGW. 1395
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . LGW. 1497
And by himselfe he walketh sobrely, . . . . . LGW. 1759
Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne, . . . he cometh ynne . . . . . LGW. 1784
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey. . . . . LGW. 1846
And have a realme nat but faste by, . . . . . LGW. 2091
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . . LGW. 2150
And thys was day be day al hir prayere, . . . . LGW. 2268
So that by that the yere was al ago, . . . . . LGW. 2359
How kouthe ye wepe so be crafte?' quod she; . . . LGW. 2528
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote, . . . LGW. 2613
To folwe word by word the curiositee . . . . Ven. 81
North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne. . . . Astr. 92–7
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . Astr. 139–45
And, more over, by experience I wote wel . . . Astr. 145–50
thei lenger by day than by night, and som . . . Astr. 188–93
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . . Astr. 193–8
by northe the est and somtyme by south . . . Astr. 312–6
parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south, . . . Astr. 316–9
rekne wel hir cours houre by houre, for she . . . Astr. 382–91

**By** *see* **Hereby, Thereby**
**By-** *see* **Be-**
**Byblis**
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus, . . . . . PF. 289
**Bypath**
Han gon som by-path in dispit of me: . . . . TC.3. 1705
**Byword**
For-which ful ofte a by-word here I seye, . . . TC.4. 769


## C


**C** (*the letter*)
lettres of the A B C on whiche thei fallen. . . . Astr. 50–7
12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C, . . . Astr. 50–7
**Cable**
Jalousye be hanged by a cable! . . . . . Ven. 33
**Cackling**
The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge . . . . PF. 562
**Cacus**
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3297
Kacus apaysede the wratthes of Evander . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
the monstre Kacus, and apaysed with that . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
**Cadence**
In ryme, or elles in cadence, . . . . . HF.2. 115
**Cadmus**
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioun,— . . . A.Kn. 1546
Of Cadmus, which that was the firste man . . . A.Kn. 1547
**Caeciliae**
Interpretacio nominis Cecilie . . . . . G.SN. *head*
**Caesar**
O myghty Cesar! that in Thessalie . . . . . B.Mk. 3869
Gaius Cesar, Germaynes sone, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . LGW. 360

**Caesar**—*Continued*
And over al this, the suster of Cesar . . . . . LGW. 592
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif. . . . LGW. 595
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace, . . . LGW. 663
Julius Cesar and to Cesar Augustus somme were . Astr. 50–7
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . Astr. 50–7
Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the . . . . . Astr. 50–7
**Caetera** *see* **Etc.**
**Cage**
Moore than is myn that sterve here in a cage; . . A.Kn. 1294
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage, . . A.Mil. 3224
Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage! . . B.Mk. 3604
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk, . . . F.Sq. 613
Which in a cage he fostred many a day, . . . . H.Mcp. 131
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay, . . . H.Mcp. 168
To escape out of his cage, if he may; . . . . . H.Mcp. 173
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . H.Mcp. 240
enclosed in a streyte cage, al thoughe that the . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
skippynge out of hir streyte cage seith . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
And hit was shapen lyk a cage. . . . . HF.3. 895
**Cages**
As briddes doon that men in cages fede; . . . . F.Sq. 611

**Cages**—*Continued*
Swiche as men to these cages thwyte, . . . . HF.3. 848
**Cain**
of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or Judas. . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
**Caitiff**
And now I am so caytyf and so thral, . . . . A.Kn. 1552
The riche Cresus, kaytyf in servage. . . . . A.Kn. 1946
Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye; . . . B.Mk. 3269
Thus walke I, lyk a restelees kaityf, . . . . C.Pard. 728
as the caytyf body of man is rebel bothe . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
'Allas! I caytyf man, who shal delivere . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
me fro the prisoun of my caytyf body?' . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
a caytyf and a wrecche er it be nyght; . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
Allas! I caitif, whider may I flee? . . . . . ABC. 124
blame is leid upon a caytif, men wenen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
feble and more caytif than is the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
Rewe on this olde caitif in distresse, . . . . TC.4. 104
Ful fade and caytif was she eek, . . . . . RR. 211
That woful rechelesse caytyfe; . . . . . RR. 340
Not Avarice, the foule caytyf, . . . . . RR. 1155
On this caytif that langwisshith soo, . . . . . RR. 3554
Ne caytyfe noon enduren soo. . . . . RR. 4674
**Caitiff** *see* **Captive**
**Caitiffs**
Now be we caytyves, as it is wel seene: . . . . A.Kn. 924
Two woful wrecches been we, two caytyves, . . . A.Kn. 1717
'To wrecche caytyves shal be deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
unsely and kaytifs, yif that hir . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
in this manere thei ben caytifs fro hir propre . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
**Cake**
A bokeleer hadde he maad him of a cake. . . . A.Prol. 668
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094
Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde, . . . A.Rv. 4244
And at the mille yet they tooke hir cake . . . . A.Rv. 4311
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . . C.Pard. 322
**Calchas**
A gret devyn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . TC.1. 66
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . TC.1. 71
That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed . . . TC.1. 87
Now hadde Calcas left in this mischaunce, . . . TC.1. 92
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere. . . . TC.4. 63
When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . TC.4. 64
And, if that you remembre, I am Calcas . . . . TC.4. 73
But who was glad y-nough but Calcas tho! . . . TC.4. 134
Calcas I mene,—allas, what aileth thee . . . . TC.4. 331
O Calcas, which that wilt my bane be, . . . . TC.4. 333
How Calcas' doughter with her brighte hewe, . . TC.4. 663
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne! . . . . TC.4. 761
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . . TC.4. 1466
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may, . . . . TC.5. 149
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!' . . . . . TC.5. 508
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . . . TC.5. 845
And feyned him with Calcas han to done: . . . . TC.5. 846
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages, . . . TC.5. 897
That Calcas caused al her taryinge. . . . . TC.5. 1575
**Calcination**
Oure fourneys eek of calcinacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 804
**Calcining**
And in amalgamyng and calcenyng . . . . . G.CY. 771
**Calcule**
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin equaciouns Astr. 108–15
**Calculed**
Ful subtilly he kalkuled al this. . . . . F.Fkl. 1284
as in subtile tables calculed for a cause. . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Calculer**
the Calculer. This same almury sitt fixe . . . Astr. 115–21
**Calculing**
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . TC.1. 71
Or calculinge availeth not three hawes! . . . . TC.4. 1398
**Calendar**
And wost so wel that kalender ys she . . . . LGW. 542
Daies in the Kalender, and next hem the . . . Astr. 50–7
by the kalender, as thus:—Loke hou many . . . Astr. 319–22
the canoun of thy kalender. Rekene than . . . Astr. 319–22
**Calendars**
Kalenderes enlumyned ben they . . . . . ABC. 73
notable conclusioun after the kalenders of . . . Astr. 15–20
**Calends**
But now of hope the kalendes biginne. . . . . TC.2. 7
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge. . . . TC.5. 1634
**Caleweis**
With caleweis, or with pullaylle, . . . . . RR. 7043
**Calf**
Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene. . . . . A.Prol. 592
As any kyde, or calf, folwynge his dame. . . . A.Mil. 3260
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . B.NP. 4575
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle . . . . C.Pard. 354
**Call**
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle . . . . . A.Kn. 2085
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . A.Mil. 3417
Oure corn is stoln, men wil us fooles calle, . . . A.Rv. 4111
'*In manus tuas*, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . A.Rv. 4287
Mauricius at the fontstoon they hym calle. . . . B.ML. 723
'Lat calle,' quod Prudence, 'thy trewe freendes . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
to calle thee neither wrecche ne chyncke; . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
wise that men calle yow nat fool-large. . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . B.Mk. 3119
And thanne his officeres gan he calle,— . . . . B.Mk. 3383
**Call**—*Continued*
Hir names were, as Persiens hem calle; . . . . B.Mk. 3536
In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle. . . . B.Mk. 3714
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . B.Mk. 3724
How that his felawe gan upon hym calle, . . . . B.NP. 4193
After his felawe he bigan to calle. . . . . B.NP. 4218
And with a chuk he gan hem for to calle, . . . . B.NP. 4364
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . . C.Doc. 173
And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . . . . C.Doc. 208
That oon of hem gan callen to his knave: . . . . C.Pard. 666
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle, . . . . D.Sum. 2187
Janicula, men of that throope hym calle; . . . . E.Cl. 208
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle; . . . E.Cl. 289
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle . . . . E.Cl. 1028
And with that word he gan unto hym calle . . . E.Mch. 1929
To thee, at my bigynnyng, first I calle, . . . . G.SN. 31
Men myghte hire wel the hevene of peple calle, . . G.SN. 104
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501
that men callen pacience, or suffrance. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
To whom shal any sorwful herte calle? . . . . Pity. 25
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . . . Pity. 60
That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle, . . . . Anel. 199
And therwithal the tercel gan she calle, . . . . PF. 405
I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . PF. 524
The turtel trewe, and gunne hir to hem calle . . . PF. 577
thou ne myghtest nat symply callen it a man; . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . TC.1. 909
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise, . . . TC.2. 71
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . TC.2. 1065
And gan some of her wommen for to calle, . . . TC.2. 1172
On swich message, calle him as thee list; . . . . TC.3. 401
And this that thou dost, calle it gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 402
That whom you list of hem ye may her calle.' . . TC.3. 686
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . TC.3. 760
And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . . . TC.3. 774
Which clerkes callen fals felicite, . . . . . TC.3. 814
I wol not calle it but illusioun . . . . . TC.3. 1041
Thei callen love a woodnesse or folie . . . . . TC.3. 1382 *var*
O Troilus, what may men now thee calle . . . . TC.4. 270
Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle; . . . . TC.4. 502
That ye me for your servant woldė calle, . . . . TC.5. 173
The wardein of the yates gan to calle . . . . TC.5. 1177
Ne that thyng that men calle foudre, . . . . . HF.2. 27
Which that men callen Jupiter, . . . . . HF.2. 101
Callen hit Watlynge strete, . . . . . HF.2. 431
And with that word she gan to calle . . . . . HF.3. 477
Suche as men callen daysyes in our toun. . . . LGW. 43
As to my erthely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . LGW. 95
That men by resoun wel it calle may . . . . . LGW. 183
Thus can this honurable quene hire gestis calle . . LGW. 1126 *var*
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle, . . . LGW. 1864
A doughter dere, and did hir for to calle Ypermystra, . LGW. 2574
And prively he let his doghter calle, . . . . . LGW. 2624
Day, that some folke callen the Day Artificial, . . Astr. 179–85
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle. . . . . RR. 14
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . . RR. 963
Such as men note mygges calle, . . . . . RR. 1361
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne; . . . . RR. 1457
This is the yvell that love they calle, . . . . RR. 3269
We may it not ageyn call . . . . . RR. 3974
Bialacoil here inne to calle . . . . . RR. 4017
A fool my silf I may wel calle . . . . . RR. 4540
Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo, . . . . . RR. 4775
Though she hym calle hir paramoure, . . . . . RR. 5060
They calle hem "wrecche," scorne, and blame, . . RR. 5499
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call; . . . . . RR. 6428
Whiche that we ypocritis calle). . . . . RR. 6895
But sothely what so menne hym calle, . . . . . RR. 7455
Ne callen you his freende also; . . . . . RR. 7650
**Called**
For by that lord that called is seint Jame, . . . A.Rv. 4264
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
his wyf, that called was Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
a doghter which that called was Sophie. . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
called hem "help" of man, but rather . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
nat, as to speke properly, be called a conseillyng, . B.Mel. 2425–30
wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
certes, he sholde nat be called a gentil . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
been called children of God."' . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
His doghter which that called was Phanye. . . . B.Mk. 3948
A knyght that called was Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 2
How that a knyght, called Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 180
Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame, . . . D.WB. 312
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . D.WB. 1123
A mersshy contree called Holdernesse, . . . . D.Sum. 1710
Justinus soothly called was that oother. . . . . E.Mch. 1477
In Armorik, that called is Britayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 729
To hym this maister called his squier, . . . . F.Fkl. 1209
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . . G.CY. 822
is called surquidie. Irreverence is whan . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
to be called a Cristene man, and lyveth . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
vertu that is called *fortitudo*, or strengthe; . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Callede thus hir messagere . . . . . BD. 133
And called hir right as she heete . . . . . BD. 200
That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . . . Anel. 2
And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght, . . . . Anel. 223
Upon me, that ye callede your maistresse, . . . . Anel. 251
and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
For therfore it is called "vertu," . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90

**Called**—*Continued*
As writ myn auctour called Lollius, . . . . . TC.1. 394
He spak, and called evere in his compleynte . . . TC.1. 541
A frend of his, that called was Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 548
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde!' . . . . TC.1. 874
O lady myn, that called art Cleo, . . . . . TC.2. 8
That is my nece, and called is Criseyde, . . . . TC.2. 1417
Dulcarnon called is "fleeminge of wrecches": . . . TC.3. 933
That called was Cassandre ek al aboute; . . . . TC.5. 1451
And called on hir suster Anne, . . . . . HF.1. 367
And callede me tho by my name. . . . . HF.2. 50
That Fames halle called was, . . . . . HF.3. 267
Which that a carbuncle is y-called, . . . . . HF.3. 273
This yonge man was callyd Piramus . . . . . LGW. 724 *var*
He had a knyghte was called Achates, . . . . LGW. 964
That in an ile that called was Colcos, . . . . LGW. 1425
Out of his contree called Tessalye. . . . . LGW. 1461
Of which that oon was called Danao, . . . . . LGW. 2563
Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno. . . . LGW. 2569
That other brother called was Egiste, . . . . LGW. 2570
2 signes called the Equinoxiis. . . . . Astr. 70–5
whiche ben called the two crepuscules . . . Astr. 174–9
upright, and thei ben called eke Sovereyn . . . Astr. 294–301
And she was called Felonye. . . . . RR. 165
Ful curteisly she callede me, . . . . . RR. 799
The first of hem is called Pride, . . . . . RR. 975
This lady called was Beaute, . . . . . RR. 1006
She forto daunce called me, . . . . . RR. 1254
The which that Beaute callid is, . . . . . RR. 1750
And it was callid Faire Semblaunt, . . . . . RR. 1880
And he was called by name a Freende, . . . . RR. 3346
The thridde was called Swete-Lokyng, . . . . RR. 4507
That han a lyer called me! . . . . . RR. 7585

**Callest**
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . LGW. 1380

**Calleth**
She bothe hire yonge children to hire calleth, . . E.Cl. 1081
pope calleth hymself servaunt of the . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!' . . . . LGW. 881
Which callith over-all his pray, . . . . . RR. 5143

**Calling**
Calling it traitour, envious, and worse; . . . . TC.3. 1700

**Calliope**
his modir (Callyope), the goddesse. And he . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Caliope, thy vois be now present, . . . . . TC.3. 45
That cleped is Caliopee, . . . . . HF.3. 310

**Callisto**
Ther saugh I how woful Calistopee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2056
A fewe, as of Calyxte and Athalante, . . . . . PF. 286

**Calm**
eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
Ofte the see is cleer and calm . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
Aftir the calme, the trouble soone . . . . . RR. 3777

**Calydon**
And heir he was of Calidoyne and Arge. . . . . TC.5. 805
Of Calidoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde! . . . . TC.5. 934

**Calypso**
And Circes eek, and Calipsa; . . . . . HF.3. 182

**Cambalo**
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo. . . . . F.Sq. 31
And after wol I speke of Cambalo, . . . . . F.Sq. 667

**Cambalus**
By mediacioun of Cambalus, . . . . . F.Sq. 656

**Cambiuskan**
This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 12
This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 28
And so bifel that whan this Cambyuskan . . . F.Sq. 42
This Cambyuskan—of which I have yow toold— . F.Sq. 58
Whan that this Tartre kyng Cambyuskan . . . F.Sq. 266
This Cambyuskan his lordes festeiynge, . . . . F.Sq. 345
First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan, . . . . F.Sq. 661

**Cambridge**
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge, . . . A.Rv. 3921
Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge; . . . A.Rv. 3990

**Cambyses**
'Irous Cambises was eek dronkelewe . . . . . D.Sum. 2043

**Came**
Noon of his bretheren cam ther in his haunt, . . A.Prol. 252b
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547
Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . . . A.Kn. 983
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe, . A.Kn. 1179
For this is he that cam unto thy gate . . . . A.Kn. 1727
And ther out came a rage, and such a veze . . . A.Kn. 1985
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . . . . A.Kn. 2810
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2882
And after that cam woful Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2910
He cam at his comandement in hye. . . . . A.Kn. 2979
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . A.Kn. 2983
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous, . . . . . A.Mil. 3356
Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle . . . . A.Mil. 3822
And she cam after in a gyte of reed; . . . . . A.Rv. 3954
The wyf cam lepynge inward with a ren; . . . . A.Rv. 4079
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . A.Rv. 4216
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; . . B.ML. 145
For whan they cam from any strange place . . . B.ML. 178
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste . . B.ML. 412
The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse . . . . . B.ML. 414

**Came**—*Continued*
Came into the ship allone, and seyde he sholde . . B.ML. 916
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse, . . . B.ML. 1100
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng, . . B.Sh. 1239
This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . . B.Sh. 1282
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . . B.Sh. 1285
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth . . B.Sh. 1489
Til he cam into Brugges murily. . . . . B.Sh. 1491
This litel child, as he cam to and fro, . . . . B.Pri. 1742
After hir litel child, but he cam noght, . . . . B.Pri. 1777
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng; . . . B.Pri. 1805
He cam anon, withouten tarrying, . . . . . B.Pri. 1807
To me she cam, and bad me for to synge . . . . B.Pri. 1849
Til that ther cam a greet geaunt, . . . . . B.Th. 1997
his grace, and therwithal ther comen . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
Ther comen also ful many subtille flatereres, . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
ne never cam ther a vileynous word . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
And whan the day cam that his . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere, . . . B.Mk. 3246
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3542
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was she!' . . . B.Mk. 3678
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende. . . . . B.Mk. 3828
And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . . B.NP. 4177
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawe! B.NP. 4204
And whan that he cam to this oxes stalle, . . . B.NP. 4217
Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees; . . . . B.NP. 4582
As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood. . . . C.Doc. 125
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . . C.Doc. 164
Virginius cam to wite the juges wille, . . . . C.Doc. 175
And whan he cam, hym happede *par chaunce* . . . C.Pard. 606
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . . C.Pard. 671
Ther cam a privee theef, men clepeth Deeth, . . . C.Pard. 675
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde, . . C.Pard. 769
He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem, . . . . . D.WB. 495
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . . . D.WB. 803
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver, . . . . . D.WB. 884
Til she came there her herte was a-fyre, . . . . D.WB. 971
But certeinly, er he came fully there, . . . . . D.WB. 995
Whan that they coomen somwhat out of towne . . . D.Fri. 1571
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon, . . . D.Sum. 1697
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be . . . . D.Sum. 1766
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noght. . . D.Sum. 2021
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed. . . D.Sum. 2029
Cam lepynge in, and chaced out the frere; . . . D.Sum. 2157
This frere cam as he were in a rage, . . . . . D.Sum. 2166
And whan she homward cam she wolde brynge . . E.Cl. 225
The day of weddying cam, but no wight kan . . . E.Cl. 246
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle; . . . E.Cl. 289
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute, . . . . E.Cl. 332
Out at the dore, and after that cam she, . . . . E.Cl. 367
He cam allone a nyght, ther as she lay, . . . . E.Cl. 464
Ye woot youreself wel how that ye cam heere . . E.Cl. 477
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn, . . . . E.Cl. 575
Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente; . . . E.Cl. 588
Whan I first cam to yow, right so,' quod she, . . E.Cl. 655
Ther cam no word but that they mordred were; . . E.Cl. 728
But whan thise tidynges cam to Grisildis . . . . E.Cl. 752
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn; . . . . . E.Cl. 872
Cam at his heste, and on hire knees hire sette, . . E.Cl. 951
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone, . . . . E.Mch. 1617
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcye . . E.Mch. 1718
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse, . . . . E.Mch. 1768
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras, . . . F.Sq. 81
This strange knyght that cam thus sodeynly, . . F.Sq. 89
Til he cam to his chambre of parementz; . . . . F.Sq. 269
And forth he fleeth til he cam ther hym leste, . . F.Sq. 605
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste. . . . F.Sq. 606
Tho come hir othere freendes many oon. . . . . F.Fkl. 1012
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1460
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon . . . G.SN. 141
And with that word Tiburce his brother com, . . G.SN. 242
Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght, . . . . . G.SN. 379
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . . G.CY. 1022
And wente hym forth, and cam anon agayn . . . G.CY. 1110
Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoghte; . . . G.CY. 1169
And coome agayn withouten any delay. . . . . G.CY. 1220
He wente his wey, and with the coper cam, . . . G.CY. 1296
That were nat honeste, if it cam to preef.' . . . H.Mcp. 75
he was bounde that cam for to unbynden us . . . I.Pars. 275–80
but certes, sith the time of grace cam, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Hath wonder that the king ne come . . . . . BD. 78
To do hir erande, and he com nere. . . . . BD. 134
Til he com to the derke valeye . . . . . BD. 155
Came rennyng fro the cliffes a-doun, . . . . . BD. 161
This messager com fleyng faste . . . . . BD. 178
Til I com to the feld withoute. . . . . BD. 359
Whan we came to the forest syde . . . . . BD. 372
And as I wente ther cam by me . . . . . BD. 388
Hit com and crepte to me as lowe . . . . . BD. 391
I trowe, hit cam me kyndely. . . . . BD. 777
But for love cam first in my thought, . . . . . BD. 788
'Hit happed that I cam on a day . . . . . BD. 804
Whan Gabrielles vois cam to thyn ere; . . . . . ABC. 115
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . Mars. 88
The trompes come, and in his baner large, . . . Anel. 30
Com of the bitter goddesse Jelousye. . . . . PF. 252
In blisful tyme he com into this place.' . . . . PF. 413
'Out of the donghil com that word ful right, . . PF. 597

**Came**—*Continued*
sche woolde doon aftirward. Tho com sche ner, . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
with Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
for that thei comen among thi rychesses; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
But how this town com to destruccioun . . . . TC.1. 141
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . TC.1. 549
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . . . TC.2. 32
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . TC.2. 65
And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . . TC.2. 544
It fil that I com roming al allone . . . . . TC.2. 555
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore; . . . . TC.2. 562
That he had seyd, as it com her to minde; . . . TC.2. 602
With that com he and al his folk anon . . . . TC.2. 619
This Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . . . . TC.2. 939
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde, . . TC.2. 1189
Com riding with his tenthe some i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1249
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise; . . . TC.2. 1462
Com her to preye, in his propre persone, . . . . TC.2. 1487
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time . . . TC.2. 1555
She com to diner in her pleyne entente; . . . . TC.2. 1560
Com ek Criseyde, al innocent of this, . . . . . TC.2. 1562
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . . . . TC.2. 1597
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . TC.3. 60
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . TC.3. 205
Pandarus . . . To Troilus tho com, as line right; . TC.3. 228
And she to soper com, whan it was eve, . . . . TC.3. 595
And, as he com ayeinward prively, . . . . . TC.3. 750
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . . TC.3. 754
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . . TC.3. 770
That evere he com ther, or that he was born; . . TC.3. 1073
And ner he com, and seide, 'How stant it now . . TC.3. 1562
He com anon, not ones seide he nay; . . . . . TC.3. 1587
A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde, . . . TC.3. 1721
this encres . . . Com him of love, his lady thank to winne, . . . . . TC.3. 1777
And, whan that he com riding to the toun, . . . TC.3. 1782
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere. . . . TC.4. 63
I com my-self in my propre persone, . . . . . TC.4. 83
So to Criseyde of wommen com a route . . . . TC.4. 682
Com her to telle al hoolly his message. . . . . TC.4. 812
Com Pandar in, and seide as ye may here. . . . TC.4. 1085
Unto her com, as he was wont to done; . . . . TC.4. 1126
And everything com him to remembraunce . . . TC.5. 562
And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . . . . TC.5. 614
Me lakked alwey or-that I com here! . . . . . TC.5. 745
Diomede . . . Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, TC.5. 845
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe, . . . TC.5. 874
The morwe com, and gostly for to speke . . . . TC.5. 1030
Who that ther com; and every maner wight . . . TC.5. 1115
maner wight That com fro fer, they seiden it was she, . TC.5. 1116
And yit com nought to Troilus Criseyde. . . . . TC.5. 1143
Amonges whiche ther com, this boor to see, A mayde, TC.5. 1472
That first cam, through his destinee, . . . . . HF.1. 145
When I out of the dores cam, . . . . . HF.1. 480
For I cam up, I nyste how. . . . . HF.2. 40
My mynde cam to me ageyn . . . . . HF.2. 56
And whider thou shalt, and why I cam . . . . HF.2. 94
Al the wey through which I cam; . . . . . HF.2. 461
That ther com entryng into the halle, A . . . company . . . . . HF.3. 437
And her-withal ther com anoon Another . . . company . . . . . HF.3. 516
Tho com the thridde companye, . . . . . HF.3. 567
Ther com the ferthe companye,— . . . . . HF.3. 600
Tho com the sexte companye, . . . . . HF.3. 637
Tho com the seventh route anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 681
Tho com another companye, . . . . . HF.3. 721
Tho com ther lepynge in a route, . . . . . HF.3. 733
'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy! . . . . . HF.3. 784
Unto the tyme I hider com.' . . . . . HF.3. 816
And therout com so greet a noise, . . . . . HF.3. 837
He com forth to another wight, . . . . . HF.3. 971
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . LGW. 212
And after hem come of wymen swich a traas, . . LGW. 285
And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere, . . . LGW. 314
Come Piramus, and after come Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 777
And in his wey, as that he come ful faste, . . . LGW. 826
And nere he come, and founde the wympel torne. . . LGW. 832
Why Dido come into that regioun, . . . . . LGW. 995
And with that pitee, love come in also; . . . . LGW. 1079
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, . LGW. 1220
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente. . LGW. 1241
Or she of him was ware, come stertyng ynne, . . LGW. 1741
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, . . . . LGW. 1780
They casten lotte, and as hyt came aboute . . . LGW. 1933
That with him come; and yaf him yeftes grete, . . LGW. 2304
This Demophon come saylyng in the see . . . . LGW. 2405
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . LGW. 2407
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne, . . LGW. 2411
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . LGW. 2447
For unto Phillis yet ne come he noght, . . . . LGW. 2482
So ny myn herte never thinge me come . . . . LGW. 2631
Cam doun the streme ful stif and bold; . . . . RR. 115
Come nevere shepherde therynne. . . . . RR. 482
Whanne I come first into the place, . . . . . RR. 1256
That comyn out of her clapers, . . . . . RR. 1405
Narcisus . . . By aventure come to that welle, . RR. 1502
A day whanne he come fro huntyng. . . . . RR. 1504
But whanne I come out of swounyng, . . . . . RR. 1737

**Came**—*Continued*
The God of Love . . . Come lepande to me hastily, . RR. 1928
Som thyng er thou cam away. . . . . RR. 2496
He come criande as he were woode, . . . . . RR. 3138
lady, Which . . . Come doun to me withoute more. RR. 3195
To Daunger came I all ashamed, . . . . . RR. 3395
Ther come Venus the goddesse, . . . . . RR. 3698
Came of hir grace to socoure me, . . . . . RR. 3700
Thanne Shame cam forth full symplely. . . . . RR. 3861
And with that word came Drede avaunt, . . . . RR. 3958
Seide to me, as she come nere, . . . . . RR. 4628
But I come never in that stede, . . . . . RR. 5898
Tyl they to Wicked-Tonge comen. . . . . RR. 7422
But wende she come of wyl al free; . . . . . RR. 7439
But she come in another degree; . . . . . RR. 7440
**Came** *see* **Come** *for other possible cases*
**Camel**
Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . . . E.Cl. 1196
**Cameline**
Toke on a robe of kamelyne, . . . . . RR. 7365
**Campaneus** *see* **Capaneus**
**Campania**
al the provynce of Campayne, I took . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Camuse**
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . A.Rv. 3934
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974
**Can**
In alle the ordres foure is noon that kan So muchel . A.Prol. 210
Everich for the wisdom that he kan . . . . . A.Prol. 371
His berd was shave as ny as ever he kan; . . . A.Prol. 588
Kan clepen *Watte* as wel as kan the pope. . . . A.Prol. 643
He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . . . A.Prol. 732
Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede, . . . A.Prol. 741
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . . . A.Kn. 1254
Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . . . A.Kn. 1353
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1425
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste . . . . . A.Kn. 1536
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . . A.Kn. 1768
That in swich cas kan no divisioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1780
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . . . A.Kn. 1789
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me. . . . A.Kn. 1808
And woot how soore it kan a man distreyne, . . . A.Kn. 1816
That geometrie or ars-metrik kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1898
And mo than I kan make of mencioun; . . . . A.Kn. 1935
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste . . . . . A.Kn. 2052
Thus was it peynted, I kan sey yow no ferre. . . A.Kn. 2060
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and synge, . . . A.Kn. 2202
I am so confus that I kan noght seye. . . . . A.Kn. 2230
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan, . . . A.Kn. 2312
And telle yow, as pleynly as I kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 2481
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde; . A.Kn. 2604
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . A.Kn. 2663
For which this noble duc, as he wel kan, . . . . A.Kn. 2715
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . . . . A.Kn. 2810
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— A.Kn. 3064
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . . A.Mil. 3118
'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . . . . A.Mil. 3126
That noght but oonly his bileve kan. . . . . A.Mil. 3456
Where that he be I kan nat soothly seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3670
Til we be roten kan we nat be rype. . . . . A.Rv. 3875
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, . . . . A.Rv. 3919
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke.' . . . A.Rv. 3920
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where. . . . . A.Rv. 4015
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . A.Rv. 4096
Ye konne by argumentes make a place . . . . A.Rv. 4123
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . . . . A.Co. 4342
Al konne he pleye on gyterne or ribible. . . . . A.Co. 4396
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may, . . . . . A.Co. 4417
'Wel kan Senec, and many a philosophre, . . . B.ML. 25
Al my biheste, I kan no bettre sayn; . . . . . B.ML. 42
I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn, . . . . B.ML. 46
But Chaucer, thogh he kan but lewedly, . . . B.ML. 47
Hath seyd hem, in swich Englissh as he kan, . . . B.ML. 49
And lyven in wele; I kan sey yow namoore. . . . B.ML. 175
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle. . . . . B.ML. 203
They kan nat seen in that noon avantage, . . . B.ML. 216
And everich, in the beste wise he kan, . . . . B.ML. 346
And deyntees mo than I kan yow devyse, . . . B.ML. 419
Ne konne noght knowe his prudent purveiance. . . B.ML. 483
Under an hoold, that nempnen I ne kan, . . . . B.ML. 507
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . B.ML. 622
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . . B.ML. 829
And brynge hire hoom, I kan no bettre seye; . . B.ML. 874
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no bettre,— . . B.ML. 881
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo . . . . B.ML. 977
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . . . . B.ML. 1114
A thousand foold wel moore than I kan telle. . . B.ML. 1120
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Sh. 1169
But al honour, as I kan understonde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1358
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may . . . . B.Sh. 1544
By certeyn tokenes that I kan yow telle. . . . . B.Sh. 1549
Wherfore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . . B.Pri. 1650
That kan unnethes any word expresse, . . . . B.Pri. 1675
I kan na moore expounde in this mateere, . . . B.Pri. 1725
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.' . . . . B.Pri. 1726
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went, . . . . B.Pri. 1730
I wol it konne oure lady for to honoure!' . . . . B.Pri. 1733
He kan nat stynte of syngyng by the weye. . . . B.Pri. 1747
For oother tale certes kan I noon, . . . . . B.Th. 1898
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan?' . . . . . B.Mel. 2118

**Can**—*Continued*

the beste that we kan, where as we been withholde, B.Mel. 2200–5
as hertely as I dar and kan, ne haste yow . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikked . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
janglerie of women can hide thyngis that . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
science that he kan withouten . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
swiche . . . as he nought ne kan he shal nat been ashamed . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
that the janglerye of wommen kan hide . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5 *var*
as who seith that a womman kan nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
I kan hyde and hele thynges that men . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
a coveitous man ne kan noght deme, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan noght conseil . B.Mel. 2360–5
they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
ne kan I nat deme but by conjectynge . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
yow this vileynye, certes, I kan nat wel answere, . B.Mel. 2595–600
y-taught, that kan nat have pacience, or . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
and, savynge youre grace, I kan nat seen . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
han wel y-geten hem and wel konne usen . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
that is ydel and slow kan never fynde . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
shal nat konne answere to so manye faire resouns . B.Mel. 2900–5
as we konne and mowen, that it lyke unto . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
Thus heelpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . . B.Mk. 3236
Ful wys is he that kan hymselven knowe! . . . B.Mk. 3329
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . B.Mk. 3587
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse . . . . B.Mk. 3651
Whanne he escaped was he kan nat stente . . . B.Mk. 3925
Ne kan in syngyng crie ne biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3952
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith! . . . . B.NP. 4101
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys? . . B.NP. 4111
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan. . . . . B.NP. 4129
Dredeth no dreem; I kan sey yow namoore.' . . B.NP. 4159
But I ne kan nat bulte it to the bren, . . . . B.NP. 4430
As kan the hooly doctour Augustyn, . . . . . B.NP. 4431
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne! . . . . B.NP. 4456
Than hadde Boece, or any that kan synge. . . . B.NP. 4484
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete.' . . . B.NP. 4511
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature, . . . C.Doc. 12
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete? . . C.Doc. 13
For, right as she kan peynte a lilie whit, . . . C.Doc. 32
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . . C.Doc. 85
Now kepeth wel, for if ye wolde ye kan; . . . . C.Doc. 86
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Pard. 311
For I kan al by rote that I telle. . . . . C.Pard. 332
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice . . . . C.Pard. 427
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne . . . . C.Pard. 430
Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde. . C.Pard. 438
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan, . . . . . C.Pard. 460
He seith he kan no difference fynde . . . . . C.Pard. 493
He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede. . . . . C.Pard. 561
And seyde thus: 'For I ne kan nat fynde . . . C.Pard. 721
But nathelees, if I kan shape it so . . . . . C.Pard. 813
What that he mente therby, I kan nat seyn; . . . D.WB. 20
That gentil text kan I wel understonde. . . . . D.WB. 29
And Jacob eek, as ferforth as I kan, . . . . . D.WB. 56
Wher can ye seye in any maner age . . . . . D.WB. 59 *var*
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan . . . D.WB. 145
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde. . . . . D.WB. 225
For half so boldely kan ther no man . . . . . D.WB. 227
Swere and lye as a womman kan. . . . . D.WB. 228
I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good, . . . . . D.WB. 231
And som for she kan either synge or daunce, . . . D.WB. 259
To be my wardecors, as he kan best, . . . . . D.WB. 359
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . . D.WB. 437
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle; . . . D.WB. 478
That wommen kan nat kepe hir mariage. . . . . D.WB. 710
But now kan no man se none elves mo, . . . . D.WB. 864
*Pardee*, we wommen konne no thyng hele; . . . D.WB. 950
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde. . . . D.WB. 980
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . . D.WB. 1004
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn . . . . D.WB. 1006
To do the gentil dedes that he kan, . . . . . D.WB. 1115
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence, . . . . . D.WB. 1125
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . . D.Fri. 1370
I kan no bettre telle, feithfully.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1433
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon, . . . . D.Fri. 1462
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go. . . . . D.Fri. 1465
A lowsy jogelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1467
And *pardee!* yet kan I moore craft than he.' . . . D.Fri. 1468
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence . . . . D.Fri. 1518
Though that he have al that he kan desire, . . . D.Sum. 1826
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide. . . . . D.Sum. 2009
Syngeth *Placebo*,—and I shal, if I kan, . . . . D.Sum. 2075
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan: . . . . D.Sum. 2085
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne? . . D.Sum. 2114
Ther is no man kan demen, by my fey! . . . . D.Sum. 2236
Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme. . . . E.Cl. 133
But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.Cl. 206
The day of weddyng cam, but no wight kan . . . E.Cl. 246
'Janicula, I neither may ne kan . . . . . E.Cl. 304
In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan . . E.Cl. 521
Or worse, if men worse kan devyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 675
They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun, . . . . E.Cl. 703
And my poverte no wight kan ne may . . . . . E.Cl. 816
As clerkes, whan hem list, konne wel endite, . . . E.Cl. 933
Ther kan no man in humblesse hym acquite . . . E.Cl. 936
As wommen kan, ne kan been half so trewe . . . E.Cl. 937
And heigh plesaunce as I kan best devyse. . . . E.Cl. 959
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . E.Mch. 1254

**Can**—*Continued*

That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan . . . E.Mch. 1256
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf? . . . . . E.Mch. 1287
That hath a wyf? Certes, I kan nat seye. . . . . E.Mch. 1339
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1366
And that anoon, in al the haste I kan. . . . . E.Mch. 1406
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . E.Mch. 1424
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I; . . . E.Mch. 1498
And therfore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,— . . . E.Mch. 1668
God be thyn helpe, I kan no bettre seye. . . . E.Mch. 1874
To doon hym al the confort that I kan'; . . . . E.Mch. 1915
I kan nat seye; but grete God above . . . . . E.Mch. 1974
That from hire herte she ne dryve kan . . . . E.Mch. 1980
For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,— . . . . E.Mch. 2016
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan . . . E.Mch. 2240
To every wight that wit and reson kan! . . . . E.Mch. 2245
I kan nat glose, I am a rude man,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2351
(Syn wommen konnen outen swich chaffare), . . . E.Mch. 2438
Konnen theron as muche as any man.' . . . . F.Sq. 3
'Nay, sire,' quod he, 'but I wol seye as I kan . . F.Sq. 4
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan, . . . . F.Sq. 41
Al be it that I kan nat sowne his stile, . . . . F.Sq. 105
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style, . . . F.Sq. 106
Saleweth yow, as he best kan and may, . . . . F.Sq. 112
Kan in the space of o day natureel,— . . . . F.Sq. 116
And cause why? for they kan nat the craft; . . . F.Sq. 185
Than they kan in hir lewednesse comprehende, . . F.Sq. 223
I kan nat make of it discripsioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 580
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . F.Sq. 600
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . . . F.Sq. 638
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan. . . . F.Fkl. 715
To every wight that kan on governaunce; . . . F.Fkl. 786
Though I ne kan the causes nat y-knowe; . . . F.Fkl. 887
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.' . . F.Fkl. 998
Aurelius in al that ever he kan . . . . . F.Fkl. 1256
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan . F.Fkl. 1262
I ne kan no termes of astrologye,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1266
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . F.Fkl. 1312
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . . F.Fkl. 1543
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.' . . . F.Fkl. 1544
'What was the cause; tel me if thou kan.' . . . F.Fkl. 1591
I kan namoore, my tale is at an ende. . . . . F.Fkl. 1624
He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe, . . . G.SN. 11
For I can suffre it as a philosophre, . . . . . G.SN. 490
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . . G.CY. 597
He kan of murthe, and eek of jolitee . . . . . G.CY. 600
'I seye, my lord kan swich subtilitee,— . . . . G.CY. 620
God it amende! I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . . G.CY. 651
Al that I kan anon now wol I telle, . . . . . G.CY. 704
For alle our sleightes we kan nat conclude. . . . G.CY. 773
Thogh I by ordre hem nat reherce kan, . . . . G.CY. 786
Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,— . . . G.CY. 789
And konne he letterure, or konne he noon, . . . G.CY. 846
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . G.CY. 877
They kan nat stynte til no thyng be laft; . . . G.CY. 883
For as men seyn he kan doon craftily, . . . . G.CY. 903
I kan nat telle wher on it was along, . . . . . G.CY. 930
To swich a man I kan never seye nay.' . . . . G.CY. 1041
How I kan werken in philosophie; . . . . . G.CY. 1058
That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee. . . . G.CY. 1091
This preest hym bisieth in al that he kan . . . G.CY. 1258
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse . . . . G.CY. 1286
In Engelond ther kan no man it make.' . . . . G.CY. 1356
In this craft, that men kan nat come therby, . . G.CY. 1395
Allas! kan they nat flee the fires heete? . . . . G.CY. 1408
If that youre eyen kan nat seen aright, . . . . G.CY. 1418
Of philosophres understonde kan; . . . . . G.CY. 1444
This worthy Phebus dooth al that he kan . . . H.Mcp. 156
That we ne konne in no thyng han plesaunce, . . H.Mcp. 194
Do yow plesaunce leeful, as I kan; . . . . . I.Pars. 41
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf*," by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43
Telle youre avys. I kan no bettre seye. . . . . I.Pars. 54
as ferforth as he kan; al moot be . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
no man kan outrely telle the nombre of twigges . I.Pars. 390–5
that I kan nat declare. . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
or in a shulder-boon of a sheepe! I kan nat seye . I.Pars. 600–5
Allas! kan a man nat bithynke hym on the gospel . I.Pars. 700–5
Kan they nat remembren hem eek, that, . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
the 'hundred fruyt.' I ne kan seye it . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
any man kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause . I.Pars. 870–5
ne konne nat the mysterie of preesthode . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
for she kan nat paciently suffre. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
declared yow as I kan the sevene deedly synnes, and . I.Pars. 955–60
that a man konne shryve hym of his . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
My selven can not telle why . . . . . BD. 34
If he kan make me sleepe sone, . . . . . BD. 263
To konne wel my sweven rede. . . . . BD. 279
And was this, for ful wel I kan . . . . . BD. 473
Thise huntes conne hym nowher see.' . . . . BD. 540
Amende hit, if I can or may. . . . . BD. 550
Whether his herte can have pite . . . . . BD. 574
For Fortune can so many a wyle, . . . . . BD. 672
Ther be but fewe can hir begyle, . . . . . BD. 673
'No,' quod he, 'I can not so.' . . . . . BD. 719
Here yow as wel as I kan.' . . . . . BD. 756
That I ne can discryven hit! . . . . . BD. 896
I have no wit that can suffise . . . . . BD. 901
Allas! thoghte I, I can no reed; . . . . . BD. 1186
Ful evel rehersen hit I can, . . . . . BD. 1203
I can not now wel counterfete . . . . . BD. 1240

**Can**—*Continued*

So wel, I can nat telle how.' . . . . . BD. 1296
As I can best'; and that anoon. . . . . BD. 1332
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye . . . . . ABC. 81
Resceyve me,—I can no ferther fleen. . . . . ABC. 148
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge, . . . . Mars. 152
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . . . Mars. 221
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevise! . . . Mars. 289
Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorwful herte, . . . Comp.L. 18
For to be deed, I can hit nought arace; . . . . Comp.L. 19
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38
As any man can, or may, on-lyve [here]. . . . . Comp.L. 98
That elde, which that al can frete and bite,— . . . Anel. 12
For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, . . . . Anel. 90
To been in love as fals as ever he can; . . . . . Anel. 151
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . Anel. 157
And I ne can myn herte not restreyne . . . . . Anel. 235
But god save swich a lorde I can no more . . . PF. 14 *var*
Of whiche, as shortly as I can it trete, . . . . PF. 34
Can I not seyn if that the cause were . . . . . PF. 106
Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte, . . PF. 209
And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . PF. 220
Of whiche that clerkes wel devyse cunne. . . . PF. 333
The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye; . . . PF. 348
For other bond can I noon on hir knette; . . . . PF. 438
As wel as that my wit can me suffyse, . . . . PF. 460
'I ne sey not this by me, for I ne can . . . . . PF. 477
But I can shape hereof a remedye, . . . . . PF. 502
Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge; . . . . PF. 516
I can not se that arguments avayle; . . . . . PF. 538
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille." ' . PF. 574
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . . PF. 591
But ye men, certes, ne konne doon no thyng aryght, but yif it be . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
That helpeth lovers, as I can, to pleyne! . . . . TC.1. 11
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147
Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be!' . . . . TC.1. 203
And yit as proud a pecok can he pulle! . . . . TC.1. 210
To scornen Love, which that so soone can . . . TC.1. 234
To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede. . . . TC.1. 259
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk converte! . . TC.1. 308
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 459
But how it was, certeyn, I can not seye,— . . . TC.1. 492
That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . . . TC.1. 559
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . TC.1. 627
Grevaunces, m'oughte connen wel the more Counseilen TC.1. 647
And yet paraunter can I reden thee, . . . . . TC.1. 668
But to thyn help yit somwhat can I seye. . . . TC.1. 672
As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . . . . TC.1. 718
Quod Troilus. 'For al that evere ye conne, . . . TC.1. 776
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!' . . . TC.1. 819
Ne alle the men that riden conne or go . . . . TC.1. 838
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
And conne it counseil kepe in swich a wise . . . TC.1. 992
And conne an errour alderbest withstonde.' . . . TC.1. 1008
'Now, Pandarus, I can no more seye . . . . . TC.1. 1051
A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewes. . . . TC.2. 21
That herkneth, as the story can devise . . . . TC.2. 31
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne. . . . . TC.2. 49
How that the bisshop, as the book can telle, . . . TC.2. 104
For al this world ne can I rede what . . . . . TC.2. 129
Hir might is wide y-knowe, and what they conne. . TC.2. 175
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can . . . . TC.2. 206
Wher-as they can not pleynlich understonde: . . TC.2. 272
Som time is shape, if he it can receiven; . . . . TC.2. 282
Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take! . . . TC.2. 289
Thenk ek how wel and wisly that he can . . . . TC.2. 374
What men wolde of it deme I can not seye: . . . TC.2. 461
Ne love a man ne can I naught, ne may . . . . TC.2. 478
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye, . . TC.2. 503
As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . . . TC.2. 521
For love, and lat me liven as I can!' . . . . . TC.2. 550
Therto we wrecched wommen nothing conne . . . TC.2. 782
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see, . . . TC.2. 794
As I best can, to you, Lord, yive ich al . . . . TC.2. 829
These lovers, as they conne faire endite?' . . . . TC.2. 886
Ne conne wel the blisse of love discrive. . . . . TC.2. 889
Aught fair in heven?, (why? for they can telle!) . . TC.2. 895
Quod she, 'I can abide til they be gon!' . . . . TC.2. 1158
Can he theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!' . . . TC.2. 1197
'Ye, for I can so write,' quod she tho, . . . . . TC.2. 1205
Th' effect, as fer as I can understonde.— . . . . TC.2. 1220
The whiche can thee hele of thyn accesse . . . . TC.2. 1315
Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde . . . TC.2. 1445
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne! . . . . TC.2. 1466
For aught he can, whan that so he biginne.' . . . TC.2. 1484
And seide him, 'Now is time, if that thou conne, . TC.2. 1497
And what it is I leye I can a-rede! . . . . . TC.2. 1505
'He is, he can, that fewe lordes conne!' . . . . TC.2. 1587
'I seye for me, best is, as I can knowe, . . . . TC.2. 1653
But it were I; for I can in a throwe . . . . . TC.2. 1655
Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . . . TC.2. 1656
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . . . TC.2. 1680
Upon you two: com off now, if ye conne! . . . . TC.2. 1742
Whan they can not construe how it may jo . . . TC.3. 33
God leve him werken as he can devise! . . . . TC.3. 56
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne . . . . TC.3. 83
And though I dar ne can unto you pleyne, . . . TC.3. 104
And in swich forme as ye can now devyse . . . TC.3. 160 *var*
Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . TC.3. 377

**Can**—*Continued*

I can no more, but that I wol thee serve . . . . TC.3. 390
That can I deme of possibilite. . . . . TC.3. 448
That trewely, for aught I can espye, . . . . . TC.3. 835
And seide, 'Nece, see how this lord can knele . . TC.3. 962
Can I not seyn, for she bad him not rise, . . . . TC.3. 967
Al can I not as muche as it were right; . . . . TC.3. 998
Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . . TC.3. 1135
I can no more, but of thise ilke tweye, . . . . TC.3. 1193
I can no more, but laude and reverence . . . . TC.3. 1273
I can no more, but thus thise ilke tweye . . . . TC.3. 1314
That is so heigh that no man can it telle! . . . TC.3. 1323
But how al-though I can not tellen al . . . . . TC.3. 1324
As can myn auctour of his excellence, . . . . . TC.3. 1325
Of which I can not tellen no scripture; . . . . TC.3. 1369
That of the pens that he can mokre and kecche . . TC.3. 1375
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?' . . TC.3. 1563
And lat see now, if that he can be merie! . . . . TC.3. 1673
Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde, . . TC.3. 1732
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende, . . . TC.3. 1812
And can to folcs so her song entune . . . . . TC.4. 4
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce; . . . TC.4. 409
And this is fair, and that can good a-right. . . . TC.4. 411
But as for me, certein, I can not leve . . . . . TC.4. 605
Swich vanite ne can don her non ese, . . . . . TC.4. 703
And ek the beste as my wit can comprende; . . . TC.4. 891
Can he for me so pitously compleyne? . . . . . TC.4. 902
And that that I can helpe, it shal not faile!' . . TC.4. 938
Ne, if she can herself disturben it, . . . . . TC.4. 1103
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . . TC.4. 1112
This sorwful man can now no maner red, . . . . TC.4. 1160
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may, . . . TC.4. 1164
Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1165
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . . TC.4. 1194
And to the beste, in aught that I can see. . . . TC.4. 1285
And me also. Beth glad now, if ye conne, . . . TC.4. 1316
I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. . . . . TC.4. 1365
Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . . . . . TC.4. 1458
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469
To ben a wif, and as he can wel preche, . . . . TC.4. 1472
Ne, dredeles, in me ther can not sinke. . . . . TC.4. 1494
For everich other wey ye can recorde, . . . . . TC.4. 1518
That I ne can imaginen a wey . . . . . TC.4. 1626
I can no more, it shal be founde at preve!'— . . TC.4. 1659
To quite him wel, that so wel can deserve! . . . TC.4. 1663
For mannes hed imaginen ne can, . . . . . TC.4. 1695
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118
For trewely ther can no wight you serve, . . . . TC.5. 146
Al can I not to you, my lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 160
Who can conforten now your hertes werre? . . . TC.5. 234
That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . . . TC.5. 271
And causeles, for-which I can no more; . . . . TC.5. 326
I can not sen in him no remedye . . . . . TC.5. 328
And, for they can a time of sorwe endure, . . . TC.5. 349
That glade, y-wis, can him no festeyinge. . . . TC.5. 455
God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . . TC.5. 486
'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . TC.5. 620
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695
With al the sleighte and al that evere he can, . . TC.5. 773
Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . . . TC.5. 814
But trewely I can not telle her age. . . . . TC.5. 826
'Can I not seyn what may the cause be, . . . . TC.5. 876
To serve you as hertly as I can, . . . . . TC.5. 941
What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . . TC.5. 986
And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . . TC.5. 1077
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1113
'Now douteles this lady can her good! . . . . TC.5. 1149
He can now sen non other remedye . . . . . TC.5. 1210
I can not trowen she wol write ayeyn; . . . . TC.5. 1298
Compleyning as I dar or can endite. . . . . TC.5. 1334
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free, . . . TC.5. 1362
I can no more, but, cheste of every care, . . . TC.5. 1368
My joye, in wo: I can seye you nought elles, . . TC.5. 1377
Criseyde shal not conne knowen me. . . . . TC.5. 1404
But now no fors: I can not in you gesse . . . . TC.5. 1616
That this shal be, that can I not a-poynt. . . . TC.5. 1620
Ye han me cast! And I ne can ne may, . . . . TC.5. 1696
Delivere her sone! I can no more seye!'— . . . TC.5. 1743
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . . TC.5. 1748
Of his lovinge, I have seid as I can. . . . . TC.5. 1769
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 1771
Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . . . TC.5. 1804
Ne can hem noght, ne never thynke . . . . . HF.1. 15
The which, as I can now remembre, . . . . . HF.1. 64
'I wol now synge, gif that I can, . . . . . HF.1. 143
I can not of that faculte. . . . . HF.1. 248
Now see I wel, and telle can, . . . . . HF.1. 334
We wrecched wymmen conne noon art; . . . . HF.1. 335
How sore that ye men conne grone, . . . . . HF.1. 338
Sawe he whyche no tonge can telle . . . . . HF.1. 446 *var*
Or Daunte, that hit telle can. . . . . HF.1. 450
Right at the wyket, yif I can . . . . . HF.1. 477
That English understonde kan, . . . . . HF.2. 2
How high, I cannot telle yow, . . . . . HF.2. 39
Quod he to me, 'that can I preve . . . . . HF.2. 199
'A ha!' quod he, 'lo, so I can, . . . . . HF.2. 357
Of thynges that he can not demeyne?' . . . . HF.2. 451
Therfor I can hem now beleve. . . . . HF.2. 482
Ne can I not to yow devyse, . . . . . HF.3. 89
Whiche that I cannot nevene, . . . . . HF.3. 163

**Can**—*Continued*

And clerkes eek, which conne wel . . . . . HF.3. 175
Of hem, as I yow tellen can, . . . . . HF.3. 234
As ferforthe as I can myn art.' . . . . . HF.3. 792
Ne shalt thou never cunne gynne . . . . . HF.3. 914
Folk can synge hit bet than I. . . . . HF.3. 1048
Which that I ne wot, ne kan, . . . . . HF.3. 1066
And as for me, though that I konne but lyte, . . LGW. 29
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement; . . . . LGW. 69
But of his face I can not seyn the hewe, . . . . LGW.G. 162
Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . . . LGW. 343
As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . LGW. 378
But wel I wot with that he can endyte . . . . LGW.G. 402
'Al be hit that he kan nat wel endite, . . . . LGW. 414
But what is that that love kannat espye? . . . LGW. 742
But God forbede but a woman kan . . . . . LGW. 910
A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde. . . . LGW. 921
A woman dar and kan as wel as he. . . . . LGW. 923
Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan, . . . . LGW. 925
I kannat seye if that hit be possible,— . . . . LGW. 1020
And wel his wordes he besette kan, . . . . . LGW. 1069
Thus can this honurable quene hire gestis calle . . LGW. 1126 *var*
As she that kan in fredome passen alle. . . . . LGW. 1127
And therwithal so mykel good he kan, . . . . LGW. 1175
And, as a fals lover, so wel kan pleyne, . . . . LGW. 1236
This Trojan, that so wel hire plese kan, . . . . LGW. 1265
And kan so wel doon al his obeysaunces, . . . . LGW. 1268
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes, . . . . . LGW. 1585
'Jason,' quod she, 'for ought I se or kan, . . . . LGW. 1611
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . . . LGW. 1625
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678
She axeth grace, and seyde al that she kan. . . . LGW. 1804
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan, . . . . LGW. 1987
Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . . LGW. 2044
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.' . . . . LGW. 2073
I kan my-selfe in this case not rede.' . . . . LGW. 2217
But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . . . LGW. 2226
But letteres kan she weve to and fro. . . . . LGW. 2358
Withoute lore, as kan a drake swymme . . . . LGW. 2450
As suche false lovers ofte konne. . . . . LGW. 2565
That makith his Eyre suche as can hym qweme . . Gent. 20 *var*
But if he can, by som collusioun, . . . . . L.St. 11
Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse; . . . Ven. 10
Unwys is he that can no wele endure. . . . . Buk. 27
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . . W.Unc. 5
If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchace; . . . W.Unc. 19
And leest recoverer of him-selven can, . . . . Comp.A. 3
Can I noght doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . Comp.A. 8
tretys of the Astrelabie, konne me the more thanke. Astr. 11–5
But as I may and can, I shall . . . . . RR. 711
The God of Love, that can devyde . . . . . RR. 878
But he can cherles daunten, he, . . . . . RR. 880
And he can wel these lordis thrallen, . . . . . RR. 882
Ne flour noon that man can on thynke; . . . . RR. 904
Yit can it make a ful grete wounde. . . . . RR. 965
Can drawen to hym sotylly . . . . . RR. 1183
I can not telle you what he hight, . . . . . RR. 1247
But I ne can the nombre telle . . . . . RR. 1412
Right as an hunter can abyde . . . . . RR. 1451
God kan ful well youre while quyte. . . . . RR. 1542
Kan hym no thank for his servyse.' . . . . . RR. 2112
If ony be that can it say, . . . . . RR. 2156
Of hym noon other deme I can. . . . . RR. 2198
Of hym that kan [hem] beste do . . . . . RR. 2261
And be as joyfull as thou can, . . . . . RR. 2291
Now can he pleyne, now can he grone, . . . . RR. 2299
Now can he syngen, now maken mone; . . . . RR. 2300
Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. . . . . RR. 2304
In armes also, if thou konne, . . . . . RR. 2315
For if he can wel foote and daunce, . . . . . RR. 2323
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng. . . . . RR. 2333 *em*
For who therof can ony thyng, . . . . . RR. 2334
For they in herte cunne thenke a thyng, . . . . RR. 2541
With all this yitt can he lyve, . . . . . RR. 2759
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . . . RR. 2805
A felowe that can well concele, . . . . . RR. 2857
Alloone they can not have her joye, . . . . . RR. 2915
Which can to the herte in such manere . . . . RR. 2920
He can of no man good [ne] speke; . . . . . RR. 3029
Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . . . RR. 3032
I can not sene how thou maist goo . . . . . RR. 3248
Who can best serve of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 3387
I can not see [ne] why ne how . . . . . RR. 3513
As hoolly youres as ever he can; . . . . . RR. 3552
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . . . RR. 3783
Of every lover can devyne . . . . . RR. 3800
That half my peyne I can not telle, . . . . . RR. 4135
Can putt hem everychone in blame . . . . . RR. 4268
She can writhe hir heed awey; . . . . . RR. 4359
She canne arise that doth morne, . . . . . RR. 4361
Than ony [man] can seyn or thynke; . . . . . RR. 4407
Shulde I therfore cunne hym mawgre? . . . . RR. 4559
And how it cometh, I can not see; . . . . . RR. 4590
It is discordaunce that can accorde, . . . . . RR. 4715
And yit I can it all by *par cuer*, . . . . . RR. 4796
That all by herte I can it rendre, . . . . . RR. 4800
As Tulius can determyne . . . . . RR. 4882
But Eelde can ageyn restreyne . . . . . RR. 4955 *em*
Can yvel demene his distresse, . . . . . RR. 5238
Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . . . RR. 5264

**Can**—*Continued*

And fooles can not holde her tunge— . . . . . RR. 5265
For lyche a moder she can cherishe, . . . . . RR. 5417
Thus kan she maken high and lowe, . . . . . RR. 5483
So myche in litel have he can, . . . . . RR. 5630
If he be sich that can wel lyve . . . . . RR. 5667
That can thus have suffisaunce . . . . . RR. 5690
Wel more than can an usurere, . . . . . RR. 5691
God can wel vengeaunce therof take. . . . . RR. 5780
That can ynough of such usage. . . . . RR. 5872
Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . . . . RR. 5881
And netheles yit kunne we . . . . . RR. 5889
For he ne can so dere it bye . . . . . RR. 5929
If he can flater hir to hir pay. . . . . RR. 5938
That kan her fadris names neven, . . . . . RR. 5962
I shal so pulle hym, if I can, . . . . . RR. 5984
But he the bet kunne hym defende. . . . . RR. 5992
That so can chase hym and dispise, . . . . . RR. 5999
And grete nedes kunnen espleiten, . . . . . RR. 6174
Netheles ther kan noon answere, . . . . . RR. 6195
Ther can no wight distincte it so, . . . . . RR. 6199
Wel konne they scorne thee withal; . . . . . RR. 6289
Full wel I can my clothis chaunge, . . . . . RR. 6325
And kan by herte every langage; . . . . . RR. 6334
Wel can I wre me undir wede, . . . . . RR. 6359
For I trowe he can hampre thee. . . . . RR. 6426
A myghty man that can and may, . . . . . RR. 6573
That I can reherce if myster be . . . . . RR. 6581
But how that is, can I not see, . . . . . RR. 6627
That konne wynne hem never mo, . . . . . RR. 6641
That yeveth his good for he ne can Werne it . . . RR. 6672
But it can hem no thyng profit . . . . . RR. 6677
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . . . RR. 6720
Kon knowen a-right by her clothing . . . . . RR. 7086
But thou her werkis can a-spie. . . . . RR. 7088
Now wote I not, ne I can not see . . . . . RR. 7149
For ought that they can speke or do. . . . . RR. 7202
And can the folk so wel disceyve, . . . . . RR. 7221
That noon oure gile can perceyve; . . . . . RR. 7222
I can not love hem on no side. . . . . RR. 7253
Now to assaut that sailen can,' . . . . . RR. 7336
For havynge or for wytte he can, . . . . . RR. 7508
That he can noon answeryng, . . . . . RR. 7666

**Cana**

To weddyng, in the Cane of Galilee, . . . . . D.WB. 11

**Canaan**

that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70

**Canaan** *see* **Cananee**

**Canacee**

Of thilke wikke ensample of Canacee, . . . . . B.ML. 78
That yongest was, and highte Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 33
He hath sent to my lady Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 144
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore . . . . . F.Sq. 178
And on the daunce he gooth with Canacee. . . . F.Sq. 277
The mooste part, but it were Canacee. . . . . F.Sq. 361
Up riseth fresshe Canacee hir-selve, . . . . . F.Sq. 384
As Canacee was pleyyng in hir walk, . . . . . F.Sq. 410
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 432
Quod Canacee unto the hauk above. . . . . F.Sq. 449
Til Canacee hath in hire lappe hire take . . . . F.Sq. 475
Compassioun, my faire Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 485
That Canacee and alle hir wommen made; . . . . F.Sq. 633
But Canacee hom bereth hire in hir lappe, . . . F.Sq. 635
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . . . F.Sq. 638
Thus lete I Canacee, hir hauk kepyng, . . . . F.Sq. 651
For Canacee, er that he myghte hire wynne; . . . F.Sq. 669
And Canace, espied by thy chere, . . . . . LGW. 265

**Canacees**

Tho speeke they of Canacees ryng, . . . . . F.Sq. 247
And swowned eft in Canacees barm. . . . . F.Sq. 631

**Cananee**

Thynk on the womman Cananee, that sayde . . . G.SN. 59

**Cancer**

In two of Tawr, was into Cancre glyden, . . . . E.Mch. 1887
Of Cancer, Jovis exaltacioun; . . . . . E.Mch. 2224
or by cancre, or by oother swich . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Cancre eschaufeth by the bemes of . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
the sygne of the Cancre), who-so yeveth . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, . . . . . Astr. 40–5
is clepid the Cercle of Cancre by cause . . . . Astr. 65–70
that the heved of Cancre turnith evermo . . . . Astr. 65–70
this heved of Cancer is the grettist . . . . . Astr. 65–70
degrees and 50 minutes as wel in Cancer . . . . Astr. 65–70
as in Capricorn. This signe of Cancer . . . . Astr. 65–70
of Cancer ben there 12 divisiouns embelif, . . . Astr. 88–92
to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn, Leo to . . . Astr. 174–9
hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loke . . . Astr. 215–8
of Capricorne unto the heved of Cancer, and . . Astr. 218–22
ageynward fro the heved of Cancer unto the . . . Astr. 218–22
goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer is . . . Astr. 218–22
the heved of Cancer unto the [end] of . . . . Astr. 294–301
Gemini obeieth to Cancer, and Taurus to . . . Astr. 294–301

**Cancri**

'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.' . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Cancro**

Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . . TC.3. 625

**Candace**
Semyramus, Candace and Hercules, . . . . . PF. 288
Bet than Dalyda, Creseide, or Candace; . . . . W.Unc. 16
**Candle**
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght, . . . A.Mil. 3634
A man to lighte his candle at his lanterne. . . . D.WB. 334
stikynge of a candele, yet is the wal . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelosye! . . . . Mars. 7
"How is this candel in the straw y-falle?" . . . TC.3. 859
I nor this candel serven here of nought; . . . . TC.3. 1136
And bar his candel to the chimeneye. . . . . TC.3. 1141
As ony candell that brenneth bright; . . . . . RR. 3200
**Candles**
And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte, . . . TC.5. 1020
But smale candels, as we demen. . . . . RR. 1012
**Candlestick**
sette it on a candlestikke to yeve light . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Canel**
Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boon, . . . . . BD. 942
Canell, and setewale of prys, . . . . . RR. 1370
**Canil** *see* **Canyos**
**Canius**
hyghte Canyus. For whan he was accused . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
accused . . . that he (canius) was knowyng . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50 *var*
Canyus answeride thus: "Yif I hadde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
**Cankerdort**
Was Troilus not in a cankerdort, . . . . . TC.2. 1752
**Canon**
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . . C.Pard. 890
I demed hym som Chanoun for to be. . . . . G.CY. 573
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng G.CY. 685
Of mennes speche ever hadde this Chanoun; . . . G.CY. 687
And whan this Chanoun saugh it wolde nat be, . . G.CY. 700
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yeer, . . . G.CY. 720
Preest or chanoun, or any oother wyght, . . . . G.CY. 840
Ther is a Chanoun of Religioun . . . . . G.CY. 972
Although my tale of a chanoun bee; . . . . . G.CY. 994
And telle forth my tale of the chanoun . . . . G.CY. 1020
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . . G.CY. 1022
And this chanoun hym thanked ofte sithe, . . . G.CY. 1031
'What!' quod this chanoun, 'sholde I be untrewe? . G.CY. 1042
Quod the chanoun, 'and ellis God forbeede.' . . . G.CY. 1064
In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . G.CY. 1069
This chanoun was my lord, ye wolden weene— . . G.CY. 1088
It was another chanoun and nat hee, . . . . . G.CY. 1090
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . G.CY. 1112
And this chanoun took out a crosselet . . . . G.CY. 1117
And this chanoun into the crosselet cast . . . . G.CY. 1147
Quod this chanoun, 'thyne owene handes two . . G.CY. 1154
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . . G.CY. 1157
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— . G.CY. 1159
This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys, . . . G.CY. 1181
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace, . . G.CY. 1189
'Now yeve us drynke,' quod the chanoun thenne, . G.CY. 1193
And alle halwes, have ye, sire chanoun!' . . . . G.CY. 1244
Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . G.CY. 1249
To doon as this chanoun, this cursed man, . . . G.CY. 1259
And this chanoun, right in the meene while, . . . G.CY. 1262
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse. . . G.CY. 1271
And to the chanoun he profred eftsoone . . . . G.CY. 1288
Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the chanoun soone, . G.CY. 1289
And this chanoun it in his handes nam, . . . . G.CY. 1297
Of this chanoun, roote of alle cursednesse. . . . G.CY. 1301
And thanne seyde the chanoun, 'Lat us gon . . . G.CY. 1331
And to the chanoun thus he spak and seyde: . . G.CY. 1350
'By oure lady,' quod this chanoun, 'it is deere, . . G.CY. 1354
To this chanoun, for this ilke receit. . . . . G.CY. 1366
Quod the chanoun, 'and farewel, *grant mercy!*' . . G.CY. 1380
Upon whiche table ther foleweth a canoun . . . Astr. 20–5
the canoun of thy kalender. Rekene than . . . Astr. 319–22
Than monke, hermyte, or chanoun. . . . . RR. 3278
Now monke, now chanoun, now baily; . . . . . RR. 6331
**Canons**
The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale . . . G.CY. *head*
Heere bigynneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . G.CY. *head*
But, worshipful chanouns religious, . . . . . G.CY. 992
Now taak heede of this chanons cursednesse. . . G.CY. 1101
This preest at this cursed chanouns biddyng . . . G.CY. 1144
And whan that this chanones bechen cole . . . G.CY. 1196
And as these Chanouns Regulers, . . . . . RR. 6694
**Canst**
Ne fighte kanstow noght, so weylaway! . . . . B.ML. 632
'Wyf,' quod this man, 'litel kanstow devyne . . . B.Sh. 1414
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Mel. 2123
Tel us a tale for thou canst many oon . . . . C.Pard. 319 *var*
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trete! . . . C.Pard. 521
I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . . D.WB. 904
And if thou kanst nat tellen it anon, . . . . . D.WB. 907
But, for thou kanst nat, as in this contree, . . . D.Fri. 1579
O monstre, that so subtilly kanst peynte . . . . E.Mch. 2062
That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . H.Mcp. 100
Of alle deyntees that thou kanst bithynke, . . . H.Mcp. 166
Thou canst not warne him that with good entente . ABC. 11
Now, Lady brihte, sith thou canst and wilt, . . . ABC. 181
Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se, . . PF. 163
Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-set; . . PF. 598
That what love is thow canst nat see ne gesse.' . . PF. 602
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende. . TC.1. 511
'Nor other cure canst thou non for me: . . . . TC.1. 757
**Canst**—*Continued*
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make, . . TC.2. 1522
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.'— . . . TC.2. 1612
Proverbes canst thyselve y-nowe and wost, . . . TC.3. 299
But canstow pleyen raket, to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 460
And canst it not yit fro thyn herte drive, . . . TC.4. 492
That canst so wel and formaly arguwe! . . . . TC.4. 497
To ravisshe her ne canstow not? for shame! . . . TC.4. 530
Canstow not thenken thus in thy disese, . . . . TC.4. 1097
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . . TC.5. 1281
'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . . TC.5. 1292
As thou best canst in reverence . . . . . HF.2. 116
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe, . . LGW. 555
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . Truth. 6
wordes in Englisshe, for Latyn canst thou yit but small, Astr. 5–11
But if thou canst mirthis make, . . . . . RR. 2305
Thing wherwith thou canst accorde . . . . . RR. 2794
If thou canst bide in suffraunce, . . . . . RR. 2946
I drede thou canst me gret maugre . . . . . RR. 4399
Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . . . RR. 4637
**Canterbury**
the Book of the Tales of Caunterbury . . . . . A.Prol. *head*
Of Engelond, to Caunturbury they wende, . . . A.Prol. 16
To Caunterbury with ful devout corage, . . . . A.Prol. 22
That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde. . . . . A.Prol. 27
'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede, . . . A.Prol. 769
Whan that we come agayn fro Caunterbury. . . . A.Prol. 801
Til that we come to Caunterbury toun, . . . . G.CY. 624
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . H.Mcp. 3
Tales of Canterbury,—thilke that sownen in to . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Tales of Canterbury, compiled by Geffrey Chaucer, . I.Pars. 1090–5
**Canterburyward**
To Caunterburyward, I mene it so, . . . . . A.Prol. 793
**Cantle**
Of no partie, ne cantel, of a thyng, . . . . . A.Kn. 3008
**Cantum**
'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
**Canvas**
And on the floor y-cast a canevas, . . . . . G.CY. 939
**Canyos**
the Seneciens, and the Canyos, and the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
**Cap**
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . A.Prol. 586
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . A.Prol. 683
A vernycle hadde he sowed upon his cappe; . . . A.Prol. 685
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe.' . . A.Mil. 3143
In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene! . . . E.Mch. 1853
**Capaneus**
Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus, . . . . . A.Kn. 932
Were dede, and slawen proud Campaneus, . . . Anel. 59
And also how Cappaneus the proude . . . . . TC.5. 1504
**Cape**
From Gootlond to the Cape of Fynystere, . . . A.Prol. 408
In to the roof they kiken and they cape . . . . A.Mil. 3841 *var*
Ne lenger don hym after hire to cape . . . . . TC.3. 558 *var*
Or-that they finden that they after cape: . . . . TC.5. 1133
**Cape** *see* **Gape**
**Caped**
And evere caped upward in to the Eir . . . . A.Mil. 3473 *var*
**Caping**
This Nicholas sat capyng evere up righte . . . . A.Mil. 3444 *var*
**Capital**
of my label in the bordure upon a capitale lettre . Astr. 132–9
Tho rekned I alle the capitale lettres fro the lyne of Astr. 132–9
**Capitals**
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . Astr. 60–5
rekned all the lettres capitals fro the lyne . . . Astr. 139–45
**Capitol**
This Julius to the Capitolie wente . . . . . B.Mk. 3893
And in the Capitolie anon hym hente . . . . . B.Mk. 3895
**Capitulo**
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° c°, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
what seyth seynt Petyr Actuum. 4°. c°. . . . . I.Pars. 595–600 *var*
as seith seint luke. xiii°. Capitulo . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5 *var*
*Exodi* capitulo 20°. 'Thou shalt have . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
Seint Mathew, *capitulo* V.°, 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Caples**
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.' . . . D.Fri. 1554
**Caples** *see* **Capul**
**Capon**
Have I nat of a capoun but the lyvere, . . . . D.Sum. 1839
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . . LGW. 1389
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte, . . . LGW. 1392
**Capons**
That, as he seyde, his capouns hadde y-slawe, . . C.Pard. 856
With tendre gees, and with capons, . . . . . RR. 7040
**Capricorn**
But now in Capricorn adoun he lighte, . . . . F.Fkl. 1248
as in Capricorn. This signe of Cancer . . . . Astr. 65–70
is clepid the Cercle of Capricorne by . . . . Astr. 75–82
cause that the heved of Capricorne turnith . . . Astr. 75–82
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne . . . . Astr. 75–82
Capricorne is also clepid the Tropic of . . . . Astr. 75–82
clepid the Denticle of Capricorne or ellis . . . . Astr. 115–21
in the heved of Capricorne, and it serveth . . . Astr. 115–21
upon the firste degre of Capricorne . . . . . Astr. 121–7
to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn Leo to . . . Astr. 174–9
hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loke . . . Astr. 215–8
of Capricorne unto the heved of Cancer, and . . . Astr. 218–22

**Capricorn**—*Continued*
heved of Capricorne. The heved of Capricorne . . Astr. 218–22
bitwixe the heved of Capricorne unto the . . . Astr. 294–301
same signes fro the heved of Capricorne . . . . Astr. 294–301
Aquarius to Scorpioun, and Capricorne . . . . Astr. 294–301
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til . . . . Astr. 294–301
of Capricorne, and the latitude of hir was . . . Astr. 371–6
degre of Capricorne; and than sette I the point . Astr. 371–6
for the heved of Capricorne; and thus have . . . Astr. 371–6
the 8 degre fro the heved of Capricorne. . . . . Astr. 376–82
meridional of a planete in Capricorne ne . . . . Astr. 376–82
first seide, save in Capricorne. And yf . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Capricornus**
Capricornus, Aquarius, Pisces. And the . . . Astr. 40–5

**Captain**
Was never capitayn under a kyng . . . . . B.Mk. 3741
A capitayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse; . . . . C.Pard. 582
Lo, therfore is he cleped a 'capitayn'; . . . . H.Mcp. 230

**Capti**
'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10. . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Captive**
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun: . . . . . TC.3. 382

**Captive** *see* **Caitiff**

**Captivity**
weep pitously for the captivyte of the selve kyng . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5

**Capul**
Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe? . . . . A.Rv. 4088
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . A.Rv. 4105
Ther nys no capul drawynge in a cart . . . . . D.Sum. 2150
To kepe hym and his capul out of slough; . . . H.Mcp. 64
And if he falle from his capul eftsoone, . . . . H.Mcp. 65

**Capul** *see* **Caples**

**Car**
Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he, . . . . A.Kn. 2138
Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alauntz, . . A.Kn. 2148
Hir chaar, that was with gold wroght and perree, . B.Mk. 3550
That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily, . . . B.Mk. 3784
For he so soore fil out of his char, . . . . . B.Mk. 3800
Appollo whirleth up his chaar so hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 671
With laurer crouned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 24
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde, . . . Anel. 39
That al the ground aboute her char she spradde . . Anel. 40
Whiche that drawen forth the sonnes char, . . . TC.3. 1704
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte . . . TC.5. 1018

**Carbuncle**
A charbocle bisyde; . . . . . B.Th. 2061
Which that a carbuncle is y-called, . . . . . HF.3. 273
A fyn charboncle sette saugh I; . . . . . RR. 1120

**Cardiacle**
That I almoost have caught a cardynacle. . . . C.Pard. 313
That I almost have caught a Cardyacle . . . . C.Pard. 313 *var*

**Cardinal**
A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome, . . . . . D.WB. 674

**Cardinals**
Of Popes and of Cardinales, . . . . . B.Th. 2039
Bulles of popes and of cardynales, . . . . . C.Pard. 342

**Care**
Though in this world he have care and wo; . . . A.Kn. 1321
That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . A.Kn. 1489
Of al the remenant of myn oother care . . . . A.Kn. 1569
For which Dyane wroghte hym care and wo. . . . A.Kn. 2072
That han for thee so muchel care and wo, . . . A.Kn. 2352
He moste endure, as oother folk, his care. . . . A.Mil. 3232
'Nay, ther-of care thee noght,' quod Nicholas. . . A.Mil. 3298
I pray to God, so yeve me sorwe and care, . . . A.Co. 4335
And foond this wery womman, ful of care; . . . B.ML. 514
So ful am I of drede and eek of care.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1313
I wol delyvere yow out of this care; . . . . . B.Sh. 1390
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454
Bitidde a sory care. . . . . B.Th. 1949
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care . . D.WB. 329
No thyng for-gat he the care and the wo . . . . D.WB. 727 *var*
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . . . . D.WB. 811
In al this care, under a forest syde, . . . . . D.WB. 990
So wisly help me out of care and synne, . . . . D.Fri. 1605
And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille! . E.Cl. 1212
'Wepyng and waylyng, care and oother sorwe . . E.Mch. 1213
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care. . . . E.Mch 1228
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* RCP
Certein I fynde in it but cost and care, . . . . E.Mch. 1547
And eek Arveragus in al this care . . . . . F.Fkl. 837
In hope for to been lissed of his care. . . . . F.Fkl. 1170
Which that was maad, and of the care and wo . . G.CY. 769
To lifte hym up, and muchel care and wo, . . . H.Mcp. 54
Ther nedeth me no care for to borwe, . . . . . Comp.L. 10
that no wight coude remedie of his care . . . . Anel. 63 *var*
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . PF. 363
But, whan he hadde a space from his care, . . . TC.1. 505
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . TC.1. 550
To hide fro thy frend so gret a care! . . . . . TC.1. 587
And for the love of God, my colde care . . . . TC.1. 612
Quod she, "and coude in every wightes care . . . TC.1. 660
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . TC.1. 1023
And al th' assege of Thebes, and the care; . . . TC.2. 107
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care! . . . TC.2. 1000
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe; . . . TC.3. 1066
Fox that ye ben! God yeve your herte care! . . . TC.3. 1565
By God of this thou woldest litel care!' . . . . TC.3. 1645

**Care**—*Continued*
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . . . TC.4. 229
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care! . . . . TC.4. 462
Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care! . . . . TC.4. 532
Encressen ek the causes of my care; . . . . . TC.4. 579
Us nedeth for my going naught to care. . . . . TC.4. 1344
For hastif man ne wanteth nevere care! . . . . TC.4. 1568
Men wiste nevere womman han the care, . . . . TC.5. 20
Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care. . . TC.5. 54
Allas, no wight: and that is al my care; . . . . TC.5. 237
What nede is thee to maken al this care? . . . . TC.5. 336
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care! . . . TC.5. 749
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care! . . . . TC.5. 958
Almost, y-wis, al newe was my care! . . . . . TC.5. 1148
I can no more, but, cheste of every care, . . . . TC.5. 1368
For in hir fallynge yet she hadde care, . . . . LGW. 1858
And up she ryste, and kyssed in al hir care . . . LGW. 2208
Thassemble—god kepe it fro care— . . . . . RR. 505
For better lyf durst hym not care; . . . . . RR. 1324
For they wole make thee lyve in care. . . . . RR. 3268
Full litel care for hem they make; . . . . . RR. 5732
For hungre crie, and eke for care, . . . . . RR. 6497
Pore or in such maner care, . . . . . RR. 6640

**Careful**
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1565
In my trewe and careful herte ther is . . . . . Comp.L. 41
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte. . . . . Comp.L. 128
My careful herte to convay! . . . . . RR. 2428

**Cares**
That me han holpen fro my cares colde'; . . . . F.Fkl. 1305
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde; . . G.SN. 347
Bothe of his joye and of his cares colde; . . . TC.1. 264
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde, . . . . . TC.3. 1202
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde. . . . TC.3. 1260
As he that felte dethes cares colde, . . . . . TC.4. 1692
And by the cause ek of my cares colde . . . . TC.5. 1342
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde! . . . . . TC.5. 1747
Than were we covered of oure cares colde. . . . LGW. 762
To whom that savede the fro cares colde! . . . LGW. 1955

**Careth**
And careth not what weder is a-lofte! . . . . . TC.3. 670

**Careyne** *see* **Carrion**

**Carf**
And carf biforn his fader at the table. . . . . A.Prol. 100
From heigh estaat Fortune awey hym carf. . . . B.Mk. 3647
That in his guttes carf it so and boot, . . . . B.Mk. 3791
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word, . . D.Sum. 2244
Which carf biforn the knyght ful many a day. . . E.Mch. 1773
ne karf yit the heye see with oores or with . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
No ship yit karf the wawes grene and blewe; . . Form.A. 21

**Carl**
The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 545
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . . A.Mil. 3469
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace, . . C.Pard. 717
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoghte another. . D.Fri. 1568

**Carl** *see* **Churl**

**Carmen**
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem . . . . . ABC. *head*
Amen. Explicit carmen. . . . . ABC. *end*

**Carmes**
And Carmes, and eke Sacked freeres . . . . . RR. 7460

**Carmina**
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5

**Carol**
Carole and synge so swetely, . . . . . BD. 848
And songyn, as it were in carole-wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 201
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce; . . . LGW. 687
Upon a karole wenten thoo. . . . . RR. 744
Amydde the karole forto daunce. . . . . RR. 781
Upon the karoll wonder faste . . . . . RR. 793

**Caroled**
A lady karolede hem, that hyght . . . . . RR. 745
I wolde have karoled right fayn, . . . . . RR. 810

**Caroling**
Ne ladye lustier in carolynge, . . . . . G.CY. 1345
As longeth unto karolyng. . . . . RR. 754
Wente into the karolyng. . . . . RR. 804

**Carols**
Festes, instrumentz, caroles, daunces, . . . . A.Kn. 1931
Tho myghtist thou karoles sene, . . . . . RR. 759

**Carp**
In felaweshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe; . . A.Prol. 474

**Carpenter**
An Haberdasshere, and a Carpenter, . . . . . A.Prol. 361
He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter. . . . . A.Prol. 614
Upon the mynour or the carpenter,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2465
Bothe of a carpenter and of his wyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3142
And of his craft he was a carpenter. . . . . A.Mil. 3189
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf, . . . A.Mil. 3221
But if he koude a carpenter bigyle.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3300
This carpenter awook, and herde synge, . . . . A.Mil. 3364
This carpenter was goon til Osenay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3400
This sely carpenter hath greet merveyle . . . . A.Mil. 3423
This carpenter to blessen hym bigan, . . . . . A.Mil. 3448
This carpenter wende he were in despeir, . . . . A.Mil. 3474
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow? . . . . A.Mil. 3490
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn, . . . A.Mil. 3496
And doun the carpenter by hym he sette. . . . . A.Mil. 3500

**Carpenter**—*Continued*
This carpenter answerde, 'Allas, my wyf! . . . A.Mil. 3522
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yoore ago.' . . . A.Mil. 3537
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey; . . . . A.Mil. 3601
This sely carpenter bigynneth quake; . . . . A.Mil. 3614
This carpenter seyde his devocioun, . . . . A.Mil. 3640
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse . . . . A.Mil. 3644
Ther as the carpenter is wont to lye, . . . . A.Mil. 3651
Ful prively after John the carpenter. . . . . A.Mil. 3662
This carpenter out of his slomber sterte, . . . A.Mil. 3816
For, what-so that this carpenter answerde, . . . A.Mil. 3843
How that bigyled was a carpenteer, . . . . A.Rv. 3914
That carpentere ne koude hit nat amende. . . . LGW. 2418

**Carpenters**
And namely on this carpenteris wyf. . . . . A.Mil. 3343
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous, . . . . A.Mil. 3356
That was upon the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3359
He rometh to the carpenteres hous, . . . . A.Mil. 3694
And wente unto the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3787
Thus swyved was this carpenteris wyf, . . . . A.Mil. 3850
By-cause he was of carpenteris craft . . . . . A.Rv. 3861

**Carrack** *see* **Carrik**

**Carrenare**
And come hoom by the Carrenare; . . . . . BD. 1028

**Carriage**
Heere wynne I nothyng upon cariage.' . . . . D.Fri. 1570
Whan that Love taketh his cariage . . . . . RR. 22 *em*

**Carriages**
by taylages, custumes, and cariages, . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
comune tributes or cariages, as sory was I as they that Bo.1. p.4. 115–20

**Carried**
And han hem caried softe unto the tente . . . . A.Kn. 1021
Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere, . . . . A.Kn. 2900
And on his bak y-caryed hem hath hee . . . . B.Mk. 3240
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave. . . . . C.Pard. 665
But myghte this gold be caried fro this place . . C.Pard. 784
This tresor moste y-caried be by nyghte . . . . C.Pard. 791
It semed that he caried lite array. . . . . G.CY. 567
And forth with hem they carieden the keye, . . . G.CY. 1219
Whan hit is kaught and caried to the brymme. . . LGW. 2451

**Carrieth**
He carieth al the harneys hym biforn: . . . . . A.Kn. 1634

**Carrik**
Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl. . . . . D.Sum. 1688

**Carrion**
The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-corve, . . AKn. 2013
Ful wlatsom was the stynk of his careyne; . . . B.Mk. 3814
the houndes that folwen the careyne. . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
The piler elm, the cofre unto careyne; . . . . PF. 177
thou myghtest seyn of the careyne of a man, . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5

**Carry**
Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe, . . . A.Prol. 130
But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie . . . A.Mil. 3410
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . A.Rv. 4032
They carien hym unto the nexte abbay. . . . . B.Pri. 1814
Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie, . . . C.Pard. 800
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie, . . C.Pard. 954
And carie it in a cofre, or in a lappe; . . . . . E.Cl. 585
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, H.Mcp. 96
Whan men the cors unto the grave carie! . . . . TC.5. 742
Thou art noyous for to carie, . . . . . HF.2. 66
I saw him carien a wynd-melle . . . . . HF.3. 190
And openly let cary her on a bere . . . . . LGW. 1866
That no wight may carie aweye. . . . . RR. 2094

**Carrying**
In cariynge of the gold out of that place. . . . C.Pard. 875
Me carying in his clawes starke, . . . . . HF.2. 37

**Cart**
The cartere over-ryden with his carte; . . . . A.Kn. 2022
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood, . . . . A.Kn. 2041
"A carte ful of donge ther shaltow se, . . . . B.NP. 4208
Do thilke carte arresten boldely; . . . . . B.NP. 4210
A dong carte, as it were to donge lond, . . . . B.NP. 4226
And in this carte he lith gapyng upright. . . . . B.NP. 4232
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, . B.NP. 4237
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . . D.Fri. 1539
Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stood: . . D.Fri. 1541
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!' . D.Fri. 1547
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.' . . . D.Fri. 1554
Now is my cart out of the slow, *pardee*!' . . . . D.Fri. 1565
Ther nys no capul drawynge in a cart . . . . . D.Sum. 2150
And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart, . . D.Sum. 2269
How in his grisely carte he hire fette. . . . . E.Mch. 2233
The carter dremeth how his carte is goon; . . . PF. 102
wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
governeth the swifte cart or wayn . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80 *var*
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone . . . . . TC.5. 278
And that his fader carte amis he drive.' . . . . TC.5. 665
That I see yond n'is but a fare-carte!' . . . . . TC.5. 1162
Algate his fader cart, and gye. . . . . HF.2. 435
The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . . HF.2. 436
Him slow, and fro the carte caste. . . . . HF.2. 448

**Carter**
The cartere over-ryden with his carte; . . . . A.Kn. 2022
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pyned, . . B.NP. 4249
Which that a cartere droof forth in his wey. . . . D.Fri. 1540
The cartere smoot and cryde as he were wood, . . D.Fri. 1542
Herestow nat how that the cartere seith? . . . . D.Fri. 1552

**Carter**—*Continued*
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . . D.Fri. 1559
The carter dremeth how his carte is goon; . . . PF. 102
the cartere worken in the tornynge and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

**Carthage**
Ther nas noon swich from Hulle to Cartage. . . . A.Prol. 404
And that the Romayns hadde brend Cartage,— . . B.NP. 4555
That at Cartage birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . . F.Fkl. 1400
Had Dydo, the quene eek of Cartage, . . . . . BD. 731
In Cartage, or in Macedoyne, . . . . . BD. 1061
How African hath him Cartage shewed, . . . . PF. 44
In the contree of Cartage; . . . . . HF.1. 224
And bad hym to Cartage go, . . . . . HF.1. 236
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte, . . LGW. 1000
This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne; . . . LGW. 1007
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene, . . . LGW. 1283

**Carthaginis**
Incipit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Carthaginis Regine LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartagenis Regine LGW. *end*

**Carts**
The Carter dremeth howe hys cartes gone . . . PF. 102 *var*
hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
in atemprynge or adressynge of hise cartes . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

**Cartwheel**
Lat brynge a cartewheel into this halle,— . . . D.Sum. 2255
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly; . . . D.Sum. 2257

**Carve**
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . F.Sq. 158
Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve. . . PF. 217
kerve asondir with his hook the bussches . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!'— . . TC.2. 325
And sharpe forto kerven well. . . . . RR. 945
To kutte and kerve, at the poynt . . . . . RR. 1887
Lever me were that knyves kerve . . . . . RR. 3094

**Carved** *see* **Carf, Corve(n)**

**Carver**
Ne portreitour, ne kervere of ymages, . . . . . A.Kn. 1899
The wordes of the lordes Squier and his kervere . . D.Sum. *head*

**Carveth**
and it is lyk to homycide, for it kerveth atwo . . I.Pars. 885–90
And with his swerde hire tonge of kerveth he, . . LGW. 2334
Hir herte kervyth and so brekith, . . . . . RR. 277

**Carveth** *see* **For-kerveth, Over-carveth**

**Carving**
The noble kervyng and the portreitures, . . . . A.Kn. 1915
'A wheston is no kerving instrument, . . . . . TC.1. 631
But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles; . . . . TC.1. 632
werke of a wommans calle, in kervyng overtwart the Astr. 88–92
Poign[i]aunt, and right kervyng, . . . . . RR. 3813

**Carvings**
Ne of compasses, ne of kervynges, . . . . . HF.3. 212

**Case(s)**
In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle . . . . A.Prol. 323
In any caas that myghte falle or happe; . . . . A.Prol. 585
noon awe, In swich caas, of the Ercedekenes curs, A.Prol. 655
That is to seyn, that telleth in this caas . . . . A.Prol. 797
Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas, . . . . . A.Prol. 844
And so bifel, by aventure or cas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1074
Ne in noon oother cas, my leeve brother, . . . . A.Kn. 1136
forthren me In every cas, as I shal forthren thee. . A.Kn. 1138
That by som cas, syn Fortune is chaungeable, . . A.Kn. 1242
That knew his privetee and al his cas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1411
That in swich cas kan no divisioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1780
With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas; . . . . A.Kn. 2080
For if ther fille tomorwe swich a caas, . . . . A.Kn. 2110
Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . . . A.Kn. 2240
Thyn aventure of love, as in this cas.' . . . . . A.Kn. 2357
And with that word the arwes in the caas . . . A.Kn. 2358
For in swich cas wommen have swiche sorwe, . . A.Kn. 2822
(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys); . A.Kn. 2896
At Atthenes, upon certein poyntz and caas; . . . A.Kn. 2971
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas, . . . . A.Mil. 3271
'Ye moste been ful deerne, as in this cas.' . . . A.Mil. 3297
But what availleth hym, as in this cas? . . . . A.Mil. 3385
And seyde, 'Is ther no remedie in this cas?' . . . A.Mil. 3525
And axed upon cas a cloisterer . . . . . A.Mil. 3661
Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855
To stonden in this cas at my juggement. . . . . B.ML. 36
O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas! . . . . B.ML. 123
O Mars, O atazir, as in this cas! . . . . . B.ML. 305
Is no tyme bet than oother in swich cas? . . . . B.ML. 311
I wol no lenger tarien in this cas, . . . . . B.ML. 983
that been wise. Telleth youre cas and . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
shewed hem his cas, and by the manere . . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
in this cas to deme, for the . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas requireth. . B.Mel. 2345–50
wel be conseilled in that cas of which he . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
the cause cesseth, or whan a newe caas . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
youre conseil as in this caas ne sholde . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
manere, ne in due manere as the caas requireth. . B.Mel. 2440–5
his conseillours in certein caas, and for . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
in this caas; this is to seyn, that in maladies . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
and seyden also, that in this caas yow oghten . . B.Mel. 2485–90
in this caas with greet diligence and greet . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
shal finally bityde of hem in this caas, . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
'Yet sette I caas ye have bothe myght . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
in no caas of the world a man sholde nat doon . . B.Mel. 2715–20

**Case(s)**—*Continued*

I sette cas, ye myghte enjoyne hem that . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
In oother caas, if that men with hem pleyde. . . B.Mk. 3484
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3849
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . . . . B.NP. 4394
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . . C.Doc. 163
And tolde hire al the cas, as ye bifore . . . . . C.Doc. 229
And with that word it happed hym, *par cas*, . . . C.Pard. 885
Ye been a noble prechour in this cas. . . . . D.WB. 165
I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas. . . . . D.WB. 665
Thee thar namoore as in this cas travaille, . . . D.Fri. 1365
My trouthe wol I holde as in this cas; . . . . D.Fri. 1525
For to be trewe brother in this cas; . . . . . D.Fri. 1529
Herketh this word, beth war, as in this cas: . . . D.Fri. 1656
I may nat plese hym in no maner cas.' . . . . D.Sum. 1831
This sodeyn cas this man astonyed so . . . . . E.Cl. 316
But eek, whan that the cas required it, . . . . E.Cl. 430
I may nat in this caas be recchelees, . . . . . E.Cl. 488
I trowe that to a norice in this cas . . . . . E.Cl. 561
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee . . . . . E.Cl. 859
Andswere to my demaunde as in this cas. . . . . E.Mch. 1870
And every confort possible in this cas . . . . . F.Fkl. 826
That slowe hemself for swich a manere cas. . . . F.Fkl. 1430
That for swich cas birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . . F.Fkl. 1438
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1514
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . . . F.Fkl. 1550
That for no cas, ne thyng that myghte be, . . . G.SN. 149
But in this cas herketh what I shal seye. . . . G.CY. 1011
And for this caas been alle crowes blake. . . . . H.Mcp. 308
As in this caas, oure joly compaignye, . . . . I.Pars. 14
in certeyn cass, as for to goon peraventure . . . I.Pars. 105–10
so grete in this caas that man myghte lightly falle . I.Pars. 445–50
man, by caas or aventure, shete an arwe, . . . I.Pars. 570–5
Ye sholde be dampned in this cas . . . . . BD. 724
In many a cas hem tydeth ofte sorwe. . . . . Mars. 202
And preyeth for hem that ben in the cas . . . . TC.1. 29
And upon cas bifil that thorugh a route . . . . TC.1. 271
'What cas,' quod Troilus, 'or what aventure . . . TC.1. 568
Ful hard were it to helpen in this cas; . . . . TC.1. 836
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven. . . . . TC.2. 285
Is this your red? Is this my blisful cas? . . . . TC.2. 422
Thou in this dredful cas for me purveye, . . . . TC.2. 426
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas . . . . TC.2. 458
Right for the newe cas. But whan that she . . . TC.2. 604
'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis: . . . . TC.2. 729
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste? . . . . TC.2. 758
That in swich cas ye lovers alle seche; . . . . TC.2. 1068
That til a lover longeth in this cas; . . . . . TC.2. 1346
That ben his frendes in swich maner cas. . . . . TC.2. 1475
'Tel thou thy neces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . . TC.2. 1611
Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . . TC.2. 1656
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . . TC.2. 1680
And al her cas reherse, and that anon. . . . . TC.2. 1682
Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . . . TC.3. 172
Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . . . TC.3. 279
That privete go with us in this cas: . . . . . TC.3. 283
But in swich cas men ben not alwey plesed, . . . TC.3. 446
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . . TC.3. 841
In many a cas; for every wight, I gesse, . . . . TC.3. 1147
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief; . . . . . TC.3. 1619
What shal my sorwful lif don in this cas . . . . TC.4. 290
Straunger than this, thorugh cas or aventure. . . TC.4. 388
And upon newe cas li'th newe avis. . . . . TC.4. 416
Som cas shal putte it out of remembraunce. . . . TC.4. 420
In every cas, as lover oughte of right. . . . . TC.4. 571
In every cas I wol a frend be found. . . . . TC.4. 628
That for no cas it is not myn entente, . . . . TC.4. 635
Or upon cas he may after thee sende . . . . . TC.4. 649
Al her entente, and of this cas the beste. . . . TC.4. 657
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde, . . TC.4. 668
But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . . . TC.4. 794
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste, . . . . TC.4. 880
Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1165
As in thys cas lat dryve it oute of mynde . . . TC.4. 1301 *var*
In cas ye sholden to your fader go, . . . . . TC.4. 1509
Ther n'is non other remedie in this cas; . . . . TC.5. 60
Allas, that swich a cas me sholde falle! . . . . TC.5. 1064
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas, . . . TC.5. 1270
That loveth wel, in swich cas, though him greve! . TC.5. 1638
And swich a cas bitidde, and that as faste, . . . TC.5. 1641
Tolde Dido every cas, . . . . . HF.1. 254
And this cas that betid thee is, . . . . . HF.2. 70
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . . . . HF.2. 544
In this case oghte ye be diligent . . . . . LGW. 70
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this caas, . . LGW. 409
But trewely I wende, as in this cas, . . . . . LGW. 462
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . . . . LGW. 583
For love made hir so hardy in this caas; . . . . LGW. 803
My byddyng hath i-slayn yow in this caas! . . . LGW. 837
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas? . . . . LGW. 877
Y-tukked up, with arwes in hire cas?' . . . . LGW. 982
That never was ther yet so fremde a cas. . . . . LGW. 1046
And al hir tempest and hire harde cas, . . . . . LGW. 1056
That he hath had swich peril and swiche cas; . . LGW. 1083
The original that telleth al the cas. . . . . LGW. 1558
The peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt . . . LGW. 1630
This rewful case, and al thys thing horryble. . . LGW. 1838
And lene me never suche a case befalle! . . . . LGW. 2083
And, for to telle shortly in thys cas, . . . . . LGW. 2170
I kan my-selfe in this case not rede.' . . . . . LGW. 2217

**Case(s)**—*Continued*

of the sonne, in caas that it be beforne the . . . Astr. 127–32
save in oo cas, and that is whan they have . . . Astr. 236–40
Astrelabie is this, I mene as in this cas:— . . . Astr. 316–9
Ful ofte I have ben in his caas; . . . . . RR. 3374
You for tobeye in every caas, . . . . . RR. 3534
Which hadde lever in this caas . . . . . RR. 3825
In this two caas with his myght . . . . . RR. 5301 *var*
But in case that I shall sey; . . . . . RR. 5523
Frende in this case wole gone his way, . . . . RR. 5529
He agylte hir never in other caas, . . . . . RR. 5833
But if it be in certeyn cas, . . . . . RR. 6580
Lo heere the caas especial: . . . . . RR. 6715
In al this caas and in semblables, . . . . . RR. 6759
Or be exiled in this caas . . . . . RR. 6777
And sayd hem: 'What case maketh you . . . . RR. 7479

**Casibus**

de Casibus Virorum Illustrium . . . . . B.Mk. *head*

**Cassandra**

That trewly Cassandra, that so . . . . . BD. 1245
Cassandre, Eleyne, or any of the frape: . . . . TC.3. 410
That called was Cassandre ek al aboute; . . . . TC.5. 1451
Cassandre him gan right thus his drem expounde. . TC.5. 1456
Cassandre go'th: and he with cruel herte . . . TC.5. 1534

**Cassiodorus**

Cassidorie seith that "It is a manere . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
and Cassidorus seith, "The garnyson is . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
clepeth Cassidore poverte the mooder of . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
And Cassidore seith that it is signe of . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5

**Cassius**

But on a tyme Brutus [and] Cassius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3887

**Cast**

He was war, as he caste his eye aside, . . . . A.Kn. 896
He cast his eyen upon Emelya, . . . . . A.Kn. 1077
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2081
And as a leoun he his lookyng caste. . . . . A.Kn. 2171
Of fyve and twenty yeer his age I caste; . . . . A.Kn. 2172
And moore encens into the fyr he caste, . . . . A.Kn. 2429
And she agayn hym caste a freendlich eye . . . A.Kn. 2680
But on his lady yet caste he his eye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2807
Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste . . . A.Kn. 2945
Ne how somme caste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere, A.Kn. 2947
And with his legges casten to and fro, . . . . A.Mil. 3330
And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . . A.Mil. 3342
What al this queynte cast was for to seye; . . . A.Mil. 3605
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . A.Mil. 3712
And on an hors the sak he caste anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4017
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . . . A.Co. 4386
They argumenten, casten up and doun; . . . . B.ML. 212
The sowdanesse . . . Caste under this ful mortally to stynge. . . . . B.ML. 406
Fer in Northumberlond the wawe hire caste, . . . B.ML. 508
Sathan . . . saugh . . . And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while, . . . . . B.ML. 584
And into hevene hire eyen up she caste. . . . . B.ML. 840
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste. . . B.ML. 906
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste Youre sommes, . . . . . B.Sh. 1406
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste. . . . B.Pri. 1761
Where he was casten in a pit bisyde. . . . . B.Pri. 1796
And when they hooly water on hym caste, . . . B.Pri. 1829
This geant at hym stones caste . . . . . B.Th. 2018
but ye han cast alle hire wordes in an hochepot, . B.Mel. 2445–50
this nede ye caste yow to overcome youre . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
But Fortune caste hym doun and ther he lay, . . B.Mk. 3379
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste, . . . . B.Mk. 3392
'He was out-cast of mannes compaignye; . . . B.Mk. 3405
And if she were with childe at thilke cast, . . . B.Mk. 3477
And caste the place in which he sholde dye . . . B.Mk. 3891
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, B.NP. 4237
And casten hem ful erly for to saille. . . . . B.NP. 4265
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . . . B.NP. 4383
And so bifel that as he cast his eye . . . . . B.NP. 4463
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greesse. . . . C.Doc. 60
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste . . . . . C.Doc. 123
And caste hym in a prisoun right anon, . . . . C.Doc. 268
Anon he was out cast to wo and peyne. . . . . C.Pard. 511
The mary, for they caste noght awey . . . . . C.Pard. 542
For right as they hadde cast his deeth bifoore, . . C.Pard. 880
How Xantippa caste pisse upon his heed. . . . D.WB. 729
Cast up the curtyn,—looke, how that it is.' . . . D.WB. 1249
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse . . . . E.Cl. 237
The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . . E.Cl. 668
And spices al aboute the hous they caste, . . . E.Mch. 1770
And in the pryvee softely it caste. . . . . E.Mch. 1954
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two, . . . . . E.Mch. 2360
And caste hir eyen dounward fro the brynke; . . F.Fkl. 858
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eighe . . . . F.Fkl. 1036
Which that the roses and the lilies caste, . . . G.SN. 244
Cast alle awey the werkes of derknesse, . . . . G.SN. 384
And on the floor y-cast a canevas, . . . . . G.CY. 939
And this chanoun into the crosselet cast . . . . G.CY. 1147
And in the water-vessel he it caste, . . . . . G.CY. 1234
To hym anon, and his poudre caste in . . . . . G.CY. 1272
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, G.CY. 1310
And afterward in the ingot he it caste, . . . . G.CY. 1314
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . H.Mcp. 48
'The erthe shal casten hym out of hym, . . . . I.Pars. 170–5

**Cast**—*Continued*
avysed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
if a man . . . caste a stoon, with which he sleeth . I.Pars. 570–5
to caste awey thyn heyre, than for to caste awey . I.Pars. 1050–5
with his oon ye Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?' . BD. 185
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste, . . . . Pity. 18
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . . . Pity. 26
That when hir deyned caste on hym her ye, . . . Mars. 39
She caste hir for to make a compleynyng; . . . Anel. 208
Be glad, thow reder and thy sorwe of-caste. . . . PF. 132
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste . . . . PF. 172
I-wrought aftir hir caste and hir mesure . . . . PF. 305 *var*
casten wrothly the chere dounward to . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
and caste my syghte doun to the erthe, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
byholdynge my chere that was cast to the erthe . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
thou thi-selve ne haddest first cast hem a-wey, . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
man that so dooth hath cast awey his . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
have I . . . cast out hym Trygwille, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
the kyng . . . caste hym to transporten . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
as they casten awey sothe opynyouns, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
hath cast the in-to moornynge and in-to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
despise and cast awey hir that pleyeth so . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
and ne wol noght ben cast doun with the . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
I clepe a confederacye) that was cast ayens this tyraunt; . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
boot of his owene tonge, and caste it in the . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
hadde taken . . . and cast hem in-to feteres, but . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
the fowlere and the more out-cast that . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
more out cast than thilke provostrye? And, as I . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
ben cast undir by manye periles. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
any side, or the more out-cast.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
maketh out-caste, and that dirknesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
meedes, but it is cast undir and fortroden . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
that he desireth, syn he is cast doun . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
whiche that schrewednesse hath cast out . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
he, Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the. . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
but thei casten as a manere foundement . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
For aftir that thei han cast awey hir . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
He caste anon out of the town to go; . . . . . TC.1. 75
With hem of Grece; and casten to ben wroken . . TC.1. 88
And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . TC.1. 204
On other thing som time his look he caste, . . . TC.1. 314
And up his yen caste he, that in fere . . . . . TC.1. 726
Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste. . . . . TC.1. 749
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte. . . TC.1. 1071
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . TC.2. 74
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste; . . . TC.2. 142
Now him he hurte, and him al doun he caste: . . TC.2. 199
And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce! . . . TC.2. 222
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . . TC.2. 253
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed; . . TC.2. 407
And casten with our dartes to and fro, . . . . TC.2. 513
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC.2. 615
How sobreliche he caste doun his yen. . . . . TC.2. 648
And gan to caste and rollen up and doun . . . . TC.2. 659
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . . . TC.2. 690
For cast of stones war him in the werre! . . . . TC.2. 868
And seide her, 'Cast it now awey anon, . . . . TC.2. 1156
And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . . TC.2. 1167
And up his look debonerly he caste, . . . . . TC.2. 1259
And bisily with al his herte caste . . . . . TC.2. 1357
But so wil not an ook whan it is cast.— . . . . TC.2. 1389
And, as they casten what was best to done, . . . TC.2. 1485
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . . TC.3. 96
With that she gan her yen on him caste . . . . TC.3. 155
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste . . . . TC.3. 358
Or casten al the gruel in the fire!'— . . . . . TC.3. 711
For this or that, he into bedde him caste, . . . TC.3. 1097
But caste him clene out of his lady grace, . . . TC.4. 10
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . . TC.4. 34
Ful faste he caste how al this mighte stonde. . . . TC.4. 161
And to the grounde his yen doun he caste. . . . TC.4. 522
Ne Troilus out of her herte caste, . . . . . TC.4. 676
And caste his ye upon her pitously, . . . . . TC.5. 79
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . TC.5. 389
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye, . . . . TC.5. 554
And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615
And caste aside a litel wight his hed, . . . . . TC.5. 927
And therwithal she caste her yen doun, . . . . TC.5. 1005
Ye han me cast! And I ne can ne may, . . . . TC.5. 1696
Ther he was slayn his loking down he caste, . . . TC.5. 1820
And sholden al our herte on hevene caste. . . . TC.5. 1825
Myn yen to the heven I caste. . . . . HF.1. 495
'Now,' quod he tho, 'cast up thyn ye; . . . . HF.2. 427
Him slow, and fro the carte caste. . . . . HF.2. 448
As men may casten with a spere. . . . . HF.2. 540
Tho gan I in myn herte caste, . . . . . HF.3. 58
Ne coude casten no compace . . . . . HF.3. 80
The caste, the curiositee . . . . . HF.3. 88
As I myn eyen gan up caste, . . . . . HF.3. 318
And up the nose and yen caste, . . . . . HF.3. 1062
This god of Love on me his eighen caste, . . . . LGW. 311
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . . LGW. 827
On hire he caste his hevy dedely eyen, . . . . . LGW. 885
**Cast**—*Continued*
And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke, . . . LGW. 1856
Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelleth. . . LGW. 1878
She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kynge, . . . LGW. 1911
They casten lotte, and as hyt came aboute . . . LGW. 1933
And in-to a prysoun feterid cast is he . . . . . LGW. 1950 *var*
Into the bestes throte he shal hem caste, . . . . LGW. 2005
He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . . . LGW. 2292
And casten suche a day hyt shal be so, . . . . LGW. 2605
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen doun, . . . . LGW. 2647
And doun to caste visage and lokyng, . . . . . Ven. 29
No man caste his pilche away. . . . . Prov. 4
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . . . . Comp.A. 12
But thei wol caste that thei. . . . . Astr. 156–61
She makith folk compasse and caste . . . . . RR. 194
They caste and hente full ofte, . . . . . RR. 773
He caste doun many a doughty man. . . . . RR. 1210
That casten up ful good savour. . . . . RR. 1438
Cast hym to yeve me woundis grene. . . . . RR. 1860
thanne must he . . . Caste hym gentyll forto bee. RR. 2031
A loke on me I-caste goodly, . . . . . RR. 2621
Was thurgh Daunger cast me froo. . . . . RR. 3188
To daunte thyne herte, and eke thee caste, . . . RR. 3300
With wily nettis that they cast; . . . . . RR. 6183
To cast at us by every side . . . . . RR. 7069

**Cast** *see* **Casteth, Outcast, Overcast, Upcast**

**Castest**
shouveth the. Yif thow castest thi seedes . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90

**Casteth**
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . . may best A.Kn. 2854
wel may . . . Whan Donegild cast al this ordinance. B.ML. 805
but he that is ydel and casteth hym to no bisynesse B.Mel. 2780–5
His mantel over his hypes casteth he . . . . . B.Mk. 3904
He seyde a womman cast hir shame away . . . D.WB. 782
Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783
What maner man that casteth hym ther-to, . . . G.CY. 738
That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon. . . G.CY. 1414
thanne is love the medicine that casteth out . . . I.Pars. 530–5
werkes of goodnesse, and casteth in his . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
for he that so dooth, certes, he casteth a mayden out I.Pars. 865–70
With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . . . BD. 212
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
And of your herte up-casteth the visage . . . . TC.5. 1838
Cast in that welle his bemys bright, . . . . . RR. 1574
To hym that caste in erthe his seede, And hath . . RR. 4330
And casteth hem oute of balaunce, . . . . . RR. 5546
Or he caste nought what shal hym bitide— . . . RR. 5620

**Castigation**
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . . . . L.St. 26

**Casting**
The lookynge, by castynge of his bemys, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
A frendely chere or castyng of any eye . . . . TC.4. 398 *var*
That to his castyng goth ageyn. . . . . RR. 7286

**Castle**
Which of the castel was the chief dongeoun . . . A.Kn.1057
The constable of the castel doun is fare . . . . B.ML. 512
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten three. . . B.ML. 550
That in the castel noon so hardy was . . . . B.ML. 752
Unto the castel halt the nexte way, . . . . . B.ML. 807
Unto his castel of the which I tolde, . . . . . B.ML. 877
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . . . B.ML. 904
Doun fro the castel comth ther many a wight, . . B.ML. 911
But, shortly, from the castel on a nyght, . . . B.ML. 913
And batailled as it were a castel wal; . . . . . B.NP. 4050
Thou seyst men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . . D.WB. 263
If she this wey unto the castel holde.' . . . . E.Cl. 287
Now stood hire castel faste by the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 847
Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1149
A long castel with walles white . . . . . BD. 1317
That in the castell ther was a belle, . . . . . BD. 1321
Whan that she saw the castel brende, . . . . HF.1. 163
Of a castel stood on hy, . . . . . HF.3. 71
On this castel for to thynke. . . . . HF.3. 86
Bothe the castel and the tour, . . . . . HF.3. 95
Ful the castel, al aboute— . . . . . HF.3. 106
The castel-yate on my right hond, . . . . . HF.3. 204
Out of the castel, soth to seye. . . . . HF.3. 827
Under the castel, faste by, . . . . . HF.3. 829
And to the castel with hir ledeth she . . . . . LGW. 1507
And in a castel made hir for to be . . . . . LGW. 2335
Wepynge in the castel, hir-self allone. . . . . LGW. 2378
And the castell of brede and lengthe, . . . . . RR. 3791
And eke withynne the castell were . . . . . RR. 4190
He trusteth sore in his castell, . . . . . RR. 4305
That she the castell nyl not assaile, . . . . . RR. 5821
Doune shall the castell every-dele, . . . . . RR. 5868
The castell and the tour to-shake, . . . . . RR. 5981
If ther be castel or citee . . . . . RR. 7021
And set the castel al aboute. . . . . RR. 7342
Or till they have the castel take. . . . . RR. 7345
But er men diden this castel founde, . . . . . RR. 7592
The castell to destroie and take, . . . . . RR. 7652

**Castled**
and castelled with papir, and semblable . . . . I.Pars. 445–50

**Castles**
swiche as han castelles, and othere . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . . RR. 2573

**Castor**
Castor, Pollux, or Delphyn, . . . . . HF.2. 498
**Casts**
The derke tresons and the castes olde; . . . . A.Kn. 2468
**Casual**
For sin it n'is but casuel plesaunce, . . . . . TC.4. 419
**Casually**
But casuelly the shippes botme rente, . . . . B.NP. 4291
And mo loves casuelly . . . . . HF.2. 171
**Cat**
And he a cat, he wold hire hente anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3347
Ther as the cat was wont in for to crepe, . . . A.Mil. 3441
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat; . . . . D.WB. 348
Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in; . . . D.WB. 350
And fro the bench he droof awey the cat, . . . D.Sum. 1775
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . H.Mcp. 175
For ye be lyk the slepy cat, . . . . . HF.3. 693
For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat, . . . . RR. 6204
**Catalonia**
In Cataloigne and Aragon, . . . . . HF.3. 158
**Catapuce**
Of katapuce or of gaitrys beryis, . . . . . B.NP. 4155
**Catch**
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . A.Rv. 4105
to cacche with innocentz." He seith also . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche hym;" . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . . D.WB. 76
He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe, . . . G.SN. 11
sholde . . . vertuously cacchen corage wel to doon, I.Pars. 685–90
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
For hit is redy to cacche and take . . . . . BD. 780
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde, . . . . BD. 968
to kacchen fyssche of whiche ye . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
Cache it anon, lest aventure slake! . . . . . TC.2. 291
That of the pens that he can mokre and kecche . . TC.3. 1375
That made him cacche his deeth, parde. . . . . HF.1. 404
cacche him anon right in the same nombre . . . Astr. 222–9
Ryght forto cacche in his panters . . . . . RR. 1621
Love will noon other bridde cacche . . . . . RR. 1623
Hope in desire cacche victorie . . . . . RR. 2775 *var*
**Catel**
For catel hadde they ynogh and rente, . . . . A.Prol. 373
Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel. . . . . A.Prol. 540
Both of his catel and his mesuage, . . . . . A.Rv. 3979
For "losse of catel may recovered be, . . . . B.ML. 27
For litel was hir catel and hir rente. . . . . B.NP. 4017
Of catel, and of tyme, and forthermo . . . . . C.Pard. 594
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel; . . . E.Mch. 1525
agayns poverte, or loss of catel, agayn . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
oother folk doon of hir owene catel. . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
ne in his catel, ne in his soule by entissyng of . . I.Pars. 520–5
in body, or in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire . . I.Pars. 560–5
to saven his lyf or his catel. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
to have damage of thy catel. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
in lond ne catel, but somtyme in science . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
in his catel than in Jhesu Crist, and . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
the possessiouns or the catel of poure . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
boght for temporeel catel the yifte that God hadde I.Pars. 780–5
been cleped symonyals, be it by catel, be . . . I.Pars. 780–5
witnessyng, or bireven hym his catel or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
in borwynge of thy neighebores catel, . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
ne yeveth nat his catel, but he leseth his catel. . . I.Pars. 810–5
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
dispenden upon men hir catel and substaunce. . . I.Pars. 845–50
of maladies, or lesynge of worldly catel, . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Lo, what profit his catell doth? . . . . . RR. 5376
Bothe of catell and of goode. . . . . RR. 5439
And ben of good and catell bare; . . . . . RR. 5457
Frendshipp is more than is catell, . . . . . RR. 5540
Folk of her catel or of her thing. . . . . RR. 6670
**Caterwauled**
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . . D.WB. 354
**Cato**
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,— . . . A.Mil. 3227
of flaterye"; and Caton seith, "Avyse . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
embraceth, distreyneth litel"; and Catoun seith, . . B.Mel. 2405–10
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
man than he is hymself"; and Catoun seith, . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
seith Caton, "Waketh and enclyneth nat yow . . B.Mel. 2780–5
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesses . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man, . . . B.NP. 4130
But nathelees, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . B.NP. 4161
Than ever Caton was, so moot I thee! . . . . B.NP. 4166
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . . E.Mch. 1377
For Catoun seith that he that gilty is . . . . G.CY. 688
What is now Brutus or stierne Caton? . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
likide to Catoun. Thanne what so evere . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
Penalopee, and Marcia Catoun, . . . . . LGW. 252
**Cats**
For whoso wolde senge a cattes skyn, . . . . D.WB. 349
And if the cattes skyn be slyk and gay, . . . . D.WB. 351
**Cattle** *see* **Catel**
**Catullus**
For which thyng Catullus clepid . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
**Caucasus**
Bitwix this and the mount of Kaukasous, . . . D.WB. 1140
**Caucasus**—*Continued*
mountaigne that highte Caucasus; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
**Caught**
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde. . . A.Prol. 145
Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . A.Prol. 493
And he were caught, it was acorded thus, . . . A.Kn. 1214
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . A.Kn. 1399
As he that hath ben caught ofte in his laas, . . . A.Kn. 1817
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . . A.Kn. 1951
I saugh how that his houndes have hym caught . . A.Kn. 2067
Whan Vulcanus hadde caught thee in his las, . . A.Kn. 2389
He moste abyde, whan that he was caught, . . . A.Kn. 2650
And prively he caughte hire by the queynte, . . A.Mil. 3276
And caughte the kultour by the colde stele. . . . A.Mil. 3785
Til in a dych they caughte hym atte laste. . . . A.Rv. 4106
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe. . A.Rv. 4227
And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak; A.Rv. 4261
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn; . . . A.Rv. 4273
That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance . B.ML. 186
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . B.ML. 628
And with that word he caughte hire by the flankes . B.Sh. 1392
His tonge out caughte and took awey the greyn, . B.Pri. 1861
Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede, . B.Mk. 3571
Yet was he caught amyddes al his pryde . . . . B.Mk. 3919
So was he caught with beautee of this mayde, . . C.Doc. 127
That I almoost have caught a cardynacle. . . . C.Pard. 313
Yet hastow caught a fals suspecioun,— . . . . D.WB. 306
For er the bisshope caughte hem with his hook, . . D.Fri. 1317
As womman is, whan she hath caught an ire; . . D.Sum. 2003
This markys caughte yet another lest . . . . E.Cl. 619
That he hire doghter caughte, right so he, . . . E.Cl. 674
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesaunce, . E.Cl. 993
Til she hath caught agayn hire contenaunce. . . E.Cl. 1110
That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille, . . . E.Mch. 2134
And caughte hire by a twiste, and up she gooth,— . E.Mch. 2349
And whan that he hadde caught his sighte agayn, . E.Mch. 2357
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 740
Up caughte hym, and to bedde he hath hym broght. F.Fkl. 1083
And in his herte he caughte of this greet routhe, . F.Fkl. 1520
moore, al be he sodeynly caught with drynke, . . I.Pars. 820–5
Hir women caughte her up anon, . . . . . BD. 124
I wolde have kaught hit, and anoon . . . . . BD. 395
My wille, whan my fers she caughte, . . . . . BD. 680
As helpe me God, so was y-caught . . . . . BD. 837
For he is caught up in another lees; . . . . . Anel. 233
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste; . PF. 170
rewliche Cresus was caught of Cirus and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
ykaught and ybounde with wikkide cheynes . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
with hise thre hevedes was caught and al . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
halt hem wery and I-cawght, or slidynge . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
For caught is proud, and caught is debonaire! . . TC.1. 214
And caughte ayein his firste pleying chere. . . . TC.1. 280
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . TC.1. 534
And hast for ferde caught attricioun? . . . . TC.1. 557
Til she agayn him by the lappe caughte. . . . . TC.2. 448
That have swich oon y-caught withoute net! . . TC.2. 583
But Troilus, that hath caught him an hete! . . . TC.2. 942
And seide, 'Ye were caught or that ye wiste!' . . TC.2. 1182
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn, . . TC.2. 1272
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne! . TC.3. 1207
'Ye have now caught and fetred in prisoun . . . TC.4. 106
Me caughte first my righte lady dere! . . . . TC.5. 567
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir bane!' . TC.5. 602
That I be caught, I shal be holde espye: . . . . TC.5. 703
At which, allas, he caughte his lives ende. . . . TC.5. 1554
Til he have caught that what him leste; . . . . HF.1. 282
And kaughte to this lady suche desire, . . . . LGW. 1750
But pryvely she kaughte forth a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 1854
Whan hit is kaught and caried to the brymme. . . LGW. 2451
And out he kaughte a knyfe as rasour kene. . . . LGW. 2654
Til she was caught and fetered in prysoun. . . . LGW. 2722
So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce . . Bal.Ch. 1
Thenkyng that I have caught in remembraunce, . Bal.Ch. 31
meridional, as he was kaught on the est . . . . Astr. 222–9
That Love had caught in his daungere, . . . . RR. 1470
And that he was so faste caught . . . . . RR. 1533
Ben soone caught heere and awayted; . . . . . RR. 1611
That caught hath many a man and shent, . . . . RR. 1658
Is caught, thanne must he uttirly . . . . . RR. 2029
Which Love hath caught in his demeyne. . . . . RR. 3310
If Love hath caught hym in his lace . . . . . RR. 3533
Ne were delite which hath hym kaught. . . . . RR. 4870
So are they caught in loves lace, . . . . . RR. 5093
**Caul**
That wereth on a coverchief or a calle, . . . . D.WB. 1018
And maken him an howve above a calle, . . . . TC.3. 775
werke of a wommans calle, in kervyng . . . . Astr. 88–92
**Caurus** *see* **Chorus**
**Causa**
*Causa longinqua* and *Causa propinqua*, . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
**Cause**
By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,— . . A.Prol. 174
He knew the cause of everich maladye, . . . . A.Prol. 419
The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote, . . A.Prol. 423
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause . A.Prol. 716
Is cause of al my criyng and my wo. . . . . A.Kn. 1100
That cause is of his moerdre, or greet siknesse; . . A.Kn. 1256

**Cause**—*Continued*

Ye been the cause wherfore that I dye! . . . . A.Kn. 1568
The trespas of hem bothe, and eek the cause, . . A.Kn. 1764
But, by the cause that they sholde ryse . . . . A.Kn. 2488
Unwist of hym what was the cause and why; . . A.Kn. 2977
'The Firste Moevere of the cause above, . . . . A.Kn. 2987
The which is prince, and cause of alle thyng, . . A.Kn. 3036
By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte, . . . A.Mil. 3395
By-cause he was of carpenteris craft . . . . . A.Rv. 3861
It myghte be no bet, and cause why? . . . . . A.Rv. 4144
By-cause that the cradel by it stood, . . . . . A.Rv. 4224
By-cause that ther was swich diversitee . . . . B.ML. 220
As was arrayed for so heigh a cause. . . . . B.ML. 252
By-cause he was a man of heigh prudence, . . . B.Sh. 1254
To have the moore cause of aqueyntaunce . . . B.Sh. 1342
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge, . . . . B.Pri. 1837
a cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
matiere, by cause of the wrong and of the . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
for this same cause, and eek by resoun of the . . B.Mel. 2210–5
yong by cause of that ilke werre, or elles . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
by juste cause, men sholde nat seyn therfore that . B.Mel. 2255–60
so muche that ye shul have honour in this cause.' . B.Mel. 2300–5
and, wyf, by-cause of thy sweete wordes, . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
telleth the cause why: "It may nat be," . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
person, by-cause that he deemeth to . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
the cause cesseth, or whan a newe cas . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
by oother cause, harm or damage may bityde. . . B.Mel. 2415–20
cometh of dishoneste cause, chaunge thy conseil, . B.Mel. 2415–20
this is to seyn, the fer cause and the ny cause. . . B.Mel. 2585–90
The fer cause is Almyghty God, that is cause of alle thynges; . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
the neer cause is thy thre enemys. . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
The cause accidental was hate, the cause material been the fyve woundes . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
The cause formal is the manere of . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
cloumben in at thy wyndowes; the cause final . . B.Mel. 2590–5
'But for to speken of the fer cause, . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
by-cause that the book of decrees seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
by juste cause, resonable. . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
beren nat the spere withouten cause, but they . . B.Mel. 2630–5
men have no cause ne matiere to repreven . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of the grete coold, . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
man by cause of his scarsetee and chyngerie, . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
that men have no matiere ne cause to . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
and for what cause or enchesoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
by cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . B.Mel. 2855–60
dede and al oure matere and cause . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
by cause of oure offense, that he . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
werken in this cause that, by grace of . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
men mowe have cause and mateere to . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
and that ye have no cause to repente yow . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede, . . B.Mk. 3694
For certeyn cause, into a fer contree, . . . . . B.NP. 4258
But trewely the cause of my comynge . . . . B.NP. 4479
Been cause of deeth to many a creature. . . . . C.Pard. 296
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly. . . . . C.Pard. 446
O cause first of oure confusioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 499
And for noon oother cause,—sey ye no? . . . . D.WB. 123
'Is this,' quod she, 'the cause of youre unreste?' . . D.WB. 1104
That shal be to youre hous by cause of me, . . . D.WB. 1225
Feynynge a cause, for he wolde brybe,— . . . . D.Fri. 1378
'Ful many a cause, leeve sire somonour,' . . . . D.Fri. 1474
It is a cause of his savacioun,— . . . . . D.Fri. 1498
For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth"; . . . D.Sum. 2039
By cause he is a man of greet honour, . . . . D.Sum. 2276
Broght for the same cause, and thanne hire sette . E.Cl. 387
Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence . . . . E.Cl. 1185
I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . E.Mch. 1432
I dote nat; I woot the cause why . . . . . E.Mch. 1441
By cause of leveful procreacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1448
Excused hym by cause of his siknesse, . . . . E.Mch. 1903
Noon oother cause myghte make hym tarye. . . . E.Mch. 1905
By-cause, allas! that he is blynd and old . . . . E.Mch. 2255
And cause why, it sholde reported be, . . . . . E.Mch. 2435
And cause why? for they kan nat the craft; . . . F.Sq. 185
As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder, . . F.Sq. 258
And on alle thyng til that the cause is wyst, . . . F.Sq. 260
'What is the cause, if it be for to telle, . . . . F.Sq. 447
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . . . F.Sq. 452
If that I verraily the cause knewe . . . . . F.Sq. 466
Right for that cause and that conclusioun, . . . F.Sq. 492
But, sires, by-cause I am a burel man, . . . . F.Fkl. 716
By-cause that he was hire neighebour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 961
'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comyng,'— . F.Fkl. 1176
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love, . . . . F.Fkl. 1322
By-cause that she wolde nat defouled be. . . . . F.Fkl. 1427
'What was the cause; tel me if thou kan.' . . . F.Fkl. 1591
That cause is of so greet confusioun, . . . . . G.SN. 23
By-cause that I wolde yow atake . . . . . G.CY. 585
By cause of which men sholde hym reverence, . . G.CY. 631
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe . . . G.CY. 690
By-cause that I am a lewed man; . . . . . G.CY. 787
Men wolde hem slee by-cause of hir science. . . . G.CY. 896
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech, . . . G.CY. 928
That is the cause, and oother noon, so theech.' . . G.CY. 929
If shame, or los, may causen any drede, . . . . G.CY. 1009
Shal make al good, for it is cause of al . . . . G.CY. 1134
And for noon oother cause, trewely. . . . . G.CY. 1307
To me, by cause of my philosophye, . . . . . G.CY. 1373

**Cause**—*Continued*

The cause grettest of swich scarsetee. . . . . G.CY. 1393
'By-cause drynke hath dominacioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 57
And for this cause ben alle crowes blake . . . . H.Mcp. 308 *var*
The seconde cause that oghte make a . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
The thridde cause that oghte moeve a . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
The cause why that Job clepeth helle . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
misese,' by-cause that ther been thre . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
hym oghte faste, withouten cause . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
by cause of hem; in to curious harneys, as . . . I.Pars. 430–5
richesse of a man is cause of his deth; . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
the delices of a man is cause of the grevous maladye I.Pars. 470–5
the cause nat worth a straw? Certes, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
helle, by-cause of hir slouthe and of hire . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
morwe, but if ther were cause resonable; . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
thraldom and the firste cause of thraldom . . . I.Pars. 755–60
that synne was first cause of thraldom, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Certes, he that so dooth is cause of manye . . . I.Pars. 870–5
kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
By-cause that they been . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
the cause final of matrimoyne. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Another cause is to yelden everich of hem to . . . I.Pars. 940–5
thou by cause of thyn humylitee makest . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
ne for ypocrisye, ne for no cause, but . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
That rather wolden al my cause spille . . . . . Pity. 46
That thou nart cause of grace and merci here; . . . ABC. 26
Ther mot be cause wherfor that men pleyne; . . . Mars. 157
Wherfor the ground and cause of al my peyne, . . . Mars. 160
Was not the cause of this confusioun; . . . . . Mars. 258
She was not cause of myn adversite, . . . . . Mars. 266
Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable; . . . Mars. 284
Thus causeles the cause be, . . . . . Anel. 257
In this world heer, and cause of armonye. . . . . PF. 63
Can I not seyn if that the cause were . . . . . PF. 106
That al the cause of sorwes that they drye . . . PF. 251
Wele han they cause for to gladen ofte, . . . . PF. 687
that it was a necessarie cause wise men to taken and Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
other cause of thi maladye, and that ryght . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
I have playnly fownde the cause of thi maladye, . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
For sche, that is now cause of so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
for cause of digpyte, but, ayenward, honour . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
'for the cause of the. But I wol first . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
me to enforme the thilke false cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
for cause of renoun. In thise thynges and . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
desiren for cause of delyt and myrynesse. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
taken for cause of power or elles for . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
for cause of delyt. Certes now am I . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
and desiren to geten, and for this cause . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
blisful, thanne by the same cause moten . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
the somme and the cause of al that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
be the sovereyn fyn and the cause of alle . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
certes thilke that is cause for which men . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
yf that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
constreyned so, by som cause, that his wille desireth and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
a ful grete cause to lyven and to duren, for whiche . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
a ryght grete cause of my sorwe: that . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
men ne knowe nat the cause why that it is?' . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
that thou ne knowe nat the cause of so . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
telleth that the victorious cause likide to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
the goddes, and the cause overcomen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
for that it schal be cause of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
and cause of torment to schrewes. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
retorned, to the cause that hath yeven . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
thing is cause of the whiche thing, as . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
whethir the prescience is cause of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
cause of the purveaunce. But I ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
althoughe that the cause of the soth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that althoughe the cause of soth cometh . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
thingis is cause of the eterne prescience. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
is the cause why that science wanteth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
What discordable cause hath to-rent . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
diligently of any of yow. And the cause . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
The whiche resoun and cause of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
nat cause of necessite to thinges to comen, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
what cause or what is it (as who seith, ther . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
may no cause be) by whiche that the endes . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
cause of the necessite of tydynge to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
the cause of this errour is that of alle the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
strengthe is cause more efficient, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Cause**—*Continued*

knowe thinges, than thilke cause that . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
preise the cause of resoun (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
than the cause of wit and of . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
futures yeven cause of the science of god. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Unt' any lover and his cause availe, . . . . . TC.1. 20
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought. . TC.1. 579
I have no cause, I wot wel, for to sore . . . . TC.1. 670
And final cause of wo that ye endure; . . . . . TC.1. 682
Parаunter thou hast cause for to singe! . . . . TC.1. 854
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . . TC.2. 483
'Ne that I shal han cause in this matere,' . . . TC.2. 495
That he may make avaunt by juste cause; . . . TC.2. 727
For, though ther be no cause, yit hem semen . . TC.2. 802
So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede . . . . . TC.2. 832
The cause of his cominge, thus answerde: . . . TC.2. 1102
Frend to a cause which that toucheth me.' . . . TC.2. 1407
That mighten in her cause bet availe, . . . . TC.2. 1439
By cause, lo, that she a lady is, . . . . . TC.2. 1633
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.' . . TC.2. 1686
O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, . . . . TC.3. 6
Ye sothfast cause of frendship ben also; . . . . TC.3. 30
But wo is me, that I, that cause al this, . . . . TC.3. 271
To knowe of me the cause of my distresse. . . . TC.3. 364
And founde his cause and ther-to al th'aray, . . TC.3. 536
Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine: . . . . . TC.3. 765
But-if God helpe. And cause why this is,— . . . TC.3. 795
And that love is in cause of swich folye, . . . TC.3. 986
As whan cause is, and som swich fantasye . . . TC.3. 1032
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise. . . . TC.3. 1145
He jalous was, sin ther was cause non; . . . . TC.3. 1151
As he that nedes moste a cause fisshe! . . . . TC.3. 1162
As she that juste cause had him to triste, . . . TC.3. 1227
So crepe, that it cause me to dye! . . . . . TC.3. 1505
For other cause was ther non than so. . . . . TC.3. 1579
That thou thy-self ne cause it not to misse. . . TC.3. 1624
Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . . TC.4. 19
'For, by that cause I say no time or now . . . . TC.4. 99
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . TC.4. 125
The cause y-told of hir cominge, the olde . . . TC.4. 141
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 829
That cause is of this wo and this unreste. . . . TC.4. 879
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . TC.4. 927
T'enqueren which thing cause of which thing be: . TC.4. 1010
The certein cause of the necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1012
Be cause certein of the purveyinge. . . . . TC.4. 1015
And I seye, though the cause of soth of this . . . TC.4. 1041
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternel. . . . . TC.4. 1062
That thing to come shul cause his prescience! . . TC.4. 1064
Ben cause of th'ilke sovereign Purveyaunce . . . TC.4. 1070
And Troilus anon the cause tolde, . . . . . TC.4. 1227
But for the cause that we shullen twinne: . . . TC.4. 1270
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe: . . . . . TC.4. 1309
My soule as ye have cause noon to drede . . . TC.4. 1365 *var*
Yit, or that ye me causen so to smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1448
I n'ere but ded. And, or ye cause finde, . . . TC.4. 1651
Now god to whom ther nys no cause y-wrye. . . . TC.4. 1654 *var*
That was the cause I first had on you routhe! . . TC.4. 1673
And neer he rod, his cause for to make, . . . . TC.5. 80
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now . . . TC.5. 127
what cause hastow to make al thys care . . . . TC.5. 336 *var*
That thou her see, that cause is of thy sorwe. . . TC.5. 406
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . . . TC.5. 420
That cause is of my torment and my joye. . . . TC.5. 427
A cause he fond in towne for to go, . . . . . TC.5. 527
O cause of wo, that cause hast been of lisse! . . . TC.5. 550
That cause is of my torment and my sorwe: . . . TC.5. 654
'Can I not seyn what may the cause be, . . . . TC.5. 876
And what thing was the cause of al his peyne; . . TC.5. 1229
But al for nought. He n'olde his cause pleyne, . . TC.5. 1230
What wraththe of juste cause han ye to me? . . . TC.5. 1256
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause. . . . . TC.5. 1302
Ther may swich cause ben in her entente, . . . TC.5. 1305
And by the cause ek of my cares colde . . . . TC.5. 1342
'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . TC.5. 1394
Non other cause, allas, ne hadden ye . . . . . TC.5. 1692
Or why this more then that cause is; . . . . . HF.1. 20
But why the cause is, noght wot I. . . . . HF.1. 52
And seyde, that she cause was, . . . . . HF.1. 369
And for this cause he hath me sent . . . . . HF.2. 104
'And for this cause mayst thou see, . . . . . HF.2. 239
That wheel wol cause another wheel, . . . . . HF.2. 286
What hir cause was, I nyste. . . . . HF.3. 453
Telle us what your cause may be.' . . . . . HF.3. 473
For no swich cause, by my heed! . . . . . HF.3. 785
The cause why I stonde here. . . . . HF.3. 795
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this caas, . . LGW. 409
Felawe and cause eke of thy deeth,' quod she. . . LGW. 895
And hath y-tolde the cause of his comynge . . . LGW. 1592
But for that cause telle I nat this story, . . . LGW. 1684
In honest cause, and namely in his ryght. . . . LGW. 2133
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause, . . . Comp.A. 36
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere . . . Bal.Co. 10
The first cause is this: truste wel that alle . . . Astr. 1–5
this regioun, as I suppose. Another cause . . . Astr. 1–5
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . Astr. 5–11
And the secunde cause is this, that sothly . . . Astr. 5–11

**Cause**—*Continued*

membres of thyn Astrelabie by cause that . . . Astr. 15–20
as in subtile tables calculed for a cause. . . . . Astr. 15–20
is clepid the Cercle of Cancre by cause that . . . Astr. 65–70
by cause that the heved of Capricorne turnith . . Astr. 75–82
and eke the cause why. But sothely the . . . Astr. 97–100
under thilke signes thei causen us by her . . . Astr. 100–8
by cause of the hoot sygne. And by . . . . . Astr. 108–15
I myn Astrelabye, and by cause that it was . . . Astr. 132–9
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . Astr. 139–45
may causen errour as wel in knowing of the . . . Astr. 168–70
straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause . . . Astr. 236–40
rekned fro the ecliptyk by cause that noon . . . Astr. 236–40
of F upward in the same signe by cause . . . . Astr. 371–6
may not be take by cause of the litel space . . . Astr. 376–82
signe by cause that the latitude was south . . . Astr. 382–91
That he is gentil by cause he doth . . . . . RR. 2196
Feyne thee other cause than itte . . . . . RR. 2520
Bi-cause with hir they ben pryve; . . . . . RR. 2706
And if such cause thou have that thee . . . . RR. 2711
That Shame, by cause she is honest, . . . . . RR. 3058
She seide, 'Sir, what is the cause . . . . . RR. 3726
By cause hir herte was in affray, . . . . . RR. 3866
Bi-cause his tunge was to large. . . . . RR. 4144
Bi-cause I was withoute the wall. . . . . RR. 4316
By cause the tour is so stronge. . . . . RR. 4518
Who was the cause, in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 4525
By cause he dar not hom retourne. . . . . RR. 4918
Whiche causen hir to mourne in woo . . . . . RR. 5007
But it for other cause be, . . . . . RR. 6854

**Caused**

This prison caused me nat for to crye, . . . . A.Kn. 1095
That was the body erect that caused it; . . . . B.ML. 9
This caused me my gronyng doutelees.' . . . . B.NP. 4097
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to sayn." . . . B.NP. 4211
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . . . . D.WB. 726
commendacioun of the peple hath caused deeth to many a . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
God help me so, ye caused al this fare, . . . . TC.3. 1566
That Calcas caused al her taryinge. . . . . TC.5. 1575
Caused me to done offence. . . . . RR. 4576

**Causeless**

causelees and withouten skile and resoun, . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
That knoweth that noon act is causelees, . . . . E.Mch. 1975
That causelees she sleeth hirself, allas! . . . . F.Fkl. 825
And causeles; alas, that am not I! . . . . . Mars. 159
Now is he fals, alas! and causeles, . . . . . Anel. 229
Thus causeles the cause be, . . . . . Anel. 257
And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede? . . . . Anel. 301
That men shul loven alwey, causeles, . . . . . PF. 590
That thou despeyred art thus causeles? . . . . TC.1. 779
Is causeles: that shal be seen to-morwe!'— . . . TC.3. 889
So causeles is cropen into you, . . . . . TC.3. 1011
Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe! . . . . TC.4. 1477
As causeles ye suffren al this drede! . . . . . TC.4. 1533
Mistrust me not thus causeles, for routhe, . . . TC.4. 1609
So causeles swich drede for to drye; . . . . . TC.5. 264
And causeles, for-which I can no more; . . . . TC.5. 326
That thou hast had, lo! causeles, . . . . . HF.2. 159
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye? . . . . Comp.A. 32
Causeles, withoute enchesoun. . . . . RR. 3982
Withoute desert, and causeles. . . . . RR. 4269

**Causer**

The faire Venus, causer of plesaunce? . . . . . Mars. 46
thus causeles the causer be . . . . . Anel. 257 *var*

**Causes**

and by thise causes we axen deliberacioun, . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
'to werke by thy conseil, for many causes and resouns; B.Mel. 2245–50
for manye causes. The firste is this: . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
causes fro whennes they been sprongen. . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
certeine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
Tullius clepeth "causes," which that is . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
hath certeine causes, whiche that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
been causes broght to good ende whanne they . . B.Mel. 2590–5
of the heete. For thise causes seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
hem by the causes aforeseyd; . . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
For whiche causes man sholde take a wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1445
For, as I trowe, thise been causes two . . . . . F.Sq. 451
Though I ne kan the causes nat y-knowe; . . . F.Fkl. 887
been the causes that moeven a man to . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
The causes that oghte moeve a man . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
hire hope for sevene causes. . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
causes of drenchynge, algates the shipe . . . I.Pars. 360–5
foreseyde causes, but for to accomplice thilke . . I.Pars. 940–5
his synnes for manye causes; . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
to seken the causes whennes the sounynge wyndes . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
Thise ben grete causes, noght oonly to maladye, . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
but certes gret causes to deth. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
the causes and the habyt of thy maladye, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
the causes and the endes of thyse forseyde . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
'And hastow wel knowen the causes,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
'the forme and the causes of false . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
to schewe me the causes of the fals . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
ne foreyne causes necesseden the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
Thow by evene lyke causes enhauncest the . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5

**Causes**—*Continued*
'Than,' quod sche, 'by thise causes . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
and by othere causes that ben enforced by . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
seen men redily the causes. But the causes y-hidd . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
fro us, so that we wisten the causes why . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
the hidde causes of thinges, and to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
taketh hise causes, his ordre, and his . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
of men by a bond of causes nat able to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
destynal causes, whan thei passen out of the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
forth the ordre of causes unable to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
forseyde causes. And of sorweful . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
by her weyghtes. By thise same causes . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
by no knyttynge of causes," I conferme . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
or comen of no causes, thanne schal it . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
his propre causes, of whiche causes the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap, . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
cometh of causes encontrynge and . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
of causes assembled in thingis that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
makith that the causes rennen and . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
wille in this ordre of causes that clyven . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
that the ordre of causes hath it-self; . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
ben causes of thilke soverein purveaunce . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
withoute, but by causes covenable and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,— . . . TC.3. 75
Though to us beestes ben the causes wrye! . . . TC.3. 620
Encressen ek the causes of my care; . . . . . TC.4. 579
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I . . TC.4. 1017
The causes why, the sothe for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 1028
And stant, astoned of thise causes tweye, . . . TC.5. 1728
The causes knoweth bet then I, . . . . . HF.1. 13
Of tymes of hem, ne the causes, . . . . . HF.1. 19
And thanne wol he causes fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 283
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 357
a certein of conclusions for thre causes. . . . . Astr. 1–5
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . Astr. 5–11
the celestiall bodies with the causes. . . . . Astr. 20–5
Except oonly in causes twoo; . . . . . RR. 5292
In this two causes with his myght, . . . . . RR. 5301 *em*

**Causest**
Thou causest this deluge of pestilence. . . . . Scog. 14

**Causeth**
That causeth al day swich divisioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2476
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence . . B.Sh. 1195
reste norisseth and causeth manye vices.". . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes . . . B.NP. 4119
Causeth ful many a man in sleepe to crie, . . . B.NP. 4124
That causeth dreem, of which ther nys no charge. . F.Sq. 359
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . . . F.Fkl. 783
That "litel janglyng causeth muchel rest." . . . H.Mop. 350
of body and worldly hardynesse causeth ful ofte . I.Pars. 460–5
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . . TC.1. 252
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth al this fare? . . . TC.1. 551
Causeth despit ful ofte for distresse.'— . . . . TC.2. 1246
That causeth me, and ich him, al this peyne! . . TC.4. 756
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care! . . . TC.5. 749
To my wyt, what causeth swevenes . . . . . HF.1. 3
Causeth swiche dremes ofte; . . . . . HF.1. 35
Causeth hem have visiouns; . . . . . HF.1. 40
Causeth of othres sterynge, . . . . . HF.2. 292
That every cercle causeth other. . . . . HF.2. 307
What causeth this, but wilful wrecchednesse . . . L.St. 13
Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng. . . . . Ven. 44
Causeth all my woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4142
As he that causeth all the bate, . . . . . RR. 4235

**Causing**
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 829
Every cercle causyng other, . . . . . HF.2. 288

**Cautus**
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4. . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20

**Cave**
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . . . B.ML. 473
Who fedde the Egypcien Marie in the cave, . . . B.ML. 500
But now is he in prison in a cave, . . . . . B.Mk. 3263
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3297
And ronnen doun right by a cave . . . . . BD. 163
This cave was also as derk . . . . . BD. 170
If I wiste wher were his cave, . . . . . BD. 262
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . . . . Mars. 119
Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle, . . Mars. 120
in his grete cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . . TC.2. 117
That dwelleth in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.1. 70

**Cave**—*Continued*
And found wher in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 494
And in a cave with dredful foot she sterte, . . . LGW. 811
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave, . . . . . LGW. 1225
Into the cave, and demed as hem liste. . . . . LGW. 1244
And to a cave pryvely hym spedde, . . . . . LGW. 2311
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste, . . . . . LGW. 2312
And in a cave how that she was broght, . . . . LGW. 2362

**Caverns**
knowen wel the krikes and the cavernes of the see . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800

**Caves**
out of the kaves of the cuntre of Trace, betith this . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the erthe hath norysschid it in his lowe caves . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete, . . . . Form.A. 42

**Cavillation**
Withouten fraud or cavillacioun.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2136

**Cease**
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cesse; . . . . B.ML. 1066
That choys, and prey yow of that profre cesse, . . E.Cl. 154
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11
the entente . . . to ben distorbed schal cese. . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
mankynde nolde nat cese to wepe . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner folk to don Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that schullen cesen thi pleyntis and . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
scholde cesen to seme wondres.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
ne cese for to be, as Aristotile demed of the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
and ne forleten nat ne cesen nat of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse, . . . . . TC.1. 445
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . . TC.2. 483
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse . . . . . TC.2. 692
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; . . . . . TC.2. 1388
Thus weping that he coude nevere cesse, . . . . TC.4. 575
Ye wolde cesse of this: for God, thou wost . . . TC.4. 1619
It growe alwey, so that it nevere cesse. . . . . TC.5. 1361
I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche, . . . . . RR. 3307

**Ceased**
She never cessed, as I writen fynde, Of hir preyere, G.SN. 124
And never cessed hem the feith to teche . . . . G.SN. 538
she cessede thanne to ben Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be. . . . . TC.1. 849
That, right anon as cessed is hir lest, . . . . . TC.2. 787

**Ceaseth**
the cause cesseth, or whan a newe caas . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
Therfore cesseth hir janglyng and hir wonder. . . F.Sq. 257
and it ceseth to ben schad and to fleten . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
for as moche as it ne ceseth nevere for to ben . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . TC.2. 483
So cesseth love, and forth to love a-newe! . . . TC.2. 788

**Cecilia**
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecilie. . . G.SN. 28
First wolde I yow the name of Seinte Cecile . . . G.SN. 85
Or Cecile is to seye 'the wey to blynde,' . . . . G.SN. 92
Or elles Cecile, as I writen fynde, . . . . . G.SN. 94
Cecile may eek be seyd in this manere . . . . G.SN. 99
Right so was faire Cecilie the white, . . . . . G.SN. 115
The Seconde Nonnes Tale of the lyf of Seinte Cecile G.SN. *head*
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . G.SN. 120
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . . G.SN. 169
'Tell hem that I, Cecile, yow to hem sente . . . G.SN. 176
That thou hast sowe in Cecile, taak to thee! . . . G.SN. 194
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecile; . . . G.SN. 196
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . . . . G.SN. 218
And first to Cecile, as I understonde, . . . . . G.SN. 222
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte, . . . . . G.SN. 275
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn, . . . G.SN. 284
To whom Cecile answerde boldely, . . . . . G.SN. 319
Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght, . . . . G.SN. 379
Cecile hem seyde with a ful stedefast cheere, . . G.SN. 382
Cecile hym took, and buryed hym anon . . . . G.SN. 407
Cecile, so that she myghte in his presence . . . G.SN. 412
Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . . G.SN. 422
Quod tho Cecile, 'and with a wood sentence . . . G.SN. 450
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . . . . G.SN. 493
Hir hous the chirche of Seinte Cecilie highte; . . G.SN. 550
Whan toold was al the lyf of Seinte Cecile, . . . G.CY. 554
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . . . . LGW. 426

**Cecilia** *see* **Caeciliae**

**Cecilias**
Witnesse Tyburces and Cecilies shrifte . . . . G.SN. 277 *var*

**Cedar**
A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . . . . TC.2. 918

**Cedars**
On pyntrees, cedres, and olmeris. . . . . RR. 1314

**Cedasus**
O Cedasus, it is ful greet pitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1428

**Ceint**
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . . A.Prol. 329
A ceynt she werede, y-barred al of silk; . . . . A.Mil. 3235

**Ceint** *see* (?) **Saint** (RR. 7406)

**Celebrable**
ryght celebrable by clernesse of renoun . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
Hercules is celebrable for his harde . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5

**Celebrity**
and ryght cleer by celebrete or renoun? . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20

**Celestial**
The white Lamb celestial, quod she, . . . . . B.Pri. 1771
That highte Jerusalem celestial; . . . . . I.Pars. 51
righte wey of Jerusalem celestial, and this . . . I.Pars. 80–5
hys fader celestial, and yet moore sharpe and . . I.Pars. 130–5
drawen of the noble good celestial he . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
elles by the celestial moevynges of sterres, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
loves hete—Celestial, or elles love of kinde. . . . TC.1. 979
It sit her naught to be celestial . . . . . TC.1. 983
'And this on every God celestial . . . . . TC.4. 1541
the celestiall bodies with the causes. . . . . Astr. 20–5
eny latitude. Amiddes this celestial zodiak . . . Astr. 100–8
the sonne or of othre celestial bodies . . . . . Astr. 121–7
clokke, whan eny celestial body by whiche . . . Astr. 145–50
what celestial body that is 5 degrees . . . . . Astr. 150–6
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned, . . . Astr. 222–9
the latitude of eny body celestial be rekned . . . Astr. 229–33
body celestial, save oonly of the sonne, after . . Astr. 229–33
celestial bodies; for truste wel that neyther . . . Astr. 236–40

**Celestials**
Of the goddes celestials; . . . . . HF.1. 460

**Cell**
Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle. . . . . A.Prol. 172
Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik. . . . . A.Kn. 1376
Of whiche I have an hundred in my celle. . . . B.Mk. 3162

**Cellar**
wyn that is in the celer. And this is in . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
in the entre or in the seler of Juppiter ther ben cowched Bo.2. p.2. 315–20

**Cellarer**
Som worthy sexteyn, or som celerer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3126

**Celle** *see* **Sill**

**Celsi**
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Celsos**
'Quos vides sedere celsos.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Cementing**
Oure cementyng and fermentacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 817

**Censer**
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday, . . . . . A.Mil. 3340

**Censing**
Sensynge the wyves of the parisshe faste, . . . A.Mil. 3341

**Centauros**
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3289

**Centaurs**
the proude Centauris (half hors, half man), and he . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5

**Centaury**
Of lawriol, centaure and fumetere, . . . . . B.NP. 4153

**Center**
Of his corage as any centre stable; . . . . . F.Sq. 22
sovereyne centre or poynt (that is to seyn . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
a same centre or aboute a poynt, thilke cerkle . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
is, as it were, a centre or a poynt to that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
hym neer to thilke centre of thingis (that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
and of the cercle to the centre; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
to hangen after his right centre. . . . . Astr. 25–32
the centre of the large hool amidde, is . . . . Astr. 25–32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid . . . Astr. 32–40
fro the forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid . Astr. 32–40
The centre that stondith . . . . . Astr. 82–8
the smale point is clepid the centre. And understonde also that . . . . . Astr. 92–7
Tho sette I the centre of this Alhabor upon . . . Astr. 139–45
same conclusion sey I by the centre of eny . . . Astr. 145–50
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the lyne . . . Astr. 233–5
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est . . . Astr. 235–6
To knowe . . . the latitude of our centre . . . Astr. 245–51 *var* Th.
knowist, and sett his centre upon his . . . . . Astr. 324–30
ley it evene by a level. And in the centre of the compas . . . . . Astr. 350–8
no lenger than a quarter . . . , fro the centre a-mid-des. And wayte bisely . . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Centers**
As been his centris, and his argumentz, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1277

**Centesimus**
Latyn it highte *Centesimus fructus*. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70

**Cerberus**
He drow out Cerberus, the hound of helle; . . . B.Mk. 3292
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
he drowh Cerberus (the hound of helle) . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
To Cerberus in helle ay be I bounde, . . . . . TC.1. 859

**Cered**
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole, . . . . . G.CY. 808

**Ceremonies**
Dooth so his cerymonyes and obeisaunces, . . . F.Sq. 515

**Ceres**
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote; . . . PF. 276
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . TC.5. 208

**Cerial**
A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . . . A.Kn. 2290

**Ceriously**
So greet noblesse in ernest, ceriously, . . . . . B.ML. 185

**Certain**
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . . . A.Prol. 252a
And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . . A.Prol. 375
And if ther dide, certeyn so wrooth was she, . . . A.Prol. 451
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . . . A.Prol. 815
This was thyn ooth, and myn also certeyn; . . . A.Kn. 1139
Of a clarree, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1471
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn, . . . A.Kn. 2831
By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . . A.Kn. 2967
At Atthenes, upon certein poyntz and caas; . . . A.Kn. 2971
To have with certein contrees alliaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2973
In certeyn boundes that they may nat flee. . . . A.Kn. 2993
Certeyne dayes and duracioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2996
And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, . . . . . A.Mil. 3193
If that men asked hym in certein houres . . . . A.Mil. 3195
Of certeyn thyng that toucheth me and thee; . . . A.Mil. 3494
I wol telle it noon oother man, certeyn.' . . . . A.Mil. 3495
Or elles he is at his hous, certeyn; . . . . . A.Mil. 3669
Thus wole oure text; but natheless certeyn . . . B.ML. 45
A certein tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . B.ML. 149
And seyde hem, certein, but he myghte have grace . B.ML. 207
And certein gold, I noot what quantitee; . . . . B.ML. 242
A certein tresor that she thider ladde, . . . . B.ML. 442
By certeine meenes ofte, as knowen clerkis, . . . B.ML. 480
Dooth thyng for certein ende that ful derk is . . . B.ML. 481
Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon certein.' . . . B.ML. 884
For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1380
For certein beestes that I moste beye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1462
To borwe of certeine freendes that he hadde . . . B.Sh. 1523
A certeyn frankes; and somme with him he ladde. . B.Sh. 1524
Upon youre bench; she woot it wel certeyn, . . . B.Sh. 1548
By certeyn tokenes that I kan yow telle. . . . . B.Sh. 1549
To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond, . . . . B.Sh. 1557
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel. . . . B.Sh. 1594
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . B.Pri. 1766
Wherfore I synge, and synge moot certeyn . . . B.Pri. 1853
And I yow telle in good certayn . . . . . B.Th. 1918
fille, as for a certein tyme, and thanne. . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
for a certein space; and whan she . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
hym certeyn thyng, and conseilled . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
his conseillours in certein caas, and for . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
certeine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
certeyne thynges prively, and openly . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
hath certeine causes, whiche that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
Nathelees, by certeyne presumpcioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
is no man certein if he be worthy that . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
aventurouse and no thyng certeyne, for . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3163
For certein, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . B.Mk. 3185
Til certein tyme was y-come aboute; . . . . . B.Mk. 3364
Til God relessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . . B.Mk. 3367
Thou shalt anhanged be, fader, certeyn,— . . . B.Mk. 3945
For certeyn cause, into a fer contree, . . . . . B.NP. 4258
After the opinioun of certein clerkis. . . . . B.NP. 4425
But certeyn, ther nys no comparisoun . . . . . B.NP. 4507
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn; . . . . C.Doc. 89
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . D.WB. 9
Is noght thyn housbonde''; thus seyde he certeyn. . D.WB. 19
And certein, if ther were no seed y-sowe, . . . D.WB. 71
For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve, . . . . D.WB. 331
And, but ye do, certein we shal yow teche . . . D.WB. 438
'My leeve mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . D.WB. 1005
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne, . . . . . D.WB. 1135
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . D.WB. 1183
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . . D.Fri. 1367
Withouten hym we have no myght, certayn, . . . D.Fri. 1487
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . D.Fri. 1589
Glosynge is a glorious thyng certeyn, . . . . . D.Sum. 1793
And chaast was man in Paradys certeyn. . . . . D.Sum. 1917
Certeyn my good I have almoost biset,— . . . . D.Sum. 1952
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn''; . . D.Sum. 2024
I holde hym, certeyn, a demonyak. . . . . D.Sum. 2240
And al so certein as we knowe echoon . . . . E.Cl. 124
That he wolde graunten hem a certein day . . . E.Cl. 179
Thou lovest me, I woot it wel certeyn, . . . . E.Cl. 309
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn, . . . E.Cl. 646
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn . . . E.Cl. 694
That whan they have a certein purpos take, . . . E.Cl. 702
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space, . . . E.Cl. 918
I have no wommen suffisaunt, certayn, . . . . E.Cl. 960
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille! . . . . E.Cl. 1182
For I wol be certeyn a wedded man, . . . . . E.Mch. 1405
She shal nat passe twenty yeer certayn, . . . . E.Mch. 1417
Somme blamed it, somme preysed it certeyn, . . . E.Mch. 1471
Certein I fynde in it but cost and care, . . . . E.Mch. 1547
And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde. . . E.Mch. 1931
'Certeyn,' thoghte she, 'whom that this thyng displese E.Mch. 1982
Stant in delit, and therfore certeyn he, . . . . E.Mch. 2022

**Certain**—*Continued*

My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn. . . . E.Mch. 2314
With certeine officers ordeyned therfore; . . . . F.Sq. 177
I lerned never rethoric certeyn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 719
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 773
For in this world, certein, ther no wight is . . . F.Fkl. 779
Ledest the world by certein governaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 866
For to noon oother creature, certeyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1107
At certeyn dayes, yeer by yeer, to paye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1568
The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . G.SN. 282
Of ech of thise of ounces a certeyn, . . . . . G.CY. 776
Of metals with a certeyn quantitee . . . . . G.CY. 900
Bisechynge hym to lene hym a certeyn Of gold, . . G.CY. 1024
'Nay, nay,' quod Plato, 'certein that I nylle; . . G.CY. 1463
Of me certeyn thou shalt nat been y-glosed. . . . H.Mcp. 34
Sholde nat been kept in noon awayt, certayn; . . H.Mcp. 149
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn. . . . . H.Mcp. 313
Penitence with certeyne circumstances is . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
in certeyn caas, as for to goon peraventure . . . I.Pars. 105–10
sustenaunce of his body, in certein he dooth synne; . I.Pars. 370–5
roote spryngen certein braunches, as ire; . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
that is in hyer degree. Certein this is . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
hath certeine speces, as thus; som man . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
certein it wol lasten peraventure from . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
certeine material thynges in hire secree . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles, . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
certeyn rente of hire bodily puterie,—ye, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
be assigned to the penitauncer for certein synne . . I.Pars. 1005–10
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certeine condiciouns. . I.Pars. 1010–5
In my slepe som certeyn sweven, . . . . . BD. 119
And when that I, by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . Pity. 8
Thou art so ful of bountee in certeyn; . . . . ABC. 66
Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn, . . . . . ABC. 169
A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede, . . . . . Mars. 80
And for certeyn effectes hider broght, . . . . . Mars. 165
And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne, . . . . PF. 20
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space . . . PF. 67
thou haddest chosen for a ryght certein sege . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
by certeyn day assigned, that men scholde . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
by certein ende, whi refusestow oonly to . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 135–90
he that forleteth certein ordenaunce of . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
in no manere that so certeyn thynges schulden . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
myghte withholden to any certeyn ende . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
trowen on flyttynge goodes? It is certeyn . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
and ek syn it is cleer and certeyne that . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
I am in certeyn that ryght wykkyd folk han . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
thylk glorye. Certeyn thyng is, as thou . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
and uncovered to the bothe the certein visages . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
a certein eende his floodes, so that it is . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
cleer and certeyne thanne, that blisfulnesse is . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
conjoynid and ybounden. Ne the certein ordre . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
'And certein is,' quod sche, 'that by . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
'This is certein,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
certein that alle gode folk ben I-maked . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
ende the whiche is certein to ben perdurable.' . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
'But,' quod sche, 'I am certein by . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
certeyn that it be either ryghtful or elles . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
certein arwes; he ravysschide . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
betidynge of it ne be nat certein ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
ne ben nat certein? For yif that he deme that thei . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ne comprehendeth no certein thing ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
is nat certein? But yif so be that noon . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
is certein welle of alle thinges, than is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
than is the betydinge certein of thilke thingis . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
harm), but [ther] constreyneth hem certein necessite . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
clyven alwey certein to hem-self. But the . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
to certein bytydynge? For by . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
it is certein thing that the endes and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
But certes, it is now certein that the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
nothing may be comprehended by science but certein; Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
yif tho thinges that ne han no certein bytydingis . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
bytydingis ben I-purveied as certein, it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
certeyn and necessarie betydynges, thei . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thei ne han no certein issues or . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
Yes, certein, Loves bowe was not y-broken! . . . TC.1. 208 *var*
'In noun-certeyn ben alle your observaunces . . . TC.1. 337
But how it was, certeyn, I can not seye,— . . . TC.1. 492
That certein, for to dyen in the peyne, . . . . TC.1. 674
For this n'is not, certeyn, the nexte wise . . . . TC.1. 697
'That is wel seyd!' quod he; 'certein best is, . . . TC.2. 390
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.'— . . . . TC.2. 446
N'avauntour, seith men, certeyn, he is non; . . . TC.2. 724

**Certain**—*Continued*

That thou shalt come into a certein place, . . . TC.2. 1364
But certein is, or Troilus him leyde, . . . . . TC.2. 1548
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne, . . . TC.2. 1569
But certein is, to purpos for to go, . . . . . TC.3. 449
A certein houre in which she comen sholde! . . . TC.3. 532
With ek a certein of her owne men, . . . . . TC.3. 596
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn, . . . . TC.3. 789
'But certein is, som maner jalousye . . . . . TC.3. 1030
'Beth not agast!' But certein, at the laste, . . . TC.3. 1096
Or elles, certein, she bar him on honde . . . . TC.3. 1154
Of which, certein, she felte no disese! . . . . TC.3. 1276
N' I wol not, certein, breken your defence; . . . TC.3. 1299
At certein times with thy blake wede, . . . . TC.3. 1431
For if thou be, certein, it wol thee harme. . . . TC.3. 1631
Constreineth to a certein ende so . . . . . TC.3. 1759
'For, certein, Phebus and Neptunus bothe . . . TC.4. 120
A certein knight, that for the time kepte . . . . TC.4. 351
For certein is, sin that I am her knight, . . . . TC.4. 569
But as for me, certein, I can not leve . . . . . TC.4. 605
And deye I wol in certein!'—Tho quod she, . . . TC.4. 908
It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve!' . . . . TC.4. 945
Unstedfast, and no certein forseinge; . . . . . TC.4. 989
That th'ilke thinges fallen in certeyn . . . . . TC.4. 1005
That they in certein ben purveyed alle. . . . . TC.4. 1008
The certein cause of the necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1012
Be cause certein of the purveyinge. . . . . TC.4. 1015
'And this suffiseth right ynough, certeyn, . . . . TC.4. 1058
Myn herte seith, "certein, she shal not wende"; . . TC.4. 1118
For, certein, I wol bere her companye. . . . . TC.4. 1202
If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde . . . . . TC.4. 1402
With certein folk he hoved her t'abide, . . . . TC.5. 33
And elles, certein, as I seide yore, . . . . . TC.5. 55
I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal finde . . . TC.5. 968
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein; . . . TC.5. 1128
And Polites, his sone, certayne, . . . . . HF.1. 160
For certeyn, for the more parte, . . . . . HF.1. 336
Certeyn avayleth hir not a stre. . . . . HF.1. 363
In certeyn, as the book us telles. . . . . HF.1. 426
But, this as sooth as deeth certeyn, . . . . . HF.1. 502
Certeyn he hath of thee routhe, . . . . . HF.2. 106
Certeyn hit moste thider nede. . . . . HF.2. 216
For in this regioun, certeyn . . . . . HF.2. 421
And certein, or I ferther pace, . . . . . HF.3. 22
To make, in certeyn ascendentes, . . . . . HF.3. 178
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe . . . . . HF.3. 246
But certeyn I hem never tolde. . . . . HF.3. 290
And leet a certeyn wynd to go, . . . . . HF.3. 508
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,— . . . . . HF.3. 601
Han certeyn doon hit for bountee, . . . . . HF.3. 608
To telle certeyn as hit is, . . . . . HF.3. 641
Certeyn for the more part, . . . . . HF.3. 791
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . . HF.3. 912
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde, . . . . LGW. 499
And certeyn, as by reson of hir age, . . . . . LGW. 728
A letter sente she to hym certeyn, . . . . . LGW. 1564
Ne to the worde there nys no fey certeyn; . . . LGW. 2519
Thou folwest hym certeyn, and art his eyre. . . . LGW. 2549
teche the a certein nombre of conclusions . . . . Astr. 1–5
by certeyne evydences thyn abilite to . . . . . Astr. 1–5
a certein of conclusions for thre causes. . . . . Astr. 1–5
plate perced with certein holes, somme more . . . Astr. 50–7
compassed certeyn cercles that highten . . . . Astr. 82–8
certein nombre of sterres fixes, with her . . . . Astr. 92–7
to a certeyn parcel of the body of a man, . . . Astr. 108–15
latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes . . . . Astr. 266–70
to dwelle fixe in eny certeyn place . . . . . Astr. 350–8
It was not, certein, hir entent . . . . . RR. 245
For if I hadde durst, certeyn . . . . . RR. 809
He shulde not fynden in certeyn . . . . . RR. 1989
I wole of thee be more certeyn. . . . . RR. 2054
For certeyn, but if the letter lye, . . . . . RR. 3209
'That is certeyn,' seide Pite, . . . . . RR. 3543
Devoyde of pruyde certeyn she was. . . . . RR. 3723
Certayn I am ful like in deede . . . . . RR. 4329
I drede certeyn that so fare I; . . . . . RR. 4341
She is in no thyng full certeyne. . . . . RR. 4443
And heeste certeyn, in no wise . . . . . RR. 4475
By me certeyn it nyl be doo; . . . . . RR. 4521
But certeyn now I wole repente. . . . . RR. 4546
Curtesie certeyn dide he me, . . . . . RR. 4555
And she of hirs may hym certeyn . . . . . RR. 5073
Certeyn I holde it but a grace. . . . . RR. 5128
And of his freendship be certeyne, . . . . . RR. 5251
Certayn no love is in hym than; . . . . . RR. 5396
And certeyn he is wel bigone, . . . . . RR. 5533
Certeyn the bier shal leese all. . . . . RR. 5928
Certeyne thou art a fals traitour, . . . . . RR. 6070
For certeyne they wolde hate me . . . . . RR. 6089
And this thyng wote I well certeyne; . . . . . RR. 6102
But if it be in certeyn cas, . . . . . RR. 6580
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne, . . . . . RR. 7505

**Certain** *see* **Certeins, Non-certaine**

**Certainly**

Now certeinly he was a fair prelaat. . . . . A.Prol. 204
And certeinly he hadde a murye note; . . . . . A.Prol. 235
And certeinly he was a good felawe. . . . . A.Prol. 395
For certeinly oure appetites heere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1670
And certeinly, ther Nature wol nat wirche, . . . A.Kn. 2759
That, at the laste, certeinly they dye. . . . . A.Kn. 2826

**Certainly**—*Continued*
And certeinly a man hath moost honour, . . . . A.Kn. 3047
'But certeinly no word ne writeth he . . . . . B.ML. 77
But in what wise certeinly I noot. . . . . B.ML. 892
And certeinly the wreche was resonable, . . . . B.Mk. 3793
For certeinly, as that thise clerkes seyn, . . . . B.NP. 3990
But certeinly I made folk swich cheere, . . . . D.WB. 486
For certeinly,—I sey for no bobance,— . . . . D.WB. 569
But certeinly, er he came fully there, . . . . D.WB. 995
'Ye, certeinly,' quod he, 'no wonder is.' . . . . D.WB. 1105
'Nay, certeinly,' quod he, 'ther have we noon, . . D.Fri. 1461
And certeinly, he hath it weel disserved, . . . . D.Sum. 2280
For certeinly I drede swich sentence, . . . . . E.Cl. 636
And certeinly, as sooth as God is kyng, . . . . E.Mch. 1267
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye, . . . E.Mch. 1429
And certeinly I dar right wel seyn this . . . . E.Mch. 1729
For certeinly, if that ye myghte se, . . . . . E.Mch. 2381
And certeynly, to tellen as it was, . . . . . H.Mcp. 87
but certeinly it is greet doute, for, . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God . . . I.Pars. 300–5
certeinly the delices myghte been so grete . . . I.Pars. 445–50
but certeinly, if he may escape withouten . . . I.Pars. 570–5
For certeynly my Fadres chastisynge . . . . . ABC. 130
And certeynly of thy dessertes bystowed . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
'Certeynly,' quod I thanne, 'thise . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
certeynly to fycchen thin hous of a myrie . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
see wel now certeynly withouten doutes . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
for certeynli the seed of soth . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
thou considerest it wel thi-selve certeynly. . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certeinly . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
ben certeinly present to hymward; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
That certeynly no more harde grace . . . . . TC.1. 713
For certeinly, the firste point is this . . . . . TC.1. 891
That certeinly, though that I sholde deye, . . . TC.2. 172
That certeinly for no savacioun . . . . . TC.2. 486
'And certeinly, I n'ot if thou it wost, . . . . . TC.2. 1366
Unto Criseyde, which that certeinly . . . . . TC.2. 1678
But certeinly she moste by her leve . . . . . TC.3. 559
And certeinly, but-if that bokes erre, . . . . . TC.3. 1774
But certeinly thou mayst not so me priken, . . . TC.4. 633
'For certeinly, this wot I wel,' he seide, . . . . TC.4. 960
Of thinges wiste biforn certeinly . . . . . TC.4. 1019
Therfore is it purveyed, certeinly, . . . . . TC.4. 1052
That 'certeinliche I am aboute nought . . . . TC.5. 100
Al certeinly that I mot nedes dye: . . . . . TC.5. 318
And certeinliche in storie it is y-founde . . . . TC.5. 834
'And certeinly, withoute more speche, . . . . TC.5. 1716
Devyne he; for I certeynly . . . . . HF.1. 14
But certeynly I nyste never . . . . . HF.1. 128
Certeinly we ben deceyved; . . . . . HF.1. 340
'Nay, certeynly,' quod I, 'right naught.' . . . . HF.2. 486
For, certeynly, he that me made . . . . . HF.3. 800
But certeynly I nyste how, . . . . . HF.3. 811
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May . . LGW. 36
For certeynly al thise mowe nat suffise . . . . LGW. 272
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . . LGW. 609
For certeynly it were hir loth . . . . . RR. 233
And eek I telle you certeynly . . . . . RR. 331
For certeynly thou shalt well shewe . . . . . RR. 2130
For certeynly withouten drede . . . . . RR. 2199
For certainly, but if they go, . . . . . RR. 2434
[Thanne] he had knowlege certanly, . . . . . RR. 3490
Of your yefte; for certainly . . . . . RR. 3664
But knowith wel that certeynly . . . . . RR. 3721
Thou shalt be greved certeynly, . . . . . RR. 4047
For certeynly in every membre . . . . . RR. 4109
Nay, certeynly, it shal not be; . . . . . RR. 4560
For certeynly no such beeste . . . . . RR. 5062
For of an hundred certeynly, . . . . . RR. 5459
And certeynly sikerest hidyng, . . . . . RR. 6147
I trowe ye wote wel certeynly, . . . . . RR. 7611

**Certainty**
They wene to have in certeynte . . . . . RR. 5432

**Certeins** . . . . . .
thinges certeins and diffinyssched, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50

**Certes** (*specimens*)
And certes, if it nere to long to heere, . . . . A.Kn. 875
In prisoun? certes nay, but in paradys! . . . . A.Kn. 1237
And certes in this world so faren we,— . . . . A.Kn. 1265
'Ye certes, lemman,' quod this Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3719
I trowe certes that oure goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1297
For oother tale certes kan I noon, . . . . . B.Th. 1898
Or elles, certes, ye been to daungerous. . . . . B.Mel. 2129
be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
For certes, I am al Venerien . . . . . D.WB. 609
It is greet harme and certes greet pitee . . . . D.Sum. 2015
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel, . . . D.Sum. 2127
Certes, it was a shrewed conclusioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2224
'Yes, certes, wel and trewely,' quod he. . . . . F.Fkl. 1588
Thanne seyde oure Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme . G.CY. 594
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knavyssh speche! . . H.Mcp. 205
clene lif'; for certes, if he be baptized . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100

**Certes**—*Continued*
heigh folye, for certes, the flessh coveiteth . . . I.Pars. 455–60
vertuouse thynges. Now certes, a man . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
Certes, an horrible homicide! Homycide . . . I.Pars. 575–80
That certes, it were a pitous thyng . . . . . BD. 84
To love? nay, certes, than were I wel . . . . . BD. 1116
of my name? Certes it nere nat leveful . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
no schame to the? Certes I have wolde . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
Certis oonly this is the devyne myght . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
togidre al the space of his lif. For certis yit ne hath it Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
than is it necessarie; but certis whan it is . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
For certis this strengthe of the devyne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
For certes, it non honour is to thee . . . . . TC.5. 408
And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere, . . . . TC.5. 1079
And seyden, 'Certes, lady brighte, . . . . . HF.3. 603
And gilteles? now certes hit is routhe! . . . . LGW. 1982
the cours of the mone; for certis the mone . . . Astr. 330–7

**Ceruse**
Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon, . . . . A.Prol. 630

**Cetewale**
Of lycorys, or any cetewale. . . . . A.Mil. 3207
The lycorys and cetewale . . . . . B.Th. 1951

**Ceuta**
Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway, . . . B.ML. 947

**Ceyx**
'In youthe he made of Ceyx and Alcione, . . . B.ML. 57
That highte Seys, and hadde a wyf, . . . . . BD. 63
Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf. . . . . BD. 75
He take up Seys body the kyng, . . . . . BD. 142
Of Alcyone and Seys the kyng. . . . . BD. 220
Of this dreynte Seys the kyng . . . . . BD. 229
Of Alcyone and Seys the kyng, . . . . . BD. 1326

**Chafe**
To chafe hys frende out of measure, . . . . . RR. 3685

**Chafe** *see* **Eschaufe**

**Chaf**
Me list nat of the chaf, ne of the stree, . . . . B.ML. 701
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille. . . . B.NP. 4633
Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn. . . . . LGW.G. 529

**Chaffer**
That fond his maister wel in his chaffare, . . . A.Co. 4389
Hir chaffare was so thrifty and so newe . . . . B.ML. 138
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare . . . B.ML. 139
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare; . . . B.Sh. 1475
And telleth hire that chaffare is so deere . . . B.Sh. 1518
And for to tellen hym of his chaffare, . . . . B.Sh. 1530
With daunger oute we al oure chaffare; . . . . D.WB. 521
(Syn wommen konnen outen swich chaffare), . . . E.Mch. 2438
Ye shul nat wynne a myte on that chaffare, . . . G.CY. 1421
in chaffare that he hath moost avantage of, . . . I.Pars. 850–5
But thilke chaffare is wel wors, . . . . . RR. 5920
For who-so such chaffare hath bought, . . . . RR. 5922
Bothe his money and his chaffare. . . . . RR. 5925
That of his chaffare, maugre his, . . . . . RR. 5933

**Chain**
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . . A.Kn. 2988
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . . A.Kn. 2991
That unwar wrapped hast me in thy cheyne, . . . F.Fkl. 1356
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn, . . . . Anel. 284
and enlaceth hym in the cheyne with . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer, . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
witen yif that the destinal cheyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne! . TC.1. 509
Of Dardanus, ther open is the cheyne!' . . . . TC.2. 618
I wol nat seyn how that hit is the cheyne Of Sathanas, Buk. 9
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . . Merc.B. 16
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . . Merc.B. 26
But he were laced in loves cheyne; . . . . . RR. 3178
Which male and female with oo cheyne . . . . RR. 4812

**Chained**
lever Y-cheyned be than out of prison crepe, . . Buk. 14

**Chains**
In cheynes and in fettres to been deed, . . . . A.Kn. 1343
With gilte cheynes on hire nekke hangynge. . . . B.Mk. 3554
hevy cheynes, and bereth his chere enclyned . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
to ben bownde with the cheynes of hem . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
destreyned with cheynes that ne mowen . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbownde; . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
ybounde with wikkide cheynes by the desceyvable delyt of erthly . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
full streyte cheynes. For lecherye tormenteth hem Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Chair**
But in a chayer men aboute hym bar . . . . . B.Mk. 3803
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence . . . . D.Fri. 1518
festnyd to thi perdurable chayer, and turnest . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
set in chayere of dygnite. Sestow nat thanne . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
"Uppon the chaire of Moyses . . . . . RR. 6889
For ther-by is the chaire ment) . . . . . RR. 6892

**Chairs**
in heie chayeres; and anoyinge folk treden, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
chayeres of dignytes? Thow, rethorien . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
sitten an hye in here chayeres, gliterynge . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
And forto han the firste chaieris . . . . . RR. 6915
**Chalaundre**
The chelaundre and [the] papyngay. . . . . RR. 81
With chalaundre, and with wodewale, . . . . RR. 914
**Chalaundres**
Chalaundres fele sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 663
**Chaldaea**
Where-as in Chaldeye clerk ne was ther noon, . . B.Mk. 3347
**Chalice**
for to breke a chirche and stele the chalice, . . . I.Pars. 875–80
**Chalk**
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk, . . . F.Sq. 409
Unslekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806
Y-maad, outher of chalk, outher of glas, . . . . G.CY. 1149
Gooth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon, . G.CY. 1207
He took the chalk and shoope it in the wise . . . G.CY. 1222
**Challenge**
Possessioun that no wight wol chalenge. . . . . D.WB. 1200
Nat that I chalange anythyng of right, . . . . F.Fkl. 1324
**Challenged**
chalanged to hym-self ward ryght and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
**Challenging**
By manere of the cherles chalangyng, . . . . C.Doc. 264
**Chalons**
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-spred, . . . A.Rv. 4140
**Chamber**
Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . A.Kn. 1065
Goth in the chambre romynge to and fro, . . . A.Kn. 1071
Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . . A.Kn. 1427
That of his chambre he made hym a squier, . . . A.Kn. 1440
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . A.Kn. 2525
A chambre hadde he in that hostelrye . . . . A.Mil. 3203
So swetely, that al the chambre rong, . . . . A.Mil. 3215
But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie . . . A.Mil. 3410
That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, . . . . A.Mil. 3420
And at the chambre dore, whil he stood, . . . . A.Mil. 3435
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse; . . . A.Mil. 3468
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, . . . A.Rv. 4139
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . A.Rv. 4143
Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolynesse, . . . B.ML. 167
As in the chambre was for hire partynge; . . . B.ML. 293
In Hermengyldes chambre, whil she slepte. . . . B.ML. 595
She halt hire chambre, abidyng Cristes wille. . . B.ML. 721
That in my chambre longe tyme hath be, . . . C.Pard. 735
My chambre of Venus from a good felawe. . . . D.WB. 618
'That in thy chambre, I, and thou, and she, . . . E.Cl. 324
And in the chambre whil they were aboute . . . E.Cl. 330
Whan that he sholde out of the chambre go. . . . E.Cl. 515
Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille. . . . E.Cl. 525
In-with youre chambre, dar I saufly sayn. . . . E.Cl. 870
Hath every chambre arrayed and his halle. . . . E.Cl. 980
Han taken hire and into chambre gon, . . . . E.Cl. 1115
Out of the chambre hath every wight hym dressed; E.Mch. 1820
Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day, . . . E.Mch. 1860
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden, . . . E.Mch. 1888
Whan ye han been in chambre out of this halle, . E.Mch. 1922
This knyght is to his chambre lad anoon, . . . F.Sq. 172
Til he cam to his chambre of parementz; . . . F.Sq. 269
Withinne his chambre with an angel stonde. . . . G.SN. 219
The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyve; . G.SN. 276
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . G.CY. 1023
The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn, . . . . G.CY. 1217
To a chambre; and al his halles . . . . . BD. 258
Upon my chambre roof wyth-oute . . . . . BD. 299
For al my chambre gan to rynge . . . . . BD. 312
And sooth to seyn my chambre was . . . . . BD. 321
Out of my chambre, I never stente . . . . . BD. 358
In chambre amyd the paleys, prively, . . . . Mars. 79
On Venus chambre knokeden ful lighte. . . . . Mars. 84
The chambre ther as lay this fresshe quene . . . Mars. 85
Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . Anel. 165
clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
And whan that he in chaumbre was allone, . . . TC.1. 358
Bi-wailing in his chambre thus allone, . . . . TC.1. 547
Into his chaumbre, and fond how that he lay . . TC.2. 556
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . . . TC.2. 919
And in his chambre sit and hath abiden, . . . . TC.2. 935
Into the gardin fro the chaumbre doun; . . . . TC.2. 1117
And streight into her chaumbre gan she gon; . . TC.2. 1173
'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lite, . . . TC.2. 1646
Into the grete chaumbre, and that in hye, . . . TC.2. 1712
'And in this middel chaumbre that ye see . . . TC.3. 666
More in the place out of the chaumbre gon. . . . TC.3. 676
Into my chaumbre come in al this reyn, . . . . TC.3. 788
For whan a chaumbre a-fire is, or an halle, . . . TC.3. 856
Into his chambre spedde him faste, allone . . . TC.4. 220
Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte, . . . TC.4. 242
The chambre dore, undide it him anon; . . . . TC.4. 352
Into his derke chambre stille as ston . . . . . TC.4. 354
Into the chaumbre up wente out of the halle, . . TC.4. 732
That in the chaumbre he mighte unnethe abide, . TC.4. 823
Withoute more out of the chaumbre he wente, . . TC.4. 1701
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede, . . TC.5. 202
For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . TC.5. 292

**Chamber**—*Continued*
And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; TC.5. 514
She into hir chambre wente anoon, . . . . . HF.1. 365
Unto hir chambre, and make there his othe . . . LGW. 1638
And at the chambre dore they abyde. . . . . LGW. 1718
Egiste to his chambre fast hym spedde, . . . . LGW. 2623
To chambre is broght with revel and with songe. . LGW. 2674
**Chamberer**
And to my chamberere withinne my bour, . . . D.WB. 300
To be youre wyf, no, ne youre chamberere; . . . E.Cl. 819
Oonly thurgh youth, [his] chamberere, . . . . RR. 4935 *em*
**Chamberers**
Preyynge the chambreres for Goddes sake . . . E.Cl. 977
**Chamberlain**
He fil in office with a chamberleyn . . . . . A.Kn. 1418
**Chambers**
The chambres and the stables weren wyde, . . . A.Prol. 28
Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . D.WB. 869
Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . E.Cl. 263
The chambres for tarraye in ordinaunce . . . . E.Cl. 961
of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1595–600
To daunsyng chambres, ful of paremente, . . . LGW. 1106
Unto his chambres was he lad anon . . . . . LGW. 1111
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambres grete . . . LGW. 1964
Yit were no paleis chaumbres, ne non halles; . . Form.A. 41
**Champartie**
Ne may with Venus holde champartie, . . . . A.Kn. 1949
**Champion**
Ther-to he strong was as a champioun. . . . . A.Prol. 239
Allas! Custance, thou hast no champioun, . . . B.ML. 631
So be thy stronge champion this day; . . . . . B.ML. 635
Sampson, this noble almyghty champioun, . . . B.Mk. 3213
A lemman hadde this noble champioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3309
For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght; . . D.Fri. 1662
the coward champioun recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695–700
Wol ben her champioun with spere and yerde: . . TC.2. 1427
O Socrates, thou stedfast champioun, . . . . . Fort. 17
He nys no full good champioun . . . . . RR. 7227
**Chance**
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1752
But with *sys cynk*, that renneth for youre chaunce; . B.ML. 125
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chaunce. . . . B.ML. 1045
And whan he cam, hym happede *par chaunce* . . C.Pard. 606
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye, . C.Pard. 653
If that thou lyve! God yeve thee good chaunce, . F.Fkl. 679
The tormentour, but for no maner chaunce .. . . G.SN. 527
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good chaunce!' . . . . . G.CY. 593
I pray to God so yeve hym right good chaunce . . I.Pars. 20
'Me thynketh ye have such a chaunce, . . . . BD. 1112
In alle my youthe, in alle chaunce . . . . . BD. 1284
So singe I here the destyny or chaunce, . . . . Anel. 348
'A! Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . . TC.2. 464
For Pandarus; and al this newe chaunce . . . . TC.5. 1668
Hath sodeynly broght in so newe a chaunce, . . . LGW. 1045
In your service, swich lo! is my chaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 19
Whan any chaunce happeth good . . . . . RR. 264 *var*
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . . . RR. 4274
Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chaunce, . . . . RR. 4569
Thurgh mysturnyng of hir chaunce, . . . . . RR. 5545
**Chance** *see* **Perchance**
**Chancel**
And freres in the chauncel gonne synge. . . . . A.Mil. 3656
**Chances**
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . . TC.2. 1347
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces, . . TC.4. 1098
**Change**
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . . . A.Kn. 1637
As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 2840
wolde chaungen thynges that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
to chaunge conseil whan the thyng is . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
ye may chaunge youre conseill withouten . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
chaungen his purpos and his conseil if . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
enemy, chaunge thy conseil." Thou mayst . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
also chaunge thy conseil if so be that thou . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
of dishoneste cause, chaunge thy conseil, . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
chaunge my conseillours right as thow . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
if thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
The wynd gan chaunge, and blew right as hem leste. . B.NP. 4263
That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age; . . C.Pard. 724
Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . C.Pard. 734
Ne chaunge my corage to another place.' . . . . E.Cl. 511
To chaunge his wyf, for it was for the beste; . . . E.Cl. 987
And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . F.Sq. 535
sovereyn bountee, that may nat chaunge, . . . I.Pars. 365–70
chaunge and flitte'; and certes, that is . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
made al His hewe chaunge, and wexe grene, . . . BD. 496
'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582
may noght chaunge the merite of thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
thow mayst nat chaungen hir. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
glad to chaungen the loweste to the . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
nolde chaunge his estat whan he hath . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
it chaunge nat from his propre kynde). . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
For al be it so that thei mai chaungen the lymes . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
thei may nat chaungen the hertes. . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
and therfore he wol chaunge his maneris, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5

**Change**—*Continued*
be in my power to chaunge my purpos, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
the thus: "Certes thou maist wel chaungen thi purpos; Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
byholdeth that thou maist chaunge thi purpos, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge it . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
And ech of tho gan for a vertu chaunge. . . . . TC.1. 1085
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is chaunge . TC.2. 22
Gan for to chaunge; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille, . . TC.2. 1130
For ye must outher chaungen your face . . . . TC.2. 1750a, R
So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . TC.3. 1698
Of prisoneres a chaunge for to make, . . . . . TC.4. 59
Here prisoneres to chaungen moot and leste . . . TC.4. 59 *var*
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face . . . TC.4. 150
for antenore to chaungyn so crisseyde . . . . . TC.4. 347 *var*
To chaunge so in love ay to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 485
To chaungen her that doth thes al thy wo? . . . TC.4. 487
Y-graunted was in chaunge of Antenore. . . . . TC.4. 665
Th'aqueyntaunce of thise Trojans for to chaunge . TC.5. 122
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge. . . . TC.5. 1634
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe, . . . LGW. 1235
Often to chaungen hewe and countenaunce, . . . Ven. 30
Never to chaunge for no maner distresse. . . . . Bal.Ch. 9
manere thei change not her meridian. . . . . Astr. 362–5
But sothly thei chaungen her almykanteras, . . . Astr. 362–5
Whan any chaunge happith gode. . . . . RR. 264
Thanne I anoon gan chaungen hewe . . . . . RR. 1865
Thyne hewe eke chaungen for hir sake; . . . . RR. 2528
Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone. . . . . RR. 3778
Thurgh change and revolucioun. . . . . RR. 4366 *em*
That fortune chaunge hym not, ne blynde; . . . RR. 5227
For it shal chaungen wonder soone, . . . . . RR. 5333
Withoute chaunge or variaunce. . . . . RR. 5438
And chaunge for softe ne for sore; . . . . . RR. 5519
For Protheus, that cowde hym chaunge, . . . . RR. 6319
Full wel I can my clothis chaunge, . . . . . RR. 6325

**Changeable**
That by som cas, syn Fortune is chaungeable, . . A.Kn. 1242
he woot that it is chaungeable, or elles . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
yif he woot that it is chaungeable, he . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10

**Changeable** *see* **Interchangeable**

**Changed**
So chaunged he his mete and his soper. . . . . A.Prol. 348
And chaunged so that no man koude knowe . . . A.Kn. 1370
And saugh that chaunged was al his colour . . . A.Kn. 1400
And right anon he chaunged his array . . . . A.Kn. 1408
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . . A.Kn. 1586
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther, . . . A.Kn. 2809
whan the thyng is chaunged, . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
strongly that it may nat be chaunged for . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
Anon his herte chaunged and his mood, . . . . C.Doc. 126
Were chaunged; but he never hire koude fynde . . E.Cl. 601
That she to hym was changed of corage; . . . . E.Cl. 709
That twenty tyme she changed hir colour, . . . F.Sq. 370
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.' . . . . G.SN. 252
That it hath chaunged my colour, I trowe. . . . G.CY. 667
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . . Mars. 235
cloudy hath chaunged hir deceyvable . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
that is chaunged, as thow feynest, to the ward, . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Thou wenest that fortune be chaunged ayens . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
han chaungyd into wrecchidnesse out of . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gestes . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the tother is chaungid in-to a lyoun of . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
hem is newliche chaunged in-to a wolf, . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
woxen swyn, hadden by this I-chaunged . . . . Bo. 4. m.3. 1315–20
schrewes ne ben chaunged in-to beestes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
schal han chaungid the thingis that he knoweth . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
'I? No!' quod she, and chaunged al her hewe. . . TC.2. 1470
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede, . . TC.3. 92
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . TC.4. 68
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good. . . . . TC.4. 553
I soone shal be chaunged as I wene . . . . . TC.4. 793 *var*
Was al y-chaunged in another kinde; . . . . . TC.4. 865
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face, . . . TC.5. 536
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde; . . . TC.5. 555
That ye, Criseyde, coude han changed so, . . . TC.5. 1683
Ne in hir wille she chaungede for no newe; . . . LGW. 1875
That al day I chaunged hewe . . . . . RR. 1913
But chaunged is this world unstable, . . . . . RR. 5803

**Changeth**
Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array,— . . . A.Kn. 1538
Fro day to nyght it changeth as the tyde. . . . B.ML. 1134
that he nys nat to blame that chaungeth his conseillours B.Mel. 2450–5
to God, he chaungeth the hertes of . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe; . . F.Fkl. 1035
ende of mariage; and it chaungeth deedly synne . . I.Pars. 920–5
Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe. . . . Anel. 219
and chaungith ay his studies, he is likned to . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
that chaungith the bodyes of folk in-to . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5

**Changeth**—*Continued*
ne chaungeth nat the nature ne the proprete . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewe! . . . TC.2. 303
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face, . . TC.2. 765
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede, . . . TC.3. 1719
The tyme eke that chaungith all, . . . . . RR. 388
Heere chaungith many wight corage; . . . . . RR. 1614
A cherl chaungeth that curteis is. . . . . RR. 4030
That chaungeth ofte, and nyl contune; . . . . RR. 4354
He chaungith purpos and entente . . . . . RR. 4903
So ofte it chaungith of corage. . . . . RR. 4928
That trouble is and chaungith soone, . . . . . RR. 7116
Myn herte chaungith never the mo . . . . . RR. 7319

**Changing**
So ferden they in chaungyng of hir hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1647
Ay undiscreet, and chaungynge as a vane, . . . E.Cl. 996
Wyn, wo, or chaungynge of complexioun, . . . F.Fkl. 782
noght with-outen a manere chaungynge of corages; . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
hir propre stablenesse in the chaungynge of hir-self. Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
the same chaungynge from oon in-to another (that . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
hand hath turned hir chaungynge stowndes, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir chaungynge . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
schynynge by chaungynge of tymes, and . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
and by-wayleth the monstruous chaungynge . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone . . . TC.3. 549
So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde. . . . TC.4. 231
For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernesse, . . W.Unc. 17
Thurgh chaungyng of entencioun; . . . . . RR. 5212
But chaungynge ay and variable; . . . . . RR. 5424

**Changings**
varieth accordable chaungynges; that the . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5

**Chanoun** *see* **Canon**

**Chant** *see* **Chauntepleure**

**Chanteth**
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal?' . . A.Mil. 3367
Whil that he sang, so chaunteth he and craketh; . E.Mch. 1850

**Chanticleer**
Tale of . . . Chauntecleer and Pertelote . . . B.NP. *head*
In which she hadde a cok, hect Chauntecleer. . . B.NP. 4039
Of Chauntecleer, loken in every lith; . . . . . B.NP. 4045
As Chauntecleer among hys wyves alle . . . . B.NP. 4073
This Chauntecleer gan gronen in his throte, . . . B.NP. 4076
Leve I this Chauntecleer in his pasture, . . . . B.NP. 4375
Bifel that Chauntecleer in al his pryde, . . . . B.NP. 4381
Into the yerd, ther Chauntecleer the faire . . . B.NP. 4409
Waitynge his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle; . . . B.NP. 4413
O Chauntecleer, acursed be that morwe, . . . . B.NP. 4420
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free . . . B.NP. 4459
This Chauntecleer, whan he gan hym espye, . . . B.NP. 4472
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete, . . . B.NP. 4512
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toos . . . B.NP. 4521
And by the gargat hente Chauntecleer, . . . . B.NP. 4525
Alas, that Chauntecleer fleigh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4529
Syn that thy servant was this Chauntecleer, . . B.NP. 4533
Whan they had seyn of Chauntecleer the sighte. . B.NP. 4551
'Allas!' quod he, 'O Chauntecleer, allas! . . . . B.NP. 4609
This was a murie tale of Chaunticleer; . . . . B.NP. 4639

**Chauticleers**
For Chauntecleres drede, and for his peyne. . . . B.NP. 4544

**Chantry**
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules; . . . . A.Prol. 510

**Chaped**
Hir knyves were chaped noght with bras, . . . A.Prol. 366

**Chapel**
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle, . . . A.Prol. 171

**Chaplain**
That was hire Chapeleyne, and Preestes thre. . . A.Prol. 164
Now prelat, and now chapeleyne, . . . . . RR. 6328

**Chaplains**
Flatereres been the develes chapellcyns . . . . I.Pars. 615–20

**Chaplet**
To make a subtil chapelet to hir hede . . . . A.Kn. 1054 *var* North
A chapelet so semly oon . . . . . RR. 563
And faire above that chapelet . . . . . RR. 565
His leef a rosyn chapelet . . . . . RR. 845
Of roses reed a chapelett. . . . . RR. 908
Chapelett of roses of Wissonday; . . . . . RR. 2278

**Chapman**
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe. . A.Prol. 397
And richely this monk the chapman fedde. . . . B.Sh. 1444
This chapman took apart and prively . . . . B.Sh. 1446
Though he be chapman or marchaunte, . . . . RR. 5591

**Chapmanhode**
Were it for chapmanhode, or for disport, . . . B.ML. 143
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede. . . . B.Sh. 1428

**Chapmen**
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . B.ML. 135
For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . . B.Sh. 1416
Of chapmen, that hir moneie is hir plogh; . . . B.Sh. 1478

**Chapter**
Right in the nexte chapitre after this,— . . . . B.NP. 4255
And somne hem to the chapitre bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1361
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght . . . . D.Sum. 1945
And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40

**Chapter**—*Continued*
of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
This chapitre is so generall evere in oon . . . . Astr. 127–32
as I have taught in the chapitre before, and . . . Astr. 185–8
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this . . . Astr. 193–8
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner Declaracioun Astr. 218–22
gode kepe of this chapitre of arisyng of . . . . Astr. 236–40
In his thrittene chapitre right: . . . . . RR. 6532

**Chapters**
in hire chapitres folwynge. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
largely in hir chapitres folwynge declared. . . . I.Pars. 530–5
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevene and helle . . PF. 32

**Char** *see* **Car**

**Charbuncle** *see* **Carbuncle**

**Charge**
Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . . A.Prol. 733
And of my wo thow yevest litel charge. . . . . A.Kn. 1284
To hym that meneth wel it were no charge, . . . A.Kn. 2287
And chargen hire she never eft coome theere!' . . B.ML. 802
Keepe bet oure good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . B.Sh. 1622
so hevy a charge that he myghte nat bere it; . . B.Mel. 2400–5
hast power to doon, lest that the charge oppresse thee B.Mel. 2405–10
Youre is the charge of al hir surveiaunce, . . . C.Doc. 95
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge, . . D.WB. 321
And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee, . . . D.Sum. 1992
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!" . . . D.Sum. 2026
That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . . . . E.Cl. 163
But I yow preye, and charge upon youre lyf, . . E.Cl. 164
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leye; . . . E.Cl. 193
That causeth dreem, of which ther nys no charge. . F.Sq. 359
Of that no charge, I wol speke of oure werk. . . G.CY. 749
the charge of yvel usage; and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
therfore if a man charge hymself with . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
In skilful places that bere charge. . . . . BD. 893
Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . . . Anel. 32
For comun sped take on the charge now,— . . . PF. 507
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde, . . PF. 545
the charge that thow hast suffred for envye . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
the laste charge of contrarious fortune is this: . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
any charge of harm that myghte byfalle, the . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
whiche servantes . . . , it is a gret charge and a . . Bo.2. p. 5. 445–50
a greet charge. And yif a wyght whilom . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
y lost it confounded by the charge and be the burdene Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
That everich other charge he sette at nought; . . TC.1. 444
Thyn hevy charge: it shal thee lesse dere. . . . TC.1. 651
Or on som other wight this charge leye! . . . . TC.2. 994
And chargen you to han so gret travaile . . . . TC.2. 1437
'I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde; . . . TC.4. 180
Lyght thyng up, and dounward charge. . . . . HF.2. 238
To helpen him bere up the charge, . . . . . HF.3. 349
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . LGW. 493
But now I charge the upon thy lyfe, . . . . . LGW. 548
And fare now wel, I charge thee namore. . . . . LGW. 557
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge; . . LGW. 620
And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . . . . LGW. 2151
The remenant is no charge for to telle, . . . . LGW. 2383
By ordre, for hit were to me a charge; . . . . LGW. 2514
Of fruyt hadde every tree his charge, . . . . . RR. 1352
Yit with o thing I thee charge, . . . . . RR. 2695
On me he leieth a pitous charge, . . . . . RR. 4143
Through charge and revolutioun . . . . . RR. 4366 *var*
Quod Love, 'I wole and charge thee . . . . . RR. 6118

**Chargeant**
peple ful chargeant and ful anoyous for . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
been so grevouse and so chargeaunt . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5

**Charged**
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye . . . B.ML. 209
And ful of perree charged hire clothynge. . . . . B.Mk. 3556
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . . D.Fri. 1539
This false blasphemour that charged me . . . . D.Sum. 2213
That charged was with fruyt, and up he wente; . . E.Mch. 2211
And charged hym his ydoles for to leve. . . . . G.SN. 287
his synne that is charged with the charge of . . . I.Pars. 90–5
nekke charged with precyous stones of . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
But I se now that thou art charged with the weyghte . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
And Eneas was charged by Venus . . . . . LGW. 940
A roser chargid full of rosis, . . . . . RR. 1651
The God of Love thanne chargide me, . . . . . RR. 2145

**Chargeth**
the moore that a man chargeth his soule . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
I passe al that which chargeth nought to seye . . TC.3. 1576 *var*
This amorouse queene chargeth hire meynee . . . LGW. 1189

**Chariot**
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600

**Chariots**
rosene chariettes, thanne the sterre, y-dymmed, . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
cartes or chariottes. And by this manere . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

**Charitable**
She was so charitable and so pitous . . . . . A.Prol. 143
There have I taught hem to be charitable, . . . D.Sum. 1795
Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1940
folweth pitee in parfournynge of charitable werkes . I.Pars. 805–10
charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
And charitable, estatly, lusty, free: . . . . . TC.5. 823

**Charitable**—*Continued*
That I yow knewe so charitable and trewe, . . . LGW. 444

**Charity**
That she was out of alle charitee. . . . . A.Prol. 452
Lyvynge in pees and parfit charitee. . . . . A.Prol. 532
They seyden that it were a charitee . . . . . A.Kn. 1433
O Cupide, out of alle charitee! . . . . . A.Kn. 1623
But sle me first, for seinte charitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1721
Now holde youre mouth, *par charitee*, . . . . . B.Th. 2081
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee; . . . . B.NP. 4510
For now the grete charitee and prayeres . . . . D.WB. 865
To charite, humblesse, and abstinence, . . . . D.Sum. 1908
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord! . . . . . D.Sum. 2118
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charitee!' . . . . D.Sum. 2119
And in greet reverence and charitee . . . . . E.Cl. 221
And brennynge ever in charite ful brighte: . . . G.SN. 118
whil he was in charitee, ne mowe never quyken agayn I.Pars. 235–40
werkes of charite; eke whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
thou shalt doon to hym in charitee as . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
pacience and by charitee, and that men . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
werkes of charitee of hem that han temporeel . . I.Pars. 1030–5
be nat out of charitee. This hooly . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
werkes of charitee. It avayleth eek agayn the . . I.Pars. 1045–50
She is thenvyouse Charite, . . . . . BD. 641
For to delyvere us is gret charite.' . . . . . PF. 508
thus this charite and this love, that every . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
And write hir wo, and live in charite, . . . . . TC.1. 49
Than seide he thus, 'O Love, O Charite! . . . . TC.3. 1254
I am no bet in charite. . . . . HF.1. 108
And charite full of envie; . . . . . RR. 4724
Of all her goode in charite; . . . . . RR. 5210
Do right nought for charite. . . . . RR. 5744
For charite, full clene and pure. . . . . RR. 5798
Somme of her good in charite. . . . . RR. 6681
And, sir, for that charyte, . . . . . RR. 7492

**Charity** *see* **Chiertee**

**Charles**
Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . . B.Mk. 3577

**Charm**
A charme that was right now sent to thee, . . . TC.2. 1314
Men curen folk.'—'This charme I wol thee lere.' . TC.2. 1580

**Charmeresses**
And phitonesses, charmeresses, . . . . . HF.3. 171

**Charms**
Charmes and Force, Lesynges, Flaterye, . . . . A.Kn. 1927
Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, . A.Kn. 2712
Y-comen by charmes, or by sorcerie, . . . . . B.ML. 755
hire bileeve. Charmes for woundes or . . . . I.Pars. 605–10

**Charter**
And maken a chartre of lond or acquitaunce. . . A.Mil. 3327

**Charters**
I yeve it yow; maketh chartres as yow leste. . . . E.Mch. 2173
And day is set the chartres up to make. . . . . TC.3. 340
Or chartres, forto bere witnesse . . . . . RR. 7310

**Charybdis**
My ship and me Caribdis wol devoure.' . . . . TC.5. 644
It is Karibdous perilous; . . . . . RR. 4713

**Chase**
This innocent out of this world to chace. . . . B.Pri. 1756
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 341
And, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 393
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace. . . F.Sq. 457
'I wole chace and pursue the man by . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
hem that yow chacen and pursewen, and . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen mee! . . . ABC. 15
Un-to my deth in poynt is me to chace! . . . . ABC. 48
and chasen hem out of towne. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
And wostow why? For thou were wont to chace . TC.1. 908
Him liste of pride at no wight for to chace: . . . TC.3. 1801
And chace the derknesse of the nyght, . . . . RR. 2638
And thurgh the haye he dide me chace. . . . . RR. 3162
That so can chase hym and dispise, . . . . . RR. 5999
Ye han also the manne do chace, . . . . . RR. 7532

**Chased**
That thou were chaced from oure heritage, . . . B.ML. 366
Was man out chaced for his glotonye, . . . . D.Sum. 1916
Cam lepynge in, and chaced out the frere; . . . D.Sum. 2157
and chased a-wey, dirknesses forleten me, . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
that whilom was chased out of the kyngis . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
sterre, hath chased awey the dirke nyght, . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
foryetynge, ne hath nat chased out of . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 14
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 19
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 24
Is chased with clerenesse of the mone, . . . . RR. 2927
That Daunger hadde me chased fro. . . . . RR. 3619
And chased awey, with gret manace, . . . . . RR. 4051

**Chasedest**
art plaunted in me, chacedest out of the sege . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5

**Chaseth**
medicyne that chaseth out the venym . . . . I.Pars. 530–5 *var*
that it troubleth his hous and chaceth the Hooly Goost I.Pars. 540–5
nyght (that is to seyn, chaseth it a-wey), . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
thynges, and of wil it chaseth out thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
he chasith out alle yvel fro the boundes of . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50

**Chaseth**—*Continued*
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415
He chasith so my thought al day, . . . . . RR. 5144
**Chasing**
commoevynge or chasynge upward hete . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
**Chastayn** *see* **Chestein**
**Chaste**
Now to the temple of Dyane the chaste . . . . A.Kn. 2051
'O chaste goddesse of the wodes grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2297
Chaste goddesse, wel wostow that I . . . . . A.Kn. 2304
But he was chaast, and no lechour, . . . . . B.Th. 1935
As wel in goost as body chast was she, . . . . C.Doc. 43
For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al. . . . D.WB. 46
A fair womman, but she be chaast also, . . . . D.WB. 784
And chaast was man in Paradys certeyn. . . . D.Sum. 1917
But we that humble been and chaast and poore, . D.Sum. 1936
Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1940
Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1446
'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . G.SN. 192
But he be chaast and hate vileynye; . . . . . G.SN. 231
visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . . I.Pars. 430–5
if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . . I.Pars. 940–50
That, in dispit of Diane the chaste, . . . . . PF. 281
bewayleth his chaste lyf, for he ne hath no wyf; . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
mariages of chaste loves; and love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . . LGW. 1577
And Brutus by hir chaste bloode hath swore, . . LGW. 1862
**Chasted**
As by the whelpe chasted is the leoun, . . . . F.Sq. 491
**Chasteness**
For pure chaastneese of virginitee, . . . . . G.SN. 88
**Chasteth**
Who that me chastith I hym hate.' . . . . . RR. 3331 *em*
**Chastie**
For I that other folk chastie, . . . . . RR. 6993
**Chastise**
For he fro vices wolde hym ay chastise . . . . B.Mk. 3695
any man shal chastise another, that he . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
which that he myght chastise with benignitee. . . I.Pars. 625–30
evene Cristene, and eek to chastise there . . . I.Pars. 810–5
That, but thou er that day me wel chastyse, . . . ABC. 39
Redresse me, moder, and me chastise, . . . . ABC. 129
or elles chastisen schrewes; thanne is . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
He is wise that wole hym-silf chastise; . . . . RR. 3239
Whanne I hir herd thus me chastise, . . . . . RR. 3305
Outher to chastise me or teche, . . . . . RR. 3308
To kepe thee and [to] chastise, . . . . . RR. 3846
To chastise hym; therfore now I, . . . . . RR. 3901
Al though he chastice thee withoute, . . . . . RR. 4383
Chastise hym wel, if ye be kynde. . . . . RR. 6646
But who-so wole chastise me, . . . . . RR. 6987
That wole me repreve or chastise; . . . . . RR. 6990
**Chastised**
As by the whelp chastised is the leon . . . . . F.Sq. 491 *var*
if no peyne of justice chastisede hem. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
the maneris of schrewes ben coriged and chastised by Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
For wise ben by foles harm chastised. . . . . TC.3. 329
**Chastised** *see* **Chasted**
**Chastiseth**
nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wikkide . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
**Chastising**
they seen the punyssynge and chastisynge . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
and the chastisynge and the vengeance of . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
Or by youre necligence in chastisynge, . . . . C.Doc. 98
amonestynge and chastisynge, and . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
For certeynly my Fadres chastisynge . . . . . ABC. 130
**Chastity**
In worshipe of Dyane of chastitee . . . . . A.Kn. 1912
Of huntyng and of shamefast chastitee. . . . . A.Kn. 2055
And holden werre alwey with chastitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2236
Bihoold, goddesse of clene chastitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2326
This gemme of chastite, this emeraude, . . . . B.Pri. 1799
O gemme of chastitee! in pacience . . . . . C.Doc. 223
Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 94
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure. . . . D.WB. 138
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 141
She may no while in chastitee abyde . . . . . D.WB. 255
That it is peril of oure chastitee; . . . . . D.WB. 339
"In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . D.WB. 342
Been grete wardeyns upon chastitee: . . . . . D.WB. 1216
And lyve in chastitee ful holily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1455
Al Grece knoweth of hire chastitee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1444
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfly chastitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1453
The fruyt of thilke seed of chastitee . . . . . G.SN. 193
Devocioun of chastitee to love.') . . . . . G.SN. 283
of chastitee, whan they receyved the ordre. . . . I.Pars. 890–5
mark of chastitee, to shewe that they been joyned . I.Pars. 890–5
to chastitee, which that is moost precious . . . I.Pars. 890–5
leccherie, and that is generally chastitee . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
that is to seyn, chastitee in mariage, and . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
chastitee of widwehode. Now shaltow . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
hath merite of chastitee that yeldeth to . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
The seconde manere of chastitee is for . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
manere wommen that observen chastitee . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
The thridde manere of chastitee is . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
and with the chastete of thy wyf, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40

**Chasity**—*Continued*
othere wommen in clennesse of chastete; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
Embelysshed hire wifely chastitee. . . . . LGW. 1737
It was ordeyned that Chastite . . . . . RR. 3043
To Resoun thanne praieth Chastite, . . . . . RR. 3051
Anoon Resoun to Chastite . . . . . RR. 3055
Of Chastite I have suche drede, . . . . . RR. 3668
But I dare nat for Chastyte. . . . . RR. 3670
Which ay werreyeth Chastite, . . . . . RR. 3699
And forto helpen Chastite . . . . . RR. 3847
Chastite is werried over all, . . . . . RR. 3917
**Chatelaine**
Duchesse ne countesse, ne chasteleyne, . . . . RR. 3740
Now am I knyght, now chasteleyne, . . . . . RR. 6327
**Chattel** *see* **Catel**
**Chattering**
a paleys whider as that chaterynge or anoyinge . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe . . . . TC.2. 68
**Chattering** *see* **Chitter-**
**Chaucer**
But Chaucer, thogh he kan but lewedly, . . . . B.ML. 47
Bihoold the murye wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . B.Th. *head*
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of Thopas B.Mel. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer . . . . . E.Cl. *head*
Canterbury, compiled by Geffrey Chaucer, . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . . Truth. *end*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . . Scog. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . . Buk. *head*
The Compleynt of Chaucer to his Purse . . . . Purse. *head*
L'Envoye de Chaucer . . . . . Purse. *head*
Proverbe of Chaucer . . . . . Prov. *head*
Balade that Chaucier made . . . . . Bal.Ch. *head*
**Chaucers**
Heere bigynneth Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . . B.Th. *head*
Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee . . . B.Mel. *head*
**Chauntepleure**
I fare as doth the songe of *Chauntepleure;* . . . Anel. 320
**Cheap**
A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . . A.Prol. 754
For whan ther any ridyng was in Chepe, . . . A.Co. 4377
That is to selle in Fysshstrete, or in Chepe. . . C.Pard. 564
And weneth that he be at hoom in Chepe, . . . C.Pard. 569
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe; . . . D.WB. 268
And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523
Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 24
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . TC.3. 641
Of chepe, of derth, and of ruyne; . . . . . HF. 3. 884
**Check**
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . . BD. 658
**Checked** *see* **Achekked**
**Checker**
And "Mate!" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . . BD. 659
**Checkmate**
Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!" . . . TC.2. 754
**Cheek**
And hadde no wepene but an asses cheke. . . . B.Mk. 3228
And of this asses cheke, that was dreye, . . . B.Mk. 3233
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
I with my fest so took hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 792
And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke, . . D.WB. 808
With many a teere triklyng on my cheke, . . . D.Sum. 1864
Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my cheke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1078
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . . TC.4. 130
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke . . . RR. 1023
**Cheeks**
Nor of the knobbes sittynge on his chekes. . . . A.Prol. 633
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . . . A.Kn. 2327
Cracchynge of chekes, rentynge eek of heer. . . . A.Kn. 2834
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde. . . . . Rosem. 4
**Cheer**
And peyned hire to countrefete cheere Of court, . . A.Prol. 139
To telle yow hir wordes and hir cheere, . . . . A.Prol. 728
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . . A.Prol. 857
Whan she hadde swowned with a deedly cheere, . A.Kn. 913
And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . . A.Kn. 2219
Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere, . . A.Kn. 2295
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . A.Kn. 2586
And was al his, in chiere, as in his herte. . . . A.Kn. 2683
And riden forth a paas with sorweful cheere, . . A.Kn. 2897
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . A.Mil. 3618
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
And therwithal he lough and made cheere, . . . A.Co. 4363
And with that word, he with a sobre cheere . . . B.ML. 97
Make hem good chiere and bisily espye . . . . B.ML. 180
Receyveth hire with al-so glad a cheere . . . . B.ML. 396
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . . B.ML. 1002
Than worth is al the chiere and reverence . . . B.Sh. 1196
We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420
*Graunt mercy* of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . B.Sh. 1470
And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere, . . B.Sh. 1517
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532
For cosynage, and eek for beele cheere, . . . . B.Sh. 1599
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere!' . . B.Sh. 1616
Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere!' . B.Th. 1901
be reconsiled and maketh thee chiere of humylitee, . B.Mel. 2375–80
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . B.Mk. 3114
And after that, he with ful merie chere . . . . B.NP. 4651

**Cheer**—*Continued*

Glad was this juge, and maked him greet cheere, . C.Doc. 147
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere; . . . C.Pard. 963
But certeinly I made folk swich cheere, . . . . D.WB. 486
I weepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . D.WB. 588
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . D.Fri. 1266
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere, . . . D.Sum. 2158
For Goddes sake! as beth of bettre cheere! . . . E.Cl. 7
Hir meeke preyere, and hir pitous cheere, . . . E.Cl. 141
Upon hir chiere he gan hym ofte avyse, . . . . E.Cl. 238
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede; . . . . E.Cl. 241
And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . . E.Cl. 298
And forth he gooth with a ful sobre cheere . . . E.Cl. 366
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere, . . E.Cl. 465
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenaunce, . . . E.Cl. 499
Al drery was his cheere and his lookyng, . . . . E.Cl. 514
Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . . . . E.Cl. 535
And of Grisildis wordes and hire cheere . . . . E.Cl. 576
If by his wyves cheere he myghte se, . . . . . E.Cl. 599
That she no chiere maade of hevynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 678
And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere, . E.Cl. 782
But with glad cheere to the gate is went . . . . E.Cl. 1013
With so glad chiere his gestes she receyveth, . . . E.Cl. 1016
Hir glade chiere, and no malice at al, . . . . . E.Cl. 1045
That it was deyntee for to seen the cheere . . . E.Cl. 1112
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde, . . . E.Cl. 1211
Mayus, that sit with so benyngne a chiere, . . . E.Mch. 1742
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere. . . . E.Mch. 1846
Accordant to his wordes was his cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 103
It was so wrapped under humble cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 507
With so heigh reverence, and, as by his cheere, . . F.Sq. 545
But daunceth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere; . . F.Fkl. 1098
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence, . . . F.Fkl. 1257
With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere, . . F.Fkl. 1309
With face pale and with ful sorweful cheere, . . . F.Fkl. 1353
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in freendly wyse, . F.Fkl. 1467
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good cheere; . . . . . G.SN. 304
Cecile hem seyde with a ful stedefast cheere, . . . G.SN. 382
And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere, . . . G.CY. 1233
For trewely, me thynketh by thy cheere, . . . . I.Pars. 27
in chiere, and in dede. Eke ther been . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Right so me thinketh bi your chere. . . . . BD. 544
With no-thing but with scourgyng of hir chere. . . Mars. 42
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chere, . . . Mars. 146
For hir that with unfeyned humble chere . . . . Mars. 291
But he was fals, hit nas but feyned chere,— . . . Anel. 97
Ne to no creature ne made she chere, . . . . Anel. 108
Alas! and is ther now nother word ne chere, . . . Anel. 253
Your chere floureth, but it wol not sede, . . . . Anel. 306
Within the temple, with a sorwful chere, . . . . Anel. 356
With hed enclyned and with humble chere . . . PF. 414
For to reherse hir chere and hir spekyng: . . . . PF. 488
hir deceyvable chere to me ward, myn unpietous lif . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
casten wrothly the chere dounward to . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
byholdynge my chere that was cast to . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
cheynes, and bereth his chere enclyned . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
he may holden his chere undesconfited. . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
as it is now? Was my face or my chere . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
thynges, sche, with hir cheere pesible . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
the humble chere of hym that is discounfited. . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
kepynge the dignyte of hir cheere and . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere! . . . . . TC.1. 14
with chere and voys ful pytous and wepyng . . . TC.1. 111 *var*
And she him thanked with ful humble chere, . . TC.1. 124
Simple of atir and debonaire of chere, . . . . TC.1. 181
And caughte ayein his firste pleying chere. . . . TC.1. 280
Gan for to like her moving and her chere, . . . TC.1. 289
He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . . . TC.1. 312
And al his chere and speche also he borneth, . . TC.1. 327
Into her hand, and with ful humble chere . . . TC.1. 433
Love hath bi-set thee wel! Be of good chere! . . TC.1. 879
With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . . TC.1. 1013
As thus,—in open doing or in chere, . . . . . TC.2. 40
And frendly tales, and with mery chere, . . . . TC.2. 149
That naught desireth but your frendly chere, . . TC.2. 332
But only that ye make him bettre chere . . . . TC.2. 360
Yit have I levere maken him good chere . . . . TC.2. 471
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven! . . TC.2. 578
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen, . . . . TC.2. 649
And took it nought, but al her humble chere . . TC.2. 1129
With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . TC.2. 1258
His person, his array, his look, his chere, . . . TC.2. 1267
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere, . . . TC.2. 1361
Of sleighte, for to coveren al thy chere. . . . . TC.2. 1512
What nedeth you to tellen al the chere . . . . . TC.2. 1541
Hem as he mighte, and chere good he made. . . . TC.2. 1575
For which with sobre chere her herte lough; . . . TC.2. 1592
Avised wel her wordes and her chere; . . . . . TC.2. 1726
That crueltee with so benigne a chier . . . . . TC.2. 1750f, R
That word is good, and this shal be my chere; . . TC.3. 54
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . . TC.3. 96
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere, . . . . . TC.3. 230
And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . . TC.3. 332
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . TC.3. 429
That every word or look, or sonde or chere . . . TC.3. 492
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere . . . TC.3. 642
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere, . . . . . TC.3. 747
Though ther be mercy writen in your chere, . . . TC.3. 1356

**Cheer**—*Continued*

In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere. . . . TC.3. 1554
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere. . . . TC.3. 1664
And whan hir speche y-don was and hir chere, . . TC.3. 1710
And with his chere and loking al to-torn . . . . TC.4. 358
A frendly chere or looking of an ye, . . . . . TC.4. 398
And by her wordes ek and by her chere . . . . TC.4. 655
That of so good a confort and a chere . . . . TC.4. 1636
That wel unnethe it sene was in his chere; . . . TC.5. 31
Of al his travaile and his goode chere, . . . . TC.5. 184
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere . . TC.5. 416
Therto of shap, of face, and ek of chere . . . . TC.5. 807
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . TC.5. 913
Why he so sorwful was in all his chere, . . . . TC.5. 1228
And his chere and his leynge . . . . . HF.1. 154
Fledden eek with drery chere, . . . . . HF.1. 179
Wepyng with ful woful chere, . . . . . HF.1. 214
To take a love only for chere, . . . . . HF.1. 277
So that thou wolt be of good chere. . . . . HF.2. 163
To make us only frendly chere, . . . . . HF.3. 653
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse . . . LGW. 64
And Canace, espied by thy chere, . . . . . LGW. 265
For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere, . . . LGW. 280
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere, . . LGW. 700
Who koude write which a dedely chere . . . . LGW. 869
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere LGW. 1146
Swiche sorowe as he hath maked, and swiche chere, LGW. 1248
With thyne obeysaunce and humble chere, . . . LGW. 1375
For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere . LGW. 1386
Grete chere of love and of affeccioun, . . . . LGW. 1421
By hire array, by wordes, and by chere, . . . . LGW. 1505
And she anon up roos, with blysful chere, . . . LGW. 1743
Conceyved hath hir beaute and hir chere, . . . LGW. 1746
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere; LGW. 1762
Answerede hym to his profre and to his chere. . . LGW. 2079
And at his hertely wordys, and his chere, . . . LGW. 2124
And wedded hadde he, with a blisful chere, . . . LGW. 2246
With al humblesse of wyfehode, worde and chere. . LGW. 2269
Thys honourable quene doth him chere, . . . . LGW. 2452
He loked on his doghter with glad chere, . . . . LGW. 2626
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere, . LGW. 2672
Ne in hir chere founde thou no savour. . . . . Fort. 20
For, certes, but ye make me hevy chere, . . . . Purse. 4
I sey for me, for al my deedly chere, . . . . . Comp.A. 27
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere . . . Bal.Co. 10
Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour, . . . . RR. 1014
Of silk, and alwey with good chere . . . . . RR. 2272
That yeven [is] with gladsome chere. . . . . RR. 2384
But word and witte with chere full pale . . . . RR. 2529
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere; . . . RR. 2810
Or of hir laughing, or of hir chere . . . . . RR. 2819
I sawe come with a glad chere . . . . . RR. 2981
His malice in his chere was kidde. . . . . RR. 3132
And how he is feers of his cheere . . . . . RR. 3372
Ful meke of port and symple of chere, . . . . . RR. 3403
He ladde me with right good chere, . . . . . RR. 3617
Till he hath sene the grete chere . . . . . RR. 3805
Aforn, and founde in hym good chere; . . . . . RR. 3952
Where thou shulde be straunge of chere, . . . . RR. 4014
And hidous chere; as man in rage . . . . . RR. 4063
Till she demurely sad of chere, . . . . . RR. 4627
How faire chere that evere she make . . . . . RR. 5057
And han cheer of a rejoysyng . . . . . RR. 5452 *var*
Freend of affect and freend of chere; . . . . . RR. 5486
With as good chere as he dide ere; . . . . . RR. 5684
But Love ne made hym no such cheere . . . . RR. 6474
Though I have chere of symplenesse, . . . . . RR. 7321
With chere symple and ful pytous, . . . . . RR. 7409
And this man makith you good chere, . . . . . RR. 7622

**Cheers**

paleth hir white cheeres by the flambes . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
For by my cheres mosten folk espye . . . . . TC.2. 1507
The shape, the bodies, and the cheres, . . . . RR. 813
Full lyghtsom and glad of cheris. . . . . RR. 936

**Chees** *see* **Choose, Chose**

**Cheese**

With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . A.Mil. 3628
I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448
And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles corn. . . . D.Sum. 1739
A Goddes kechyl, or a trype of chese, . . . . . D.Sum. 1747

**Cheeses**

With tartes, or with chesis fat, . . . . . RR. 7041 *em*

**Cheeste**

Contumelie or strif and cheeste, and batereth and . I.Pars. 555–60

**Cheeve**

A teyne of silver—yvele moot he cheeve!— . . . G.CY. 1225

**Cheeve** *see* **Achieve, Chevise**

**Chelaundre** *see* **Chalaundre**

**Chepe** *see* **Cheap**

**Cherish**

The hye pryde of Nero to cherice, . . . . . B.Mk. 3710
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . . E.Mch. 1388
A worthy knight to loven and cherice; . . . . TC.1. 986
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherice . . . . . TC.2. 726
Cherice you right after ye deserve. . . . . TC.3. 175
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce, . . . LGW. 472
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce; . . . . Form.A. 52
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun! . . . . . L.St. 23
For lyche a moder she can cherishe, . . . . . RR. 5417

**Cherisheth**
'Cherisseth blood, natures freend,' quod he. . . . F.Sq. 353
He cherisseth hire, as though she were a queene, . F.Fkl. 1554
**Cherishing**
'For th'ilke day that I for cherisshinge, . . . . TC.4. 1534
**Cherries**
Cherys, of which many oon fayne is, . . . . . RR. 1376
**Cherubinnes**
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face, . . . . A.Prol. 624
**Ches-** *see* **Choos-, Chose**
**Chess**
They dauncen, and they pleyen at ches and tables. F.Fkl. 900
Then playen either at chesse or tables. . . . . BD. 51
Atte chess with me,—allas! the while! . . . . BD. 618
'Atte ches with me she gan to pleye; . . . . . BD. 651
First of the ches, so was his name. . . . . BD. 663
I shulde have pleyde the bet at ches, . . . . . BD. 667
**Chest**
Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . C.Pard. 734
Bothe of hir nether purs and of hir cheste. . . . D.WB. 44b
The keyes of thy cheste, awey fro me? . . . . D.WB. 309
I trowe thou woldest loke me in thy chiste; . . . D.WB. 317
He is now in his grave and in his cheste! . . . . D.WB. 502
I have gold and silver in my cheste; . . . . . D.Fri. 1400
He is now deed and nayled in his cheste, . . . E.Cl. 29
I can no more, but, cheste of every care, . . . . TC.5. 1368
Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510
The gret tresour into my cheste, . . . . . RR. 6826
**Chestein**
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, A.Kn. 2922
**Chesteines**
Medlers, plowmes, perys, chesteynis, . . . . . RR. 1375
**Chevachee**
And he hadde been somtyme in chyvachie, . . . A.Prol. 85
This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook. . . . . H.Mcp. 50
Cylenius, ridyng in his chevauche . . . . . Mars. 144
**Chevesaile**
Was shete the riche chevesaile, . . . . . RR. 1082
**Chevisaunce**
With his bargaynes and with his chevyssaunce. . . A.Prol. 282
That nedes moste he make a chevyssaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1519
Maken a chevyssaunce as for his beste, . . . . B.Sh. 1537
For that I to hym spak of chevyssaunce,— . . . B.Sh. 1581
And maken in that londe some chevissaunce, . . LGW. 2434
For I ne knewe no chevisaunce. . . . . RR. 3337
**Chevise**
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevise! . . . Mars. 289
And he shal chevys hym for me, . . . . . RR. 6425
**Chevise** *see* **Achieve, Cheeve**
**Cheweth**
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys, . . . . A.Mil. 3690
**Chiche** *see* **Chinche**
**Chichivache**
Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . E.Cl. 1188
**Chick**
Hir flesh [as] tendre as is a chike, . . . . . RR. 541
**Chickens**
To boille the chiknes with the marybones, . . . A.Prol. 380
**Chid**
For which the wardeyn chidde and made fare; . . A.Rv. 3999
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spitously. . . . D.WB. 223
**Chide**
And for to chide it nere but greet folie, . . . . B.Sh. 1618
The Friday for to chide, as diden ye?— . . . . B.NP. 4541
What eyleth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plesaunce; . . D.WB. 408
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide; . . . D.WB. 419
Than with a womman usynge for to chyde.' . . . D.WB. 777
And chiden heere the sely innocent, . . . . . D.Sum. 1983
And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly. . . . E.Mch. 2274
And pyes, on hem for to crie and chyde, . . . . F.Sq. 649
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne. . . F.Fkl. 776
and kynrede agayns kynrede, and chiden and despisen I.Pars. 200–5
bihoveth nat to chide.' And how that . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
but she chide hym in o place, she wol . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
she wol chide hym in another; and therfore, . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Ne chyde she koude never a del, . . . . . BD. 936
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thee chide, . TC.3. 1433
And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide, . . . TC.3. 1464
Ne me ne list this sely womman chide . . . . TC.5. 1093
**Chideress**
An angry wight, a chideresse; . . . . . RR. 150
Another is a chideresse. . . . . RR. 4266
**Chidest**
Withouten gilt thou chidest as a feend, . . . . D.WB. 244
**Chidester**
A chidestere, or a wastour of thy good, . . . . E.Mch. 1535
**Chideth**
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
'Chideth him weel, for, seinte Trinitee! . . . . D.Sum. 1824
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd. . . . G.CY. 921
as he that ofte chideth.' . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
**Chiding**
And chidyng wyves, maken men to flee . . . . D.WB. 279
in herte; agayns chidyng and wikkede . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
by chidynge and wikked wordes; . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
Lat us thanne speken of chidynge and . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
And certes chidynge may nat come . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
be war from chidynge and reprevynge; . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
chidynge be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle . . . . I.Pars. 630–5

**Chiding**—*Continued*
a chidynge wyf been lyke.' A man that . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
so fareth it by a chydynge wyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
than an hous ful of delices with chidynge,' . . . I.Pars. 630–5
**Chidings**
more chidynges, and the moore deedly . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
exercise his tonge to chidynges, thow schalt likne . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
Bothe of fair speche and chidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 520
**Chief**
Which of the castel was the chief dongeoun . . . A.Kn. 1057
And thou hast maked hym thy chief squier; . . . A.Kn. 1730
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . B.Pri. 1826
That of the see is chief goddesse and queene,— . . F.Fkl. 1046
as they been chief, and spryngen . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
thise chief synnes hath his braunches . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
hooly ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . I.Pars. 890–5
Was hir cheef patron of beaute, . . . . . BD. 909
And cheef ensample of al hir werke, . . . . . BD. 910
A cheef mirour of al the feste, . . . . . BD. 973
as to the cheef of hem).' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
ben brought to the cheef of hem?' . . . . . Bo.3.p.10. 935–40
'As to my lady right and chief resort, . . . . TC.3. 134
That of the citee was the cheef dungeon; . . . LGW. 937
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was; . . . LGW. 1659
By Mars, that is the chefe of my beleve, . . . . LGW. 2109
For hope to lovers, as most cheef, . . . . . RR. 2785
**Chieftain**
'And if so falle the chieftayn be take . . . . . A.Kn. 2555
**Chieftains**
to seyn chieftaynes of synnes. Alle they . . . I.Pars. 385–90
Now been they cleped chieftaynes, . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Chiertee**
For greet chiertee, and greet affeccioun, . . . . B.Sh. 1526
Wende that I hadde of hym so greet chiertee! . . D.WB. 396
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . . F.Fkl. 881
The more in cherete of hym holde. . . . . RR. 3516
**Chiertee** *see* **Charity**
**Child**
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . A.Kn. 2019
But, for hir child so longe was unborn, . . . . A.Kn. 2084
And noght to ben a wyf and be with childe; . . . A.Kn. 2310
For hym ther wepeth bothe child and man; . . . A.Kn. 2830
A myrie child he was, so God me save, . . . . A.Mil. 3325
To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle!' . . . A.Mil. 3512
And weepe as dooth a child that is y-bete. . . . A.Mil. 3759
Savynge a child that was of half yeer age; . . . A.Rv. 3971
To rokken, and to yeve the child to sowke: . . . A.Rv. 4157
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweete, . . . B.ML. 223
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . B.ML. 274
Custance, youre child, hire recomandeth ofte . . B.ML. 278
Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . B.ML. 642
On hire he gat a knave childe anon, . . . . . B.ML. 715
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille . . . B.ML. 720
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.ML. 722
My lady queene hath child withouten doute, . . B.ML. 734
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . B.ML. 764
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . . B.ML. 834
For which thy child was on a croys y-rent,— . . . B.ML. 844
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, . . B.ML. 848
And yet now lyveth my litel child, *parfay!* . . . B.ML. 849
Rewe on my child, that of thy gentillesse . . . B.ML. 853
'O litel child, allas! what is thy gilt, . . . . B.ML. 855
'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee; . . . B.ML. 859
And ever she preyeth hire child to hold his pees; . B.ML. 866
And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . . B.ML. 878
Maketh for his wyf, and for his child also, . . . B.ML. 898
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste. . . B.ML. 906
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . B.ML. 908
Hir childe cride, and she cride pitously; . . . . B.ML. 919
This senatour hath lad this child to feeste,— . . B.ML. 1010
The child stood, lookynge in the kynges face. . . B.ML. 1015
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder, . . B.ML. 1016
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . B.ML. 1018
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde; . . B.ML. 1022
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance . . . B.ML. 1030
Som men wold seyn how that the child Maurice . . B.ML. 1086
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . . B.ML. 1091
Upon this child, and on his doghter thoghte. . . B.ML. 1096
'Fader,' quod she, 'youre yonge child, Custance, . B.ML. 1105
This child Maurice was sithen emperour . . . . B.ML. 1121
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . . B.Sh. 1285
But as a child of twelf monthe oold or lesse, . . B.Pri. 1674
Thus hath this wydewe hire litel child y-taught . . B.Pri. 1699 *var*
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . . B.Pri. 1702
This litel child his litel book lernynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1706
This litel child, as he cam to and fro, . . . . B.Pri. 1742
And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . . . B.Pri. 1759
After hir litel child, but he cam noght, . . . . B.Pri. 1777
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde; . . . . . B.Pri. 1786
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792
This child, with pitous lamentacioun, . . . . B.Pri. 1811
Yet spak this child, whan spreynd was hooly water, . B.Pri. 1830
This yonge child to conjure he bigan, . . . . . B.Pri. 1834
And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . . B.Pri. 1835
Seyde this child, 'and as by wey of kynde . . . B.Pri. 1840
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee. . . . . B.Pri. 1857
Neither wyf ne childe; . . . . . B.Th. 1996
He seyde, 'Child, by Termagaunt! . . . . . B.Th. 2000
The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I thee! . . . . . B.Th. 2007

**Child**—*Continued*
But faire escapeth child Thopas . . . . . B.Th. 2020 *var*
deeth of hire child, til she have wept hir . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
ones bigonne ther is ful many a child . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
to thy wyf, ne to thy child, ne to thy . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
ne han no child but a doghter, ne ye ne . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
That was the wiseste child of everychon, . . . . B.Mk. 3345
To have a child the world to multiplye; . . . . B.Mk. 3472
That she was nat with childe with that dede, . . . B.Mk. 3474
And if she were with childe at thilke cast, . . . B.Mk. 3477
Thus day by day this child bigan to crye, . . . B.Mk. 3629
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!' . C.Doc. 250
'The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this yeer . C.Pard. 686
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page; C.Pard. 688
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . D.Sum. 2068
That child may doon to fadres reverence. . . . E.Cl. 231
Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . . E.Cl. 444
For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . E.Cl. 446
She may unto a knave child atteyne, . . . . . E.Cl. 447
Whan that this child had souked but a throwe, . . E.Cl. 450
My child and I, with hertely obeisaunce, . . . E.Cl. 502
This child I am comanded for to take,'— . . . E.Cl. 533
And spak namoore but out the child he hente . . E.Cl. 534
That she moste kisse hire child er that it deyde. . E.Cl. 550
And in hir barm this litel child she leyde . . . . E.Cl. 551
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . E.Cl. 552
'Fareweel, my child, I shal thee never see! . . . E.Cl. 555
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake, . . . . . E.Cl. 559
But took the child and wente upon his weye. . . E.Cl. 574
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe . . E.Cl. 583
This child to fostre in alle gentillesse; . . . . E.Cl. 593
And whos child that it was he bad hir hyde . . . E.Cl. 594
Er she with childe was; but, as God wolde, . . . E.Cl. 611
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . . . . E.Cl. 612
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye. E.Cl. 616
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal, . . . . E.Cl. 834
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye. . . E.Mch. 2365
so wel to a child as the milk of his norice, . . . I.Pars. 120–5
eke if he love wyf or child, or . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
Cristes child; for truste wel, that over what . . . I.Pars. 460–5
overlyeth hire child in hir slepyng, it is homycide and I.Pars. 575–80
concepcioun of a child, and . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
sleeth a child by drynkes, or elles putteth . . . I.Pars. 575–80
places to slee the child, or elles dooth . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
or in place ther as a child may nat be . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
sleeth the child, yet it is homycide. . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
thurgh which the child is perissed, or elles . . . I.Pars. 575–80
leseth hir child. Alle thise been . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
so lyk the develes child as he that ofte chideth.' . . I.Pars. 630–5
maketh hym Goddes owene deere child, . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
to scourge the child; and whan this child saugh the . I.Pars. 670–5
quod the child; 'ye oghten first . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
pacience for the gilt of a child.' . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that . . . I.Pars. 860–5
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
he that engendreth a child is his flesshly fader, . . I.Pars. 905–10
or of wyf, or of child, or othere freendes. . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
My child with oon may have redempcioun, . . . TC.4. 108
Ne his child, nyce Icarus, . . . . . HF.2. 412
Hadde the liknesse of the childe y-take, . . . . LGW. 1142
Unto this childe that wonder is to here; . . . . LGW. 1147
I am with childe, and yive my childe his lyfe! . . LGW. 1323
And of his childe he moste present make . . . . LGW. 1935
And whan this childe was borne, this Danao . . . LGW. 2568
The whiche childe, of hir natyvite, . . . . . LGW. 2576
ful hevy at onys for such a childe to lerne. . . . Astr. 5–11
me semith better to writen un-to a childe . . . Astr. 5–11
More than a child of two yeer olde. . . . . RR. 402
Of a child of gret beaute. . . . . RR. 1522
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . RR. 1820
And not coveite to go with childe. . . . . RR. 5038
And if with child they be perchaunce, . . . . RR. 5039
That baren full many a faire child heere, . . . RR. 6243

**Child** *see* **Hornchild**

**Childhood(-hede)**
As smale children doon in hire childhede. . . . B.Pri. 1691
hath norissed me fro my childhede, and . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
youre childhede, I seye, that in so muchel . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
From hire childhede I fynde that she fledde . . . B.Mk. 3445
But turned ageyn unto childhede. . . . . RR. 399
Foly and childhoode wole thee sheende, . . . . RR. 3220
My modir is she, and of childehede, . . . . . RR. 5885

**Childish**
In love, which nys but childyssh vanytee; . . . E.Mch. 1276
Wol ye the childissh jalous contrefete? . . . . TC.3. 1168

**Childishly**
Than that it was, and childisshly deface . . . . TC.4. 804

**Childly**
After my yonge, childly wyt, . . . . . BD. 1094

**Children**
Of his visage children were aferd. . . . . A.Prol. 628
Syn thilke day that they were children lite, . . . A.Kn. 1193
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
Thy litel children hangynge by the hals, . . . . B.ML. 73
But by the mouth of children thy bountee . . . B.Pri. 1647
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood, . . B.Pri. 1687
As smale children doon in hire childhede. . . . B.Pri. 1691
Among thise children was a wydwes sone, . . . B.Pri. 1692

**Children**—*Continued*
As children lerned hire antiphoner; . . . . . B.Pri. 1709
greet disconfort for the deeth of his children, . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
as wel in the deeth of oure children as in . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Whan he hadde lost his children . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
for bettre it were that thy children aske . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy children"; B.Mel. 2250–5
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
been called children of God." ' . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
The faireste children of the blood roial . . . . B.Mk. 3341
And fettred hire, and eek hire children tweye, . . B.Mk. 3547
And with hym been his litel children thre; . . . B.Mk. 3601
His children wende that it for hunger was . . . B.Mk. 3637
No children hadde he mo in al his lyf. . . . . C.Doc. 6
Swich thynges maken children for to be . . . . C.Doc. 67
Though ye han children, be it oon or mo, . . . C.Doc. 94
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451
The children of Mercurie and Venus . . . . . D.WB. 697
For, God it woot, that children ofte been . . . E.Cl. 155
I have noght had no part of children tweyne, . . E.Cl. 650
That parfitly hir children loved she, . . . . . E.Cl. 690
She loved hir children best in every wyse. . . . E.Cl. 695
Hath mordred bothe his children prively. . . . E.Cl. 725
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two . . . E.Cl. 766
Sholde nat telle whos children they were . . . . E.Cl. 770
That thilke wombe in which youre children leye . E.Cl. 877
That with him broghte thise noble children tweye, . E.Cl. 982
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye; . E.Cl. 1071
And nat to sleen my children, God forbeede! . . E.Cl. 1076
She bothe hire yonge children to hire calleth, . . E.Cl. 1081
'That ye han saved me my children deere. . . . E.Cl. 1089
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne! . . . E.Cl. 1093
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace, . E.Cl. 1101
The children from hire arm they goone arace. . . E.Cl. 1103
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . . . E.Mch. 1437
Of children, to thonour of God above, . . . . E.Mch. 1449
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . F.Sq. 272
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun . . . F.Fkl. 1402
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge. . H.Mcp. 334
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children, . . . I.Pars. 100–5
synned ye were the children of God, and . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
children, that whilom loveden so flesshly . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
hevene to his children, right as the . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
goode man yeveth flessh to his children . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
mordren hir children for drede of worldly shame? . I.Pars. 575–80
develes norices, that norissen his children . . . I.Pars. 610–5
eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven . . . I.Pars. 620–5
children of Crist, and putten into the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
entente of engendrure of children, to the . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
That slow hir children for Jason; . . . . . BD. 726
thyne masculyn children (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
of whiche, as of children of hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
but he hath no children, and norissheth . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
is gladed with children, but he wepeth ful sory for the Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
and wyf and children, that men . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
of wyf and children were an honest . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
ayens kynde that children han . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
not how manye; of whiche children how . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
that hath no children is weleful by . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
But whether that she children hadde or non, . . TC.1. 132
We, that weren whilome children youre, . . . . LGW. 901
And upon hir begat he children two, . . . . . LGW. 1562
And of his children two, she sayede him this: . . LGW. 1568
And that she moste both hir children spille, . . . LGW. 1574
And with hir lefte yonge children two, . . . . LGW. 1657
Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere . . . . LGW. 1926
Brede and milke for children . . . . . Astr. *head var*
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes . . . . RR. 200
Her children shulde, whanne they ben deede, . . RR. 4861

**Childs**
If that the childes mooder were aught she . . . B.ML. 1034
I warne yow wel, it is no childes pley . . . . E.Mch. 1530

**Chilon** *see* **Stilbon**

**Chilyndre** *see* **Cylinder**

**Chime**
The streem of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe; . A.Rv. 3895
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe . . . A.Rv. 3896

**Chimney**
That hoote kultour in the chymenee heere, . . . A.Mil. 3776
And bar his candel to the chimeneye. . . . . TC.3. 1141

**Chimneys**
his brokene chemeneyes smokynge fieres, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5

**Chin**
And for to festne his hood under his chyn . . . A.Prol. 195
Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . . . BD. 174
Bothe in face, body, and chyn, . . . . . HF.3. 140
A clove chynne eke hadde she, . . . . . RR. 550

**Chinche**
calle thee neither wrecche ne chynche; . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
an avaricious man or chynche, as wel sholde ye . . B.Mel. 2805–10
Than doth he that is chiche, . . . . . RR. 5588
For chynche and feloun is richesse; . . . . . RR. 5998

**Chincherie**
man by cause of his scarsetee and chyngerie, . . B.Mel. 2790–5

**Chinchy**
Than doth the riche chynchy gnede; . . . . . RR. 6002

**Chingerie** *see* **Chincherie**

**Chining**
of the palys chynynge [and] open. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5

**Chips**
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748
**Chirketh**
And kiste hire sweete, and chirketh as a sparwe . . D.Sum. 1804
**Chirking**
Al ful of chirkyng was that sory place. . . . . A.Kn. 2004
geomancie, by dremes, by chirkynge of dores, . . I.Pars. 605–10
wode whan the feeld, chirkynge, agryseth . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
**Chirkings**
And also ful eek of chirkynges, . . . . . HF.3. 853
**Chiron**
And Eacides Chiron, . . . . . HF.3. 116
**Chirp** *see* **Chirk**
**Chisel**
so muche pownsonynge of chisel to maken holes, . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Chisels**
so moch pownsenynge of Chisels to maken holes . . I.Pars. 415–20 *var*
**Chit** *see* **Chideth**
**Chitter**
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . G.CY. 1397
**Chittering**
As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne. . . . . A.Mil. 3258
**Chittering** *see* **Chattering**
**Chivachie** *see* **Chevachee**
**Chivalrous**
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus . . . . TC.5. 802
So chyvalrous, that lytel dredeth he; . . . . . LGW. 1905
**Chivalry**
To riden out, he loved chivalrie, . . . . . A.Prol. 45
That with his wysdom and his chivalrie . . . . A.Kn. 865
By Theseus and by his chivalrye; . . . . . A.Kn. 878
And in his hoost of chivalrie the flour. . . . . A.Kn. 982
For every wight that lovede chivalrye . . . . A.Kn. 2106
For love and for encrees of chivalrye. . . . . A.Kn. 2184
That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3059
And al the chirche, and al the chivalrie, . . . . B.ML. 235
Of batailles and of chivalry, . . . . . B.Th. 2084
Of roial chivalry! . . . . . B.Th. 2092
And for no thyng but for thy chivalrie . . . . B.Mk. 3585
That of the orient hadde all the chivalrie . . . B.Mk. 3871
As he that was of chivalrie the flour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1088
As wel in fredom as in chivalrie, . . . . . H.Mcp. 126
Sith first began the chevalrye. . . . . HF.3. 250
Thurgh his desert and for his chivalrye; . . . . LGW. 608
Why hastow doon dispite to chevalrye? . . . . LGW. 1822
For his beaute, and for his chevalerye, . . . . LGW. 1912
Ther hadde he don gret chyvalrie . . . . . RR. 1207
Than to enhaunce chyvalrie, . . . . . RR. 7244
**Choice**
hath he free choys wheither he wole werke by that . B.Mel. 2270–5
Or elles if free choys be graunted me . . . . . B.NP. 4436
That choys, and prey yow of that profre cease, . . E.Cl. 154
Agayn my choys shul neither grucche ne stryve; . . E.Cl. 170
Hym thoughte his choys myghte nat ben amended; . E.Mch. 1606
Agayn his choys,—this was his fantasye. . . . . E.Mch. 1610
And seyde, 'My sone, the choys is to thee falle. . PF. 406
Mot be the choys of everich that is here, . . . . PF. 408
And after that to have my choys al fre; . . . . PF. 649
But that free chois is yiven us everychoon. . . . TC.4. 971
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede. . . . TC.4. 980
For to destroye our free chois every del! . . . . TC.4. 1059
**Choke** *see* **Achoke**
**Choler**
That bothe of colere and of malencolye . . . . B.NP. 4136
**Cholera**
Of youre rede colera, *pardee*, . . . . . B.NP. 4118
**Choleric**
The Reve was a sclendre colerik man, . . . . A.Prol. 587
Ye been ful coleryk of complecciouns. . . . . B.NP. 4145
In Aries, the colerik hoote signe. . . . . F.Sq. 51
**Choose**
Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte!' . A.Kn. 1595
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,— . A.Kn. 1614
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Mil. 3177
Blameth nat me if that ye chese amys. . . . . A.Mil. 3181
I moot been hires, I may noon oothers chese. . . B.ML. 227
thou, but among a thousand, chese thee oon . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
noon, chese rather to suffre than bigynne. . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
he, "be riche, she may chesen of a thousand men . B.Mel. 2745–50
Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . D.WB. 176
To chese wheither she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898
For Goddes love, as chees a newe requeste! . . . D.WB. 1060
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyvyng. . . . . D.WB. 1182
'Chese now,' quod she, 'oon of thise thynges tweye: . D.WB. 1219
Now chese yourselven, wheither that yow liketh.' . D.WB. 1227
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest?' . . . D.WB. 1237
Or elles what yow lyst, we may nat cheese; . . . D.Sum. 1748
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
To chese me a wyf, I yow relesse . . . . . E.Cl. 153
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . F.Fkl. 1086
Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese, . . . . F.Fkl. 1359
Almache answerde, 'Chees oon of thise two,— . . G.SN. 458
whan they maken hir kyng, they chesen oon . . . I.Pars. 465–70
to chese the loweste place over al; . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese . . . . PF. 146
Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make, . PF. 310
**Choose**—*Continued*
Benygnely to chese or for to take . . . . . PF. 370
Ye comen for to chese—and flee your way— . . . PF. 388
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse. . . . PF. 399
'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . . PF. 400
I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, . PF. 417
'But as for conseyl for to chese a make, . . . . PF. 631
mayster, to chesen on what deeth he . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . TC.2. 470
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . TC.2. 955
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . TC.4. 189
And thenk that foly is, whan man may chese, . . TC.4. 1504
And chese what folke that thou wilte with the take. . LGW. 1449
Thy name, for thou shalt non othir chese.' . . . LGW. 1811
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . Ven. 60
To chese the worthiest in alle wyse, . . . . . Ven. 67
Whan every foughel chesen shal his make, . . . Comp.A. 86
I mote be deed, I may not chese; . . . . . RR. 4426
Is in his hande, I may not chese, . . . . . RR. 4597
Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . . . RR. 4637
That hem to worldly clothes chese; . . . . . RR. 6230
**Chooseth**
Cheseth youre self which may be moost plesance, . D.WB. 1232
deceite whan he cheseth flesshly delices, . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make; . . . Mars. 17
Him that she cheseth, he shal hir han as swythe; . PF. 623
that chesith his entrechaunged wey? For . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
**Choosing**
in chesynge of youre conseillours. Ye shul . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
in the chesynge . . . of my conseillours, . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . . . E.Cl. 162
**Chop**
And gunne choppen al aboute . . . . . HF.3. 734 *var*
**Chorus**
wynd that hyghte Chorus, and that the . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
whanne the blastes of the wynd Chorus . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
And Thetis, Chorus, Triton, and they alle, . . . LGW. 2422
**Chose**
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . . . B.Mk. 3706
And at the laste he chees hym for to wende, . . D.WB. 915
In wilful poverte chees to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179
And chees hire of his owene auctoritee; . . . . E.Mch. 1597
I chees thee for my wyf and my confort!' . . . . E.Mch. 2148
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thee chees . . . E.Mch. 2165
Chees rather for to dye, than assente . . . . . F.Fkl. 1384
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1403
His love, that rather for to dyen chees . . . . F.Fkl. 1440
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone, . . G.SN. 38
I chees love to my firste craft, . . . . . BD. 790
Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . ABC. 108
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle, . . . TC.5. 1532
For on his day I chees you to be myne, . . . . LGW. 146
They chose to be ded in sundery wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 290
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye, . . . LGW. 513
And ther she chees to han hir buryinge. . . . . LGW. 698
And him of al his felawshippe he ches . . . . . LGW. 965
And many another that he with him ches. . . . LGW. 1455
Among the knoppes I chese oon . . . . . RR. 1691
**Chose** (*French*)
For if I wolde selle my bele chose . . . . . D.WB. 447
Whan that he wolde han my bele chose, . . . . D.WB. 510
**Chosen**
And wel was hym that ther-to chosen was; . . . A.Kn. 2109
So evene were they chosen, for to gesse; . . . . A.Kn. 2593
that we han chosen in oure present nede.' . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
as they that been chosen of God, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Had chose his maner principal . . . . . BD. 1003
And ye that han not chosen in humble wyse, . . Mars. 16
And ye that han ful chosen as I devyse, . . . . Mars. 18
Han chosen first, by playn electioun, . . . . . PF. 528
And right a-noon the seed-foul chosen hadde . . PF. 576
But first were chosen foules for to synge, . . . . PF. 673
whiche that thou haddest chosen for a ryght certein . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
that thow hast chosen frely to ben thi . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
and were chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
You hath wel chose in trewe perseveraunce . . . Bal.Ch. 8
Hadde chosen so ententifly . . . . . RR. 1720
**Chough**
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood, . . . D.WB. 232
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye; . PF. 345
**Christ**
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente. . . . A.Prol. 698
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight, . . . . . A.Mil. 3483
'Nay, Crist forbede it, for his hooly blood,' . . . A.Mil. 3508
Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . . B.ML. 106
Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage . . . B.ML. 258
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277
But Crist, that starf for our savacioun, . . . . B.ML. 283
'Now Jhesu Crist be with yow alle,' she sayde. . . B.ML. 318
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she: . . . . B.ML. 450
Crist, which that is to every harm triacle, . . . B.ML. 479
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, *sanz faille*. . . B.ML. 501
The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde. . . B.ML. 511
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . B.ML. 549
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 561
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche. . . . B.ML. 567
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574

**Christ—*Continued***

For, but if Crist open myracle kithe, . . . . . B.ML. 636
And thus hath Crist y-maad Custance a queene. . B.ML. 693
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore, . . . B.ML. 760
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir . . . B.ML. 766
'Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure? . B.ML. 811
The wyl of Crist, and knelynge on the stronde, . . B.ML. 825
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custance! . B.ML. 924
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.ML. 993
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . . B.ML. 1041
Now Jhesu Crist, that of his myght may sende . . B.ML. 1160
Hateful to Crist and to his compaignye; . . . . B.Pri. 1682
For he so yong to Crist dide reverence. . . . . B.Pri. 1705
And herieth Crist that is of hevene kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808
But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . . B.Pri. 1842
That telleth us the peyne of Jhesu Crist . . . . B.Mel. 2134
cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
Lord Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended . . B.Mel. 2260–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, whan he was risen . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
biforn alle thynges, that Jhesus Crist of . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
withouten the kepyng of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . B.Mel. 2490–5
dronken, and hast forgeten Jhesu Crist, . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
and peraventure, Crist hath thee in . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
synne agayn oure Lord Crist, for certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
in the same manere oure Lord Crist hath . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
his Epistles: "Jhesu Crist," he seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Lord Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise, . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn! . . C.Pard. 501
Blaspheme of Crist, manslaughtre, and wast also . C.Pard. 593
And 'By the blood of Crist that is in Hayles,' . . C.Pard. 652
Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde, . . . C.Pard. 658
Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 898
And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche, . . . C.Pard. 916
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . . D.WB. 10
But Crist, that of perfeccioun is welle, . . . . D.WB. 107
Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . . D.WB. 139
But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . . D.WB. 469
For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, . . D.WB. 717
Crist wole we clayme of hym oure gentillesse, . . D.WB. 1117
In parfit joye: and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . . D.WB. 1258
'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . D.Fri. 1561
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, D.Fri. 1590
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . . D.Fri. 1647
For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght; . . D.Fri. 1662
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente. . . . . D.Sum. 1821
Save that to Crist I seyde an orisoun, . . . . D.Sum. 1867
Maketh that Crist accepteth oure preyeres. . . . D.Sum. 1884
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . D.Sum. 1946
As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yeres, . . . . . D.Sum. 1949
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche. . . E.Mch. 1384
Crist halt hym of this conseil wel apayd; . . . E.Mch. 1512
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . . E.Mch. 1652
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . E.Mch. 2171
Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde. . . . G.SN. 123
So that ye trowe in Crist, and yow baptize. . . . G.SN. 171
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he, . . . G.SN. 191
'Lo, right so as the love of Crist,' quod she, . . . G.SN. 295
'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference . . . . G.SN. 417
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,— . . . G.SN. 454
Men doon to Crist and to his seinte servyse. . . . G.SN. 553
In the name of Crist, to wexe a philosofre. . . . G.CY. 1122
For unto Crist it is so lief and deere, . . . . . G.CY. 1467
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
whiche we wratthe oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 110–5
For which Crist seith in his gospel, . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
biforn the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
as seith Jhesu Crist. Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of I.Pars. 210–5
thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wole . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
the passioun that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
oure Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte . . . I.Pars. 265–70
Lord Jhesu Crist for man, after that he hadde be . I.Pars. 265–70
and this suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist for man whan I.Pars. 270–5
suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the . . I.Pars. 270–5
And al this suffred Jhesu Crist that . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
of synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitraysed, . . . I.Pars. 275–80
that Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
And, for as muche as Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared . . . I.Pars. 315–20
moore than Jhesu Crist oure Creatour, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
he hath to Jhesu Crist; and in this wise . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyeres . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
Jhesu Crist.' Men may also refreyne . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
the precious body of Jhesu Crist; . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
no synne in clothyng, Crist wolde nat so . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
which honestitee that Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
the heved of oure Lord Jhesu Crist with . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
to Jhesu Crist and weepe at his feet for . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525–30
Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemys, for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
of the love of Jhesu Crist that . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30

**Christ—*Continued***

Crist, ne his sweete mooder. And in . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
in his herte ful wikkedly both of Crist . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
in ydel. Also oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
that is moore it is of yvel,' seith Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
synfully, in dismembrynge of Crist by . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
preciouse persone of Crist, but ye . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
or elles taketh on hym the name of Crist, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
noon . . . but the name of Jhesu Crist. Take kepe eek how that the . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 595–600
damnablely agayns Crist, and al the feith . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . I.Pars. 620–5
turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . . I.Pars. 635–40
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrely; . . . I.Pars. 640–5
they to Crist, than dide they that hym . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
travaillen in the service of Crist, right . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
as seith Crist; this vertu disconfiteth . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
suffred Crist ful paciently, when . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
harm in his body. That suffred Crist . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
pacient for love of Jhesu Crist and for . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
obedient to Crist and to alle hem to whiche he . . I.Pars. 670–5
oghte to been obedient in Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
to Jhesu Crist, in as muche as it bynymeth the . . I.Pars. 675–80
service that men oghte doon to Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
thynkynge that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
this synne moost displesant to Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
Seint Luc XV., where as Crist seith that . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
seyde Crist, 'I seye to thee, to day shaltow . . . I.Pars. 700–5
deeth of Crist. Allas! what nedeth . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
that first cometh in the name of Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
to Jhesu Crist; for it bireveth hym the love that . I.Pars. 745–50
in his catel than in Jhesu Crist, and . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
service of Jhesu Crist. And therfore seith Seint . I.Pars. 745–50
and who so dooth is traitour to Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Jhesu Crist and destroyen his patrimoyne. . . . I.Pars. 790–5
children of Crist, and putten into the . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 800–5
of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporeel . . . I.Pars. 810–5
that Crist yaf to us, and to han . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
aperteneth thilke malisoun that Crist shal . . . I.Pars. 815–20
croys of Crist, of whiche the ende is . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
and confermed by Jhesu Crist, as . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
the kynttynge togidre of Crist and of . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
the auctour of matrimoyne, that is, Crist. For certes, in . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
And therfore wol Crist putte hem out of . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
nathelees, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . I.Pars. 885–90
lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
worshipe Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
Crist and holy chirche; and that oother . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
as shewed Crist whan he made first womman. . . I.Pars. 925–30
as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
embracynge of Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselve. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
lawe of Jhesu Crist; and this is for to synne in herte, I.Pars. 955–60
unkynde to Crist, and he wexeth the moore fieble . I.Pars. 970–5
sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest . . . I.Pars. 990–5
meene and mediatour bitwixe Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Jhesu Crist he wente out and weepe ful bitterly. . I.Pars. 990–5
to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
certes Jhesu Crist for the giltes of a . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
he is fro Crist. And if he abide to his . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
ne hath nat in his lyf herkned Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarsly . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
certes Jhesu Crist is entierly al good; . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
oonly for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
for that Jhesu Crist hymself maked it; . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
awey the swetnesse of Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endelees . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
they thanken oure Lord Jhesu Crist, of . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
many a leccherous lay, that Crist, for his . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
And to that sothfast Crist, that starf on rode, . . TC.5. 1860
For, by Cryst, lo! thus it fareth; . . . . . HF.1. 271
'O Crist,' thoughte I, 'that art in blisse, . . . . HF.1. 492

**Christ**—*Continued*
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth, . . . LGW. 1879
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng . . Buk. 1
As Crist seith in his Evangile, . . . . . RR. 445
That Crist ne his apostlis dere, . . . . . RR. 6547
For aftir Crist was done on rode . . . . . RR. 6564
Of whiche that Crist seith openly, . . . . . RR. 7010
And to her title they token Crist. . . . . RR. 7122
And hem to Jesus Crist reverte. . . . . RR. 7186
That more than Crist my britheren dredith. . . RR. 7226
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save, . . . . . RR. 7494

**Christendom**
As wel in cristendom as in hethenesse, . . . . A.Prol. 49
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . B.ML. 351
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge, . . . B.ML. 377
O Cristendom, and Fader of alle also, . . . . G.SN. 208
But if that he his Cristendom withseye; . . . . G.SN. 447
Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye, . . . . . G.SN. 459
and certes, in feith is the keye of Cristendom, . . I.Pars. 875–80
and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn . . . I.Pars. 875–80
That ben in Cristendome alyve, . . . . . RR. 6363
That kepith the key of Cristendome . . . . . RR. 7091

**Christened**
Custance, I wol be cristned, doutelees; . . . . B.ML. 226
And alle his liges, sholde y-cristned be, . . . . B.ML. 240
For thogh his wyf be cristned never so white . . B.ML. 355
And Pope Urban hym cristned right there. . . . G.SN. 217
He cristned hym, and made hym in that place . . G.SN. 352
With preestes, that hem cristned all y-feere; . . G.SN. 380

**Christian**
No cristen man so ofte of his degree. . . . . A.Prol. 55
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . B.ML. 222
Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage. . . . . B.ML. 369
That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . B.ML. 380
Arryved been this cristen folk to londe . . . . B.ML. 386
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse . . . . B.ML. 416
The sowdan and the cristen everichone . . . . B.ML. 429
In al that lond no cristen dorste route, . . . . B.ML. 540
Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree, . . . B.ML. 541
But yet nere cristene Britons so exiled . . . . B.ML. 547
The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour . . . B.ML. 956
As he that is of cristen folk the flour, . . . . B.ML. 1090
Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . . . . B.Pri. 1679
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . . . B.Pri. 1685
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood, . . B.Pri. 1687
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente, . . B.Pri. 1804
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon; . . . . D.WB. 48
I walke, and fisshe cristen mennes soules, . . . D.Sum. 1820
That every Cristen wight shal han penaunce, . . G.SN. 446
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,— . . . G.SN. 454
The Cristen folk which that aboute hire were, . . G.SN. 535
that is to seyn of his evene Cristene, or . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
thyne evene Cristene. And therfore, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
to be called a Cristene man, and lyveth . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene. . . . I.Pars. 605–10
certes noght oonly Cristen men been . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
never were Cristene, commendeden and . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
his evene Cristene; and therfore speke . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
his evene Cristene, and eek to chastise there . . . I.Pars. 810–5
malisoun of al the court cristiene, til they. . . . I.Pars. 900–5
preye for cristene soules. And therfore . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
autourys . . . Cristene and hethene, trete of swich matere, . . . . . LGW.G. 309
And namely in oure Cristen lay . . . . . RR. 6545

**Christianity**
To Walys fledde the cristyanytee . . . . . B.ML. 544

**Christianly**
Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly. . . . . B.ML. 1122

**Christmas**
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce! . . . B.ML. 126
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went, . . . . B.Pri. 1730

**Christopher**
A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . A.Prol. 115

**Christs**
That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . . . A.Prol. 481
But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve, . . . A.Prol. 527
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . . . A.Prol. 537
Cristes owene werkes for to wirche, . . . . . A.Mil. 3308
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun! . . . . A.Mil. 3478
For it is Cristes conseil that I seye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3504
'What, Absolon! For Cristes sweete tree, . . . A.Mil. 3767
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith?' . . . A.Mil. 3782
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne, . . A.Rv. 4084
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . A.Rv. 4268
'Ha, ha!' quod he, 'for Cristes passioun . . . . A.Co. 4327
Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes cura, . . . . A.Co. 4349
And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere, . . . . . B.ML. 237
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . B.ML. 565
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght . . B.ML. 570
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace! . . . B.ML. 686
She halt hire chambre, abidyng Cristes wille. . . B.ML. 721
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . B.ML. 902
Til Cristes mooder—blessed be she ay!— . . . . B.ML. 950
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour; . . . . B.ML. 1123
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . . B.Pri. 1696
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . B.Pri. 1700
Of Cristes mooder?' seyde this innocent. . . . . B.Pri. 1728
On Cristes mooder set was his entente. . . . . B.Pri. 1740
Of Cristes mooder, that to hire to preye . . . . B.Pri. 1746
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . B.Pri. 1787

**Christe**—*Continued*
'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . B.Pri. 1846
Wepynge and herying Cristes mooder deere, . . B.Pri. 1868
For evermo: therfore for Cristes sake . . . . . C.Doc. 81
Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk; . . . . C.Pard. 340
That they been enemys of Cristes croys, . . . . C.Pard. 532
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,— . . . C.Pard. 709
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs! . C.Pard. 946
He koude somne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . . D.Fri. 1347
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake.' . . . D.Sum. 1732
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere; . D.Sum. 1762
And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges, . . D.Sum. 1871
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore, . . . D.Sum. 1935
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche. . . . D.Sum. 1977
Witnesse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous; . . E.Mch. 2282
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Anne! . . G.SN. 70
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teche; . . . G.SN. 343
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leeve, and deere, . G.SN. 383
That among Cristes apostelles twelve . . . . G.CY. 1002
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge. . . G.CY. 1072
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . . . . I.Pars. 40
and moralitees and maketh hym Cristes child; . . I.Pars. 460–5
For Cristes sake, ne swereth nat so . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
agayns Cristes lyvynge and his techynge, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
for humble folk been Cristes freendes, . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
naked flessh, for Cristes sake, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
he hath in Cristes mercy. Agayns the . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
For certes, Crystes blisful mooder dere, . . . . ABC. 28
That cometh of thee, thou Cristes moder deere, . ABC. 99
That Cristes lawe wole defende, . . . . . RR. 7174
But he in Cristis wrath hym ledith . . . . . RR. 7225

**Christus**
Xristus, thi sone, that in this world alighte . . . ABC. 161

**Chronicle**
He in a cronycle saufly myghte it write, . . . . B.NP. 4398

**Chronicle** *see* **Cronique**

**Chrysippus**
Crisippus, Trotula, and Helowys, . . . . . D.WB. 677

**Chrysostom**
seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . . I.Pars. 105–10

**Chuck**
And with a chuk he gan hem for to calle, . . . B.NP. 4364

**Chucketh**
He chukketh whan he hath a corn y-founde, . . . B.NP. 4372

**Church**
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve, . . . A.Prol. 460
He was in chirche a noble ecclesiaste; . . . . A.Prol. 708
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche! . . . A.Kn. 2760
Thanne fil it thus, that to the paryssh chirche, . . A.Mil. 3307
Now was ther of that chirche a parissh clerk, . . A.Mil. 3312
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . A.Mil. 3429
And he drough hym a-part out of the chirche, . . A.Mil. 3663
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure. . . A.Rv. 3986
And al the chirche, and al the chivalrie, . . . . B.ML. 235
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche. . . . B.ML. 567
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence; . . B.ML. 675
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour; . . . . B.ML. 1123
hooly chirche, to thy sone, to thy wyf, to . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne, . . . . B.Mk. 3092
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon; . . . . B.NP. 4042
If any wight be in this chirche now . . . . . C.Pard. 378
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve; . . D.WB. 6
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . D.WB. 593
Of chirche-reves, and of testaments, . . . . . D.Fri. 1305
Hadde preched at a chirche in his manere, . . . D.Sum. 1714
Whan folk in chirche had yeve him what hem lest, . D.Sum. 1735
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe, . . D.Sum. 1788
In al the chirche, God so save me!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1809
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche. . . . D.Sum. 1977
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!' . . . . D.Sum. 2193
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche. . . E.Mch. 1384
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche, . . E.Mch. 1662
That to the chirche bothe be they went, . . . . E.Mch. 1701
Heere of myn hous perpetuelly a cherche.' . . . G.SN. 546
Hir hous the chirche of Seinte Cecilie highte; . . G.SN. 550
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by . . . I.Pars. 90–5
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children, . . . I.Pars. 100–5
in the contree, and thanne hooly chirche . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
sclaundre of hooly chirche, and foode of . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
communyoun of hooly chirche. . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
enchesoun to late to chirche, or to othere . . . I.Pars. 370–5
eke if he tale vanytees at chirche, . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
and al the feith of hooly Chirche. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
by God, and by al hooly Chirche; . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne . . . I.Pars. 720–5
doon extorcions in hooly chirche? . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
hooly chirche, and nat robben it ne pilen it; . . . I.Pars. 765–70
destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
the estaat of hooly chirche ne myghte . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
forleseth the chirche and the soule that . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
sacraments of hooly chirche, and swiche . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
putten into the chirche the develes owene sone. . . I.Pars. 790–5
or chirche-hawes, for which every vileyns . . . I.Pars. 800–5
to hooly chirche. And pleynly and . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
hooly chirche. And nat oonly that God . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
for to breke a chirche and stele the chalice, . . . I.Pars. 875–80
hooly chirche and alle halwes, and to alle soules; . I.Pars. 900–5
worshipe Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
hooly chirche of good lynage, for that is the . . . I.Pars. 920–5

**Church—*Continued***
Crist and holy chirche; and that oother . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
in chirche dedicaat or noon; for if . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
the chirche be halwed, and man or . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
temptacioun, the chirche is entredited . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
verraily in the feith of hooly chirche, . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–15
of al hooly chirche, and of the protecciouu . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
As I saw graven in this chirche; . . . . . HF.1. 473
Of whiche men rede in chirche and synge, . . . RR. 6249
Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed, . . RR. 6271
That he his chirche shal forgo. . . . . RR. 6446
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661
That God in hooly chirche honoureth; . . . . RR. 6702
They rede and synge in chirche anone. . . . . RR. 6704

**Churches**
For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . A.Rv. 3983
On hooly chirches blood that is descended; . . . A.Rv. 3984
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche, . C.Pard. 329
Of buyldynge up of chirches, may ye fynde . . . D.Sum. 1979
For hooly chirches feith, in oure bileve, . . . . F.Fkl. 1133
hem that yeven chirches to hem that . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
yeveres of chirches putten out the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
That men in chirchis herie and seke, . . . . . RR. 6241

**Church-haw**
in feeld or in chirche or in chirchehawe, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5

**Churl**
The Millere is a cherl, ye knowe wel this, . . . A.Mil. 3182
nys but a crueel cherl. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun, . . . . C.Doc. 140
This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold . . . C.Doc. 142
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . C.Doc. 153
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . . C.Doc. 164
Virginius gan upon the cherl biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 191
'I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; . . . C.Doc. 199
The cherl shal have his thral; this I awarde.' . . C.Doc. 202
This was a fals cherl and a fals justise! . . . . C.Pard. 289
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!' . . C.Pard. 750
Metellius, the foule cherl, the swyn! . . . . . D.WB. 460
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . . D.WB. 1158
'A! false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones! . . . D.Sum. 2153
As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . . D.Sum. 2182
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede. . . . D.Sum. 2206
'How hadde the cherl ymaginacioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2218
O vile proude cherl! I shrewe his face! . . . . D.Sum. 2227
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232
What, lo, my cherl, lo, yet how shrewedly, . . . D.Sum. 2238
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . D.Sum. 2241
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght . . D.Sum. 2267
Touchynge this cherl, they seyden, subtiltee . . . D.Sum. 2290
the fouleste cherl, or the fouleste womman that lyveth, I.Pars. 145–50
he is a verray cherl to synne. . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
for as muche as a cherl hath no temporeel . . . I.Pars. 750–5
As wel may the cherl be saved . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord; . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
thy cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide . . I.Pars. 760–5
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
'Now fy, cherl!' quod the gentil tercelet, . . . . PF. 596
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
The foule cherle, that, for his coveytise, . . . . LGW. 136
And by his dedis a cherle is seyn. . . . . RR. 2182
A cherle is demed by his dede . . . . . RR. 2200
But thanne a cherle (foule hym bityde!) . . . . RR. 3015
This cherle was hid there in the greves, . . . . RR. 3019
For the cherl, he was so wode; . . . . . RR. 3160
The cherle thei founden hem aforn . . . . . RR. 4001
A cherl chaungeth that curteis is. . . . . RR. 4030
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake, . . . RR. 4061

**Churl** *see* **Carl**

**Churldom**
this name of cherldom was never erst couth . . . I.Pars. 765–70 *var*

**Churlish**
Than doon so heigh a cherlyssh wrecchednesse . . F.Fkl. 1523
Ful foule and cherlysshe semed she, . . . . . RR. 177

**Churlishly**
So cherlishly his heed it shoke; . . . . . RR. 3164

**Churls**
The murmure and the cherles rebellyng, . . . . A.Kn. 2459
But told his cherles tale in his manere. . . . . A.Mil. 3169
Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . . A.Rv. 3917
And in this gardyn foond he cherles tweye . . . B.Mk. 3733
And to thise cherles two he gan to preye . . . . B.Mk. 3735
"Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . B.NP. 4599
By manere of the cherles chalangyng, . . . . . C.Doc. 264
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede. . . . . D.Sum. 2206
as cherles spryngeth, of swich seed spryngen . . . I.Pars. 760–5
swiche wise with thy cherles that they . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
But he can cherles daunten, he, . . . . . RR. 880
For sauff of cherlis I ne vouche . . . . . RR. 2002
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng. . . . . RR. 2333

**Cibella** *see* **Cybele**

**Cicero**
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero. . . . . F.Fkl. 722

**Ciclatoun** *see* **Siklatoun**

**Cider** *see* **Ciser**

**Cierges**
That beren in heven her ciergis clere, . . . . . RR. 6248

**Cimmerii**
Besyde a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . . . . HF.1. 73

**Cinnamon**
My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome? . . . . A.Mil. 3699

**Cinq**
But with *sys cynk*, that renneth for youre chaunce; . B.ML. 125
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye, C.Pard. 653

**Circe**
Thenchauntementz of Medea and Circes, . . . . A.Kn. 1944
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
light is the hand of Circes the enchaunteresse, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
the herbes of Circes ne ben nat myghty. . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
than the venym of Circes. For vices ben . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
And Circes eek, and Calipsa; . . . . . HF.3. 182

**Circle**
a bright swerd, in a cercle, or in a fir, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
wheel with the turnynge sercle; I am . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
of wordes) a manere wondirful cercle or envirounynge Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
world and the moevable cercle of thinges, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
centre or aboute a poynt, thilke cerkle . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
tyme to eternite, and of the cercle to the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
the colde cercle of the mone. Ne the sterre . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
the heye cercle of hevene sholde thriste; . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde, . . . . TC.3. 1767
A litel roundel as a cercle, . . . . . HF.2. 283
Every cercle causyng other, . . . . . HF.2. 288
That every cercle causeth other. . . . . HF.2. 307
That fro the fifte cercle, in no manere, . . . . Scog. 9
9. Next this folewith the Cercle of the Daies, . . Astr. 45–50
in augrym writen under that cercle. . . . . Astr. 45–50
10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith . . . . Astr. 45–50
the Cercle of the Names of the Monthes, . . . . Astr. 45–50
12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C, . . . Astr. 50–7
as every othir cercle is in the high hevene. . . . Astr. 60–5
is clepid the Cercle of Cancre by cause . . . . Astr. 65–70
consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 65–70
The myddel cercle in wydnesse of these . . . . Astr. 70–5
3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoxiall, upon . . . . Astr. 70–5
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxiall turnith . . . Astr. 70–5
This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer . . . Astr. 70–5
South, and forgete it nat. By this cercle . . . . Astr. 75–82
is clepid the Cercle of Capricorne by . . . . . Astr. 75–82
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 75–82
amyddes the narwest cercle is clepid the . . . . Astr. 82–8
And the netherist cercle, or . . . . . Astr. 82–8
the first cercle, is clepid the Orizonte, . . . . Astr. 82–8
that is to seyn the cercle that divideth . . . . Astr. 82–8
20. Next these azymutes under the cercle . . . Astr. 88–92
zodiak is clepid the Cercle of the Signes, or the . . Astr. 100–8
Cercle of the Bestes, for 'zodia' in language . . . Astr. 100–8
and fonde the Cercle of the Daies, the . . . . Astr. 115–21
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde . . . Astr. 115–21
fro the equinoxial cercle; and if it be . . . . . Astr. 229–33
fro the equinoxial cercle . . . . . Astr. 240–5
fro the cercle equinoxial unto the cenyth, or elles . Astr. 240–5
and the equinoxial cercle north or south, . . . . Astr. 262–6
in diverse places, as wel in the right cercle . . . Astr. 277–84
as in the embelif cercle. These auctours . . . Astr. 277–84
the cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the . . . Astr. 277–84
this right cercle and the right orisonte; and evermore Astr. 277–84
signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste . . . . Astr. 284–6
zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be . . . . Astr. 284–6
the right cercle, that is circulus . . . . . Astr. 286–9
to knowe his ascendyng in the right cercle . . . Astr. 286–9
the right cercle. And thus maist thou werke with . Astr. 286–9
signes in the embelif cercle . . . . . Astr. 289–94
ascensioun of the signe in the embelif cercle. . . Astr. 289–94
pyn entrith any thynge with in the cercle . . . Astr. 350–8
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte, . . . Astr. 350–8
Was sette a cercle, for noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1108
That in that cercle shewen clere. . . . . RR. 1113

**Circled**
As fer as cercled is the mappemounde, . . . . Rosem. 2

**Circles**
[As is depeynted in the] sercles [above] . . . . A.Kn. 2037 *var* li.
The cercles of his eyen in his heed, . . . . . A.Kn. 2131
but by proeves in cercles and homliche knowen, the . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
as cerklis that tornen aboute a same . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
othere cerklis that tornen abouten hym; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
with 3 cercles, of whiche the leest . . . . . Astr. 65–70
The widest of these 3 principal cercles . . . . Astr. 75–82
compassed certeyn cercles that highten . . . . Astr. 82–8
semen parfit cercles and somme semen . . . . Astr. 82–8
as alle the remenaunt of cercles in the . . . . Astr. 100–8
in two halfe circles, as fro the heved . . . . . Astr. 218–22

**Circleth**
So cerclith it the welle aboute. . . . . RR. 1619

**Circe**
the place that highte Circe, fulfildest the abydynge of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
**Circuit**
The circuit a myle was aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 1887
**Circular**
swifte wayn (that is to seyn, the circuler moevynge . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
**Circulo**
in every regioun, I mene, *in circulo obliquo* . . . Astr. 289–94
**Circulus**
the right cercle, that is *circulus directus* . . . . Astr. 286–9
**Circumscribe**
Uncircumscript, and al mayst circumscrive, . . . TC.5. 1865
**Circumstance**
Reported was, with every circumstance, . . . . B.ML. 152
Solempnely, with every circumstance. . . . . B.ML. 317
I may nat tellen every circumstance; . . . . . B.ML. 1011
Another circumstaunce is this, wheither . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
The thridde circumstaunce is the place . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
so songe masse. The fourthe circumstaunce . . . I.Pars. 965–70
The fifthe circumstance is, how manye . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
The sixte circumstaunce is, why that a . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
The seventhe circumstaunce is, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
**Circumstances**
Lust and array, and alle the circumstaunces . . . A.Kn. 1932
Ful pitously with alle circumstaunces, . . . . A.Kn. 2263
With alle circumstances trewely,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2788
By signes, and by othere circumstances. . . . . C.Pard. 419
With alle circumstances, tendrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 584
Penitence with certeyne circumstances is . . . I.Pars. 85–90
peynten it with alle circumstaunces, where . . . I.Pars. 610–5
that the circumstaunces of goodnesse . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
the circumstaunces that agreggeth muchel . . . I.Pars. 960–5
man telle pleynly with alle circumstaunces, . . . I.Pars. 975–80
so forth, of the speces and circumstances; . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
**Circumstantiis**
eorum dependenciis, circumstanciis et speciebus . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Circus** *see* **Circe**
**Cirra**
By Elicon, not fer from Cirrea, . . . . . Anel. 17
**Ciser**
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . B.Mk. 3245
**Cithaeron**
For soothly al the mount of Citheroun, . . . . A.Kn. 1936
Thow gladere of the mount of Citheron, . . . . A.Kn. 2223
**Cithe** *see* **Scythia**
**Cithera**
Which that he ravysshed oute of Cithera . . . E.Mch. 2230 *var* Ii.
**Cities**
strengthe taketh grete citees; . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870
he brente five citees with thonder leyt and sank hem . I.Pars. 835–40
for that the governementz of cites, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
strecchen, but eek the fame of citees . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
Now ryveres, now citees, . . . . . HF.2. 393
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . LGW. 1895
and tables of longitudes of citees and . . . . . Astr. 15–20
latitudes of Citees and Townes, as . . . . . Astr. 358–62
And *nota* that evermore of any 2 cytes . . . . Astr. 358–62
Fro al citees and goode tounes; . . . . . RR. 7002
**Citizen**
ben citezen of thilke cite. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
Dwelleth many a citezeyn, . . . . . HF.2. 422
**Citizens**
of his citezeins and of his peple. . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
in the handes of . . . citezeens, ne schulde noght bryngen in . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
duellynge of his citezeens, and nat for to . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
felonus citezeins, for the whiche felones citezeens . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
**Citole**
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959
**Citrination**
And of oure silver citrinacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 816
**Citrine**
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . A.Kn. 2167
**City**
That lord is now of Thebes, the citee, . . . . A.Kn. 939
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . A.Kn. 989
In which he al the noble citee seigh, . . . . A.Kn. 1066
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . A.Kn. 1287
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . A.Kn. 1469
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . . . . A.Kn. 1544
And of the citee first was crouned kyng. . . . . A.Kn. 1549
Been on the Sonday to the citee come . . . . A.Kn. 2188
Whan he had broght hem into his citee . . . . A.Kn. 2191
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large, . . . A.Kn. 2567
And thus they passen thurgh-out the citee, . . . A.Kn. 2574
Is comen hoom to Atthenes his citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2701
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . A.Kn. 2902
A litel jape that fil in oure citee.' . . . . . A.Co. 4343
A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee, . . . . A.Co. 4365
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.ML. 289
And to the nexte citee ther bisyde, . . . . . B.ML. 398
Ther was in Asye, in a greet citee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1678
conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie, . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
'If God ne kepe the citee, in ydel waketh he . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Maugree Philistiens of that citee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3238
He twyes wan Jerusalem the citee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3337
**City**—*Continued*
In the Orient, with many a faire citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3504
Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3755
"That sholden kepe and reulen this citee; . . . B.NP. 4234
That made hem in a citee for to tarie . . . . B.NP. 4260
As, whan that Nero brende the citee . . . . B.NP. 4560
Neither in citee, ne in no village, . . . . . C.Pard. 723
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee . . . . E.Cl. 1002
At Thebes, whan the citee was in doute. . . . . E.Mch. 1721
Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . . F.Sq. 46
That shapen hem this citee for to wynne; . . . F.Sq. 214
That in his tyme many a citee wan; . . . . . F.Sq. 662
Whan they were come almoost to that citee, . . F.Fkl. 1171
That with his syngyng walled that citee, . . . . H.Mcp. 117
ne by Jerusalem, for it is the citee . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Seint Mathew, *capitulo* V°., 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
He held the cite by his tyrannye, . . . . . Anel. 66
but they voydide the cite of Ravenne by . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
Atte cite of Verone, whan . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
now I am remuwed fro the cite of Rome . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
oolde lawe of thi citee, in the whiche cite . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
clos of thilke cite, ther nys no drede . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
ben citezen of thilke cite. So that . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
the sovereyn men of the city token the . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
hadden doon awey out of the cite of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
to duellen in his cyte, and flouren of rychesses, . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
To Troyewardes, and the cite longe . . . . . TC.1. 59
As to my dom in al Troyes cite. . . . . TC.1. 100
And whil she was dwellinge in that cite . . . . TC.1. 129
And hir cite byseged al aboute, . . . . . TC.1. 149
If, for the cite which that stondeth yonder, . . . TC.2. 1146
Thise wommen whiche that in the cite dwelle, . . TC.4. 635
'And thou cite, which that I leve in wo, . . . . TC.4. 1205
Us alle, and seyn this cite n'is but lorn, . . . . TC.4. 1479
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . TC.5. 843
If he ne wiste that the cite sholde . . . . . TC.5. 906
Unto the stronge cite of Thebes . . . . . TC.5. 1486
To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . . . . TC.5. 1487
Bisegeden the cite al aboute; . . . . . TC.5. 1496
In Athenes, lo, that citee.' . . . . . HF.3. 755
Til al a citee brent up is. . . . . HF.3. 990
And forth out of the citee for to gone. . . . . LGW. 781
That of the citee was the cheef dungeon; . . . LGW. 937
This fressche lady, of the citee queene, . . . . LGW. 1035
Aryved is, noght fer fro that citee. . . . . LGW. 1049
By aventure ben to the citee come, . . . . . LGW. 1051
Jason is romed forth to the cite, . . . . . LGW. 1589
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye. . . . . LGW. 1899
And Nysus, that was kynge of that citee, . . . LGW. 1904
So that the citee was al at his wille, . . . . LGW. 1916
Distroyed is of Troye the citee; . . . . . LGW. 2404
And hussht were alle in Argone that citee. . . . LGW. 2682
With al hir ost the cyte forto assayle. . . . . Form.A. 40
Sith that thy Citee is assayled . . . . . RR. 6272
Somtyme in Parys the citee. . . . . RR. 6554
If ther be castel or citee . . . . . RR. 7021
**Civitate**
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei*, libro 9°. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
**Clad**
And he was clad in cote and hood of grene. . . . A.Prol. 103
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294
In sangwyn and in pers he clad was al, . . . . A.Prol. 439
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . A.Kn. 899
And cladde hym as a poure laborer, . . . . . A.Kn. 1409
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde . . . . A.Kn. 1677
And of the same suyte he clad Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2873
Y-clad he was ful smal and proprely, . . . . . A.Mil. 3320
She was al clad in perree and in gold, . . . . . B.Mk. 3495
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad; . . E.Cl. 376
And richely me cladden of youre grace. . . . . E.Cl. 864
Hadde next hire flessh y-clad hire in an haire; . . G.SN. 133
An oold man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . G.SN. 201
And right anon he cladde him in hir hewe,— . . . Anel. 145
Before me stant clad in asure, . . . . . Anel. 330
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste, . . PF. 173
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . TC.4. 1690
That naked was, and clad it new agayne. . . . LGW. 129
And she was clad in real habite grene; . . . . LGW. 214
With the white corowne, clad in grene; . . . . LGW. 303
And she was clad ful porely . . . . . RR. 219
Wel had she clad hir silf and warme, . . . . . RR. 409
His body was clad ful richely. . . . . RR. 838
Cladde she was, by grete delit, . . . . . RR. 874
For nought y-clad in silk was he, . . . . . RR. 890
Wher so they clad or naked be, . . . . . RR. 6867
**Clad** *see* **Cled**
**Claim**
Crist wole we clayme of hym oure gentillesse, . . D.WB. 1117
For which we clayme to been of heigh parage,— . . D.WB. 1120
Wole that of hym we clayme oure gentillesse; . . D.WB. 1130
For of oure eldres may we no-thyng clayme, . . . D.WB. 1131
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1300
Adam, for she sholde nat clayme to greet lordshipe; . I.Pars. 925–30
To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . . . . . TC.5. 1487
And if I ever clayme other degre, . . . . . LGW. 2070
**Claimeth**
The monk hym claymeth as for cosynage; . . . B.Sh. 1226

**Claimeth**—*Continued*
What man that claymeth gentil for to be . . . . Gent. 2
**Clamb**
Into his sadel he clamb anon, . . . . . B.Th. 1987
**Clamb** *see* **Clomb**
**Clamben**
And calmben up on other faste, . . . . . HF.3. 1061
**Clamor**
The grete clamour and the waymentynge . . . A.Kn. 995
Resouned of his youlyng and clamour; . . . . A.Kn. 1278
For which oppressioun was swich clamour, . . . D.WB. 889
**Clap**
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! . A.Mil. 3144
Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . . G.CY. 965
to muche biforn folk, and clappen as a mille, . . I.Pars. 405–10
After the clappe of a thundrynge, . . . . . HF.2. 532
And gan clappen al aboute . . . . . HF.3. 734
**Clapped**
'Tehee!' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . A.Mil. 3740
He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille. . . . D.Sum. 1699
And clapte to the wyket sodeynly. . . . . E.Mch. 2159
Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . F.Fkl. 1203
**Clappere**
That comyn out of her clapers, . . . . . RR. 1405
**Clappeth**
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . B.NP. 3971
This somonour clappeth at the wydwes gate: . . D.Fri. 1581
'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, '*benedicitee!* . . . D.Fri. 1584
Ay clappeth as a mille, I yow consaille; . . . . E.Cl. 1200
**Clapping**
Ay ful of clappyng, deere ynogh a jane! . . . . E.Cl. 999
**Claps**
shal be ful of thonder clappes and . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
**Clare**
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare! . . . . . HF.2. 558
**Clarion**
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun; . . . A.Kn. 2600
In trumpe, beme, and clarioun; . . . . . HF.3. 150
And al that usede clarion, . . . . . HF.3. 157
And bid him bringe his clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 483
Brynge his other clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 489
And tak thy clarioun eek with thee, . . . . . HF.3. 504
In his golden clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 633
And with his blakke clarioun . . . . . HF.3. 711
And do hit blowe in clarioun. . . . . HF.3. 728
**Clarioning**
Is used gladly clarionynge. . . . . HF.3. 152
**Clarions**
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes, . . . . . A.Kn. 2511
clariouns ful hust and ful stille. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
His clariouns to bere tho, . . . . . HF.3. 507
**Clarree**
Of a clarree, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1471
He drynketh ypocras, clarree and vernage, . . . E.Mch. 1807
And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarree, . . E.Mch. 1843
they coude make no pyment or clarree), . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
spices grond To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne. . Form.A. 16
Now drynke I not this yeere clarre, . . . . . RR. 5967
Shal that yeer drynke no clarre.) . . . . . RR. 5971
Ne lette, therfore, to drynke clarre. . . . . RR. 6026
**Clarum**
'Puro clarum lumine.'— . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
**Clasped**
His bootes clasped faire and fetisly; . . . . . A.Prol. 273
**Clatter**
Of the goddesse clateren faste and rynge, . . . A.Kn. 2359
**Clattered**
And eek the dores, clatereden ful faste, . . . . A.Kn. 2423
**Clattereth**
of folk ther every man crieth and clatereth . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
**Clattering**
Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge . . . A.Kn. 2492
And thries with hir speres claterynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2954
Withouten noyse, or claterynge of belles, . . . D.Sum. 1865
**Claudian**
In Claudyan ye may the stories rede, . . . . E.Mch. 2232
On Virgile or on Claudian, . . . . . HF.1. 449
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 419
What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . . LGW.G. 280
**Claudius**
The emperour of Rome, Claudius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3525
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . C.Doc. 153
Sheweth youre poure servant Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 179
Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 269
**Clause**
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . . A.Prol. 715
He hath considered shortly, in a clause, . . . . A.Kn. 1763
May no man tellen in a litel clause, . . . . . B.ML. 251
Wherfore I sey yow pleynly in a clause, . . . . E.Mch. 1431
He shal me nevere binde in swich a clause. . . . TC.2. 728
To come ayein, or elles in som clause, . . . . TC.5. 1301
Than may I seyn, right shortly in a clause, . . . Comp.A. 38
And to hym, shortly in a clause, . . . . . RR. 3725
**Claw**
If any wight wol clawe us on the galle, . . . . D.WB. 940
For ache of hed to clawen him on his hele! . . . TC.4. 728
**Clawed**
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak; . A.Co. 4326
To been y-clawed, or to brenne, or bake; . . . D.Sum. 1731
**Clawed** *see* **Clew**
**Claws**
Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . B.ML. 454
His nayles lik a briddes clawes were; . . . . . B.Mk. 3366
Under her brest his longe clawes sette, . . . . TC.2. 927
Me carying in his clawes starke, . . . . . HF.2. 37
Thus I long in his clawes lay, . . . . . HF.2. 46
He wolde no-thyng wete his clowes. . . . . HF.3. 695
And is out of his clawes forthe escaped, . . . . LGW. 2320
to the clawes of a loppe, or elles like the . . . . Astr. 88–92
**Clay**
Poudres diverse, asshes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . G.CY. 807
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . G.CY. 812
**Clean**
Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene, . . . . . A.Prol. 133
But al with silver, wroght ful clene and weel, . . A.Prol. 367
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . . . . A.Prol. 504
Bihoold, goddesse of clene chastitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2326
Is now ful clene out of youre remembrance. . . . B.ML. 1106
Or sprengen cokkel in our clene corn; . . . . B.Sh. 1183
And Phebus with his towaille so clene, . . . . B.Mk. 3943
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . C.Pard. 873
Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer . . C.Pard. 914
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . . . D.WB. 97
Of legges and of feet so clene and faire, . . . . D.WB. 598
We wol been holden wise and clene of synne. . . D.WB. 944
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . D.Sum. 1879
A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . E.Cl. 836
For wedlok is so esy, and so clene, . . . . . E.Mch. 1264
That al his love is clene fro me ago, . . . . . F.Sq. 626
I seye whan ye han maad the coost so clene . . . F.Fkl. 995
And if that ye in clene love me gye, . . . . . G.SN. 159
'With body clene, and with unwemmed thoght, . . G.SN. 225
The ydoles, and be clene, and elles naught.' . . . G.SN. 269
And make thee clene so that thou mowe biholde . G.SN. 300
He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, . . . . G.CY. 625
For, if ye doon, youre thrift is goon ful clene; . . G.CY. 1425
A good wyf that is clene of werk and thoght . . . H.Mcp. 148
the newe clene lif'; for certes, if he be baptized . I.Pars. 95–100
to been a clene wydewe and eschue the . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
moste be clene in herte, as wele as in . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hooly in herte, and clene of body; . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423
clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene parchemyn, . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene, . . . TC.2. 580
For thee have I my nece, of vices clene, . . . . TC.3. 257
In alle thing is myn entente clene! . . . . . TC.3. 1166
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste; . . TC.3. 1229
But caste him clene out of his lady grace, . . . TC.4. 10
Thries hadde al with hir bemys cleene . . . . TC.5. 9 *var*
She seyde, 'Allas! for now is clene ago . . . . TC.5. 1054
His hope al clene out of his herte fledde, . . . . TC.5. 1198
'Thorugh which I see that clene out of your minde . TC.5. 1695
How clene maydenys and how trewe wyvys, . . . LGW.G. 282
Clene of his goste and loved besynesse, . . . . Gent. 10
And he is strike out of my bokes clene . . . . Merc.B. 35
Was renged clene all that gardyn, . . . . . RR. 1380
To cure thy woundes and make hem clene, . . . RR. 2127
To voide hym of his peynes clene. . . . . RR. 2922
Devoided clene, whanne that the sight . . . . RR. 2929
His teth arn also white and clene. . . . . RR. 3747
That wole not wasshe her hertes clene . . . . RR. 5364
For charite, full clene and pure. . . . . RR. 5798
They ben fro clene religioun went, . . . . . RR. 6185
But clene lyf and devocioun . . . . . RR. 6193
So clene as men her clothis demen, . . . . . RR. 7248
And greye clothis not full clene, . . . . . RR. 7256
That it is clene out of his thought; . . . . . RR. 7637
**Cleanly**
And keepe it al so clenly as thou may, . . . . H.Mcp. 167
**Cleanness**
By his clennesse how that his sheepe sholde lyve. . A.Prol. 506
The clennesse and the fastynge of us freres . . . D.Sum. 1883
To wepynge, misericorde and clennesse; . . . . D.Sum. 1910
He wol yow loven as me for youre clennesse, . . G.SN. 160
usynge vertu, curteisye, and clennesse, . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
othere wommen in clennesse of chastete; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
pure clennesse of the devyne intelligence, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
But al for verray vertu and clennesse, . . . . LGW.G. 297
So wel she lovede clennesse, and eke trouthe! . . LGW. 1860
**Cleanse**
Ne oynement that wolde clense and byte, . . . A.Prol. 631
**Cleanseth**
and it clenseth the soule of synne and . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
Trewe effect of mariage clenseth fornicacioun . . I.Pars. 920–5
**Clear**
Gynglen in a whistlynge wynd als cleere, . . . A.Prol. 170
Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwenynge, . A.Kn. 1062
Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . A.Kn. 1683
The fires brenne upon the auter cleere . . . . A.Kn. 2331
That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, . B.ML. 11
"O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . . B.ML. 451
Yet may I synge *O Alma* loude and cleere. . . . B.Pri. 1845
And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere, . . . . B.Pri. 1871

**Clear**—*Continued*

She sang ful loude and cleere. . . . . B.Th. 1961
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere, . . . . . B.Th. 2048
"The moore cleer and the moore shynyng that Fortune B.Mel. 2640–5
eyen han no cleer sighte. But seyeth . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer . . C.Pard. 914
This fresshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere. . . . E.Cl. 779
Nor he Theodomas yet half so cleere . . . . . E.Mch. 1720
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere, . . . E.Mch. 1845
Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer, . . . F.Sq. 48
Of sapience, and for hire thewes cleere; . . . . G.SN. 101
An oold man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . G.SN. 201
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . G.SN. 254
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun. . . . . H.Mcp. 115
than for to drynken water of the clere welle. . . I.Pars. 815–20
whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
with glas . . . y-glased Ful clere, and nat an hole y-crased, . . . . . BD. 324
Blew, bryght, clere was the air, . . . . . BD. 340
Whether hit were clere, or hors of soune. . . . BD. 347
Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere. . . . . ABC. 88
That ful of blysse is and of soules clere. . . . . PF. 77
But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte. . . . . PF. 210
brennynge and cleer seynge over the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
Who-so it be that is cleer of vertue, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
holi men; and vertue, cleer and schynynge . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
the wawes, that whilom weren clere as glas and lyk to Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
lyk to the fayre cleere dayes . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5 *var*
loken and demen soth with cleer lyght, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
to maken clere dayes, and after that to . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
with noble or cleer honours; yit semeth . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
Ofte the see is cleer and calm . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
and ek syn it is cleer and certeyne that . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
schalt leden a cler age, scornynge . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
whan it is cleer; and also merveylen we . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
cleer is the blisfulnesse of mortel rychesses, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
Bachus to the cleer hony (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
power that is so cleer and so requerable? . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
cleer titles of honours; yit natheles deth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
myghte ben desired. Now is it cleer and certeyne . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
to ben ryght cleer and renomed. For certes it nedeth Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
a cleer thyng is power that is nat fownden . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
and ryght cleer by celebrete or renoun? . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'Certes,' quod I, 'it is cler and opene, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
graunte hym to fycchen the clere syghtes . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
'This is opene and cler,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
cleren the lookynge of your thought, but . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
beemes of the sonne ne ben nat cleer.' . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
the clere welle of good! Blisful is he that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
to me so cleer and so schewynge by the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
sekynge of cleer trouthe to comen to the verray . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
'This is open and cler,' quod I, 'ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
this conclusion is al cler, that schrewes ne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
is it open and cler that the power ne the mowynge of Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
it is cler and opene that thilke sentence . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
is blisfulnesse, thanne is it cler and certein . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
this is opene thing and cleer, that it is . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
'thise thinges ben clere ynowe, and that we han concluded . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
the light of cler sothfastnesse, but thei . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
covered by hir clere vysage. The comune . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
bryngeth ayein the clere day. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
jugement is more cleer, and wil nat I-corrumped, . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
singeth that the sonne is cler by pure . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
intermynable, the whiche thing it is cleer and manyfest . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: . . . TC.2. 2
And after that her thought began to clere, . . . TC.2. 806
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere, . . . . . TC.2. 825
O blisful light, of which the bemes clere . . . . TC.3. 1
That with the stremes of your yen clere . . . . TC.3. 129
And dredeles it cler was in the wind . . . . . TC.3. 526
And cleer stood on a ground of sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 982
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere, . . . . TC.3. 1353
That God sholde han no parfit cleer witinge . . . TC.4. 991
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere. . . . . TC.4. 1435
'And thou, Simoys, that as an arwe clere . . . . TC.4. 1548

**Clear**—*Continued*

Your honour, which that shineth now so clere. . . TC.4. 1575
Thries hadde al with his bemes clere . . . . . TC.5. 9 *var*
Where ben her armes and her yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 220
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . . . TC.5. 308
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere, . . . TC.5. 519
And in that temple with her yen clere . . . . TC.5. 566
Singen so wel, so goodly and so clére, . . . . TC.5. 578
For-which, O brighte Lucina the clere, . . . . TC.5. 655
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere . . . . . TC.5. 810
But for to speken of her yen clere, . . . . . TC.5. 815
As help me Pallas with her heres clere, . . . . TC.5. 999
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 1338
By Elicon the clere welle. . . . . HF.2. 14
For more clere entendement . . . . . HF.2. 475
But that hit shoon ful more clere; . . . . . HF.3. 35
Of metal, that shoon not ful cleer, . . . . . HF.3. 332
That was of tynned yren cleer, . . . . . HF.3. 392
And hit is cleped Clere Laude, . . . . . HF.3. 485
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . . . . HF.3. 632
And al his crafte.' And somme songen clere . . . LGW. 139
Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresses clere; . . . . LGW. 249
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere— . . . . LGW. 773
And al dysshevelee with hir heere clere, . . . . LGW. 1829
The stones of hir corowne shyne clere; . . . . LGW. 2224
Now seestow cleer, that were in ignoraunce. . . . Fort. 37
Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . Comp.A. 81
is clere and thikke sterred, wayte a . . . . . Astr. 251–8
The smale briddes syngen clere . . . . . RR. 88
That in thise buskes syngen clere. . . . . RR. 102
Cleer was the water and as cold . . . . . RR. 116
And with that watir that ran so clere . . . . . RR. 124
Ful clere was than the morowtyde, . . . . . RR. 130
The openyng of hir yen clere; . . . . . RR. 544
The briddis, how they syngen clere, . . . . . RR. 618
That, for her syngyng is so clere, . . . . . RR. 681
Hir voice ful clere was and ful swete, . . . . . RR. 751
Hir heer was yelowe, and clere shynyng, . . . . RR. 867
That doun were comen fro hevene clere. . . . . RR. 917
And clere as [is] the mone lyght, . . . . . RR. 1010
Of stones clere and bright to see. . . . . RR. 1084
That in that cercle shewen clere. . . . . RR. 1113
The stoon so clere was and so bright, . . . . . RR. 1121
Wel fourmed was hir face and cleere, . . . . . RR. 1189
Clere broune she was and therto bright . . . . RR. 1262
The clere water in the stoon, . . . . . RR. 1555
In world is noon so clere of hewe. . . . . RR. 1559
For whanne the sonne clere in sight . . . . . RR. 1573
Which was of gold polisshed clere; . . . . . RR. 2089
And if thi voice be faire and clere . . . . . RR. 2317
Hir laughing eyen, persaunt and clere, . . . . RR. 2809
Hir eyen twoo were cleer and light . . . . . RR. 3199
Hadde alle tymes his purpos clere, . . . . . RR. 4467
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere, . . . . . RR. 5085
And whilom dymme, and whilom clere. . . . . RR. 5350
That beren in heven her ciergis clere, . . . . . RR. 6248

**Clearer**

For in the sterres, clerer than is glas, . . . . B.ML. 194
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght . . . . . BD. 821

**Clearly**

For he was riche and cleerly out of dette. . . . B.Sh. 1566
alle thise forseide thynges it is cleerly schewed, . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
it nat clerly ne parfitely, ye loken from . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
nat thanne clerly that false beaute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
it is wel seyn cleerly that thei ne han . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
yif thou loke now cleerly, the ordre of . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
me clerly to undirstonde what thou seist, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
whiche thing it scheweth cleerly that of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
y-covered, schal lighte more clerly than . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
and if thow knowe clerly the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
schrewednesse, thanne schewith it clerly . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
For in this wise more clerly and more . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
schewethe more cleerly by the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
Men full clerly forto se . . . . . RR. 5548
That he now hath so clerly seen? . . . . . RR. 5571

**Clearness**

And eek the cleernesse hool of sapience, . . . . G.SN. 111
With aungels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . G.SN. 403
light and the cleernesse shal be yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
and for-leteth his propre clernesse, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
hath perverted the cleernesse and the . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
to spreden his clernesse with rosene . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
schynynge of stones, thilke clernesse is . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
the cleernesse of verray blisfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
semeth hem, a maner cleernesse of renoun; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
cleernesse of renoun, aughte that to ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
referred to renoun and cleernesse of lynage, . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
hym nedeth any cleernesse of renoun, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
whiche clernesse he myght nat graunten . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunt, myghty, and reverent, clernesse of renoun Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
ryght celebrable by clernesse of renoun . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
for lak of thilke cleernesse he myghte seme the feblere on . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
we adden clernesse of renoun to the thre . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5

**Clearness**—*Continued*
thi bryghtnesse, for thou art cleernesse, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
sovereyn reverence, sovereyn clernesse or noblesse, . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
your thought al the cleernesse of your knowyng; . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
in-to cleernesse of sovereyn good). . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
maked perfit of the dredefulle clerenesse of god . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5 *var*
with which clernesse thise gode folk schynen? . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
that men mowen . . . be conjoyned to thilke cleernesse that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
whan that cleernesse smyteth the eyen . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
She is the clerenesse and the verray lyght, . . . LGW. 84
For love leveth colour ne cleernesse, . . . . RR. 2685
Is chased with clerenesse of the mone, . . . . RR. 2927
**Cleave**
they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen hem to schrewes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
othre cleven on roches, and some wexen . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . . . TC.3. 375
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . . . LGW. 758
Men myght it cleve, I dar wel seyn; . . . . RR. 859
**Cleave** *see* **Clive, To-cleve**
**Cled**
Rayed with golde, and right wel cled . . . . . BD. 252
This Troilus up ros, and faste him cledde, . . . TC.3. 1521
Or wel araied or [wel] cledde, . . . . . RR. 472
**Cled** *see* **Clad**
**Cleft**
And clefte hir ship, and dreinte hem alle, . . . BD. 72
**Cleft** *see* **Clift**
**Clemence**
Heere in the temple of the goddesse Clemence. . . A.Kn. 928
**Clenched**
Y-clenched overthwart and endelong . . . . . A.Kn. 1991
**Cleopatra**
Eleyne, Cleopatre, and Troilus, . . . . . PF. 291
And Cleopatre, with al thy passyoun, . . . . LGW. 259
At Cleopatre I wole that thou begynne, . . . . LGW. 566
Regned hys queene Cleopataras; . . . . . LGW. 582
Al for the love of Cleopataras, . . . . . LGW. 601
As Cleopataras for to love and serve; . . . . . LGW. 604
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routhe, . . LGW. 669
**Cleopatrae**
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martyris . . . . LGW. *end*
**Clepe**
Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . . . A.Prol. 620
Kan clepen *Watte* as wel as kan the pope. . . . A.Prol. 643
Ther may no man clepen it cowardye. . . . . A.Kn. 2730
'Clepe at his dore, or knokke with a stoon; . . . A.Mil. 3432
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . . A.Mil. 3577
Ne clepe, ne crie, but been in his preyere, . . . A.Mil. 3587
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . . . A.Rv. 3956
Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge; . . . A.Rv. 3990
To Muses that men clepe Pierides,— . . . . . B.ML. 92
Which that men clipe the hevene, y-writen was . . B.ML. 191
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce! . . . B.Sh. 1341
'I seye that first ye shul clepe to youre conseil . . . freendes . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
shul ye clepen to youre conseil of youre freendes . . B.Mel. 2350–5
first, shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of . . B.Mel. 2355–60
clerkes clepen *Oriens* and *Efficiens*, and . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
Of six feet, which men clepen exametron. . . . B.Mk. 3169
Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,— . . . . . B.NP. 4435
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . . . . D.WB. 93
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place; . . . D.WB. 296
And clepe hym fader, for youre gentillesse, . . . D.WB. 1211
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn . . . F.Sq. 331
Which that men clepe in Englissh ydelnesse, . . G.SN. 2
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827
Men clepen hym an 'outlawe,' or a 'theef'; . . . H.Mcp. 234
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . . . H.Mcp. 354
for wel ye woot that men clepen honour . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
'Thou shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal . . I.Pars. 285–90
wordes men clepen 'the develes *Pater* . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
that men clepen mansuetude, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
that men clepen *tarditas*, as whan a man is to . . I.Pars. 715–20
fool-largesse, that men clepen wast. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
that men clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is . . I.Pars. 840–5
this synne men clepen polucioun, that . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . BD. 511
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . . . BD. 809
God wolde I coude clepe hir wers! . . . . . BD. 813
place that men clepen the theatre; . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
felicite, that I clepe welefulnesse) whan . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
shal I clepe it thanne a felonye or a synne, that . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
tho rychesses. O streyte and nedy clepe I this . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
that I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
men clepyn the Imperie of consulers, the . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
I clepe fortunous possessiouns? . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
I clepe a confederacye) that was cast . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500

**Clepe**—*Continued*
Certes for ye han joie to clepen thynges with false names, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
that we clepen ben; that, aftir that the be hath . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
thinges that thei clepen porismes or declaracions of Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
a precious, clepe it as thou wilt, be . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
I-lad, y clepe hym "god," that is a. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
To thee clepe I, thou Goddesse of torment, . . . TC.1. 8
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace. . . . TC.1. 896
This see clepe I the tempestous matere . . . . TC.2. 5
As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . . . TC.2. 521
The nightes fo, (al this clepe I the sonne) . . . TC.2. 905
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . TC.3. 317
I wil not clepe it but illusion . . . . . TC.3. 1041 *var*
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye, . . . . TC.3. 1382
Felicite clepe I my suffisaunce! . . . . . TC.5. 763
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . . TC.5. 899
And clepe ayein the beaute of your face . . . . TC.5. 914
Besyde a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . . . . HF.1. 73
The which men clepe the Milky Wey, . . . . HF.2. 429
Which that men clepe a cote-armure, . . . . . HF.3. 236
But I ne clepe it innocence folye, . . . . . LGW. 164
Thys flour, which that I clepe the dayesie, . . . LGW. 293
But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . . . . LGW. 1889
The Wirdes, that we clepen Destanye, . . . . LGW. 2580
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye, . . . . Fort. 67
wol clepen the heighte of any thinge that is . . . Astr. 25–32
ascendent' clepen they whan that no wicked . . . Astr. 156–61
degrees, and thilke porcioun they clepe a face. . . Astr. 165–8
perpendiculer over the pool artik, and clepe that sterre A; . . . . . Astr. 251–8
pool, and clepe that sterre F. . . . . Astr. 251–8
that we clepen oure none, as to thilke . . . . Astr. 358–62
sayn that yf men clepe the latitude of a . . . . Astr. 365–8
So clepe men me, more and lesse; . . . . . RR. 594
Though we mermaydens clepe hem here . . . . RR. 682
Men clepe hem sereyns in Fraunce. . . . . RR. 684
To clepe no wight in noo ages . . . . . RR. 2189
Resoun men clepe that lady, . . . . . RR. 3193
I wole not sellyng clepe "yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5907
Whiche that men clepen Coupe-gorge. . . . . RR. 7420
**Cleped**
And she was cleped madame Eglentyne. . . . . A.Prol. 121
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . . A.Prol. 269
It is ful fair to been y-cleped *Madame*, . . . . A.Prol. 376
His barge y-cleped was the Maudelayne. . . . . A.Prol. 410
That whilom was y-cleped Scithia; . . . . . A.Kn. 867
He may be cleped a god for his myracles, . . . A.Kn. 1788
Of sterres that been cleped in scriptures, . . . . A.Kn. 2044
Fro thilke vertu cleped natural, . . . . . A.Kn. 2750
This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3199
The which that was y-cleped Absolon; . . . . A.Mil. 3313
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . . A.Mil. 3761
That he was cleped Perkyn Revelour. . . . . A.Co. 4371
Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . . . . B.ML. 61
And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle, . B.ML. 725
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . B.Sh. 1417
book that cleped is The Remedie of Love, . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
but certes, ye han sodeynly cleped to youre conseil . B.Mel. 2430–5
as ye sholden oonly have cleped to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
ye han y-cleped straunge folk, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
erred to han cleped swich manere folk to . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote. . . . . B.NP. 4060
A knight that cleped was virgineus . . . . . C.Doc. 2 *var*
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us, . . . . D.WB. 147
He cleped it 'Valerie' and 'Theofraste,' . . . . D.WB. 671
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve! . . . D.Sum. 1943
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo, . . . . E.Mch. 1476
Justinus sothly cleped was that other . . . . E.Mch. 1477 *var*
This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 12
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo. . . . . F.Sq. 31
She cleped on hir maistresse hire bisyde, . . . . F.Sq. 374
That of Kayrrud was cleped Arveragus, . . . . F.Fkl. 808
In Engelond, that cleped was eek Briteyne, . . . F.Fkl. 810
Which that y-cleped was Aurelius, . . . . . F.Fkl. 938
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . . F.Fkl. 1487
Which that y-cleped was Valerian, . . . . . G.SN. 129
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . . G.CY. 772
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . . G.CY. 863
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . . H.Mcp. 2
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love; . . . . H.Mcp. 218
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . H.Mcp. 220
Lo, therfore is he cleped a 'capitayn'; . . . . H.Mcp. 230
wey is cleped penitence; of which man . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
whennes it is cleped penitence, and in how . . . I.Pars. 80–5
in despit.' Honour is eek cleped . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
Honour is eek cleped greet dignytee and . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
therfore is he cleped *Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judæorum*. I.Pars. 280–5
of thyn herte,' seith Jhesus, 'and cleped for to entre; . I.Pars. 285–90
oon of hem is cleped consentynge of affeccioun, whan I.Pars. 290–5
is cleped norrissynge of synne, and occasion . . . I.Pars. 335–40
and thanne is the synne cleped actueel. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
Now been they cleped chieftaynes, . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
for certes, riche men been cleped to festes . . . I.Pars. 440–5
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700

**Cleped**—*Continued*

sorwe, swich as is cleped *tristicia*, that . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
firste is cleped magnanimitee, that is to . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
myghten moore resonably ben cleped extorcions than I.Pars. 750–5
Certes symonye is cleped of Simon Magus, . . . I.Pars. 780–5
been cleped symonyals, be it by catel, be . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
may be cleped sacrilege, or every violence . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour, . . . . ABC. 159
And cleped him my hertis life my knyght . . . Anel. 223 *var*
but cometh to wrecches often yclepid. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
is thanne clepid Lucyfer! Thow . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
to ben cleped rychesses, ne swyche power . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
ne aughte nat ben clepyd power, ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd dignyte. . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
For which thyng Catullus clepid a consul . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
he clepid hym a congregacioun of vices . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
thise beestis ben clepid blisful, of whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
is cleped inparfyt is proevid inparfit be . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
fro whennes thilke thing is that is cleped inparfyt. . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
it is cleped a beeste; and whanne her . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
schal ben cleped good. For whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
godhede of Mercurie, that is cleped the . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
of olde men it was clepyd destyne. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
it is y-cleped purveaunce; but whanne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thought, be cleped purveaunce; and thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
the sterre yclepid the Bere, that enclyneth his . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
yif that he ne clepide nat ayein the ryght . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
may ben clepid other hap or elles aventure . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
it is clepid "hap." Ryght as a man . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
and clepid togidre into o course, thanne . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
whiche it nis nat y-cleped "previdence," . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
but it sholde rathir ben clepid "purveaunce," . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
A gret devyn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . TC.1. 66
Which that y-cleped was Oenone, . . . . . TC.1. 654
Dulcarnoun clepid is flemyng of wrechis . . . . TC.3. 933 *var*
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth peyne! . . TC.4. 504
O moder myn that cleped were Argyve . . . . TC.4. 762 *var*
That cleped is Caliopee, . . . . . HF.3. 310
And hit is cleped Clere Laude, . . . . . HF.3. 485
That is y-cleped Sclaunder light, . . . . . HF.3. 535
That *Laboryntus* cleped is, . . . . . HF.3. 831
This yonge man was cleped Piramus, . . . . . LGW. 724
His olde fader, cleped Anchises; . . . . . LGW. 944
This noble queene, that cleped was Dido, . . . LGW. 1004
That whylom cleped was Jaconitos, . . . . . LGW. 1590
But he that y-cleped is in oure legende . . . . LGW. 1689
is clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne . . . Astr. 25–32
lyne doun to the bordure is clepid the North . . . Astr. 25–32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid . . . Astr. 32–40
forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid . . . Astr. 32–40
is clepid the right syde, and the west syde . . . Astr. 32–40
is clepid the lefte syde. Forgete not . . . . . Astr. 32–40
were clepid somme for her propirtees . . . . . Astr. 45–50
Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the monthe of August . . . . . Astr. 50–7
crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid Umbra Recta, . . . . . Astr. 50–7
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa. . . . . Astr. 50–7
a litel wegge, whiche that is clepid the Hors, . . . Astr. 57–60
is clepid the Cercle of Cancre by cause . . . . Astr. 65–70
therfore is he clepid Solsticium of Somer; . . . Astr. 65–70
is clepid the Tropik of Somer of *Tropos*, . . . . Astr. 65–70
3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoxiall, upon . . . . Astr. 70–5
This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer . . . Astr. 70–5
is clepid Northward; and alle that moevith . . . Astr. 70–5
is clepid Southward, as fro the equinoxiall. . . . Astr. 70–5
This equinoctial is cleped the mydway . . . . Astr. 75–82 *var* Th.
is clepid the gurdel of the first . . . . . Astr. 75–82
that the first moevyng is clepid moevyng of . . . Astr. 75–82
ageyn in-to est. Also it is clepid girdel . . . . Astr. 75–82
is clepid the Cercle of Capricorne by . . . . . Astr. 75–82
the sonne, and therfore it is clepid the . . . . Astr. 75–82
Capricorne is also clepid the Tropic of . . . . Astr. 75–82
amyddes the narwest cercle is clepid the . . . . Astr. 82–8
the first cercle, is clepid the Orizonte, . . . . Astr. 82–8
same strikes or divisions ben clepid Azimutes, . . Astr. 88–92
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid . . . . Astr. 92–7
thin Astrelabie ben clepid Sterres of the . . . . Astr. 92–7
zodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South. . . . . Astr. 92–7
that ben clepid Sterres of the North arisen . . . Astr. 97–100
is clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche . . . Astr. 100–8
is clepid the Cercle of the Signes, or the . . . . Astr. 100–8
clepid the Denticle of Capricorne or ellis . . . . Astr. 115–21
on the est orisonte, that is clepid . . . . . Astr. 127–32
lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned . . . . Astr. 132–9
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid Alhabor, Astr. 139–45

**Cleped**—*Continued*

inequales ben clepid houres of planetes. . . . . Astr. 188–93
is clepid the Altitude Meridian . . . . . Astr. 209–11
writen that thilke signe is clepid of right . . . . Astr. 277–84
orisonte, that is clepid *Orison Rectum*, . . . . Astr. 284–6
the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of . . . . Astr. 289–94
unto the ende of Geminis ben cleped . . . . . Astr. 294–301
ben clepid Signes of the South fro the . . . . Astr. 294–301
is clepid a planete, and note it wel; . . . . . Astr. 330–7
is cleped the lyne meridional, for in what . . . Astr. 358–62
And therefore is it cleped the . . . . . Astr. 358–62
2 meridians is clepid the longitude of the . . . Astr. 362–5
climat may be cleped the space of the . . . . Astr. 365–8
is clepid the degre of his longitude. . . . . Astr. 368–71
Than toke I a subtile compas, and clepid that oo point Astr. 371–6
Be cleped Rose of every wight. . . . . RR. 48
Y-clepid was, saugh I and fonde . . . . . RR. 167
And she was clepid Avarice. . . . . RR. 209
And it was clepid Poope Holy. . . . . RR. 415
And she was cleped Curtesie . . . . . RR. 796
That Curtesie me cleped so, . . . . . RR. 807
Swete lokyng cleped was he. . . . . RR. 920
And fairest eke, was clepid Beaute; . . . . . RR. 952
Was clepid, as I trowe, Symplesse; . . . . . RR. 954
The thridde cleped was Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 955
The fourthe was cleped Compaignye, . . . . . RR. 958
It was [y]-cleped Vylanye. . . . . RR. 977
The thridde of hem was cleped Shame, . . . . RR. 980
The fourthe Wanhope cleped is, . . . . . RR. 981
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grete and smal; . . . . RR. 1047
Unto hym Swete-Lokyng clepte. . . . . RR. 1331
This welle is clepid, as well is knowen, . . . . RR. 1626
That clepid is Swete-lokyng. . . . . RR. 2896
That oon was clepid by his name . . . . . RR. 3026
Is clepid for the nobilite . . . . . RR. 5651
That is clepid "To-moche-yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5837
It may bene clepid but marchandise. . . . . RR. 5902
Ben clepid ii. extremytees; . . . . . RR. 6526
The mene is cleped suffisaunce, . . . . . RR. 6527
And wolen be cleped "Maister" also. . . . . RR. 6919

**Clepest**

that thou clepest thy thralles been Goddes peple, . I.Pars. 760–5
that thow clepest exil is contre to hem that . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
seide: 'Thou clepist me,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50

**Clepeth**

put a thyng which that he clepeth consentynge, . B.Mel. 2550–5
Tullius clepeth "consentynge," thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
point, that Tullius clepeth "consequent." . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Tullius clepeth "engendrynge," thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
Tullius clepeth "causes," which that is . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
clepeth Cassidore poverte the mooder of . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
Ther cam a privee theef, men clepeth Deeth, . . . C.Pard. 675
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse, . . . D.WB. 102
Which that men clepeth spousaille or wedlok, . . E.Cl. 115
Hire maistresse clepeth wommen a greet route, . . F.Sq. 382
The cause why that Job clepeth helle . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
that he clepeth it londe or erthe, for it . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
thise flyes that men clepeth bees, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
that Jhon de Bonania clepith debonayretee . . . I.Pars. 650–5 *var*
thilke precious fruyt that the book clepeth the 'hundred fruyt.' . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?' . . . . . BD. 185
Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle, . . . . ABC. 177
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe; . . . . PF. 352
Glose. The first deeth he clepeth here . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
and the seconde deth he clepeth as . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
(Unworschipful seetes he clepeth here, . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
excited, and clepith forth to semblable . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
suffraunce clepith forth the dede of the . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
alle futures, and clepith hem ayen, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
conserve It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne, . TC.5. 311
Which that men clepeth wode Jalousye, . . . . TC.5. 1213
And clepith you "his freend so deere," . . . . RR. 7621

**Cleping**

Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded, . . . TC.4. 1157

**Clergeoun**

A litel clergeoun, seven yeer of age, . . . . . B.Pri. 1693

**Clergial**

Oure termes been so clergial and so queynte; . . G.CY. 752

**Clergy**

To prechyng, and to scole of clergye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1277

**Clerk**

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also . . . . . A.Prol. 285
He was also a lerned man, a clerk, . . . . . A.Prol. 480
And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . A.Prol. 840
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe.' . . A.Mil. 3143
This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3199
And thus this sweete clerk his tyme spente . . . A.Mil. 3219
'A clerk hadde litherly biset his whyle . . . . A.Mil. 3299
Now was ther of that chirche a parissh clerk, . . A.Mil. 3312
This parissh clerk, this joly Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3348
So ferde another clerk with astromye; . . . . A.Mil. 3457
This parissh clerk, this amorous Absolon, . . . A.Mil. 3657
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Absolon; . . . A.Mil. 3804

**Clerk**—*Continued*
For every clerk anonright heeld with oother; . . A.Mil. 3847
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John, . . . A.Rv. 4018
Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye, . . . . A.Rv. 4168
But faire and wel she creepe in to the clerk; . . . A.Rv. 4226
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe, . . A.Rv. 4228
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.' . . . . A.Rv. 4239
A! false traitour! false clerk!' quod he, . . . . A.Rv. 4269
With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght; . A.Rv. 4284
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeer, . . A.Rv. 4303
ther seyde oones a clerk in two vers, "What is . . B.Mel. 2295–300
Another clerk seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
Where-as in Chaldeye clerk ne was ther noon, . . B.Mk. 3347
Witnesse on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . . B.NP. 4426
he sente after a clerk in-to the toun . . . . . C.Doc. 140 *var*
This juge unto the clerk his tale hath told . . . C.Doc. 142 *var*
hom goth this clerk that highte Claudius . . . . C.Doc. 153 *var*
This false clerk com forth a ful good paas . . . C.Doc. 164 *var*
Virgineus gan upon the clerk byholde . . . . . C.Doc. 191 *var*
I deme anoon this clerk his servaunt have . . . C.Doc. 199 *var*
This clerk schal have his thral thus I a-warde . . C.Doc. 202 *var*
Thys was a false Clerk and a false Justice . . . C.Pard. 289 *var*
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk, . . C.Pard. 339
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet, . . . . . C.Pard. 391
He somtyme was a clerk of Oxenford, . . . . . D.WB. 527
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys . . D.WB. 548
This clerk and I, that of my purveiance . . . . D.WB. 566
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho. . . . . D.WB. 595
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende, . . . D.WB. 628
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome, . . . D.WB. 673
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689
Therfore no womman of no clerk is preysed. . . . D.WB. 706
The clerk whan he is oold, and may noght do . . . D.WB. 707
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' oure Hoste sayde, . . . E.Cl. 1
This worthy clerk benignely answerde, . . . . . E.Cl. 21
Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk, . . . . . E.Cl. 27
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete . . . . . E.Cl. 32
Heere bigynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford E.Cl. *head*
Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence . . . . . E.Cl. 1185
This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale, . . . E.Cl. 1212a
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . . . . E.Mch. 1428
Save of his brother, which that was a clerk. . . . F.Fkl. 1105
For with an apparence a clerk may make, . . . . F.Fkl. 1157
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, . . . F.Fkl. 1173
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . . . F.Fkl. 1179
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.' F.Fkl. 1234
This subtil clerk swich routhe had of this man, . . F.Fkl. 1261
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . F.Fkl. 1611
Is he a clerk or noon? Telle what he is.' . . . . G.CY. 616
'Nay, he is gretter than a clerk, y-wis,' . . . . G.CY. 617
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk. . . . . G.CY. 748
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer; . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise . . . . TC.3. 41
Of coper, Venus clerk, Ovyde, . . . . . HF.3. 397
His scole he lesith, if he be clerk; . . . . . RR. 3274
Now prest, now clerk, and now forstere; . . . . RR. 6329

**Clerkishly**
I wot thow nylt it clerkissly endite . . . . . TC.2. 1024 *var*

**Clerks**
Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1163
As clerkes ben ful subtile and ful queynte; . . . A.Mil. 3275
Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two, . . . A.Rv. 4002
Or elles he is a fool, as clerkes sayn. . . . . A.Rv. 4028
The gretteste clerkes been noght wisest men, . . . A.Rv. 4054
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . . A.Rv. 4060
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde, . . A.Rv. 4068
Thise sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne . . . . A.Rv. 4090
He seyde, 'I trowe the clerkes were aferd; . . . A.Rv. 4095
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . A.Rv. 4096
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and doun . . . . A.Rv. 4100
I hadde almoost goon to the clerkes bed. . . . . A.Rv. 4219
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad, . . . . A.Rv. 4232
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fighte!' . . . A.Rv. 4291
Thise clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye, . . A.Rv. 4308
By certeine meenes ofte, as knowen clerkis, . . . B.ML. 480
clerkes clepen *Oriens* and *Efficiens*, and . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
And as thise clerkes maken mencioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3311
But nathelees somme clerkes hire excusen . . . B.Mk. 3317
For certeinly, as that thise clerkes seyn, . . . . B.NP. 3990
After the opinioun of certein clerkis. . . . . B.NP. 4425
By manere of thys Clerkes chalengynge . . . . C.Doc. 264 *var*
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . . . D.WB. 44c
So that the clerkes be nat with me wrothe, . . . D.WB. 125
As clerkes han withinne hire oratories, . . . . D.WB. 694
This wole Senec and othere clerkes seyn; . . . . D.WB. 1184
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn. . . . . D.Sum. 1794
The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale of Oxenford . . . E.Cl. *head*
As clerkes, whan hem list, konne wel endite, . . . E.Cl. 933
Though clerkes preise wommen but a lite. . . . . E.Cl. 935
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so, . . . E.Mch. 1293
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede, . . . E.Mch. 1362
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis. . . . . E.Mch. 1427
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes) . E.Mch. 1972
Somme clerkes holden that felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 2021
For it venquysseth, as thise clerkes seyn, . . . . F.Fkl. 774
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 885
To clerkes lete I al disputisoun; . . . . . F.Fkl. 890
As yonge clerkes, that been lykerous . . . . . F.Fkl. 1119
Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice. . . . . G.CY. 646
Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves. . . . . H.Mcp. 154

**Clerks**—*Continued*
Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 314
Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche, . . H.Mcp. 326
Of clerkes, for I am nat textueel. . . . . I.Pars. 57
as thise clerkes writen, this is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
That clerkes hadde, in olde tyme, . . . . . BD. 53
Yet seyn these clerkes I am your patroun,— . . . Mars. 275
Of whiche that clerkes wel devyse cunne. . . . . PF. 333
As men may se so thes clerkis demith . . . . . TC.1. 644 *var*
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise. . . . . TC.1. 961
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . TC.1. 1002
For-which thise wise clerkes that ben dede . . . TC.3. 292
Which clerkes callen fals felicite, . . . . . TC.3. 814
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise, . . . . TC.3. 852
As writen clerkes in hir bokes olde, . . . . . TC.3. 1199
Felicite, which that thise clerkes wise . . . . . TC.3. 1691
For ther ben grete clerkes many oon, . . . . . TC.4. 968
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede. . . . TC.4. 980
For al Appollo, or his clerkes lawes . . . . . TC.4. 1397
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . . TC.5. 1854
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes, . . . . HF.1. 53
And other clerkes many oon, . . . . . HF.2. 252
And clerkes eek, which conne wel . . . . . HF.3. 175
And by him stoden alle these clerkes, . . . . . HF.3. 413
This knowith God, and alle clerkis eke, . . . . LGW.G. 278
To translaten that olde clerkes writen, . . . . LGW. 370
to these noble clerkes Grekes these same conclusions Astr. 5–11
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and . . . . Astr. 15–20
[somme by statutes of] clerkys . . . . . Astr. 45–50 *var*
Asketh at these clerkes this. . . . . RR. 378
That clerkis writen that hir knewe; . . . . . RR. 2839
That may these clerkis seyn, and see . . . . . RR. 5660
To that that clerkis wole appose . . . . . RR. 7146

**Clew**
With that aboute I clew myn heed, . . . . . HF.3. 612
That by a clewe of twyne, as he hath gon, . . . LGW. 2016
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde, . LGW. 2140
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne . . . LGW. 2148

**Clew** *see* **Clawed**

**Cliff**
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . LGW. 1497

**Cliffs**
Came rennyng fro the cliffes a-doun, . . . . . BD. 161
And romynge on the clyves by the see. . . . . LGW. 1470

**Clift**
And doun his hand he launcheth to the clifte, . . D.Sum. 2145
thurw a litil clyfte, but me were levere . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
leveful to hem to seen at any clifte the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite . . . . LGW. 740
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . . . . LGW. 744
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace, . . . LGW. 746
Unto this clyfte, as it was wont to be, . . . . LGW. 776

**Cliket**
He baar alwey of silver a clyket, . . . . . E.Mch. 2046
In warm wex hath emprented the clyket . . . . E.Mch. 2117
The cliket countrefeted pryvely. . . . . E.Mch. 2121
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . . E.Mch. 2123
That he sholde go biforn with his cliket. . . . . E.Mch. 2151

**Climate**
The longitude of a climat is a lyne . . . . . Astr. 365–8
climat may be cleped the space of the . . . . Astr. 365–8
erthe fro the begynnyng of the first clymat . . . Astr. 365–8
unto the verrey ende of the same clymat . . . . Astr. 365–8
ende of a climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the . Astr. 365–8
latitude of a clymat forsoothe. . . . . Astr. 365–8

**Climates**
receyve the plates for dyvers clymates . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
compowned for diverse clymates and thy reet shapen Astr. 25–32
the hole that halt the tables of the clymates . . . Astr. 57–60
as wel as of Climates . . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Climb**
To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes, . . . A.Mil. 3625
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree . . . E.Mch. 2210
That koude clymbe! Allas, allas!' quod he, . . . E.Mch. 2339
Thanne sholde I clymbe wel ynogh,' quod she, . . E.Mch. 2344
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style, . . . F.Sq. 106
by whiche degrees men myghten clymben . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
may nat clymben ne passen? And ek seestow . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
And though to clymbe it grevede me, . . . . . HF.3. 29

**Climbed** *see* **Clamb, Clomb**

**Climbeth**
And clymbeth up, and wexeth fortunat, . . . . B.NP. 3966
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . . . . Astr. 198–209
clymbeth by night. This is to seyn that . . . . Astr. 209–11

**Climbing**
For hord hath hate and clymbyng tikelnesse, . . Truth. 3

**Clink**
And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle . . . . B.Sh. 1186
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . C.Pard. 664

**Clinking**
For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles, . . . B.NP. 3984

**Clio**
O lady myn, that called art Cleo, . . . . . TC.2. 8

**Clip**
Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, . . A.Mil. 3326
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . B.Mk. 3257
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete?' . . . TC.3. 1344

**Clipped**
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave, . . . . B.Mk. 3261
**Clippeth**
He kisseth hire and clippeth hire ful ofte, . . . E.Mch. 2413
How clippeth she the dede corps? allas! . . . . LGW. 876
**Clipping**
Or of clypping, or [of] kissyng; . . . . . RR. 342
**Clipsi**
Now bright, now clipsi of manere, . . . . . RR. 5349
**Clive**
thyne ancres clyven faste, that neither . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
clyven and holden here parties togidre . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
wille in this ordre of causes that clyven thus togidre . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
ben conjoyned and clyven to thilke sovereyne . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
but thei clyven alwey certein to hem-self. . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven . . . to roches. Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

**Clive** *see* **Cleave**
**Cliveth**
haldeth and clyveth within yowr corage, . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
yif the thing clyveth to the stedfastnesse of the thought . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
of it-self; but the touchynge clyveth and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90

**Cliving**
that is clyvynge togidre in hym self by . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
the disposicioun and ordenance clyvyng to moevable thinges, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60

**Cloak**
Ful fetys was hir cloke, as I was war; . . . . A.Prol. 157
The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . A.Kn. 1999
How that his cloke was sowed to his hood, . . . G.CY. 571
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte, . . TC.3. 738
**Clock**
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclude; . . . B.ML. 14
Than is a clokke, or an abbey orlogge. . . . . B.NP. 4044
[Foure] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . I.Pars. 5
tables . . . for the governaunce of a clokke, . . Astr. 15–20
24 houres equals of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 60–5
of the clokke, for evermo the arisyng of . . . . Astr. 75–82
houre equal of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 75–82
fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day. . . Astr. 132–9
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . . Astr. 139–45
a clokke, whan eny celestial body by whiche . . . Astr. 145–50
orisounte, from xi of the clokke unto oon . . . Astr. 145–50
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . Astr. 145–50
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the . . . Astr. 145–50
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . Astr. 145–50
to seyn the houres of the clokke, ben . . . . . Astr. 193–8
many houres of the clokke ben passed, or . . . Astr. 193–8
about 10 or 11 of the clokke, whan the . . . . Astr. 350–8
1 of the clokke, til that the shadwe of the wyre, or . Astr. 350–8
**Cloister**
This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre. . . . A.Prol. 181
Upon a book in cloystre alwey to poure, . . . . A.Prol. 185
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make oure cloystre,' . D.Sum. 2099
Hath been oure foode, our cloystre for to reyse; . D.Sum. 2102
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis . . . . G.SN. 43
Bothe in cloistre and in abbey; . . . . . RR. 3916
**Cloisterer**
For ther he was nat lyk a cloysterer . . . . . A.Prol. 259
And axed upon cas a cloisterer . . . . . A.Mil. 3661
No poure cloysterer, ne no novys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3129
**Cloisterless**
Ne that a monk whan he is Cloysterles . . . . A.Prol. 179 *var*
**Cloisters**
And certes in the cloistres eke, . . . . . RR. 6142
**Clom**
'Now, *Pater noster*, clom,' seyde Nicholay; . . . A.Mil. 3638
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. A.Mil. 3639
**Clomb**
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye. . . . Mars. 271
But up I clomb with alle payne, . . . . . HF.3. 28
**Clomb** *see* **Clamb**
**Clombe(n)**
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . . . A.Mil. 3636
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; . . B.ML. 12
cloumben in at thy wyndowes; the cause . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
Sith in estaat thow cloumbe were so hye? . . . B.Mk. 3592
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevene . B.NP. 4388
nat yit passid ne clomben over the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
This Troilus is clomben on the staire, . . . . TC.1. 215
Leccherie hath clombe so hye, . . . . . RR. 3911
Bi what ladder he is clomben so; . . . . . RR. 6933
**Close**
wole kepen it cloos and stille; for Seneca . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
hyd, ne kept so cloos but that they myghte . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
Strecchynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . B.NP. 4522
As maden alle the hennes in the clos, . . . . . B.NP. 4550
Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . . F.Sq. 165
Of my craft, for I wolde it kept were cloos, . . . G.CY. 1369
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . H.Mcp. 37

**Close**—*Continued*
made hem opene . . . And close; for were she never so glad . . . . . BD. 872
nayteth to closen wepynge eien. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
in-with . . . the clos of thilke cite, ther nys no drede . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
and, for I wol closen schortly hir bountes, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
ben enhabited in the cloos of thilke lytel habitacle; Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I . . . . . TC.2. 1534
And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . . TC.3. 332
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . LGW. 198
In whiche al the Arte of Love I close. . . . . RR. 40
Of knoppes clos some sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 1675
And kepen cloos in sikernesse; . . . . . RR. 2886
For it covert was and close . . . . . RR. 3637
Close bothe roses and roser. . . . . RR. 3919
Therfore close I shall the weye, . . . . . RR. 3936
Thanne close the Roses of good savour . . . . RR. 3943 *var*
Or ony gappe, he dide it close, . . . . . RR. 4097
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . . RR. 4372
Til for drede his yen close, . . . . . RR. 5390
Your court shal not so well be cloos . . . . . RR. 6104
**Closed**
and discovereth the closed day, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
thanne, that ben envyrouned and closed with-ynne . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe, . . . . TC.2. 968
And closede was the flour and gon to reste . . . LGW.G. 94 *em*
So hidde ne closid with shittyng, . . . . . RR. 1598
That closide the roses in compas. . . . . RR. 1842
The which is closed in her herte; . . . . . RR. 2834
Closed with an haye withoute, . . . . . RR. 2968
**Closer**
Sith I may not this closer kepe . . . . . RR. 4069 *var*
**Closet**
But streight into her closet wente anon, . . . . TC.2. 599
And int' a closet for t' avise her bettre . . . . TC.2. 1215
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . . TC.3. 663
And seide her, 'At this closet dore withoute, . . TC.3. 684
So whan that she was in the closet leyd, . . . . TC.3. 687
**Closeth**
Thanne closeth it, and drawith it to reste, . . . LGW.G. 52
**Closing**
The closing of the square wall, . . . . . RR. 527
**Closure**
feeld that breketh the hegge or the closure, . . . I.Pars. 870–5
**Clote**
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood . . . . . G.CY. 577
**Cloth**
Of clooth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt . . A.Prol. 447
Covered in clooth of gold, dyapred weel, . . . . A.Kn. 2158
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . A.Kn. 2160
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . A.Kn. 2568
With clooth of gold, the richeste that he hadde; . A.Kn. 2872
And thanne with clooth of gold, and with perrye, . A.Kn. 2936
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere, . . . . . B.Th. 2048
That ilke clooth that he hadde wered o day, . . . B.Mk. 3663
I sitte at hoom, I have no thrifty clooth. . . . D.WB. 238
I wolde I hadde thy smok and every clooth.' . . D.Fri. 1633
We fare as seith thapostle: clooth and foode . . . D.Sum. 1881
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth . . . . . D.Sum. 2247
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!' . . D.Sum. 2252
For rude was the clooth and moore of age . . . E.Cl. 916
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon, . . . E.Cl. 1117
And is of power bettre clooth to beye,— . . . . G.CY. 637
Have heer a clooth, and wipe awey the wete.' . . G.CY. 1187
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, but . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
that the moore that clooth is wasted, . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . . . . BD. 255
Ther nas no thikker cloth of no defence. . . . . PF. 273
korve that cloth by violence and by . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
O fatal sustren, whiche, or any cloth . . . . . TC.3. 733
A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge, . . LGW. 1332
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . LGW. 1336
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . LGW. 1338
Unto the quene, and beren hir that clothe; . . . LGW. 2368
To weren ofte that ilke cloth; . . . . . RR. 234
Of cloth of Gaunt, withouten wene. . . . . RR. 574
For ther is no cloth sittith bet On damysell . . . RR. 1239
Han deied, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . RR. 6237
Somtyme a wommans cloth take I, . . . . . RR. 6345
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke, . . . . RR. 6756
But I, that were my symple cloth, . . . . . RR. 6822
**Cloth** *see* **Barmcloth**
**Clothe**
He moot us clothe and he moot us arraye, . . . B.Sh. 1202
His sone in blood and flessh to clothe and wynde. . G.SN. 42
precious purpre ne mowe nat clothen hem . . . I.Pars. 930–5
therfore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace. . . . ABC. 46
Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable; . . . Mars. 284
they clothen hem in false opynyouns, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
The day on which me clothen shal my grave: . . TC.5. 1418
And up I roos, and gan me clothe. . . . . RR. 95
For Avarice to clothe hir well . . . . . RR. 231
To clothe hir with, I undirtake; . . . . . RR. 461
**Clothed**
And they were clothed alle in o lyveree . . . . A.Prol. 363
And why that ye been clothed thus in blak?' . . A.Kn. 911

**Clothed**—*Continued*
Y-clothed was she fresshe, for to devyse; . . . A.Kn. 1048
And Emelye, clothed al in grene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1686
In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, . . . . A.Kn. 2079
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe. . . . E.Cl. 378
A man that clothed was in clothes blake, . . . G.CY. 557
Why they been clothed so unthriftily, . . . . G.CY. 893
And he was clothed al in blake. . . . . BD. 457
Whanne the swifte thoght hath clothid it-self . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
Of Aperil, when clothed is the mede . . . . . TC.1. 156
Be he clothed reed or blak; . . . . . HF.2. 570
And clothede hym in grene al newe ageyn. . . . LGW.G. 117
a quene Clothed in ryal abyte, al of grene. . . . LGW.G. 146
Y-clothed was this mighty god of Love . . . . LGW. 226
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene, . . LGW. 242
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene, . . . LGW. 341
And she was clothed and eke shod . . . . . RR. 427
Full wel y-clothed was Fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 1238
For I am clothed mekely, . . . . . RR. 7317

**Clothered**
The clothered blood, for any lechecraft, . . . . A.Kn. 2745

**Clothes**
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . A.Kn. 899
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddynge; . A.Kn. 1616
Thencens, the clothes, and the remenant al . . . A.Kn. 2277
Smokynge the temple, ful of clothes faire, . . . A.Kn. 2281
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres; . . . A.Kn. 2884
But in his blake clothes sorwefully . . . . . A.Kn. 2978
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe. . . . B.ML. 137
They han hire yeven, and clothes eek she hadde, . B.ML. 444
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
flees anoyeth to the clothes, and the smale . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Were alle hise clothes brouded up and doun; . . B.Mk. 3659
And so been pottes, clothes, and array; . . . . D.WB. 289
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes riche." . . . D.WB. 345
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad; . . E.Cl. 376
It were my wrecched clothes, no thyng faire, . . E.Cl. 850
And seyde hir clothes dide hym encombraunce. . . E.Mch. 1960
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . . E.Mch. 2079
An oold man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . G.SN. 201
A man that clothed was in clothes blake, . . . G.CY. 557
the poure clothes of his disciples, ne we ne rede . . I.Pars. 435–40
this lyf, and that nas but his clothes. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
Hir clothes weren makid of right delye . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
matere, the whiche clothes sche hadde . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
The whiche clothes a derknesse of a for-leten and . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
thise clothes, men redden y-woven in a . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
korven and to-rente my clothes that I . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
out of my clothes, thei wenten a-wey . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
the nature of the matiere of thilke clothes, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
How men gan him with clothes for to lade . . . TC.2. 1544
'And Troilus, my clothes everychon . . . . . TC.4. 778
Were on hir clothes trewely. . . . . HF.3. 229
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee. . . . . LGW. 973
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . LGW. 1131
And of hir clothes yet she hede toke; . . . . . LGW. 1857
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1
forto rent . . . Hir clothis, and forto tere hir swire, RR. 325
All though she hir clothis solde, . . . . . RR. 452
That, under clothes warme and softe, . . . . . RR. 1731
Under her clothes pale and lene. . . . . RR. 2684
That hem to worldly clothes chese; . . . . . RR. 6230
Men may in seculer clothes see . . . . . RR. 6232
Wered alwey clothis seculere, . . . . . RR. 6244
Full wel I can my clothis chaunge, . . . . . RR. 6325
Clothes to wryne hym, and his mete.' . . . . . RR. 6684
That we undir our clothes wide . . . . . RR. 7045
That joly clothis weren alway? . . . . . RR. 7246
So clene as men her clothis demen, . . . . . RR. 7248
And greye clothis not full clene, . . . . . RR. 7256

**Clothing**
As wel in vessel as in hire clothyng. . . . . B.Mk. 3494
And ful of perree charged hire clothynge. . . . B.Mk. 3556
With clothyng, and with precious array, . . . . D.WB. 338
And of hir clothyng took he the mesure . . . . E.Cl. 256
For as I lefte at hoom al my clothyng . . . . E.Cl. 654
And took youre clothyng; wherfore I yow preye, . E.Cl. 657
And heere agayn my clothyng I restoore, . . . E.Cl. 867
Right noght was she abayst of hire clothyng, . . E.Cl. 1011
Of clothyng and of oother good array, . . . . G.CY. 725
For bord ne clothyng, wente he never so gaye; . . G.CY. 1017
mysese shal been in defaute of clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
naked . . . as of clothyng, save the fyr in which they . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
vertues which that is the clothyng of the . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
array of clothyng; for certes, if ther ne hadde be . . I.Pars. 410–5
no synne in clothyng, Crist wolde nat so . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
of the clothyng of thilke riche man in the . . . I.Pars. 410–5
'That precious clothyng is cowpable for . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
array of clothynge, and namely in to muche . . . I.Pars. 415–20
superfluitee of clothynge, which that maketh it . . I.Pars. 415–20
and dagged clothyng to the poure folk, . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
scantnesse of clothyng as been thise kutted sloppes, or I.Pars. 420–5
bridles covered with precious clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
sey nat that honestitee in clothynge of . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
scantitee of clothynge is reprevable. . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
in clothynge and in contenaunce, abstinent . . . I.Pars. 945–50
nede of clothyng and herberwe, he hath nede of . . I.Pars. 1030–5
and swiche manere of clothynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5

**Clothing**—*Continued*
schyne with diverse clothynge? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
whiche clothynge yif the beaute be . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille, . . LGW. 2355
necessite Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe, . . RR. 237
In clothyng was he ful fetys, . . . . . RR. 1133
For many sithe faire clothyng . . . . . RR. 2257
And also suffisaunt clothyng. . . . . RR. 5608
Is undirnethe humblest clothing. . . . . RR. 6148
Ne no wight may by my clothing . . . . . RR. 6207
What maner clothing that they were . . . . . RR. 6215
Were take in seculer clothing, . . . . . RR. 6250
The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought; . . . . RR. 6254
Kon knowen a-right by her clothing . . . . . RR. 7086
The pore man in sich clothyng. . . . . RR. 7275

**Clothless**
coold, and cloothlees, and ones stoned . . . . I.Pars. 340–5

**Cloths** *see* **Clothes**

**Clotted** *see* **Clothered**

**Cloud**
And covere hire brighte face with a clowde— . . B.Mk. 3956
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . B.NP. 3972
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
Ne in al the welkene was a clowde. . . . . BD. 343
that ben dirked by the cloude of mortel thynges.' . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
blake cloude of errour whilom hadde . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
anon thei derken by the cloude of ignoraunce . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . . TC.1. 175
And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . TC.2. 766
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne; . . TC.2. 781
From every wight as fer as is the cloude . . . . TC.3. 433
For cloude of errour letteth hem discerne . . . . TC.4. 200
Cloud, and al that I of spak.' . . . . . HF.2. 470

**Cloudless**
nyght that is cloudeles; for on nyghtes . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
nyghtes that ben cloudeles it semeth as the . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5

**Clouds**
ben covered with cloudes) by a swyft . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
wete plowngy cloudes, and that the sterres nat apeeren . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
and to-breke the weyghtes and the cloudes of erthly hevynesse; . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
the clowdes byhynde his bak, and . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
to hym by the blake cloudes. . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
Cloudes, mystes, and tempestes, . . . . . HF.2. 458

**Cloudy**
fortune cloudy hath chaunged hir deceyvable . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
cloudy and derk is thilke thoght, and . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
A cloudy thought gan thorugh her soule pace, . . TC.2. 768

**Clout**
Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!" . . . . C.Pard. 736
And many a cloute on it ther stak; . . . . . RR. 458

**Clouted**
Clouted was she beggarly. . . . . RR. 223

**Clouts**
Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,—. . . . C.Pard. 348
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste, . . . . . E.Mch. 1953
with the cloutes that thei hadden arased . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80

**Clove**
And many a clowe-gylofre, . . . . . B.Th. 1952
As clowe-gelofre, and lycorice, . . . . . RR. 1368

**Cloven**
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . A.Kn. 2934
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppe adoun, . . LGW. 738
A clove chynne eke hadde she, . . . . . RR. 550

**Cloy** *see* **Acloyeth**

**Club**
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake, . . . RR. 4061

**Clubbed**
She bryngeth me forth the grete clobbed staves . . B.Mk. 3088

**Clustered**
the sterres ben clustred (that is to seyn, when sterres . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5

**Clytemnestra**
Of Clitermystra, for hire lecherye . . . . . D.WB. 737

**Coagulat**
And combust matires, and coagulat; . . . . . G.CY. 811

**Coal**
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old. . . . . A.Kn. 2142
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 2692
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole, . . . A.Mil. 3731
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole; . . . G.CY. 809
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole, . . . . . G.CY. 1160
He took this cole of which I spak above, . . . . G.CY. 1177
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace, . . G.CY. 1189
And whan that this chanones bechen cole . . . G.CY. 1196
Was in his cole) and stopped with wex weel, . . G.CY. 1268
Thorugh more wode or col, the more fir, . . . . TC.2. 1332

**Coalblack**
Of colblak silk withinne and eek withoute. . . . A.Mil. 3240
**Coals**
In hoote coles he hath hymselven raked; . . . . B.Mk. 3323
And bad the servant coles for to brynge. . . . . G.CY. 1114
The coles right anon weren y-fet, . . . . . G.CY. 1116
The colcs for to couchen al above . . . . . G.CY. 1152
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . . G.CY. 1157
The coles, as I tolde yow er this, . . . . . G.CY. 1180
Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . . G.CY. 1192
He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . . . G.CY. 1202
He stired the coles, til relente gan . . . . . G.CY. 1278
covere the coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of I.Pars. 550–5
**Coast**
'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost, . . . B.Pri. 1626
But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . . . D.WB. 922
I seye whan ye han maad the coost so clene . . . F.Fkl. 995
Where so comest in ony coost, . . . . . RR. 2477
For he may best in every cost . . . . . RR. 3931
**Coasting**
The ryver syde costeiyng. . . . . RR. 134
**Coasts**
these azymutes serven to knowe the costes of the firmament, . . . . . Astr. 88–92
**Coat**
And he was clad in cote and hood of grene. . . . A.Prol. 103
He rood but hoomly in a medlee cote, . . . . A.Prol. 328
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . . A.Prol. 564
And have a thank and yit a cote and hood . . . A.Prol. 612 *var*
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . A.Kn. 1016
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . A.Kn. 2160
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . A.Kn. 2500
And over that his cote-armour, . . . . . B.Th. 2056
And with hire olde coote, as it myghte be, . . . E.Cl. 913
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . TC.5. 1651
The whiche cote, as telleth Lollius, . . . . . TC.5. 1653
Which that men clepe a cote-armure, . . . . . HF.3. 236
A burnet cote henge therwith-all, . . . . . RR. 226
This was hir cote and hir mantell, . . . . . RR. 459
And she hadde on a cote of grene . . . . . RR. 573
In roket than in cote y-wis. . . . . RR. 1242
**Coat (?)** *see* **Cot**
**Coats**
That they thus on hir cotes beren, . . . . . HF.3. 242
**Cock**
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823
Whan that the firste cok hath crowe anon . . . A.Mil. 3687
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge. . . . . A.Rv. 4233
Tale of the Cok and Hen,— . . . . . B.NP. *head*
In which she hadde a cok, heet Chauntecleer. . . B.NP. 4039
This gentil cok hadde in his governaunce . . . B.NP. 4055
My tale is of a cok, as ye may heere, . . . . . B.NP. 4442
Among his vers, how that ther was a cok, . . . B.NP. 4503
And bar upon his bak the cok away, . . . . . B.NP. 4569
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak, . . . . B.NP. 4595
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . B.NP. 4602
This cok brak from his mouth delyverly, . . . B.NP. 4606
As of a fox, or of a cok and hen,— . . . . . B.NP. 4629
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . C.Pard. 362
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte; . . . . PF. 350
The fesaunt, scorner of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357
Whan that the cok, comune astrologer, . . . . TC.3. 1415
**Cock** *see* **Cok**
**Cockle**
Or sprengen cokkel in our clene corn; . . . . B.Sh. 1183
**Cockney**
I sal been halde a daf, a cokenay. . . . . A.Rv. 4208
**Cocks**
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3357
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675
Thise been the cokkes wordes, and nat myne, . . B.NP. 4455
See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . H.Mcp. 9
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones!' . . . . I.Pars. 29
**Cod**
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534
**Coelo**
Actuum 4°, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Coemption**
Coempcioun is to seyn comune achat or beyinge togidre, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
grevous and unplitable coempcioun, that men sayen wel it . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
of it, overcom it, so that the coempcioun ne was nat axid . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Coeterne**
manere that this world be makid coeterne with his makere. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
**Coeur**
And yit I can it all by *par cuer*, . . . . . RR. 4796 *em*
**Cofedred** *see* **Confedred**
**Coffer**
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . . . A.Prol. 298
Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre; . . . B.ML. 26
Or for to leye in cofre. . . . . B.Th. 1955
And carie it in a cofre, or in a lappe; . . . . E.Cl. 585
With herte soor he gooth unto his cofre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1571
And every man that oght hath in his cofre, . . . G.CY. 836
the avaricious man hath manye; . . . every floryn in his cofre is his mawmet. . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
**Coffer**—*Continued*
The piler elm, the cofre unto careyne; . . . . PF. 177
And is his tresour, and his gold in cofre. . . . LGW. 380
**Cog**
That in a cogge to londe were y-go, . . . . . LGW. 1481
**Cognizance**
*Raisoun.* 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . . RR. 4668
Makith hem to leese her conisaunce, . . . . . RR. 5465
For the toon yeveth conysaunce, . . . . . RR. 5559
**Coillons**
I wolde I hadde thy coillons in myn hond . . . C.Pard. 952
**Coin**
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . E.Cl. 1168
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe; . . Form.A. 20
**Coined**
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . C.Pard. 770
**Coines**
That peches, coynes, and apples beere, . . . . RR. 1374
**Coitu**
Hath writen in his book, *De Coitu;* . . . . . E.Mch. 1811
**Cok**
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . B.NP. 4467
**Colchis**
That in an ile that called was Colcos, . . . . LGW. 1425
That soughten the aventures of Colcos. . . . . LGW. 1515
To Colcos comen is this duke Jasoun, . . . . LGW. 1580
That was the maister toun of al Colcos, . . . . LGW. 1591
**Cold**
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . A.Prol. 420
The boxtree, or the asshen, dede and colde. . . . A.Kn. 1302
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 1364
He felte a coold swerd sodeynliche glyde, . . . A.Kn. 1575
But all moot ben assayed, hoot and coold; . . . A.Kn. 1811
The broken slepes, and the sikes colde, . . . . A.Kn. 1920
In thilke colde, frosty regioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1973
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . A.Kn. 2008
'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . . A.Kn. 2373
Til that the pale Saturnus the colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2443
And myne be the maladyes colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2467
Now with his love, now in his colde grave . . . A.Kn. 2778
The coold of deeth, that hadde him overcome; . . A.Kn. 2800
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . A.Kn. 2815
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2957
His hoote love was coold and al y-queynt; . . . A.Mil. 3754
And caughte the kultour by the colde stele. . . . A.Mil. 3785
That hath been twies hoot and twies coold; . . . A.Co. 4348
With thurst, with coold, with hunger so confoundid! B.ML. 100
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.ML. 352
the grete coold, and in somer by . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
Wommennes conseils been ful ofte colde; . . . B.NP. 4446
And with a face deed as asshen colde, . . . . C.Doc. 209
For al so siker as cold engendreth hayl, . . . . D.WB. 465
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . . E.Cl. 58
Agayn the swerd of wynter, keene and coold. . . . F.Sq. 57
If it be taried til that lust be coold . . . . . F.Sq. 402
Swich was the ypocrite, bothe coold and hoot, . . F.Sq. 520
And seyn right thus, with sorweful sikes colde, . . F.Fkl. 864
The colde, frosty seasoun of Decembre. . . . . F.Fkl. 1244
That me han holpen fro my cares colde'; . . . . F.Fkl. 1305
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde; . . . G.SN. 347
She sat al coold and felte of it no wo; . . . . G.SN. 521
But, be it hoot or coold, I dar seye this, . . . . G.CY. 956
Levere in a forest, that is rude and coold, . . . H.Mcp. 170
or by malefice of sorcerie, or colde drynkes. . . . I.Pars. 340–5
in coold, and cloothlees, and ones stoned . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
heete, and ny destroyed for coold, yet . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
thurst, ne coold, but every soule replenyssed with . I.Pars. 1075–80
And fil a-swown, as colde as ston. . . . . BD. 123
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas, . . . . . BD. 342
That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . . BD. 411
And lay so colde upon his herte; . . . . . BD. 507
And colde welle-stremes, no-thyng dede, . . . . PF. 187
That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold; . . . PF. 205
That hoot, cold, hevy, light, and moist, and dreye . PF. 380
sterres of the coolde mone, and whiche . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
forth hir colde arysynges, cometh eft . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
agryseth of cold by the felnesse of the wind that . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
all the peples that ben undir the colde sterres . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
halve uppon hir cold deed body, ne no . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
don awey cold. In this wise mai . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
nombres proporcionables, that the coolde thinges . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
I-hardid by the cold, is resolvyd by the brennynge hete . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
his rody fyr, ne distorbeth nat the colde cercle of the mone. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
place by stoundes; and that the colde thingis . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
Bothe of his joye and of his cares colde; . . . . TC.1. 264
For hete of cold, for cold of hete, I dyel' . . . . TC.1. 420
But al-so cold in love towardes thee . . . . . TC.1. 523
And for the love of God, my colde care . . . . TC.1. 612
'"And some of hem toke on hem for the cold . . TC.1. 918

**Cold**—*Continued*
Now was her herte warm, now was it cold; . . . TC.2. 698
Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye . . . TC.2. 811
But right as floures, thorugh the cold of night . . TC.2. 967
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde, . . . . . TC.3. 1202
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde. . . . TC.3. 1260
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twiste . . TC.3. 1769
Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche! . . . TC.4. 511
Withoute answere, and felte her limes colde, . . TC.4. 1158
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste: . . . . TC.4. 1161
She cold was, and withouten sentement . . . . TC.4. 1177
As he that felte dethes cares colde, . . . . . TC.4. 1692
Thy colde dores, dorste I for this route: . . . . TC.5. 552
But often was his herte hoot and cold, . . . . TC.5. 1102
And by the cause ek of my cares colde . . . . TC.5. 1342
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde! . . . . . TC.5. 1747
And stood eek on so cold a place, . . . . . HF.3. 73
And with his swerd of colde so sore greved; . . . LGW. 127
Than were we covered of oure cares colde. . . . LGW. 762
The colde walle they wolden kysse of stoon, . . . LGW. 768
How kysseth she his frosty mouthe so colde? . . LGW. 878
To whom that savede the fro cares colde! . . . LGW. 1955
Colde waxe hir herte, and ryght thus sayde she: . LGW. 2197
For al the good under the colde moone; . . . . LGW. 2638
As colde as eny froste now wexeth she, . . . . LGW. 2683
And dronken water of the colde welle. . . . . Form.A. 8
After greet heet cometh colde; . . . . . Prov. 3
yf a planete be colde, than amenusith his coldenesse Astr. 108–15
While thei suffiride cold so strong, . . . . . RR. 72
Cleer was the water and as cold . . . . . RR. 116
For colde myght elles don hir harme. . . . . RR. 410
These olde folk have alwey colde, . . . . . RR. 411
For colde she shulde have dyed there. . . . . RR. 456
And therwith-all such colde me hente, . . . . RR. 1730
But whylom colde and whilom hate, . . . . . RR. 2398
For hunger die, and for cold quake, . . . . . RR. 5779

**Cold** *see* **A-cold**

**Colde**
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . . B.ML. 879
Hym semed that he felte his herte colde. . . . F.Fkl. 1023
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde; . . PF. 145
Gan therwithal aboute her herte colde, . . . . TC.3. 800
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden, . . . . TC.4. 362
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde; . . . . TC.4. 418
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . TC.5. 535
Ful sodeinliche his herte gan to colde, . . . . TC.5. 1659
So that his loking doth myn herte colde. . . . . LGW. 240

**Coldness**
Thanne comth a manere cooldnesse, that . . . I.Pars. 720–5
be colde, than amenusith his coldenesse . . . . Astr. 108–15

**Colds**
reynes and with coldes. The see hath . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10

**Colera** *see* **Cholera**

**Colfox**
A colfox, ful of sly iniquitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4405

**Collar**
And eek bihynde, on hir coler aboute, . . . . A.Mil. 3239
Were of the same suyte of hir coler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3242
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler, . . . . A.Mil. 3265
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde, . . . . TC.5. 811
As he that on the coler fond withinne . . . . TC.5. 1660
And opened hadde she hir colere; . . . . . RR. 1190

**Collared**
Colered of gold and tourettes fyled rounde. . . . A.Kn. 2152

**Collars**
Coleres of gold and torettes filed rounde . . . . A.Kn. 2152 *var*

**Collateral**
And leten other thing collateral, . . . . . TC.1. 262

**Collation**
Have a collacioun, and wostow why? . . . . . E.Cl. 325
the collacioun of proposicions is nat sped-ful . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
discours or collacioun. Certes resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
by the comparysoun or collacioun of temporel thinges. Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
comparysoun or collacioun of the presence devyne and Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5

**Collatine**
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . LGW. 1705
Tarquinius, and eke this Colatyne. . . . . LGW. 1714
And with that worde hir husbonde Colatyne, . . LGW. 1740
Unto the hous of Colatyne ful ryght. . . . . LGW. 1778

**Collatines**
To Colatynes house, and doun they lyghte, . . . LGW. 1713

**Colle**
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . B.NP. 4573
Ther saw I Colle tregetour . . . . . HF.3. 187

**Collect**
Neither his collect, ne his expans yeeris, . . . . F.Fkl. 1275

**College**
And nameliche, ther was a greet collegge, . . . A.Rv. 3989

**Collusion**
But if he can, by som collusioun, . . . . . L.St. 11

**Cologne**
In Galice at Seint Jame, and at Coloigne, . . . A.Prol. 466

**Color**
For with the rose colour stroof hire hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1038
And saugh that chaunged was al his colour . . . A.Kn. 1400
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . . . A.Kn. 1637
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn; . . . A.Kn. 2168
And swich a colour in his face hath had, . . . . B.ML. 648

**Color**—*Continued*
And lyk the burned gold was his colour. . . . . B.NP. 4054
His colour was bitwixe yelow and reed, . . . . B.NP. 4092
Him nedeth nat his colour for to dyen . . . . B.NP. 4648
What colour that they han, or what figures.' . . C.Doc. 28
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe, . . . D.WB. 399
That twenty tyme she changed hir colour, . . . F.Sq. 370
under subtil colour and aqueyntaunce . . . . F.Sq. 516 *var*
That it hath chaunged my colour, I trowe. . . . G.CY. 667
And wher my colour was bothe fressh and reed, . . G.CY. 727
semeth it as by variaunce of colour that . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
But up I roos with colour ful dyverse, . . . . Pity. 17
Under colour of womanly Beautee,— . . . . . Pity. 66
Other colour then asshen hath she noon, . . . . Anel. 173
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . PF. 174
a lifly colour and with swich vigour and strengthe . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
covered and kembd with a false colour, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
Thou knewe wel the deceit of hir colour . . . . Fort. 21
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . . Purse. 10
So yvel hewed was hir colour . . . . . RR. 213
But wel was seyn in hir colour . . . . . RR. 303
Ful salowe was waxen her colour; . . . . . RR. 355
Of colour pale and deed was she. . . . . RR. 441
newe Of colour, and hir flesh so tendre . . . . RR. 857
As well the colour as the figure, . . . . . RR. 1587
With colour reed, [and] as well fyned . . . . . RR. 1696
And also se the fresshe colour. . . . . RR. 1846
Wherewith thi colour wole transmewe, . . . . RR. 2526
For love leveth colour ne cleernesse, . . . . . RR. 2685
And so lusty hewed of colour. . . . . RR. 3014
Of coloure ever yliche newe. . . . . RR. 3630
But lat [it] renne in this colour, . . . . . RR. 6282
For on that horse no colour is, . . . . . RR. 7395
Of suche a colour enlangoured . . . . . RR. 7397

**Colored**
Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede, . B.Mk. 3574
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . . . . PF. 443
Hir face white and wel coloured, . . . . . RR. 548
Was Abstynence i-wys coloured; . . . . . RR. 7398

**Colors**
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours; . . . . B.NP. 4058
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be; . . . C.Doc. 36
Youre termes, youre colours, and youre figures . . E.Cl. 16
That koude his colours longynge for that art, . . F.Sq. 39
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures. . . . . F.Sq. 511
Colours ne knowe I none, withouten drede, . . . F.Fkl. 723
But swiche colours as growen in the mede, . . . F.Fkl. 724
Colours of rethoryk been me to queynte; . . . . F.Fkl. 726
departen hire hoses in othere colours, as . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
And alle the walles with colours fyne . . . . . BD. 332
the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Or colours of rethorike? . . . . . HF.2. 351
By dyvers medlyng of coloures. . . . . RR. 898
Of sondrie colours and maners, . . . . . RR. 1406

**Colossenses**
men loveth youre wyves.' *Ad Colossenses* 3°. . . I.Pars. 630–5

**Colpons**
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon; . . . A.Prol. 679
In colpons, wel arrayed for to brenne. . . . . A.Kn. 2867

**Colt**
Wynsynge she was, as is a joly colt; . . . . . A.Mil. 3263
And she sproong, as a colt doth in the trave, . . . A.Mil. 3282

**Coltish**
He was al coltissh, ful of ragerye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1847

**Colts**
And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth, . . . . . A.Rv. 3888
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth. . . . . D.WB. 602

**Columbine**
Com forth now with thyne eyen columbyn! . . . E.Mch. 2141

**Columnis**
And Guydo eek de Columpnis, . . . . . HF.3. 379

**Comb**
'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun, . . . A.Mil. 3698
His coomb was redder than the fyn coral, . . . B.NP. 4049
And hir comb to kembe hir heed, . . . . . HF.1. 136

**Comb** *see* **Kembe**

**Combs** *see* **Honeycombs**

**Combust**
And combust matires, and coagulat; . . . . . G.CY. 811
Or thou combust or let were in my birthe, . . . TC.3. 717
that he be not retrograd, ne combust, ne . . . Astr. 161–5

**Come** (*noun, vb.; pres. tense, past part., some possible pret.*)
At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . . A.Prol. 23
For he was late y-come from his viage, . . . . A.Prol. 77
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome. . A.Prol. 671
Ful loude he soong *Com hider, love, to me!* . . . A.Prol. 672
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . A.Prol. 687
Whan that we come agayn fro Caunterbury. . . A.Prol. 801
Whan he was come almost unto the toun, . . . A.Kn. 894
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite, . . . A.Kn. 1194
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was, . . . . A.Kn. 1355
And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves, . . A.Kn. 1641
And whan this duc was come unto the launde . . A.Kn. 1696
For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . A.Kn. 1732
Been on the Sonday to the citee come . . . . A.Kn. 2188
And to the lystes come they by tyme. . . . . A.Kn. 2575
Is comen hoom to Atthenes his citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2701
For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . A.Kn. 2799
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.'. . . A.Kn. 3093
Noees flood, come walwynge as the see, . . . . A.Mil. 3616

**Come**—*Continued*

'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . A.Mil. 3709
'Thanne make thee redy,' quod she, 'I come anon,' . A.Mil. 3720
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . A.Rv. 3942
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn, . . . . A.Rv. 4031
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . . A.Rv. 4074
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so, . A.Rv. 4082
The day is come, I may no lenger byde; . . . . A.Rv. 4237
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage?' . . . A.Rv. 4272
And daunced wel, he wolde nat come ageyn; . . A.Co. 4380
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . B.ML. 29
Though I come after hym with hawebake; . . . B.ML. 95
Be war therfore, er thou come to that prikke! . . B.ML. 119
The day is comen of hir departynge— . . . . B.ML. 260
I seye, the woful day fatal is come, . . . . . B.ML. 261
And they been come, to knowe what she mente; . B.ML. 327
And seyde his wyf was comen, oute of doute, . . B.ML. 390
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.ML. 722
This constable dooth forth come a messageer, . . B.ML. 724
Y-comen by charmes, or by sorcerie, . . . . B.ML. 755
And chargen hire she never eft coome theere!' . . B.ML. 802
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage, . . . B.ML. 996
To come to dyner, as he hym bisoughte, . . . . B.ML. 1094
To Engelond been they come the righte way, . . B.ML. 1130
To Rome is come this hooly creature, . . . . B.ML. 1149
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye . . B.Sh. 1249
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . . B.Sh. 1346
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . B.Sh. 1410
And come agayn as soone as ever I may; . . . B.Sh. 1430
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . B.Sh. 1498
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . B.Sh. 1502
And whan that he was come into the toun, . . . B.Sh. 1525
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1540
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood, . . B.Pri. 1687
Is comen agayn to towne. . . . . B.Th. 2028
'Do come,' he seyde, 'my mynstrales, . . . . B.Th. 2035
to muche drye; although the teeris come . . . . B.Mel. 2180–85
conseil is comen to the eeris of thyn . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
as to what ende they shul come, or what . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
that they shul come to a wikked ende . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
never come to goode ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
that comen to us whan we thynken and . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
by poverte come ther manye harmes and . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
ther comen manye goodes, right so by . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
nombre of peple, but it come from oure . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
she sente for thise adversaries to come . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
goodes that comen of pees, and the grete . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
posicioun, and been redy to comen what . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
withouten delay or tariyng, to comen unto us.' . B.Mel. 2990–5
And whan they were comen to . . . . . B.Mel. 2995 3000
unworthy to comen unto the court of so . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
Of fieble trees ther comen wrecched ympes. . . . B.Mk. 3146
Til certein tyme was y-come aboute; . . . . . B.Mk. 3364
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000
In alle haste com to me!" he seyde. . . . . B.NP. 4197
I am nat come your conseil for tespye, . . . . B.NP. 4478
Now am I come unto the wodes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4601
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente; . . B.NP. 4614
Come to thise juges, and hire advocatz! . . . . C.Pard. 291
'First, I pronounce whennes that I come, . . . C.Pard. 335
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name, . . C.Pard. 386
And right anon thanne comen tombesteres . . . C.Pard. 477
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . C.Pard. 680
Com forth anon, and kneleth heere adoun, . . . C.Pard. 925
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . C.Pard. 943
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette. . D.WB. 153
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . D.WB. 504
Of freres, er I come to Sidyngborne, . . . . . D.WB. 847
And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . . D.WB. 916
Whan that he saugh he myghte nat come therby, . D.WB. 984
The day was come that homward moste he tourne, . D.WB. 988
Whan they be comen to the court, this knyght . . D.WB. 1023
And ther-to comen of so lough a kynde, . . . . D.WB. 1101
For hire acqueyntance was nat come of newe; . . D.Fri. 1342
If that thee happe to comen in oure shire . . . D.Fri. 1401
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere, . . . D.Fri. 1516
'Com out,' quod he, 'thou olde virytrate! . . . D.Fri. 1582
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily; . . . . . D.Fri. 1602
That noon of hem shal come to this place?" . . . D.Sum. 1684
Seyde this man, 'and she wol come anon.' . . . D.Sum. 1799
To seen so greet a gest come in that place; . . . E.Cl. 338
For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . E.Cl. 446
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Panyk come, . . . . E.Cl. 939
Er that this erl was come, sente his message . . . E.Cl. 947
I wolde never eft comen in the snare. . . . . E.Mch. 1227
That hastily they wolden to hym come; . . . . E.Mch. 1613
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . . E.Mch. 1652
But finally y-comen is the day . . . . . E.Mch. 1700
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . . E.Mch. 1830
Now day is come, I may no lenger wake'; . . . E.Mch. 1856
But unto Januarie y-comen is she . . . . . E.Mch. 1946
Com forth now with thyne eyen columbyn! . . . E.Mch. 2141
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute . . . E.Mch. 2144
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport; . . . E.Mch. 2147
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie . . . . . E.Mch. 2325
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssayd, . . . E.Mch. 2391
First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2403

**Come**—*Continued*

'Squier, come neer, if it youre wille be, . . . . F.Sq. 1
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye, . . . F.Sq. 96
The spices and the wyn is come anoon. . . . . F.Sq. 294
And whan ye come ther as yow list abyde, . . . F.Sq. 320
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght, . . . . F.Sq. 330
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun; . . . F.Sq. 464
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . . F.Sq. 653
And eek therto come of so heigh kynrede, . . . F.Fkl. 735
And that he wol come hastily agayn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 839
To come and romen hire in compaignye, . . . . F.Fkl. 843
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . F.Fkl. 971
Is comen hoom, and othere worthy men. . . . . F.Fkl. 1089
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby. . F.Fkl. 1115
Have maad come in a water and a barge, . . . F.Fkl. 1144
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1146
And shippes by the brynke comen and gon; . . . F.Fkl. 1160
Unto his brotheres bed he comen is, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1166
Whan they were come almoost to that citee, . . . F.Fkl. 1171
She wende never han come in swich a trappe! . . F.Fkl. 1341
Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . . . G.SN. 121
And day was comen of hir marriage, . . . . . G.SN. 130
Ye shullen come unto his blissful feste'; . . . . G.SN. 241
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good cheere; . . . . . G.SN. 304
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teche; . . . . G.SN. 343
And whan that he was come he gan to crye, . . . G.CY. 582
Til that we come to Caunterbury toun, . . . . G.CY. 624
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 835
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . G.CY. 867
But go with yow, and come with yow ageyn.' . . G.CY. 1216
For to come to theffect of his desir; . . . . . G.CY. 1261
In this craft, that men kan nat come therby, . . G.CY. 1395
How that a man shal come unto this stoon, . . . G.CY. 1474
Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce, . . H.Mcp. 12
And whan that hoom was come Phebus, the lord, . H.Mcp. 242
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe, . . . H.Mcp. 361
we comen alle to the knoweleche of hym . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
hym,—he moste come forth and shewen . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
goon and comen upon the hevedes of the dampned . I.Pars. 190–5
harm that is to come, and this drede shal ever . . I.Pars. 220–5
comen agayn and helpen and availlen to . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
my preyere myghte come to hym.' . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
'Wikked deeth moote come upon thilke . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
but if they come to amendement. . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
they comen by the rightful juggement . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
comen out of no thyng, but if it were . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
Of ire comen thise stynkynge engendrures; . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Yet comen ther of ire manye mo . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
which they been acursed til they come to amendement, I.Pars. 605–10
And certes chidynge may nat come . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
the synnes that comen of the tonge, that . . . I.Pars. 650–5
that comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo. . . . I.Pars. 650–5
er that his tyme be come by wey of kynde. . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Of coveitise comen thise harde lordshipes . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
Of avarice comen eek lesynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
of which brekynge comen false heires ofte tyme, . I.Pars. 880–5
til they come to amendement. . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
desordeynee moevynges that comen of flesshly talentes. I.Pars. 915–20
he wole come to salvacioun, ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
shame that is to come at the day of . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
semeth thanne tymely ynough to come to shrifte. . I.Pars. 1065–70
Whan he was come, she bad him thus: . . . . BD. 135
For that is doon is not to come: . . . . . BD. 707
To come to hir. Another rage . . . . . BD. 730
'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun! . . . . . BD. 748
And come hoom by the Carrenare; . . . . . BD. 1028
Worship, or that ye come ageyn!" . . . . . BD. 1031
Whan that myn herte was come ageyn, . . . . BD. 1221
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . . ABC. 37
That dwelleth in solitude til she come,— . . . Mars. 65
Through Phebus, that was comen hastely . . . Mars. 81
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.' . Mars. 91
Home to his contre houses is y-come; . . . . Anel. 25
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day, . . . Anel. 278
First, telleth it, whan Scipioun was come . . . PF. 36
That every sterre shulde come into his place . . PF. 68
The weye to come in-to that hevene blisse; . . . PF. 72
To comen swiftly to that place dere . . . . . PF. 76
Than shul they come in-to that blysful place, . . PF. 83
To which to comen God thee sende his grace!' . . PF. 84
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde. . . PF. 98
But dred thee not to come in-to this place, . . . PF. 157
Whan I was come ayen un-to the place . . . . PF. 295
Ye comen for to chese—and flee your way— . . . PF. 388
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende! . . PF. 494
is comyn unwarly uppon me, hasted by the . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
were . . . comyn in-to corage of a parfit man. . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
whi arttow comen in-to this solitarie place . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
exil? Artow comen for thou art maad . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
for as moche as folk that been to comen aftir our dayes Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
whennes comen wikkide thyngis? And yif god . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?" . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
to what eende I am comen for myn innocence; . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
hote somer is comen. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
whennes that alle thynges bien comen . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
Com now forth, therfore, the suasyoun of . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
that is to comen? Ne it suffiseth nat oonly to loken Bo.2. p.1. 280–5

**Come**—*Continued*

knowen me for hir lady; they comen . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
alle to comyn oonly to oon ende of . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
deliteth me to comen now to the synguler . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
prosperite ne be comen to me wonder . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
nat han it al, ne al mai nat comen to o . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
and powyeres yif thei comen to any . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
in hem-self, nevere nolde they comen to schrewes. . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
yiftes . . . most plentevously comen to schrewes. Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
the corn may comen hevy of erys and . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
mai comen to thilke ende that he weneth . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
to come by nature. For yif that moneye, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
maugre hem? For whennes comen elles . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
But dignytees, to whom thei ben comen, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
reverence ne mai nat comen by thise . dignytes, Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
dignytees of consules, and weere comen . . . among straunge nacions, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that thei comen there as folk ne knowen . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
mai nat comen, it byfalleth that he that . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
comen from his heye sete. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
that suffisaunce may nat comen by rychesses, . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
sorwe myghte comen to this thyng that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
that wolen come to hym.) Textus. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
his beynge and desireth to come to deth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
to come to good, ther ne may no man . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us." . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
that blisfulnesses comen alwey to good . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
sekynge of cleer trouthe to comen to the verray . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
hasteth to comen to blisfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
difference of entencioun to comen to good.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
ne mowen nat comen to that hir naturel . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
Ne these wrecches ne comen nat to the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
til he myghte comen to thilke place . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
for vices ne comen nat to blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
is to seyn, to come to sovereyn good), . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
astoned of alle thinges that comen seelde . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
yif any adversite come to hym, he wol . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
thei ne comen nat eftsones ayein, . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
ne hast nat comen to fleten with delices, . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
by whiche wey thou maist comen . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
is woxen or comen of no causes, thanne schal it . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
that thilke thing is comen or woxen of nawght; . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
if thei comen togidre, and ben assemblid . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
schollen comen; and thilke god, for he loketh . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
of god hath seyn byforn to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
that thing nis nat to comen for that the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
it is to comen, but rathir the contrarie; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
is to comen, that therfore ne mai it nat . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
necessite of thinges to comen, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
nedes that thinges that ben to comen ben . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that the necessite of thinges to comen is . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
to thinges to comen. For certes . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
god and of thingis to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that for that thingis ben to comen . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that eyther the thinges to comen ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
the thinges to comen for thei ben to comen, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
yif any thing be so to comen that the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
thing is to comen? For ryght as . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
thinges to comen, yif thei ne ben nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ben to comen uneschewably, and so may . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
schollen nat comen, god is disseyved. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ben to comen, so schollen they comen, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
hath wist byforn fermely to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
necessite of thingis to comen; thanne ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
thingis to comen I-resceyved, what thing . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
nat cause of necessite to thinges to comen, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
of the necessite of thingis to comen (as . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
thingis to comen, as thou thi-self hast confessed it . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
thingis that comen of fre wil ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
thingis to comen, algatis yit it is a sign . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60

**Come**—*Continued*

of thingis to comen scholden . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
nat that ben I-purveied to comen?" . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
to comen, ne ben nat to bytiden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
prescience of thinges to comen ne bryngith . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
first comen fro thingis fro withoute . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
ther comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
thingis to comen, but ryght as the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thinges to comen, but thou schalt demen more . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
to yowward in tyme to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
knoweth the thinges to comen, as wel . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
thei ben to comen. But some of hem . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
wight mowe seen it or come therto, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
propre nature, so as thei comen in alle . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
thinges to come, but of his propre symplicite. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
And so bifil whan comen was the time . . . . . TC.1. 155
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure. . . . . TC.1. 784
Whan he was come unto his neces place, . . . . TC.2. 78
Quod she, 'Com off, and tel me what it is! . . . TC.2. 310
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon; . . . TC.2. 368
And ek therto, he shal come here so selde, . . . TC.2. 377
'By God I shal no more come here this wike, . . TC.2. 430
Ther is right now come into toune a gest, . . . . TC.2. 1111
For-which come I to telle you tidinges. . . . . TC.2. 1113
And whan that she was comen into halle, . . . TC.2. 1170
That thou shalt come into a certein place, . . . TC.2. 1364
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . . TC.2. 1383
that she Come unto you her pleintes to devise, . . TC.2. 1434
Deiphebus, which that comen was of kinde . . . TC.2. 1443
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne Abideth . TC.2. 1714
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me; . . TC.2. 1718
And in what plit he li'th! Com off anon! . . . TC.2. 1738
Upon you two: com off now, if ye conne! . . . TC.2. 1742
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele!' . . . TC.2. 1750
Hering her come, and shorte for to sike! . . . . TC.3. 58
See who is here you comen to visite! . . . . . TC.3. 62
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,— . . . TC.3. 75
For-why this folk wol comen up anon . . . . TC.3. 191
As maken wommen unto men to comen: . . . . TC.3. 255
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late, . TC.3. 468
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faile; . . . TC.3. 523
A certein houre in which she comen sholde! . . . TC.3. 532
Whan he was come, he gan anon to pleye . . . TC.3. 554
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve. . . . TC.3. 560
He wolde nevere comen ther she were. . . . . TC.3. 567
But now to purpos. Whan that she was come . . TC.3. 604
And if ye liggen wel to-night come ofte, . . . . TC.3. 669
'What! which way be ye comen, bendiste?' . . . TC.3. 757
Into my chaumbre come in al this reyn, . . . . TC.3. 788
'And he is come in swich peyne and distresse . . TC.3. 792
For either joyes comen not i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 818
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . . TC.3. 940
Pandare, a-morwe which that comen was . . . TC.3. 1555
To him to come in al the haste he may. . . . . TC.3. 1586
Y-comen was the blisful time swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1668
As fressh as faucon comen out of muwe, . . . . TC.3. 1784
And though that he be come of blood royal, . . . TC.3. 1800
But Antenor, he shal come hom to toune, . . . TC.4. 209
But whan ye comen by my sepulture, . . . . TC.4. 327
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see, . . . . TC.4. 366
Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle; . . . . TC.4. 502
Thou shalt . . Come speken with thy lady prively; . TC.4. 654
Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me, . . . TC.4. 775
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth, . TC.4. 909
That he shal come? Aris up softely, . . . . . TC.4. 915
To han this fare, he sholde not come here . . . TC.4. 920
Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . . . TC.4. 935
As they shul comen by predestine. . . . . TC.4. 966
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come . . TC.4. 997
That it shal come; but they seyn that, therfore . TC.4. 999
That it shal come, therfore the Purveyaunce . . TC.4. 1000
Of thinges that to comen ben, parde; . . . . . TC.4. 1013
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire. . . . TC.4. 1022
And of the thinges that to comen be: . . . . . TC.4. 1047
That by necessite they comen alle. . . . . TC.4. 1050
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis, . . TC.4. 1051
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely: . . . TC.4. 1055
That thing to come shul cause his prescience! . . TC.4. 1064
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come . . TC.4. 1066
For that it is to come, and elles nought? . . . . TC.4. 1067
So mot it come. And thus the bifalling . . . . TC.4. 1076
In love also ther come and gon plesaunces? . . . TC.4. 1099
To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . . . TC.4. 1276
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!" '— . . . TC.4. 1318
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon, . . . . TC.4. 1361
And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . . . TC.4. 1441
He dar no more come here ayein for shame: . . . TC.4. 1468

**Come**—*Continued*

If that ye mighten come ayein or no? . . . . TC.4. 1510
That, though we comen in our bare sherte, . . . TC.4. 1522
That ye ne dorste come ayein for shame! . . . TC.4. 1565
To come ayein, right here I wolde dye! . . . . TC.4. 1624
To com ayein that day that I have hight. . . . TC.4. 1627
And right with that was Antenor y-come . . . . TC.5. 71
To Troye is come this woful Troilus . . . . . TC.5. 197
'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayeyn? . . TC.5. 225
Ne mighte han comen Troilus to see, . . . . . TC.5. 282
And sin she thee to comen hath bihight, . . . . TC.5. 354
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leye! . . . TC.5. 357
That therof comen swiche avisiouns; . . . . . TC.5. 374
That she shal come that cause is of thy sorowe . . TC.5. 406 *var*
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider . . . . TC.5. 484
finden. . . Criseyde come!' and ther-with gan he singe. TC.5. 504
She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte. . . TC.5. 511
Whan they unto the paleis were y-comen . . . TC.5. 512
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye! . . . . TC.5. 609
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe!' . TC.5. 658
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe. . . TC.5. 686
Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come . . . . TC.5. 885
And whan you list, ye may come here ayeyn. . . TC.5. 997
This Diomede is come unto Criseyde; . . . . TC.5. 1031
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . . TC.5. 1105
And after noon than maystow come ayein.' . . . TC.5. 1130
And come ayein. But longe may they seche . . TC.5. 1132
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be. . . . . TC.5. 1137
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go. . . . . TC.5. 1138
As naught ne were, although she come late.' . . TC.5. 1141
Shal come al that that thou abidest here! . . . TC.5. 1175
To come ayein, or elles in som clause, . . . . TC.5. 1301
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis, . . TC.5. 1426
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne. . . . TC.5. 1428
May nevere come out of his remembraunce: . . . TC.5. 1444
He comen is, as men in bokes finde. . . . . TC.5. 1463
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe: . TC.5. 1586
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be; . . . TC.5. 1601
'Comen I wol; but yit in swich disjoynt . . . . TC.5. 1618
And of somme hit shal never come; . . . . . HF.1. 6
That hit forwot that is to come, . . . . . HF.1. 45
When we be comen ther I seye, . . . . . HF.2. 165
Moveth for to comen to, . . . . . HF.2. 227
Moot nedes come to Fames House. . . . . HF.2. 278
Whan any speche y-comen is . . . . . HF.2. 566
And faste comen out of halle, . . . . . HF.3. 224
As they were come into the halle, . . . . . HF.3. 443
Til he was come at Fames feet, . . . . . HF.3. 513
Yvel thrift come on your jowes, . . . . . HF.3. 696
Artow come hider to han fame?' . . . . . HF.3. 782
To comen hider, seyde me . . . . . HF.3. 801
Com forth, and stond no lenger here, . . . . . HF.3. 822
To come into hit, out of doute, . . . . . HF.3. 915
Come we a-morwe or on eve, . . . . . HF.3. 1016
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge, . . . LGW. 37
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May, . . . LGW. 45
And I come after, glenyng here and there, . . . LGW. 75
And saw hym come and in his hond a quene . . . LGW.G. 145
better . . . A worm to com in [to] myn syht than thow.' . . . . . LGW.G. 244
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle. . . . . LGW. 553
And at the laste this Piramus is come, . . . . LGW. 823
Be comen hider, and may me nat y-fynde, . . . LGW. 856
Whan Eneas was come unto that place, . . . . LGW. 1015
Whan he was in the large temple come,— . . . LGW. 1019
By aventure ben to the citee come, . . . . . LGW. 1051
This Eneas is comen to Paradys . . . . . LGW. 1103
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere, . . . . LGW. 1214
wery be, And come for to pley out of the see, . . LGW. 1495
To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . LGW. 1546
To Colcos comen is this duke Jasoun, . . . . LGW. 1580
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght . . . LGW. 1637
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . LGW. 1712
And forth he rit til he to Rome is come, . . . . LGW. 1776
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,— . . . . LGW. 1901
But now to come agayn to my matere. . . . . LGW. 1959
To come and speke with us hastely, . . . . . LGW. 1989
And doon this woful man with him to come; . . LGW. 1990
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe. . . . LGW. 2009
Folwynge alway the threde, as he hath come. . . LGW. 2018
For though so be that shyp or boot here come, . . LGW. 2215
Hir suster for to seen, and come anon. . . . . LGW. 2265
'And she shal come to yow agayne anon, . . . LGW. 2276
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon, . . LGW. 2277
This Tereus is to his wyfe y-come, . . . . . LGW. 2342
He wolde come and hir delyver of peyne, . . . LGW. 2488
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute, . . LGW. 2502
But I wote why ye come nat,' quod she; . . . . LGW. 2520
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde. . LGW. 2622
was nat Jupiter . . . Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous . . . . . Form.A. 59
to come ageyn to usward. . . . . Astr. 75–82
there comen a maner croked strikes like . . . . Astr. 88–92
in whiche manere I shuld come to the houre . . Astr. 139–45
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to . . . Astr. 193–8
dawenyng a gret while, and come than . . . . Astr. 251–8
til that thou come ageyn un to the est . . . . Astr. 316–9
Come than ageyn the thridde or . . . . . Astr. 330–7
tyl thou come to the meridional lyne; . . . . Astr. 343–50

**Come**—*Continued*

abyde . . . Out of that purs er ther come ought; . RR. 243
I myght come into that gardyne. . . . . RR. 512
Fro whennes siche folk myght come, . . . . . RR. 739
That oon wolde come all pryvyly . . . . . RR. 784
'Come [here], and if it lyke yow . . . . . RR. 801
That doun were comen fro hevene clere. . . . . RR. 917
Now come I to my tale ageyn. . . . . RR. 999
This knyght was comen all newly . . . . . RR. 1205
Myrthe had done come through condyse; . . . RR. 1414
Whanne he was to that welle y-comen, . . . . RR. 1510
Come at oones and have y-doo, . . . . . RR. 1941
May come, but if he peyne endure; . . . . . RR. 2120
Merveyle . . . How they come on or off ageyn. . RR. 2270
To memorye shalte thou come agayne, . . . . RR. 2412
Er thou mayst come her any nere, . . . . . RR. 2442
For thanne agayne shall come to thee . . . . . RR. 2448
If ony word thanne come to mynde . . . . . RR. 2545
And whanne the nyght is comen anoon, . . . . RR. 2553
A thousande angres shall come uppon. . . . . RR. 2554
Thanne shall thee come a remembraunce . . . . RR. 2565
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne, . . . RR. 2587
But it is harde to come therto, . . . . . RR. 2613
Grete good through hem may come to thee . . . RR. 2705
shall be Delyvered and come to liberte. . . . . RR. 2762
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve . . . RR. 2799
I sawe come with a glad chere . . . . . RR. 2981
Late it . . . And parfytly come to beaute; . . RR. 3126
If I were hardy to come neer . . . . . RR. 3365
And seide, 'Sir, I am comen heere . . . . . RR. 3404
But forto amenden I am come now, . . . . . RR. 3408
It was [nat] forto come ther-tille, . . . . . RR. 3482
Were come of grace, by god sent, . . . . . RR. 3500
wole . . . espie, And come to wayte me vilonye. . RR. 3938
For it is I that am come down . . . . . RR. 4365
Of thyng to comen she woot right nought; . . . RR. 4453
But if he come the rather oute. . . . . RR. 4514
Sodeynly agayn comen doun . . . I saugh Resoun, RR. 4619
And dar not come ageyn for shame, . . . . . RR. 4916
But sen we arn to fortune comen, . . . . . RR. 5403
Whanne poverte is comen upon. . . . . RR. 5462
And were she nygh she comen wolde, . . . . . RR. 5891
Now late hym come.' And he forth ran. . . . . RR. 6060
It wole come foule out at the last. . . . . RR. 6184
As I. For I come never in toune, . . . . . RR. 6322
Or but he wole do come in haste . . . . . RR. 7047
That they shal alle come therto . . . . . RR. 7201
Whan the pylgrymes commen were . . . . . RR. 7473
That badde hem nere him for to come . . . . RR. 7477
To come in-to this place nowe?' . . . . . RR. 7480
Are commen, as pylgrimes gon aboute; . . . . RR. 7484
That he dare neyther come ne go; . . . . . RR. 7533
He wolde come and gone al daye; . . . . . RR. 7552
How he hath bothe comen and gone.' . . . . RR. 7605
Ought of his come encombred be; . . . . . RR. 7626
For sith he myght not come and gone . . . . RR. 7657

**Come** *see* **Overcome**

**Comedy**

So sende might to make in som comedie! . . . TC.5. 1788

**Comelily**

'I saw hir daunce so comlily, . . . . . BD. 847

**Comeliness**

Of maner, and of comlynesse, . . . . . BD. 826
'Of maner and of comlynesse, . . . . . BD. 965
Your fresshe fetures and your comlynesse, . . . Bal.Ch. 6

**Comely**

I saw her daunce so comly . . . . . BD. 847 *var*

**Comest**

Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . . D.WB. 246
whan thow comest into thy regne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the rynge! LGW. 1887
And whanne thou comest there men are, . . . . RR. 2216
Where so comest in ony coost, . . . . . RR. 2477
That comest so slyghly for tespye; . . . . . RR. 3156

**Cometh**

Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse, . . . A.Prol. 839
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . A.Kn. 1643
Now cometh the point, and herkneth if yow leste. . A.Kn. 2208
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn, . . . A.Mil. 3496
Whan that the water comth, that we may go; . . A.Mil. 3570
For after this I hope ther cometh moore. . . . . A.Mil. 3725
And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowelis flood!' . A.Mil. 3818
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn. . . A.Rv. 4108
The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . . . B.ML. 407
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde. . . B.ML. 427
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . B.ML. 603
This messager comth fro the kyng agayn, . . . B.ML. 785
Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this . . . B.ML. 876
Doun fro the castel comth ther many a wight, . . B.ML. 911
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance, . . . B.ML. 991
And unto Seint Denys he comth anon. . . . . B.Sh. 1257
if thy conseil be dishonest, or ellis cometh of dishoneste cause, . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
that the richesse that hastily cometh to a . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
richesse that cometh litel and litel wexeth alwey and B.Mel. 2770–5
of a bataile comth nat by the grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
Whan she comth home she rampeth in my face, . . B.Mk. 3094
As it now comth unto my remembraunce, . . . . B.Mk. 3179
Cometh of the greet superfluytee . . . . . B.NP. 4117

**Cometh**—*Continued*

Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 408
This fruyt cometh of the bicched bones two, . . . C.Pard. 656
And lightly as it comth so wol we spende. . . . C.Pard. 781
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . C.Pard. 910
'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . D.WB. 389
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!' . . . D.WB. 732
Thy gentillesse cometh fro God allone; . . . . D.WB. 1162
Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace, . . D.WB. 1163
What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . D.Fri. 1291
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen . . . E.Cl. 157
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may; . . . E.Cl. 277
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte . . . E.Cl. 629
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, E.Mch. 1703
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . F.Fkl. 765
Of which ther never comth no good encrees; . . . G.SN. 18
Of 'hevene' and 'leos' comth, for which by right . G.SN. 103
Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . . . . G.SN. 247
'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude?' . . G.SN. 432
And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe.' . . . G.CY. 950
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . . G.CY. 968
And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see . . . . G.CY. 1105
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo. . . . H.Mcp. 202
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; H.Mcp. 337
dede, and cometh to the juggement.'' . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
of this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and after that comth the subjeccioun of . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
the see comth somtyme with so greet a . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
than nedeth, or whan he comth by thilke . . . I.Pars. 370–5
and of the harmes that cometh of pride, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
and envye comth proprely of malice, . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Of thise two speces comth bakbityng, . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
After bakbityng cometh grucchyng or . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth grucchyng I.Pars. 500–5
Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
grucchyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
Thanne comth scornynge of his neighebor, . . . I.Pars. 510–5
al do he never so weel. Thanne comth accusynge, . I.Pars. 510–5
Thanne comth malignitee, thurgh which . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
Thanne cometh eek bitternesse of herte, thurgh . . I.Pars. 510–5
Thanne cometh discord that . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
And as wel comth ire of pride . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
ful wikked, that comth of felonie of herte, . . . I.Pars. 540–5
man dooth to his neighebore comth of wratthe; . . I.Pars. 555–60
lovede ful longe; and thanne cometh werre, . . . I.Pars. 560–5
cometh eek manslaughtre, and . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Thanne comth of ire attry angre, . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
he seith, it cometh hym of gentillesse of . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
After this thanne cometh sweryng, that . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Some lesynge is, of which ther comth noon avantage . I.Pars. 605–10
lesynge comth of delit for to lye, in which . . . I.Pars. 610–5
lesynge comth for he wole sustene his . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
and som lesynge comth of recchelessnesse . . . I.Pars. 610–5
which ne comth nat gladly, but for drede, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
as comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . I.Pars. 615–20
Now comth the synne of hem that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
Now comth the synne of double tonge . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
Now comth biwreying of conseil, . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Now comth manace, that is an open . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Now comth janglynge, that may nat . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Now cometh ydel wordes, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
After this comth the synne of japeres, . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
Of pacience comth obedience, . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
wel do, ne wel thynke. Of accidie comth . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Now cometh slouthe, that wol nat . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Thanne comth drede to bigynne to werke anye . . I.Pars. 690–5
Now comth wanhope, that is despeir . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
despeir of the mercy of God, that comth . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
And this synne comth of slouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
Thanne cometh sompnolence, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
that first cometh in the name of Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
shal fynde.' Thanne cometh necligence . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
his myght, wel for to doon. Thanne comth ydelnesse I.Pars. 710–5
Thanne comth the synne that men . . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
and wol nat arise. And this vice comth . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
Thanne comth lachesse; that is . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Of this comth poverte and destruccioun, . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Thanne comth a manere cooldnesse, that . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Thanne comth undevocioun, thurgh which a man . I.Pars. 720–5
Thanne comth the synne of worldly . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
ther-of comth that a man is anoyed of his . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Thanne comth seuretee, or sikernesse, . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Thanne comth magnificence, . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
thraldom comth first by the desert of . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
Now comth deceite bitwixe marchaunt . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Now comth hasardrie, with his . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
of which comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . I.Pars. 790–5
After avarice comth glotonye, which . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
After glotonye thanne comth lecherie, . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
whan he comth by the roser, or by othere . . . I.Pars. 855–60
goode folk. Of this brekynge comth . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
that comth in slepynge; and this synne . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
that comth in thre maneres. Somtyme of . . . I.Pars. 910–5
this synne cometh ofte to hem that been maydenes, I.Pars. 910–5
Now comth the remedie agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Now comth how that a man . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
trespased to a lord and comth for to axe . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodenly, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
The firste wanhope comth of that . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5

**Cometh**—*Continued*

Of no thyng how hit cometh or gooth, . . . . BD. 7
That cometh of thee, thou Cristes moder deere, . . ABC. 99
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11
Cometh al this newe corn from yeer to yere; . . . PF. 23
Cometh al this newe science that men lere. . . . PF. 25
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three, . . . PF. 61
Ne there nas foul that cometh of engendrure, . . PF. 306
Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make, . PF. 310
but cometh to wrecches often yclepid. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
comyth noght in yeeris that ben swete, . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
of alle goodnesse. And therof cometh it . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
wylne schrewydnesse—that cometh . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
Textus. And ther-of cometh that good gessynge, . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
forth hir colde arysynges, cometh eft . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
for eyther it cometh nat altogidre to a . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh hem of vice. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
that honour ne cometh nat to vertu for . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
And therof comyth it that, though a man . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
ther-of cometh it that y have right gret disdayn . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
ne cometh nat to folk of hir propre . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
ben remembred, ne cometh of wys . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
preisynge that cometh of the dessertes . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
that cometh of thy deserte), foreyne . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
that is parfit. And herof cometh it . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
Cometh alle to gidre now, ye that ben . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
affeccions, cometh now to this sovereyn . . . . Bo.3. m.10.960–5
cometh it hem nat thanne by the getynge . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
lyvynges ne of hire beynges ne cometh not of . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
thing hath to hym-self, ne cometh not of . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
folk, and infortune comith alwey to . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
And therof cometh it that yif thou see a . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
Lo herof comyth and herof . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
For certes, that adversite cometh . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
that they desiren, it comith of thise . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
autumpne comith ayein hevy of apples; . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
comith of thingis that ben grauntid that . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
hap cometh of causes encontrynge and . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
cometh of that other side (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that althoughe the cause of soth cometh of the sittynge, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
cometh of the purveaunce of god, ne that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
thanne or whennes comith thilke . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen . . . .Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
but he ay duellynge cometh byforn, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . TC.1. 402
That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . TC.1. 405
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . TC.1. 408
Whan that it com'th, but wilfulliche it weiven, . . TC.2. 284
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth; . TC.2. 376
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . . TC.2. 643
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . TC.2. 1235
And seide, 'Nece, y-see who com'th here ride! . . TC.2. 1253
Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir, . . . . . TC.2. 1335
For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . TC.2. 1385
As why this fissh, and not that, com'th to were. . . TC.3. 35
And lat hem speke, and cometh forth with me.' . . TC.3. 210
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . . TC.3. 879
To werken thus, whan it com'th to the nede! . . TC.3. 1225
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . TC.4. 421
He com'th to him a pas and seith right thus, . . TC.4. 465
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth peyne! . . TC.4. 504
For al that com'th, com'th by necessite: . . . . TC.4. 958
Com'th of his sitting, yit necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1042
Not that it cometh for it purvey'd is,— . . . . TC.4. 1053
Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right sone: . TC.5. 391
As I shal ben, whan that she com'th to Troye . . TC.5. 426
And thennes com'th this eir that is so swote, . . TC.5. 671
But al too late com'th the letuarie . . . . . TC.5. 741
Into this town ne com'th not here Criseyde. . . TC.5. 1123
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . TC.5. 1142
Gaure on her whan she com'th; but softely . . . TC.5. 1153
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!' . . TC.5. 1169
Upon a streem that cometh fro Lete, . . . . . HF.1. 71
That ther no tydyng cometh to thee, . . . . . HF.2. 140
Or what so cometh fro any tonge, . . . . . HF.2. 213
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . . . HF.2. 265
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 374
And cometh here in the same wyse . . . . . HF.2. 553
Thou wost now how cometh every speche, . . . HF.2. 563
Lo, yond he comyth. I se hise wyngis sprede. . . . LGW.G. 143
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne. . . . LGW. 255
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne. . . . LGW. 262

**Cometh**—*Continued*
My lady cometh, that al thys may dysteyne. . . LGW. 269
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones. . . LGW. 639
Allas! than comith a wilde leonesse . . . . . LGW. 805
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien . . LGW. 858
Unto the sege he cometh ful pryvely, . . . . . LGW. 1758
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynne . . LGW. 1785
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the rynge! LGW. 1887
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus; . . . LGW. 2026
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne . . . LGW. 2148
That wikked frute cometh of a wikked tree, . . . LGW. 2395
From Athenes the shippe; yet cometh hit noght. . LGW. 2509
She seyde, 'Thy saylles cometh nat ageyn, . . . LGW. 2518
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere, . LGW. 2672
Wikke appetyt comth ay before seknesse: . . . Fort. 55
After greet heet cometh colde; . . . . . Prov. 3
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . . W. Unc. 9
with a lyne that cometh descending fro the . . . Astr. 25–32
whan an hote planete cometh into an hote signe, . Astr. 108–15
with that same degre cometh that same sterre unto . Astr. 233–5
of the firmament, cometh to his verrey . . . . Astr. 358–62
For that ne cometh not in hir thought. . . . . RR. 244
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place, . . . . . RR. 614
And eke with hym cometh his meynee, . . . . RR. 615
Heere comth to folk of newe rage, . . . . . RR. 1613
A beaute that cometh not of kynde. . . . . RR. 2288
For therof cometh good loos and pris. . . . . RR. 2310
And therfore now it cometh to mynde . . . . RR. 2837
Comyth of sight and of biholdyng, . . . . . RR. 2895
To you it cometh of gret fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3003
And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame . . . . RR. 3253
Where that he cometh over-all, . . . . . RR. 3260
And how it cometh, I can not see; . . . . . RR. 4590
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune, . . . . . RR. 5331
Cometh of evel entencioun. . . . . RR. 5764
That al to late cometh knowynge . . . . . RR. 6318 *var*
Ryght as it cometh to hir lykyng, . . . . . RR. 6343
It cometh right with my japes. . . . . RR. 6835
He ne cometh no more, ne gothe, parde! . . . . RR. 7525
Nowe cometh he nat, and that is sene, . . . . RR. 7554

**Comfiture** *see* **Confiture**

**Comfort**
For trewely confort ne myrthe is noon . . . . A.Prol. 773
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort. . . . A.Prol. 776
That may me heele, or doon confort in this— . . A.Kn. 1248
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay. . . . . A.Mil. 3681
yeve you conseil and confort, as taughte Thobie his sone: . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort, . . . E.Mch. 1331
To doon hym al the confort that I kan'; . . . . E.Mch. 1915
He wolde so conforten in siknesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1918
I chees thee for my wyf and my confort!' . . . E.Mch. 2148
Conforten hire in al that ever they may. . . . . F.Fkl. 823
And every confort possible in this cas . . . . . F.Fkl. 826
Ne confort in this tyme hadde he noon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1104
And swich confort he yaf hym for to gon . . . . F.Fkl. 1167
Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite . . . G.SN. 32
conforten hym in his anoyes, and preye for . . . I.Pars. 515–20
hooly woordes conforten hem that . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
so conforten the vileyns wordes . . . hem that . . I.Pars. 650–5
that the soule hath lost the confort of God, . . . I.Pars. 740–5
conseil and comfort, goostly and bodily, where men I.Pars. 1030–5
Comfort is noon, but in you, Ladi deere! . . . . ABC. 17
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same . ABC. 77
Certes, if any comfort in us be . . . . . ABC. 98
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke . . . ABC. 121
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste; . PF. 170
and grene, conforten nowe the sorwful . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
gladen or conforten hem.) So that, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
wolen suffren the counfort of this tyme . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
'O thow that art sovereyne confort of . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort! . . . . TC.1. 528
If it be so I do thee no comfort, . . . . . TC.1. 590
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, parde! . . . TC.1. 845
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be; . . . TC.1. 890
Her-after may thy confort ben also. . . . . TC.1. 945
Fully to deye, or han anon confort!' . . . . . TC.2. 1755
And I to han, right as you list, confort, . . . . TC.3. 136
She gan, and ofte his sorwes to conforte. . . . . TC.3. 1134
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede, . . . . TC.4. 74
Who shal now yeve confort to my peyne? . . . . TC.4. 318
And busily they gonnen her conforten . . . . . TC.4. 722
And he bigan conforte her as he mighte; . . . . TC.4. 1218
So, though ther n'ere confort non but this, . . . TC.4. 1349
That of so good a confort and a chere . . . . TC.4. 1636
Who can conforten now your hertes werre? . . . TC.5. 234
Conforte himself, and seyn it was folye . . . . TC.5. 263
Him to conforte and make his herte light, . . . TC.5. 684
Ne felte I swich a confort, soth to seye! . . . . TC.5. 1168
How she gan hym comforte tho, . . . . . HF.1. 235
And with wordes to comforte, . . . . . HF.2. 64
For nadde comfort ben of hire presence, . . . . LGW. 278
There nys so hy comfort to my plesaunce, . . . Ven. 1
Quene of comfort and of good companye! . . . . Purse. 13
Nor comfort noon unto hir take, . . . . . RR. 318
That he hym kouthe comforte nought, . . . . . RR. 1534
Comfort and ese shull me sende, . . . . . RR. 1959
Comfort or helthe how shuld I have, . . . . . RR. 1963
But ther ageyns thee to comforte, . . . . . RR. 2013
Where I may no comfort gette; . . . . . RR. 2616

**Comfort**—*Continued*
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive, . . . . RR. 2760
Of comfort and of high plesaunce, . . . . . RR. 2802
This comfort wole I that thou take; . . . . . RR. 2821
To gete comfort to hym thou goo, . . . . . RR. 2861
For that wole comforte thee right well, . . . . RR. 2890
The thridde good of gret comforte, . . . . . RR. 2893
Of other comfort knewe I nought, . . . . . RR. 2962
That myght me ease or comfort gete, . . . . RR. 2965
Thus hath my freend with gret comfort . . . . RR. 3467
Withoute comfort thought me sleeth, . . . . RR. 4423
And comfort [him] what that he may; . . . . RR. 5282
But for me comfort gete they noon. . . . . RR. 6506
Hym wole I comforte and rehete, . . . . . RR. 6509

**Comforted**
So longe han they conforted hire, til she . . . . F.Fkl. 832
comforted the, so that thou tempeste the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
nede be conforted by richesses, but certes . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
With love have ben conforted most and esed; . . TC.1. 249
in hys dignite and comfortid with frendly . . . Astr. 161–5
In hope I wole comforted be, . . . . . RR. 4437

**Comforteth**
And hem conforteth in ful good entente, . . . . A.Kn. 958
Conforteth and honoureth every man, . . . . A.Kn. 2716
Comfortith in full myche thyng. . . . . RR. 2852

**Comforting**
Confortynge hym as goodly as she may. . . . . E.Mch. 1935

**Comfortless**
For comfortles the deth I drede. . . . . RR. 4412

**Coming**
And of the tempest at hir hoom-comynge; . . . A.Kn. 884
'What folk been ye, that at myn hom-comynge . . A.Kn. 905
Ther maistow seen comynge with Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2128
And eek my wyf unto myn hoom-comynge; . . . B.ML. 765
That ever in oon was comynge to that place. . . B.Sh. 1217
For which they were as glad of his comyng . . . B.Sh. 1240
in tyme comynge been possible to fallen for . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
But trewely the cause of my comynge . . . . B.NP. 4479
In tyme comynge what hym myghte bityde; . . . E.Cl. 79
My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 805
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge, . . . E.Cl. 912
'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comyng,'— . F.Fkl. 1176
Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte. . . . G.CY. 1075
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge, . . . I.Pars. 285–90
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
present ne the hope of tyme comyng to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
comynge fro his uttreste arysynge til he . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
in tyme comynge your fame schal lasten. . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
fro tyme passed into tyme comynge), ne ther nis nothing . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
Ful unavised of his wo cominge. . . . . TC.1. 378
Of my comynge that unneth I it steere . . . . . TC.2. 4 *var*
Ne wiste I not; for, as I was cominge, . . . . TC.2. 559
The cause of his cominge, thus answerde: . . . TC.2. 1102
For I ful wel shal shape your cominge; . . . . TC.3. 196
And his cominge unwist is t' every wight; . . . TC.3. 912
His prive coming, and the siker place, . . . . TC.3. 921
So sodeinly, for his sodein cominge! . . . . . TC.3. 959
Acorsed be thy coming into Troye, . . . . . TC.3. 1452
Of her cominge, and eek of his also, . . . . . TC.3. 1675
The cause y-told of hir cominge, the olde . . . . TC.4. 141
But now his coming is to me so swete . . . . . TC.4. 507
Ther n'ere no prescience of thing cominge, . . . TC.4. 987
Or if necessite of thing cominge . . . . . TC.4. 1014
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing coming, . . . . TC.4. 1075
And eek of time coming us rejoye, . . . . . TC.5. 395
That I may finden at myn hom-cominge . . . . TC.5. 503
'Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye . . TC.5. 1380
And in his swifte comyng brende,— . . . . . HF.2. 29
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge; . . . . . HF.3. 433
I saugh comyng of ladyes nynetene . . . . . LGW. 283
And hath y-tolde the cause of his comynge . . . LGW. 1592
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge. . . . LGW. 2100
If that I herde ony wight comyng, . . . . . RR. 536
And also in thyne ageyn comyng, . . . . . RR. 2518
Such comyng and such goyng, . . . . . RR. 2681
Salued me in his commyng; . . . . . RR. 3610
Ought of his comyng encombred be . . . . . RR. 7626 *var*
He cowde his comyng not forbere . . . . . RR. 7633

**Coming** *see* **Incoming**

**Command**
With houndes, swiche as that hym list commaunde. . A.Kn. 1695
And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . A.Kn. 2865
That ye me wol comande in any wyse, . . . . B.Sh. 1457
but they comanden it. Also a wys man . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
Melibee wolde comande to be doon on . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . . . D.WB. 73
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it, . . . E.Mch. 1378
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . . PF. 617
Til her that may me to the deth comaunde!' . . . TC.1. 1057
Me to comanden aught in any houre; . . . . TC.3. 140
For finaly what-so ye me comaunde, . . . . . TC.4. 1294
Comaunde it him, and seide he don it wolde. . . . TC.5. 112
As she that lif or deth me may comaunde! . . . TC.5. 1413
Do it goodly, I comaunde thee. . . . . RR. 2307
I wole, and comaunde thee . . . . . RR. 2362
And thanne comaunden they to sleen . . . . RR. 7193

**Commanded**
And seyde, 'Lord, as ye comanded me, . . . . B.ML. 883

**Commanded**—*Continued*
His murie men comanded he . . . . . B.Th. 2029
Comanded he to loute, and have in drede, . . . B.Mk. 3352
The wyn to bryngen hym comanded he, . . . . B.Mk. 3681
And hym comanded that he sholde abyde, . . . B.NP. 4270
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,— . . . . C.Pard. 584
Or where comanded he virginitee? . . . . . D.WB. 62
For hadde God comanded maydenhede . . . . D.WB. 69
To every wight comanded was silence, . . . . D.WB. 1031
And to another knyght comanded he, . . . . D.Sum. 2025
"Thou hast nat doon that I comanded thee"; . . D.Sum. 2041
This child I am comanded for to take,'— . . . E.Cl. 533
I have do so as ye comanded me, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1333
They comanded his doghtres for tareste, . . . . F.Fkl. 1370
Han thus comanded and maad ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 445
Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . G.CY. 1260
seyde to the womman, 'Why comaunded God to yow . I.Pars. 325–30
he comanded that thou sholdest nat coveite . . . I.Pars. 840–5
hath comandid his age to ben in me. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
and comaundede that no man schulde byen . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
to the kyng, he comandide that, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
Antonyus comaundede that knyghtes slowen . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
is encharged and comaunded to yow, yif ye . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
And comaunded hire messagers to go . . . . . LGW. 1091
That ben comaunded doutcles . . . . . RR. 7189

**Commander**
Soothly the comandour of that was He . . . . B.ML. 495

**Commandest**
oother manere, as whan thou comandest to sleen . I.Pars. 570–5
that comaundest the tymes to gon from syn that age Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
comaundest that this world, parfytely ymakid, . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70

**Commandeth**
'The king comandeth his constable anon, . . . B.ML. 794
synnere comandeth and biddeth hym do . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
right comandeth, ye synnen; and therfore seith . . B.Mel. 2720–5
moost curteisly comandeth, to hym . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . D.WB. 652
Comaundeth for the feste to purveye; . . . . E.Cl. 191
Loo, thus comaundeth us oure Lord . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
al that ever the devel hym comaundeth: for he ne spareth neither . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Comaundeth me, how sore that me smerte, . . . TC.5. 132
Commaundeth me that it be so. . . . . RR. 34

**Commanding**
Comandynge hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; . D.Sum. 2065
Comaundynge hem swiche bulles to devyse . . . E.Cl. 739
Commaundyng him that never, in her servyse, . . Mars. 34

**Commandment**
And ryden anon at his comandement. . . . . A.Kn. 2869
He cam at his comandement in hye. . . . . A.Kn. 2979
That she wol been at his comandement . . . . A.Mil. 3292
redy to obeye to the speche and comandement . . B.Mel. 2930–5
obeye to the comandement of hir lord . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
But conseillyng is nat comandement. . . . . D.WB. 67
And they to his comandement obeye, . . . . E.Cl. 194
At youre comandement; this is to sayn, . . . . E.Cl. 649
'At youre comandement, sire, trewely,' . . . . G.CY. 1063
comandement of God, and soothly, thy freend . . I.Pars. 520–5
his comandement; for if it were reson . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
is expres agayn the comandement of God; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
is expres eek agayn the comandement of God. . . I.Pars. 815–20
she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement. . I.Pars. 835–40
which they breken the comandement of God . . I.Pars. 880–5
eris and in my thought thilke comaundement . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
evere have any comaundement over a . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
hath also comandement to the hevene. . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
that the moone hath comaundement over the nyghtes, Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
ne hath no lordschipe ne comaundement. . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
To do al his comaundement. . . . . HF.2. 103
And yaf expresse commaundement, . . . . . HF.3. 931
Forto fulfille his comaundement, . . . . . RR. 1828
I brake not his comaundement, . . . . . RR. 3480
I shal done youre comaundement, . . . . . RR. 6133

**Commandments**
to do youre wyl and youre comandementz; . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
to doon al his wyl and his comandementz. . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
alle youre comandementz, bisekynge yow . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
And meenes to doon his comandementz, . . . . D.Fri. 1484
whan he brak the comaundementz of God, . . . I.Pars. 320–5
the comandementz of God and to his . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
the comaundementz of hir sovereyns, yet . . . I.Pars. 505–10
in the ten comaundmentz, as bereth witnesse . . I.Pars. 750–5
grete synnes, and expres agayn the comaundementz of God, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten comandementz . . I.Pars. 885–90
telle yow the ten comandementz; but so . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
contre of Ynde quaketh at thy comaundementes . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
My comaundementis day and nyght . . . . . RR. 2133
Youre comaundementis to me ye say, . . . . . RR. 2137

**Commend**
This mayde, and eek hir brother, to commende . . E.Cl. 1024
Commenden so, ne may not here suffise: . . . . TC.3. 1692
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . . TC.5. 761
And I comende her wisdom, by myn hood! . . . TC.5. 1151
Nat only that these payens hir comende, . . . LGW. 1688

**Commendable**
thyng so comendable in a greet lord as . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5

**Commendation**
commendacioun of the peple is somtyme . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
God woot, desir to have commendacioun . . . I.Pars. 470–5
And more of commendacioun . . . . . RR. 4887

**Commended**
And so commended and appreved eek. . . . . E.Mch. 1349
commendeden and useden the vertu of pacience. . I.Pars. 665–70
ben comended and preysed with whiche he is . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
her manere Commendeden, it joye was to here. . . TC.3. 217

**Commendeth**
Youre wifhede he comendeth with the beste! . . B.ML. 76
Commendeth it, and seith in this manere: . . . G.SN. 273
that temporel welefulnesse commendeth. (Glose. As Bo.1. p.4. 170–5

**Commending**
Commendynge in his herte hir wommanhede, . . E.Cl. 239
Commendynge now the markys governaunce.— . . E.Cl. 994

**Commeve** *see* **Commove**

**Commission**
By patente and by pleyn commissioun: . . . . A.Prol. 315

**Commit**
shul ye committe the kepyng of youre persone . . B.Mel. 2495–500

**Committed**
Of thinges hath, as it is her committed . . . . TC.5. 1542

**Committest**
chaungen hir. Yif thou committest . . . thi seyles Bo.2. p.1. 285–90

**Committeth**
Committeth to don execucioun: . . . . . TC.5. 4

**Commoeve** *see* **Commove**

**Common**
'Allas, why pleynen folk so in commune . . . . A.Kn. 1251
(For wommen, as to speken in comune, . . . . A.Kn. 2681
This was the commune voys of every man: . . . B.ML. 155
the commune proverbe seith thus: "He . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
'that the commune proverbe is sooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
after the comune sawe, it is a woodnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
This proverbe is ful sooth and ful commune. . . B.Mk. 3436
The storie of Alisaundre is so commune, . . . . B.Mk. 3821
That us governeth alle as in commune. . . . . B.NP. 4190
For to ben holde a commune hasardour . . . . C.Pard. 596
He is, as by commune opinioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 601
Bothe of his lordes and of his commune. . . . . E.Cl. 70
The commune profit koude she redresse; . . . . E.Cl. 431
For commune profit sith it may availle. . . . . E.Cl. 1194
As londes, rentes, pasture, or commune, . . . . E.Mch. 1313
And sette it in a commune market-place, . . . . E.Mch. 1583
Yet seye I this, as to commune entente, . . . . F.Sq. 107
another is commune, and the thridde is privee. . . I.Pars. 100–5
open penaunce. Commune penaunce . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
coveitise, to commune understondynge; . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
nat han be, ne the commune profit . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
be likned to a commune gonge, where as . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
comune bordel wommen or noon, or . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
That is to lyen ful comune,— . . . . . BD. 811
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed, . . . . PF. 47
To comoun profit, and thow shalt not mysse . . . PF. 75
For comun sped take on the charge now,— . . . PF. 507
comune myghte of men; with a lifly . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
and schronk hir-selven lik to the comune mesure . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
man thise comune strompettis of swich a . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
a comune seknesse to hertes that been . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
parten with the, by comune travaile, the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
seyne that comune thynges or comunalites . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
and in acte of comune administracioun . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
maistrie or dignyte but the comune studie of alle goodnesse. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
ravynes or by comune tributes or . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
Coempcioun is to seyn comune achat . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
for comune profit; and, the kyng knowynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
in comune good thow hast seyd soth, but . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
art put in the comune realme of alle, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
to passen of comune thynges—how thow . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
in governaunce of comune, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
adminystred the comune thynges, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
doon gode desertes to profyt of the comune. . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
renoun of the comune of Rome ne hadde . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
comune accordaunce and conceyt of the . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
right as a comune mede, which mede ne . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
covered by hir clere vysage. The comune errour . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
This is the comune love to . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
'For that the comune word of men, '. . . . . Bo.4. p.7.1570–5
opinioun), algates yit is ther comune necessite . . Bo.5. p.3.1685–90
universel lokynge the comune spece that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
science is. The comune jugement of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
Wostow not wel that Fortune is commune . . . TC.1. 843
Whan that the cok, comune astrologer, . . . . TC.3. 1415
That she hem hent and blent, traitour comune! . . TC.4. 5
Ay proprete; her yiftes ben commune. . . . . TC.4. 392
Is wont to serven in comune. . . . . HF.3. 458
as ben shewid in Latyn in eny commune tretys . . Astr. 11–5

**Common**—*Continued*
stonden after the trouthe. Comoun tretes of the Astrelabie . . . . . Astr. 324–30
Whanne wille and goodis ben in comune; . . . RR. 5206
Han deied, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . RR. 6237
To yeven ensample in comune place, . . . . . RR. 7100
**Commonalities**
seyne that comune thynges or comunalites . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
governours of comunalites studieden to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
governaunce over comunalites), for vertue stille sholde nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
**Commonality**
fro the boundes of his comynalite by the ordre of necessite . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
**Commonly**
comunly thise conseillours been flatereres, . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
And they ben versified communely . . . . . B.Mk. 3168
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly; . . . D.Sum. 2257
Swich murmure was among hem comunly. . . . E.Cl. 726
As lewed peple demeth comunly . . . . . F.Sq. 221
For communly men woot it wel overal . . . . G.SN. 507
that preestes enjoynen men communly . . . . I.Pars. 105–10 *var*
upon his neighebor anon he wole comunly fynde . I.Pars. 530–5
to fynde comonly among the peple, I wolde wene . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
on the est orisonte, that is clepid comonly the ascendent, . . . . . Astr. 127–32
sothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly rekned Astr. 236–40
They weren alle comunly. . . . . RR. 1308
And rede it over comunely; . . . . . RR. 4801
Thanne oughten good folk comunly . . . . . RR. 6730
Thanne armed they hem communly . . . . . RR. 7338
**Commons**
Yemen on foote and communes many oon . . . A.Kn. 2509
**Commonty**
With hem holdyng comunte . . . . . RR. 5209
**Commove**
for thei enforcen hem to commoeve the juges to han pite . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
Commeve you, yit thenketh on your trouthe. . . . TC.5. 1386
**Commoved**
teche hym, and he commoevde the helle, . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Commoeveden, and amorous him made . . . . . TC.3. 17
**Commoveth**
and commoeveth hem to herkne; than is the . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Bitrayse you! And this commeveth me . . . . TC.5. 1783
**Commoving**
commoevynge or chasynge upward hete . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
**Communably**
Sithen men us loven comunably, . . . . . RR. 7235
**Commune**
Than to comune with any gentil wight, . . . . F.Fkl. 693
Whanne he commune shal with any wight, . . . G.CY. 982
**Commune** *see* **Common**
**Communion**
to the compaignye and communyoun of hooly chirche. I.Pars. 310–5
**Community** *see* **Commonty**
**Compagnie** *see* **Company**
**Compaignable**
And compaignable and revelous was she, . . . B.Sh. 1194
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire . . . B.NP. 4062
**Compame**
As help me god it wol nat be compame . . . . A.Mil. 3709 *var* Ch.Ch.
**Companable** *see* **Compaignable**
**Companies**
Ther nere swiche compaignyes tweye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2589
**Company**
Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . . A.Prol. 24
A Frankeleyn was in his compaignye. . . . . A.Prol. 331
Withouten oother compaignye in youthe,— . . . A.Prol. 461
Why that assembled was this compaignye . . . A.Prol. 717
I ne saugh this yeer so myrie a compaignye . . . A.Prol. 764
A compaignye of ladyes, tweye and tweye, . . . A.Kn. 898
And alle the ladyes in the compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 1750
Nas, of so fewe, so noble a compaignye; . . . . A.Kn. 2105
Were gadered in this noble compaignye, . . . . A.Kn. 2183
I am, thow woost, yet of thy compaignye, . . . A.Kn. 2307
Noght wol I knowe the compaignye of man. . . . A.Kn. 2311
And alle the armes of my compaignye, . . . . A.Kn. 2411
And to the lystes rit the compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2566
And after that another compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2572
Duc Theseus with al his compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2700
Allas, departynge of our compaignye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2774
Allone, withouten any compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2779
The rewefulleste of al the compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2886
Eek Palamon, with ful greet compaignye, . . . . A.Kn. 2909
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 3108
Allone, withouten any compaignye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3204
With compaignye, hym to disporte and pleye, . . A.Mil. 3660
To sitten in the roof, *par compaignye* . . . . . A.Mil. 3839
The wenche rowteth eek, *par compaignye.* . . . A.Rv. 4167
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale. . . . A.Rv. 4323
The wordes of the Hoost to the compaignye . . . B.ML. *head*
In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . . . B.ML. 134
And every wight hateth hir compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 756
Custances sone wente in his compaignye. . . . B.ML. 1008

**Company**—*Continued*
That I shal wakyn al this companye; . . . . . B.Sh. 1187
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . . B.Sh. 1285
And in his compaignye moot I goon. . . . . B.Sh. 1552
Hateful to Crist and to his compaignye; . . . . B.Pri. 1682
that compaignye scorned the wise olde men, . . B.Mel. 2225–30
and have alwey in suspect hire compaignye, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
taak no compaignye by the weye of . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
falle into thy compaignye, paraventure, withouten thyn . . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
kepe yow from the compaignye of scorneres, . . B.Mel. 2515–20
"With scorneres make no compaignye, but flee . . B.Mel. 2520–5
withouten any compaignye, but if it be the . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
the compaignye of poure folk." And yet . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
his litel compaignye, and seyde right in this . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
to hir lord Melibee and to al his compaignye, . . B.Mel. 2990–5
'He was out-cast of mannes compaignye; . . . B.Mk. 3405
Youre tale anoyeth all this compaignye; . . . . B.NP. 3979
As for that nyght, departen compaignye; . . . B.NP. 4183
For that she wolde fleen the compaignye . . . . C.Doc. 63
In Flaundres whilom was a compaignye . . . . C.Pard. 463
But yet I praye to al this compaignye, . . . . D.WB. 189
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye . . . . D.WB. 860
And if it lyke to this compaignye . . . . . D.Fri. 1278
In compaignye; we wol have no debaat! . . . . D.Fri. 1288
For I wole holde compaignye with thee . . . . D.Fri. 1521
Lordès and ladyes in his compaignye, . . . . E.Cl. 268
Forbere to been out of youre compaignye; . . . E.Mch. 2182
And many a lady in his compaignye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2228
If they wol longe holden compaignye. . . . . F.Fkl. 763
To come and romen hire in compaignye, . . . . F.Fkl. 843
But was ther noon of al that compaignye . . . F.Fkl. 1382
And we also to bere hym compaignye; . . . . G.SN. 315
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye! . . . G.CY. 583
To riden in this myrie compaignye.' . . . . . G.CY. 586
With which he glade may this compaignye?' . . . G.CY. 598
Thou sclaundrest me, heere in this compaignye, . G.CY. 695
And God forbede that al a compaignye . . . . G.CY. 996
Which that heere rideth in this compaignye, . . H.Mcp. 27
As in this caas, oure joly compaignye, . . . . I.Pars. 14
helle, and fro the compaignye of the devel, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
to the compaignye and communyoun of hooly chirche. I.Pars. 310–5
he hadde no compaignye but of wilde . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
to holde compaignye with his felawes; or elles . . I.Pars. 580–5
the compaignye of hem by whiche he douteth . . I.Pars. 950–5
for consentement to bere compaignye . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
ther as is the blisful compaignye . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Trewly the fayrest companye . . . . . BD. 806
But whan I al this companye ther fond, . . . . Pity. 45
He may not holde with Venus companye, . . . . Mars. 104
Sith that he myghte don her no companye, . . . Mars. 125
To what fyn made the God . . . Be-nethen him love other companye, . . . . . Mars. 219
I voyde companye, I flee gladnesse; . . . . . Anel. 295
this companye of Muses, I-blamed, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
to leten with-outen companye the weye of hym . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
saven the companye of the senatours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to seyn my wif), and the companye of freendes, Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
beren hym companye whan he is deed. . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . . Bo.3. m.12 1130–5
If knight or squier of his companye . . . . . TC.1. 191
This, trowe I, knoweth al this companye. . . . TC.1. 450
With al your book and al the companye!'— . . . TC.2. 86
To holde him on the morwe companye . . . . TC.2. 1488
And seide, 'God save al this companye! . . . . TC.2. 1713
That this which thou me dost for companye, . . TC.3. 396
Love, that enditeth lawe of companye, . . . . TC.3. 1748
For wo, and wery of that companye. . . . . TC.4. 707
For, certein, I wol bere her companye. . . . . TC.4. 1202
Of knightes, rod and dide her companye, . . . TC.5. 66
N'of ladies ek so fair a companye . . . . . TC.5. 447
And ek from every companye he fledde: . . . . TC.5. 1217
A right greet company withalle, . . . . . HF.3. 438
And yit lo, al this companye . . . . . HF.3. 461
Another huge companye . . . . . HF.3. 517
Tho com the thridde companye, . . . . . HF.3. 567
Ther com the ferthe companye,— . . . . . HF.3. 600
Tho com the sexte companye, . . . . . HF.3. 637
Tho com another companye, . . . . . HF.3. 721
To Paradys, with al thise companye; . . . . . LGW. 564
And sayleth forth with al his companye . . . . LGW. 951
He toke with him na more companye, . . . . LGW. 967
For al the companye of Eneas, . . . . . LGW. 1047
And staal awey upon his companye, . . . . . LGW. 1327
But dide him al honour and companye. . . . . LGW. 1408
He made hire doon to Jason companye . . . . LGW. 1601
And I with yow, to bere yow companye. . . . . LGW. 2058
Quene of comfort and of good companye! . . . . Purse. 13
A faire and joly companye, . . . . . RR. 639
The fourthe was cleped Compaignye, . . . . . RR. 958
No good man loveth her companye. . . . . RR. 1070
An arwe named Company, . . . . . RR. 1862
His companye is myche the bett, . . . . . RR. 2874
I wole he have the companye . . . . . RR. 3588
Aboute, to make companye . . . . . RR. 3949
And makith hym love yvell companye, . . . . RR. 4899
And suen yvell companye, . . . . . RR. 4953

**Company**—*Continued*
Ne han of Elde companye, . . . . . RR. 4963
So they wollen my company; . . . . . RR. 6301
To done me solas and company, . . . . . RR. 6340
Ayens me and my companye, . . . . . RR. 6875
**Comparison**
Thanne is ther no comparison bitwene . . . . B.ML. 846
for if ye wole maken comparisoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
Comparisoun myghte never yet been maked . . B.Mk. 3829
But certeyn, ther nys no comparisoun . . . . B.NP. 4507
Deth may noght make no comparisoun . . . . E.Cl. 666
Maken comparisoun, it is no nay; . . . . . E.Cl. 817
Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun; . . . . H.Mcp. 200
Noght worth to thee as in comparisoun . . . . H.Mcp. 254
maked comparysoun of the erthe to the . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
natheles yif thow wolt maken comparysoun to the . . . spaces . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
comparysoun of the abydynge of a . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
maked comparysoun, but of thynges that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
ende may be makid no comparysoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
beestes, to regard and to comparysoun of mutacioun . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
Thanne ryght swich comparysoun as is of . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
and makith comparysoun of his fortune . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
by the comparysoun or collacioun of temporel thinges. Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
myghte maken any digne comparysoun . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
As she, lat be, mak no comparisoun . . . . . TC.4. 450
Comparisoun may noon y-maked be; . . . . . LGW. 122
Make of youre wifhode no comparysoun; . . . LGW. 253
Full many fals comparisoun:— . . . . . RR. 7112
And many such comparisoun . . . . . RR. 7123
**Comparisoned**
ne mai nat certes be comparysoned to the perdurablete . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
**Compass**
Round was the shape, in manere of compaas, . . . A.Kn. 1889
That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is, . . . G.SN. 45
That ever so wyde a compas ys my spere! . . . Mars. 137
fulfille the litel compas of the erthe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
gaderyn ayein, enclynynge in-to a compas, . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
ben nat taken from withouten the compas . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
withinne that compas, ther nys nat why that thou . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
For al hir sleighte and hir compas, . . . . . HF.1. 462
And thus, fro roundel to compas, . . . . . HF.2. 290
Ne coude casten no compace . . . . . HF.3. 80
And aftyr that they wentyn in cumpas, . . . . LGW.G. 199
And with that word, a-compas enviroun, . . . LGW. 300
Of al this worlde the large compas . . . . . Prov. 5
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees . . . . Astr. 40–5
as a compas whiche that contenith a large . . . Astr. 100–8
poynt of a compas (for bothe these thinges . . . Astr. 168–70
there upon a just compas a lite with in the . . . Astr. 350–8
of the compas styke an evene pyn, or a . . . . Astr. 350–8
quarter of the dyametre of thy compas, fro . . . Astr. 350–8
cercle of thy compas an heer mele; and marke . . Astr. 350–8
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte, . . . Astr. 350–8
Take than a compas, and mesure evene . . . . Astr. 350–8
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . . . Astr. 350–8
Than toke I a subtile compas, and clepid . . . . Astr. 371–6
that oo point of my compas A, and that . . . . Astr. 371–6
leide I down softly my compas, and sette . . . Astr. 371–6
distinctly the prickes of my compas. . . . . Astr. 371–6
toke I up my compas and sette the point . . . . Astr. 376–82
my compas, and loked wel in the wey upon . . . Astr. 376–82
She makith folk compasse and caste . . . . . RR. 194
Envyronyng evene in compas . . . . . RR. 526
Y-sett by compas in assise; . . . . . RR. 900
That closide the roses in compas. . . . . RR. 1842
To forge a werk of such compace. . . . . RR. 3208
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . RR. 4183
Full fast y-wys compassen we . . . . . RR. 6932
**Compassed**
And for despit he compassed in his thoght . . . B.ML. 591
and thilke that is utterest, compased by a largere . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
ben compassed certeyn cercles that highten . . . Astr. 82–8
And in his witte a-nyghte compassed he . . . . LGW. 1414
And all this was compassed on the nyghte . . . LGW. 1543
Allas! that nature hath in you compassed . . . Merc.B. 21
**Compassement**
Withoute sclaunder of his compassemente. . . . LGW. 1416
**Compasses**
Ne of compasses, ne of kervynges, . . . . . HF.3. 212
**Compasseth**
that he compasseth or secheth fro withoute. . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
**Compassing**
Of felonye, and al the compassyng; . . . . . A.Kn. 1996
Right evene and square; in compassing . . . . RR. 1350
**Compassings**
the grete hope and the heye compassynges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
But many subtil compassynges, . . . . . HF.3. 98
**Compassion**
Of our lynage have som compassioun, . . . . A.Kn. 1110
And eek his herte hadde compassioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1770
This Alla, kyng, hath swich compassioun, . . . . B.ML. 659
**Compassion**—*Continued*
And thanne hadde God of hym compassioun, . . B.Mk. 3411
I have of yow so greet compassioun. . . . . F.Sq. 463
Compassioun, my faire Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 485
And of my peyne have som compassioun!' . . . F.Fkl. 1079
And in his herte hadde greet compassioun . . . F.Fkl. 1515
and compassioun of the meschief of his . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
She hath so gret compassion of hir knyght . . . Mars. 64
Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun . . . Mars. 276
to have pite or compassioun)? For . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
And for to have of hem compassioun . . . . . TC.1. 50
That she on him wolde han compassioun, . . . TC.1. 467
Compassioun, and felawship, and trist. . . . . TC.3. 403
And han of poore folke compassyoun; . . . . LGW. 390
The grete Austyne hath grete compassyoun . . . LGW. 1690
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun; . . . . LGW. 1974
Til Neptune hath of hym compassyoun, . . . . LGW. 2421
**Compeer**
Of Rouncivale, his freend and his compeer, . . . A.Prol. 670
Unto a compier of his owene sort, . . . . . A.Co. 4419
**Compel**
that the lawe compelle yow to swere, . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
**Compelled**
swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
servyse, is now compelled in accusynge . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Compelleth**
that constreynith or compelleth . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
**Compendiously**
In wordis fewe compendiously, . . . . . RR. 2346
And enfourmed compendiously, . . . . . RR. 2953
**Compilator**
I nam but a lewde compilator of . . . . . Astr. 11–5
**Compiled**
Tales of Canterbury, compiled by Geffrey Chaucer, . I.Pars. 1090–5
**Complain**
Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye? . . A.Kn. 908
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth complayne! . . B.Mk. 3567
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne . . . . B.Mk. 3853
It is for to biwaille, ne compleyne . . . . . B.NP. 3975
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space, . . . C.Doc. 239
For to compleyne, er he hir slow, allas! . . . . C.Doc. 241
Syn I yow se so pitously complayne. . . . . F.Fkl. 991
biwayle or to compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, I.Pars. 85–90
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne . . . . . Pity. 5
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . Pity. 28
When he his lady herde so compleyne, . . . . . Mars. 93
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre? . . . . . Mars. 193
That ye compleyne for myn hevynesse. . . . . Mars. 280
ne compleyne that swiche thinges ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1450–5
Compleyne, y-wis.—Thus possed to and fro, . . TC.1. 415
'Now spek, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . TC.2. 1499
Though I to you right on your-self compleyne; . . TC.3. 1005
That endeles compleinen evere in peyne, . . . . TC.4. 23
Or slain myself that thus compleine and crye? . . TC.4. 278
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne; . . . . TC.4. 298
And ther I wol eternaly compleyne . . . . . TC.4. 475
Biquethe I, with your spirit to compleyne . . . TC.4. 786
Can he for me so pitously compleyne? . . . . TC.4. 902
'That, if a wight alwey his wo compleyne . . . TC.4. 1255
So wo be-goon he wolde him nat compleine . . . TC.5. 34 *var*
Compleyne aright, for I am yit to lere. . . . . TC.5. 161
That her had herd compleynen in her sorwe, . . TC.5. 723
Upon his lady pitously compleyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1346
And gan her to compleyne thanne; . . . . . HF.1. 368
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone? . . LGW. 1799
Of Rhodopey, upon yow mot compleyne, . . . LGW. 2498
Compleyne I, for ye be my lady dere! . . . . Purse. 2
Compleyne ne coude, ne mighte myn herte never . Bal.Co. 1
Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyne, . . . RR. 2503
Whanne ony lover doth compleyne, . . . . . RR. 2797
Though I wepe alwey and me compleyne. . . . RR. 3498
Wole compleyne of his poverte, . . . . . RR. 5231
**Complained**
Compleyned, unto his felawe Arrius, . . . . . D.WB. 758
They mowe wel been biwailled and compleyned, . E.Cl. 530
Til he so longe hadde wopen and compleyned, . . F.Sq. 523
sche . . . compleynede, with thise wordis that I . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
blamed gretly and compleyned of the wrongful . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
Compleyned ek Eleyne of his siknesse . . . . TC.2. 1576
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore, . . . TC.4. 825
So after-that he longe had her compleyned, . . . TC.4. 1170
Compleyned had, of which I may not write, . . . LGW. 1344
Hir hewe, hir wordes that she hath compleyned, . LGW. 1748
As Theseus compleyned hym by nyghte, . . . . LGW. 1968
Soore I compleyned that my sore . . . . . RR. 1869
I compleyned and sighed sore, . . . . . RR. 3485
**Complainedest**
With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soore! . . B.NP. 4539
fortune and compleyndest that guerdouns ne ben nat Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
**Complaineth**
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . . Mars. 290
Compleyneth hir that ever hath had yow dere; . . Mars. 293
Compleyneth beaute, fredom, and manere; . . . Mars. 294
Compleyneth hir that endeth your labour; . . . Mars. 295
Compleyneth thilke ensample of al honour, . . . Mars. 296
How pitously compleyneth he his kynne, . . . LGW. 1980
**Complaining**
And to hymself compleynynge of his wo; . . . . A.Kn. 1072
Thende . . . Is compleynyng. How many oon may men fynde . . . . . B.ML. 929

**Complaining**—*Continued*
His wo, as in a general compleynyng; . . . . . F.Fkl. 945
Compleynyng, that it pite was to here; . . . . Mars. 135
Compleynyng ever in on hir departynge, . . . . Mars. 149
She caste hir for to make a compleynyng; . . . Anel. 208
Al sodeynly he left his compleyninge; . . . . TC.2. 560
And of his deth roreth in compleininge, . . . . TC.4. 241
Compleyning as I dar or can endite. . . . . TC.5. 1334
Compleyning of her hertes variaunce, . . . . TC.5. 1670
Ryght so to yow I make my compleynynge, . . . LGW. 1357
His compleynyng as they stood on the wall . . . LGW. 1971 *var*
What shulde I telle more hir compleynynge? . . LGW. 2218
Wepyng to laughe and singe in compleynyng, . . Ven. 28
Beginne thus my deedly compleynynge . . . . Comp.A. 4
And sighede sore in compleynyng. . . . . RR. 1868
Compleynyng of the preterit . . . . . RR. 5011

**Complaint**
Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outrage, . . A.Kn. 2012
His compleynte, and for love his hoote fires, . . A.Kn. 2862
In manere of a compleynte or a lay,— . . . . E.Mch. 1881
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone, . F.Fkl. 920
In hire compleynt as ye shal after heere. . . . F.Fkl. 1354
the compleint of the poure; eke whan he is . . . I.Pars. 370–5
Of a Compleynt to him-selve, . . . . . BD. 464
Whan he hadde mad thus his complaynte, . . . BD. 486
Complainte of the Deathe of Pitie, . . . . . Pity. *head*
A compleynte hadde I writen in myn hond, . . . Pity. 43
Thane do me helpe I heelde my compleynt stille . . Pity. 47 *var*
And I have put my Compleynte up ageyn; . . . Pity. 54
The Compleynte of Mars . . . . . Mars. *head*
The sentence of the compleynt at the leste . . . Mars. 24
And what his compleynt was, remembreth me, . . Mars. 150
The ordre of compleynt requireth skilfully, . . . Mars. 155
The Compleynte of faire Anelida . . . . . Anel. *head*
The Compleynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte . Anel. *head*
merkid my weply compleynte with office . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
medicyne more than of compleynte.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
defenden thi compleynte, it . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
He spak, and called evere in his compleynte . . . TC.1. 541
Wrot in a compleynt of her hevynesse: . . . . TC.1. 655
After compleynte, him gonnen they to preise, . . TC.2. 1583
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynte: . . TC.4. 749
Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence. . . . TC.4. 784
Her heighe compleynte; and therfor ich it pace. . TC.4. 805
He fast made hys compleynt And hys moon . . . TC.4. 950 *var*
Al hir compleynt ne al hir mone, . . . . . HF.1. 362
For whom was maad a greet compleynte. . . . HF.2. 416
Al hire compleynt of love, and al hire wo. . . . LGW. 748
How medleth she his blood with hir compleynte? . LGW. 874
Herden . . . His compleynt, as they stoden on the walle, . . . . . LGW. 1971
Allas, the wo, the compleynt, and the mone . . . LGW. 2379
Thus wol I ende this compleynt or lay, . . . . Ven. 71
Princess! receyveth this Compleynt in gree, . . . Ven. 73
The Compleynt of Chaucer to his Purse . . . . Purse. *head*
Compleynt damours . . . . . Comp.A. *head*
The compleynt of me, which ful sore I drede . . Comp.A. 68
This compleynt on seynt Valentynes day, . . . Comp.A. 85
This woful song and this compleynt I make, . . . Comp.A. 88
Balade of Compleynte . . . . . Bal.Co. *head*
So full of compleynt and of doole, . . . . . RR. 2956
And made my compleynt on Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3352
Offence or complaynt more or lesse, . . . . . RR. 4563
In compleynt, and in cruel rage, . . . . . RR. 4616

**Complaints**
Songes, compleintes, roundels, virelayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 948
and no thyng amoeved with my compleyntes, . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
thise foreyne compleyntes or quereles of . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
out fro the wrecchide compleyntes, certes . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
And here compleyntys and petycouns, . . . . LGW.G. 363
Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make, . . RR. 2326

**Compleisshe**
Forto compleysshen and fulfille . . . . . RR. 2132 *var*

**Complete**
Was compleet, and [y-] passed were also, . . . . B.NP. 4379
The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon, . . . E.Mch. 1893
And complet formed by proporcioun . . . . . TC.5. 828

**Complexion**
Of his complexioun he was sangwyn. . . . . A.Prol. 333
Al be ye noght of o complecciouu, . . . . . A.Kn. 2475
Ye been ful coleryk of complecciouu. . . . . B.NP. 4145
Wyn, wo, or chaungynge of complexioun, . . . . F.Fkl. 782
his complecciouu is so corageous that he . . . . I.Pars. 585–90

**Complexions**
And ofte of fume, and of complecciouns, . . . . B.NP. 4114
complexions and atempraunces of bodies? . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
And leches seyn, that of complexiouns . . . . TC.5. 369
As if folkes complexiouns . . . . . HF.1. 21

**Compline**
Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem alle! . . . . A.Rv. 4171
at masse, and at complyn, and by . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90

**Comport**
With pacience I wol my wo conporte, . . . . TC.5. 1397

**Composition**
By foreward and by composicioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 848
By force, and eek by composicioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2651

**Compositions**
Naturelly, by composicioums . . . . . F.Sq. 229

**Composito**
'Quisquis composito.'— . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5

**Compotent**
present to hym-self, and compotent (as . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5

**Compound**
nevere to compoune werk of floterynge . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
diverse membris compounen a body.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5

**Compounded**
And of fals and soth compouned. . . . . HF.2. 521
Thus saw I false and sooth compouned. . . . . HF.3. 1018
With Jupiter compouned so was she, . . . . . LGW. 2585
for oure orizonte compowned after the . . . . Astr. 1–5
thynne plates compowned for diverse . . . . . Astr. 25–32
compounded of diverse nombres of daies, . . . . Astr. 50–7
These almykanteras ben compowned by 2 and 2, . Astr. 82–8
Astrelabie ben compowned by two and two, . . . Astr. 168–70
astrelabies be compowned by 1 and 1, or . . . Astr. 168–70
of eny table ben compowned . . . . . Astr. 240–5
latitude, is the table compowned. . . . . Astr. 240–5

**Comprehend**
ther may no man comprehende ne serchen hem suffisantly. . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
Than they kan in hir lewednesse comprehende, . . F.Sq. 223
To comprehende in any thyng . . . . . BD. 761
To comprehenden hir beaute, . . . . . BD. 902
constreyne (as who seith, but for to comprehende . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
leveful to man to comprehenden by wit, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
men myghten thinken and comprehenden . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
For wit ne mai no thing comprehende . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
strengthe to comprehenden thinges . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
hem that comprehenden it, lat us loke now, in as . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
althoughe that it comprehende . . . the space . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
And this presence to comprehenden and . . . . Bo.5 p.6. 1930–5
As muche joye as herte may comprende. . . . . TC 3, 1687
And ek the beste as my wit can comprende; . . . TC.4. 891
Ne by my word comprende, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 6633
And the seculers comprehende, . . . . . RR. 7173

**Comprehended**
Comprehended in this litel tretys heere, . . . . B.Mel. 2147
in the name of . . . is comprehended his enemy. . I.Pars. 520–5
and that he have comprehended in hys . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended, . . . Anel. 83
hadde comprehendid al this by . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
as we han gadrid and comprehendid that . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
and comprehended in erthli membres. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
be comprehended by science but certein; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
is rather comprehendid and knowen, nat aftir his . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
whanne it hath comprehendeth [*sic*] the forme, it knoweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5

**Comprehendeth**
for it comprehendeth in itself alle goode . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
thing be ryght as science comprehendeth it to be. . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ne comprehendeth no certein thing ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
comprehendeth by parties the roundnesse. . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
For the wit comprehendith . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
ymaginacioun comprehendith oonly the figure . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
ymaginacioun and comprehendith by an universel lokynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
it comprehendeth thilke same symple forme . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
and algates yit it comprehendith the thingis . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
yit it envyrowneth and comprehendith alle thingis sensible; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
whiche that lokith and comprehendith that that is . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
seyn, resoun) lokith and comprehendith . . . that that is . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
hath and comprehendith togidre al the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
jugement knoweth and comprehendith by . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5

**Compressed**
and how compressid is thilke glorie that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5

**Con** *see* **Can**

**Conceal**
A felowe that can well concele, . . . . . RR. 2857
They wole not pleyne but concele, . . . . . RR. 5042

**Conceit**
O gracelees, ful blynd is thy conceite, . . . . G.CY. 1078
Ne wrong conceite of me in youre absence, . . . G.CY. 1214
comune accordaunce and conceyt of the corages of men . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
universel of here conceyte ryght thus:— . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . TC.1. 692
A good conceit in my wit, as I gesse! . . . . . TC.1. 996
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take, . . . LGW. 1764

**Conceits**
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge, . . . . TC.3. 804

**Conceive**
what fruyt it may conceive and engendre. . . . B.Mel. 2395–400

**Conceive**—*Continued*
which she may nat conceyve, or sleeth . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to conceyve. . . Astr. 1–5
**Conceived**
Conceyved was the Fadres sapience, . . . . . B.Pri. 1662
Where he conceyved was; so weilaway! . . . . B.Mk. 3675
And hath conceyved in his wit aright . . . . F.Sq. 336
ones conceyved in the hertes of som men, . . . I.Pars. 550–5
ther as a child may nat be conceived, . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
or elles if a woman have conceyved . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
as every felonous man hath conceyved in his thoght . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
of his modir to seen wher he was conceyved); . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
is conceyved by science may ben noon other . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
weies than as it is conceyved. For that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
sensible material conceyved by wit; ne it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
Conceyved hath myn hertes piete: . . . . . TC.5. 1598
Conceyved hath hir beaute and hir chere, . . . LGW. 1746
That povere man conceyved is, . . . . . RR. 469
But resoun conceyved of a sight . . . . . RR. 3040
**Concentric**
degres of this bordure ben aunswering and consentrike Astr. 60–5
consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 65–70
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 75–82
the sonne renneth so longe consentrike upon the almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 145–50
**Conception**
concepcioun of a child, and . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
wit, but it lookith it by resonable concepcioun. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
the concepcioun of resoun veyn and fals, . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
**Conclude**
And, shortly to concluden al his wo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1358
And, shortly to concluden, swich a place . . . . A.Kn. 1895
'What may I conclude of this longe serye, . . . A.Kn. 3067
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclude; . . . B.ML. 14
And therfore, leeve housbonde, I thus conclude; . D.WB. 1171
Now thanne conclude I thus, that if I myghte . . F.Fkl. 1152
I wol conclude that it is bet for me . . . . . F.Fkl. 1422
Quod she, 'that wolden two answeres conclude . . G.SN. 429
For alle our sleightes we kan nat conclude. . . . G.CY. 773
Concluden in multiplicacioun . . . . . G.CY. 849
That we concluden evermoore amys. . . . . G.CY. 957
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevene . G.CY. 1472
And at the laste, I may conclude the same . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
mai concluden by ryght verray resoun that thilke that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
'Thanne mowen we concluden sykerly, that the . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
men mai conclude that the wikkide men semen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
Sene conclude good consequence . . . . . RR. 7466
**Concluded**
For whan that he hym self concluded hadde, . . E.Mch. 1607
'This is concluded,' quod I, 'feermely . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
But I have wel concluded that blisfulnesse and god ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
a more worthy thing . . . mai not ben concluded.' Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
tho thinges that I have concluded a litel here byforn . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
that thou hast concluded and proved, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
yif the thinges that I have concludid a litel here byforn Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
yif I have concluded soth of the unselynesse of . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
clere ynowe, and that we han concluded . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
of the peple, have confessid and concluded thing that Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
**Conclusio**
1. Conclusio. To fynde the degre in . . . . Astr. 115–21
2. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . . Astr. 121–7
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the . . Astr. 127–32
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey . . . . Astr. 168–70
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the . . . Astr. 179–85
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres . . . . . Astr. 185–8
9. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite . . . . Astr. 185–8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of . . . Astr. 188–93
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of . . . Astr. 193–8
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of . . . . Astr. 198–209
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . . Astr. 209–11
14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of . . . . Astr. 211–5
15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day . . . . Astr. 215–8
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner . . . Astr. 218–22
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . . Astr. 222–9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of . . . Astr. 233–5
19. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche . . . . Astr. 235–6
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun . . . Astr. 240–5
21. Conclusio. To knowe fro what . . . . . Astr. 240–5
22. Conclusio. To know in special the . . . . Astr. 245–51
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the . . . . Astr. 251–8
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the . . . . . Astr. 277–84
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun . . . . Astr. 286–9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the . . . . . Astr. 289–94
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 . . . . Astr. 301–8
30. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . . Astr. 308–12
31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of . . . Astr. 312–6
32. Conclusio. To knowe in whiche partie . . . Astr. 319–22
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of . . . . Astr. 322–4
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . Astr. 324–30

**Conclusio**—*Continued*
35. Conclusio. This is the wyrkynge of . . . . Astr. 330–7
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of . . . . . Astr. 337–43
37. Conclusio. Another maner of . . . . . Astr. 343–50
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne . . . . . Astr. 350–8
39. Conclusio. The Description of the . . . . Astr. 358–62
40. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche . . . . Astr. 368–71
**Conclusion**
And seyde, 'This is a short conclusioun: . . . . A.Kn. 1743
'My wyl is this, for plat conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1845
This is youre ende and youre conclusioun.' . . . A.Kn. 1869
And at the laste he took conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2857
Acorded been to this conclusioun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3402
This millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun Upon his argument . . . . . A.Co. 4328
But finally, as in conclusioun, . . . . . B.ML. 215
And for this miracle, in conclusioun, . . . . . B.ML. 683
unto a good conclusioun and to a good . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
This wyde world, as in conclusioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3824
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. . . . . B.NP. 4247
Shortly I seye, as for conclusioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4341
But herkneth, lordynges, in conclusioun. . . . . C.Pard. 454
'Telle me also, to what conclusioun . . . . . D.WB. 115
Yet sholde he faille of his conclusioun. . . . . D.WB. 430
Certes, it was a shrewed conclusioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2224
Right for that cause and that conclusioun, . . . F.Sq. 492
As kepe my lord; this is my conclusioun. . . . F.Fkl. 889
And no thyng wiste of this conclusioun; . . . . F.Fkl. 1014
To wayten a tyme of his conclusioun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1263
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,— . . . . . G.SN. 394
For ever we lakken oure conclusioun. . . . . G.CY. 672
Wherfore, to go to the conclusioun . . . . . G.CY. 1082
But yet this broche, as in conclusioun, . . . . Mars. 257
Assented were to this conclusioun . . . . . PF. 526
But fynally, this my conclusioun,— . . . . . PF. 620
this conclusion is al cler, that schrewes ne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
to proeve this conclusioun ther helpeth . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
'Certes,' quod I, 'this conclusion is . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
accorde hym to a conclusioun, it is ryght . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
to a necessarie conclusioun; and yif it ne . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
But arguments to his conclusioun, . . . . . TC.1. 466
But only, lo, for this conclusioun, . . . . . TC.1. 480
Hir tale is al for som conclusioun. . . . . TC.2. 259
He moste assente on that conclusioun . . . . TC.2. 1300
O leve Pandar, in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 452
But I wol go right to conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1284
To Troye I wol, as for conclusioun.'— . . . . TC.5. 765
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.5. 1003
Acorded ben to this conclusioun, . . . . . TC.5. 1310
Lo! with swich a conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 103
Wayte upon the conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 342
Than is this the conclusioun, . . . . . HF.2. 340
How thinketh thee my conclusioun?' . . . . . HF.2. 363
Take this to the for ful conclusioun.' . . . . . LGW. 2646
This tale is seyde for this conclusioun. . . . . LGW. 2723
That word and deed, as in conclusioun, . . . . L.St. 4
But yif he can by som conclusion . . . . . L.St. 11 *var*
My deeth, I see, is my conclusioun; . . . . . Comp.A. 23
notable conclusioun after the kalenders of . . . Astr. 15–20
worchynge of the same conclusioun as to . . . Astr. 20–5
a subtile conclusioun. Of this forseide skale fro the Astr. 50–7
thys conclusioun maist thou take . . . . . Astr. 108–15
of many a necessarie conclusioun in . . . . . Astr. 115–21
the degre. And thus knowe I this conclusioun. . Astr. 115–21
of this conclusioun the ful experience. . . . . Astr. 121–7
The same conclusion sey I by the centre of eny . . Astr. 145–50
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare . . . Astr. 193–8
And thus knowe I this conclusyoun. . . . . Astr. 198–209
But understonde wel that to prove this conclusioun Astr. 258–62
and many a nother faire conclusioun, . . . . . Astr. 258–62
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to prove . . Astr. 262–6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun . . . . Astr. 286–9
This conclusioun is verrey . . . . . Astr. 324–30
wyrke this same conclusioun by the sonne, . . . Astr. 324–30
the conclusioun to knowe yf that eny . . . . Astr. 330–7
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of equaciouns . . Astr. 337–43
Folwe an evell conclusioun. . . . . RR. 4459
That [hath] a foule conclusioun: . . . . . RR. 6187
**Conclusionis**
2 pars hujus conclusionis . . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Conclusions**
And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, . . . . A.Mil. 3193
thi foreseide conclusyouns.') . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
teche the a certein nombre of conclusions . . . Astr. 1–5
a certein of conclusions for thre causes. . . . . Astr. 1–5
the conclusions that han be founde, or . . . . Astr. 1–5
conclusions that wol not in alle thinges . . . . Astr. 1–5
suffise to the these trewe conclusions in . . . . Astr. 5–11
clerkes Grekes these same conclusions in . . . . Astr. 5–11
these conclusions ben suffisantly lerned and . . . Astr. 5–11
in my light Englisshe as trewe conclusions . . . Astr. 11–5
but as many and as subtile conclusiouns, . . . Astr. 11–5
the forseide conclusiouns as ferforth and . . . . Astr. 15–20
of the firmament, and to othre conclusiouns, . . . Astr. 88–92
Astrelabie and here begynne the conclusions . . Astr. 115–21

**Conclusions**—*Continued*
Declaracioun to Conclusiouns that . . . . . Astr. 218-22
amonges othir noble conclusiouns, shewith . . . Astr. 277-84
**Concord**
Epistles, that by concord and pees the . . . . B.Mel. 2865-70
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste, . . . . E.Cl. 1129
for to make concord. And moore shame do . . . I.Pars. 640-5
That—stonding in concord and in quiete . . . . TC.3. 506
**Concording**
Diverseth so his stoundes concordinge; . . . . TC.3. 1752
**Concourse**
This is the concours of hir pley. . . . . RR. 4360
**Concubine**
A good felawe to have his concubyn . . . . . A.Prol. 650
**Concubines**
Hys wyf, his lordes, and his concubynes . . . . B.Mk. 3389
**Concupiscence**
peyne of concupiscence is afterward both . . . . I.Pars. 330-5
highte concupiscence. And this concupiscence . . I.Pars. 335-40
coveitise, that is concupiscence after the lawe of oure membres . . . . . I.Pars. 335-40
thurgh concupiscence, which yet is . . . . . I.Pars. 335-40
man hath in hym the peyne of concupiscence . . I.Pars. 335-40
tempted in his owene concupiscence, . . . . . I.Pars. 345-50
spak biforn, thilke flesshly concupiscence; . . . I.Pars. 350-5
fir of flesshly concupiscence; and after . . . . I.Pars. 350-5
**Condemned**
thurw the . . . accusynge I am condempned. Of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
**Condescend**
wolde I fayn that ye wolde condescende in especial, and telle . . . . . B. Mel. 2420-5
I sholde to the knotte condescende . . . . . F.Sq. 407
**Condescended**
nombre, and there been ye condescended. . . . B.Mel. 2445-50
And whan that he on hire was condescended . . . E.Mch. 1605
**Condescendeth**
in his frende, that condescendith to the rightfull praiers . . . . . Astr. 1-5
**Condita**
'Nubibus atris condita.'— . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
**Condition**
To telle yow al the condicioun . . . . . A.Prol. 38
He was so gentil of his condicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1431
O hateful harm! condicion of poverte! . . . . B.ML. 99
Of oon she knoweth nat his condicioun? . . . . B.ML. 271
Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, . . . . . B.ML. 313
thurgh youre biwreyyng youre condicioun . . . B.Mel. 2330-5
persone wol make thy condicioun to . . . . . B.Mel. 2335-40
no condicioun that may bityde, I seye . . . . B.Mel. 2420-5
the seconde condicioun which that the same Tullius B.Mel. 2545-50
and certes, as in that, hir condicioun is bet . . . B.Mel. 2565-70
shewed yow er this that hire condicioun . . . . B.Mel. 2665-70
myshappy is the condicioun of a poure beggere, for if he . . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60
the condicioun of man is plesaunt and likynge . . . B.Mel. 2905-10
In hire ne lakked no condicioun . . . . . C.Doc. 41
On this condicioun, and oother noon; . . . . . D.Sum. 2132
But ther been folk of swich condicioun . . . . E.Cl. 701
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun, . . . F.Sq. 529
Whan he so trewe is of condicioun . . . . . G.CY. 1039
Sooth is that the condicioun of thraldom . . . . I.Pars. 755-60
sith that by natureel condicioun they . . . . . I.Pars. 755-60
bitternesse of myn herte.' This condicioun . . . I.Pars. 980-5
The seconde condicion of verray . . . . . I.Pars. 995-1000
And understond that this condicioun . . . . . I.Pars. 1000-5
The seconde condicioun is, that thy . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
I telle the upon a condicioun . . . . . BD. 749
'But natheles, in this condicioun . . . . . PF. 407
of mannys wit, or elles condicion of fortune, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
thing is the condicioun of mannes goodes; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
lyghtly to the condicioun of his fortune; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
the condicion of thynges turned up so . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
is the condicioun of alle mankynde, that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
bytynge is every condicioun, it nedeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
cast out of the condicion of mankynde, ben put . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
in-to the condicion of god, he is torned . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
that suffreth temporel condicioun, althoughe that . Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
as to the condicioun of tyme, forsothe thei . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
But this condicion draweth nat with hir . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
of the condicioun makith it. For no . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
by the condicioun of the devyne knowynge. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
by the condicioun of the devyne science?' . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
'Condicioun of veyn prosperite!. . . . . TC.3. 817
And trewe as steel in ech condicioun: . . . . . TC.5. 831
'That Grekes ben of heigh condicioun . . . . . TC.5. 967
Ne also hir condicioun, . . . . . HF.3. 814
Now have I thanne suche a condicion, . . . . LGW. 40
of that condicioun; and yit thilke 2 degrees . . . Astr. 211-5
in that condicioun, than is he retrograde. . . . . Astr. 330-7
Of ech maner condicioun. . . . . RR. 4088
**Conditional**
But by necessitee condicioneel. . . . . B.NP. 4440
anothir necessite is condicionel, as thus: . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
necessite condicionel—the propre nature . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
**Conditions**
thilke thre condiciouns that I have seyd bifore, that B.Mel. 2355-60
condiciouns that bilongen to his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 315-20
Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; . . . . . I.Pars. 590-5
moste be foure condicioun. First, it moot been . I.Pars. 980-5
axeth certeine condicioun. First, that . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
servantes yif thei ben vicyous of condycioun, . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
And ben of good condicioun therto; . . . . . TC.2. 166
Of alle kynnes condicioun, . . . . . HF.3. 440
**Conditor**
'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'— . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
**Conduct** *see* **Conduit**
**Conduit**
And whan priam his saf cundwyt hem sent . . . TC.4. 139 *var*
As water, whan the conduyte broken is. . . . . LGW. 852
**Conduits**
Myrthe had done come through condyse; . . . . RR. 1414
**Conestablerie**
The kepyng of the Conestablerye, . . . . . RR. 4218
**Confederacy**
I clepe a confederacye) that was cast . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
**Confedred**
Confedred bothe by bonde and alliaunce. . . . . Pity. 42
Cofedred [*sic*] alle by bonde of Cruelte, . . . . Pity. 52
**Confess**
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.' . . . . F.Sq. 494
for he moste confessen hym of alle the . . . . I.Pars. 315-20
his free wyl he confesse his trespas; . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
and that I confesse and am aknowe; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
woot wel, and I confesse wel that I am . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
I am beknowe and confesse, and that ryght dignely, that god . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
granten and confessen that thilke same . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
'Now confesse I wel,' quod I, 'that y . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
thanne mote we nedys confessen that good is the fyn . Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
'and I confesse wel that I ne wyste it . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
'I confesse it wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
Thanne seide I thus: 'I confesse and . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
'I confesse it wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
that no man dar confessen it ne by-knowen . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
confessen and byknowen a thing of ful . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
I wole me confesse in good entent, . . . . . RR. 4609
And to confessen, out of drede. . . . . RR. 7692
If ye wol you now confesse, . . . . . RR. 7693
**Confessed**
me present, confessed or convict. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
of the peple, have confessid and concluded . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
comen, as thou thi-self hast confessed it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
**Confession**
For he hadde power of confessioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 218
Ful swetely herde he confessioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 221
I make pleynly my confessioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1733
Youre owene mouth, by youre confessioun, . . . A.Kn. 1744
where as confessioun is"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2965-70
for confessioun is neighebore to innocence. . . . B.Mel. 2965-70
But shewe to me al thy confessioun.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2093
Contricioun of herte, Confessioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10
of confessioun, and fruyt of satisfaccioun. . . . I.Pars. 110-5
by the leves of confessioun; and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 115-20
worthy of confessioun. And therfore seith . . . I.Pars. 130-5
confessioun that is signe of contricioun. . . . . I.Pars. 315-20
Now shul ye understonde what is confessioun, . . I.Pars. 315-20
covenable to verray confessioun. . . . . I.Pars. 315-20
First shaltow understonde that confessioun . . . I.Pars. 315-20
and confessioun and othere goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 380-5
by general confessioun of *Confiteor* . . . . . I.Pars. 385-90
partie of penitence stant in confessioun . . . . I.Pars. 955-60
maken a . . . profitable confessioun ther moste be I.Pars. 980-5
The firste is, that confessioun moste be . . . . I.Pars. 980-5
Swich was the confessioun of the publican . . . I.Pars. 985-90
Another signe is humylitee in confessioun, . . . I.Pars. 985-90
in confessioun, for ther-by God forgeveth . . . I.Pars. 985-90
Swich was the confessioun of Seint Peter, . . . I.Pars. 990-5
lette nat for shame to shewen his confessioun; . . I.Pars. 995-1000
The seconde condicion of verray confession . . . I.Pars. 995-1000
swich was the confessioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 995-1000
thy confessioun as for shame or drede, for . . . I.Pars. 1005-10
of divisioun of confessioun, that if thou . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10
preest that hereth thy confessioun, been . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
but oonly to declaren his confessioun. . . . . I.Pars. 1015-20
in thy confessioun for humylitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 1015-20
thy confessioun by faire subtile wordes, . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5
If thou ofte falle, ofte thou arise by confessioun, . I.Pars. 1025-30
Now have I toolde you of verray confessioun, . . I.Pars. 1025-30
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun and satisfaccioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 1090-5
for to han used and ben at the confessioun of myn accusours, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
verrai vertue. And what opene confessioun . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

**Confession**—*Continued*
Of every wight, my lowe confessioun . . . . . TC.2. 528
To make double confessioun, . . . . . RR. 6396
To make my confessioun double. . . . . RR. 6408
They made her confession, . . . . . RR. 7384
**Confessions**
that is confessiouns. A man sholde eek . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
**Confessor**
To whom that he was alwey confessour; . . . . D.Sum. 2164
Distempre yow noght, ye be my confessour; . . . D.Sum. 2195
Unto my confessour to day he spak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2239
The confessour heere, for his worthynesse, . . . D.Sum. 2260
Youre noble confessour there, God hym save! . . D.Sum. 2265
Save that this worthy man, youre confessour,. . . D.Sum. 2275
hym, namely to hym that is his confessour; . . . I.Pars. 970–5
two, if ther be a confessour to which he . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
synnere sitte as heighe as his confessour, . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Have me unto his confessour? . . . . . RR. 6858
**Confessors**
forleten hir olde confessours al outrely, . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
**Confirm**
ye may parfourne youre emprise, conferme it thanne sadly . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
That I consente and conferme everydeel . . . . E.Mch. 1508
I wil conferme the thinges that ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
For yif thou conferme thi corage . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
harde thinges, for that thei scholden confermen the vertues . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
tothir man to confermen his sapience . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
by no knyttynge of causes," I conferme that hap nis . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
Thy grace she shal fully ther conferme!' . . . . TC.2. 1526
He nought forgat hir preising to conferme. . . . TC.2. 1589
And to confirme my resoun, . . . . . HF.2. 253
**Confirmed**
And by eterne word writen and confermed, . . . A.Kn. 2350
Confermed was in swich soverayn bountee, . . . C.Doc. 136
and confermed by Jhesu Crist, as . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
**Confirmedest**
Certes thou confermedest by the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
**Confirmeth**
Confermeth hit perpetuely to dure, . . . . . Mars. 20
**Confiteor**
by general confessioun of *Confiteor* . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Confiture**
That eten or dronken hath of this confiture, . . . C.Pard. 862
**Conform**
therfore I assente and conforme me to have pees; . B.Mel. 2965–70
My wyl I conforme to your ordynaunce . . . . Bal.Ch. 16
**Conformed**
entente, and conformed hym anon and . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
**Conforming**
Conformynge hire to that the markys liked . . . E.Cl. 546 *var*
**Confound**
O feyned womman, al that may confounde . . . B.ML. 362
Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde the rideres . I Pars. 430-5
and nat to destroyen hem ne confounde. . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde. . . . ABC. 40
longe, til that sche confounde with unsuffrable sorwe . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
and to confownden hem som-tyme with . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
felonyes pressen and confounden good folk, and . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that the sorwful fortune ne confownde the nat, . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
Ful ofte he swapte, himselven to confounde. . . . TC.4. 245
Yet may that wo myn herte nat confounde; . . . Rosem. 10
Eke Jelousie God confounde, . . . . . RR. 4277
Or elles, God, thou me confounde! . . . . . RR. 7591
**Confounded**
With thurst, with coold, with hunger so confoundid! B.ML. 100
Unwemmed, lest that I confounded be'; . . . . G.SN. 137
the lovynge of oure enemy hath confounded the venym of . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
the herte . . . . is confounded in itself, and troubled, and . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
To thee I flee confounded in errour. . . . . ABC. 5
thow art confunded with foryetynge of thi-self, . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
y lost it confounded by the charge and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
Thanne seide I, 'Now am I confowndide . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
thought of man, confownded and ovethrowen . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
**Confoundeth**
that confowndeth the verray insyghte— . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
put in your-self? Errour and folie confoundeth yow. . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
ne confowndeth nat the jugementes of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
**Confus**
I am so confus that I kan noght seye. . . . . A.Kn. 2230
'O juge, confus in thy nycetee! . . . . . G.SN. 463
foolisshe and confus, whan the resoun . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
nyght, and how the mone derk and confus . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Confus**—*Continued*
to ben confus and trouble to us men, for . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
So confus that he n'iste what to seye: . . . . . TC.4. 356
But it is a ful confus matere . . . . . HF.3. 427
**Confusio**
Mulier est hominis confusio,— . . . . . B.NP. 4354
**Confusion**
Allas, y-broght is to confusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1545
confusioun of man. And ther seyde . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
I pray to God, yeve hym confusioun . . . . . B.Mk. 3133
O cause first of oure confusioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 499
Youre inconstance is youre confusioun. . . . . D.Sum. 1958
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 869
That cause is of so greet confusioun, . . . . . G.SN. 23
That broghte this preest to confusioun. . . . . G.CY. 1021
That refereth to thy confusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 1083
Thou hast me broght to my confusioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 272
have they in helle shame and confusioun; . . . I.Pars. 185–90
to venym and to confusioun, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
God, and hire glorie in confusioun of hem . . . I.Pars. 820–5
For loo, my sinne and my confusioun, . . . . ABC. 18
Was not the cause of this confusioun; . . . . Mars. 258
so wrongful a confusioun; for I wolde . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
may ben a worse confusioun than that gode . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
wikkid opynioun, it is a confusioun. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
confusion of alle dissertes medlid . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
They wol eft bringe it to confusioun . . . . . TC.4. 123
They sholden hir confusioun desire. . . . . TC.4. 186
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon . . . . . LGW. 1369
So hit to me be no confusioun.' . . . . . LGW. 2652
My lif'; that song may have confusioun! . . . . Comp.A. 25
To truste, to thy confusioun, . . . . . RR. 3833
This putte me in confusioun; . . . . . RR. 4460
With dool, thought, and confusioun; . . . . . RR. 4480
And bene brought to confusioun. . . . . RR. 7206
**Congé** *see* **Congeyen**
**Congealed**
But of what congeled matere . . . . . HF.3. 36
**Congeyen**
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . TC.5. 479
**Congregation**
a greet congregacioun of folk, as surgiens,. . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Wher as ther was swich congregacioun . . . . B.NP. 4178
wher as he shal make a general congregacioun, . . I.Pars. 160–5
a parfyt estat by the congregacioun of alle goodes; . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
he clepid hym a congregacioun of vices . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
parfite by the congregacioun of alle goodis; . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
philosophris hadden hir congregacioun to desputen)— Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
But which a congregacioun . . . . . HF.3. 944
**Congregations**
conseils that been at congregacioun and multitudes of folk, . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
**Conies**
The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193
Connes there were also plaiynge, . . . . . RR. 1404
With conynges, or with fyne vitaille, . . . . . RR. 7044
**Conigastus**
man that highte Conigaste, that made alwey assawtes Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
**Conisaunce** *see* **Cognizance**
**Conjecte**
but lat us seken deppere; I conjecte that ther lakketh Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
thinken and conjecten of reverence, and of noblesse, . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
'Yif that I conjecte,' quod I, 'that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
certes I conjecte now by whiche thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
And congecte how to done hym falle. . . . . RR. 6928
**Conjectest**
That wenest or conjectest that he sit; . . . . . TC.4. 1026
**Conjecteth**
of hym that conjecteth that he sitteth; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
**Conjecting**
ne kan I nat deme but by conjectynge . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
**Conjectings**
presumpcioun and conjectynges, I holde and bileeve, B.Mel. 2595–600
**Conjecture**
She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture, . . . . E.Cl. 405
**Conjoin**
thise thinges maken or conjoynen as a . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
**Conjoined**
tyme that she were conjoynt to many men. . . . I.Pars. 920–5
to whiche sche hir-self is conjoigned. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
that hath conjoyned thise divers thynges togidre? . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that blisfulnesse were conjoyned al of o membre allone; Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
conjoyned in oon and dwellen to gidre, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
conjoyned so manye diverse thinges; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
the thinges that ben conjoynid, yif ther . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70

**Conjoined**—*Continued*
conjoynid and ybounden. Ne the certein . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
be conjoyned to thilke cleernesse that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
ben conjoyned and clyven to thilke sovereyne . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30

**Conjoineth**
conjoyneth to the rounde body, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90

**Conjoining**
Is joyned by a manere conjoynynge . . . . . G.SN. 95

**Conjoint** *see* **Conjoined**

**Conjunction**
it duelleth in oo fourme be conjunccion of membris, it is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
contagious conjunccioun of the body with the soule, Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
for paraventure of swiche conjunccioun . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
of the firmament is the conjunccyoun . . . . Astr. 319–22
Considere the tyme of the conjunccyoun . . . . Astr. 319–22
houres thilke conjunccioun is fro the . . . . . Astr. 319–22
the conjunccioun. Loke than in whiche . . . . Astr. 319–22
in that partie of the firmament is the conjunccioun. . Astr. 319–22
For glad is that conjunccioun . . . . . RR. 5221

**Conjunctions**
conjunccions of god and of man)? Whiche . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30

**Conjuration**
sweryng of adjuracioun and conjuracioun, . . . I.Pars. 600–5
a conjuracioun ymaked ayens hym, this . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
folk that wisten of a conjuracioun (whiche . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500

**Conjure**
This yonge child to conjure he bigan, . . . . B Pri. 1834
Nece, I conjure; and heyly you defende, . . . . TC.2. 1733
But I conjure thee Criseyde, and—oon . . . . TC.3. 193

**Conjureth**
Conjureth him, and profereth him to be . . . . LGW. 1312

**Conne** (*inf., etc.*) *see* **Can**

**Conquer**
they that hem conqueren. This name of thraldom I.Pars. 765–70
For to conqueren regnes and honour . . . . . LGW. 585

**Conquered**
He conquered al the regne of Femenye, . . . . A.Kn. 866
Thurgh payens, that conquereden al aboute . . . B.ML. 542
That they conquered manye regnes grete . . . B.Mk. 3503
Why she conquered, and what title had therto, . . B.Mk. 3512
Whiche he conquered and broghte hem into wo? . B.Mk. 3840
Of Cithia, that he conquered hadde, . . . . . Anel. 37

**Conquering**
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . PF. 2

**Conqueror**
And in his tyme swich a conquerour, . . . . . A.Kn. 862
yeven Victorie, and as a conqueror to lyven, . . A.Kn. 916
Thus rit this duc, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981
That Theseus, the noble conquerour, . . . . . A.Kn. 998
With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . . . A.Kn. 1027
Of Hercules, the sovereyn conquerour, . . . . B.Mk. 3285
Bitwixe hym and another conquerour; . . . . B.Mk. 3880
Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3883
Allas, Pompeye, of thorient conquerour, . . . . B.Mk. 3888
Looke, Attilla, the grete conquerour, . . . . . C.Pard. 579
He mighte seyn he were a conquerour!' . . . . TC.5. 794
And gat a name ryght as a conquerour, . . . . LGW. 1649
O conquerour of Brutes Albioun, . . . . . Purse. 22

**Conquerors**
How that to thise grete conqueroures two . . . B.Mk. 3912
Witnesse on alle thise conqueroures stronge. . . . B.Mk. 3916
that thise conquerours, or tirauntz, . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70

**Conquest**
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . A.Kn. 2028
That nedes to the conqueste of Ytayle . . . . LGW. 1298
O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be, . . . LGW. 1676

**Conscience**
But for to speken of hire conscience, . . . . . A.Prol. 142
And al was conscience and tendre herte. . . . . A.Prol. 150
Of nyce conscience took he no keepe. . . . . A.Prol. 398
Ne maked him a spiced conscience, . . . . . A.Prol. 526
That hym ne moeved outher conscience, . . . . B.ML. 1136
conscience, and good name. First, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
that ye gete hem with good conscience; . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
greet joye as whan oure conscience bereth . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
good whan synne is nat in mannes conscience.' . . B.Mel. 2825–30
man that after God and good conscience, . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
nedefulle, and that is, good conscience . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
muchel in his goode conscience that he . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
The worm of conscience may agryse . . . . . C.Doc. 280
And han a sweete, spiced conscience, . . . . . D.WB. 435
And spareth nat for conscience ne synne, . . . . D.Fri. 1422
No maner conscience of that have I; . . . . . D.Fri. 1438
Stomak, ne conscience, ne knowe I noon . . . . D.Fri. 1441
To grope tendrely a conscience. . . . . D.Sum. 1817
Save o thyng priketh in my conscience, . . . . E.Mch. 1635
And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . G.SN. 90
'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeyned.' . . . G.SN. 434
the bityngе conscience, and withoute forth . . . I.Pars. 170–5
engreggen the conscience of man. . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
liberte hath fredom of conscience, that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5

**Conscience**—*Continued*
the secre of his conscience. But now . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
I hadde pollut and defouled my conscience . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
worthynesse of concience and of vertu, and ye seeken Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
to the conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
but by sothfastnesse of conscience? . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
his conscience defouled with synnes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
'Or hastow som remors of conscience, . . . . . TC.1. 554
Ful of pitee, of trouthe, and conscience, . . . . LGW. 1255
That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame, . . LGW. 2586
To knowe the conscience a-right . . . . . RR. 6450

**Consciences**
al to-reenden her consciences, and doon . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

**Consecrat**
And was to God Almyghty consecrat, . . . . . B.Mk. 3207

**Conseil** *see* **Counsel**

**Consent**
that consenten to thy conseil, in thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
may consenten and suffise to thy wilfulnesse, . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . . . E.Cl. 537
That I consente and conferme everydeel . . . . E.Mch. 1508
his resoun ne consente noght to doon . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
The fifte spece is this, for to consente gladly . . to the harm . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
man ne consente nat to thilke sodeyn ire; . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
wommen that consenten to hire harlotrie . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
eek that consenten to hir leccherie, the . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
they that eggen or consenten to the synne been . . I.Pars. 965–70
But-if that I consente that it be? . . . . . TC.1. 413
'And if that I consente, I wrongfully . . . . . TC.1. 414
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente, . . . . TC.1. 936
To alle honour and bounte to consente, . . . . TC.2. 1444
But thou consente and werke aftir my rede; . . . LGW. 2645
The which in no wise wole consente, . . . . . RR. 1881
'What! Wene ye Love wole consente, . . . . . RR. 3311
And Love in no wise wolde consente . . . . . RR. 3521
But love consente another tyde . . . . . RR. 4126

**Consentant**
That were consentant of this cursednesse. . . . . C.Doc. 276

**Consented**
anoon, he consented to hir conseillyng . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
been they, that consenteden to youre adversaries. . B.Mel. 2550–5
they that consenteden to youre hastif wilfulnesse; . B.Mel. 2550–5
that consented were to his cursednesse . . . . C.Doc. 276 *var*
consented to the etynge of the fruyt, yet . . . . I.Pars. 330–5

**Consenteth**
youre power ne consenteth nat . . . with youre wilfulnesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Consenteth it, that dar I undertake; . . . . . E.Cl. 803
his resoun consenteth; and soothly this is deedly . I.Pars. 540–5

**Consenting**
put a thyng which that he clepeth consentynge, . . B.Mel. 2550–5
thilke word that Tullius clepeth "consentynge," thou shalt . . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
Consentynge hire to that the markys lyked; . . . E.Cl. 546
is cleped consentynge of affeccioun, whan . . . I.Pars. 290–5
agayn the lawe of God with perfit consentynge of his resoun, . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
doute that it is deedly synne in consentynge; . . . I.Pars. 295–300
so forth into consentynge, and into dede. . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
heere by Eve, and after that the consentynge of resoun, . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
he wol falle anon into consentynge of synne; . . . I.Pars. 350–5
drawe my swerd in consentynge,'— . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
a thyng in two peces, right so consentynge . . . I.Pars. 355–60
by temptacioun, by delit, and by consentynge, . . I.Pars. 355–60
and consentynge of resoun. The menyng . . . I.Pars. 540–5
he was knowynge and consentynge of a conjuracioun . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50

**Consentings**
two manere of consentynges; that oon of hem . . I.Pars. 290–5

**Consentment**
for consentement to bere compaignye . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70

**Consequence**
'This is a consequence,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
'This is a verray consequence,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
of thinges ne the consequence of resouns.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
'Nai,' quod I, 'for the consequence is . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
is this the consequence, that it semeth that al . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
The consequence of such shryvyng, . . . . . RR. 6448
Sene conclude good consequence . . . . . RR. 7466
The consequence to envenyme, . . . . . RR. 7470

**Consequens**
And so *par consequens* in ech degree . . . . . D.Sum. 2192
par consequens, the opposite of the southe . . . Astr. 350–8

**Consequent**
point, that Tullius clepeth "consequent." . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
vengeance . . . is the consequent, and therof folweth another . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
and this is a consequente quod I . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5 *var*

**Conservation**
in conservacioun of hir beynge and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5

**Conservative**
As most conservatif the soun. . . . . HF.2. 339

**Conserve**
My maydenhede thou kepe and wel conserve . . A.Kn. 2329
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve, . . . TC.4. 1664
That preye I thee thou take, and ek conserve . . TC.5. 310
**Conserved**
wepyng sholde be conserved, after the . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
that verray trouthe be seyd and conserved; . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
be alwey kept and conserved, for Salomon seith . . B.Mel. 2825–30
may be kept and conserved, and that . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
Youre cours is doon, youre feith han ye conserved. . G.SN. 387
May best in hit conserved be; . . . . . HF.2. 224
Hit was conserved with the shade, . . . . . HF.3. 70
**Conserveth**
it hym conserveth florissynge in his age, but . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
**Consider**
Considere al this and rewe upon my soore . . . A.Kn. 2233
'And after that thou shalt considere thy freendes . B.Mel. 2340–5
considere whiche of hem been moost . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
'Thanne shul ye eek considere if that . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
conseillour ye shul considere manye thynges. . . B.Mel. 2390–5
Alderfirst thou shalt considere, . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
'And after this thou shalt considere the thynges . . B.Mel. 2395–400
shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
shaltow considere of what roote is . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
Thou shalt eek considere alle thise . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
olde, thanne shaltou considere if thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
And lat us considere also who been they, . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
'Lat us now considere whiche . . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
'Thanne lat us considere also of the . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
considere if thy myght and thy power . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
considere that this wrong which that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
whoso wolde considere in alle vengeances . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
if ye wole considere the defautes . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
consideren that we han disserved to have . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
we consideren and knowelichen that we han . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
ye wol considere oure grete repentaunce and lough . B.Mel. 3010–5
That whan that I considere youre beautee, . . . E.Mch. 2179
every synne. Thow shalt considere . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Thanne shal man looke and considere . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
wikkid eye. If thow considere the nowmbre . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
O ye erthliche bestes considere ye nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
For see now and considere . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
ther fro. Considere now yif that by . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
gretly to considere, that moneye ne hath . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
Considere thanne,' quod sche, 'as we . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'But considere also,' quod sche, 'in . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
'Whanne I considere,' quod I, 'manye . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
'Yif I considere,' quod I, 'the beestes . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
of this, he ne mai nat considere the nature . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
Considere thanne how gret . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
'Whan I considere thi resouns,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
But considere the jugement of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
we ne mowen nat considere thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
quod I; 'and yif I considere the . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
N'entendement considere, or tonge telle . . . . TC.4. 1696
Consydre his owne honour, and hys trespas; . . . LGW. 408
and as wel considre I thy . . . . . Astr. 1–5
considre wel that I ne usurpe not to have . . . Astr. 11–5
considre the altitudes of hem bothe; . . . . . Astr. 240–5
considre his heighist altitude and his lowist . . . Astr. 262–6
of the zodiak and considre the degre of his . . . Astr. 270–2
Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . . Astr. 312–6
Considere the tyme of the conjunccyoun . . . . Astr. 319–22
**Consideration**
diverse werkes, and in consideracioun of . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
heere bihoveth the consideracioun of the grace of Jhesu . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
**Considered**
He hath considered shortly, in a clause, . . . . A.Kn. 1763
Considered that it were destruccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2538
It moste been considered, leeveth me, . . . . . A.Kn. 3088
mesure of wepyng sholde be considered . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5 *var*
mesure, considered the power that they . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
I blame him thus, that he considered noght . . . E.Cl. 78
In vertu, he considered ful right . . . . . E.Cl. 243
Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde, . . . . E.Mch. 1394
That in the nynte speere considered is; . . . . F.Fkl. 1283
be considered and lookyd perfitely? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
oughte ben considered, that no man . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
delit oonly considered Epicurus, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
gretly to ben considered, that the heyeste . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
But certes yif thilke thingis ben considered . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
ben considered by hem-self, than ben thei . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
'Considered alle thing it may not be.— . . . . . TC.2. 1290
Considered alle thinges as they stode, . . . . . TC.3. 923
Yet natheles, considered his distresse . . . . . TC.3. 985
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis. . . . . TC.4. 1271
Considered this, that ye thise monthes tweyne . . TC.5. 1348
Considered eke hir fret of golde above. . . . . LGW. 225
is considerid the entring of the first degre in . . . Astr. 32–40
**Considered**—*Continued*
[The names of these monthes] ben consideryd . . Astr. 45–50 *var*
ben everiche of hem considred of 60 . . . . . Astr. 45–50
equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres . . . . Astr. 75–82
wel that F is not considrid but oonly . . . . . Astr. 251–8
**Considerest**
uppon, thou considerest it wel thi-selve . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
**Considereth**
'Considereth eek how that the harde stoon . . . A.Kn. 3021
whan a man considereth wel the nombre . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
But nathelees, considereth this,' quod he, . . . E.Mch. 1831
Considereth sires, how that in ech estaat, . . . G.CY. 1388
he considereth nat that he is in synne, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
and this same considereth wel resoun; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
and considereth alle the infynit spaces of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
Considereth now that time it is of trewe . . . . TC.4. 1312 *var*
Jupiter considereth wel this; . . . . . HF. 2. 134
For who considreth everydeell, . . . . . RR.2469
**Considering**
yow to have pacience, considerynge that the tribulacioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
the wil of his wyf, considerynge hir trewe . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Quod the Frankeleyn, 'considerynge thy yowthe . F.Fkl. 675
Considerynge the beste on every syde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1521
as in regard of his desertes, considerynge ever his freletee. . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Considryng eek how I hange in balaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 18
**Consistory**
As he was wont, sat in his consistorie: . . . . C.Doc. 162
As he sat yet in doom in consistorie; . . . . . C.Doc. 257
In consistorie among the Grekes sone . . . . TC.4. 65
**Consolation**
The emprentyng of hire consolacioun, . . . . F.Fkl. 834
'Men seyn, "To wrecche is consolacioun . . . . TC.1. 708
In Boice of Consolacioun, . . . . . RR. 5661
**Consolatione**
Boece *De Consolacione* and othere bookes of . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . Bo.1. *head*
**Conspiracy**
Ful prively had maad conspiracye . . . . . B.Mk. 3889
Whan shapen was al hire conspiracie, . . . . C.Doc. 149
**Conspired**
Fro theenes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755
**Constable**
The constable of the castel doun is fare . . . . B.ML. 512
The constable, whan hym lyst no lenger seche, . . B.ML. 521
The constable hath of hire so greet pitee, . . . B.ML. 528
This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wyf, . . B.ML. 533
For which the constable and his wyf also, . . . B.ML. 555
The constable weex abasshed of that sight, . . . B.ML. 568
That she the constable, er that it were eve, . . . B.ML. 573
This constable was no-thyng lord of this place . . B.ML. 575
He wayteth whan the constable was aweye, . . . B.ML. 593
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . B.ML. 603
And to a bisshop, and his constable eke, . . . . B.ML. 716
This constable dooth forth come a messageer, . . B.ML. 724
Fro his constable, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 749
'The king comandeth his constable anon, . . . B.ML. 794
And to the constable he the lettre took; . . . . B.ML. 808
O mercy, deere constable,' quod she, . . . . . B.ML. 858
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . . B.ML. 879
**Constabless**
Dame Hermengyld, constablesse of that place. . . B.ML. 539
**Constabulary** *see* **Conestablerie**
**Constance**
The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . . E.Cl. 668
Youre doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth, . E.Cl. 1000
And telle hir constance and hir bisynesse.— . . . E.Cl. 1008
With martirdom they preved hire constance. . . E.Mch. 2283
grete gerdoun. Thanne is ther constaunce, . . . I.Pars. 735–40
**Constance** *see* **Custance**
**Constant**
Constant in herte, and ever in bisynesse . . . . C.Doc. 56
And she ay sad and constant as a wal, . . . . E.Cl. 1047
Sholde be constant in adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1146
**Constantine**
Averrois, Damascien and Constantyn, . . . . A.Prol. 433
Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . E.Mch. 1810
**Constellation**
disposicioun Of Saturne, by sum constellacioun, . . A.Kn. 1088
By vertu of my constellacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 616
Or constellacioun, that in swich estaat . . . . E.Mch. 1969
He wayted many a constellacioun . . . . . F.Sq. 129
Ire, siknesse, or constellacioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 781
And born in cursed constellacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 752
**Constrain**
by the horrible synne of putrie, and constreyne wommen . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
and wende to constreyne hym by torment . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
to constreyne (as who seith, but for to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne, . . . TC.2. 476
Than writen this, to which ye me constreyne!' . . TC.2. 1232
That may to shrift efte me constreyne. . . . . RR. 6403
And if thou wolt me thus constreyne . . . . . RR. 6417
**Constrainance**
But he ne knewe not Constreynaunce. . . . . RR. 7436

**Constrained**
is constreyned by poverte to eten the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
Constreyned was, he nedes moste hire wedde, . . D.WB. 1071
Though I do thyng to which I am constreyned; . E.Cl. 527
Love wol nat been constreyned by maistrye. . . . F.Fkl. 764
And nat to been constreyned as a thral; . . . . F.Fkl. 769
doom, whan thou art constreyned by thy . . . I.Pars. 590–5
thee by thy free wil, noght constreyned, . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Allas! I, wepynge, am constreyned to bygynnen . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
som-tyme sche constreyned and schronk hir-selven . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
is constreyned to loken on the fool erthe! . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
hath devyded and constreyned to ben . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
constreynede Senek, . . . his mayster, to chesen . Bo.3. d5. 730–5
but if it be constreyned fro withoute-forth . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
thus: that a man may be constreyned so, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
(schrewes) ben constreyned by thre unselynesses, . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
folweth it that thanne ben schrewes constreyned . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
thoughtes ben constreyned by felonous wikkidnesse, . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
if that a wyght constreynede tho doutes by . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to simplicite . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
ne constreynede hem nat eftsones into roundnesses . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
voluntarie of thinges myghten be constreyned . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
thingis that comen of fre wil ben constreyned . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
Constreyned me with so gledy desire, . . . . LGW. 105
Which desire is so constreyned . . . . . RR. 5313
He knewe nat that she was constrayned, . . . . RR. 7437
**Constrainest**
and constreynest the sterres to suffren . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
**Constraineth**
for greet poverte constreyneth a man to do . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
and algates necessitee constreyneth hym to axe. . B.Mel. 2760–5
the mannes adversaries and constreyneth hem . . B.Mel. 2910–5
of youre giltes, it constreyneth me to doon . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
My peple me constreyneth for to take . . . . E.Cl. 800
Wherto constreyneth he his folk so faste . . . . Mars. 225
see, gredy to flowen, constreyneth with a certein cende Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
constreyneth that that nature desireth and . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
thilke naturel entencioun constreyneth hem. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
this ilke ordre constreyneth the fortunes and the dedes Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
And this ordre constreyneth by. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
god ledeth and constreyneth alle thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
yif that the destinal cheyne constrenith the moevynges Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
and constreyneth hem to a bytidynge by . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
harm), but [ther] constreyneth hem certein . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1715–20
he constreyneth us by necessite to doon . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
that constreynith or compelleth . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
necessite ne constreyneth a man to gon . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
Constreineth to a certein ende so . . . . . TC.3. 1759
**Constraining**
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
alle thingis weren moeved by constreynynge . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
(that is to seyn, by constreinynge of our eyen . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
**Constraint**
Hir dredful joye, hir constreynt, and hir peyne? . . TC.2. 776
Bar witnesse of her wo and her constreynte; . . TC.4. 748
**Construe**
This preyde he hym to construe and declare . . B.Pri. 1718
Whan they can not construe how it may jo . . . TC.3. 33
**Construeth**
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . . LGW. 152
**Consul**
mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
**Consular**
a conseiller of Rome, the richesses of the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
punysschе wrongfully Albyn, a conseiller of Rome, . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Consulars**
seye thi two sones maked conseilleris, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
thi two sones conseylers, in the place that highte . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
schal I seyn eek of thi two sones conseylours, . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
men clepyn the Imperie of consulers, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
the pride of the consulers. And ryght for the same . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
**Consular(s)** *see* **Counselor(s)**
**Consuls**
dignytees of consules, and weere comen . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
**Consume**
To consumen every thyng that brent wole be; . . D.WB. 375
**Consumed**
Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse. . . . G.CY. 1100
verraily as in effect wasted, consumed, . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
hem that ben dede and consumpt. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
**Contagion**
That troubled is by the contagioun . . . . . G.SN. 72
**Contagious**
be the contagious conjunccioun of the body with . Bo. 3. p. 12. 1055–60
**Contain**
as moche space as the see and the mareys contene and Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
that contenen the more partie of men, ne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene . . TC.3. 502
shal contene diverse tables of longitudes and . . Astr. 15–20
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45–50
contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche . . . Astr. 188–93
Shulde hym contene jolily . . . . . RR. 2248
The nyght shalt thou contene soo . . . . . RR. 2641
Conteyne undir obedience . . . . . RR. 4923
And hem in goodnesse ay contene, . . . . . RR. 6805
**Contained**
is contened in-with the palays and the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
ne were oon that contenyde that he hath . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
[ben now] conteyned [by stable ordenaunce] . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5 *var*
that is contened or bownded bitwixe the . . . . Astr. 362–5
cuntrey the arch meridian that is contened . . . Astr. 365–8
**Containeth**
mochel conteneth it in largesse and in . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
good that conteneth in hym-self alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
blisfulneesse conteneth many thinges, it . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
enbraseth and contienith the lowere strengthe; . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
the space bitwene contenith a myle wey, . . . . Astr. 40–5
and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 40–5
wel that a degre of the bordure contenith 4 . . . Astr. 45–50
minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60 . . . Astr. 45–50
And every degre of thys bordure contenith 4 minutes, Astr. 60–5
up and doun as thiself liketh, contenith certein nombre Astr. 92–7
as a compas whiche that contenith a large . . . Astr. 100–8
**Containing**
contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees, . . . . . Astr. 100–8
I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
**Contek**
Contek, with blody knyf, and sharpe manace; . . A.Kn. 2003
by batayles or contek)? For yif ye axen . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . . . . TC.5. 1479
**Conteks**
Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122
**Contemplance**
He fasted longe, and was in contemplaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1893
**Contemplation**
vertuous contemplacioun, withstondynge . . . I.Pars. 455–60
Of somme, and contemplacioun, . . . . . HF.1. 34
For they for contemplacioun, . . . . . HF.3. 620
**Contemplative**
the lif contemplatif). And bytwixen . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
**Content**
Contente with his poverte, . . . . . RR. 5628
**Conticuit**
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'— . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
**Continence**
And continence eek, with devocioun; . . . . . D.WB. 106
Been wedded to poverte and continence, . . . . D.Sum. 1907
and continence, that restreyneth alle the . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
**Continual**
As by continueel murmure or grucchyng. . . . D.WB. 406
contriciоun moste be continueel, and that . . . I.Pars. 305–10
Whan I hadde, with a contynuel sorwe, . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
the contynuel drede that he hath, ne suffreth . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
the more thikke and contynuel resouns. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
**Continually**
Continuelly lastynge unto oure age. . . . . B.Sh. 1419
Continuelly us waiteth to bicappe, . . . . . G.SN. 9
I pleye continuely. I torne the whirlynge . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
wolden make batayle contynuely, and . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
In such annoy contynuely, . . . . . RR. 2731
**Continuance**
And in vertu sende thee continuaunce; . . . . F.Fkl. 680
Continuance I wolde you biseke.' . . . . . TC.3. 77
**Continuation**
for that it schal be cause of contynuacioun . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
**Continuato**
'Hec ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'— . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
**Continue**
If he continue, I holde his thrift y-do; . . . . G.CY. 739
compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 85–90
synne, if that it continue unto his ende, . . . I.Pars. 695–700
in the whiche he purposeth fermely to continue. . . I.Pars. 730–5
hem fro synne hir thankes, but ay continue . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere. . . . . ABC. 88
Be present, and my song contynue and gye. . . . Anel. 6
to continue innocence, by the whiche he . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
it sholde contynue the lif in goinge, of the whiche . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
That chaungeth ofte, and nyl contune; . . . . RR. 4354
Which long is likly to contune . . . . . RR. 5205
That litel while wole contune; . . . . . RR. 5332
**Continued**
longe thou hast continued in synne. . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
moste eek been continued with the werkes of . . . I.Pars. 1045–50

**Continued**—*Continued*
ben now contynued by stable ordenaunce, . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
Agamenon), that wrought and contynued the batailes Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
a furwe I-contynued (that is to sein, as . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50

**Continuing**
And he continuynge ever in sturdinesse? . . . . E.Cl. 700
Continuynge ever hire innocence overal, . . . . E.Cl. 1048
fouler for youre longe continuyng in synne . . . I.Pars. 135–40

**Contra**
Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
Remedium contra peccatum Invidie . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Remedium contra peccatum Accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
Remedium contra peccatum Gule . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
fructus secundum Jeronimum contra Jovinianum . I.Pars. 865–70 *var*
Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5

**Contract**
oure body, right anon is contract original synne, . I.Pars. 330–5

**Contracts**
Of contractes, and of lakke of sacramentz, . . . D.Fri. 1306

**Contraire**
ye, ne noon oother, syen never the contraire! . . B.Mel. 2875–80
That never nas that oon contraire To that other, . . BD. 1289
Hit stondeth thus, your contraire Crueltee . . . Pity. 64
How often falleth al th' effect contraire . . . . TC.1. 212
And somme she grauntede the contraire . . . . HF.3. 450
For thou shalt trumpe al the contraire . . . . HF.3. 539
Syn that the goddes ben contrair to me . . . . LGW. 1360 *var*
The froward fortune and contraire, . . . . . RR. 5411

**Contraire** *see* **Contrary**

**Contraried**
Ne wydwe, that contraried that he sayde, . . . D.WB. 1044
I never hem contraried trewely. . . . . E.Mch. 1497

**Contraries**
as maladies been cured by hir contraries, . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
two contraries, and pees and werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
For so as good and yvel ben two contraries, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . . . TC.1. 645

**Contrarious**
she is contrarious to hir housbonde; . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
thre thynges that been contrariouse to good conseil, —that is to . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
contrariouse to every conseil honeste and . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
Been in hir wirkyng ful contrarius; . . . . . D.WB. 698
They been so wikked and contrarious, . . . . D.WB. 780
laste charge of contrarious fortune is this: . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
contrarious fortune is to han ben weleful.' . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
For contrarious thynges ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
nat entremedlyd with the effect of contrarious . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
contrarious Fortune profiteth more to . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
but forsothe contraryous Fortune is alwey sothfast, . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
the contrarious Fortune ledeth ofte . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
contrarious qualites of elementes holden . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
contraryous fortune maketh hem enemys. . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
hym, ryght as thinges that ben contrarious . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
and diverse and contraryous parties, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
Syn that the goddes ben contrarious to me . . . . LGW. 1360 *var*
And to-me-ward contrarious; . . . . . RR. 3354

**Contrarioustee**
blisse of hevene. Ther joye hath no contrarioustee . I.Pars. 1075–80

**Contrary**
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay, . . . . A.Kn. 1667
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve, . . . A.Kn. 1859
'The contrarie of al this is wilfulnesse. . . . . A.Kn. 3057
conseilled hym the contrarie in general audience. . . B.Mel. 2235–40
it semeth to yow the contrarie. . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
conseille yow the contrarie openly; . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
doon a thyng openly and werketh prively the contrarie." . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
that oon contrarie is warisshed by another . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
another contrarie; I wolde fayn knowe how ye . . B.Mel. 2465–70
as they han doon me a contrarie, right . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
have I cured oon contrarie by another.' . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
wikkednesse is nat contrarie to wikkednesse, ne . . B.Mel. 2475–80
conseilleden yow the contrarie, the yonge . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
And the contrarie is joye and greet solas, . . . B.NP. 3964
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie, . . . B.NP. 4259
Fro his contrarie, if he may it see, . . . . . B.NP. 4470
It is repreeve and contrarie of honour . . . . . C.Pard. 595
For sothe I wol no lenger yow contrarie.' . . . E.Mch. 2319
Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore, . F.Sq. 325
I wol yow nat contrarien in no wyse . . . . . F.Fkl. 705
To eschue, and by hire contrarie hire oppresse,— . G.SN. 4
As for to werken anythyng in contrarie . . . . G.CY. 1477
they been so contrarie and so stryven that a man may I.Pars. 340–5
enemy and contrarie, for he loveth no bisynesse at al. I.Pars. 680–5
kepe, anon as they fynden any contrarie or any anoy. I.Pars. 720–5
turneth . . . al in the contrarie. For-why certes it Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
out thynges that to it ben contrarie. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
beren hem al in the contrarie; the whiche . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
desceyveth folk; the contrarie Fortune . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
of folk that usen hem; the contrarye Fortune . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90

**Contrary**—*Continued*
the contrarie Fortune is atempre . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
torned into the contrarie,' quod sche; 'for rychesses, . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
And the contrarie; for thoughe that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
we seen the contrarye, as thus: . . . . . Bo.3 p.11. 1020–5
peyne and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
peyne of yvel answere by the contrarie partie . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
on schrewes, that ben the contrarie partie of gode men, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
the contrarie, that al that is wrong is wikke?' . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
don al the contrarie; for thei enforcen hem to . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
and ryght kepynge of equite, the contrarie of that . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
to contrarien gretly, that god knoweth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
it is to comen, but rathir the contrarie; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
into the contrarie partie: ne it ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
and ayeinward also is it of the contrarie: . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
And it is al the contrarye; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
and somtyme the contrarie?) . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
That in contrarie stonden evere mo. . . . . TC.1. 418
By his contrarie is every thing declared. . . . . TC.1. 637
Retorneth in his part contrarie ageyn. . . . . TC.4. 1003
Lo, right so is it of the part contrarie, . . . . TC.4. 1028
Everich joye or ese in his contrarie. . . . . TC.5. 1379
Bid him proven the contrarie. . . . . HF.2. 300
Syn that the goddys ben contrary to me. . . . LGW. 1360
of an ascendent is the contrarie of these forseide thinges. . . . . Astr. 161–5
som tyme the contrarie. But understonde wel . . Astr. 188–93
and the contrarie. . . . . Astr. 215–8
But the contrarie of these parties is of . . . . Astr. 330–7
the mone moeveth the contrarie from othre planetes . Astr. 330–7
the est, and the contrarie; and in this . . . . . Astr. 362–5
For joy is contrarie unto sorowe. . . . . RR. 348
And contrarye to that other fyve. . . . . RR. 991
Contrarie unto loves art, . . . . . RR. 2246
The lyf of love is full contrarie, . . . . . RR. 2303
They doon a gret contrarie. . . . . RR. 4478
To me so contrarie and so fer . . . . . RR. 4794
Is no thing contrarie to me; . . . . . RR. 5306
That is contrarie unto this; . . . . . RR. 5312
That to good love it is contrarie, . . . . . RR. 5316

**Contrary** *see* **Contraire**

**Contre**
Le Pleintif countre Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse du Pleintif countre Fortune . . . Fort. *head*

**Contributary**
And unto Rome made hem contributarie . . . B.Mk. 3866 *var*

**Contrite**
contricioun, and how he sholde be contrit, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
be contrit of his synnes, and in stidefast . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10

**Contrition**
but we oghte requeren it with greet contricioun and humylitee, . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
Contricioun of herte, Confessioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, . . . I.Pars. 105–10
The roote of this tree is contricioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
the roote of contricioun spryngeth a . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
In this penitence or contricioun man . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
to seyn, what is contricioun, and whiche . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
moeven a man to contricioun, and how he sholde be . I.Pars. 125–30
and what contricioun availleth to the . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
Thanne is it thus that contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
The causes that oghte moeve a man to contricioun been sexe. . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
moeve a man to contricioun is drede of the day . . I.Pars. 155–60
man to have contricioun is the sorweful . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
we han contricioun. But soothly, the . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
moeve a man to contricioun is remembrance of . . I.Pars. 255–60
moeve a man to contricioun is the hope of thre . . I.Pars. 280–5
manere shal been his contricioun. . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
And forther-over contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
contricioun moste be continueel, and that . . . I.Pars. 305–10
soothly, whil contricioun lasteth man may . . . I.Pars. 305–10
in contricioun is this, 'Wher-of . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
'Wher-of avayleth contricioun?' I seye that som . I.Pars. 305–10
som tyme contricioun delivereth a man fro . . . I.Pars. 305–10
And right so as contricioun availleth . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
is shrifte or satisfaccioun withouten contricioun. . . I.Pars. 310–5
And moore-over contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
confessioun that is signe of contricioun. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
after thy contricioun. . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
contricioun of herte, where a man offreth . . . I.Pars. 1030–5

**Contriving**
no prevyng But lykelynesse, and contryvyng? . . RR. 7542

**Controve**
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle . . . . . RR. 4249
And it is synne to controve . . . . . RR. 7545

**Contubernial**
Cristes freendes, they been contubernyal with the Lord. . . . . I.Pars. 760–5

**Contumacy**
elacioun, inpacience, strif, contumacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
**Contumax**
Contumax is he that thurgh his . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
**Contumely**
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . . I.Pars. 555–60
**Convenient**
it is nat convenient to were for hire . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
Ne it was noght convenient ne no nede . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
yeveth to every thing that that is convenient to hym, Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
semeth convenyent, syth that I speke of . . . . Astr. 150–6
**Convenients**
And his proporcioneles convenientz . . . . . F.Fkl. 1278
**Convent**
And after that the abbot with his covent . . . B.Pri. 1827
The covent eek lay on the pavement, . . . . B.Pri. 1867
And up I roos, and al oure covent eke, . . . . D.Sum. 1863
Holde ye thanne me, or elles oure covent, . . . D.Sum. 1959
A! yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . D.Sum. 1963
A! yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . D.Sum. 1964
As for my self, but that al oure covent . . . . D.Sum. 1975
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 2130
Blasphemed hath oure hooly covent eke.' . . . D.Sum. 2183
Among youre covent, if it lyked me.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2250
For thritten is a covent, as I gesse; . . . . . D.Sum. 2259
Shal parfourne up the nombre of his covent. . . . D.Sum. 2261
And so wolde al the covent hardily; . . . . . D.Sum. 2285
If any Judas in youre covent be, . . . . . G.CY. 1007
And yalte [him] into somme covente, . . . . . RR. 4904
Than ony frere of his covent. . . . . RR. 7378
**Conversation**
mayst, of his conversacioun, and of his . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
**Converse**
In convers leting everich element: . . . . . TC.5. 1810
**Conversed**
hadde conversed and hauntyd fro my . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
**Convert**
Al wolde he from his purpos nat converte. . . . . C.Doc. 212
and that they ne converten hem . . . to the wil of . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk converte! . . . TC.1. 308
That she wex somwhat able to converte. . . . . TC.2. 903
And, but I make him sone to converte, . . . . TC.4. 1412
That doth the synfull folk converte . . . . . RR. 7185
**Converted**
Ne ther was Surryen noon, that was converted, . . B.ML. 435
Til Jhesu hath converted, thurgh his grace, . . . B.ML. 538
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace! . . . B.ML. 686
And with his word converted many a wight, . . . G.SN. 404
But they, converted at hir wise loore, . . . . G.SN. 414
And whan thei ben convertyd to the . . . . . Bo.3.m.9.875–80
Hath thee converted out of wikkednesse, . . . TC.1. 999
And ben converted from hir wikked werkes . . . TC.1. 1004
**Converteth**
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574
**Convertible**
For thefte and riot they been convertible, . . . A.Co. 4395
**Converting**
Convertynge al unto his propre welle, . . . . A.Kn. 3037
**Convey**
Save that he wold conveyen his matiere . . . . E.Cl. 55 *var*
My careful herte to convay! . . . . . RR. 2428
**Convey** *see* **Convoy**
**Conveyed**
Ne hadde Idilnesse thee conveyed . . . . . RR. 3233
Which me conveied, thurgh my praiere, . . . . RR. 4527
**Conveyeth**
And him conveyeth thurgh the maistir strete . . LGW. 2305
**Convict**
That he hath . . . Convict that ye bothe have bought so dere . . . . . ABC. 86
me present, confessed or convict. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
noon of hem ben convicte of swiche a . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Convoy**
Save that he wole convoyen his mateere; . . . E.Cl. 55
But to the herte they [it] convoye; . . . . . RR. 2916
**Convoy** *see* **Convey**
**Convoyed**
And convoyèd the kynges worthily . . . . . A.Kn. 2737
Convoyèd hire, and thus the day they spende . . E.Cl. 391
**Cook**
Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt . A.Prol. 351
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 379
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel. . . . A.Kn. 2020
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . . A.Co. 4325
Is that a Cook of Londoun? with meschaunce! . . H.Mcp. 11
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! H.Mcp. 15
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, . H.Mcp. 20
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese . . H.Mcp. 26
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, H.Mcp. 46
This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook. . . . . H.Mcp. 50
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may. . . . H.Mcp. 85
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas! . . . . H.Mcp. 88
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . . H.Mcp. 92
**Cooks**
The prologe of the Cokes Tale . . . . . A.Co. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Cookes Tale . . . . . A.Co. *head*
And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hye, . . B.Sh. 1400
**Cooks**—*Continued*
Thise cookés, how they stampe, and streyne, and grynde, . . . . . C.Pard. 538
**Cool**
And thynkist in thyn wit, that is ful cole, . . . . LGW.G. 258
**Cop**
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte, . . A.Prol. 554
lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of the mountaigne, . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
the cop of the mountaigne with alle hise . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
And fond upon the coppe a woon, . . . . . HF.3. 76
was cloven a two right fro the cop adowne . . . . LGW. 738 *var*
**Cope**
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . . A.Prol. 260
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . . . B.Mk. 3139
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy blody cope, . . TC.3. 724
Under the cope of hevene, that is above; . . . . LGW. 1527
A furred cope on had she nomen, . . . . . RR. 408
Under a cope of papelardie.' . . . . . RR. 6796
Done on the cope of a frere. . . . . RR. 7408
**Copper**
And Venus coper, by my fader kyn. . . . . G.CY. 829
Is ther any coper her-inne?' seyde he. . . . . G.CY. 1292
He wente his wey, and with the coper cam, . . . G.CY. 1296
And of that coper weyed out but an ounce. . . . G.CY. 1298
He putte the ounce of coper in the crosselet, . . . G.CY. 1308
The coper teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . G.CY. 1324
on a piler was, Of coper, Venus clerk, Ovyde, . . HF.3. 397
**Copy**
The copy of a tretis and a lettre . . . . . TC.2. 1697
bye the book To copy, if hym talent toke. . . . RR. 7110
**Cor**
Lo, "buf" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . . D.Sum. 1934
**Coral**
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . . A.Prol. 158
Of alabastre whit and reed coral, . . . . . A.Kn. 1910
His coomb was redder than the fyn coral, . . . B.NP. 4049
**Corbets**
As corbets, ful of ymageries. . . . . HF.3. 214
**Cord**
It nedeth noght to pyne yow with the corde, . . A.Kn. 1746
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . . . A.Mil. 3569
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo, . . . A.Mil. 3820
Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, . . . TC.5. 443
She was hir owne dethe ryght with a corde, . . . LGW. 2485
And with her corde thee to drawe . . . . . RR. 4420
He shal have of a corde a loigne . . . . . RR. 7050
**Cordeliers**
So bene Augustyns and Cordyleres . . . . . RR. 7459
**Cordeth**
It cordeth nought; so n'ere it but a jape!' . . . TC.2. 1043
**Cordewain**
His shoon of cordewane. . . . . B.Th. 1922
**Cordial**
For gold in phisik is a cordial, . . . . . A.Prol. 443
**Cords**
For he that with his thousand cordes slye . . . G.SN. 8
Then on instruments ben cordes; . . . . . HF.2. 188
**Corinne**
First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. . . . Anel. 21
**Corinth**
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604
**Cormorant**
The hote cormeraunt of glotenye; . . . . . PF. 362
**Corn**
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . . A.Prol. 562
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . A.Rv. 3939
For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . . A.Rv. 3995
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . A.Rv. 4008
a pekke Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve. . A.Rv. 4011
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . A.Rv. 4032
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in. . . A.Rv. 4037
Til that hir corn was faire and weel y-grounde; . . A.Rv. 4069
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn; . . . A.Rv. 4076
Oure corn is stoln, men wil us fooles calle, . . . A.Rv. 4111
Oure corn is stoln, sothly it is na nay, . . . . A.Rv. 4183
Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . . . B.ML. 702
Or sprengen cokkel in our clene corn; . . . . B.Sh. 1183
Religioun hath take up al the corn . . . . . B.Mk. 3144
For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd. . . B.NP. 4365
He chukketh whan he hath a corn y-founde, . . B.NP. 4372
Noght but the montance of a corn of whete, . . C.Pard. 863
And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles corn. . . . D.Sum. 1739
Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . . . BD. 157
Cometh al this newe corn from yeer to yere; . . PF. 23
destroyen the corne plentyvous of fruytes . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
dere yeer, hadde his gerneeris ful of corn, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
byen no coorn til his corn were soold, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
a busschel corne, he most yyve the kyng . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
trust that he hadde to his corn, to . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
the feern, so that the corn may . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
vitayles of the peple, as of corn and . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
Out of the wey, so priketh him his corn, . . . . TC.1. 219
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . . TC.5. 1470
And pipes made of grene corne, . . . . . HF.3. 134
Of makynge ropen, and lad awey the corne; . . . LGW. 74
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . . LGW. 190

**Corn**—*Continued*
The draf of storyis and forgete the corn? . . . . LGW.G. 312
Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn. . . . LGW.G. 529
That of the shefe she shulde be the corne. . . . LGW. 2579
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond, . . Form.A. 10
The floure nel seeden of my corne. . . . . RR. 4344
I take the strawe, and lete the corne . . . . . RR. 6354
**Cornemuse**
In cornemuse, and shalmyes, . . . . . HF.3. 128
**Corner**
And in a privee corner in desporte . . . . . PF. 260
uppon the uttereste corner of my bed; and sche, . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
'And at that corner in the yonder hous . . . . TC.5. 575
In a corner of the halle, . . . . . HF.3. 1052
At every corner of this wall . . . . . RR. 4165
**Corners**
And eke aboven atte corners . . . . . RR. 4192
Corners and wikettis over all . . . . . RR. 4244
**Corniculer**
Of the Prefectes, and his corniculer, . . . . . G.SN. 369
**Corns**
And they brende alle the cornes in that lond, . . B.Mk. 3225
ben waxen heye cornes whan the sterre Syrius . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the hote somer dryeth the cornes; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
Than ever cornes were in graunges; . . . . . HF.2. 190
**Cornwall**
With hornepipes of Cornewaile; . . . . . RR. 4250
**Corny**
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale, . . C.Pard. 315
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . C.Pard. 456
**Corollary**
here as a corolarie or a meede of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
it corolerie, or porisme, or mede of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.925–30
Remembre the of thilke noble corrolarie that I yaf . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
**Coronet** *see* **Crownet**
**Corporal**
corporeel and espiritueel. Corporel, as . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Swynke he with hondis corporell . . . . . RR. 6757
**Corporibus**
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
**Corps** *see* **Corseint, Wardecors**
**Corpse**
Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away. . . A.Kn. 2819
'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . A.Mil. 3743
Whil that the corps lay in the floor upright; . . . D.WB. 768
And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . . F.Sq. 519
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . . . Pity. 19
Kepyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn, . . Pity. 51
And let the corps embawme; and forth she fette . LGW. 676
This dede corps, and in the shryne it shette. . . LGW. 677
How clippeth she the dede corps? allas! . . . . LGW. 876
**Corpse** *see* **Corse**
**Corpus**
'Wel seyd! by *corpus dominus*,' quod our Hoost; . B.Pri. 1625
And by that precious corpus Madrian, . . . . B.Mk. 3082
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . . . B.Mk. 3096
By *corpus* bones! but I have triacle, . . . . . C.Pard. 314
**Correct**
But to correcten that is mys, I mente. . . . . G.CY. 999
'ye oghten first correcte youreself, that han lost al youre . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
my deere sone, and correcte me for myn . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte, . . . TC.5. 1858
Hit to correcte and eek to rubbe and scrape; . . Adam. 6
Us to correcte and accusen. . . . . RR. 7230
**Corrected**
By hym shul othere men corrected be"; . . . . D.WB. 181
Ne I wolde nat of hym corrected be. . . . . D.WB. 661
Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked nought, . . . F.Fkl. 1274
Valerian, corrected as God wolde, . . . . . G.SN. 162
**Correcteth**
seith that the juge that correcteth nat the . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
of a man, the fool correcteth . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
**Correction**
I do vengeance and pleyn correccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2461
And no thyng for correccioun of synne. . . . . C.Pard. 404
Power to doon on hem correccioun. . . . . D.Fri. 1320
For we been out of his correccioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1329
I payde at hoom for thy correccioun.' . . . . D.Fri. 1617
I putte it ay under correccioun . . . . . I.Pars. 56
That I wol stonde to correccioun.' . . . . . I.Pars. 60
the maister, 'for thy correccioun.' . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
lawe of correccioun, ne noon ensample of lokynge.' . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
I speke hem alle under correcioun . . . . . TC.3. 1332
**Corriged**
the maneris of schrewes ben coriged and chastised by . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
**Corrigeth**
thing that exerciseth or corrigith profitith?' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
**Corrosive**
Of watres corosif, and of lymaille, . . . . . G.CY. 853
**Corrump-** *see* **Corrupt-**
**Corrumpable**
Descendynge so, til it be corrumpable. . . . . A.Kn. 3010
For because all is corumpable, . . . . . RR. 4856
**Corrumpe**
it moot nedys deien and corrumpen to gidres?' . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
**Corrumpe**—*Continued*
and enemys corrumpen hem. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
corrumpe the nat, ocupye the mene by . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
**Corrumped**
This synne corrumped al this world, as . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
cleer, and wil nat I-corrumped, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
**Corrumpeth**
Corrumpeth and is in his body laft . . . . . A.Kn. 2746 *var*
Corrumpeth, whan that folke his name nevene? . . LGW. 2237
**Corrumping**
stable and withouten corrumpynge?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
**Corrupt**
A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . . B.ML. 519
Genylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . . . B.Mk. 3579
Corrupt was al this world for glotonye! . . . . C.Pard. 504
A wylde fyr and corrupt pestilence, . . . . . E.Mch. 2252
may nat been deceyved ne corrupt.' And why? for . I.Pars. 165–70
he shal nat been corrupt. And therfore . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
and engendred of vile and corrupt mateere; . . . I.Pars. 330–5
were corrupt by the fir of Seint Antony, . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
we been of o nature, roten and corrupt, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
but never shal it be that she nas corrupt. . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
and eek to hem that been corrupt. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
hymself the moore wolde it corrupte and . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
**Corrupt-** *see* **Corrump-**
**Corrupteth**
The . . . blood . . . Corrupteth, and is in his bouk y-laft, . . . . . A.Kn. 2746
**Corruption**
Is shent with venym and corrupcioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2754
Fulfilled of donge and of corrupcioun! . . . . . C.Pard. 535
so is a wikked preest corrupcion ynough for al a parisshe, . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
synne, for the corrupcioun and for the . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Live thou soleyn, wormes corrupcioun! . . . . PF. 614
in his brest, as a postum is ful of corrupcioun), . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
withoute corrupcioun this that I have seid, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
desireth to come to deth and to corrupcioun?' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
**Corse**
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . A.Mil. 3429
God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . . . B.Th. 2098
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . . C.Pard. 304
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave. . . . . C.Pard. 665
What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . . C.Pard. 668
In liftyng up his hevy, dronken cors; . . . . . H.Mcp. 67
Whan men the cors unto the grave carie! . . . TC.5. 742
**Corse** *see* **Corpse**
**Corseint**
To the corseynt Leonard, . . . . . HF.1. 117
**Corve(n)**
The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-corve, . . A.Kn. 2013
Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . . . A.Kn. 2696
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoos, . . . A.Mil. 3318
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright, . . . B.Pri. 1801
But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, . . G.SN. 533
For in myn herte is corven every veyne; . . . . PF. 425
men hadden korve that cloth by violence . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
they . . . korven and to-rente my clothes that I . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
Which that so wel corven was, . . . . . HF.3. 205
And shal I have my throte korve a-two? . . . . LGW. 2695
**Corybantes**
peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Cost**
Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare. . . . . A.Prol. 192
Of yonge wommen at his owene cost: . . . . . A.Prol. 213
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . . A.Prol. 768
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . . A.Prol. 799
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . . A.Prol. 804
That nedes-cost he moot hymselven hyde, . . . A.Kn. 1477
That coste largely of gold a fother. . . . . A.Kn 1908
That at his grete cost arrayed thus . . . . . A.Kn. 2090
Thanne moot another payen for oure cost, . . . B.Sh. 1208
*Graunt mercy* of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . . B.Sh. 1470
That coste many a jane. . . . . B.Th. 1925
How greet labour and cost is thee to fynde! . . . C.Pard. 537
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . D.WB. 535
Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.' . . . D.Fri. 1580
Certein I fynde in it but cost and care, . . . . E.Mch. 1547
Aurelius, that his cost hath all forlorn, . . . . F.Fkl. 1557
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . . . . G.CY. 782
I have a poudre heer, that coste me deere, . . . G.CY. 1133
What shal this receite coste, telleth now?' . . . G.CY. 1353
oonly the cost of embrowdynge, the . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
And neither left for cost ne for travaile. . . . . TC.3. 522
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse, . . . . TC.5. 438
And al the cost I wol my-selfe make; . . . . . LGW. 1448
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende; . . LGW. 2697
That cost hath many a pounde, er this, . . . . RR. 5895
**Costage**
To doon plesaunce, and also greet costage: . . . B.Sh. 1235
A thousand frankes aboven al his costage. . . . B.Sh. 1562
To wedde a poure womman for costage; . . . . D.WB. 249
This feste was, and gretter of costage, . . . . E.Cl. 1126
She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
**Costages**
men make heihe toures with grete costages . . . B.Mel. 2525–30

**Costeth**
the moore it costeth to the pepie for the . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
**Costlewe**
oure dayes the synful costlewe array of . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
ther is also costlewe furrynge in hir . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
faire, fatte, and costlewe, and also to . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
**Costneth**
For sich array ne costneth but lite. . . . . RR. 2279
**Costrel**
And therwithal a costrel taketh he . . . . . LGW. 2066
**Costs**
Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to quyte. . . . B.Mk. 3564
**Cote**
Myn is the prison in the derke cote, . . . . . A.Kn. 2457
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; . . . . . B.NP. 4026
As in a cote, or in an oxe stalle, . . . . . E.Cl. 398
**Cotidien** *see* **Quotidian**
**Cottage**
Was whilom dwellyng in a narwe cotage . . . . B.NP. 4012
That they ne founde as muche as o cotage . . . B.NP. 4180
**Couch**
He mente as in his bed or in his couche; . . . . D.WB. 88
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay. . . . . D.Sum. 1769
And thou shalt make hym couche as doth a quaille. E.Cl. 1206
The coles for to couchen al above . . . . . G.CY. 1152
And tendre flesh, and make hise couche of silk, . H.Mep. 176
I bad men sholde me my couche make; . . . . LGW. 205
shynyng lat thin Astrolable kouche adoun . . . Astr. 301–8
On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen, . . . . RR. 6903
**Couched**
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . A.Kn. 2161
Ne how the fyr was couched first with stree, . . A.Kn. 2933
On shelves couched at his beddes heed, . . . . A.Mil. 3211
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . . G.CY. 1157
And whyles the preest couchede besily . . . . G.CY. 1179
This is nat couched as it oghte be; . . . . . G.CY. 1182
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . . . . . G.CY. 1200
She couchede hem after as they shulde serve, . . PF. 216
In the seler of Juppiter ther ben cowched . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
**Couching**
wirke softly and avysely in the kouching. . . . . Astr. 301–8
**Coud** *see* **Could**
**Cough**
That sleep til that the coughe hath hym awaked. . . E.Mch. 1957
Sat in the bussh, and coughen she bigan, . . . . E.Mch. 2208
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 254
**Coughed**
And softe he coughed with a semy soun . . . . A.Mil. 3697 *scr*
**Cougheth**
He cogheth first, and knokketh therwithal . . . A.Mil. 3788
**Could**
Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . . A.Prol. 94
He koude songes make and wel endite, . . . . . A.Prol. 95
Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly; . . . . A.Prol. 106
Of woodecraft wel koude he al the usage. . . . . A.Prol. 110
Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe, . . . A.Prol. 130
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . . . A.Prol. 236
And rage he koude, as it were right a whelpe. . . A.Prol. 257
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . A.Prol. 258
Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle. . . . A.Prol. 278
Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, . . . A.Prol. 325
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng; . . . A.Prol. 326
And every statut coude he pleyn by rote. . . . A.Prol. 327
Of alle deyntees that men koude thynke . . . . A.Prol. 346
Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; . . A.Prol. 382
He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye, . . A.Prol. 383
Wel koude he fortunen the ascendent . . . . . A.Prol. 417
She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. . . A.Prol. 467
In felaweshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe; . . A.Prol. 474
For she koude of that art the olde daunce. . . . A.Prol. 476
He koude in litel thyng have suffisaunce. . . . . A.Prol. 490
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . . A.Prol. 562
A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne, . . . A.Prol. 565
Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . . . A.Prol. 593
Ther was noon auditour koude on him wynne. . . . A.Prol. 594
Ther koude no man brynge hym in arrerage. . . . A.Prol. 602
He koude bettre than his lord purchace. . . . . A.Prol. 608
His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . . A.Prol. 610
But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope, . . . A.Prol. 641
And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle; . . . . A.Prol. 652
Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie, . . . . A.Prol. 709
To wynne silver, as he ful wel koude; . . . . . A.Prol. 713
And chaunged so that no man koude knowe . . . A.Kn. 1370
For he was wys and koude soone espye . . . . . A.Kn. 1420
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . . A.Kn. 1422
Who koude ryme in Englyssh proprely . . . . . A.Kn. 1459
So that I koude doon aught to youre plesaunce.' . A.Kn. 1571
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. . . . A.Kn. 1954
Wel koude he peynten lifly, that it wroghte; . . . A.Kn. 2087
Of noon estaat ne koude amenden it. . . . . A.Kn. 2196
For ther was noon so wys that koude seye . . . . A.Kn. 2590
And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, . . . . . A.Mil. 3193
Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3200
There nas no man so wys that koude thenche . . . A.Mil. 3253
Therto she koude skippe and make game, . . . . A.Mil. 3259
But if he koude a carpenter bigyle.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3300
Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, . . A.Mil. 3326
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . . A.Mil. 3328
And as wel koude he pleye on his giterne. . . . . A.Mil. 3333
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . . A.Mil. 3417

**Could**—*Continued*
'So theek,' quod he, 'ful wel koude I the quite, . . A.Rv. 3864
Pipen he koude and fisshe, and nettes beete, . . . A.Rv. 3927
They koude nat, though they dide al hir myght, . . A.Rv.4104
Daunces he koude so wel and jolily, . . . . . A.Co. 4370
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . . . A.Co. 4386
Than Perkyn koude, and therto he was free . . . . A.Co. 4387
Is written, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . . B.ML. 195
There is no man koude brynge hire to that prikke.' . B.ML. 1029
Til he the firste vers koude al by rote. . . . . B.Pri. 1712
Fro day to day, til he koude it by rote, . . . . . B.Pri. 1735
He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . . B.Th. 1926
and by manye othere resons that I koude seye, . . B.Mel. 2760–5
His false wyf koude hym so plese and preye . . . B.Mk. 3217
He by his fader koude noght be war; . . . . . B.Mk. 3375
That koude expounde what this lettre mente; . . . B.Mk. 3398
And slepen under the bussh; and she koude eke
Wrastlen, . . . . . B.Mk. 3455
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . . B.Mk. 3679
Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed, . . . B.Mk. 3739
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. . . . B.NP. 4071
Of othere humours koude I telle also . . . . . B.NP. 4127
And if a rethor koude faire endite, . . . . . B.NP. 4397
As man that koude his traysoun nat espie, . . . B.NP. 4513
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude pleyne . B.NP. 4543
Yet koude I make his herd, so moot I thee! . . . D.WB. 361
For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . . . D.WB. 386
I koude pleyne, thogh I were in the gilt, . . . . D.WB. 387
I koude walke as fressh as is a rose; . . . . . D.WB. 443
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, . . . . . D.WB. 457
And therwithal so wel koude he me glose, . . . . D.WB. 509
He koude wynne agayn my love anon. . . . . D.WB. 512
That made me I koude noght withdrawe . . . . D.WB. 617
But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . . . D.WB. 922
Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire.' . D.WB. 1008
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this, . . D.WB. 1106
He koude spare of lecchours oon or two, . . . . D.Fri. 1325
He koude somne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . . D.Fri. 1347
Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, . D.Fri. 1645
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe . . . . . D.Sum. 2011
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth . . . . . D.Sum. 2247
Or elles koude he shewe wel swich mateere,— . . . E.Cl. 90
Ne koude nat us-self devysen how . . . . . E.Cl. 108
And koude so the peples herte embrace, . . . . . E.Cl. 412
Grisilde thurgh hir wit Koude al the feet of wyfly
homlynesse, . . . . . E.Cl. 429
The commune profit koude she redresse; . . . . . E.Cl. 431
In al that land, that she ne koude apese, . . . . E.Cl. 433
Were chaunged; but he never hire koude fynde . . . E.Cl. 601
What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse . . . E.Cl. 698
But never koude he fynde variance: . . . . . E.Cl. 710
Ye koude nat doon so dishoneste a thyng, . . . . E.Cl. 876
And koude swich honour and reverence, . . . . . E.Cl. 1021
So wel that no man koude hir pris amende; . . . . E.Cl. 1026
She koude nat adversitee endure . . . . . E.Cl. 1042
As koude a poure fostred creature.' . . . . . E.Cl. 1043
Unto the herte, ne koude in no manere . . . . . E.Mch. 1237
Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1239
That I in hire ne koude han no plesaunce, . . . . E.Mch. 1434
Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. . . . . E.Mch. 1511
Ne man ne beest, which as men koude devyse, . . . E.Mch. 1539
Ne koude of it the beautee wel devyse; . . . . . E.Mch. 2033
For al that ever he koude poure or pryen, . . . . E.Mch. 2112
Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte. E.Mch. 2131
And every signe that she koude make . . . . . E.Mch. 2213
That koude clymbe! Allas, allas!' quod he, . . . . E.Mch. 2339
That koude his colours longynge for that art, . . . F.Sq. 39
Ne koude hym nat amende with a word; . . . . . F.Sq. 97
He that it wroghte koude ful many a gyn. . . . . F.Sq. 128
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende . . . . . F.Sq. 197
How that it koude go, and was of bras! . . . . . F.Sq. 200
For he koude with it bothe heele and dere, . . . . F.Sq. 240
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces . . . . F.Sq. 283
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude, . . . F.Sq. 421
If that I koude a faucon wel discryve,— . . . . . F.Sq. 424
And koude answere hym in his ledene ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 436
Til I koude flee ful hye under the sky— . . . . . F.Sq. 503
That I ne koude han wend he koude feyne, . . . . F.Sq. 510
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, . . . . F.Sq. 553
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he dide me! . . . . F.Sq. 557
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, . . . . F.Fkl. 803
Koude I now telle as touchynge this mateere. . . . F.Fkl. 1413
Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1449
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . F.Fkl. 1611
And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. . . . . G.SN. 291
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. . . . . G.CY. 604
He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, . . . . . G.CY. 625
That of a pound we koude make tweye; . . . . . G.CY. 677
I koude never leve it in no wise. . . . . G.CY. 714
And herbes koude I telle eek many oon, . . . . . G.CY. 799
Ther koude no man writen, as I gesse, . . . . . G.CY. 977
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede! . . . G.CY. 1065
Til he had terved hym, he koude nat blynne. . . . G.CY. 1171
And thanked hym in swich wise as he koude. . . . H.Mep. 93
Pleyen he koude on every mynstralcie, . . . . . H.Mep. 113
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. . . . . H.Mep. 118
He koude, whan he sholde telle a tale; . . . . . H.Mep. 135
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel, . . . . . H.Mep. 137
if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60

**Could**—*Continued*

and it is short, for it sholde be koud the moore lightly, I.Pars. 1040–5
So whan this lady coude heere no word . . . . BD. 101
Ne she koude no reed but oon; . . . . . BD. 105
Of no goddes that koude make . . . . . BD. 235
No more than koude the leste of us; . . . . . BD. 283
That hadde y-folwed and koude no good. . . . BD. 390
And hadde y-gret hym as I best coude. . . . . BD. 516
I had . . . Y-coud and knowe the jeupardyes . . BD. 665
That coude the Grek Pithagores, . . . . . BD. 666
Of noght that Fortune coude do.' . . . . — . BD. 718
God wolde I coude clepe hir wers! . . . . . BD. 813
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse . . . . . BD. 927
Ne chyde she koude never a del, . . . . . BD. 936
'Therto she coude so wel pleye, . . . . . BD. 960
To mennes yen that coude have knowe. . . . . BD. 975
Had coud no good, so thynketh me. . . . . BD. 997
Hit folowed wel she coude good. . . . . BD. 1011
But as my wyt coude beste suffise, . . . . . BD. 1093
That I coude tho, by my trouthe, . . . . . BD. 1098
To make songes, as I best coude; . . . . . BD. 1156
Al thogh I coude not make so wel . . . . . BD. 1159
As coude Lamekes sone, Tubal,. . . . . BD. 1161
I best coude,—I swor hir this,— . . . . . BD. 1230
But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde. . . . Pity. 35
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hynesse. . . . Comp.L. 71
That no wyght coude remedie of his fare. . . . Anel. 63
And swoor he coude her doublenesse espye, . . . Anel. 159
They ne coude nat medle the yift of . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
they coude make no pyment or clarree), . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
ne they coude nat medle the bryghte . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
coude nat deyen white fleeses of Syrien . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
that Achaleous coude transfiguren hym-self . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
he coude nat desiren it.) Or who may . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
On any woman that he coude espye: . . . . . TC.1. 193
And that he wel coude in his herte finde! . . . . TC.1. 367
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . TC.1. 629
Quod she, "and coude in every wightes care . . . TC.1. 660
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete." . . . TC.1. 665
What woman coude love swich a wrecche? . . . TC.1. 798
That, coude he nevere so wel of loving preche, . . TC.2. 59
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!'— . . TC.2. 121
Imaginen ne coude how to be bet; . . . . . TC.2. 836
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude; . . . TC.2. 1078
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . TC.2. 1178
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his leche!' . . TC.2. 1582
As she best coude, she gan him desporte. . . . . TC.2. 1673
As she wel coude; and they her reverence . . . TC.3. 212
Defusioun of speche, I coude almost . . . . . TC.3. 296
He was, so wel dissimulen he coude. . . . . TC.3. 434
So coude he him governe in swich servise . . . TC.3. 475
And though I wolde, I coude not y-wis; . . . . TC.3. 500
And wel was him that coude best devise . . . . TC.3. 612
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good . . . TC.3. 638
That wel nigh no man heren other coude. . . . TC.3. 679
But Pandarus, that wel coude ech a del . . . . TC.3. 694
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe . . . . TC.3. 958
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele . . . . . TC.3. 960
'And, for thou me, that coude leest deserve . . . TC.3. 1268
How coude ye withouten bond me binde?'— . . . TC.3. 1358
Of swiche sikes coude he nothing blinne. . . . . TC.3. 1365
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . TC.3. 1419
To deyen in the peyne I coude nought! . . . . TC.3. 1502
The freshest and the beste he coude finde; . . . TC.3. 1722
And over al this, so wel coude he devise . . . . TC.3. 1796
Thus weping that he coude nevere cesse, . . . . TC.4. 575
As he that coude more than the crede . . . . . TC.5. 89
This Diomede, as he that coude his good, . . . . TC.5. 106
Who coude telle aright or ful discrive . . . . . TC.5. 267
For in his herte he coude wel devine . . . . . TC.5. 288
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see, . . . . TC.5. 747
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care! . . . TC.5. 749
To this entente he coude nevere fine: . . . . . TC.5. 776
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye. . . . TC.5. 781
Ne coude I nevere sen you but in sorwe. . . . . TC.5. 875
And that ye coude wel your lady serve, . . . . TC.5. 972
Til that they couden knowen him aright: . . . . TC.5. 1117
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne. . TC.5. 1337
Ne nevere yit ne coude I wel endite. . . . . TC.5. 1628
That ye, Criseyde, coude han changed so, . . . . TC.5. 1683
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye. . . . TC.5. 1729
That useth oon I coude nevene; . . . . . HF.2. 54
That he [ne] coude no governaunce, . . . . . HF.2. 437
If I coude any weyes know . . . . . HF.3. 32
But wel unethes coude I knowe . . . . . HF.3. 50
Ne coude casten no compace . . . . . HF.3. 80
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe . . . . . HF.3. 246
Of hem which that I coude knowe, . . . . . HF.3. 362
Ne coud hem noght of love werne; . . . . . HF.3. 707
That any herte coude gesse; . . . . . HF.3. 724
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright, . . . . LGW.G. 59
And as I koude, this fresshe flour I grette, . . . LGW. 116
A man that cowde be so trewe and kynde . . . LGW.G. 303
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace, . . . LGW. 663

**Could**—*Continued*

In al Egipte that she koude espye; . . . . . LGW. 674
Who koude write which a dedely chere . . . . LGW. 869
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde. . . . . LGW. 947
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile, . . . . LGW. 1002
And koude of love al crafte and arte plenere . . . LGW. 1607
That carpentere ne koude hit nat amende. . . . LGW. 2418
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone . . . . LGW. 2449
Compleyne ne coude, ne mighte myn herte never . Bal.Co. 1
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . Astr. 376–82
Wel coude he peynte, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 175
That sich ymage coude make. . . . . RR. 176
And litel coude of norriture . . . . . RR. 179
Who so that me coude have brought . . . . . RR. 484
For other weye coude I not seke. . . . . RR. 533
Wel coude she synge and lustyly; . . . . . RR. 747
To dauncen well koude they the gise, . . . . . RR. 789
That hole a man it koude make . . . . . RR. 1097
That koude devyse alle the stonys, . . . . . RR. 1112
For no man koude preyse or gesse . . . . . RR. 1115
I trowe that she coude tristely . . . . . RR. 1166
And ful wel koude he don honour . . . . . RR. 1269
That stoon coude leye, ne querrour; . . . . . RR. 4149
I cowde reken you many a ten, . . . . . RR. 6239
For sith they cowde not perceyve . . . . . RR. 6266
For Protheus, that cowde hym chaunge, . . . . RR. 6319
Cowde nevere sich gile ne tresoune . . . . . RR. 6321
Who so coude of hem have mynde, . . . . . RR. 7126
Ne coude he nat espye nor gesse; . . . . . RR. 7446
The fayrest games that he coude, . . . . . RR. 7529
He coude himselfe nat abstene. . . . . RR. 7553
He cowde his comyng not forbere . . . . . RR. 7633

**Could** *see* **Couth(e)**

**Couldest**

'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selven wisse: . . TC.1. 622
Ne in alle thy bokys ne coudist thow nat fynde . . LGW.G. 271

**Coulter**

He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily. . . . . A.Mil. 3763
That hoote kultour in the chymenee heere, . . . A.Mil. 3776
And caughte the kultour by the colde stele. . . . A.Mil. 3785
The hoote kultour brende so his toute; . . . . A.Mil. 3812

**Council** *see* **Counsel**

**Councillor** *see* **Counselor**

**Counsel, Council**

And knew hir conseil, and was al hir reed. . . . A.Prol. 665
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche; . . . . A.Prol. 784
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute: . . . . A.Kn. 1141
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn . . . . A.Kn. 1147
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn, . . . A.Kn. 1583
By al the conseil and the baronage; . . . . . A.Kn. 3096
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wreye, . . A.Mil. 3503
For it is Cristes conseil that I seye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3504
"Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe"; . . A.Mil. 3530
And if thou werken wolt by good conseil, . . . A.Mil. 3531
This sowdan for his privee conseil sente, . . . . B.ML. 204
And right anon she for hir conseil sente; . . . . B.ML. 326
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way. . . . . B.ML. 373
Herke this conseil, for thy sikernesse, . . . . B.ML. 425
That of the conseil of the sowdan woot, . . . . B.ML. 436
Ther is no conseil hyd, withouten doute. . . . . B.ML. 777
Conseille or helpe; and therfore telleth me . . . B.Sh. 1319
Ne shal I of no conseil yow biwreye.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1323
Ful lief were me this conseil for to hyde, . . . . B.Sh. 1349
'Werk . . . by conseil, and thou shalt never . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Thanne by the conseil of his wyf . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
nathelees, yet axed he hire conseil upon . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
we conseille yow aboven alle . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
and after that we conseille that in thyn . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
thanne, by the grace of God, conseille thee . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
men moste have greet conseil and greet . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
Yet hadde this Melibeus in his conseil . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
"That good conseil wanteth whan it is . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
his conseil weren accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
he, 'to werke by thy conseil, for many . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
by thy conseil, it sholde seme that I hadde yeve . B.Mel. 2245–50
saith,"In wykke conseyl women . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
I ought not to make use of thy counsel.' . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
to chaunge conseil whan the thyng is . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
seyn if ye governe yow by my conseil it . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
asketh conseil of a purpos, yet hath he free . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
werke by that conseil or noon. . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
in wikked conseil wommen venquisshe men, God . B.Mel. 2280–5
for, understoond now, ye asken conseil to do . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
overcometh yow by resoun and by good conseil, certes B.Mel. 2280–5
'In wikked conseil wommen venquisshen hir . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
hir conseil vile and noght worth, yet han . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
by hire good conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie, . B.Mel. 2285–90
enchaunced greetly by hir good conseil . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
triste to my conseil, I shal restoore yow youre doghter B.Mel. 2300–5
I wol governe me by thy conseil in alle thyng.' . . B.Mel. 2300–5
governed by my conseil, I wol enforme . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
entente that he yeve yow conseil and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
contrariouse to good conseil,—that is to . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
'First, he that axeth conseil of . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
may nat wel deme, may nat wel conseille. . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
'Whan ye han taken conseil of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30

**Counsel, Council**—*Continued*

Biwrey nat youre conseil to no persone, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
persone that may kepe conseil sikerly . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
thou kepest thy conseil in thyn herte, thou . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
thou biwreyest thy conseil to any wight . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
yow is bettre to hyde youre conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
ye han biwreyed youre conseil that he . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
prayen any oother wight thy conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
that the biwreiyng of thy conseil to a . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
good conseil, but if he have it of hym self. . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
clepe to your conseil youre freendes that been trewe, B.Mel. 2345–50
is soote, right so the conseil of trewe freendes . . B.Mel. 2345–50
"axe alwey thy conseil of hem that been wise"; and by B.Mel. 2350–5
clepen to youre conseil of youre freendes that been of age, . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
of body, but by good conseil, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
that thou first ne telle thy conseil but to . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
I teche yow which conseil ye oghte t[illegible] . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
he ne kan noght conseille but after his owene lust . B.Mel. 2360–5
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
ne taaketh no conseil of the wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
telle hem nat thy conseil"; and Seneca . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
for hir conseil is nat rype. . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
swich folk as conseille yow a thyng prively and . . B.Mel. 2385–90
a thyng prively and conseille yow the contrarie . . B.Mel. 2385–90
take youre conseil, and of which folk ye shul folwe . B.Mel. 2390–5
folwe the conseil, now wol I teche yow how ye . . B.Mel. 2390–5
shal examyne youre conseil, after the . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
thou wolt have conseil, that verray trouthe be seyd and . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
the matiere of thy conseil, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
examyned youre conseil as I have seyd, and which partie . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
whan ye han examyned youre conseil, as I . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
chaungen his purpos and his conseil if . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
ye may chaunge youre conseill withouten . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
bihoveth newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy . . B.Mel. 2415–20
"If thy conseil is comen to the eeris of thyn . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
enemy, chaunge thy conseil." Thou mayst . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
also chaunge thy conseil if so be that thou . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
if thy conseil be dishonest, or ellis cometh . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
of dishoneste cause, chaunge thy conseil, . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
that every conseil that is affermed so . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
that thilke conseil is wikked.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
youre conseil as in this caas ne sholde . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
of folye, in which conseil ye han . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
cleped . . . to youre conseil, and after ye myghte han . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
cleped to youre conseil a greet multitude of . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
to youre conseil youre trewe frendes olde and wise, . B.Mel. 2430–5
broght with yow to youre conseil ire, coveitise, and B.Mel. 2435–40
contrariouse to every conseil honeste and . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
examyned youre conseil in the forseyde . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
'Examineth,' quod she, 'youre conseil and lat us see B.Mel. 2455–60
resonablely, and taught yow best conseil; . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
han seyd yow in youre conseil discreetly as hem oughte, . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
of the conseil which that was yeven to . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
bifore, and hem and hir conseil eschewe. . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
'But now lat us speken of the conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
cleped swich manere folk to youre conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
of this conseil, nedeth nat diligently enquere, . . B.Mel. 2545–50
that consenten to thy conseil, in thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
werke by my conseil ye shul nat asseye . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
I conseille yow that ye bigynne no werre . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
nat yet herd youre conseil, how I shal . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
'Certes,' quod she, 'I conseille yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
shortly youre wyl and youre conseil, and . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
al here counsail and hire wille . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5 *var*
hir wyl to hym, and seyde, 'I conseille yow,' . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
hir wil and hire entente, I may conseille yow . . B.Mel. 2910–5
nathelees I conseille you that ye mystruste . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
nede withouten my conseil, and I shal so . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
answered, for right as by the conseil, . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
werre, right so withouten hire conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
yeven hire avys and conseil, what best were to doon B.Mel. 2975–80
diligence, they yave ful conseil for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
the conseil of his freendes accorde with hire . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
I conseille that ye sende youre messages, . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
assented fully to werken after hir conseil; . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Til she his conseil knew; and she, untrewe, . . . B.Mk. 3218
Unto his foos his conseil gan biwreye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3219
That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . B.Mk. 3282
I conseille yow beste, I wol nat lye, . . . . . B.NP. 4135
That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe, . . . B.NP. 4443
Wommannes conseil broghte us first to wo . . . B.NP. 4447
If I conseil of wommen wolde blame, . . . . . B.NP. 4451
I am nat come your conseil for tespye, . . . . B.NP. 4478
Therfore, I rede yow, this conseil take, . . . . C.Doc. 285
He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede. . . . . C.Pard. 561
'Shal it be conseil?' seyde the firste shrewe, . . . C.Pard. 819
Men may conseille a womman to been oon, . . . D.WB. 66
Al nys but conseil to virginitee; . . . . . D.WB. 82
To hire biwreyed I my conseil al, . . . . . D.WB. 533

**Counsel, Council**—*Continued*

I wolde han toold his conseil every deel; . . . . D.WB. 538
That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde; . . . . D.WB. 966
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde. . . . D.WB. 980
What I may gete in conseil prively; . . . . . D.Fri. 1437
Though I so freendly yow my conseil shewe. . . . D.Sum. 1849
Ay clappeth as a mille, I yow consaille; . . . . E.Cl. 1200
By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke, . . . . E.Mch. 1363
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, . . . . E.Mch. 1367
Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she . . . . . E.Mch. 1369
By good conseil delyvered out of wo . . . . . E.Mch. 1372
Conseil to axe of any that is heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 1480
'Wirk alle thyng by conseil,' thus seyde he, . . . E.Mch. 148
I holde youre owene conseil is the beste; . . . . E.Mch. 1490
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit. . . . E.Mch. 1504
Crist halt hym of this conseil wel apayd; . . . . E.Mch. 1512
But wyte ye what? In conseil be it seyd, . . . . E.Mch. 2431
Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere, . . . . G.SN. 145
'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . . G.SN. 192
Assentedest to good conseil also, . . . . . G.SN. 233
good conseil, the ferthe is to stonde gladly . . . I.Pars. 480–5
eek in yevynge of wikked conseil by . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
yevest hym conseil to sleen a man. . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
Speke we now of wikked conseil, for . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
he that wikked conseil yeveth is a . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
nathelees yet is his wikked conseil first . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
man shal nat taken his conseil of fals . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
Now cometh biwreying of conseil, . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
that is discreet to conseille, and eek thou . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
nede of charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone . I.Pars. 1030–5
No maner counseyl, but at hir look . . . . . BD. 839
Of paradys, thou me wisse and counsaile . . . . ABC. 155
The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye; . . . . PF. 348
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseyl fynde, . . . . PF. 522
'But as for conseyl for to chese a make, . . . . PF. 631
Conseyle yow the royal tercel take, . . . . . PF. 633
but my conseil nys nat to determyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
withholdeth, and axeth conseile, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
we mowen, I conseile that) we enhaunse . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . . TC.1. 627
Counseilen thee of that thou art amayed; . . . . TC.1. 648
And nameliche in his counseil tellinge: . . . . TC.1. 743
And conne it counseil kepe in swich a wise . . . TC.1. 992
This counseil liked wel to Troilus; . . . . . TC.2. 1044
I preye God, lat this conseil nevere the; . . . . TC.4. 439
But thorugh my conseil this day finaly . . . . TC.4. 885
'For-which my conseil is, whan it is night, . . . TC.4. 1114
That for the beste, our conseil for to hide, . . . TC.4. 1325
'By God, my conseil is,' quod Pandarus, . . . . TC.5. 430
His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven, . . . LGW. 2431
Balade de bon Conseyl . . . . . Truth. *head*
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . . Truth. *end*
And kepe thi counsell, and well hele, . . . . RR. 2858
And aske hym counseill how thou may . . . . RR. 2868
Thy pryve counsell every deell; . . . . . RR. 2889
Counsel that greveth aftir sore . . . . . RR. 3238
And eke I counseile thee I-wys . . . . . RR. 3244
That ye counseyle may nevere be; . . . . . RR. 3315
My counsell and my pryvete, . . . . . RR. 3341
Counsell I must newe y-wys. . . . . RR. 3928
Hir counseill foly is to take. . . . . RR. 4455
And wole not by my counsel fiene. . . . . RR. 4772
No bettir counsel maist thou take . . . . . RR. 4780
Ye yeve good counsel sikirly, . . . . . RR. 5173
In every counsell and secre. . . . . RR. 5260
The baronage to councel went; . . . . . RR. 5812
And han of counsel more mister, . . . . . RR. 6519
I wole bothe preche and eke councelen; . . . . RR. 6845
Nere my councel and my rede; . . . . . RR. 7326
What counceil wole ye to me yeven?' . . . . . RR. 7673

**Counseled**

conseilled hym certeyn thyng, and conseilled . . B.Mel. 2235–40
sholde be conseilled but oonly of hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
persone, men wolden nat be conseilled so . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
to been conseilled by manye, for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
of which folk ye sholde been counseilled, now wol . B.Mel. 2360–5
wel be conseilled in that cas of which he . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
han they rather conseilled yow to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
it suffiseth to han been conseilled by . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
is no wight that may be conseilled ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
as youre wise conseillours conseilled yow . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
youre flatereres, that conseilled yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
folk also, that conseilleden yow to venge . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
conseilleden yow the contrarie, the yonge . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
conseilleden yow to maken sodeyn werre . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
conseillyng of hem that conseilleden yow . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
he conseiled hym to do penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
Counseyled hym, ne seyde to him welcome,— . . . Mars. 67
nede, as ben conseyled by fortune and . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
And thus counseilled hir therto. . . . . HF.1. 371

**Counselest**

Counseilest me that siklich I me feyne, . . . . TC.2. 1528

**Counseleth**

and conseileth me as yow liketh, for I . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5

**Counseling**
herkneth what they seye in conseillyng, . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
anoon, he consented to hir conseillyng. . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
This is to seyn, if I, for thy conseillyng, . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
thy conseillyng, certes, my conseillyng moste . . B.Mel. 2250–5
the conseillynge of wommen is outher to . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
and ful discrete and wise in conseillynge. . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
wit and by hir good conseillyng: . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
bountee in good conseillyng of many a good womman may . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
most approved in conseillyng, and of hem . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
First, ye shul eschue the conseillyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
Thou shalt eek eschue the conseillyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
'And eek thou shalt eschue the conseillyng . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
the conseillyng of hem that been thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
'Thou shalt also eschue the conseiling . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
the conseilyng of shrewes." Thou shalt . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
han in suspect the conseillyng of swich folk as . . B.Mel. 2385–90
the conseillyng of wikked folk, for the book . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
seith, "The conseillyng of wikked folk . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
also eschue the conseillyng of yong folk, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
folwe after hir conseillyng, as hate, pees, werre, . . B.Mel. 2395–400
nat . . . be called a conseillyng, but a mocioun or . B.Mel. 2425–30
the conseillyng of hem that conseilleden yow. . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
But conseillyng is nat comandement. . . . . D.WB. 67
namely in conseilynge of soules. . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
richesses or discrecioun in conseilynge.. . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5

**Counselings**
approved in conseillynges; for the book seith that in B.Mel. 2350–5
that in swiche conseillynges fooles han . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5

**Counselor**
he wol be youre conseillour, and shapeth yow . . B.Mel. 2305–10
chese thee oon to be thy conseillour," for, . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
nat alwey in every nede by oon counseillour . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
of youre conseillour ye shul considere manye . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
A ful greet fool is any conseillour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1501
I was no thyng thi counseler . . . . . RR. 3287

**Counselors**
chesynge of youre conseillours. . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
comunly thise conseillours been flatereres,. . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
namely the conseillours of grete lordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
looke alwey that thy conseillours have thilke thre . B.Mel. 2355–60
ther been manye conseillours." . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
thou purposest for to do by thy conseillours, . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
moore part and the bettre part of thy conseillours . B.Mel. 2395–400
ye may chaunge youre conseillours . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5 *var*
withholdynge of my conseillours, . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
or what semeth yow by oure conseillours . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
thassemblynge of youre conseillours; . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
youre self ne in youre conseillours,. . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
han shewed to youre conseillours youre . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
thise conseillours oonly, and with litel . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
nede it hadde been necessarie mo conseillours . . B.Mel. 2440–5
youre conseillours, this is to seyn, bitwixen . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
youre feyned conseillours; ne ye han nat . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
chaungeth his conseillours in certein caas, . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
chaunge my conseillours right as thow . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
as youre wise conseillours conseilled yow . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
where as youre olde and wise conseillours . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
youre conseil, which conseillours been . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
and to thy conseillours. . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
But freely yaf he to hir counselleres . . . . . LGW. 1550

**Counselors** *see* **Consulars**

**Counsels**
been, and hir conseils ful hoolsome and . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
wommen were nat goode and hir conseils . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
hir conseils goode and profitable, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
looke that alle thy conseils been in hym for . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
the conseils that been at congregaciouns and . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
Wommennes conseils been ful ofte colde; . . . . B.NP. 4446
hir conseilles and hir willes, thanne ne schal . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
the fredom of the conseiles and of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
no thing is leveful to the conseiles of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20

**Count**
Of al hir art ne counte I noght a tare.' . . . . A.Rv. 4056
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a flye.' . . . A.Rv. 4192
I counte nat a panyer ful of herbes . . . . . E.Mch. 1568
God help me so, I counte hem nought a bene! . . TC.5. 363
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 29
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 39
Nomore than a man [may] counte . . . . . RR. 2746
That ther nys compte ne mesure . . . . . RR. 5026

**Counted**
For he ne counted nat three strees . . . . . BD. 717

**Countenance**
The shape, the contenaunce, and the figures . . . A.Kn. 1916
With disconfort and sory contenaunce. . . . . A.Kn. 2010
And hadde a wyf that heeld for contenance . . . A.Co. 4421
She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . B.ML. 320
Me semed so, as by his contenaunce— . . . . B.Sh. 1582
He semeth elvyssh by his contenaunce, . . . . B.Th. 1893
with his hand made contenaunce that . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
feyned contenance, the which victorie he . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
by the sory and hevy contenaunce of a man, . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
And with sad contenance kneleth stille . . . . E.Cl. 293

**Countenance**—*Continued*
Neither by word, ne frownyng contenance? . . . E.Cl. 356
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenaunce, . . . E.Cl. 499
And forth he goth with drery contenance, . . . E.Cl. 671
He waiteth, if by word or contenance, . . . . E.Cl. 708
Ne hadde she, as by hire contenaunce. . . . . E.Cl. 924
Til she hath caught agayn hire contenaunce. . . . E.Cl. 1110
Ye han noon oother contenance, I leeve, . . . . E.Mch. 2205
As wel in speche as in contenaunce, . . . . . F.Sq. 94
As wel his wordes as his contenaunce; . . . . . F.Sq. 561
Ne make no contenance of hevynesse . . . . . F.Fkl. 1485
And for a contenaunce in his hand he bar . . . G.CY. 1264
manye thynges, as in speche and contenaunce, . . I.Pars. 410–5
in werk, and contenaunce, and . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
enhauncen his herte and his contenaunce. . . . I.Pars. 610–5
make a contenaunce to pisse. And for that many . I.Pars. 855–60
clothynge and in contenaunce, abstinent . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
My countenaunce is nycete, . . . . . BD. 612
She had so stedfast countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 832
By half word, ne by countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 1021
My surete in a-whaped countenaunce, . . . . Anel. 215
Yit made he tho as fressh a countenaunce . . . TC.2. 552
And upon me mak thou thy countenaunce; . . . TC.2. 1017
And took a light, and fond his contenaunce . . . TC.3. 979
Her wordes alle and every countenaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1542
That no wight of his contenaunce espi'de. . . . TC.5. 539
Hire countenance is to her herte digne, . . . . LGW. 1738
But whoso hadde y-seen his contenaunce, . . . LGW. 2076
Frend of effect, and frend of countenaunce; . . . Fort. 34
To me in word, in werk, in contenaunce, . . . . Ven. 19
Often to chaungen hewe and countenaunce, . . . Ven. 30
So wel me liketh your womanly contenaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 5
By countenaunce in portrayture . . . . . RR. 172
She was ful symple of countenaunce . . . . . RR. 426
His countenaunce and his manere, . . . . . RR. 727
The countenaunce, and the maneres . . . . . RR. 814
And of hir goodly countenaunce; . . . . . RR. 2866
Ony foly countenaunce; . . . . . RR. 4299
Now wole I seyn the countynaunce . . . . . RR. 7353

**Countenances**
Swiche salutaciouns and contenaunces . . . . B.Sh. 1198
So unkouthe, and so fresshe contenaunces, . . . F.Sq. 284
The fasoun and the countenaunces . . . . . RR. 1001
Whanne I hadde seen the countenaunces . . . . RR. 1309

**Counter**
A shirreve hadde he been, and a countour. . . . A.Prol. 359
And up into his countour-hous gooth he, . . . . B.Sh. 1267
For which ful faste his countour dore he shette; . . B.Sh. 1275
And knokketh at his countour boldely. . . . . B.Sh. 1403
And with that word his countour dore he shette, . B.Sh. 1439
That though Argus, the noble countour, . . . . BD. 435
Sete to rekene in his countour, . . . . . BD. 436

**Counterfeit**
And peyned hire to countrefete cheere Of court, . . A.Prol. 139
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete.' . . . B.NP. 4511
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete? . . C.Doc. 13
If they presumed me to countrefete. . . . . C.Doc. 18
I wol noon of the Apostles countrefete, . . . . C.Pard. 447
I seye, he bad they sholde countrefete . . . . E.Cl. 743
Countrefete the sophymes of his art, . . . . F.Sq. 554
And countrefete the speche of every man He koude, H.Mcp. 134
I can not now wel counterfete . . . . . BD. 1240
and, so as it ne mai nat contrefetin it, . . . . Bo.5.p.6. 1875–80
And hast the lasse nede to contrefete, . . . . TC.2. 1532
Wol ye the childissh jalous contrefete? . . . . TC.3. 1168
To sen her; but he may not contrefete . . . . TC.5. 1578
And countrefet hem as an ape, . . . . . HF.3. 122

**Counterfeited**
And countrefeted was ful subtilly . . . . . B.ML. 746
And countrefeted lettres in this wyse: . . . . . B.ML. 793
No countrefeted termes hadde she . . . . . C.Doc. 51
The cliket countrefeted pryvely. . . . . E.Mch. 2121
Hit nas no countrefeted thyng, . . . . . BD. 868
And with thy countrefeted peyn and wo! . . . . LGW. 1376

**Counterfeiteth**
Or as craft countrefeteth kynde. . . . . HF.3. 123

**Counterpleaded**
For Love ne wol nat countrepleted be . . . . LGW. 476

**Counterpoise**
And passed wo with joye countrepese. . . . . TC.3. 1407
To countrepeise ese and travaile, . . . . . HF.3. 660

**Counters**
Bailifs, bedels, provost countours . . . . . RR. 6812

**Countertaille**
But ever answereth at the countretaille. . . . . E.Cl. 1190

**Counterwait**
countrewayte embusshementz and . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
and countrewaite hymself that he fle . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10

**Countess**
That thilke tyme of Panik was countesse, . . . E.Cl. 590
Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . LGW. 500
Duchesse ne countesse, ne chasteleyne, . . . . RR. 3740

**Countesses**
Thise queenes, and eke countesses, . . . . . RR. 6860

**Counting**
He leith biforn hym on his countyng-bord. . . . B.Sh. 1273

**Countour-** *see* **Counter-**

**Countries**

To have with certein contrees alliaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2973
hasardours in diverse contrees. . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
and therfore in somme contrees, . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
multitude, as weren the cuntrees of hem . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
into diverse contrees. Tho weren the cruele . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
looke upon the brode schewynge contrees of the hevene, . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5

**Country**

With frankeleyns over al in his contree; . . . . A.Prol. 216
Seint Julian was he in his contree; . . . . . A.Prol. 340
Ful many a riche contree hadde he wonne; . . . A.Kn. 864
And broghte hire hoom with hym in his contree . . A.Kn. 869
And dide with al the contree as hym leste. . . . A.Kn. 1004
In any contree of this Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1213
For ever-mo, as out of that contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 1345
At Thebes, in his contree, as I seyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1383
And eek men broghte hym out of his contree, . . . A.Kn. 1442
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . A.Kn. 1822
And, as the gyse was in his contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2137
For she hir-self wolde all the contree lede. . . . B.ML. 434
Were payens, and that contree everywhere; . . . B.ML. 534
Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree, . . . B.ML. 541
To my contree fro thennes that she wente?' . . . B.ML. 1043
Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . . B.Pri. 1680
Y-born he was in fer contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1908
And lord he was of that contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1912
The contree of Fairye, . . . . . B.Th. 1992
For in that contree was ther noon . . . . . B.Th. 1994
To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . . B.Mk. 3462
That first was kyng in Grece the contree. . . . B.Mk. 3847
For certeyn cause, into a fer contree, . . . . . B.NP. 4258
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree, . . . . C.Pard. 610
That in this contree al the peple sleeth, . . . C.Pard. 676
That in this contree alle oure freendes sleeth; . . C.Pard. 754
Tassoille yow in contree as ye ryde, . . . . . C.Pard. 933
Whilom ther was dwellynge in my contree . . . D.Fri. 1299
I am unknowen as in this contree; . . . . . D.Fri. 1397
'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree, . . D.Fri. 1413
But, for thou kanst nat, as in this contree, . . . D.Fri. 1579
A mersshy contree called Holdernesse, . . . . D.Sum. 1710
Pemond, and of Saluces the contree; . . . . . E.Cl. 44
And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . . E.Cl. 63
Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,— . . . . E.Cl. 75
If gentil men or othere of hire contree . . . . E.Cl. 436
Nat oonly he, but al his contree, merye . . . . E.Cl. 615
Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde; . . . F.Sq. 319
Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree, . . . F.Fkl. 800
Ne brynge a contree to so greet mescheef, . . . H.Mcp. 233
in the contree, and thanne hooly chirche . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
or a contree is suffisaunt to hym-self, . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
habundaunce of this contree that men . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
helpe another contree that is moore nedy; . . . I.Pars. 775–80
to bryngen fro that o contree to that . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
for al a parisshe, or for al a contree. . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . . . Anel. 2
Home to his contre houses is y-come; . . . . . Anel. 25
kaves of the cuntre of Trace, betith this . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
of thy cuntre, thanne hastow put out . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
of what cuntre thow art born, it nys nat governed . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
and that is god, is lord of thi cuntre, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
that thow clepest exil is contre to hem that . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
fleeses of the contre of Seryens with the . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
of Syrien contre with the blood of a maner . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
of the contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
every contre ne stynteth nat to eschaufen . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
the contre of Ynde quaketh at thy . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
ne see eftsones thi contre. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to thi contree. . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
that is the contre that thou requerest, of . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
ben exiled fro thilke faire contre.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
the contre Marmoryke, and his nayles . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
ytourned neye to the sovereyne contre or point . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5 *var*
the contre of the sterres. This accordaunce . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
ayein to thi contre. But al be it so that . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
roche of the contre of Achemenye, ther . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . TC.2. 42
'To slee this boor was al the contre reysed, . . . TC.5. 1471
And Meleagre, lord of that contre, . . . . . TC.5. 1474
Fugitif of Troy contree, . . . . . HF.1. 146
Toward the contree of Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 196
In the contree of Cartage; . . . . . HF.1. 224
Of Dido, quene of that contre, . . . . . HF. 1. 241
Ne wher I am, ne in what contree. . . . . HF.1. 475

**Country**—*Continued*

And noght only fro fer contree, . . . . . HF.2. 139
In a contree that highte Trace, . . . . . HF.3. 495
That I hadde herd of som contree . . . . . HF.3. 1045
That ther is noon dwellyng in this countree, . . . LGW. 5
For in that contre yit, withouten doute, . . . . LGW. 721
And al the contree was so lowe y-broght, . . . . LGW. 938
To goon with him, the contree for to spye. . . . LGW. 966
'For maydens walken in this contree here, . . . LGW. 990
And desolate, and fledde fro his contree, . . . . LGW. 1279
Towarde the large contree of Itayle. . . . . LGW. 1329
To senden him into some fer contre, . . . . . LGW. 1418
Out of his contree called Tessalye. . . . . LGW. 1461
Unto Oetes, of that contree kynge; . . . . . LGW. 1593
Unto the contree of kynge Mynos ful of myght . . LGW. 1949 *var*
And him avaunce at home in his contree, . . . . LGW. 2022
Oon of the gretest men of my contree. . . . . LGW. 2053
Ye weren in my contree alle three, . . . . . LGW. 2057
Thogh ye ne wiste it nat, in my contree, . . . . LGW. 2116
And to the contree of Ennopye hym dyghte, . . . LGW. 2155
And of his countre-folke a ful grete woon, . . . LGW. 2161
And to his contree-warde he sayleth blyve,— . . . LGW. 2176
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . LGW. 2216
That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree; . . . LGW. 2248
Unto the contree to seken for socoure . . . . . LGW. 2440 *var*
He sayde unto his contree moste he sayle, . . . LGW. 2472
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . . Truth. 19
latitude of oure countre, I mene after . . . . . Astr. 245–51
in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem . . . Astr. 277–84
latitude of a cuntrey the arch meridian that is contened . . . . . Astr. 365–8
Men neded not in no cuntre . . . . . RR. 560
Full swetter than in this contre. . . . . RR. 768
Bihoveth to gone out of contree, . . . . . RR. 2712
That trowith have his Countre heere; . . . . . RR. 5658
In erthe is not oure Countre— . . . . . RR. 5659
Of oure countre pleyn at the ye . . . . . RR. 5663
Of what contrey so that he be; . . . . . RR. 5936

**Coupe**

Whiche that men clepen Coupe-gorge. . . . . RR. 7420

**Coupled**

For thogh the feend to hire y-coupled were, . . . E.Mch. 1219
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 1836
wole nat ben medled ne couplid togidre. . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30

**Couples**

And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle, . . . . TC.3. 1749

**Courage**

To Caunterbury with ful devout corage, . . . . A.Prol. 22
Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage, . . . A.Kn. 1945
With hooly herte and with an heigh corage, . . . A.Kn. 2213
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . . B.ML. 939
So fiers was his corage,— . . . . . B.Th. 1970
whan he turneth his corage to the bettre, . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
and hir corage; and therfore, me thynketh, men . . B.Mel. 2710–5
So was he ful of leonyn corage. . . . . B.Mk. 3836
So ful was his corage of heigh emprise. . . . . B.Mk. 3857
For if thou have corage, as thou hast might, . . . B.NP. 4642
Ther was enclosed ryve and sad corage, . . . . E.Cl. 220
Ne chaunge my corage to another place.' . . . . E.Cl. 511
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage; . . E.Cl. 628
And of malice, or for cruel corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 692
That she to hym was changed of corage; . . . . E.Cl. 709
To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 787
That whan the lord fulfild hadde his corage, . . . E.Cl. 907
Nat with no swollen thoght in hire corage, . . . E.Cl. 950
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . E.Mch. 1254
And trewely it is an heigh corage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1513
And wolde bothe assayen his corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1725
Al my corage, it is so sharpe and keene! . . . . E.Mch. 1759
Of spices hoote, tencreessen his corage; . . . . E.Mch. 1808
Of his corage as any centre stable; . . . . . F.Sq. 22
She ful devout and humble in hire corage, . . . G.SN. 131
And do al thyn entente, and thy corage, . . . . H.Mcp. 164
thanne in al his lyf have corage to synne, . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
apparailleth mannes corage with vertues . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
of mannes corage in his herte, in . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
vertuously cacchen corage wel to doon, . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
that is to seyn greet corage; for certes ther . . . I.Pars. 730–5
bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
that is stablenesse of corage; . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
philosophre, a vertu by which the corage . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
That malice hadde my corage . . . . . BD. 793
and comyn in-to corage of a parfit man. . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
and entren thei aughte in thy corage? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
in my corage, answeride and seide: . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
chacedest out of the sege of my corage alle covetise of mortel . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
the estat of thi corage. I understonde the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
self a wrech by reputacion of his corage.) . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
comaundement over a free corage? Maystowe remuwen fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
schullen entren into thy corage.' . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
of men, of whiche men the corage alwey . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Courage**—*Continued*

ne sory in thy corage of any wrong . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
corage of a likerous schrewe and of an . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
on-gentil but if he norysshe his corage . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
the clere syghtes of his corage in the; and skatere thou Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
and let hym techyn his corage that he . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
haldeth and clyveth within yowr corage, . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
wene that he bereth the corage of a lyoun; . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
be lyght and unstedfast of corage, and . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
the corage withinne; and, thoughe . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
to a corage immortel. Of whiche schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
conferme thi corage to the beste thinges, thow ne . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
vices and synne maladye of corage; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
unstidfast of corage that, yif any adversite . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
the vertues of corage by the usage . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
in thy corage ayeins every fortune. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
no moevynge of fre corage voluntarie ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
the wirkynge corage, the whiche passioun or . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
sensible bodies, as I have seid, our corage . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
beren up an hye thi corage, so that . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
areise thi corage to ryghtful hopes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
As for the time, and his corage awaken; . . . . TC.1. 564
Of noble corage and wel ordeyne,— . . . . . TC.1. 892
'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage . . TC.3. 897
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might, . . TC.4. 619
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage. . . . . TC.5. 825
'In noble corage oughte ben arest, . . . . . LGW. 397
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage, . . . . . LGW. 1451
Whan that love taketh his corage . . . . . RR. 22 *var*
And ful of gyle and felle corage . . . . . RR. 151
She is ful glade in hir corage, . . . . . RR. 257
That she ne thenkith in hir corage. . . . . RR. 423
That syngith so wel with glad courage, . . . . RR. 849
As Youthe his leef, and sich corage. . . . . RR. 1302
Heere chaungith many wight corage; . . . . . RR. 1614
So ofte it chaungith of corage. . . . . RR. 4928

**Courageous**

Ne dorste never been so corageous . . . . . B.Mk. 3527
his compleccioun is so corageous that he . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Was in his nedes prest and corageus, . . . . . TC.5. 800

**Courages**

So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,— . . . . A.Prol. 11
chaungynge of corages; and so is it by-fallen that . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
confort of angwyssous corages, so thow hast . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
daunten his cruel corages, ne putte nat . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
love that governeth hevene governede yowr corages.' Bo.2. m.8. 600–5
corages of men proveth and graunteth . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
hiden rather your blynde corages withynne . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
berin withynne hir corages full streyte . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
schrewednesse ne bynymeth nat fro the corages of good folk . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
thilke innereste atempraunce of corages . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
determinen of atempraunce in corages, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
othir thing semeth hele of corages but . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
thing semeth maladye of corages but . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
hir corages, and remordith some folk by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
the moevynges of the corages of . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5

**Couriers**

Currours, and eek messangeres, . . . . . HF.3. 1038

**Course**

Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, . . . A.Prol. 8
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1694
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne, . . . A.Kn. 2454
But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere; . . . A.Kn. 2549
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn, . . . . B.ML. 704
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde. . . B.Mk. 3186
But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled, . . . B.NP. 4289
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . D.WB. 892
That estward ay encresseth in his cours . . . . E.Cl. 50
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcye . . E.Mch. 1718
At every cours the ordre of hire servyse. . . . . F.Sq. 66
And so bifel that after the thridde cours, . . . . F.Sq. 76
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go; . . . F.Fkl. 851
Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye; . . . F.Fkl. 1066
No faster cours than ye thise yeres two; . . . . F.Fkl. 1068
Youre cours is doon, youre feith han ye conserved. . G.SN. 387
Walkyng his cours til she hadde him a-take; . . . Mars. 55
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light, . . . Mars. 114
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre, . Anel. 50
ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
to hir propre cours, and alle thynges rejoysen . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
maked the cours of it-self stable (that . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5

**Course**—*Continued*

and the swyft cours of the hevene, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
Sche hadde seyd, and tornede the cours of hir resoun . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
and clepid togidre into o course, thanne . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe. . . . TC.1. 140
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . . . TC.2. 907
And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe, . . . . TC.2. 970
For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . TC.2. 1385
And that the sonne wente his cours unright . . . TC.5. 661
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente, . . . TC.5. 1108
But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde: . . TC.5. 1745
I have fulfilled of fortune al the cours.' . . . . LGW. 1340
after his cours aboute . . . . . Astr. 115–21
lyne the heighst cours that eny sterre fixe . . . Astr. 209–11
the cours of the mone; for certis the mone . . . Astr. 330–7
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours . . . Astr. 382–91

**Courser**

This gentil duc doun from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952
He on a courser, stertyng as the fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 1502
And from his courser with a lusty herte . . . . A.Kn. 1513
This duc his courser with his spores smoot, . . . A.Kn. 1704
And on a courser, for to shewe his face, . . . . A.Kn. 2677
As it a gentil Poilleys courser were; . . . . . F.Sq. 195
The vertu of this courser, and the myght, . . . F.Sq. 310
Worth thou upon a courser right anon, . . . . TC.2. 1011
With that his courser torned he aboute . . . . TC.5. 85
Ther nas coursere, wel y-bridled, noon, . . . . LGW. 1114
Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,— . . . . LGW. 1204
Go bye a courser, blak or white, . . . . . RR. 5903

**Coursers**

Lordes in paramentz on hir courseres; . . . . . A.Kn. 2501
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte, . . . LGW. 1195

**Courses**

his ravysschynge coursis abowte the sovereyn heighte Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
the perdurable courses; and thus . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Court**

cheere Of Court, and been estatlich of manere, . . A.Prol. 140
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome. . A.Prol. 671
And therfore, at the kynges court, my brother, . . A.Kn. 1181
And to the court he wente upon a day, . . . . A.Kn. 1414
Ne was ther never in court of his degree; . . . . A.Kn. 1430
That thurghout al the court was his renoun. . . . A.Kn. 1432
And Arcita, that is in the court roial . . . . . A.Kn. 1497
Out of the court, were it a myle or tweye; . . . A.Kn. 1504
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte; . . . B.ML. 786
to the court of Melibee, and tooken with . . . . B. Mel. 2995–3000
unworthy to comen unto the court of so . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
unto his court, for to accepte and . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
Whan they be comen to the court, this knyght . . D.WB. 1023
With manly voys, that al the court it herde. . . . D.WB. 1036
In al the court ne was ther wyf, ne mayde, . . . D.WB. 1043
Er that youre court departe, do me right; . . . D.WB. 1049
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thee, sir knyght,' . D.WB. 1054
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . D.Fri. 1589
Somoned unto youre court in al my lyf! . . . . D.Fri. 1620
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . . D.Sum. 2162
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse . . . . E.Cl. 737
His wyves fader in his court he kepeth, . . . . E.Cl. 1133
I have now been a court-man al my lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1492
Stant in the court as stille as any stoon. . . . . F.Sq. 171
malisoun of al the court cristiene, til they . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Lady, un-to that court thou me ajourne . . . . ABC. 158
thow saye hem set in the court in hir . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
amonges hem of the court. And yet . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . TC.4. 1392
Is lavender in the grete court alway; . . . . . LGW.G. 334
For in youre courte ys many a losengeour, . . . LGW. 352
Envie is lavendere of the court alway; . . . . LGW. 358
Unto the courte the houndes ben y-broughte, . . LGW. 1194
Unto the court of kynge Mynos full ryght, . . . LGW. 1949
And, as I sayde, ben of youre courte a page, . . LGW. 2037
Unto the court to seken for socoure. . . . . LGW. 2440
Hir court hath many a losengere, . . . . . RR. 1050
That never out of hir court goo. . . . . RR. 4996
For freend in court ay better is, . . . . . RR. 5541
Your court shal not so well be cloos . . . . . RR. 6104
That in my court is thi dwellyng, . . . . . RR. 7299

**Courteous**

Curteis he was, lowely and servysable, . . . . A.Prol. 99
Curteis he was and lowely of servyse, . . . . . A.Prol. 250
meeke, large, curteys, and no thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
So penyble in the werre, and curteis eke, . . . . B.Mk. 3490
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire, . . . . B.NP. 4061
And curteys, as a man of youre estaat, . . . . D.Fri. 1287
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse'; . . . E.Mch. 1815
thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wole . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
He stal anon; and they in curteys wise . . . . TC.1. 81
Ye don hem curteis ben, fresshe and benigne; . . TC.3. 26
A mayden curteys openyde me. . . . . RR. 538
For curteis and of faire manere, . . . . . RR. 2004
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre, . . . . . RR. 2021
Curteys that foule wordis seith. . . . . RR. 2228
He mote be curteis and voide of pride, . . . . RR. 2352

**Courteous**—*Continued*
Curteis, and wys, and well doande, . . . . . RR. 2708
Good hope is curteis forto please, . . . . . RR. 2781
Ye are not curteys to aske it. . . . . RR. 3123
Trewe and siker, curteys and hende; . . . . . RR. 3345
A cherl chaungeth that curteis is. . . . . RR. 4030
It sittith thee nought curteis to be, . . . . . RR. 4036
And be to me curteis and sweete? . . . . . RR. 4442
As curteis shulde and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 5081
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be, . . . . . RR. 6031

**Courteously**
For ther-biforn he stal but curteisly, . . . . . A.Rv. 3997
And hath his thynges seyd ful curteisly. . . . . B.Sh. 1281
As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . . B.Pri. 1636
deemen moore curteisly, this is to seyn, ye moste . B.Mel. 3045–50
moost curteisly comandeth, to hym . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
Seyde this frere, curteisly and softe. . . . . D.Sum. 1771
The frere ariseth up ful curteisly . . . . . D.Sum. 1802
Ne curteysly but help thi self anoon . . . . . TC.4. 590 *var*
As they were of estaat, ful curteysly, . . . . . LGW. 305
So curteisly I go, with love bounde, . . . . . Rosem. 13
Ful curteisly she callede me, . . . . . RR. 799
For thou answerid so curteisly. . . . . RR. 1985
But quyte hym curteisly anoon, . . . . . RR. 2221
Quytt hym to me full curteislye, . . . . . RR. 3069
Fraunchise, and seide full curteislye: . . . . . RR. 3592

**Courtepy**
Ful thredbare was his overeste courtepy; . . . . A.Prol. 290
He hadde upon a courtepy of grene, . . . . . D.Fri. 1382
Al in an old torn courtepy, . . . . . RR. 220

**Courtesy**
Trouthe and honour, fredom and curteisie. . . . A.Prol. 46
In curteisie was set ful muchel hir leste. . . . . A.Prol. 132
But first, I pray yow of youre curteisye, . . . . A.Prol. 725
Ne abyde no man for his curteisie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3123
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!' . . . . A.Mil. 3287
For curteisie, he seyde, he wolde noon. . . . . A.Mil. 3351
She is mirour of alle curteisye, . . . . . B.ML. 166
He wolde of his benigne curteisye . . . . . B.ML. 179
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteisye? . . . . . B.Sh. 1259
To teche hym letterure and curteisye,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3686
'But, sires, to yow it is no curteisye . . . . . C.Pard. 739
I yow biseke that of youre curteisye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1669
And ful of honour and of curteisye; . . . . . E.Cl. 74
And yet she wole obeye of curteisye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1370
I shal nat spare for no curteisye . . . . . E.Mch. 2309
That Gawayn, with his olde curteisye, . . . . . F.Sq. 95
And thanke hym of his grete curteisye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1569
His Yeman eek was ful of curteisye, . . . . . G.CY. 587
And that oure Hoost wole of his curteisye, . . . H.Mcp. 28
usynge vertu, curteisye, and clennesse, . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
With Bountee, Gentilesse, and Curteisye, . . . . Pity. 68
And of Aray and Lust and Curteisye, . . . . . PF. 219
Deiphebus, of his owne curtesye, . . . . . TC.2. 1436
This Troilus, in wise of curteisye, . . . . . TC.5. 64
Thurgh Innocence, and ruled Curtesye. . . . . LGW. 163
And seyde, 'God, ryght of youre curteisye, . . . LGW. 342
Of very bountee, and of curteysie. . . . . LGW. 1478
But yet I pray unto your curtesye, . . . . . Purse. 20
Fulfilled of all curtesie.' . . . . . RR. 640
And she was cleped Curtesie . . . . . RR. 796
That Curtesie me cleped so, . . . . . RR. 807
With valour and with curtesye; . . . . . RR. 957
And next that daunced Curteye, . . . . . RR. 1251
The which was named Curtesie. . . . . RR. 1802
Of curtesie the banere. . . . . RR. 2019
And hym governe in curtesie . . . . . RR. 2026
Was preised for his curtesie, . . . . . RR. 2210
That yvell is full of curtesie . . . . . RR. 2293
Yit of hir curtesie, y-wysse, . . . . . RR. 2914
Sone he was to Curtesie. . . . . RR. 2985
Curtesie wole that ye socour . . . . . RR. 3539
But for his modir Curtesie . . . . . RR. 3890
Sith he now for his curtesie . . . . . RR. 4553
Curtesie certeyn dide he me, . . . . . RR. 4555
Hated hem for her curtesie. . . . . RR. 4566
And with hem Curtesie and Largesse, . . . . . RR. 5853

**Courts**
Is in youre courtes, and many a losengeour, . . . B.NP. 4516

**Cousin**
'The wordes moote be cosyn to the dede.' . . . A.Prol. 742
And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyleth thee, . . . A.Kn. 1081
'Cosyn, for sothe of this opinioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1093
To me, that am thy cosyn and thy brother . . . A.Kn. 1131
As to my cosyn and my brother sworn. . . . . A.Kn. 1161
O deere cosyn Palamon,' quod he, . . . . . A.Kn. 1234
'Allas!' quod he, 'Arcita, cosyn myn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1281
And Palamon, that was his cosyn deere. . . . . A.Kn. 2763
'I have heer with my cosyn Palamon . . . . . A.Kn. 2783
Why grucchen heere his cosyn and his wyf . . . A.Kn. 3062
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteisye? . . . . . B.Sh. 1259
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . . B.Sh. 1288
'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me, . . . B.Sh. 1304
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . . . B.Sh. 1333
with myn housbond though he be your cosyn . . B.Sh. 1337 *var*
He is na moore cosyn unto me . . . . . B.Sh. 1339
He seyde hym thus: 'Cosyn, it standeth so . . . B.Sh. 1447
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . . . B.Sh. 1450
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469

**Cousin**—*Continued*
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . B.Sh. 1472
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!' . . . . B.Sh. 1554
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,— . . . . B.Sh. 1577
The word moot cosyn be to the werkyng. . . . H.Mcp. 210
And to his cosyn Shame seide: . . . . . RR. 3968

**Cousinage**
The monk hym claymeth as for cosynage; . . . B.Sh. 1226
Nat for no cosynage ne alliance, . . . . . B.Sh. 1329
For cosynage, and eek for beele cheere, . . . . B.Sh. 1599

**Cousins**
han bretheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
for thise two synnes been so ny cosyns, . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
the wordis moot nedes be cosynes to the thinges . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20

**Couth(e)** (*pret., past part.*)
To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes; . . . A.Prol. 14
He rood upon a rouncy as he kouthe, . . . . . A.Prol. 390
Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite, . . . . A.Kn. 1872
Was kouth eek that a newe markysesse . . . . E.Cl. 942
thraldom was never erst kowth, til that Noe seyde . I.Pars. 765–70
Allas! I couthe no lenger pleye, . . . . . BD. 655
'Sir,' quod he, 'sith first I kouthe . . . . . BD. 758
And tho ful litel good I couthe, . . . . . BD. 799
myghten tho . . . thynges betere and more plentevously ben couth . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
As yit, though that her liste bothe and couthe: . . TC.1. 984
This thing anon was couth in every strete . . . TC.4. 61
Loo, this sentence is knowen couthe . . . . . HF.2. 249
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode, . . LGW. 1182
To Jason, save they couthe nat begile. . . . . LGW. 1570
So that she werken and enbrowden kowthe, . . . LGW. 2351
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . . LGW. 2356
But with a penne kouthe she nat write; . . . . LGW. 2357
So derke hyt was, he kouthe no-wher go, . . . . LGW. 2415
As wel kouthe I, gif that me leste so, . . . . . LGW. 2470
How kouthe ye wepe so be crafte?' quod she; . . . LGW. 2528
But way I couthe fynde noon . . . . . RR. 513
Couthe make in song sich refreynynge. . . . . RR. 749
But couthe ynow of sich doyng . . . . . RR. 753
Couthe her craft ful parfitly; . . . . . RR. 771
Well kouthe Love hym wreke thoo . . . . . RR. 1523
That he hym kouthe comforte nought, . . . . . RR. 1534
As nature couthe it make faire; . . . . . RR. 1697
For ought I couthe pulle or wynde. . . . . RR. 1810
Which to no vilayn was never couthe . . . . . RR. 2000
Nere that hope couthe hem make . . . . . RR. 2754
Which openede, as it was couth, . . . . . RR. 4213
That couthe unto myne helpyng eche, . . . . . RR. 4618
But and he couthe thurgh his sleight . . . . . RR. 7059

**Couth(e)** *see* **Could**

**Coveit-** *see* **Covet-**

**Covenable**
covenable tyme for to doon his profit; . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
ther is a ful noble wey, and a covenable, . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
covenable to verray confessioun. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
thanne is it covenable to tellen specially of synnes . I.Pars. 370–5
moore covenable to a man of heigh estaat, . . . I.Pars. 465–70
morwe tyde is moost covenable a man to sey his preyeres, . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
the travailles that been covenable. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
in suche places as ben covenable to hem, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
moevynges ben covenable to everyche of . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
for whiche thou yave me as a coenable yifte, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
folweth, by other manere than is covenable to nature, Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
folk that ben blisful it accordeth and is covenable . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
schewen the in covenable place. But natheles, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
it were a more covenable thing that the accusours or Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
thanne yelden a covenable gerdoun to the dissertes of men? . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
ben covenable to some bodies that ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ben covenable; and also why that . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
is covenable to every wight, and lenyth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
hem that he woot that is covenable to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
travaile nis nat covenable. Another man is parfit in alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
to whiche thing thise wordes ben covenable?' . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
withoute, but by causes covenable and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
To seyn a soth! Now were it covenable . . . . TC.2. 1137
Now certes, Love, hit is right covenable, . . . . Ven. 25
For it is good and covenable . . . . . RR. 6020
Or other covenable cure, . . . . . RR. 6752
That ther nys lawe covenable . . . . . RR. 7179

**Covenablely**
ye han wel and covenablely taught me as in general how I . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5

**Covenably**
ye han wel and covenably taught me . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5 *var*

**Covenably**—*Continued*
whan it useth the yvelis covenably and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

**Covenant**
And by his covenant yaf the rekenyng . . . . A.Prol. 600
I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . . E.Mch. 2176
'Have I nat holde covenant unto thee?' . . . . F.Fkl. 1587
putten a lawe in this and covenaunt in the yifte; . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
synne by torment. And by this covenant, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
And in my self this covenaunt made I tho, . . . LGW. 688
And thilke covenaunt, while me lasteth breethe, . . LGW. 693
This covenaunt was affermed wonder faste, . . . LGW. 790
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139
First or the mouth, by covenaunt. . . . . RR. 864
And with that covenaunt yelde I me, . . . . . RR. 1979
Forto denyen the covenaunt . . . . . RR. 2057
Kepe hym covenaunt trewely. . . . . RR. 3476
What covenaunt that ever I make. . . . . RR. 6170

**Covenants**
The othes that her covenantz assuren; . . . . A.Kn. 1924
And til Atthenes, hir covenantz for to holde, . . A.Kn. 2098

**Covent** *see* **Convent**

**Cover**
And covere hire brighte face with a clowde— . . B.Mk. 3956
ne covere nat the shameful membres of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
maken fire of thilke tree and covere the coles . I.Pars. 550–5
shamefast, nat for to covere ne hyden . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
to covere the moore thy synne, for thanne . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
When he was fals, to covere his traitorye, . . . Anel. 156
to coveren the same dayes with dirke . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
seyn, to coveren al the erthe)—al this . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere. . . . TC.1. 917
Of sleighte, for to coveren al thy chere. . . . . TC.2. 1512

**Coverchief** *see* **Kerchief**

**Covercle**
Paraunter brood as a covercle; . . . . . HF.2. 284

**Covered**
Stood redy covered al the longe day. . . . . A.Prol. 354
And fro the navele doun al covered was . . . . A.Kn. 1957
Covered in clooth of gold, dyapred weel, . . . . A.Kn. 2158
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2891
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . . A.Mil. 3212
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . B.NP. 3972
And with my coverchief covered my visage; . . . D.WB. 590
He covered hire ful sorwefully wepynge; . . . . E.Cl. 914
And covered it with veluettes blewe, . . . . . F.Sq. 644
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas; . . . . G.CY. 764
returnyng to the derke lond, covered with the derknesse . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'covered with the derknesse of deeth'; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
body y-covered with fir that never shal . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
bridles covered with precious clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
touched by the pride that is covered in mannes herte; I.Pars. 545–50
may no thyng been hyd ne covered. . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
The remenaunt was wel kevered to my pay, . . . PF. 271
ben covered with cloudes) by a swyft . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
covered and defended by the auctorite of me . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
covered and kembd with a false colour, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
is covered and wrapped under that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered undir erthe Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
the blake cloude of errour whilom hadde y-covered, Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
oon . . . is coverid his face with forme of a boor; . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
hadde covered by hir clere vysage. The comune . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
me the resouns covered with derknes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
notes of soth I-covered? (That is to . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
Al covered she the wordes under sheld. . . . . TC.2. 1327
Ye knowe al th'ilke covered qualite . . . . . TC.3. 31
Kevered many a shrewed vyce; . . . . . HF.1. 275
Though hit be kevered with the myst. . . . . HF.1. 352
Than were we covered of oure cares colde. . . . LGW. 762
Kovered with gras and with leves, . . . . . RR. 3020

**Covereth**
Sche, that yit covereth and wympleth hir . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80

**Covert**
For it covert was and close . . . . . RR. 3637
Religiouse folk ben full covert, . . . . . RR. 6149

**Covertly**
Ful many thynges covertly, . . . . . RR. 19
That he his lyf let covertly, . . . . . RR. 6111

**Coverture**
Withouten ony coverture; . . . . . RR. 1588
Without coverture shall be kidde, . . . . . RR. 2172

**Covertures**
hire covertures shulle been of wormes of helle. . . I.Pars. 195–200
Who so that the coverturis of hir veyn apparailes . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5

**Covet**
coveite by coveitise of flessh, flesshly . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
to coveite swiche thynges as thou hast nat, . . . I.Pars. 740–5
comanded that thou sholdest nat coveite . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
men coveiten agayn the lawe of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 955–60

**Covet**—*Continued*
That made me coveten and purchace . . . . . Mars. 269
what coveyten proude folk to lyften up . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
thei coveyten that putten the goodes of . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
that thei coveyten, but ploungen hem in . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
But I preie that thei coveyten rychesses . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
coveyte to geten alle thise thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
and performe that thei coveyten, than yif . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
myghte nat acomplissen that thei coveiten. . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
And not coveite to go with childe. . . . . RR. 5038
That worship of this world coveiten, . . . . . RR. 6173

**Coveted**
fredom, yowr eldren coveyteden to han . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
seith the grettere thing that is coveyted . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30

**Coveter**
And in the covetour that was so nyce. . . . . Mars. 262

**Covetest**
and yif thow coveytest be honour to gon . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
The more thou coveytest of that swetnesse; . . . RR. 2466

**Coveteth**
she Coveiteth every man that she may se, . . . D.WB. 266
He that coveiteth is a povere wight, . . . . . D.WB. 1187
But he that noght hath, ne coveiteth have, . . . D.WB. 1189
'The flessh coveiteth agayn the spirit, and . . . I.Pars. 340–5
heigh folye, for certes, the flessh coveiteth agayn the spirit, . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
thought, and coveyteth not to ben . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
the lasse myght is he that coveyteth it and . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
depe westrene see, ne coveyteth nat to deeyen . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Coveiteth so to see me, but for drede . . . . . TC.4. 1339
The more he covetyth, and thoght hir faire; . . . LGW. 1755

**Coveting**
His blynde lust was al his covetynge. . . . . LGW. 1756
That laste ever in coveityng, . . . . . RR. 5714

**Covetise**
Avauntyng, liyng, anger, coveitise. . . . . A.Rv. 3884
seyn, ire, coveitise, and hastifnesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
moste dryve coveitise out of youre herte, . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
for the Apostle seith that coveitise . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
fulfille the ende of his coveitise, and certes, that ne may . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
to youre conseil ire, coveitise, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
the word of the Apostle, "Coveitise is . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
I preche of no thyng but for coveityse; . . . . C.Pard. 424
I preche no thyng but for coveitise. . . . . C.Pard. 433
Noght for no coveitise doutelees, . . . . . E.Mch. 2166
With coveitise anon thou shalt be blent. . . . . G.CY. 1077
bitraysed of the devel by coveitise of temporeel prosperitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
coveite by coveitise of flessh, flesshly . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
thynges, and eek coveitise of hynesse by . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
the firste coveitise, that is concupiscence after the . I.Pars. 335–40
avarice, or coveitise, to commune understondynge; . I.Pars. 385–90
or for coveitise. Flaterye is generally . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
and of coveitise, of which synne seith . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
the roote of alle harmes is coveitise. *Ad Thimotheum* 6°. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and coveitise. . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
coveitise is this; coveitise is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
Of coveitise comen thise harde lordshipes . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
desordeynee coveitise to eten or to drynke. . . . I.Pars. 815–20
manere coveitise to doon lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
that who-so seeth a womman to coveitise . . . I.Pars. 845–50
for the coveitise of eyen folweth . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
the coveitise of the herte. The seconde . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
noon, this shal she telle; for coveitise, . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
wrecche pore folk, that the covetise of straungiers . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
defouled my conscience with sacrilegie for covetise of Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
out of the sege of my corage alle covetise of mortel thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
and with tempestes. But the covetise of men . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the disordene covetise of men, whan . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
and nat after the oultrage of covetyse. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
thi-selve that the covetise of mortel . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
covetise of glorie and renoun to han wel . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
the covetise of verray good is . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
staunchen his covetise; and thoughte he hadde his . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
diverse coveytise of erthly thinges, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
That nevere I this for coveitise wroughte, . . . TC.3. 261
As hadde Mida, ful of coveitise, . . . . . TC.3. 1389
To techen hem that coveitise is vice, . . . . . TC.3. 1392
Is old, and elde is ful of coveitise; . . . . . TC.4. 1369
Of him that set is upon coveitise. . . . . TC.4. 1378
The foule cherle, that, for his coveytise, . . . . LGW. 136
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughte! . . . Form.A. 32
For in our dayes nis but covetyse, . . . . . Form.A. 62
Through covetyse is blent discrecioun; . . . . L.St. 18
And next was peynted Coveitise, . . . . . RR.181
So coveteise is her brennyng. . . . . RR. 188

**Covetise**—*Continued*
For coveitise is evere wode . . . . . RR. 203
Coveityse for hir wynnyng . . . . . RR. 205
Next Coveitise faste by, . . . . . RR. 208
Theron is all my coveitise, . . . . . RR. 4129
Whanne it is goven for coveitise. . . . . RR. 5050
For drede of shame of coveitise. . . . . RR. 5072
Be devoide of coveitise. . . . . RR. 5088
Sike hertis with coveitise. . . . . RR. 5318
Of coveitise, that makith hym woode . . . . . RR. 5707
But for lucre and coveitise. . . . . RR. 5738

**Covetous**
a coveitous man ne kan noght deme, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
desirous, ne coveitous of good ne richesse; . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
gete yow a coveitous name, which is a vicious . . B.Mel. 3025–30
gold, and apparayleth coveytous folk . . . . . Bo.2. m. 2. 320–5
Al weere it so that a riche coveytous man . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
Lord, trowen ye a coveitouse wrecche, . . . . TC.3. 1373
So covetous is her brennyng . . . . . RR. 188 *var*
Nor of her goodes coveitous, . . . . . RR. 5634
For that he is so coveitous; . . . . . RR. 7027

**Covine**
That he ne knew his sleighte and his covyne; . . . A.Prol. 604
Wikkid-Tunge, that the covyne . . . . . RR. 3799

**Covines**
se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80

**Cow**
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . B.NP. 4575
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle . . . . C.Pard. 354
bole, that taketh which cow that hym . . . . I.Pars. 895–900

**Cow** *see* **Chough**

**Coward**
Whil thow hast as a coward been agast.' . . . . A.Rv. 4267
be coward, that thou doute ther wher as . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf! . . . B.Mk. 3095
To wedden a milksope or a coward ape, . . . . B.Mk. 3100
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith! . . . . B.NP. 4101
the coward champioun recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695–700
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte; . . . . PF. 349
'But ones n'iltow, for thy coward herte . . . . TC.1. 792
Thus shal I seyn,—and ek his coward herte . . . TC.4. 1409
But lust voluptuous and coward drede: . . . . TC.4. 1573

**Cowardice**
And fleeth fro wrecches for hir cowardise. . . . TC.4. 602
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . . TC.5. 412
And eke repreve of cowardise, . . . . . RR. 2490

**Cowardie**
Ther may no man clepen it cowardye. . . . . A.Kn. 2730

**Cowardly**
Thus cowardly ye shal me nevere winne: . . . TC.4. 1196

**Cowered**
There lurked and there coured she. . . . . RR. 465

**Coy**
That of hir smylyng was ful symple and coy; . . A.Prol. 119
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . E.Cl. 2
And coye hem, that they seyn non harm of me; . . TC.2. 801
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde; . . . . . LGW. 1548
He kepte hym koy and eke pryve, . . . . . RR. 4297

**Crabbed**
The arwes of thy crabbed eloquence . . . . . E.Cl. 1203

**Cracche** *see* **For-cracche**

**Cracching**
Cracchynge of chekes, rentynge eek of heer. . . . A.Kn. 2834

**Cracketh**
He craketh boost, and swoor it was nat so. . . . A.Rv. 4001
Whil that he sang, so chaunteth he and craketh; . E.Mch. 1850

**Cracking**
dores, or crakynge of houses, by gnawynge . . . I.Pars. 605–10

**Cradle**
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . A.Kn. 2019
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page. . . . . A.Rv. 3972
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set, . . . . . A.Rv. 4156
Unto the cradel, and in his hand it hente, . . . A.Rv. 4212
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . A.Rv. 4216
And forth she gooth til she the cradel fond: . . . A.Rv. 4221
By-cause that the cradel by it stood, . . . . . A.Rv. 4224
And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4251
I woot wel by the cradel I have mysgo; . . . . A.Rv. 4255
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . . G.SN. 122

**Craft**
But of his craft to rekene wel his tydes, . . . . A.Prol. 401
But of his craft, fro Berwyk unto Ware . . . . A.Prol. 692
And of his craft he was a carpenter. . . . . A.Mil. 3189
By-cause he was of carpenteris craft . . . . . A.Rv. 3861
And of a craft of vitailliers was hee. . . . . A.Co. 4366
for to anoye, and in hir craft to . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . B.Mk. 3258
His likerousnesse and al his olde craft, . . . . C.Doc. 84
And *pardee!* yet kan I moore craft than he.' . . . D.Fri. 1468
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . E.Mch. 1424
For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,— . . . . E.Mch. 2016
And cause why? for they kan nat the craft; . . . F.Sq. 185
Of craft of rynges herde they never noon; . . . F.Sq. 249
And craft of mannes hand so curiously . . . . F.Fkl. 909
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1127
For al my craft, ne noght for my travaille . . . F.Fkl. 1617
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe. . . G.CY. 619
But al his craft ye may nat wite at me, . . . . G.CY. 621
Oure elvysshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . . G.CY. 751

**Craft**—*Continued*
That is unto oure craft apertenyng, . . . . . G.CY. 785
To bringe aboute oure craft yif that we may . . . G.CY. 803 *var*
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . . . G.CY. 830
Ascaunce that crafte is so light to leere! . . . . G.CY. 838
For al oure craft, whan we han al y-do, . . . . G.CY. 866
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft; . G.CY. 882
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite; . . . G.CY. 952
This noble craft and this subtilitee, . . . . . G.CY. 1247
Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . . . . G.CY. 1320
Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere; . G.CY. 1349
Of my craft, for I wolde it kept were cloos, . . . G.CY. 1369
In this craft, that men kan nat come therby, . . . G.CY. 1395
lyk to the craft of the devel, that waiteth . . . I.Pars. 510–5
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte. . . . I.Pars. 790–5
whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
I chees love to my firste craft, . . . . . BD. 790
And subtil in that crafte over any wyght, . . . Anel. 88
As nedeth not to men such craft to lere! . . . . Anel. 98
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . PF.1
And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . PF. 220
Y-wrought after hir craft and hir mesure; . . . PF. 305
thredes and subtile craft, of perdurable . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
veyn were al the effect of craft, yif that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . TC.1. 379
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete." . . . TC.1. 665
Eek somtime it is craft to seme flee . . . . . TC.1. 747
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . . TC.3. 1634
Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . . . . . TC.4. 1458
In swich a craft, and by the reyne her hente; . . TC.5. 90
To shewe craft, but o sentence. . . . . HF.3. 10
So that the grete craft, beautee, . . . . . HF.3. 87 *em*
The cast craft and curiosite . . . . . HF.3. 88 *var*
Or as craft countrefeteth kynde. . . . . HF.3. 123
And al his crafte.' And somme songen clere . . . LGW. 139
For she taught al the crafte of fyne lovyng, . . . LGW. 544
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . . . LGW. 1286
And koude of love al crafte and arte plenere . . . LGW. 1607
And by no craft hire beaute was not feyned; . . . LGW. 1749
How kouthe ye wepe so be crafte?' quod she; . . . LGW. 2528
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte; . . . . LGW. 2591
thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arisyng . . . Astr. 382–91
Were of her craft and apprentys, . . . . . RR. 687
No craft had she so leef to do. . . . . RR. 758
Couthe her craft ful parfitly; . . . . . RR. 771
The craft that hir bilongith to. . . . . RR. 1634
Thanne I anoon dide al my crafte, . . . . . RR. 1781
That by no craft I myght it flit. . . . . RR. 1812
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere, . . . . . RR. 2166
Of other craft eke if he be, . . . . . RR. 3275
And haunte her crafte for gret getyng. . . . . RR. 5724
That he of no craft hath science, . . . . . RR. 6717
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . . . RR. 6720
Or if he have of craft kunnyng, . . . . . RR. 6735

**Craftier**
Ful craftier to pley she was . . . . . BD. 661

**Craftily**
On metres and on rymyng craftily, . . . . . B.ML. 48
Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily . . . . G.CY. 603
For as men seyn he kan doon craftily, . . . . G.CY. 903
Ne scrivenly ne craftily thou write; . . . . . TC.2. 1026
herde I pleyen . . . Orpheus ful craftely, . . . HF.3. 113
That craftely begunne to pipe, . . . . . HF.3. 130
That craftely don hir ententes, . . . . . HF.3. 177
I trowe that she couthe craftely . . . . . RR. 1166 *var*
Two cristall stonys craftely . . . . . RR. 1568

**Crafts**
In thy plesaunce, and in thy craftes stronge; . . . A.Kn. 2409

**Crafty**
For in the lond ther was no crafty man . . . . A.Kn. 1897
Syn that he is so crafty and so sly; . . . . . G.CY. 655
This disciplyne, and this crafty science. . . . . G.CY. 1253
'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde; . G.CY. 1290
To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . . . BD. 319
If they be crafty, rekene and noumbre . . . . BD. 439

**Crag**
Which on a cragge was founded all. . . . . RR. 4156

**Crags**
springen of o welle in the cragges of the roche . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5

**Crammed**
Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,— . . . . C.Pard. 348
With boistes crammed ful of lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 1039

**Cramp**
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . TC.3. 1071

**Crampissheth**
Al crampissheth hir lymes crokedly; . . . . . Anel. 171

**Crane**
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soune; . . PF. 344

**Crased** *see* **Crazed**

**Crassus**
As Crassus dide for his affectes wronge, . . . . TC.3. 1391

**Crave**
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . . . . D.WB. 518
It nedeth nought his helpes more crave: . . . . TC.2. 1455
The meede that thou aftir crave.' . . . . . RR. 2720
As we be wonte, herborowe we crave . . . . . RR. 7493

**Crazed**
I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . . G.CY. 934
Ful clere, and nat an hole y-crased, . . . . . BD. 324

**Creance**
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . . B.ML. 340
A theef, that hadde reneyed oure creance, . . . B.ML. 915
We may creaunce whil we have a name, . . . . B.Sh. 1479
To every penitent in ful creaunce. . . . . ABC. 61
**Creanced**
Creanced hath and payd eek in Parys . . . . B.Sh. 1556
**Creanceth**
Aboute his nede, and byeth and creaunceth; . . . B.Sh. 1493
**Creant**
that seith 'creaunt' withoute nede. Alas! alas! . . I.Pars. 695–700
**Creat**
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
hath creat alle thynges in right ordre and . . . I.Pars. 215–20
that ben creat of hym this, that is a ful grete . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
That creat were eternally to dure, . . . . . Scog. 2
**Creation**
Of werk than any fair creacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 870
**Creator**
Jhesu Crist, thy creatour; thou ne hast nat doon to . B.Mel. 2600–5
youre creatour and makere; for after the . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
That to thy Creatour which that thee wroghte, . . C.Pard. 901
The creatour of every creature. . . . . G.SN. 49
Lord and his Creatour, and moore sharpe . . . I.Pars. 130–5
moore than Jhesu Crist oure Creatour, . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
the entente of hir creatour and thurw the distinccioun of . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
to your creatour. For he wolde that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
'O thow fadir, soowere and creatour of . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
That he his creatour foryett; . . . . . RR. 6538
**Creature**
That in this world nys creature lyvynge . . . . A.Kn. 901
Bifore me, sorweful, wrecche creature, . . . . A.Kn. 1106
And myn is love as to a creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 1159
Ne creature, that of hem maked is, . . . . . A.Kn. 1247
So muche sorwe hadde never creature . . . . A.Kn. 1359
That ever was any lyves creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 2395
To yow aboven every creature, . . . . . A.Kn. 2769
And here-agayns no creature on lyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 3039
Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . . B.ML. 463
Whan he saugh so benigne a creature . . . . . B.ML. 615
So strange a creature unto his make. . . . . B.ML. 700
Of so horrible a feendly creature, . . . . . B.ML. 751
So ful of synne is many a creature! . . . . . B.ML. 812
As possible is a creature to be. . . . . B.ML. 1031
Ther is noon lyk that any creature . . . . . B.ML. 1077
To Rome is come this hooly creature, . . . . . B.ML. 1149
—for ther nys no creature so . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Thou haddest bigeten ful many a creature. . . . B.Mk. 3138
Over every regne and every creature; . . . . . B.Mk. 3410
I seye so worshipful a creature, . . . . . B.Mk. 3488
And knew God lord of every creature. . . . . B.Mk. 3812
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature, . . . . C.Doc. 12
She peynted hath this noble creature, . . . . C.Doc. 34
He sholde telle it to no creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 144
Been cause of deeth to many a creature. . . . . C.Pard. 296
In al this world ther nis no creature, . . . . . C.Pard. 861
Thanne were they maad upon a creature, . . . . D.WB. 133
He preyde hire that to no creature . . . . . D.WB. 959
No creature saugh he that bar lyf, . . . . . D.WB. 997
Upon Grisilde, this poure creature, . . . . . E.Cl. 232
Hem thoughte she was another creature; . . . . E.Cl. 406
Whan that they fynde a pacient creature! . . . . E.Cl. 623
Disposed was, this humble creature . . . . . E.Cl. 755
Aboven every worldly creature. . . . . E.Cl. 826
Shoope hym to been a lyves creature; . . . . . E.Cl. 903
As koude a poure fostred creature.' . . . . . E.Cl. 1043
And thoughte, 'Allas! O tendre creature! . . . . E.Mch. 1757
This is to seyn, no lyves creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1864
To love hym best of any creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1984
To Januarie, ne to no creature. . . . . E.Mch. 2056
That art the creature that I best love; . . . . E.Mch. 2161
Hadde loved hire best of any creature . . . . F.Fkl. 939
Lete I this woful creature lye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1085
For to noon oother creature, certeyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1107
And hoom she goth a sorweful creature,— . . . F.Fkl. 1346
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature, . . G.SN. 39
The creatour of every creature. . . . . G.SN. 49
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . . . . G.SN. 493
Hath natureelly set in a creature. . . . . H.Mcp. 162
biforn God and biforn every creature; . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
no creature, shal been freend to hem; . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
Soothly, whan man loveth any creature . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
his herte, unto a creature, certes as . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
thilke creature, so muche he bireveth fro God, . . I.Pars. 365–70
To noon erthly creature . . . . . BD. 19
Myght suffren any creature . . . . . BD. 468
That scorneth many a creature. . . . . BD. 624
That formed yow to creature. . . . . BD. 715
Had never, I trowe, creature. . . . . BD. 881
Ne formed never in creature . . . . . BD. 1195
Withoute you, benygne creature! . . . . . Pity. 79
Doth such hardnesse to his creature. . . . . Mars. 232
The longe nightes, whan every creature . . . . Comp.L. 1
Than al this worldes richesse or creature. . . . Comp.L. 33
That she him trust over any creature. . . . . Anel. 91
Ne to no creature ne made she chere, . . . . . Anel. 108
For in this worlde nys creature, . . . . . Anel. 325
She fairer was than any creature. . . . . PF. 301

**Creature**—*Continued*
Like as is everich other creature, . . . . . PF. 641
a fair creature to hym that hath a soule of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
As is an hevenissh parfit creature . . . . . TC.1. 104
And that she was so fair a creature; . . . . . TC.1. 115
Weren to wommanhode, that creature . . . . TC.1. 283
That am refus of every creature? . . . . . TC.1. 570
As creature in al this world y-born, . . . . . TC.2. 298
Ector, or any mannes creature, . . . . . TC.2. 417
He naught forbet, that every creature . . . . . TC.2. 717
And in this world no lives creature, . . . . . TC.3. 13
Shoop me to be a lives creature!' . . . . . TC.4. 252
'For in this world ther n'is no creature, . . . . TC.4. 386
And nevere other creature serve! . . . . . TC.4. 448
To creature y-formed here by kinde! . . . . . TC.4. 451
With her as muche as creature on-live, . . . . TC.4. 494
She held herself a forlost creature. . . . . TC.4. 742
How sholde a plaunte or other creature . . . . TC.4. 767
This made, aboven every creature . . . . . TC.4. 1679
Your owne, aboven every creature! . . . . . TC.5. 154
And, save his lady, every creature. . . . . TC.5. 210
How shal she don ek, sorwful creature? . . . . TC.5. 241
Allas, allas, so noble a creature . . . . . TC.5. 384
She ledde her lif, this woful creature. . . . . TC.5. 714
Ther moghte be no fairer creature: . . . . . TC.5. 808
And oon the best entecched creature . . . . . TC.5. 832
Yit love I best of any creature! . . . . . TC.5. 1701
Ne no maner creature, . . . . . HF.1. 489
A femynyne creature; . . . . . HF.3. 275
Ne deed so many a creature; . . . . . HF.3. 950
In creature that formed is by Kynde. . . . . LGW. 246
But she was yit the fairest creature . . . . . LGW. 974
He mote stonde; of whiche no creature, . . . . LGW. 1632
Or if thou any creature awake, . . . . . LGW. 1791
Of any erthely lyvynge creature. . . . . LGW. 2118
There as ther dwelleth creature noon . . . . . LGW. 2164
As may in erthe a mortale creature. . . . . Scog. 5
Ther oghte blame me no creature, . . . . . Ven. 7
Sithen she is the fayrest creature . . . . . Comp.A. 51
She semede a wikked creature. . . . . RR. 171
To worshipe any creature. . . . . RR. 180
Leneth to many a creature, . . . . . RR. 186
Metall nor erthely creature; . . . . . RR. 386
And semeth a simple creature. . . . . RR. 421
Him loved over any creature, . . . . . RR. 1475
**Creatures**
To forme and peynten erthely creaturis . . . . C.Doc. 21
So do I alle myne othere creatures, . . . . . C.Doc. 27
Two creatures accordynge in feere. . . . . D.WB. 924
Whan that hym list, upon his creatures, . . . . D.Fri. 1485
knee of hevenely creatures, or erthely, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
alle creatures resonables thanne is this: . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
That was of creatures, but men lye, . . . . . TC.5. 1528
Han these sory creatures, . . . . . HF.3. 542
So eche of hem to cryaturys. . . . . LGW.G. 138
Of gentil women, gentil creatures! . . . . . LGW. 1370
**Creaunt** *see* **Creant**
**Crece**
The which for tene crece, and eke . . . . . RR. 4875
**Credence**
"Leeveth me, and yeveth credence to . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence . . . G.SN. 415
men oughten rather yeven credence to the more stidfast and to the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
Yeve credence, in every skylful wise, . . . . . LGW. 20
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence, . . . LGW. 31
And to hem yeve swich lust and swich credence . . LGW.G. 32
But wherfore that I spake to yive credence . . . LGW. 97
**Credible**
be it so that this ne seme nat credible thing . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
**Creed**
Bileveth this, as siker as the Crede. . . . . G.CY. 1047
As he that coude more than the crede . . . . . TC.5. 89
**Creek**
And every cryke in Britaigne and in Spayne. . . A.Prol. 409
**Creeks**
knowen wel the krikes and the cavernes of the see . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
**Creep**
Ther as the cat was wont in for to crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3441
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3594
But faire and wel she creepe in to the clerk; . . . A.Rv. 4226
I wol go crepen in by my felawe'; . . . . . A.Rv. 4250
And by the millere in he crepe anon, . . . . . A.Rv. 4260
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe; . . . B.Mk. 3627
Unto that day in which that I shal crepe . . . . G.CY. 1045
Bid him crepe in-to the body . . . . . BD. 144
hir bodyes straught, and crepyn in the . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
But wel he felte aboute his herte crepe, . . . . TC.3. 1069
So crepe, that it cause me to dye! . . . . . TC.3. 1505
Gan in him crepe in al his hevinesse; . . . . . TC.5. 1214
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace, . . . . . HF.3. 996
Y-cheyned be than out of prison crepe, . . . . Buk. 14
So full of peyne shalt thou crepe, . . . . . RR. 2558
**Creepeth**
This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 565

**Creepeth**—*Continued*
War fro the serpent that so slily crepeth . . . . D.Sum. 1994
In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . . E.Cl. 121
Til that the soule out of his body crepeth. . . . E.Cl. 1134
But that good hope crepeth in oure herte, . . . G.CY. 870
**Creeping**
or elles with the entrynge of crepynge wormes . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
to gone crepinge uppon his handes, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
Tho cam ther crepynge in a rowte . . . . . HF.3. 733 *var*
**Crekes**
The moore queynte crekes that they make, . . . A.Rv. 4051
**Creon**
And yet now the olde Creon, weylaway! . . . . A.Kn. 938
Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . . A.Kn. 961
How Creon was of Theseus y-served . . . . . A.Kn. 963
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, . . A.Kn. 986
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . A.Kn. 1002
And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . . . Anel. 64
That was the doghtre of the kynge Creon. . . . LGW. 1661
**Crept**
And up he rist, and by the wenche he crepte. . . A.Rv. 4193
And pryvely upon a nyght he crepte . . . . . B.ML. 594
That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte, . . B.Mk. 3806
And in his ers they crepten everychon; . . . . D.Sum. 1698
Hit com and crepte to me as lowe . . . . . BD. 391
the maladye of perturbacion is crept in to thi thought, Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
**Crept** *see* **Creep, Cropen**
**Crepusculles**
whiche ben called the two crepusculles . . . . . Astr. 174–9
Knowe the quantite of thy crepusculles, . . . . Astr. 185–8
**Cress**
Of paramours he sette nat a kers; . . . . . A.Mil. 3756
**Crest**
Upon his creest he bar a tour, . . . . . B.Th. 2096
**Crete**
The Mynotaur, which that he slough in Crete. . . A.Kn. 980
Of Phasifpha, that was the queene of Crete, . . D.WB. 733
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . . LGW. 1886
Mynos, that was the myghty kynge of Crete, . . LGW. 1894
**Creusa**
How Creusa, daun Eneas wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 175
How Creusa was y-lost, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 183
And by the wey his wyf Creusa he lees, . . . . LGW. 945
**Crevice**
thurgh a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in . . I.Pars. 360–5
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace, . . . . . HF.3. 996
**Crew**
By nature he crew eche Ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4045 *var*
Thanne crew he that it myghte nat been amended. . B.NP. 4048
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevene. . B.NP. 4387
**Criande**
He come criande as he were woode, . . . . . RR. 3138
**Cried**
They fillen gruf, and criden pitously, . . . . . A.Kn. 949
And therwithal he bleynte and cride, 'A!' . . . A.Kn. 1078
And pulled out a swerd, and cride, 'Hoo! . . . A.Kn. 1706
And alle crieden, bothe lasse and moore . . . . A.Kn. 1756
But oonly for the feere thus hath she cried, . . . A.Kn. 2344
So loude cride they, with murie stevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2562
Tho were the gates shet, and cried was loude, . . A.Kn. 2597
He cryde, 'Hoo! namoore, for it is doon! . . . . A.Kn. 2656
He cride and knokked as that he were wood,— . . A.Mil. 3436
And shook hym harde and cride spitously, . . . A.Mil. 3476
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete. . . . A.Mil. 3825
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!' . . A.Rv. 4307
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 561
Hir childe cride, and she cride pitously; . . . . B.ML. 919
She cride, and atte laste thus she wroghte, . . . B.Pri. 1788
That in that place after hir sone she cryde, . . . B.Pri. 1795
they criden, 'Werre! werre!' . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried . . B.Mk. 3721
The peple cride and rombled up and doun, . . . B.Mk. 3725
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . B.NP. 4467
O woful hennes, right so criden ye, . . . . . B.NP. 4559
Of Rome, cryden senatoures wyves, . . . . . B.NP. 4561
And cryden, 'Out! harrow! and weylaway! . . . B.NP. 4570
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . . B.NP. 4580
Oure Hooste cride, 'Pees! and that anon'; . . . D.WB. 850
The cartere smoot and cryde as he were wood, . . D.Fri. 1542
Wel myghte a mooder thanne han cryd, allas! . . E.Cl. 563
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . F.Sq. 417
Unto hire word, and cryden moore and moore, . . G.SN. 416
And cried, 'O, hoo! a-wak anoon!' . . . . . BD. 179
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hye. . . . . BD. 183
So cryden, that un-to the sterres hit wente, . . . Anel. 27
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende! . . PF. 494
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye, . . . . . PF. 499
ther was establissed or cryed grevous and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
cride and seide: "O glorie, glorie," . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
to misericordes, and cryede: "We ben . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe; . . TC.1. 729
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus . . . TC.2. 612
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . . TC.2. 643
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . TC.4. 585
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem roune! . TC.4. 587
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . TC.4. 739

**Cried**—*Continued*
And gan to sike, and 'Troilus!' she cride, . . . TC.4. 1213
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . TC.5. 205
And pitously he cri'de upon Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 216
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde, . . TC.5. 1244
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . . TC.5. 1505
Ful faste he cri'de, his reste him to restore. . . . TC.5. 1673
Be we cried or stille y-rouned.' . . . . . HF.3. 1017
And everyche criede, 'What thing is that?' . . . HF.3. 1057
And cryede, 'Theseus! myn herte swete! . . . . LGW. 2190
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . LGW. 2200
**Criedest**
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . A.Kn. 1083
**Crieth**
He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously; . . . . . A.Kn. 1221
The blood out-crieth on youre cursed dede. . . . B.Pri. 1768
many a man that crieth "Werre! werre!" . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
of folk ther every man crieth and clatereth . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
And crieth, "Slee the dogges everichoon, . . . B.Mk. 3089
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf! . . . B.Mk. 3095
And '*Nowel*' crieth every lusty man. . . . . F.Fkl. 1255
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go . . . . PF. 465
Of th' ilke woful soule that thus cryeth, . . . . TC.4. 317
She kneleth, crieth, that routhe is to devyse; . . LGW. 1311
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stevene, . . . LGW. 2328
**Crime**
And eek of many another manere cryme, . . . D.Fri. 1307
Ye putte on us a cryme, and eek a blame; . . . G.SN. 455
**Crinkled**
And for the house is crynkled to and fro, . . . LGW. 2012
**Cripple**
Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . . . . . TC.4. 1458
**Crips** *see* **Crisp**
**Cris-** *see* **Chrys-**
**Criseyde**
Of Troilus in loving of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.1. 55
Criseyde was this lady name al right: . . . . . TC.1. 99
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . . . . TC.1. 169
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . . TC.1. 176
Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . . . TC.1. 273
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente. . . . TC.1. 392
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde, . . . TC.1. 459
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde!' . . . . TC.1. 874
To ben his helpe in loving of Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 1010
Criseyde, which that herde him in this wise, . . TC.2. 386
Criseyde, which that wel nigh starf for fere, . . TC.2. 449
Criseyde aros, no lenger she ne stente, . . . . TC.2. 598
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen, . . . . TC.2. 649
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe, . . . TC.2. 689
And therwithal, 'Now, nece,' quod Criseyde, . . TC.2. 877
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site, . . TC.2. 884
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde, . . . . TC.2. 897
Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . . TC.2. 1100
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . TC.2. 1235
Criseyde, which that alle these thinges say, . . TC.2. 1265
That is my nece, and called is Criseyde, . . . TC.2. 1417
Criseyda, my frend!'—He seide, 'Yis.' . . . . TC.2. 1424
Speke of Criseyde swich honour, that he . . . . TC.2. 1453
To ben a frend and helping to Criseyde: . . . . TC.2. 1550
Com ek Criseyde, al innocent of this, . . . . TC.2. 1562
Herde alwey this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . . TC.2. 1590
To speke here of the nedes of Criseyde?' . . . . TC.2. 1603
And goodly on Criseyde she biheld, . . . . . TC.2. 1606
Criseyde anon, my lady, that is here, . . . . . TC.2. 1644
Unto Criseyde, which that certeinly . . . . . TC.2. 1678
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!' . . . . TC.2. 1724
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . . TC.3. 68
Criseyde al this aspi'de wel y-nough, . . . . . TC.3. 85
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 95
But I conjure thee Criseyde, and—oon . . . . . TC.3. 193
Thise ilke two, Criseyde and Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 507
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good . . . TC.3. 638
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . TC.3. 760
Criseyde, which that al this wonder herde, . . . TC.3. 799
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing, . . . TC.3. 883
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisly God at reste . . . TC.3. 925
Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right . . . . . TC.3. 981
To Troilus was nevere yit Criseyde!'— . . . . TC.3. 1054
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . . . TC.3. 1068
For every tere which that Criseyde asterte, . . . TC.3. 1070
'Now spek to me, for it am I, Criseyde!'— . . . TC.3. 1112
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Is this a mannes game? . . . TC.3. 1126
Criseyde answerde, 'Swete, al were it so, . . . . TC.3. 1163
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . . TC.3. 1173
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt misericorde! . . . . TC.3. 1177
Criseyde, which that felte her thus y-take, . . . TC.3. 1198
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon, . . . . TC.3. 1209
Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, . . . TC.3. 1226
Right so Criseyde, whan her drede stente, . . . TC.3. 1238
And therwithal Criseyde anon he kiste, . . . . TC.3. 1275
Quod tho Criseyde, and therwithal him kiste, . . TC.3. 1350
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte. . . . TC.3. 1372
Fortuna major, that anon Criseyde . . . . . TC.3. 1420
Gan therwithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1448
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.3. 1473
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon, . . . . . TC.3. 1492
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise, . . . . . TC.3. 1548
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you, . . . TC.3. 1564
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . . TC.3. 1670
Criseyde and eek this kinges sone of Troye. . . . TC.3. 1715

**Criseyde**—*Continued*
Him of Criseyde, and of her wommanhede, . . . TC.3. 1740
Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete. . . . . TC.3. 1820
For how Criseyde Troilus forsook, . . . . . TC.4. 15
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde: . . . TC.4. 138
Whan axed was for Antenor Criseyde; . . . . TC.4. 149
For Antenor how they wolde han Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 177
That al our vois is to forgon Criseyde.' . . . . TC.4. 195
Criseyde which that nevere dide hem scathe . . . TC.4. 207
For Antenor to yelden out Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 212
So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde. . . . TC.4. 231
Shal thus Criseyde awey, for-that thou wilt? . . TC.4. 264
Criseyde, allas, til that the breth me faile. . . . TC.4. 273
'If that Criseyde allone were me laft . . . . . TC.4. 281
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought . . . TC.4. 292
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . . . TC.4. 307
'O my Criseyde, O lady sovereyne . . . . . TC.4. 316
For Antenor to yelden so Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 347
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . TC.4. 378
Al fresshly newe, and lat Criseyde go! . . . . TC.4. 457
Criseyde to forgon, for she was myn, . . . . . TC.4. 479
That if Criseyde, which that is thy lief, . . . . TC.4. 611
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde . . . . TC.4. 666
So to Criseyde of wommen com a route . . . . TC.4. 682
Criseyde, ful of sorwful piete . . . . . TC.4. 731
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus? . . . . TC.4. 766
Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise . . . . TC.4. 807
Unto Criseyde, in a ful secre wise, . . . . . TC.4. 810
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore, . . . TC.4. 825
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 829
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge . . . . TC.4. 855
Ben fled and thus lith now Criseyde allone . . . TC.4. 868 *var*
From Troilus thise wordes to Criseyde: . . . . TC.4. 875
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trewely, . . . TC.4. 939
Hath seyn alwey me to forgon Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 962
Or bring Criseyde and me from this distresse!' . . TC.4. 1082
What, parde, yit is not Criseyde ago! . . . . . TC.4. 1090
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . TC.4. 1147
Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1165
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . . TC.4. 1194
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1209
And he answerde, 'Herte myn, Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1214
For which Criseyde upon him gan biholde, . . . TC.4. 1229
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252
'And thenk right thus: "Criseyde is now agon, . . TC.4. 1317
But natheles the wending of Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1436
Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise . . . TC.4. 1527
Me glade, as wis I nevere unto Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1655
For which Criseyde moste out of the toun, . . . TC.5. 5
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede, . . . . . TC.5. 16
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . . TC.5. 53
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride, . . . . . TC.5. 57
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde, . . . TC.5. 176
And pitously he cri'de upon Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 216
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fo! . . . . . TC.5. 228
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte: . . . . . TC.5. 452
Criseyde come!' and ther-with gan he singe. . . . TC.5. 504
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!' . . . . . TC.5. 508
They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte; . . . TC.5. 516
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . . . . TC.5. 523
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone. . . . . TC.5. 595
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . TC.5. 604
—Upon that other side was Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 687
'Lord, whether thou yit thenke upon Criseyde! . . TC.5. 735
Criseyde mene was of her stature, . . . . . TC.5. 806
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . TC.5. 843
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 848
Criseyde, that was in her peynes stronge . . . . TC.5. 864
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 872
Of Calidoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde! . . . . TC.5. 934
It preveth wel, he spak so that Criseyde . . . . TC.5. 948
Whan that Criseyde unto her reste wente . . . . TC.5. 1021
This Diomede is come unto Criseyde; . . . . . TC.5. 1031
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1113
Into this town ne com'th not here Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1123
And yit com nought to Troilus Criseyde. . . . . TC.5. 1143
'For th'ilke night I last Criseyde say, . . . . . TC.5. 1187
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde: . . . TC.5. 1241
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed, . . . TC.5. 1247
Thus in my drem Criseyde I have biholde,'— . . . TC.5. 1252
'O my Criseyde, allas! what subtilte, . . . . . TC.5. 1254
Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesaunce? . . . TC.5. 1260
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1264
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 1315
Criseyde shal not conne knowen me. . . . . TC.5. 1404
This lettre forth was sent unto Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 1422
Of Troilus, for tarying of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1437
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . . TC.5. 1573
For which Criseyde upon a day, for routhe . . . TC.5. 1587
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe . . . TC.5. 1661
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1674
That ye, Criseyde, coude han changed so, . . . TC.5. 1683
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde! . . . TC.5. 1712
But trewely Criseyde, swete may, . . . . . TC.5. 1720
What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde; . . . TC.5. 1732
Criseyde lov'th the sone of Tydeus, . . . . . TC.5. 1746
That, al be that Criseyde was untrewe, . . . . TC.5. 1774
And thus bigan his loving of Criseyde . . . . . TC.5. 1833
How that Crisseyde Troylis forsok. . . . . LGW.G. 265
And of Cresyde thou hast seyde as the lyste, . . . LGW. 332

**Criseyde**—*Continued*
Therfore he wrot the Rose and ek Crisseyde . . . LGW.G. 344
Or in the Rose, or elles in Creseyde.' . . . . . LGW. 441
For that I of Creseyde wroot or tolde, . . . . LGW. 469
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest, . . . . LGW.G. 531
Bet than Dalyda, Creseide, or Candace; . . . . W.Unc. 16
**Criseydes**
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte! . . . . . TC.3. 1498
About his herte, of al Criseydes net. . . . . TC.3. 1733
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . . . . TC.4. 310
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte . . . . TC.4. 472
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende. . . . TC.5. 528
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe. . . . . TC.5. 775
**Crisippus** *see* **Chrysippus**
**Crisp**
His crispe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . . . A.Kn. 2165
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn, . . D.WB. 304
Hir heer that oundy was and crips, . . . . . HF.3. 296
Crispe was his heer, and eek ful bright, . . . . RR. 824
**Cristen** *see* **Christian**
**Croce**
I made hym of the same wode a croce. . . . . D.WB. 484
Ye bothe her mytre and her croce. . . . . RR. 6470
**Crock**
And whan that dronken al was in the crowke, . . A.Rv. 4158
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal. . . Truth. 12
**Croesus**
The riche Cresus, kaytyf in servage. . . . . A.Kn. 1946
This riche Cresus, whilom kyng of Lyde, . . . B.Mk. 3917
Of whiche Cresus Cirus soore hym dradde, . . . B.Mk. 3918
An-hanged was Cresus, the proude kyng; . . . B.Mk. 3949
'Lo, Cresus, which that was of Lyde kyng, . . . B.NP. 4328
Wystestow nat how Cresus, kyng of . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
this rewliche Cresus was caught of Cirus and . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
Cresus, that was kyng of Lyde, . . . . . HF.1. 105
**Crone**
This olde sowdanesse, cursed krone! . . . . . B.ML. 432
**Cronique**
He in a Cronique mighte saufly write . . . . B.NP. 4398 *var*
**Crooked**
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete. . . . B.ML. 560
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey, . . . C.Pard. 761
'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
And bringest him out of the crooked strete. . . . ABC. 70
Tempest thee noght al croked to redresse . . . Truth. 8
there comen a maner croked strikes like . . . . Astr. 88–92
Tortuose Signes, or Croked Signes, for thei . . . Astr. 294–301
these croked signes ben obedient to the . . . . Astr. 294–301
Ful croked were hir hondis two, . . . . . RR. 202
Ful crokid was that foule stikke; . . . . . RR. 926
The foule croked bowe hidous . . . . . RR. 987
Though he be croked and unweelde, . . . . . RR. 4886
It is not worth a croked brere; . . . . . RR. 6191
**Crooked** *see* **Kirked**
**Crookedly**
Al crampissheth hir lymes crokedly; . . . . . Anel. 171
**Crooks**
In gooth the grapenel so ful of crokes, . . . . LGW. 640
**Crop**
Now in the crope, now doun in the breres, . . . A.Kn. 1532
strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown; . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
leet it goon ageyn, anoon the crop loketh . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
And ye that ben of beaute crop and rote, . . . . TC.2. 348
As she that was the sothfast crop and more . . . TC.5. 25
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote! . . . TC.5. 1245
ffor he is croppe and roote of gentylesse . . . . Ven. 8 *var*
**Cropen**
He wende have cropen by his felawe John, . . . A.Rv. 4259
As thou right now were cropen out of the ground, . F.Fkl. 1614
So causeles is cropen into you, . . . . . TC.3. 1011
**Cropen** *see* **Crept**
**Crops**
The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . . . A.Prol. 7
With croppes brode and eek as thikke,— . . . . BD. 424
The croppes were so thicke y-ronne, . . . . . RR. 1396
**Cross**
He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones, . . . A.Prol. 699
'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde, . . A.Rv. 4286
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she: . . . . B.ML. 450
'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . . B.ML. 451
For which thy child was on a croys y-rent,— . . B.ML. 844
That they been enemys of Cristes croys, . . . . C.Pard. 532
But, by the croys which that Seint Eleyne fond, . C.Pard. 951
But sith I thee have marked with the croys, . . E.Cl. 556
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree. . . . . E.Cl. 558
whiche he was nayled to the croys, and . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the croys, . . . I.Pars. 270–5
he baar upon his blissed shulder the croys, upon . I.Pars. 665–70
the croys of Crist, of whiche the ende is . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Up-on the crois as general acquitaunce . . . . ABC. 60
Under the cros, ne his grevous penaunce, . . . ABC. 82
Up-on the cros to suffre his passioun, . . . . . ABC. 162
Upon a cros, our soules for to beye, . . . . . TC.5. 1843
lyne, from a litel cros (+) in the bordure . . . Astr. 32–40
a litel cros (+) where as evere moo generaly is . . Astr. 32–40
7. Fro this litel cros (+) up to the ende . . . . Astr. 40–5
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale . . . Astr. 50–7
fro the crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid . Astr. 50–7
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . Astr. 60–5
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . Astr. 60–5

**Cross**—*Continued*
thy rule is areised fro the litel crois upon . . . Astr. 121–7
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . . . Astr. 350–8
**Cross** *see* **Croce, Crouche**
**Crosseth**
ther crossith him a-nother lyne of the same . . . Astr. 32–40
**Crosslet**
And this chanoun took out a crosselet . . . . G.CY. 1117
And this chanoun into the crosselet cast . . . . G.CY. 1147
The crosselet; 'For in tokenyng I thee love,' . . G.CY. 1153
Of the crosselet, and blew wel afterward, . . . G.CY. 1191
Into the crosselet fil anon adoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1198
And with this stikke, above the crosselet, . . . G.CY. 1276
And in the crosselet hastily it fel. . . . . G.CY. 1282
He putte the ounce of coper in the crosselet, . . G.CY. 1308
**Crosslets**
Violes, croslets, and sublymatories, . . . . . G.CY. 793
**Crouche**
I crouche thee from elves and fro wightes.' . . . A.Mil. 3479
**Croucheth**
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, E.Mch. 1707
**Croup**
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . D.Fri. 1559
**Croup** *see* **Crupper**
**Crow**
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 2692
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675
No-thyng ne liste hym thanne for to crowe, . . . B.NP. 4466
And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . . . B.NP. 4523
The Manciples Tale of the Crowe . . . . . H.Mcp. *head*
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe . . . H.Mcp. 130
Whit was this crowe as is a snow-whit swan, . . H.Mcp. 133
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . H.Mcp. 240
This crowe sang 'Cokkow! Cokkow! Cokkow!' . . H.Mcp. 243
What wol ye moore? The crowe anon hym tolde . H.Mcp. 257
And after that thus spak he to the crowe: . . . H.Mcp. 270
And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he, . . . H.Mcp. 292
And to the crowe he stirte, and that anon, . . . H.Mcp. 303
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . H.Mcp. 318
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.' . H.Mcp. 362
The thef the crow and ek the jangelynge pye . . PF. 345 *var*
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . . PF. 363
Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe, . . . TC.3. 1416
**Crowd**
He sholde putte, and croude hire fro the lond, . . B.ML. 801
For other so they gonne croude, . . . . . HF.3. 1005
**Crowdest**
With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay, . . . B.ML. 296
**Crowding**
Thy crowdyng set the hevene in swich array . . . B.ML. 299
Ne croudyng, for to moche prees. . . . . HF.3. 269
**Crowe** (*past part.*)
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3357
Whan that the firste cok hath crowe anon . . . A.Mil. 3687
**Croweth**
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . C.Pard. 362
**Crowing**
In al the land of crowyng nas his peer. . . . . B.NP. 4040
Wel sikerer was his crowyng in his logge . . . . B.NP. 4043
**Crown**
That never ye schullen my corowne dere . . . . A.Kn. 1822 *var*
A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . . . A.Kn. 2290
Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2875
Thanne wil I be bynethe, by my croun! . . . . A.Rv. 4041
They gete hym nat so lightly, by my croun!' . . A.Rv. 4099
With crowne and berde all fressh and newe y-shave. . B.Sh. 1499
A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed, . . . E.Cl. 381
With a coroune of many a riche stoon . . . . E.Cl. 1118
Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille; . . G.SN. 388
As a coroune withoute stones. . . . . BD. 979
Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle! . . . . Pity. 58
Ye been also the coroune of Beautee, . . . . . Pity. 75
as a corolarie or a meede of coroune. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
or porisme, or mede of coroune, or declarynges.' . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
yif a man renneth . . . for the corone, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
the coroune for which he renneth. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
the coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle, . . . . TC.5. 547
Every man upon the croune, . . . . . HF.3. 735
And upon that a white crowne she beer, . . . . LGW. 216
So were the flourouns of hire coroune white; . . . LGW. 220
Hire white coroune was i-maked al, . . . . . LGW. 222
For which the white coroune above the grene . . LGW. 223
Hire white corowne beryth the witnessynge?' . . LGW. 299
With the white corowne, clad in grene; . . . . LGW. 303
Hire white corowne berith of it witnesse; . . . . LGW. 527
As smale florouns in hire corowne bee. . . . . LGW. 529
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . . LGW. 533
The stones of hir corowne shyne clere; . . . . LGW. 2224
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 7
Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 14
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 21
the crowne of thin heved. And also this . . . . Astr. 82–8
And in hir heed she hadde a crowne. . . . . RR. 3201
**Crowned**
On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . . A.Prol. 161
With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . . . A.Kn. 1027
And of the citee first was crouned kyng. . . . . A.Kn. 1549
**Crowned**—*Continued*
Coroned was she after hir degree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3555
Al innocent of his corouned malice, . . . . . F.Sq. 526
He hath thee crouned in so ryal wise. . . . . ABC. 144
With laurer crouned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 24
With his tryumph, and laurer-crouned thus, . . . Anel. 43
After your deth, to han ben crowned quene . . . TC.4. 1238
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete . . . . TC.5. 1107
And somme crouned were as kynges, . . . . . HF.3. 226
Y-corouned is with white leves lyte, . . . . . LGW. 219
His gilte here was corowned with a sonne . . . LGW. 230
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene, . . LGW. 242
Y-crowned al with white, as men may see, . . . LGW. 532
An emperesse or crowned quene. . . . . RR. 1266
**Crownet**
For rounde enviroun hir crownet . . . . . RR. 3203
**Crowns**
Corones two, the which he bar in honde; . . . . G.SN. 221
Kepeth ay wel thise corones,' quod he; . . . . G.SN. 226
Valerian seyde, 'Two corones han we, . . . . . G.SN. 253
(And of the myracle of thise corones tweye, . . . G.SN. 270
Corones two of floures wel smellynge, . . . . . G.SN. 279
And made his angel hem the corones brynge; . . . G.SN. 280
And in the vertu of corounes tweyne, . . . . . TC.2. 1735
With crounes wroght ful of losenges; . . . . . HF.3. 227
To maken garlandes and corounes hye; . . . . . LGW. 2614
**Crows**
And for this caas been alle crowes blake. . . . . H.Mcp. 308
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . . TC.2. 403
**Crozier** *see* **Croce**
**Crucible** *see* **Crosslet**
**Crucified**
was he crucified and slayn. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
that hym crucifiede; for God loveth bettre that . . I.Pars. 640–5
**Crude**
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . . G.CY. 772
**Cruel**
Thanne seyde he, 'O crueel goddes that governe . . A.Kn. 1303
This crueel torment and this peyne and woo, . . A.Kn. 1382
And as a crueel tigre was Arcite: . . . . . A.Kn. 1657
The crueel ire, reed as any gleede; . . . . . A.Kn. 1997
So crueel on the hunte, as is Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 2628
O firste moevyng, crueel firmament, . . . . . B.ML. 295
That crueel Mars hath slayn this mariage! . . . B.ML. 301
he baar a crueel ire, redy to doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
nys but a crueel cherl. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
were a crueel sentence and muchel agayn . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
He Arpies slow, the crueel bryddes felle; . . . . B.Mk. 3290
He slow the crueel tyrant Busirus, . . . . . B.Mk. 3293
Ther nys, y-wys, no serpent so cruel . . . . . D.Sum. 2001
And leet this crueel sergeant doon his wille. . . . E.Cl. 539
And of malice, or for crueel corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 692
That of a crueel herte he wikkedly, . . . . . E.Cl. 723
He of his crueel purpos nolde stente; . . . . . E.Cl. 734
As to his crueel purpos may suffyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 740
That crueel houndes, or som foul vermyne, . . . E.Cl. 1095
And hem rejoysen in hire crueel pryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1993
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so crueel beest, . . F.Sq. 419
Moot been enchesoun of youre crueel dede, . . . F.Sq. 456
and bere hongry been like to the crueel lordshipes . I.Pars. 565–70
of the peynes of helle, that is so crueel . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Venquisshed me hath my crueel adversaire. . . . ABC. 8
But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arcite!' . . . . . Anel. 175
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300
Of his myracles and his cruel yre; . . . . . PF. 11
cruwel, turneth awey fro wrecches, and . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
with cruel eighen. 'Who,' quod . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
She cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
hir cruel ravyne, devourynge al that they . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
diverse contrees. Tho weren the cruele clariouns . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
moeven armes, whan thei seyen cruele wowndes . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
doth so cruele harmes. Certes the remembreth . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
and he cruel whilom sloughe . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
joyned to cruel venym (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
o cruel day schal ravyssche yow, than is . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
daunten his cruel corages, ne putte nat . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
here sydes to cruel lyouns (for to herknen . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
weren cruel to hym. He wente hym to . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
sorwful armures manasyng with cruel mowth, . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
so cruel that they percen and thurw passen . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
of whiche the thought crwel woodeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
wikkidnesse, that is more crwel than any . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
thei moeven unryghtful oostes and cruel batayles, . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
byrafte the dispoilynge fro the cruel lyoun . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
foddre to his crwel hors (this to seyn that . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . TC.1. 9
And ofte it hath the cruel herte apesed, . . . . TC.1. 250
May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde; . . TC.1. 839

**Cruel**—*Continued*
'If it be so that ye so cruel be . . . . . TC.2. 337
To make amendes of so cruel a dede! . . . . . TC.2. 342
'O cruel God, O dispitouse Marte! . . . . . TC.2. 435
As men ben cruel in hemself and wikke; . . . . TC.2. 458
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun: . . . . . TC.3. 382
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . . . . TC.3. 1450
But cruel day (so weylawey the stounde!) . . . TC.3. 1695
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine, . . . . TC.4. 25
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was! . . . . TC.4. 94
To be to me thus cruel and unkinde? . . . . . TC.4. 266
On live, in torment and in cruel peyne . . . . TC.4. 296
ffor crewel smert gan brestyn out to rore . . . TC.4. 373 *var*
That now transmuwed ben in cruel wo: . . . . TC.4. 830
As anguissh, langour, cruel bitternesse, . . . . TC.4. 844
For pite of myn aspre and cruel peyne!'— . . . TC.4. 847
And after this, with sterne and cruel herte, . . TC.4. 1184
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . . . TC.4. 1189
'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse, . . . TC.4. 1192
To reste bringe out of this cruel sorwe, . . . . TC.4. 1445
The cruel peynes of this woful man, . . . . . TC.4. 1697
Now, blisful Lord, so cruel thou ne be . . . . TC.5. 599
In al this world ther n'is so cruel herte . . . . TC.5. 722
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . . TC.5. 896
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise; . . . . . TC.5. 1468
Cassandre go'th: and he with cruel herte . . . TC.5. 1534
So cruel wen'de I not your herte, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 1685
In many cruel bataille, out of drede, . . . . . TC.5. 1751
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete . . . . TC.5. 1761
Trine unite us from oure cruel foone . . . . . TC.5. 1866 *var*
Or that the cruel lyf unsofte . . . . . HF.1. 36
Ther saw I thee, cruel Juno, . . . . . HF.1. 198
Ne my cruel deeth,' quod she, . . . . . HF.1. 323
Also of cruel Achilles. . . . . HF.3. 373
Hym oghte nat be tiraunt ne crewel, . . . . . LGW. 377
With stoute Romaynes, crewel as lyoun; . . . . LGW. 627
'Ne wolt thou nat?' quod tho this cruelle man, . . LGW. 1805
That was so cruelle that, withoute areste, . . . LGW. 1929
The cruelle god that stante with blody darte, . . LGW. 2245
Unto thys cruelle man, that she of wyste. . . . LGW. 2386
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte; . . . . LGW. 2591
Her crewel fader did her for to hente, . . . . LGW. 2715
Of word dispitous and cruell. . . . . RR. 2212
Which is ful cruel, the soth to seye. . . . . RR. 3252
I fonde hym cruel in his rage . . . . . RR. 3400
His cruel will forto refreyne, . . . . . RR. 3497
Such cruel werre agayn youre man, . . . . . RR. 3551
Nor of my cruel aventure. . . . . RR. 4376
Of whiche the sharpe and cruel ire . . . . . RR. 4485
In compleynt, and in cruel rage, . . . . . RR. 4616
With cruell deth they hir present; . . . . . RR. 5002
For they are cruel and hauteyne, . . . . . RR. 6101
But done al cruel vengeaunce; . . . . . RR. 6430

**Cruelly**
That Attheon aboughte cruelly; . . . . . A.Kn. 2303
Agayn hir foos she faught so cruelly . . . . . B.Mk. 3519
To wreke his ire on it ful cruelly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3787
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805
brenneth in folk more cruely than the fyer of . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
Wol us disese and crueliche anoye, . . . . . TC.4. 1304
Ful cruely the Grekes ay aboughte, . . . . . TC.5. 1756
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . . . . LGW. 340

**Cruelty**
How longe, Juno, thurgh thy crueltee, . . . . A.Kn. 1543
The crueltee of the, queene Medea! . . . . . B.ML. 72
Allas, Fortune! it was greet crueltee . . . . . B.Mk. 3603
Whan myght is joyned unto crueltee, . . . . B.Mk. 3683
For no malice, ne for no crueltee, . . . . . E.Cl. 1074
And of my wyf the passyng crueltee. . . . . E.Mch. 1226
of synne, and fro the crueltee of the . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Upon the crueltee and tirannye . . . . . Pity. 6
To preyen hir on Crueltee me awreke; . . . . Pity. 11
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . . . Pity. 26
Cofedred alle by bonde of Cruelte, . . . . . Pity. 52
Hit stondeth thus, your contraire Crueltee . . . Pity. 64
Shal Crueltee be your governeresse? . . . . . Pity. 80
By Crueltee, that occupieth your place, . . . . Pity. 90
Though ye me slee by Crueltee your fo, . . . . Pity. 114
And crueltee, and bost, and tyrannye; . . . . Mars. 37
My woful herte, through your cruelte. . . . . Anel. 271
likned to this cruelte? For certes thilke . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
so accordaunt in cruelte (that is to seyn, as . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
han maked matere of cruelte, this wise . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
venymows cruelte to lordschipe).' . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
the resoun of cruelte nis nat i-nowhe ryghtful. . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Ne do thou nevere swich a cruelte . . . . . TC.1. 586
Dede were his japes and his cruelte, . . . . . TC.1. 1083
That crueltee with so benigne a chier . . . . . TC.2. 1750f, R
Dar I non handle for the cruelte, . . . . . TC.4. 772
Envie is of such crueltee . . . . . RR. 265
The whiche, thurgh his cruelte . . . . . RR. 3355
Of disdeyne, and cruelte, . . . . . RR. 3495
This cruelte and wikkidnesse. . . . . RR. 3548
With Daunger, full of Cruelte; . . . . . RR. 5866
If ever I knewe her cruelte. . . . . RR. 6090
His treget and his cruelte, . . . . . RR. 6267

**Crul**
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . . A.Prol. 81
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3314

**Crumbs**
That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . G.SN. 60

**Crupper**
A male tweyfoold upon his croper lay, . . . . G.CY. 566

**Crupper** *see* **Croup**

**Cruppers**
in sadeles, in crouperes, peytrels, and . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5

**Cry**
Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood. . A.Prol. 636
Ay *Questio quid juris* wolde he crie. . . . . A.Porl. 646
But swich a cry and swich a wo they make . . . A.Kn. 900
And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, . . . A.Kn. 903
Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye? . A.Kn. 908
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . . A.Kn. 1080
This prison caused me nat for to crye, . . . . A.Kn. 1095
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . . A.Kn. 2342
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . . A.Kn. 2672
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2731
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye, . . A.Kn. 2835
And thries how the ladyes gonne crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2955
But in Pilates voys he gan to crie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3124
Or I wol crie, "out, Harrow," and "Allas!" . . . A.Mil. 3286
This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3288
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . A.Mil. 3417
Ne clepe, ne crie, but been in his preyere, . . . A.Mil. 3587
As he were wood for wo he gan to crye, . . . . A.Mil. 3814
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood, . . A.Mil. 3817
Upon the wardeyn bisily they crye, . . . . . A.Rv. 4006
And gan to crie, 'Harrow!' and, 'Weylaway! . . . A.Rv. 4072
'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . A.Rv. 4078
That it had been to late for to crie; . . . . . A.Rv. 4196
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,— . . B.ML. 850
Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . . . B.ML. 1111
Ful murily than wolde he synge and crie . . . . B.Pri. 1743
gan to wepe and crie. . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
to crie and wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
hir housbonde for to wepe and crie as . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
meke me and obeye me to hem and crie hem mercy? B.Mel. 2870–5
Thus day by day this child bigan to crye, . . . B.Mk. 3629
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie; . . . . B.Mk. 3671
Ne kan in syngyng crie ne biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3952
Causeth ful many a man in sleepe to crie, . . . B.NP. 4124
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye . . . . B.NP. 4229
I crye out on the ministres," quod he, . . . . B.NP. 4233
He moste wynke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . B.NP. 4496
Certes, swich cry, ne lamentacioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4545
Herden thise hennes crie and maken wo, . . . . B.NP. 4566
And right anon the gentils gonne to crye, . . . C.Pard. 323
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . . . . D.WB. 518
Another wyf, and crien day by day, . . . . . E.Cl. 801
For which I crie in open audience, . . . . . E.Cl. 1179
And up he yaf a roryng and a cry, . . . . . E.Mch. 2364
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . E.Mch. 2366
Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . . F.Sq. 46
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye . . . . F.Sq. 412
That all the wode resouned of hire cry. . . . . F.Sq. 413
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . . F.Sq. 630
And pyes, on hem for to crie and chyde, . . . . F.Sq. 649
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . . . F.Fkl. 1496
And whan that he was come he gan to crye, . . . G.CY. 582
Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . . . G.CY. 965
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn, . . . . H.Mcp. 301
whanne he hath spoken, he shal crie to . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien. . Mars. 112
At my begynnyng thus to the I crye. . . . . Anel. 7
And to your routhe and to your trouthe I crie! . . Anel. 337
With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde. . PF. 256
of defence; and ther-fore me lyst to crie to god . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . . TC.1. 750
I am not deef. Now pees, and cry no more, . . . TC.1. 753
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . TC.1. 806
Ther n'as no cry but "Troilus is there!" . . . . TC.2. 196
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude, . . . . TC.2. 400
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye! . . . . TC.2. 436
Whan he the peple upon him herde cryen, . . . TC.2. 646
Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen? . . TC.2. 865
And pitously gan mercy for to crye; . . . . . TC.2. 1076
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye . . . . . TC.3. 277
Of that I wolde upon thee pleyne and crye! . . . TC.3. 1022
Or slain myself that thus compleine and crye? . . TC.4. 278
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . . . . TC.4. 1225
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye, . . . TC.5. 1286
Renne and crye, as thou were wood, . . . . . HF.1. 202
With that this egle gan to crye: . . . . . HF.2. 483
A whil, and than he gan to crye, . . . . . HF.2. 511
Of us!' Thus herde I crien alle, . . . . . HF.3. 223
That crien riche folkes laudes, . . . . . HF.3. 232
This messanger gan faste crie, . . . . . HF.3. 501
Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . . . . HF.3. 518
And gan faste to Fame crie. . . . . HF.3. 638
Til eche of hem gan crien loude, . . . . . HF.3. 1006
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien, . . LGW. 884
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . . LGW. 1790
What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterte . . . LGW. 1802
And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye, . . . LGW. 1808
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . . . LGW. 2332
Allas! allas! now may men wepe and crye! . . . Form.A. 61

**Cry—*Continued***
Lat nat this man on me thus crye and pleyne, . . . Fort. 74
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse . . . Truth. 24
For whiche unto your mercy thus I crye,— . . . Purse. 6
Of herte I crye you heere mercy . . . . . RR. 3902
For hungre crie, and eke for care, . . . . . RR. 6497
That men shull here hym crie and rore, . . . . RR. 7053
**Cry** *see* **Ascry**
**Crying**
Perturben so my feste with criynge?' . . . . . A.Kn. 906
Is cause of al my criyng and my wo. . . . . A.Kn. 1100
And alwey criynge after Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2699
That roreth of the criyng and the soun. . . . . A.Kn. 2881
cryinge and debatyng ther ayens, and . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
Crying, 'Allas, and welaway!' . . . . . HF.1. 170
Ther mette I crying many oon,— . . . . . HF.3. 218
**Crying** *see* **Criande**
**Cryings**
the cryinges of tragedyes but . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
**Crystal**
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones . . . C.Pard. 347
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . . . . Rosem. 3
Two cristall stonys craftely . . . . . RR. 1568
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis . . . . RR. 1576
Yitt hath the merveilous cristall . . . . . RR. 1579
Right so the cristall stoon shynyng, . . . . . RR. 1589
Peyntid in the cristall there. . . . . RR. 1600
To sene the cristall in the welle, . . . . . RR. 1636
**Cubit**
That the lengthe of a cubite . . . . . HF.3. 280
**Cubits**
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . . B.Mk. 3350
**Cuckold**
Who hath no wyf he is no cokewold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3152
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold. . . . . A.Mil. 3226
That hath y-maad hir housbonde cokewold, . . . C.Pard. 382
Than drede you noght to been a cokewold; . . . D.WB. 1214
Whan that thou madest thyn housbonde cokewold . D.Fri. 1616
Ful lightly maystow been a cokewold.' . . . . E.Mch. 1306
His owene man shal make hym cokewold. . . . E.Mch. 2256
**Cuckoo**
By God, than woot a cokkow or an hare. . . . A.Kn. 1810
And a cokkow sitynge on hir hand; . . . . . A.Kn. 1930
This crowe sang 'Cokkow! Cokkow! Cokkow!' . . H.Mcp. 243
The waker goos; the cukkow ever unkynde; . . . PF. 358
The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also, . . . PF. 498
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye, . PF. 499
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow; . . PF. 505
Tho gan the cukkow put him forth in prees . . . PF. 603
**Cucurbites**
Cucurbites, and alambikes eek, . . . . . G.CY. 794
**Cuir** *see* **Quirboilly**
**Culpa**
Now, *mea culpa*, Lord, I me repente! . . . . . TC.2. 525
**Culpa** *see* **Culpe**
**Culpable**
for the lawe seith that he is coupable that . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
'That precious clothyng is cowpable for . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
a justice dampneth hym that is coupable . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
art maad coupable with me of false blames?' . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
**Culpe**
bynymeth us the culpe. But for sothe the peyne dwelleth . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
**Culpe** *see* **Culpa**
**Culver**
Or as the colver that of the egle is smyten, . . . LGW. 2319
**Cum**
With *qui cum patre*, forth his wey he wente. . . . D.Sum. 1734
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et* . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
'Hec cum superba.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
'Hec cum philosophia dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
**Cum** *see* **Mecum**
**Cumber**
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve, . . . TC.4. 279
**Cumbered**
combryd and disseyvid with worldly . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
Or thou cumbrid or let were in myn burthe . . . TC.3. 717 *var*
**Cummin**
And lycorys, and eek comyn, . . . . . B.Th. 2045
**Cuncta**
'Assencior inquam cuncta.'— . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
**Cunne** *see* **Can**
**Cunning**
As ferforth as his konnyng may suffise. . . . . B.ML. 1099
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene, . . . B.Pri. 1671
I loved alwey, as after my konnynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1847
the science and the konnynge of Salomon is ful trewe, B.Mel. 2925–30
He maked hym so konnyng and so sowple, . . . B.Mk. 3690
It lyth nat in my tonge, nyn my konnyng; . . . F.Sq. 35
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art; . . . . F.Sq. 251
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost, . . . G.CY. 653
As ferforth as my konnynge may strecche. . . . G.CY. 1087
of al My konnyng, which that I yow shewen shal, . G.CY. 1135
**Cunning—*Continued***
For this science and this konnyng,' quod he, . . . G.CY. 1446
and of his konnyng, and of his spekyng, . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
seyd bettre if I hadde had konnynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
And though I be not cunnyng for to pleyne, . . . Pity. 97
And with his cunnyng wan this lady bright: . . . Anel. 89
Or what man hath the cunnyng or the wyt? . . . Anel. 164
And, if thou haddest cunnyng for tendite, . . . PF. 167
Who-so that hadde leyser and cunnyng . . . . PF. 487
That wot I wel, and litel of cunnynge, . . . . PF. 513
Hath my studie and my kunnynge disserved thus? . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
In trust that he hath konning hem to rede . . . TC.1. 83
Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge, . . . TC.1. 302
Yit to himself his conning was ful bare; . . . . TC.1. 662
Of my conning that unnethe I it stere. . . . . TC.2. 4
And that she sholde han his conning excused, . . TC.2. 1079
As ferforthliche as I have had konninge, . . . TC.3. 101
And I emforth my conning and my might . . . TC.3. 999
As ferforth as she conning hadde or might . . . TC.5. 866
As conning, and as parfit, and as kinde, . . . TC.5. 970
Ne han the cunnyng to descryve . . . . . HF.3. 78
Ne han the connyng to discryve . . . . . HF.3. 966
But helpeth ye that han konnyng and myght, . . LGW. 68
The man hath served yow of his kunnyng, . . . LGW. 412
But she were kunnyng for the nonys, . . . . . RR. 1111
It is kunnyng withoute science, . . . . . RR. 4717
Or if he have of craft kunnyng, . . . . . RR. 6735
**Cunningest**
Ye lovers! For the conningeste of yow . . . . TC.1. 331
**Cunningly**
And konnyngly, everich in his degree, . . . . E.Cl. 1017
Ful cunnyngely these lordes two he grette, . . . LGW. 1485
**Cup**
That in hir coppe ther was no ferthyng sene . . A.Prol. 134
But in the cuppe wil I me bethinke . . . . . C.Pard. 327 *var*
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, . . F.Sq. 616
Withouten coppe he drank al his penaunce. . . . F.Fkl. 942
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; LGW. 647
Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette, . . LGW. 1122
**Cupid**
O Cupide, out of alle charitee! . . . . . A.Kn. 1623
Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . . . . B.ML. 61
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file . . . . PF. 212
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide, . . . . . PF. 652
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorifye; . . . . TC.3. 186
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . TC.3. 1808
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide, . . . TC.5. 207
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide, . TC.5. 582
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde . . . Scog. 22
For she is modir of Cupide, . . . . . RR. 3702
**Cupid** *see* **Cupido**
**Cupiditas**
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 426
**Cupido**
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido, . . . . . A.Kn. 1963
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende . . . . . TC.3. 461
Hir dowves, and daun Cupido, . . . . . HF.1. 137
His blinde nevew Cupido, . . . . . HF.2. 109
To Cupido the reccheles. . . . . HF.2. 160
That Cupido, that is the god of love, . . . . . LGW. 1140
For Venus sone, daun Cupido, . . . . . RR. 1616
**Cupido** *see* **Cupid**
**Cupids**
'Cupides sone, ensaumple of godlihede, . . . . TC.5. 1590
**Cups**
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . . A.Kn. 2949
And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete; . . A.Rv. 3928
**Cur**
As doth a curre, or elles another best. . . . . LGW. 396
**Curate**
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . . . A.Prol. 219
I have be shryven this day at my curat; . . . . D.Sum. 2095
to thy curaat, but if it like to thee of thyn . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
thee liketh, and by licence of thy curaat, . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
to thy curaat telle hym eek alle the . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
**Curates**
Thise curatz been ful necligent and slowe . . . D.Sum. 1816
swiche undigne preestes and curates han . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Curation**
ententif bisynesse in the curacioun of youre doghter B.Mel. 2460–5
what be the manere of thi curacioun?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
thi curacioun. For whan that tyme is, I . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
That of thy wo is no curacioun. . . . . TC.1. 791
**Cure**
Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . A.Prol. 303
The pilours diden bisynesse and cure . . . . . A.Kn. 1007
Duc Theseus, with all his bisy cure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2853
That all his lust, and al his bisy cure, . . . . B.ML. 188
To geten hire that hath my lyf in cure; . . . . B.ML. 230
doon greet diligence unto the cure of hem . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is . . C.Doc. 22
Thy tonge is lost and al thyn honeste cure; . . . C.Pard. 557
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure. . . D.WB. 138
That for my necligence I do no cure . . . . . D.WB. 1074
Quod the Somonour, 'y-put out of my cure' . . . D.Fri. 1333
In surgerye is perilous the cure, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1114
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure, . . . . G.SN. 37
to cure of the soule. This desir, if so . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure . . . . . Pity. 82

**Cure**—*Continued*
He foloweth hir that is his lyves cure; . . . . Mars. 131
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure, . . Mars. 171
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure; . . . . PF. 128
And everich of hem did his beay cure . . . . . PF. 369
oonly men weren put out of the cure of god; . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
in cure and in kepynge, whan thow were . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
the sovereyne cure of al mortel folk is to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure . . . TC.1. 369
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! . . . TC.1. 469
And liste not to seche hem other cure. . . . . TC.1. 707
'Nor other cure canst thou non for me: . . . . TC.1. 757
Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, . . . . TC.1. 783
Abit of him that go'th about his cure; . . . . TC.1. 1091
And if that he wol take of it no cure . . . . TC.2. 283
And yit his lif li'th al now in my cure! . . . . TC.2. 741
Men curen folk.'—'This charme I wol thee lere.' . TC.2. 1580
Of habundaunce of love and bisy cure, . . . . TC.3. 1042
That thorugh a peyne hath founden al his cure. . TC.3. 1218
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte! . . . . TC.4. 931
Why n'il I helpen to myn owne cure?' . . . . TC.5. 49
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure! . . . TC.5. 350
And thus despeired out of alle cure, . . . . . TC.5. 713
A soth of this with al his fulle cure: . . . . . TC.5. 1539
For Jupiter took of him cure, . . . . . HF.1. 464
Y-wrought, as often as by cure. . . . . HF.3. 208
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . . LGW. 152
Be as be may, I make of it no cure. . . . . LGW. 1145
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure. . . . LGW. 1176
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure. . . . . LGW. 1906
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure. . . . Scog. 28
To helpe her sores and to cure, . . . . . RR. 1893
But if ye take me to youre cure. . . . . RR. 1962
To cure thy woundes and make hem clene, . . . RR. 2127
Thi lyves joy, thine hertis cure. . . . . RR. 2456
What thee may curen utterly. . . . . RR. 2938
Me forto curen no thyng I knewe . . . . . RR. 2959
Hem that ben meke undir youre cure. . . . . RR. 3540
But if she do bisy cure, . . . . . RR. 4222
Noon such I love, ne have no cure . . . . . RR. 4770
Of hym that is undir his cure. . . . . RR. 6451
And cure of soules hadden heere. . . . . RR. 6562
Or other covenable cure, . . . . . RR. 6752
I walke soules forto cure, . . . . . RR. 6842
Of al the worlde cure have I . . . . . RR. 6843
For he ne taketh of it no cure, . . . . . RR. 7555
Of all this world I have the cure, . . . . . RR. 7680

**Cured**
as maladies been cured by hir contraries, . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
have I cured oon contrarie by another.' . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
to be cured and heeled by myne muses (that is . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye! . . . . . TC.1. 758
It cured me of langwisshing. . . . . RR. 2042
He is full cured that may hir see. . . . . RR. 2626
Love nyl not that I cured be . . . . . RR. 4374

**Cures**
Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde; . . . . E.Cl. 82
'Alle the cures,' quod sche, 'of mortel . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20

**Cureth**
That cureth yen derke fro hir penaunce; . . . . Fort. 36
It cureth me of all my sorwe. . . . . RR. 2848
Now he hurteth and now he cureth, . . . . . RR. 3785

**Curfew**
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . . . A.Mil. 3645

**Curiosity**
vessel and curiositee of mynstralcie, by . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
the fourthe is curiositee with . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
The caste, the curiositee . . . . . HF.3. 88
To folwe word by word the curiositee . . . . Ven. 81
for a maner curiosite . . . . . Astr. 211–5

**Curious**
He hadde of gold y-wroght a ful curious pyn, . . A.Prol. 196
That weren of lawe expert and curious, . . . . A.Prol. 577
Was roialler ne moore curius, . . . . . B.ML. 402
The curious bisynesse that we have; . . . . . B.Sh. 1415
And for to kepe oure good be curious, . . . . B.Sh. 1433
Al is his tombe noght so curyus . . . . . D.WB. 497
Heigh fantasye and curious bisynesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1577
To reden artes that been curious, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1120
cause of hem; in to curious harneys, as . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
That somme men ben to curious In studie, . . . HF.1. 29
And mo curious portreytures, . . . . . HF.1. 125
curiouse enditynge and harde sentence is . . . . Astr. 5–11
That ben ful besy and curyous . . . . . RR. 1052
To noyen me be so curious? . . . . . RR. 4416
And god to serven curious. . . . . RR. 6578
And god to serven curious, . . . . . RR. 6590

**Curiously**
And craft of mannes hand so curiously . . . . F.Fkl. 909

**Curly** *see* **Crul**

**Currours** *see* **Couriers**

**Curse**
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes, . . . A.Prol. 486
noon awe, In swich caas, of the Ercedekenes curs, . A.Prol. 655
For curs wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . A.Prol. 661
Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes curs, . . . . A.Co. 4349
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs! . C.Pard. 946
He koude somne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . . D.Fri. 1347
And whan the devel herde hire cursen so . . . . D.Fri. 1624
And Fortune ay they cursen as they goon; . . . E.Cl. 898

**Curse**—*Continued*
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse! . . . E.Mch. 1308
eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven . . . I.Pars. 620–5
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
God . . . Thee corse, and to our hemispere binde, TC.3. 1439
And bitterly the dayes light they corse. . . . . TC.3. 1701
I curse and blame generaly . . . . . RR. 2179

**Cursed**
That starf at Thebes; cursed be that day! . . . A.Kn. 933
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!) . . . . . B.ML. 80
How that the cursed kyng Antiochus . . . . . B.ML. 82
This olde sowdanesse, cursed krone! . . . . . B.ML. 432
Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . B.ML. 433
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . . B.ML. 697
Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente, . . B.ML. 821
And all the venym of this cursed dede; . . . . B.ML. 891
I mene the cursed wikked sowdanesse, . . . . B.ML. 958
This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . B.Pri. 1760
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newe! . . . . . B.Pri. 1764
The blood out-crieth on youre cursed dede. . . . B.Pri. 1768
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte. . . . B.Pri. 1789
With cursed Jewes, as it is notable, . . . . . B.Pri. 1875
whan men cursed hym he cursed hem noght, . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
But from his purpos cursed and dampnable . . . B.Mk. 3795
Whan that assented was this cursed reed . . . . C.Doc. 146
And right anon was rad this cursed bille; . . . C.Doc. 176
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie, . . . . C.Doc. 196
This was a cursed theef a fals justise . . . . . C.Pard. 289 *var*
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise, . . C.Pard. 470
Aboght was thilke cursed vileynye; . . . . . C.Pard. 503
Thurgh thilke cursed superfluitee. . . . . C.Pard. 528
And of deceite, and cursed forswerynges, . . . C.Pard. 592
Than homycide, or many a cursed thyng; . . . C.Pard. 644
This cursed man hath in his hond y-hent . . . . C.Pard. 868
O cursed synne of alle cursednesse! . . . . . C.Pard. 895
To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . . . D.WB. 789
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . D.Fri. 1652
But for to kepe us fro that cursed place . . . . D.Fri. 1653
God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere! . . . D.Sum. 1707
And right anon, this irous, cursed wrecche . . . D.Sum. 2063
'I seye it is a cursed man,' quod he, . . . . . E.Mch. 1572
Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . E.Mch. 1810
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . . . G.CY. 830
This preest at this cursed chanouns biddyng . . . G.CY. 1144
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte. . . G.CY. 1227
To doon as this chanoun, this cursed man, . . . G.CY. 1259
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,— . . . G.CY. 1319
Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle. . . . . H.Mcp. 39
this cursed synne anoyeth bothe to the . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Is nat this a cursed vice? Yis, . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
alle his halwes, as doon thise cursede hasardours . I.Pars. 580–5
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen . . . I.Pars. 580–5
it semeth that ye thynke that the cursede Jewes . I.Pars. 590–5
heigh and so worshipful that the cursede feend . I.Pars. 595–600
moore booldely than dide the cursede Jewes, . . I.Pars. 595–600
thurgh this cursed synne of avarice. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
othes, is cursed and dampnable. . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
This cursed synne anoyeth grevousliche . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
thise been cursede synnes. Understoond eek, that . I.Pars. 885–90
Yet been ther mo speces of this cursed synne, . . I.Pars. 890–5
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
In cursed time was thou born for me! . . . . . TC.4. 334
And born in cursed constellacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 752
And cursed be that day which that Argive . . . TC.4. 762
In cursed time I born was, weylawey, . . . . TC.5. 1699
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . . TC.5. 1849
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye, . . . Form.A. 27
He was so full of cursed rage; . . . . . RR. 3809
For prechyng of a cursed man . . . . . RR. 5760
(That is to seyn, the cursid men . . . . . RR. 6894

**Cursedly**
wikkednesse; al be it that cursedly and dampnablely . B.Mel. 3015–20
And heryest false goddes cursedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3419
nat seye but that they doon cursedly and . . . I.Pars. 600–5

**Cursedness**
He nolde no swich cursednesse observe; . . . . B.Pri. 1821
He brew this cursednesse and al this synne. . . . B.Mk. 3575
That were consentant of this cursednesse. . . . C.Doc. 276
Of avarice and of swich cursednesse . . . . . C.Pard. 400
O glotonye, full of cursednesse; . . . . . C.Pard. 498
But ydel sweryng is a cursednesse. . . . . C.Pard. 638
O cursed synne of alle cursednesse! . . . . . C.Pard. 895
Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse!' . . . . E.Mch. 1239
Of swich a supersticious cursednesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 1272
Whan Thretty Tirauntz ful of cursednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1368
Now taak heede of this chanons cursednesse. . . G.CY. 1101
Of this chanoun, roote of alle cursednesse. . . . G.CY. 1301
This cursednesse doon men and wommen in . . . I.Pars. 910–5
But certes it were a felenous cursydnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse. . . . TC.4. 994
Allas! than sprong up al the cursednesse . . . . Form.A. 31
Though they be full of cursidnesse, . . . . . RR. 5756
Ayens the cursednesse y-wys . . . . . RR. 7147

**Curses**
And maken folk for to purchacen curses . . . . G.CY. 1405

**Curseth**
Curseth the day and tyme that nature . . . . E.Cl. 902
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born. . . . . F.Fkl. 1558

**Curseth**—*Continued*
retorneth agayn to hym that curseth, as . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
hooly writ curseth it, and speketh agayns . . . I.Pars. 745–50
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide, . . . TC.5. 207
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . TC.5. 208
Whom Genius cursith man and wyf, . . . . . RR. 4768
**Cursing**
Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede, . . . A.Prol. 660
Up peyne of cursyng looke that thou be . . . . D.Fri. 1587
Speke we now of swich cursynge as . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
Swich cursynge bireveth man fro the . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
And ofte tyme swich cursynge wrongfully . . . I.Pars. 620–5
**Cursings**
been in helle, the moore cursynges, the . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
**Cursum**
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'— . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
**Curtain**
Cast up the curtyn,—looke, how that it is.' . . . D.WB. 1249
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . PF. 240
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . TC.3. 60
**Cushion**
Of jaspre, upon a quisshin gold y-bete, . . . . TC.2. 1229
And with that word he for a quisshin ran, . . . TC.3. 964
**Custance**
Of the Emperoures doghter, dame Custance, . . . B.ML. 151
Thise marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . B.ML. 184
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . . B.ML. 208
Custance, I wol be cristned, doutelees; . . . . B.ML. 226
And he shal han Custance in mariage, . . . . B.ML. 241
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gyde! . . B.ML. 245
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance. . . B.ML. 249
Custance, that was with sorwe al overcome, . . . B.ML. 264
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . B.ML. 274
Custance, youre child, hire recomandeth ofte . . B.ML. 278
Ther nys namoore, but 'Farewel, faire Custance!' . B.ML. 319
But it were oonly dame Custance allone. . . . B.ML. 431
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . B.ML. 438
O my Custance, full of benignytee, . . . . . B.ML. 446
And Custance hath so longe sojourned there, . . B.ML. 536
And Custance, han y-take the righte way . . . B.ML. 556
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . B.ML. 566
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght . . B.ML. 570
Of which I speke, ther he Custance fond, . . . B.ML. 576
Saugh of Custance al hire perfeccioun, . . . . B.ML. 583
Slepeth Custance, and Hermengyld also. . . . . B.ML. 597
And leyde the blody knyf by dame Custance, . . B.ML. 601
By dame Custance; allas! what myghte she seye? . B.ML. 608
That in a ship was founden this Custance, . . . B.ML. 612
Allas! Custance, thou hast no champioun, . . . B.ML. 631
So stant Custance, and looketh hire aboute. . . . B.ML. 651
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . . B.ML. 679
Upon this sely, innocent Custance; . . . . . B.ML. 682
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe; . B.ML. 689
And thus hath Crist y-maad Custance a queene. . B.ML. 693
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . B.ML. 719
Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde . . . . B.ML. 797
O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere, . . B.ML. 803
O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me, . . . . B.ML. 817
And Custance, with a deedly pale face, . . . . B.ML. 822
But now wol I unto Custance go, . . . . . B.ML. 900
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste. . . B.ML. 906
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . B.ML. 908
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . . B.ML. 912
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custance! . . B.ML. 924
So sente he myght and vigour to Custance. . . . B.ML. 945
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . B.ML. 953
In which Custance sit ful pitously. . . . . B.ML. 970
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . . . B.ML. 978
I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . . . B.ML. 986
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance . . B.ML. 1009
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance . . . B.ML. 1030
Of dame Custance, and theron mused he, . . . B.ML. 1033
And hastifly he sente after Custance; . . . . . B.ML. 1047
'Fader,' quod she, 'youre yonge child, Custance, . B.ML. 1105
I am youre doghter Custance,' quod she, . . . . B.ML. 1107
Of Custance is my tale specially. . . . . B.ML. 1125
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so sweete, . . . B.ML. 1129
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance; . . . . B.ML. 1141
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse. . . B.ML. 1145
And dame Custance, finally to seye, . . . . . B.ML. 1147
**Custance** *see* **Constance**
**Custances**
And by Custances mediacioun, . . . . . B.ML. 684
Custances sone wente in his compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 1008
**Custom**
And every nyght and day was his custume, . . . D.WB. 682
**Custom**—*Continued*
As custume is unto thise nobles alle. . . . . E.Mch. 1889
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne, . . . LGW. 1943
Loke that thou have in custome ay . . . . . RR. 2217
For Wikkid-Tunge hath custome ay . . . . . RR. 3878
Another custome use we . . . . . RR. 6923
**Custommere**
That to done yvell is custommere, . . . . . RR. 4936
**Customs**
wrongful custumes and taillages, of . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
by taylages, custumes, and cariages, . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
swiche ben the customes of perturbaciouns, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
**Custumance**
This Nero hadde ek of a custumance . . . . . B.Mk. 3701 *var*
**Cut**
Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne. . . . A.Prol. 835
Now draweth cut, for that is myn accord. . . . A.Prol. 838
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . A.Prol. 845
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . A.Prol. 854
And kitte the throte of Hermengyld atwo, . . . B.ML. 600
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste. . . B.Pri. 1761
Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semynge?' . . B.Pri. 1838
'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' . . . . B.Pri. 1839
Wherfore, I rede that cut among us alle Be drawe, . C.Pard. 793
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
And he that hath the cut with herte blithe . . . C.Pard. 795
That oon of hem the cut broghte in his fest, . . . C.Pard. 802
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie, . . C.Pard. 954
Slepynge, his lemman kitte it with hir sheres; . . D.WB. 722
clothyng as been thise kutted sloppes, or . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
whan o doute is determined and kut awey, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
Agamenon leet kutten the throte of his doughter by . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
And some were brend and some were cut the hals, . LGW.G. 292
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee. . . . . LGW. 973
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . LGW. 2657
To kutte and kerve, at the poynt . . . . . RR. 1887
That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . . . RR. 6198
**Cuthbert**
'Now Symond,' seyde John, 'by Seint Cutberd, . . A.Rv. 4127
**Cutted** *see* **Cut**
**Cutteth**
A tonge kutteth freendshipe al atwo. . . . . H.Mcp. 342
**Cutteth** *see* **For-kutteth**
**Cutting**
the wrecchide kuttynge of throte of the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Cybele**
Cibella made the daysye and the floure . . . . LGW. 531
**Cylinder**
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day. . . . . B.Sh. 1396
**Cyllenius**
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . Mars. 113
Cylenius, ridyng in his chevauche . . . . . Mars. 144
**Cymerie** *see* **Cimmerii**
**Cynthia**
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene, . . . . TC.4. 1608
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte . . . . TC.5. 1018
**Cypress**
His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . . . B.Th. 2071
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to pleyne; . . . PF. 179
With cipres and with olyveris, . . . . . RR. 1381
**Cyprian**
indignacions of the accusour Cyprian. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Cypride**
And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride, . . . . PF. 277
I wolle noght serven venus ne Cipride . . . . PF. 652 *var*
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!' . . . . TC.4. 1216
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . TC.5. 208
**Cypris**
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lette! . . . TC.3. 725
Now faire blisful, O Cipris, . . . . . HF.2. 10
**Cyprus**
O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3581
**Cyrus**
Of whiche Cresus Cirus soore hym dradde, . . . B.Mk. 3918
'Lo, irous Cirus, thilke Percien, . . . . . D.Sum. 2079
Lydyens, of whiche kyng Cirus was ful . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
rewliche Cresus was caught of Cirus and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
**Cytherea**
Unto the blisful Citherea benigne,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2215
Cytherea, thou blisful lady swete, . . . . . PF. 113
Thy moder ek, Citherea the swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1255
**Cytherus**
Ther saw I than dan Cytherus, . . . . . HF.3. 137


## D


**Daedali**
An hous, that *domus Dedali*, . . . . . HF.3. 830
**Daedalus**
Ne Dedalus, with his playes slye; . . . . . BD. 569
the hous of Didalus, so entrelaced that it is . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
Ne eek the wrighte Dedalus, . . . . . HF.2. 411
**Daf**
I sal been halde a daf, a cokenay. . . . . A. Rv. 4208
**Dagged**
and dagged clothyng to the poure folk, . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
**Dagger**
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . A.Prol. 113
A daggere hangynge on a laas hadde he . . . . A.Prol. 392
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte go!' . . . C.Pard. 655
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same; . . C.Pard. 830
**Dagges**
And highe shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . RR. 7258

**Dagging**
to maken holes, so muche daggynge of sheres; . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Dagoun**
A dagoun of youre blanket, leeve dame, . . . . D.Sum. 1751
**Dainteous** *see* **Deintevous**
**Dainties**
Of alle deyntees that men koude thynke . . . . A.Prol. 346
And deyntees mo than I kan yow devyse, . . . B.ML. 419
And deyntees mo than been in my knowyng. . . F.Sq. 301
Of alle deyntees that thou kanst bithynke, . . . H.Mcp. 166
Ful was the feste of deyntees and richesse, . . . LGW. 1100
**Dainty**
Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable, . . A.Prol. 168
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare . . . B.ML. 139
Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere!' . B.Th. 1901
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte, . . . B.NP. 4025
To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynke! . . C.Pard. 520
That I ne tolde no deyntee of hir love! . . . . D.WB. 208
That it was deyntee for to seen the cheere . . . E.Cl. 1112
Swich deyntee hath in it to walke and pleye . . . E.Mch. 2043
Ther is som mete that is ful deynte holde . . . F.Sq. 70
For of thy speche I have greet deyntee. . . . . F.Fkl. 681
What deyntee sholde a man han in his lyf . . . F.Fkl. 1003
And every deyntee that is in that hous, . . . . H.Mcp. 179
and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deyntee, . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Took lesse deyntee for her stedfastnesse, . . . . Anel. 143
For treweliche I holde it gret deynte, . . . . . TC.2. 164
God wot, ther was no deynte for to fette! . . . TC.3. 609
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse, . . . TC.5. 438
For deyntee of the newe someres sake, . . . . LGW. 206
For it is deyntee to us men to fynde . . . . . LGW. 920
And holde that in full gret deynte. . . . . RR. 2677
With deynte flawns brode and flat, . . . . . RR. 7042
**Dairies**
Thropes, bernes, shipnes, dayeryes,— . . . . . D.WB. 871
**Dairy**
His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . . . A.Prol. 597
**Dais**
To sitten in a yeldehalle, on a deys. . . . . A.Prol. 370
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys, . . . . A.Kn. 2200
With othere worthy folk, up on the deys. . . . E.Mch. 1711
In roial vestiment sit on his deys, . . . . . F.Sq. 59
But al on hye, upon a dees, . . . . . HF.3. 270
Fro the dees many a pileer . . . . . HF.3. 331
And gunne up to the dees hye, . . . . . HF.3. 568
**Daisies**
Suche as men callen daysyes in our toun. . . . LGW. 43
**Daisy**
Whit was his berd as is a dayesye, . . . . . A.Prol. 332
This dayeseye, o[f]alle flouris flour, . . . . . LGW.G. 55
Upon the frosche dayeseie to beholde, . . . . LGW.G. 92
But for to loke upon the dayesie, . . . . . LGW. 182
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day, . . . . . LGW. 184
For al the worlde ryght as a daysye . . . . . LGW. 218
Made hire lyke a daysie for to sene, . . . . . LGW. 224
Thys flour, which that I clepe the dayesie, . . . LGW. 293
That turned was into a dayesye? . . . . . LGW. 512
The daysie, and myn owene hertes reste? . . . . LGW. 519
That I have to hire flour the dayesye. . . . . LGW. 524
Cibella made the daysye and the floure . . . . LGW. 531
And serve alwey the fresshe dayesye. . . . . LGW. 565
**Dale**
By dale and eek by downe.' . . . . . B.Th. 1986
Prikying over hill and dale, . . . . . B.Th. 2027
Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale. . . . . B.NP. 4013
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale, . . . . . PF. 327
**Dalf**
Allas! what was he that first dalf up the gobbettes . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
wolden han be hydd? He dalf up . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
he that hem first up dalf, he dalf up a . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
as a man dalf the erthe bycause of tylyinge of the . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
that he dalf there as that oothir had . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
**Dalf** *see* **Delve, Dolven, Dulve**
**Dalida** *see* **Delilah**
**Dalliance**
So muchel of daliaunce and fair langage; . . . . A.Prol. 211
For unto no wight dooth he daliaunce. . . . . B.Th. 1894
And som for gentillesse, and daliaunce, . . . . D.WB. 260
Till trewely we hadde swich daliance, . . . . . D.WB. 565
In daliance they ryden forth hir weye. . . . . D.Fri. 1406
For his desport; he loveth daliaunce.' . . . . G.CY. 592
And for to han with you sum dalyaunce. . . . LGW.G. 332
To have youre daliance, and for envie. . . . . LGW. 356
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 8
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 16
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 24
As of his persone dalyaunce." . . . . . RR. 2850
**Dalliances**
That been occasions of daliaunces. . . . . C.Doc. 66
**Dam** *see* **Dame**
**Damage**
and to oure pacientz that we do no damage; . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
grace, profit, or damage, and manye . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
cause, harm or damage may bityde. . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
damage of the forseyde poure folk. . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
to oure damage as to oure profit. . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
o man, and to disese and damage of . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
unnethe may he restoore the damage. . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
**Damage**—*Continued*
to have damage of thy catel. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
the damage of thi renoun that is apayred; . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
And of his deeth it was ful gret damage. . . . . I.GW. 598
So ofte it doth shame or damage . . . . . RR. 4895
In youthe withoute damage . . . . . RR. 4973
**Damageous**
is felonous and damageous to the peple, . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
**Damages**
by resoun of the grete damages that in . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
damages with-oute nombre, of whiche we . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
damages and vileynyes, mo than any man . . . I.Pars. 870–5
of alle damages that beestes don in the . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
how gret damages ther folwen of thingis of . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
**Damascene**
Averrois, Damascien and Constantyn, . . . . A.Prol. 433
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damyssene, . . . . B.Mk. 3197
**Damasus**
Seint Damasie, 'Alle the synnes of the world . . . I.Pars. 785–90
**Dame**
As any kyde, or calf, folwynge his dame. . . . . A.Mil. 3260
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . . A.Rv. 3956
Of the Emperoures doghter, dame Custance, . . . B.ML. 151
Thise marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . B.ML. 184
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance. . . B.ML. 249
But it were oonly dame Custance allone. . . . . B.ML. 431
This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wyf, . . B.ML. 533
Dame Hermengyld, constablesse of that place. . . B.ML. 539
'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . B.ML. 562
And leyde the blody knyf by dame Custance, . . B.ML. 601
By dame Custance; allas! what myghte she seye? . B.ML. 608
That in a ship was founden dame Custance . . . B.ML. 612 *var*
Of dame Custance, and theron mused he, . . . B.ML. 1033
And dame Custance, finally to seye, . . . . . B.ML. 1147
But nathelees I took unto oure dame, . . . . B.Sh. 1546
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . B.Sh. 1553
Thanne dame Prudence, whan that . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
Whanne dame Prudence, ful debonairly . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence, . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
answerde in this wyse: 'Dame,' quod he, . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
answereth anon dame Prudence and seyde, 'Examineth,' . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
'Lo, lo,' quod dame Prudence, 'how . . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
yow, dame Prudence, that pacience is a . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
'A!' quod dame Prudence, 'ye seyn . . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
After that dame Prudence hadde . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
and seyde, 'I see wel, dame Prudence, . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
Thanne bigan dame Prudence to . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Whanne Melibee hadde herd dame Prudence . . B.Mel. 2885–90
seyde in this wise: 'Dame, I prey yow . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Thanne seide dame Prudence, 'I . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Thanne dame Prudence discovered al . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
'Dame,' quod Melibee, 'dooth youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
Thanne dame Prudence, whan she . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
wordes of dame Prudence, they weren so . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
Whan dame Prudence hadde herd the . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
And thanne dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
And whan dame Prudence hadde herd . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
And whan that dame Prudence saugh . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
'Certes,' quod dame Prudence, 'this . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
the grete skiles and resouns of dame Prudence, . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Dame Pertelote, I sey yow trewely, . . . . B.NP. 4312
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighte, . . . . B.NP. 4552
Thus taughte me my dame; I sey namoore.' . . . C.Pard. 684
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . D.WB. 164
'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if youre wyl it were,' . D.WB. 184
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place; . . . D.WB. 296
What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . D.WB. 311
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys. . . D.WB. 548
My dame taughte me that soutiltee,— . . . . D.WB. 576
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis, . . D.WB. 830
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.' . D.WB. 853
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.' . D.WB. 856
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf! . . D.Fri. 1270
But, dame, heere as we ryde by the weye . . . D.Fri. 1274
A dagoun of youre blanket, leeve dame, . . . . D.Sum. 1751
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she?' . D.Sum. 1797
With his lyppes: 'Dame,' quod he, 'right weel, . . D.Sum. 1805
'*Graunt mercy*, dame, this have I founde alwey, . D.Sum. 1812
'Now, dame,' quod he, '*je vous dy sanz doute*, . . D.Sum. 1838
I prey yow, dame, ye be nat anoyed, . . . . . D.Sum. 1848
For, sire and dame, trusteth me right weel, . . . D.Sum. 1869
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seel.' . . . D.Sum. 2128
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'taak good hede . . . E.Mch. 1920
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth, . . E.Mch. 2311
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde. . E.Mch. 2390
But nathelees, thus taughte me my dame: . . . H.Mcp. 317
Or his goddesse, dame Juno, . . . . . BD. 243
That the goddesse, dame Nature, . . . . . BD. 870
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . PF. 240
Dame Pacience sittyng ther I fond . . . . . PF. 242
And fair [dame] Venus also, . . . . . HF.2. 110 *em*
Right as his suster, dame Fortune, . . . . . HF.3. 457
Thanne seide I to dame Ydelnesse: . . . . . RR. 631
Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef, . . . . RR. 848
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede . . . . . RR. 1129
And next hym daunced dame Fraunchise, . . . . RR. 1211

**Dame**—*Continued*
First of hir grace dame Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3507
But hir-silf Dame Idelnesse, . . . . . RR. 4526
And trowed that dame Resoun seide. . . . . RR. 4542
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, parde. . . . . RR. 4659
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he, . . . RR. 4680
'Dame,' seide I, 'I dar wel sey, . . . . . RR. 4787
Thus hath sotilled Dame Nature: . . . . . RR. 4871
Of dame Resoun, ne of hir rede. . . . . RR. 5149
'Dame, and is it youre wille algate . . . . . RR. 5157
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune, . . . . . RR. 5331
For who that dredith sire ne dame, . . . . . RR. 5887
That hight Dame Abstinence-Streyned. . . . . RR. 6341
And Dame Abstinence-Streyned . . . . . RR. 7364
Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . . . RR. 7428
For wel he knewe Dame Abstynaunce, . . . . RR. 7435
Quod alderfirst Dame Abstynence, . . . . . RR. 7503

**Dame** *see* **Madame**

**Dames**
But I folwed ay my dames loore, . . . . . D.WB. 583

**Damian**
All but a squyer highte Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1772
In mariage, se how thy Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1789
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1866
I seye, O sely Damyan, allas! . . . . . E.Mch. 1869
This sike Damyan in Venus fyr . . . . . E.Mch. 1875
Remembred hym upon this Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1898
That Damyan entendeth nat to me? . . . . . E.Mch. 1900
That alle ye go se this Damyan. . . . . E.Mch. 1923
With alle hir wommen, unto Damyan. . . . . E.Mch. 1933
This Damyan, whan that his tyme he say, . . . E.Mch. 1936
For pitee of this sike Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1979
To visite this Damyan gooth May, . . . . . E.Mch. 2002
Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe; . . . . . E.Mch. 2009
Thus lete I Damyan aboute his nede, . . . . . E.Mch. 2019
That loveth Damyan so benyngnely . . . . . E.Mch. 2093
Upon that oother syde Damyan . . . . . E.Mch. 2097
And Damyan, that knew al hire entente, . . . . E.Mch. 2120
On Damyan a signe made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 2150
This Damyan thanne hath opened the wyket, . . E.Mch. 2152
And with that word she saugh wher Damyan . . E.Mch. 2207
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree . . . E.Mch. 2210
Where as this Damyan sitteth ful myrie, . . . . E.Mch. 2326
And sodeynly anon this Damyan . . . . . E.Mch. 2352
And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed . . E.Mch. 2361
How that this Damyan hadde by thee leyn, . . . E.Mch. 2394

**Damissene** *see* **Damascene**

**Damn**
To dampne a man, without answere of worde, . . LGW. 401
Thy lore I dampne, hit is adversitee. . . . . Fort. 49

**Damnable**
But from his purpos cursed and dampnable . . . B.Mk. 3795
Hir othes been so grete and so dampnable . . . C.Pard. 472
and joye of harm. Certes this is a dampnable synne, I.Pars. 675–80
as seith Seint Augustin. Which dampnable synne, . I.Pars. 695–700
is a synne that is ful dampnable, for al . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
despit of youre underlynges is dampnable. . . . I.Pars. 760–5
othes, is cursed and dampnable. . . . . I.Pars. 780–5

**Damnablely**
cursedly and dampnablely we han agilt agayn youre B.Mel. 3015–20
doon . . . damnablely agayns Crist, and al the feith . I.Pars. 600–5

**Damnably**
cursedly and dampnably we han gilt . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20 *var*
they doon cursedly and dampnably agayns criste . I.Pars. 600–5 *var*

**Damnation**
O original of oure dampnaciouu; . . . . . C.Pard. 500
'My "love"!' quod he, 'nay, my dampnaciouu! . . D.WB. 1067
we alle born sones of wratthe and of dampnaciouu . I.Pars. 335–40
dampnaciouu of the synnere. . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
That I were worthy my dampnaciouu, . . . . ABC. 23
And yit he wol not my dampnaciouu; . . . . ABC. 167
Or elles the forseyde dampnaciouu of me . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5

**Damned**
That thou and I be dampned to prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1175
Perpetuelly is dampned to prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1342
Hath dampned yow, and I wol it recorde, . . . A.Kn. 1745
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . B.ML. 843
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye. . . . B.ML. 1110
Dampned was he to dyen in that prisoun, . . . B.MK. 3605
Leat ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . C.Doc. 88
Thanne hadde he dampned weddyng with the dede; D.WB. 70
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed . . D.WB. 891
"I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed; . . D.Sum. 2037
'That is so ofte dampned to be deed, . . . . . G.SN. 310
comen upon the hevedes of the dampned folk'; . . I.Pars. 190–5
yet nathelees, they that been dampned . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
helle to hem that been dampned, but the . . . I.Pars. 220–5
hem that been dampned; and therfore han they lorn al . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
of hem that shullen be dampned. . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
for they that been dampned . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
to hem that shullen been dampned. . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Ye sholde be dampned in this cas . . . . . BD. 724
I am withoute deffense dampnyd to proscripcion . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
And dampned al our werk, that folwen so . . . TC.5. 1823
That art a kynges sone, and dampned thus! . . . LGW. 1953
'I sorwful man, y-dampned to the deth, . . . . LGW. 2030

**Damneth**
a justice dampneth hym that is coupable . . . I.Pars. 570–5

**Damning**
He etith his owne dampnyng, . . . . . RR. 6643

**Damsel**
Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote. . . . . B.NP. 4060
Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele of our hous, Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
On damysell than doth roket; . . . . . RR. 1240

**Damsels**
Ful fetys damyselles two, . . . . . RR. 776
These damoysels and bachelers. . . . . RR. 1622

**Dan**
Of hym, this woful lovere daun Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 1379
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2673
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2891
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . A.Mil. 3761
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . B.Sh. 1233
A messager, and preyed hath Daun John . . . B.Sh. 1248
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1258
Daun John was rysen in the morwe also . . . B.Sh. 1279
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . B.Sh. 1288
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1348
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
Ne be ye nat ashamed that Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1411
At after dyner Daun John sobrely . . . . . B.Sh. 1445
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . B.Sh. 1472
And prively he took hem to Daun John; . . . . B.Sh. 1484
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone. . . B.Sh. 1486
Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye. . . . B.Sh. 1488
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . B.Sh. 1498
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . B.Sh. 1502
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . B.Sh. 1504
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509
Hath of Daun John right no suspecioun; . . . B.Sh. 1512
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,— . . B.Sh. 1527
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . B.Sh. 1539
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,— . . . B.Sh. 1577
'Marie, I deffie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . B.Mk. 3119
Or daun Thomas, or elles daun Albon? . . . . B.Mk. 3120
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, B.NP. 3982
But nathelees, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . B.NP. 4161
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharao, . . . . B.NP. 4323
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . B.NP. 4502
And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . B.NP. 4524
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; . . . . D.WB. 35
The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome, . . . . D.WB. 324
Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . E.Mch. 1810
Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 314
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . . TC.1. 70
Daun Troyllus as he was wont to gyde . . . . TC.1. 183 *var*
Daun Troylus is clumbyn on the staire . . . . TC.1. 215 *var*
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . TC.3. 1808
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo . . . . TC.4. 53
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . TC.4. 189
For his felawe, daun Polymites, . . . . . TC.5. 1488
Of which the brother, daun Ethiocles, . . . . TC.5. 1489
Hir dowves, and daun Cupido, . . . . . HF.1. 137
Dispitously of daun Pirrus. . . . . HF.1. 161
How Creusa, daun Eneas wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 175
That art daun Jupiteres wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 199
Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . . . HF.1. 434
To hevene with daun Jupiter, . . . . . HF.2. 83
As Aristotle and dan Platon, . . . . . HF.2. 251
Ne the kyng, dan Scipio, . . . . . HF.2. 408
Of which that speketh dan Plato. . . . . HF.2. 423
Ther saw I than dan Cytherus, . . . . . HF.3. 137
And of Athenes dan Proserus, . . . . . HF.3. 138
The grete poete, dan Lucan, . . . . . HF.3. 409
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 419
And thou, dan Eolus,' quod she, . . . . . HF.3. 533
For Venus sone, daun Cupido, . . . . . RR. 1616

**Danaus**
Of which that oon was called Danao, . . . . . LGW. 2563
And whan this childe was borne, this Danao . . LGW. 2568
To Danao and Egistes also, . . . . . LGW. 2600

**Dance**
Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write. . A.Prol. 96
For she koude of that art the olde daunce. . . . A.Prol. 476
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and synge, . . A.Kn. 2202
That al that Monday justen they and daunce, . . A.Kn. 2486
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . A.Mil. 3328
Dauncen he koude so wel and jolily, . . . . . A.Co. 4370
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce! . . . B.ML. 126
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and pleye. . . . . B.ML. 707
But trusteth weel hire liste nat to daunce, . . . B.ML. 1048
In which array we daunce jolily. . . . . B.Sh. 1204
The goute lette hire no-thyng for to daunce, . . B.NP. 4030
And knowen wel ynough the olde daunce, . . . C.Doc. 79
They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and nyght, . . . . . C.Pard. 467
And som for she kan either synge or daunce, . . D.WB. 259
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, . . . . D.WB. 457
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . . D.WB. 991
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . D.WB. 993
Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where. . . D.WB. 996
And after that men daunce and drynken faste, . . E.Mch. 1769
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . F.Sq. 272

**Dance**—*Continued*
And on the daunce he gooth with Canacee. . . . F.Sq. 277
This hors anoon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . F.Sq. 312
They dauncen, and they pleyen at ches and tables. . F.Fkl. 900
At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . . . F.Fkl. 918
For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go . . . . F.Fkl. 921
Upon this daunce, amonges othere men, . . . . F.Fkl. 925
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 1136
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1200
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce . . F.Fkl. 1373
'I saw hir daunce so comlily, . . . . . BD. 847
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . Comp.L. 52
That turned is to quakyng al my daunce, . . . Anel. 214
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce . . TC.1. 517
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . TC.2. 111
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!' . . TC.2. 119
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce, . . . . TC.2. 221
As though he sholde have led the newe dance! . . TC.2. 553
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . TC.2. 955
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce?' . . . TC.2. 1106
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . TC.2. 1304
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne, . . . TC.3. 695
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce; . . . TC.4. 409
Bigan for joye th'amorouse daunce. . . . . TC.4. 1431
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. . . TC.5. 448
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady dance! . . . . TC.5. 565
Although thou maist go in the daunce . . . . HF. 2. 131
And gonne for to lepe and daunce, . . . . . HF.2. 438
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce; . . . LGW. 687
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge, . LGW. 2157
This revel, ful of songe, and ful of daunce, . . . LGW. 2255
That at a revel whan that I see you daunce, . . Rosem. 6
Pleyne in slepyng, and dremen at the daunce, . . Ven. 31
Ne for to dauncen, ne to synge, . . . . . RR. 345
And folk daunce and mery bene, . . . . . RR. 760
Amydde the karole forto daunce. . . . . RR. 781
To dauncen well koude they the gise, . . . . RR. 789
Whiles that I sawe hem daunce so. . . . . RR. 792
To dauncen, dauncith with us now.' . . . . . RR. 802
And bad me on the daunce go. . . . . RR. 808
As man that was to daunce blithe. . . . . RR. 811
biholdyng The daunce; and in his honde holdyng . RR. 922
Of all the folk that on the daunce is. . . . . RR. 1002
And after on the daunce wente . . . . . RR. 1149
She forto daunce called me, . . . . . RR. 1254
That all the daunce myght it see, . . . . . RR. 1293
To harpe and gitterne, daunce and play; . . . . RR. 2322
For if he can wel foote and daunce, . . . . . RR. 2323
Whanne thou yedest in the daunce . . . . . RR. 3227
For she knewe all the olde daunce. . . . . RR. 4300
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge, . . . RR. 5679
And of the daunce joly Robyn, . . . . . RR. 7453

**Danced**
And dauncen wel, he wolde nat come ageyn; . . . A.Co. 4380
Daunced ful ofte in many a grene mede. . . . . D.WB. 861
Aboute that welle, and daunced as men tolde. . . E.Mch. 2041
Daunced a squier biforn Dorigen, . . . . . F.Fkl. 926
On which hymself he daunced, as hym thoughte; . F.Fkl. 1201
Aboute the temple daunseden alwey . . . . . PF. 232
How that they daunced queyntely; . . . . . RR. 783
Of all the folk that daunced there; . . . . . RR. 815
And next hym daunced dame Fraunchise, . . . . RR. 1211
Bi hir daunced a bachelere; . . . . . RR. 1246
And next that daunced Curtesye, . . . . . RR. 1251
And after daunced, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1281
The lusty folk that daunced there, . . . . . RR. 1303
For many of hem that daunced there . . . . . RR. 1316

**Dances**
Festes, instrumentz, caroles, daunces, . . . . A.Kn. 1931
That men hem doon at festes and at daunces. . . B.Sh. 1197
As is at feestes, revels, and at daunces, . . . . C.Doc. 65
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces . . . F.Sq. 283
Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces, . . . F.Fkl. 955
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges, . . . . . HF.3. 145
And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces, . . . LGW. 1269
Dauncis of love and mery notes. . . . . RR. 508
Of hem that ladden thus these daunces, . . . . RR. 1310
The daunces thanne y-ended were, . . . . . RR. 1315

**Danceth**
He neither pleyeth at the dees, ne daunceth, . . B.Sh. 1494
Dauncith biforn the bryde and al the route; . . E.Mch. 1728
He syngeth, daunceth, passynge any man . . . F.Fkl. 929
But daunceth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere; . F.Fkl. 1098
Daunceth he mury that is myrtheles? . . . . PF. 592
To dauncen, dauncith with us now.' . . . . . RR. 802

**Dancing**
What ladyes fairest been, or best daunsynge, . . A.Kn. 2201
As that she bar it daunsynge in hire hond; . . . E.Mch. 1778
wentyn . . . Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas, LGW.G. 200
To daunsyng chambres, ful of parements, . . . LGW. 1106
Daunsyng, and she hym also; . . . . . RR. 853
And by hir wente a knyght dauncyng, . . . . RR. 1267

**Dane** *see* **Daphne**

**Danger**
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . . A.Prol. 663
Frely, withouten raunson or daunger; . . . . A.Kn. 1849
With daunger oute we al oure chaffare; . . . . D.WB. 521
Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende, . . Anel. 186
And for she yaf him daunger al his fille, . . . Anel. 195
Of which Disdayn and Daunger is the gyde, . . PF. 136

**Danger**—*Continued*
So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite, . . . . TC. 2. 384
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste! . . . TC.2. 399
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save), . . . TC.2. 1243
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne! . TC.2. 1376
Awey, thou foule daunger and thou fere, . . . TC.3. 1321
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord, . . . LGW. 160
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . Merc.B. 16
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . Merc.B. 26
This world is all in hir daungere. . . . . RR. 1049
Withoute lakking or daunger, . . . . . RR. 1147
That Love had caught in his daungere, . . . . RR. 1470
Of daunger and of pride also, . . . . . RR. 1524
Therfore I rede make no daungere, . . . . . RR. 1932
That with daunger or stoutenesse . . . . . RR. 1936
Withouten daunger or affray, . . . . . RR. 2034
And I hem gete in my daungere, . . . . . RR. 2051
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere . . . . . RR. 2318
Of whom the name was Daunger. . . . . RR. 3018
With that sterte oute anoon Daungere, . . . . RR. 3130
Was thurgh Daunger cast me froo. . . . . RR. 3188
For Daunger that is so feloun . . . . . RR. 3250
And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame . . . . RR. 3253
And made my compleynt on Daungere, . . . . RR. 3352
For Daunger seide he wolde be wreke, . . . . RR. 3362
My silf I knowe full well Daungere, . . . . RR. 3371
Shall please Daunger most uttirly.' . . . . . RR. 3388
Agayn to Daunger forto go, . . . . . RR. 3393
To Daunger came I all ashamed, . . . . . RR. 3395
Thanne Daunger fille in his entent . . . . . RR. 3437
And Daunger toke kepe, if that I . . . . . RR. 3475
They go to Daunger anoon-right, . . . . . RR. 3503
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do . . . . RR. 3509
Wherfore I pray you, Sir Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3549
Daunger ne myght no more endure, . . . . . RR. 3583
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3585
Daunger is daunted and brought lowe . . . . RR. 3602
Sithe Daunger wol that it so be.' . . . . . RR. 3607
That Daunger hadde me chased fro. . . . . RR. 3619
Go we to Daunger hastily, . . . . . RR. 3983
To Daunger, Shame and Drede anoon . . . . . RR. 3999
Be like thi name, which is Daungere.' . . . . RR. 4040
And seide, 'Daungere, I drede me . . . . . RR. 4043
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde, . . . . RR. 4091
Thus day by day Daunger is wers, . . . . . RR. 4101
And Daunger bere erly and late . . . . . RR. 4207
Daunger and Shame me encumbre, . . . . . RR. 4482
To putte hym oute of all daunger, . . . . . RR. 5613
With Daunger, full of Cruelte; . . . . . RR. 5866

**Dangerous**
Ne of his speche daungerous ne digne, . . . . A.Prol. 517
Of fartyng, and of speche daungerous. . . . . A.Mil. 3338
Or elles, certes, ye been to daungerous. . . . B.Mel. 2129
If I be daungerous, God yeve me sorwe; . . . . D.WB. 151
Was of his love daungerous to me. . . . . D.WB. 514
Is every knyght of his so dangerous? . . . . D.WB. 1090
My lord is hard to me and daungerous, . . . . D.Fri. 1427
The gardeyn was not daungerous . . . . . RR. 490
Ne of hir answer daungerous, . . . . . RR. 591
So feirs and daungerous was he . . . . . RR. 1482
That was in love so daungerous, . . . . . RR. 1492
Ne be not straunge ne daungerous, . . . . . RR. 2312
Thou shuldist ben to daungerous. . . . . RR. 2824
Unto this lover and daungerous, . . . . . RR. 3594
Ye ben of port so daungerous . . . . . RR. 3727

**Dangers**
His stremes and his daungers hym bisides, . . . A.Prol. 402

**Daniel**
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . . . B.ML. 473
Amonges othere Daniel was oon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3344
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye. . . . . B.Mk. 3356
But Daniel expowned it anon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3399
In the Olde Testament of Daniel, . . . . . B.NP. 4318
the prophete Daniel in spirit upon the . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
Sampsoun, and hoolier than Danyel, and . . . I.Pars. 955–60

**Dante**
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse . . . . B.Mk. 3651
That highte Dant, speken in this sentence,— . . D.WB. 1126
Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve, . . . . D.Fri. 1520
Or Daunte, that hit telle can. . . . . HF.1. 450
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . LGW. 360

**Dantes**
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,—. . . . D.WB. 1127

**Daphne**
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . A.Kn. 2062
But Penneus doughter which that highte Dane. . A.Kn. 2064
O Phebus, thenk whan Dane her-selven shette . . TC.3. 726

**Dapple**
His steede was al dappull-gray, . . . . . B.Th. 2074

**Dardanus**
Of Dardanus, ther open is the cheyne!' . . . . TC.2. 618

**Dare**
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1151
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . A.Kn. 1556
I dar wel seyn that in this world there nas. . . A.Kn. 1886
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle, . . . A.Kn. 2284
I dar wel seyn if she hadde been a mous, . . . A.Mil. 3346
Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3541
That knowen wyves, I dar say yow na moore. . . B.ML. 273
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . . B.ML. 783

**Dare**—*Continued*

I dar wel seyn hir hadde levere a knyf . . . . B.ML. 1027
As been thise wedded men that lye and dare, . . B.Sh. 1293
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me; . . . B.Sh. 1310
as hertely as I dar and kan, ne haste yow . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
Al be it that I dar hire nat withstonde, . . . . B.Mk. 3110
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote . . . . B.NP. 4148
Or grave, or peynte; for I dar wel seyn . . . . C.Doc. 15
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn; . . . C.Doc. 49
That they ne perisse; for I dar wel seye, . . . . C.Doc. 99
Hire beautee was hire deth, I dar wel sayn; . . . C.Pard. 297
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be, . . . . C.Pard. 380
For whan I dar noon oother weyes debate, . . . C.Pard. 412
That alle the sovereyn actes, dar I seye, . . . . C.Pard. 574
Thanne quod she, 'I dar me wel avaunte . . . D.WB. 1014
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche. . . D.WB. 1019
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour . . . . D.Sum. 1856
I dar the bettre aske of yow a space . . . . . E.Cl. 103
And all that liketh me, I dar wel seyn. . . . . E.Cl. 311
Consenteth it, that dar I undertake; . . . . . E.Cl. 803
In-with youre chambre, dar I saufly sayn. . . . E.Cl. 870
She wolde hym overmacche, I dar wel swere. . . . E.Mch. 1220
Of oon peril which declare I ne dar . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt, . . . . E.Mch. 1457
That dar presume, or elles thenken it, . . . . E.Mch. 1503
And certeinly I dar right wel seyn this . . . . E.Mch. 1729
How that he wroghte I dar nat to yow telle, . . . E.Mch. 1963
I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; . . . . F.Sq. 36
For o thyng dare I tellen boldely, . . . . . F.Sq. 581
For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye, . . . . . F.Fkl. 761
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn. . . . F.Fkl. 1249
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt . . . F.Fkl. 1576
'For oother thyng than this, I dar wel say, . . . G.SN. 214
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed? . . . . G.SN. 312
He is ful jocunde also, dar I leye! . . . . . G.CY. 596
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . . G.CY. 611
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . G.CY. 661
Now he is goon I dare seyn boldely,— . . . . G.CY. 902
But, be it hoot or coold, I dar seye this, . . . . G.CY. 950
But he that hath mysseyd, I dar wel sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 353
as they dar nat openly withseye . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
for to suffre, that he dar nat undertake . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
For thus moche dar I saye wel, . . . . . BD. 221
I dar wel swere, she took the beste. . . . . BD. 683
For I dar swere, withoute doute, . . . . . BD. 819
But thus moche dar I seyn, that she . . . . . BD. 903
That I dar swere wel by the rode, . . . . . BD. 923
Whan that hir lyste, that I dar seye . . . . . BD. 961
For I dar swere wel if that she . . . . . BD. 970
And I dar seyn, and swere hit wel, . . . . . BD. 1001
What maner man dar now holde up his heed? . . . Pity. 24
For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe, . . . Pity. 55
I suffre? And yet I dar not to you pleyne, . . . Pity. 108
Spek thou, for I ne dar not him y-see, . . . . ABC. 53
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye . . . ABC. 102
That dar I nought abiden in no wise, . . . . . ABC. 131
I dar nat seyn, his strokes been so sore, . . . . PF. 13
'I dar eek seyn, if she me fynde fals, . . . . . PF. 456
But I dar seyn I am hir trewest man, . . . . . PF. 479
every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
I dar wel affermen hardely that, yif tho . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now suffren . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
that no man dar confessen it ne by-knowen . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
Ne dar to Love for myn unliklinesse . . . . . TC.1. 16
I dar wel seyn, in al that Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 396
But were he fer or ner, I dar seye this,— . . . . TC.1. 451
They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye, . . . . TC.2. 173
This is the worste: I dar me not biwryen; . . . TC.2. 537
Than dar ye nought; and why? For she and she . . TC.2. 1747
Lest time I loste, I dar nought with you dele: . . TC.2. 1749
And though I dar ne can unto you pleyne, . . . TC.3. 104
For nevere was ther wight, I dar wel swere, . . . TC.3. 269
Therfore I dar this fully undertake. . . . . TC.3. 338
And for ye neither shullen, dar I seye, . . . . TC.3. 661
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe; . . . TC.3. 855
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . . . . TC.3. 865
Yit were al lost, that dar I wel seyn, certes, . . . TC.3. 1266
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence, . . . TC.3. 1297
Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I leye, . . . . TC.3. 1605
And that I thus am hires, dar I seye, . . . . . TC.3. 1608
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye, . . . . . TC.3. 1658
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 117
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere: . . . . TC.4. 610
Dar I non handle for the cruelte, . . . . . TC.4. 772
Dar not for fere with his lady dye; . . . . . TC.4. 1201
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufly seyn! . . . . . TC.4. 1320
He dar no more come here ayein for shame: . . . TC.4. 1468
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede. . . . TC.5. 203
Ne felt I swich a confort dar I seye . . . . . TC.5. 1168 *var*
'And see now why! for this I dar wel seyn; . . . TC.5. 1296
Compleyning as I dar or can endite. . . . . TC.5. 1334
Al that you list, I dar not pleyne more; . . . . TC.5. 1353
I dar not, ther I am, wel lettres make, . . . . TC.5. 1627
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye, . . . . TC.5. 1845
I dar wel putte thee out of doute,— . . . . . HF.2. 90
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye, . . . . . HF.2. 166
'That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.' . . . . HF.3. 964
But, I dar seyn, an hunderede on a rewe, . . . . LGW.G. 285

**Dare**—*Continued*

A woman dar and kan as wel as he. . . . . LGW. 923
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save, . . . LGW. 1995
Thys is my rede, if that ye dar hyt take; . . . LGW. 2024
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . LGW. 2216
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe . . . LGW. 2594
But oursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye, . . . Form.A. 27
And nought the revers, saufly dar I deme, . . . Gent. 6
I dar not wryte of hit no wikkednesse, . . . . Buk. 7
But I dar seyn, were he out of his peyne, . . . Buk. 11
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorwful herte . . . . Comp.A. 64
She nolde, I dar seyn hardelye, . . . . . RR. 270
And saillouris that I dar wel swere, . . . . . RR. 770
Men myght it cleve, I dar wel seyn; . . . . . RR. 859
Withouten wem, I dar warante, . . . . . RR. 930
For this dar I seyn oute of drede, . . . . . RR. 1322
But o thing sothly dar I telle . . . . . RR. 1570
For certis evenly, I dar wel seyn, . . . . . RR. 1766
With other foure, I dar wel say, . . . . . RR. 1909
You dare no more aferde be.' . . . . . RR. 3604
But I dare nat for Chastyte. . . . . RR. 3670
Agayne her dare I nat mysdo, . . . . . RR. 3671
'Dame,' seide I, 'I dar wel sey, . . . . . RR. 4787
And dar not come ageyn for shame, . . . . . RR. 4916
By cause he dar not hom retourne. . . . . RR. 4918
So that the ton dar all his thought, . . . . . RR. 5217
And all that [he] dar thynke or sey, . . . . . RR. 5253
But natheles this dar I say, . . . . . RR. 5943
But Fals-Semblaunt dar not for drede . . . . RR. 6049
That he dare sey a word therto. . . . . RR. 6200
(Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,") . . . . RR. 6546
And though they done, they dar not sey, . . . RR. 7223
The sothe dar no wight bywray. . . . . RR. 7224
But unto you dar I not lye; . . . . . RR. 7287
Nowe dare he nat him selfe solace. . . . . RR. 7531
That he dare neyther come ne go; . . . . . RR. 7533
For I dare sayne that reason demeth, . . . . . RR. 7543

**Dares**

And so seyth Dares Frigius, . . . . . BD. 1069
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite, . . . . . TC.1. 146
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 1771
And with him Dares and Tytus . . . . . HF.3. 377

**Darest**

I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyn. . . . A.Kn. 1140
And if thou darst nat saven hym for blame, . . . B.ML. 860
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou prayen . . B.Mel. 2335–40
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . B.Mk. 3102
darstow glorifye the in the shynynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . TC.1. 768
Thee feynest sik, and that thou darst not rise!"— . TC.5. 413
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is . . . . TC.5. 1279
Let see! darst thou yet loke now? . . . . . HF.2. 72
Let see nowe, darstow taken this viage?' . . . . LGW. 1450
To have a man thou darst say . . . . . RR. 2888

**Darius**

And Darius occupieth his degree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3427
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo, . . . B.Mk. 3838
As was the sepulcre of hym Daryus, . . . . . D.WB. 498

**Dark**

Ther saugh I first the derke ymaginyng . . . . A.Kn. 1995
Ther Pluto hath his derke regioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2082
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . A.Kn. 2299
Myn is the prison in the derke cote, . . . . . A.Kn. 2457
The derke tresons and the castes olde; . . . . A.Kn. 2468
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole, . . . A.Mil. 3731
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk, . . . A.Rv. 4225
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . . A.Co. 4338
Dooth thyng for certein ende that ful derk is . . B.ML. 481
Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude, . . E.Mch. 1798
Awey to dryve hire derke fantasye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 844
Into hir owene dirke regioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1074
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . . G.SN. 66
returnynge to the derke lond, covered . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
and never shal faille; dirk, for he . . . hath defaute of light . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
material, for certes, the derke light that . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
whilom was foul and derk, is moore clear . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Til he com to the derke valeye . . . . . BD. 155
This cave was also as derk . . . . . BD. 170
To derke is turned al my light, . . . . . BD. 608
And moustre; for be hit never so derke, . . . . BD. 911
Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle, . . Mars. 120
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle. . . . . Mars. 122
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght, . . . PF. 85
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse . . PF. 263
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprocheth . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
schynynge naturely, is hidde in derke derknesses; . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
cloudy and derk is thilke thoght, and . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
coveren the same dayes with dirke nyghtes. . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
the whiche writynges long and dirk eelde doth awey, Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
sterre, hath chased awey the dirke nyght, . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
awey thi foule dirke desires, and dryven . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
sche, 'is that a dirk thyng and nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
lever to ben dirk and vyl; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
the derke overthrowynge of the soule; . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70

**Dark**—*Continued*
pale and infect by bowndes of the derk nyght, . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
nyght, and how the mone derk and confus . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke, . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
by the derke membres of the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
men, ful dirke in hir sentences (that is to . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
And next the derke night, the gladde morwe; . . TC.1. 951
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperaunce; . . . . TC.2. 1307
At certeyn tymes with thi derke wede . . . . TC.3. 1431 *var*
Into his derke chambre stille as ston . . . . . TC.4. 354
That evere derk in torment night by night, . . . TC.5. 640
That quene is of the derke pyne. . . . . HF.3. 422
That in this derke worlde me wynt and ledyth, . . LGW. 85
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe, . . LGW. 1961
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space LGW. 1999
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste, . . . . . LGW. 2312
So derke hyt was, he kouthe no-wher go, . . . LGW. 2415
That cureth yen derke fro hir penaunce; . . . . Fort. 36
yif eny degre in thy zodiak be derke, his nadir . . Astr. 174–9
In wedres gryl and derk to sight, . . . . . RR. 73
Ne she was derk, ne broun, but bright, . . . . RR. 1009
And while I stode thus derk and pale, . . . . RR. 3217
And hir hornes to shewe derke . . . . . RR. 5340
As was seynt Poule in derke prisoun, . . . . . RR. 6776

**Darke, Darken**
is wont to dirken beamokede ymages. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
thei wolden derken it with medlynge of some felonye, Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
ne no wikkidnesse schal derkne it, ne power of no wyght ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
anon thei derken by the cloude of . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5

**Darked**
a derknesse of . . . elde hadde duskid and dirked, as it . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
that ben dirked by the cloude of . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
al be it so that it be with a dyrkyd memorie; . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
body, ne mai nat be fyr of his derked lookynge . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5

**Darkest**
Out of his angle into the derkeste hous. . . . . B.ML. 304
'Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous, . . . D.WB. 1139

**Darketh**
And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille. . . LGW. 816

**Darkly**
For hit is warned to derkly; . . . . . HF.1. 51

**Darkness**
In derknesse and horrible and strong prison . . . A.Kn. 1451
Cast alle awey the werkes of derknesse, . . . . G.SN. 384
with the derknesse of deeth, to the lond . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
of mysese and of derknesse, where as is . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'the lond of derknesse': understondeth . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
'covered with the derknesse of deeth'; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
The 'derknesse of deeth' . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
may be likned to the aungel of derknesse . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
aungel of derknesse. Swiche preestes . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
clothes a derknesse of a for-leten and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
derknesse of perturbacion waxeth up, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
that derknesse schal I assaie som-what . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
that the derknesse of desceyvynge desyrynges . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
maketh out-caste, and that dirknesse hideth. . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
hiden . . . withynne here derknesse. Al that liketh yow here, . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
And thanne al the derknesse of his mysknowynge . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
to looken on the derknesse of the erthe . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
so wont to the derknesse of erthly thinges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
discovere me the resouns covered with derknes, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
and in the derknesse of the membres of . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
of this derknesse and of this difficulte . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
scholde ben dirknesse of opinioun, nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
So fer am I from his help in derknesse: . . . . TC.1. 18
That is of ignoraunce ay in derknesse? . . . . TC.3. 826
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse, . . . . TC.4. 300
For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse! . . . LGW. 63
For derknesse of the nyght, the which she dredde, . LGW. 199
To grobbe up metal lurkyng in darknesse, . . . Form.A. 29
And chace the derknesse of the nyght, . . . . RR. 2638
Right as the derknesse of the nyght . . . . . RR. 2926
That al his derknesse is agoo. . . . . RR. 2932

**Darknesses**
to gon in-to foreyne dirknesses as . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
and chased a-wey, dirknesses forleten me, . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
in derke derknesses; and the rightful man bereth . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5

**Darling**
I am thyn Absolon, my deerelyng. . . . . A.Mil. 3793

**Darreine**
And wilnest to darreyne hire by bataille, . . . A.Kn. 1609
Bothe suffisaunt and mete to darreyne . . . . A.Kn. 1631
Al redy to darreyne hire by bataille; . . . . . A.Kn. 1853
The bataille to dareyne, as I yow tolde, . . . . A.Kn. 2097

**Dart**
Love hath his firy dart so brennyngly . . . . A.Kn. 1564
The dart is set up of virginitee, . . . . . D.WB. 75
Thus am I slayn with Loves firy dart. . . . . Comp.L. 37
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte . . . . TC.4. 472
'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . TC.4. 771
The cruelle god that stante with blody darte, . . LGW. 2245
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf, . . . . . RR. 5823

**Darted**
Right with her look thorugh-shoten and thorugh-darted, . . . . . TC.1. 325
Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte, . . . TC.4. 240

**Dartmouth**
For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe. . . . A.Prol. 389

**Darts**
perise by entrechaungynge of dartes! But the resoun of . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
as the fleinge bataile ficcheth hir dartes . . . . Bo.5. m.1 1640–5
And casten with our dartes to and fro, . . . . TC.2. 513
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . . TC.4. 44
Two firy dartes, as the gledes rede, . . . . . LGW. 235

**Dashed** *see* **To-dashed**

**Daswe**
Thyne eyen daswen eek, as that me thynketh, . . H.Mcp. 31

**Daswed**
Til fully daswed is thy looke, . . . . . HF.2. 150

**Date**
Of latter date of wyves hath he red, . . . . . D.WB. 765
Never to thryve were to long a date . . . . . G.CY. 1411
Fyges, and many a date tree, . . . . . RR. 1364

**Daughter**
But Penneus doughter which that highte Dane. . . A.Kn. 2064
Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . A.Kn. 2222
And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thyn hevynesse. . . . A.Kn. 2348
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 2453
Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, hoold thy pees, . . . A.Kn. 2668
A doghter hadde they bitwixe hem two, . . . . A.Rv. 3969
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf?' . . . A.Rv. 4023
This millere into toun his doghter sende . . . . A.Rv. 4136
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve, . . . . A.Rv. 4142
To bedde went the doghter right anon; . . . . A.Rv. 4159
He has the milleris doghter in his arm. . . . . A.Rv. 4204
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . A.Rv. 4266
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage?' . . . A.Rv. 4272
His wyf is swyved, and his doghter als. . . . . A.Rv. 4317
Birafte his doghter of hir maydenhede, . . . . B.ML. 83
Of the Emperoures dóghter, dame Custance, . . . B.ML. 151
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan, . . . B.ML. 157
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance. . . B.ML. 249
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . . . B.ML. 275
As any mooder myghte hir doghter deere, . . . B.ML. 397
O emperoures yonge doghter deere, . . . . . B.ML. 447
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche. . . . B.ML. 567
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne, . . . . B.ML. 641
An emperoures doghter stant allone; . . . . . B.ML. 655
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence; . . B.ML. 675
Doon to his doghter by a fals traytour,— . . . B.ML. 957
Upon this child, and on his doghter thoghte. . . B.ML. 1096
I am youre doghter Custance,' quod she, . . . B.ML. 1107
called was Prudence, a doghter which . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
to pleye; his wif and eek his doghter . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
wyf, and wounded his doghter with fyve . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
to maken swiche a sorwe. Youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
to the warisshynge of youre doghter, al . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
conseil, I shal restoore yow youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
youre doghter deere; for, al be it so that . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
ne han no child but a doghter, ne ye ne . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
been the fyve woundes of thy doghter. . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
and han y-wounded thy doghter in the . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Pamphilles, "If a netherdes doghter," seith . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
to hire, and to hire doghter. . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
to my doghter also; for ye han entred in to myn . B.Mel. 3000–5
And to his doghter, that stood hym bisyde, . . . B.Mk. 3937
His doghter which that called was Phanye. . . . B.Mk. 3948
This knyght a doghter hadde by his wyf,— . . . C.Doc. 5
She nys his doghter, nat, what so he seye; . . . C.Doc. 187
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven . . . . C.Doc. 205
And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . . . C.Doc. 208
'Doghter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name, . . . C.Doc. 213
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf, . . . . . C.Doc. 218
O doghter, which that art my laste wo, . . . . C.Doc. 221
'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he. . . . C.Doc. 237
For *pardee* Jepte yaf his doghter grace . . . . C.Doc. 240
As she an emperoures doghter weere; . . . . . E.Cl. 168
A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 209
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende, . . . E.Cl. 307
She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture, . . . . E.Cl. 405
Was wedded, she a doghter hath y-bore, . . . . E.Cl. 443
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore . . . . E.Cl. 484
I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste, . . . E.Cl. 489
Allas, hir doghter that she loved so, . . . . . E.Cl. 543
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere. . . . E.Cl. 578
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . . . E.Cl. 606
Was seyn in hire, ne never hir doghter name . . . E.Cl. 608
Though that my doughter and my sone be slayn . E.Cl. 648
That he hire doghter caughte, right so he, . . . E.Cl. 674
Whan that his doghter twelf yeer was of age . . . E.Cl. 736
Agayns his doghter hastiliche goth he, . . . . E.Cl. 911

**Daughter**—*Continued*
This is thy doghter, which thou hast supposed . . E.Cl. 1065
And richely his doghter maryed he . . . . . E.Cl. 1130
A doghter hadde this worthy kyng also . . . . F.Sq. 32
Youre excellente doghter that is heere. . . . . F.Sq. 145
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 432
And, as I am a kynges doghter trewe, . . . . . F.Sq. 465
As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1426
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . G.SN. 36
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Anne! . . G.SN. 70
and if she were a bisshoppes doghter, . . . . . I. Pars. 835–40
And Wille his doghter temprede al this while . . PF. 214
Seyde, 'Doughter, dred yow nought, I yow assure.' . PF. 448
trespas of his sone or of his doughter. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
dowhter of the sonne, duelleth, that . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the doughter. (That is to seyn that Agamenon . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
leet kutten the throte of his doughter by . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
His doughter, which that was in gret penaunce; . . TC.1. 94
Al for the doughter of the King Amete, . . . . TC.1. 664
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . . . TC.3. 3
Thou Lady bright, the doughter to Dione, . . . TC.3. 1807
'Save of a doughter that I lefte, allas, . . . . TC.4. 92
How Calcas' doughter with her brighte hewe, . . TC.4. 663
Saturnes doughter, Juno, thorugh her might, . . TC.4. 1538
And twenty time he kiste his doughter swete, . . TC.5. 191
And seide, 'O dere doughter myn, welcome!' . . . TC.5. 192
And Nisus' doughter song with fressh entente, . . TC.5. 1110
That kynges doghter was of Trace, . . . . . HF.1. 391
That Agenores doghtre ladde away. . . . . LGW. 114
That other had a doghtre, the faireste . . . . LGW. 717
That whilom Thoas doughter was, the kynge. . . LGW. 1468
So ferforth, that his doghtre and his eyre, . . . LGW. 1598
That was the doghtre of the kynge Creon. . . . LGW. 1661
That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle, . . . LGW. 1908
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . LGW. 1969
King Pandyones faire doghter dere, . . . . . LGW. 2247
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve; . . . LGW. 2281
I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . . . . LGW. 2297
And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . . LGW. 2299
Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . . . LGW. 2425
And many a doghtre gat he in his lyfe; . . . . LGW. 2572
A doughter dere, and did hir for to calle . . . . LGW. 2574
The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath other. . LGW. 2609
And prively he let his doghter calle, . . . . . LGW. 2624
He loked on his doghter with glad chere, . . . LGW. 2626
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . LGW. 2628
As thou, myn Ypermystra, doughter dere! . . . LGW. 2632
For alderfirste, doghter, I love the so . . . . LGW. 2635
That she hir doughter wolde hir lene, . . . . . RR. 3053
In rewarde of my doughter Shame, . . . . . RR. 3254

**Daughters**
This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565
That lordes doghtres han in governaunce, . . . . C.Doc. 73
Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76
Lay by his doghtres two unwityngly; . . . . . C.Pard. 486
They comanded his doghtres for tareste, . . . . F.Fkl. 1370
and hir doghtres. And certes, thise . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Or Atlantes doughtres sevene, . . . . . HF.2. 499

**Daughters** *see* **Doghtren**

**Daun** *see* **Dan**

**Daunt**
ne wol nat daunte sensualitee whan it may, . . . I.Pars. 270–5
daunten his cruel corages, ne putte nat . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest otheres dede, . . . Truth. 13
But he can cherles daunten, he, . . . . . RR. 880
To daunte thyne herte, and eke thee caste, . . . RR. 3300

**Daunted**
God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . . B.Mk. 3799
He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke! . . . D.WB. 463
He dawntide the proude Centauris . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Daunger is daunted and brought lowe . . . . . RR. 3602
And suffre not that it daunted be; . . . . . RR. 4380
That he with love [ne] may daunted be. . . . . RR. 4764

**Dauntest**
That with thy fyrbrond dauntest whom thee lest, . PF. 114
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest otheres dede, . . . Truth. 13

**Daunteth**
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste! . . . TC.2. 399
And she ne daunteth no wight but a wrecche! . . TC.4. 1589

**Daunting**
"That man may, for no dauntyng, . . . . . RR. 4032

**David**
How myghte David make thee so maat? . . . . B.ML. 935
delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
David, that seith, "If God ne kepe . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
swetnesse after the sawe of David the prophete; . B.Mel. 2925–30
Whan they for soules seye the Psalm of Davit,— . D.Sum. 1933
Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke. . . . H.Mcp. 345
which David the prophete seith, 'I have . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
defaute of tresor, of which that David seith, . . . I.Pars. 190–5
as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
David seith, 'God shal destroie the fruyt . . . I.Pars. 220–5
folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
of which that David seith, 'I . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
seye,' quod David, that is to seyn, 'I . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10

**David**—*Continued*
which thus seith David the prophete, . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite* . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20

**Dawe**
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . . A.Rv. 4249
As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3872
Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawe, . . . E.Mch. 1842
I prey to God that never dawe the day . . . . E.Mch. 2195

**Dawed(e)**
But forth she wole, er any day be dawed, . . . D.WB. 353
I wolde it dawed and were now day, . . . . . RR. 2633

**Dawes** *see* **Days**

**Daweth**
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . . A.Kn. 1676
That in my bed ther daweth me no day, . . . . LGW. 46

**Dawing**
That hast al night the Dawing by thy side . . . TC.3. 1466

**Dawn-***see* **Daw-**

**Dawning**
Aleyn wax wery in the dawenynge, . . . . . A.Rv. 4234
And so bifel, that in the dawenynge, . . . . . B.NP. 4072
And in the dawenyng I lay, . . . . . BD. 292
That hast al nyght the dawnynge by thy syde . . TC.3. 1466 *var*
The dawenyng upryst oute of the see; . . . . . LGW. 1188
Ryght in the dawenynge awaketh she, . . . . LGW. 2185
6. To knowe the sprynge of the dawenyng . . . Astr. 174–9
ageynst the dawenyng a gret while, . . . . . Astr. 251–8
the dawenynge be 48 degres, that is 8 degrees . . Astr. 258–62
A god, whanne shal the dawnyng springe? . . . RR. 2627
Er evere dawnyng thou maist see. . . . . RR. 2648

**Day**
Bifil that in that seson on a day, . . . . . A.Prol. 19
Syngynge he was, or floytynge, al the day; . . . A.Prol. 91
Stood redy covered al the longe day. . . . . A.Prol. 354
No wonder is, he herde it al the day, . . . . . A.Prol. 641
Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . . A.Prol. 703
Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge, . . . A.Prol. 822
That starf at Thebes; cursed be that day! . . . A.Kn. 933
Ne take his ese fully half a day, . . . . . A.Kn. 969
This passeth yeer by yeer and day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1033
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . A.Kn. 1040
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . . A.Kn. 1168
They foughte al day, and yet hir part was noon; . A.Kn. 1178
But to theffect. It happed on a day,— . . . . A.Kn. 1189
Syn thilke day that they were children lite, . . . A.Kn. 1193
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . . A.Kn. 1212
He seyde, 'Allas that day that I was born! . . . A.Kn. 1223
That oon may seen his lady day by day, . . . . A.Kn. 1349
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1356
What sholde I al day of his wo endite? . . . . A.Kn. 1380
And seen his lady wel ny day by day. . . . . A.Kn. 1407
And to the court he wente upon a day, . . . . A.Kn. 1414
The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476
That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . A.Kn. 1481
The bisy larke, messager of day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1491
Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day; . . . . A.Kn. 1499
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . . A.Kn. 1524
The hertes of hir folk; right as hir day . . . . A.Kn. 1537
'Allas,' quod he, 'that day that I was bore! . . . A.Kn. 1542
Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluyng, . . . . A.Kn. 1649
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . . . A.Kn. 1668
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . . A.Kn. 1676
Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . A.Kn. 1683
For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . A.Kn. 1732
Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . A.Kn. 1823
And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1850
The day approcheth of hir retournynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2095
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209
Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . . A.Kn. 2211
That his preyere accepted was that day; . . . . A.Kn. 2267
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2412
That causeth al day swich divisioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2476
Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day, . . . A.Kn. 2483
And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge, . . A.Kn. 2491
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . . . A.Kn. 2576
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two, . . . . A.Kn. 2623
Ther was namoore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' . A.Kn. 2740
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . . A.Kn. 2784
What helpeth it to tarien forth the day, . . . . A.Kn. 2820
Whan it was day he broghte hym to the halle, . . A.Kn. 2880
Over the whiche day they may nat pace,— . . . A.Kn. 2998
That on a day this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3272
Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day, . . . . A.Mil. 3310
Fro day to day this joly Absolon . . . . . A.Mil. 3371
He waketh al the nyght and al the day, . . . . A.Mil. 3373
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye; . . . A.Mil. 3411
Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . A.Mil. 3415
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . A.Mil. 3429
How may ye slepen al the longe day?' . . . . A.Mil. 3438
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,— . . . . . A.Mil. 3552
Aboute pryme upon the nexte day. . . . . A.Mil. 3554
Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!" . . . A.Mil. 3580
Suffisynge right ynogh as for a day; . . . . . A.Mil. 3629
And dwellen at the grange a day or two; . . . . A.Mil. 3668
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge. . . . A.Mil. 3674
My mouth hath icched al this longe day, . . . . A.Mil. 3682
I shall wel telle it thee to-morwe day,' . . . . A.Mil. 3784
A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . A.Rv. 3925
And on a day it happed in a stounde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3992

**Day**—*Continued*

'Allas!' quod John, 'the day that I was born! . . A.Rv. 4109
And we han had an il fit al this day; . . . . . A.Rv. 4184
And when this jape is tald another day, . . . . A.Rv. 4207
The day is come, I may no lenger byde; . . . . A.Rv. 4237
They been ful wrothe al day, as men may see. . . A.Co. 4398
Upon a day, whan he his papir soghte, . . . . A.Co. 4404
The ark of his artificial day hath ronne . . . . B.ML. 2
He wiste it was the eightetethe day . . . . . B.ML. 5
And for that day, as in that latitude, . . . . . B.ML. 13
The fourthe party of this day is gon. . . . . B.ML. 17
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . . B.ML. 20
'But of my tale how shall I doon this day? . . . B.ML. 90
Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.ML. 154
The day is comen of hir departynge— . . . . . B.ML. 260
I seye, the woful day fatal is come, . . . . . B.ML. 261
O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . . . . B.ML. 365
She rydeth to the sowdan on a day, . . . . . B.ML. 375
Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . B.ML. 426
That day that I shal drenchen in the depe! . . . B.ML. 455
Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, . . B.ML. 554
So be thy stronge champion this day; . . . . . B.ML. 635
I am youre servant bothe nyght and day.' . . . B.ML. 739
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . B.ML. 823
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . B.ML. 852
The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day . . . . B.ML. 897
And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day, . . . B.ML. 949
Ful many a day, but, shortly, this is thende, . . B.ML. 965
Upon a day fil in swich repentance, . . . . . B.ML. 989
And so bifel that in a day or two . . . . . B.ML. 1005
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne. . . . B.ML. 1083
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117
Fro day to nyght it changeth as the tyde. . . . B.ML. 1134
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . . . . B.ML. 1135
But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . . . B.Sh. 1228
But so bifel this marchant on a day . . . . . B.Sh. 1243
With hym and with his wyf a day or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1250
This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye. . . B.Sh. 1264
The thridde day this marchant up ariseth, . . . B.Sh. 1265
For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1380
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day. . . . . B.Sh. 1396
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . B.Sh. 1410
Shal fasting al this day alenge goon? . . . . . B.Sh. 1412
'To Flaundres wol I go to-morwe at day, . . . . B.Sh. 1429
And if that any thyng, by day or nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1455
I shal nat faille surely of my day, . . . . . B.Sh. 1465
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . . B.Sh. 1510
For ye so kyndely this oother day . . . . . B.Sh. 1543
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace . . B.Sh. 1567
Fro day to day, and if so be I faille, . . . . . B.Sh. 1605
That day by day to scole was his wone; . . . . B.Pri. 1694
But on a day his felawe gan he preye . . . . . B.Pri. 1715
Fro day to day, til he koude it by rote, . . . . B.Pri. 1735
Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . B.Pri. 1738
And so bifel upon a day, . . . . . B.Th. 1938
Er it be fully pryme of day, . . . . . B.Th. 2015
Til on a day—— . . . . . B.Th. 2108
Upon a day bifel, that he for his . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
fro day to nyght that with the grace of God . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
encreescen day by day. And thanne shul . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
what day that it like unto youre noblesse to . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
this day, do it, and abide nat, ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
And whan the day cam that his . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . B.Mk. 3098
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day . . . . B.Mk. 3107
And slepynge in hir barm upon a day . . . . . B.Mk. 3256
His foomen made a feeste upon a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3270
That er that he had wered it half a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3315
That heeld the regne after his fader day, . . . . B.Mk. 3374
And on a day bifil that in that hour . . . . . B.Mk. 3613
Thus day by day this child bigan to crye, . . . . B.Mk. 3629
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day; . . . B.Mk. 3632
And after that, withinne a day or two, . . . . B.Mk. 3643
That ilke clooth that he hadde wered o day, . . . B.Mk. 3663
The senatours he slow upon a day, . . . . . B.Mk. 3670
As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3872
Upon a day, as he was wont to goon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3894
Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4015
He fethered hir an hundred tyme a day . . . . B.NP. 4060a
*var* Dev.
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold, . . B.NP. 4063
A day or two ye shul have digestyves . . . . B.NP. 4151
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . . . . B.NP. 4191
For on the morwe, as soone as it was day, . . . B.NP. 4215
As soone as day he wente out of the toun." . . . B.NP. 4221
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; . . . . B.NP. 4242
But on a day, agayn the even-tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4262
Hym mette a wonder dreem, agayn the day: . . . B.NP. 4268
As for that day, he preyde hym to byde. . . . B.NP. 4275
Men dreme al day of owles or of apes, . . . . B.NP. 4282
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . B.NP. 4287
A lite er he was mordred, on a day . . . . . B.NP. 4303
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf, . . . . B.NP. 4332
If thilke day he wente into bataille; . . . . . B.NP. 4335
And eek it is ny day, I may nat dwelle; . . . . B.NP. 4340
For it was day, and eke his hennes alle; . . . . B.NP. 4363
Til it was passed undren of the day, . . . . . B.NP. 4412
That thilke day was perilous to thee; . . . . . B.NP. 4423

**Day**—*Continued*

Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye? . . B.NP. 4536
As thilke day was maad upon the fox. . . . . B.NP. 4587
This mayde upon a day wente in the toun . . . C.Doc. 118
And so bifel soone after, on a day, . . . . . C.Doc. 160
Thus hath he falsly jugged the to day'; . . . . C.Doc. 228
Wherfore I seye al day, as men may see, . . . . C.Pard. 294
They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and nyght, . . . . . C.Pard. 467
Honeste ynough to dryve the day awey. . . . . C.Pard. 628
To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace? . . . C.Pard. 783
But trewely, by daye it may nat bee; . . . . . C.Pard. 788
And but thou make a feeste on thilke day . . . D.WB. 297
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; . . . . D.WB. 352
But forth she wole, er any day be dawed, . . . D.WB. 353
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote . . . . D.WB. 472
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . . . . D.WB. 507
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . . . . D.WB. 518
Lokynge out at his dore upon a day. . . . . D.WB. 646
He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . D.WB. 669
And every nyght and day was his custume, . . . D.WB. 682
After that day we hadden never debaat. . . . . D.WB. 822
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver, . . . . D.WB. 884
Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day: . . . D.WB. 901
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere . . D.WB. 909
The day was come that homward moste he tourne, . D.WB. 988
Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight, . . D.WB. 1024
That at the feeste was that ilke day; . . . . . D.WB. 1076
And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . . D.WB. 1081
And so bifel that ones on a day . . . . . D.Fri. 1375
Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?' . . . . D.Fri. 1387
Another day if that I sholde yow seche?' . . . D.Fri. 1411
The day is short, and it is passed pryme, . . . D.Fri. 1476
And yet ne wan I nothyng in this day; . . . . D.Fri. 1477
I have been syk, and that ful many a day; . . . D.Fri. 1592
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . . . . D.Sum. 1713
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . . D.Sum. 1728
*'Deus hic!'* quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . D.Sum. 1770
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe, . . D.Sum. 1788
Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . . D.Sum. 1808
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day, . . . D.Sum. 1888
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght . . . . D.Sum. 1945
And therfore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . D.Sum. 2013
Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two; . . . . . D.Sum. 2019
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . D.Sum. 2047
I have be shryven this day at my curat; . . . . D.Sum. 2095
'I have,' quod he, 'had a despit this day, . . . D.Sum. 2176
This day bityd is to myn ordre and me; . . . . D.Sum. 2191
Biforn this day of swich a questioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2223
Unto my confessour to day he spak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2239
He hath to day taught us so muchel good . . . D.Sum. 2281
This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word. . . . E.Cl. 4
That flokmeele on a day they to hym wente, . . . E.Cl. 86
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle. . . E.Cl. 126
But ther as ye han profred me this day . . . . E.Cl. 152
That he wolde graunten hem a certein day . . . E.Cl. 179
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste, . . E.Cl. 183
The day of weddyng cam, but no wight kan . . E.Cl. 246
The time of undern of the same day . . . . . E.Cl. 260
For wel she hadde herd seyd that thilke day . . E.Cl. 278
And never ye to grucche it nyght ne day? . . . E.Cl. 354
Convoyed hire, and thus the day they spende . . E.Cl. 391
And seyde thus: 'Grisilde,' quod he, 'that day . . E.Cl. 466
That day that maked was oure mariage.' . . . E.Cl. 497
Departed of his norice, on a day . . . . . E.Cl. 618
For at day set he on his wey is goon . . . . . E.Cl. 774
Fro day to day they ryden in hir wey. . . . . E.Cl. 784
He on a day, in open audience, . . . . . E.Cl. 790
Another wyf, and crien day by day, . . . . . E.Cl. 801
The day that maked was oure mariage! . . . . E.Cl. 854
Curseth the day and tyme that nature . . . . E.Cl. 902
Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . E.Cl. 1121
This day in murthe and revel to dispende, . . . E.Cl. 1123
In reste and pees after his fader day, . . . . E.Cl. 1136
He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 1155
That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan . . E.Mch. 1256
After thy good, and hath doon many a day; . . E.Mch. 1304
And for his freendes on a day he sente, . . . . E.Mch. 1397
As al day falleth altercacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1473
Ye han youreselven shewed heer to-day . . . . E.Mch. 1506
Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse . . . E.Mch. 1578
For love is blynd al day, and may nat see. . . . E.Mch. 1598
But finally y-comen is the day . . . . . E.Mch. 1700
Which carf biforn the knyght ful many a day. . . E.Mch. 1773
Than hoomly foo al day in thy presence! . . . E.Mch. 1794
Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawe, . . E.Mch. 1842
Now day is come, I may no lenger wake'; . . . E.Mch. 1856
Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day, . . . E.Mch. 1860
The moone, that at noon was thilke day . . . . E.Mch. 1885
The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon, . . . E.Mch. 1893
As fressh as is the brighte someres day; . . . . E.Mch. 1896
Hath take swich impressioun that day, . . . . E.Mch. 1978
Ther lakketh noght, oonly but day and place . . E.Mch. 1998
And whan she saugh hir tyme, upon a day, . . . E.Mch. 2001
And in this wyse many a murye day . . . . . E.Mch. 2053
That ever was, for neither nyght ne day . . . . E.Mch. 2099
I prey to God that never dawe the day . . . . E.Mch. 2195
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament; . . E.Mch. 2219
Thexperience so preveth every day . . . . . E.Mch. 2238
As he that hath a day or two y-seyn. . . . . E.Mch. 2404

**Day**—*Continued*

Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day; . . . . F.Sq. 64
My lige lord, on this solempne day . . . . . F.Sq. 111
Kan in the space of o day natureel,— . . . . . F.Sq. 116
The service doon they soupen al by day; . . . F.Sq. 297
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght, . . . . F.Sq. 330
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge. . . . . F.Sq. 346
Is preved al day, as men may it see, . . . . . F.Sq. 481
'Ther I was bred, allas! that harde day,— . . . F.Sq. 499
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day, . . . F.Sq. 536
So on a day of me he took his leve, . . . . . F.Sq. 584
For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede, . F.Sq. 612
'So ferde this tercelet, allas, the day! . . . . . F.Sq. 621
To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght . . . F.Sq. 641
That never in al his lyf he, day ne nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 746
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day, . F.Fkl. 824
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 901
They goon and pleye hem al the longe day; . . . F.Fkl. 905
I wolde that day that youre Arveragus . . . . F.Fkl. 969
Looke, what day that endelong Britayne, . . . F.Fkl. 992
-And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day; . . F.Fkl. 1070
He hym remembred that, upon a day, . . . . F.Fkl. 1123
And in swich forme enduren a day or two . . . F.Fkl. 1161 *var*
Upon the morwe, whan that it was day, . . . . F.Fkl. 1239
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan . F.Fkl. 1262
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle; . . . F.Fkl. 1299
She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1348
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day. . . . . F.Fkl. 1447
Thus pleyned Dorigene a day or tweye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1457
It may be wel, paraventure, yet to day; . . . . F.Fkl. 1473
And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf, . . F.Fkl. 1600
It is ynogh, and farewel, have good day!' . . . F.Fkl. 1619
And day was comen of hir mariage, . . . . . G.SN. 130
Every seconde or thridde day she faste . . . . G.SN. 139
'This day I take thee for myn allye,' . . . . . G.SN. 292
That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355
And afterward, whan day was woxen light, . . . G.SN. 381
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . G.SN. 518
The longe nyght, and eek a day also, . . . . . G.SN. 519
In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . . G.SN. 552
Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day, . . G.CY. 802
Though he sitte at his book bothe day and night . G.CY. 841
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . G.CY. 881
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . . G.CY. 1022
And at my day I wol it quiten thee; . . . . . G.CY. 1027
Another day, do hange me by the hals.' . . . . G.CY. 1029
And at the thridde day broghte his moneye, . . . G.CY. 1033
That in no wise he breke wole his day; . . . . G.CY. 1040
Unto that day in which that I shal crepe . . . . G.CY. 1045
What sholde I tarien al the longe day? . . . . G.CY. 1221
Another daye assaye in myn absence . . . . . G.CY. 1252
Was never brid gladder agayn the day, . . . . G.CY. 1342
After that day; and whan that this preest sholde . G.CY. 1382
Another day he wole, peraventure, . . . . . H.Mcp. 71
Slepynge agayn the sonne upon a day, . . . . H.Mcp. 110
Which in a cage he fostred many a day, . . . . H.Mcp. 131
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . H.Mcp. 141
baptesme fro day to day. Ther-of seith . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
humble folk is the penitence of every day. . . . I.Pars. 100–5
remembrance of the day of doome and . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
man to contricioun is drede of the day of doome . I.Pars. 155–60
every tyme that me remembreth of the day of doome, I.Pars. 155–60
and therfore, at the day of doom . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
for soothly oon day of respit is bettre than . . . I.Pars. 175–80
bothe day and nyght, as God seith by . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
for sothe, God woot that what day that . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
and by day, in greet peril and in greet . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
it at the day of doome; eke whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
this day they preyse, tomorwe they blame; . . . I.Pars. 470–5
bothe nyght and day to accusen us alle. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
oon Estre day unto another Estre day . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
seyde Crist, 'I seye to thee, to day shaltow . . . I.Pars. 700–5
yeven at the day of doome to hem that . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
of this, the experience of day by day . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
to his laste day scarsly may be shryven hym, . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarsly . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
shaltow heren at the day of doome. . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
shame that is to come at the day of doome . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
book of Seint Valentynes day, of the . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
oon of hem at the day of doome that . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
How that I lyve, for day ne nyghte . . . . . BD. 2
How hit was dreynt this other day, . . . . . BD. 148
Right even a quarter before day, . . . . . BD. 198
My wit is foly, my day is night, . . . . . BD. 609
For he had broke his terme day . . . . . BD. 729
'Hit happed that I cam on a day . . . . . BD. 804
And every day hir beaute newed; . . . . . BD. 905
Of al day after, til hit were eve; . . . . . BD. 1104
My firste song. Upon a daye . . . . . BD. 1181
Al-outerly. Allas! that day . . . . . BD. 1243
And thus I lyved ful many a day, . . . . . BD. 1251
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . . BD. 1254
Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle! . . . . Pity. 23
That, but thou er that day me wel chastyse, . . . ABC. 39
And floures fresshe, honoureth ye this day; . . . Mars. 3
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . Mars. 14
Almost in oon day as he dide in tweye. . . . . Mars. 70
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle. . . . . Mars. 122
This twelfte day of April I endure, . . . . . Mars. 139
For this day in hir servise shal I dye; . . . . . Mars. 189

**Day**—*Continued*

That pyneth day be day in languisshyng: . . . Anel. 205
Upon a day, ful sorwfully wepyng, . . . . . Anel. 207
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day, . . . Anel. 278
And on the day for this afray I dye, . . . . . Anel. 334
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21
That al the day me thoughte but a lyte. . . . . PF. 28
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse, . . . PF. 40
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght, . . . PF. 85
For-wery of my labour al the day, . . . . . PF. 93
But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte. . . . . PF. 210
For this was on Seynt Valentynes day, . . . . PF. 309
Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there. . . . . PF. 322
'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day, . . . PF. 386
That ilke day that ever she me fynde . . . . . PF. 433
But as possible is me to deye to-day . . . . . PF. 471
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . . PF. 484
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . . PF. 600
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . . . PF. 697
and discovereth the closed day, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
by certeyn day assigned, that men scholde . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
thilke same day was resceyved the accusynge of . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
For thow droppiddest every day in myn . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
Thow restreynest the day by schortere duellynge . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
ne nevere nas yit day that myghte putte me out of the Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
remembrance of thilke day that thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
the laste day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, and . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
o cruel day schal ravyssche yow, than is . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
bryngeth forth the rosene day; . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
and aftir that Lucifer, the day-sterre, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
quod sche, 'whan every day the . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
the sovereyn day (that is to seyn, in-to . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
of good folk swych that no day ne schal . . . . Bo. 4. p. 3. 1285–90
the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day blendith hem. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
bryngeth ayein the clere day. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
And certes in the lif of this dai . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere . . . TC.1. 106
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . TC.1. 136
That sexty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . . TC.1. 441
So mochel day fro day his owne thought, . . . . TC.1. 442
By night or day for wisdom or folye . . . . . TC.1. 452
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . . TC.1. 456
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde. . . . . TC.1. 482
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . . TC.1. 1075
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thridde, . . . TC.2. 56
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene. . . . . TC.2. 60
So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene . . . . TC.2. 61
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente. . . . TC.2. 63
In armes day by day so worthily, . . . . . TC.2. 186
That, as that day, ther dorste non withstonde, . . TC.2. 202
Myn honour sauf, plese him fro day to day. . . . TC.2. 480
Though al the world on oo day be my fo, . . . TC.2. 488
This other day, not gon ful longe while, . . . . TC.2. 507
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 509
'This passed forth, til now this other day . . . TC.2. 554
Right as his happy day was, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 621
That day by day I in my wil amende. . . . . TC.2. 854
To-day, with swerdes and with slinge-stones, . . TC.2. 941
Fro day to day, til this day by the morwe . . . TC.2. 961
For love, that everich other day I faste!' . . . TC.2. 1166
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day! . . . . . TC.2. 1262
Wherfore I seye alwey that day and night . . . TC.2. 1338
Fro day to day he let it not refreyde, . . . . TC.2. 1343
It is; for sith the day that I was bore . . . . TC.2. 1412
Fro day to day, right for that wikked dede; . . . TC.3. 291
Seyn "weylawey the day that I was born!" . . . TC.3. 304
For at thy day thou shalt me trewe finde. . . . TC.3. 333
And day is set the chartres up to make. . . . . TC.3. 340
To-morwe day, if that it lik'th thee here. . . . TC.3. 385
By day he was in Martes heigh servise, . . . . TC.3. 437
That if that he were missed night or day . . . . TC.3. 537
Another day whan that I mighte him finde! . . . TC.3. 902
Your grete trouthe and servise every day, . . . TC.3. 992
Folwen ful ofte a merie somer's day; . . . . . TC.3. 1061
That day of us mot make disseveraunce! . . . . TC.3. 1424
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . TC.3. 1434
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . . . . TC.3. 1450
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen? . . . . TC.3. 1454
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle! . . . TC.3. 1458
We wol thee not! us nedeth no day have!' . . . TC.3. 1463
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . TC.3. 1595
Upon a day my lif in thy servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1602
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!'— . . . . . TC.3. 1614
It nedyth not this thyng al day to tere . . . . TC.3. 1643 *var*
But cruel day (so weylawey the stounde!) . . . TC.3. 1695
And day they gonnen to despise al newe, . . . . TC.3. 1699
That maketh it so sone day to be; . . . . . TC.3. 1706
But nedes day departe hem moste sone; . . . . TC.3. 1709
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe; . . . TC.3. 1755
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte. . . . TC.4. 34

**Day**—*Continued*

This purpos and that day they issen mente; . . . TC.4. 37
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene, . . . TC.4. 38
The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde, . . TC.4. 43
Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . . . TC.4. 50
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . . TC.4. 55
A-corsed be that day which that Nature . . . . TC.4. 251
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . TC.4. 421
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night, . . . . TC.4. 513
Why so mene I quod Pandarus al this day . . . TC.4. 638 *var*
Wo worth that day, and namely that night, . . . TC.4. 754
And cursed be that day which that Argive . . . TC.4. 762
That ilke day I shal from you departe, . . . . TC.4. 773
But thorugh my conseil this day finaly . . . . TC.4. 885
He was so fallen in despair that day, . . . . . TC.4. 954
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . TC.4. 1246
Bywaylynge ay the day that they were borne . . TC.4. 1251 *var*
That day by day, myn owne herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1311
'Ye sen that every day ek more and more . . . TC.4. 1345
And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413
And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . . . TC.4. 1441
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day . . . . TC.4. 1506
'For th'ilke day that I for cherisshinge, . . . . TC.4. 1534
That th'ilke day that ich untrewe be . . . . . TC.4. 1551
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaile, . . . TC.4. 1595
I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day, . . . . TC.4. 1598
Though that we ben a day or two a-twinne. . . . TC.4. 1614
To come ayein that day that I have hight. . . . TC.4. 1627
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . . . TC.4. 1631
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . . TC.4. 1656
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . TC.4. 1690
'Now hold your day, and do me not to deye!' . . TC.5. 84
So fro this forth, I preye you, day and night, . . TC.5. 131
Han many a day ben, alwey yit, parde, . . . . TC.5. 142
But this' enseled til another day. . . . . TC.5. 151
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . . TC.5. 213
This Pandar,—that of al the day biforn . . . . TC.5. 281
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . . TC.5. 337
If thou thus ligge a day or two or three, . . . . TC.5. 411
So sende us hastily the tenthe day! . . . . . TC.5. 424
He fedde hem day by day; that swich noblesse, . . TC.5. 439
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste. . . . TC.5. 441
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night, . . . TC.5. 463
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende, . . TC.5. 476
The ferthe day to take of him our leve, . . . . TC.5. 493
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere, . . . TC.5. 519
O paleis, whilom day that now art night, . . . TC.5. 544
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye . . . TC.5. 628
For-which ful ofte a day 'Allas!' she seyde, . . . TC.5. 689
Her limes lene, as she that al the day . . . . TC.5. 709
Ful ofte a day she sighte ek for distresse, . . . TC.5. 715
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . TC.5. 719
From him for whom she morneth night and day, . . TC.5. 793
It fil that after, on the tenthe day . . . . . TC.5. 842
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste! . . . TC.5. 947
And ye in armes bisy day by day: . . . . . TC.5. 989
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day . . . TC.5. 1074
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . TC.5. 1142
He thoughte he misacounted hadde his day, . . . TC.5. 1185
The thridde, ferthe, fifte, sixte day . . . . . TC.5. 1205
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe: . . . . TC.5. 1233
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.' . . . TC.5. 1274
Fro day to day am I, and so mot dwelle, . . . TC.5. 1329
Fro day to day desiring evere more . . . . . TC.5. 1356
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 1405
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day! . . . TC.5. 1411
The day on which me clothen shal my grave: . . . TC.5. 1418
Encressen gan the wo fro day to night . . . . TC.5. 1436
And day by day he gan enquere and seche . . . TC.5. 1538
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye. . . . TC.5. 1547
But on a day to fighten gan he wende, . . . . TC.5. 1553
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste. . . . . TC.5. 1568
For which Criseyde upon a day, for routhe . . . TC.5. 1587
I stonde as now, that what yer or what day . . . TC.5. 1619
—Stood on a day in his malencolye . . . . . TC.5. 1646
The same day. And whan this Troilus . . . . TC.5. 1655
T'unloven you a quarter of a day! . . . . . TC.5. 1698
I recche not how sone be the day! . . . . . TC.5. 1719
And dredeles, his ire, day and night, . . . . . TC.5. 1755
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe, . . . . Adam. 5
The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre; . . . . . HF.1. 63
Of Decembre the tenthe day, . . . . . HF.1. 111
Metten with Venus that day, . . . . . HF.1. 227
And al day seen hit yet in dede, . . . . . HF.1. 386
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see . . . . . HF.2. 229
The selve day right, or that houre . . . . . HF.3. 67
And eek by day in every tyde . . . . . HF.3. 861
That in my bed ther daweth me no day, . . . . LGW. 46
The longe day thus walkynge in the grene. . . . LGW.G. 50
And I hadde romed, al the somerys day, . . . LGW.G. 90
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . . . . LGW. 107
That in the brest was of the beste, that day, . . LGW. 113
For on his day I chees you to be myne, . . . . LGW. 146
In whiche me thoght I myghte, day by day, . . . LGW. 175
The longe day I shoop me for to abide, . . . . LGW. 180
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day, . . . . . LGW. 184
It nedyth nat al day thus for to endite. . . . . LGW.G. 310
As other wrecches han doon many a day, . . . LGW. 337
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 359
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . LGW. 631

**Day**—*Continued*

And thus the longe day in fight they spende, . . LGW. 650
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne! . . . LGW. 658
My worshippe in this day thus have I lorne!' . . LGW. 659
That never wakyng in the day or nyght . . . . LGW. 685
And every day this walle they wolde threete, . . LGW. 754
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere— . . . LGW. 773
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne! . . . LGW. 833
The same day, withouten any faylle, . . . . . LGW. 1092
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye . . . LGW. 1154
So that withynne a day, or two or three, . . . LGW. 1511
May not deserve hit in my lyves day; . . . . LGW. 1624
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 1640
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . LGW. 1767
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . LGW. 1779
Syn thilke day; and she was holden there . . . LGW. 1870
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . LGW. 1871
That in these wymmen men may al day fynde; . . LGW. 1877
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste, . . . LGW. 1884
Til, on a day, befel an aventure, . . . . . LGW. 1907
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye, . . . . . LGW. 2115
And in that ile halfe a day he lette, . . . . . LGW. 2167
Til on a day she gan so sore longe . . . . . LGW. 2260
And thys was day be day al hir prayere, . . . . LGW. 2268
Syn thylke day ye wente fro this place; . . . . LGW. 2505
I pleyne nat, God wot! beforne my day.' . . . . LGW. 2512
Syns yet this day men may ensample se, . . . . LGW. 2560
And casten suche a day hyt shal be so, . . . . LGW. 2605
And thus that day they driven to an ende; . . . LGW. 2620
Syn firste that day that shapen was my sherte, . . LGW. 2629
Out at this goter, or that hyt be day.' . . . . LGW. 2705
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse: . . . . Fort. 71
And therfor certes to myn endyng-day, . . . . Ven. 55
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, . . Purse. 8
Lo, this hote somers day? . . . . . Prov. 2
And, to that day that I be leyd in grave, . . . Comp.A. 74
This compleynt on seynt Valentynes day, . . . Comp.A. 85
the mone from houre to houre every day . . . Astr. 20–5
the sonne by day, and eke by mediacioun . . . Astr. 50–7
of the day; for whan the sonne is in the . . . . Astr. 70–5
whiche the sonne is day by day, after . . . . Astr. 115–21
Rekne and knowe whiche is the day of . . . . . Astr. 115–21
that same day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde . . . Astr. 115–21
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre . . . . Astr. 121–7
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day . . . Astr. 121–7
leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day, . . . Astr. 121–7
day by light of the sonne; and every . . . . . Astr. 127–32
and eke to knowe by nyght or by day . . . . Astr. 127–32
myddel of the day, amonge thyn . . . . . Astr. 127–32
and if it be after the myddel of the day, . . . . Astr. 127–32
the verrey tyde of the day. . . . . Astr. 127–32
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . . Astr. 132–9
knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the . . . . Astr. 132–9
fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day. . . . Astr. 132–9
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and . . . . Astr. 132–9
tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent), . . . Astr. 168–70
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night. . . . Astr. 170–4
the day. Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 . Astr. 174–9
the Day, that some folke callen the Day Artificial, . Astr. 179–85
prickes, and take there thyn arch of the day. . . Astr. 179–85
he go to rest. But the day natural, that . . . . Astr. 179–85
of the day vulgar, that is to seyn . . . . . Astr. 185–8
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey . . . . . Astr. 185–8
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . Astr. 185–8
the hool day vulgar unto verrey night. The same . Astr. 185–8
houres inequales by day . . . . . Astr. 188–93
thei lenger by day than by night, and som . . . Astr. 188–93
the day with the houre inequal of the night . . . Astr. 188–93
arch of the day artificial in 12, and take . . . . Astr. 188–93
by day. And if thou abate the quantite of . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than . . . . Astr. 188–93
by day, generaly for evere. What nedith more . . Astr. 193–8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe . . . . Astr. 193–8
same place there thou desirist, by day as . . . . Astr. 193–8
Ensample as thus:—The xiij day of . . . . . Astr. 198–209
upon whiche west orisonte every day . . . . . Astr. 198–209
the day berith his name, and endith in the next . Astr. 198–209
the sonne in myddes of the day that . . . . . Astr. 209–11
that day. So maist thou knowe in the same . . . Astr. 209–11
the sonne in mydde of the day. Turne than . . . Astr. 211–5
15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day . . . . Astr. 215–8
is like to whiche day as of lengthe . . . . . Astr. 215–8
is to seyn that as longe is that day in that . . . Astr. 215–8
monthe, as was suche a day in suche a. . . . . Astr. 215–8
longe is the day artificiall of that oon day . . . Astr. 215–8
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A or day. . Astr. 258–62
in the myddel of the day, whan the sonne . . . Astr. 266–70
thilke day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . Astr. 266–70
the arch of the day and the arch of the . . . . Astr. 277–84
for that day, and than is the planete in . . . . Astr. 308–12
wey where as the sonne went thilke day, . . . . Astr. 308–12
of the day precedent, as shewith by . . . . . Astr. 319–22
knowyng of the houres of the day or of . . . . Astr. 319–22
of the day take the altitude of the sonne, . . . Astr. 322–4
himself by light of day, than maist thou . . . . Astr. 324–30
And never saugh I, er that day, . . . . . RR. 120
That she hadde suffred day and nyght, . . . . RR. 309
The tyme that passeth nyght and daye, . . . . RR. 369

**Day**—*Continued*
Acursed may wel be that day . . . . . RR. 468
She hadde no thought by nyght ne day . . . . RR. 582
Shal no man werne me to-day, . . . . . RR. 636
That I was never erst er that day . . . . . RR. 692
All thilke day not blynde to bene, . . . . . RR. 1101
Myght on a day be hampred so . . . . . RR. 1493
A day whanne he come fro huntyng. . . . . RR. 1504
Ben passed in a day or two, . . . . . RR. 1682
That all day sette hadde his talent . . . . . RR. 1716
Sithen that day I have chevered ofte. . . . . RR. 1732
That al day I chaunged hewe . . . . . RR. 1913
My comaundementis day and nyght . . . . . RR. 2133
To day he pleyneth for hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 2301
Thenke alle day on hir fairhede, . . . . . RR. 2484
Twenty tymes upon a day . . . . . RR. 2586
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . . RR. 2624
I wolde it dawed and were now day, . . . . . RR. 2633
For were it day I wolde uprise. . . . . RR. 2635
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day. . . . . RR. 2680
But al day after, soth it is, . . . . . RR. 2909
The God of Love, whanne al the day . . . . . RR. 2951
That nyght and day from hir she stale . . . . RR. 3049
Fro day to day he doth me drye— . . . . . RR. 3105
The foly more fro day to day . . . . . RR. 3207
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye. . . . . RR. 3676
This is not the firste day, . . . . . RR. 3877
Whos myght growith nyght and day . . . . . RR. 3915
We han ben, and many a day; . . . . . RR. 3977
He hath to day assailed Shame . . . . . RR. 4050
From hennes forth, by nyght or day, . . . . . RR. 4085
Thus day by day Daunger is wers, . . . . . RR. 4101
Full ofte a day sene and biholde. . . . . RR. 4112
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght, . . . . RR. 4497
Thou fell in myscheef thilke day . . . . . RR. 4643
Not a weke nor half a day, . . . . . RR. 4655
Reste that traveyleth nyght and day; . . . . . RR. 4742
And eke abide thilke day . . . . . RR. 4913
The day and nyght hir to turment, . . . . . RR. 5001
He chasith so my thought al day, . . . . . RR. 5144 *em*
That prechith me al day that I . . . . . RR. 5174
That into nyght it turneth day; . . . . . RR. 5354
Right unto his laste day, . . . . . RR. 5640
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght . . RR. 5675
She seith wel that this other day . . . . . RR. 5835
And hyndreth hem neithir nyght ne day, . . . . RR. 6064
By daye stuffen they the wall, . . . . . RR. 6290
He wolde come and gone al daye; . . . . . RR. 7552
There muse, musarde, al the daye. . . . . RR. 7560
Thou wakest night and day for thought; . . . . RR. 7561
Am I to day youre herbegere? . . . . . RR. 7583
But nyght and day he wolde wake . . . . . RR. 7651

**Day** *see* **Aiday, Yesterday**

**Days**
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . A.Prol. 258
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . A.Kn. 1629
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three, . . . . . A.Kn. 2736
Certeyne dayes and duracioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2996
Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . A.Kn. 2999
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde he go . . . . A.Rv. 3952
'Alle the dayes of poure men been wikke'; . . . B.ML. 118
Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . . B.ML. 463
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . . B.ML. 798
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght, . . . B.Pri. 1778
Til fully fourty dayes weren past; . . . . . B.Mk. 3479
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste. . . . . B.Mk. 3508
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon; . . . . B.NP. 4042
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two, . . . . B.NP. 4380
In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour, . . . . . D.WB. 857
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre; . . . . D.WB. 1107
'Lo, Moyses fourty dayes and fourty nyght . . . D.Sum. 1885
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse, . . . E.Cl. 117
By dayes fele than at hire mariage. . . . . E.Cl. 917
It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . . . E.Cl. 1164
Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde, . . . . E.Mch. 1394
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . E.Mch. 1891
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . . E.Mch. 2132
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . . F.Fkl. 709
As in oure dayes is nat worth a flye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1132
The whiche that he had knowe in olde dawes; . . F.Fkl. 1180
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1293
At certeyn dayes, yeer by yeer, to paye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1568
To graunte hym dayes of the remenaunt, . . . . F.Fkl. 1575
Thre dayes lyved she in this torment, . . . . . G.SN. 537
To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . . . . G.SN. 543
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes three, . . G.CY. 1026
For any wit that men han now-a-dayes. . . . . G.CY. 1396
in oure dayes the synful costlewe array of . . . I.Pars. 415–20
or out of tyme, as on haly dayes, . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
And slepe whyles the dayes laste. . . . . BD. 177
That hate my dayes and my nightes; . . . . . BD. 579
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two, . . . . Mars. 129
folk . . . aftir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
the fayre bryghte dayes, withstant anon . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
makestow me gylty by thyne every dayes pleynynges? Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
to maken clere dayes, and after that to . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
coveren the same dayes with dirke . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
fevere of thre dayes. Of alle whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5

**Days**—*Continued*
hem oonly to geten by nyghtes and dayes. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
The dayes honour, and the hevenes ye, . . . . TC.2. 904
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . . . TC.2. 907
So were his dayes sory outher gladde. . . . . TC.2. 1351
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two, . . . . TC.2. 1362
That, though ye wolde han, after, mèrie dayes, . . TC.2. 1746
For wrooth was sche that schulde hise daies light . TC.3. 1082 *var*
And Lucifer, the dayes messager, . . . . . TC.3. 1417
And bitterly the dayes light they corse. . . . . TC.3. 1701
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufly seyn! . . . . . TC.4. 1320
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide . . . . . TC.4. 1328
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure, . . . . TC.5. 239
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . . TC.5. 353
And langour of thise twyes dayes five . . . . TC.5. 397
The dayes more and lenger every night . . . . TC.5. 659
After tho dayes ten of which I tolde, . . . . . TC.5. 1206
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,— . . . TC.5. 1350
Mo love-dayes, and acordes, . . . . . HF.2. 187
Til on the morwe that it is dayis lyght. . . . . LGW.G. 54
That in his dayes nas never noon y-founde . . . LGW. 1668
For in our dayes nis but covetyse, . . . . . Form.A. 62
For now adayes a man is holde unable . . . . . L.St. 10
Cercle of the Daies, that ben figured in manere of degres . . . . . Astr. 45–50
10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith . . . . Astr. 45–50
compouned of diverse nombres of daies, . . . . Astr. 50–7
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . Astr. 50–7
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . . Astr. 50–7
ordeined it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that . . . Astr. 50–7
Holy Daies in the Kalender, and next hem the . . Astr. 50–7
dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe . . . . Astr. 70–5
and fonde the Cercle of the Daies, the . . . . Astr. 115–21
than ben the dayes ylike of lengthe. . . . . Astr. 215–8
Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in . . . . Astr. 215–8
be it southward or northward, and the daies . . . Astr. 218–22
Two dayes atte leest or thre. . . . . RR. 1684
In olde dawes, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2838
Hath thus forboden, by old dawes, . . . . . RR. 6616
It passith not ten daies or twelve . . . . . RR. 7593

**Daze** *see* **Daswe**

**De**
His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . . A.Prol. 238
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyn-damour; . . . . . B.Th. 2090
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, de Casibus . . B.Mk. *head*
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake, . . . . . B.NP. 4402
Lenvoy de Chaucer . . . . . E.Cl. *head*
Hath writen in his book, *De Coitu*; . . . . . E.Mch 1811
interrogate de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, . I.Pars. 70–5
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . I.Pars. 385–90
De Superbia . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
Sequitur de Invidia . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Sequitur de Ira . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
that Jhon de Bonania clepith . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5 *var*
Sequitur de Accidia . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Sequitur de Avaricia . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei*, libro 9°. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
Sequitur de Gula . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Sequitur de Luxuria . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
of the translacioun of Boece *De Consolacione* . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . Bo.1. *head*
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
And Guydo eek de Columpnis, . . . . . HF.3. 379
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *end*
Balades de visage sanz Peinture . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . . Fort. *head*
Lenvoy de Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
Balade de bon Conseyl . . . . . Truth. *head*
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . . Truth. *end*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . . Scog. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . . Buk. *head*
L'Envoye de Chaucer . . . . . Purse. *head*
Compleynt damours . . . . . Comp.A. *head*
Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys, . . . . . RR. 1369

**De** *see* **Depardieux, Doutremere, Radevore**

**Deacon**
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne, . . . . I.Pars. 890–5

**Deacons**
Seint Urban, with his deknes, prively . . . . G.SN. 547

**Dead**
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde. . . A.Prol. 145
But soore wepte she if oon of hem were deed, . . A.Prol. 148
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed, . . . . A.Prol. 781
To do the dede bodyes vileynye . . . . . A.Kn. 942
To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede, . . . . A.Kn. 1005
Nat fully quyke, ne fully dede they were, . . . A.Kn. 1015
I nam but deed; ther is namoore to seye.' . . . A.Kn. 1122
He may nat flee it, thogh he sholde be deed, . . A.Kn. 1170
That whan that oon was deed, soothly to telle, . . A.Kn. 1199
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.' . . . . A.Kn. 1274
The boxtree, or the asshen, dede and colde. . . A.Kn. 1302
And whan a beest is deed he hath no peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1319
In cheynes and in fettres to been deed, . . . . A.Kn. 1343
As he were wood, with face deed and pale, . . . A.Kn. 1578
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye; . . . . A.Kn. 1587
With-oute faile he moot be deed or I; . . . . . A.Kn. 1644

**Dead**—*Continued*

By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed . . . . A.Kn. 1708
For which he hath deserved to be deed; . . . . A.Kn. 1726
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!' . . . A.Kn. 1747
That oon of yow ne shal be deed or taken; . . . A.Kn. 1866
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . A.Kn. 2038
That in the place he lay as he were deed, . . . A.Kn. 2690
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye, . . A.Kn. 2835
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . . A.Kn. 3030
I woot right wel I nam but deed,' quod she; . . . A.Mil. 3296
Help us to scape or we been dede echon . . . . A.Mil. 3608 *var*
The dede sleepe, for verray bisynesse, . . . . A.Mil. 3643
Be domesman of hire dede beautee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3680
Oure manciple, I hope he will be deed, . . . . A.Rv. 4029
'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes dignitee! . . . A.Rv. 4270
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . A.Rv. 4289
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye . . . B.ML. 209
That in the salte see my wyf is deed'; . . . . B.ML. 1039
Til we be deed; or elles that we pleye . . . . . B.Sh. 1423
How that the geaunt shal be deed, . . . . . B.Th. 2063
—and leften hire for deed, and wenten . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
now were deed, ye ne oughte nat, as for . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
thy frend is deed," quod he, "lat nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
whan he is deed he shal no thyng bere with . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
Whan Onedake was deed she myghtily . . . . B.Mk. 3517
And whan the woful fader deed it say, . . . . B.Mk. 3633
Be domesman of hire dede beautee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3680
That to his body, whan that he were deed, . . . B.Mk. 3737
And wiste verraily that deed was hee, . . . . B.Mk. 3907
Upon my body, and han had me deed. . . . . B.NP. 4091
As ye han herd the dede man devyse; . . . . B.NP. 4228
The dede man, that mordred was al newe. . . . B.NP. 4239
And with a face deed as asshen colde, . . . . C.Doc. 209
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed: . . C.Doc. 225
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in tho vices. . . . C.Pard. 548
Deeth shal be deed, if that they may hym hente. . C.Pard. 710
I wol hym noght, thogh thou were deed to-morwe! . D.WB. 307
This sely man sat stille as he were deed; . . . . D.WB. 730
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe; . . . D.WB 755
That in the floor I lay as I were deed; . . . . D.WB. 796
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee.' . . . . . D.WB. 802
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed . . D.WB. 891
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn . . . . D.WB. 1006
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . . D.WB. 1156
With dede bodyes, in ful sondry wyse, . . . . D.Fri. 1508
But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1594
But that I nolde no beest for me were deed,— . . . D.Sum. 1842
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed. . D.Sum. 2029
"Ye shul be deed," quod he, "so moot I thryve! . D.Sum. 2034
"I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed; . . D.Sum. 2037
He is now deed and nayled in his cheste, . . . E.Cl. 29
For to be deed, though me were looth to deye!' . . E.Cl. 364
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede, . . . . . E.Cl. 835
Now rekke I never to been deed right heere, . . . E.Cl. 1090
Grisilde is deed, and eek hire pacience, . . . . E.Cl. 1177
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed. . . . E.Mch. 1463
For I am deed, if that this thyng be kyd.' . . . E.Mch. 1943
No man but Launcelet, and he is deed. . . . . F.Sq. 287
And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . . F.Sq. 474
And he answerde hym that they dede were, . . . F.Fkl. 1181
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde.. . F.Fkl. 1336
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . . G.SN. 64
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede . . . . . G.SN. 204
'That is so ofte dampned to be deed, . . . . . G.SN. 310
But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, . . G.SN. 533
I sholde be deed; ther were noon oother weye.' . . G.CY. 1374
Allas! that I was wroght! why nere I deed? . . . H.Mcp. 273
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . . H.Mcp. 276
ye that been dede, and cometh to the juggement." ". I.Pars. 160–5
man dyeth, and whan he is deed he shal . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
thei been outrely dede as to the lyf perdurable . . I.Pars. 230–5
been outrely dede, for to have the lyf perdurable, . I.Pars. 245–50
worthy to have sorwe and to be deed. . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
for certes, thanne is a man al deed in . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
that been almoost dede under asshen, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
dede body. And if thow mayst nat . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
And wher my lord, my love, be deed, . . . . . BD. 93
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.' . . . . . BD. 121
Was wery, and thus the dede sleep . . . . . BD. 127
For certes, swete, I am but deed, . . . . . BD. 204
And deed, right throgh defaute of sleepe, . . . . BD. 223
To have swich sorw, and be not deed. . . . . BD. 469
Is fro me deed and is a-goon. . . . . BD. 479
And his spirites wexen dede; . . . . . BD. 488
Alway deyinge and be not deed, . . . . . BD. 587
And but I telle hir I nam but deed, . . . . . BD. 1187
I moste have told hir or be deed. . . . . BD. 1201
With sorwful herte, and woundes dede, . . . . . BD. 1210
Therwith he wex as deed as stoon . . . . . BD. 1299
'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!' . . . BD. 1308
I fond hir deed and buried in an herte. . . . . Pity. 14
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste; . . Pity. 16
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed; . . . . Pity. 22
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . Pity. 28
That no wight woot that she is deed but I; . . . Pity. 30
But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde. . . . Pity. 35
Sith ye be deed,—allas! that hit is so!— . . . . Pity. 117
And somme han never joye til they be dede. . . . Mars. 223
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevise! . . . Mars. 289

**Dead**—*Continued*

For to be deed, I can hit nought arace; . . . . Comp.L. 19
Were dede, and slawen proud Campaneus, . . . Anel. 59
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon; . . . . Anel. 170
With face deed, betwyxe pale and grene, . . . . Anel. 353
Than axede he if folk that heer been dede . . . PF. 50
And lecherous folk, after that they be dede, . . . PF. 79
And colde welle-stremes, no-thyng dede, . . . . PF. 187
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed. . . . . PF. 585
halve uppon hir cold deed body, ne no . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
hem that ben dede and consumpt. . . . . Bo.2.m.7. 575–80
companye whan he is deed. . . . . Bo.3.m.3.685–90
scheweth it wel that it is a deed thing, and that it . Bo.3. p.11. 985-9
lost hire, and was deed. This fable . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
of a man, that it were a deed man, but . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
But longe he lay as stille as he ded were, . . . . TC.1. 723
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . . TC.1. 805
Dede were his japes and his cruelte, . . . . . TC.1. 1083
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52
And seyde, 'Allas, for wo! Why n'ere I ded? . . . TC.2. 409
'But sith it liketh you that I be ded, . . . . . TC.2. 442
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede." . TC.2. 539
Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded . . TC.2. 654
Thorugh which is alle sorwe fro me ded,— . . . TC.2. 845
That at the laste the dede slep her hente. . . . TC.2. 924
Than were I ded, ther mighte it nothing weyve!' . TC.2. 1050
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1356
If swich a man was worthy to ben deed, . . . . TC.2. 1699
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, . . . TC.3. 79
For-which thise wise clerkes that ben dede . . . TC.3. 292
That han in winter dede ben and dreye, . . . . TC.3. 352
That mighte dede men a-live maken; . . . . . TC.3. 892
And thogh she shold a-non have be dede . . . TC.3. 957 *var*
What mighte he seyn? He felte he n'as but ded; . TC.3. 1081
That I am ded anon but I retorne,. . . . . TC.3. 1483
And seide, 'Nece, if that I shal be ded, . . . . TC.3. 1572
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!'— . . . . TC.3. 1614
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede. . . . TC.4. 119
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . . . . TC.4. 235
Ny dede for wo and with his armys foldyn . . . TC.4. 359 *var*
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . TC.4. 373
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . . . TC.4. 376
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . TC.4. 379
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine; . . . . TC.4. 474
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded! . . . . TC.4. 500
I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!'— . . . . TC.4. 539
And me were levere ded than her defame. . . . TC.4. 565
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede, . . . . TC.4. 626
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle, . . . . TC.4. 733
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . TC.4. 1092
Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded, . . . TC.4. 1157
Allas! how neigh we were bothe dede! . . . . TC.4. 1232
So thenk I n'am but ded, withoute more! . . . TC.4. 1498
Til into time that we shal be dede; . . . . . TC.4. 1516
I n'ere but ded. And, or ye cause finde, . . . . TC.4. 1651
So pitously, and with so ded an hewe, . . . . TC.5. 559
I n'am but ded, ther n'is non other bote! . . . . TC.5. 1246
Was dreynt, and ded Parthonope of wounde: . . . TC.5. 1503
That deed,—ne wot I how—she was; . . . . . HF.1. 184
Quod she; 'let alle your werkes be deed.' . . . . HF.3. 611
Sufficeth me, as I were deed, . . . . . HF.3. 786
Ne deed so many a creature; . . . . . HF.3. 950
I hadde ben dede, withouten any defence, . . . LGW. 279
They chose to be ded in sundery wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 290
This dede corps, and in the shryne it shette. . . . LGW. 677
How clippeth she the dede corps? allas! . . . . LGW. 876
This woful man, that was nat fully deed, . . . . LGW. 883
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be . . . . . LGW. 894
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede. . . . . LGW. 1531
O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be, . . . LGW. 1676
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese . . . LGW. 1810
And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded, . . . LGW. 1816
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepynge. . . LGW. 1834
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede; . . LGW. 2345
Thou shalt be ded,—by hym that al hath wrought! . LGW. 2642
Out of my paleys or that thou be dede, . . . . LGW. 2644
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . LGW. 2649
For to be ded in wyfely honeste, . . . . . LGW. 2701
In thende of which streme I am dul as dede, . . . Scog. 45
Though swich a wrecche as I be for hir deed; . . Comp.A. 40
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed, . . . . . RR. 215
Of colour pale and deed was she. . . . . RR. 441
Was deed anoon. But er she deied . . . . . RR. 1489
A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale, . . . . . RR. 1804
I hadde ben deed and alto-shent . . . . . RR. 1903
I mote be deed, I may not chese; . . . . . RR. 4426
Her children shulde, whanne they ben deede, . . . RR. 4861
No man up peyne to be dede, . . . . . RR. 6617
That he be not for hungur deed. . . . . RR. 6734
She hadde ful longe ago be deede, . . . . . RR. 7325
Till it so be that they ben dede, . . . . . RR. 7344
For they ben neithir sike ne dede, . . . . . RR. 7351
But onely deed and pale y-wis, . . . . . RR. 7396

**Dead** *see* **Dede**

**Deadly**

Whan she hadde swowned with a deedly cheere, . . A.Kn. 913
That art so pale and deedly on to see? . . . . A.Kn. 1082

**Deadly**—*Continued*

And Custance, with a deedly pale face, . . . . B.ML. 822
the deedly synnes that been entred into . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
That though his deedly woundes soore smerte, . . B.Mk. 3903
Upon my dedly herte have som pitee; . . . . F.Fkl. 1040
We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde; . . . . G.SN. 476
doon deedly synne after that they han receyved . . I.Pars. 95–100
with deedly hate. The sones and the doghtren . . I.Pars. 200–5
wel, hir flesshly love was deedly hate, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
more chidynges, and the moore deedly hate . . . I.Pars. 205–10
wroght er he fel into deedly synne, or . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
while he lay in deedly synne, thei been . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
doon deedly synne it is for nought thanne . . . I.Pars. 235–40
of the deedly synne ther is no trust to no . . . I.Pars. 240–5
been in deedly synne, forasmuch as they . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
were doon in deedly synne, they may . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
they been in deedly synne been outrely . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
doute that it is deedly synne in . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
for certes, ther is no deedly synne . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
There may ye seen that deedly synne . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
outher it is venial, or deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
thanne is it deedly synne. And venial . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
in this wise skippeth venial into deedly synne, for . I.Pars. 360–5
is he enclyned to fallen into deedly synne. . . . I.Pars. 360–5
somtyme of deedly synne, and of . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
venial synne, and deedly synne whan . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
God, or moore. Deedly synne, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
whiche been the deedly synnes, this is . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
by hem into deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
of usage, been deedly synnes, it is no . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
I gesse that they ne been nat deedly. . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
and soothly this is deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
sleest hym. And alle thise been deedly synnes. . . I.Pars. 565–70
penance as for deedly synne. Eek if a . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
deedly synne. Eek whan man . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
homycides and horrible deedly synnes. . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
deedly synne, and if he be ordred he is . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
resoun, and this is deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
drynke, it is no deedly synne, but venyal. . . . I.Pars. 820–5
nat maried, and this is deedly synne and . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
hym wel that it is deedly synne, for as . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
deedly synne. Another synne of leccherie . . . I.Pars. 865–70
doon deedly synne, they been the special . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
preest that haunteth deedly synne, he . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
deedly synne into venial synne bitwixe . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
ofte, soothly it is deedly synne, and yet . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
I kan the sevene deedly synnes, and . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
doon deedly synne at every time that he . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
certes, if a man hadde a deedly wounde, . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
forberynge of deedly synne, this is to . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
kepen hym fro deedly synne with al his myght. . . I.Pars. 1050–5
That made a deedly, slepyng soun, . . . . . BD. 162
And with a deedly, sorwful soun . . . . . BD. 462
Of my dedly adversite, . . . . . Anel. 258
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure; . . . . PF. 128
hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
that alle men ben mortal or dedly; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
That to beholde it was a dedly thing; . . . . . TC.4. 871
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse; . . . . TC.4. 898
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face, . . . TC.5. 536
Who koude write which a dedely chere . . . . LGW. 869
On hire he caste his hevy dedely eyen, . . . . LGW. 885
Beginne thus my deedly compleynynge . . . . Comp.A. 4
I sey for me, for al my deedly chere, . . . . . Comp.A. 27
Fro deedly woundes he kepe me, . . . . . RR. 1340
We hate hym deedly everichone, . . . . . RR. 6925

**Deaf**

But she was som-del deef, and that was scathe. . . A.Prol. 446
That of the strook myn ere wex al deef. . . . . D.WB. 636
For which he smoot me so that I was deef. . . . D.WB. 668
For they been dombe and therto they been deve, . G.SN. 286
Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . H.Mcp. 347
Allas! allas! with how deef an ere deth, . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
I am not deef. Now pees, and cry no more, . . . TC.1. 753
Ley no deef ere to my spekyng: . . . . . RR. 7609

**Deal**

By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,— . . A.Prol. 174
For to deelen with no swiche poraille; . . . . . A.Prol. 247
He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel In houres, . A.Prol. 415
But she was som-del deef, and that was scathe. . A.Prol. 446
I yow forveve this trespas every deel.' . . . . A.Kn. 1825
The temples, and the theatre every deel, . . . . A.Kn. 2091
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— . A.Kn. 3064
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369
This sely Absolon herde every deel, . . . . . A.Mil. 3744
I kepe nat of his tokenes never a deel! . . . . B.Sh. 1593
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel; . . . . B.Sh. 1609
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel. . . . B.NP. 4024
His norice hym expowned every deel . . . . . B.NP. 4305
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel! . . . . B.NP. 4346
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel, . . . . B.NP. 4439
'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel, . . C.Pard. 670
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.' . . . . D.WB. 162
Wy, taak it all lo, have it every deel! . . . . . D.WB. 445
I wolde han toold his conseil every deel; . . . . D.WB. 538
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel. . . . . D.WB. 561
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God woot, never a deel. . . D.Fri. 1555
As he that is youre servant every deel. . . . . D.Sum. 1806

**Deal**—*Continued*

She kepeth his good and wasteth never a deel; . . E.Mch. 1343
For to kepe in his lemaille every deel. . . . . G.CY. 1269
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel, . . . . H.Mcp. 137
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel; . . . . H.Mcp. 236
or flesshly: goostly, as for to deelen with his godsibbes; I.Pars. 905–10
he foryeveth . . . never a deel. I seye nat that if . I.Pars. 1005–10
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . . BD. 542
And be-thenke me every-del, . . . . . BD. 697
Ne chyde she koude never a del, . . . . . BD. 936
Therof she had so moche hir del, . . . . . BD. 1000
And yet she nyste it never a del . . . . . BD. 1146
And made songes thus a greet del, . . . . . BD. 1158
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . . Comp.L. 32
gon with hem every del. In whiche Epycuriens . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
schewyd hir every del to the. Yif thou approvest here Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
Y-lissed wel, but heled no del more. . . . . TC.1. 1089
'As help me God, ye shenden every del!' . . . . TC.2. 590
In honeste with swich a lord to dele, . . . . . TC.2. 706
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!'— . . . . TC.2. 1214
Lest time I loste, I dar nought with you dele: . . TC.2. 1749
Though wommen dreden with us men to dele! . . TC.3. 322
But Pandarus, that wel coude ech a del . . . . TC.3. 694
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . . TC.3. 708
For to destroye our free chois every del! . . . . TC.4. 1059
Sin ye with me, nor I with you may dele, . . . TC.5. 1595
I wol yow tellen every dele. . . . . HF.1. 65
In speche, and never a deel of trouthe? . . . . HF.1. 331
Wel more, by a thousand dele, . . . . . HF.3. 405
With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deele, . . . . LGW. 1158
But in that sweven is never a dele . . . . . RR. 28
Ne hastith hir neveradell. . . . . RR. 232
No more was there, never a dell, . . . . . RR. 460
I was abasshed never a dell, . . . . . RR. 805
Ne by a thousand deel so riche, . . . . . RR. 1074
They were ashamed neveradell, . . . . . RR. 1296
Of pome garnettys a full gret dell, . . . . . RR. 1356
Of bloode have loren a full gret dell. . . . . RR. 1740
But if thou dele with trecherie; . . . . . RR. 2537
Thy pryve counsell every deell: . . . . . RR. 2889
Thy sleight and tresoun every deell.' . . . . . RR. 3158
And makith hem with woo to deele; . . . . . RR. 4445
With ony womman forto dele . . . . . RR. 4847
And yitt ne seide she never a dele . . . . . RR. 5139
Repreve he dredeth never a deele . . . . . RR. 5261
Doune shall the castell every-dele, . . . . . RR. 5868
'Sir,' seide they, 'soth is every deel . . . . . RR. 6017
Though ye you medle never a dele. . . . . RR. 6036
Ne be not rebel never a dele, . . . . . RR. 6400
Thou shalt not streyne me a dele . . . . . RR. 6406
I kepe not dele with thee no thing." . . . . . RR. 6440
Telle forth, and shame thee never a dele, . . . RR. 6479
I wole not entremete a dele. . . . . RR. 6635
But doth not as they don a dele; . . . . . RR. 6897
I dele with no wight but he . . . . . RR. 6967
To dele with other mennes thing, . . . . . RR. 6979
They nolde shewe more a dele . . . . . RR. 7137
But she ne bought hem never a dele, . . . . . RR. 7373
For he ne dredde hem not a dele. . . . . RR. 7431

**Deal** *see* **Dole, Everydel, Halvendel, Somdel**

**Dealest**

Thou delest with angry folk y-wis; . . . . . RR. 3265

**Dealeth** *see* **Deals**

**Dealing**

As thus in opyn delyng and in chere . . . . . TC.2. 40 *var*

**Deals**

And of hir goode to hem deles, . . . . . RR. 5419

**Dealt**

youre richesses mosten be dalt in divers parties, . B.Mel. 2560–5 *var*
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be . . . D.Sum. 2249
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt, . G.CY. 1074
han deled in the synne of lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
And with hem deled ever lenger the more, . . . LGW. 1517

**Dear**

O deere cosyn Palamon,' quod he, . . . . . A.Kn. 1234
And eek of Emelye, my suster deere. . . . . A.Kn. 1820
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.' . . . A.Kn. 2260
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 2453
And Palamon, that was his cosyn deere. . . . . A.Kn. 2763
Sende hym his love that it hath deere aboght, . . A.Kn. 3100
'Now, deere lady, if thy wille be, . . . . . A.Mil. 3361
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere, . . A.Mil. 3501
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3588
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . A.Mil. 3610
To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3617
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere, . A.Mil. 3775
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere, . . . . A.Rv. 4131
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, fareweel! . . A.Rv. 4240
And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere, . . . . . B.ML. 237
As any mooder myghte his doghter deere, . . . B.ML. 397
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . B.ML. 420
O emperoures yonge doghter deere, . . . . . B.ML. 447
In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,— . . . B.ML. 832
O mercy, deere constable,' quod she, . . . . . B.ML. 858
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteisye? . . . . . B.Sh. 1259
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . . B.Sh. 1288
But, deere nece, why be ye so pale? . . . . . B.Sh. 1296
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1348
'Now trewely, myn owene lady deere, . . . . . B.Sh. 1386

**Dear**—*Continued*

For which, my deere wyf, I thee biseke . . . . B.Sh. 1431
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469
And telleth hire that chaffare is so deere . . . . B.Sh. 1518
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!' . . . . B.Sh. 1554
Foryive it me, myn owene spouse deere, . . . . B.Sh. 1615
Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . . B.Pri. 1641
To gyden us unto thy Sone so deere. . . . . B.Pri. 1670
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . B.Pri. 1700
And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . . B.Pri. 1835
And, for the worship of his mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1844
Wepynge and herying Cristes mooder deere, . . B.Pri. 1868
to deere, or elles to litel of pris; but, al be it . . B.Mel. 2285–90
youre doghter deere; for, al be it so that . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
despendours he hath. And, deere sire, . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
'And, deere sire, for as muchel as ther . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
therfore, deere and benygne lady, we . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3242
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3468
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . B.Mk. 3708
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deere! . . . B.NP. 4079
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye; . . . . B.NP. 4196
And therfore, faire Pertelote so deere, . . . . B.NP. 4295
O Gaufred, deere maister soverayn, . . . . . B.NP. 4537
If that they doon, ye shul it deere abeye. . . . C.Doc. 100
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . C.Doc. 119
And yaf hym yiftes, preciouse and deere. . . . C.Doc. 148
To yow, my lord, sire Apius so deere, . . . . . C.Doc. 178
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven . . . . C.Doc. 205
And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . . . C.Doc. 208
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf, . . . . . C.Doc. 218
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . . C.Doc. 231
'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he. . . . C.Doc. 237
Allas! to deere boughte she beautee! . . . . . C.Pard. 293
'But trewely, myn owene maister deere, . . . . C.Pard. 301
Lo, how deere, shortly for to sayn, . . . . . C.Pard. 502
My deere freend, bitwixen me and thee. . . . . C.Pard. 832
And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . C.Pard. 964
What, sholde I bye it on my flessh so deere? . . D.WB. 167
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522
And seyde, 'Deere suster Alisoun! . . . . . D.WB. 804
So blesse his soule for his mercy deere. . . . . D.WB. 827
And seyde, 'O deere housbonde, *benedicitee!* . . . D.WB. 1087
'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere, . . . D.WB. 1230
'Tel forth youre tale, my leeve maister deere.' . . D.Fri. 1298
Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere.' . . . D.Fri. 1337
'*Depardieux!*' quod this yeman, 'deere broother! . D.Fri. 1395
'Now, by my trouthe, brother deere,' seyde he, . . D.Fri. 1424
Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere, . . D.Fri. 1515
Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . D.Fri. 1567
'Now, Mabely, myn owene moder deere, . . . . D.Fri. 1626
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,— . D.Sum. 1752
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere; . D.Sum. 1762
'O deere maister,' quod this sike man, . . . . D.Sum. 1781
'Now, by youre leve, O deere sire,' quod she, . . D.Sum. 1823
That thow departe it so my deere brother . . . D.Sum. 2133 *var*
Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Cl. 101
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere, . . . E.Cl. 143
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere; . . . . E.Cl. 321
And tentifly, she kepte hir fader deere; . . . . E.Cl. 334
To every wight she woxen is so deere . . . . . E.Cl. 400
And though to me that ye be lief and deere, . . . E.Cl. 479
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere. . . E.Cl. 578
But at Boloigne to his suster deere, . . . . . E.Cl. 589
Remembre yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . . E.Cl. 881
Ay ful of clappyng, deere ynogh a jane! . . . . E.Cl. 999
Now knowe I deere wyf thy stedfastnesse . . . E.Cl. 1056 *var*
'That ye han saved me my children deere. . . . E.Cl. 1089
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne! . . . E.Cl. 1093
But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere, . . E.Mch. 1415
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Mch. 1479
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . . E.Mch. 1488
For sith that verray hevene is boght so deere, . . E.Mch. 1648
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere, . . . . E.Mch. 1683
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 2164
By the leve of yow, my lord so deere; . . . . E.Mch. 2194
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . F.Sq. 272
And kept among his jueles leeve and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1072
Salewed hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1310
'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . F.Fkl. 1414
As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1426
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Anne! . . G.SN. 70
'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . . G.SN. 144
So shaltow seen hem, leeve brother deere, . . . G.SN. 257
Solempnely this noble doctour deere . . . . . G.SN. 272
Seyde this blissful, faire mayde, deere, . . . . G.SN. 293
Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere, . . . G.SN. 302
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . G.SN. 333
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leeve, and deere, . G.SN. 383
For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abye! . . . . G.CY. 694
And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek; . . . . G.CY. 795
I have a poudre heer, that coste me deere, . . . G.CY. 1133
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . G.CY. 1348
'By oure lady,' quod this chanoun, 'it is deere, . . G.CY. 1354
'Y-wis,' quod he, 'it is ful deere, I seye. . . . . G.CY. 1359
For unto Crist it is so lief and deere, . . . . . G.CY. 1467
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother, . . . H.Mcp. 221

**Dear**—*Continued*

O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . . . H.Mcp. 274
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so . . . . . H.Mcp. 341
aboghte upon his precious body ful deere; . . . I.Pars. 265–70
maketh it so deere to harm of the peple, nat . . . I.Pars. 415–20
maketh hym Goddes owene deere child, . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
my deere sone, and correcte me for myn . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
'A! mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . . . . BD. 108
And worship to my lady dere. . . . . BD. 773
Right so ferde my lady dere, . . . . . BD. 966
Comfort is noon, but in you, Ladi deere! . . . . ABC. 17
For certes, Crystes blisful mooder dere, . . . . ABC. 28
Convict that ye bothe have bought so dere. . . . ABC. 86
That cometh of thee, thou Cristes moder deere, . . ABC. 99
Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . . Mars. 138
And her receyveth as his frend ful dere. . . . . Mars. 147
For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!— . . . Mars. 168
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!— . . . . Mars. 176
Compleyneth hir that ever hath had yow dere; . . Mars. 293
My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . . Comp.L. 59
That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle, . . . . Anel. 199
Alas! your love, I bye hit al to dere! . . . . . Anel. 255
And how his auncestre, African so dere, . . . . PF. 41
To comen swiftly to that place dere . . . . . PF. 76
My dere herte have of my wo som routhe! . . . . PF. 427
Forth with his make, or with his lady dere, . . . PF. 466
in a dere yeer, hadde his gerneeris ful of corn, . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
and that at grevous dere prys, Boece . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
rather to ben leef and deere than for to been a neyghebour, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere . . . . TC.1. 32
As though I were hir owne brother dere.— . . . TC.1. 51
Bicome her man, as to my lady dere.' . . . . . TC.1. 434
My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . . TC.1. 461
O mercy, dere herte, and help me from . . . . TC.1. 535
What! many a man hath love ful dere y-bought, . TC.1. 810
To serve and love his dere hertes quene, . . . . TC.1. 817
Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere, . . TC.1. 877
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 1016
'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us . . . . TC.2. 122
And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nece dere! . . . . . TC.2. 251
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . . . TC.2. 316
'Allas! he which that is my lord so dere, . . . . TC.2. 330
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!'— . . . TC.2. 474
'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle dere!'— . . TC.2. 494
'A! mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 591
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere!' . . TC.2. 594
Nothing acheveth, be him loth or dere.' . . . . TC.2. 808
My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . . TC.2. 871
This Troilus, and seyde, 'O Venus dere, . . . . TC.2. 972
Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . . . . TC.2. 982
'Allas! my dere brother Pandarus, . . . . . TC.2. 1046
'Now by your fey, myn uncle,' quod she, 'dere, . . TC.2. 1103
Ne bring me non; and also, uncle dere, . . . . TC.2. 1132
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . . TC.2. 1210
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . TC.2. 1359
Quod Pandarus, 'If ye my lord so dere . . . . TC.2. 1431
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1476
My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . . . . TC.2. 1675
Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere, . . . . TC.2. 1693
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!' . . . . TC.2. 1724
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . . . TC.3. 3
Thus wol I pleyne unto my lady dere; . . . . . TC.3. 53
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 95
'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . . TC.3. 127
'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 176
'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 239
May thenken that she is my nece dere, . . . . TC.3. 272
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 330
In al this while unto his lady dere: . . . . . TC.3. 494
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . TC.3. 645
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . . . TC.3. 752
And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . . . TC.3. 774
My dere herte wolde me not holde . . . . . TC.3. 803
Why doth my dere herte thus, allas?'— . . . . TC.3. 843
And seye my dere herte, that his sorwe . . . . TC.3. 888
And Troilus her knight to her so dere, . . . . TC.3. 920
'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . . TC.3. 946
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . . . TC.3. 975
Of which, my dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 996
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . . TC.3. 1110
N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a risshe, . . . TC.3. 1161
'Nay, dere herte myn,' quod he, 'y-wis!'— . . . TC.3. 1181
'N'had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1210
'And for the love of God, my lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1289
My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1304
And seide, 'O dere herte, may it be . . . . . TC.3. 1347
Ye humble nettes of my lady dere! . . . . . TC.3. 1355
But lest this night that was to hem so dere . . . TC.3. 1411
Gan therwithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1448
And with a sik she seyde, 'O herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1493
He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . . . TC.3. 1525
Desiring eft to han her herte dere . . . . . TC.3. 1553
'My dere frend, if I have don for thee . . . . TC.3. 1618
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . TC.3. 1640
The bounte of his righte lady dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1663
To reve a wight that most is to him dere, . . . TC.4. 285
If I forgo that I so dere have bought? . . . . TC.4. 291
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . . . TC.4. 307
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . . . TC.4. 405

**Dear**—*Continued*

Ech for his vertu holden is for dere, . . . . . TC.4. 412
And seide, 'Parde, leve brother dere, . . . . . TC.4. 541
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere, . . TC.4. 650
And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite, . . . . TC.4. 684
O dere herte ek, that I love so, . . . . . TC.4. 759
What wil my dere herte seyn to me, . . . . . TC.4. 858
And, for the love of God, my nece dere, . . . . TC.4. 895
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere, . . . . . TC.4. 1209
This' al and som, my dere herte swete! . . . . TC.4. 1274
That day by day, myn owne herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1311
And namely, my dere herte, ye, . . . . . TC.4. 1334
'For if that it be pees, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1352
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte! . . . . TC.4. 1449
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.4. 1450
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe, . . . . TC.4. 1528
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1574
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte? . . . . TC.5. 63
Al can I not to you, my lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 160
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . TC.5. 187
And seide, 'O dere doughter myn, welcome!' . . . TC.5. 192
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere? . . . . TC.5. 218
My swerd, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . TC.5. 307
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore, . . . . TC.5. 324
For wel thou wost, my leve brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 342
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus: . . . . . TC.5. 407
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 414
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!' . . . . . TC.5. 467
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 521
Me caughte first my righte lady dere! . . . . . TC.5. 567
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . . TC.5. 569
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 576
With softe vois he of his lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 636
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 653
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere? . . . . . TC.5. 911
bought . . . So dere, I am the more unto him holde. TC.5. 966
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . TC.5. 1155
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, . . . . TC.5. 1189
Priam ful ofte, and ek his moder dere, . . . . TC.5. 1226
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 1315
And over al this, that ye, my lady dere, . . . . TC.5. 1340
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1401
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . TC.5. 1457
'My brother dere, I may do thee no more! . . . . TC.5. 1731
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere; . . . . . TC.5. 1801
Venus, how ye, my lady dere, . . . . . HF.1. 213
Y-wys, my dere herte, ye . . . . . HF.1. 326
They seyden: 'Mercy, lady dere! . . . . . HF.3. 640
For that is dere boght honour, . . . . . HF.3. 662
And seyde, 'Lady, lefe and dere, . . . . . HF.3. 737
And Polixene, that boghten love so dere, . . . . LGW. 258
Enhaunced and honoured, and moste dere, . . . . LGW. 386
For love of Antony that was hir so dere. . . . . LGW. 701
It was nat seene, deere ynogh a myte; . . . . . LGW. 741
That it was Piramus, hire herte dere. . . . . LGW. 868
'Now, dere suster myn, what may it be . . . . . LGW. 1170
'My dere herte, which that I love moste, . . . . LGW. 1294
Than he that hath a-boughte his love ful dere, . . LGW. 1387
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . . LGW. 1871
Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere . . . . LGW. 1926
And seyde, 'Phedra, leve suster dere, . . . . . LGW. 1978
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse!' . . . . . LGW. 2122
King Pandyones faire doghter dere, . . . . . LGW. 2247
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere, . . LGW. 2296
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevene!' . LGW. 2329
A doughter dere, and did hir for to calle . . . . LGW. 2574
As thou, myn Ypermystra, doughter dere! . . . . LGW. 2632
That men ful dere bye the noble thyng, . . . . Ven. 26
Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng, . . . . Ven. 37
Compleyne I, for ye be my lady dere! . . . . . Purse. 2
Alle thise diden, in that, me love you dere. . . . Comp.A. 28
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte dere! . . . . Comp.A. 77
I you beseche, myn hertes lady dere, . . . . . Bal.Co. 20 *em*
To god, and to his seyntis dere. . . . . RR. 434
That sighte was to me ful dere. . . . . RR. 728
He may not holde his tresour deere. . . . . RR. 1180
Her falshede shull they bie full dere! . . . . . RR. 2052
For men that yifte holde more dere . . . . . RR. 2383
Of hem that bien love so dere. . . . . RR. 2452
And say, "Dere god, what thing is this?. . . . . RR. 2581
The thyng that he hath bought most dere. . . . RR. 2739
That to thee made thi lady dere. . . . . RR. 2820
Of hir lovers, to hem so dere. . . . . RR. 2832
Speken of hym that is so dere, . . . . . RR. 2844
And namely to thi lady dere. . . . . RR. 2882
To me it is so leef and deere.' . . . . . RR. 3129
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May, . . . RR. 3222
Was maad of lycour wonder dere, . . . . . RR. 4178
Love to deere hadde soolde to me . . . . . RR. 4320
The which all-oute the more is deere; . . . . . RR. 4326
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere, . . . . . RR. 4377
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5235
For he ne can so dere it bye . . . . . RR. 5929
She shal abye that trespas dere, . . . . . RR. 5976
With Abstinence, his dere lemman. . . . . RR. 6056
I myght eftsoone bye it full deere, . . . . . RR. 6094
The xi. thousand maydens deere, . . . . . RR. 6247
That Crist ne his apostlis dere, . . . . . RR. 6547
For they were Goddis herdis deere, . . . . . RR. 6561
In synagogis to hem full deere is, . . . . . RR. 6916

**Dear**—*Continued*

That seide he was hir fadir dere . . . . . RR. 7376
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,' . . . . . RR. 7502
And clepith you "his freend so deere," . . . . RR. 7621

**Dear** *see* **Dear-worth**

**Dearer**

Ther was no man that Theseus hath derre. . . . A.Kn. 1448
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . TC.1. 136
N'as nevere seyn thing to ben praysed derre, . . TC.1. 174

**Dearth**

the derthe of it, and for his softenesse . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
Of chepe, of derth, and of ruyne; . . . . . HF.3. 884

**Dear-worth**

And is present Fortune dere-worth to the, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
be more derworthe to the than thyn . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
But whiche is thilke your derworthe power . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5

**Death**

They were adrad of hym as of the deeth. . . . . A.Prol. 605
As he that hadde his deeth ful wel deserved. . . . A.Kn. 964
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1134
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte; . . A.Kn. 1220
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne, . . A.Kn. 1320
Ne for the drede of deeth shall I nat spare, . . . A.Kn. 1396
For soore afered of his deeth was he. . . . . A.Kn. 1518
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte. . . A.Kn. 1566
We have the deeth disserved bothe two. . . . . A.Kn. 1716
Therfore I axe deeth and my juwise; . . . . . A.Kn. 1739
And that hir deth lith in my myght also, . . . . A.Kn. 1795
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . . A.Kn. 2008
Yet was hir deth depeynted ther-biforn . . . . . A.Kn. 2034
Allas, the deeth! allas, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2773
The coold of deeth, that hadde him overcome; . . A.Kn. 2800
Gan faillen when the herte felte deeth, . . . . . A.Kn. 2805
In all the toun for deeth of this Theban; . . . . A.Kn. 2829
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore'; . . . . A.Kn. 2849
And gladder oghte his freend been of his deeth, . . A.Kn. 3051
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . A.Rv. 3892
That he for love sholde han his deeth, allas! . . . B.ML. 193
The deeth of every man, withouten drede. . . . . B.ML. 196
Was writen the deeth of Ector, Achilles, . . . . B.ML. 198
The deeth; but mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . B.ML. 202
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte, . . . . B.ML. 467
To maken hire on shameful deeth to deye. . . . . B.ML. 592
For as the lomb toward his deeth is broght, . . . B.ML. 617
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . . B.ML. 647
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe; . B.ML. 689
On shames deeth; ther is noon oother weye.' . . . B.ML. 819
Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon certein.' . . . B.ML. 884
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente, . B.ML. 1142
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede, . . . B.ML. 1158
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon, . . B.Pri. 1818
the deeth of hire child, til she have wept hir . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
for hir deeth, youreself to destroye. . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
greet disconfort for the deeth of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
the deeth of his owene propre persone.'" . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
as wel in the deeth of oure children as in . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
risen fro deeth to lyve, appeered rather to a . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
but litel reward to venge thy deeth; . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
to wreken hir deeth, and to sle thy persone. . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
drede of deeth, ne no thyng that may . . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is the ende . B.Mel. 2800–5
ye have disserved the deeth, and therfore . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
we han disserved the deeth; . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth complayne! . . . B.Mk. 3567
But taak kepe of the deeth of Oloferne: . . . . B.Mk. 3757
The deeth of gentillesse and of franchise, . . . . B.Mk. 3854
With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soore! . . . B.NP. 4539
Ther been two weyes, outher deeth or shame, . . . C.Doc. 214
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence. . . . C.Doc. 224
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space, . . . . C.Doc. 239
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . C.Doc. 249
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse . . . . . C.Pard. 290
Been cause of deeth to many a creature. . . . . C.Pard. 296
Hire beautee was hire deth, I dar wel sayn; . . . C.Pard. 297
Of whiche the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.' . . C.Pard. 533
Ther cam a privee theef, men clepeth Deeth, . . . C.Pard. 675
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth; . . . C.Pard. 699
Deeth shal be deed, if that they may hym hente. . . C.Pard. 710
Ne Deeth, allas! ne wol nat han my lyf; . . . . C.Pard. 727
Thou spak right now of thilke traytour, Deeth, . . C.Pard. 753
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey, . . . C.Pard. 761
No lenger thanne after Deeth they soughte, . . . C.Pard. 772
For right as they hadde cast his deeth bifoore, . . C.Pard. 880
Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow lest. . . D.WB. 1248
'His deeth saugh I by revelacioun,' . . . . . D.Sum. 1854
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . D.Sum. 1857
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn"; . . D.Sum. 2024
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!" . . . D.Sum. 2026
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer, . . E.Cl. 36
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt . . . . E.Cl. 122
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle. . . E.Cl. 126
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake, . E.Cl. 137
No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface, . . E.Cl. 510
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese, . . . E.Cl. 664
Deth may noght make no comparisoun . . . . . E.Cl. 666
No fors of deeth, ne whan my spirit pace! . . . . E.Cl. 1092
Thy tayl is deeth, thurgh thyn envenymynge! . . . E.Mch. 2060
For neither after his deeth nor in his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 2077

**Death**—*Continued*

God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen! . . E.Mch. 2377
'Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love? . . . . F.Sq. 450
For-fered of his deeth, as thoughte me, . . . . F.Sq. 527
Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; . . F.Sq. 566
I knowe what is the peyne of deeth ther-by; . . F.Sq. 582
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deeth horrible!' . . F.Fkl. 1010
He seeth he may nat fro his deeth asterte, . . . F.Fkl. 1022
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn . . . F.Fkl. 1038
But of my deeth thogh that ye have no routhe, . . F.Fkl. 1319
Save oonly deeth or elles dishonour. . . . . F.Fkl. 1358
And with my deth I may be quyt, y-wis; . . . F.Fkl. 1363
She with hir deeth hir maydenhede redressed. . . F.Fkl. 1436
And seyde, 'I yow forbede, up peyne of deeth, . . F.Fkl. 1481
Thy maydens deeth, that wan thurgh hire merite, . G.SN. 33
Ministre of deeth, for if thou speke of mo, . . . G.SN. 485
Up peyne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.' . . . H.Mcp. 86
and boghte hem fro the deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
with the derknesse of deeth, to the lond . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
the shadwe of deeth, where as ther is . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'covered with the derknesse of deeth'; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
'derknesse of deeth' been the synnes that the . . I.Pars. 185–90
world, shul slepe in the slepynge of deeth, . . . I.Pars. 190–5
shal devouren hem with the bitter deeth, . . . I.Pars. 195–200
by hir deeth flee fro peyne, that may . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
the shadwe of deeth.' Certes a shadwe hath the . I.Pars. 210–5
the peyne of helle; it is lyk deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
'To wrecche caytyves shal be deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
withoute deeth, and ende withouten ende, . . . I.Pars. 210–5
hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
deeth shal flee fro hem.' . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
it worthy the deeth, and this suffred oure . . . I.Pars. 270–5
and thurgh that synne deeth; right so . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
thilke deeth entred into alle men that . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth; . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
almoost to the deeth,—yet seyde he, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
'Wikked deeth moote come upon thilke . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
of the peple hath caused deeth to many a . . . I.Pars. 470–5
cause of his deth; somtyme the delices . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
wounded to the deeth by love of oure enemy. . . I.Pars. 530–5
to the deeth; but lat the justice be war . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
ootherwise escape from his owene deeth; . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth. . . . I.Pars. 665–70
of the deeth of Crist. Allas! what nedeth . . . I.Pars. 700–5
certes, swich sorwe werketh to the deeth . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
as the lord; the same deeth that taketh . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord; . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
for oure gilt, and suffred deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
of the deeth that he shal receyve, . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
the ende is deeth, and of whiche hire wombe is hire . I.Pars. 820–5
to the deeth; and if she were a gentil . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
peyne of deeth that is perdurable. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
man was obedient to the deeth. . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
haste hym to his deeth, and eek the . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodenly, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
of his deeth. And for as muche as he . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
travaille, and the lyf by deeth and mortificacioun . I.Pars. 1080–5
Allas, Deeth, what ayleth thee . . . . . BD. 480
I, wrecche, that deeth hath mad al naked . . . BD. 576
The pure Deeth is so ful my fo . . . . . BD. 582
Reysed, as fro dethe to lyve, . . . . . BD. 1277
Complainte of the Deathe of Pitie . . . . . Pity. *head*
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne, . . . Pity. 4
Me ne lakketh but my deth, and than my bere. . . Pity. 105
Unto my deth, and that shal wel be sene. . . . Pity. 112
Thus for your deth I may wel wepe and pleyne . . Pity. 118
Here endeth the exclamacion of the Deth of Pyte. . Pity. *end*
Un-to my deth in poynt is me to chace! . . . . ABC. 48
Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn, . . . . . ABC. 169
Ther nis no dreed of deth may do me smerte, . . Mars. 62
Ne trewly for my dethe I shal not lette . . . . Mars. 186
Myn owne deth; him wyte I that I dye, . . . . Mars. 270
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thyng me lisse, . Comp.L. 6
That from the deeth I may no wyse asterte; . . Comp.L. 22
And I my deeth to yow wol al forgive. . . . . Comp.L. 114
But I, my lyf and deeth, to yow obeye, . . . . Comp.L. 119
And his disese was my deeth as swythe, . . . . Anel. 226
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn; . . . Anel. 285
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght, . . . Anel. 290
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300
Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penaunce, . . . Anel. 347
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . . . PF. 54
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to pleyne; . . . PF. 179
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth; . . PF. 342
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . PF. 343
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese, . . . . PF. 481
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!' . . . PF. 588
Thilke deth of men is weleful that ne . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
Allas! allas! with how deef an ere deth, . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
to seyn, the deth) hadde almoost dreynt . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
victorie of unryghtful deth in my presence. . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
thei weren pursued to the deth . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
broght hem to the deeth, but oonly for . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
the deeth of alle gode men and ek of al the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
hadde greythed deth to alle gode men, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
dampnyd . . . to the deth for the studie and bountes Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
but certes gret causes to deth. But I . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
the deth of the body; it mai nat be douted . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5

**Death**—*Continued*

suffrynge of deeth, but eek with suffrynge . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
that, yif that deth may take awey . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
by the ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
resolved by the deeth at the laste? For if it so . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
cleer titles of honours; yit natheles deth despiseth . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
the seconde deth duellynge unto yow.' . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
and the seconde deth he clepeth as . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
(Glose. The first deeth he clepeth here . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
mayster, to chesen on what deeth he wolde deye. . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
his beynge and desireth to come to deth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
deeth and destruccioun. But certes I . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
and embraceth ful ofte tyme the deeth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
taketh the deeth whiche that nature . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
greet sorwe for the deth of his wyf, aftir . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
weye by the owtreste deth; for yif I have . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
the body is ended by the deeth?' (This . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
soules han any torment aftir the deeth of the body?') Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deth . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
For yif ye axen the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil, . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
ne deth ne taryeth nat his swifte hors. . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
world by the prys of glorious deth; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
apayesed with that deth the wratthe of Evander); and the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . TC.1. 411
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! . . . TC.1. 469
That alle the Grekes as the deth him dredde. . . TC.1. 483
Of deth, to which my sorwe wol me lede! . . . TC.1. 527
The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste, . . TC.1. 536
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought. . TC.1. 579
That streight unto the deth myn herte saileth: . . TC.1. 606
'What may she demen other of thy deth, . . . TC.1. 799
And of his deth his lady naught to wite; . . . . TC.1. 825
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I leye! . . . TC.1. 1053
Til her that may me to the deth comaunde!' . . TC.1. 1057
He was hir deth, and sheld and lif for us; . . . TC.2. 201
That of his deth you liste not to recche, . . . . TC.2. 338
That of his deth ye be not for to wite.'— . . . TC.2. 385
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche! . . . . TC.2. 433
Unnethes mighte I fro the deth him kepe, . . . TC.2. 566
To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder, . . . TC.2. 1145
A womman that were of his deth to wite, . . . TC.2. 1279
Lo, here is she that is your deth to wite!' . . . TC.3. 63
If with my deth your wrethe I may apese. . . . TC.3. 110
As deth, if that I breke your defence; . . . . TC.3. 138
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!' . . . . TC.3. 343
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me, . . . TC.3. 362
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke; . . TC.3. 905
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . TC.3. 1071
And right as he that saw his deth y-shapen, . . . TC.3. 1240
And from his deth is brought in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1243
What! God foryaf his deth, and she also . . . . TC.3. 1577
And of his deth roreth in compleininge, . . . . TC.4. 241
'O deth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . TC.4. 250
'The deth may wel out of my brest departe The lyf, TC.4. 470
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 501
For sely is that deth, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.4. 503
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . TC.4. 506
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire, . . . . TC.4. 509
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . TC.4. 739
And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . TC.4. 746
And thus myselven wol I do to dethe. . . . . TC.4. 777
And of myn ordre, til that deth me mete, . . . TC.4. 782
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire. . . . TC.4. 819
So gret that it a deth was for to see. . . . . TC.4. 856
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth, . TC.4. 909
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne! . . . TC.4. 1197
After your deth, to han ben crowned quene . . . TC.4. 1238
But of my deth though litel be to recche, . . . TC.4. 1447
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaile, . . . TC.4. 1595
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . TC.5. 205
That to the deth myn herte is to her holde! . . . TC.5. 574
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile: . . . TC.5. 641
After my deth, for now live I too longe! . . . . TC.5. 691
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo: . . . . . TC.5. 985
For through the deth my wo sholde have an ende, . TC.5. 1273
'And if so be my gilt hath deth deserved, . . . TC.5. 1387
That deth may make an ende upon my werre! . . TC.5. 1393
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro peyne! . . TC.5. 1400
As she that lif or deth me may comaunde! . . . TC.5. 1413
The deth of him that was so noble a knight; . . . TC.5. 1557
And after deth, withouten wordes more, . . . . TC.5. 1672
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche: . . . . . TC.5. 1718
Of hem that wepen for his deth so faste, . . . . TC.5. 1822
Ne my cruel deeth,' quod she, . . . . . HF.1. 323

**Death**—*Continued*

O, haveth of my deeth pitee! . . . . . HF.1. 325
That made him cacche his deeth, parde. . . . . HF.1. 404
She made him fro the deeth escape, . . . . . HF.1. 413
But, this as sooth as deeth certeyn, . . . . . HF.1. 502
Of aboode, of deeth, of lyfe, . . . . . HF.3. 873
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this caas, . . LGW. 409
And eke the Deeth of Blaunche the Duchesse, . . LGW. 418
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf, . . . . LGW. 521
After the deth of Tholome the kyng, . . . . . LGW. 580
And of his deeth it was ful gret damage. . . . . LGW. 598
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe; . . . . LGW. 692
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere, . . . LGW. 700
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take, . . . LGW. 704
And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe. . LGW. 889
Felawe and cause eke of thy deeth,' quod she. . . LGW. 895
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . LGW. 896
Than fro the deth, for I wol go with the. . . . . LGW. 899
And Ector had after his deeth appered, . . . . LGW. 934
Ayenst his deeth begynneth for to synge, . . . . LGW. 1356
After his fader deeth he bar him so, . . . . . LGW. 1406
Withouten dethe, but I his helpe be. . . . . LGW. 1616
That ye han of my dethe, or of my wo, . . . . LGW. 1621
But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.' . . . LGW. 1628
As she that from his dethe hym saved there. . . . LGW. 1642
That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of dethe, LGW. 1814
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,— . . . . LGW. 1901
'I sorwful man, y-dampned to the deth, . . . . LGW. 2030
That shames deth on me ther mote falle, . . . . LGW. 2064
And dethe and poverte to my frendes alle, . . . LGW. 2065
After my dethe, and walke to and fro, . . . . LGW. 2067
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deye! . . . . LGW. 2072
Or elles suffre deth as wel as I, . . . . . LGW. 2098
And saved fro his deth a kynges sone, . . . . LGW. 2130
And Theseus is ladde unto his deth; . . . . . LGW. 2144
And to the dethe he was almoste y-dreven. . . . LGW. 2430
For seke he was, and almoste at the dethe; . . . LGW. 2436
She was hir owne dethe ryght with a corde, . . . LGW. 2485
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo, . . . LGW. 2685
That ye ben of my lyf and deeth the quene; . . . Merc.B. 9
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene. . . . Merc.B. 10
Giltles my deeth thus han ye me purchaced; . . . Merc.B. 17
On hir, that may to lif and deeth me brynge, . . Comp.A. 5
My deeth, I see, is my conclusioun; . . . . . Comp.A. 23
But shal I thus you my deeth for-yive, . . . . Comp.A. 31
Of my disese, and of my dethe also; . . . . . Comp.A. 44
And deeth also, whan ye my peynes newe, . . . Bal.Co. 11
Er that deth us shal have nomen; . . . . . RR. 394
For if her deth be yow to wite, . . . . . RR. 1541
I roughte [ne] of deth ne lyf. . . . . RR. 1873
My lyf, my deth is in youre honde, . . . . . RR. 1955
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo . . . . . RR. 2593
And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth. . . . . RR. 2752
My lyf, my deth, and my martire, . . . . . RR. 3111
For shame to deth I was nygh brought. . . . . RR. 3170
To me full welcome were the deth. . . . . RR. 4121
But now the deth I must abide. . . . . RR. 4125
For comfortles the deth I drede. . . . . RR. 4412
This game wole brynge me to my deeth; . . . . RR. 4424
For lyf and deth, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 4596
Withoute ony deth or distresse, . . . . . RR. 4893
Perell of deth, or losse of good. . . . . RR. 4976
If deth in youthe [hath] thee not sloo, . . . . RR. 4992
With cruell deth they hir present; . . . . . RR. 5002
That Deth stont armed at hir gate. . . . . RR. 5004
If men his freend to deth wolde drive, . . . . RR. 5293
And til a wikked deth hym take. . . . . RR. 5391
The sonner that [the] deth hym slo, . . . . . RR. 5643
And to her soules deth purchace . . . . . RR. 5754
Thurgh me hath many oon deth resseyved, . . . RR. 6311
And if that wikkid deth hym have, . . . . . RR. 6511
The deth of helle douteles, . . . . . RR. 7663

**Deaths**

For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde. . . TC.3. 1697
As he that felte dethes cares colde, . . . . . TC.4. 1692

**Debate**

And no thyng but for love was this debaat,— . . A.Kn. 1754
For youthe and elde is often at debaat; . . . . A.Mil. 3230
And tales, bothe of pees and of debaat. . . . . B.ML. 130
In which he wol debate. . . . . B.Th. 2058
by debaat and discord the grete richesses . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
adversaries han bigonnen this debaat and . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
For whan I dar noon oother weyes debate, . . . C.Pard. 412
After that day we hadden never debaat. . . . . D.WB. 822
In compaignye; we wol have no debaat! . . . . D.Fri. 1288
Yet hadde I never with noon of hem debaat; . . E.Mch. 1496
Bitwixe men and gold ther is debaat . . . . . G.CY. 1389
'In this debat I was so wo, . . . . . BD. 1191
Withouten jalousye or swich debat: . . . . . TC.2. 753
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo, . . . . . TC.4. 166
Hadden no fantasye to debate, . . . . . Form.A. 51
Withynne hym-silf is such debate, . . . . . RR. 4902

**Debating**

cryinge and debatyng ther ayens, and . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80

**Debonair**

This Emelye, with herte debonaire, . . . . . A.Kn. 2282
maken shrewes to be debonaire and . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
knowe verraily that he is debonaire and . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
whan he is debonaire and meeke, and . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire, . . . . B.NP. 4061

**Debonair**—*Continued*

Ne never so trewe, ne so debonaire; . . . . . H.Mcp. 192
chaast and debonaire, yet notifie they in hire . . I.Pars. 430–5
al his debonaire lif espirituel, that sholde . . . I.Pars. 560–5
thyng, by nature debonaire and tretable . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
The dispitouse debonaire! . . . . . BD. 623
Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde, . . . . . BD. 859
Help, and releeve, thou mihti debonayre, . . . . ABC. 6
yer, so that Zephirus, the debonere wynd, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
men than Fortune debonayre. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonayre, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
for-sothe the debonayre force of god . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
pytous and debonayre, ledden the schrewes that han Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
Simple of atir and debonaire of chere, . . . . . TC.1. 181
For caught is proud, and caught is debonaire! . . TC.1. 214
Plesaunce of love, O goodly debonaire, . . . . TC.3. 4
Hire name was Alceste the debonayre. . . . . LGW.G. 179
That is so good, so faire, so debonayre, . . . . LGW. 276
The worshipfull, the debonaire, . . . . . RR. 797
Ful debonaire of herte was she; . . . . . RR. 1220
Bitokeneth that full debonaire . . . . . RR. 1244
So gracious and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 3068
He shall to thee be debonaire; . . . . . RR. 3456
How he is swoote and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 3737
That debonair have founden thee. . . . . RR. 4035
As curteis shulde and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 5081
Than the swote and debonaire; . . . . . RR. 5412
For the debonaire and softe . . . . . RR. 5415

**Debonairetee**

been opened by pitee and debonairetee,"— . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
yet for the grete goodnesse and debonairetee . . B.Mel. 3010–15
than debonairetee and pitee'; . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
This ire is with debonairetee, . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
that men clepen mansuetude, that is debonairetee, . I.Pars. 650–5
Debonairetee withdraweth and . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
seith thus of debonairetee, that it dooth . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
to goodnesse'; but whan debonairetee . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
herte, of misericorde, debonairetee, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Hadde as moche debonairte . . . . . BD. 985
Your gentilesse and your debonairtee . . . . . Comp.L. 103

**Debonairly**

dame Prudence, ful debonairly . . . , hadde herd . B.Mel. 2250–5
spared us so debonairly in our folies, that if he . I.Pars. 315–20
suffreth debonairely alle the outrages of . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Debonayrly, and no thyng loude, . . . . . BD. 517
And loke so debonairly, . . . . . BD. 850
For-yeve me so debonairly! . . . . . BD. 1283
And al this took she so debonairly, . . . . . Anel. 127
that other goth debonayrely in the hows as a . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
And up his look debonerly he caste, . . . . . TC.2. 1259
Ful esily and ful debonerly, . . . . . TC.3. 156
That thou suffrest debonairly, . . . . . HF.3. 923
Thanne yelde thee heere debonairly.' . . . . . RR. 1943
And make thi yifte debonairly, . . . . . RR. 2382

**Debt**

Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, . . . . A.Prol. 280
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . B.ML. 41
For he was riche and cleerly out of dette. . . . B.Sh. 1566
That man shal yelde to his wyf hire dette? . . . D.WB. 130
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette. . D.WB. 153
For dette which that thou owest me of old,— . . D.Fri. 1615
And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette . . . E.Mch. 2048
For sikerly my dette shal be quyt . . . . . F.Fkl. 1578
that no goodnesse ne hath to paye with his dette . I.Pars. 250–5
ne yeldeth nat to God al his dette, that is to seyn, al I.Pars. 370–5
the dette of his body; eke whan he wol nat . . . I.Pars. 375–80
oother the dette of hire bodies, for . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
yeldeth to hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye, . I.Pars. 940–5
yelden and assoilen to the the dette of my . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Syn that thou art so gretly in hire dette, . . . . LGW. 541

**Debtless**

lyve . . . In honour dettelees, but he were wood, . A.Prol. 582

**Debtor**

If any dettour hath in myn absence . . . . . B.Sh. 1587
Which shal be bothe my dettour and my thral, . . D.WB. 155
he that is dettour to God ne yeldeth nat . . . . I.Pars. 370–5

**Debtors**

Ye han mo slakkere dettours than am I, . . . . . B.Sh. 1603

**Debts**

And yelde hir dettes whan that they ben due; . . E.Mch. 1452

**Deceit**

And of deceite, and cursed forswerynges, . . . . C.Pard. 592
Deceite, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive . . . D.WB. 401
No thyng ne artow war of the deceite . . . . G.CY. 1079
Al his werkyng nas but fraude and deceit. . . . G.CY. 1367
scorned by deceite whan he cheseth flesshly delices, . I.Pars. 275–80
Now comth deceite bitwixe marchaunt . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
trecherie and deceite, with lesynges and false . . I.Pars. 780–5
comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
(that is to seyn, that be deceyte semen . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
Thou knewe wel the deceit of hir colour . . . . Fort. 21
Withoute deceyte or ony were; . . . . . RR. 4468

**Deceits**

many manere of deceites. Thilke manere. . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5

**Deceivable**
Lyk to the scorpion so deceyvable . . . . . E.Mch. 2058
cloudy hath chaunged hir deceyvable chere . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
sche, desceyvable, enhaunceth up the humble . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
tyme it by-falleth that sche desceyvable . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
But glorie, how deceyvable and how . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
cheynes by the desceyvable delyt of erthly . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
it is desceyvable opynioun ful divers and . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
And now hit is so fals and deceivable . . . . . L.St. 3
For subtil jalosye, the deceyvable, . . . . . Ven. 43
And all they fynden deceyvable; . . . . . RR. 4836

**Deceivance**
but the deceyvaunce or the feblesse of the eighen . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90

**Deceive**
folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve thee.' . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
For that is best; I wol yow nat deceyve. . . . . C.Pard. 918
A lowsy jogelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1467
Been they, us sely men for to deceyve; . . . . E.Mch. 2423
beth withoute synne, we deceyve us selve, . . . I.Pars. 345–50
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene. . . . I.Pars. 605–10
ymagynacioun of thought desceyve us . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
scorne the nat, ne pleie, ne disceyve the; but I . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven, . . . . TC.2. 285
And thus here wardeyns wolde they disceyve, . . . LGW. 753
Disceyve that men tristen most. . . . . RR. 3932
That they hem shape to disceyve thee, . . . . . RR. 4418
Deceyve them than deceyved be; . . . . . RR. 4842
They deceyve other and hem selve; . . . . . RR. 5758
And wel the rather hem disceyve; . . . . . RR. 6265
That usen folk thus to disceyven, . . . . . RR. 6884
And can the folk so wel disceyve, . . . . . RR. 7221
There wolde I dwelle to disceyve . . . . . RR. 7269
But to disceyve Fayre-Welcomyng. . . . . RR. 7522

**Deceived**
they dreden hem to be deceyved. . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
He may nat be deceyved, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1356
Why hastow Januarie thus deceyved, . . . . . E.Mch. 2065
For al-so good is blynd deceyved be . . . . . E.Mch. 2109
As to be deceyved whan a man may se. . . . . E.Mch. 2110
Deceyved was for al his jolitee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 197
may nat been deceyved ne corrupt.' And why? for . I.Pars. 165–70
wel sykerly, that they been deceyved that . . . I.Pars. 345–50
that been desceyved. He hath a litil foryeten . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
'I nas nat desseyved,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
the nature of thoughtes desceyved is this, that, as ofte . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
whan sche flateryd the and desseyved the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
They ne destroyeden ne desseyvede . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
combryd and disseyvid with worldly . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
thought, and coveyteth not to ben disseyvid . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
disseyvid by false proposicioums that goon . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
purveaunce, that ne mai nat ben disseyved, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
ne mai nat ben desceyved in no manere, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
nat comen, god is disseyved. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
not oonly to trowe that god is disseyved, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
(Ne God may not deceived ben, parde!) . . . . TC.4. 975
Which may not ben deceived nevere mo, . . . . TC.4. 983
Certeinly we ben deceyved; . . . . . HF.1. 340
Disceyved ofte withouten wene. . . . . RR. 2046 *em*
Deceyve them than deceyved be; . . . . . RR. 4842
But if the prince disseyved be. . . . . RR. 6628

**Deceivedest**
with glosynge wordes and desceyvedest hir . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Deceivest**
That thou deceyvest bothe moore and lesse, . . . E.Mch. 2064
'Pleyestow or disseyvistow me,')—'that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Deceiveth**
he that deceyveth hym by sweete wordes.' . . . B.Mel. 2895–2900
he deceyveth hym that trusteth . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
The amyable Fortune desceyveth folk; the contrarie Fortune . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
Hir faire biheeste disceyveth feele. . . . . RR. 4446
Than doth richesse that hym deceyveth. . . . . RR. 5578

**Deceiving**
that the derknesse of desceyvynge desyrynges . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
and desceyvynge hope turmenteth hem. . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Withouten ony disseyvyng, . . . . . RR. 1590
But so sligh is the deceyvyng . . . . . RR. 6317 *em*

**December**
The colde, frosty seasoun of Decembre. . . . . F.Fkl. 1244
The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre; . . . . . HF.1. 63
Of Decembre the tenthe day, . . . . . HF.1. 111
the Names of the Monthes, . . . December. . . . Astr. 45–50
30, December 31. Natheles all though . . . . Astr. 50–7
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day . . . Astr. 121–7

**Decerneth**
knowynge . . . that decernith and byholdeth . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5 *var*

**Decima**
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5

**Decimum**
. . . pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Declaimed**
And right as they declamed this matere, . . . . TC.2. 1247

**Declaration**
rightwisnesse, and for declaracioun of it, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
and for the [*or om.*] more declaracioun, lo here thi [*or* the] figure. . . . . Astr. 25–32 *and* passim (*at end of most sections, and* 65–70) *var*
that there nedith no more declaracioun; . . . . Astr. 127–32
A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . . Astr. 150–6
to make of it speciall declaracioun. . . . . Astr. 150–6
What nedith more declaracioun? . . . . . Astr. 193–8
worde that nedith to the declaracioun. . . . . Astr. 193–8
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of the houres of planetes . . . . . Astr. 198–209
a maner Declaracioun to Conclusiouns that . . . Astr. 218–22
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the Ascensioun of signes . . . . . Astr. 277–84

**Declarations**
clepen porismes or declaracions of forseide thinges, . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5

**Declare**
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . A.Kn. 2356
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte . . . . A.Kn. 2766
But that me list declaren my sentence. . . . . A.Kn. 3002
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare, . . . . B.ML. 572
For to declare thy grete worthynesse, . . . . . B.Pri. 1672
This preyde he hym to construe and declare . . . B.Pri. 1718
And nat entende our wittes to declare; . . . . D.Fri. 1479
Of oon peril which declare I ne dar . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
Of whom it nedeth nat for to declare . . . . . E.Mch. 2437
Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare.' . . . G.CY. 719
that I kan nat declare. . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
afterward I shal declare. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
but oonly to declaren his confessioun. . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
But for your renoun, as he shal declare. . . . . Pity. 63
But to declare my ground of hevynesse. . . . . Mars. 163
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . . . TC.2. 1680
Not list myn auctour fully to declare . . . . . TC.3. 575
This Diomede, as bokes us declare, . . . . . TC.5. 799
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare . . . . . LGW.G. 86
Tho gan this Medea to him declare . . . . . LGW. 1629
ben a Theorike to declare the moevyng of . . . Astr. 20–5
sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare . . . . Astr. 97–100
his nadir shal declare hym. . . . . Astr. 174–9
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare . . . Astr. 193–8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . . Astr. 251–8
For feynte frendis it wole declare, . . . . . RR. 5563

**Declared**
He hath to hem declared his entente, . . . . . B.ML. 206
as it is aboven expressed and declared, . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Declared hath ful wel in litel space.) . . . . . E.Mch. 1687
Now have I yow declared what she highte. . . . G.SN. 119
Whan he was in this world, declared heere . . . G.SN. 331
And now sith I have declared yow what thyng . . I.Pars. 95–100
and his twigges as shal be declared in . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
be moore largely in hir chapitres folwynge declared. I.Pars. 530–5
Now after that I have declared yow as . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
everiche of hem is declared and schewed by othere. . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
By his contrarie is every thing declared. . . . . TC.1. 637
And right as thei declarid this matere . . . . . TC.2. 1247 *var*
Now have I declared thee all oute . . . . . RR. 2935
Trouthe declared fro falsheed, . . . . . RR. 5562
Now have I you declared right . . . . . RR. 7168

**Declareth**
declarith the Tretys of the Speer. . . . . Astr. 108–15

**Declaring**
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3172
wel aftir by hir-selve declarynge and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Declarings**
mede of coroune, or declarynges.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10 925–30

**Declination**
But litel fro his declynacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 2223
That yevest after thy declinacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1033
That in his hoote declynacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1246
this heved of Cancer is the grettist declinacioun . . Astr. 65–70
whiche declinacioun after Ptholome is 23 . . . . Astr. 65–70
is the grettist declinacioun southward of . . . . Astr. 75–82
thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . Astr. 218–22
the quantite of his declynacioun north or . . . . Astr. 222–9
fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his declinacioun . Astr. 229–33
fro the equinoxial may the declinacioun or . . . Astr. 229–33
may the latitude or the declinacioun of eny . . . Astr. 229–33
quantite of his declinacioun. And right so . . . Astr. 229–33
of his declinacioun, be rekned fro the . . . . . Astr. 229–33
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun of eny degre . . . . . Astr. 240–5
the declinacioun of thilke degre fro the . . . . Astr. 240–5
than is his declinacyoun north; yif it be . . . . Astr. 240–5
his declinacioun fro the equinoxial lyne; . . . . Astr. 270–2
if it so be that the sonnes declinacioun be . . . Astr. 270–2
of his declinacioun, and than hastow . . . . . Astr. 270–2
his declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the . . . . . Astr. 272–7
the sonnes declinacioun be southward fro the . . Astr. 272–7
adde than thilke declinacioun to the . . . . . Astr. 272–7

**Declinations**
and tables of the declinacions of the sonne, . . . Astr. 15–20

**Decline**
hem that eschuen and declynen fro vices . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
alle planetes som tyme declinen north or south save oonly . . . . . Astr. 229–33
**Declineth**
good ne declyneth nat fro his bygnynge. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
and that oo half declineth southward; . . . . Astr. 108–15
noon of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute . . Astr. 236–40
**Decoped**
With shoon decoped and with laas. . . . . RR. 843
**Decorat**
beren the magistrat with Decorat (that is to seyn, that for no . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
be felawe in governaunce with Decorat), . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
**Decree**
That he had lerned out of som decree,— . . . . A.Prol. 640
And therfore positif lawe and swich decree . . . A.Kn. 1167
His lustes were al lawe in his decree, . . . . B.Mk. 3667
Fulfilled is my sentence and my decree; . . . . I.Pars. 17
eek, as seith the decree, a womman that . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
also, for, as seith the decree, that she . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
**Decrees**
by-cause that the book of decrees seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
**Decretes**
thurw hir decretes and hir jugementes as thoughe . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
**Dedalus** *see* **Daedalus**
**Dede**
That al my felyng gan to dede; . . . . . HF.2. 44
**Dederit**
'Novimus quantas dederit.' . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
**Dedicat**
in chirche dedicaat or noon; for if . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
**Deduit**
Upon his hand he bar, for his deduyt, . . . . A.Kn. 2177
**Deed**
But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . A.Prol. 659
'The wordes moote be cosyn to the dede.' . . . A.Prol. 742
But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede, . . . A.Kn. 1775
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . A.Kn. 2636
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . A.Mil. 3591
Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . B.ML. 433
And all the venym of this cursed dede; . . . . B.ML. 891
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . . . . B.ML. 1156
And this acord parfourned was in dede. . . . . B.Sh. 1507
The blood out-crieth on youre cursed dede. . . . B.Pri. 1768
A perilous man of dede. . . . . B.Th. 1999
that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
knowen wel that this dede, that is to . . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
oure dede and al oure matere and cause . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
youre grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
parfourned was in dede; and whanne thise trespassours B.Mel. 2990–5
But never wolde assente to that dede . . . . . B.Mk. 3355
That she was nat with childe with that dede, . . . B.Mk. 3474
And how that al this proces fil in dede, . . . . B.Mk. 3511
Discreetly, as by word, and nat by dede; . . . . B.Mk. 3696
The verray preeve sheweth it in dede. . . . . B.NP. 4173
As in a book, every good word or dede . . . . C.Doc. 108
To seye this word, and fouler is the dede . . . C.Pard. 525
But he trespasse in word, or elles in dede. . . . C.Pard. 741
Thanne hadde he dampned weddyng with the dede; D.WB. 70
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede. . . . D.Sum. 2206
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede: . . . . E.Cl. 241
I warne hem wel that I have doon this deede . . E.Cl. 1073
And if thow take a wif in dede . . . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var* RCP.
His squier, for it was a gentil dede. . . . . E.Mch. 1919
Moot been enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . . F.Sq. 456
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . . F.Fkl. 1543
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . F.Fkl. 1611
He right anon wol sle yow with the dede, . . . G.SN. 157
Me thynketh that it were a wonder dede. . . . G.SN. 308
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516
If that his dede accorde with thy speche? . . . G.CY. 638
Al as he bad fulfilled was in dede; . . . . . G.CY. 1140
For he was ever fals in thoght and dede,— . . . G.CY. 1275
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . G.CY. 1347
And many another noble worthy dede . . . . H.Mcp. 111
'The word moot nede accorde with the dede'; . . H.Mcp. 208
to doon that synne in dede, yet seyn somme . . I.Pars. 290–5
so forth into consentynge, and into dede. . . . I.Pars. 295–300
the dede of grete synnes outward; . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend; . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
Forsothe the dede of this venial synne . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
receyvyng eek of hooly water, by almes-dede, . . . I.Pars. 385–90
which bitternesse every good dede of his . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
hym with al thyn herte. And in dede thou shalt love I.Pars. 515–20
and agayn wikked dede of his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
certes, in thilke dede have we . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
or in dede, agayns hym to whom he hath . . . I.Pars. 530–5
wil to been avenged by word or by dede. . . . I.Pars. 535–40
Manslaughtre in dede is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
in thoght and in dede, as he that arretteth upon God, I.Pars. 580–5
or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
quiteth every good dede, be it never so . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
in chiere, and in dede. Eke ther been . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
and eek in dede. In word, as for to bireve thy . . I.Pars. 795–800

**Deed**—*Continued*
forbad avowtrie in dede, but eek he . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
that nat oonly the dede of this synne is . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
is the stynkynge dede of leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
in spekynge and in dede. They been the vessel, or I.Pars. 945–50
the dede is withstonden, yet is ther greet . . . I.Pars. 950–5
every word and every dede, and al that . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
In dede, for Juno right anon . . . . . BD. 132
Al have I ben a beste in wille and deede, . . . ABC. 45
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300
For al be that I knowe not Love in dede, . . . PF. 8
And than, for-yeven alle hir wikked dede, . . . PF. 82
the wrongful dede of the senat, and thow hast sorwyd Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
ther ne may be noon other dede, ne no . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
jugement is the dede or the doyng of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
suffraunce clepith forth the dede of the thought . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
acomplissen and speden the dede of hir thought. . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . TC.1. 93
Thorugh Edippus his sone, and al that dede; . . TC.2. 102
To make amendes of so cruel a dede! . . . . . TC.2. 342
Fro day to day, right for that wikked dede; . . . TC.3. 291
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . TC.3. 429
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewe . TC.3. 1053
For love of God lat slee me with the dede, . . . TC.3. 1301
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . TC.4. 624
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . TC.4. 979
'For other thought nor other dede also . . . . TC.4. 981
And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, which a dede! . . . TC.4. 1231
Bicause of him, for his unhappy dede? . . . . TC.4. 1341
That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . . TC.4. 1572
But why he n'olde don so fel a dede, . . . . . TC.5. 50
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede . . . TC.5. 474
Agilte [I] you in thoght ne dede. . . . . HF.1. 329
And al day seen hit yet in dede, . . . . . HF.1. 386
Hath nat to parten with a theves dede; . . . . LGW. 465
Octavyan, that woode was of this dede, . . . . LGW. 624
Bothe of the lyonesse and al my dede.' . . . . LGW. 861
Or pilled hir, or bosted of his dede? . . . . . LGW. 1262
With feynynge, and with every sotil dede. . . . LGW. 1556
To trowen on the worde, but on the dede. . . . LGW. 1707
For they acordeden in dede and signe. . . . . LGW. 1739
Allas, of the thys was a vilenous dede! . . . . LGW. 1824
The horryble dede of hir oppressyoun. . . . . LGW. 1868
And every poynt was performed in dede, . . . LGW. 2138
And as to me, so gr sly was his dede, . . . . LGW. 2238
By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . . LGW. 2324
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght! . . . LGW. 2327
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede." . . LGW. 2542
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest otheres dede, . . Truth. 13
That word and deed, as in conclusioun, . . . . L.St. 4
Ne spareth never a wikked dede . . . . . RR. 417
Or til hir folk, in word or dede, . . . . . RR. 1037
As it bihoveth in dede and thought, . . . . . RR. 2072
A cherle is demed by his dede . . . . . RR. 2200
Thanne shalt thou done noon other dede, . . . RR. 2459
And helpe in worde and in dede; . . . . . RR. 3505
Ye may not wynnen in this dede. . . . . RR. 3572
It is well shewed by the dede. . . . . RR. 3836
Certayn I am ful like in deede . . . . . RR. 4329
That aftirward ther shal in deede . . . . . RR. 4458
Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, . . . . RR. 4477
And of that deede be not erke, . . . . . RR. 4867
And wisely hele bothe word and dede; . . . . RR. 5214
For goode dede done thurgh praiere . . . . . RR. 5234
In all that he may done in deede; . . . . . RR. 5270
That he not loveth his dede proveth, . . . . . RR. 5385
Unhappe bereveth it in dede; . . . . . RR. 5492
And thus in poverte is in dede . . . . . RR. 5561
This werk, neithir for word ne deede; . . . . RR. 5874
And yit men seide it was my dede. . . . . RR. 5897
Of you, Sir, medle hym of this dede; . . . . RR. 6050
For varie her wordis fro her deede, . . . . . RR. 6213
Unlyk is my word to my dede. . . . . RR. 6360
We seyn it is oure alder deede. . . . . RR. 6948
To brenne hym for his synful deede, . . . . . RR. 7052
And that her wordis folowe her dede, . . . . . RR. 7249
But hardy folk and stronge in dede. . . . . RR. 7352
That ye shulde take hym with the dede. . . . . RR. 7632
**Deeds**
Bothe of his dedes and his goode tonge, . . . . A.Kn. 1438
"Dooth somme goode deedes, that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
Kynges, "The dedes of batailles been . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
To do the gentil dedes that he kan, . . . . . D.WB. 1115
And nyl hymselven do no gentil dedis, . . . . D.WB. 1155
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . . D.WB. 1158
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedis; . . . D.WB. 1170
gerdone a man for his goode dedes. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
his wikkede dedes; for, certes, the . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng . . . I.Pars. 935–40
reverenced thurw his owene dedes, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
for my gode dedes. Certes me semyth that I . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
after the multitude of thy gode dedes . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
oonly the dedes of fortune, that with . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
the effect of alle the dedes of mankynde . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
constreyneth the fortunes and the dedes . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90

**Deeds—*Continued***

the diverse qualite of our dedes, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
and don (that is to seyn, your dedes or . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
His worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise, . . . . TC.3. 1550
Of dedes, lik his fader Tideus; . . . . . TC.5. 803
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here, . . . . TC.5. 1770
And of the dedes hath she more enquered . . . LGW. 1152
And by his dedis a cherle is seyn. . . . . RR. 2182
The foly dedis of hir infaunce, . . . . . RR. 5006
Biholde the dedis that I do, . . . . . RR. 6211
Bi wordis, ne bi dedis eke, . . . . . RR. 6588
And folwe hym in goode dedis. . . . . RR. 6660

**Deem**

I trowe men wolde deme it necligence . . . . . A.Kn. 1881
Though that thou deme thiself that thou be oon, . A.Mil. 3161
As demen of my self that I were oon . . . . . A.Mil. 3161 *var*
To demen by interrogaciouns, . . . . . A.Mil. 3194
I oghte deme, of skilful juggement, . . . . . B.ML. 1038
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . . B.ML. 1091
I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde . . . . . B.Pri. 1639
we may nat demen in so litel tyme that it were profitable. . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
deliberacioun in this cas to deme, for the . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
he ne may nat wel deme, and he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
may nat wel deme, may nat wel conseille. . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
a coveitous man ne kan noght deme, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
ye ne may nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought B.Mel. 2320–5
ne kan I nat deme but by conjectynge . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
do yow obeisance, ye moste deemen moore curteisly, . B.Mel. 3045–50
'I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; . . . C.Doc. 199
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn"; . . D.Sum. 2024
Ther is no man kan demen, by my fey! . . . . D.Sum. 2236
Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme. . . . E.Cl. 133
I deeme that hire herte was ful wo; . . . . . E.Cl. 753
For she is fairer, as they deemen alle, . . . . . E.Cl. 988
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees; . . . . E.Mch. 1976
As he was wont fro yeer to yeer, I deme, . . . . F.Sq. 44
They demen gladly to the badder ende. . . . . F.Sq. 224
Thus jangle they, and demen and devyse, . . . . F.Sq. 261
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.' . . . F.Fkl. 1486
Thy lord were wys, and so I may wel deme; . . . G.CY. 595
Or men may deme he pleyneth folily, . . . . . Mars. 158
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . . PF. 166
yif thou wolt loken and demen soth with cleer lyght, . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
wolde demen hemself to ben almoste in . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
the good is, syn ye demen that the . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
sentence with wordes. For I deme that . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
othere men demen that sovereyn good be . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
that I deme and holde unworthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
deme that he were unworthy to the . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
that we demen that thise thre thynges be . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'y deme that we schul clepe . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
or that he deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
For wherfore elles demen ye of your owene wil . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
seyn, how schulde men deme the sothe . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
ne mai, in that men demen hym to ben feble.) . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
And what were to demen thanne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
For ryght so as thou myghtest demen hym myghty . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
so mostow nedes demen hym for ryght myghty, that . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
that nolde deme that he that is ryght myghti of . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
schrewes wolde I demen althermost . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
knyt to hym—schal nat men demen hym more unsely Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
thei han lost, demen ne holden that thilke peynes . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
so as we ne deme nat that they that ben . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
folk as thei demen to ben gode folk or . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
that thilke men that som folk demen worthy . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
worthy of mede, other folk demen hem . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
demen or knowen the good folk and the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
as men were wont to demen or speken of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
wolde deme that it were a felonie that he were . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
thei han doon hem, they demen that tho . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure thought . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
thei demen, as it soth is, that it is ryght . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
and I deme al outrely that hap nis, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
certein? For yif that he deme that thei . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
But that ne scholde we nat demen; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
that any man schol deme a thing to ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
so wolde we demen that it were ryghtfull . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
ne schalt naught demen it as prescience of thinges . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

**Deem—*Continued***

to comen, but thou schalt demen more . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
demen and discerne that the toon is . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . . TC.1. 347
But lest thou deme I truste not to thee, . . . . TC.1. 601
'What may she demen other of thy deth, . . . . TC.1. 799
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde. . . . TC.2. 371
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . . TC.2. 372
What men wolde of it deme I can not seye: . . . TC.2. 461
Men mighten demen that he loveth me. . . . . TC.2. 730
To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen, . . TC.2. 800
For him men demen hot, that men seen swete! . . TC.2. 1533
That nevere in me thou deme swich folye . . . TC.3. 394
That can I deme of possibilite. . . . . TC.3. 448
They mighte demen that they nevere er thoughte! . TC.3. 763
Quod he, 'so as ye wommen demen alle, . . . . TC.3. 772
My Troilus shal in his herte deme . . . . . TC.5. 697
Swiche as the world may of us deme . . . . . HF.3. 656
And nought the revers, saufly dar I deme, . . . Gent. 6
But smale candels, as we demen. . . . . RR. 1012
Of hym noon other deme I can. . . . . RR. 2198
So clene as men her clothis demen, . . . . . RR. 7248
Ful hooly men, as I hem deme. . . . . RR. 7463
Ye may wel demen in youre wit . . . . . RR. 7648
Of o talent you bothe I deme. . . . . RR. 7672

**Deemed**

And demed hymself been lik a cokewold. . . . . A.Mil. 3226
self and han deemed by good deliberacion . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
Was demed for to hange upon a tree; . . . . . C.Doc. 271
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . . . E.Cl. 906
Diverse folk diversely they demed; . . . . . F.Sq. 202
And for the trouthe I demed in his herte, . . . F.Sq. 563
I demed hym som Chanoun for to be. . . . . G.CY. 573
He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . . . G.CY. 1202
the justise regal hadde whilom demed hem bothe to gon . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
blisfulnesse that is demed to ben sovereyn . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
requerid, for it is demyd to ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
whiche that is now demed for . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
han demyd that it byhovith that . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
cese for to be, as Aristotile demed of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
That in his herte he demed, as I gesse, . . . . TC.3. 1727
As he hir swoor; and hertly demede . . . . . HF.1. 263
Into the cave, and demed as hem liste. . . . . LGW. 1244
A cherle is demed by his dede . . . . . RR. 2200

**Deemest**

Maystresse, what demestow of this? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
for-thy demestow that felouns and wikkide . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
'And demestow,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
'What demestow thanne,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
whether of thise two demestow for more myghti?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'Demestow nat,' quod sche, 'that alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'Thow demest of thy-self amys; . . . . . HF.2. 88

**Deemeth**

Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . . . A.Kn. 1353
For Goddes love, demeth nat that I seye . . . . A.Mil. 3172
"He that soone deemeth, soone shal repente"; . . B.Mel. 2220–5
this, that "he that soone deemeth, soone . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
person, by-cause that he deemeth to have . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
As lewed peple demeth comunly . . . . . F.Sq. 221
And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . F.Fkl. 1498
Demeth alle thyng be spoke of hym, y-wis. . . . G.CY. 689
Ne demeth nat that I desclaundre youre hous, . . G.CY. 993
ne demeth hem nat synnes, and ne shryveth . . . I.Pars. 370–5
he demeth that he be that he nys nat.. . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
he demeth that he hath synned so greetly, . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Agayns the wanhope that he demeth that he sholde . I.Pars. 1070–5
he demeth that it be the sovereyn good; . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
wyght demeth that thilke estat that he . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
guerdoun? Demeth aught the peple that . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'Nay,' quod I, 'but the peple demeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
it discernith and demeth every thing; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
that any wight demeth to ben desired, that . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
of mankynde, yif so be that it demeth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
for that it demeth that the prescience nis . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
and demyth alle the thinges that ben undir . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
hym that demeth, it byhoveth that every . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
to knowe thise thinges, but demeth and knoweth . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
that seeth and demeth alle thinges.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
As men may see, and so the wise it demeth. . . . TC.1. 644
And demeth ye what he shal do therfore. . . . . LGW. 453
For I dare sayne that reason demeth, . . . . . RR. 7543

**Deeming**

of demynge, but by resoun ymaginatyf. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Throughout my demyng utterly . . . . . RR. 3489 *var*

**Deep**

Ne wette hir fyngres in hir sauce depe. . . . . A.Prol. 129
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . A.Kn. 1132
And made his swerd depe in his flessh to byte, . . A.Kn. 2640

**Deep**—*Continued*

Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3031
And at that hole he looked in ful depe, . . . . A.Mil. 3442
So depe may impressioun be take. . . . . A.Mil. 3613
He priketh harde and depe as he were mad . . . A.Rv. 4231 *var*
And though he were nat depe experte in loore, . . B.ML. 4
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . B.ML. 361
That day that I shal drenchen in the depe! . . . B.ML. 455
the juggements . . . been ful depe,—ther may no man . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
Allas, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . . . B.Mk. 3684
Althogh the slough had never been so deepe; . . B.NP. 3988
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde; . . . B.NP. 4205
Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stood: . . D.Fri. 1541
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940
Ye been so depe enprented in my thoght, . . . E.Mch. 2178
Al be his woundes never so depe and wyde. . . . F.Sq. 155
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures. . . . . F.Sq. 511
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1416
Amidde the valey, wonder depe. . . . . BD. 165
For hit ful depe is sonken in my mynde, . . . . Anel. 8
that percen hem-selve depe. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
envyrouneth a ful deep thought and . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep thought, . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
(Glosa. Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . Bo.3. m.11 1045–50
in the depe of your herte? (This to . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the depe westrene see, ne coveyteth nat to . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
His ye perced, and so depe it wente, . . . . . TC.1. 272
Of her his fixe and depe inpressioun; . . . . . TC.1. 298
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . TC.2. 151
Ne nevere was to wight so depe y-sworn, . . . . TC.2. 570
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle . . . . TC.3. 592
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . TC.3. 1499
'Devine not in reson ay so depe . . . . . TC.4. 589
And seme as though he sholde falle depe . . . . TC.5. 258
Is of my lady's depe sikes sore! . . . . . TC.5. 675
O trust! O feith! O depe assuraunce! . . . . . TC.5. 1259
And therto is a kyng ful depe i-sworn . . . . . LGW.G. 368
And here beganne the depe affeccioun . . . . . LGW. 1229
And sworne so depe to hire to be trewe . . . . LGW. 1234
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore, . . . LGW. 1285
Me thynketh this, that thow were depe y-holde . . LGW. 1954
For mercy, pitee, and deep affeccioun,. . . . . Comp.A. 26
So depe was hir wo bigonnen . . . . . RR. 319
The takel smote, and depe it wente. . . . . RR. 1729
Gan so depe in myn herte pace . . . . . RR. 1751
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe . . . . . RR. 4070
Aboute hem made he a diche deepe, . . . . . RR. 4152
With walles rounde and diche depe, . . . . . RR. 4205
And depe greven it is so tendir . . . . . RR. 4799
For more depe profit and valour . . . . . RR. 5556 *var*

**Deeper**

enquere Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere. . . B.ML. 630
The savour myghte in me no depper go; . . . . G.SN. 250
but lat us seken deppere; I conjecte that . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
delycious, but to wreeches it is a deppere felyng . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
That in this proces if ye depper go, . . . . . TC.2. 485

**Deeply**

retretith deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

**Deepness**

dreynt in overthrowynge depnesse, dulleth . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
within the depnesse of the thought?) . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the devyne depnesse, the whiche that . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10

**Deer**

To hunten at the leoun or the deer; . . . . . A.Kn. 2150
He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . . B.Th. 1926
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . D.Fri. 1370
Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1190
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer, . . F.Fkl. 1195
Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drive!' . . . . TC.2. 1535
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . . LGW. 1121
To shoten at good messe to the dere, . . . . . RR. 1453

**Deface**

No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface, . . E.Cl. 510
Than that it was, and childisshly deface . . . . TC.4. 804
Ne remuable Fortune it deface.. . . . . TC.4. 1682
That ye with salte teres so deface, . . . . . TC.5. 915
That hete myghte it not deface. . . . . HF.3. 74

**Defaced**

And that defaced is, that may ye wite . . . . TC.5. 1335

**Defamation**

Of diffamacioun and avowtrye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1304

**Defame**

To apeyren any man, or hym defame, . . . . A.Mil. 3147
Were no despit y-doon for his defame.. . . . . B.Mk. 3738
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame, . . . C.Pard. 612
I schal defame him over al wher I speke . . . . D.Sum. 2212 *var*
I shal diffame hym over al wher I speke . . . . D.Sum. 2212 *var*
Suspecious was the diffame of this man, . . . . E.Cl. 540
Hadde loved hym wel, the sclaundre of his diffame . E.Cl. 730
Defamen Love, as nothing of him knowe:. . . . TC.2. 860
And me were levere ded than her defame. . . . TC.4. 565
With which he wont is to diffame . . . . . HF.3. 491

**Defame**—*Continued*

And of her myshappe hem diffame. . . . . RR. 5500
Religious folk, ne hem diffame; . . . . . RR. 6152
With traisoun we wole hym defame, . . . . . RR. 6935

**Defamed**

To been defamed falsly, if that he . . . . . C.Pard. 415
thurgh which a man is defamed; . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50

**Default**

For his defaute, and whan he it espied, . . . . B.Mk. 3718
Though he the soothe of hir defaute wiste,— . . . C.Pard. 370
That no defaute no man aperceyveth, . . . . E.Cl. 1018
That never sholde ther be defaut in here. . . . F.Fkl. 790
Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.' . . . G.CY. 954
Another defaute is this, that men doon . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
The thridde defaute is . . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
he that is in helle hath defaute of light . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
shall have defaute of the sighte of God; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
In defaute of tresor, of which that David . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the mysese of helle shall been in defaute of mete . I.Pars. 190–5
mysese shal been in defaute of clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
in defaute of freendes, for he nys nat . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
And forther-over they shul have defaute of alle . . I.Pars. 205–10
and defaute withoute failynge, for . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
shal evermo bigynne, and hir defaute . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
of defaute of his neighebores; and the . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
arrette it to the defaute of myn unkonnynge, and . I.Pars. 1080–5
Purely for defaute of slepe, . . . . . BD. 5
Defaute of slepe and hevynesse, . . . . . BD. 25
And deed, right throgh defaute of sleepe, . . . . BD. 223
Throgh defaute of slepyng thus . . . . . BD. 241
And were on a defaute y-falle. . . . . BD. 384
of our defaute; but it is lyk a . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
what for defaute of un-usage and . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
there be defaute of manye goodis, scheweth it . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
for he hath som tyme defaute of manye necessites, . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
how gret defaute of power and how gret feblesse ther . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
that thei han don, that is to seyn, defaute of peyne, . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
of peyne, whiche defaute of peyne thou . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
Ne thee mismetre for defaute of tonge! . . . . TC.5. 1796
It was, y-wys, a greet defaut in kynde. . . . . Comp.A. 56
In love may no defaute be, . . . . . RR. 4586
And in defaute of love it is, . . . . . RR. 5789

**Defaults**

if ye wole considere the defautes . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
for whiche defautes God hath suffred yow . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
of his defautes and of his synnes, the . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
'Ye, God amende defautes, sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1810
oonly that oure defautes shullen be jugged, . . . I.Pars. 165–70
maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
do tho defautes awey, he for-letith to ben . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5

**Defeated**

thow languyssest and art deffeted for desir . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60

**Defeated** *see* **Defet**

**Defence**

'A trewe freend is a strong deffense; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
whan the defense is doon anon withouten intervalle . B.Mel. 2720–5
swich attemperance in his deffense that . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
ye maken no deffense as now for to deffende yow, . B.Mel. 2725–30
In wommen vinolent is no defence,— . . . . . D.WB. 467
Ye archiwyves stondeth at defense, . . . . . E.Cl. 1195
Ther nas no thikker cloth of no defence. . . . . PF. 273
wolde drawen to the deffense of his opinyoun . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
I am withoute deffense dampnyd to proscripcion . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
despoiled . . . of defence; and ther-fore me lyst to crie . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
As deth, if that I breke your defence; . . . . . TC.3. 138
N' I wol not, certein, breken your defence; . . . TC.3. 1299
Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . . . TC.4. 287
I hadde ben ded, withouten any defence, . . . . LGW. 279
In the defence of hir and of hir ryght. . . . . LGW. 606
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence. . . . LGW. 1931
Withoute wernyng or diffense; . . . . . RR. 1142
May no defence availe thee heere; . . . . . RR. 1931
If that thou maist gete thee defence, . . . . . RR. 3301
Who myght defense ayens hem make? . . . . . RR. 6277

**Defenced**

Defenced with the stronge wall. . . . . RR. 4310

**Defend**

Hire to defende agayn this renegat? . . . . . B.ML. 933
may . . . thyn hous defende; but certes, for to moeve B.Mel. 2215–20
they that defenden every wight to assaye any . . B.Mel. 2410–5
myn hous so kepen and deffenden, that . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
mysdoeres, and to defende the goode . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden violence . B.Mel. 2720–5
for to deffenden hym and nat for to vengen hym. . B.Mel. 2720–5
no deffense as now for to deffende yow, . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
Now wol I yow deffenden hasardrye. . . . . C.Pard. 590
Man for tenspire, and eek for to deffende . . . G.CY. 1470
and angrily, and deffenden or excusen his synne . . I.Pars. 580–5
the goodes of the emperour, to deffenden hem . . I.Pars. 755–60
signifieth that he sholde deffenden hooly chirche, . I.Pars. 765–70
and deffenden hire underlynges or hire . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou us defende . . . ABC. 95
defenden gode men and eek al the senat, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
defenden me fro alle suspecioun of swiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
defenden thi compleynte, it . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
wel defende me fro hir). And tho . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
whiche he may defenden his moneye?' . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5

**Defend**—*Continued*
travaileth hym to defende and kepe the savacion of his lif, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11 995–1000
as longe as hir nature mai defenden hem. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
defended fro withoute by the stedfastnesse . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
and harde, and defenden hem . . . that thei ne departe nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende. . TC.1. 511
Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende? . . . TC.2. 413
Nece, I conjure; and heyly you defende, . . . . TC.2. 1733
If that ye were untrewe (as God defende!), . . . TC.4. 1647
Us . . . Defende! And to thy mercy, everichoon, . TC.5. 1867
Fighten with this fende and him defende. . . . LGW. 1996
Yow to defende and knyghtly sleen your fo! . . . LGW. 2085
For god defende that I shulde make . . . . . RR. 1948
I shall defende it, if I may, . . . . . RR. 4086
Thei wolen hem socoure and defende, . . . . . RR. 5518
But he the bet kunne hym defende. . . . . RR. 5992
That shulde defende it fro withynne. . . . . RR. 6276
And it defenden as he may, . . . . . RR. 6750
But they defende them with lamprey, . . . . . RR. 7038
Til that they may it bet defende, . . . . . RR. 7153
That Cristes lawe wole defende, . . . . . RR. 7174

**Defendant**
in his defendaunt, and that he ne may noon . . . I.Pars. 570–5

**Defendid**
is . . . deffended to hym that sorweful is . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
wepyng certes is deffended. Mesure of . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
nat worth a stree, but if they be defended . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
thy body, and hast nat defended thy self . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
Eet of the fruyt deffended, on the tree, . . . . C.Pard. 510
That hye God defended mariage . . . . . D.WB. 60
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended, . . . . D.Sum. 1834
in the beautee of the fruyt defended, yet . . . I.Pars. 330–5
heighly deffended, muche worse is forsweryng . . I.Pars. 600–5
Certes, al this thyng is deffended by God, . . . I.Pars. 605–10
firste thyng that God deffended in the . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
a-wey, they schulden han defended the . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
covered and defended by the auctorite of me . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
but defendeden hem by the sikernesse of holi . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
with . . . peril to me defended I al the senat! . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
Shal I thanne, oonly, be defended to usen my . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
And hem defended truaundise; . . . . . RR. 6664

**Defender**
hevene as a deffendour myghty to suffren . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10

**Defenders**
cyther the entent of the deffendours or . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

**Defendeth**
hym that deffendeth hym of excesse and . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
seyn, that nature deffendeth and forbedeth . . . that no man . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
'Now sithen he deffendeth that man shal nat yeven . B.Mel. 2945–50
resoun he deffendeth and forbedeth a man to yeven . B.Mel. 2945–50
wityngly, and deffendeth his folye. . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
Pertinacie is whan man deffendeth his folies, . . . I.Pars. 400–5
Swich japes deffendeth Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
reson defendeth us to byleeven, thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . TC.1. 603

**Defending**
Defendyng hem from ydelnesse, . . . . . RR. 5800

**Defensable**
A porte-colys defensable . . . . . RR. 4168

**Defet**
To ben defet and pale, and waxen lesse . . . . TC.5. 618
He so defet was, that no maner man . . . . . TC.5. 1219

**Defet** *see* **Defeated**

**Defile**
Though men hym bete and al defile. . . . . RR. 7315

**Defile** *see* **Defoul**

**Defin-** *see* **Diffin-**

**Define**
The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne Al hir sentence PF. 529
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . . . . TC.3. 834
Swich is the world! For-thy I thus define: . . . TC.4. 390
That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . . . TC.5. 271
And for the more part diffynen. . . . . HF.1. 344
For I herde never diffyne it ere, . . . . . RR. 4807 *em*
If ye wolde diffyne it me, . . . . . RR. 5181
Of prynces power, ne defyne, . . . . . RR. 6632

**Defined**
but I have diffyned that blisfulnesse is . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40

**Defineth**
Defyneth it into this letter . . . . . RR. 4805

**Definition**
Upon this nombre diffinicioun. . . . . D.WB. 25

**Definitive**
I may nat yeve diffynytyve sentence; . . . . . C.Doc. 172

**Defixo**
'Cum defixo paululum.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20

**Defoul**
Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may." . . . . F.Fkl. 1418
to hire holour to defoulen hire, and . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
God and defoulen the auctour of . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
whan they by-spotten and defoulen . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
thow schalt defoule thi-self thurw humblesse . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80

**Defoul**—*Continued*
And hem defoule in sondry wise. . . . . RR. 6000

**Defoul-** *see* **Defile**

**Defouled**
To been defouled with mannes foul delit, . . . F.Fkl. 1396
Than be defouled, as it thynketh me. . . . . F.Fkl. 1398
Wel rather than they wolde defouled be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1421
To sleen myself than been defouled thus. . . . F.Fkl. 1423
By-cause that she wolde nat defouled be. . . . F.Fkl. 1427
moore shulle they been abated and defouled in helle. . I.Pars. 190–5
defouled for shendshipe that man is . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
defouled by oure felonies.' Now, sith . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
been defouled, namoore than the sonne that . . . I.Pars. 910–5
hath defouled his baptesme by synne, if . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
defouled his soule; and ther-of . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
I hadde pollut and defouled my conscience . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
dignytes, and defouled of myn name by . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
schulden ben defouled and vyl. But it nys . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
that evere is entecchid or defowled with peyne, . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
entecchid and defowled with yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
his conscience defouled with synnes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
venym; and Acheleous the flod, defowled in his forheed, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
To loke on this, defouled ye not holde, . . . . TC.5. 1339

**Defouleth**
sche defouleth with hir feet hir metes . . . . Bo.3. m.2 655–60
of schrewednesse) ne defouleth ne entecceth . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5

**Defusion** *see* **Diffusion**

**Defy**
For I defye the seurete and the bond . . . . . A.Kn. 1604
Full ofte paramours he gan deffie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3758
'Marie, I deffie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel! . . . . B.NP. 4346
That I diffye bothe swevene and dreem': . . . B.NP. 4361
And for hir lewednesse, I hem diffye! . . . . . D.Sum. 1928
Deffie Theofraste and herke me. . . . . E.Mch. 1310
This was hir songe, 'The foweler we deffye, . . . LGW. 138
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 8
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 16
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye! . . . . . Fort. 24
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . Scog. 49

**Degis-** *see* **Disguis-**

**Degise**
the degise, endentynge, barrynge, owndynge, . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Degisinesse**
and for his strangenesse and degisynesse, . . . I.Pars. 410–5

**Degising**
shewe thurgh the degisynge, in departynge . . . I.Pars. 425–30

**Degree**
And whiche they weren and of what degree, . . . A.Prol. 40
No cristen man so ofte of his degree. . . . . A.Prol. 55
Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . . A.Prol. 744
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . A.Kn. 1168
Ne was ther never in court of his degree; . . . A.Kn. 1430
That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree, . . . A.Kn. 1434
And yaf him gold to mayntene his degree; . . . A.Kn. 1441
And for-thy, I yow putte in this degree, . . . A.Kn. 1841
That whan a man was set on o degree, . . . . A.Kn. 1891
And inned hem, everich in his degree, . . . . A.Kn. 2192
Of oon and oother, after hir degre; . . . . . A.Kn. 2573
And yaf hem yiftes after hir degree, . . . . A.Kn. 2735
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree, . . . A.Kn. 2844
And eek moost honurable in his degree; . . . . A.Kn. 2856
The moore noble and riche in his degree, . . . A.Kn. 2888
Of no degree, availleth for to stryve. . . . . A.Kn. 3040
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree, . . . . A.Co. 4397
In al the hous; but after hir degree . . . . . B.Sh. 1237
In no degree the value of a flye; . . . . . B.Sh. 1361
seith, "If a man of hyer estaat or degree, . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
And is y-fallen out of heigh degree . . . . . B.Mk. 3166
The harm of hem that stoode in heigh degree, . . B.Mk. 3182
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne . . . B.Mk. 3192
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree . . . B.Mk. 3201
And Darius occupieth his degree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3427
Coroned was she after hir degree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3555
In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle. . . . B.Mk. 3714
To seme wys; but after hir degree She spak, . . . C.Doc. 52
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse . . . . C.Doc. 279
And alle were worthy men in hir degree. . . . . D.WB. 8
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,— . . . D.WB. 404
How poore he was, ne eek of what degree. . . . D.WB. 626
And bad us folwen hem in swich degree. . . . . D.WB. 1124
An erchedekene, a man of heigh degree, . . . . D.Fri. 1300
To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . . . . D.Sum. 2016
And so *par consequens* in ech degree . . . . . D.Sum. 2192
Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . E.Cl. 263
And for he saugh that under lowe degree . . . . E.Cl. 425
And eek that every wight in his degree . . . . E.Cl. 957
Yow for to serve and plese in my degree . . . . E.Cl. 969
And konnyngly, everich in his degree, . . . . E.Cl. 1017
But for that every wight in his degree . . . . E.Cl. 1145
I have stonden in ful greet degree . . . . . E.Mch. 1494
Al were it so she were of smal degree, . . . . E.Mch. 1625
As any man I woot, of his degree; . . . . . E.Mch. 1910
To his degree was maked as a kynges. . . . . E.Mch. 2027
In no degree, as al the peple wende. . . . . F.Sq. 198
That wolde he have, for shame of his degree. . . F.Fkl. 752
And so is every wight in swich degree; . . . . H.Mcp. 146
Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree, . . . . H.Mcp. 213
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree. . . . . I.Pars. 18

**Degree**—*Continued*

fro the hyer degree that man falleth, the . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
elles whan this folk of lowe degree, as . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
that is in hyer degree. Certein this is . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
ther is degree above degree, as reson is, . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
moore heigh in estaat and in degree, and . . . I.Pars. 770–5
and his degree; and therfore in somme contrees, . I.Pars. 770–5
that som men hadde hyer degree and . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
a mayden out of the hyeste degree that . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
That never yet in no degre Offended yow, . . . Anel. 261
The foul royal, a-bove yow in degree, . . . . PF. 394
And lenger have served hir in my degree; . . . . PF. 453
This formel egle spak in this degre: . . . . PF. 646
And ech of yow peyne him in his degre . . . . PF. 662
he that hath fallen stood noght in stedefast degre. . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
born, her wol I fastne my degree (here . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
The worthieste and grettest of degree: . . . . TC.1. 244
Ne him forbar in no degree for al . . . . TC.1. 437
To every maner wight in som degree? . . . . TC.1. 844
Or I may stonde of plesaunce in degree . . . . TC.4. 1662
As in his time, in no degre secounde . . . . TC.5. 836
In honour swich, that upward in degree . . . . TC.5. 1360
As they were of degre, ful curteysly; . . . . LGW.G. 231
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree, . . . . LGW. 384
And ever have rewarde to his owen degree. . . . LGW. 399
If that I wolde save my degree, . . . . LGW. 447
That han me holpe, and put me in this degree. . . LGW. 461
Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . LGW. 500
Be now disclaundred, and in swiche degre, . . . LGW. 1031
Shal ben disherited in swiche degree. . . . . LGW. 1065
His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. . . . LGW. 1313
Enhaunced so, and put in suche degree, . . . . LGW. 1411
That hit were gentil men of grete degree. . . . LGW. 1506
And if I ever clayme other degre, . . . . LGW. 2070
'To ben my servant in so lowe degre, . . . . LGW. 2081
That is appropred unto no degree, . . . . Gent. 18
in his degre, the more and the lasse. . . . . Astr. 11–5
knowe in oure orizonte with whiche degre of the zodiak . . . . . Astr. 20–5
considerid the entring of the first degre in whiche the sonne ariseth. . . . . Astr. 32–40
and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 40–5
wel that a degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 45–50
minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60 . . Astr. 45–50
And every degre of thys bordure contenith . . . Astr. 60–5
rather than the degre of her longitude, and . . . Astr. 97–100
the degre of her longitude—this is to seyn . . . Astr. 97–100
1. Conclusio. To fynde the degre in . . . . . Astr. 115–21
rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre . . . Astr. 115–21
I wolde knowe the degre of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 115–21
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in . . . . Astr. 115–21
the degre. And thus knowe I this . . . . . Astr. 115–21
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre . . . . Astr. 121–7
upon the firste degre of Capricorne . . . . . Astr. 121–7
alite with-in the degre. And than had I . . . . Astr. 121–7
the degre of eny signe that ascendith . . . . . Astr. 127–32
list, as I have seide, and sette the degre . . . . Astr. 127–32
sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west . . . Astr. 127–32
thou hast sette the degre of thy sonne upon . . . Astr. 127–32
ley over thi label upon the degre of the sonne; . . Astr. 127–32
the degre of the sonne, that is to seyn the . . . Astr. 132–9
the first degre of Aries, on the right side of . . . Astr. 132–9
the degre of my sonne, and fonde the point . . . Astr. 132–9
and fonde there the 20 degre of Geminis . . . . Astr. 132–9
over the degre of the sonne, that was . . . . . Astr. 139–45
the degre of the sonne renneth so longe . . . . Astr. 145–50
the degree that ascendith, yit rekne . . . . . Astr. 150–6
largest, is thilke degre that ascendith at eny . . . Astr. 150–6
in thilke forseide degre, than hath he no latitude fro the . . . . . Astr. 150–6
ecliptik lyne, but he is than in the degre . . . . Astr. 150–6
of the ecliptik whiche that is the degre of . . . Astr. 150–6
above thilke degre that ascendith, or with . . . Astr. 150–6
thilke degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . Astr. 156–61
signe with eny dégre of the forseide face in . . . Astr. 165–8
equacioun of the degre of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 168–70
whan that the degre of thi sonne fallith . . . . Astr. 168–70
Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer . . . Astr. 170–4
agayn the degre of the sunne upon the nether . . Astr. 170–4
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . Astr. 170–4
the degre of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure . Astr. 170–4
the degre of thy sonne, and than shal the . . . Astr. 174–9
the degre of the sonne, and with the point . . . Astr. 174–9
The nader of the sonne is thilke degre . . . . Astr. 174–9
that is opposyt to the degre of the sonne in . . . Astr. 174–9
the 7 signe. As thus:—every degre of Aries . . . Astr. 174–9
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra . . Astr. 174–9
yif eny degre in thy zodiak be derke, his nadir . . Astr. 174–9
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin . . . . Astr. 179–85
est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre . . . Astr. 179–85
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 179–85
label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . . . Astr. 179–85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label . . . . Astr. 193–8
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
secunde degre of Aries sittyng upon myn . . . . Astr. 198–209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir . . . . Astr. 198–209
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 198–209
Sette the degre of the sonne upon the . . . . . Astr. 209–11
est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and . . . Astr. 209–11

**Degree**—*Continued*

14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of the sonne . Astr. 211–5
aboute tyl thou fynde a degre of thy zodiak . . . Astr. 211–5
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . . Astr. 222–9
and rekne wel the myddel degre . . . . . Astr. 222–9
thilke myddel degre upon thyn est orizonte; . . . Astr. 222–9
wayte than what degre that sitte upon the . . . Astr. 222–9
the verrey degre of the ecliptik in whiche the sterre Astr. 222–9
zodiak and loke what degre of eny signe . . . . Astr. 233–5
that same tyme, and take there the degre in . . . Astr. 233–5
with that same degre cometh that same sterre unto . Astr. 233–5
with whiche degre of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in . Astr. 235–6
orisonte, and loke what degre of eny signe . . . Astr. 235–6
with that same degre arisith that same . . . . Astr. 235–6
a straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause . . Astr. 236–40
arisith with that same degre of his longitude . . . Astr. 236–40
of eny degre in the zodiak fro the . . . . . Astr. 240–5
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne . . . Astr. 240–5
the same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and . . Astr. 240–5
the declinacioun of thilke degre fro the . . . . Astr. 240–5
that thilke degre be northward fro the equinoxial, . Astr. 240–5
wayte whan the sonne is in eny othir degre . . . Astr. 270–2
of the zodiak and considre the degre of his . . . Astr. 270–2
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . Astr. 272–7
of every degre and minute in all the . . . . . Astr. 284–6
Astrelabie, and sette the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 301–8
the degre of the sonne; and rekene how . . . . Astr. 301–8
same height that is the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 308–12
be heigher than the degre of the sonne, . . . . Astr. 308–12
the degre of the sonne, than is the planete . . . Astr. 308–12
the sonne wyl be in another degre . . . . . Astr. 308–12 *var* Th.
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre . . . Astr. 319–22
azymute the degre of thy sonne sittith, . . . . Astr. 319–22
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . Astr. 324–30
whiche degre of the zodiak touchith the prykke . . Astr. 324–30
there the degre in whiche the mone . . . . . Astr. 324–30
Sette the begynnyng of the degre that . . . . Astr. 337–43
Remove than the degre that ascendith, . . . . Astr. 337–43
Bringe up ageyn the same degre that . . . . . Astr. 337–43
Take than the nader of the degre that first . . . Astr. 337–43
se . . . in which degree of the zodiak . . . . . Astr. 343–50 *var*
Than ley thy label over the degre that . . . . Astr. 343–50
degre of the zodiak that any planete . . . . . Astr. 368–71
Knowe by thin almenak the degre of the ecliptik . Astr. 368–71
clepid the degre of his longitude. . . . . Astr. 368–71
knowe also the degre of his latitude fro . . . . Astr. 368–71
The degree of the longitude peraventure . . . . Astr. 371–6
zodiak in the degre of the longitude of . . . . Astr. 371–6
Venus, that is to seyn, in the 1 degre . . . . Astr. 371–6
of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 4 degre . . . . Astr. 371–6
the degre of the longitude upon the . . . . . Astr. 371–6
fixe over the degre of my longitude; . . . . . Astr. 376–82
the 8 degre fro the heved of Capricorne. . . . . Astr. 376–82
Also the degre peraventure of Jupiter, . . . . Astr. 382–91
degre of Piscis in longitude, and his latitude . . . Astr. 382–91
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . Astr. 382–91
bothe prikkes. Than sette I the degre . . . . Astr. 382–91
the degre of the longitude; tho sette I . . . . . Astr. 382–91
ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degre of the longitude, Astr. 382–91
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as . . . . Astr. 382–91
By laddre, or elles by degre, . . . . . RR. 485
And ladyes putt at lowe degre, . . . . . RR. 883
Of high prys and of grete degre; . . . . . RR. 1005
And highe of degree I wol the make . . . . . RR. 2116 *var*
To vilayne speche in no degre . . . . . RR. 2225
Ne wist ne shewid in no degre. . . . . RR. 4692
His dever done in eche degre . . . . . RR. 5299
That han me sett in gret degre. . . . . RR. 7212
But she come in another degree; . . . . . RR. 7440

**Degrees**

Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas, . . . . A.Kn. 1890
And othere ladys in degrees aboute. . . . . A.Kn. 2579
And seyde, 'I am lord at alle degrees, . . . . . A.Mil. 3724
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; . . B.ML. 12
For whan degrees fiftene weren ascended, . . . B.NP. 4047
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore, . . B.NP. 4385
Fourty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis. . . . B.NP. 4389
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . F.Sq. 386
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . . I.Pars. 4
of fortune been richesse, hyghe degrees . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
bytwixen thise two lettres ther were seyn degrees . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
by whiche degrees men myghten clymben . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
the utmoste rynge with degrees . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
90 degrees; and by that same proporcioun . . . Astr. 40–5
Over the whiche degrees there ben . . . . . Astr. 40–5
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees . . . . Astr. 40–5
nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be . . . . Astr. 40–5
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe . . . Astr. 40–5
understonde wel that these degres of signes . . . Astr. 45–50
Daies, that ben figured in manere of degres . . . Astr. 45–50
in 90 degrees; and by that same . . . . . Astr. 60–5
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . . Astr. 60–5
to the degrees of the Equinoxiall, that is . . . . Astr. 60–5
And understonde wel that degres of this bordure . Astr. 60–5
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a . . . . Astr. 60–5
23 degrees and 50 minutes as well in Cancer . . Astr. 65–70
15 degrees of the equinoxiall makith an . . . . Astr. 75–82
bordure of thy zodiak there the degrees be . . . Astr. 97–100

**Degrees**—*Continued*
contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees, . . . . . Astr. 100–8
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degrees . . . . Astr. 100–8
a signe departed by two degrees and two, . . . Astr. 100–8
I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
Thus ben there 6 degres of the zodiak on . . . Astr. 100–8
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . Astr. 121–7
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . Astr. 132–9
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 . . . . Astr. 132–9
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . Astr. 139–45
12 degrees amonge myn almykanteras upon . . . Astr. 139–45
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . . Astr. 139–45
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpius . . . . . Astr. 139–45
what celestial body that is 5 degrees . . . . . Astr. 150–6
that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . . . Astr. 156–61
10 degrees, and thilke porcioun they clepe a . . . Astr. 165–8
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . Astr. 174–9
degrees of height among thin almykanteras . . . Astr. 174–9
Knowe the nombre of the degrees in the . . . . Astr. 185–8
contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche . . . Astr. 188–93
bordure is evermo answeryng to the degrees . . . Astr. 188–93
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . . Astr. 193–8
how many degrees of almykanteras ben bitwyxe thin Astr. 209–11
shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . Astr. 211–5
that condicioun; and yit thilke 2 degrees . . . Astr. 211–5
Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the . . . Astr. 215–8
when the sonne is in eny of thilke degrees; . . . Astr. 215–8
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro . . . Astr. 218–22
thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . Astr. 218–22
rekne than how many degrees ben bitwixe . . . Astr. 222–9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of longitudes Astr. 233–5
of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute . . . . Astr. 236–40
Rekne how many degrees of almykanteras . . . Astr. 240–5
degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth . . . Astr. 245–51
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . . Astr. 245–51
cenyth 51 degrees and 50 mynutes; . . . . . Astr. 245–51
the cenyth is 90 degrees of height from oure . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degres and 10 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 245–51
orisonte, and oure equinoxiall is 90 degres . . . Astr. 245–51
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . Astr. 251–8
nombre, this is to seyn as many degres as . . . Astr. 251–8
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . Astr. 258–62
the dawenyng be 48 degres, that is 8 degrees . . Astr. 258–62
sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and . . . . Astr. 266–70
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
Abate thanne thees degrees And minutes owt of 90; Astr. 266–70 *var*
so leveth there 51 degrees and 50 minutes . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not . . . Astr. 266–70
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . Astr. 272–7
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the . . . . . Astr. 272–7
at none; than leveth there 38 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
the equinoxial oute of 90 degrees; . . . . . Astr. 272–7
distans of the pole, 51 degrees and 50 Minutes, . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
Rekene than the nombre of degres in the . . . . Astr. 286–9
than the nombre of degrees in the bordur . . . Astr. 289–94
many degrees of the bordure ben bitwexe . . . Astr. 301–8
thin altitudes upon as many degrees in . . . . Astr. 301–8
label alle the degrees in the bordure tyl . . . . Astr. 343–50
departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evene . . . . . Astr. 343–50
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . Astr. 371–6
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . . . Astr. 371–6
body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees septemtrionals Astr. 376–82
was 2 degrees meridional; tho toke I the . . . . Astr. 382–91
2 degres, that is to seyn, fro the heved of . . . Astr. 382–91
and thus have 2 degres bitwexe . . . . . Astr. 382–91
endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . . Astr. 382–91
in his latitude of 2 degres meridional . . . . . Astr. 382–91
ascendid with 8 degres of Piscis *in* . . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Dei**
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei*, libro 9° . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Deign**
That with a worde him list not ones deyne . . . Anel. 231
And that you deigne me so muche honoure, . . . TC.3. 139

**Deigned**
For with no venym deigned hym to dye. . . . B.Mk. 3324
To no man deigned hire for to be bonde; . . . B.Mk. 3460
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . . B.NP. 4371
That when hir deyned caste on hym her ye, . . . Mars. 39
In him ne deyned sparen blood roial . . . . . TC.1. 435
That ye thus fer han deyned me to gide, . . . . . TC.3. 1811
Or that hym list, or that hym deyned . . . . RR. 6950

**Deignest**
That thou thus fleest, and deynest us not reste! . TC.3. 1435

**Deigneth**
That on hir wo ne deyneth him not to thinke, . . Anel. 181
That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . . . TC.3. 1281
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a flye, . . . LGW. 395

**Deignous**
His name was hoote deynous Symekyn. . . . . A.Rv. 3941
Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle . . . TC.1. 290
'Ye have to longe be deignous . . . . . RR. 3593
Unto this lover and deynous, . . . . . RR. 3728

**Dein-** *see* **Deign-**

**Deintevous**
Ther maystow seen of deyntevous vitaille . . . E.Cl. 265
The moste deyntevous of all Ytaille. . . . . E.Mch. 1714

**Deiphobus**
'Y-wis, my brother Deiphebus,' quod he.— . . . TC.2. 1398
Quod he; and to Deiphebus wente he tho, . . . TC.2. 1402

**Deiphobus**—*Continued*
'Yis, parde!' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . TC.2. 1408
Deiphebus him answerde, 'O, is not this . . . . TC.2. 1422
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardily . . . TC.2. 1425
Deiphebus, which that comen was of kinde . . . TC.2. 1443
For I have ben right now at Deiphebus, . . . . TC.2. 1480
Deiphebus, of his owne curtesye, . . . . . TC.2. 1486
And how that he Deiphebus gan to blende, . . . TC.2. 1496
Unto Deiphebus' hous, as thee to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1514
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente. . . . TC.2. 1540
That Deiphebus unto his brother made, . . . . TC.2. 1542
Deiphebus had him preyed over night . . . . TC.2. 1549
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne; . . . TC.2. 1558
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne, . . . TC.2. 1569
And seide to Deiphebus, 'Wol ye gon, . . . . TC.2. 1601
'Tel thou thy neces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . . TC.2. 1611
Out wente anon t' Eleyne and Deiphebus, . . . TC.2. 1641
My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . . . . TC.2. 1675
Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere, . . . . TC.2. 1693
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfolde . . . . . TC.2. 1702
With that, Eleyne and also Deiphebus . . . . TC.3. 204
That Deiphebus had in the gardin seyn; . . . . TC.3. 221
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight; . . . TC.3. 226
Biforn Deiphebe in signe of his victorie: . . . . TC.5. 1652
Deiphebe it hadde y-rent fro Diomede . . . . TC.5. 1654
And also Dido, and Deiphebus, . . . . . HF.1. 444

**Deiscorides** *see* **Dioscorides**

**Deity**
That ravysedest doun fro the Deitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1659
Though Neptunus have deitee in the see, . . . F.Fkl. 1047
But where it liketh to his deitee . . . . . G.CY. 1469
Worshipe and thank be to thy deitee! . . . . H.Mcp. 101
Is this an honour to thy deite, . . . . . TC.3. 1017
On every Nymphe and Deite infernal, . . . . TC.4. 1543
But of hys deitee he shal be stable, . . . . . LGW. 346
And purely lyve in deite. . . . . RR. 5656

**Dejanira**
The pleinte of Dianire and of Hermyon; . . . . B.ML. 66
That highte Dianira, fressh as May; . . . . . B.Mk. 3310
Of Hercules and of his Dianyre, . . . . . D.WB. 725
Ercules to Dyanira; . . . . . HF.1. 402

**Delatravi**
'Hec ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'— . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200

**Delay**
For thogh the signe shewed a delay, . . . . . A.Kn. 2268
or withouten tariyng or delay, for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
withouten delay or tariynge, sente anon hire . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
ne delaye it nat til to morwe. And therfore . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
withouten delay or tariyng, to comen . . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
withouten delay to go with the messagers, and . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
And coome agayn withouten any delay. . . . . G.CY. 1220
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . . TC.3. 879
Which I delay, and holde him yit in honde . . . TC.5. 1371
Anoon withoute more delay, . . . . . RR. 2033
But gone visyte without delay, . . . . . RR. 2432
Ne yit an hour withoute delay, . . . . . RR. 4656

**Delays**
For which no lenger maked he delayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1294
'In titeringe, in pursuit, and delayes, . . . . . TC.2. 1744

**Delecta-** *see* **Delight-, Delitabl-, Delitous**

**Delectable**
Of al this garden delectable, . . . . . RR. 1440

**Delectation**
More for delectacioun . . . . . RR. 4821

**Deliberation**
axen leyser and espace to have deliberacioun . . B.Mel. 2215–20
but he wolde have deliberacioun, and in . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
causes we axen deliberacioun, and we shal . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
men moste have greet conseil and greet deliberacioun.' B.Mel. 2230–5
self and han deemed by good deliberacion . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
and moore deliberacioun to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
and with greet deliberacioun. And, sire, . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
with . . . greet deliberacioun, trewely, I trow that they . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
and do it with greet deliberacioun, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
hadde taken hire avys and deliberacioun . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
For which by greet deliberacioun . . . . . C.Doc. 139
by deliberacioun, and my lust shal . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
thoughtes by good deliberacion or that he . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
For he with gret deliberacioun . . . . . TC.3. 519

**Delibere**
For-which he gan deliberen for the beste, . . . TC.4. 169

**Delibered**
delibered and took avys in hirself, . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20

**Delicacy**
He Rome brende for his delicasie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3669
The popynjay, ful of delicasye; . . . . . PF. 359
That first was fader of delicacye, . . . . . Form.A. 58

**Delicate**
Moore delicaat, moore pompous of array, . . . B.Mk. 3661
His tendre lymes, delicaat to sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 682
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicaat, . . . . E.Cl. 927
So delicat, withouten wo and stryf, . . . . E.Mch. 1646
ridynge,—as in to manye delicat horses . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
so delicat, as seith Salomon, that he wol . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
get hym to delicaat mete or drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
that restreyneth the delicaat ese to sitte . . . . I.Pars. 835–40

**Delicate**—*Continued*

man hath a ful delicaat feelynge; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
ye slowe and delicat men! whi flee ye . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20

**Delices**

sweete temporeel richesses, and delices and honours . B.Mel. 2600–5
But certes he that haunteth swiche delices . . . C.Pard. 547
That porter at the gate is of delices, . . . . . G.SN. 3
delices, and richesses. Agayns honour . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
of alle manere delices; for certes . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
delices been after the appetites of the . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
deceite whan he cheseth fleeshly delices, . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
delices of luxurie. If so be that he . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
certeinly the delices myghte been so grete . . . I.Pars. 445–50
cause of his deth; somtyme the delices of a man . I.Pars. 470–5
than an hous ful of delices with chidynge,' . . . I.Pars. 630–5
or the delices of thise wordes mowen . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
the as hir owne delices. Thow bare . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
mai nat suffren thi delices, that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
glorie, and delices; for ther-by wenen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
But what schal I seye of delyces of . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
body, of which delices the desirynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
wykkidnesse, ben thilke delices wont to . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
Of whiche delices I not what . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
delices ben sorweful and sorye. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thi lif in delyces, every wyght schal . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
ne gentilesse by glorie, ne joie be delices.' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
withdraweth from hym self many naturel delices . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5 *var*
and despyseth delices and eek honour . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
and of glorie, and of delyces; for so as . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
ne hast nat comen to fleten with delices, . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
And wole of siche delices use. . . . . RR. 7279

**Delicious**

thei ben delycious, but to wrecches it is a deppere . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
instrument Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, TC.5. 443
With gode morcels delicious, . . . . . RR. 6179

**Deliciously**

Shoope hym to lyve ful deliciously. . . . . E.Mch. 2025
Biforn hym at the bord deliciously, . . . . . F.Sq. 79
he apparailleth his mete moore deliciously than . I.Pars. 375–80
Lyved over deliciously, . . . . . RR. 6729

**Delie**

Hir clothes weren makid of right delye thredes . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Delight**

To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . . . . A.Prol. 335
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . . A.Prol. 337
For in his huntyng hath he swich delit, . . . . A.Kn. 1679
Upon his honde he bare for his delite . . . . . A.Kn. 2177 *var*
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . . . . B.ML. 1135
In which his glorie and his delit he hadde. . . . B.Mk. 3340
God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardye, . . . . B.Mk. 3590
For he in gemmes greetly gan delite. . . . . B.Mk. 3660
Moore for delit than world to multiplye, . . . . B.NP. 4535
In which that Nature hadde swich delit; . . . . C.Doc. 31
To hasten his delit al that he may; . . . . . C.Doc. 159
Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit, . . . . . C.Pard. 545
And yet in bacoun hadde I never delit; . . . . D.WB. 418
That he of any oother had delit; . . . . . D.WB. 482
And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . . . D.WB. 945
But nathelees, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . . D.WB. 1217
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit. . . . D.Sum. 1875
Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yoore, . . E.Cl. 68
And folwed ay his bodily delyt . . . . . E.Mch. 1249
Stant in delit, and therfore certeyn he, . . . . E.Mch. 2022
Al naked, to fulfille hir foul delit; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1372
To been defouled with mannes foul delit, . . . . F.Fkl. 1396
That ever moore delit hath and gladnesse,— . . . G.CY. 1070
On lower thyng to parfourne hir delit . . . . . H.Mcp. 190
This is to seyn, by delit in thynkynge, . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
to hym no delit by no wey, but greet . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
and no delit, as God seith by the prophete . . . I.Pars. 140–5
that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . . I.Pars. 175–80
hath doon in delit of his thoght, for delit . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
resoun refreyneth nat his foul delit or . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
seyn somme doctours that swich delit that dwelleth . I.Pars. 295–300
and after that in his delit and so forth . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
the delit of the flessh, as sheweth . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
seyn the flessh, and the flessh hadde delit . . . I.Pars. 330–5
a flambe of delit, and thanne is it good . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
been accompliced in delit; I wol . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
by temptacioun, by delit, and by . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
have pompe and delit in his temporeel . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
that been hoolden for delit, that been so . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
it nat for delit to spille blood, but for . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
What seye we eek of hem that deliten hem . . . I.Pars. 600–5
lesynge comth of delit for to lye, in which . . . I.Pars. 610–5
in which delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . I.Pars. 610–5
flesshly delit, as seith Seint Jerome; . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
and for the delit. The fourthe manere is for to . . I.Pars. 940–5
brennynge delit, they rekke never how . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
richesse for his delit, and thanne he wol . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
And my delit in-to sorwyng. . . . . BD. 605
The kynde of mannes herte is to delyte In thyng . Anel. 201
And so besy yow to delyte,— . . . . . Anel. 266

**Delight**—*Continued*

To rede forth it gan me so delyte, . . . . . PF. 27
That he ne schulde him in the world delyte. . . . PF. 66
Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentilesse. . . . . PF. 224
*Boece.* 'Why schulde it nat deliten us, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
a man delyte hym in preysynge of his renoun, . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
weyghte of thi sentences and with delyt of thy syngynge; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
to plowngen hem in voluptuous delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
desiren for cause of delyt and myrynesse. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
cause of delyt. Certes now am I . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
of body semeth yyven delyt. In alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
The whiche delit oonly considered Epicurus, and . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
juggid and establissyde that delyt is the soverayn good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
usen that may delyten hem. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
Every delit hath this, that it . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
noblesse, and sovereyn delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
conjecten . . . of delyt. Thanne is sovereyn good . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
cheynes by the desceyvable delyt of erthly . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
'I delite me,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
woordes that thou usest deliten me moche . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
by tho thinges in whiche thei deliten, thei . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
forberen a litel of thilke delit, whil that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
in the whiche thinges I delite me . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Delyte not in wo thy wo to seche, . . . . . TC.1. 704
Swich is delit of foles to biwepe . . . . . TC.1. 762
How-so it be that some men hem delite . . . . TC.2. 256
And sith he hath to see me swich delit, . . . . TC.2. 709
Thus in this hevene he gan him to delite, . . . TC.3. 1251
Of hir delit or joyes oon the leste . . . . . TC.3. 1310
Was evere yit y-yeve him swich delit . . . . . TC.3. 1376
For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . . . TC.4. 683
Deliten in hir song in leves grene, . . . . . TC.4. 1433
Or for estat, delit, or for weddinge . . . . . TC.4. 1536
Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse . . . . . TC.4. 1668
And that your reson bridleth your delit: . . . . TC.4. 1678
Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit; . . . TC.5. 138
That shal be taken for delyt, . . . . . HF.1. 309
And han delyt in wikkednes, . . . . . HF.3. 741
On bokes for to rede I me delyte, . . . . . LGW. 30
In hire delyt, they turned hem ful ofte, . . . . LGW. 144
He hath maked lewede folk to delyte . . . . . LGW.G. 403
Yet hath he made lewde folke delyte To serve you, . LGW. 415
With sadel rede, enbroudet with delyte, . . . . LGW. 1199
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . LGW. 1380
To doon with gentil wymmen his delyte; . . . . LGW. 1587
But natheles, nat plesaunce, but delyte, . . . . LGW. 1770
To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte, . . . LGW. 1939
That in her swete song deliten. . . . . RR. 659
Cladde she was, by grete delit, . . . . . RR. 874
To sene I hadde siche delit, . . . . . RR. 1851
Where thou shalt have but smal delite; . . . . . RR. 2556
And thee deliten of right nought, . . . . . RR. 2575
Delite right ful of hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 4727
And May devoide of al delite; . . . . . RR. 4748
Upon delite to pley in-feere. . . . . RR. 4827
Therfore sette Kynde therynne delite; . . . . . RR. 4865
For men therynne shulde hem delite, . . . . . RR. 4866
Ne were delite which hath hym kaught. . . . . RR. 4870
For her desir is for delyte; . . . . . RR. 4874
Delite so doth his bridil leede. . . . . RR. 4932
Delite thus hangith, drede thee nought, . . . . RR. 4933
With Delite she halt sojour, . . . . . RR. 4979
Delite of Youthe wole have servise . . . . . RR. 4983
Unto Delite, and hym to yive . . . . . RR. 4987
In fruyt they shulde hem delyte; . . . . . RR. 5031
For to delyte echone they drawe, . . . . . RR. 5045
Fleshly delite is so present . . . . . RR. 5095
Sich love settith his delite. . . . . RR. 5320
Thanne shal Delite and Wel-Heelynge . . . . . RR. 5857
That they may fede me in delite, . . . . . RR. 5995

**Delight-** *see* **Delecta-, Delitabl-, Delitous**

**Delighted**

And ay delited hym to been a shrewe; . . . . D.Sum. 2044
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere. . . . . TC.4. 1435

**Delighteth**

herte of a man deliteth in savour that . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
a man is moeved to do synne, and deliteth hym . . I.Pars. 290–5
to the nedeful man, for he deliteth hym . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
as a marchant deliteth hym moost in . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
right so deliteth the fend in this ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
it deliteth me to comen now to the synguler . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
or egaly, ne it deliteth nat in al to hem . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
of feeldes, deliteth it nat mochel unto you?' . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
What deliteth yow to exciten so grete . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
musyk deliteth the, thou most suffren and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
To love her best, the more it me deliteth. . . . TC.3. 1652
In that word noon of hem deliteth, . . . . . RR. 6098

**Delighting**

Delityngne ever in rumbul that is newe; . . . . E.Cl. 997

**Delights**

hem never of swiche thoghtes and delites, . . . I.Pars. 295–300

**Delightes—*Continued***
I seye that swiche wikked delites . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
han power and delites, or elles they . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
power, glorie, and delites. The whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
manye naturel delites, for he nolde leese the . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
And my delites I fulfille . . . . . RR. 6829
**Delilah**
Unto his lemman Dalida he tolde . . . . . B.Mk. 3253
And for Dalida dyed Sampson, . . . . . BD. 737
Bet than Dalyda, Cresseide, or Candace; . . . . W.Unc. 16
**Delitabl- *see* Delecta- Delight-, Delitous**
**Delitable**
And many another delitable sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 62
There stood a throop, of site delitable, . . . . E.Cl. 199
eyen, and delitable to the sighte. . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
delitable ditees. For lol rendynge Muses . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
and a-taste some softe and delitable thynges, . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
soong, with slakke and delytable sown of . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
It is my relyke, digne and delytable, . . . . . LGW. 321
And many a spice delitable . . . . . RR. 1371
That is so swete and delitable; . . . . . RR. 2577
Most delytable and saverous, . . . . . RR. 2902
**Delitables**
And eek in othere places delitables; . . . . . F.Fkl. 899
**Delitably**
songen softly and delitably the forseide thinges . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
**Delitous**
And in this sesoun delytous, . . . . . RR. 90
As was in that place delytous. . . . . RR. 489
**Delitous *see* Delecta-, Delight-, Delitabl-**
**Deliver**
And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe; . . A.Prol. 84
And eek delivere hymself out of prisoun; . . . . A.Kn. 1769
Hire to delivere of wo that she was inne. . . . . B.ML. 518
And to deliveren out of wrecchednesse . . . . B.ML. 941
I wol delyvere yow out of this care; . . . . . B.Sh. 1390
'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren fro penaunce . . . D.Sum. 1724
Delivere us out of al this bisy drede, . . . . . E.Cl. 134
mowe shewe to delivere hem fro peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
'Allas! I caytyf man, who shal delivere me . . . I.Pars. 340–5
wol nat delivere hemself; for soothly no wight . . I.Pars. 585–90.
For to delyvere us is gret charite.' . . . . . PF. 508
Yow to delyvere, and fro this noyse unbynde. . . PF. 523
men in usage, but thei delyvre noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
let hym first delyvren it of thornes, and . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . TC.3. 1012
And, to deliveren him fro bittre bondes, . . . . TC.3. 1116
Her to delivere, ich holden have my pes; . . . . TC.4. 100
And to deliveren Antenor they preyde. . . . . TC.4. 196
Delivere now the world, than dostow right, Of me . TC.4. 515
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care! . . . . TC.5. 958
Delivere her sone! I can no more seye!'— . . . TC.5. 1743
He wolde come and hir delyver of peyne, . . . . LGW. 2488
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 7
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 14
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 21
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 28
Delyver, smert, and of grete myght; . . . . . RR. 831
**Deliverance**
This folk desiren now deliverance . . . . . TC.4. 202
**Delivered**
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . . B.ML. 750
conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie, . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Abygail delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . B.Mel. 2290–5
By good conseil delyvered out of wo . . . . . E.Mch. 1372
blood hath delivered us fro the bondes . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
may nat been delivered of his synne, til . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
The noyse of foules for to ben delyvered . . . . PF. 491
delivred fro peyne, thanne whan thei ben . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
Delivered ben, and seide that him leste . . . . TC.3. 223
For-which delivered was by parlement . . . . TC.4. 211
Delyvered and come to liberte. . . . . RR. 2762
Of love forto delyvered be, . . . . . RR. 5120
Of which they first delyverid are. . . . . RR. 6046
Wolde of the asker delyvered be; . . . . . RR. 6674
He shulde soone delyvered be. . . . . RR. 7074
**Delivereth**
Delivereth out,' quod he, 'anon, the soules! . . . D.Sum. 1729
somtyme contricioun delivereth a man fro synne; . I.Pars. 305–10
delivereth the soule fro the peyne of . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro peyne! . . TC.5. 1400
**Deliverly**
This cok brak from his mouth delyverly, . . . . B.NP. 4606
Upon the wax deliverliche and rathe; . . . . . TC.2. 1088
The God of Love delyverly Come lepande to me . RR. 1927
Voide it awey delyverly; . . . . . RR. 2283
Thanne aftir, full delyverly, . . . . . RR. 3005
Which from hir tour delyverly, . . . . . RR. 3194
And stoppe sone, and delyverly, . . . . . RR. 4022
**Deliverness**
accompliced by strengthe, ne by delivernesse of body, B. Mel. 2355–60
delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise; . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
**Delphicus**
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . . TC.1. 70
**Delphinus**
Castor, Pollux, or Delphyn, . . . . . HF.2. 498
**Delphos**
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . F.Fkl. 1077
Whan he for-fered out of Delphos sterte. . . . . TC.4. 1411
**Deluge**
at the diluge, and after that he brente five . . . I.Pars. 835–40
flaumbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
Thou causest this deluge of pestilence. . . . . Scog. 14
**Deluge *see* Diluve**
**Delve**
He wolde thresshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . A.Prol. 536
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . . . F.Sq. 638
**Delve *see* Dalf, Dolven, Dulve**
**Delver**
ne the delvere of the feeld ne undirstoden nat . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
**Demand**
And I answere to that demande agayn, . . . . B.ML. 472
Andswere to my demaunde as in this cas. . . . E.Mch. 1870
In o demande; ye axed lewedly.' . . . . . G.SN. 430
And this was his demande, in soothfastnesse, . . G.CY. 1451
That wol I don, for that is no demaunde. . . . TC.4. 1295
Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde! . . TC.4. 1694
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun . . . TC.5. 859
I merveile the askyng this demande. . . . . RR. 2062
**Demands**
But thise demandes axe I first,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 348
a fewe demaundes, so that I may understande . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
nat yit answeren to thy demandes.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
**Demean**
Of thynges that he can not demeyne?' . . . . HF.2. 451
Can yvel demene his distresse, . . . . . RR. 5238
**Demeaning**
Thurgh my demenyng outerly . . . . . RR. 3489 *em*
**Demesne**
That al the world weelded in his demeyne? . . . B.Mk. 3855
Which Love hath caught in his demeyne. . . . RR. 3310
Ne valued [is] in his demeine, . . . . . RR. 5586
**Demetrius**
Looke eek that to the kyng Demetrius, . . . . C.Pard. 621
**Demoniac**
I holde hym, certeyn, a demonyak. . . . . D.Sum. 2240
He nys no fool, ne no demonyak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2292
**Demonstrable**
A thyng that is not demonstrable. . . . . RR. 4688
**Demonstration**
who sholde make a demonstracion . . . . . D.Sum. 2224 *var*
hast learned by the demonstracioun of astronomye, . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
And a worthy demonstracioun . . . . . HF.2. 219
**Demonstrations**
schewed and proved by ful many demonstracyons, . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
**Demonstrative**
By preeve which that is demonstratif, . . . . . D.Sum. 2272
**Demophoon**
The tree of Phillis for hire Demophon; . . . . B.ML. 65
And Phyllis also for Demophon . . . . . BD. 727
Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . . . HF.1. 388
And Phillis, hangyng for thy Demophon, . . . LGW. 264
To telle yow of false Demophon. . . . . LGW. 2398
This Demophon come saylyng in the see . . . . LGW. 2405
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne, . . . LGW. 2427
At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . . LGW. 2462
Whanne that she segh that Demophon her trayede. . LGW. 2486
'Thyn hostesse,' quod she, 'O thou Demophon, . . LGW. 2496
**Demotions**
As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1426
**Demurely**
Till she demurely sad of chere, . . . . . RR. 4627
**Den**
O false mordrour lurkynge in thy den! . . . . B.NP. 4416
**Denied**
But it may nat be denyed that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
'That may noght ben denyed,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
it ne mai nat be denyed in no manere.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
**Deniest**
'Denyestow,' quod sche, 'that all . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
**Denis**
A marchant whilom dwelled at Seint Denys, . . B.Sh. 1191
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye . . B.Sh. 1249
And unto Seint Denys he comth anon. . . . . B.Sh. 1257
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce! . . . B.Sh. 1341
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . B.Sh. 1498
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire, . . . . B.Sh. 1516
**Denmark**
As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . . D.WB. 824
**Dens**
She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3453
**Dent**
As greet as it had been a thonder dent, . . . . A.Mil. 3807
**Dent *see* Dint**
**Denticle**
clepid the Denticle of Capricorne or ellis . . . . Astr. 115–21
**Denticulus**
23. *Denticulus.*—Thin Almury is . . . . . Astr. 115–21
**Deny**
ne denye his synne, ne wratthe hym . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
And I denye that thilke thyng be good . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
'I mai nat,' quod I, 'denye it, but I . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'Certes,' quod I, 'y ne may nat denye, . . .the resouns . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
'I ne may nat denye it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
'Thou nilt nat thanne denye,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5

**Deny**—*Continued*
I denye nat that they ben schrewes, but I . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
I denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
Certes, that ne denye I nat; but certes . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
'I ne may nat denye it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
'Who myghte denye that?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
'But,' quod sche, 'may any man denye . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
'This ne mai I nat denye,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
At diner, which she n'olde not denye, . . . . TC.2. 1489
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye, . . . LGW. 327
Forto denyen the covenaunt . . . . . RR. 2057
'Denye that ye have asked heere, . . . . . RR. 3586

**Depainted** *see* **Depeinted**

**Depardieux**
'Hoste,' quod he, '*depardieux* ich assente; . . . B.ML. 39
'*Depardieux!*' quod this yeman, 'deere broother! . . D.Fri. 1395
Quod Troilus, 'Depardieux, I assente! . . . . TC.2. 1058
'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be wel! . . TC.2. 1212

**Depart**
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne, . . . . A.Kn. 1134
And er that we departen from this place . . . . A.Kn. 3070
Be thou nat wrooth, er we departen heer . . . A.Co. 4359
departen hym from his goodes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
As for that nyght, departen compaignye; . . . B.NP. 4183
Er that youre court departe, do me right; . . . D.WB. 1049
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse . . . . D.Fri. 1415
That thou departe it so, my leeve brother, . . . D.Sum. 2133
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two. . . . F.Fkl. 1532
I wol departe my prise, or my praye, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
they departen hire hoses in othere colours, as . . I.Pars. 425–30
the wounde shal nat departe from his hous . . . I.Pars. 590–5
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
or elles they departen hir shrift in diverse . . . I.Pars. 970–5
to understonde in entente to departe thy confessioun . I.Pars. 1005–10
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn; . . Anel. 285
folke . . . Departen hem alas whom may they pleyse Mars. 207 *var*
with me, and departen whan I wende. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
in withstondynge that thei ne departe nat lyghtly atwynne. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
that other, most departen and unjoynen . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
thei scholden departen from hir welle . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
unjoignen and departen hir watres. . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
For-which for to departen softely . . . . . TC.1. 78
So lat me nevere out of this hous departe, . . . TC.2. 437
That may my gost departe awey fro thee, . . . TC.2. 531
So longe abid, til that the night departe, . . . . TC.2. 990
Departe it so, for wide-wher is wist . . . . . TC.3. 404
But nedes day departe hem moste sone; . . . . TC.3. 1709
'The deth may wel out of my brest departe The lif, . TC.4. 470
Departe, and nevere pleye with hem more. . . . TC.4. 718
Mot gon, and thus departen fro my knight! . . . TC.4. 753
That ilke day I shal from you departe, . . . . TC.4. 773
That, or that I departe fro you here, . . . . . TC.4. 1635
Was al, that she departe sholde a-morwe. . . . TC.5. 14
So, or that I departe out of this place, . . . . TC.5. 943
And sin that thus departen ye and I, . . . . . TC.5. 1073
Myghte the fro me departe trewely, . . . . . LGW. 897
Thou shal no more departe now fro me . . . . LGW. 898
12 principale divisiouns that departen the 12 signes, . Astr. 100–8
houres inequales, and depart hem by 15, . . . . Astr. 185–8
of the equinoxial. Wherfore departe the arch . . Astr. 188–93
and departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evene . . . Astr. 343–50
To many his herte that wole departe, . . . . RR. 2367
Fro folk thou must departe in hie, . . . . . RR. 2393
Joy and woo they shull departe . . . . . RR. 5279

**Departed**
And thus they been departed til a-morwe, . . . A.Kn. 1621
Departed is, with duetee and honour, . . . . A.Kn. 3060
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede, . . . B.ML. 1158
youre richesses mooten in divers parties be departed . B.Mel. 2560–5 *var*
That shal departed been among us thre; . . . . C.Pard. 812
That it departed were among us two, . . . . C.Pard. 814
And thanne shal al this gold departed be, . . . bi-twixen . . . . . C.Pard. 831
To parte that wol nat departed be,— . . . . D.Sum. 2214
If that it were departed equally. . . . . D.Sum. 2237
Departed of his norice, on a day . . . . . E.Cl. 618
For which departed is this lusty route . . . . E.Mch. 1800
may nat be departed in al hir lyf, that is to seyn, . . I.Pars. 915–20
places, but soothly swich departed shrift . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
of a stoon that is departed and fallen fro . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
thou art a litil departed fro the pees of . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
And what ek yif y ne be nat al departed fro the? . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
thei were departed fro alle thyne rychesses. . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed and un-covered . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
Whan she departed awey fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
yif the trubly errour of our ignorsunce departed fro us, Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5

**Departed**—*Continued*
that I be over-moche departed fro the usage of . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
byforn, be departed and unjoyned from his welle, . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
Whan he was fro the temple thus departed, . . . TC.1. 323
But he that departed is yn every place . . . . TC.1. 960 *var*
Til that the night departed hem atwinne.— . . . TC.3. 1666
Departed out of parlement echone, . . . . . TC.4. 218
And nat so sone departed nas . . . . . HF.3. 978
a signe departed by two degrees and two, . . . Astr. 100–8
every signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10 . Astr. 165–8
ben departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . Astr. 193–8
is departed in two halfe circles, as fro the heved . . Astr. 218–22
is thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by . . . . Astr. 312–6
Departed fro myne owne thought, . . . . . RR. 2425
If love wel departed be. . . . . RR. 5284
And from oure hoost departed is, . . . . . RR. 5826

**Departeth**
for certes, right as a swerd departeth a thyng in two . I.Pars. 355–60
consentynge departeth God fro man,—'and . . . I.Pars. 355–60
sche departeth fro hym. What other . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
to seyn, whan the soule departeth fro the body). . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
errour and folie of mankynde departeth and divideth it, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
the wikkidnesse of men departeth it and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
the peyne of schrewes ne departeth nat from hemself nevere . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
ben infinit. But destyne certes departeth . . . alle thinges . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
thilke thing that departeth ferrest fro the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
And god yeveth and departeth to other folk . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
so that what wyght that departeth fro the resoun . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
for it departith the first moevable, . . . . . Astr. 75–82

**Departing**
Allas, departynge of our compaignye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2774
The day is comen of hir departynge— . . . . B.ML. 260
As in the chambre was for hire departynge . . . B.ML. 293 *var*
for departynge of the fart on twelve . . . . . D.Sum. *head*
shewe thurgh the degisynge, in departynge of hire hoses . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
this is no departynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
That woful Mars made atte departynge . . . . Mars. 25
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . . . Mars. 132
Compleynyng ever in on hir departynge, . . . . Mars. 149
To synge a roundel at hir departynge, . . . . PF. 675
departynge of the body and the soule, . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
All hool withoute departyng, . . . . . RR. 4613

**Depeford** *see* **Deptford**

**Depeint**
Though it were with thy fundement depeint; . . C.Pard. 950

**Depeinted**
And al above, depeynted in a tour, . . . . . A.Kn. 2027
Depeynted was the slaughtre of Julius, . . . . A.Kn. 2031
Yet was hir deth depeynted ther-biforn . . . . A.Kn. 2034
As is depeynted in the sterres above . . . . . A.Kn. 2037
With soutil pencel depeynted was this storie . . A.Kn. 2049
Depeynted been the walles up and doun . . . . A.Kn. 2054
Ful wel depeynted, and with glas . . . . . BD. 322
Depeynted was with white boles grete, . . . . Mars. 86
The shynyng nyght is depeynted . . . . . Bo.4.m.1. 1170–5 *var*
I have ek seyn with teres al depeynted . . . . TC.5. 1599
Than founde they depeynted on a walle . . . . LGW. 1025
Depeynted were upon the wall. . . . . RR. 478

**Dependentils**
eorum dependenciis, circumstanciis et speciebus . . I.Pars. 385–90

**Deprave**
folke . . . Depraven hem; alas! Whom may they plese? . . . . . Mars. 207

**Depression**
fro the orisonte. And than is the depressioun . . Astr. 262–6

**Deprive**
Why wiltow me fro joye thus deprive? . . . . . TC.4. 269

**Deprived**
And hath depryved yow now of your place, . . . Pity. 69
Fro which these misbileved deprived been, . . . ABC. 146

**Deptford**
Lo, Depeford, and it is half wey pryme. . . . . A.Rv. 3906

**Depth**
I-plowngyd in the depthe of youre herte . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5 *var*

**Deraign** *see* **Darreine**

**Dere**
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . A.Kn. 1822
For though Fortune may noon angel dere, . . . B.Mk. 3191
For he koude with it bothe heele and dere, . . . F.Sq. 240
Thyn hevy charge: it shall thee lesse dere. . . . TC.1. 651
May falle a weder that shal it dere, . . . . . RR. 4336

**Dered**
That yit right nought it hath me dered. . . . . RR. 2100

**Derived**
From which it is dirryved, sooth to telle? . . . A.Kn. 3038

**Deriveth**
That every part dirryveth from his hool; . . . . A.Kn. 3006

**Derk-** *see* **Dark-**

**Derne**
Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, . . . . A.Mil. 3200
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spille'; . . . A.Mil. 3278
'Ye moste been ful deerne, as in this cas.' . . . A.Mil. 3297
**Descend**
lat us now descende to the special. Ye shuln first . B.Mel. 2545–50
In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . . . . E.Cl. 392
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . . E.Mch. 1830
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,— . . F.Sq. 321
And he wol doun descende and doon youre wille, . F.Sq. 323
moote descenden into helle al doun, al . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . ABC. 92
the wrong, though thow descende a-down . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the norisschynges of my resouns descenden now into the, I . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
And litel weneth that he mot descenden! . . . . TC.1. 216
Doun fro the hevene gan descende, . . . . . HF.1. 164
That so swythe gan descende, . . . . . HF.2. 30
Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende, . . . HF.2. 445
For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . . . LGW. 1997
meridional, than begynneth it to descende; . . . Astr. 209–11
That sonne myght there none discende, . . . . RR. 1399
**Descended**
On hooly chirches blood that is descended; . . . A.Rv. 3984
never have descended to be born of a womman, . . B.Mel. 2260–5
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . . B.Mk. 3442
As is descended out of old richesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1110
And been descended ther they wolde abyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1242
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . . . I.Pars. 2
of hym flesshly descended be we alle, . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
maystresse of alle vertues, descended from the . . . sete, . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
rayn descendede down fro hevene that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
And of this lord descended Tydeus . . . . . TC.5. 1480
Tydeus sone, that doun descended is . . . . . TC.5. 1514
that was discendid under the west orisounte, and . Astr. 139–45
And that the heete descendid is, . . . . . RR. 1575
**Descendeth**
ne descendeth into wrecchidnesse by the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
and descendith so doun into . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
hir power ne desscendeth nat of strengthe, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
byndinge to-gidre, whiche that descendeth fro the welle . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
descendith in-to ryght lowe thinges; . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
But some of hem descendith of the nature . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
and some descendith of the power of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte. . . . TC.2. 1386
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun . . . TC.5. 859
And so descendeth down from gestes olde . . . TC.5. 1511
Take eny sterre fixe that never discendith . . . Astr. 262–6
**Descending**
Descendynge so, til it be corrumpable. . . . . A.Kn. 3010
Descendynge fro the montaigne into playn. . . . B.ML. 24
with a lyne that cometh descending fro the . . . Astr. 25–32
of my sonne, discending on my west . . . . . Astr. 198–209
**Descension**
ne that he be not in his discencioun, ne . . . . Astr. 161–5
Joyned with no planete in his descencioun, . . . Astr. 161–5
**Descensories**
Oure urynals, and our descensories, . . . . . G.CY. 792
**Descent**
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descente . . . . . TC.1. 319
**Descleaundre** *see* **Disclaundre**
**Describe**
For to descryven of this mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1737
If he sholde hire discryven every part; . . . . F.Sq. 40
If that I koude a faucon wel discryve,— . . . . F.Sq. 424
Therwith he was, if men sholde hym discryve, . . F.Fkl. 931
What nedeth it his fetures to discryve, . . . . H.Mcp. 121
After envye wol I discryven the synne . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
That I ne can discryven hit! . . . . . BD. 896
They ne sholde have founde to diskryve . . . . BD. 915
mayst descryven ryght thus: good is thilk . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
Ne conne wel the blisse of love discrive. . . . . TC.2. 889
If I discrive wolde her hevinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 802
Who coude telle aright or ful discrive . . . . . TC.5. 267
How he may best discriven her his wo. . . . . TC.5. 1314
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit descrive, . . . TC.5. 1367
The Hous of Fame for to descryve,— . . . . . HF.3. 15
Ne han the cunnyng to descryve . . . . . HF.3. 78
Been aboute to dyscryve . . . . . HF.3. 240
Ne han the connyng to discryve . . . . . HF.3. 966
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve? . . . . LGW. 1098
Withoute fable I wole discryve; . . . . . RR. 705
I not what of hir nose descryve, . . . . . RR. 865
But sith ye love discreven so, . . . . . RR. 4803
**Described**
With tonge unnethe may discryved bee. . . . . B.Mk. 3336
17. The plate under the riet is discrived with 3 cercles, Astr. 65–70
**Describeth**
A prohemye, in the which discryveth he . . . . E.Cl. 43
**Describing**
of ire, after the discryvyng of Seint Augustyn, . . I.Pars. 535–40
**Description**
To telle yow al the descripsioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2053
The doctour maketh this descripcioun. . . . . C.Doc. 117
**Description**—*Continued*
I kan nat make of it discripsioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 580
Avarice, after the descripcion of . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
That sooth was hir descripciouu . . . . . HF.2. 479
And eek of hir descripciouu, . . . . . HF.3. 813
Here begynneth the descripciouu of the Astralabie . Astr. 25–32
the olde descripciouu, whiche thou maist turnen . Astr. 92–7
Here endith the descripciouu of the . . . . . Astr. 115–21
39. Conclusio. The Description of the . . . . Astr. 358–62
a manere descripciouu, or lyne ymagined, that . . Astr. 358–62
Descripciouu of the welle heere, . . . . . RR. 1631
To here of love discripciouu. . . . . RR. 4702
Than youthe in his discripciouu, . . . . . RR. 4888
**Descrive** *see* **Describe**
**Desert**
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, *sanz faille*. . . B.ML. 501
bettre dwelle in desert than with a . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
they han y-suffred withouten hir desert . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
This is to seyn, that after his desert, . . . . F.Sq. 532
Me flemed wrecche in this desert of galle; . . . G.SN. 58
tyme hadde woned in desert, where as . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
thraldom comth first by the desert of synne. . . . I.Pars. 755–60
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love, . . . Mars. 31
and the desserte of thilke fortune, thou . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
betydeth nat withouten your desert. For certes swiche Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
that cometh of thy deserte), foreyne . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
and desert and naked of alle strengthes. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
ben put undir the merit and the dissert of men. . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
hast grauntid is yvel for the disserte of felonye?' . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
Deserte alone, right in the se, . . . . . HF.1. 417
In the desert of Lybye; . . . . . HF.1. 488
Thurgh his desert and for his chivalrye; . . . . LGW. 608
Withoute desert, and causeles. . . . . RR. 4269
**Deserted** *see* **Desert**
**Deserts**
he sholde have hem by his desertes, or elles he . . I.Pars. 395–400
as in regard of his desertes, considerynge . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
loken no thyng to the desertes of thynges, but . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
And certeynly of thy dessertes bystowed . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the dessertes of folk. And in the lattre . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
doon gode desertes to profyt of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
is to seyn sandes and desertes), wel . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
geten hem . . . preysynge by here dissertes, what thyng hath . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
preisynge that cometh of the dessertes of auncestres; . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
gerdoun to the dissertes of men? Love ryghtfully good Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
establisshid in the dissertes of gode men . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
confusion of alle dissertes medlid . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
But-if thy grace passed our desertes. . . . . TC.3. 1267
All desertes, and holtes hore, . . . . . RR. 6996
**Deserve**
Though that I never hir grace may deserve,— . . A.Kn. 1232
If so be that my youthe may deserve, . . . . A.Kn. 2379
'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve'; . . . . B.Pri. 1822
And as I may deserve it unto yow, . . . . . G.CY. 1352
that he mai deserve to ben exiled; . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
there, he for-leteth also to deserve to ben citezen . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
to done, so that we may desserve to fynde . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
and of verray mekenesse we disserven the gerdon . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!' . . . TC.1. 819
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve! . . . TC.1. 1015
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . TC.1. 1060
But, for al that that evere I may deserve, . . . TC.2. 1153
Cherice you right after ye deserve. . . . . TC.3. 175
That I ne may it nevere mo deserve, . . . . . TC.3. 387
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve. . . . . TC.3. 441
'And, for thou me, that coude leest deserve . . . TC.3. 1268
So techeth me how that I may deserve . . . . TC.3. 1293
To quite him wel, that so wel can deserve! . . . TC.4. 1663
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. . . TC.5. 147
I trowe it wel, her thank for to deserve. . . . . TC.5. 973
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve, . . . . . HF.1. 102
nothing nolde Deserve why, ne never thoughte . . HF.3. 691
May not deserve hit in my lyves day; . . . . LGW. 1624
For that they wolde hir love deserve. . . . . RR. 1046
That best deserven love and name. . . . . RR. 1054
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve. . . . . RR. 2698
I drede youre wrathe to disserve. . . . . RR. 3093
Or they shull not my love deserve. . . . . RR. 6306
If that he wolde deserve oure graces; . . . . . RR. 7078
**Deserved**
As he that hadde his deeth ful wel deserved. . . . A.Kn. 964
We have the deeth disserved bothe two. . . . . A.Kn. 1716
For which he hath deserved to be deed; . . . . A.Kn. 1726
For bothe han we deserved to be slayn.' . . . . A.Kn. 1741
of hem that it han disserved; for Senec . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
consideren that we han disserved to have . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
ye have disserved the deeth, and therfore . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
we han disserved the deeth; . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
And certeinly, he hath it weel disserved, . . . . D.Sum. 2280
And certeynly he hath it wel deserved . . . . D.Sum. 2280 *var*
Shal yeve it yow, as ye han it deserved'; . . . . G.SN. 390
he hath deserved thilke peynes . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
that I never deserved, and to muche . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
lyvynge, his mayster Socrates desserved victorie . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
Hath my studie and my kunnynge disserved thus? . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
yit hadde I nought disservyd of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5

**Deserved**—*Continued*
caytif, men wenen that he hath desservyed that he suffreth. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
han nat deserved by no way that ye schulde . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
tormentes that thei han deservid, than . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
that thei han wel deservid it, and that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
destruccioun, that thei han disservid; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
and he disservide eftsones the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
hath nat disservid hem (that is to seyn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
'And if so be my gilt hath deth deserved, . . . TC.5. 1387
That ye thus don, I n'have it not deserved!' . . . TC.5. 1722
They hadde good fame ech deserved, . . . . . HF.3. 455
For we han wel deserved hit, . . . . . HF.3. 523
Though ye good loos have wel deserved. . . . . HF.3. 531
Deserved fame rightfully, . . . . . HF.3. 572
That hast deserved sorere for to smerte? . . . . LGW. 502
That never harm agylte ne deservede . . . . LGW. 2385
Deserved helle, and jolyly . . . . . RR. 7662

**Deservedest**
For never thou deservedest wherfore . . . . . C.Doc. 216
Thow . . . desservedst glorie of wit and of eloquence Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Deserveth**
Thus may ye seen that the gilt disserveth thraldom, . I.Pars. 755–60
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes. . . . I.Pars. 970–5
desserveth to han ryght good thank of men. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5

**Desespair** *see* **Despair**

**Desesperaunce**
As liketh thee; but from desesperaunce, . . . . TC.2. 530
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperaunce; . . . . TC.2. 1307
So nygh I drowe to desperaunce, . . . . . RR. 1872

**Desherite**
to desherite hem of al that ever they han, . . . B.Mel. 3025–30

**Desire**
Or lyve as scarsly as hym list desire; . . . . . A.Prol. 583
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . A.Kn. 1243
Remembrynge on the poynt of his desir, . . . . A.Kn. 1501
Plesaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1925
Ful many a yeer, and woost what I desire, . . . A.Kn. 2301
Desire to ben a mayden al my lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2305
That al hire hoote love and hir desir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2319
In which thou whilom brendest for desir, . . . . A.Kn. 2384
Ne what she spak, ne what was hir desyr, . . . A.Kn. 2944
For this was his desir and hire also. . . . . A.Mil. 3407
Desiren thynges sixe, as wel as I: . . . . . B.Sh. 1364
to his owene desir and to his owene plesaunce! 'Certes,' B.Mel. 2470–5
ye desire and axe vengeance, and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
greet desir, by good leyser, sokyngly, and . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
it swelweth the moore desir it hath to . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
am redy to do right as ye wol desire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
We alle desiren, if it myghte bee, . . . . . B.NP. 4103
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . D.WB. 257
The moore it brenneth the moore it hath desir . . D.WB. 374
Forbede us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . . . D.WB. 519
What thyng is it that wommen moost desiren,— . . D.WB. 905
What thyng it is that wommen moost desire: . . . D.WB. 1007
'Wommen desiren have sovereynetes, . . . . . D.WB. 1038
This is youre mooste desir, though ye me kille. . . D.WB. 1041
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire.' . . . D.Fri. 1402
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'but o thyng I desire,— . . . D.Sum. 1668
Though that he have al that he kan desire, . . . D.Sum. 1826
Thomas, noght of youre tresor I desire, . . . . D.Sum. 1974
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire. . . . . D.Sum. 2004
This merveillous desir his wyf tassaye; . . . . E.Cl. 454
But I desire, as I have doon bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 486
Ne I desire no-thyng for to have, . . . . . E.Cl. 507
'To doon youre lust, but I desire also . . . . . E.Cl. 968
So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyr; . . . . . E.Mch. 1876
Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 768
Desir of his presence hire so distreyneth, . . . . F.Fkl. 820
Ye knowe wel, lord, that right as hir desir . . . F.Fkl. 1049
And for al that we faille of our desir, . . . . . G.CY. 671
For to come to theffect of his desir; . . . . . G.CY. 1261
hym, and they shul desiren to dye and . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
aungels desiren to looke, vileynsly bispet; . . . I.Pars. 275–80
useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
and his entente in swich a proud desir . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
God woot, desir to have commendacioun . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desiren his wyf, . I.Pars. 520–5
by desir of lecherie, thurgh which the . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
to cure of the soule. This desir, if so . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
it, al be it that his desir ne . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
forboden, but eek the desir to doon that . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
embracynges of man and desiren the embracynge . I.Pars. 940–5
My peyne is this, that what-so I desire, . . . . Pity. 99
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . Pity. 101
But thurgh thee han we grace as we desire. . . . ABC. 32
Thyng to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . . Mars. 226
Al his desire, and ther-with al myschaunce; . . . Mars. 241
That my desir wol never be fulfille, . . . . . Comp.L. 16
For al that thyng which I desyre I mys, . . . . Comp.L. 44
For to desire that ye shulde love me; . . . . . Comp.L. 86
Fool-hardinesse, Flatery and Desyr, . . . . . PF. 227
Whiche syghes were engendred with desyr . . . PF. 248
desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
folk, that now desiren the blood and the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
desir and talent of thi rather fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60

**Desire**—*Continued*
desire nat to lyven by thyn oonly propre . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
(that is to seyn, gapyn and desiren yit . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
sorwe for desir of the; in the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
desiren to apparailen your excellent kynde . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
It is a wonder that I desire to telle, and . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
he ne may over that nothyng more desire. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
goodes, as they that desiren rychesses to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
desiren power for to have moneye or for . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
men desiren for cause of delyt and myrynesse. . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
diverse studies. In whiche desir it mai . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
and desiren to geten, and for this cause . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
desiren they rychesses, dignytes, reignes, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
al hool that thei ne desire nat.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
'Certes,' quod I, 'that desire I gretly . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
thou purposest to seke, but I desire for to herkne . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
ne desire thei nat iche of hem by semblable . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
they desiren naturely here lif as longe as . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'desiren alle thinges oon.' . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
desire yit to herknen it of the more . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
'Thanne geten gode men that thei desiren?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
thei geten the good that thei desiren, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
quod sche, 'desiren good, and the gode . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
thou wilt seie, algates yit I desire to herkne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
and the desir nat acomplissed, of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
thinges that ben to desire, by-yonde the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
whiche ende ther nys no thing to desire. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
doon that thei desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
that hem liketh, but that thei desiren (that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
thilke good that thei desiren; but thei ne geten nat ne ateyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
'I acorde me,' quod I; 'but I desire gretly that . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
I desire eek for to witen of the what . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that they desiren—what . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
thingis that they desiren and now thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
that they desiren, it comith of thise . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
to desiren. And thilke thing that . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
men mai desiren? Thanne scholde ther be don . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
man by so gret desir to knowen thilke . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
he coude nat desiren it.) Or who may . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
to desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
So gret desir, and swich affeccioun, . . . . . TC.1. 296
Ne his desir, ne wher-for he stood thus, . . . . TC.1. 311
As she, ne him for his desir no shame, . . . . TC.1. 374
First for to hiden his desir in muwe . . . . . TC.1. 381
N' in his desir none othre sounes bredde . . . . TC.1. 465
Ther-to desir so brenningly m'assaileth, . . . . TC.1. 607
Though I desire with thee for to bere . . . . . TC.1. 650
That to my lady I desiren sholde . . . . . TC.1. 1032
Therwith ful ofte encresseth ek desir: . . . . . TC.2. 1334
Encressen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . . TC.2. 1337
This Troilus gan to desiren more . . . . . TC.2. 1339
And evere mo desiren freshly newe . . . . . TC.3. 143
For sharp desir of hope and of plesaunce, . . . . TC.3. 426
To ese his frend was set al his desir; . . . . . TC.3. 486
For it shal ben right as thou wolt desire: . . . . TC.3. 709
Lo, his desir wol flee withouten winges! . . . . TC.3. 1263
Sin that desir right now so streyneth me, . . . . TC.3. 1482
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . . TC.3. 1531
Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende, . . TC.3. 1539
Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . . TC.3. 1546
Bridle alwey wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . TC.3. 1635
And ay the more that desir me biteth . . . . . TC.3. 1651
They sholden hir confusioun desire. . . . . TC.4. 186
That they ne finde in hir desir offence; . . . . TC.4. 199
This folk desiren now deliverance . . . . . TC.4. 202
Sin thy desir al hoolly hastow had, . . . . . TC.4. 395
That in this world I no thing so desire.— . . . . TC.4. 508
Thus am I with desir and reson twight: . . . . TC.4. 572
Desir for to disturben her me redeth, . . . . . TC.4. 573
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire. . . . TC.4. 819
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . TC.4. 1399
Now mercy, Lord! Thou woost wel I desire . . . TC.5. 591
Thorugh remembraunce of that she gan desire. . . TC.5. 721
Constreyned me with so gledy desire, . . . . . LGW. 105
By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, . . . LGW. 734
had gret desyre And aftyr fell hit thus . . . . LGW. 1139 *var*
That sely Dido hath now swich desire . . . . LGW. 1157
For to desiren, thurgh his appetite, . . . . . LGW. 1586
And kaughte to this lady suche desire, . . . . LGW. 1750
That for desire she nyste what to seye, . . . . LGW. 2262
O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . . . L.St. 22
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . Bal.Ch. 25
Than if thou desire to knowe this latitude . . . Astr. 266–70
Which ay encreside my desire, . . . . . RR. 1785
The more desir hadde I to goo . . . . . RR. 1788
If he desire helpe of me.' . . . . . RR. 2032

**Desire**—*Continued*

But ofte thou faylest of thy desyre, . . . . . RR. 2441
The more thine herte is in desire. . . . . RR. 2468
For hope so sore doith hem desire . . . . . RR. 2772
Hope in desire hathe victorie, . . . . . RR. 2775
Blessid be hope, which with desire . . . . . RR. 2779
And tresour, that I moost desire.' . . . . . RR. 3112
That ye desire, it may not arise. . . . . RR. 3115
Hath many a lady in desire . . . . . RR. 3703
Recovere that I moost desire. . . . . RR. 4106
Sith thou to lerne hast sich desire, . . . . . RR. 4686
For her desir is for delyte; . . . . . RR. 4874
That desire and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 5036
Which desire is so constreyned . . . . . RR. 5313
He sette his herte and his desire. . . . . RR. 5705
This is moche my desire shortly. . . . . RR. 6970

**Desired**

and sodeynly desired that the werre sholde bigynne, . B.Mel. 2195–2200
was his visage, that oghte be desired to be seyn . I.Pars. 275–80
namely, for al that ever he hath desired . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
auctorite, desired to putten forth in . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
I have desired the savacioun of the ordre . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
ne the flaterynges of hir to ben desired. Thus, at the Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
beaute to ben desired, why scholdestow . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
thyng to ben desired, ne that hath in hym-selve . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede to have . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
me, but I have wel desired matere of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
myghte ben desired. Now is it cleer . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
blisfulnesse is desyred; for-why thilk thing that . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
of beaute that oughte ben desired? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
no thyng more to ben desired.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
manere be desired ne requerid. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
ben thei desired as though that thei were . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
same thing be moost desired. As thus: . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
ne ben not desired of alle folk more than . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
that alle thise othere thinges ben desired; . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
blysfulnesse is requered and desired. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
that oughten ben required or desired.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
good is thilke thing that is desired of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
same good that is required and desired . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
good also is required and desired of alle?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
that oughten ben desired ben referred to . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
of thinges that oughten ben desired. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
But alle power aughte ben desired and . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
while that thilke Agamenon desirede to . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
any wight demeth to ben desired, that . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
that ben desired. But the soules of men moten . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
Than he, ne more desired worthinesse. . . . . TC.1. 567
To knowe thing desired she so faste. . . . . TC.2. 144
For she desirede nothing elles, . . . . . HF.1. 425
That som folk han desired fame . . . . . HF.3. 809
Of kynges and of lordes so desired, . . . . . LGW. 1012
And aldermoste desired yow to see . . . . . LGW. 2117
And therfore he desired ay . . . . . RR. 1138
Sith I to kis desired soo; . . . . . RR. 3696

**Desiredest**

'Than desiredest thow the presence of . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5

**Desires**

Ther as he hadde his amorouse desires, . . . . A.Kn. 2861
awey thi foule dirke desires, and dryven . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5

**Desirest**

desirestow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
hyghte Aquilon. Yif thou desirest or . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
among thi rychesses. But what desirestow . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
Yif thou desirest power, thow schalt, be . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
If thou a soth of this desirest knowe, . . . . . TC.5. 1458
What thou desirest for to here. . . . . HF.3. 821
same place there thou desirist, by day as . . . Astr. 193–8
That thou desirest noon other goode. . . . . RR. 5100

**Desireth**

Som man desireth for to han richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1255
As sende me hym that moost desireth me. . . . A.Kn. 2325
Ne of his praye desireth so the blood, . . . . A.Kn. 2632
Oure wyl desireth folie ever in oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3880
richesse the moore he desireth. . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
desireth to han a good name. . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
that desireth and wole algates han werre . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
he desireth, save oonly worshipe and honour. . . B.Mel. 2950–5
For natureelly a beest desireth flee . . . . . B.NP. 4469
For sorwe of which desireth he to dyen. . . . . E.Mch. 2068

**Desireth**—*Continued*

Right so the see desireth naturelly . . . . . F.Fkl. 1052
His libertee this brid desireth ay. . . . . H.Mcp. 174
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
waiteth or desireth to sitte, or elles to . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
And yet desireth that myn harm be more? . . . Anel. 240
That so desyreth to pronounce our nede, . . . PF. 559
qwakynge, dredeth or desireth thyng . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
every man desireth moost over alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
desireth over alle thynges, that it be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
ther som-what that every man desireth?' . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
And certes he that desireth oonly . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
that he moost desireth. And ryght thus . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
he ne geteth nat that he desireth.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
hele, he ne desireth not so mochel the . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
his beynge and desireth to come to deth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth . . . the deeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
by som cause, that his wille desireth . . . the deeth . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
constreyneth that that nature desireth and . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
desireth to be and to duelle perdurably, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
he desireth to ben oon. For yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
thing that every wyght desireth.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
every wyght desireth; and for as mochel . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
who so evere desireth or seketh to lede his thought . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
that he desireth, syn he is cast . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
that axeth or desireth he; and fleeth thilke . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
thing that it angwisshous desireth to knowe? . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
thoght? What is he that desireth any thyng . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
That naught desireth but your frendly chere, . . TC.2. 332
That he that most desireth you to serve, . . . TC.2. 1150
And semeth me that he desireth fawe . . . . TC.4. 887
What man desireth gentil for to be . . . . . Gent. 2 *var*
That myne herte desyreth so. . . . . RR. 2433
That the herte desireth soo, . . . . . RR. 2931
That she desireth sikirly. . . . . RR. 4469
And not desireth more to have, . . . . . RR. 5669
And nought desireth ignorence, . . . . . RR. 6718

**Desiring**

The firy strokes, and the desirynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1922
a man that is to desirynge to gete richesses abaundoneth . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
the desiryng of the joye perdurable. . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
wode, and twytereth desyrynge the wode . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Desiring eft to han her herte dere . . . . . TC.3. 1553
Fro day to day desiring evere more . . . . . TC.5. 1356
Sir Myrthe; for my desiryng . . . . . RR. 725
Desiryng forto pese my woo. . . . . RR. 3397
Into disordinat desiryng . . . . . RR. 4816
Ne doth not all my desiryng; . . . . . RR. 5880
I fulfille al hir desiryng; . . . . . RR. 6344
And strengthe also, and desiryng . . . . . RR. 6736

**Desirings**

the derknesse of desceyvynge desyrynges is doon away, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
entencioun of desyrynges and werkes of . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
body, of which delices the desirynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5

**Desirous**

That for to hunten is so desirus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1674
desirous, ne coveitous of good ne richesse; . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
Yong, fressh, and strong, in armes desirous . . . F.Sq. 23
but I, desiros of herynge, axe gretly to . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
thurw perced me, that was desyrous of herknynge, . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
for thou seyst that thow art so desyrous to herkne hem, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve . . . . . TC.1. 1058
With dredful herte, and desirous to here . . . . TC.2. 1101
Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous . . . Form.A. 59
So art thou thanne desirous . . . . . RR. 2510
Wherof they be so desirous. . . . . RR. 2908
To me that was so desyrous . . . . . RR. 3657

**Desk**

Hadde prively upon his desk y-laft, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1128

**Deslavee**

lyf espiritueel, and soothly, a deslavee tonge . . . I.Pars. 625–30
resoun the deslavee appetit of etynge; . . . . I.Pars. 830–5

**Desolate**

I were right now of tales desolaat, . . . . . B.ML. 131
So yong and of armure so desolaat, . . . . . B.ML. 936
The moore is he holden desolaat. . . . . C.Pard. 598
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat . . . D.WB. 703
He lyveth helplees and al desolat,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1321
Is desolat, wel oghte ye to pleyne; . . . . . Mars. 286
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare, . . . . . Anel. 62

**Desolate**—*Continued*
Than seide he thus: 'O palcis desolat, . . . . . TC.5. 540
And desolate, and fiedde fro his contree, . . . . LGW. 1279
**Desord-** *see* **Disord-**
**Desp-** *see* **Disp-**
**Despair**
Of alle grace, and in so greet dispeir, . . . . . A.Kn. 1245
This carpenter wende he were in despeir, . . . . A.Mil. 3474
Dispeire yow noght, but have in youre memorie, . E.Mch. 1669
tormented by Inpacience of adversitee and dispeir . I.Pars. 275–80 *var*
Now comth wanhope, that is despeir . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
thurgh which despeir or drede he abaundoneth . . I.Pars. 690–5
in despeir unpurveied. And yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
With desespair so sorwfully m' offendeth, . . . TC.1. 605
'What! sholde he therfor fallen in despair, . . . TC.1. 813
Of desespeyr that Troilus was inne; . . . . . TC.2. 6
He was so fallen in despair that day, . . . . . TC.4. 954
But natheles, though he gan him despeire, . . . TC.5. 1569
And for dispeyre out of his wytte he sterte, . . . LGW. 660
And ay the more that he was in dispaire, . . . . LGW. 1754
She for dispeyre fordide hir-self, allas! . . . . LGW. 2557
All thes diden me in dispeire to melte. . . . . Comp.A. 28 *var*
And in this wyse and in dispaire I lyve . . . . Comp.A. 29
In love; nay, but in dispaire I dye!- . . . . . Comp.A. 30
**Despair** *see* **Desesperaunce**
**Despaired**
Hymself, despeired, eek for hunger starf; . . . . B.Mk. 3645
He was despeyred, nothyng dorste he seye, . . . F.Fkl. 943
Dispeyred in this torment and this thoght, . . . F.Fkl. 1084
Aurelius, which that yet despeired is . . . . . F.Fkl. 1297
he that is despeired, ther nys no felonye . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
nedeles is he recreaunt and nedelees despeired. . . I.Pars. 695–700
man thanne to been despeired, sith that . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
and that a man ne be nat despeired of the mercy . I.Pars. 1015–20
And we despeired that seken to your grace. . . . Pity. 91
So desespaired I am from alle blisse. . . . . Comp.L. 7
And biddeth ek for hem that ben despeyred . . . TC.1. 36
That ben despeyred out of Loves grace. . . . . TC.1. 42
That thou despeyred art thus causeles? . . . . TC.1. 779
And thus despeired out of alle cure, . . . . . TC.5. 713
For I wole never dispeired be. . . . . RR. 4434
**Despaireth**
Soothly, he that despeireth hym is lyke . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
**Despairing**
In hertis a dispeiryng hope, . . . . . RR. 4707
**Despen-** *see* **Dispen-**
**Desperate**
Desperat of all maner blis, . . . . . HF.3. 925
**Desperation**
hope, and wanhope, that is desperacioun. . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Of verrey right and desperacioun! . . . . . ABC. 21
**Despise**
Thy selve neighebor wol thee despise, . . . . . B.ML. 115
ye despisen alle wommen in this wyse, and . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
who so wole have sapience shal no man despise, . . B.Mel. 2260–5
ne dispise nat ne acounte nat the myght . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
False Fortune, and poyson to despise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3859
Syn that thou wolt thyne ydoles despise; . . . . G.SN. 298
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul been . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
and despisen everich of hem oother . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
blessed name, that they despise hym . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
He nere so bold no lover to despyse. . . . . Mars. 35
al be the oost nevere so greet, it is to despise; . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
to hurtelyn and despysen hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70 *var*
thou agrisest hir false trecherie, despise and cast awey hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
wol despice the see manasynge with flodes; . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
despysen the and for-leeten the, as thow . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
some dispyse that they mowe not beare . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5 *var* Th.
I oughte not for that thing him despise, . . . . TC.2. 720
As wolde God, thise wrecches that despise . . . TC.3. 1387
And seide, 'O fool, wel may men thee despise, . . TC.3. 1465
And day they gonnen to despise al newe, . . . . TC.3. 1699
Lest in this town that folkes me despise . . . . TC.4. 1340
'And over al this, your fader shal despise . . . . TC.4. 1478
She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . TC.5. 1467
Enbraced is, and fully gan despise . . . . . TC.5. 1816
To synge of hym, and in hir songe dispise . . . LGW. 135
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . . . Comp.A. 61
And for my trouthe my service nat despyse, . . . Bal. Co. 17
if . . . ony myssaiere Dispise wymmen, that thou maist here, . . . . . RR. 2232
Thyn herte full sore thou wolt dispise, . . . . RR. 2489
That so can chase hym and dispise, . . . . . RR. 5999
Wole I not blame, ne dispise, . . . . . RR. 6155
That men shulde humble abit dispise, . . . . . RR. 7272
**Despised**
Jewes despised and repreved hym ful . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
despised elde hadde duskid and dirked, as it . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
hath alwey ben despised of me for savacioun . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
lese it, he weneth to ben despised and . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
worthy to ben despysed that wel neyghe al the . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
aughte that to ben despysed? Certes ther may no man . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
he is despysed of moost folk, so as . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
**Despised**—*Continued*
schrewes rather so much more despised . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
oughte ben despised, or ellis that it be right digne . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
Is shamefast and dispised ay; . . . . . RR. 467
**Despisest**
And noght him nor his folk despisest, . . . . . HF.2. 130
**Despiseth**
"he that al despiseth al displeseth," as . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
that despiseth in his juggement alle . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
ne despiseth noon oother man. . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
is hymself gilty, or despiseth God, and . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
man despiseth anoyouse thinges. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
synne he despiseth the mercy of God and . . . I.Pars. 970–5
to the hevene, despiseth it nat thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
despiseth al heye glorie of fame, and . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
and despyseth delices and eek honour . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
that forletith or despiseth the entencion to lyven . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
woodnesse of long thurst, despyseth the floodes to drynken. . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
it-self in tho fetheris, it despiseth the hateful erthes, Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
the mene, despyseth welefulnesse (as who . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
**Despising**
richesse, and of freendes, despisynge the power . . B.Mel. 2205–10
over greet homlynesse engendreth despisynge . . B.Mel. 2875–80 *var*
**Despite**
He, for despit and for his tirannye, . . . . . A.Kn. 941
But maketh houndes ete hem in despit.' . . . . A.Kn. 947
'Of this despit awroken for to be. . . . . A.Mil. 3752
And for despit he compassed in his thoght . . . B.ML. 591
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take . . . B.ML. 699
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence, . . B.Pri. 1753
hath thee in despit, and hath turned awey fro thee . B.Mel. 2605–10
Were no despit y-doon for his defame . . . . . B.Mk. 3738
I seye I hadde in herte greet despit . . . . . D.WB. 481
We han this worldes lust al in despit. . . . . D.Sum. 1876
And for despit he drank ful muchel moore, . . . D.Sum. 2061
This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . . D.Sum. 2154
'I have,' quod he, 'had a despit this day, . . . . D.Sum. 2176
Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde. . . . F.Sq. 650
And bryngen hem biforn hem in despit, . . . . F.Fkl. 1371
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . F.Fkl. 1395
shul been in despit.' Honour is eek cleped . . . I.Pars. 185–90
avauntynge, ypocrisie, despit, arrogance, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
is he that disobeyeth for despit to the comandements . I.Pars. 390–5
hath despit to doon that hym oghte to . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
prowdly in despit of honestitee, the . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
murmure prively, for verray despit, whiche . . . I.Pars. 505–10
and despit of youre underlynges is . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
That, in dispit of Diane the chaste, . . . . . PF. 281
Right for despit, and shop for to ben wroken: . . TC.1. 207
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . TC.1. 909
Parauntre he mighte have me in despit, . . . . TC.2. 711
Or that she n'olde it for despit receyve; . . . . TC.2. 1049
Causeth despit ful ofte for distresse.'— . . . . TC.2. 1246
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . TC.3. 1037
That blameth love and halt of it despit, . . . . TC.3. 1374
Han gon som by-path in dispit of me: . . . . TC.3. 1705
And in despit hadde alle wrecchednesse; . . . . TC.3. 1787
Right for despit of King Lameadoun: . . . . . TC.4. 124
And that ye hadde, as me thoughte, in despit . . TC.4. 1675
And taketh not my frendship in despit; . . . . TC.5. 135
And for despit, out of his slep he breyde, . . . TC.5. 1243
But for despit, and ek for-that ye mente . . . . TC.5. 1693
Dispit, or jape, or vilanye, . . . . . HF.1. 96
Right in dispit of alle your foes, . . . . . HF.3. 578
Have ye dispit to have my name? . . . . . HF.3. 626
In his dispite hem thoghte it did hem goode . . . LGW. 134
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wroght. . . . LGW. 372
Or an unryghtful talent with dispite,— . . . . LGW. 1771
Why hastow doon dispite to chevalrye? . . . . LGW. 1822
And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite; . . . LGW. 1938
Myn observaunce eek have nat in despyte, . . . Bal.Co. 18
And took it in so gret dispite, . . . . . RR. 1487
So hath she this man in dispite. . . . . RR. 5828
I wole not have hem in despite; . . . . . RR. 5996
**Despitous**
He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . . . A.Prol. 516
This Arcite, with ful despitous herte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1596
As wel as to a proud despitous man . . . . . A.Kn. 1777
Hanged hemself for herte despitus. . . . . D.WB. 761
hym swich as he noght is. Despitous is he . . . I.Pars. 395–400
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
The dispitouse debonaire! . . . . . BD. 623
'O cruel God, O dispitouse Marte! . . . . . TC.2. 435
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle! . . . TC.3. 1458
With felon look, and face dispitous. . . . . TC.5. 199
And grennyng for dispitous rage; . . . . . RR. 156
She semed be ful dispitous, . . . . . RR. 173
Of word dispitous and cruell. . . . . RR. 2212
Though he aforn was dispitous, . . . . . RR. 3457
Thou shalt not seen oon dispitous; . . . . . RR. 6162
**Despitous** *see* **Spitous**
**Despitously**
Dispitously he looked, and answerde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1124
And he hente hym despitously agayn, . . . . A.Rv. 4274
And saugh his wyf despitously y-slayn, . . . . B.ML. 605

**Despitously**—*Continued*
And swoor, and seyde ful despitously . . . . . B.Mk. 3785
Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . . . . E.Cl. 535
Despitously hym slough the fierse Achille . . . TC.5. 1806 *var*
Dispitously of daun Pirrus. . . . . HF.1. 161
**Despoil**
That wommen sholde dispoillen hire right there; . E.Cl. 374
That wole dispoile hym of his goode. . . . . RR. 5066
**Despoiled**
he was despoyled of al that he hadde in . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
a-wey fro gode men, and despoyled of dignytes, . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
ne ben noght oonly despoiled of sikernesse, but . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
despoyled of oon as of hire propre heved; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
weren despoyled of mowynge to don yvel.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
despoiled of alle oothre knowynges,— . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
**Despoiling**
byrafte the dispoilynge fro the cruel . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
**Desray**
maketh to muche desray. Ther neden none ensamples I.Pars. 925–30
**Destinable**
ordre of necessite destinable. For whiche it folweth that, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
**Destinal**
the ordre destynal procedith of the simplicite of . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
of hem, or elles by hem alle; the destinal ordenaunce Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
ordre of destynal moevablete. For ryght . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
ben unbownde; the whiche destynal causes, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
the ordre destynal, whan god, that al knoweth, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
witen yif that the destinal cheyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
**Destiny**
And if so be my destynee be shapen, . . . . . A.Kn. 1108
Were it by aventure or destynee,— . . . . . A.Kn. 1465
The Destinee, ministre general, . . . . . A.Kn. 1663
That ech of yow shal have his destynee . . . . A.Kn. 1842
Or if my destynee be shapen so . . . . . A.Kn. 2323
O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . . B.NP. 4528
Were it by destynee or aventure, . . . . . E.Mch. 1967
may nat forbere; or elles it is his destinee, . . . I.Pars. 585–90
My desteny hath shapen hit ful yore, . . . . . Anel. 243
Thus holdeth me my destynee a wrecche, . . . . Anel. 339
So singe I here the destyny or chaunce, . . . . Anel. 348
the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
of olde men it was clepyd destyne. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
disponith alle thinges; but destyne is . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
ben infinit. But destyne certes departeth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
lat that ben called destyne. And al be it so that thise Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
tymes by destyne thilke same thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
whethir that destyne be exercised outhir by some . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
that is destyne. For whiche it is that alle . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
thinges that ben put undir destyne ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
to whiche purveaunce destyne itself is subgit and . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
of destyne; and tho ben thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
summittid to grettere bondes of destyne; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hooldeth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
it surmounteth the necessite of destyne. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
of moevable destyne to the stable symplicite of . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
purveaunce and the destyne that thou . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
syn that the ordenaunce of destyne, the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Sith thou most loven thorugh thy destine, . . . TC.1. 520
And seyde, 'Lettre, a blisful destine . . . . . TC.2. 1091
Me shapen was, my destine me sponne, . . . . TC.3. 734
Thus, to be lorn, it is my destine! . . . . . TC.4. 959
That destine thorugh argumentes preve; . . . . TC.4. 969
Aprochen gan the fatal destine . . . . . TC.5. 1
That first cam, through his destinee, . . . . . HF.1. 145
As was his destinee, sauns faille, . . . . . HF.1. 188
Towarde Ytayle, as wolde his destanee. . . . . LGW. 952
My destany is soone for to sayle, . . . . . LGW. 1299
The Wirdes, that we clepen Destanye, . . . . . LGW. 2580
**Destroubled**
Destroubled yow out of your thought; . . . . BD. 523
For myche they distourbled me, . . . . . RR. 1713
**Destroy**
hir deeth, youreself to destroye. . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
plede with yow, or to destroye youre persone. . . B.Mel. 2555–60
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . C.Pard. 523
And if thow take a wyf she wole destroye . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
That ye swiche meenes make it to destroyen, . . F.Fkl. 883
destroyen hym that moot biknowen his . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
David seith, 'God shal destroie the fruyt . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
to destroyen erthely thynges than any . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
to destroyen alle spirituel thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
of sorwe, or destroye it by wanhope. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
hire power, and nat to destroyen hem ne . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Crist and destroyen his patrimoyne. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Destroy**—*Continued*
which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
destroyen the corne plentyvous of fruytes . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
senat, han wilned to gon destroyen me, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
tother that thei destroyen unite, the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
vices wooden to destroyen men by wounde of thought.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30
this thing oonly suffiseth I-now to destroien the fredom . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
For to destroye our free chois every del! . . . . TC.4. 1059
Wol me destroien only for youre sake. . . . . LGW. 1318
The castell to destroie and take, . . . . . RR. 7652
**Destroyed**
That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood . . . . A.Kn. 1330
The toun destroyed, ther was no thyng laft. . . . A.Kn. 2016
wolde have al destroyed it: . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
ye han nat anientissed or destroyed hem, neither in B.Mel. 2435–40
be nat desherited, ne destroyed, thurgh . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
On vermyn, that destroyed hym by nyghte. . . . C.Pard. 858
To wake, that my stomak is destroyed; . . . . D.Sum. 1847
How he destroyed the ryver of Gysen, . . . . D.Sum. 2080
That it wel ny destroyed hath myn herte. . . . E.Cl. 630
Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . F.Fkl. 1251
heete, and ny destroyed for coold, yet . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
may in his lyf be destroyed by penitence, . . . I.Pars. 700–5
They ne destroyeden ne desseyvede nat . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
destroied or dissolvid by the heete of a . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
unyte is destroyed be the disseveraunce . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
that oon were destroyed certes beynge . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
(that is to sey, destroyden the geauntes, as it was worthy.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
Tantalus, that was destroied by the woodnesse . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
heye compassynges of schrewednesses is ofte destroyed by a . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . . TC.1. 68
Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde. . . . . TC.1. 77
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon! . . . TC.5. 907
In wynter, and distroyed hadde hire broode, . . . LGW. 133
How Troy and al the londe distroyed was. . . . LGW. 1026
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . LGW. 1415
There as this Jason may distroyed be. . . . . LGW. 1419
Distroyed is of Troye the citee; . . . . . LGW. 2404
**Destroyer** *see* **Stroyer**
**Destroyers**
destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
**Destroyeth**
Right so a wyf destroyeth hire housbond . . . . D.WB. 377
Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth? . . F.Fkl. 876
this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth synne . I.Pars. 305–10
contricioun destroyeth the prisoun of helle, and . . I.Pars. 310–5
and wasteth and destroyeth the liknesse . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
it . . . forsluggeth, and destroyeth alle goodes . . I.Pars. 685–90
thurgh which he destroyeth that may nat . . . I.Pars. 870–5
reproveth and destroyeth the false thingis . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
And alle thing distroieth he; . . . . . RR. 390
**Destruction**
Considered that it were destruccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2538
He wilneth no destruccion of blood!' . . . . . A.Kn. 2564
That in destruccioun of maumettrie, . . . . . B.ML. 236
And to hymself it is destruccioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2007
Thanne goth the world al to destruccioun. . . . D.Sum. 2110
That broghte Troie to destruccioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 210
To brynge folk to hir destruccioun. . . . . G.CY. 1387
Of this comth poverte and destruccioun, . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
enemy and destruccioun to nature is agayns nature.. I.Pars. 865–70
Bewayled the destruccioun . . . . . BD. 1246
The poynt is this of my destruccioun,— . . . . Mars. 212
pestilence and destruccioun to good . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
that they schulden wilne my destruccioun. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
a destruccioun to the hous, and a gret . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
deeth and destruccioun. But certes I . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
thei ne requiren . . . the eschuynge of destruccioun. Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
woodeth alwey into destruccion of gode men, that . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
the whiche overthroweth hem in-to destruccioun, . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
purgide in wrekynge, by the destruccioun . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
it wel how gret destruccioun and how gret . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
But how this town com to destruccioun . . . . TC.1. 141
First saw I the destruccioun . . . . . HF.1. 151
Al outerly for his destruccioun, . . . . . LGW. 626
Whan Troye broght was to destruccion . . . . LGW. 930
**Destructions**
and destruccioun as doothe the flaumbe . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
grete harmes and destruccioun weren I-doon . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
**Determinate**
Han ye a figure thanne determinat . . . . . D.Fri. 1459
longitudes and latitudes determinat, yf so . . . Astr. 92–7
they be determynat in thin Astrelabye, . . . . Astr. 233–5
**Determine**
my conseil nys nat to determyne of thise peynes. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5

**Determine**—*Continued*
my conseyl nis nat to determenye of this peynes . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5 *var*
speken and determinen of atempraunce in corages, . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine, . . . . TC.3. 379
And eek how that ye determynen, . . . . . HF.1. 343
As Tulius can determyne . . . . . RR. 4882
But I wole not determine . . . . . RR. 6631
**Determine** *see* **Termine**
**Determined**
whan o doute is determined and kut awey, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
nat ben determined, ne I-sped fermely ne . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Detraction**
and this synne of bakbityng, or detraccion, . . . I.Pars. 490–5
wors than detraccioun for somtyme detraccion maketh I.Pars. 610–5
humble, for he dredeth detraccion; . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Thurgh venemous detraccioun. . . . . RR. 5528

**Deum**
*Te deum* was oure song and no thyng elles; . . . D.Sum. 1866

**Deus**
'*Deus hic!*' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . D.Sum. 1770
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Deviaunt**
That from youre scole so devyaunt . . . . . RR. 4789

**Device**
And we wol reuled been at his devys . . . . . A.Prol. 816
And hym arraieth gay, at poynt devys; . . . . A.Mil. 3689
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . F.Sq. 560
That saw in dreme, at poynt devys, . . . . . HF.2. 409
And many an amorouse lokyng and devys. . . . LGW. 1102
For certys, as at my devys, . . . . . RR. 651
With lymes wrought at poynt devys, . . . . . RR. 830
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys, . . . . RR. 1215
As to have a love at his devys. . . . . RR. 1326
Of stremys smal, that by devyse . . . . . RR. 1413
I wole ben hool at youre devis . . . . . RR. 1974
Hir goodly semblaunt by devys . . . . . RR. 3205
Nowe am I raysed at my devyse . . . . . RR. 3621

**Devices**
And beren in his devyses for hire sake . . . . LGW. 1272

**Devil**
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
And lat me slepe, a twenty devel wey!' . . . . A.Mil. 3713
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . . . A.Rv. 3903
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . . . A.Rv. 4257
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges! . . B.Sh. 1408
Now swich a rym the devel I biteche! . . . . B.Mel. 2114
for to persevere longe in synne is werk of the devel.' . B.Mel. 2450–5
the devel, which is oure enemy, ne fynde yow . . B.Mel. 2785–90
nat unocupied. For the devel ne taketh . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
the devyl I bekenne him al at ones . . . . . C.Pard. 292 *var*
Thurgh which they doon the devel sacrifise . . . C.Pard. 469
Thus goth al to the devel by thy tale! . . . . D.WB. 262
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . . . D.WB. 476
For though thou were the devel, Sathanas, . . . D.Fri. 1526
'I graunte,' quod the devel, 'by my fey!' . . . . D.Fri. 1535
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!' . D.Fri. 1547
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God woot, never a deel. . . D.Fri. 1555
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . . . D.Fri. 1622
And whan the devel herde hire cursen so . . . . D.Fri. 1624
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye,— . D.Fri. 1628
'Now, brother,' quod the devil, 'be nat wrooth: . . D.Fri. 1634
Body and soule he with the devel wente . . . . D.Fri. 1640
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . . D.Sum. 1982
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde. . . . . D.Sum. 2221
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . . D.Sum. 2242
And go streight to the devel, whan I dye; . . . . E.Mch. 1436
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . . . . G.CY. 782
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be? . . . . G.CY. 1238
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn . . . . G.CY. 1273
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . . . H.Mcp. 38
Unto the devel, which I hym bitake! . . . . . H.Mcp. 307
of the devel, and fro the peynes of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
bitraysed of the devel by coveitise of . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
helle, and fro the compaignye of the devel, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
the devel, this is to seyn the develes . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
by the devel, in this manere: The feend seith, . . I.Pars. 355–60
sellen thanne hir lordshipe to the devel . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
is the hardnesse of the devel. . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
to the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
*noster*,' though so be that the devel ne . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
lyk to the craft of the devel, that waiteth . . . I.Pars. 510–5
the venym of the devel; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
for, right as the devel is disconfited by . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
the liknesse of the devel, and bynymeth . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
the devel, for it is the develes fourneys that . . . I.Pars. 545–50
dooth al that ever the devel hym . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Jewes, or elles the devel, that trembleth . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
to the devel. Flatereres been the develes . . . I.Pars. 615–20
yeven to the devel hire engendrure, as ferforth . . I.Pars. 620–5
rejoysynge of the devel, that ever hath joye . . . I.Pars. 625–30
been partyng-felawes with the devel, for . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
they han joye whan the devel wynneth, . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
likned to the devel, that ever been . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
in the service of the devel. Thise been . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
with the devel in helle, but if they doon . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
of the devel; for it enhaunceth and . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30

**Devil**—*Continued*
And for as muchel as the devel fighteth . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
the devel; for ther-by wynneth he the . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
This is that oother hand of the devel . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
to the devel. This is a fouler thefte than . . . I.Pars. 875–80
sones of Belial, that is the devel. . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
hath the devel power, as seyde the aungel Raphael . I.Pars. 905–10
devel of helle,—wher-fore they that . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
the devel may no thyng doon but if men . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse!' . TC.1. 623
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . TC.1. 805
'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is, . . . TC.2. 1737
Adieu, the devil have him that it recche!'— . . . TC.4. 630
The devel be his soules bane! . . . . . HF.1. 408
That fouler than the devil was, . . . . . HF.3. 548
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryve!— . . LGW. 2177
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! . . LGW. 2227
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . LGW. 2493
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . . LGW. 2694
The whiche devel in hir enfaunce . . . . . RR. 4288
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle. . . . . RR. 5810
They engendred the Devel of Helle. . . . . RR. 6116
And seide, 'What Devel is that I here? . . . . RR. 6223
Quod Love, 'What devel is this that I heere? . . RR. 6797

**Devils**
Or elles blake develes wole hem take. . . . . B.NP. 4126
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise, . . C.Pard. 470
Whiche been the verray develes officeres, . . . C.Pard. 480
Out of the develes ers ther gonne dryve . . . . D.Sum. 1694
So was the develes ers ay in his mynde; . . . . D.Sum. 1705
Hoold nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,— . . D.Sum. 2091
and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . . I.Pars. 170–5
horrible develes that hym tormenten; . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
'The horrible develes shulle goon and . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the strengthes of the develes, and restoreth the yiftes of . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
the devel, this is to seyn the develes bely, . . . I.Pars. 350–5
wordes men clepen 'the develes *Pater* . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
devel, for it is the develes fourneys that . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
In this forseyde develes fourneys ther . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
the develes norices, that norissen his . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Flatereres been the develes enchauntours, . . . I.Pars. 615–20
Flatereres been the develes chapelleyns . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes child . . . I.Pars. 630–5
that been the develes apes, for they . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
no walles; the develes may entre on . . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
the develes wolves that stranglen the . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
chirche the develes owene sone. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
the develes hoord ther he hideth hym . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
of the develes hand, by whiche he draweth . . . I.Pars. 830–5
The fifthe fynger of the develes hand . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
grymnesse of develes that shullen al . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
divers subtilite of develis, or elles by any . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
The develes engynnes wolde me take, . . . . . RR. 4549
Right in the devels ers of helle, . . . . . RR. 7576
To all the develles I me take, . . . . . RR. 7590

**Devise**
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . . A.Prol. 34
But it were al to longe for to devyse . . . . . A.Kn. 994
Y-clothed was she fresshe, for to devyse; . . . . A.Kn. 1048
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . . . A.Kn. 1254
To drugge and drawe, what so men wol devyse. . . A.Kn. 1416
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1425
Of everich herte as that hym list divyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1790
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1844
The theatre for to maken and devyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1901
But yet hadde I forgeten to devyse . . . . . A.Kn. 1914
And hem fortunest as thee lyst devyse, . . . . A.Kn. 2377
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . A.Rv. 3883
Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.ML. 154
Which ye shal heren that I shal devyse; . . . . B.ML. 349
And deyntees mo than I kan yow devyse, . . . . B.ML. 419
As heer-biforn that ye han herd devyse. . . . . B.ML. 613
This noble monk, of which I yow devyse, . . . B.Sh. 1252
That I may doon, right as yow list devise, . . . B.Sh. 1382
It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse. . . . . B.Sh. 1458
Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mel. 2132
right as thow wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that B.Mel. 2450–5
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse . . . . . B.Mk. 3651
This Seneca, of which that I devyse, . . . . . B.Mk. 3693
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse? . B.Mk. 3842
With boydekyns, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mk. 3892
As ye han herd the dede man devyse; . . . . . B.NP. 4228
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse . . . . C.Pard. 290
'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,— . . . C.Pard. 423
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse. . . . . D.WB. 999
Al be it so no tonge may devyse— . . . . . D.Fri. 1650
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . . E.Cl. 52
Ne koude nat us-self devysen how . . . . . E.Cl. 108
Or worse, if men worse kan devyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 675
What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse . . E.Cl. 698
Comaundynge hem swiche bulles to devyse . . . E.Cl. 739
And heigh plesaunce as I kan best devyse. . . . E.Cl. 959
Ne man ne beest, which as men koude devyse, . . E.Mch. 1539
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . . . E.Mch. 1586
I may yow nat devyse al hir beautee, . . . . E.Mch. 1746
And they han doon right as he wol devyse. . . . E.Mch. 1816
For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . . . E.Mch. 2000

**Devise**—*Continued*
Ne koude of it the beautee wel devyse; . . . . E.Mch. 2033
And eek it nedeth nat for to devyse . . . . F.Sq. 65
Thus jangle they, and demen and devyse, . . . F.Sq. 261
That is nat able a dul man to devyse; . . . . F.Sq. 279
That sholde yow devysen swich array. . . . . F.Sq. 282
Now vouchethsauf that I may yow devyse . . . F.Fkl. 1043
Answerde and seyde as I shal yow devyse, . . . F.Fkl. 1468
Quod Valerian, 'That shal I thee devyse. . . . G.SN. 266
Anon thise martirs that I yow devyse, . . . . G.SN. 367
And whan this thing was seyd as I devyse, . . . G.SN. 391
Of an ingot, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . G.CY. 1223
So greet a thyng for to devyse. . . . . BD. 900
And ye that han ful chosen as I devyse, . . . . Mars. 18
Of whiche that clerkes wel devyse cunne. . . . PF. 333
Hit nedeth not his shap yow to devyse,— . . . PF. 398
I preie the that thou devyse and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
That art so fair and goodly to devise?' . . . . TC.1. 277
That herkneth, as the story can devise . . . . TC.2. 31
'Now, em,' quod she, 'what wolde ye devise? . . . TC.2. 388
Yif thou me wit my lettre to devise!' . . . . . TC.2. 1063
Come unto you her pleintes to devise, . . . . TC.2. 1434
That ye han herd Pandare or this devise. . . . TC.2. 1547
And gonne a while of this and that devise. . . . TC.2. 1599
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise . . . . TC.3. 41
God leve him werken as he can devise! . . . . TC.3. 56
And in swich forme as he gan now devise, . . . TC.3. 160
This thing shal be right as I thee devise.' . . . TC.3. 203
To Troilus, as I shal you devise: . . . . . TC.3. 238
For it shal ben right as thou wolt devise. . . . TC.3. 336
And al this while that I you devise, . . . . . TC.3. 435
Lest any wight devinen or devise . . . . . TC.3. 458
That al the world ne mighte it bet devise. . . . TC.3. 476
And wel was him that coude best devise . . . . TC.3. 612
Whan she swiche othes as her list devise . . . . TC.3. 1143
Of frendes love, that herte may devise, . . . . TC.3. 1591
As it was erst, which nedeth not devise. . . . . TC.3. 1676
This passeth every wit for to devise; . . . . . TC.3. 1689
And over al this, so wel coude he devise Of sentement, TC.3. 1796
As to myn auctour listeth to devise. . . . . TC.3. 1817
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: . . . . TC.4. 80
In his woodnesse, as I shal you devise. . . . . TC.4. 238
To half this wo which that I you devise. . . . . TC.4. 259
And thus she wroughte as I shal you devise. . . . TC.4. 735
Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise . . . . TC.4. 807
With you to ben al night, for to devise . . . . TC.4. 888
And how I mene, I shal it you devise. . . . . TC.4. 1379
Herde al this thing devisen to and fro; . . . . TC.4. 1423
We may wel stele awey, as ye devise, . . . . . TC.4. 1529
To thee devisen of my sepulture . . . . . TC.5. 299
Further than thilke storie wol devise: . . . . TC.5. 1094
That tonge telle or herte may devise, . . . . . TC.5. 1321
can . . . Devise, I preye to God so mote it be, . . TC.5. 1363
Of which I wil thee two devyse, . . . . . HF.2. 264
As I thee herde or this devyse; . . . . . HF.2. 554
I wol yow al thys shap devyse . . . . . HF.3. 23
Ne can I not to yow devyse, . . . . . HF.3. 89
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse. . . . LGW.G. 106
To seen this flour to-sprede, as I devyse. . . . LGW. 202
This balade, whiche that I schal yow devyse. . . LGW.G. 202
And deiedyn, as the story wele devyse. . . . . LGW.G. 291
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse, . . . . LGW. 437
The weddyng and the feste to devyse, . . . . LGW. 616
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . . . . LGW. 1206
She kneleth, crieth, that routhe is to devyse; . . LGW. 1311
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse. . . . . LGW. 1453
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise, . . . . LGW. 2459
That, but thou do as I shal the devyse, . . . . LGW. 2641
These briddes that I you devise; . . . . . RR. 670
What shulde I more to you devyse; . . . . . RR. 790
But of his robe to devise . . . . . RR. 888
That ben ful foule to devyse, . . . . . RR. 972
That koude devyse alle the stonys, . . . . . RR. 1112
These trees were sette, that I devyse, . . . . RR. 1391
So as the Romance shall devise. . . . . RR. 2148
To suffre ech harme that men devise; . . . . . RR. 2773
Is redy, as ye lust devise? . . . . . RR. 3532
Of Bialacoil, as ye devise; . . . . . RR. 3589
To do what so he wole devise; . . . . . RR. 4984
As I shal thee heere devise. . . . . RR. 5194
To such folk as I you dyvyse . . . . . RR. 7261
Of fayre shappe I devyse her the, . . . . . RR. 7387 *em*
If it were soth as ye devise; . . . . . RR. 7653

**Devised**
As I have you er this devysed, . . . . . RR. 476
Turke bowes two full wel devysed had he . . . RR. 923 *var*
But at the laste they devysed . . . . . RR. 7360

**Devisest**
And more thing than thou devisest here. . . . . TC.4. 543
And in hir matere al devysest, . . . . . HF.2. 129

**Deviseth**
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1904
Devyseth Nature of aray and face, . . . . . PF. 317

**Devising**
Ther maystow seen divisynge of harneys . . . . A.Kn. 2496

**Devoid**
Fully devoide of feyntise.' . . . . . RR. 2998
Devoyde of pruyde certeyn she was. . . . . RR. 3723
Of drede devoide in liberte, . . . . . RR. 4312
And May devoide of al delite; . . . . . RR. 4748

**Devoid**—*Continued*
Be devoide of coveitise. . . . . RR. 5088
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouthe, . . . . RR. 5215

**Devoided**
Devoided clene, whanne that the sight . . . . RR. 2929

**Devoir**
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . . A.Kn. 2598
Thanne have ye doon youre devoir atte leeste.' . . B.ML. 38
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.' . . . . E.Cl. 966
and skile it is that men do hir devoir . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
But, for my devoir and your hertes reste, . . . TC.3. 1045
His dever done in eche degre . . . . . RR. 5299

**Devotion**
With pitous herte and heigh devocioun . . . . A.Kn. 2371
This carpenter seyde his devocioun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3640
That every wight, with greet devocioun, . . . . B.ML. 257
And for to stire hem to devocioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 346
If any of yow wole of devocioun . . . . . C.Pard. 923
And continence eek, with devocioun; . . . . . D.WB. 106
He redde it with ful good devocioun. . . . . D.WB. 739
Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1447
Devocioun of chastitee to love.') . . . . . G.SN. 283
With humble herte and sad devocioun, . . . . G.SN. 397
heere, ne thynke of no devocioun, ne . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
avysely and with greet devocioun. . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
moralitee, and devocioun, that thanke I . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Now here, now there; for no devocioun . . . . TC.1. 187
And art now falle in som devocioun, . . . . . TC.1. 555
Or elles that devocioun . . . . . HF.1. 33
With special devocioun . . . . . HF.1. 68
Me save!' and with devocioun . . . . . HF.1. 494
Of labour and devocioun . . . . . HF.2. 158
Farewel my boke, and my devocion! . . . . . LGW. 39
With dredful hert, and glad devocion . . . . . LGW. 109
And lettist folk to han devocyoun To servyn . . . LGW.G. 251
And lettest folke from hire devocioun . . . . LGW. 325
Ther Dido was in hir devocioun, . . . . . LGW. 1017
Sich semede hir devocioun. . . . . RR. 430
So that no devocioun . . . . . RR. 5147
But clene lyf and devocioun . . . . . RR. 6193
And with so great devocion . . . . . RR. 7383

**Devour**
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure. . . A.Rv. 3986
to swelwe and devoure. And as wel as ye . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
And to devouren al that othere swynke. . . . . G.SN. 21
shal devouren hem with the bitter deeth, . . . I.Pars. 195–200
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren the possessiouns . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
hem that so devouren erthely thynges.' . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
And therfor, or that age thee devoure, . . . . TC.2. 395
My ship and me Caribdis wol devoure.' . . . . TC.5. 644
Or lat his best devoure him at his wille. . . . . LGW. 1937

**Devoured**
Nat ther as it is wasted and devoured, . . . . D.Sum. 1720
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . . . Anel. 14
wolden han devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
He moste have ben al devoured, . . . . . HF.1. 410
To be devoured, for grace is ther non. . . . . LGW. 1947
And be devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee. . . LGW. 1976

**Devourer**
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon . . . . . LGW. 1369
That is of love devourer and dragoun, . . . . LGW. 1581

**Devoureth**
spece of glotonye is whan a man devoureth his mete, . I.Pars. 825–30

**Devouring**
hir cruel ravyne, devourynge al that they . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5

**Devout**
To Caunterbury with ful devout corage, . . . . A.Prol. 22
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse, . . . F.Sq. 544
She ful devout and humble in hire corage, . . . G.SN. 131
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145
As for t'honoure hir Goddes ful devoute; . . . TC.1. 151
Devoute and full religious . . . . . RR. 6236
With hertes pytous and devoute . . . . . RR. 7483

**Devoutly**
His parisshens devoutly wolde he teche. . . . . A.Prol. 482
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen, . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
preye to God ordinatly and discreetly and devoutly, I.Pars. 1045–50
And ful devoutly I prayde hym to, . . . . . BD. 770

**Dew**
Swetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe. . . . . BD. 415
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete— . . . LGW. 775
Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour, . . . . . RR. 1013

**Dews**
For swote dewes that on it falle, . . . . . RR. 60

**Dextrer**
And by hym baiteth his dextrer . . . . . B.Th. 2103

**Deye**
For she was, as it were, a maner deye. . . . . B.NP. 4036

**Diadem**
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe, . . . . F.Sq. 43
With diademe, ful heighe in his paleys, . . . . F.Sq. 60
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 7
Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 14
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 21

**Diameter**
quarter of the dyametre of thy compas, fro . . . Astr. 350–8

**Diamond**
Have herte as hard as dyamaunt, . . . . . RR. 4385
**Diamonds**
Of fyne rubyes and of dyamaunts; . . . . . A.Kn. 2147
**Diana**
For after Mars he serveth now Dyane. . . . . A.Kn. 1682
In worshipe of Dyane of chastitee . . . . . A.Kn. 1912
Now to the temple of Dyane the chaste . . . . A.Kn. 2051
Whan that Diane agreved was with here, . . . A.Kn. 2057
I mene nat the goddesse Diane, . . . . . A.Kn. 2063
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked; . . A.Kn. 2066
For which Dyane wroghte hym care and wo. . . A.Kn. 2072
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye. . . . A.Kn. 2274
Unto Dyane she spak as ye may heere:— . . . A.Kn. 2296
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . . . A.Kn. 2346
Dyane, and in thy disposicioun.' . . . . . A.Kn. 2364
That, in dispit of Diane the chaste, . . . . PF. 281
Now help! And ek Diane, I thee biseke . . . . TC.3. 731
'Diane, which that wroth was and in ire . . . . TC.5. 1464
**Dianas**
Unto Dianes temple goth she right, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1390
**Dianira, Dianire** *see* **Dejanira**
**Diapered**
Covered in clooth of gold, dyapred weel, . . . . A.Kn. 2158
And over al diapred and writen . . . . . RR. 934
**Dice**
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys, . . . . A.Kn. 1238
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . A.Co. 4384
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . . A.Co. 4386
That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour, . . . . A.Co. 4392
That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . . . A.Co. 4420
He neither pleyeth at the dees, ne daunceth, . . B.Sh. 1494
They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and nyght, . . . . . C.Pard. 467
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623
And pleye at dees right at oure owene wille.' . . C.Pard. 834
But for to pleye at dees, and to despende . . . F.Fkl. 690
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . TC.2. 1347
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces, . . TC.4. 1098
**Dictys**
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite, . . . . . TC.1. 146
**Dictys** *see* **Titus**
**Did**
And if ther dide, certeyn so wrooth was she, . . A.Prol. 451
And dide with al the contree as hym leste. . . . A.Kn. 1001
The pilours diden bisynesse and cure . . . . . A.Kn. 1007
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . A.Kn. 1177
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1749
His sacrifice he dide, and that anon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2262
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle, . . . A.Kn. 2284
And dide hir thynges, as men may biholde . . . A.Kn. 2293
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste, . . . A.Mil. 3421
Upon the wyndowe, right as he dide er. . . . . A.Mil. 3789
And up the wyndowe dide he hastily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3801
They koude nat, though they dide al hir myght, . A.Rv. 4104
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John, . . A.Rv. 4295
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour; . . . . B.ML. 1123
For he so yong to Crist dide reverence. . . . . B.Pri. 1705
Therfore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe, . . B.Pri. 1823
He dide next his white leere . . . . . B.Th. 2047
As dide the knyght sire Percyvell, . . . . . B.Th. 2106
somme of his neighebores that diden hym reverence . B.Mel. 2195–200
he dide never synne, ne never cam ther . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
That slow so manye monstres as dide he; . . . B.Mk. 3302
For many a mannes guttes dide he peyne; . . . B.Mk. 3794
As dide youre fader in the morwenynge. . . . . B.NP. 4492
And in thy servyce dide al his poweer, . . . . B.NP. 4534
The Friday for to chide, as diden ye?— . . . . B.NP. 4541
Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4553
But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente. . . . . B.NP. 4613
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed. . . . . C.Doc. 145
Er that he dide a man a dishonour.' . . . . . C.Pard. 691
Namoore than ye wolde men did to yow . . . . C.Pard. 746
And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.' . . . C.Pard. 967
O Lord, the peyne I dide hem and the wo! . . . D.WB. 384
And so I dide ful often, God it woot, . . . . . D.WB. 539
And certes, yet dide I yow never unright, . . . D.WB. 1093
That boldely dide execucioun . . . . . D.Fri. 1301
But certes, lecchours dide he grettest wo; . . . D.Fri. 1310
Witnesse on Job, whom that we diden wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491
As to the Phitonissa dide Samuel; . . . . . D.Fri. 1510
So dide our sexteyn and oure fermerer, . . . . D.Sum. 1859
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre. . . . D.Sum. 2042
As Lynyan dide of philosophie, . . . . . E.Cl. 34
And seyde he dide al this at hir requeste; . . . E.Cl. 185
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . . . E.Cl. 773
Ye dide me streepe out of my poure weede, . . . E.Cl. 863
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . . . E.Mch. 1754
But God forbede that I dide al my myght, . . . E.Mch. 1761
And seyde hir clothes dide hym encombraunce. . . E.Mch. 1960
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe. . . . . E.Mch. 2014
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.' . . . . E.Mch. 2375
And, by my trouthe, me thoughte he dide thee so.' E.Mch. 2386
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon, . . . F.Sq. 473
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he dide me! . . . F.Sq. 557
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne . F.Fkl. 730
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko . . . F.Fkl. 951
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1110
And after this he dide hym swich plesaunce . . . F.Fkl. 1199
Than any Romayn dide hire vileynye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1404

**Did**—*Continued*
As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1426
Another Theban mayden dide right so. . . . . F.Fkl. 1434
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other; . . . . F.Fkl. 1608
Dide his message; and whan that he it tolde, . . G.SN. 188
For which Almachius dide hym so to-bete, . . . G.SN. 405
And so he dide, er that they wente atwynne; . . G.CY. 1170
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn . . . G.CY. 1273
As he dide er, and al nas but a jape. . . . . G.CY. 1312
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-eer, . . . G.CY. 1328
And nere the freendshipe that ye dide er this . . G.CY. 1362
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . H.Mcp. 141
goode werkes that he dide biforn that he . . . I.Pars. 230–5
goode werkes he dide whil he was in . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
or elles he dide it for to holde . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
elles he dide it for his youthe; or elles his . . . I.Pars. 585–90
moore booldely than dide the cursede . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
they to Crist, than dide they that hym . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
loveth bettre . . . than he dide his owene body, the which that he . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
that never ne dede synne, ne neden no penitence. . I.Pars. 700–5
cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide with thee, . I.Pars. 760–5
forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
the preest that dide swich a vileyne, to . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
synge masse; and if he dide, he sholde . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
That sleepe and dide noon other werk. . . . . BD. 169
And dide as he hadde bede him doon; . . . . . BD. 194
As did the goddesse quene Alcyone; . . . . . BD. 264
Every man dide right anoon . . . . . BD. 373
Before hym, and did of myn hood, . . . . . BD. 515
Hit dide myn herte so moche wo. . . . . BD. 712
As to my lorde, and dide homage, . . . . . BD. 769
That I dide thus, and nyste why, . . . . . BD. 776
Trewly I did my besynesse . . . . . BD. 1155
But oonly ther we did not as us oughte,— . . . ABC. 119
Almost in oon day as he dide in tweye. . . . . Mars. 70
That never dide but al gentilesse; . . . . . Mars. 297
And him to honouren dide al hir entente. . . . Anel. 28
And dide the gentils of that regioun To ben frendes, . . . . . Anel. 67
That al that lykede him it dide hir ese. . . . . Anel. 112
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght, . . . Anel. 116
And dide him honour as he were a kyng. . . . . Anel. 130
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene. . . . Anel. 140
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene? . . . Anel. 168
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde; . . PF. 145
And everich of hem did his besy cure . . . . . PF. 369
full besyly thay diden their peyn . . . . . TC.1. 63 *var*
Him deden bothe worship and servise, . . . . TC.1. 82
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure . . . TC.1. 369
That Ector or his othre brethren diden, . . . . TC.1. 471
Ther peril was, and dide ek swich travaile . . . TC.1. 475
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte, . . . TC.2. 902
And dide his herte into her brest to gon; . . . TC.2. 929
I nevere dide a thing with more peyne . . . . TC.2. 1231
Than he dide erst, thorugh hope, and dide his might TC.2. 1340
And dide also his othre observaunces . . . . TC.2. 1345
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne, . . . TC.2. 1569
In ernest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . TC.2. 1703
Unto the fulle diden hardily, . . . . . TC.3. 213
That evere wiste that she dide amis. . . . . TC.3. 270
Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . . . TC.3. 279
That Pandar, which that alwey dide his might . . TC.3. 512
As evere dide womman, if him like.' . . . . . TC.3. 811
That, though that she dide him as tho a grace, . . TC.3. 922
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode. . . . . TC.3. 924
But wel wot I she dide him this plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 971
Him to revoken she dide al her peyne. . . . . TC.3. 1118
As Crassus dide for his affectes wronge, . . . . TC.3. 1391
And diden al hir might, sin they were oon, . . . TC.3. 1405
Ye, al another than I dide or this.'— . . . . . TC.3. 1655
Criseyde which that nevere dide hem scathe . . . TC.4. 207
The whiche he dede out faste forto go . . . . . TC.4. 222 *var*
And her to glade he dide al his entente: . . . . TC.4. 1220
Of knightes, rod and dide her companye, . . . . TC.5. 66
That bisily dide al his fulle might . . . . . TC.5. 683
Al be I not the firste that dide amis, . . . . . TC.5. 1067
Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste. . . . TC.5. 1736
'If I dide aught that mighte liken thee, . . . . TC.5. 1737
The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre; . . . . . HF.1. 63 *em*
And dide him al the reverence, . . . . . HF.1. 259
But not woot I who dide hem wirche, . . . . . HF.1. 474
What dide this Eolus, but he . . . . . HF.3. 546
This favour dide he to her loses. . . . . HF.3. 598
Aboute, and dide al myn entente, . . . . . HF.3. 1042
In his dispite hem thoghte it did hem goode . . . LGW. 134
This song to herken I dede al myn entent, . . . LGW.G. 139
To love, and diden hire othere observaunces . . . LGW. 150
That swiche lovers dide in hire tyme; . . . . . LGW. 571
Ful streyte, leste they diden somme folye. . . . LGW. 723
The queene saugh they dide him swich honour, . . LGW. 1061
But dide him al honour and companye. . . . . LGW. 1408
And did his message, askynge hem anon . . . . LGW. 1486
And did hem honour more than before, . . . . LGW. 1516
Ryght as himselfe now doth, ryght so did he, . . LGW. 1555
No man dide ther no more than his wife. . . . LGW. 1701
Men knewe hym welle and diden hym honoure; . . LGW. 2441
That did his false fader Theseus. . . . . LGW. 2464
A doughter dere, and did hir for to calle . . . . LGW. 2574
Her crewel fader did her for to hente, . . . . LGW. 2715

**Did**—*Continued*

That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . . . Form.A. 28
And but his heir love vertu, as dide he, . . . . Gent. 12
Alle thise diden, in that, me love you dere. . . . Comp.A. 28
Dide Myrthe enclosen al aboute. . . . . RR. 607
He dide hem bothe entaile and peynte, . . . . RR. 609
That wel to synge dide her peyne; . . . . . RR. 765
Diden Rychesse ful gret honour, . . . . . RR. 1044
That she dide over gret outrage; . . . . . RR. 1229
That dide to me so gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 1278
And dyd him so to wepe and playne, . . . . . RR. 1472
That it dide all the place aboute. . . . . RR. 1705
Thanne I anoon dide al my crafte, . . . . . RR. 1781
Into myn herte it dide avale. . . . . RR. 1803
And yit sich sorwe dide I fele . . . . . RR. 1912
For if I dide, it were no skile; . . . . . RR. 1951
In me fyve woundes dide he make, . . . . . RR. 3107
And thurgh the haye he dide me chace. . . . . RR. 3162
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys. . . . . RR. 3518
And goodly, as aforne dyd he. . . . . RR. 3614
Or ony gappe, he dide it close, . . . . . RR. 4097
Whanne I hir blamed, I dide foly. . . . . RR. 4470
Whonne I to Love dide homage. . . . . RR. 4524
Curtesie certeyn dide he me, . . . . . RR. 4555
That in that other she dide lere; . . . . . RR. 5152
For anger as I dide abraide: . . . . . RR. 5156
With as good chere as he dide ere; . . . . . RR. 5684
For I dide hem a tregetrie. . . . . RR. 6374
The noble dide such labour . . . . . RR. 6782
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write, . . . . . RR. 6786
For if we dide it openly . . . . . RR. 6941
But er men diden this castel founde, . . . . . RR. 7592
I not where he dide ony more. . . . . RR. 7598

**Dido**

The swerd of Dido for the false Enee; . . . . B.ML. 64
Had Dydo, the quene eek of Cartage, . . . . BD. 731
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus, . . . . . PF. 289
Of Dido, quene of that contre, . . . . . HF.1. 241
Tolde Dido every cas, . . . . . HF.1. 254
And Dido, and hir nyce lest, . . . . . HF.1. 287
Dido of hir grete peyne, . . . . . HF.1. 312
'O woful Dido, welaway!' . . . . . HF.1. 318
And Dido and hir faire toun. . . . . HF.1. 432
And also Dido, and Deiphebus, . . . . . HF.1. 444
Hero, Dido, Laudomia, alle yfere, . . . . . LGW. 263
How Eneas to Dido was forsworne— . . . . . LGW. 927
But as I seyde, of hym and of Dydo . . . . . LGW. 956
Of which that Dido lady is and queene.' . . . . LGW. 993
Why Dido come into that regioun, . . . . . LGW. 995
This noble queene, that cleped was Dido, . . . LGW. 1004
Ther Dido was in hir devocioun, . . . . . LGW. 1017
That Dido ne hath hit Eneas i-sente; . . . . . LGW. 1124
That sely Dido hath now swich desire . . . . LGW. 1157
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe. . . . LGW. 1201
That sely Dido rewed on his peyne, . . . . . LGW. 1237
This Dido hath suspecion of this, . . . . . LGW. 1290
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . LGW. 1309
And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . . . . LGW. 1330
Whan he fro Dido staal in hire slepynge, . . . . LGW. 1333
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . . LGW. 1336

**Didonis**

Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartagenis Regine LGW. *end*

**Didst**

And how thou didest al thy bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 363
'And wherfor didest thou so?' quod she. . . . . HF.3. 756
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye, . . . . RR. 2493
Whanne thou didist, the sothe to say, . . . . . RR. 4644
Thou didist a gret foly than, . . . . . RR. 4648

**Die**

By eterne word, to dyen in prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1109
That never, for to dyen in the peyne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1133
Ye been the cause wherfore that I dye! . . . . A.Kn. 1568
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye; . . . . A.Kn. 1587
I drede noght that outher thow shalt dye, . . . A.Kn. 1593
That thou ne sholdest dyen of myn hond, . . . A.Kn. 1603
For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . A.Kn. 1732
That I wol dye present in hir sighte. . . . . A.Kn. 1738
Y-broght hem hyder, bothe for to dye. . . . . A.Kn. 1797
Of Emelye, and dye in thy servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2243
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2412
Wherfore, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . . A.Kn. 2541
Men seyden eek that Arcite shal nat dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2705
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2761
That, at the laste, certeinly they dye. . . . . A.Kn. 2826
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye. . A.Kn. 3034
To dyen in his excellence and flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3048
To dyen whan that he is best of name. . . . . A.Kn. 3056
Or I wol dyen, also God me save!' . . . . . A.Mil. 3281
But nathelees she ferde as she wolde deye, . . . A.Mil. 3606
Men may dyen of ymaginacioun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3612
And for the smert he wende for to dye. . . . . A.Mil. 3813
Men wenden wisly that he sholde dye,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3994
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!' . . A.Rv. 4307
'Bet is to dyen than have indigence'; . . . . . B.ML. 114
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde, . . B.ML. 345
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye. . . . B.ML. 525
To maken hire on shameful deeth to deye. . . . B.ML. 592
My socour be, for ellis shal I dye!' . . . . . B.ML. 644
That I moot be thy tormentour, or deye . . . . B.ML. 818

**Die**—*Continued*

Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . B.ML. 843
Of hire estaat, althogh she sholde deye. . . . . B.ML. 973
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye. . . . . B.ML. 1110
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . . B.Sh. 1376
To been oure help and socour whan we deye; . . . B.Pri. 1724
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wrecchednesse; . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
bet it is to dye than for to have swich . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
poverte, and dye for hunger. And he . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye . . B.Mk. 3232
For with no venym deigned hym to dye. . . . . B.Mk. 3324
Withinne his prisoun made thee to dye,— . . . B.Mk. 3595
Dampned was he to dyen in that prisoun, . . . B.Mk. 3605
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen. . . B.Mk. 3618
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dye!' . . . . B.Mk. 3631
On bothe his armes, til he moste dye. . . . . B.Mk. 3700
Therfore he made hym dyen in this wise; . . . B.Mk. 3704
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . . B.Mk. 3706
And caste the place in which he sholde dye . . . B.Mk. 3891
Yet of his look for feere almoost I deye; . . . . B.NP. 4096
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye; . . . . B.NP. 4196
It maketh al my drede for to dyen, . . . . . B.NP. 4352
Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye? . . B.NP. 4536
To dyen with a swerd, or with a knyf. . . . . C.Doc. 217
And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye? . . . . . C.Doc. 235
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . C.Doc. 248
For, by my trouthe, me were levere dye, . . . . C.Pard. 615
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother, . . . . C.Pard. 703
Telle wher he is or ellis thou shalt dye . . . . C.Pard. 756 *var*
To wedde me, if that my make dye, . . . . . D.WB. 85
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye; . . . D.WB. 738
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,— . . D.WB. 748
Now wol I dye, I may no lenger speke.' . . . . D.WB. 810
Up peril of my lyf, til that it dye. . . . . D.WB. 1145
To han me foul and old til that I deye, . . . . D.WB. 1220
For to be sworne bretheren til they deye; . . . D.Fri. 1405
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye,— . D.Fri. 1628
Toward the place ther he sholde deye, . . . . D.Sum. 2028
Hem bothe hath slayn, and alle shul we dye. . . E.Cl. 38
That we shul deye, as uncerteyn we alle . . . . E.Cl. 125
For to be deed, though me were looth to deye!' . . E.Cl. 364
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake. . . . E.Cl. 560
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plese; . . . . E.Cl. 665
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee . . . . . E.Cl. 859
And go streight to the devel, whan I dye; . . . E.Mch. 1436
For sorwe of which desireth he to dyen. . . . . E.Mch. 2068
That she moot outher dyen sodeynly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2094
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 2163
I may nat, certes, though I sholde dye, . . . . E.Mch. 2181
For lakke of answere noon of hem shal dyen. . . . E.Mch. 2271
Or I moot dye, so soore longeth me . . . . . E.Mch. 2332
That she may dyen, but she of it have.' . . . . E.Mch. 2337
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye. . . E.Mch. 2365
God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen! . . E.Mch. 2377
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko . . . F.Fkl. 951
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!' . . F.Fkl. 1010
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . F.Fkl. 1086
That I moste dyen heere at youre foot anon; . . . F.Fkl. 1315
But certes, outher moste I dye or pleyne. . . . F.Fkl. 1317
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1337
Chees rather for to dye, than assente . . . . . F.Fkl. 1384
Why sholde I thanne to dye been in drede? . . . F.Fkl. 1386
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1403
His love, that rather for to dyen chees . . . . F.Fkl. 1440
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1458
Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse, . . . F.Fkl. 1596
And though men dradden never for to dye, . . . G.SN. 15
And in youre yowthe thus ye sholden dye; . . . G.SN. 158
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven? . . . . . G.SN. 472
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame; . . . G.CY. 709
sholde dye anon, but certes, they shal . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
they shal nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . I.Pars. 210–5
that never shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of . I.Pars. 210–5
wene that they may dyen for peyne, and . . . I.Pars. 210–5
hym, and they shul desiren to dye and . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
for he shal dyen in his synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
he moste nedes dye, wheither he wolde or noon, . I.Pars. 320–5
we sholde dyen.' The serpent seyde to the womman, I.Pars. 325–30
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth; . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
And drede I have for to dye, . . . . . BD. 24
'Rather than that I shulde deye . . . . . BD. 240
That I wolde deye,—hit wol not so; . . . . . BD. 583
Be our Lorde! hit is to deye soone, . . . . . BD. 689
But lyve and deye right in this thoght. . . . . BD. 691
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye. . . . Pity. 7
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye. . . . ABC. 172
He took in pacience to lyve or dye; . . . . . Mars. 40
Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye! . . . Mars. 90
He ne roghte not a myte for to dye. . . . . Mars. 126
For this day in hir servise shal I dye; . . . . Mars. 189
Til he hit hadde him thoghte he moste dye, . . . Mars. 250
Myn owne deth; him wyte I that I dye, . . . . Mars. 270
Wel lever is me liken yow and dye . . . . . Comp.L. 122
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse, . . . . . Anel. 101
I am so mased that I deye, . . . . . Anel. 322
And on the day for this afray I dye, . . . . . Anel. 334
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye . . . PF. 55

**Die**—*Continued*

Or let me dye present in this place; . . . . . PF. 423
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye. . . . . PF. 469
But as possible is me to deye to-day . . . . . PF. 471
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye. . . . PF. 651
soules of men ne mowen nat deyen in no wyse; . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
be that men dyen in all (that is to seyen, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
what deeth he wolde deye. Antonyus comaundede . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
be oon, it moot nedys deien and corrumpen . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
thankes, hasten hym to dyen. For every . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
mowen nat sone deye ne dryen, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
travailleth that they ne deie nat, as longe as thei han power . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen, . . . TC.1. 306
For hete of cold, for cold of hete, I dye!' . . . . TC.1. 420
Wol thee disese, and I mot nedes deye; . . . . TC.1. 573
That certein, for to dyen in the peyne, . . . . TC.1. 674
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye; . . . . . TC.1. 728
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye! . . . . . TC.1. 758
If thou thus dye, and she n'ot why it is, . . . . TC.1. 800
But natheles, though that I sholde deye, . . . . TC.1. 930
For dredeles me were levere dye . . . . . TC.1. 1034
I am of Grekes fer'd so that I deye!'— . . . . TC.2. 124
That certeinly, though that I sholde deye, . . . TC.2. 172
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . . TC.2. 322
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve: . . . . TC.2. 323
And seyde,—'If that ye don us bothe dyen . . . TC.2. 327
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . . . TC.2. 333
For so astoned am I that I deye!' . . . . . TC.2. 427
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . TC.2. 439
That wikkedly ye don us bothe deye! . . . . . TC.2. 441
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.'— . . . . TC.2. 446
Thorugh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . . TC.2. 536
That love it made, or elles moste he dye; . . . TC.2. 1075
That she for laughter wende for to dye. . . . . TC.2. 1169
Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye! . . . TC.2. 1209
Yit hadde I levere unwist for sorwe dye."— . . . TC.2. 1509
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . . TC.2. 1594
Fully to deye, or han anon confort!' . . . . . TC.2. 1755
Now recche I nevere how sone that I deye.' . . . TC.3. 112
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'— . . TC.3. 123
'Inmortal God,' quod he, 'that mayst not dyen, . TC.3. 185
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye, . TC.3. 282
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine, . . . TC.3. 379
Me were levere a thousand fold to dye.' . . . . TC.3. 574
And if that I be giltif, do me deye! . . . . . TC.3. 1049
And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse, . . TC.3. 1241
To deyen in the peyne I coude nought! . . . . TC.3. 1502
So crepe, that it cause me to dye! . . . . . TC.3. 1505
Whos I am al and shal til that I deye; . . . . TC.3. 1607
Or rather dyen than she sholde go; . . . . . TC.4. 163
'O deth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . TC.4. 250
Biraft the lif, or don my brethren dye, . . . . TC.4. 277
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve! . . . . TC.4. 280
My sorwful lif, and deyen for distresse. . . . . TC.4. 301
Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dye! . . . . TC.4. 399
Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye. . . . . TC.4. 444
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye, . . . TC.4. 524
And if thou deye a martir, go to hevene! . . . . TC.4. 623
At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, . . . TC.4. 636
So that she felte almost her herte dye . . . . TC.4. 706
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye." . . . . TC.4. 770
So ye wel fare, I recche not to deye!'— . . . . TC.4. 798
As he that shortly shapeth him to deye. . . . . TC.4. 882
And deye I wol in certein!'—Tho quod she, . . . TC.4. 908
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye! . . . . TC.4. 924
That outrely he shoop him for to deye; . . . . TC.4. 955
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone, . . . TC.4. 1081
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseche! . . . . . TC.4. 1149
Dar not for fere with his lady dye; . . . . . TC.4. 1201
With sword at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . TC.4. 1211
I wol to you oblige me to deye!' . . . . . TC.4. 1414
To come ayein, right here I wolde dye! . . . . TC.4. 1624
Was fals, ne nevere shal til that I dye! . . . . TC.4. 1657
Were it not bet at ones for to dye . . . . . TC.5. 41
'Now hold your day, and do me not to deye!' . . TC.5. 84
See how I deye, ye n'il me not rescowe! . . . . TC.5. 231
Al certeinly that I mot nedes dye: . . . . . TC.5. 318
Wel oughtestow to falle, and I to dye, . . . . TC.5. 545
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve: . . . . TC.5. 593
'I am right sory Troilus wol deye.' . . . . . TC.5. 627
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche: . . . . TC.5. 797
But for to shape him sone for to dye. . . . . TC.5. 1211
For-which, bicause he wolde sone dye, . . . . TC.5. 1215
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye. . . . TC.5. 1232
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . . TC.5. 1285
But whether that ye do me live or deye, . . . . TC.5. 1410
But how this Meleagre gan to dye . . . . . TC.5. 1482
To dye himself but-if she wolde dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1531
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle, . . . TC.5. 1532
Of her for whom he wen'de for to dye: . . . . TC.5. 1648
Of othres hond that either deye sholde. . . . . TC.5. 1764
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye, . . . . TC.5. 1787
For thousandes his hondes maden deye, . . . . TC.5. 1802
Shal I noon other weyes dye? . . . . . HF.2. 77
And ever shal, til that myn herte dye; . . . . LGW. 57
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye, . . . LGW. 513

**Die**—*Continued*

That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe, . . LGW. 667
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.' . . . LGW. 1181
For than shal I yet dien as youre wife. . . . . LGW. 1322
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye . . . LGW. 1378
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and dye, . . . LGW. 1536
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye, . . . LGW. 1618
So sore, that she wende for to dye. . . . . LGW. 1913
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deye! . . . . LGW. 2072
That she may seen me ones or I deye.' . . . . LGW. 2301
That made hir for to dyen in prisoun, . . . . LGW. 2598
Ne may not don me singen, though I dye. . . . Fort.6
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . . . Scog. 7
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . Purse. 7
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye. . . . . Purse. 14
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . Purse. 21
In love; nay, but in dispaire I dye! . . . . . Comp.A. 30
Yit alwey two thinges doon me dye, . . . . . Comp.A. 41
To seen hir servaunts dyen for hir sake! . . . . Comp.A. 49
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe; . . . Comp.A. 79
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente! . . . . Comp.A. 84
Was herd of man that myghte dye. . . . . RR. 676
An hundrid, have do to dye . . . . . RR. 1063
That her behoved nedes dye, . . . . . RR. 1479
That it ne may in wynter dye . . . . . RR. 1565
Me were lever dye in the peyne, . . . . . RR. 3326
For though I dye as I mote nede, . . . . . RR. 4603
That I mote deyen for penaunce. . . . . RR. 4607
Ne dye, whanne he is yong and bolde. . . . . RR. 4966
And though they die, they sette not a leke. . . . RR. 5730
For hunger die, and for cold quake, . . . . . RR. 5779
With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve . . . . . RR. 5787
Al shulde I dye, and be putt doun . . . . . RR. 6775
Or ellis he shal in prisoun dye, . . . . . RR. 7055
And fettre the, tyl that thou dye. . . . . RR. 7574

**Died**

'Right as ther dyed never man,' quod he, . . . A.Kn. 2843
'In all this world, that som tym he ne deyde; . . . A.Kn. 2846
God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3427
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . . B.Pri. 1841
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day; . . . B.Mk. 3632
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde. . . B.Mk. 3644
For drede of this, hym thoughte that he deyde, . . B.Mk. 3731
And in an hill how wrecchedly he deyde. . . . . B.Mk. 3772
By hevene kyng, that for us alle dyde! . . . . B.NP. 3986
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour, . . C.Pard. 580
Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde, . . . C.Pard. 658
He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem, . . . . . D.WB. 495
But nathelees hir thoughte that she dyde, . . . D.WB. 965
Lest that they deyden:—taak heede what I seye,— . D.Sum. 1901
That she moste kisse hire child er that it deyde. . . E.Cl. 550
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree. . . . . E.Cl. 558
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for us deyde, . . E.Cl. 1062
If that he deyde, it were harm and routhe; . . . E.Mch. 1908
Thurgh which ther dyde many a doughty man. . . F.Sq. 11
And wel neigh for the routhe almoost she deyde; . F.Sq. 438
To reden how thy doghtren deyde, allas! . . . . F.Fkl. 1429
And for his love that dyde upon a tree, . . . . G.SN. 138
'For love of God, that for us alle deyde, . . . . G.CY. 1351
he sholde nat have dyed, bicam swich oon that he moste . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
that deyde for his enemys. And, in as . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
and no wonder is; for he deyde for to . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
so wel that he deyde for it; so sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
And deyde within the thridde morwe. . . . . BD. 214
And Ecquo died, for Narcisus . . . . . BD. 734
And for Dalida dyed Sampson, . . . . . BD. 737
And yet she dyed not so sodeynly; . . . . . Pity. 32
And al hir love and in what plyt they dyde. . . . PF. 294
For though she deyede I wol non other make, . . . PF. 587
And how that she forsook him or she deyde. . . . TC.1. 56
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde! . . . . TC.1. 460
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde. . . TC.1. 875
And we han herd how that King Laius deyde . . . TC.2. 101
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . TC.3. 1171
As he that with tho wordes wel neigh deyde, . . TC.4. 151
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde; . . . TC.4. 429
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde, . . . . TC.4. 432
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde, . . TC.4. 668
The whos myn herte al was til that he deyde; . . TC.5. 976
As I have told, and in this wise he deyde. . . . TC.5. 1834
That high upon a gebet dyde! . . . . . HF.1. 106
And deyde through the wounde smerte. . . . . HF.1. 374
But al the maner how she deyde, . . . . . HF.1. 375
What that she wroot or that she dide; . . . . . HF.1. 380
They chose . . ., And deiedyn, as the story wele devyse. . . . . LGW.G. 291
Or she was hurte, beforne or she deide, . . . . . LGW. 1353
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte. . . . . LGW. 1579
Ful mykel untrouthe had ther dyed with thel' . . LGW. 1677
For colde she shulde have dyed there. . . . . RR. 456
Was deed anoon. But er she deied . . . . . RR. 1489
And deyde withynne a lytel space. . . . . RR. 1536
For if he deide for love of this, . . . . . RR. 6015
many a virgine . . . Han deied, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . . RR. 6237
And in the same dieden they, . . . . . RR. 6245

**Diedest**

For which wel nigh thou deydest, as me thoughte. . TC.3. 263

**Diet**
Of his diete mesurable was he, . . . . . A.Prol. 435
Governeth yow also of youre diete . . . . . B.Sh. 1451
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; . . . . . B.NP. 4026
Attempree diete was al hir phisik, . . . . . B.NP. 4028
Of his diete, sittynge at his table! . . . . . C.Pard. 516

**Dieth**
axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger, . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
and if he axe, he dyeth for shame; . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth"; . . . D.Sum. 2039
So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyr; . . . . . E.Mch. 1876
Ne dyeth nat, but if that he be slayn . . . . . G.CY. 1436
man dyeth, and whan he is deed he shal . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
thurgh which he dyeth. Certes, the . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
hym that almoost dyeth for honger'; . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
whanne it forletith to ben oon, it dyeth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
Allas, no wight! But whan myn herte dyeth, . . TC.4. 319

**Dieu** *see* **Depardieux, Maison-dieu**

**Diffam-** *see* **Defam-**

**Difference**
Al be ther in hir tellyng difference; . . . . . B.Mel. 2138
Ye shul not fynden moche difference . . . . . B.Mel. 2152
He seith he kan no difference fynde . . . . . C.Pard. 493
Ther is a long and large difference . . . . . E.Mch. 1223
'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference . . . . G.SN. 417
Ther nys no difference trewely . . . . . H.Mcp. 212
The same I seye, ther is no difference,— . . . . H.Mcp. 225
ther be a difference bitwixe thise two . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
And the difference bitwixe avarice and . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
What difference is betwixe an ydolastre . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
On eyther syde of ful gret difference, . . . . . PF. 125
so that there ne be amonges hem no difference; . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
so that there ne be amonges hem no difference.' . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
withoute difference of entencioun to comen to . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
that they desiren—what difference thanne may ther be bytwixen . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
stable? Or elles what difference is ther . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
'This is the difference,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
But pleynly, save our tonges difference, . . . . TC.1. 395
sothely the difference of thilke altitudes is . . . Astr. 240–5

**Differing**
and differynge substances. For the wit . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

**Difficulty**
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . B.ML. 218
'He wolde sowen som difficulte, . . . . . B.Sh. 1182
In scole-matere greet difficultee. . . . . D.Fri. 1272
That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . E.Cl. 1102
nacyons, what for difficulte of weyes, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
difficulte is the matere, to the to man of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
of this derknesse and of this difficulte . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
cause of difficulte I schal assaye at the last to . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5

**Diffin-** *see* **Defin-**

**Diffinishe**
'yif any wyght diffynisse hap in this manere, that . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
hid the gold. Now mai I thus diffinysshen "hap": . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5

**Diffinished**
that thou hast dyffinysshed a litel here-byforn (that is to . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
power of schrewes, I have diffinysched a litil . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
any swich thing as I have diffynysschid . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
thinges certeins and diffinysched, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50

**Diffinisheth**
book of his Phisic diffynysseth this thing . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
resoun is she that diffynyscheth the universel . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800

**Diffusion**
Defusioun of speche, I coude almost . . . . . TC.3. 296

**Dig**
hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Digestible**
But of greet norissyng and digestible. . . . . A.Prol. 437

**Digestion**
The norice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . . . . F.Sq. 347

**Digestives**
A day or two ye shul have digestyves . . . . B.NP. 4151

**Dight**
She was arisen and al redy dight: . . . . . A.Kn. 1041
Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . . A.Kn. 1630
Ful fetisly y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . . . A.Mil. 3205
And out at dore anon I moot me dighte, . . . . B.Mk. 3104
Out of his dores anon he hath hym dight . . . B.Mk. 3719
Was for tespye wenches that he dighte. . . . . D.WB. 398
And lete hir lecchour dighte hire al the nyght, . . D.WB. 767
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . E.Cl. 974
How that another man hath dight his wyf; . . . H.Mcp. 312
And every wight out at the dore him dighte, . . TC.2. 948
He was, and ay the firste in armes dight, . . . TC.3. 1773
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . TC.4. 1188
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte, . . LGW. 1000
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . . LGW. 1288
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . LGW. 1712

**Dight—***Continued*
And to the contree of Ennopye hym dyghte, . . LGW. 2155
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . LGW. 2371
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . . LGW. 2480
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght, . . . . . LGW. 2611
But they were shaven well and dight, . . . . RR. 941
To bedde as fast thou wolt thee dight, . . . . RR. 2555
His instrumentis wolde he dight . . . . . RR. 4240

**Digne**
And to ben holden digne of reverence. . . . . A.Prol. 141
Ne of his speche daungerous ne digne, . . . . A.Prol. 517
I mene Venus, honurable and digne,— . . . . A.Kn. 2216
She was as digne as water in a dich, . . . . . A.Rv. 3964
O Donegild! I ne have noon Englissh digne . . B.ML. 778
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passioun, . . . . . B.Sh. 1175
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . . C.Pard. 695
So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 411
I ne heeld me never digne in no manere . . . . E.Cl. 818
'Dooth digne fruyt of penitence'; . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne of moore blame I.Pars. 490–5
been nat digne, for they putten in . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
so noble and so digne, so muche is it . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
is digne to have greet mercy of God.' . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
moore digne than any oother preyere: . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
that is so excellent and digne, I bitake . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
(for more worthy thyng and more dygne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
oonly ne maketh hem nat digne, but it . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
for to be ryght digne of reverence, and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
digne of honour), anoon therfore, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
digne of reverence, and if that dignytees . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
be digne to the nyce thoughtes of men? . . . . Bo.3. m. 8. 795–800
despised, or ellis that it be right digne of reverence . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
and ful digne by auctorite. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
myghte maken any digne comparysoun . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
As in a place unto your vertu digne, . . . . . TC.1. 429
In place digne un-to thy worthinesse, . . . . TC.1. 968
And as you list ye maken hertes digne; . . . . TC.3. 23
Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . . . TC.3. 1014
So make us, Jesus, for thy mercy digne, . . . . TC.5. 1868
And folk of digne reverence, . . . . . HF.3. 336
It is my relyke, digne and delytable, . . . . . LGW. 321
Hire countenance is to her herte digne, . . . . LGW. 1738

**Dignely**
thyng mai I most dignelïche juggen and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
confesse, and that ryght dignely, that god . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1024

**Dignitate**
'Hec cum philosophia dignitate vultus.' . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5

**Dignitatibus**
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Set dignitatibus.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5

**Dignities**
despoyled of dignytes, and defouled of myn name by Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
possessioun of rychesses or of dignytees; . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
haddest in thy youthe dignytees that . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
chayeres of dignytes? Thow, rethorien . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
But what schal I seye of dignytes and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
The whiche dignytees and powyeres . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
But now, if it so be that dignytees and poweris . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
thynges is ther in the dignytees or powyers . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
han dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
wel that dignytees and poweres ne ben . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
it so were that thise dygnytes or poweris . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
nat ben unbownden. And dignytees that ben yyven Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
desiren they rychesses, dignytes, reignes, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
But dignytees, to whom thei ben comen, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
that dignytes ben yyven ofte to wikkide . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
how grete vylenye dignytes don to . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
'Certes dignytees,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
revengen hem . . . uppon dignytes), for thei yelden Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
defoulen dignytes with hir vylenye. And for as . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
thise schadwy transitorie dignytes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
yelden ayen to dignytees as greet gerdoun, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
dignytees of consules, and weere comen . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that weenen that dignytees maken folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
nat thilke dignytees, hir honours . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
natureel yifte to dignytes, it ne myghte . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
digne of reverence, and if that dignytees . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
schrewes, and yif dignytees leesen hir . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
seetis of dignytees. (Unworschipful seetes he . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
wikkide, yaf tho dignytees.) Who wolde . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
schynen with dignytees, thow must bysechen and . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
supplyen hem that yyven tho dignytees; . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
ne reverence by dignites, ne gentilesse by glorie, . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
tables of dignitees of planetes, and othere notefull . Astr. 20–5

**Dignity**
'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes dignitee! . . . . A.Rv. 4270
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee!' . . . . . B.Sh. 1169

**Dignity**—*Continued*
Parfourned is by men of dignitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1646
'Na moore of this, for Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Mel. 2109
But sodeynly he loste his dignytee . . . . . B.Mk. 3360
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght!' . . . . . C.Pard. 701
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . C.Pard. 782
I seye, Grisilde, this present dignitee . . . . . E.Cl. 470
Honour is eek cleped greet dignytee and . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the dignitee of hir mysterye, but forsothe Seint . . I.Pars. 895–900
thynges in his dignytee, for which it is . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
maistrie or dignyte but the comune studie . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Of whiche trespas myne accusours sayen ful wel the dignete; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
the whiche dygnyte, for thei wolden . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
covetise of dignyte. And certes thou thi-selve, that Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
neither knowen verray dignyte ne verray . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
wel, as I trowe, that thilke dignyte that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
don awey that dignyte for the pride of . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd . . . . Bo.2 p.6. 515–20
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd dignyte. . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
chayere of dygnite. Sestow nat thanne . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
transporteth dignyte anoon to thilke man . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
no propre beaute of dignyte. And yet . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
so as dignyte ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
of no reverence, than maketh dignyte . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
than preysed, the whiche schrewes dignyte scheweth Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
Certes the dignyte of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
they yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone . . . Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
kepynge the dignyte of hir cheere and . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
For unto vertu longeth dignitee, . . . . . Gent. 5
in hys dignite and comfortid with frendly . . . Astr. 161–5
With grete richesse and dignite; . . . . . RR. 5421
Provende, rent, or dignyte, . . . . . RR. 6931
To shryve folk of most dignyte . . . . . RR. 7678

**Digression**
For it were here a long digressioun . . . . . TC.1. 143

**Dike**
He wolde thresshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . A.Prol. 536

**Dike** *see* **Ditch**

**Dilatation**
What nedeth gretter dilatacioun? . . . . . B.ML. 232

**Diligence**
Now weepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . . A.Kn. 2470
As in that hous, and ful of diligence . . . . . B.Sh. 1234
'Now certes, I wol do my diligence . . . . . B.Pri. 1729
shal man doon his diligence with amyable . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
do diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
thyng, that right anon thou do thy diligence . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
doon greet diligence unto the cure of . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
to warnestoore youre hous with gret diligence, . . B.Mel. 2520–5
in this caas with greet diligence and greet . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
greet diligence." Thanne seye I that in . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
have . . . greet diligence that youre goode name be alwey . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
seith in another place, "Do greet diligence," . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
bisynesse and greet diligence, they yave ful conseil for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
everi man oghte to doon his diligence . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
And seyde, 'I wol doon al my diligence, . . . . B.Mk. 3156
For Nature hath with sovereyn diligence . . . . C.Doc. 9
Me neded nat do lenger diligence . . . . . D.WB. 205
In shrift, in prechyng is my diligence, . . . . . D.Sum. 1818
And ech of hem dooth al his diligence . . . . . E.Cl. 195
With everich obeisaunce and diligence . . . . E.Cl. 230
Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence . . . . E.Cl. 1185
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . . . E.Mch. 1298
And preyeth hym to doon his diligence . . . . F.Fkl. 1258
Foryeve me that I do no diligence . . . . . G.SN. 79
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . H.Mcp. 141
with alle diligence, as seith Salomon. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
But accidie dooth no swich diligence. . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
wol doon diligence to plese God by his . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
be that a man do his diligence to . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
seen how greet is the diligence of nature; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
With al my wit and al my diligence; . . . . . TC.3. 135
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence, . . . TC.3. 1297
And that I do no diligence, . . . . . HF.3. 9

**Diligent**
Benygne he was, and wonder diligent, . . . . . A.Prol. 483
She was so diligent, withouten slouthe, . . . . B.ML. 530
To preye for yow is ay so diligent, . . . . . D.Sum. 1976
a noble herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe . I.Pars. 465–70
Be diligent, and trewe, and ay wel hide: . . . . TC.1. 957
To serve and ben y-like diligent, . . . . . TC.3. 144
Was evere y-like prest and diligent; . . . . . TC.3. 485
In this case oghte ye be diligent . . . . . LGW. 70
Full diligent ben in her steede . . . . . RR. 4862

**Diligently**
this conseil, nedeth nat diligently enquere, . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
I-sped fermely ne diligently of any of yow. And the cause . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . Astr. 222–9

**Diluve**
god dreynte al the werlde att the diluve . . . . I.Pars. 835–40 *var*

**Dim**
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . . A.Kn. 2433
And white thynges wexen dymme and donne . . . TC.2. 908 *var*
And whilom dymme, and whilom clere. . . . . RR. 5350

**Diminution**
T'encrease or make diminucioun . . . . . TC.3. 1335

**Dimmed**
chariettes, thanne the sterre, y-dymmed, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5

**Dine**
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne. . . . B.ML. 1083
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . . B.Sh. 1395
So that men myghte dyne and that anon. . . . B.Sh. 1401
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . B.Sh. 1413
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go theraboute.' . . . D.Sum. 1837
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . . TC.2. 1163
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!' . . . TC.2. 1171
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine; . . . TC.2. 1179
On my bihalve, and prey him with us dine.'— . . . TC.2. 1458
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . . . TC.5. 1126
And for-thy lat us dine, I thee biseche; . . . . TC.5. 1129
They myght not oonys yeve me a dyne, . . . . RR. 6500

**Dinner**
To come to dyner, as he hym bisoughte, . . . B.ML. 1094
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . B.ML. 1118
And to the dyner faste they hem spedde, . . . . B.Sh. 1443
At after dyner Daun John sobrely . . . . . B.Sh. 1445
At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . . . F.Fkl. 918
At diner, which she n'olde not denye, . . . . . TC.2. 1489
She com to diner in her pleyne entente; . . . . TC.2. 1560
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . . . . TC.2. 1597

**Dint**
With wilde thonder dynt and firy levene . . . . D.WB. 276
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . . TC.5. 1505
But never was ther dynt of thonder,— . . . . HF.2. 26

**Dint** *see* **Dent**

**Diocese**
The yonge girles of the diocise, . . . . . A.Prol. 664

**Diogenes**
Ther poverte is, as seith Diogenes, . . . . . Form.A. 35

**Diomed**
Hercules slowh Diomedes, and made his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomede; . . . . TC.4. 11
Ful redy was at prime Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 15
Whan Diomede on horse gan him dresse, . . . . TC.5. 37
Why n'il I sleen this Diomede also? . . . . . TC.5. 46
With face pale, and unto Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 86
This Diomede that led her by the bridel, . . . . TC.5. 92
This Diomede, as he that coude his good, . . . TC.5. 106
But natheles she thanked Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 183
—This Diomede, of whom you telle I gan, . . . TC.5. 771
This Diomede, as bokes us declare, . . . . . TC.5. 799
—But for to tellen forth of Diomede. . . . . TC.5. 841
This Diomede, as fresh as braunche in May, . . . TC.5. 844
But natheles this ilke Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 869
'O Diomede, I love that ilke place . . . . . TC.5. 956
This Diomede al freshly newe ayeyn . . . . . TC.5. 1010
The wordes of this sodein Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1024
This Diomede is come unto Criseyde; . . . . . TC.5. 1031
That Troilus' was, she yaf this Diomede; . . . . TC.5. 1041
Whan thorugh the body hurt was Diomede . . . TC.5. 1045
To Diomede algate I wol be trewe. . . . . TC.5. 1071
That she forsook him for this Diomede, . . . . TC.5. 1087
To Diomede: and thus she spak and tolde. . . . TC.5. 1512
'This ilke boor bitokneth Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1513
This Diomede her herte hath, and she his. . . . TC.5. 1517
This Diomede is inne, and thou art oute!' . . . TC.5. 1519
Deiphebe it hadde y-rent fro Diomede . . . . TC.5. 1654
'Of Diomede have ye now al this feste! . . . . TC.5. 1677
That I may meten with this Diomede! . . . . TC.5. 1703
And alwey most this Diomede he soughte. . . . TC.5. 1757

**Dione**
Thou Lady bright, the doughter to Dione, . . . TC.3. 1807

**Dioscorides**
And Deyscorides, and eek Rufus, . . . . . A.Prol. 430

**Direct**
Unto the kyng direct, of this mateere, . . . . B.ML. 748
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . . TC.5. 1856
Direct after my litel suffisaunce. . . . . Ven. 75
yf that eny planete be directe or retrograde . . . Astr. 330–7
altitude was, than is the planete directe; . . . . Astr. 330–7
if he be on the west syde, than is he direct. . . . Astr. 330–7
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke . . . . . Astr. 365–8

**Directus**
that is *circulus directus* . . . . . Astr. 286–9

**Dirk-** *see* **Dark-**

**Dis**
'O Thomas *je vous dy*, Thomas! Thomas! . . . D.Sum. 1832
'Now, dame,' quod he, *'je vous dy sanz doute*, . . D.Sum. 1838
And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . RR. 7406

**Dis-** *see* **Des-**

**Disadv-** *see* **Disav-**

**Disagreeable**
Disagreable and gracious; . . . . . RR. 4714

**Disarm**
so schaltow desarmen the ire of thilke . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100

**Disavaunce**
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce. . . . . TC.2. 511
**Disaventure**
That if that I thorugh my disaventure . . . . TC.2. 415
This infortune or this disaventure . . . . . TC.4. 297
She mot forgon; for which disaventure . . . . TC.4. 741
Of her untrouthe and his disaventure, . . . . . TC.5. 1448
**Disblameth**
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . . TC.2. 17
**Discern**
Thurgh which men myghten any light discerne,— . A.Kn. 1989
Thanne may men by this ordre wel discerne . . . A.Kn. 3003
demen and discerne that the toon is . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Is felt thy might; if that I wel discerne, . . . . TC.3. 9
For cloude of errour letteth hem discerne . . . . TC.4. 200
That I ne myghte not discerne. . . . . HF.2. 401
**Discerneth**
it discernith and demeth every thing; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
in our soule, that discernith and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
**Discerning**
aungelis) ne folwen nat in discernynge thinges . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
**Discharge**
necligent to deschargen us of venial . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
if so be that he som tyme descharge hym of hem . I.Pars. 360–5
necligent that they ne descharge hem . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
That may of myche thing discharge. . . . . RR. 6388
**Dischevelee**
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . A.Prol. 683
In kirtels, al disshevele wente they there,— . . . PF. 235
Disshevely with hire bryghte gilte here, . . . . LGW. 1315
sat . . . Disshevele, for no malice she ne thoghte, . LGW. 1720
And al dysshevelee with hir heere clere, . . . . LGW. 1829
**Disciple**
Also ther was a disciple of Plato . . . . . G.CY. 1448
bitraysed of his disciple, and distreyned . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
wolde have beten his disciple for his . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
my disciple Euridippis, that seide that he . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
Whanne the disciple wole not here; . . . . . RR. 2150
**Disciples**
clothes of his disciples, ne we ne rede . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
he wroghte in erthe biforn his disciples. . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
**Discipline**
This disciplyne, and this crafty science. . . . . G.CY. 1253
bodily peyne stant in disciplyne or techynge . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Thanne is discipline eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
I dulle under youre discipline, . . . . . RR. 4792
**Disclaundre**
I shal disclaundre hym, over al ther I speke,— . . D.Sum. 2212
Ne demeth nat that I desclaundre youre hous, . . G.CY. 993
openly revyled and repreved in disclaundre. . . . I.Pars. 620–5
It moste be disclaundre to her name, . . . . . TC.4. 564
**Disclaundred**
And seyde, 'Thou hast desclaundred, giltelees, . . B.ML. 674
hath revylid and reprevyd and disclaundered . . I.Pars. 620–5 *var*
Be now disclaundred, and in swiche degre, . . . LGW. 1031
**Discolored**
Why artow so discoloured of thy face?' . . . . G.CY. 664
**Discomfit**
no man may venquysse ne disconfite, and . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
To be discomfyt I have gret wronge. . . . . RR. 4067
**Discomfited**
for, right as the devel is disconfited by . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
the humble chere of hym that is discounfited. . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
**Discomfited** *see* **Discomfit**
**Discomfiteth**
as seith Crist; this vertu disconfiteth thyn enemy, . I.Pars. 660–5
**Discomfiting**
Ne ther was holden no disconfitynge . . . . . A.Kn. 2719
**Discomfiture**
After the bataille and disconfiture. . . . . A.Kn. 1008
For soothly ther was no disconfiture, . . . . . A.Kn. 2721
Walkynge, in more discomfiture, . . . . . Anel. 326
Or whan she seeth discomfiture . . . . . RR. 254
**Discomfort**
With disconfort and sory contenaunce. . . . . A.Kn. 2010
He nolde noght disconforten hem alle,— . . . . A.Kn. 2704
greet disconfort for the deeth of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
To romen by the see, but disconfort, . . . . . F.Fkl. 896
What shal ye don, but for my disconfort . . . . TC.4. 311
'And thou, my suster, ful of disconfort,' . . . . TC.4. 848
**Discomforted**
He discomforted me right nought, . . . . . RR. 3368
**Disconsolate**
O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . . . TC.5. 542
And I, all soole, disconsolate, . . . . . RR. 3168
**Discord**
and suffraunce, discord and accord, . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
by debaat and discord the grete richesses . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Ther nas discord, rancour, ne hevynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 432
Thanne cometh discord that . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
discord, thurgh which a man . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
ever been aboute to maken discord. . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
**Discord**—*Continued*
But ther nis no discord to the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
And accordaunce to discorde; . . . . . RR. 4716
But aftir discorde they accorded, . . . . . RR. 5815
And for ther hath ben gret discorde, . . . . . RR. 6705
**Discordable**
is discordable bataile y-put out of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
What discordable cause hath to-rent . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
That elements that ben so discordable . . . . TC.3. 1753
**Discordance**
In floytes made he discordaunce. . . . . RR. 4251
It is discordaunce that can accorde, . . . . . RR. 4715
Hoole withoute discordaunce; . . . . . RR. 5208
**Discordances**
certes, after the diverse discordaunces of oure wikkednesses . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
**Discordant**
ek hir lawes ben discordaunt among . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
maneres ben diverse and discordaunt, . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-fere, . . . TC.2. 1037
Discordaunt ever fro armonye, . . . . . RR. 4247
**Discorde**
men myghten discorden in this.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
natures, that so discorden the ton fro that other, . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
this manere the domes of men discorden, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
And whi nat? For schrewes discorden of hem-self . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
for certes thei semen to discorden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
that thei alle discorden by diverse foormes, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
**Discording**
men han diverse sentences and discordynge, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
**Discords**
ben grevous discordes, that ne myghte . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
I have purchaced grete discordes ayens . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Mo discords, and mo jelousyes, . . . . . HF.2. 177
**Discors**
'Quenam discors.'— . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
**Discourse**
discours or collacioun. Certes resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
**Discover**
ne to thy frend, discovere nat thy secree, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
'Mercy! and that ye nat discovere me, . . . . E.Mch. 1942
That they sholden discovere it unto noon, . . . G.CY. 1465
Wolde ought discure me your wo . . . . . BD. 548
the byhoveth discovre thy wownde.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
to maken hym discoveren and accusen folk . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
to discovere me the resouns covered with . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee; . . . . TC.1. 675
Thou most discovere all thi wurchyng, . . . . RR. 6123
**Discovered**
Thanne dame Prudence discovered al hir wyl to hym, . B.Mel. 2900–5
That he wol nat that it discovered bee, . . . . G.CY. 1468
certes alle oure thoghtes been discovered . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
Fortune hath descovered to the the . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
discoveryd to the in that thow seydest . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
For thurgh me never discovred was . . . . . RR. 4402
To be discovered by wreying. . . . . RR. 5220
**Discoverest**
And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde.' . . G.CY. 696
**Discovereth**
sourdeth of envye, whan men discovereth a mannes harm . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
and discovereth the closed day, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
and whan sche discovereth hir frownt . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
the mone . . . discovereth the sterres that sche hadde Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Discovering**
And discovering of privite; . . . . . RR. 5526
**Discovert**
every syde and sheten at hym at discovert, . . . I.Pars. 710–5
**Discreet**
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence; . . . . A.Prol. 312
But in his techyng descreet and benygne . . . . A.Prol. 518
and ful discrete and wise in conseillynge. . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
youre trewe freendes been discrete and . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
swiche as been discrete and wise, unto . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire, . . . . B.NP. 4061
Discreet she was in answeryng alway, . . . . . C.Doc. 48
Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,— . . . . E.Cl. 75
And so discreet and fair of eloquence, . . . . . E.Cl. 410
Discreet and pridelees, ay honurable, . . . . . E.Cl. 930
He is as wys, discreet, and eek secree, . . . . . E.Mch. 1909
and discreet in all hire wordes and . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
discreet and an honeste preest, where . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
that is discreet to conseille, and eek thou . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
For-why she fond him so discret in al, . . . . TC.3. 477
So werketh now in so discreet a wise . . . . . TC.3. 943

**Discreet**—*Continued*
every discret persone that redith or herith . . . Astr. 5–11
Discrete, and wis, and full plesaunt, . . . . . RR. 4621
**Discreetly**
spoken discreetly, by ordinaunce, been . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
han seyd yow in youre conseil discreetly as hem oughte, . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
answered wisely and discreetly, right so . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
Discreetly, as by word, and nat by dede; . . . . B.Mk. 3696
preye to God ordinatly and discreetly . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
And hir besyde, wonder discretly, . . . . . PF. 241
**Discreseth**
the presence of god, and discresith into the infinit quantite . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
**Discreseth** *see* **Disencreseth**
**Discretion**
That lord hath litel of discrecioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1779
'The lord hath of his heih discrecioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2537
sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun. . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
That every wight that hath discrecioun . . . . B.Mk. 3822
And eek he was of swich discrecioun . . . . . B.NP. 4499
Bitwixe the wisedom and discrecioun . . . . . B.NP. 4508
That is to preyse, as by discrecioun. . . . . C.Doc. 42
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 559
I ne loved never by no discrecioun, . . . . . D.WB. 622
He were a man of swich discrecioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 685
He is a man of heigh discrecioun; . . . . . G.CY. 613
And appetit fleemeth discrecioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 182
Where was thy wit and thy discrecioun? . . . . H.Mcp. 282
by resoun and by discrecioun. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
for dronkenesse bireveth hym the discrecioun of his wit. . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
loven his wyf by discrecioun, paciently . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
richesses or discrecioun in conseilynge. . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
'Tak now thus the discrecioun of this questioun,' . Bo.3. p.10.940–5
withouten discrecioun. And yit ther folweth . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
Discrecioun out of your hed is gon: . . . . . TC.3. 894
And putte hem hool in your discrecioun . . . . TC.3. 1334
O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun! . . . . . TC.4. 206
And of discrecion, and of hardynesse, . . . . . LGW. 611
Withouten ordre or wys discrecioun . . . . . Fort. 3
Through covetyse is blent discrecioun; . . . . . L.St. 18
Witte withoute discrecioun, . . . . . RR. 4719
**Discriv-** *see* **Describ-**
**Discure** *see* **Discover**
**Discussa**
'Tunc me discussa.' . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
**Discussed**
'For syn it may not here discussed be . . . . . PF. 624
Thus, whan that nyght was discussed and chased a-wey, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
**Disdain**
But taak it nought, I prey yow, in desdeyn; . . . A.Prol. 789
And lat youre eres nat my voys desdeyne. . . . E.Cl. 98
'I prey yow haveth me nat in desdeyn . . . . F.Fkl. 700
That no desdeyn the Makere hadde of kynde . . G.SN. 41
man to have desdeyn of synne is this, . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
wente sorweful in desdayn of my self'; . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
and certes, wel oghte a man have desdayn of synne . I.Pars. 140–5
knowe it, yet wolde I have desdayn for to do . . I.Pars. 140–5
have desdayn of synne, sith that thurgh synne . . I.Pars. 145–50
'If thou hast desdayn of thy servant, if . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
have thou . . . desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do I. Pars. 150–5
wel oghten they thanne have desdayn to . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
is he that hath desdeyn of his neighebore, . . . I.Pars. 395–400
Of which Disdayn and Daunger is the gyde, . . . PF. 136
cometh it that y have right gret disdayn . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
or disdaignen as ofte tyme as he herith . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
Than seide he thus, fulfil'd of heigh desdayn, . . TC.4. 1191
But shette hir one eye for disdeyn; . . . . . RR. 296
Of disdeyne, and cruelte, . . . . . RR. 3495
To love truly they disdeyne; . . . . . RR. 4832
Yit all[e] pore folk I disdeyne. . . . . RR. 6490
**Disdaineth**
For for to robben he disdeynith; . . . . . RR. 5686
**Disdainous**
Hys lokyng was not disdeynous . . . . . RR. 7410
**Disdains**
Out of Disdeynes prison but a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 1217
**Disease**
Falle in disese, and in mysaventure: . . . . . B.ML. 616
seyn, my grief and my disese, toucheth . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
this tribulacioun and disese for youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
I seye for me it is a greet disese, . . . . . B.NP. 3961
And leve in langore and disease al thi life . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* Rwl.
Of youre disese, if it lay in my myght, . . . . F.Sq. 467
Nere it that I for yow have swich disese . . . . F.Fkl. 1314
To have hir felawes in peyne and disese,— . . . G.CY. 747
For that wol turne rancour and disese . . . . H.Mcp. 97
o man, and to disese and damage of . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
For your disese wel oghte I swoune and swelte, . . Mars. 216
Of my disese, and take hit noght a-game, . . . Mars. 277
And his disese was my deeth as swythe, . . . . Anel. 226
my deyinge Wol thee disese, and I mot nedes deye; . TC.1. 573
Nor axen more that may do you disese.' . . . . TC.2. 147
In gret disese abideth for the peyne!' . . . . . TC.2. 987
**Disease**—*Continued*
God wot that thy disese doth me wo! . . . . . TC.2. 1360
Or him disesen, for my bettre arm!— . . . . . TC.2. 1650
And ye therwith shal stinten his disese: . . . . TC.3. 884
That doth your herte this disese endure; . . . . TC.3. 1043
Of which, certein, she felte no disese! . . . . . TC.3. 1276
For to disesen lovers in this wise! . . . . . TC.3. 1468
Al be that ther was som disese among, . . . . TC.3. 1816
But al this los ne doth me no disese: . . . . . TC.4. 89
Canstow not thenken thus in thy disese, . . . . TC.4. 1097
Wol us disese and crueliche anoye, . . . . . TC.4. 1304
In swich disese, and gan her ek biseche . . . . TC.5. 109
Me from disese of alle peynes smerte! . . . . . TC.5. 1420
And fro unhappe and ech disese, . . . . . HF.1. 89
Of my disese, and of my dethe also; . . . . . Comp.A. 44
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disese. . . . . RR. 251
No man therof may you desese. . . . . RR. 2076
A man to lye hath gret disese, . . . . . RR. 2631
To kepe lovers from all disese; . . . . . RR. 2782
For peynes gret, disese, and thought, . . . . . RR. 3104
Lever I have endure disese, . . . . . RR. 3417
Hym forto angre or disese? . . . . . RR. 3526
Of my disese ther is no noumbre. . . . . RR. 4481
dredeth ay For his disese, whanne he shal pray . . RR. 5244
**Diseased**
That in his thought he n'as somwhat diseased, . . TC.3. 443
**Disencreseth**
disencresith in to the Infynit quantite . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80 *var*
**Disencreseth** *see* **Discreseth**
**Disfigurat**
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye; . . . . . PF. 222
**Disfigure**
She sholde tellen of his disfigure. . . . . D.WB. 960
What list you thus your-self to disfigure, . . . . TC.2. 223
And me so wel disfigure, and so lowe, . . . . . LGW. 2046
**Disfigured**
That sith his face was so disfigured . . . . . A.Kn. 1403
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . . . . C.Pard. 551
Disfigured oute of a-state; . . . . . RR. 4672
**Disguis-** *see* **Degis-**
**Disguise**
Himselven lik a pilgrim to disgise, . . . . . TC.5. 1577
And hym disgysen in queyntise; . . . . . RR. 2250
Right as me lyst, I me disgise; . . . . . RR. 6358
**Disguised**
Which was disgised pourely as he was,— . . . . A.Kn. 1412
Or elles walken forth disgised. . . . . RR. 7359
**Dish**
Wol falle in every dysshe and mateere. . . . . D.WB. 836
swiche manere bake-metes and dissh-metes, . . . I.Pars. 445–50
**Disherited**
Disherited of hire habitacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2926
be nat desherited, ne destroyed, thurgh . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Shal ben disherited in swiche degree. . . . . LGW. 1065
**Disheveled** *see* **Dischevelee**
**Dishonest**
if thy conseil be dishonest, or ellis cometh . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
of dishoneste cause, chaunge thy conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
alle bihestes that been dishoneste been of no value, . B.Mel. 2415–20
Ye koude nat doon so dishoneste a thyng, . . . E.Cl. 876
If of hire body dishoneste she bee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 214
leveful, and that oother is deshoneste and . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Is not to mochel dishonest, . . . . . RR. 3442
Oon is dishonest, another is nyce; . . . . . RR. 4262
**Dishonesty**
alle deshonestee; suffisance, that seketh . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
**Dishonor**
The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour . . . B.ML. 956
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour, . . C.Pard. 580
Er that he dide a man a dishonour.' . . . . . C.Pard. 691
And he ne wol doon hem non dishonour. . . . . D.WB. 881
Save oonly deeth or elles dishonour. . . . . F.Fkl. 1358
What dishonour to myn estat is this? . . . . . TC.2. 731
I have hem don dishonour, weylawey! . . . . . TC.5. 1066
He thenkith to dishonoure thee. . . . . RR. 3143
And doth hem dishonour and shame, . . . . . RR. 7540
**Disinherited** *see* **Disherited**
**Disjoint**
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt. . . . A.Kn. 2962
But sith I se I stonde in this disjoynt, . . . . B.Sh. 1601
Or of what wight that stant in swich disjoint . . TC.3. 496
'Comen I wol; but yit in swich disjoynt . . . . TC.5. 1618
Of his batayle, and in what disjoynt He mote stonde; LGW. 1631
**Dismal**
I trowe hit was in the dismal . . . . . BD. 1205
**Dismay**
yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismaye the nat . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
Love seide, 'Dismaie thee nought, . . . . . RR. 2113
**Dismayed**
Wherthrough thou arte so dismayde. . . . . RR. 2418
Thanne dismaied I, lefte all sool, . . . . . RR. 3335
**Dismember**
but ye dismembre hym moore. And if so be . . . I.Pars. 590–5
**Dismembered**
Jewes ne dismembred nat ynough the . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
**Dismembering**
synfully, in dismembrynge of Crist by . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
**Disobedi-** *see* **Inobedi-**

**Disobeisant**
therfore is the flessh to hym disobeisaunt . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
Disobeysaunt, or wilful negligent, . . . . . PF. 429
**Disobey**
In werk, ne thoght, I nyl yow disobeye, . . . . E.Cl. 363
**Disobeyeth**
is he that disobeyeth for despit to . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
**Disordenee**
desordeynee coveitise to eten or to drynke. . . . I.Pars. 815–20
desordeynee moevynges that comen of . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
the disordene covetise of men, whan . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
**Disordinance**
And certes, this disordinaunce and this . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
slayn fynally. For this disordinaunce of synful man I.Pars. 275–80
to folie and to disordenaunce, syn that . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
Or elles by disordynaunce, . . . . . HF.1. 27
**Disordinat**
superfluite, or elles in to desordinat scantnesse? . . I.Pars. 415–20
the horrible disordinat scantnesse of . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
certes the superfluitee or disordinat scantitee . . I.Pars. 430–5
Into disordinat desiryng . . . . . RR. 4816
**Disparage**
Who dorste be so boold to disparage . . . . . A.Rv. 4271
Hym wolde thynke it were a disparage . . . . E.Cl. 908
**Disparaged**
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be!' . . . . . D.WB. 1069
**Dispend**
they that folily wasten and despenden the . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
How she in vertu myghte hir lyf dispende. . . . B.Mk. 3500
This day in murthe and revel to dispende, . . . E.Cl. 1123
But for to pleye at dees, and to despende . . . F.Fkl. 690
that for swich ordure wommen dispenden upon men hir catel . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
hem that dispenden it than to thilke folk . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
For al the good that Priam may dispende; . . . TC.4. 921
Dispenden on hym a penne ful of ynke . . . . LGW. 2491 *var*
**Dispended**
For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . A.Rv. 3983
And how that he despended hadde his good, . . . B.Sh. 1270
youre richesses mooten been dispended . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
I have my body folily despended; . . . . . E.Mch. 1403
lyf, and how he hath hem despended; . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
save oonly that he hath despended in goode werkes. I.Pars. 810–5
**Dispenders**
the mo despendours he hath. And, deere sire, . . B.Mel. 2840–5
**Dispendest**
Thou doost noght elles but despendest tyme; . . B.Mel. 2121
**Dispendeth**
But in the taverne all dispendith . . . . . RR. 5681
**Dispensation**
As by the popes dispensacioun, . . . . . E.Cl. 746
the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
**Dispense**
And yet he was but esy of dispence, . . . . . A.Prol. 441
If I forgete to tellen the dispence . . . . . A.Kn. 1882
Despense, Bisynesse and Jalousye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1928
free Of his dispense, in place of pryvetee. . . . . A.Co. 4388
Or stele, or begge, or borwe thy despence! . . . B.ML. 105
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence . . B.Sh. 1195
Or ellis list no swich dispence endure, . . . . . B.Sh. 1206
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . B.Sh. 1233
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . . . . D.WB. 700
And olde and angry nygardes of dispence, . . . D.WB. 1263
Fro yeer to yeer I wynne al my dispence; . . . D.Fri. 1432
And burell folk in richesse and despence Of mete and drynke, . . . . . D.Sum. 1874
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispence, . . . . E.Cl. 1209
As for to spare in houshold thy dispence; . . . . E.Mch. 1297
And leyde on him al the dispence, . . . . . HF.1. 260
Was forto make gret dispense . . . . . RR. 1141
And hir dispence well mayntene, . . . . . RR. 1144
**Dispenses**
that he is, the gretter despenses moste he . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
**Dispenseth**
god dispenseth. For peraventure the nature . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
**Dispensing**
dispensynge and ordeynynge medes to gode . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
**Displayeth**
His baner he desplayeth and forth rood . . . . A.Kn. 966
**Displaying**
Without displaiyng of pensel. . . . . RR. 6280
**Displease**
thyng that yow displese; for God woot that as in . B.Mel. 2425–30
may in any manere displese God, that is . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . B.NP. 4450
Of engendrure, ther we nat God displese. . . . . D.WB. 128
And never yow displese in al my lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 1222
Liken to yow that may displese me; . . . . . E.Cl. 506
'Thanne is,' quod he, 'no-thyng may me displese, . E.Mch. 1634
'Certeyn,' thoghte she, 'whom that this thyng displese E.Mch. 1982
And lothest were of al this world displese, . . . F.Fkl. 1313
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese . . . H.Mcp. 26
youre weyes and they shuln displese yow.' . . . I.Pars. 140–5
and if ther be any thyng that displese hem, . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
that is to seyn to displesen to wikkide . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . . . TC.1. 27
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese, . . . . TC.2. 146

**Displease**—*Continued*
I may out-bringe; and if this you displese, . . . TC.3. 107
Thanne seide I, 'Ser, not you displease . . . . RR. 3101
That thou shalt nevermore hym displese. . . . . RR. 3386
Than do that you shulde displese. . . . . RR. 3418
For soth it is, whom it displese, . . . . . RR. 5697
And so it shulde you nat displese, . . . . . RR. 7495
**Displeased**
that ye be nat displesed of thynges that . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
And beeth no thyng displesed, I yow preye, . . . G.CY. 1010
Displesed hadde unto thy foule envye, . . . . TC.4. 275
'For if it you displeased nought . . . . . RR. 3661
**Displeaseth**
"he that al despiseth al displeseth," as . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
it displeseth to the juges and sovereyns." . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
displeseth and setteth at noght his goode . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
'Thou seist also that it displeseth me . . . . . D.WB. 293
That ought displesith to her heryng. . . . . RR. 6096
**Displeasing**
In any worde to your displesynge. . . . . Comp.A. 70
**Displesance**
Ne taketh of my wordes no displesaunce; . . . . C.Doc. 74
Of steel, and sheld from every displesaunce, . . . TC.3. 480
Ne do no thing that be you displesaunce. . . . . TC.3. 1295
Al my lif [long] withouten displesaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 11
Do thyng to do you displesaunce.' . . . . . RR. 3436
**Displesances**
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displesances; . . . C.Pard. 420
**Displesant**
This ire is so displesant to God . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
this synne moost displesant to Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
woot this synne is ful displesaunt thyng . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
**Dispone**
The forme; and of my moeble thou dispone . . TC.5. 300
**Disponed**
duellynge, that ordeynide and disponyde . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
thinges that he hath disponyd. Thanne, whethir that Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
**Disponeth**
that it moeveth and disponyth, than of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
whiche purveaunce disponith alle thinges; but destyne is . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
certes ryght so god disponith in his purveaunce . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
disponith hem alle; for ther nys no thing . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
And hem disponeth thorugh his ordinaunce, . . . TC.4. 964
**Disport**
And sikerly she was of greet desport, . . . . . A.Prol. 137
And therfore wol I maken yow disport, . . . . A.Prol. 775
With compaignye, hym to disporte and pleye, . . A.Mil. 3660
Into the trough,—that sal be my disport; . . . A.Rv. 4043
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport; . . A.Co. 4382
That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . . . A.Co. 4420
Were it for chapmanhode, or for disport, . . . . B.ML. 143
for his desport is went into the feeldes, hym . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
For therinne is ther no desport ne game. . . . . B.NP. 3981
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talys; . . . D.WB. 319
For his desport he wolde rede alway. . . . . D.WB. 670
Thou lettest oure disport in this manere.' . . . D.WB. 839
Oother desport ryght noon of hym have I, . . . D.Sum. 1830
His Paradys terrestre, and his disport; . . . . E.Mch. 1332
Dooth hym disport, he is a gentil man, . . . . E.Mch. 1924
Disporten hem and maken melodye . . . . . E.Mch. 2040
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport; . . . E.Mch. 2147
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh, . . . . F.Fkl. 849
Hire freendes sawe that it was no disport . . . . F.Fkl. 895
For his desport; he loveth daliaunce.' . . . . . G.CY. 592
For his desport, in signe eek of victorie . . . . H.Mcp. 127
Of al disport in which men frendly dwelle, . . . Mars. 177
And in a privee corner in desporte . . . . . PF. 260
To entreparten wo, as glad desport. . . . . TC.1. 592
As she best coude, she gan him desporte. . . . . TC.2. 1673
And with her goodly wordes him disporte . . . TC.3. 1133
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . . TC.4. 309
And with hir wordes wen'den her disporten, . . . TC.4. 724
And with your lettre of hope I wol desporte. . . . TC.5. 1398
And tho gan he me to disporte, . . . . . HF.2. 63
To do thee som disport and game, . . . . . HF.2. 156
To saylen to that londe, him to disporte; . . . . LGW. 1441
And with thi servise to desporte, . . . . . RR. 2014
That yeveth to lovers moste disporte, . . . . . RR. 2894
Avaunced me with high disport, . . . . . RR. 3468
Into disporte and wyldenesse, . . . . . RR. 4939
**Dispos-** *see* **Dispon-**
**Disposed**
Hir bountee, and disposed that he wolde . . . . E.Cl. 244
Wherfore I am disposed outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 639
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . . E.Cl. 707
Disposed was, this humble creature . . . . . E.Cl. 755
Shal be myn Eyr as I have ay disposed . . . . E.Cl. 1067 *var*
That sheweth wel thou art nat wel disposed; . . . H.Mcp. 33
whan it is wrongfully disposed . . . in man . . . I.Pars. 335–40
the debonayre force of god disposide hem as it was worthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
Disposed wel, and with aspectes payed, . . . . TC.2. 682
Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde, . . . . TC.4. 230

**Disposed**—*Continued*
I am disposed bet, so mote I go, . . . . . TC.5. 984
ben disposid in signes of bestes or shape like . . . Astr. 100–8
**Disposeth**
Disposeth ay youre hertes to withstonde . . . . D.Fri. 1659
And hem disposith thoroughe his ordenaunce . . TC.4. 964 *var*
**Disposition**
Som wikke aspect or disposicioun Of Saturne, . . A.Kn. 1087
Bothe habit and eek disposicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1378
Dyane, and in thy disposicioun.' . . . . . A.Kn. 2304
in lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
me hoolly in youre disposicioun and ordinaunce.' . B.Mel. 2915–20
oure goodes al fully in youre wil and disposicioun, . B.Mel. 2955–60
And for hire diverse disposicioun . . . . . D.WB. 701
bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deth . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
so gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
the disposicioun and ordenance clyvyng . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
to moevable thinges, by the whiche disposicion . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
by my disposicioun whan that I wol . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
' "O God, that at thy disposicioun . . . . . TC.2. 526
That Joves hath in disposicioun, . . . . . TC.5. 2
By purveyaunce and disposicioun . . . . . TC.5. 1543
After hir disposicioun, . . . . . HF.3. 1023
**Dispositions**
ordenaunces and disposicionis of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
**Dispraise**
who so wole have Sapience shal no man dispreise . B.Mel. 2260–5 *var*
Forto dispreisen and to blame . . . . . RR. 1053
**Dispraising**
his moneye, dispreisynge the power of . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
engendreth dispreisynge, so fareth it by to greet . B.Mel. 2875–80
in dispreisynge of hym that men preise. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
**Disputation**
By-twyxe fryndys in disputacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1474 *var*
**Dispute**
hadden hir congregacioun to desputen)— . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Than to dispute and axe amonges alle . . . . TC.3. 858
And ofte wolde dispute and teche, . . . . . RR. 6764
**Disputed**
And in his wit disputed faste, . . . . . BD. 504
**Disputedest**
thow disputedest ofte with me of the sciences . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
**Disputest**
Why axestow thanne, or whi desputestow thanne, . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
**Disputing**
provedest in disputynge that god . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
Disputing with himself in this matere, . . . . TC.4. 1084
**Disputisoun**
In this mateere, and greet disputisoun, . . . . B.NP. 4428
Bitwixen freendes in disputisoun, . . . . . E.Mch. 1474
To clerkes lete I al disputisoun; . . . . . F.Fkl. 890
every syde of thi disputesioun schal han ben stedfast . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
every side of thi disputisoun shal be stedfast . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5 *var*
**Disrewlily**
And lede his lyf disrewlilye, . . . . . RR. 4900
**Dissension**
the wise man seith, "the dissensioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
To stynte rancour and dissencioun . . . . . E.Cl. 747
But lust that folk have in dissensioun? . . . . L.St. 9
**Dissever**
wittes mowen nat disseveren hym or . . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
That *futur temps* hath maad men to dissever, . . G.CY. 875
Algate my spirit shal never dissever . . . . . Pity. 115
But so be that his trespas hit dissever. . . . . Mars. 49
God lete him never fro his wo dissever, . . . . Buk. 15
**Disseverance**
is destroyed be the disserveraunce the toon fro the tothir, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
That day of us mot make disseveraunce! . . . . TC.3. 1424
**Dissevered**
the wikked men dissevered fro the goode . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
ben so devyded and disseverid the ton fro the . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
may nat ben disseveryd fro good folk. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
**Dissimulation**
With his false dissymulacioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2123
**Dissimulations**
And mo dissymulaciouns, . . . . . HF.2. 179
**Dissimule**
Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . . H.Mcp. 347
nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
His wo he gan dissimulen and hide. . . . . TC.1. 322
He was, so wel dissimulen he coude. . . . . TC.3. 434
**Dissimuleth**
Lo, he dissymuleth heere in audience, . . . . . G.SN. 466
**Dissimuling**
God kepe us from his false dissymulynge! . . . G.CY. 1073
Which I shal with dissimulinge amende. . . . . TC.5. 1613
**Dissimulings**
Swich subtil lookyng and dissymulynges . . . . F.Sq. 285
**Dissimulour**
False dissymulour, O Greek Synoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4418
I knowe hir eek a fals dissimulour: . . . . . Fort. 23
**Dissolution**
In mochel dissolucioun, . . . . . RR. 4898
**Dissolved**
cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
destroied or dissolvid by the heete of a . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
**Dissolveth**
a swyft hour dissolveth the same man (that is . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
**Distaff**
He hadde moore tow on his distaf . . . . . A.Mil. 3774
And thou shalt have my distaf and go spynne!" . . B.Mk. 3097
Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to cuyte. . . . B.Mk. 3564
And Malkyn, with a dystaf in hir hand; . . . . B.NP. 4574
**Distain**
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne. . . . LGW. 255
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne. . . . LGW. 262
My lady cometh, that al thys may dysteyne. . . LGW. 269
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . . . LGW. 274
**Distained**
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . . TC.2. 840
Disteyned ofte withouten wene . . . . . RR. 2046 *var*
**Distance**
The gendres neither the distaunce . . . . . HF.1. 18
a regioun is the distaunce fro the cenyth . . . . Astr. 245–51
leveth there the distance of the pool of . . . . Astr. 272–7
is the distaunce of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . Astr. 362–5
and the distance of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 362–5
equinoxial, than say they that the distance . . . Astr. 365–8
**Distant**
ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro . . . Astr. 365–8
**Distantes**
in two ilike partyes evene distantes fro . . . . Astr. 75–82
**Distein-** *see* **Distain-**
**Distemper**
replie agayn my resouns, ne distempre youre herte, . B.Mel. 2425–30
Distempre yow noght, ye be my confessour; . . . D.Sum. 2195
**Distemperance**
to kepe hem fro the distemperance of . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
put ayens the distemperaunce of the hevene . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
certes so doth distempraunce to feble . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
**Distempered**
humours in his body been destempred. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
**Distempre**
yif he be distempre, and quakith for ire, men schal . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
**Distill**
This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . . . . TC.4. 519
**Distinct**
In oother manere been distinct the . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
**Distincte**
Ther can no wight distincte it so, . . . . . RR. 6199
**Distinction**
hir creatour and thurw the distincciour of hem-self, Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
**Distinctly**
to receyve distinctly the prickes of my compas. . . Astr. 371–6
**Distingued**
distyngwed and embelysed by the spryngynge . . . Bo.2. p. 5. 435–40
**Distoned**
And distoned from melodie. . . . . RR. 4248
**Distract**
Thow shalt so bien distract by . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
**Distrain**
And woot how soore it kan a man distreyne, . . . A. Kn. 1816
As to destreyne a thyng which that nature . . . H.Mcp. 161
So sore gan his parting her distreyne; . . . . . TC.3. 1528
'Distreyne her herte as faste to retorne . . . . TC.5. 596
Litel therof he shal distreyne. . . . . Prov. 8
**Distrained**
bitrayssed of his disciple, and distreyned and bounde, I.Pars. 265–70
thurgh whiche men been distreyned by taylages, . I.Pars. 750–5
that vicyous lustes holden destreyned with cheynes Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
That othre bisy nedes him destrainede; . . . . TC.1. 355
That evere was and lest with harm distreyned . . TC.2. 840 *var*
**Distraineth**
But Palamon? that love destreyneth so . . . . A.Kn. 1455
"He that to muche embraceth, distreyneth litel"; and Catoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
Desir of his presence hire so distreyneth, . . . . F.Fkl. 820
by juggement destreyneth hym for to do . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
destreyneth a man to accepte benygnely . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth . . PF. 337
**Distress**
Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse: . . . A.Kn. 919
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . A.Kn. 1249
Forpyned, what for wo and for distresse. . . . . A.Kn. 1453
Ruest on every reweful in distresse. . . . . B.ML. 854
So was hir herte shet in hir distresse . . . . . B.ML. 1056
Hath but oon herte in wele and in distresse. . . . E.Mch. 1336
I se wel that ye han of my distresse . . . . . F.Sq. 484
Telle hire his wo, his peyne, and his distresse; . . F.Fkl. 737
Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . . F.Fkl. 916
To yow, and eek I se wel youre distresse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1528
Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse, . . . F.Fkl. 1596
Of hem that been in sorwe and in distresse, . . . G.SN. 76
'Helpe me out of this distresse, . . . . . BD. 110
May gladde me of my distresse, . . . . . BD. 701

**Distress**—*Continued*

O verrey lust of labour and distresse! . . . . . ABC. 106
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . . Mars. 191
What so I wiste that were to your [distresse]; . . Comp.L. 74 *em*
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse, . . . . . Anel. 101
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse, . . . TC.1. 439
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . TC.1. 550
And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse!' . . TC.1. 616
That nevere was in sorwe or som destresse: . . . TC.1. 641
How wiltow seyn of me and my destresse? . . . TC.1. 1018
But most her favour was, for his distresse . . . TC.2. 663
Ek sith I wot for me is his distresse, . . . . . TC.2. 719
Or thraldom, though he fele in it distresse, . . . TC.2. 856
Causeth despit ful ofte for distresse.'— . . . . TC.2. 1246
Ne hadde she swich routhe of his distresse; . . . TC.2. 1270
To here and see the giltles in distresse. . . . . TC.2. 1372
For now is nede! Sestow not my destresse, . . . TC.3. 46
To bringe thee to joye out of distresse, . . . . TC.3. 245
But only for t' abregge that distresse . . . . . TC.3. 262
To knowe of me the cause of my distresse. . . . TC.3. 364
'And he is come in swich peyne and distresse . . TC.3. 792
What! platly, and ye suffre him in distresse, . . . TC.3. 881
Yet natheles, considered his distresse . . . . . TC.3. 985
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse: . . . . TC.3. 1035
Men drinken ofte peyne and gret distresse: . . . TC.3. 1216
As thoughte him tho, for pietous distresse, . . . TC.3. 1444
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse. . . TC.3. 1596
And esen hem that weren in distresse; . . . . . TC.3. 1790
Rewe on this olde caitif in distresse, . . . . . TC.4. 104
In his distresse [as I shal you devise] . . . . . TC.4. 238 *var*
My sorwful lif, and deyen for distresse. . . . . TC.4. 301
His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse. . . TC.4. 364
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse, . . TC.4. 526
And ech of hem wep ek for her distresse. . . . . TC.4. 721
The pleynte that she made in her distresse? . . . TC.4. 800
And peyne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse! . . . TC.4. 842
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse; . . . . TC.4. 898
Or bring Criseyde and me from this distresse!' . . TC.4. 1082
Ne made me to rewe on your distresse, . . . . . TC.4. 1671
Ful ofte a day she sighte ek for distresse, . . . TC.5. 715
I herteles, I sik, I in distresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1594
Prisoun, stewe or greet distresse; . . . . . HF.1. 26
Held the wyndes in distresse, . . . . . HF.3. 497
Swiche routhe hath he of thy distresse,— . . . . HF.3. 922
To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . LGW. 664
And whan they hadde tolde al hire distresse, . . LGW. 1055
Refresshed mote he ben of his distresse. . . . . LGW. 1081
And let hir drenche in sorowe and distresse, . . . LGW. 1919
That, for thy lady saw nat thy distresse, . . . . Scog. 18
Never to chaunge for no maner distresse. . . . . Bal.Ch. 9
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse, . . . . RR. 308
And if a man were in distresse, . . . . . RR. 1223
And was for thurst in grete distresse . . . . . RR. 1507
Abide and suffre thy distresse . . . . . RR. 2121
If evere thou knewe of love distresse, . . . . . RR. 2643
And lyveth in distresse and in peyne, . . . . . RR. 2798
Love hath to hym do gret distresse, . . . . . RR. 3569
Till that, rewyng on my distresse, . . . . . RR. 3697
Owe I not wel to have distresse . . . . . RR. 4413
For whom I lyve in such distresse, . . . . . RR. 4606
Withoute ony deth or distresse, . . . . . RR. 4893
Peyne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire . . . . . RR. 4997
Can yvel demene his distresse, . . . . . RR. 5238
And the angwisshe and distresse, . . . . . RR. 5715
Her hertis arn in grete distresse, . . . . . RR. 5748
And drede hem holdith in distresse . . . . . RR. 5784
Whanne poverte putte hym in distresse, . . . . RR. 5949
And preche us povert and distresse, . . . . . RR. 6181
And a skryppe of Faynte Distresse, . . . . . RR. 7403

**Disturb**

Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk; . . . . C.Pard. 340
and whiche thynges destourben . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
that destourben hym to see the face . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
if maladie destourbe it; for he shal nat . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
thynges destourben penaunce; and this . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
For, if I wolde it openly disturbe, . . . . . TC.4. 563
Desir for to disturben her me redeth, . . . . . TC.4. 573
So shapeth, how distorbe this goinge, . . . . . TC.4. 934
Ne, if she can herself disturben it, . . . . . TC.4. 1103
Distorbe al this of which thow art in drede . . . TC.4. 1113 *var*
Distorben him and plukke him by the sleve . . . TC.4. 1403

**Disturbance**

That in the paleys of thy disturbaunce . . . . Mars. 107

**Disturbed**

but if so be that it be destourbed by penitence. . . I.Pars. 890–5
I am accused that I schulde han disturbed the accusour . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to ben distorbed schal cese. For shal I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
ocupyed and destourbed by imagynacioun . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
fredom of wil be distorbed or y-let be prescience. For ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
For-which, men seith, may not distorbed be . . . TC.2. 622

**Disturbeth**

destourbeth the mooder to wepen in the . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Eek whan man destourbeth concepcioun . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
dyvinite ther ne let ne distourbeth no thyng . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
that the wil of a wyght distourbeth and constreyneth that . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5

**Disturbeth**—*Continued*

his rody fyr, ne distorbeth nat the colde . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
it distourbith not the instrument to hangen . . . Astr. 25–32

**Disturbing**

Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng. . . . . Ven. 44

**Disturne**

Thy fader prey al th'ilke harm disturne . . . . TC.3. 718

**Ditch**

She was as digne as water in a dich, . . . . . A.Rv. 3964
Til in a dych they caughte hym atte laste. . . . A.Rv. 4106
With stikkes, and a drye dych withoute, . . . . B.NP. 4038
is lyk to hym that falleth in the dych, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
Leet dichen al about, and walles make . . . . LGW. 708
Aboute hem made he a diche deepe, . . . . . RR. 4152
Withoute the diche were lystes maade . . . . RR. 4199
To neighe the dyche over the pleyne. . . . . RR. 4202
With walles rounde and diche depe, . . . . . RR. 4205

**Ditch** *see* **Dike**

**Ditched**

Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute. . . . . A.Kn. 1888

**Dite** *see* **Dictys, Ditty**

**Ditties**

delitable ditees. For lo! rendynge Muses . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
makere of dytees that highten tragedies) . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
to seyn, Homer with the swete ditees) . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
To make bookes, songes, or dytees, . . . . . HF.2. 114

**Ditty**

Tragedye is to seyn a dite of a prosperite for a tyme, . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
whan the swetnesse of here dite hadde . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
song and his ditee. But we wolen . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
But although the noryssynges of dite of musyk . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
Taccepte in worth this litel povre dyte . . . . Bal.Co. 16
Spake Tulius in a ditee, . . . . . RR. 5286
Of the honourable ditee, . . . . . RR. 5652

**Diurnal**

With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay. . . . B.ML. 296

**Diurne**

Parfourned hath the sonne his ark diurne, . . . E.Mch. 1795

**Divers** *see* **Diverse**

**Diverse**

Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3857
Diverse men diverse thynges seyden, . . . . . B.ML. 211
in diverse parties, and whan that every . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . . . D.WB. 44c
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkes . . . . D.WB. 44d
They been assayed at diverse stoundes; . . . . D.WB. 286
And for hire diverse disposicioun . . . . . D.WB. 701
In divers art and in diverse figures. . . . . D.Fri. 1486
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by. . . . D.Sum. 1878
Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . . D.Sum. 1950
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche? . . . . D.Sum. 1955
Diverse men diversely hym tolde . . . . . E.Mch. 1469
Diverse folk diversely they demed; . . . . . F.Sq. 202
Ther as they sownen diverse instrumentz . . . . F.Sq. 270
Of diverse aventures maden layes, . . . . . F.Fkl. 710
By whiche men maken diverse apparences, . . . F.Fkl. 1140
Poudres diverse, asshes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . G.CY. 807
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole; . . . . G.CY. 809
In my visage; for fumes diverse . . . . . G.CY. 1098
certes, after the diverse discordaunces . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
renne in o lees, but in diverse maneres. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
in this manere it is divers from alle othere . . . I.Pars. 485–90
manslaughtre, is in diverse wise. . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
hasardours in diverse contrees. . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
in diverse werkes, and in consideracioun of . . . I.Pars. 735–40
diverse speces, as fornicacioun that is . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
in diverse entente, and in diverse manere, . . . I.Pars. 910–5
or elles they departen hir shrift in diverse places, . I.Pars. 970–5
With hir false draughtes dyvers . . . . . BD. 652
But up I roos with colour ful dyverse, . . . . . Pity. 17
I-fiyt by diverse speeris, this man, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
me to thynke ryght now the diverse sentences . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
schyne with diverse clothynge? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
into diverse contrees. Tho weren the cruele . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
that manye a nacioun, diverse of tonge . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
nat that the maneris of diverse folk and . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
by diverse tonges; and al-though that . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
manere studies, gon certes by diverse weyes; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
hem to geten by diverse weyes. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
diverse studies. In whiche desir it mai . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
men han diverse sentences and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
and gladnesse be oonly diverse by names, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
that is in hym, were divers in substaunce? . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
undirstonden to be diverse. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
nature, but that it is dyvers from him by . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
conjoyned thise divers thynges togidre? . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that is divers from any thing, that thilke thing . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10

**Diverse**—*Continued*
ben divers among hem-self. For certes . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
the goodis that ben divers among hem-self, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
gode ne mowe by no weie be divers. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
felicite, thanne weren thei dyverse that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
diverse membris compounen a body.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
for thei ben divers that on fro that othir. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
ne ben none goodis whan thei ben diverse, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
of whiche that the effect nys nat naturely divers, . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
and diverse and contraryous parties, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
conjoyed so manye diverse thinges; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
mysdrawynges in diverse parties, ne the savynge of obedient . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
hevene were peynted with diverse ymages . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
mankynde, whiche that is lad by diverse studies, . Bo.4. p.12. 1195–200
diverse coveytise of erthly thinges, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
into diverse maneres, that oon of hem is . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe and the . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
maneres ben diverse and discordaunt, . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
thise two thinges ben dyvers. For purveaunce is . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
that thei ben diverse and although thei . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
thinges ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
in many maneris and in diverse tymes . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
by divers subtilite of develis, or elles by any . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
into diverse liknesse, and, as he . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
yit ben thei divers somwhat fro the path of my . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
it is desceyvable opynioun ful divers and . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
that it be dyvers fro the holnesse of science . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . . substaunces. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
be ful diverse figures. For some of hem han . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
that thei alle discorden by diverse foormes, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
wil into diverse accions." But thou maist . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
diverse stoundes of knowynge, so that it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
the diverse qualite of our dedes, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
And in diverse wise and oon entente . . . . . TC.1. 61
Fy on your might and werkes so diverse! . . . . TC.4. 1195
Of gold, stondynge in diverse stages, . . . . . HF.1. 122
Sett under hym in divers seys . . . . . HF.3. 120 *var*
That is ful dyvers of his soun, . . . . . HF.3. 484
Of dyvers transmutaciouns, . . . . . HF.3. 879
Of fire, of dyvers accident. . . . . HF.3. 886
first oute of othere dyverse langages, and . . . Astr. 5–11
taught, and yit by diverse reules; right as . . . Astr. 5–11
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right . . . Astr. 5–11
contene diverse tables of longitudes and . . . . Astr. 15–20
thynne plates compowned for diverse clymates . . Astr. 25–32
receyve the plates for dyvers clymates . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
compouned of diverse nombres of daies, . . . . Astr. 50–7
diverse Astrelabies somme almykanteras . . . . Astr. 82–8
ben in diverse signes. Than maist thou . . . . Astr. 211–5
manyfest the diverse ascencioun of signes . . . Astr. 277–84
in diverse places, as wel in the right cercle . . . Astr. 277–84
thilke townes han diverse meridians. . . . . Astr. 358–62
And many hewes ful dyvers. . . . . RR. 68
By dyvers medlyng of coloures. . . . . RR. 898
More wondirfull, and more dyvers, . . . . . RR. 4102
So dyverse and so many ther be, . . . . . RR. 5963
'Sir, I have fele dyverse wonyng, . . . . . RR. 6082

**Diversely**
Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3857
Lazar and Dives lyveden diversly . . . . . D.Sum. 1877
Diverse men diversely hym tolde . . . . . E.Mch. 1469
Diverse folk diversely they demed; . . . . . F.Sq. 202
to-drawen the diversely, as thou art now feble of . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
the fleetynge streem, that royleth doun diversely . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
to fleten diversely. Ryght so, by semblable reson, . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
Althogh they were diversly served, . . . . . HF.3. 456
desired . . . Dyversely, and loos and name; . . . HF.3. 810
Spoke in bookis dyversely. . . . . RR. 1629
And dyversly they seide hir wille. . . . . RR. 5814

**Diverseth**
Diverseth so his stoundes concordinge; . . . . TC.3. 1752

**Diversities**
thise diversites of moevynges. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70

**Diversity**
By-cause that ther was swich diversitee . . . . B.ML. 220
the diversite of precious ostelementes; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
and what for diversite of langages, and . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
but hir substaunce hath no diversite.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
maner body of blisfulnesse by diversite of parties . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
and the same diversite of here . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
How that ther is diversite requered . . . . . TC.3. 405
And, for ther is so gret diversite . . . . . TC.5. 1793
So varuaunt of diversitee, . . . . . RR. 1917

**Dives**
Lazar and Dives lyveden diversly . . . . . D.Sum. 1877
'Quamvis fluente dives.' . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90

**Divide**
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . . . B.Mk. 3380
place to hem that breken or divyden hem; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
noumbres of Augrym that dividen thilke . . . . Astr. 40–5
Azimutes, and thei dividen the orisounte . . . . Astr. 88–92
The God of Love, that can devyde . . . . . RR. 878

**Divided**
Dyvyded is thy regne, and it shal be . . . . . B.Mk. 3424
hath devyded and constreyned to ben . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
and whan it is thus divyded [and] it hath . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
ben so devyded and disseverid the ton fro the . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
devyded in moevynges, in places, in . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
same assemblynge and oonynge, devyded and unfolden . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
ben singuler and dyvided, ne that they ne . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
he devyded the divynacioun (that is to seyn, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1740–5
the thingis devyded; and the strengthe . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . . . . Astr. 5–11
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . Astr. 25–32
quarters of thin Astrolabie divided after . . . . Astr. 32–40
divisioun fro 5 to 5, dyvidid fro tyme that . . . Astr. 40–5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . Astr. 40–5
is every quarter of thin Astrolabie divided. . . . Astr. 40–5
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45–50
is dividid in the same nombre as every othir . . . Astr. 60–5
This same bordure is dividid also with . . . . Astr. 60–5
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . Astr. 60–5
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto . . . Astr. 60–5
is every quarter divided, as is the . . . . . Astr. 60–5
ben divided by oon, and some by two, . . . . Astr. 82–8
on that othir. This zodiak is divided in . . . . Astr. 100–8
First it is divided in 4 plages principalis . . . . Astr. 316–9
south to north; than is it divided in smale . . . Astr. 316–9

**Dividest**
the leeves falle. Thow devydest the swyfte tydes . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and divydest it by membrys accordynge; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5

**Divideth**
and divideth it, and myseledeth it and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–1
departeth it and divideth it; and whanne thei enforcen . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
strengthe that devydeth thinges I-knowe; . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
that is to seyn the cercle that divideth the two emyspheries, . . . . . Astr. 82–8
this . . . orisonte, . . ., dividith the equinoxial in to right angles; . . . . . Astr. 284–6

**Divinailes**
bileeven in divynailes, as by flight or by noyse . . I.Pars. 605–10

**Divinations**
devyded the divynacioun (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
in his book that he wrot of dyvynaciouns), . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Divine**
Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne, . . . . A.Prol. 122
'Wyf,' quod this man, 'litel kanstow devyne . . . B.Sh. 1414
By precept of the messager divyn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3247
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne! . . . . B.NP. 4456
Men may devyne, and glosen up and doun, . . . D.WB. 26
Ther as divine servyce is honoured, . . . . . D.Sum. 1719
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne. . . . . PF. 182
doun, that a man, that is a devyne beest . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
envirounynge of the simplicite devyne? . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
forme of the devyne substaunce, that is . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
devyne substaunce—he seide thus: that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
thilke devyne substaunce tornith the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
the devyne lookynge of hem, and by thy . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
predestinacioun devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil; Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
formes, of the stablenesse of the devyne thought. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5

**Divine**—*Continued*
And thilke devyne thought . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
pure clennesse of the devyne intelligence, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
For purveaunce is thilke devyne resoun . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
and oonyd in the lokynge of the devyne thought, . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne purveaunce, Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
thinges whiche that the devyne symplicite . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
the devyne depnesse, the whiche that . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
of that semeth to the devyne purveaunce, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
wel I-thewed that the devyne jugement . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
oonly this is the devyne myght to the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
devyne purveaunce (as who seith, no . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
reame of the devyne purveaunce), syn . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
of the devyne entente. For oonly it owghte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
of the devyne purveaunce is enlaced with . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
by the devyne ordenaunce).' . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
of the devyne thought; and lasse fre . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
lokynge of the devyne purveaunce seth, . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
wil, but thilke whiche that the devyne purveaunce, . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
devyne prescience more than the opinioun . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
the gerdon of the devyne grace whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
of the devyne prescience; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
whiche symplicite of the devyne prescience, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
in the devyne thought. In whiche this oughte . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
intelligence is oonly the devyne nature. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
han the jugement of the devyne thoght, as . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
bynethe the devyne thought. For whiche yif . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
that the estat is of the devyne substaunce; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
and the devyne science. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
to the devyne thought. Ne it ne scholde . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
and knowen by the devyne sighte, syn . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
or collacioun of the presence devyne and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
Wherfore this devyne presence ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Ryght so thanne the devyne lookynge, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
yif that he be byholdere of the devyne thought. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
it is referred to the devyne knowynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
yf thei ben referrid to the devyne sighte, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
condicioun of the devyne knowynge. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
condicioun of the devyne science?' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
ben referred to the devyne knowynge, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
present sothnesse of the devyne purveaunce . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
it, thou ne maist nat eschuen the devyne prescience, Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
the devyne prescience entrechaungith hise . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
the devyne sighte renneth to-forn, and seeth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
For certis this strengthe of the devyne science, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
by the devyne prescience), thanne is ther . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
A gret devyn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . . TC.1. 66
The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . . TC.2. 1745
Lest any wight devinen or devise . . . . . TC.3. 458
Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine: . . . . . TC.3. 765
But who may al eschewe or al devine? . . . . . TC.4. 389
'Devine not in reson ay so depe . . . . . TC.4. 589
'That for-sight of divine Purveyaunce . . . . . TC.4. 961
Thou, reder, mayst thyself ful wel devine . . . TC.5. 270
For in his herte he coude wel devine . . . . . TC.5. 288
Devyne he; for I certeynly . . . . . HF.1. 14
And if, divyne vertu, thou . . . . . HF.3. 11
For which ful ofte I of my-self dyvyne That I am . . Rosem. 19
Of every lover can devyne . . . . . RR. 3800
As shulde a maister of dyvyne; . . . . . RR. 6488

**Diviner**
devynynge of Tyresie the divynour, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10

**Divineress**
Thou wenest ben a gret devineresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1522

**Divines**
The answere of this I lete to dyvynys, . . . . . A.Kn. 1323

**Divines**—*Continued*
so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines; . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
in the sovereynes devynes substaunces (that is . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60

**Divineth**
devinith ought the poeples that it is wicked . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80 *var*
Secoundely ther yit devineth non . . . . . TC.2. 1741

**Divining**
Dyvynynge of thise Thebane knyghtes two. . . . A.Kn. 2515
Thus was the halle ful of divynynge . . . . . A.Kn. 2521
japeworthi devynynge of Tyresie the divynour, . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10

**Divinistre**
Therfore I stynte, I nam no divinistre; . . . . A.Kn. 2811

**Divinity**
I do no fors of youre dyvynytee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1512
Moore than a maister of dyvynytee.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1638
And whil we seken thilke divinitee, . . . . . G.SN. 316
So in o beynge of divinitee . . . . . G.SN. 340
of thynges touchynge dyvinyte and . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
blisfulnesse is sovereyn devynite.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvinite, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
getynge of dyvinite men ben makid blisful. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
they han geten dyvinite thei ben maked . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
by the participacioun of dyvinite ther ne let ne distourbeth no . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
The maistres of divinite . . . . . RR. 6553
To rede in Divinite . . . . . RR. 7691

**Division**
That in swich cas kan no divisioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1780
Ther were also of Martes divisioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2024
That causeth al day swich divisioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2476
ye han nat maked no divisioun bitwixe . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
of divisioun of confessioun, that if thou . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
entente of divisioun of shrifte. . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Syn that ye be of my divisioun,— . . . . . Mars. 273
is o thyng with outen ony devysioun, the . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
refuseth alle dyvisioun. I trete not now . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
I have thee taught divisioun bi-twene . . . . . Fort. 33
Astrolabie, than is every smal divisioun in . . . Astr. 100–8
The manere of the divisioun of thin . . . . . Astr. 316–9

**Divisions**
divisiouns fro 5 to 5, dyvidid fro tyme that . . . Astr. 40–5
and his dyvisiouns of ful many a subtile . . . . Astr. 50–7
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisiouns. . . . . Astr. 88–92
same strikes or divisions ben clepid . . . . . Astr. 88–92
of Cancer ben there 12 divisiouns embelif, . . . Astr. 88–92
12 principale divisiouns that departen the . . . Astr. 100–8

**Dixerat**
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'— . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20

**Dizzily**
And usith it ay desily . . . . . RR. 6600 *var*

**Do**
And wente for to doon his pilgrymage. . . . . A.Prol. 78
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . . . A.Prol. 268
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . . A.Prol. 500
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . . A.Prol. 766
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . A.Prol. 768
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort. . . . A.Prol. 776
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so, . . . . A.Prol. 812
To do the dede bodyes vileynye . . . . . A.Kn. 942
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . A.Kn. 960
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse. . . . . A.Kn. 993
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . A.Kn. 1040
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observaunce.' . . . A.Kn. 1045
To doon honour to May, and for to ryse. . . . A.Kn. 1047
And for to pleye, as he was wont to do; . . . . A.Kn. 1195
That may me heele, or doon confort in this— . . . A.Kn. 1248
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1425
And for to doon his observaunce to May, . . . . A.Kn. 1500
As doon thise loveres in hir queynte geres,— . . . A.Kn. 1531
So that I koude doon aught to youre plesaunce.' . A.Kn. 1571
And, for to doon his ryte and sacrifise, . . . . A.Kn. 1902
To esen hem, and doon hem al honour, . . . . A.Kn. 2194
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2253
Ther lakked noght to doon hir sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2280
And if so be thou wolt do me no grace, . . . . A.Kn. 2322
As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennynge; . . . A.Kn. 2338
Of fierse Mars, to doon his sacrifise . . . . . A.Kn. 2369
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2405
I do vengeance and pleyn correccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2461
Now weepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . . A.Kn. 2470
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . A.Kn. 2531
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . . A.Kn. 2598
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . A.Kn. 2663
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf. . . . A.Kn. 2795
To do the office of funeral servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2912
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!' . . . A.Mil. 3287
'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholay? . . . A.Mil. 3437
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke.' A.Mil. 3491
And therfore, woostou what is best to doone? . . A.Mil. 3544
'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun, . . . A.Mil. 3698
As lene it me, I have therwith to doone, . . . A.Mil. 3777
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do ther-with?' . . . A.Mil. 3782
For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . . A.Rv. 3881

And John also, how now? what do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025
What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?' . . . A.Rv. 4035
He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4191
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . . A.Rv. 4278
'But of my tale how shall I doon this day? . . . B.ML. 90
And doon hir nedes as they han doon yoore, . . . B.ML. 174
Bisechynge hym to doon hire that honour, . . . B.ML. 379
'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour.' . . . . . B.ML. 381
The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . . B.ML. 382
She wolde do no synne, by no weye; . . . . . B.ML. 590
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he, . . . . B.ML. 662
This messager, to doon his avantage, . . . . . B.ML. 729
And forth he gooth; ther is na moore to doone. . . B.ML. 770
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
To doon this synne, been outher slayn or shente! . B.ML. 931
As to doon any kyng a reverence. . . . . B.ML. 1001
That men hem doon at festes and at daunces. . . B.Sh. 1197
To doon plesaunce, and also greet costage: . . . B.Sh. 1235
If that yow list to doon that I yow praye, . . . B.Sh. 1379
And doon to yow what plesance and service . . . B.Sh. 1381
That I may doon, right as yow list devise, . . . B.Sh. 1382
And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . B.Sh. 1383
As freendes doon whan they been met y-feere. . . B.Sh. 1531
I prey thee, wyf, as do namoore so; . . . . . B.Sh. 1585
To doon therwith myn honour and my prow, . . . B.Sh. 1598
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . . . B.Pri. 1653
As smale children doon in hire childhede. . . . . B.Pri. 1691
'Now certes, I wol do my diligence . . . . . B.Pri. 1729
'Do come,' he seyde, 'my mynstrales, . . . . . B.Th. 2035
shal man doon his diligence with amyable . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
whan thou hast for-goon thy freend, do diligence . B.Mel. 2180–5
grevously that I noot what to doone.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
he baar a cruel ire, redy to doon vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
that we do to every wight the beste that . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
and to oure pacients that we do no damage; . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
we shullen do so ententif bisynesse fro . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
thyng, that right anon thou do thy diligence . . B.Mel. 2215–20
werre, or sodeynly for to doon vengeaunce, . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
to do wikkednesse, and if ye wole werken . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
self, he weneth alwey that he may do thyng . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
thyng that he may nat do. . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
good for to do, another tyme it semeth . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
for peraventure they doon it moore for . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
to doon a thyng openly and werketh prively . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
thou purposest for to do by thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
seith, "Assay to do swich thyng as thou . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
hast power to doon, lest that the charge . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
myght to doon a thyng of which thou . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
reconsiled, and folk that doon yow reverence . . B.Mel. 2435–40
anon, and for to do vengeance. . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
for to do synne is mannyssh, but certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
office of hem aperteneth, to doon to every wight honour . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
and eek, for they sholde do the moore . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
to doon greet diligence unto the cure of . . . . B.Mel. 2460–50
so sholde I doon hem another; for right . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
hem, and doon hem wrong, and thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
but do wel to hym that dooth . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
and do it with greet deliberacioun, for . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
swiche as doon yow reverence withouten . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
wilfulnesse to doon hastif vengeance. . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
we may doon rightfully, and certes, . . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
may do no thyng, but oonly swich thyng as . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
me why that God suffred men to do yow this vileynye, B.Mel. 2595–600
men, and they that han wyl to do wikkednesse . . B.Mel. 2620–5
so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do outrages . . B.Mel. 2625–30
dredeth to do right maketh men shrewes," and . . B.Mel. 2625–30
"Leveth the vengeance to me, and I shal do it."' . B.Mel. 2650–5
othere, to do me another vileynye. For it . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye." . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
And also for my suffrance men wolden do to me so muchel . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
that every persone to whom men doon vileynye . . B.Mel. 2655–60
a man al oonly for to do newe wronges, . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
synnere comandeth and biddeth hym do . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
than thou art do thee grevaunce, studie . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
or moore myghty than thou, do thee anoy . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
greet peril to myne enemys to do me a vileynye . . B.Mel. 2710–5
though I do a greet excesse, that is to seyn, . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
caas of the world a man sholde nat doon outrage, . B.Mel. 2715–20
that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
man to do manye yveles, and therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
if he do harm to another wight: this is to . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
to do thy profit; for thou shalt in alle . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
that ydelnesse techeth a man to do manye . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
covenable tyme for to doon his profit;. . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
richesse ye shullen do no thyng which . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
ferthermoore, that ye sholde alwey doon youre bisynesse . . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
seith in another place, "Do greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
ye shul do in getynge richesses, and how . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
how I shal do in this nede.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
I love youre honour and youre profit as I do . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . . B.Mel. 2880–5





hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
am redy to do right as ye wol desire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
nat wel what they don, ne what they seyn; . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
to do youre wyl and youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
bynden . . . oure freendes, to doon al his wyl and his B.Mel. 2935–40
am right seur that he shal no thyng doon in this . . B.Mel. 2950–5
have pees; but it is good that we do it . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
avys and conseil, what best were to doon . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
that the goodnesse that thou mayst do . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
this day, do it, and abide nat, ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
hem ferther into goodnesse than doon . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
everi man oghte to doon his diligence . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
to do som thyng by which he may renovelle . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
trowe ye mowe nat do; I seye ye . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
do yow obeisance, ye moste deemen . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
ye wole forbere now to do vengeance in . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith, . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
me to doon yow grace and mercy. . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day Som neighebore, . . . . . B.Mk. 3107
And seyde, 'I wol doon al my diligence, . . . . B.Mk. 3156
Of Israel he leet do gelde anoon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3342
Was he to doon amys, or moore trespace; . . . B.Mk. 3370
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye . . B.Mk. 3475
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . B.Mk. 3480
Ne never myghte hir foomen doon hem flee, . . . B.Mk. 3507
He shoope upon this queene to doon vengeaunce; . B.Mk. 3543
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen. . . . B.Mk. 3618
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe? . . . B.Mk. 3622
Is ther no morsel breed that ye do kepe? . . . . B.Mk. 3624
And seyde, 'Fader, do nat so, allas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3639
Youre tales doon us no desport ne game . . . . B.NP. 3981 par
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plesaunce, . . . B.NP. 4056
Seyde he nat thus, "Ne do no fors of dremes"? . . B.NP. 4131
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote . . . . . B.NP. 4148
Do thilke carte arresten boldely; . . . . . B.NP. 4210
That I wol lette for to do my thynges; . . . . B.NP. 4279
As gladly doon thise homycides alle . . . . . B.NP. 4414
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng.— . . . . B.NP. 4434
To do that same thyng, or do it noght, . . . . B.NP. 4437
I wil nat han to do of swich mateere, . . . . . B.NP. 4441
They yolleden, as feendes doon in helle; . . . . B.NP. 4579
Do me to synge, and wynke with myn eye, . . . B.NP. 4620
So do I alle myne othere creatures, . . . . . C.Doc. 27
If that they doon, ye shul it deere abeye. . . . . C.Doc. 100
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . C.Doc. 173
About his nekke, as she was wont to do; . . . . C.Doc. 233
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displesances; . . . C.Pard. 420
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes, . . . C.Pard. 444
Thurgh which they doon the devel sacrifise . . . C.Pard. 469
But yet to me she wol nat do that grace, . . . C.Pard. 737
And for oure owene tresor doon us honge. . . . C.Pard. 790
What shal we doon, what shal we to hym seye?' . C.Pard. 818
What we shal doon, and bryngen it wel aboute.' . C.Pard. 821
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same; . . C.Pard. 830
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse. . . D.WB. 101
Me neded nat do lenger diligence . . . . . D.WB. 205
To wynne hir love, or doon hem reverence; . . . D.WB. 206
And but thow do to my norice honour, . . . . D.WB. 299
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plesaunce; . . . D.WB. 408
Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nycetee; . . . D.WB. 412
And, but ye do, certein we shal yow teche . . . D.WB. 438
But yet I hope that he shal do me good, . . . . D.WB. 580
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I. . . . . D.WB. 663
The clerk whan he is oold, and may noght do . . . D.WB. 707
Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 820
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.' . D.WB. 853
And he ne wol doon hem non dishonour. . . . . D.WB. 881
But what? he may nat do al as hym liketh, . . . D.WB. 914
For to be free, and do right as us lest, . . . . D.WB. 936
She nolde do that vileynye or synne, . . . . . D.WB. 962
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght, . . . . D.WB. 1011
Er that youre court departe, do me right; . . . D.WB. 1049
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght. . . . . D.WB. 1053
That for my necligence I do no cure . . . . . D.WB. 1074
To do the gentil dedes that he kan, . . . . . D.WB. 1115
To doon of gentillesse the faire office; . . . . . D.WB. 1137
They myghte do no vileynye or vice. . . . . D.WB. 1138
Sith folk ne doon hir operaciouu . . . . . D.WB. 1148
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye; . . . . . D.WB. 1151
And nyl hymselven do no gentil dedis, . . . . . D.WB. 1155
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . D.WB. 1210
I do no fors the wheither of the two, . . . . . D.WB. 1234
That myghte doon hym plesance or likyng. . . . . D.WB. 1256
Power to doon on hem correccioun. . . . . D.Fri. 1320
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake, . . . . D.Fri. 1364
But as my brother tel me how do ye.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1423
And meenes to doon his comandements, . . . . D.Fri. 1484
Upon a man and doon his soule unreste, . . . . D.Fri. 1495
I do no fors of youre dyvynytee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1512
To preye for the peple, and do servyse, . . . . D.Sum. 1897
To thy subgitz do noon oppressioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1990
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre. . . . D.Sum. 2042
'Sire,' quod the lord, 'ye woot what is to doone; . D.Sum. 2194
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente, . . . E.Cl. 12
And therefor wol I do yow obeisance . . . . . E.Cl. 24
Al have I noght to doone in this mateere . . . . E.Cl. 99
And ye, my lord, to doon right as yow leste; . . . E.Cl. 105

**Do**—*Continued*

I hym bitake,—he may doon as hym leste. . . . E.Cl. 161
To doon unto the feeste reverence. . . . . E.Cl. 196
That child may doon to fadres reverence. . . . E.Cl. 231
To doon at hoom as soone as it may be . . . . E.Cl. 284
As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . E.Cl. 353
I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste, . . . E.Cl. 489
I wol nat doon, but this wol I,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 493
Doon execucioun in thynges badde; . . . . . E.Cl. 522
Though I do thyng to which I am constreyned; . . E.Cl. 527
And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille. . . . E.Cl. 539
As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille; . . . E.Cl. 581
Bisekynge hire to doon hire bisynesse . . . . . E.Cl. 592
I wolde it doon withouten necligence; . . . . . E.Cl. 661
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese, . . . E.Cl. 664
I may nat doon as every plowman may,— . . . . E.Cl. 799
Ye koude nat doon so dishoneste a thyng, . . . E.Cl. 876
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.' . . . . E.Cl. 966
'To doon youre lust, but I desire also . . . . . E.Cl. 968
And peyned hire to doon al that she myghte, . . . E.Cl. 976
Ne suffreth nat that men yow doon offense; . . . E.Cl. 1197
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210
Quod the Marchant, 'and so doon othere mo . . . E.Mch. 1215
As doon thise fooles that been seculeer; . . . . E.Mch. 1251
'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she. . . . E.Mch. 1346
Do alwey so as wommen wol thee reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1361
To do al that a man bilongeth to; . . . . . E.Mch. 1459
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . . E.Mch. 1460
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do. . . . . E.Mch. 1554
This is to seyn, to doon hire ful plesaunce. . . . E.Mch. 1563
And preyed hem to doon hym that plesaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1612
As alle wedded men doon with hire wyvys, . . . E.Mch. 1651
Entendeth for to do thee vileynye! . . . . . E.Mch. 1791
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1803
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne. . . . . E.Mch. 1838
A man may do no synne with his wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1839
Which letted hym to doon his bisynesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904
To doon hym al the confort that I kan'; . . . . E.Mch. 1915
The remembrance, for to doon hym ese. . . . . E.Mch. 1981
For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,— . . . . E.Mch. 2016
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . . E.Mch. 2197
That I be fals; and if I do that lakke, . . . . E.Mch. 2199
Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke, . . . . E.Mch. 2200
And in the nexte ryver do me drenche,— . . . . E.Mch. 2201
The tresons whiche that wommen doon to man. . . E.Mch. 2239
Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye. . . E.Mch. 2261
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . E.Mch. 2296
He leet . . . Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, F.Sq. 46
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . F.Sq. 154
And he wol doun descende and doon youre wille, . F.Sq. 323
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoore to doone.' . . F.Sq. 334
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . F.Sq. 600
As briddes doon that men in cages fede; . . . . F.Sq. 611
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal. . . . . F.Fkl. 770
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . . . F.Fkl. 783
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . F.Fkl. 818
They doon to hire with all hire bisynesse, . . . F.Fkl. 827
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anoyen? . . F.Fkl. 884
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978
Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . . F.Fkl. 1056
And preyeth hym to doon his diligence . . . . F.Fkl. 1258
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1337
Rather than with hir body doon trespas? . . . . F.Fkl. 1366
On whiche they wolden doon hir lecherye, . . . F.Fkl. 1381
Than doon so heigh a cherlyssh wrecchednesse . . F.Fkl. 1523
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . F.Fkl. 1543
Unto this philosophre! How shal I do? . . . . F.Fkl. 1561
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . F.Fkl. 1611
Wel oghten we to don al oure entente, . . . . G.SN. 6
Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite . . . G.SN. 32
Foryeve me that I do no diligence . . . . . G.SN. 79
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . . G.SN. 166
To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.' . . . G.SN. 238
To doon mankynde playn remissioun, . . . . . G.SN. 346
Men ledde hem forth to doon the sacrefise. . . . G.SN. 392
Doon sacrifice, and Juppiter encense; . . . . G.SN. 413
For as muche as we doon a reverence . . . . . G.SN. 453
Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye, . . . . . G.SN. 459
'Do wey thy booldnesse!' seyde Almachius tho, . . G.SN. 487
That no man sholde doon men swich penaunce . . G.SN. 530
This tormentour ne dorste do namoore; . . . . G.SN. 532
Thise soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche . . G.SN. 545
Men doon to Crist and to his seinte servyse. . . . G.SN. 553
And ye hym knewe as wel as do I, . . . . . G.CY. 602
To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 673
It for to doon and after it we grope; . . . . . G.CY. 679
For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abye! . . . . G.CY. 694
'In feith,' quod he, 'namoore I do but lyte.' . . . G.CY. 699
For as men seyn he kan doon craftily, . . . . G.CY. 903
'What!' quod my lord, 'ther is namoore to doone; . G.CY. 932
And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite; . . . . G.CY. 953
Another day, do hange me by the hals.' . . . . G.CY. 1029
That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . . . G.CY. 1060
This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys, . . . G.CY. 1181
And do therwith as ye han doon er this . . . . G.CY. 1256
To doon as this chanoun, this cursed man, . . . G.CY. 1259
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . G.CY. 1347
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . G.CY. 1397
For, if ye doon, youre thrift is goon ful clene; . . G.CY. 1425
And, if he do, he is a lewed man, . . . . . G.CY. 1445

**Do**—*Continued*

Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce, . . H.Mcp. 12
'Wel,' quod the Maunciple, 'if it may doon ese . . H.Mcp. 25
He hath also to do moore than ynough . . . . H.Mcp. 63
Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . . H.Mcp. 66
Hir for to plese, and doon hire reverence; . . . H.Mcp. 142
And do al thyn entente, and thy corage, . . . . H.Mcp. 164
For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse . . . . H.Mcp. 172
And may nat doon so greet an harm as he, . . . H.Mcp. 232
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 278
Er ye doon any execucioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 287
Do yow plesaunce leefful, as I kan; . . . . . I.Pars. 41
For as us semed, it was for to doone, . . . . . I.Pars. 62
And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.' . . . I.Pars. 74
hath doon and namoore to do any thyng for . . . I.Pars. 80–5
herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon satisfaccioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
satisfaccioun, and never to doon thyng . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
stynt to do synne, may nat avaylle; . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
Another defaute is this, that men doon . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
by juggement destreyneth hym for to do . . . I.Pars. 100–5
penaunce is thilke that men doon alday . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
purpos to shryve hym and to do penaunce, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
and nevermoore to do synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
to do synne.' And the same Seneca . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do synne; . . I.Pars. 150–5
ete, or drynke, or what so that I do, . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
left to doon heere in erthe, and eek the . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
we doon deedly synne it is for noght thanne . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes that men doon whil they . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
to doon goode werkes that the feend . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
as the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
wel for to do, and the glorie of hevene, with which . I.Pars. 280–5
yeve hym eek grace wel for to do, for in . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
grace wel for to do. 'I was atte dore . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
a man is moeved to do synne, and deliteth . . . I.Pars. 290–5
that he shal doon, whiche werkes been the foode of . I.Pars. 290–5
his resoun ne consente noght to doon that synne . I.Pars. 290–5
sholde . . . doon hym hommage; for soothly . . I.Pars. 310–5
a man may nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same . I.Pars. 340–5
whether he wol doon, or no, thilke thing to which . I.Pars. 350–5
that he do nat so, thanne feeleth he anoon . . . I.Pars. 350–5
and thanne wol he do it, if he . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
biheteth or assureth to do thynges that . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
oghte to do. Arrogant is he that thynketh that . I.Pars. 395–400
hath despit to doon that hym oghte to . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
oghte to doon, and waiten to be reverenced. . . . I.Pars. 400–5
oghte nat do, or elles that he may nat do, and this . I.Pars. 400–5
men do nat honour there as hem oghte . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
And certes, but if they doon amendement, . . . I.Pars. 440–5
that oother folk doon of hir owene catel. . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
bidden hem doon leveful thynges; . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
al do he never so weel. Thanne comth . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
thou shalt doon to hym in charitee as . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
he shal doon thre thynges, as thus: . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525–30
to hem shal men doon goodnesse; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemys, for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
to do vengeance, and therto his resoun . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
that he do it rightfully, and that he do it nat . . I.Pars. 570–5
alle his halwes, as doon thise cursede . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
as doon thise false enchauntours or . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
nat seye but that they doon cursedly and . . . I.Pars. 600–5
hath joye that men doon synne. . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
make concord. And moore shame do they . . . I.Pars. 640–5
as folk doon at the gawdes of an ape. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
'Do manye goode werkes and spek fewe . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
that men doon to man outward. Seint Jerome . . I.Pars. 655–60
noon harm that men doon or seyn he ne . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
dayes, soothly they do greet synne. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
thenke ye to do?' 'I wol bete thee,' quod . . . I.Pars. 670–5
al that he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . I.Pars. 675–80
service that men oghte doon to Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
for to doon any goodnesse, and . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
to doon goode werkes, and manly and . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
vertuously cacchen corage wel to doon, . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
ne may neither wel do, ne wel thynke. Of accidie comth . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
greet an emprise for to undertake to doon werkes . I.Pars. 690–5
ne no synne that he douteth for to do, . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
wheither he do it weel or baddely. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
whan he shal doon a thyng, wheither he . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
God he spareth nat to doon that him . . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
that him oghte doon, and he that loveth God he . I.Pars. 710–5
wol doon diligence to plese God by his . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
his myght, wel for to doon. Thanne comth . . . I.Pars. 710–5
with the devel in helle, but if they doon penitence. . I.Pars. 715–20
stynten, as doon they that han any wight . . . I.Pars. 720–5
that leten . . . or do no fors of hir owene governaunce. I.Pars. 720–5
sholde do goode werkes; for in the . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
but certes thise lordshipes doon wrong . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
wherfore I rede, do right so with thy . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
and skile it is that men do hir devoir . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
do nat so, for they ne stynte never to . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
pilen and doon extorcions in hooly chirche? . . . I.Pars. 765–70

**Do**—*Continued*

sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
be that a man do his diligence to . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
synne that men doon in swiche places . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
to ete or to drynke, or elles to doon ynogh to . . I.Pars. 815–20
men doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to . . . I.Pars. 830–5
I nat meritorie, if he do it oonly for the . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
to God, for he seyde hymself, 'Do no lecherie'; . . I.Pars. 835–40
alle manere coveitise to doon lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
forboden, but eek the desir to doon that . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
though they may nat do, and smatre hem. . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
dewe to no wight but to hem that doon deedly synne. . I.Pars. 865–70
mercy, this woot I wel, if she do penitence; . . . I.Pars. 870–5
of alle damages that beestes don in the . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
and how sholde I thanne do this wikkednesse . . I.Pars. 880–5
to do synne. Soothly, the vengeaunce . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
as doon this bawdes. Certes, thise been . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
whan they doon deedly synne, they been the special . I.Pars. 890–5
wommen . . . doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
cursednesse doon men and wommen in . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
moore to doon than to hire appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
he sholde doon deedly synne at every time that he . I.Pars. 965–70
Thise almesses shaltow doon of thyne . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
if thow mayst nat doon it privelyl, . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
thow shalt nat forbere to doon almesse . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
he that hath nat been shamed to doon foule thinges, I.Pars. 1060–5
ashamed to do faire thynges, and that . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
wil to do synne shul they han perpetuel . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
the devel may no thyng doon but if men . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
and satisfaccioun, to doon in this present . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
So I noot what is best to do. . . . . BD. 29
To do hir erande, and he com nere. . . . . BD. 134
And doo hit goon to Alcyone . . . . . BD. 145
And doo the body speke right soo, . . . . . BD 149
Right as hit was woned to doo . . . . . BD. 150
And tolde him what he shulde doon . . . . . BD. 188
And dide as he hadde bede him doon; . . . . . BD. 194
I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259
That is his goddesse, I shal so do, . . . . . BD. 268
As to huntyng fil to doon. . . . . BD. 374
'I do no fors therof,' quod he, . . . . . BD. 541
I wol do al my power hool; . . . . . BD. 553
Is turned; but yet, what to doone? . . . . . BD. 688
Of noght that Fortune coude do.' . . . . . BD. 718
shalt . . . Do thyn entent to herkene hit.' . . . BD. 751
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . . . . BD. 753
She loved as man may do his brother, . . . . BD. 891
She used gladly to do wel: . . . . . BD. 1012
She wrong do wolde to no wyght; . . . . . BD. 1015
No wyght myghte do hir no shame, . . . . . BD. 1016
'Nay, leve hit wel!' 'Sire, so do I; . . . . . BD. 1046
To do hir worship, and the servise. . . . . BD. 1097
Allas! what shal I thanne do? . . . . . BD. 1190
To do hir knowe and understonde . . . . . BD. 1259
Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47
And verrayly ye oughte do your myght . . . . Pity. 73
Do penitence, and merci axe and have. . . . . ABC. 120
Ther nis no dreed of deth may do me smerte, . . . Mars. 62
Sith that he myghte don her no companye, . . . Mars. 125
Algates he that hath with love to done . . . . Mars. 234
Was ever redy to do yow socour; . . . . . Mars. 292
Why liketh yow to do me al this wo, . . . . . Comp.L. 60
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . . . Comp.L. 63
Than I, to do yow ese, or elles bete . . . . . Comp.L. 73
For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . . Comp.L. 109
And do that I my shippe to haven wynne. . . . . Anel. 20
My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . . . Anel. 272
And do to me adversitee and grame, . . . . . Anel. 276
Which is the wey to doon yow to be trewe? . . . Anel. 283
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300
Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . . Anel. 342
Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se, . . PF. 163
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . . PF. 166
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . . PF. 221
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve. . . . . PF. 420
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451
Or jalous, do me hangen by the hals! . . . . . PF. 458
can Don no servyse that may my lady plese; . . . PF. 478
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . . PF. 542
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . . PF. 599
Than wol I don hir this favour, that she . . . . PF. 626
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye. . . . PF. 651
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she . . . . PF. 663
To don to Nature honour and plesaunce. . . . . PF. 676
sche woolde doon aftirward. Tho com . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
that he may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
he hadde bygunne to doon, and ek fully . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
hoped for to doon. For-why to . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
whan I wolde doon or seyn any thyng, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle felonye . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
I schal nat greetly travailen to don the remembren . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
lawe, that thow ne holde nat that I do the wrong, . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
that men don to the, and nat for hym-self; for he . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
(that is to seyn that men do no more force of the lost . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
nat how greet a wrong ye don . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
what thing is it that a man may doon to . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
that hath no power to doon a thyng that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5

**Do**—*Continued*

othere ne mai doon in hym that he doth . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
(Or thus: what may a man don to folk, . . . . Bo.2. p.6 500–5
that folk ne may don hym the same?) . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
and doon yowr name for to be born forth? . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
men, certes, ne konne doon no thyng . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
'Do,' quod I, 'and schewe me . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
'That wol I gladly do,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
thei mai . . . don awey cold. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
For syn that rychesse ne mai nat al doon awey nede, Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
the rede see, and thoughe he do ere his . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
elles may they don awey the vices? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
Certes thei ben nat wont to don awey wikkidnesse, . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
how grete vylenye dignytes don to . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–50
cesen . . . to don his office; right as fyer in . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
thanne this power, that mai nat [doon] awey . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
thow seest that he wolde doon that . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
he may nat doon? And holdestow thanne . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
of hem ne myghte don that he wolde. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
that may don alle thynges by hise . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
and whan he ne mai nat do tho defautes awey, . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
that be now to done, so that we may desserve to . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
'Certes,' quod sche, 'that schal I do . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
that I have litel more to done that thou, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
that mai doon alle thinges.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'Do,' quod I, 'as the list.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'May god don evel?' quod sche. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'syn that he ne may not don evel, that mai . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
that undirtaketh to done that he wol nat doon; . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
'that hath doon that he wolde doon, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
had power to doon it?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
mai nat doon thilke naturel office, but . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
but of feblesse. For thei mowen don wikkydnesses, Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
ne myghten nat don yif thei myghten duellen in the Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
mai doon alle thinges, and thei that ben . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thei that ben myghti to doon yvele thinges ne mowen Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
good may don noon yvel?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'that weneth that men mowen don alle thinges?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'that thei ne myghten don noon!' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
But for to mowen don yvel and . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
that oonly wise men may doon that thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
For schrewes don that hem lyst whan, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
myghte nat . . . doon harm to gode men, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
it were leveful to hem to don that.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
wrecches and unsely, when thei mai doon . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
that it be wrecchidnesse to wilne to doon yvel, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
to mowe don yvel, withoute whiche mowynge the . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don yvel), . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
weren despoyled of mowynge to don yvel.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
wenen to lakken mowynge to done yvel . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40 *var*
to don yvel that thou preyedest that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
mowynge to don wikkidnesse, or elles . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
ben they that doon wrong to othere folk, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'that I nolde doon suffisaunt satisfaccioun to hym that Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
wrong that men doon nis nat the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
that doon the grevances and the wronges: . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
'thise oratours or advocattes don al the contrarie; . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
juge me of this matere, and that thou do me to undirstonden . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
'As it liketh to the,' quod I, 'so do.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
thinges that ben to done; the whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thinges that ben to doone; but he . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
thinges to doone; and the moevable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
of purveaunce hath ordeyned to doone, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
of thingis that ben to done is taken to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
to don felonyes; and to the maladye of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
al to-reenden her consciences, and doon . . . thinges Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

**Do**—*Continued*

bygynnynge, lawe and wys juge to don equite, . . . Bo.4. m.6 1560–5

'that manere wol I don the,' and bygan to speken ryght . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30

'As ofte,' quod sche, 'as men don any . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

the thinges uncertayn, as men doon, of . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10

he constreyneth us by necessite to doon vices). . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20

no power to don no thing ne wilne no . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20

whan men doon hem, ne han no necessite . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5

that men doon hem, eek the same thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5

to thingis that men doon, right so the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80

that men don now, that thei ne weren to . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80

of hir power than thei don of the faculte . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5

ye worken and don (that is to seyn, your dedes or . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5

But natheles, if this may don gladnesse . . . . TC.1. 19

'And al th' honour that men may don you have, . TC.1. 120

The thinges fellen as they don of werre . . . . TC.1. 134

eschue Or elles don of good entencioun, . . . . TC.1. 345

For wo was him, that what to don he n'iste, . . . TC.1. 356

She be, I n'ot, which that ye do me serve; . . . TC.1. 426

maken, And with an anger don his sorwe falle . . TC.1. 563

Ne do thou nevere swich a cruelte . . . . . TC.1. 586

If it be so I do thee no comfort, . . . . . TC.1. 590

And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste. . . . TC.1. 600

If thou so do, thy wit is wel bewared: . . . . TC.1. 636

remeve Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . . . . . TC.1. 692

As don this fooles that hir sorwes eche . . . . TC.1. 705

And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . . . TC.1. 719

Ne to thyn owne help do bisinesse . . . . . TC.1. 795

But bothe don unmanhod and a sinne, . . . . TC.1. 824

And seyde, 'Allas! what is me best to do?' . . . TC.1. 828

To peces do me drawe, and sithen honge!' . . . TC.1. 833

Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee, . . . . TC.1. 852

For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche . . . . TC.1. 886

What for to don; and al this bet to eche . . . . TC.1. 887

And, but she do, I holde it for a vice! . . . . . TC.1. 987

To peyne me to do you this servise; . . . . . TC.1. 989

Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . TC.1. 1026

'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as thee leste! . TC.1. 1029

And spedde as wel in love as men now do: . . . TC.2. 26

If that men ferde in love as men don here, . . . TC.2. 39

Remembring him his erand was to doone . . . . TC.2. 72

To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . . TC.2. 75

Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . TC.2. 110

Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . TC.2. 111

And lat us don to May som observaunce!' . . . TC.2. 112

'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!'— . . . TC.2. 121

Nor axen more that may do you disese.' . . . . TC.2. 147

As frendes don, whan they be met i-fere; . . . . TC.2. 152

A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . . . TC.2. 165

Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done . . . TC.2. 213

'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle! . . . TC.2. 315

Which alwey for to do wel is his wone, . . . . TC.2. 318

Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . TC.2. 322

And seyde,—'If that ye don us bothe dyen . . . TC.2. 327

As I have seyd, your best is to do so. . . . . TC.2. 382

What is your reed I sholde don of this?'— . . . TC.2. 389

Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, . . . TC.2. 411

That wikkedly ye don us bothe deye! . . . . . TC.2. 441

I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . . . TC.2. 468

'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my peyne! . . TC.2. 475

"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake . . TC.2. 549

To don that thing, as well as hardinesse; . . . . TC.2. 634

And what to don best were, and what t' eschuwe, . TC.2. 696

And also thoughte, 'It were not to done . . . . TC.2. 703

Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . . TC.2. 725

'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus? . . TC.2. 757

By alle right it may do me no shame!' . . . . TC.2. 763

Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this! . . TC.2. 893

And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!' . . . . TC.2. 945

Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . . TC.2. 957

'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven? . . TC.2. 981

Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright; . . . . TC.2. 999

Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowe! . . . TC.2. 1022

The forme alwey, and do that it be lik: . . . . TC.2. 1040

Do that I seye, and lat me therwith gon; . . . . TC.2. 1052

So fressh is it though love do it smerte, . . . . TC.2. 1097

'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you liste!' . . TC.2. 1183

She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . TC.2. 1225

But hasteth you to don him joye have; . . . . TC.2. 1244

Lat nicete not do you bothe smerte!' . . . . . TC.2. 1288

But theron was to heven and to done! . . . . TC.2. 1289

That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce . . . TC.2. 1306

So thou thy-self do forth thy bisinesse.' . . . . TC.2. 1316

That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne . . . . TC.2. 1374

As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . . TC.2. 1384

Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte. . . TC.2. 1386

Which some men wolden don oppressioun, . . . TC.2. 1418

Wolden as now do this honour to me . . . . . TC.2. 1432

**Do**—*Continued*

And do me wrong? What shal I don, allas? . . . TC.2. 1472

And, as they casten what was best to done, . . . TC.2. 1485

'Thou thinkest now, "How sholde I don al this? . TC.2. 1506

As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne . . TC.2. 1584

To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . . TC.2. 1594

What sholde I lenger,' quod he, 'do you dwelle?'— . TC.2. 1614

And do you wite, and that anon y-wis, . . . . TC.2. 1635

To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm . . TC.2. 1649

Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . . TC.2. 1652

'If that she vouche-sauf for to do so!' . . . . TC.2. 1691

Or elles must ye do this man sum grace . . . . TC.2. 1750 c, R

Ye don hem curteis ben, fresshe and benigne; . . TC.3. 26

In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetnesse!— . . TC.3. 44

And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike! . . . . . TC.3. 61

To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70

'O, for the love of God, do ye not so . . . . . TC.3. 73

Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . . TC.3. 109

In trouthe alwey to don you my servise . . . . TC.3. 133

Ay kepe; and if I may don him gladnesse . . . TC.3. 166

N' I n'il forbere, if that ye don amis, . . . . . TC.3. 173

If I be she that may do you gladnesse, . . . . TC.3. 180

Which that I nevere don shal eft for other, . . . TC.3. 251

But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte . . . TC.3. 264

To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn, . . . . TC.3. 276

To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbede: . . TC.3. 467

Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede. . . . TC.3. 490

That he was gon to don his sacrifise, . . . . . TC.3. 539

Now is ther litel more for to done; . . . . . TC.3. 547

Ne lengere don hym after here to gape . . . . TC.3. 558 *var*

Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste.' . . . . . TC.3. 588

'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . . TC.3. 633

Gan every wight that hadde naught to done . . . TC.3. 675

What harm they don, for now live I too longe! . . TC.3. 805

'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 848

But wel I wot that ye wol not do so; . . . . . TC.3. 866

Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . . TC.3. 867

Ye neither wisdom don ne gentilesse!' . . . . . TC.3. 882

Quod tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing, . . . TC.3. 883

And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . TC.3. 927

If that ich hadde grace to do so. . . . . TC.3. 928

And if that I be giltif, do me deye! . . . . . TC.3. 1049

Allas, what mighte I more don or seye?'— . . . TC.3. 1050

'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . . TC.3. 1125

'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . . TC.3. 1127

Do what you list, I am al in your grace!'— . . . TC.3. 1176

And beth wel war ye do no more amis!'— . . . TC.3. 1180

That what to don for joye unnethe he wiste. . . TC.3. 1253

To do me live, if that you list, or sterve, . . . TC.3. 1292

Ne do no thing that be you displesaunce. . . . TC.3. 1295

Ne do no thing that do yow displesaunce . . . . TC.3. 1295 *var*

And if I do, present or in absence, . . . . . TC.3. 1300

'What shal I don? For certes I n'ot how, . . . TC.3. 1478

To slepe longe as he was wont to done. . . . . TC.3. 1536

Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . TC.3. 1629

Ne shal I nevere don him sacrifise!' . . . . . TC.3. 1708

They twinne anon as they ben wont to done, . . . TC.3. 1711

And sette him ther-as he was wont to done; . . . TC.4. 67

For love of God to don that reverence . . . . TC.4. 69

To teche in this how you was best to done, . . . TC.4. 84

Love made him al prest to don her bide, . . . . TC.4. 162

'Withoute assent of her ne do not so, . . . . . TC.4. 165

This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese . . . TC.4. 188

'O deth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . TC.4. 250

What shal my sorwful lif don in this cas . . . . TC.4. 290

'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure . . . TC.4. 295

ffle forth a-non and do myn herte brest . . . . TC.4. 306 *var*

What shal ye don, but for my disconfort . . . . TC.4. 311

Don olde affecciouns alle over-go. . . . . TC.4. 424

For douteles, to don his wo to falle, . . . . . TC.4. 430

But do me rather sterve anon right here, . . . . TC.4. 440

Or I so do as thou me woldest lere! . . . . . TC.4. 441

And though I mighte, I wolde not do so. . . . . TC.4. 459

Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle! . . . . . TC.4. 469

Thou outher do m' anon in teres drenche, . . . TC.4. 510

Do me at my requeste this servise: . . . . . TC.4. 514

As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . . . TC.4. 550

With violence, if I do swich a game; . . . . . TC.4. 562

Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote, . . . TC.4. 583

Theigh thou do bote anon in this mischief. . . . TC.4. 614

Swich vanite ne can don her non ese, . . . . . TC.4. 703

And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . TC.4. 746

'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . . . TC.4. 757

'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . TC.4. 771

And thus myselven wol I do to dethe. . . . . TC.4. 777

But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . . . TC.4. 794

And he ful glad to don him this servise,— . . . TC.4. 809

Quod Pandarus, 'what thenkestow to do? . . . . TC.4. 849

Quod Pandarus, 'Allas! why do ye so, . . . . . TC.4. 913

I shal don al my might, me to restreyne . . . . TC.4. 940

Him for to glade, I shal don al my peyne, . . . TC.4. 942

To don him sone out of this world to pace; . . . TC.4. 951

Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone, . . . TC.4. 1081

Why, Troilus, what thenkestow to done? . . . . TC.4. 1088

'Thou.sey'st right wel, and I wil don right so.' . . TC.4. 1122

Unto her com, as he was wont to done; . . . . TC.4. 1126

What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe, . . TC.4. 1133

As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . TC.4. 1183

Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . . . TC.4. 1194

That wol I don, for that is no demaunde. . . . TC.4. 1295

Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . TC.4. 1392
Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace. . . . TC.4. 1393
And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413
Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . TC.4. 1475
To plesen you don al his bisinesse, . . . . TC.4. 1488
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . . TC.4. 1539
That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . . TC.4. 1572
If that you list don aught for my preyere . . . TC.4. 1633
Of other do me fro your remembraunce; . . . TC.4. 1643
I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665
But Jupiter, that of his might may do . . . . TC.4. 1683
Committeth to don execucioun: . . . . . TC.5. 4
To have y-nough to do or-that she go? . . . . TC.5. 44
But why he n'olde don so fel a dede, . . . . . TC.5. 50
But torne he moste, and it was ek to done. . . . TC.5. 70
'Now hold your day, and do me not to deye!' . . TC.5. 84
Comaunde it him, and seide he don it wolde. . . TC.5. 112
That he n'il don his herte and al his might . . TC.5. 115
To don it, for to don her herte an ese; . . . . TC.5. 116
To don al that may like unto your herte; . . . . TC.5. 133
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . TC.5. 187
'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayeyn? . . TC.5. 225
How shal she don ek, sorwful creature? . . . . TC.5. 241
Al estward, as it wont is for to done, . . . . TC.5. 277
Right as thee semeth best is for to done. . . . . TC.5. 301
So yive it her, and do me this plesaunce . . . . TC.5. 314
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded . . TC.5. 344
But lef no drem, for it is nought to done! . . . TC.5. 378
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done. . . . TC.5. 392
That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . . . TC.5. 390
And every night, as he was wont to done, . . . TC.5. 647
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace . . . . TC.5. 694
In durring don that longeth to a knight. . . . . TC.5. 837
Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste. . . . TC.5. 840
And feyned him with Calcas han to done: . . . . TC.5. 846
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . . TC.5. 854
Now taketh hede, for it is to done! . . . . . TC.5. 903
And bet to serven you wol don his might; . . . . TC.5. 921
What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . . TC.5. 986
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste!' . . . . TC.5. 1008
What helpeth that, to don my blame awey? . . . TC.5. 1068
Or he her wan, yit was ther more to done. . . . TC.5. 1092
She hath y-nough to done, hardily, . . . . . TC.5. 1124
And I wol don hem holden up the yate . . . . TC.5. 1140
We have not elles for to done, y-wis.— . . . . TC.5. 1156
'What shal I don, my Pandarus? Allas! . . . . TC.5. 1268
'How mighte I thanne don,' quod Troilus, . . . TC.5. 1289
A soth of al; ther n'is no more to done.' . . . . TC.5. 1309
But whether that ye do me live or deye, . . . . TC.5. 1410
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifise, . . . . . TC.5. 1465
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . . TC.5. 1572
How ye ne don but holden me in honde. . . . . TC.5. 1615
That you, that don me al this wo endure, . . . TC.5. 1700
Why n'iltow don a vengeaunce on this vice? . . . TC.5. 1708
That ye thus don, I n'have it not deserved!' . . . TC.5. 1722
'My brother dere, I may do thee no more! . . . TC.5. 1731
And that thou me bisoughtest don of yore, . . . TC.5. 1734
Right ther as I was wonte to done, . . . . . HF.1. 113
Becam his love, and lete him do . . . . . HF.1. 243
That any woman myghte do, . . . . . HF.1. 261
'O Eneas! what wil ye do! . . . . . HF.1. 320
Wol do eftsones, hardily." . . . . . HF.1. 359
But that is doon nis not to done; . . . . . HF.1. 361
To done this, so that thou take . . . . . HF.2. 95
To do al his comaundement. . . . . HF.2. 103
To do thee som disport and game, . . . . . HF.2. 156
Maistow not heren that I do?' . . . . . HF.2. 516
And that I do no diligence, . . . . . HF.3. 9
That craftely don hir ententes, . . . . . HF.3. 177
That by such art don men han fame. . . . . HF.3. 186
That ferde as been don in an hyve, . . . . . HF.3. 432
Hem that me liste, and do hem shame.' . . . . HF.3. 492
And wene ye for to do good, . . . . . HF.3. 624
Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . . . HF.3. 658
Or do yow favour yow to avaunte! . . . . . HF.3 698
Have, and do noskynnes labour, . . . . . HF.3. 704
Ne do no good, and yit han laude; . . . . . HF.3. 705
And that she nolde doon hem no shame, . . . . HF.3. 726
And do hit blowe in clarioun. . . . . HF.3. 728
Me [ne] list not do hit now, . . . . . HF.3. 731
Now do our loos be blowen swythe, . . . . . HF.3. 769
Wol do thee an ese, al be hit lyte, . . . . . HF.3. 930
Wyth the nones that thou wolt do so, . . . . . HF.3. 1009
And stampe, as men doon after eles. . . . . HF.3. 1064
Of it, to doon it alle reverence, . . . . . LGW. 52
Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . . . LGW. 81
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . . . LGW. 98
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . . LGW. 152
He myghte doon it, gessyng no malice; . . . . LGW. 363
As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . LGW. 378
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, . LGW. 388
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . . . LGW. 452
And demeth ye what he shal do therfore. . . . . LGW. 453
Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . . LGW. 479
That al here lyf ne don nat but asayen . . . . LGW. 487
How many women they may doon a shame, . . . LGW. 488
Wol doon so stronge a peyne for love as she. . . . LGW. 569
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . . . LGW. 1076
That I may goodly doon yow, ye shal have: . . . LGW. 1088



With al his folke, to doon what so hem leste. . . . LGW. 1113
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . LGW. 1167
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.' . . . . LGW. 1181
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe? . . . LGW. 1261
And kan so wel doon al his obeysaunces, . . . . LGW. 1268
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . . LGW. 1274
That I was borne, allas! What shal I do?' . . . LGW. 1308
And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise. . . . LGW. 1452
To doon hem socour, as was hir usaunce . . . . LGW. 1476
To forthren every wyghte, and don plesaunce . . . LGW. 1477
To doon with gentil wymmen his delyte; . . . . LGW. 1587
Prayinge him that he moste doon his assay . . . LGW. 1594
And doth him honour as hyt was to done, . . . LGW. 1597
He made hire doon to Jason companye . . . . LGW. 1601
Any rewarde, and doon me this honour, . . . . LGW. 1622
And bad hir servauntes doon hir besynesse; . . . LGW. 1723
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght; . . . . LGW. 1821
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste, . . . LGW. 1884
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . . LGW. 1984
Is, that we doon the gayler prively . . . . . LGW. 1988
And doon this woful man with him to come; . . . LGW. 1990
If that he be a man, he shal do so. . . . . LGW. 2002
Of yow, that doon to me this excellence. . . . . LGW. 2049
For which my spirite goth to do me shame! . . . LGW. 2069
But what is that man wol not do for drede? . . . LGW. 2095
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge. . . . LGW. 2100
And done hym openly a vilanye, . . . . . LGW. 2333
Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . . . . LGW. 2389
That, but thou do as I shal the devyse, . . . . LGW. 2641
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . . LGW. 2694
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 8
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 16
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . Rosem. 23
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 24
Ne may not don me singen, though I dye. . . . Fort. 6
Do wel thy self that other folke canst rede . . . Truth. 6 *var*
Don his neighbour wrong or oppressioun. . . . . L.St. 12
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
But yit, lest thou do worse, take a wyf; . . . . Buk. 17
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . . Merc.B. 31
Can I noght doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . Comp.A. 8
If that it were a thing possible to do . . . . . Comp.A. 16
I have no wonder though ye do me wo; . . . . Comp.A. 18
What wonder is, though ye do me no grace? . . . Comp.A. 21
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve; . Comp.A. 34
Yit alwey two thinges doon me dye, . . . . . Comp.A. 41
If that she vouched sauf for to do so. . . . . Comp.A. 46
And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . Comp.A. 91
And sith [that] I shal do this observaunce . . . Bal.Ch. 10
Of my grete wo listeth don alleggeaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 21
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . Bal.Ch. 25
thin Astrelabie, as thou art wont to do in . . . Astr. 319–22
To bedde, as I was wont to done, . . . . . RR. 24
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes . . . . RR. 200
Nor do that thyng that myght hir ease; . . . . RR. 316
For colde myght elles don hir harme. . . . . RR. 410
As angels don espirituel. . . . . RR. 672
No craft had she so leef to do. . . . . RR. 758
'What do ye there, Beau ser?' quod she, . . . . RR. 800
May therwith doon grete harme and wo. . . . . RR. 961
To doon his will perfourmed be. . . . . RR. 1178
She durst neither seyn ne do . . . . . RR. 1221
And ful wel koude he don honour. . . . . RR. 1269
And forto don you to undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 1583
I nyste what to seye or do, . . . . . RR. 1757
To done right as myn herte badde, . . . . . RR. 1793
I wole not don so grete offence. . . . . RR. 1950
Ye may do with me what ye wile, . . . . . RR. 1952
Anoon to do me heere homage; . . . . . RR. 1998
Or don that is not avenaunt. . . . . RR. 2058
That it wole do for me no thing . . . . . RR. 2069
Ye may therof do make a keye, . . . . . RR. 2080
And to do thyng that may hem ese, . . . . . RR. 2236
Of hym that kan [hem] beste do . . . . . RR. 2261
Do it goodly, I comaunde thee. . . . . RR. 2307
Do thing that [to] hem sittyng is; . . . . . RR. 2309
It may hym greetly do avaunce. . . . . RR. 2324
Thanne shalt thou done noon other dede, . . . RR. 2459
But wolde love do so I myght . . . . . RR. 2597
All is but folye that I do; . . . . . RR. 2614
A lovere shall do me servise; . . . . . RR. 2718
Do it thanne if thou wolt have . . . . . RR. 2719
Do ony thyng that may hir plese; . . . . . RR. 2869
For it to thee shall do gret ese, . . . . . RR. 2870
The which may [thee] noon ese do . . . . . RR. 2897
Shall no man do thee vylanye; . . . . . RR. 2994
That she ne wiste what to doo. . . . . RR. 3047
Do so that it recovered be, . . . . . RR. 3236
Trespace amonge and do foly, . . . . . RR. 3241
Who loveth in no wise may do well, . . . . . RR. 3272
I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . . . . RR. 3381
To doon right at youre owne wille. . . . . RR. 3410
For Love made me forto doo . . . . . RR. 3411
Than do that you shulde displese. . . . . RR. 3418
I shall doon elles well I-wys, . . . . . RR. 3429
Do thyng to do you displesaunce.' . . . . . RR. 3436
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do . . . . RR. 3509
The force of love makith hym do this; . . . . RR. 3517
He leseth more than ye may do; . . . . . RR. 3519

**Do**—*Continued*
To done to hym so gret grevaunce? . . . . . RR. 3528
And if ye harme hym, ye done amys. . . . . RR. 3560
That for us twoo wole do right nought.' . . . . RR. 3582
'I shal do right as ye wyl,' . . . . . RR. 3605
To werne it hym ye done amysse, . . . . . RR. 3730
As nonnys don in her abbey. . . . . RR. 3865
That he hath no thyng with to doo. . . . . RR. 3886
To do trespace or vylonye. . . . . RR. 3889
Bialacoil to do youre wille.' . . . . . RR. 3908
Do make anoon a fortresse . . . . . RR. 3942 *var*
Do no favour, I thee pray. . . . . RR. 4024
To do men plesaunce or servise; . . . . . RR. 4037
Ful many, hir wille forto doo. . . . . RR. 4216
But if she do bisy cure, . . . . . RR. 4222
And forto do hym more grevaunce . . . . . RR. 4284
Lest thou do not as I say; . . . . . RR. 4398
That helpith litel that she may doo, . . . . . RR. 4473
They doon a gret contrarie. . . . . RR. 4478
Caused me to done offence. . . . . RR. 4576
He may do hool on me his wille; . . . . . RR. 4593
He may me doo bothe wynne and leese. . . . . RR. 4598
To Bialacoil do gentylnesse, . . . . . RR. 4605
As lovers doon that feelen smerte. . . . . RR. 4611
With what lord thou haddist to do; . . . . . RR. 4650
For paramours they do but feyne, . . . . . RR. 4831
That to done yvell is custommere, . . . . . RR. 4936
And made hem ofte amys to do, . . . . . RR. 4952
To do what so he wole devise; . . . . . RR. 4984
For her synnes to do penaunce, . . . . . RR. 5018
And don al that they han ado, . . . . . RR. 5080
For if I do aftir youre speche, . . . . . RR. 5160
Which makith no man done amys, . . . . . RR. 5202
Yit shal a trewe freend do more, . . . . . RR. 5267
In all that he may done in deede; . . . . . RR. 5270
And if he do not his requeste, . . . . . RR. 5273
Late hym, . . . , His dever done in eche degre . . RR. 5299
How sore that it do hem smerte, . . . . . RR. 5445
Do right nought for charite. . . . . RR. 5744
If everiche do his entent, . . . . . RR. 5869
Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . . . . RR. 5881
If Riche men done you homage, . . . . . RR. 6023
That is, as fooles done, outrage. . . . . RR. 6024
But do thy myght hem to releve; . . . . . RR. 6065
I shal done youre comaundement, . . . . . RR. 6133
Biholde the dedis that I do, . . . . . RR. 6211
And if God nyl done it socour, . . . . . RR. 6281
To done me solas and company, . . . . . RR. 6340
I note no prelate may done so, . . . . . RR. 6367
And if they done, I wole me pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6404
shall . . . Done jugement on me; for I . . . . RR. 6421
But done al cruel vengeaunce; . . . . . RR. 6430
He wolde his myght done at the leest . . . . . RR. 6431
Thus mote he done, or do trespas, . . . . . RR. 6579
And slepe, and eke do other thing; . . . . . RR. 6609
Or done of hym aperte justice, . . . . . RR. 6621
They done not wel, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6623
They wolde eftsoonys do you scathe, . . . . . RR. 6649
May he do so?' 'Ye sir.' 'And how?' . . . . RR. 6689
Or if he may done no labour . . . . . RR. 6723
Myn highe paleys do I founde, . . . . . RR. 6828
But doth not as they don a dele; . . . . . RR. 6897
But to do wel no will have they. . . . . RR. 6899
And if they do ought that good be, . . . . . RR. 6909
And congecte how to done hym falle. . . . . RR. 6928
And done hym leese his goode name. . . . . RR. 6936
And if that ye have ought to do . . . . . RR. 6981
Of whiche men shulden done justice: . . . . . RR. 7036
Or but he wole do come in haste . . . . . RR. 7047
Do maken up a tour of height,— . . . . . RR. 7060
And done his loos so wide renne, . . . . . RR. 7081
And thurgh oure gile done hym seise, . . . . . RR. 7160
For ought that they can speke or do. . . . . RR. 7202
And though they done, they dar not sey, . . . . RR. 7223
Whether it to done were . . . . . RR. 7357
That in myn hous do me this shame, . . . . . RR. 7587
As he was whilom wont to done, . . . . . RR. 7658

**Do** *see* **Ado, Don**

**Doand**
Curteis, and wys, and well doande, . . . . . RR. 2708

**Dock**
Netle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare, . TC.4. 461

**Docked**
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . . . . . A.Prol. 590

**Doctor**
With us ther was a Doctour of Phisik; . . . . . A.Prol. 411
As kan the hooly doctour Augustyn, . . . . . B.NP. 4431
The doctour maketh this descripcioun. . . . . C.Doc. 117
Solempnely this noble doctour deere . . . . . G.SN. 272
som doctour seith, 'Penitence is the . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90

**Doctors**
Poul, and John, And of oure othere doctours many
oon, . . . . . D.Fri. 1648
yet seyn somme doctours that swich delit that dwelleth I.Pars. 295–300
of oure doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret . Astr. 20–5

**Doctrine**
Swich manere doctrine as men used there,— . . . B.Pri. 1689
In which ther be som murthe, or some doctryne.' . . B.Mel. 2125
after the doctrine of Tullius. . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5

**Doctrine**—*Continued*
procede after the doctrine of Tullius. . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
seith that the doctrine and the wit of a . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
To oure doctrine it is y-write y-wis; . . . . . B.NP. 4632
to perfourne the doctrine of God and of . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines; . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
for oure doctrine,' and that is myn entente. . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
heritage is to seyn, the doctryne of the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
wynde and by the blastes of doctrine. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse, . . . . LGW. 19
for thy doctrine. And with this swerde shal I . . . Astr. 11–5
Right nought am I thurgh youre doctrine. . . . RR. 4791
That hir doctrine I sette at nought. . . . . RR. 5138

**Doer**
the doere of wrong is more wrecche than . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
the entencioun of the doere. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

**Doers**
the power of the doeris (as the man walkynge). . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5

**Does**
Of founes, soures, bukkes, does, . . . . . BD. 429
There myght men does and roes y-se, . . . . . RR. 1401

**Dog**
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . . B.NP. 4573
For in this world nys dogge for the bowe . . . . D.Fri. 1369
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe. . . . . E.Mch. 2014

**Dogged**
Dogged and fell thou shuldist be, . . . . . RR. 4028

**Doggerel**
This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he. . . . . B.Mel. 2115

**Doghtren**
She foond hirself, and eek hire doghtren two. . . . B.NP. 4019
To reden how thy doghtren deyde, allas! . . . F.Fkl. 1429
deedly hate. The sones and the doghtren . . . I.Pars. 200–5
O ye Herines, Nightes doughtren three, . . . . TC.4. 22
And hyt was longynge to the doghtren tweyne . . LGW. 1963

**Doghtren** *see* **Daughters**

**Dogs**
And crieth, "Slee the dogges everichoon, . . . . B.Mk. 3089
So were they fered for berkynge of the dogges, . . B.NP. 4576
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede, . . . . TC.4. 626
As she were al with doggis torne; . . . . . RR. 221

**Doing**
wrong or harm-doynge to any . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
Almachius that herde of this doynge . . . . . G.SN. 421
Harmful than she was in doyng. . . . . BD. 994
Than entremeten him of swiche doynge . . . . PF.515
ordenaunce of doynge by overthrowynge wey, he hath Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
in largesse and in greet doynge? And also set this
therto: . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
in the forme and in the doynge of good folk. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
jugement is the dede or the doyng of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Or wondreth on his speche or his doinge, . . . . TC.2. 34
As thus,—in open doing or in chere, . . . . . TC.2. 40
So gentil, and so privy of his doynge; . . . . . LGW. 1267
Or—al be that hyt was not thy doynge, . . . . LGW. 2232
But couthe ynow of sich doyng . . . . . RR. 753
In his doyng he is not wise; . . . . . RR. 3988

**Doings**
by doynges, by spaces, by qualites, yif . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
Of Rome, for here horrible doynges; . . . . . LGW. 1681
Tellen al his doynges, to and fro. . . . . LGW. 2471

**Dole**
Thyn herte, withoute halfen doole . . . . . RR. 2364
So full of compleynt and of doole, . . . . . RR. 2956
Full moche doole and moone I made. . . . . RR. 4317
With dool, thought, and confusioun; . . . . . RR. 4480

**Dolor**
To leggen hir of hir dolour, . . . . . RR. 5016

**Dolore**
'Hec ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'— . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200

**Dolorous**
And leieth a plastre dolorous . . . . . RR. 5474

**Dolven**
I had be dolven everydel, . . . . . BD. 222
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe . . . . . RR. 4070

**Domain** *see* **Demesne**

**Domination**
Nature hath now no dominacioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2758
That God of hevene hath domynacioun . . . . B.Mk. 3409
In whom that drynke hath dominacioun, . . . . C.Pard. 560
For blood was in his domynacioun. . . . . F.Sq. 352
'By-cause drynke hath dominacioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 57
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 181
Vertu hath now no dominacioun, . . . . . L.St. 16

**Dominus**
'Wel seyd! by *corpus dominus*,' quod our Hoost; . . B.Pri. 1625

**Domus**
An hous, that *domus Dedali*, . . . . . HF.3. 830

**Don**
And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde be! . . . . TC.2. 954
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte, . . . TC.3. 738

**Don** *see* **Do**

**Done**

And whan this worthy duc hath thus y-don, . . A.Kn. 1025
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . A.Kn. 1083
That many a trewe man hath doon mescheef, . . A.Kn. 1326
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . . . A.Kn. 1874
hath . . . Doon make an auter and an oratorie; . A.Kn. 1905
Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse. . . . A.Kn. 1913
Whan it was doon hym lyked wonder weel; . . . A.Kn. 2092
Whan the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2261
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do; . . . . . A.Kn. 2534
He cryde, 'Hoo! namoore, for it is doon! . . . . A.Kn. 2656
This fierse Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676
Hoom til Atthenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . A.Kn. 2964
Thanne hath he doon his freend, ne hym, no shame, A.Kn. 3050
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe, . A.Kn. 3079
Whan Nicholas had doon thus everideel, . . . . A.Mil. 3303
And whan thou thus hast doon as I have seyd, . . A.Mil. 3567
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
And seyde, 'Fy, allas, what have I do?' . . . . A.Mil. 3739
This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854
Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . . A.Rv. 3868
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay! . . . A.Rv. 4034
And thoghte, 'Al this nys doon but for a wyle; . . A.Rv. 4047
Thanne have ye doon youre devoir atte leeste.' . . B.ML. 38
Thise marchantz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, B.ML. 171
And doon hir nedes as they han doon yoore, . . . B.ML. 174
Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . B.ML. 433
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng; . B.ML. 620
That she had doon so greet a wikkednesse: . . . B.ML. 623
Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my pees!' . . B.ML. 676
She wolde noght hir sone had do so. . . . . B.ML. 698
Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon certein.' . . . B.ML. 884
Doon to his doghter by a fals traytour,— . . . B.ML. 957
And hym saleweth, as she hath doon ofte. . . . B.Sh. 1284
Than me were doon a sclaundre or vileynye; . . . B.Sh. 1373
It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse. . . . . B.Sh. 1458
oure Lord hath wold, right so it is doon; . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
wikkednesse that hath be doon, and eek . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
knowen what sholde be doon with hire . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
as they han doon me a contrarie, right . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
as they han venged hem on me and doon me wrong, B.Mel. 2470–5
han doon to yow this trespas and vileynye, . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
manere they han to yow doon al this . . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
wrong which that is doon to thee is engendred of the hate . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
thy creatour; thou ne hast nat doon to hym swich honour . . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
hast y-trespassed. Thou hast doon synne . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
Senec, for thynges that been folily doon . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
vengeance that is doon after the lawe . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
and the vengeance that is doon in hope . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
nat of the vileynye that men han doon to . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
han doon to me that vileynye, and alle . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
wronges and the vileynyes to be doon . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
han been doon to yow. First and . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
defense is doon anon withouten intervalle . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
myn owene, and ever have doon; . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
hadden doon to Melibee, hir lord, and . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
hous by violence, and have doon swich . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
Melibee wolde comande to be doon on . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
"Juggement withouten mercy shal be doon to hym . B.Mel. 3055–60
injuries and wronges that ye have doon . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
Thy regne is doon, thou weyest noght at al, . . . B.Mk. 3423
Were no despit y-doon for his defame. . . . . B.Mk. 3738
That that is doon; and als, it is a peyne, . . . B.NP. 3976
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . . B.NP. 4604
I have to yow,' quod he, 'y-doon trespas, . . . B.NP. 4610
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . C.Pard. 320
That hath doon synne horrible, that he . . . . C.Pard. 379
Were doon in abstinence and in preyere; . . . . C.Pard. 577
Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee?' . . . C.Pard. 815
And whan that this was doon thus spak that oon: . C.Pard. 882
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . D.WB. 535
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do. . . . . D.WB. 574
And walke I wolde, as I had doon biforn, . . . D.WB. 639
That I have doon it is thyself to wyte; . . . . D.WB. 806
"Thou hast nat doon that I comanded thee"; . . D.Sum. 2041
An hondred part, than he hadde doon bifoore; . . D.Sum. 2062
This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . . D.Sum. 2154
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede. . . . . D.Sum. 2206
My tale is doon,—we been almoost at towne. . . D.Sum. 2294
Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yoore, . . E.Cl. 68
And al youre werk, and ever han doon, that we . . E.Cl. 107
And trust upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . E.Cl. 149
But nathelees this markys hath doon make, . . . E.Cl. 253
And al this shal be doon in thy presence, . . . E.Cl. 328
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . . . E.Cl. 349
But I desire, as I have doon bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 486
Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence; . . . E.Cl. 922
This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; . . . . E.Cl. 1039
And he so ofte had doon to hire offence . . . . E.Cl. 1046
I warne hem wel that I have doon this deede . . E.Cl. 1073
Hath doon yow kept'—and in that same stounde . E.Cl. 1098
After thy good, and hath doon many a day; . . . E.Mch. 1304
My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne; . . . . E.Mch. 1682
And they han doon right as he wol devyse. . . . E.Mch. 1816
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 1834
Whan that the heighe masse was y-doon, . . . . E.Mch. 1894

**Done**—*Continued*

And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde . E.Mch. 2051
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174
To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do.' . . . . . E.Mch. 2440
Er he had doon this operacioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 130
The service doon they soupen al by day; . . . . F.Sq. 297
Whan he hath al i-seyd, thanne hath he doon. . . F.Sq. 601
And fare wel al oure revel is y-do . . . . . F.Fkl. 1204 *var*
I have do so as ye comanded me, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1333
I have heer doon my feithful bisynesse, . . . . G.SN. 24
Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille, . . . G.SN. 386
Youre cours is doon, youre feith han ye conserved. . G.SN. 387
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516
If he continue, I holde his thrift y-do; . . . . G.CY. 739
To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . . G.CY. 745
Ylike wel, whan they han al y-do,— . . . . . G.CY. 850
For al oure craft, whan we han al y-do, . . . . G.CY. 866
Er that the pot be on the fire y-do, . . . . . G.CY. 899
'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . . G.CY. 1107
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.' . . G.CY. 1155
And do therwith as ye han doon er this . . . . G.CY. 1256
How that his wyf had doon hire lecherye, . . . H.Mcp. 259
he hath doon and namoore to do any thyng for . . I.Pars. 80–5
hath doon and stidefastly purposen in his . . . I.Pars. 85–90
wrecched man hath doon, whiche . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
certes, namoore reverence shal be doon . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
good werk that we han doon biforn, that . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
were doon in deedly synne, they may . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
hath doon in deht of his thoght, for delit . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
nedes be doon or noon, and whiche thynges been . I.Pars. 315–20
that is nat biset in God, ne doon principally for Goddes sake, . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
that he hath doon. Ypocrite is he that hideth to . I.Pars. 390–5
harm that he hath doon. Insolent is he . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
thou woldest that it were doon to thyn . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
homycide is that is doon for necessitee, . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
but if it be lawefully doon, is so heighly . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
wrooth for noon harm that is doon to . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
that he hath doon so muche synne that it . . . I.Pars. 690–5
that abstinence be doon for vertu and . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
of his lust, he hath doon lecherie with . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
wommen that han doon leccherie and . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
wheither it be doon in fornicacioun, or in avowtrie, . I.Pars. 960–5
the place ther thou hast do synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
in what manere he hath doon his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
han doon to hire, and the same shal the . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
doon his synne in hooly tymes or noon, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
is that it be hastily doon; . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
synnes that thow hast doon syn thou . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
to seyn that thou hast doon synnes . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
hast doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . I.Pars. 1020–5
be nat doon for thank of the world, but oonly . . I.Pars. 1035–40
that been doon to thee, and eek in pacient suffraunce . I.Pars. 1055–60
That may me hele; but that is doon. . . . . BD. 40
For as she prayde, right so was don . . . . . BD. 131
Ther is no thyng missayd nor do.' . . . . . BD. 527
'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . . . . BD. 538
But hit may never the rather be do. . . . . BD. 561
The false theef! what hath she do, . . . . . BD. 649
My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . . . BD. 675
Hadde I be God and myghte have do . . . . . BD. 679
For that is doon is not to come: . . . . . BD. 707
Hath many another foly don. . . . . BD. 736
But hit was never the rather do. . . . . BD. 867
I not how ye myghte have do bet.' . . . . . BD. 1043
Or have ye ought doon amys, . . . . . BD. 1140
'And whan I hadde my tale y-do, . . . . . BD. 1235
They gan to strake forth; al was doon For that tyme, BD. 1311
This was my sweven; now hit is doon! . . . . BD. 1333
So have I doon in erthe, allas the while! . . . . ABC. 54
What have I doon that greveth yow, or sayd, . . Comp.L. 61
And algates moot, and have doon yow, ful yore, . Comp.L. 80
That in this world is don of al mankynde. . . . PF. 70
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . PF. 492
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . PF. 542
Almyghty quene un-to this yere be doone . . . PF. 647 *var*
And with the showtyng whan the song was do . . PF. 693
cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon a-wey, . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
hadde thilke same senat don by me thurw hir . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
that I have doon to the senat. But O . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
myghte nevere han doon that to the. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
is doon away, thow mowe knowe . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
evene wil in pacience al that is doon . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
pleynynges? What wrong have I don . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
thanne? I have doon the no wrong. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
that mai nat be don. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
hadden doon awey out of the cite of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
to han don awey that dignyte for the pride of . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
harmes and destruccioun weren I-doon . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
han . . . doon gode desertes to profyt of the . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
put out of mynde and doon awey; al be it so that, . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
the wronges that weren doon unto hym. This feynede Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
nede mai nat al outrely be doon awey; . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
perfeccioun is don awey, men may nat thinke ne say Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
a thing that mai not ben don.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5

**Done**—*Continued*

wrong that hath ben don to me, yet . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50

swiche thinges ben don in the reigne of god, that alle thinges . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5

alle tribulacioun I-don awey, thow, by my gyding . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5

of sterres). And whan the thought hath don there I-noghe, . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.1170-5

nys nothing that may be doon. For yif . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90

'that hath doon that he wolde doon, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5

for of alle thinges that ben I-doon, thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5

thing for which any thing is doon, it . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5

thinges ben doon; thanne is thilke same . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80

that thei han don, that is to seyn, defaute . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5

hym that hadde doon the wrong.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400

hym that hath don the wrong or elles hym that . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400

han don wrong to the jugement, ryght as . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

that alle thinges ne ben don aryght.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5

ther nys no thing doon for cause of yvel, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5

is doon by wikkid folk nys nat doon . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5

thou mayst seen that is doon in this world . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10

is don this noble miracle of the ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10

doute that thei ne ben doon ryghtfully . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5

thei han doon hem, they demen that tho . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

thinges ne scholden nat han ben doon. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

mai nat ben don, thanne is nat possible that hap be . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5

that ben doon for som oothir thing; but thilke . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5

that thingis mowen ben doon or elles . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10

or elles nat I-doon, what is thilke prescience that . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10

desiren? Thanne scholde ther be don awey . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5

thei ben don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

any of thilke thingis to ben don so?' . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5

first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5

bytiden first or thei weren I-doon; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80

lengere the preterites that ben I-doon or . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70

manere is it I-doon, for that it sholde . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5

ryght as thei weren I-doon presently . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

ben doon by necessite whiche that ben y-seyn . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5

ben I-doon in hir sighte? For addith . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5

shollen ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

ther whiles that thilke thinges ben I-doon, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

thei weren I-don, thei hadden power noght . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

natheles that oon of hem, or it was I-doon, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5

it was I-doon, but nat that oothir. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5

By Paris don, they wroughten al hir peyne. . . . TC.1. 63

Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, . . . TC.1. 1017

To rime wel this book til I have do! . . . . . TC.2. 10

That han in love seyd lik, and don in al, . . . . TC.2. 44

And to me right noght yet al is done or shall . . TC.2. 46 *var*

For hardily the werste of this is do; . . . . . TC.2. 304

Than ye han don or this, and more feste, . . . . TC.2. 361

But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewe! . . . . TC.2. 789

The tresoun that to wommen hath be do! . . . TC.2. 793

Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might . . . TC.2. 998

For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse . . . TC.2. 1245

Were it wel don?'—Quod she, 'Nay, by my trouthe!' TC.2. 1281

Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde . . . TC.2. 1445

'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 1459

Whan this was don, this Pandar up anon, . . . TC.2. 1492

Or this be don?' Quod he, 'Whan thou mayst rise, TC.3. 202

Have evere sithen don my bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 244

'And that thou hast so muche y-don for me . . . TC.3. 386

'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . . . TC.3. 414

For-sothe I have not herd it don or this . . . . TC.3. 498

This mot be don: ye shal be ther anon!'— . . . TC.3. 564

The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare! . . . . TC.3. 861

And al the labour he hath don biforn . . . . . TC.3. 1075

That this was don for malice, her to fonde. . . . TC.3. 1155

'And now,' quod she, 'that I have don you smerte, . TC.3. 1182

Al night,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake, . . TC.3. 1560

'My dere frend, if I have don for thee . . . . TC.3. 1618

And whan hir speche y-don was and hir chere, . . TC.3. 1710

What have I don? What have I thus a-gilt? . . . TC.4. 261

Biraft the lif, or don my brethren dye, . . . . TC.4. 277

Why hastow not don bisily thy might . . . . . TC.4. 486

And, or that trewe is don, I shall ben here, . . . TC.4. 1314

Be cause of hym that doon hath suche a dede . . TC.4. 1341 *var*

He hadde it don, withouten wordes more. . . . TC.5. 56

whan this was don gan fallen forth in speche . . TC.5. 107 *var*

Who mighte have said that I had don amis . . . TC.5. 739

I have hem don dishonour, weylawey! . . . . TC.5. 1066

How ye han ferd and don whil ye be there; . . . TC.5. 1358

Ne, but I hadde agilt and don amis, . . . . . TC.5. 1684

**Done**—*Continued*

And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . . . TC.5. 1727

That I have doon rekever I never, . . . . . HF.1. 354

"Lo, right as she hath doon, now she . . . . . HF.1. 358

But that is doon nis not to done; . . . . . HF.1. 361

But what! whan this was seyd and do, . . . . . HF.1. 372

For he hadde do hir swich untrouthe; . . . . . HF.1. 395

For when thy labour doon al is, . . . . . HF.2. 144

have doon Eolus let see . . . . . HF.3. 533 *var*

Of that they han don wel and faire.' . . . . . HF.3. 540

We han don wel wyth al our myghte, . . . . . HF.3. 604

Han certeyn doon hit for bountee, . . . . . HF.3. 608

We han don neither that ne this, . . . . . HF.3. 642

As they that han don noble gestes, . . . . . HF.3. 647

That thise nexte folke have doon.' . . . . . HF.3. 685

That had y-doon the trecherye, . . . . . HF.3. 722

And tho that hadde don unkyndenesse,— . . . . LGW. 153

In schewyng how that wemen han don mis. . . . LGW.G. 266

As other wrecches han doon many a day, . . . LGW. 337

He ne hath nat doon so grevously amys, . . . . LGW. 369

This schal be don bothe to pore [and] ryche, . . . LGW.G. 374

wende . . . Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas; . . . . . LGW. 463

Whan this was don, no lenger she ne stente, . . . LGW. 821

'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde . LGW. 879

And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe. . LGW. 889

Shal be my tale, til that I have do. . . . . LGW. 957

Why hastow doon dispite to chevalrye? . . . . LGW. 1822

Why hastow doon thys lady vylanye? . . . . LGW. 1823

And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite; . . LGW. 1938

His maryners han don ryght as hym leste; . . . LGW. 2169

By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . LGW. 2324

Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschefe, . . . LGW. 2331

Betrayed hath, and doon hir vilanye, . . . . LGW. 2541

Whan she hath warned hym and doon hym bote. . . LGW. 2710

To thyn estat, don in thy regioun. . . . . L.St. 25

And whan that this is done, aspye . . . . . Astr. 222–9

And whan that this is done, rekne . . . . . Astr. 222–9

a nother prik. And whan that this is done, . . . Astr. 240–5

And whan that this is doon, rekene how . . . . Astr. 251–8

Another thing was don there write, . . . . . RR. 413

Thanne had she don al hir journe. . . . . RR. 579

Hadde Myrthe doon, for his noblesse, . . . . . RR. 780

An hundrid, have do to dye . . . . . RR. 1063

Han hyndred and ydon to dye . . . . . RR. 1063 *var*

Ther hadde he don gret chyvalrie . . . . . RR. 1207

Myrthe had done come through condyse; . . . . RR. 1414

Come at oones and have y-doo, . . . . . RR. 1941

Whanne he hadde don his will al oute, . . . . RR. 2101

The bounte and the thank is doone, . . . . . RR. 2378

Thou woldist have doon gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 3147

For er a thing be do, he shall, . . . . . RR. 3259

Seye thyng that nevere was don ne wrought; . . . RR. 3262

Love hath to hym do gret distresse, . . . . . RR. 3569

Whiche hath do to him great offence, . . . . . RR. 3596

He hath to us do gret wronge, . . . . . RR. 3989

I have do folie, now I see; . . . . . RR. 4075

By me certeyn it nyl be doo; . . . . . RR. 4521

For goode dede done thurgh praiere . . . . . RR. 5234

Wote of my gile til it be done. . . . . RR. 6310

Thus jape I hem, and have do longe, . . . . . RR. 6471

For aftir Crist was done on rode . . . . . RR. 6564

Or smerten that that he hath do . . . . . RR. 7057

Had . . . Done on the cope of a frere. . . . . RR. 7408

(And, sir, that was ryght yvel do) . . . . . RR. 7518

Ye han also the manne do chace, . . . . . RR. 7532

**Done** *see* **Overdone**

**Donegild**

Of this weddyng but Donegild and na mo, . . . B.ML. 695

Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay; . . B.ML. 740

O Donegild! I ne have noon Englissh digne . . . B.ML. 778

Whan Donegild cast al this ordinance. . . . . B.ML. 805

Thus endeth olde Donegild with meschance. . . . B.ML. 896

**Donjon** *see* **Dungeon**

**Doom**

For by my fader soule, as to my doom . . . . . B.Mk. 3127

As he sat yet in doom in consistorie; . . . . . C.Doc. 257

And swere in doom, and eek in rightwisnesse'; . . C.Pard. 637

Youre doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth, E.Cl. 1000

As to my doom ther is noon that is heere . . . F.Fkl. 677

As to my doom, than is the monthe of May; . . F.Fkl. 928

remembrance of the day of doome and . . . . I.Pars. 115–20

the day of doome and of the horrible peynes of . . I.Pars. 155–60

day of doome, I quake, for whan I . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60

and therfore, at the day of doom . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70

it at the day of doome; eke whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80

shalt swere in trouthe, in doom, and in . . . . I.Pars. 590–5

in doom, whan thou art constreyned by thy . . . I.Pars. 590–5

yeven at the day of doome to hem that . . . . I.Pars. 815–20

shaltow heren at the day of doome. . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5

day of doome to hem that been nat penitent . . . I.Pars. 1060–5

oon of hem at the day of doome that . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

To take hir doom and yeve hir audience. . . . . PF. 308

trewest man, As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese; PF. 480

And to the juges dome ye moten stonde; . . . . PF. 546

usen resoun, it hath doom by whiche it . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5

As to my dom in al Troyes cite . . . . . TC.1. 100

As to my doom, that evere saw ruine . . . . . TC.4. 387

And, to my doom, fairer than swiche twelve . . . TC.4. 402

'It is no rape in my dom, ne no vice, . . . . . TC.4. 596

**Doom**—*Continued*
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . TC.4. 1188
Ne the ordre of hir dom, . . . . . HF.3. 815
Or by the fatale sustren hadde my dome, . . . LGW. 2630
As to my dom that ever was lyvyng, . . . . . Comp.A. 52
Ther lakkide no flour to my dome, . . . . . RR. 901
**Dooms**
In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle . . . . A.Prol. 323
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . . C.Doc. 163
this manere the domes of men discorden, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
the whiche domes of men the betydinge . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
That, with hir termes and hir domes, . . . . . RR. 199
**Doomsday**
Fro hennes unto domesday? . . . . . HF.3. 194
**Doomsman**
Be domesman of hire dede beautee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3680
constreyned by thy domesman to witnessen the trouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
herted that he myghte ben domesman or . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
**Door**
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve, . . . A.Prol. 460
Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre, . . A.Prol. 550
The rynges on the temple dore that honge, . . . A.Kn. 2422
'Clepe at his dore, or knokke with a stoon; . . . A.Mil. 3432
And at the chambre dore, whil he stood, . . . . A.Mil. 3435
Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore: . . . A.Mil. 3466
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse; . . . A.Mil. 3468
Into the floor the dore fil anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3471
And on the thresshfold of the dore withoute: . . A.Mil. 3482
This Nicholas his dore faste shette . . . . . A.Mil. 3499
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght, . . . A.Mil. 3634
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge. . . . A.Mil. 3674
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele, . . . A.Mil. 3786
Out at the dore he gooth ful pryvely, . . . . . A.Rv. 4057
Right at the entree of the dore bihynde, . . . . A.Rv. 4243
And at the Millen dore they tok here cake . . . A.Rv. 4311 *var*
For which ful faste his countour dore he shette; . . B.Sh. 1275
And with that word his countour dore he shette, . B.Sh. 1439
And out at dore anon I moot me dighte, . . . . B.Mk. 3104
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve; . . D.WB. 6
Lokynge out at his dore upon a day. . . . . D.WB. 646
And whan that he was out at dore anon, . . . . D.Sum. 1757
That been my felawes, in oure dore and se . . . E.Cl. 282
Out at the dore, and after that cam she, . . . . E.Cl. 367
In at the halle dore, al sodeynly, . . . . . F.Sq. 80
Yet right anon as that his dore is uppe, . . . . F.Sq. 615
And shette the dore, whils we been aboute . . . G.CY. 1137
And his maister shette the dore anon, . . . . . G.CY. 1142
The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn, . . . . G.CY. 1217
And eek his speche, and out at dore hym slong, . . H.Mcp. 306
grace wel for to do. 'I was atte dore of thyn herte,' I.Pars. 285–90
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soberly, . . . . . PF. 239
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede, . . . TC.1. 180
And every wight out at the dore him dighte, . . TC.2. 948
And seide her, 'At this closet dore withoute, . . . TC.3. 684
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . . TC.3. 698
And they that layen at the dore withoute . . . TC.3. 745
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette . . . . TC.3. 748
'Here at this lite trappe-dore,' quod he.— . . . TC.3. 759
He rist him up, and every dore he shette . . . . TC.4. 232
The chambre dore, undide it him anon; . . . . TC.4. 352
And at the chambre dore they abyde. . . . . LGW. 1718
Ryght faste by the dorre at his entrynge; . . . LGW. 2143
And every wight out at the dore hym spedde. . . LGW. 2677
Uppon this dore I gan to smyte . . . . . RR. 531
Til that dore of thilk entre . . . . . RR. 537
Whan that this dore hadde opened me . . . . RR. 585
Sith she the dore of that gardyne . . . . . RR. 699
Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore, . . . . . RR. 2659
Fro dore to dore he may go trace, . . . . . RR. 6745
**Doors**
The northren lyght in at the dores shoon,— . . . A.Kn. 1987
The dores were al of adamant eterne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1990
And eek the dores, clatereden ful faste, . . . . A.Kn. 2423
dores weren fast y-shette. Thre of . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
The gayler shette the dores of the tour. . . . . B.Mk. 3615
Out of his dores anon he hath hym dight . . . . B.Mk. 3719
The fastere shette they the dores alle; . . . . B.Mk. 3722
And out at dores stirten they anon, . . . . . B.NP. 4567
And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . . D.WB. 1141
chirkynge of dores, or crakynge of houses, by gnawynge . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
And alle the dores weren faste y-shette— . . . . TC.3. 233
For, whan he saw her dores spered alle, . . . . TC.5. 531
Thy colde dores, dorste I for this route: . . . . TC.5. 552
When I out of the dores cam, . . . . . HF.1. 480
That dwellen almost at thy dores, . . . . . HF.2. 142
Streight doun to the dores wyde, . . . . . HF.3. 330
Been al the dores opened wide, . . . . . HF.3. 862
**Dorigen**
And speken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 815
And synge also, save Dorigen allone, . . . . . F.Fkl. 919
Daunced a squier biforn Dorigen, . . . . . F.Fkl. 926
Unwityng of this Dorigen at al, . . . . . F.Fkl. 936
O, blisful artow now, thou Dorigen! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1090
Thus pleyned Dorigene a day or tweye, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1457
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1469
'Gooth forth, anon, with Dorigen,' he sayde, . . . F.Fkl. 1488
On Dorigen that was so amorus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1500
**Dorigen**—*Continued*
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste. . . . . F.Fkl. 1542
Arveragus and Dorigene his wyf . . . . . F.Fkl. 1551
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym als,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1598
**Dormant**
His table dormant in his halle alway, . . . . . A.Prol. 353
**Dortour**
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour. . . . . D.Sum. 1855
**Dossers**
Or elles hottes or dossers; . . . . . HF.3. 850
**Dost**
Thou doost noght elles but despendest tyme; . . . B.Mel. 2121
But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . . C.Pard. 312
What dostow at my neighebores hous? . . . . . D.WB. 239
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so? . . . D.Sum. 1954
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . . . E.Mch. 2367
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy peyne . . H.Mcp. 330
what thow art that doost the synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye; . . . TC.2. 1510
That this which thou me dost for companye, . . . TC.3. 396
And this that thou dost, calle it gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 402
'Thou dost, allas, too shortly thyn office, . . . . TC.3. 1436
Delivere now the world, than dostow right, . . . TC.4. 515
Now loveth thee as wel as thou dost here, . . . TC.4. 612
As thou dost myn to longen her to see: . . . . TC.5. 597
O Troilus, what dostow now?' she seyde: . . . . TC.5. 734
What doost thou here than?' quod he. . . . . HF.3. 793
And salwed him. Quod he, 'What dostow here, . . LGW. 315
And homewarde pensyf thou dost retorne. . . . . RR. 2446
Quod Shame. 'Thou doist us vylanye; . . . . . RR. 4009
Thou doist gret folye forto leve . . . . . RR. 4016
**Dotage**
With olde folk, save dotage, is namoore.' . . . . A.Rv. 3898
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage . . . D.WB. 709
Were it for hoolynesse or for dotage . . . . . E.Mch. 1253
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage. . . . . Buk. 8
**Dotard**
Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrewe! . . . D.WB. 291
For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve, . . . . D.WB. 331
**Dotards**
thise olde dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, though I. Pars. 855–60
**Dote**
I dote nat; I woot the cause why . . . . . E.Mch. 1441
That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . . G.CY. 983
Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote, . . . . LGW.G. 261
**Doted**
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever . . . . Buk. 13
And was a doted thing bicomen. . . . . RR. 407
**Doth**
He sleep namoore than dooth a nyghtyngale. . . . A.Prol. 98
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle, . . . A.Prol. 171
But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . . A.Prol. 676
Dooth to the ladyes whan they from hym wente; . . A.Kn. 999
And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, . . . . A.Kn. 1555
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . . . A.Kn. 2193
For she that dooth me al this wo endure . . . . . A.Kn. 2396
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . . . A.Kn. 2614
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste, . . . . A.Kn. 2621
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love, A.Kn. 2664
And whoso gruccheth ought, he dooth folye, . . . A.Kn. 3045
And she sproong, as a colt doth in the trave, . . . A.Mil. 3282
But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie . . . A.Mil. 3410
As dooth the white doke after hire drake; . . . . A.Mil. 3576
I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete; . . . . A.Mil. 3704
And weepe as dooth a child that is y-bete. . . . . A.Mil. 3759
But if I fare as dooth an openers; . . . . . A.Rv. 3871
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde, . . A.Rv. 4068
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,' . . . A.Rv. 4320
As dooth the streem that turneth never agayn, . . B.ML. 23
Dooth thyng for certein ende that ful derk is . . B.ML. 481
This constable dooth forth come a messageer, . . B.ML. 724
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . . . B.ML. 1002
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour; . . . . B.ML. 1004
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour, . . . . . B.ML. 1046
Dooth this message unto the emperour, . . . . . B.ML. 1087
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal; . . . . . B.Sh. 1199
This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve, . . . B.Pri. 1819
For unto no wight dooth he daliaunce. . . . . B.Th. 1894
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth; . . . B.Mel. 2135
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
seith, "Who so that dooth to that oother . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
but do wel to hym that dooth thee harm, . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
he that dooth the outrage; and therfore, ye shul . B.Mel. 2715–20
"Dooth somme goode deedes, that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
repreveth hym that dooth folye he . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
'Dame,' quod Melibee, 'dooth youre wil . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encresse, . . . C.Doc. 59
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn; . . . . C.Doc. 89
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . . C.Doc. 166
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!' C.Doc. 250
And ryng it out as lowd as doth a belle . . . . C.Pard. 331 *var*
As dooth a dowve, sittynge on a berne; . . . . C.Pard. 397
Persevereth lenger than dooth dronkenesse. . . . C.Pard. 497
Ne dooth unto an oold man noon harm now, . . . C.Pard. 745
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote . . . . D.WB. 472
And he up stirte as dooth a wood leoun, . . . . D.WB. 794
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth, . . . D.WB. 942
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best, . . D.WB. 1034

Dooth as yow list, I am heer at youre wille.' . . . D.WB. 1042
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . . D.WB. 1149
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedis; . . . . D.WB. 1170
Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow lest. . . D.WB. 1248
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence. . . . D.Sum. 2058
Thyn angre dooth thee al to soore smerte,— . . . D.Sum. 2092
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,— . . D.Sum. 2152
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . E.Cl. 2
And ech of hem dooth al his diligence . . . . . E.Cl. 195
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste; E.Cl. 568
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng . E.Cl. 652
Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye. . . E.Cl. 658
And after that dooth forth hire bisynesse. . . . E.Cl. 1015
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plesaunce . . . E.Cl. 1111
For every man and womman dooth his myght . . E.Cl. 1122
Ne dreed hem nat, doth hem no reverence, . . . E.Cl. 1201
And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. . E.Cl. 1206
That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan . . E.Mch. 1256
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . . . E.Mch. 1298
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree . . . . E.Mch. 1461
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste, . . E.Mch. 1517
Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . . . E.Mch. 1673
And finally he dooth al his labour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1765
Dooth hym disport, he is a gentil man, . . . . E.Mch. 1924
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh; . . . E.Mch. 2012
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye. . . E.Mch. 2365
As dooth an egle whan hym list to soore, . . . . F.Sq. 123
They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been, . . F.Sq. 204
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne . . F.Sq. 385
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace, . . F.Sq. 458
Dooth so his cerymonyes and obeisaunces, . . . F.Sq. 515
She dooth hire bisynesse and al hir myght, . . . F.Sq. 642
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys. . . F.Fkl. 780
It dooth no good, to my wit, but anoyeth; . . . F.Fkl. 875
But langwissheth as a furye dooth in helle; . . . F.Fkl. 950
'Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1065
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence, . . . F.Fkl. 1257
Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde, . F.Fkl. 1335
'Yowre princes erren, as youre nobleye dooth,' . . G.SN. 449
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore. . . G.CY. 650
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely, . . . . G.CY. 654
This worthy Phebus dooth all that he kan . . . H.Mop. 156
eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte . . . I.Pars. 85–90
'Dooth digne fruyt of penitence'; . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
and dooth hym haten his synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth . . . I.Pars. 135–40
that dooth synne is thral of synne'; . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
the reverence that man doth to man; . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
no good werk ne dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song, . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
and therfore dooth he synne, for . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
he dooth synne; and eek whan he speketh . . . I.Pars. 370–5
al that ever he dooth is in the love of God, and for . . I.Pars. 380–5
that if a man be good, and dooth or seith . . . I.Pars. 495–500
of goodnesse that hymself dooth, or that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
his enemy dooth to hym he shal doon . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
dooth bountee to hem that yow haten.' . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
that any man dooth to his neighebore comth of . . I.Pars. 555–60
wratthe dooth al that ever the devel hym . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
that man dooth to his neighebore in body, or . . . I.Pars. 560–5
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
places to slee the child, or elles dooth . . . synne . I.Pars. 575–80
synne that he dooth. Now if he . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
seith thus of debonairetee, that it dooth noon harm I.Pars. 655–60
whan that a man dooth gladly . . . al that he sholde do. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
But accidie dooth no swich diligence. . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
He dooth alle thyng with anoy, and with . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
that dooth the service of God . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
and therfore he shendeth al that he dooth. . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
synful man that dooth penitence, as upon . . . I.Pars. 700–5
the norice. Necligence ne dooth no fors, . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
that is to seyn whan a man dooth . . . grete werkes I.Pars. 735–40
that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
dooth moore observance in kepynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
his tresor than he dooth to service of . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
and who so dooth is traitour to Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no fors . . . I.Pars. 830–5
no likerousnesse that he dooth with his wyf, . . . I.Pars. 855–60
for he that so dooth, certes, he casteth . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Certes, he that so dooth is cause of manye . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
for wikked haste dooth no profit; . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye. . . . Pity. 7
Doth such hardnesse to his creature. . . . . Mars. 232
The sore spark of peyne now doth me spille. . . . Comp.L. 14
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte. . . Comp.L. 20
As is your moste plesure, so doth by me; . . . . Comp. L. 121
But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe. . Anel. 105
That serveth love, and doth hir observaunce . . Anel. 218
I fare as doth the songe of *Chaunteplevre;* . . . Anel. 320
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote; . . . PF. 276
And greye, I mene the goshauk that doth pyne . . PF. 335
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore. . . PF. 476
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth, . . . PF. 517
that man that so dooth hath cast awey his . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100





flaumbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth so cruele harmes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
and destruccioun as doothe the flaumbe . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
othere ne mai doon in hym that he doth . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
whiche writynges . . . eelde doth awey, both hem and ek hir auctours! . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
every wyght leerneth, he ne doth no thing . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
certes so doth distempraunce to feble . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
tyranyes, than doth thilke tyraunt nat . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
but wrecchidnesse of hym that dooth the wrong. . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
that that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
god . . . dooth swiche thing, of whiche thing . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
ne doth no thing) by his propre moevynges, . . . Bo.5. m.4, 1810–5
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . . TC.1. 239
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye. . . . TC.1. 340
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare, . . . . TC.1. 626
As doth a hauk that listeth for to pleye; . . . . TC.1. 671
As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle, . . . . . TC.1. 786
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . TC.1. 1038
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede . . . TC.2. 54
For dredeles men telleth that he doth . . . . . TC.2. 185
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote! . . TC.2. 345
It semeth not that Love doth you longe, . . . . TC.2. 546
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven! . . TC.2. 578
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . TC.2. 846
This doth me so to vertu for t' entende, . . . . TC.2. 853
Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye! . . . TC.2. 1209
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . TC.2. 1284
God wot that thy disese doth me wo! . . . . . TC.2. 1360
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . . . TC.2. 1383
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live! . TC.2. 1608
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke— . . . TC.2. 1676
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'— . . TC.3. 123
She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . . TC.3. 777
Why doth my dere herte thus, allas?'— . . . . TC.3. 843
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.'— . . TC.3. 847
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . . . TC.3. 975
That it unnethe doth or seith amis, . . . . . TC.3. 1034
That doth your herte this disese endure; . . . . TC.3. 1043
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . . . TC.3. 1237
And sodeinly rescous doth him escapen, . . . . TC.3. 1242
Doth therwithal right as your-selven leste. . . . TC.3. 1330
And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle, . . . . TC.3. 1749
Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes! . . . TC.3. 1757
But al this los ne doth me no disese: . . . . . TC.4. 89
To chaungen her that doth thee al thy wo? . . . TC.4. 487
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste, . . . . TC.4. 880
And doth somwhat as that I shal you seye, . . . TC.4. 1502
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . TC.4. 1618
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . . . . TC.5. 212
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure! . . . . TC.5. 350
That doth thee fele in slepe al this penaunce. . . TC.5. 361
That in my soule I fele it doth me bote! . . . . TC.5. 672
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care! . . . . TC.5. 958
'And that doth me to han so gret a wonder, . . . TC.5. 981
'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . . TC.5. 1394
Allas, what harme doth apparence, . . . . . HF.1. 265
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . . . HF.1. 269
That dooth me flee ful ofte fer . . . . . HF.2. 102
Whan tempest doth the shippes swalowe, . . . . HF.2. 528
But hit doth me for fere swete. . . . . HF.2. 534
As doth when that men melte leed, . . . . . HF.3. 558
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . . . . HF.3. 563
As doth the routyng of the stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 843
'Thus hath he sayd,' and 'Thus he dooth,' . . . HF.3. 962
As dooth the faire white mone, . . . . . HF.3. 1026
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . LGW. 13
As doth the tydif, for newfangelnesse,— . . . . LGW. 154
So that his loking doth myn herte colde. . . . . LGW. 240
As doth a curre, or elles another best. . . . . LGW. 396
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste. . LGW. 449
For who-so yeveth a gifte, or doth a grace, . . . LGW. 451
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave, . LGW. 678
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas? . . . . LGW. 877
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . . LGW. 1288
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifise; . . . . . LGW. 1310
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . LGW. 1508
Ryght as himselfe now doth, ryght so did he, . . LGW. 1555
And doth him honour as hyt was to done, . . . LGW. 1597
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde, . . LGW. 1644
For which the drede doth me so to smerte; . . . LGW. 1728
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . . . LGW. 2448
Thys honourable quene doth him chere, . . . . LGW. 2452
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste, . . LGW. 2469
And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . LGW. 2648
As doth the braunche that Zepherus shaketh, . . LGW. 2681
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo, . . . LGW. 2685
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal. . . Truth. 12
Ther doth no wyght nothyng so resonable, . . . Ven. 35
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye? . . . . Comp.A. 32
Sithen that she doth othere men the same, . . . Comp.A. 60
and so doth the sonne. . . . . Astr. 209–11

**Doth**—*Continued*

approchith neer the est than doth that . . . . Astr. 358–62
Than doth the nyghtyngale hir myght . . . . RR. 78
And hath such [wo] whan folk doth good, . . . RR. 275
And all doth waxe and fostred be, . . . . . RR. 389
On damysell than doth roket; . . . . . RR. 1240
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese, . . . . . RR. 1984
That forto serven doth his payne . . . . . RR. 2110
That he is gentil by cause he doth . . . . . RR. 2196
For love doth haten, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2287
Unto the mayde that hir doith serve, . . . . . RR. 2697
For hope so sore doith hem desire . . . . . RR. 2772
Doth hem endure all myscheef; . . . . . RR. 2786
Doith to hem that be in my las. . . . . RR. 2790
Whanne ony lover doth compleyne, . . . . . RR. 2797
On many a just man doth he wreke. . . . . RR. 3030
Fro day to day he doth me drye— . . . . . RR. 3105
Who tristith thee, he doth folye, . . . . . RR. 4010
To Innocentis doith such grevaunce. . . . . RR. 4273
She canne arise that doth morne, . . . . . RR. 4361
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . . RR. 4372
If Jelousie doth thee payne, . . . . . RR. 4391
The which now doth me soore greve. . . . . RR. 4530
And sith so sore he doth me greve, . . . . . RR. 4599
What wight doth now his bisynesse . . . . . RR. 4846
He doth trespasse, I you ensure. . . . . RR. 4850
So ofte it doth shame or damage . . . . . RR. 4895
But al his lyf he doth so morne, . . . . . RR. 4917
Delite so doth his bridil leede. . . . . RR. 4932
So litel while it doth endure . . . . . RR. 5025
Awey fro trouthe it doth so varie, . . . . . RR. 5315
For love that profit doth abide . . . . . RR. 5329
Lo, what profit his catell doth? . . . . . RR. 5376
That unto men more profit doth . . . . . RR. 5410
And mylken [hem] as doth a norys; . . . . . RR. 5418
Whanne high estatis she doth reverse, . . . . RR. 5468
And from her richesse doth hem fle, . . . . . RR. 5471
For more dothe profit and valour . . . . . RR. 5556 *em*
Bi fer than doth prosperite; . . . . . RR. 5558
Wel more avauntage doth hym thanne, . . . . RR. 5575
Than doth richesse that hym deceyveth. . . . . RR. 5578
Than doth he that is chiche, . . . . . RR. 5588
He doth [that] for that he wole be . . . . . RR. 5627
The whiche doth hym lasse offense . . . . . RR. 5677
Ne doth not all my desiryng; . . . . . RR. 5880
Than doth the riche chynchy gnede; . . . . . RR. 6002
But who so doth, if he wise be, . . . . . RR. 6315
Doth that they preche, I rede you alle, . . . . RR. 6896
But doth not as they don a dele; . . . . . RR. 6897
That doth a good turne out of drede, . . . . . RR. 6947
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne. . . . . RR. 7008
That doth the synfull folk converte . . . . . RR. 7185
And doth hem dishonour and shame, . . . . . RR. 7540
Full ofter than he doth now. . . . . RR. 7628
No more ne doth Faire-Welcomyng, . . . . . RR. 7639
But now all other wise doth he. . . . . RR. 7660 *em*

**Double**

Of double worstede was his semycope, . . . . A.Prol. 262
Encressen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338
Who feeleth double soor and hevynesse . . . . A.Kn. 1454
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye, . . B.Mk. 3593
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd, . . . . F.Fkl. 1252
Now comth the synne of double tonge . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
And yet ther-to is double thy penaunce, . . . . Mars. 109
Then hadde he double wo and passioun, . . . . Mars. 255
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyn, . . Anel. 87
ateynt the doutous or double visage of . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen, . . . . TC.1. 1
In which ye may the double sorwes here . . . . TC.1. 54
That is to seyn, with double wordes slye, . . . . TC.5. 898
Or fals, or prevy or double was. . . . . HF.1. 285
For the perill that I sawe double. . . . . RR. 1756
They be so double in her falshede; . . . . . RR. 2540
Thi joye shall double withoute gesse . . . . . RR. 2817
To make double confessioun, . . . . . RR. 6396
To make my confessioun double. . . . . RR. 6408
To have double absolucioun. . . . . RR. 6410
The double sentence for to se. . . . . RR. 7472

**Doubled**

that doublide his sorwe, myghte yeve hym and . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
But thanne ye doubled hem well more. . . . . RR. 3566

**Doubleness**

Anon this tigre ful of doublenesse . . . . . F.Sq. 543
Ther doublenesse or feynyng sholde approche, . . F.Sq. 556
As ministre of my wit, the doublenesse . . . . G.CY. 1300
And swoor he coude her doublenesse espye, . . . Anel. 159
[And] dowblenesse, and tresoun, and envye, . . . Form.A. 63
For I lovede nevere doublenesse. . . . . RR. 2366
In trouthe withoute doublenesse, . . . . . RR. 2885
Or doublenesse of repentyng. . . . . RR. 4614
These freendis ful of doublenesse . . . . . RR. 5566

**Doubleth**

That doubleth al my torment and my wo.' . . . . A.Kn. 1298
Now, wis, his sorwe doubleth al my peyne! . . . TC.4. 903
Hir grete bounte doubleth hir renoun. . . . . LGW. 522

**Doubling**

But now, thurgh doublyng of my peyne, . . . . . RR. 4323

**Doubt**

But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . . . A.Prol. 487

**Doubt**—*Continued*

Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute: . . . . A.Kn. 1141
Withouten doute it may stonden so. . . . . A.Kn. 1322
Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute. . . . . A.Mil. 3561
Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute, . . . A.Rv. 3987
And seyde his wyf was comen, oute of doute, . . . B.ML. 390
My lady queene hath child withouten doute, . . . B.ML. 734
Ther is no conseil hyd, withouten doute. . . . . B.ML. 777
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute . . . B.Sh. 1596
And, if so be that thou be in doute . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
thyng of which he is in doute wheither . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
be coward, that thou doute ther wher as . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
The sentence of it sooth is, out of doute,— . . . C.Doc. 157
'I graunte,' quod that oother, 'out of doute, . . . C.Pard. 822
Thanne wolde he seye right thus, withouten doute: . D.WB. 654
I myghte no lenger kepe it, out of doute.' . . . D.WB. 978
To preche, and eek to begge, it is no doute. . . . D.Sum. 1712
For out of doute this olde poure man . . . . . E.Cl. 904
At Thebes, whan the citee was in doute. . . . . E.Mch. 1721
For out of doute, I verraily suppose . . . . . E.Mch. 2031
Save, out of doute, he may nat forgoon . . . . E.Mch. 2085
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute . . . E.Mch. 2144
For verray love this is, withouten doute. . . . . E.Mch. 2183
To hire of love; he hadde of it no doute. . . . . F.Fkl. 1096
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute. . . . . G.CY. 833
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute. . . . G.CY. 915
but certeinly it is greet doute, for, . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
no doute that it is deedly synne in . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
it is no doute; and whan they sourden by . . . I.Pars. 445–50
synne, yet sholde men douten hem, for . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
oonly for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
For I dar swere, withoute doute, . . . . . BD. 819
Doute is ther noon, Queen of misericorde, . . . ABC. 25
And ther-fore doute the nothing, for of . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
withouten doute, the fruites of the erthe owen to . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
Now is it no doute thanne that thise . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'it nys no doute . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
and inparfyt, ther may no man doute that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
herof mai ther no man douten.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
that withouten doute every thing is in . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
I doute me of herbes and of trees (that is . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
to seyn, that I am in a doute of swiche . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
thar the nat doute. Now looke upon thise . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
doute that this world nys governed by . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'ne yet ne doute I it naught, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
wene that it were to doute' (as who seith, 'but . . Bo.3. p. 12. 1060–5
douten that thei ne ben governed . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
be almyghty?—No man is in doute of it?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
Ne I ne doute nat that thou ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
geten, thow maist nat douten that power ne faileth . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
thow ne wilt nat douten that he ne hath . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
'I ne doute it nat,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
mede), certes no wise man ne may doute of the peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
'I ne doute nat,' quod I, 'that I nolde . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
gouverneth the world, ne doute the nat . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
whan o doute is determined and kut awey, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
ther nis no doute that thei ne ben doon ryghtfully . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
'Ne doute the ther-of no thing,' quod . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
and it is to douten that thou ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
rest, syn it nis nat to douten of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
by a more hard doute than I was.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
'What doute is that?' quod sche, 'for . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
scholde ther duelle outrely no doute. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
withoute doute alle the thinges shollen . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
hath present withoute doute thei shollen . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
But aldermost in honour, out of doute, . . . . TC.1. 152
Ne doute of reson, parde, is ther non. . . . . TC.2. 366
Be they the wers whi nay with-outyn doute . . . TC.2. 735 *var*
Acheved wel, and stant withouten doute, . . . . TC.2. 1392
Hadde out of doute a tyme to it founde . . . . . TC.3. 518 *var*
Ye, oon or two, withouten any doute. . . . . TC.4. 404
Therof am I no maner thing in doute. . . . . TC.4. 1277
They wolden seyn, and swere it out of doute, . . . TC.4. 1571
And ferther wolde han riden, out of doute, . . . TC.5. 68
To knowe a soth ther thou art now in doute. . . . TC.5. 1295
And her bisoughte assoilen him the doute . . . TC.5. 1453
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute . . . TC.5. 1518
And finaly he wot now, out of doute. . . . . TC.5. 1644
I dar wel putte thee out of doute,— . . . . . HF.2. 90
And of his movyng, out of doute, . . . . . HF.2. 304
And lat a man stonde, out of doute, . . . . . HF.2. 529

**Doubt**—*Continued*
To come into hit, out of doute, . . . . . HF.3. 915
Withouten doute that is his office. . . . . LGW. 383
For in that contre yit, withouten doute, . . . . LGW. 721
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute; . . . . LGW. 1613
And every thridde yere, withouten doute, . . . LGW. 1932
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute, . . . LGW. 2502
Of venym durst hym no thing doute, . . . . . RR. 1089
Me to honoure, doute, and serve, . . . . . RR. 2023
And if ye doute it nolde obeye, . . . . . RR. 2079
And I hadde putte hym out of doute, . . . . . RR. 2102
For I nought doute of youre servise, . . . . . RR. 2108
Of that thou were in drede and doute, . . . . . RR. 2936
The roser was withoute doute . . . . . RR. 2967
And by the honde withoute doute, . . . . . RR. 3615
For hym my lyf lyth all in doute, . . . . . RR. 4513
For if thou knewe hym oute of doute, . . . . RR. 4677
Or he shall greve thee, oute of doute; . . . . RR. 5110
'All is not gospel, oute of doute, . . . . . RR. 7607
**Doubt** *see* **Doute, Endouted**
**Doubtable**
And if thee thynke it is doutable . . . . . RR. 5413
God wote thi lordship is doutable, . . . . . RR. 6274
**Doubtance**
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce, . . TC.4. 963
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce, . . . TC.4. 1044
**Doubtances**
Of love, and in the keping which doutaunces; . . TC.1. 200
**Doubted**
Soothly of this thefte douted Joseph, . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
deth of the body; it mai nat be douted . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
betere than god, it mai nat ben douted . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
it is I-douted, as whethir that of thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
**Doubtedest**
thou ne doutedest the nat that they nere governed . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
**Doubtest**
this: syn that thow ne doutest noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
'Ne thou doutest nat,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'Thanne ne dowtestow nat,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
**Doubteth**
ne no synne that he douteth for to do, . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
compaignye of hem by whiche he douteth to be tempted, . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
to the ward that no man douteth that they ne . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
that thyng that he ne douteth nat but . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
no man douteth that he ne is strong in whom he . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
'Certes,' quod I, 'no wyght ne douteth it, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'Who so that evere,' quod I, 'douteth of this, . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
'for no wight ne douteth that he that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
peyne, he ne douteth nat that he nys . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
For douteth no thing, myn entencioun . . . . TC.1. 683
**Doubting**
To putte oure folk out of doutyng . . . . . RR. 6074
**Doubtless**
Ech of you bothe is worthy, doutelees, . . . . A.Kn. 1831
She seyde, 'I am ashamed doutelees.' . . . . . A.Kn. 2667
Me were looth be likned, doutelees, . . . . . B.ML. 91
Custance, I wol be cristned, doutelees; . . . . B.ML. 226
But doutelees hir sentence is all oon. . . . . B.Mel. 2142
for doutelees if we be sory and . . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
This caused me my gronyng doutelees.' . . . . B.NP. 4097
Of dremes, for I seye thee doutelees, . . . . . B.NP. 4298
Seneca seith a good word, doutelees; . . . . . C.Pard. 492
Oon of us two moste bowen, doutelees, . . . . D.WB. 440
Thise wordes han they spoken, doutelees; . . . E.Cl. 485
Noght for no coveitise doutelees, . . . . . E.Mch. 2166
But doutelees, as trewe as any steel . . . . . E.Mch. 2426
Yet seen men wel by resoun, doutelees, . . . . G.SN. 16
He seith how that the dragon doutelees . . . . G.CY. 1435
'That is douteles,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
—I knowe dowtelees that thilke thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
schrewes doutelees ben unmyghty. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
'Allas! I wolde han trusted, douteles, . . . . . TC.2. 414
'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle dere!'— . . . TC.2. 494
For I am sik in ernest douteles, . . . . . TC.2. 1529
Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save, . . . . . TC.3. 1378
And douteles, no nede was him biseche . . . . TC.3. 1788
I may her have right sone douteles. . . . . TC.4. 102
For douteles, to don his wo to falle, . . . . . TC.4. 430
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle, . . . . TC.4. 499
'Ye, douteles!'—And she answerde, 'Allas! . . . TC.4. 1235
And douteles, if-that I other wen'de, . . . . . TC.4. 1650
For douteles, if she have in her thought . . . . TC.5. 102
'Now douteles this lady can her good! . . . . . TC.5. 1149
God helpe me so! in no ryme doutelees, . . . . Scog. 37
Or yeve hem tribute doutelees, . . . . . RR. 6285
(Thus is it glosed douteles: . . . . . RR. 6890
That ben comaunded douteles . . . . . RR. 7189
The deth of helle douteles, . . . . . RR. 7663
**Doubtous**
The stature of hire was of a doutous jugement, . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
steynt the doutous or double visage of . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
the certein visages and eek the doutes [*sic*] visages of . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
'This thing,' quod I, 'nys not doutous; . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
More than we men that han doutous weninge. . . TC.4. 992
**Doubts**
Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete, . . . F.Sq. 220
see wel now certeynly withouten doutes . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
ther waxen othere doutes withoute nombre, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
that a wyght constreynede tho doutes by . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
**Doucet**
Bothe in doucet and in rede, . . . . . HF.3. 131
**Doughty**
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . . . . B.Th. 1914
So doghty was hir housbonde and eek she, . . . B.Mk. 3502
Thurgh which ther dyde many a doughty man. . . F.Sq. 11
Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . . F.Sq. 338
He caste doun many a doughty man. . . . . RR. 1210
Ful doughty ben our heeles two . . . . . RR. 7486 *var*
**Dout-** *see* **Doubt-**
**Doute**
'Now, dame,' quod he, *'je vous dy sanz doute,* . . D.Sum. 1838
**Doutremere**
In fyn blak satyn *doutremere,* . . . . . BD. 253
**Dove**
As dooth a dowve, sittynge on a berne; . . . . C.Pard. 397
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete, . . . E.Mch. 2139
There was the douve, with hir eyen meke; . . . PF. 341
And she was symple as dowve on tree. . . . . RR. 1219
**Dove** *see* **Wood-dove**
**Dover**
And many a jakke of Dovere hastow soold, . . . A.Co. 4347
**Doves**
Above hir heed hir dowves flikerynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1962
Of downe of pure dowves white . . . . . BD. 250
And on the temple of doves white and faire . . . PF. 237
And everich egle ben the dowves fere, . . . . . TC.3. 1496
Hir dowves, and daun Cupido, . . . . . HF.1. 137
As it two yonge dowves were. . . . . RR. 1298
**Dowe**
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe! . . . TC.5. 230
**Dower**
And thilke dowere that ye broghten me, . . . . E.Cl. 807
But ther as ye me profre swich dowaire . . . . E.Cl. 848
**Down**
This gentil duc doun from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952
That alle the feeldes glyteren up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 977
She walketh up and doun, and as hire liste . . . A.Kn. 1052
Was in hire walk and romed up and doun. . . . A.Kn. 1069
And therwithal on knees doun he fil, . . . . A.Kn. 1103
His felawe wente and soughte hym doun in helle,— A.Kn. 1200
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun . . . . A.Kn. 1377
And in a path he romeths up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 1515
Now in the crope, now doun in the breres, . . . A.Kn. 1532
Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle. . . . . A.Kn. 1533
And sette hym doun withouten any moore: . . . A.Kn. 1541
And with that word he fil doun in a traunce . . . A.Kn. 1572
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . . A.Kn. 1875
And fro the navele doun al covered was . . . . A.Kn. 1957
Depeynted been the walles up and doun . . . . A.Kn. 2054
And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . . A.Kn. 2219
Of pris of armes, blowen up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 2241
The paleys ful of peples up and doun,— . . . . A.Kn. 2513
In al the world to seken up and doun . . . . . A.Kn. 2587
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and doun; . . . A.Kn. 2599
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . . . . . A.Kn. 2613
As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 2840
Ne how the goddes ronnen up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 2925
In al this world, to seken up and doun, . . . . A.Mil. 3252
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn, . . . A.Mil. 3496
And doun the carpenter by hym he sette. . . . A.Mil. 3500
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . . . A.Mil 3648
This Absolon doun sette hym on his knees, . . . A.Mil. 3723
And doun gooth al; he foond neither to selle, . . A.Mil. 3821
For whan he spak he was anon bore doun . . . . A.Mil. 3831
And se how that the mele falles doun . . . . . A.Rv. 4042
He looketh up and doun til he hath founde . . . A.Rv. 4059
Lay doun thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . . A.Rv. 4085
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and doun . . . . A.Rv. 4100
Doun ran the blody streem upon his brest, . . . A.Rv. 4276
And up they goon and doun agayn anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4279
And doun he fil bakward upon his wyf, . . . . A.Rv. 4281
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!' . A.Rv. 4307
For he hath toold of loveris up and doun . . . . B.ML. 53
They argumenten, casten up and doun; . . . . B.ML. 212
She sette hire doun and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.ML. 329
The constable of the castel doun is fare . . . . B.ML. 512
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde; . . B.ML. 523
She sette hire doun on knees and thus she sayde . B.ML. 638
That from his eyen ran the water doun. . . . . B.ML. 661
That doun he fil atones as a stoon; . . . . . B.ML. 670
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde . . B.ML. 864
Doun fro the castel comth ther many a wight, . . B.ML. 911
She lighte doun and falleth hym to feete; . . . . B.ML. 1104
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde; . . . B.ML. 1153
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . . B.Sh. 1410
And doun he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette; . . B.Sh. 1440
That ravysedest doun fro the Deitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1659
Doun at the ferther ende, in which ther were . . B.Pri. 1686
His salte teeris trikled doun as reyn, . . . . . B.Pri. 1864
That doun he leyde him in that plas . . . . . B.Th. 1971

**Down**—*Continued*

By dale and eek by downe.' . . . . . B.Th. 1986
Prykyng over downe and dale . . . . . B.Th. 2027 *var*
he sette hym doun agayn; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
of overthrowynge or fallynge doun. . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
fallen doun; and ye knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Doun into helle, where he yet is inne. . . . . B.Mk. 3193
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay; . . . B.Mk. 3275
But Fortune caste hym doun and ther he lay, . . B.Mk. 3379
Were alle hise clothes brouded up and doun; . . . B.Mk. 3659
The peple cride and rombled up and doun, . . . B.Mk. 3725
So likerously, and ladde hym up and doun, . . . B.Mk. 3747
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . B.Mk. 3921
I sholde er this han fallen doun for sleepe, . . . B.NP. 3987
Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . B.NP. 4088
And with that word he fly doun fro the beem, . . B.NP. 4362
And on his toos he rometh up and doun; . . . . B.NP. 4370
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente; . . B.NP. 4614
And with that word aswowne doun she fil. . . . C.Doc. 253
And whan the lewed peple is doun y-set, . . . . C.Pard. 392
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . C.Pard. 775
Ful ofte in herte he rolleth up and doun . . . . C.Pard. 838
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . . C.Pard. 936
Men may devyne, and glosen up and doun, . . . D.WB. 26
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . . D.WB. 119
And for he squiereth me bothe up and doun, . . . D.WB. 305
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage . . . D.WB. 709
Than with an angry wyf doun in the hous.' . . . D.WB. 779
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . . D.WB. 838
Wommen may go now saufly up and doun; . . . D.WB. 878
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran. . . . . D.WB. 970
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun: . . . D.WB. 973
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne, . . . . . D.WB. 1135
A somonour is a rennere up and doun . . . . . D.Fri. 1283
And as an angel ladde hym up and doun, . . . . D.Sum. 1678
And unto Sathanas he ladde hym doun, . . . . D.Sum. 1686
And doun anon he sette hym on his knee. . . . D.Sum. 2120
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand doun by my bak,' . D.Sum. 2140
And doun his hand he launcheth to the clifte, . . D.Sum. 2145
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . . D.Sum. 2162
Sit doun anon, and tel me what youre grief is, . . D.Sum. 2174
And in his herte he rolled up and doun . . . . D.Sum. 2217
Thanne shal they knele doun, by oon assent, . . D.Sum. 2262
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . . E.Cl. 58
And she set doun hir water pot anon . . . . . E.Cl. 290
And doun upon hir knes she gan to falle, . . . . E.Cl. 292
Whan that the peple gazed up and doun,— . . . E.Cl. 1003
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle . . . . E.Cl. 1028
Whan she this herde, aswowne doun she falleth . . E.Cl. 1079
Doun ran, of hem that stooden hire bisyde; . . . E.Cl. 1105
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . . E.Mch. 1830
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . E.Mch. 1857
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than, . . . . E.Mch. 1934
And leyde hym doun to slepe, and that anon. . . E.Mch. 1949
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste . . . . E.Mch. 2003
Phebus of gold doun hath his stremes sent . . . E.Mch. 2220
And bere hem doun that wolden hem accuse; . . . E.Mch. 2270
He stoupeth doun, and on his bak she stood, . . . E.Mch. 2348
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssayd, . . . E.Mch. 2391
And with that word she leepe doun fro the tree. . . E.Mch. 2411
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte. . . . F.Sq. 169
And he wol doun descende and doon youre wille, . F.Sq. 323
And in the aleyes romeden up and doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1013
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1025
And in the halle rowen up and doun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1145
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1183
Doun to his maistres feet he fil anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1302
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede . . . . . G.SN. 204
His hat heeng at his bak doun by a laas, . . . G.CY. 574
He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, . . . . G.CY. 625
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'; . . . . G.CY. 1195
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . . H.Mcp. 2
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . H.Mcp. 48
By force of meynee, for to sleen doun right, . . . H.Mcp. 228
or ordinaunce turned up-so-doun. . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
al this ordre or ordinaunce is turned up-so-doun. . I.Pars. 260–5
moote descenden into helle al doun, al . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
into helle . . . al doun; for in hire houses been iniquitees . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
turne all thilke goodnesse up-so-doun, . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
set him doun anon by the lord, men wolde . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Alway in poynt to falle a-doun; . . . . . BD. 13
But doun on knees she sat anoon . . . . . BD. 106
With that word she heng doun the heed . . . . BD. 122
Came rennyng fro the cliffes a-doun, . . . . . BD. 161
And ronnen doun right by a cave . . . . . BD. 163
Of downe of pure dowves white . . . . . BD. 250
And I herde goyng, bothe up and doune; . . . . BD. 348
Heeld doun his heed and joyned his eres, . . . . BD. 393
And leyde al smothe doun his heres. . . . . BD. 394
Doun by a floury grene wente . . . . . BD. 398
Doun the wode; so at the laste . . . . . BD. 444
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme; . . . . BD. 490
That is broght up she set al doun; . . . . . BD. 634
Upon his anvelt up and doun . . . . . BD. 1164
Of aventures of love up and doun? . . . . . Mars. 210
That noon by skilles may be brought a-doun; . . PF. 537
and caste my syghte doun to the erthe, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
sche ner, and sette her doun uppon the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght. . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5

**Down**—*Continued*

the fleetynge streem, that royleth doun . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
rayn descendede down fro hevene that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
rychesses) hielde a-doun with ful horn, . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
and ne wol noght ben cast doun with the . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
turned up so doun, that a man, that is a devyne beest Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen , . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
and descendith so doun into . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
he is cast doun with so manye wikkide lordes (that Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
and how up-so-doun is this thing that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
That down were sent in scorning of nature. . . . TC.1. 105
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . . . . TC.1. 110
His yonge knightes, ladde hem up and doun . . . TC.1. 184
And, though he erst had poured up and doun, . . TC.1. 299
He down upon his beddes feet him sette; . . . . TC.1. 359
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle, . . . . TC.1. 1044
But Troilus lay tho no lenger doun, . . . . . TC.1. 1072
And with that word she doun on bench him sette. . TC.2. 91
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste; . . . TC.2. 142
Now him he hurte, and him al doun he caste: . . TC.2. 199
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done . . . TC.2. 213
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . . TC.2. 253
And on the gres a-doun he leyde him tho; . . . TC.2. 515
'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon, . . . . TC.2. 540
And sette her doun as stille as any ston, . . . . TC.2. 600
And every word gan up and doun to winde . . . TC.2. 601
How sobreliche he caste doun his yen. . . . . TC.2. 648
And gan to caste and rollen up and doun . . . . TC.2. 659
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente . . . TC.2. 813
And up and doun they maden many a wente, . . . TC.2. 815
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise. . . TC.2. 1064
Into the gardin fro the chaumbre doun; . . . . TC.2. 1117
And in her bosom doun the lettre thraste, . . . TC.2. 1155
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and ete; . TC.2. 1184
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write; . . . TC.2. 1218
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston . . . TC.2. 1228
'But reed that boweth doun for every blast . . . TC.2. 1387
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.— . TC.2. 1463
Sone after that, doun in thy bed thee leye, . . . TC.2. 1517
And in a thousand formes down him sente . . . TC.3. 20
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . TC.3. 96
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more. . . . TC.3. 973
With that her hed doun in the bed she leyde, . . TC.3. 1055
And down he fil al sodeinliche a-swowne. . . . . TC.3. 1092
And in his thought gan up and down to winde . . TC.3. 1541
And down upon his beddes side him sette. . . . TC.3. 1589
And with that word down in his bed he lay; . . . TC.3. 1615
Ful ofte his lady from her window doun, . . . . TC.3. 1783
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde. . . TC.4. 77
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . . TC.4. 130
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reste. . . . TC.4. 256
Out nevere mo; but doun with Proserpine, . . . TC.4. 473
And to the grounde his yen doun he caste. . . . TC.4. 522
They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . TC.4. 686
Doun fille as shour in aperill swythe . . . . . TC.4. 737 *var*
Live ye yit?' and let his swerd doun glide. . . . TC.4. 1215
Til we be slayn and doun our walles torn; . . . TC.4. 1482
That passen every torment down in helle. . . . TC.4. 1698
Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye. . . . TC.5. 182
Tho sodeinly down from his hors he sterte, . . . TC.5. 200
So longe of this they spaken up and doun, . . . TC.5. 432
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte, . . . . TC.5. 513
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and down, . . . . TC.5. 561
And up and down ther made he many a wente, . . TC.5. 605
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde, . . . . TC.5. 811
Welcomed him, and down him by her sette; . . . TC.5. 849
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun . . . TC.5. 859
And therwithal she caste her yen doun, . . . . TC.5. 1005
The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte, . . . TC.5. 1017
Retorning in her soule ay up and doun . . . . TC.5. 1023
And up and down, by weste and ek by este, . . . TC.5. 1193
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe: . . . . TC.5. 1233
And, up and down as he the forest soughte, . . . TC.5. 1237
For which al down he in his bed him leyde. . . . TC.5. 1439
And so descendeth down from gestes olde . . . TC.5. 1511
Tydeus sone, that doun descended is . . . . . TC.5. 1514
As was the gise, y-born was up and doun . . . . TC.5. 1650
And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . TC.5. 1814
Ther he was slayn his loking down he caste, . . . TC.5. 1820
But as I romed up and doun, . . . . . HF.1. 140
Doun fro the hevene gan descende, . . . . . HF.1. 164
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun. . . . . HF.2. 233
Or ought thow knowest yonder down . . . . . HF.2. 404 *var*
And beren him now up, now doun, . . . . . HF.2. 439
Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende, . . . . HF.2. 445
Quod he, 'that rumbleth up and doun . . . . . HF.2. 518
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen, . . . . . HF.2. 552
Streight doun to the dores wyde, . . . . . HF.3. 330
They gonne doun on knees falle, . . . . . HF.3. 444
And doun on knees they fille anon, . . . . . HF.3. 569
And doun anoon on knees falle; . . . . . HF.3. 615
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette, . . . LGW. 115
And knelede doune, as it were for the nones, . . . LGW. 295
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee, . . . . LGW. 455
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones. . . LGW. 639

**Down**—*Continued*
And wisshe to God that it were doun y-bete, . . . LGW. 755
And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . LGW. 886
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, LGW. 1220
And many other mervels up and doun; . . . . LGW. 1431
To Colatynes house, and doun they lyghte, . . . LGW. 1713
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . LGW. 1779
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe, . . LGW. 1961
Doune sytte Theseus upon hys knee . . . . . LGW. 2028 *var*
And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon; . . . LGW. 2207
For wode, and posseth hym now up now doun; . . LGW. 2420
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen doun, . . . . . LGW. 2647
That thries doun she fil in swich a were, . . . . LGW. 2686
Ne folowen hym she sat hir doun ryght tho, . . . LGW. 2721
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete . . . Form.A. 45
So muche hath yit thy whirlyng up and doun . . Fort. 11
Ben no-thyng oon, for turned up so doun . . . . L.St. 5
Trouthe is put doun, resoun is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15
Ne myghte a drope of teres doun eschape. . . . Scog. 10
And doun to caste visage and lokyng, . . . . . Ven. 29
And saveour, as doun in this worlde here, . . . Purse. 16
ringe doun to the netherist bordure. . . . . Astr. 25-32
lyne doun to the bordure is clepid the North . . . Astr. 25–32
up and doun as thiself liketh, contenith . . . . Astr. 92–7
thy rewle up and doun til that the stremes . . . Astr. 121–7
Tho loked I doun upon the est orisonte, . . . . Astr. 132–9
Tho lokid I doun upon myn est orisounte, . . . Astr. 139–45
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett doun . . . . Astr. 170–4
thou fro the ascendent doun to the lyne . . . . Astr. 343–50
leide I down softly my compas, and sette . . . . Astr. 371–6
the ecliptik. Than leide I doun my . . . . . Astr. 376–82
Cam doun the streme ful stif and bold; . . . . RR. 115
A purs that henge [doun] by a bande, . . . . RR. 240 *em*
As watir that doun renneth ay, . . . . . RR. 383
Doun by a lytel path I fonde, . . . . . RR. 730
That doun were comen fro hevene clere. . . . . RR. 917
Unto hir helys doun they raughten; . . . . . RR. 1022
He caste doun many a doughty man. . . . . RR. 1210
Hir here doun to hir helis wente; . . . . . RR. 1218
Wente up and doun full many a wey, . . . . . RR. 1345
And doun on knees he gan to falle, . . . . . RR. 1514
And doun I loutede forto see . . . . . RR. 1554
Down in the botme as silver fyn. . . . . RR. 1557
Downe at the botme sette sawe I . . . . . RR. 1567
I felle doun platte unto the grounde; . . . . . RR. 1734
Anoon down knelyng upon my kne, . . . . . RR. 1980
And knelide doun with hondis joynt. . . . . RR. 2037
Come doun to me withoute more. . . . . RR. 3195
To hym I knelide lowe a-doun, . . . . . RR. 3402
Ne maye nat felle downe an oke, . . . . . RR. 3688
For it is I that am come down . . . . . RR. 4365
Thus am I possed up and doun . . . . . RR. 4479
Sodeynly agayn comen doun . . . . . RR. 4619
It ledith man now up, now doun, . . . . . RR. 4897
And maketh hem to tumble doune . . . . . RR. 5469
Doune shall the castell every-dele, . . . . . RR. 5868
Al shulde I dye, and be putt doun . . . . . RR. 6775
And forto maken hym doun to go . . . . . RR. 6934
Withoute abood, knele down anon, . . . . . RR. 7695

**Down** *see* **Adown**

**Downcast** *see* **Cast, Down**

**Downer**
upper and upper, so goth his nadir downer and downer, Astr. 198–209

**Downward**
And dounward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981
Vomyt upward, ne dounward laxatif; . . . . . A.Kn. 2756
And caste hir eyen dounward fro the brynke; . . F.Fkl. 858
Til dounward drow the sonne wonder faste. . . . PF. 490
casten wrothly the chere dounward to . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
Gan westren faste, and dounward for to wrye, . . TC.2. 906
Dounward a steire, and in an herber grene . . . TC.2. 1705
For thou so downward hastest of malice, . . . . TC.3. 1438
Thorugh Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . TC.4. 1549
And somwhat dounward gan hit lighte. . . . . HF.1. 508
That so swythe gan downwarde discende . . . . HF.2. 30 *var*
Lyght thyng up, and dounward charge. . . . . HF.2. 238
I the point of F dounward in the same . . . . Astr. 382–91
Dounward ay in my pleiyng . . . . . RR. 133
Now dounward groff and now upright, . . . . RR. 2561

**Dozen**
Of whiche ther weren a duszeyne in that hous . . A.Prol. 578

**Draff**
And I lye as a draf sak in my bed; . . . . . A.Rv. 4206
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my fest, . . . . I.Pars. 35
to wryte The draf of storyis and forgete the corn? . LGW.G. 312

**Dragon**
He golden apples rafte of the dragoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3291
Be with a leoun or a foul dragoun, . . . . . D.WB. 776
He seith how that the dragon doutelees . . . . G.CY. 1435
By the dragon Mercurie, and noon oother, . . . G.CY. 1438
and the galle of the dragon shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
hire drynke, and the venym of the dragon . . . I.Pars. 195–200
applis fro the wakynge dragoun, and his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,— . . . LGW. 1430
With the boles and the dragoun fyghte; . . . . LGW. 1437
That is of love devourer and dragoun, . . . . LGW. 1581
Tayle of the Dragoun, is in the house of . . . . Astr. 156–61

**Drake**
As dooth the white doke after hire drake; . . . A.Mil. 3576

**Drake**—*Continued*
The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde; . . . . . PF. 360
Withoute lore, as kan a drake swymme . . . . LGW. 2450

**Drank**
We dronken, and to reste wente echon, . . . . A.Prol. 820
They dronken, for they wolde hir lymes have. . . A.Kn. 2714
This messager drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . B.ML. 743
He drank, and wel his girdel underpighte; . . . B.ML. 789
Hym self drank water of the well, . . . . . B.Th. 2105
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye; . . . B.Mk. 3235
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . B.Mk. 3245
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste, . . . . B.Mk. 3390
Thou drank eek of his vessels boldely; . . . . B.Mk. 3416
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys, . . . B.Mk. 3418
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made. . . . B.Mk. 3682
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . B.NP. 4032
And yet, God woot, Sampsoun drank never no wyn. C.Pard. 555
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also, . . . C.Pard. 887
For she drank wyn; thogh I hadde been his wyf . . D.WB. 462
And for despit he drank ful muchel moore, . . . D.Sum. 2061
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plese . . . . E.Cl. 216
Withouten coppe he drank al his penaunce. . . . F.Fkl. 942
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas! . . . H.Mcp. 88
What neded hym? he drank ynough biforn; . . . H.Mcp. 89
and dronken of the rennynge watres, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
He n'eet ne dronk for his malencolye, . . . . . TC.5. 1216
He n'eet, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, . . TC.5. 1440
And dronken water of the colde welle. . . . . Form.A. 8

**Drasty**
Min eres aken of thy drasty speche. . . . . B.Mel. 2113
Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord; . . . B.Mel. 2120

**Drat** *see* **Dreadeth**

**Draught**
Of grece, whan she dronken hadde hir draughte. . A.Prol. 135
Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; . A.Prol. 382
Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he y-drawe . . A.Prol. 396
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale, . . . C.Pard. 315
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. . C.Pard. 360
Fastynge, drinken of this welle a draughte, . . . C.Pard. 363
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . . C.Pard. 456
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn. . . D.WB. 459
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . . . H.Mcp. 83
I wolde have drawe the same draughte. . . . . BD. 681
'But through that draughte I have lorn . . . . BD. 684
Tak thanne this drawght, and, whanne thou . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre, . . LGW. 2667
To drynken of that welle a draught. . . . . RR. 1516
For noon wolde drawe therof a draught, . . . . RR. 4869

**Draughts**
That whan a man hath dronken draughtes thre, . C.Pard. 568
With hir false draughtes dyvers . . . . . BD. 652

**Draw**
To drawen folk to hevene by fairnesse, . . . . A.Prol. 519
Anon to drawen every wight bigan, . . . . . A.Prol. 842
To drugge and drawe, what so men wol devyse. . . A.Kn. 1416
The whiche me list nat drawen to memorie. . . . A.Kn. 2074
No man ne drawe, ne bere by his syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2547
And worthy for to drawen to memorie; . . . . A.Mil. 3112
Therfore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe, . . B.Pri. 1823
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . C.Pard. 803
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer, . . . C.Pard. 966
And they bigonne drawen and to-stoupe. . . . . D.Fri. 1560
If that thou wolt unto that purpos drawe, . . . E.Cl. 314
Men drynken and the travers drawe anon; . . . E.Mch. 1817
Thus seyn the peple and drawen hem apart. . . . F.Sq. 252
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . F.Sq. 355
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe . . G.CY. 690
may bithynke, for to harye and drawe the synful soules to . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
to rehercen or drawen into memorie the . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
I wol drawe my swerd in consentynge,'— . . . I.Pars. 355–60
wolde drawen to the deffense of his . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
gemmes drawen to hem-self a litel of the laste . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
is a thyng that mai drawen to governaunce . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
it may nat drawen or tollen awiche . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
the hevynesse drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
seyn of this, that thei drawen alle here norysschynges Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
as we drawen our breeth in slepynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
whiche proeves drawen to hem-self heer . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
dust, and drawen aftir hem a traas or a . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
I mot endure and with my feres drawe.' . . . . TC.1. 224
To peces do me drawe, and sithen honge!' . . . . TC.1. 833
Thorugh grace of God that list hem to him drawe,— TC.1. 1005
What sholde I peynte or drawen it on lengthe . . TC.2. 262
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete, . . TC.2. 1186
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe, . . . TC.3. 1119
Whiche that drawen forth the sonnes char, . . . TC.3. 1704
That gonne of aventure drawe Out to a wyndowe . HF.3. 1000
But for to preyse, and drawen to memory . . . LGW. 1685
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437
Draw unto him, and pray in general . . . . . Truth. 26
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . . Astr. 350–8
in that same place. And yif thou drawe . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Draw**—*Continued*

This maye I drawe to warraunt . . . . . RR. 6
Can drawen to hym sotylly . . . . . RR. 1183
Thanne gan I forto drawe me . . . . . RR. 1769
Forto drawen out the shafte; . . . . . RR. 1782
Unto the bothon drawe nere. . . . . RR. 1786
To drawe out the shafte of tree; . . . . . RR. 1808
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere; . . . . RR. 3071
To drawe myne herte out of his honde, . . . . RR. 3313
And with her corde thee to drawe . . . . . RR. 4420
For noon wolde drawe therof a draught, . . . . RR. 4869
For to delyte echone they drawe, . . . . . RR. 5045
Though men drawe swerde his freend to slo, . . . RR. 5521
Wolde I visite and drawe nere; . . . . . RR. 6508
And therfore I wole drawe hem ner. . . . . RR. 6520

**Draw** *see* **To-drawe**

**Drawest**

thy thought. Thou drawest alle thyng of . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
ne drawestow nat argumentes fro elles where . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5

**Draweth**

Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne. . . . A.Prol. 835
Now draweth cut, for that is myn accord. . . . A.Prol. 838
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in. . . . B.Pri. 1632
heete draweth the herte of a man to God, . . . I.Pars. 120–5
of the develes hand, by whiche he draweth folk to synne. I.Pars. 830–5
of o synne draweth in another; and eek . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
lif draweth along unagreable duellynges in . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
draweth to-gidre his richesses in-to his . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat the eighen . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
Fortune with hir flaterynges draweth . . . men fro the . . . good; . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
draweth hem that schullen falle, neither . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
draweth out the effect of any good. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
But this condicion draweth nat with hir . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
Beth glad, and draweth you to lustinesse; . . . TC.3. 177
Thanne closeth it, and drawith it to reste, . . . LGW.G. 52
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west, . . . LGW. 563
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis . . . . . RR. 1185
But Eelde drawith hem therfro, . . . . . RR. 4941

**Drawing**

That evere in oon was drawyng to that place . . B.Sh. 1217 *var*
Ther nys no capul drawynge in a cart . . . . D.Sum. 2150
Drawyng such folk hym too, . . . . . RR. 3885

**Drawn**

Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he y-drawe . . A.Prol. 396
Hath alle the bodyes on an heepe y-drawe, . . . A.Kn. 944
Unyolden, and y-drawe unto the stake. . . . . A.Kn. 2642
And afterward in helle to be drawe, . . . . B.ML. 339
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore; . . F.Sq. 326
That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe; . . . G.CY. 1440
is drawen out of flyntes with steel. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
I wolde have drawe the same draughte. . . . . BD. 681
The noble folk wer to the toune y-drawe. . . . Anel. 70
with whiche he mai ben drawen. . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
that weren drawen out of myn entre . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
al that . . . he hath drawen of the noble good celestial he . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
hadden by this I-drawen in-to hir mouthes . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon, . . . TC.3. 674
That peril is with drecching in y-drawe: . . . . TC.3. 853
And axed him, why he it hadde out-drawe. . . . TC.4. 1226
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynne . . LGW. 1785
And drawen out of the pressure. . . . . RR. 3692

**Drawn** *see* **To-drawn**

**Dread**

Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede, . . . A.Prol. 660
Ne for the drede of deeth shal I nat spare, . . . A.Kn. 1396
I drede noght that outher thow shalt dye, . . . A.Kn. 1593
To hem that been in repentaunce and drede, . . A.Kn. 1776
The pykepurs, and eke the pale drede; . . . . A.Kn. 1998
Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . . A.Kn. 2450
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we; . . . . . A.Rv. 3874
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . . B.ML. 29
The deeth of every man, withouten drede. . . . B.ML. 196
O blood roial, that stondest in this drede, . . . B.ML. 657
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . . B.ML. 679
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance, . . B.ML. 680
Vitailled was the ship, it is no drede, . . . . B.ML. 869
Theffect is this, that Alla, out of drede, . . . . B.ML. 893
So ful am I of drede and eek of care.' . . . . B.Sh. 1313
That ye, for any sorwe or any drede, . . . . . B.Sh. 1316
For, evermoore we moote stonde in drede . . . B.Sh. 1427
With face pale of drede and bisy thoght, . . . . B.Pri. 1779
hym reverence moore for drede than for . . . . B.Mel. 2195–2200
enemy shal the lenger lyve in drede." . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
and drede flatereres than any oother . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
rather drede and flee fro the sweete . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
moore for drede than for love. And therfore seith . B.Mel. 2380–5
moore love of the peple than drede." . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
is he that of alle hath drede, for certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
wher as is no drede. The book seith that somme . B.Mel. 2515–20
they dreden hem to be deceyved. . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
shaltou drede to been empoisoned, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20

**Dread**—*Continued*

myne enemys shul been in drede myn . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
youre enemys for drede sholde stinte to . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
drede of deeth, ne no thyng that may . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
sholde greetly drede werres to bigynne. And by . B.Mel. 2855–60
Comanded he to loute, and have in drede, . . . B.Mk. 3352
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede; . . . B.Mk. 3476
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede, . . B.Mk. 3694
For drede of this, hym thoughte that he deyde, . . B.Mk. 3731
For al this world for drede of hym hath quaked. . B.Mk. 3831
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes . . . B.NP. 4119
Though that he bad no dremes for to drede, . . . B.NP. 4163
'Heere may men seen that dremes been to drede; . B.NP. 4253
That many a dreem ful soore is for to drede. . . B.NP. 4299
It maketh al my drede for to dyen, . . . . . B.NP. 4352
For Chauntecleres drede, and for his peyne. . . . B.NP. 4544
In al his drede unto the fox he spak, . . . . . B.NP. 4596
Were dryven for that vice, it is no drede,— . . . C.Pard. 507
He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede. . . . . C.Pard. 561
I woot as wel as ye, it is no drede, . . . . . D.WB. 63
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is, . . . D.WB. 1169
Than drede you noght to been a cokewold; . . . D.WB. 1214
Delivere us out of al this bisy drede, . . . . . E.Cl. 134
Wondrynge upon this word, quakynge for drede, . E.Cl. 358
And putten hire in angwyssh and in drede. . . . E.Cl. 462
Ne drede for to leese, save oonly yee; . . . . . E.Cl. 508
Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 634
For certeinly I drede swich sentence, . . . . . E.Cl. 636
And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 838
To yow broghte I noght elles, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 865
He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 1155
Ne dreed hem nat, doth hem no reverence, . . . E.Cl. 1201
But drede nought if pleynly speke I schall . . . E.Mch. 1316 *var*
This is my drede, and ye my bretheren tweye, . . E.Mch. 1653
'Myn herte,' quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede; . . F.Sq. 212
For drede of jalouse mennes aperceyvynges? . . . F.Sq. 286
Which proveth well that outher love or drede . . F.Sq. 455
Colours ne knowe I none, withouten drede, . . . F.Fkl. 723
That wel unnethes dorste this knyght, for drede, . F.Fkl. 736
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . F.Fkl. 1312
For which thise woful maydens, ful of drede, . . . F.Fkl. 1375
Why sholde I thanne to dye been in drede? . . . F.Fkl. 1386
Han slayn hemself for verray drede and wo, . . . F.Fkl. 1410
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.' . . . F.Fkl. 1544
As wel as any of yow, it is no drede. . . . . F.Fkl. 1612
Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede, . . . G.SN. 125
And if that he may feelen, out of drede, . . . . G.SN. 155
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede . . . . . G.SN. 204
'Men myghten dreden wel and skilfully . . . . G.SN. 320
That never shal be lost, ne drede thee noght, . . G.SN. 324
Hath sowled hem, withouten any drede. . . . . G.SN. 329
'Youre myght,' quod she, 'ful litel is to dreede, . G.SN. 437
And if thou drede nat a sooth to heere, . . . . G.SN. 477
If shame, or los, may causen any drede, . . . . G.CY. 1009
Of this teyne, withouten any drede, . . . . . G.CY. 1229
Thee thar nat drede for to be biwreyd; . . . . H.Mcp. 352
seith Salomon, that in the drede of God . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
man to contricioun is drede of the day . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
to drede swich a juggement, ther as we . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the peyne . . . I.Pars. 175–80
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
horrour and grisly drede dwellen . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Horrour is alwey drede of harm that . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
is to come, and this drede shal ever . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
children for drede of worldly shame? . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
which ne comth nat gladly, but for drede, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
comth drede to bigynne to werke anye . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
somtyme of to muche drede, ymaginynge . . . I.Pars. 690–5
thurgh which despeir or drede he abaundoneth . . I.Pars. 690–5
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
for drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodenly, . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
to falle in synne; and eek that he drede . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
confessioun as for shame or drede, for . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
is in foure maneres; that is, drede, shame, hope, . I.Pars. 1055–60
speke first of drede, for which he weneth . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
And drede I have for to dye, . . . . . BD. 24
No, not Joseph, with-oute drede, . . . . . BD. 280
The blood was fled for pure drede . . . . . BD. 489
In drede is al my sykernesse; . . . . . BD. 607
I wolde ever, withoute drede, . . . . . BD. 1072
Withoute drede, I be-sette hit . . . . . BD. 1095
Softe, and quakyng for pure drede . . . . . BD. 1211
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame, . . . . BD. 1263
Wisdom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governaunce, . . Pity. 41
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . Pity. 95
Me for to hide from tempest ful of dreede, . . . ABC. 42
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame. . . . . ABC. 76
But ye lovers, that lye in any drede, . . . . . Mars. 5
Ransaked every lover in his drede. . . . . Mars. 28
Ther nis no dreed of deth may do me smerte, . . . Mars. 62
Thogh I non other harm ne drede felte. . . . . Mars. 217
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde, . . Mars. 252
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevise! . . . Mars. 289
And Plesaunce, under governaunce and drede; . . Comp.L. 27
For bothe I love and eek drede yow so sore, . . . Comp.L. 79
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede, . . . . Anel. 3
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede; . . . Anel. 303
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye, . . . Anel. 340
And African seyde, 'Ye, withoute drede,' . . . . PF. 52
Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . PF. 81

**Dread**—*Continued*

But dred thee not to come in-to this place, . . . PF. 157
Seyde, 'Doughter, dred yow nought, I yow assure.' . PF. 448
At the leeste, no drede ne myghte . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
drede ye tirauntes that ben wode and . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
Hope aftir no thyng, ne drede nat; . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
whiche the peple withowten nombre dreden. . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
overthrowen for drede of my peril, and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
clos of thilke cite, ther nys no drede . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
weyve thow joie, dryf fro the drede, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
ben nat for to dreden, ne the flaterynges . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the contynuel drede that he hath, ne suffreth . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
that yeven it hem, and dreden hir stourdy . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
eschewe the prykkes of drede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
agast thanne thei dredden hym, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
mayst not drede be no manere that alle . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
ryghte weye by the drede of the torment, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
And other folk dreden more than thei . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
In every peril which that is to drede. . . . . TC.1. 84
For of her lif she was ful sore in drede . . . . TC.1. 95
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede, . . . TC.1. 180
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . . TC.1. 252
That he was wel nigh wood; for ay his drede . . TC.1. 499
Than were I quit of languisshinge in drede! . . . TC.1. 529
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . TC.1. 575
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!' TC.1. 775
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . . TC.1. 1019
Al this drede I; and ek for the manere . . . . TC.1. 1021
I sette the werste: that ye drede this, . . . . TC.2. 367
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore, . . TC.2. 455
But-that I drede as in my fantasye; . . . . . TC.2. 482
Or al be wrought, withouten any drede. . . . . TC.2. 672
I am oon of the fairest out of drede . . . . . TC.2. 746
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh; . . TC.2. 810
In alle joye and seurte, out of drede. . . . . TC.2. 833
Amonges othre thinges, out of drede, . . . . . TC.2. 1175
So as the wordes yave him hope and drede. . . . TC.2. 1323
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthe! . . . TC.2. 1500
But wel wot I that thou art now in drede, . . . TC.2. 1504
They dreden shame, and vices they resigne; . . . TC.3. 25
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede, . . . TC.3. 92
Though wommen dreden with us men to dele! . . TC.3. 322
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede, . . . TC.3. 418
ne bar hym bette than he withouten drede . . . TC.3. 490 *var*
Hadde ich or now, ne halvendel the drede!' . . . TC.3. 707
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . . TC.3. 708
Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . TC.3. 727
The drede of lesing maketh him that he . . . . TC.3. 830
Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, . . . TC.3. 1226
Right so Criseyde, whan her drede stente, . . . TC.3. 1238
That night betwixen drede and sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 1315
Tho bisy wrecches, ful of wo and drede! . . . . TC.3. 1381
That al my drede is that ye, nece swete, . . . . TC.3. 1558
And held aboute him ay, withouten drede, . . . TC.3. 1720
And of her beaute, that withouten drede . . . . TC.3. 1741
Quaketh for drede of that I moste endite. . . . TC.4. 14
Trojan, as it is knowen out of drede; . . . . . TC.4. 72
And ful of anguissh and of grisly drede . . . . TC.4. 155
'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . . . TC.4. 561
And thus she brenneth bothe in love and drede, . . TC.4. 678
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse! . . . TC.4. 845
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see? . . . . . TC.4. 859
Why list thee so thyself fordon for drede, . . . TC.4. 1091
Stinte al this thing of which thou art in drede. . . TC.4. 1113
Coveiteth so to see me, but for drede . . . . . TC.4. 1339
I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. . . . . TC.4. 1365
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . TC.4. 1408
Your sire is wis: and seid is, out of drede, . . . TC.4. 1455
Ne feyne aright: and that is al my drede. . . . TC.4. 1463
That ay dredè I that ye wol bleven there. . . . TC.4. 1484
And thus we may eschewen al this drede: . . . TC.4. 1517
As causeles ye suffren al this drede! . . . . . TC.4. 1533
Or drede of fader, or for other wight, . . . . . TC.4. 1535
But lust voluptuous and coward drede: . . . . TC.4. 1573
That "love is thing ay ful of bisy drede." . . . TC.4. 1645
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede . . . TC.5. 52
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede. . . . TC.5. 203
That wyth the drede his hert shulde quake . . . TC.5. 256 *var*
So causeles swich drede for to drye; . . . . . TC.5. 264
For dred thee nought that she n'il finden weye . . TC.5. 356
As is a man shal dreden swich ordure! . . . . TC.5. 385
As he that stood bitwixen hope and drede. . . . TC.5. 630
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle, . . . . TC.5. 704
Ne shal he nevere thriven, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 759
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende, . . . TC.5. 894
I have wel herd it tellen, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 980
He shal no terme finden, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 1090
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay, . . . . TC.5. 1207
For any drem, right for thyn owne drede? . . . TC.5. 1280
How mighte a wight, in torment and in drede . . TC.5. 1592
In many cruel bataille, out of drede, . . . . . TC.5. 1751
Or thus, so inly ful of drede, . . . . . HF.1. 31
That hopen over moche or dreden, . . . . . HF.1. 38
Withoute dreed, that is no lye. . . . . HF.1. 292
What with his sours and with my drede, . . . . HF.2. 43

**Dread**—*Continued*

Or spoke in suertee or in drede, . . . . . HF.2. 215
That sheweth hit, withouten drede, . . . . . HF.2. 322
'Nay, dred thee not therof,' quod he, . . . . . HF.2. 535
Hir names by; for, out of drede, . . . . . HF.3. 52
There saw I stonden, out of drede: . . . . . HF.3. 366
And I wol the, withouten drede, . . . . . HF.3. 823
Of trust, of drede, of jelousye, . . . . . HF.3. 881
To seen this flour that I love so and drede; . . . LGW. 211
For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere, . . . LGW. 280
For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . . . LGW. 464
To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . LGW. 664
But syttyng in hire drede, she thoghte thus: . . . LGW. 854
And thoghte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . LGW. 860
For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde. . . . . LGW. 1422
For which the drede doth me so to smerte; . . . LGW. 1728
And sayede, 'Drede the noght, for I am here!' . . LGW. 1742
That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of dethe, LGW. 1814
Thanne may he fleen away out of this drede, . . LGW. 2020
But what is that man wol not do for drede? . . . LGW. 2095
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . LGW. 2216
That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame, . . LGW. 2586
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo, . . . LGW. 2685
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 7
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 14
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 21
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 28
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . . . Scog. 7
Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe, . . . Scog. 29
Thus be we ever in drede and sufferyng; . . . . Ven. 45
If thou be siker, put thee nat in drede. . . . . Buk. 28
The compleynt of me, which ful sore I drede . . . Comp.A. 68
And ful attempre, out of drede. . . . . RR. 131
I drede encombred forto be; . . . . . RR. 889
He were full hardy, out of drede. . . . . RR. 1038
For this dar I seyn oute of drede, . . . . . RR. 1322
For I ne maye withouten drede . . . . . RR. 1442
To take it, but myn hond for drede . . . . . RR. 1709
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . RR. 1820
For certeynly withouten drede . . . . . RR. 2199
For queynte array withoute drede . . . . . RR. 2251
But of hym drede I me right nought . . . . . RR. 2369
Were domme for drede withoute spekyng. . . . RR. 2492
Full fayn thou woldist, but for drede . . . . . RR. 2515
Seyn what hem lust withouten drede, . . . . . RR. 2539
Withoute drede of ony shame, . . . . . RR. 2879
They have no drede to faren amysse; . . . . . RR. 2910
They dreden neither wynde ne reyne, . . . . . RR. 2911
Of that thou were in drede and doute, . . . . RR. 2936
I drede youre wrathe to disserve. . . . . RR. 3093
Hym that aforn he hadde in drede, . . . . . RR. 3465
Of Chastite I have suche drede, . . . . . RR. 3668
I hadde suche drede to greve him aye. . . . . RR. 3683
Whanne thou hast lost bothe drede and feere, . . RR. 3843
But fledde awey for verrey drede. . . . . RR. 3860
'To be bytrasshed gret drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3910
No wonder is if that drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3913
Unclosid, and yit I drede sore . . . . . RR. 3925
For evere I drede me of tresoun. . . . . RR. 3946
And with that word came Drede avaunt, . . . . RR. 3958
He was for drede in sich affray, . . . . . RR. 3961
Bothe Drede and she ful sore quoke, . . . . . RR. 3966
Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . . . . RR. 3967
To Daunger, Shame and Drede anoon . . . . . RR. 3999
Anoon spake Drede right thus seiyng, . . . . . RR. 4042
And seide, 'Daungere, I drede me . . . . . RR. 4043
Causeth all my woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4142
Thanne Drede hadde in hir baillie . . . . . RR. 4217
Drede is aferd, wher so she be; . . . . . RR. 4226
Drede is a-stonyed in hir mynde. . . . . RR. 4228
That evere he lyveth in woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4296
Of drede devoide in liberte, . . . . . RR. 4312
I drede certeyn that so fare I; . . . . . RR. 4341
I drede thou canst me gret maugre . . . . . RR. 4399
For comfortles the deth I drede. . . . . RR. 4412
I drede they have thee brought thertille. . . . . RR. 4422
A full good silogisme, I dreede . . . . . RR. 4457
Drede also, and Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4483
Sith they ne may, withoute drede, . . . . . RR. 4503
A sikernesse all sette in drede, . . . . . RR. 4706
Delite thus hangith, drede thee nought, . . . . RR. 4933
For drede of shame of coveitise. . . . . RR. 5072
For every wise man, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 5263
Til for drede his yen close, . . . . . RR. 5390
For all she yeveth here, out of drede, . . . . RR. 5491
And in the kepyng drede also, . . . . . RR. 5594
They neither love God ne drede, . . . . . RR. 5773
And drede hem holdith in distresse . . . . . RR. 5784
Agaynes Drede shall Hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5861
I bothe worshipe hir and drede. . . . . RR. 5886
But Fals-Semblaunt dar not for drede . . . . RR. 6049
They thenke on gile withoute dreede, . . . . RR. 6214
Men mote eten, that is no drede, . . . . . RR. 6608
In this worlde, that god wole drede. . . . . RR. 6802
I wole you seyn withouten drede . . . . . RR. 6885
That doth a good turne out of drede, . . . . RR. 6947
It is gret pite, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 7250
They will nought away for no drede, . . . . RR. 7343
And to confessen, out of drede. . . . . RR. 7692

**Dread** *see* **A-drad, Adrede**

**Dreaded**

And he was proud, and no-thyng God ne dradde, . . B.Mk. 3402
Of whiche Cresus Cirus soore hym dradde, . . . B.Mk. 3918
Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . E.Cl. 69
For yet alwey the peple somwhat dredde . . . . E.Cl. 181
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: . E.Cl. 523
And though men dradden never for to dye, . . . G.SN. 15
That every word he dradde hit as an arwe; . . . Anel. 185
that whilom weren y-dradd; and sche, . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
to ben dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
That alle the Grekes as the deth him dredde. . . TC.1. 483
Al dredde I first to love him to biginne, . . . . TC.2. 874
That litel was; and ek he dredde her so; . . . . TC.2. 1080
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . . TC.3. 1647
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . . TC.3. 1775
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . . . TC.4. 56
And dredde ay that his lady was untrewe, . . . TC.5. 1570
For derknesse of the nyght, the which she dredde, . LGW. 199
At thilke tyme, and dredden so the shame, . . . LGW. 1813
But ever I dredde me to repente, . . . . . RR. 1670
That sore I dradde to harmed be. . . . . RR. 1714
But evere I dradde blamed to be, . . . . . RR. 2974
So sore I dradde his manasyng . . . . . RR. 3477
They dredde noon assaut . . . . . RR. 4175
He dradde not that no glotouns . . . . . RR. 4307
Thus be we dred of the puple y-wis. . . . . RR. 6965
For he ne dredde hem not a dele. . . . . RR. 7431

**Dreadest**

Thow thanne, that so bysy dredest now the swerd . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
Thou never dreddest hir oppressioun . . . . . Fort. 19
Thanne dredist thou not god?' 'No certis; . . . RR. 6800

**Dreadeth**

he to soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther . . B.Mel. 2380–5
for every wys man dredeth . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
the wise man that dredeth harmes . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
he dredeth his leste enemye." . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to do right . B.Mel. 2625–30
Dredeth no dreem; I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . B.NP. 4159
humble, for he dredeth detraccion; . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
seith the wise man, that he that dredeth God . . . I.Pars. 710–5
qwakynge, dredeth or desireth thyng . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
elles he dredeth that he hath assaied. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
and dredeth more hem that he maketh . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
the deeth that nature dredeth. (That is to seyn as . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
hateth and dredeth ful sore.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
that the wrecchide peple dredeth now, schullen . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
and dredith thinges that ne aughte nat to ben . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
and of hym-self, and dredith peraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
and, for he dredith to lesen his fortune, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
No womman drat, if she be wel avised; . . . . TC.3. 328
And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth.' . . . TC.4. 574
'And hardily ne dredeth no poverte, . . . . . TC.4. 1520
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo . . . . TC.5. 663
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith, . LGW. 86
So chyvalrous, that lytel dredeth he; . . . . . LGW. 1905
This wide world hir dredith all, . . . . . RR. 1048
I shall not feyne, dredeth nought, . . . . . RR. 2996
He hath gret thought, and dredeth ay . . . . RR. 5243
Repreve he dredeth never a deele . . . . . RR. 5261
He dredith nought that it shall faile, . . . . . RR. 5604
Forto be nedy he dredith sore, . . . . . RR. 5703
For who that dredith sire ne dame, . . . . . RR. 5887
That more than Crist my britheren dredith. . . . RR. 7226
That dredith such similacioun, . . . . . RR. 7228

**Dreadful**

With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun. . . A.Kn. 1479
How dorste he looke upon thy dredful face? . . . B.ML. 937
Dredeful to kynges and to emperoures, . . . . B.Mk. 3558
With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere, . . F.Fkl. 1309
The dredful joye, alwey that slit so yerne; . . . PF. 3.
Astonyeth so with his dredfull worchyng . . . PF. 5. *var*
The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . PF. 195
With dredful vois the formel hir answerde: . . . PF. 638
he that qwakynge and dredful weneth hym-selven . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
to the dredeful senatours the unworshipful setes . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20 *var*
maked perfit of the dredefulle clerenesse of god . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5 *var*
and yif he be dredful and fleynge, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
Thou in this dredful cas for me purveye, . . . TC.2. 426
Hir dredful joye, hir constreynt, and hir peyne? . . TC.2. 776
But as a dredful lover seyde he this: . . . . . TC.2. 1045
With dredful herte, and desirous to here . . . . TC.2. 1101
With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . TC.2. 1258
Thou mighty God, and dredful for to greve! . . TC.5. 590
'For-which to you, with dredful herte trewe, . . . TC.5. 1331
With dredful hert, and glad devocion . . . . . LGW. 109
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . . LGW. 404
And in a cave with dredful foot she sterte, . . . LGW. 811

**Dreadfullest**

And dremen of the dredfulleste thinges . . . . TC.5. 248

**Dreadfully**

Ful dredfully tho gan she stonden stille, . . . . TC.2. 1128
She riste hir up, and dredefully she quaketh, . . LGW. 2680

**Dreading**

As to hym silf, withoute dredyng . . . . . RR. 5219

**Dreadless**

But dredelees, if pleynly speke I shal, . . . . . E.Mch. 1316
Dredeles I have ever yit . . . . . BD. 763
Dredles, I mene noon other weyes. . . . . BD. 1271
the hyndes to joynen dreedles here sydes to cruel lyouns . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
For dredeles me were levere dye . . . . . TC.1. 1034
And dredeles, if that my lif may laste, . . . . TC.1. 1048
For dredeles men telleth that he doth . . . . . TC.2. 185
And dredeles it cler was in the wind . . . . . TC.3. 526
'And dredeles that shal be founde at preve! . . . TC.3. 1002
For dredeles thorugh you shal in a stounde . . . TC.4. 76
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . . TC.4. 1278
Ne, dredeles, in me ther can not sinke . . . . TC.4. 1494
For dredeles it is not worth the while. . . . . TC.5. 882
And dredeles, for hertes ese of yow, . . . . . TC.5. 1740
And dredeles, his ire, day and night, . . . . . TC.5. 1755

**Dreads**

by simylitude the dredes of remes by . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
Alle othre dredes weren from him fledde . . . . TC.1. 463

**Dream**

And slepynge in thy dreem been in penance, . . . B.ML. 804
And she his dreem bigan right thus expounde: . . B.Mk. 3940
As man that in his dreem is dreeched soore. . . . B.NP. 4077
'Certes this dreem, which ye han met to-nyght, . . B.NP. 4116
which causeth folk to dremen in here dremes . . B.NP. 4119 *var*
Dredeth no dreem; I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . B.NP. 4159
Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee. . . . B.NP. 4201
And truste wel, his dreem he foond ful trewe; . . B.NP. 4214
Hym mette a wonder dreem, agayn the day: . . . B.NP. 4268
"No dreem," quod he, "may so myn herte agaste, . B.NP. 4278
Men dreme al day of owles or of apes, . . . . . B.NP. 4282
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . . B.NP. 4284
That many a dreem ful soore is for to drede. . . B.NP. 4299
Of any dreem, so hooly was his herte. . . . . B.NP. 4309
That I diffye bothe swevene and dreem': . . . . B.NP. 4361
That he hadde met that dreem that I yow tolde. . B.NP. 4445
That causeth dreem, of which ther nys no charge. . F.Sq. 359
In soothnesse, or in dreem I herkne this?'. . . . G.SN. 261
'Tullyus, of the Dreem of Scipioun.' . . . . . PF. 31
beestes, dremen alwey your bygynnynge, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
To plesen hem that jangle of love and dremen . . TC.2. 800 *var*
That dremen thinges whiche that nevere were, . . TC.3. 585
And dremen of the dredfulleste thinges . . . . TC.5. 248
Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: . TC.5. 377
But lef no drem, for it is nought to done! . . . TC.5. 378
Han in my drem y-shewed it ful right! . . . . TC.5. 1251
Thus in my drem Criseyde I have biholde.'— . . . TC.5. 1252
For any drem, right for thyn owne drede? . . . TC.5. 1280
Thus sholdestow thy drem a-right expounde!' . . TC.5. 1288
This drem, of which I told have ek biforn, . . . TC.5. 1443
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente, . . . TC.5. 1452
Cassandre him gan right thus his drem expounde. . TC.5. 1456
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . . . . TC.5. 1715
God turne us every dreem to gode! . . . . . HF.1. 1
Why this a dreem, why that a sweven, . . . . . HF.1. 9
Make hem dreme of reflexiouns; . . . . . HF.1. 22
To make folk to dreme a-nyght; . . . . . HF.1. 42
Turne us every dreem to gode; . . . . . HF.1. 58
So wonderful a dreem as I . . . . . HF.1. 62
If every dreem stonde in his myght; . . . . . HF.1. 80
Of alle that they dreme to-yere; . . . . . HF.1. 84
That (dreme he barfoot, dreme he shod), . . . . HF.1. 98
And listeth of my dreem to lere; . . . . . HF.2. 3
Ne mette swich a dreem as this. . . . . HF.2. 9
To tellen al my dreem aright; . . . . . HF.2. 19
That saw in dreme, at poynt devys, . . . . . HF.2. 409
That me agasteth in my dreme?' quod she. . . . LGW. 1171
Pleyne in slepyng, and dremen at the daunce, . . Ven. 31
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . . . . RR. 18
Ryght as this dreme wol tel us alle. . . . . RR. 30
Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right . . . . . RR. 31
Of this dreme into Romance. . . . . RR. 2170
And dreme of joye, all but in vayne, . . . . . RR. 2574
My dreme is turned all amys, . . . . . RR. 2582

**Dreamed**

Me dremed al this nyght, *pardee*, . . . . . B.Th. 1977
Thus twies in his slepyng dremed hee, . . . . . B.NP. 4202
She dremed on the same nyght biforn, . . . . B.NP. 4333
And al was fals, I dremed of it right naught, . . D.WB. 582
That it was May thus dremed me, . . . . . RR. 51

**Dreamest**

'Paraunter, ther thou dremest of this boor, . . . TC.5. 1282

**Dreameth**

The juge dremeth how his plees ben sped; . . . PF. 101
The carter dremeth how his carte is goon; . . . PF. 102
sche, 'of whiche thyn herte dremeth; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10

**Dreaming**

Whanne I undon have this dremyng, . . . . . RR. 2173

**Dreamings**

I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . . . B.NP. 4280

**Dreams**

For he the dremes of the kyng expowned, . . . B.Mk. 3346
That wiste to what fyn his dremes sowned. . . . B.Mk. 3348

**Dreams**—*Continued*
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes . . . B.NP. 4119
Seyde he nat thus, "Ne do no fors of dremes"? . . B.NP. 4131
Though that he bad no dremes for to drede, . . . B.NP. 4163
That dremes been significacioun . . . . . B.NP. 4169
Remembrynge on his dremes, that he mette,— . . B.NP. 4223
'Heere may men seen that dremes been to drede; . B.NP. 4253
Of dremes, for I seye thee doutelees, . . . . . B.NP. 4298
Affermeth dremes, and seith that they been . . . B.NP. 4315
If he heeld dremes any vanitee. . . . . B.NP. 4319
Wher dremes be somtyme,—I sey nat alle,— . . B.NP. 4321
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes. . . . B.NP. 4325
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng. . . . B.NP. 4327
Thou were ful wel y-warned by thy dremes . . . B.NP. 4422
Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes! . . . . B.NP. 4530
Hire dremes shul nat been y-toold for me; . . . F.Sq. 357
'In dremes,' quod Valerian, 'han we be . . . . G.SN. 262
geomancie, by dremes, by chirkynge of . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even. . . . . BD. 289
Lest al this thing but nice dremes were: . . . . TC.3. 1342
And by my dremes now and yore ago, . . . . TC.5. 317
Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene! . . TC.5. 364
That dremes ben the revelaciouns . . . . . TC.5. 366
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379
That dremes many a maner man bigile? . . . . TC.5. 1277
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . TC.5. 1281
'O Pandar, that in dremes for to triste . . . . TC.5. 1709
Causeth swiche dremes ofte; . . . . . HF.1. 35
For in my dremes hyt is warned me, . . . . LGW. 2658
That halte nat dremes false ne lees, . . . . . RR. 8
To wene that dremes after falle, . . . . . RR. 13
That dremes signifiaunce be . . . . . RR. 16

**Drear-** *see* **Drerihede**

**Dreariness**
I, 'but drerynesse hath dulled my . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
'Lat be thy weping and thy drerinesse, . . . . TC.1. 701
Hope alwey wel; for, but-if drerinesse . . . . . TC.1. 971

**Dreary**
Al drery was his cheere and his lookyng, . . . . E.Cl. 514
And forth he goth with drery contenance, . . . E.Cl. 671
writen, and drery vers of wrecchidnesse . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
[ne] be angwyssous ne drery, ne subgit to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
A woful wight to han a drery fere, . . . . . TC.1. 13
Fledden eek with drery chere, . . . . . HF.1. 179
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . LGW. 810

**Drecche**
What sholde I drecche, or telle of his array? . . TC.2. 1264
'What? Is he more aboute me to drecche . . . TC.2. 1471
I wil myselven slee if that ye drecche! . . . . TC.4. 1446

**Drecched**
As man that in his dreem is drecched soore. . . . B.NP. 4077

**Drecching**
ne in what place; and eek the drecchynge of o synne I.Pars. 1000–5
That peril is with drecching in y-drawe: . . . . TC.3. 853

**Dree** *see* **Drie**

**Dreint(e)**
Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour; . . . . A.Mil. 3520
The dreynte Leandre for his Erro; . . . . . B.ML. 69
And in the see he dreynte for vengeance; . . . . B.ML. 923
Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende." . . B.NP. 4272
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . D.Sum. 2081
And dreynte hemselven, as the bookes telle. . . . F.Fkl. 1378
the shipe is dreynt. Right so fareth it . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
by the synne of lecherie God dreynte al the world at I.Pars. 835–40
And clefte hir ship, and dreinte hem alle, . . . . BD. 72
How hit was dreynt this other day, . . . . . BD. 148
Took up the dreynte body sone . . . . . BD. 195
Of this dreynte Seys the kyng . . . . . BD. 229
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . Mars. 89
to seyn, the deth) hadde almoost dreynt . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
dreynt in overthrowynge depnesse, dulleth . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
in his forheed, dreynte his schamefast visage . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynte. . . . . TC.1. 543
Or though ye bothe in salte teres dreynte? . . . TC.4. 930
Was dreynt, and ded Parthonope of wounde: . . . TC.5. 1503
And how his shippes dreynte were, . . . . . HF.1. 233
In-myd the see, and ther he dreynte, . . . . . HF.2. 415
And some dreynkt, for they woldyn not be fals; . . LGW.G. 293

**Dreint(e)** *see* **Drenched**

**Drench**
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.' . . A.Mil. 3521
And shal she drenche? Allas, myn Alisoun!' . . A.Mil. 3523
To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3617
That day that I shal drenchen in the depe! . . . B.ML. 455
And in the nexte ryver do me drenche,— . . . . E.Mch. 2201
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo; . . . . TC.3. 1761
Thou outher do m' anon in teres drenche, . . . TC.4. 510
So loude that he shulde drenche . . . . . HF.1. 205
And let hir drenche in sorowe and distresse, . . . LGW. 1919
That with hir teres she wol drenche us here. . . . Scog. 12

**Drenched**
Somtyme his good is drenched in the see, . . . . G.CY. 949
And fonde his fader drenched in the see. . . . . LGW. 2178

**Drenched** *see* **Dreint(e)**

**Drencheth**
violence that it drencheth the shipe; . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5

**Drencheth**—*Continued*
and drencheth his late flaumbes in the see, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
hideth and bynymeth, and drencheth undir the laste deth, . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5

**Drenching**
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan, . . . . A.Kn. 2456
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see? . . B.ML. 485
That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchynge, . . B.ML. 489
causes of drenchynge, algates the shipe . . . . I.Pars. 360–5

**Drerihede**
And drerihed full of gladnesse; . . . . . RR. 4728 *em*

**Dress**
Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly; . . . . A.Prol. 106
And in two renges faire they hem dresse. . . . . A.Kn. 2594
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse; . . A.Mil. 3468
But forthward they hem dressen alle and some. . . B.ML. 263
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse . . . . B.ML. 416
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse, . . . B.ML. 1100
praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse, . . . . E.Cl. 1007
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . . . E.Cl. 1049
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse. . . . . F.Sq. 290
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . . G.SN. 77
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse . . G.CY. 1271
And to my bed I gan me for to dresse, . . . . PF. 88
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise, . . . TC.2. 71
And ek to sen him in his gere him dresse, . . . TC.2. 635
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . . TC.4. 1182
Whan Diomede on horse gan him dresse, . . . . TC.5. 37
Gan after that to dresse him up to fare, . . . . TC.5. 279
And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse. . . . LGW. 804
The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene; . . LGW. 1190
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . Gent. 3
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse, . . . . . RR. 110
And forto shete gan hym dresse; . . . . . RR. 1773
For if a riche man hym dresse, . . . . . RR. 6535

**Dress** *see* **Updresse**

**Dressed**
And dressed hym up by a shotwyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3358
A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed, . . . E.Cl. 381
Out of the chambre hath every wight hym dressed; . E.Mch. 1820
And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed . . E.Mch. 2361
This entremes is dressed for you alle.' . . . . PF. 665
And dressed him upward; and she right tho . . . TC.3. 71

**Dresseth**
And dresseth al this thyng as it shal be; . . . . A.Mil. 3635
Ful pale arist, and dresseth hire to wende, . . . B.ML. 265
dresseth alle thingis to gode; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5

**Dressing**
of every thing, dressynge hem to gode, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5

**Drew**
And on the Monday, whan it drow to nyght, . . A.Mil. 3633
And he drough hym a-part out of the chirche, . . A.Mil. 3663
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . A.Rv. 3892
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer . . A.Rv. 4304
And, as he dorste, he drough hym ner and ner, . . B.Pri. 1710
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . . . B.Th. 2017
He drow out Cerberus, the hound of helle; . . . B.Mk. 3292
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . D.WB. 993
And neer the feend he drough, as noght ne were, . D.Fri. 1549
Unto this purpos drough Aurelius. . . . . F.Fkl. 965
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng G.CY. 685
Hit drew and took up everydel . . . . . BD. 863
Til dounward drow the sonne wonder faste. . . . PF. 490
Nevere man ne drow me yit fro right . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe I hym . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
he drowh Cerberus (the hound of helle) by his cheyne; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
And with that word he drow him to the fere, . . TC.3. 978
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaile, . . . . TC.5. 1558
Philotetes anon the sayle up droughe, . . . . . LGW. 1459
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo. . . LGW. 1563
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde . . . Scog. 22
A sylvre nedle forth y droughe . . . . . RR. 97
That drowe nygh to her sesoun, . . . . . RR. 1678
He streight up to his ere drough . . . . . RR. 1725
Of me ne drewe no drope of blode, . . . . . RR. 1742
I drough out with the fethers thre . . . . . RR. 1748
Myn herte drewe, for all my wo; . . . . . RR. 1762
He drowe it up withouten were, . . . . . RR. 1776
Toward the roser fast I drowe, . . . . . RR. 1833
So nygh I drowe to desperaunce, . . . . . RR. 1872
The shaft I drowe out of the arwe, . . . . . RR. 1905
Thanne of his awmener he drough . . . . . RR. 2087

**Drew** *see* **To-drowe**

**Drie**
And whan that hit was his, then sholde he drye . . Mars. 251
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . Anel. 333
That al the cause of sorwes that they drye . . . PF. 251
And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen, . . . TC.1. 303
No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryen; . . . TC.2. 866
With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye. . . . TC.4. 154
Than evere more in langour thus to drye? . . . TC.5. 42
So causeles swich drede for to drye; . . . . . TC.5. 264
Which that I drye, I may not longe endure: . . . TC.5. 296
For what I drye or what I thynke,— . . . . . HF.3. 789
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye? . . . . Comp.A. 32

**Drie**—*Continued*
Fro day to day he doth me drye— . . . . . RR. 3105
For no manace that it may drye. . . . . RR. 4390
'We, for to drye our penaunce . . . . . RR. 7482
**Dried**
yplited in a frownce, sche dryede myn eien, . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete— . . . LGW. 775
**Dried** *see* **For-dried**
**Drieth**
And with his stremes dryeth in the greves . . . A.Kn. 1495
it dreyeth hym, and wasteth, and shenteth . . . I.Pars. 845–50
the hote somer dryeth the cornes; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . . . TC.1. 1092
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . . . TC.5. 1540
**Drink**
It snewed in his hous of mete and drynke. . . . A.Prol. 345
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . A.Prol. 635
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste. . . A.Prol. 750
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . . . . A.Prol. 832
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . A.Kn. 1361
For he hade yeve his gayler drynke so, . . . . A.Kn. 1470
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge . . A.Kn. 1615
Hem to refresshe and drynken, if hem leste. . . . A.Kn. 2622
Ne drynke of herbes may ben his helpynge; . . . A.Kn. 2748
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye; . . . A.Mil. 3411
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke; . . . A.Mil. 3492
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . . A.Rv. 4147
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have, B.ML. 498
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and pleye. . . . . B.ML. 707
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . B.Sh. 1263
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, . B.Sh. 1487
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye . . . B.Mk. 3232
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde . . B.Mk. 3610
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . . C.Pard. 322
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.' . . C.Pard. 328
Fastynge, drinken of this welle a draughte, . . . C.Pard. 363
Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne, . . . . . C.Pard. 452
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . . C.Pard. 468
To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynke! . . . C.Pard. 520
In whom that drynke hath dominacioun, . . . . C.Pard. 560
Were set hem in a taverne for to drynke; . . . C.Pard. 663
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . C.Pard. 873
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . C.Pard. 883
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also, . . . C.Pard. 887
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne . . . D.WB. 170
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . . D.WB. 194
He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke! . . . D.WB. 463
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke . . . D.WB. 754
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke; . . D.WB. 771
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit. . . . D.Sum. 1875
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse . . . . D.Sum. 1898
No drynke which that myghte hem dronke make; . D.Sum. 1899
For Goddes love drynk moore attempryely! . . . D.Sum. 2053
And after that men daunce and drynken faste, . . E.Mch. 1769
Men drynken and the travers drawe anon; . . . E.Mch. 1817
They ete and drynke, and whan this hadde an ende, F.Sq. 295
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . F.Sq. 349
Oonly to slepe and for to ete and drynke, . . . G.SN. 20
'Now yeve us drynke,' quod the chanoun thenne, . G.CY. 1193
'By-cause drynke hath dominacioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 57
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may. . . H.Mcp. 85
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . . H.Mcp. 92
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, H.Mcp. 96
To fostre it tendrely with mete and drynke . . . H.Mcp. 165
whan I ete, or drynke, or what so that I do, . . . I.Pars. 160–5
of mete and drinke, for God seith . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
shal been hire drynke, and the venym of the dragon . I.Pars. 195–200
but herbes, and water to his drynke, ne . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
to ete or to drynke, or elles to doon . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
desordeynee coveitise to eten or to drynke. . . . I.Pars. 815–20
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water, . . . I.Pars. 815–20
than for to drynken water of the clere . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
wont to strong drynke, and peraventure ne . . . I.Pars. 820–5
knoweth nat the strengthe of the drynke, . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
with drynke, it is no deedly synne, but venyal. . . I.Pars. 820–5
hym to delicaat mete or drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
the outrage of drynke; sparynge also, . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
for surfeet of mete and drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
of bodily mete and drynke, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
But now is tyme that thou drynke and a-taste . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
despyseth the floodes to drynken. The foul that highte Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
For ay thurste I the more that ich it drinke. . . . TC.1. 406
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?' . . TC.2. 651
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke. . . . TC.2. 784
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see, . . . . TC.3. 1214
Ful bittre drinke; and for to han gladnesse, . . . TC.3. 1215
Men drinken ofte peyne and gret distresse: . . . TC.3. 1216
Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me, . . . . TC.4. 775
I wol my selven al hit drynke, . . . . . HF.3. 790
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke. . . . LGW. 177
To drynken of the welle ther as she sat. . . . . LGW. 808
That I may have not but my mete and drinke; . . LGW. 2040
Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille, . . LGW. 2355
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste, . . . LGW. 2668
To drynke, and fresshe hym wel withalle; . . . RR. 1513
To drynken of that welle a draught. . . . . RR. 1516

**Drink**—*Continued*
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode, . . . . . RR. 5606
And lothe mete and drynke withall, . . . . . RR. 5610
He goth to taverne forto drynke. . . . . RR. 5688
That undirtakith to drynke up Seyne; . . . . RR. 5710
Now drynke I not this yeere clarre, . . . . . RR. 5967
Shal that yeer drynke no clarre.) . . . . . RR. 5971
Ne lette, therfore, to drynke clarre . . . . . RR. 6026
And drinken good wyne precious, . . . . . RR. 6180
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther bloode, . . . RR. 6264
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke, . . . . RR. 6756
Such folk drinken gret mysese; . . . . . RR. 6807
**Drinketh**
to seyn, "a man that drynketh hony." . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. . C.Pard. 360
Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede, . . C.Pard. 526
He drynketh ypocras, clarree and vernage, . . . E.Mch. 1807
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . F.Fkl. 1253
drynketh moore than suffiseth to the . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
travailed, thurgh which he drynketh the moore, . I.Pars. 820–5
The syke met he drynketh of the tonne; . . . . PF. 104
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse: . . . . TC.3. 1035
For the more he drynkith ay . . . . . RR. 5711
**Drinking**
by drynkynge venemouse herbes thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
to muchel drynkynge, for which somtyme a man . I.Pars. 825–30
in etynge and drynkynge, in spekynge . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
ese, etynge and drynkynge; for certes, . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
**Drinkless**
Be drinkeles for alwey, as I gesse; . . . . . TC.2. 718
**Drinks**
coolde drynkes. For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . I.Pars. 340–5
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
sleeth a child by drynkes, or elles putteth . . . I.Pars. 575–80
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
strengere drynkes of medycines. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
honyed drynkes and large metes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the wikkide drynkes. Thei that weren . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
**Drive**
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve, . . . A.Kn. 1859
Er that the wilde wawes wol hire dryve . . . . B.ML. 468
And dryve forth the world as it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1421
thynges dryven a man out of his hous,— . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
youre profit, and thanne shul ye dryve fro youre herte B.Mel. 2310–5
ye moste dryve coveitise out of youre herte, . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
sire, ye moste also dryve out of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
To dryve hire out of ydel slogardye. . . . . C.Doc. 57
Honeste ynough to dryve the day awey. . . . . C.Pard. 628
Out of the develes ers ther gonne dryve . . . . D.Sum. 1694
That from hire herte she ne dryve kan . . . . E.Mch. 1980
Ther may no man out of the place it dryve . . . F.Sq. 183
Awey to dryve hire derke fantasye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 844
To rede, and dryve the nyght away; . . . . . BD. 49
That ye ne shul me from your servyce dryve . . Comp.L. 92
weyve thow joie, dryf fro the drede, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
to dryve a-wey nede with habundaunce of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
rychesse mai dryve awey nede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
awey thi foule dirke desires, and dryven out . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
Thy maladye awey the bet to drive, . . . . . TC.2. 1515
Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drive!' . . . . TC.2. 1535
And Pandarus, as faste as he may drive, . . . . TC.3. 227
Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!'— . . . TC.4. 427
And canst it not yit fro thyn herte drive, . . . TC.4. 492
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.' . TC.4. 910
As in thys cas lat dryve it oute of mynde . . . TC.4. 1301 *var*
The nature of the pees mot nedes drive . . . . TC.4. 1353
Drif out the fantasyes you withinne, . . . . . TC.4. 1615
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce; . . . TC.5. 359
lat us . . . That we han lad, and forth the time drive, TC.5. 394
thou shalt . . . , And drive it forth unto that blisful morwe . . . . . TC.5. 405
dredeth . . . , And that his fader carte amis he drive.' TC.5. 665
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . TC.5. 913
And bad hem driven in hir beestes alle, . . . . TC.5. 1179
Al redy out my woful gost to drive: . . . . . TC.5. 1370
And shapen hadde a mene it out to drive . . . . TC.5. 1551
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryve!— . . . LGW. 2177
And thus that day they driven to an ende; . . . LGW. 2620
Aboute the wheel with other most thou dryve. . . . Fort. 46
And dryve thy folk ageyn to stedfastnesse. . . . L.St. 28
Out of a bowe forto dryve, . . . . . RR. 950
Full sharp and redy forto dryve. . . . . RR. 1338
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf, . . . . . RR. 1874
Awey his angre forto dryve. . . . . RR. 2800
I rede thee Love awey to dryve, . . . . . RR. 3295
If men his freend to deth wolde drive, . . . . RR. 5293
**Driven** (*past part.*)
The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght; . . . . A.Kn. 2007
And eke his steede dryven forth with staves, . . . A.Kn. 2727
Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110
Was dryven out of hys hye prosperitee . . . . B.Mk. 3203
Were dryven for that vice, it is no drede,— . . . C.Pard. 507
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn . . . D.WB. 769
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we been knyt. . . . F.Fkl. 1230
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . . PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . . PF. 692

**Driven** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
mesure, that is dryven with werldly wyndes. . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
And to non harm of you, thus am I driven. . . . TC.2. 576
How shal this longe time awey be driven, . . . TC.2. 983
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . TC.5. 389
And this theffect, that Mynos hath so dryven . . LGW. 1924
And to the dethe he was almoste y-dreven. . . . LGW. 2430
**Driven** *see* **For-driven, To-driven**
**Driver**
dryvere awey of yvel but god, governour . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
**Driveth**
She dryveth forth into oure occian, . . . . . B.ML. 505
But in the see she dryveth forth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 875
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
And thus he driveth forth his aventure . . . . TC.1. 1092 *var*
This longe time he driveth forth right thus, . . . TC.5. 680
Thus driveth forth as wel as he hath might: . . . TC.5. 1101
I write, as he that sorwe drif'th to write, . . . . TC.5. 1332
And thus he dryveth forthe hys Aventure . . . TC.5. 1540 *var*
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . LGW. 644
**Driving**
Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway, . . . . B.ML. 947
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . B.ML. 969
**Dronkelewe**
of folk that been dronkelewe, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
And a man which that is dronkelewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 495
'Irous Cambises was eek dronkelewe . . . . . D.Sum. 2043
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkelewe, . . . E.Mch. 1533
dronkelewe harlot!' and so forth, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
**Drooped**
His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . A.Prol. 106
**Drop**
That no drope ne fille upon hire breste; . . . . A.Prol. 131
Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . . A.Kn. 920
In al hir face nas a drope of blood, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1340
It made hire nat a drope for to sweete; . . . . G.SN. 522
that a drope of water that falleth in a . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
And of your grace granteth me som drope; . . . Comp.L. 126
If any drope of pite in you be, . . . . . TC.1. 23
And sithen thou hast wopen many a drope, . . . TC.1. 941
For I thee lente a drope of my richesse, . . . . Fort. 58
Ne myghte a drope of teres doun eschape. . . . Scog. 10
But never drope retourne may. . . . . RR. 384
Of me ne drewe no drope of blode, . . . . . RR. 1742
Al bledde I not a drope of blode. . . . . RR. 1754
**Dropped**
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres; . . . A.Kn. 2884
His forheed dropped as a stillatorie . . . . . G.CY. 580
**Droppedest**
For thow droppiddest every day in myn . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
**Droppeth**
The streem of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe; . A.Rv. 3895
place, it droppeth on hym in another . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
**Dropping**
that is to seyn, smoke, droppyng of reyn, . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
'Thow seyst that droppyng houses, and eek smoke, . D.WB. 278
in reyn and droppynge and a . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
is in a droppynge hous in manye places, . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
though he eschewe the droppynge in o . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
**Drops**
The silver dropes, hangynge on the leves. . . . A.Kn. 1496
As it were blody dropes, many oon; . . . . . A.Kn. 2340
smale dropes of water that entren thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
The dropes that of the water be. . . . . RR. 2747
**Drough** *see* **Drew**
**Drought**
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote, . . A.Prol. 2
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . A.Prol. 595
Whan that men sholde have droghte or elles shoures, A.Mil. 3196
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . F.Sq. 118
regioun of drowghte overstrecche th (that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
**Drove**
Which that a cartere droof forth in his wey. . . . D.Fri. 1540
And fro the bench he droof awey the cat, . . . D.Sum. 1775
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . . Anel. 190
This drof me for to rewe upon your peyne. . . . TC.3. 994
That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . . TC.4. 1572
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende . . TC.5. 475
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye . . . TC.5. 628
**Drovy**
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water, . . . I.Pars. 815–20
**Drow** *see* **Drew**
**Drown**
A swete perell in to droune, . . . . . RR. 4710
In vanite to droune and wade,— . . . . . RR. 5022
**Drowned**
Somtyme his good is drowned in the see . . . . G.CY. 949 *var*
A thrust drowned in dronknesse; . . . . . RR. 4722
**Drudge**
To drugge and drawe, what so men wol devyse. . . A.Kn. 1416
**Druery** *see* **Drury**
**Drugs**
To sende him drogges and his letuaries, . . . . A.Prol. 426
**Drunk(en)** (*past part.*)
Of grece, whan she dronken hadde hir draughte. . A.Prol. 135
And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn, . . A.Prol. 637
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . . . . A.Kn. 1261
A dronke man woot wel he hath an hous, . . . A.Kn. 1262
And to a dronke man the wey is slider; . . . . A.Kn. 1264
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . A.Mil. 3128

**Drunk(en)** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
That I am dronke, I knowe it by my soun; . . . A.Mil. 3138
Lat be thy lewed, dronken harlotrye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3145
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . . A.Mil. 3150
And whan that ech of hem had dronke his part, . . A.Mil. 3498
This dronke Millere hath y-toold us heer . . . A.Rv. 3913
And whan that dronken al was in the crowke, . . A.Rv. 4158
Thou hast y-dronke so muchel hony of . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
thou art dronken, and hast forgeten Jhesu Crist, . B.Mel. 2600–5
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . . C.Pard. 456
'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . . C.Pard. 485
So dronke he was he nyste what he wroghte. . . C.Pard. 487
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . . . . C.Pard. 551
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, . . C.Pard. 553
That whan a man hath dronken draughtes thre, . C.Pard. 568
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . C.Pard. 674
And up they stirte, al dronken, in this rage; . . . C.Pard. 705
That eten or dronken hath of this confiture, . . . C.Pard. 862
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . . D.WB. 246
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn. . . D.WB. 459
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale. . . . . D.WB. 852
No drynke which that myghte hem dronke make; . D.Sum. 1899
O Januarie, dronken in plesance . . . . . E.Mch. 1788
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . H.Mcp. 17
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight! . . . H.Mcp. 35
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . . . H.Mcp. 44
That he hath dronke, he speketh in his nose, . . H.Mcp. 61
In liftyng up his hevy, dronken cors; . . . . . H.Mcp. 67
whan a man is dronken he hath lost his . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
owene knyf and make hymselven dronken . . . I.Pars. 855–60
The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne; . . PF. 181
ryght as a dronke man not nat by whiche . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
I-drawen in-to hir mouthes and dronken the wikkide dry nkes. . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon, . . . TC.3. 674
And therto dronken hadde as hote and stronge . . TC.3. 1390
Whan that this lyonesse hath dronke hire fille, . . LGW. 817
Ben hertis that of love arn dronken, . . . . . RR. 5114
**Drunk(en)** *see* **Dronkelewe, For-drunk(en)**
**Drunkness**
O messager, fulfild of dronkenesse! . . . . . B.ML. 771
Ther dronkenesse regneth in any route, . . . . B.ML. 776
ther as regneth dronkenesse." Ye shul also han in . B.Mel. 2380–5
That luxurie is in wyn and dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 484
Persevereth lenger than dooth dronkenesse. . . . C.Pard. 497
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse . . . C.Pard. 549
For dronkenesse is verray sepulture . . . . . C.Pard. 558
Bledynge ay at his nose in dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 581
That thus they seyden in hir dronkenesse; . . . D.WB. 381
And dronkenesse is eek a foul record . . . . . D.Sum. 2049
firste is dronkenesse, that is the horrible . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
for dronkenesse bireveth hym the . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
For though a man forbede dronkenesse, . . . . TC.2. 716
A thrust drowned in dronknesse; . . . . . RR. 4722
**Drury**
And of ladyes love-drury, . . . . . B.Th. 2085
By druery and by solas, . . . . . RR. 844
Or bere the name of druerie. . . . . RR. 5064
**Dry**
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . A.Prol. 420
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft; . . . A.Kn. 1362
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . A.Kn. 2934
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . . A.Kn. 3024
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . . A.Mil. 3730
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge. . . . B.ML. 490
ne to muche drye; although the teeris come . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
sorweful herte maketh his bones drye." . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
And of this asses cheke, that was dreye, . . . . B.Mk. 3233
And eet hey as a beest in weet and drye, . . . . B.Mk. 3407
To dryen hym with, and therfore wex his pryde; . B.Mk. 3936
Reyn shal thee wasshe and sonne shal thee drye'; . B.Mk. 3946
With stikkes, and a drye dych withoute, . . . . B.NP. 4038
But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye, . . . E.Cl. 899
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed. . . . E.Mch. 1463
Go hoodles in-to the drye se, . . . . . BD. 1027
Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . . . . Anel. 336
Ther as the fish in prison is al drye; . . . . . PF. 139
That hoot, cold, hevy, light, and moist, and dreye . PF. 380
owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
brennynge sandes by his drye heete . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
thinges, and the drye thinges with the . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
thei wexen drye. For nature . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
deye ne dryen, as longe as hir nature . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
stryvynge with the drye thingis, yeven . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
That han in winter dede ben and dreye, . . . . TC.3. 352
He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . . . TC.4. 1173
moist or drie, or moeble or fixe, reknyng the . . . Astr. 108–15
That drie in wynter ben to sene. . . . . RR. 58
And drie and dwyned al for elde. . . . . RR. 360
No more than may the see be drye. . . . . RR. 1566
For why I founde my wounde all dreye. . . . . RR. 1743
For drye as well the greete see . . . . . RR. 2748
**Dry** *see* **For-dry**
**Dryve** *see* **Drie**

**Du**
La Respounse du Pleintif countre Fortune . . . Fort. *head*
**Dubbed**
a knyght, whan he is newe dubbed, . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
**Dubium**
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
**Ducat**
As fyn as ducat of Venyse, . . . . . HF.3. 258
**Duchess**
That she ne hath been a duchesse or a queene. . . A.Kn. 923
the book of the Duchesse; . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
And eke the Deeth of Blaunche the Duchesse, . . LGW. 418
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse!' . . . . . LGW. 2122
Duchesse ne countesse, ne chasteleyne, . . . . RR. 3740
**Duchesses**
Duchesses, and ye ladyes everichone! . . . . . B.ML. 653
'Now be we duchesses, both I and ye, . . . . . LGW. 2127
But emperesses and duchesses, . . . . . RR. 6859
**Ducis**
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
**Duck**
As dooth the white doke after hire drake; . . . A.Mil. 3576
The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also, . . . PF. 498
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat! . . . PF. 589
**Ducks**
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . B.NP. 4580
**Due**
And namely that to us alle is due. . . . . A.Kn. 3044
manere, ne in due manere as the caas . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
And yelde hir dettes whan that they ben due; . . E.Mch. 1452
Certes it bynymeth eek Goddes due lordshipe, . . I.Pars. 560–5
ther as it is due; but certes, extorcions . . . I.Pars. 760–5
nys dewe to no wight but to hem that doon . . . I.Pars. 865–70
governe the werkes of men by duwe manere? . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profre. . . . LGW.G. 364
Him thoghte ther was nothing to him so due . . LGW. 603
that be Dewe to folk, that men may se . . . . RR. 6638
**Duke**
Ther was a duc that highte Theseus; . . . . A.Kn. 860
Lete I this noble duc to Atthenes ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 873
This duc, of whom I make mencioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 893
This gentil duc doun from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952
Thus rit this duc, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1001
And whan this worthy duc hath thus y-don, . . . A.Kn. 1025
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1191
That felawe was unto duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1192
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1202
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prisoun . . . . . A.Kn. 1206
And hast byjaped heere duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1585
Duc Theseus the streighte way hath holde; . . . A.Kn. 1690
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1694
And whan this duc was come unto the launde . . . A.Kn. 1696
This duc his courser with his spores smoot, . . . A.Kn. 1704
This worthy duc answerde anon agayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1742
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2190
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set, . . . . . A.Kn. 2528
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 2569
Duc Theseus with al his compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2700
For which this noble duc, as he wel kan, . . . A.Kn. 2715
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2731
Duc Theseus, with all his busy cure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2853
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889
And on that oother syde duc Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 2906
He nys nat gentil, be he duc or erl; . . . . . D.WB. 1157
Beforn this duke, in signe of hy victorie, . . . . Anel. 29
Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . . . HF.1. 388
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . LGW. 1368
To Colcos comen is this duke Jasoun, . . . . LGW. 1580
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe, . . . . LGW. 1654
For at Athenes duke and lorde was he, . . . . LGW. 2442
**Dukes**
For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges, . . . A.Kn. 2182
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille. . . . . A.Kn. 2536
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde, . . . . B.Mk. 3839
Of dukes storyes, and of kynges, . . . . . RR. 1078
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete; . . . . . RR. 6851
**Dulcarnon**
At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.'— . . . TC.3. 931
Dulcarnon called is "fleeminge of wrecches": . . TC.3. 933
**Dulcet** *see* **Doucet**
**Dull**
The deeth; but mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . B.ML. 202
That is nat able a dul man to devyse; . . . . F.Sq. 279
be hevy and dul in body and in soule. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
And eek my spirits be so dulle . . . . . BD. 899
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle, . . PF. 162
hir dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
for that he So dul is of his bestialite?' . . . . TC.1. 735
Who say evere or this so dul a man?" . . . . TC.2. 548
It sholde maken every wight to dulle . . . . . TC.2. 1035
That ye shul dullen of the rudenesse . . . . . TC.4. 1489
Now was his herte dul, now was it light; . . . . TC.5. 1118
**Dull**—*Continued*
In thende of which streme I am dul as dede, . . . Scog. 45
That thou, so dulle in every thing, . . . . . RR. 2491
I dulle under youre discipline, . . . . . RR. 4792
I ne holde not my wittes dull. . . . . RR. 6848
**Dulled**
goode werkes . . . been . . . astoned, and dulled, by the ofte synnyng. . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
dullid my wyt, that I pleyne oonly that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
I, 'but drerynesse hath dulled my memorie.' . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
**Dulleth**
Of his falshede it dulleth me to ryme. . . . . G.CY. 1093
It dulleth me, whan that I of hym speke; . . . G.CY. 1172
dreynt in overthrowynge depnesse, dulleth and forleteth . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
For eld, that in my spirit dulleth me, . . . . . Ven. 76
**Dulness**
That dulnesse was of hir a-drad. . . . . BD. 878
**Dulve**
the tiliere of the feeld ne dulve nat in the erthe, . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
**Dulve** *see* **Delve**
**Duly**
scholde duweliche punysche felons, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
**Dum**
'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
**Dumb**
To ride by the weye doumb as a stoon; . . . . A.Prol. 774
And she for sorwe as doumb stant as a tree; . . . B.ML. 1055
For they been dombe and therto they been deve, . G.SN. 286
propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb, . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
of tunge and al dowmbe, sche leyde hir . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
And, also domb as any stoon, . . . . . HF.2. 148
Hire dombe suster syttyng hath she founde . . . LGW. 2377
That Proigne upon hir dombe suster maketh! . . LGW. 2380
Salue thee first, be not domme, . . . . . RR. 2220
Domme as a stone, without steryng . . . . . RR. 2409
Were domme for drede withoute spekyng. . . . RR. 2492
**Dun**
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre! . . H.Mcp. 5
Ther was the tyraunt with his fethres donne . . . PF. 334
And white thinges gan to waxen donne . . . . TC.2. 908
She was not broune ne dunne of hewe, . . . . RR. 1213
**Dung**
That hadde y-lad of dong ful many a fother,— . . A.Prol. 530
"A carte ful of donge ther shaltow se, . . . . B.NP. 4208
A dong carte, as it were to donge lond, . . . . B.NP. 4226
And in the myddel of the dong they founde . . . B.NP. 4238
Fulfilled of donge and of corrupcioun! . . . . C.Pard. 535
Poudres diverse, asshes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . G.CY. 807
as a beest in his dong. . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
in the dong, and in the mire, . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
thredbare, and roten with donge, rather . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Dungeon**
Which of the castel was the chief dongeoun . . . A.Kn. 1057
That of the citee was the cheef dungeon; . . . . LGW. 937
**Dunghill**
'Out of the donghil com that word ful right, . . . PF. 597
**Dunmow**
That som men han in Essexe at Dunmowe. . . . D.WB. 218
**Dunstan**
As to the erchebisshope, Seint Dunstan; . . . . D.Fri. 1502
**Duodecima**
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
**Duodecimum**
'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12 . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
**Durable**
thynges espirituele and durable, and somtyme . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Durablete**
durablete of mortel thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
**Duration**
Certeyne dayes and duracioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2996
And yaf hem eek duracioun, . . . . . HF.3. 1024
**Dure**
Ful blisfully in prison maistow dure,— . . . . A.Kn. 1236
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . . A.Kn. 1360
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure. . . . . A.Kn. 2770
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure. . . . B.ML. 189
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . B.ML. 1078
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure. . . . B.Sh. 1232
To worshipe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . E.Cl. 166
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure . . . . E.Mch. 2055
She may nat alwey duren in swich rage. . . . . F.Fkl. 836
Which that in helle eternally shal dure. . . . . ABC. 96
Confermeth hit perpetuely to dure, . . . . . Mars. 20
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . . Mars. 233
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . . Comp.L. 31
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!' . . PF. 616
And mot ben youres whil my lyf may dure; . . . PF. 642
born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
lyven and to duren; or that wole, his . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
appetyt to duellen and to duren.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000

**Dure**—*Continued*

a tyme, but ryght as for to dure perdurably . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5

and edifice for to duren, noght oonly for . . . Bo.3. p.11 1010–5

cause to lyven and to duren, for whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30

that it ne sholde nat longe dure . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5 *var*

And he to ben her man, whil he may dure: . . . TC.1. 468

'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure . . . TC.4. 295

How sholde a fissh withoute water dure? . . . . TC.4. 765

That I was youre, and shal whil I may dure. . . TC.4. 1680

God help me so, whil that my lif may dure, . . TC.5. 153

That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. . . TC.5. 833

For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure, . . . . TC.5. 1623

If hit so longe tyme dure? . . . . . HF.1. 303

That creat were eternally to dure, . . . . . Scog. 2

Of him whos I am al, whil I may dure. . . . . Ven. 6

Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,— . . . . . Comp.A. 54

Withouten helthe I mote ay dure, . . . . . RR. 1961

Withoute me may no wight dure. . . . . RR. 6841

That ben, as wide as world may dure, . . . . . RR. 7679

**Duress**

That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . . . TC.5. 399

My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 14

To stonde forth in such duresse, . . . . . RR. 3547

He hath no nede of more duresse; . . . . . RR. 3570

**Dureth**

that neyther it dureth perpetuel with . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400

How elles, whan hir blisfulnesse dureth . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5

**During**

Biforn Alla, durynge the metes space, . . . . B.ML. 1014

I have the power, durynge al my lyf, . . . . . D.WB. 158

As seith Senek, that durynge his estaat . . . . D.Sum. 2018

And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng, . . . . Mars. 228

were of lengere durynge, and most unsely yif thei weren Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5

Holden a bond perpetuely duringe; . . . . . TC.3. 1754

How stedefaste wedewys durynge alle here lyvys, . LGW.G. 283

**Durre**

Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste. . . . TC.5. 840

**Durring**

In durring don that longeth to a knight. . . . . TC.5. 837

**Durst**

For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . . . . A.Prol. 227

I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . A.Prol. 454

Ther was no man, for peril, dorste hym touche; . . A.Rv. 3932

Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . . . A.Rv. 3937

Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . . A.Rv. 3956

That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye, . . . A.Rv. 3958

And hardily they dorste leye hir nekke, . . . . A.Rv. 4009

Who dorste be so boold to disparage . . . . . A.Rv. 4271

In al that lond no cristen dorste route, . . . . B.ML. 540

That any while dorste ther endure. . . . . B.ML. 753

How dorste he looke upon thy dredful face? . . . B.ML. 937

And, as he dorste, he drough hym ner and ner, . . B.Pri. 1710

That to him dorste ryde or goon, . . . . . B.Th. 1995

she dorste, bisoghte hym of his wepyng for . . . B.Mel. 2160–5

She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3453

Ne dorste never been so corageous . . . . . B.Mk. 3527

Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte . . B.Mk. 3530

Or any vice, dorste on hym uncowple. . . . . B.Mk. 3692

And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . B.Mk. 3724

Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . B.Mk. 3754

How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love . B.NP. 4108

Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . . . D.WB. 73

He wiped his heed, namoore dorste he seyn . . . D.WB. 731

And sith she dorste telle it to no man, . . . . D.WB. 969

He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame, . . . D.Fri. 1393

Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore . . . E.Cl. 403

That wel unnethes dorste this knyght, for drede, . F.Fkl. 736

But never dorste he tellen hire his grevaunce; . . F.Fkl. 941

He was despeyred, nothyng dorste he seye, . . . F.Fkl. 943

How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle, . . . . F.Fkl. 949

For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo. . . . F.Fkl. 952

Ne dorst he nat to hire his wo biwreye, . . . . F.Fkl. 954

Of this matere he dorste no word seyn; . . . . F.Fkl. 1108

This tormentour ne dorste do namoore; . . . . G.SN. 532

Ful gylteles,—that dorste I swere, y-wys! . . . H.Mcp. 277

I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe, . . . . BD. 928

For be right siker, I durste noght, . . . . . BD. 1148

Ne telle hir durste I nat my thoght. . . . . BD. 1185

I durste nat ones loke hir on, . . . . . BD. 1216

I durste no more say ther-to . . . . . BD. 1249

Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . . . Pity. 60

For trewly dorste I seye, as that I fele, . . . . Comp.L. 56

'Nay, sirs,' quod he, 'if that I dorste it seye . . . PF. 541

Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . . . TC.1. 27

Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . . . TC.1. 98

Ne of his wo ne durste he not biginne . . . . . TC.1. 503

For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn . . TC.1. 906

That thou art non of tho, I dorste seye. . . . . TC.1. 931

That, as that day, ther dorste non withstonde, . . TC.2. 202

Allas! how dorste I thenken that folye? . . . . TC.2. 774

'And if I more dorste preye as now, . . . . . TC.2. 1436

How dorste I mo tellen of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 370

**Durst**—*Continued*

Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . TC.3. 377

She with him spak whan that she durste and leste; . TC.3. 452

So as they dorste how they wolden procede . . . TC.3. 455 *var*

In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere. . . . TC.3. 1554

She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . . . TC.4. 672

That ye ne dorste come ayein for shame! . . . . TC.4. 1565

To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leye! . . . . TC.5. 357

Thy colde dores, dorste I for this route: . . . . TC.5. 552

Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place . . TC.5. 710

Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne. . TC.5. 728

He durste not ye dwelte lenger there. . . . . TC.5. 910

She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!' . . TC.5. 1169

Nor she to thee; and this I dorste leye, . . . . TC.5. 1304

'If any servant dorste or oughte of right . . . . TC.5. 1345

Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . . LGW. 367

At every tyme whan they dorste so. . . . . LGW. 749

Ne upon hem she durste nat beholde, . . . . . LGW. 1836

And if I durste sayne, my lady bryght, . . . . LGW. 2054

Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . . . Comp.A. 20

That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte . . . Comp.A. 66

For if I hadde durst, certeyn . . . . . RR. 809

But who so durste to hir trespace, . . . . . RR. 1036

Of venym durst hym no thing doute, . . . . . RR. 1089

She durst neither seyn ne do . . . . . RR. 1221

For better lyf durst hym not care; . . . . . RR. 1324

myn hond . . . Ne dorste I to the rose bede . . . RR. 1710

But I ne durste in no manere, . . . . . RR. 1817

And durst not auntre thee to say . . . . . RR. 2495

That thou {thi} resoun dorst bigynne, . . . . RR. 2532

I durst no more there make abode . . . . . RR. 3159

That I ne durst the haye passe. . . . . RR. 3175

I durst no lenger with hym speke, . . . . . RR. 3361

But over hegge durst I not goo, . . . . . RR. 3398

I durst not breke his biddyng, . . . . . RR. 3478

For I durst not over goo . . . . . RR. 3487

I durst assaye him tho no more, . . . . . RR. 3682

That not a word durst he say, . . . . . RR. 3962

For by that book they durst not stonde. . . . . RR. 7142

For they ne durste not answere . . . . . RR. 7144

**Durstest**

Dorstestow that I tolde her in her ere . . . . TC.1. 767

**Dusked**

Dusked his eyen two and failled breeth. . . . . A.Kn. 2806

The whiche clothes a derknesse . . . hadde duskid and dirked, as it . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Dust**

With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748

in the dust, and drawen aftir hem a traas or a . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50

Though he lye in strawe or dust; . . . . . RR. 2764

**Dusty**

Ful dousty ben our heeles two. . . . . RR. 7486 *em*

**Dutch**

Pipers of the Duche tonge, . . . . . HF.3. 144

**Duty**

Departed is, with duetee and honour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3060

His maister hadde but half his duetee. . . . . D.Fri. 1352

That longeth to my lordes duetee.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1391

semblable thynges, agayns his duetee, . . . . I.Pars. 405–10

moore than hire duetee or resoun is; . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

Of duete as for his observaunce; . . . . . TC.3. 970

And that hym owith o verry duetee, . . . . . LGW.G. 360

**Dwale**

Ther nas na moore; hem needede no dwale. . . . A.Rv. 4161

**Dwell**

Unto the toun of Atthenes to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 973

sente To Atthenes, to dwellen in prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1023

Dwellen this Palamon and eek Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1031 *var*

Now is me shape eternally to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 1225

And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . . . A.Kn. 1335

But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . . . . A.Kn. 1350

And in this wise I lete hem fightyng dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1661

Farwel, for I ne may no lenger dwelle. . . . . A.Kn. 2354

Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2462

Of hem, though that they writen wher they dwelle. . A.Kn. 2814

And dwellen at the grange a day or two; . . . . A.Mil. 3668

And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; . . B.ML. 410

'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee; . . . B.ML. 859

In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . . B.ML. 1119

He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle. . . . B.Sh. 1496

Now by youre leve I may no lenger dwelle; . . . B.Sh. 1550

bettre dwelle in desert than with a . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80

thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5

And eek it is ny day, I may nat dwelle; . . . . B.NP. 4340

Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in; . . . D.WB. 350

She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; . . . . D.WB. 352

To bareyne lond, ther water may nat dwelle; . . . D.WB. 372

And in o purpos stedefastly to dwelle, . . . . D.WB. 947

But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer, . . E.Cl. 36

And with hym dwelle unto my lyves ende. . . . E.Cl. 833

Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde. . . . E.Mch. 1587

Witnesse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous; . . . E.Mch. 2282

Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne . . F.Fkl. 809

And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, . . F.Fkl. 1099

And been a beggere; heere may I nat dwelle . . . F.Fkl. 1564

And to the poure folkes that ther dwelle . . . . G.SN. 174

Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be?' . . . . . G.CY. 656

dwelle in the hertes of hem that been . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5

**Dwell**—*Continued*
horrour and grisly drede dwellen . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Hit were to longe for to dwelle, . . . . . BD. 217
Unnethe myghte I lenger dwelle, . . . . . BD. 711
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . Mars. 74
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle. . . . . Mars. 122
Of al disport in which men frendly dwelle, . . . Mars. 177
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte. . . . . Comp.L. 128
to ben his frendes and duellen in the toune . . . Anel. 68 *var*
Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . Anel. 165
And erthe, and soules that therynne dwelle, . . . PF. 33
whiche that nys nat feithful for to duelle, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
thynges wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
may nat duellen with no man, certes thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
sholde ther duellen a ryght streyte . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
'Thei dwellen graunted to the,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
duellen only in hir first grauntynge.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
conjoyned in oon and dwellen to gidre, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
whether thei han appetyt to duellen and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
to duellen and to lyven. What wiltow . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
desireth to be and to duelle perdurably, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
beynge schulde ther noon duellen to no wyght.' . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
(here wol I duelle)." But yif the liketh thanne . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
nat don yif thei myghten duellen in the forme . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
and nameles, thanne for to duellen in his cyte, . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
wikkid to hem that duellen in schrewidnesse.' . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
scholde ther duelle outrely no doute. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
ne mai nat duelle, therfore it ravyssehide and . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Fro my matere, and for you long to dwelle. . . . TC.1. 144
But I may not endure that thou dwelle . . . . TC.1. 789
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!'— . . . TC.2. 314
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 509
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 1595
What sholde I lenger,' quod he, 'do you dwelle?'— . TC.2. 1614
Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwelle . . . . TC.3. 201
And by the Goddes that in hevene dwelle, . . . TC.3. 590
[As Tantalus!—] what shold I lenger dwelle . . . TC.3. 593 *var*
As for to dwelle here al this night with me; . . . TC.3. 634
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . TC.3. 641
I am right glad with you to dwellen here; . . . TC.3. 647
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle.' . . . TC.3. 651
But whether that ye dwelle or for him go, . . . TC.3. 929
And lat hem in this hevene blisse dwelle, . . . TC.3. 1322
Thy pouring in wol no-wher lete hem dwelle! . . TC.3. 1460
And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle, . . . . TC.3. 1749
Thise wommen whiche that in the cite dwelle, . . TC.4. 685
In which her spirit was and moste dwelle, . . . TC.4. 711
Retorned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1143
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1322
Or how mischaunce sholde I dwellen there . . . TC.4. 1362
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte! . . . . TC.4. 1449
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . . . TC.4. 1539
For whan he saw that she ne mighte dwelle, . . . TC.4. 1699
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . . TC.5. 6
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . . TC.5. 195
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . . TC.5. 499
And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615
And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle! . . . TC.5. 850
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1029
Fro day to day am I, and so mot dwelle, . . . . TC.5. 1329
'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . . TC.5. 1394
For al too long it were for to dwelle.' . . . . . TC.5. 1484
And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle, . . . . . TC.5. 1566
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1827
And over long for you to dwelle. . . . . HF.1. 252
Helpeth, that on Parnaso dwelle, . . . . . HF.2. 13
That dwellen almost at thy dores, . . . . . HF.2. 142
Ther as Fame list to dwelle, . . . . . HF.2. 336
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen, . . . . . HF.2. 552
To make yow to lenger duellen, . . . . . HF.3. 210
To make you to long to dwelle. . . . . HF.3. 364
Alle to longe moste I dwelle. . . . . HF.3. 416
That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . . . HF.3. 441
Quod he to me; 'therfor I dwelle, . . . . . HF.3. 911
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . . LGW. 176
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle.' . . . . LGW. 577
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle, . . LGW. 671
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle; . . . LGW. 2259
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle, . . . . LGW. 2348
And thus I lat hem in her sorwe dwelle. . . . . LGW. 2382
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . Truth. 1
the cenyth of hem that dwellen there . . . . . Astr. 262–6
that dwellen there is in the equinoxial lyne, . . . Astr. 277–84
to dwelle fixe in eny certeyn . . . . . Astr. 350–8
So good inne forto dwelle or be, . . . . . RR. 653
Allway me liked forto dwelle . . . . . RR. 1635
Than dwellen by the roser ay, . . . . . RR. 1855
Of hem that with love dwelle . . . . . RR. 2750
For bothe they dwellen in oo tour. . . . . RR. 4980

**Dwell**—*Continued*
They dwellen in oon mansioun. . . . . RR. 4982
Shortly, and no while dwelle, . . . . . RR. 4990
With men whanne hir lust to dwelle, . . . . . RR. 5464
And that he may dwelle as your man . . . . . RR. 6055
And if I dwelle, I feyne me. . . . . RR. 6166
I dwelle with hem that proude be, . . . . . RR. 6171
There wolde I dwelle to disceyve . . . . . RR. 7269
For thou shalt for this synne dwelle . . . . . RR. 7575

**Dwellest**
hadde bygynnynge; thow that duellest . . . ay stedefast . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5

**Dwelleth**
And dwelleth eek in prison and arreest, . . . . A.Kn. 1310
In which ther dwelleth neither man nor best, . . A.Kn. 1976
longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth som vapour B.Mel. 2375–80
Dwelleth this flour of wyfly pacience, . . . . . E.Cl. 919
That dwelleth outher in wode or in forest, . . . F.Sq. 420
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . . F.Fkl. 1075
doctours that swich delit that dwelleth longe . . I.Pars. 295–300
But for sothe the peyne dwelleth with us . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
That dwelleth in solitude til she come,— . . . . Mars. 65
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversite, . . . . . Mars. 148
the thyng that is covered . . . duelleth in his felthe. Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
richesses and axe any thyng, yit duelleth than a nede . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
body of a wyght, while it duelleth in oo fourme . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
only duelleth and is susteyned the longe durablete . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
ther-as Cerces, dowhter of the sonne, duelleth, that . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
Noon of hir lymes duelleth with hem hool, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
oonly hir thought duelleth with hem stable, that wepeth Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
hap nis, ne duelleth but a voys (as who seith, but an Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
alle temporel moevement duelleth in the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
fredom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
god . . . duelleth above, and the present . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye! . . TC.1. 119
That ye for any wight that dwelleth there . . . TC.5. 879
That dwelleth in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.1. 70
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . HF.2. 203
Dwelleth many a citezeyn, . . . . . HF.2. 422
That there ne is non that dwellyth in this cuntre . LGW.G. 5
Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelleth. . . LGW. 1878
There as ther dwelleth creature noon . . . . . LGW. 2164
the sonne dwellith therfore nevere the . . . . Astr. 50–7
how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth above the erthe, Astr. 179–85
houre by houre, for she ne dwellith not in . . . Astr. 382–91
That it in one poynt dwelleth ever; . . . . . RR. 373
Thider she dwellith that is so swete. . . . . RR. 2652

**Dwelling**
A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . . A.Prol. 702
The which that dwellynge was with Emelye; . . . A.Kn. 1419
Ther Venus hath hir principal dwellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1937
Whilom ther was dwellynge at Oxenford . . . A.Mil. 3187
With hym ther was dwellynge a poure scoler, . . A.Mil. 3190
A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . A.Rv. 3925
Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile; . . . . . B.ML. 545
Dwellynge in this place.' . . . . . B.Th. 2006
Was whilom dwellyng in a narwe cotage . . . . B.NP. 4012
With my gossib, dwellynge in oure toun; . . . . D.WB. 529
Whilom ther was dwellynge in my contree . . . D.Fri. 1299
'Brother,' quod he, 'where is now youre dwellyng, . D.Fri. 1410
I am a feend; my dwellyng is in helle, . . . . D.Fri. 1448
Whilom ther was dwellynge in Lumbardye . . . E.Mch. 1245
Nat fer fro Pedmark, ther his dwelling was, . . . F.Fkl. 801
But now at erst in trouthe our dwellyng is.' . . . G.SN. 264
Had mad hir dwellyng ther, I trowe; . . . . . BD. 404
Of Ermony was in that toune duellynge, . . . . Anel. 72
Han lyf and dwellyng in another place. . . . . PF. 51
Thow restreynest the day by schortere duellynge . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the duellynge of his citezeens, and nat for to . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
a lawe of wendynge and of duellynge to Fortune, whiche Bo.2 p.1. 285–90
the seconde deth duellynge unto yow.' . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
hath so longe his duellynge and his substaunce as longe as . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
stablenesse of perdurable duellynge, and eek the . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
were ay stedefast duellynge, that ordeynide and disponyde . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
symplicite duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
what place myght ben left or duellynge to folie . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
the ai duellynge presence of god, it grauntith to . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
the plente in duellinge. And for-thi yif we wollen . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
but he ay duellynge cometh byforn, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
ther was Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite, . . . TC.1. 65
And whil she was dwellinge in that cite . . . . TC.1. 129
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge . . . TC.1. 304
Am dwellyng with the god of thonder, . . . . HF.2. 100
Hath fish dwellyng in floode and see, . . . . . HF.2. 243

**Dwelling**—*Continued*
That ther is noon dwellyng in this countree, . . LGW. 5
There were dwellynge in this noble toune . . . LGW. 710
That esteward in the worlde was tho dwellynge. . LGW. 718
Ther as this Mynatour hath his dwellyng, . . . LGW. 2142
orisonte al though his dwellyng be in . . . . . Astr. 235–6
Than gost thou forthe without dwellyng. . . . . RR. 2440
Wite with what folk is my dwellyng, . . . . . RR. 6208
That in my court is thi dwellyng, . . . . . RR. 7299
**Dwellings**
draweth along unagreable duellynges in . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
**Dwelt**
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512
For elles hadde I dwelled with Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 1228
That dwelled in his herte syk and soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2804
That dwelten in this halle of which I seye; . . . A.Rv. 4003
A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee, . . . . A.Co. 4365
In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . . . B.ML. 134
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten three. . . B.ML. 550
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun, B.ML. 585
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place, . . . B.ML. 979
A marchant whilom dwelled at Seint Denys, . . . B.Sh. 1191
To every Jew that dwelte in thilke place, . . . B.Pri. 1791
in which she dwelled, out of the handes . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Among thise poure folk ther dwelte a man . . . E.Cl. 204
Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyed Russye, . . . F.Sq. 10
Tho dwelte a tercelet me faste by, . . . . . F.Sq. 504
And dwelled there two yeer,—the book seith thus. . F.Fkl. 813
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yeer, . . . G.CY. 720
That ther-inne dwelled hadde many a yeer, . . . G.CY. 1013
Whan Phebus dwelled heere in this erthe adoun, . H.Mcp. 105
It was not wel,—he dwelte so. . . . . BD. 82 *em*
hath dwelt. And therfore what wenestow . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
yit ben ther thynges dwelled to the ward that no man Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
As ferforth as your fader dwelled here, . . . . TC.1. 121
But ben honoured whil we dwelten there; . . . TC.4. 1524

**Dwelt**—*Continued*
Ther she was born and ther she dwelt had ay; . . TC.5. 711
He durste not ye dwelte lenger there. . . . . TC.5. 910
Ne where that Fame dwellde, er now; . . . . . HF.3. 812
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . . LGW. 1965
To Wicked-Tonge that dwelled there, . . . . . RR. 7474
**Dweltest**
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . G.SN. 48
**Dwined**
And drie and dwyned al for elde. . . . . RR. 360
**Dwined** *see* **For-dwined**
**Dye**
Him nedeth nat his colour for to dyen . . . . B.NP. 4648
Or elles swiche as men dye or peynte. . . . . F.Fkl. 725
with whiche blood men deyen purpre). . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
coude nat deyen white fleeses of Syrien . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
fyssche with whiche men deien purpre), . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
to deeyen his flaumbes in the see of the . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
**Dyed**
And Phebus dyed hath hire tresses grete . . . . C.Doc. 37
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures. . . . . F.Sq. 511
blood . . . ne hadde nat deyed yit armures. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
**Dyer**
A Webbe, a Dyere, and a Tapycer,— . . . . . A.Prol. 362
**Dying**
This antheme verraily in my deyynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1850
mercy wole at the tyme of oure diynge . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
And as he lay of diyng in a traunce, . . . . . B.Mk. 3906
Alway deyinge and be not deed, . . . . . BD. 587
in deyinge, or elles that sche (Fortune) . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
Go henne away, for certes my deyinge . . . . TC.1. 572

# E

**E**
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
**Each**
Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . . . A.Prol. 39
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . . . . A.Prol. 369
For ech of hem made oother for to wynne, . . . A.Prol. 427
Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede, . . . A.Prol. 660
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye, . . . A.Prol. 791
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . A.Kn. 899
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . A.Kn. 1132
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . . A.Kn. 1168
Ech man for hymself, ther is noon oother. . . . A.Kn. 1182
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe. . . A.Kn. 1622
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe. . . . A.Kn. 1654
Ech of you bothe is worthy, doutelees, . . . . A.Kn. 1831
That ech of yow shal have his destynee . . . . A.Kn. 1842
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye. . . . A.Kn. 2625
And whan that ech of hem had dronke his part, . . A.Mil. 3498
For ech of us, but loke that they be large, . . . A.Mil. 3549
And ech of hem gan oother for tassure . . . . B.Sh. 1231
And ech of hem tolde oother what hem liste. . . B.Sh. 1332
And maked ech of hem to been his thral. . . . . B.Mk. 3343
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3468
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . . . . B.Mk. 3776
By nature knew he eche ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4045
And ech of hem gooth to his hostelrye, . . . . B.NP. 4184
Right as me list, and ech t! yng in my cure is . . C.Doc. 22
And ech of hem at otheres synne lough; . . . . C.Pard. 476
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . . C.Pard. 697
And ech of us bicomen otheres brother, . . . . C.Pard. 698
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother, . . . . C.Pard. 703
But ech of hem so glad was of that sighte, . . . C.Pard. 773
With ech of hem, so wel was hym on lyve. . . . D.WB. 43
And ech of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . . D.WB. 57
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe . . . . D.WB. 220
That is assailled upon eche syde. . . . . D.WB. 256
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,— . . . D.WB. 404
Ech falleth in otheres exaltacioun; . . . . . D.WB. 702
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother, . . . . D.Fri. 1528
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . . D.Sum. 1968
And so *par consequens* in ech degree . . . . . D.Sum. 2192
In ech estaat, for ther escapeth noon; . . . . . E.Cl. 123
And ech of hem dooth al his diligence . . . . . E.Cl. 195
Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . E.Cl. 263
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face. . . E.Cl. 413
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . . E.Mch. 1453
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . . E.Mch. 1608
Han take hir leve, and ech of hem of oother; . . E.Mch. 1690
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2230
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste . . . . F.Sq. 299
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste . . . . F.Fkl. 697
To ech of hem his tyme and his sesoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1034
What sholde I tellen eche proporcioun . . . . G.CY. 754
Of ech of thise of ounces a certeyn, . . . . . G.CY. 776
Considereth sires, how that in ech estaat, . . . G.CY. 1388
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree. . . . . I.Pars. 18
whan they hated ech of hem oother in . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
To synge, for ech of hem him peyned . . . . . BD. 318
To eche that wol of pitee you biseche. . . . . ABC. 136
By him that lordeth ech intelligence, . . . . . Mars. 166

**Each**—*Continued*
Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . . Anel. 53
to which to come god sende ech lover grace . . . PF. 84 *var*
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . PF. 174
Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . . . PF. 607
Ech with his make, for tarying lenger here,'— . . PF. 657
And ech of yow peyne him in his degre . . . . PF. 662
For ech gan other in his wynges take, . . . . . PF. 670
And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde, . . . PF. 671
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . . PF. 688
that othir. And so as iche of hem is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
ne desire thei nat iche of hem by semblable . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende . . . TC.1. 510
Ech set by other more for other semeth: . . . . TC.1. 643
That ech him lovede that loked on his face. . . . TC.1. 1078
And ech of tho gan for a vertu chaunge. . . . . TC.1. 1085
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . TC.2. 42
Wo worth that wight that tret ech under-fote! . . TC.2. 347
In ech of you a party of beaute; . . . . . TC.2. 394
Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . . . TC.2. 978
And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . . . . TC.2. 1482
Answerde of this ech wers of hem than other, . . TC.2. 1618
For this miracle I here ech belle soune! . . . . TC.3. 189
Thus held him ech of other wel apayed, . . . . TC.3. 421
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende. . . . . TC.3. 424
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . TC.3. 429
From eche in that as ferre as is the cloude . . . TC.3. 433 *var*
But Pandarus, that wel coude ech a del . . . . TC.3. 694
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte . . . . TC.3. 950
That ech of you the bet may other here!'— . . . TC.3. 977
Gan ech of hem in armes other winde. . . . . TC.3. 1232
That ech from other wen'de ben biraft, . . . . TC.3. 1340
For-which ful ofte ech of hem seide, 'O swete, . . TC.3. 1343
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye: . . . . TC.3. 1690
Benigne he was to ech in general, . . . . . TC.3. 1802
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . . TC.4. 226
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare, . . . . . TC.4. 228
Out of his brest, ech after other, wente, . . . . TC.4. 338
'What! God forbede alwey that ech plesaunce . . . TC.4. 407
Ech for his vertu holden is for dere, . . . . . TC.4. 412
And ech of hem wep ek for her distresse. . . . . TC.4. 721
For pitously ech other gan biholden, . . . . . TC.4. 1249
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might . . . TC.4. 1487
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse, . . . . TC.4. 1542
And trewe as steel in ech condicioun: . . . . . TC.5. 831
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other, . . . TC.5. 1508
In ech estat is litel hertes reste! . . . . . TC.5. 1749
And fro unhappe and ech disese, . . . . . HF.1. 89
Whil ech of hem is at his large, . . . . . HF.2. 237
Ech aboute other goynge, . . . . . HF.2. 291
And eek in ech of the pynacles . . . . . HF.3. 103
And ech of these, as have I joye, . . . . . HF.3. 381
Eche of us, of thy grace, a bone!' . . . . . HF.3. 447
They hadde good fame ech deserved, . . . . . HF.3. 455
Til eche of hem gan crien loude, . . . . . HF.3. 1006
We wil medle us eche with other, . . . . . HF.3. 1012
And she gan yeven eche his name, . . . . . HF.3. 1022
So eche of hem to cryaturys. . . . . LGW.G. 138

**Each**—*Continued*
That yche of hem was glad awey to flee; . . . . LGW. 1223
The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath other. . LGW. 2609
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce; . . . . Form.A. 52
And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth. . . . . RR. 2752
To suffre ech harme that men devise . . . . . RR. 2773
Of ech maner condicioun. . . . . RR. 4088
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise . . . . RR. 4292
For of ech synne it is the rote . . . . . RR. 4879
To love ech other. By youre leve, . . . . . RR. 5180
That ech helpe other at her neede, . . . . . RR. 5213
And take evenly ech his parte; . . . . . RR. 5280
His dever done in eche degre . . . . . RR. 5299
For ech man knowith his estate. . . . . RR. 5400
But in ech place where they go, . . . . . RR. 5498
Heryng ech wight that in this place is, . . . . RR. 6120
**Each** *see* **Echoon**
**Eager**
the egre wordes of thy freend that seith . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde; . . . . E.Cl. 1199
and this seed is egre and hoot. . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
more egre medicyne, by an esyere . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataile . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . . . RR. 217
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . . . . RR. 4179
Unto her hertis wounded egre, . . . . . RR. 5475
**Eager** *see* **Egre**
**Eagle**
An egle tame, as any lilye whyt. . . . . A.Kn. 2178
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . B.Mk. 3573
As dooth an egle whan hym list to soore, . . . . F.Sq. 123
There myghte men the royal egle fynde, . . . . PF. 330
A formel egle, of shap the gentileste . . . . . PF. 373
'The tercel egle, as that ye knowen wel, . . . . PF. 393
Another tercel egle spak anoon, . . . . . PF. 449
The thridde tercel egle answerde tho, . . . . . PF. 463
This formel egle spak in this degre: . . . . . PF. 646
How that an egle, fethered whit as bon, . . . . TC.2. 926
And everich egle ben the dowves fere, . . . . . TC.3. 1496
Me thoughte I saw an egle sore, . . . . . HF.1. 499
Then I hadde any egle seyn. . . . . HF.1. 501
This egle of which I now have told, . . . . . HF.2. 21
With that this egle gan to crye: . . . . . HF.2. 483
Whan I was fro this egle goon, . . . . . HF.3. 20
How that myn egle, faste by, . . . . . HF.3. 900
Or as the colver that of the egle is smyten, . . . LGW. 2319
**Eagles**
And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres; . . . . B.Mk. 3365
And other egles of a lower kynde, . . . . . PF. 332
'Al redy!' quod these egles tercels tho. . . . . PF. 540
So shoon the egles fethres brighte, . . . . . HF.1. 507
**Ear**
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere, . . . . A.Kn. 886
many folk that prively in his eere . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
That of the strook myn ere wex al deef. . . . . D.WB. 636
Tho rowned she a pistel in his ere, . . . . . D.WB. 1021
That lay by hem, they tolde it in his ere. . . . D.Fri. 1358
Ful prively, and rowned in his ere, . . . . . D.Fri. 1550
Ther is ful many an eye, and many an ere, . . . D.Sum. 2051
And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . . D.Sum. 2067
No wonder is, for to the peples ere . . . . . E.Cl. 727
For certes, fro his tayl unto his ere, . . . . . F.Sq. 196
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . . . F.Sq. 316
They right anon wol rownen in his ere . . . . G.CY. 894
sowneth in myn ere, "Riseth up, ye that been . . I.Pars. 160–5
And blew his horne right in hir ere, . . . . . BD. 182
Whan Gabrielles vois cam to thyn ere; . . . . ABC. 115
Nature, which that alway hadde an ere . . . . PF. 519
Allas! allas! with how deef an ere deth, . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
the rede see, and thoughe he do ere his feeldes . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere . . . TC.1. 106
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere, . . . . TC.1. 725
Dorstestow that I tolde her in her ere . . . . TC.1. 767
And thorugh the feld in every wightes ere . . . TC.2. 195
That mighte be, and herde ek with her ere . . . TC.2. 451
And in he lep, and seide him in his ere, . . . . TC.2. 1637
Wolde on this thing, or to it leye an ere, . . . . TC.3. 459
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere, . . . . . TC.3. 566
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . . TC.3. 754
And therwithal she swor him in his ere, . . . . TC.3. 1109
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere. . . . . TC.4. 63
Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente. . . . . TC.4. 434
But any aungel tolde it in thyn ere? . . . . . TC.4. 644
Rounede everych in otheres ere . . . . . HF.3. 954
What aloude, and what in ere. . . . . HF.3. 968
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . . LGW. 76
He streight up to his ere drough . . . . . RR. 1725
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere, . . . . RR. 2662
For all yede oute at [that] oon ere, . . . . . RR. 5151
Ley no deef ere to my spekyng: . . . . . RR. 7609
**Ered**
Or bush, or gras, or ered lond; . . . . . HF.1. 485
**Earl**
Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the langour . . . . B.Mk. 3597
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . . B.Mk. 3646
He nys nat gentil, be he duc or erl; . . . . . D.WB. 1157
To the erl of Panyk, which that hadde tho . . . E.Cl. 764
**Earl**—*Continued*
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . . . E.Cl. 773
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Panyk come, . . . . E.Cl. 939
Er that this erl was come, sente his message . . E.Cl. 947
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . . . E.Cl. 981
**Earls**
For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges, . . . A.Kn. 2182
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde, . . . . B.Mk. 3839
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges. . . . . RR. 1204
**Early**
And made forward erly for to ryse, . . . . . A.Prol. 33
And I wol erly shape me therfore.' . . . . . A.Prol. 809
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight, . . . . . A.Kn. 2489
Al were he snybbed bothe erly and late, . . . . A.Co. 4401
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4206
And casten hem ful erly for to saille. . . . . B.NP. 4265
I knokke with my staf, erly and late, . . . . . C.Pard. 730
Thus erly, for the folk been alle on reste?' . . . F.Sq. 379
Whan it uprysith erly by the morwe; . . . . . LGW. 49
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse, . . . . LGW. 201
Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede. . . . . LGW. 771
That it was by the morowe erly, . . . . . RR. 94
And ryse on morwe up erly . . . . . RR. 2646
Espiyng me erly and late, . . . . . RR. 3804
And Daunger bere erly and late . . . . . RR. 4207
Erly on morowe and also late, . . . . . RR. 4223
And tellen hir, erliche and late, . . . . . RR. 5003
With all her oost early and late . . . . . RR. 5859
**Earnest**
'Wheither seistow this in ernest or in pley? . . . A.Kn. 1125
'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in ernest, by my fey! . . . A.Kn. 1126
And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game. . . . A.Mil. 3186
And al his ernest turneth til a jape. . . . . A.Mil. 3390
So greet noblesse in ernest, ceriously, . . . . B.ML. 185
Is this youre wyl in ernest that ye seyde?' . . . D.Fri. 1627
Ne nempned she, in ernest nor in game. . . . . E.Cl. 609
But nathelees, for ernest ne for game, . . . . E.Cl. 733
But nathelees, bitwixe ernest and game, . . . E.Mch. 1594
For it is ernest to me, by my feith! . . . . . G.CY. 710
That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . H.Mcp. 100
And saw the sorwful ernest of the knight, . . . TC.2. 452
For I am sik in ernest douteles, . . . . . TC.2. 1529
In ernest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . TC.2. 1703
Betwixen game and ernest, swich a mene . . . . TC.3. 254
But, pees or no, for ernest ne for game, . . . . TC.4. 1465
Tak hit in ernest or in game. . . . . HF.2. 314
The hoote erneste is al overblowe. . . . . LGW. 1287
'Is that in ernest?' quod she; 'wol ye so? . . . LGW. 1303
Be as be may, for erneste or for game, . . . . LGW. 2703
And ernest of the remenaunt.' . . . . . RR. 3680
The hoote ernes they al foryeten. . . . . RR. 4838
**Earnestful**
And lat us stynte of ernestful matere: . . . . E.Cl. 1175
And Pandarus in ernestful manere . . . . . TC.2. 1727
**Ears**
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . . . A.Prol. 556
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn, . . . . A.Prol. 589
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres. . . A.Kn. 1522
Min eres aken of thy drasty speche. . . . . B.Mel. 2113
in hir erys, in hir nose, and in hire mouth, . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
'Enclyne nat thyne eres to flatereres, . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
conseil is comen to the eeris of thyn . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
his face and his eeris of misericorde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
by the eris; for right as he that taketh a . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
taketh a straunge hound by the eris is outherwhile . B.Mel. 2730–5
That with his erys herde he how they seyde, . . B.Mk. 3726
And tipped was his tayl, and bothe his eeris, . . B.NP. 4093
Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, . . . . D.WB. 954
Myn housbonde hath longe asses erys two. . . . D.WB. 976
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two. . . . . D.Sum. 1941
And lat youre eres nat my voys desdeyne. . . . E.Cl. 98
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte . . . E.Cl. 629
And to the peples eres, alle and some, . . . . E.Cl. 941
Heeld doun his heed and joyned his eres, . . . . BD. 393
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho. . . . PF. 500
in myn eris and in my thought thilke . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
soune in eris, the sorwe that is in-set . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
hadde yit streyghte myn eres (that is to seyn, to . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
comen hevy of erys and of greynes. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
swellere of eres!" For manye han had ful greet . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowe! . . . TC.2. 1022
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe . . . . . TC.3. 1388
Unbroiden, hanging al aboute her eres: . . . . TC.4. 817
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde . . . . TC.4. 1422
And with thyn eres heren wel . . . . . HF.2. 371
Had also fele up-stondyng eres . . . . . HF.3. 299
That tabouren in youre eres many a soun, . . . LGW. 354
Her eeres shoken faste withall, . . . . . RR. 363
**Earth**
That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne eir, . . . . A.Kn. 1246
Was noon in erthe, as in so litel space; . . . . A.Kn. 1896
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene, . A.Kn. 2298
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree, . . . A.Kn. 2844
In erthe, in eir, in water, man to-swynke . . . . C.Pard. 519
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe, . . . D.WB. 363
By God, in erthe I was his purgatorie, . . . . D.WB. 489
That under erthe is grave, or lith above, . . . . D.WB. 1065
Ye been the salt of the erthe and the savour; . . D.Sum. 2196

**Earth**—*Continued*

After the erthe yaf hem habundance. . . . . E.Cl. 203
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave, . . . . E.Cl. 681
By hym that made water, erthe, and air, . . . . E.Mch. 1558
This is to seye, in erthe and eek in hevene,— . . E.Mch. 1639
That I shal have myn hevene in erthe heere; . . E.Mch. 1647
The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood, . . . F.Sq. 393
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1103
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of relees, . . G.SN. 46
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791
Whan Phebus dwelled heere in this erthe adoun, . H.Mcp. 105
of a tree hydeth hym in the erthe. . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
'The erthe shal casten hym out of hym, . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
that he clepeth it londe or erthe, for it . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
of the erthe as fro hem, ne water ne shal . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
left to doon heere in erthe, and eek the . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
no bed but the naked erthe, for which . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
ne by erthe, for it is the bench of his . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
ne pees and reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned I.Pars. 770–5
he wroghte in erthe biforn his disciples. . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
As though the erthe envye wolde . . . . . BD. 406
Ne in ayre, ne in erthe, noon element . . . . . BD. 693
Were bitter, neither in erthe nor in see, . . . . ABC. 50
So have I doon in erthe, allas the while! . . . . ABC. 54
Of hevene and erthe, our bille up for to bede. . . ABC. 110
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore. . . . ABC. 150
And erthe, and soules that therynne dwelle, . . . PF. 33
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,— PF. 57
Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . . . . PF. 64
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne, . . PF. 80
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake . . . PF. 313
dounward to the erthe, and, schewing by rednesse hir Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
and caste my syghte doun to the erthe, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
cast to the erthe hevy and grevous of wepynge, . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
highteth and apparaileth the erthe with . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
to loken on the fool erthe! . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
sprad upon erthe: yif thanne the wynde . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
hevene schulde governe the erthe. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
to apparaylen the visage of the erthe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
doute, the fruites of the erthe owen to . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
undir erthe and the precyous stones that . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
the envyrounynge of the erthe aboute ne halt but the resoun . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
maked comparysoun of the erthe to the . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
in al that the erthe heelde no space. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
the prysone of the erthe, weendeth frely . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
the streyte sete of this erthe; and he shal be asschamed . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
fulfille the litel compas of the erthe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
seyn, to coveren al the erthe)—al this . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
that ben in erthe ben of semblable byrthe; . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
hornes, he yaf the men to the erthe, he . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
ploungen hem in erthe, and seken there thilke good that . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
sowest hem in-to hevene and in-to erthe. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
the erthe hath norysschid it in his lowe . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
weyghte presseth the erthe adoun, but . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
the hevy erthe! The poete of Trace . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
(that is to seyn, in-to lowe thinges of the erth).' . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
to looken on the derknesse of the erthe . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe and the . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
in hevene ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
were now in the sterres, and now in the erthe. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
hevene?") For the erthe overcomen . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
dalf the erthe bycause of tylyinge of the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
feeld ne dulve nat in the erthe, and yif . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
thilke enclynynge lowenesse of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
hevynesse of erthe, ne the nyght ne withstondeth nat Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
to diggen . . . in the erthe with hir goinges or with hir . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
on the erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevene, . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
In hevene and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . TC.3. 8
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente . . TC.3. 21
'Love, that of erthe and see hath governaunce, . . TC.3. 1744
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo; . . . . TC.3. 1761
For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne, . . . TC.4. 788
That th'ilke thinges that in erthe falle,. . . . . TC.4. 1049

**Earth**—*Continued*

This litel spot of erthe that with the see . . . . TC.5. 1815
Betwixen hevene, erthe, and see; . . . . . HF.2. 207
And trees eek on erthe be. . . . . HF.2. 244
Heven, erthe, and eek the see, . . . . . HF.2. 338
Helle and erthe, and paradys; . . . . . HF.2. 410
Til bothe eyr and erthe brende; . . . . . HF.2. 446
Cloude and erthe and alle that y of spake . . . HF.2. 470 *var*
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen, . . . . . HF.2. 552
Which that the word in erthe spak, . . . . . HF.2. 569
That with hir feet she therthe reighte, . . . . HF.3. 284
That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . . . HF.3. 441
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate . . . . LGW. 125
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . LGW. 286
That if that God, that hevene and erthe made, . . LGW. 1039
As may in erthe a mortale creature. . . . . Scog. 5
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . Ven. 60
the hevene above the erthe and the partie . . . Astr. 82–8
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til . . . Astr. 179–85
of the erthe fro the begynnyng of the first clymat . Astr. 365–8
And the erthe wexith proude withalle . . . . . RR. 59
For the erthe was ful softe and swete. . . . . RR. 1423
That therthe was of suche a grace . . . . . RR. 1428
To hym that caste in erthe his seede, . . . . . RR. 4330
Thurgh erthe, that bitwixe is sett . . . . . RR. 5336
In erthe is not oure Countree— . . . . . RR. 5659
While that they walkide in erthe heere, . . . . RR. 6548
Or erthe or turves though it be, . . . . . RR. 7062

**Earthen**

And in an erthen pot how put is al, . . . . . G.CY. 761

**Earthless**

That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye." . . . . TC.4. 770

**Earthly**

Than may be yeve of any erthely man? . . . . A.Kn. 1166
To forme and peynten erthely creaturis . . . . C.Doc. 21
Of erthely lust and fals affeccioun! . . . . . G.SN. 74
synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely thynges, . I.Pars. 335–40
it so that noon erthely man may eschue . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
destroyen erthely thynges than any . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
knee of hevenely creatures, or erthely, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
to have erthely thynges. Som oother . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
manye erthely thynges, and no thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
hem that so devouren erthely thynges.' . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
To noon erthly creature . . . . . BD. 19
of any othere erthly thynges, and ye . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
O ye erthliche bestes considere ye nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
al erthly ocupaciouṇ and, beynge in . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
exempt fro alle erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
of erthly thynges, thow mayst nat yit . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
the yok of erthely affeccions; and afterward the . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
Certes also ye men, that ben erthliche beestes, . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
any thyng in this erthly, mortel, . . . thynges . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
(that is to seyn, erthly suffysaunce, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
of erthly hevynesse; and schyn thou by . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
cheynes by the desceyvable delyt of erthly thynges . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
in erthly thinges), al that evere he hath . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
diverse coveytise of erthly thinges, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
so wont to the derknesse of erthly thinges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
whan that erthly lust is overcomyn, a man . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
and comprehended in erthli membres. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
but yif thou, erthly man, waxest yvel . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
That may non erthely mannes tonge seye . . . TC.4. 881 *var*
As to my erthely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . LGW. 95
Thou myghtest never erthely woman be, . . . . LGW. 985
Of any erthely lyvynge creature. . . . . LGW. 2118
Metall nor erthely creature; . . . . . RR. 386
Have ben in Paradys erthly; . . . . . RR. 648

**Earths**

on thise wrecchide erthes. We men, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
ferme thise erthes stable with thilke . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
or bowndes uppon the erthes (that is to . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
hevene and of erthes, that governest this . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
y-plounged withynne the erthes, and sheden be hir maryes hir . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
the hateful erthes, and surmounteth the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
or haboundaunt in erthis, thou ne schalt . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
in-to heighte, and the hevy erthes avalen . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
The beestes passen by the erthes be ful . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
and byholdeth the erthes undir hym. . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Ease**

To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . A.Prol. 768
Ne take his ese fully half a day, . . . . . A.Kn. 969

**Ease**—*Continued*

To esen hem, and doon hem al honour, . . . . A.Kn. 2194
Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny. . . . . A.Rv. 4119
Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese; . . . . B.Sh. 1481
Where as men han been in greet welthe and ese, . B.NP. 3962
Ther as he was ful myrie and wel at ese; . . . . B.NP. 4449
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487
This is to seye, for office, and for ese . . . . . D.WB. 127
But it were for my profit and myn ese? . . . . D.WB. 214
Whan othere men han ben ful wel at eyse, . . . D.Sum. 2101
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . . . . E.Cl. 217
And wisely brynge hem alle in reste and ese. . . E.Cl. 434
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese, . . E.Cl. 664
To lede in ese and hoolynesse his lyf; . . . . . E.Mch. 1628
For thanne he seyde his spirit was at ese. . . . E.Mch. 1633
And so greet ese and lust in mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1643
The remembrance, for to doon hym ese. . . . . E.Mch. 1981
'Passe-over is an ese,'—I sey namoore. . . . . E.Mch. 2115
To lyve in ese,—suffrance hire bihight, . . . . F.Fkl. 788
The joye, the ese, and the prosperitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 804
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . F.Fkl. 1185
For unto shrewes joye it is and ese, . . . . . G.CY. 746
'Wel,' quod the Maunciple, 'if it may doon ese . . H.Mcp. 25
lesynge turneth to the ese and profit of . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
that restreyneth the delicaat ese to sitte . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
as ese, etynge and drynkynge; for certes, . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Paraunter hit may ese your herte, . . . . . BD. 555
For al your lust is ese to myn herte.' . . . . . Mars. 63
But he be fals, no lover hath his ese! . . . . . Mars. 208
Than I, to do yow ese, or elles bete . . . . . Comp.L. 73
That al that lykede him it dide hir ese. . . . . Anel. 112
And, for your ese in furtheryng of your nede, . . PF. 384
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese; . . . PF. 480
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . TC.1. 28
And biddeth ek for hem that ben at ese . . . . TC.1. 43
'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese, . . . . . TC.2. 750
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . TC.2. 1225
He shal thee ese, unwist of it him-selve. . . . TC.2. 1400
This may not muchel of his ese him reve. . . . TC.2. 1659
His ese, which that him thar not for you; . . . TC.2. 1661
Yeve him in love ese or adversite, . . . . . TC.3. 19
Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . . TC.3. 109
To ese his frend was set al his desir; . . . . . TC.3. 486
At ese wel with hertes fresshe and glade; . . . TC.3. 611
'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . TC.3. 633
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte . . . TC.3. 950
What man,' quod he, 'was evere thus at ese . . . TC.3. 1279
My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1304
For to recoveren blisse and ben at ese, . . . . TC.3. 1406
'Thou art at ese, and hold thee wel ther-inne; . . TC.3. 1632
That ther n'is lover in this world at ese . . . . TC.3. 1728
And esen hem that weren in distresse; . . . . TC.3. 1790
Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . . TC.4. 86
And livede in ese and in felicite! . . . . . TC.4. 480
Swich vanite ne can don her non ese, . . . . . TC.4. 703
But swich an ese therwith they her wroughte, . . TC.4. 726
Withouten her, and ferd ful wel at ese? . . . . TC.4. 1094
Ye may the bettre at ese of herte abide. . . . . TC.4. 1351
eche With any thing her ese, that she sholde . . . TC.5. 111
To don it, for to don her herte an ese; . . . . TC.5. 116
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is: . . TC.5. 1376
Everich joye or ese in his contrarie. . . . . TC.5. 1379
And dredeles, for hertes ese of yow, . . . . . TC.5. 1740
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . . . . HF.3. 166
To countrepeise ese and travaile, . . . . . HF.3. 660
At regard of our greet ese. . . . . HF.3. 663
That every man wene hem at ese, . . . . . HF.3. 677
Is al to good to ese hir herte."' . . . . . HF.3. 709
Wol do thee an ese, al be hit lyte, . . . . . HF.3. 930
He never better at ese was in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 1099
To take his ease, and for to have his reste . . . LGW. 1112
And with oure speche let us ease oure herte.' . . LGW. 1704
Nor do that thyng that myght hir ease; . . . . RR. 316
Thus ese and anger to-gidre were. . . . . RR. 1926
In sich folye is litel ese. . . . . RR. 1938
Comfort and ese shull me sende, . . . . . RR. 1959
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese, . . . . . RR. 1984
And to do thyng that may hem ese, . . . . . RR. 2236
Which may not slepe ne reste in ese. . . . . RR. 2632
For it to thee shall do gret ese, . . . . . RR. 2870
The which may [thee] noon ese do . . . . . RR. 2897
For thanne the herte is all at ese, . . . . . RR. 2933
That myght me ease or comfort gete, . . . . . RR. 2965
Now, swete Sir, is it youre ese . . . . . RR. 3525
Of my love if ye wol have ease; . . . . . RR. 3600
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve, . . . . RR. 3781
Lyveth more at ese, and more is riche, . . . . RR. 5587
Ther may no marchaunt lyve at ese. . . . . RR. 5698
I have more wille to bene at ese, . . . . . RR. 6792
I wole no lyf but ese and pees, . . . . . RR. 6832
And wole to worldly ese go, . . . . . RR. 7282
We wolden, if it were your ese, . . . . . RR. 7496

**Eased**

And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . . A.Prol. 29
And, by myn heed, thow shalt been esed soone.' . A.Kn. 2670
Somme seyde that oure hertes been moost esed . . D.WB. 929
With love have ben conforted most and esed; . . TC.1. 249
For ther-by to ben esed wel he wende. . . . . TC.1. 447
Now wolde nevere God but thou were eased! . . . TC.1. 943
And wolde of that he missed han ben esed; . . . TC.3. 445

**Eased**—*Continued*

Right as a man is esed for to fele, . . . . . TC.4. 727
For eased shal I never bene, . . . . . RR. 2438
That he me esid hath somdell, . . . . . RR. 3390

**Easement**

Som esement has lawe y-shapen us; . . . . . A.Rv. 4179
Agayn my los, I wil have esement. . . . . A.Rv. 4186

**Easeth**

'And eseth ther your hertes right y-nough; . . . TC.3. 197
Than his felowe, that he esith. . . . . RR. 5272

**Easier**

the lighter, and the esier unto hym. . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
egre medicyne, by an esyere touchynge. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5

**Easily**

Upon an amblere esily she sat, . . . . . A.Prol. 469
This Absolon knokketh al esily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3764
In Goddes pees lyveth ful esily . . . . . E.Cl. 423
This steede of bras, that esily and weel . . . . F.Sq. 115
And forth she walketh esily a pas, . . . . . F.Sq. 388
withholden it the moore esily in herte, and helpen hym I.Pars. 1040–5
Out of the temple al esiliche he wente, . . . . TC.1. 317
'Al esily, now, for the love of Marte!' . . . . TC.2. 988
Ful esily and ful debonerly, . . . . . TC.3. 156
Al esely and not to faste, . . . . . HF.3. 585
Men myghte hit han herd esely . . . . . HF.3. 839
smyteth Al esely; for of his genterye . . . . . LGW. 394

**Easing**

And spek with him in esing of his herte! . . . . TC.2. 1287

**East**

Ther is namoore to seyn, but west and est . . . A.Kn. 2601
And hurlest al from Est til Occident, . . . . . B.ML. 297
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, . . B.ML. 493
And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day, . . . B.ML. 949
And as he priketh north and est, . . . . . B.Th. 1947
Bothe est and west, north and septemtrioun; . . B.Mk. 3657
And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . . C.Pard. 396
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, . C.Pard. 518
That is bitwixe the est and eek the west; . . . . D.WB. 1247
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est . F.Sq. 459
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, . . F.Fkl. 873
Anon she sente bothe eest and west . . . . . BD. 88
out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
sonne goth aboute from est to west.) . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
For, by that Lord that formed est and west, . . . TC.2. 1053
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . . . TC.5. 751
To warme of th' este see the wawes wete, . . . TC.5. 1109
And up and down, by weste and ek by este, . . . TC.5. 1193
But Troilus, thou mayst now, est or west, . . . TC.5. 1432
And blew it est, and west, and southe, . . . . HF.3. 590
lengthe from est to west. Of the whiche . . . . Astr. 32–40
the Est Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Orientale. . . . Astr. 32–40
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is . . . . . Astr. 32–40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . . Astr. 32–40
from est to west, fro southe to northe, fro . . . Astr. 60–5
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto . . . Astr. 60–5
justly from verrey est to verrey west as I . . . Astr. 70–5
moeving is from est in-to west, and efte . . . . Astr. 75–82
ageyn in-to est. Also it is clepid girdel . . . . Astr. 75–82
North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne. . . . Astr. 92–7
southe the est lyne; witnesse on . . . . . Astr. 92–7
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of . . . Astr. 121–7
on the est orisonte, that is clepid . . . . . Astr. 127–32
on the est syde of thin Astrelabie; . . . . . Astr. 127–32
Tho loked I doun upon the est orizonte, . . . . Astr. 132–9
Tho lokid I doun upon myn est orisounte, . . . Astr. 139–45
of these forseide tymes upon the est orisounte. . . Astr. 150–6
that is to seyn the first hous or the est angle, . . Astr. 150–6
upon thin est orisonte thin ascendent. . . . . Astr. 170–9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon . . Astr. 174–9
thin est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre . . Astr. 179–85
myn est orisonte, al be it that it was but litel. . . Astr. 198–209
thin est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and . Astr. 209–11
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, as . . . . Astr. 222–9
meridional, as he was kaught on the est syde; . . Astr. 222–9
myddel degre upon thyn est orizonte; . . . . . Astr. 222–9
thin Astrelabie arisith upon the est orisonte . . . Astr. 235–6
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est orisonte, . Astr. 235–6
almykanteras fro the est orisonte up to the . . . Astr. 240–5
the est orisonte, and wayte where thin almury . . Astr. 289–94
the est orisonte, and wayte efte sonys . . . . . Astr. 289–94
signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and . . . . Astr. 289–94
bitwexe the verrey est and the verrey . . . . . Astr. 294–301
quarters of the worlde, as Est, West, . . . . . Astr. 301–8
Astrelabie lye evene south, and the est lyne . . . Astr. 301–8
lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west, . . . . Astr. 301–8
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme . . . Astr. 312–6
by northe the est and somtyme by south . . . . Astr. 312–6
the est. Sothly the sonne arisith nevere . . . . Astr. 312–6
moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be . . . Astr. 312–6
with the lyne that goth from est to west; . . . . Astr. 316–9
parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south, . . . Astr. 316–9
the est lyne; and so furthe fro partie to partie . . Astr. 316–9
til that thou come ageyn un to the est lyne. . . . Astr. 316–9
whether the sterre sitte est or west, or . . . . Astr. 322–4
yf so be that this planete be upon the est side . . Astr. 330–7
ascended first, and sette him upon the est orisonte, . Astr. 337–43
thou est and west and south, and par . . . . . Astr. 350–8
approchith neer the est than doth that . . . . . Astr. 358–62
fro the est, and the contrarie; and in this . . . . Astr. 362–5
ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro . . . . Astr. 365–8

**East—*Continued***
The whiche openeth toward the east. . . . . RR. 4209
**Easter**
oon Estre day unto another Estre day . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
At Ester, whanne it likith me, . . . . . RR. 6435
**Eastward**
Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . . A.Kn. 1893
He estward hath, upon the gate above, . . . . A.Kn. 1903
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2585
That estward ay encresseth in his cours . . . . E.Cl. 50
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . TC.3. 1419
Al estward, as it wont is for to done, . . . . . TC.5. 277
That esteward in the worlde was tho dwellynge. . . LGW. 718
Beyonde Troye, estwarde in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1426
**Easy**
He was an esy man to yeve penaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 223
And yet he was but esy of dispence, . . . . . A.Prol. 441
yeven moore esy sentences and . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
For wedlok is so esy, and so clene, . . . . . E.Mch. 1264
And of the esy fir, and smart also, . . . . . G.CY. 768
lerne it, it is so short and so esy; . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
An esy, atempre governaunce, . . . . . BD. 1007
In esy vois began to speke and seye, . . . . . PF.382
waxen esy and softe to resceyven the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
And, as an esy pacient, the lore . . . . . TC.1. 1090
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . . TC.2. 620
But esy sikes, swiche as ben to like, . . . . . TC.3. 1363
Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas, . . . . LGW.G. 200
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . . . . LGW. 284
Ne large palfrey, esy for the nones, . . . . . LGW. 1116
Now were they esy, now were they wode, . . . RR. 1921
A plesaunt gayl and esy prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode, . . . . . RR. 5606
**Eat**
But maketh houndes ete hem in despit.' . . . . A.Kn. 947
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde.' . . . . A.Mil. 3707
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and pleye. . . . . B.ML. 707
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . B.Sh. 1263
hast founden hony, ete of it that suffiseth, . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
for if thou ete of it out of mesure, thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
constreyned by poverte to eten the almesse . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
But rather ete the flessh upon us two; . . . . . B.Mk. 3640
And ete ynogh,'—right thus they to hym seyde, . B.Mk. 3642
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; B.NP. 4157
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!" ' . . . . B.NP. 4603
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . . C.Pard. 322
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . . C.Pard. 468
lete hem ete brede of pured whete seed . . . . D.WB. 143 *var*
And late us wyves ete barly breed . . . . . D.WB. 144 *var*
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . . D.Sum. 2241
To eten hem alle he nas no thyng eschu; . . . . E.Mch. 1812
A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . . . E.Mch. 1890
To eten of the smale peres grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2333
They ete and drynke, and whan this hadde an ende, F.Sq. 295
That shal ete with a feend," thus herde I seye; . . F.Sq. 603
And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete; . . . . F.Sq. 617
Oonly to slepe and for to ete and drynke, . . . G.SN. 20
That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . G.SN. 60
Goon ete wormes and swich wrecchednesse; . . . H.Mcp. 171
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . . . H.Mcp. 180
to eten his spewyng; and yet be ye . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
whan I ete, or drynke, or what so that I do, . . . I.Pars. 160–5
everich oother, wolden everich of hem eten oother, . I.Pars. 200–5
God to yow ye sholde nat eten of every . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Paradys God forbad us for to ete, and . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
what day.that ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, I.Pars. 325–30
nede is, or ete to hastily, by . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
to ete or to drynke, or elles to doon . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
desordeynee coveitise to eten or to drynke. . . . I.Pars. 815–20
The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to ete; . . . I.Pars. 825–30
his mete; the fifthe is for to eten to . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
to eten at the lasse leyser. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
for to ete by mesure, that is for to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
a man shal nat ete in untyme, ne sitte . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
the lenger at his table to ete for he fasteth. . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Certes, I nylle never ete breed.' . . . . . BD. 94
When she shal ete, on him is so hir thoght, . . . Anel. 134
That eten as hem nature wolde enclyne, . . . . PF. 325
nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
I-chaunged hir mete of breed for to eten akkornes of Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
made his hors to etyn hym . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10 *var*
Fro this forth shal I nevere ete bred . . . . . TC.2. 444
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence. . . . LGW. 1931
To eten whan men rise fro table. . . . . RR. 1372
And may not geten forto ete . . . . . RR. 2756
Men mote eten, that is no drede, . . . . . RR. 6608
And they as wolves wole hem eten. . . . . RR. 6815
**Eaten**
That they han eten with thy stubbel goos; . . . A.Co. 4351
That any worm hath ete, or worm y-stonge, . . . C.Pard. 355
That eten or dronken hath of this confiture, . . . C.Pard. 862
Heere have I eten many a myrie meel'; . . . . D.Sum. 1774
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . . E.Cl. 1096
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten, . . . E.Mch. 1438
**Eateth**
that at every tyme that a man eteth or . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . . PF. 604
voltor, that etith the stomak or the gyser . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
To temple go, that he th' images eteth? . . . . TC.2. 373
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . . LGW. 1389
He etith his owne dampnyng, . . . . . RR. 6643
**Eating**
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . D.Sum. 2167
consented to the etynge of the fruyt, yet . . . I.Pars. 330–5
manere of etynge. The fourth is, whan thurgh . . I.Pars. 825–30
resoun the deslavee appetit of etynge; . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
in etynge and drynkynge, in spekynge . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
ese, etynge and drynkynge; for certes, . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
**Ebb**
On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on myst, . . F.Sq. 259
By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welle . . TC.4. 1145
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . Fort. 61
**Ebbeth**
an arm of the see that ebbeth and floweth, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
**Ecclesiaste**
He was in chirche a noble ecclesiaste; . . . . . A.Prol. 708
Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterye,— . . . . . B.NP. 4519
That ilke proverbe of Ecclesiaste, . . . . . D.WB. 651
**Eche** *see* **Each, Eke** (*vb.*)
**Echines**
fyssches that hyghten echynnys. . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
**Echo**
Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence, . . . . E.Cl. 1189
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko . . . F.Fkl. 951
And Eequo died, for Narcisus . . . . . BD. 734
For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . . . RR. 1474
**Echoon**
We dronken, and to reste wente echon, . . . . A.Prol. 820
Unto the folk that foghten thus echon . . . . A.Kn. 2655
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . A.Mil. 3608
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon, . . B.Pri. 1818
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone . . C.Doc. 113
Relikes been they, as wenen they echoon . . . . C.Pard. 349
And al so certein as we knowe echoon . . . . E.Cl. 124
And fro Maxime, and fro his folk echone, . . . G.SN. 377
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . . G.CY. 863
My wyndowes weren shet echon . . . . . BD. 335
That they ne yive me a yift echoon . . . . . BD. 694
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . . . BD. 816
As I shal telle you echoon. . . . . HF.1. 150
And by nyght echoon unshette; . . . . . HF.3. 863
Departed out of parlement echone, . . . . . TC.4. 218
And trewe of love thise women were echon. . . . LGW. 290
Thritty servauntes, echon by name. . . . . RR. 4211
For to delyte echone they drawe, . . . . . RR. 5045
That we may folk repreve echoon, . . . . . RR. 7237
**Eclipse**
that whan the mone is in the eclips that it . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
of this lyne, than is the eclipse of the . . . . . Astr. 97–100
And take Eclips; right as the moone . . . . . RR. 5334
**Eclipse** *see* **Clipsi**
**Ecliptic**
after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 20–5
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevene, under . . . . . Astr. 97–100
the ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist . . . Astr. 97–100
clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche . . . . Astr. 100–8
the ecliptik lyne, but he is than in the degre . . . Astr. 150–6
of the ecliptik whiche that is the degre of . . . . Astr. 150–6
a latitude fro the ecliptik, yit sey somme . . . . Astr. 165–8
degre of the ecliptik in whiche the sterre . . . . Astr. 222–9
stondith for the tyme. For in the ecliptik . . . Astr. 222–9
latitude fro the ecliptik lyne, al be it so that . . . Astr. 229–33
the ecliptik lyne, fro which lyne alle planetes . . Astr. 229–33
rekned fro the ecliptyk by cause that noon . . . Astr. 236–40
no latitude fro the eclyptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
the tyme fro the ecliptik lyne . . . . . Astr. 324–30
the ecliptik of any signe in whiche that . . . . Astr. 368–71
the ecliptik north or southe. And by these . . . Astr. 368–71
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . Astr. 371–6
A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . . . . Astr. 371–6
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . Astr. 376–82
northward fro the ecliptik. Than leide I doun my . Astr. 376–82
bitwixe the ecliptyk and the bordure of . . . . Astr. 376–82
ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degre of . . . . Astr. 382–91
is to seyn southward fro the ecliptik toward . . . Astr. 382–91
of Piscis on the ecliptike; and than sette . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Eclympasteyre**
Morpheus, and Eclympasteyre, . . . . . BD. 167
**Edge**
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . TC.4. 927
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
**Edifice**
as a foundement and edifice for to duren, noght oonly for . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
that the edifice of this world is kept . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
**Edifices**
othere manere edifices, and armure and artelries, . B.Mel. 2520–5
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30

**Edified**
han edified the body of the holi man." . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20

**Edify**
I may my persone . . . so kepen and edifien . . . B.Mel. 2520–5 *var*

**Edward**
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Seint Edward, . . . . B.Mk. 3160

**Eels**
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . PF. 346
And stampe, as men doon after eles. . . . . HF.3. 1064
With luce, with elys, with samons, . . . . . RR. 7039

**Eem** *see* **Em**

**Eet** *see* **Ate**

**Effect**
Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . . A.Prol. 319
But to theffect. It happed on a day,— . . . . A.Kn. 1189
This is theffect and his entente pleyn. . . . . A.Kn. 1487
But al theffect, that thynketh me the beste; . . A.Kn. 2207
This is theffect and ende of my preyere,— . . . A.Kn. 2259
This is theffect, ther is namoore to seye. . . . . A.Kn. 2366
The grete effect for which that I bygan. . . . . A.Kn. 2482
To this effect, ful wisely to enhorte . . . . . A.Kn. 2851
Greet was theffect and heigh was his entente; . . A.Kn. 2989
Theffect is this, that Alla, out of drede, . . . . B.ML. 893
To enforce with theffect of my mateere; . . . . B.Mel. 2148
mynde and in youre herte, to theffect and entente that B.Mel. 3055–60
agayn me and myne; to this effect and to this ende, . B.Mel. 3070–5
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes. . . . B.NP. 4325
My purchas is theffect of al my rente. . . . . D.Fri. 1451
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. . . . E.Cl. 721
For in effect it preeved is on me, . . . . . E.Cl. 856
To tellen hem theffect of his entente. . . . . E.Mch. 1398
For therin lith theffect of al the gyn,— . . . . F.Sq. 322
For in effect they been nat worth a myte.' . . . G.SN. 511
As in effect, to hym, so moot I go! . . . . . G.CY. 634
As in effect he shal fynde it al oon; . . . . . G.CY. 847
For to come to theffect of his desir; . . . . . G.CY. 1261
This is theffect, ther is namoore to sayn; . . . . H.Mcp. 266
verraily as in effect wasted, consumed, . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
taken any effect, it may be peraventure that God . I.Pars. 605–10
take noon effect, yet is it to hym a . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Trewe effect of mariage clenseth . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Theffect of which seith thus in wordes fewe. . . . Pity. 56
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . . . PF. 619
ne was nat axid ne took effect. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
nat entremedlyd with the effect of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
names ben ful ofte reproved by the effect of the same thynges; . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
moevyng to ryden, as the effect of his . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
thinges of whiche that the effect nys nat naturely . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
the effect of alle the dedes of mankynde . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
wrecches ne comen nat to the effect of sovereyn good, Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
wrecchid wil scholde langwisse withouten effect. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
draweth out the effect of any good. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
veyn were al the effect of craft, yif that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
nat ben unspedful ne withouten effect . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
How often falleth al th' effect contraire . . . . TC.1. 212
For thing which in effect men hunte faste.— . . . TC.1. 748
Th' effect, as fer as I can understonde.— . . . . TC.2. 1220
What in effect is this unto my bote?" . . . . . TC.2. 1379
Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . . TC.2. 1566
Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? . . . . TC.3. 346
But to the grete effect. Than seye I thus, . . . TC.3. 505
But in effect she wolde wite anon . . . . . TC.3. 1149
But of this thing right to th'effect to go, . . . . TC.3. 1580
But pleinly to th'effect right for to go, . . . . TC.3. 1677
Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1815
Of which th'effect rehersen you I shal: . . . . TC.4. 144
'This,' short and pleyn, th'effect of my message, . TC.4. 890
That in effect this thing that I shal seye . . . . TC.4. 1290
For yn effect what so ye me comaunde . . . . TC.4. 1294 *var*
That in effect she nought his tales herde . . . . TC.5. 178
Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: . TC.5. 377
But in effect, and shortly for to seye, . . . . TC.5. 1009
Of which her answer in effect was this: . . . . TC.5. 1423
But in effect, I preye you as I may . . . . . TC.5. 1621
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . . . . . TC.5. 1629
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, . . . . TC.5. 1784
And why theffect folweth of somme, . . . . . HF.1. 5
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge; . . LGW. 620
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe, . . . . LGW. 622
Now to theffecte, now to the fruyt of al, . . . . LGW. 1160
This is theffect; what sholde I more seyn? . . . LGW. 1180
And this theffect, that Mynos hath so dryven . . LGW. 1924
Now to theffect turne I of my matere. . . . . LGW. 2403
Frend of effect, and frend of countenaunce; . . . Fort. 34

**Effects**
Theffectes ne the tormentz of myn helle; . . . . A.Kn. 2228
And for certeyn effectes hider broght, . . . . . Mars. 165
Ye Joves first to th'ilke effectes glade, . . . . TC.3. 15
The tenour, and the grete effectes make. . . . . LGW. 929
causen us by her influence operaciouns and effectes like to . . . . . Astr. 100–8

**Effectual**
Oure orisons been moore effectueel, . . . . . D.Sum. 1870

**Efficiens**
clerkes clepen *Oriens* and *Efficiens*, and . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90

**Efficient**
strengthe is cause more efficient, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Eft**
That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere. . . A.Kn. 1669
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas, . . . . A.Mil. 3271
And eft he routeth, for his heed myslay. . . . . A.Mil. 3647
Eft were his lettres stolen everychon, . . . . . B.ML. 792
And chargen hire she never eft coome theere!' . . B.ML. 802
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone, . . . . B.ML. 909
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede; . . . B.Mk. 3476
And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke, . . D.WB. 808
And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee, . . . D.Sum. 1992
I wolde never eft comen in the snare. . . . . E.Mch. 1227
And swowned eft in Canacees barm. . . . . F.Sq. 631
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . . F.Sq. 653
Never eft ne was ther angre hem bitwene. . . . F.Fkl. 1553
Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. . . . . G.CY. 933
Al redy was the preest eft to bigile, . . . . . G.CY. 1263
purpos, by the grace of God, never eft to falle . . I.Pars. 1005–10
Passe we over until eft; . . . . . BD. 41
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . . Mars. 11
To profren eft a newe assure, . . . . . Anel. 331
For I shal never eft putten in balaunce . . . . Anel. 344
forth hir colde arysynges, cometh eft . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
him yet eft sones examine and rollen his . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe . . . TC.1. 137
And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe . . . TC.1. 139
And eft on her, whil that servise laste. . . . . TC.1. 315
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . . TC.1. 360
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with ye! . . . . . TC.2. 301
Is now about eft-sones for to plete, . . . . . TC.2. 1468
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
Which that I nevere don shal eft for other, . . . TC.3. 251
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye, . TC.3. 282
That in this plit I may be eft with you! . . . . TC.3. 1480
For to ben eft ther he was in plesaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1532
Desiring eft to han her herte dere . . . . . TC.3. 1553
And setten time of meting eft i-fere. . . . . TC.3. 1712
They wol eft bringe it to confusioun . . . . . TC.4. 123
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle, . . . TC.4. 181
For shaltow nevere sen her eft in Troye! . . . . TC.5. 28
And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . TC.5. 265
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!' . . . . TC.5. 616
And eft Jason to Medea; . . . . . HF.1. 401
Hit nedeth noght eft thee to teche. . . . . HF.2. 564
And eft y-mused longe while . . . . . HF.3. 197
Nas never seen, ne shal ben eft; . . . . . HF.3. 947
And thogh it happen me rehercen eft . . . . . LGW. 78
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . Scog. 49
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage. . . . . Buk. 8
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever . . . . Buk. 13
Than eft to falle of weddyng in the trappe. . . . Buk. 24
moeving is from est in-to west, and efte ageyn in-to est. Astr. 75–82
the pool. Take than efte sonys the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
efte sonys wayte where thin almury touchith . . Astr. 286–9
the est orisonte, and wayte efte sonys . . . . . Astr. 289–94
And take than eft sones the altitude of the . . . Astr. 330–7
And therwith-al I sighede efte, . . . . . RR. 1783
And seide, if eft he myght me take . . . . . RR. 3165
Ne reherce efte my shrift to thee; . . . . . RR. 6397
That may to shrift efte me constreyne. . . . . RR. 6403
And gredily it grypeth efte?. . . . . RR. 7284

**Eftsoon**
Unto Jerusalem he wolde eftsoone, . . . . . B.Mk. 3786
And to the chanoun he profred eftsoone . . . . G.CY. 1288
And if he falle from his capul eftsoone, . . . . H.Mcp. 65
eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte . . . I.Pars. 85–90
I myght eftsoone bye it full deere, . . . . . RR. 6094

**Eftsoon** *see* **Eft, Soon**

**Eftsoons**
Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now?'. . . . A.Mil. 3489
the soule, and eftsones aftirward, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
ne see eftsones thi contre. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
constreynede hem nat eftsones into . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
thei ne comen nat eftsones ayein, by love . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
and he disservide eftsones the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
Wol do eftsones, hardily." . . . . . HF.1. 359
Lest hit be hent eftsones: so sate she. . . . . LGW. 2322
Eftsones Love hym aresoneth, . . . . . RR. 6220
They wolde eftsoonys do you scathe, . . . . . RR. 6649

**Eftsoons** *see* **Soons**

**Egal-** *see* **Equal-**

**Egg**
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, . . . B.NP. 4035
Unslekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806
they that eggen or consenten to the synne been . . I. Pars. 965–70

**Eggement**
Sooth is that thurgh wommanes eggement . . . B.ML. 842
**Eggeth**
That eggith folk in many gise . . . . . RR. 182
**Egging**
Thurgh eggyng of his wyf, hym for to pleye . . . E.Mch. 2135
**Egiste** *see* **Aegyptus**
**Eglentine**
And she was cleped madame Eglentyne. . . . . A.Prol. 121
**Ego**
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
**Egre**
poverte of his houshold myghte rather egren hym to don . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
**Egre** *see* **Eager**
**Egremoine** *see* **Agrimony**
**Egypt**
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharao, . . . . B.NP. 4323
Of Egipte, he that redde so . . . . . BD. 281
That was the ten woundes of Egipte, . . . . . BD. 1206
That al Egipte hadde in his governyng, . . . . LGW. 581
To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . LGW. 664
In al Egipte that she koude espye; . . . . . LGW. 674
Of Egipt all the wildirnesse. . . . . RR. 7000
**Egypt** *see* **Aegypti**
**Egyptian**
Who fedde the Egypcien Marie in the cave, . . . B.ML. 500
Ne noon Ermyn, ne noon Egipcien, . . . . . B.Mk. 3528
**Eh**
Why rise ye so rathe? ey *benedicitee!* . . . . . A.Mil. 3768
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith?' . . . A.Mil. 3782
Ey, *benedicite!* thanne hadde I foule y-sped.' . . . A.Rv. 4220
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . C.Pard. 752
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John!' . . . D.Sum. 1800
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful mayde! . D.Sum. 2202
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2291
'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde oure Hoste tho, . . . E.Mch. 2419
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis!' quod she; . . . TC.2. 87
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . TC.2. 128
To me!' quod she, 'ey! what is this to seye? . . . TC.3. 74
To me quod she I what is this to seye . . . . TC.3. 74 *var*
'Ey! what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe . TC.3. 120
' ''Ey! what?'' ' quod he, 'that ye han on him routhe, TC.3. 122
'Ey! God forbede that it sholde falle,' . . . . TC.3. 761
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
I who sey evere a wis man faren so . . . . . TC.4. 1087 *var*
**Eight**
He wiste it was the eighte and twentithe day . . B.ML. 5 *var*
Wel ny an. viij. busshels as hem thoughte . . . C.Pard. 771 *var*
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . . E.Mch. 2132
Touchynge the eighte and twenty mansiouns . . F.Fkl. 1130
That I have suffred this eight yere, . . . . . BD. 37
And hir eighte sustren eek . . . . . HF.3. 311
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees . . . . Astr. 40–5
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . Astr. 50–7
it was passed 8 of the clokke . . . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres . . . . . Astr. 185–8
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degres and 10 mynutes . . . . . Astr. 245–51
the dawenyng be 48 degres, that is 8 degrees . . Astr. 258–62
Take than the half of 8 and adde it . . . . . Astr. 258–62
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . Astr. 258–62
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . Astr. 272–7
at none; than leveth there 38 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
28. Conclusio. To knowe the . . . . . Astr. 289–94
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne . . . . . Astr. 350–8
ascendid with 8 degres of Piscis *in* . . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Eighteen**
Of eighteteene yeer she was of age. . . . . A.Mil. 3223
18. Upon this forseide plate . . . . . Astr. 82–8
fond hir sitting . . . 18 degres of heyhte . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
tho sette I the centre . . . up-on 18 degrees . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 degrees . . Astr. 174–9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 degrees . Astr. 174–9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of . . . Astr. 233–5
[is almost] 18 [degrees] . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
[abate than thilke] 18 [degrees] . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
**Eighteenth**
He wiste it was the eightetethe day . . . . . B.ML. 5
**Eighth**
And by his eighte speere in his wirkyng . . . . F.Fkl. 1280
Up to the holwnesse of the eighte spere, . . . . TC.5. 1809
the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . . . Astr. 75–82
**Eighth**—*Continued*
the 8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he . . Astr. 108–15
And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . . . Astr. 198–209
ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the . . . Astr. 337–43
the 8 degre fro the heved of Capricorne. . . . . Astr. 376–82
**Eisel**
Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . . . RR. 217
**Either**
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; . . . . A.Kn. 2553
Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . . A.Kn. 2570
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . . A.Kn. 2734
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . B.ML. 244
For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . . . B.Pri. 1684
At either ende of thee foul is the soun; . . . . C.Pard. 536
And som for she kan either synge or daunce, . . D.WB. 259
Then playen either at chesse or tables. . . . . BD. 51
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn, . . . . Anel. 284
On eyther syde of ful gret difference, . . . . . PF. 125
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . . PF. 496
loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
myn accusynge hath) that either errour . . . or elles Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
for eyther it cometh nat altogidre to a . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
townblynge welefulnesse ledeth, eyther he woot . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
so as eyther of hem lakketh to othir. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
For eyther alle thinges ben referrid . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
'that either wole or mai with-stonden to . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
they wene that either the leve or the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
eyther the entent of the deffendours or . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
'Thus se I wel,' quod I, 'eyther what . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
certeyn that it be either ryghtful or elles . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
'of hem that eyther ben put in vertu and . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
that ben eyther in possessioun of vertu, or . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
that eyther the thinges to comen ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
"either it schal be or elles it schal nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
Thanne is either the jugement . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
and to gon either by the grene . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
For either they ben ful of jalousye, . . . . . TC.2. 755
For either joyes comen not i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 818
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable, . . . TC.3. 822
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . . TC.4. 130
And thus necessite in either is. . . . . TC.4. 1033
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . . TC.5. 1506
Of othres hond that either deye sholde. . . . . TC.5. 1764
Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . . HF.1. 4
Is spoken either prevy or aperte . . . . . HF.2. 209 *var*
Be hit either foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 325
As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . . . . HF.2. 496
Tho saw I stonde on either syde, . . . . . HF.3. 329
That eythir hath in hevene or in helle y-be, . . . LGW. 6
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour; . . . . LGW.G. 70
Reule, that hath on either ende a square . . . . Astr. 50–7
streight and hath no plates on either ende . . . Astr. 108–15
the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the . . . Astr. 215–8
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either north or south . . . . . Astr. 236–40
Eyther hole or place where, . . . . . RR. 516
Though he sette either nette or lacche. . . . . RR. 1624
**Either** *see* **Outher**
**Ejusdem**
sequitur secunda pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
sequitur tercia pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
**Eke** (*verb*)
As don thise fooles that hir sorwes eche With sorwe, . TC.1. 705
What for to don; and al this bet to eche In honour . TC.1. 887
God mighte not a point my joyes eche! . . . . TC.3. 1509
That if that he encresse mighte or eche . . . her ese, TC.5. 110
But gan somwhat for to eche To this tidyng . . . HF.3. 975
For [to] thy helpyng wole I eche, . . . . . RR. 1994
I shal unto thyn helpyng eke, . . . . . RR. 2126
That couthe unto myne helpyng eche, . . . . . RR. 4618
**Eke** (*adv., specimens*)
And eek with worthy wommen of the toun, . . . A.Prol. 217
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al . . . A.Kn. 1967
Thise noble wyves and thise loveris eke. . . . . B.ML. 59
And to a bisshop, and his constable eke, . . . . B.ML. 716
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . B.ML. 829
Eek som men han seyd that . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
for youre profite eke; and soothly I hope that youre . B.Mel. 2425–30
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. C.Pard. 360
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde . . . D.WB. 30
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baude. . . . D.Fri. 1354
This is to seye, in erthe and eek in hevene,— . . E.Mch. 1639
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go . . . . F.Sq. 591
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
in chiere, and in dede. Eke ther been . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
And eek the welken was so fair,— . . . . . BD. 339

**Eke**—*Continued*
Beth ye my juge and eek my soules leche, . . . ABC. 134
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . Mars. 290
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . . TC.1. 630
And, for the love of God and ek of me, . . . TC.2. 290
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee, . . TC.3. 339
And every torment eek in helle . . . . . HF.1. 445
But this was eke the tale, nathelees, . . . . LGW. 1434
'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . LGW. 2003
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpyned . . LGW. 2428
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . Fort. 40

**Eked**
hath thilke pris echid or encresed to the . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
Have anything in eched for the beste, . . . . TC.3. 1329

**Elate**
This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat; . . . B.Mk. 3357

**Elation**
elacioun, inpacience, strif, contumacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Elacioun is whan he ne may neither suffre . . . I.Pars. 400–5

**Elbow**
And lenynge on myn elbowe and my syde, . . . LGW. 179

**Elcanor**
Pharo, Turnus, ne Elcanor, . . . . . HF.2. 8

**Eld**
As sooth is seyd, elde hath greet avantage; . . . A.Kn. 2447
In elde is bothe wysdom and usage; . . . . . A.Kn. 2448
For youthe and elde is often at debaat; . . . . A.Mil. 3230
Thise foure sparkles longen unto eelde. . . . . A.Rv. 3885
'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me; . . . . . D.WB. 1207
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.WB. 1215
And therwithal the unlikly elde of me, . . . . E.Mch. 2180
And in his elde he verray God forsook; . . . . E.Mch. 2299
That elde, which that al can frete and bite,— . . . Anel. 12
Yong was this quene, of twenty yeer of elde, . . Anel. 78
wyerdes of me, olde man. For eelde is comyn unwarly uppon me, . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
manere that sche were of our elde. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
elde hadde duskid and dirked, as it . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
the whiche writynges long and dirk eelde doth awey, . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
'Thenk ek how elde wasteth every houre . . . . TC.2. 393
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste! . . . TC.2. 399
Is old, and elde is ful of coveitise; . . . . . TC.4. 1369
For eld, that in my spirit dulleth me, . . . . Ven. 76
Elde was paynted after this, . . . . . RR. 349
And drie and dwyned al for elde. . . . . RR. 360
Where that more he preyseth eelde, . . . . . RR. 4885
But Eelde drawith hem therfro, . . . . . RR. 4941
But now that Eelde hath hem thourgh sought, . . RR. 4948
But Eelde can ageyn restreyne . . . . . RR. 4955
Ne han of Elde companye, . . . . . RR. 4963
And Eelde merveilith right gretlye, . . . . . RR. 4967
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle . . . . . RR. 4989
For elde, or sykenesse, or langour, . . . . . RR. 6724

**Elde**
sholde nat elden (that is to seyn that, list that, or . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
hath al in welde To elden folk, had maad hir elde . RR. 396

**Eldefader**
of hir fadir or of hir eldefader! And syn . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5

**Elder**
His felawe, which that elder was than he, . . . B.Pri. 1720
And whan that she was elder she wolde kille . . . B.Mk. 3450
were first and eldere than god. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
nat semen to us that god is eldere than thinges . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80

**Elders**
Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte.' . . . B.Mk. 3388
As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, . . . . C.Pard. 364
Nat of oure eldres for hire old richesse; . . . . D.WB. 1118
For of oure eldres may we no-thyng clayme, . . . D.WB. 1131
And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous, . . . D.WB. 1154
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . . . E.Cl. 65
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore; . . . . . E.Cl. 156
pride yowr eldres by-forn that tyme . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
Why noysen ye or bosten of your eldres? . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5

**Elders** *see* **Eldren**

**Eldest**
The eldeste lady of hem alle spak . . . . . A.Kn. 912
The eldeste scarsly fyf yeer was of age. . . . . B.Mk. 3602
Of whiche the eldeste highte Algarsyf; . . . . F.Sq. 30

**Eldith**
The tyme that eldith our auncessours, . . . . RR. 391
And eldith kynges and emperours, . . . . . RR. 392

**Eldren**
fredom, yowr eldren coveyteden to han . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90

**Eldren** *see* **Elders**

**Eleaticis**
scoles of Eleaticis and of Achademycis in Grece. . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5

**Election**
Of viage is ther noon electioun, . . . . . B.ML. 312
That she a-gree to his electioun, . . . . . PF. 409
Han chosen first, by playn electioun, . . . . PF. 528
That she hir-self shal han the electioun . . . . PF. 621
Which that by lyne and free electioun . . . . Purse. 23
be it in nativyte or in eleccion etc. . . . . Astr. 165–8

**Elections**
Nativites as in questions and eleccions of tymes, . . Astr. 150–6

**Electuary** *see* **Letuarie**

**Element**
oother element, right so ire is myghty to . . . . I.Pars. 545–50

**Element**—*Continued*
Ne in ayre, ne in erthe, noon element . . . . . BD. 693
In convers leting everich element: . . . . . TC.5. 1810
To passen everich element; . . . . . HF.2. 467

**Elements**
Of elements?' The feend answerde, 'Nay, . . . D.Fri. 1506
Of elementes foure,' quod Plato. . . . . G.CY. 1460
contrarious qualites of elementes holden . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
Thow byndest the elementis by . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
atemprith the elementes to-gidre amonges hem-self, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
the elementes, that the moiste thingis, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
That elements that ben so discordable . . . . TC.3. 1753

**Eleng-** *see* **Aleng-**

**Elephant**
His name was sire Olifaunt, . . . . . B.Th. 1998

**Elephants**
maystow surmounten thise olifauntes in . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5

**Elevate**
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude . . . Astr. 251–8

**Elevation**
the elevacioun of thy pool, and eke the latitude . . Astr. 251–8
there the elevacioun of the pool artik in . . . . Astr. 262–6

**Eleven**
For ellevene foot, or litel moore or lesse, . . . . I.Pars. 6
11. Than folewen the names . . . . . Astr. 50–7
[passed 9 of the clokke the space of] 11 [degrees] . Astr. 139–45 *var*
orisounte, from xi of the clokke unto oon . . . . Astr. 145–50
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the . . . . Astr. 145–50
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of . . . . Astr. 193–8
about 10 or 11 of the clokke, whan the . . . . . Astr. 350–8
The xi. thousand maydens deere, . . . . . RR. 6247

**Eleventh**
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to . . . Astr. 198–209
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11 hous . Astr. 337–43
thin ascendent, the begynnyng of the 11 hous, . . Astr. 343–50

**Elf**
The mooder was an elf, by aventure, . . . . . B.ML. 754
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be . . . . . B.Th. 1978
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . . B.Th. 1980
And to an Elf-queene I me take . . . . . B.Th. 1985
An Elf-queene for tespye; . . . . . B.Th. 1989
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye . . . . D.WB. 860
For ther as wont to walken was an elf, . . . . D.WB. 873

**Ell**
been the sones of Helie, as sheweth in . . . . I.Pars. 895–900

**Eliakim**
Where Eliachim a preest was of that place. . . . B.Mk. 3756

**Elijah**
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen, . . D.Sum. 1890
'But syn that Elie was, or Elise, . . . . . D.Sum. 2116
I neyther am Enok, ne Elye, . . . . . HF.2. 80

**Elisha**
'But syn that Elie was, or Elise, . . . . . D.Sum. 2116

**Elixir**
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . . G.CY. 853

**Ell**
Hir thought it ell a vylanye. . . . . RR. 1231

**Elm**
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . . . A.Kn. 2922
The piler elm, the cofre unto careyne; . . . . . PF. 177

**Elms**
There were elmes grete and stronge, . . . . . RR. 1383

**Eloi** *see* **Loy**

**Elongation**
knowist, and take the netherest elongacioun . . . Astr. 272–7

**Eloquence**
And so discreet and fair of eloquence, . . . . . E.Cl. 410
The arwes of thy crabbed eloquence . . . . . E.Cl. 1203
Of eloquence that shal be thy peere, . . . . . F.Fkl. 678
Of eloquence was never founde . . . . . BD. 924
desservedst glorie of wit and of eloquence . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
That meveth your foole eloquence, . . . . . RR. 7537

**Elpheta**
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . . . . F.Sq. 29

**Else** (*specimens*)
And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . . A.Prol. 375
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1151
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . . A.Kn. 1171
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye; . . . . A.Kn. 1587
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . A.Kn. 2038
Were it in Engelond or elles-where, . . . . . A.Kn. 2113
Or elles falsen som of my mateere: . . . . . A.Mil. 3175
A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn, . . . . . A.Mil. 3548
Or elles he is at his hous, certeyn; . . . . . A.Mil. 3669
I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . . A.Mil. 3710
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place!' . . . B.ML. 1064
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . . B.Sh. 1376
She hath at scole and elles-where hym soght; . . . B.Pri. 1780
As monkes been, or elles oghte be, . . . . . B.Pri. 1833
Thou doost noght elles but despendest tyme; . . . B.Mel. 2121
outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun. . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3161
Wheither so he awook or ellis slepte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3809
So that he offre pens, or elles grotes. . . . . C.Pard. 376
But he trespasse in word, or elles in dede. . . . C.Pard. 741

**Else**—*Continued*
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,— . . . C.Pard. 785
'Now elles, Frere, I bishrewe thy face,' . . . . D.WB. 844
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair, . . . . D.WB. 1223
*Te deum* was oure song and no thyng elles; . . . D.Sum. 1866
Holde ye thanne me, or elles oure covent, . . . D.Sum. 1959
For elles moste we oure bookes selle; . . . . . D.Sum. 2108
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully.' . . . . D.Sum. 2203
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse? . . . . . E.Cl. 350
To yow broghte I noght elles, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 865
In heigh maistrie, and elles were it scathe,— . . . E.Cl. 1172
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . F.Sq. 118
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1164
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?' . . . . F.Fkl. 1469
The ydoles, and be clene, and elles naught.' . . . G.SN. 269
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . . G.CY. 1046
Quod the chanoun, 'and ellis God forbeede.' . . . G.CY. 1064
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be? . . . . G.CY. 1238
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe. . . . . G.CY. 1294
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood!— . . G.CY. 1377
or elles his repentance may nat availle; . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
or elles the goode werkes that he wroghte . . . I.Pars. 230–5
Bord ne man, ne nothyng elles. . . . . BD. 74
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . . . BD. 244
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . . Mars. 233
'What elles?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
or elles som other wyght, myghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
Or elles don of good entencioun, . . . . . TC.1. 345
Mistrusten alle, or elles alle leve; . . . . . TC.1. 688
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye; . . . . . TC.1. 728
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . . . . TC.1. 955
Than she of me aught elles understoode . . . . TC.1. 1035
Ye seyn, ye nothing elles me requere?'— . . . . TC.2. 473
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde, . . . . . TC.2. 479
'But for to save his lif, and elles nought, . . . . TC.2. 575
That love it made, or elles moste he dye; . . . . TC.2. 1075
And whether that he live or elles serve! . . . . TC.2. 1152
'O, elles God forbede,' tho quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 1690
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere, . . . . . TC.3. 566
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones, . . . . TC.3. 591
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne; . . . . TC.3. 1091
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete?' . . . TC.3. 1344
Beth to me trewe, or elles were it routhe; . . . TC.3. 1511
For that it is to come, and elles nought? . . . . TC.4. 1067
We have not elles for to done, y-wis.— . . . . TC.5. 1156
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe, . . . . TC.5. 1797
Ne no man elles me beforn, . . . . . HF.1. 60
In ryme, or elles in cadence, . . . . . HF.2. 115
Or elles hottes or dossers; . . . . . HF.3. 850
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . LGW. 13
the halyday, Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May, . . LGW.G. 36
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . LGW.G. 87
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 181
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day, . . . . . LGW. 184
Or in the Rose, or elles in Creseyde.' . . . . . LGW. 441
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille. . . . . LGW. 1917
Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . . . LGW. 2044
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.' . . . . LGW. 2073
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 21
or ellys possibly might be founde in so noble . . Astr. 1–5
clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne . . . . Astr. 25–32
Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and . . . Astr. 50–7
clepid the Denticle of Capricorne or ellis the Calculer. Astr. 115–21
the ascendent, or ellis horoscopum . . . . . Astr. 127–32

**Else** *see* **Eli** (?)

**Elsewhere**
Or elleswhere, and make it malliable; . . . . . G.CY. 1130
His herte is elleswher so newe and grene, . . . . Anel. 180
God wot her advertence is elleswhere, . . . . TC.4. 698
For I have kin and frendes elleswhere . . . . TC.4. 1521
I finde ek in the stories elleswhere, . . . . . TC.5. 1044
She elleswhere hath now her herte apayed: . . . TC.5. 1249
Withouten part of elleswhere servise, . . . . . TC.5. 1318

**Elsewhere** *see* **Else, Where**

**Eltham**
On my byhalfe, at Eltham, or at Sheene.' . . . LGW. 497

**Elves**
I crouche thee from elves and fro wightes.' . . . A.Mil. 3479
But now kan no man se none elves mo, . . . . D.WB. 864

**Elvish**
He semeth elvyssh by his contenaunce, . . . . B.Th. 1893
Oure elvysshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . . G.CY. 751
In lernyng of this elvysshe nyce loore, . . . . G.CY. 842

**Elymas** (?) *see* **Lymote**

**Elysos**
That hight Elysos shul we ben y-fere . . . . . TC.4. 790 *var*

**Em**
Of thee, her eem, she n'il no swich thing here.' . . TC.1. 1022
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me! . . TC.2. 162
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,' . . TC.2. 309
I am thyn em: the shame were to me . . . . . TC.2. 355
'Now, em,' quod she, 'what wolde ye devise? . . TC.2. 388
Til at the laste, 'O goode em,' quod she tho, . . TC.2. 499
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse . . . . . TC.2. 692
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye . . TC.2. 1159
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!' . . . TC.2. 1171
And I her em and trattor ek i-fere! . . . . . TC.3. 273
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste, . . TC.3. 587
Her em anon in armes hath her nome, . . . . TC.3. 606
Tho Pandarus, her em, right as him oughte, . . . TC.3. 680

**Em**—*Continued*
Now certes, em, to-morwe, and I him see, . . . TC.3. 809
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . TC.3. 927
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . TC.4. 828

**Embalm**
And let the corps embawme; and forth she fette . LGW. 676

**Embalmed**
As I hadde all enbawmed be. . . . . RR. 1663

**Embassador**
Stilbon, that was a wys embassadour, . . . . C.Pard. 603

**Embassadors**
Sendeth othere wise embassadours, . . . . . C.Pard. 614
Th'embassadours to Troye streight they wente. . . TC.4. 140
Th'embassadours ben answer'd for final, . . . . TC.4. 145

**Embassadrie**
I seye, by tretys and embassadrie, . . . . . B.ML. 233

**Embattled**
With highe walles enbatailled, . . . . . RR. 139

**Embelif**
of Cancer ben there 12 divisiouns embelif, . . . Astr. 88–92
mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte, . . . Astr. 236–40
as in the embelif cercle. These auctours . . . . Astr. 277–84
ascendith embelif with whiche lasse part of . . . Astr. 277–84
zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be . . . . Astr. 284–6
and the embelif orisonte, where as the . . . . Astr. 284–6
overkervith the equinoxial in embilif angles . . . Astr. 284–6
of signes in the embelif cercle . . . . . Astr. 289–94
ascensioun of the signe in the embelif cercle. . . . Astr. 289–94
arise embelyf oure orisonte. . . . . Astr. 294–301

**Embellished**
distyngwed and embelysed by the spryngynge . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Embelysshed hire wifely chastitee. . . . . LGW. 1737

**Embossed**
So moche embosed, I not now what. . . . . BD. 353
Of golde the barres up enbosed heighe, . . . . LGW. 1200

**Embrace**
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace . . B.Sh. 1567
This were a popet in an arm tenbrace . . . . B.Th. 1891
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . . . C.Pard. 552
And koude so the peples herte embrace, . . . . E.Cl. 412
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace, . E.Cl. 1101
But God it woot, ther may no man embrace . . . H.Mcp. 160
in tyme that mai enbrasen . . . al the space of his lif. Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
althoughe that it comprehende and embrase the space . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
enbrace togidre al the presence of the lif . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
it myght nat enbrace the plente in . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace. . . . . TC.5. 224
And in hir armes gan hym to embrace, . . . . LGW. 2707
Whoso mochel wol embrace, . . . . . Prov. 7
Ther is no feith that may your herte embrace; . . W.Unc. 11
Forto kissen and enbrace, . . . . . RR. 4817

**Embraced**
seith, 'The riche folk that embraceden . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
Enbraced is, and fully gan despise . . . . . TC.5. 1816

**Embracest**
Why enbracest thow straunge goodes as . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40

**Embraceth**
And hire embraceth harde and kiste hire ofte. . . B.Sh. 1393
"He that to muche embraceth, distreyneth litel"; and Catoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
And hire embraceth in his armes narwe, . . . . D.Sum. 1803
Embraceth hem, and tendrely kissynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1083
Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye! . . . Mars. 90
and embraceth ful ofte tyme the deeth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
purveaunce enbraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
For oon ordre enbraseth alle thinges, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
enbraseth and contienith the lowere strengthe; . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
enbraseth it nat the space of the lif . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
simplicite of his presence, and embraceth and considereth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
science, whiche that embraseth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
enbraseth at o strook alle thi mutaciouns. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
And hym embraceth with hir armes two. . . . . LGW. 2287

**Embracing**
the embracynge of Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 940–5

**Embracings**
the embracynges of man and desiren the . . . . I.Pars. 940–5

**Embroude**
So that she werken and enbrowden kowthe, . . . LGW. 2351

**Embrouded**
Embrouded was he, as it were a meede . . . . A.Prol. 89
Enbrowded wonderliche riche, . . . . . HF.3. 237
That was with floures swote enbrouded al, . . . LGW. 119
In silke enbrouded, ful of grene greves, . . . . LGW. 227
With sadel rede, enbroudet with delyte, . . . . LGW. 1199

**Embrouding**
oonly the cost of embrowdynge, the . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Emeleward**
To Emeleward, to Ferrare and Venyse,— . . . E.Cl. 51

**Emelia**
He cast his eyen upon Emelya, . . . . . A.Kn. 1077
Him shal I yeve Emelya to wyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 1860

**Emerald**
This gemme of chastite, this emeraude, . . . . B.Pri. 1799

**Emerald**—*Continued*
As emeraude, that joye it was to sene. . . . . PF. 175
**Emeralds**
And emeraudes more than two ounces. . . . . RR. 1118
**Emes**
And ek myn emes lif is in balaunce! . . . . . TC.2. 466
In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! . . . . TC.2. 472
**Emetreus**
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde, . . . . A.Kn. 2156
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . . . A.Kn. 2638
And kyng Emetreus, for al his strengthe, . . . . A.Kn. 2645
**Emforth**
Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be, . . . A.Kn. 2235
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit, . . . TC.2. 243
Have I not feyned, but emforth my wit . . . . TC.2. 997
And I emforth my conning and my might . . . TC.3. 999
To save a gentilman, emforthe hir myght, . . . LGW. 2132
**Emilia** *see* **Emeleward**
**Emily**
And eek hir faire suster Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 871
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene, . . . . . A.Kn. 972
That Emelye, that fairer was to sene . . . . . A.Kn. 1035
This maked Emelye have remembraunce . . . A.Kn. 1046
Ther as this Emelye hadde hir pleyynge. . . . A.Kn. 1061
Ther as this fresshe Emelye the sheene . . . . A.Kn. 1068
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1273
The which that dwellynge was with Emelye; . . A.Kn. 1419
Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . . A.Kn. 1427
Or wynnen Emelye unto his wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 1486
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . . A.Kn. 1567
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1588
Or thow ne shalt nat loven Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 1594
And Emelye, clothed al in grene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1686
And this is he that loveth Emelye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1731
That loveth so hoote Emelye the brighte . . . . A.Kn. 1737
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1749
And eek of Emelye, my suster deere. . . . . A.Kn. 1820
I speke as for my suster Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1833
Of Emelye, and dye in thy servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2243
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2273
This Emelye, with herte debonaire, . . . . . A.Kn. 2282
Whil Emelye was thus in hir preyere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2332
For which so soore agast was Emelye . . . . . A.Kn. 2341
For which this Emelye astoned was, . . . . . A.Kn. 2361
And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2571
Ypolita the queene and Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2578
Arcite of Thebes shall have Emelie . . . . . A.Kn. 2658
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2679
And alwey criynge after Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2699
For which he sendeth after Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2762
Allas, the deeth! allas, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2773
Farewel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2780
His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!' . . . . . A.Kn. 2808
Now wol I speken forth of Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2816
Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2817
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.' . . . . A.Kn. 2836
And passynge othere of wepynge, Emelye, . . . A.Kn. 2885
And after that cam woful Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2910
Ne how that Emelye, as was the gyse, . . . . A.Kn. 2941
And how that lad was homward Emelye; . . . . A.Kn. 2956
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2980
Hath Palamon y-wedded Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3098
And Emelye hym loveth so tendrely, . . . . . A.Kn. 3103
Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3107
With Emelye her yonge suster shene, . . . . . Anel. 38
**Emily** *see* **Emelia**
**Empeir-** *see* **Impair-**
**Emperor**
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see! . . . . B.ML. 156
That themperoure, of his grete noblesse, . . . . B.ML. 248
Imprudent emperour of Rome, allas! . . . . . B.ML. 309
And speke we of the Romayn emperour, . . . . B.ML. 954
For which this emperour hath sent anon . . . . B.ML. 980
Dooth this message unto the emperour, . . . . B.ML. 1087
This emperour hath graunted gentilly . . . . . B.ML. 1093
And eek his wyf, this emperour to meete; . . . . B.ML. 1101
This child Maurice was sithen emperour . . . . B.ML. 1121
nys no myght so greet of any emperour . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
The emperour of Rome, Claudius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3525
Moore proud, was never emperour than he; . . . B.Mk. 3662
In yowthe a maister hadde this emperour, . . . B.Mk. 3685
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede . . B.Mk. 3697
In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle. . . . B.Mk. 3714
And sitthe of Rome the emperour was he . . . B.Mk. 3867
the goodes of the emperour, to deffenden . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
'Sir, themperour Octovyen,' . . . . . BD. 368
by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
Of all this world is Emperour . . . . . RR. 7213
**Emperors**
Of the Emperoures doghter, dame Custance, . . . B.ML. 151
O emperoures yonge doghter deere, . . . . . B.ML. 447
An emperoures doghter stant allone; . . . . . B.ML. 655
Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges, . . . . . B.Mk. 3176
Dredeful to kynges and to emperoures, . . . . B.Mk. 3558
As she an emperoures doghter weere; . . . . . E.Cl. 168
But norissed in an emperoures halle. . . . . E.Cl. 399
by emperoures, ne by gouvernement of . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
and some by statutes of emperours . . . . . Astr. 45–50 *var* Th.
**Emperors**—*Continued*
And eldith kynges and emperours, . . . . . RR. 392
These emperouris forto shryve, . . . . . RR. 6850
**Emplastre**
*Pardee!* as faire as ye his name emplastre . . . . E.Mch. 2297
**Empoison**
brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysone or sleen his beestes, . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
**Empoisoned**
shaltou drede to been empoisoned, and . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
Empoysoned of thyn owene folk thou weere; . . . B.Mk. 3850
Empoysoned hath, for that she was his fo; . . . D.WB. 751
**Empoisoner**
And eek the false empoysonere also. . . . . C.Pard. 894
**Empoisoning**
The groynynge and the pryvee empoysonyng; . . . A.Kn. 2460
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng . . . . . C.Pard. 891
the enpoisonynge of Socrates, ne the . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
**Empress**
As any lady, emperice, or queene, . . . . . D.WB. 1246
Yet emperisse aboven hym is she,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1048
Sith that your emperice, the honorable, . . . . Mars. 285
Alas! your honour and your emperice, . . . . Mars. 288
This noble emperesse, ful of grace, . . . . . PF. 319
for felonye is emperisse, and floureth ful of richesses, Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
The emperice, and floure of floures alle. . . . . LGW. 185
Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . . Form.A. 55
An emperesse or crowned quene. . . . . RR. 1266
And Emperis my moder is, . . . . . RR. 7215
**Empresses**
But emperesses and duchesses, . . . . . RR. 6859
**Emprise**
Of mortal bataille now in this emprise; . . . . A.Kn. 2540
And she hath this emprise y-take on honde . . . B.ML. 348
sworn and bihight to perfourne youre emprise, . . B.Mel. 2255–60
perfourne thilke same emprise by juste cause, . . B.Mel. 2255–60
and al be it so that youre emprise be . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
ye may parfourne youre emprise, conferme . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
to parfourne youre emprise. . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
So ful was his corage of heigh emprise. . . . . B.Mk. 3857
And many a labour, many a greet emprise, . . . F.Fkl. 732
He hath take on hym many a greet emprise, . . . G.CY. 605
undertaketh an emprise that hym oghte nat . . . I.Pars. 400–5
it is so greet an emprise for to undertake to doon . I.Pars. 690–5
To love, it was a greet emprise; . . . . . BD. 1092
From Troilus, and ek his grete emprise; . . . . TC.2. 73
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . . . TC.2. 1391
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise . . . TC.3. 416
Helpeth an hardy man to his emprise, . . . . TC.4. 601
To me that have y-take swich emprise, . . . . LGW. 617
And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise. . . . LGW. 1452
To be governed by youre emprise. . . . . RR. 1972
That shal atteyne to that emprise. . . . . RR. 2008
Worde by worde by right emprise, . . . . . RR. 2147
Hem that ben vilayns of emprise. . . . . RR. 2186
For that of love is not themprise, . . . . . RR. 2286
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . . . . RR. 2636
Thou shalt be quyte of thyne emprise . . . . . RR. 2948
Hath taken [word] of this emprise; . . . . . RR. 3508
To lyven aftir her emprise, . . . . . RR. 4905
Of many a perelous emprise, . . . . . RR. 4969
And blameth youre emprise, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5825
Ony emprise forto make . . . . . RR. 6748
**Empte**
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . . G.CY. 741
And empten also grete and hevye purses, . . . . G.CY. 1404
**Empted**
trembleth of myn emptid body. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
that it ne myghte nat ben emptid, al . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
now lyth he emptid of lyght of his thoght, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
**Empty**
Til that almoost al empty is the tonne. . . . . A.Rv. 3894
With empty hand men may none haukes tulle; . . A.Rv. 4134
With empty hand men may none haukes lure. . . D.WB. 415
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day, . . . D.Sum. 1888
uttereste thinges and in-to thinges empty and with-outen fruyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty wombe. . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . . . TC.5. 542
And saugh hir wympel and his empty shethe, . . LGW. 888
**En**
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
**En-** *see* **In-**
**Enameled**
And knoppis fyne of gold enameled . . . . . RR. 1080 *var*
**Enameled** *see* **Ameled**
**Enamored**
This noble queen enamoured to make . . . . . LGW. 1143
She wex enamoured upon this man. . . . . LGW. 1610
**Enbasshing**
a gret mervayle and an enbasshinge . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5 *var*
**Enchant**
I shal him so enchaunten with my sawes, . . . . TC.4. 1395
**Enchanted**
I bar hym on honde he hadde enchanted me,— . . . D.WB. 575
that it be enchaunted, and therfore for-to rescowe . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40

**Enchanters**
as doon thise false enchauntours or . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Flatereres been the develes enchauntours, . . . I.Pars. 615–20
**Enchantment**
She is pley of enchauntement, . . . . . BD. 647
to malefice or enchauntement, bycause that I am . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
Ryght thurgh the sleyghte of hir enchauntement. . LGW. 1650
**Enchantments**
Thenchauntementz of Medea and Circes, . . . . A.Kn. 1944
ben touchid and makid with enchauntementes. . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
**Enchantress**
is the hand of Circes the enchaunteresse, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
**Encharged**
is encharged and comaunded to yow, yif ye . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
**Encheson**
the grete coold, and in somer by enchesoun of the heete. . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
and for what cause or enchesoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
Moot been enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . . F.Sq. 456
by thilke enchesoun to late to chirche, or to othere I.Pars. 370–5
enchesoun of the siknesse of oure soule; . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
And yit if she for other enchesoun . . . . . TC.1. 348
And tel me plat now what is th' enchesoun . . . TC.1. 681
Th'encheson of his wo as he best mighte, . . . . TC.5. 632
And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne . . . . . RR. 2504
Causeles, withoute enchesoun. . . . . RR. 3982
(Ofte thanne he hath enchesoun) . . . . . RR. 4242
**Enclos**
That with an hegge aboute enclos is. . . . . RR. 1652
**Enclose**
Enclosen they his litel body sweete: . . . . . B.Pri. 1872
Dide Myrthe enclosen al aboute. . . . . RR. 607
Tenclose the roses of good savour. . . . . RR. 3943 *em*
Enclose hym in a sturdy wall; . . . . . RR. 4054
**Enclosed**
With moodres pitee in hir brest enclosed . . . B.Pri. 1783
A yeerd she hadde, enclosed al aboute . . . . B.NP. 4037
Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage, . . . . E.Cl. 220
The gardyn is enclosed al aboute; . . . . . E.Mch. 2143
that been enclosed in mannes mynde whan he gooth I.Pars. 910–5
hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
noyse, warnstoryd and enclosed in swiche . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
but he is enclosed in so greet . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
in the wode), and after is enclosed in a streyte cage, . Bo.3.m.2. 655–60
hath enclosid and hid in his tresors, al . . . . . Bo.3.m.11. 1040–5
soverein science, that nis nat enclosed nor I-schet . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
Enclosed was, and walled well . . . . . RR. 138
Enclosed and barred well, . . . . . RR. 480
**Encloseth**
encloseth with membres the soules that . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
**Encorporing**
And eek of oure matires encorporyng, . . . . . G.CY. 815
**Encountering**
and resisted ofte tyme by the encountrynge of a stoon Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
cometh of causes encontrynge and flowynge togidre . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
**Encumber**
To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth. . . . LGW. 2006
Daunger and Shame me encumbre, . . . . . RR. 4482
That no thyng myght her state encombre. . . . RR. 5434
**Encumber** *see* **Cumber**
**Encumbered**
And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . . A.Prol. 508
That been encombred of oure owene lyves, . . . A.Kn. 1718
first, that a man is anoyed and encombred . . . I.Pars. 685–90
I drede encombred forto be; . . . . . RR. 889
That I shulde al encombred be . . . . . RR. 1389
Whereof encombred was the hay. . . . . RR. 3007
Ought of his come encombred be; . . . . . RR. 7626
**Encumbereth**
And for he hym encombrith so, . . . . . RR. 6675
**Encumbrance**
And seyde hir clothes dide hym encombraunce. . . E.Mch. 1960
**Encumbrous**
Is encombrous for to here . . . . . HF.2. 354
But ful encomberous is the usyng; . . . . . Ven. 42
**End**
And specially, from every shires ende . . . . A.Prol. 15
A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was. . . . A.Prol. 197
Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende.' . . . . A.Kn. 1392
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1844
Ye shul noon oother ende with me maken . . . A.Kn. 1865
This is youre ende and youre conclusioun.' . . . A.Kn. 1869
This is theffect and ende of my preyere,— . . . A.Kn. 2259
And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . . A.Kn. 2339
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . A.Kn. 2636
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore'; . . . . A.Kn. 2849
And maken of my longe tale an ende. . . . . A.Kn. 2966
Thanne may ye se that al this thyng hath ende. . A.Kn. 3026
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; . . B.ML. 145
And oother folk ynogh, this is the ende; . . . . B.ML. 255
For wel she seeth ther is noon oother ende. . . . B.ML. 266
The ende of the joye of oure worldly labour! . . B.ML. 423
Dooth thyng for certein ende that ful derk is . . B.ML. 481
**End**—*Continued*
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . . B.ML. 925
Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes blynde, . . B.ML. 928
To make an ende of al hir hevynesse. . . . . B.ML. 952
Ful many a day, but, shortly, this is thende, . . B.ML. 965
But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . . B.ML. 1116
I ne seye but for this ende this sentence. . . . . B.ML. 1139
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.ML. 1159
Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . . . B.Sh. 1312
Talynge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . B.Sh. 1624
For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . . . B.Pri. 1684
Doun at the ferther ende, in which ther were . . B.Pri. 1686
fynde werre; but certes, what ende . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
thynke, but oonly to fulfille the ende of his coveitise, B.Mel. 2320–5
a good ende; for certes, resoun wol nat that any . B.Mel. 2400–5
it thanne sadly til it be at an ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
as to what ende they shul come, or what . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
that they shul come to a wikked ende . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
causes broght to good ende whanne they . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
never come to goode ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
the ende of every man, as in this present . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
unto a good conclusioun and to a good ende. . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
to this ende, that God of his endelees . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
that never hath ende.' *Amen.* . . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye; . . . . B.Mk. 3269
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende. . . . . B.Mk. 3828
That of this storie writen ord and ende, . . . . B.Mk. 3911
Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende." . . B.NP. 4272
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . . . . B.NP. 4395
Of whiche the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.' . . C.Pard. 533
At either ende of thee foul is the soun; . . . . C.Pard. 536
Al newe and fressh at every miles ende,— . . . C.Pard. 928
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,— . . D.WB. 404
What sholde I seye, but at the monthes ende . . D.WB. 627
And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . D.WB. 916
But al for noght, the ende is this, that he . . . D.WB. 1070
And thus they lyve unto hir lyves ende . . . . D.WB. 1257
And is y-bet at every townes ende.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1285
Unto the worldes ende for a preye.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1455
And right at the entryng of the townes ende, . . D.Fri. 1537
My prologe wol I ende in this manere.' . . . . D.Sum. 1708
And to every spokes ende, in this manere, . . . D.Sum. 2263
And eke the stynk, unto the spokes ende,— . . . D.Sum. 2274
Hym thonken alle; and thus they han an ende . . E.Cl. 188
As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 308
And with hym dwelle unto my lyves ende. . . . E.Cl. 833
Plesance ynogh unto youre lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 1036
Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . E.Cl. 1121
A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende; . . . . . E.Mch. 1354
They demen gladly to the badder ende. . . . . F.Sq. 224
They ete and drynke, and whan this hadde an ende, . F.Sq. 295
And maken of hir walkyng soone an ende. . . . F.Sq. 408
I kan namoore, my tale is at an ende. . . . . F.Fkl. 1624
Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne, . . . . G.SN. 69
By that I of my tale have maad an ende. . . . G.CY. 971
In the ende of which an ounce and namoore . . . G.CY. 1266
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.' . . . G.CY. 1471
As we were entryng at a thropes ende; . . . . I.Pars. 12
To knytte up al this feeste, and make an ende; . . I.Pars. 47
To enden in some vertuous sentence, . . . . . I.Pars. 63
verraily repenteth hym in his laste ende, . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
withoute deeth, and ende withouten ende, . . . I.Pars. 210–5
hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
dwellen withouten ende. . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
synne, if that it continue unto his ende, . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
and that is the ende why that men sholde . . . I.Pars. 735–40
croys of Crist, of whiche the ende is deeth, . . . I.Pars. 820–5
withouten respit and withouten ende. . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
the ende of mariage; and it chaungeth . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
so long that it lasteth withouten ende. . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
hennes forth unto my lyves ende sende . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Up by the brydel, at the staves ende, . . . . . Anel. 184
Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . . Anel. 342
Ther as joye is that last with-outen ende. . . . PF. 49
Say what yow list, my tale is at an ende.' . . . PF. 441
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
And whan this werk al broght was to an ende, . . PF. 666
thow mayst wel seen to what eende I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende of somer); . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
by certein ende, whi refusestow oonly to . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
in the lattre eende of thy wode muse, thow preydest . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
(the lattere ende of somer). God tokneth . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
no glad issue or ende of his werkes. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
what is the ende of thynges, and whider that the . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
what is the eende of thynges? But . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
woost what is the eende of thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
the ende of thynges. And the same . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
myghte withholden to any certeyn ende . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
by the ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
for of thinges that han ende may ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
ben withouten ende to thynges that han . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
to thynges that han ende may be makid no company-soun.. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60

**End**—*Continued*

constreyneth with a certein eende his floodes, so that it is . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600

alle to comyn oonly to oon ende of blisfulnesse. . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
in lovynge the eende of good. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
mai comen to thilke ende that he weneth . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
to looke on the, that is our ende. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
nat awey withouten an ende, we owe to . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
pris withouten ende, yif it schal betyde me to . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
sche, 'whiche was the ende of thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
and abaysschinge withouten ende, and . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
geteth and atteyneth to the ende of alle thinges . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
by-yonde the whiche ende ther nys no thing to desire. Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war; and that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
thing establisseth to schrewes the ende of hir schrewednesses. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
withouten ende the whiche is certein to ben perdurable.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
ne were no manere ne noon ende, but if . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50

I hope of this to maken a good ende. . . . . TC.1. 973
Whan that her tale al brought was to an ende . . TC.2. 218
'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . . TC.2. 260
Ful sharp beginning breketh ofte at ende. . . . TC.2. 791
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . TC.2. 1235
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . . TC.2. 1248
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.2. 1495
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende, . . . TC.3. 118
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . TC.3. 205
For evere-more unto my lives ende! . . . . . TC.3. 392
To maken of hir speche aright an ende. . . . . TC.3. 462
But at the laste, as every thing hath ende, . . . TC.3. 615
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.3. 702
And whan my tale y-brought is to an ende, . . . TC.3. 769
At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.'— . . . TC.3. 931
Constreineth to a certein ende so . . . . . TC.3. 1759
Ye heried ben for ay, withouten ende! . . . . TC.3. 1813
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse, . . . . TC.4. 300
Myn woful lyf wele endyn for distresse . . . . TC.4. 301 *var*
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth! . . . TC.4. 836
Thou to her go and make of this an ende; . . . TC.4. 1115
That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende! . . . TC.4. 1400
Ne though I livede unto the worldes ende, . . . TC.4. 1580
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende . . TC.5. 475
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . TC.5. 499
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende, . . TC.5. 894
'Allas! of me, unto the worldes ende, . . . . . TC.5. 1058
For through the deth my wo sholde have an ende, . TC.5. 1273
That deth may make an ende upon my werre! . . TC.5. 1393
At which, allas, he caughte his lives ende. . . . TC.5. 1554
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende, . TC.5. 1669
Out of his foule trumpes ende, . . . . . HF.3. 556
Til hit was at the worldes ende. . . . . HF.3. 777
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende, . . . . LGW. 651
Syn love hath broght us to this pitouse ende. . . LGW. 904
'What ende that I make, hit shal be so!' . . . . LGW. 1774
This is the final ende of al this thynge; . . . . LGW. 2101
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . . LGW. 2221
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone. . . . . LGW. 2341
But for thys ende I speke thys as now, . . . . LGW. 2397
And thus that day they driven to an ende; . . . LGW. 2620
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende; . . LGW. 2697
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse: . . . . Fort. 71
In thende of which streme I am dul as dede, . . . Scog. 45
Thus wol I ende this compleynt or lay, . . . . Ven. 71
Allas! thus is my lif brought to an ende, . . . . Comp.A. 22
Ye been to me my gynnyng and myn ende, . . . Comp.A. 80
the wombe syde. Upon the ende of this . . . . Astr. 32–40
7. Fro this litel cros (+) up to the ende . . . . Astr. 40–5
the signe entrith unto the last ende. . . . . Astr. 40–5
Reule, that hath on either ende a square . . . . Astr. 50–7
streight and hath no plates on either ende . . . Astr. 108–15
and the ende of the evenyng the . . . . . Astr. 174–9
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende of the evenyng, . . . . . Astr. 174–9
evene fro the heved of Aries unto the ende of Pisces; . Astr. 222–9
westward til that the ende of the forseide . . . Astr. 286–9
that the ende of the same signe sitte upon . . . Astr. 289–94
the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of . . . . Astr. 289–94
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces . . . Astr. 294–301
the ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte . . . Astr. 294–301
unto the ende of Geminis ben cleped . . . . . Astr. 294–301
the heved of Cancer unto the [end] of . . . . . Astr. 294–301 *em*
ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . . Astr. 337–43
and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . Astr. 337–43
ascendid, and sette him in the ende of the . . . Astr. 337–43
of the ascendent in the ende of the 4 . . . . . Astr. 337–43
unto the verrey ende of the same clymat . . . Astr. 365–8
fro the equinoxial unto the ende of a . . . . . Astr. 365–8
the ende of the longitude, and sette the . . . . Astr. 376–82
septemtrionals ascendid in the ende of the 8 degre . Astr. 376–82

**End**—*Continued*

ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degre of . . . . Astr. 382–91
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle, . . . . . RR. 973
Er of this book an ende I make. . . . . RR. 998
And he full soone sette an-ende, . . . . . RR. 1335
Or ellis shortly, this is the eende, . . . . . RR. 1960
This bargeyn eende may never take, . . . . . RR. 2551
Of all this harme to make an ende. . . . . RR. 2918
Gynnyng and eende, sith that thou . . . . . RR. 4670
That may not eende withouten peyne. . . . . RR. 4930
Aftir his wrecchid lyves ende. . . . . RR. 5648
What maner eende that there shal be . . . . RR. 7150
This trowe I best wole be her ende. . . . . RR. 7154

**Endamage**

schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Endamaged**

myne ententes weren nothyng endamaged. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5

**Ended**

This marchant, whan that ended was the faire, . . B.Sh. 1515
Whan ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3079
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . . . B.Mk. 3646
Thus ended been thise homycides two, . . . . C.Pard. 893
This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale, . . . E.Cl. 1212a
Whan ended was the lyf of seint Cecile . . . . . G.CY. 554 *var*
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale. . . . . G.CY. 1480
By that the Maunciple hadde his tale al ended . . I.Pars. 1
Heere is ended the book of the Tales of . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
syn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
By this sche hadde ended hir song, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
the body is ended by the deeth?' (This . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
it myghte sone ben ended, and that thou . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
The daunces thanne y-ended were, . . . . . RR. 1315
And whanne thi speche is eendid all, . . . . . RR. 2543

**Ender**

Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf! . . . . . A.Kn. 2776
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf, . . . . . C.Doc. 218
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 501

**Endeth**

Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3107
Thus endeth olde Donegild with meschance. . . . B.ML. 896
Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . . B.Sh. 1623
Into myserie, and endeth wrecchedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3167
Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . D.WB. *end*
Thus endeth heere my tale of Januarie. . . . . E.Mch. 2417
Here endeth the exclamacion of the Deth of Pyte. . Pity. *end*
Compleyneth hir that endeth your labour; . . . Mars. 295
that endeth in wrecchidnesse.) . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
fortunous welefulnesse endeth by the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth peyne! . . TC.4. 504
Of love, allas, that endeth in swich wise? . . . TC.4. 833
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . . TC.4. 834
As in hire lawe. And thus endeth Lucresse . . . LGW. 1872
Here endith the descripcioun of the . . . . . Astr. 115–21
day berith his name, and endith in the next . . . Astr. 198–209

**Ending**

Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . . A.Rv. 4174
Than hadde thise wrecches two, er hir endyng. . . C.Pard. 892
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . . . . . D.WB. 507
joyned the endynge to the bygynnynge, and hath . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
And therfor certes to myn endyng-day, . . . . Ven. 55
The book is good at the eendyng . . . . . RR. 2163
For who so wole the eendyng here, . . . . . RR. 2165
Wherthurgh men at the laste eendyng . . . . RR. 4774

**Endirke**

ne no wickednesse shal endirken it . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90 *var*

**Endite** *see* **Indite**

**Endless**

Hath'shapen, thurgh hir endelees goodnesse, . . . B.ML. 951
to this ende, that God of his endelees mercy . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
My sone, God of his endeleos goodnesse . . . . H.Mcp. 322
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endelees blisse . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
to the endles spaces of eternyte, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
the perdurablete that is endlees; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
But that was endeles with-outen ho . . . . . TC.2. 1083 *var*
That endeles compleinen evere in peyne, . . . . TC.4. 23

**Endlong**

Y-clenched overthwart and endelong . . . . . A.Kn. 1991
He priketh endelong the large place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2678
Ran endelong the tree ther as she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 416
Looke, what day that endelong Britayne, . . . . F.Fkl. 992
That peynted was, al endelong, . . . . . HF.3. 368
Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . . . LGW.G. 144
With hire meynee, endelonge the stronde, . . . . LGW. 1498
point of F endelonge in my label upon . . . . Astr. 376–82
sette . . . endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres Astr. 382–91

**Endouted**

And if I ne hadde endouted me . . . . . RR. 1664

**Ends**

At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . B.Mk. 3307
causes and the endes of thyse forseyde . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
quod I, 'nat oonly in the eendes or . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
may no cause be) by whiche that the endes . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
certein thing that the endes and bytydinges . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5

**Ends**—*Continued*
the eendes and the bytydynges of hem ben . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
**Endure**
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.' . . A.Kn. 1091
Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . . . A.Kn. 1185
That loves servauntz in this lyf enduren; . . . . A.Kn. 1923
For she that dooth me al this wo endure . . . . A.Kn. 2396
Shullen enduren by successiouns, . . . . . A.Kn. 3014
He moste endure, as oother folk, his care. . . . A.Mil. 3232
For in this wo I may nat longe endure.' . . . . B.ML. 231
That any while dorste ther endure. . . . . B.ML. 753
Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure? . B.ML. 811
Or ellis list no swich dispence endure, . . . . . B.Sh. 1206
that longe may endure, but if he have . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
litel while endure, and soone passed . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure, . . . B.Mk. 3491
This mighty queene may no while endure. . . . B.Mk. 3538
Ne myghte noght for stynk of hym endure, . . . B.Mk. 3810
That folk enduren in this lif present. . . . . B.NP. 4171
And that no wight ne may endure the ferthe. . . D.WB. 364
For wynnyng wolde I al his lust endure . . . . D.WB. 416
That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . . . . E.Cl. 163
The adversitee of Fortune al tendure, . . . . . E.Cl. 756
With evene herte I rede yow tendure . . . . . E.Cl. 811
She koude nat adversitee endure . . . . . E.Cl. 1042
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure, . . . E.Mch. 1317
Now wolde God ye myghte wel endure . . . . E.Mch. 1758
Or elles longe may he nat endure; . . . . . E.Mch. 1863
No lenger myghte he in this wise endure, . . . . E.Mch. 1878
And lat this flood endure yeres tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 1062
And in swich forme enduren a wowke or two. . . F.Fkl. 1161
As I may best I wol my wo endure,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1484
But thilke wronges may I nat endure, . . . . G.SN. 491
A marchant, *pardee!* may nat ay endure, . . . . G.CY. 947
hevene sholde al this peyne endure. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
lyk the foule tode that may nat endure to smelle . I.Pars. 635–40
*fortitudo* may endure by long suffraunce . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
Not long tyme to endure . . . . . BD. 20
Allas! what herte may hit long endure? . . . . Pity. 81
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure, . Mars. 128
This twelfte day of April I endure, . . . . . Mars. 139
He may not longe in joye of love endure. . . . . Mars. 172
Alas! that ever lovers mote endure, . . . . . Mars. 198
Or elles ne may hir lif nat long endure, . . . . Comp.L. 3
Alas! what herte myghte enduren hit, . . . . . Anel. 162
Then I, ne more sorwe endure; . . . . . Anel. 327
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130
A yeer nis nat so longe to endure, . . . . . PF. 661
ne sholde nat longe endure; and that schrewes ben . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . TC.1. 34
I mot endure and with my feres drawe.' . . . . TC.1. 224
And final cause of wo that ye endure; . . . . TC.1. 682
But I may not endure that thou dwelle . . . . TC.1. 789
May not endure on it to see for bright? . . . . TC.2. 864
And sey thou mayst no lenger up endure, . . . TC.2. 1518
And as he may endure he wol her here. . . . . TC.2. 1645
Withouten love, is worth, or may endure. . . . TC.3. 14
That doth your herte this disese endure; . . . . TC.3. 1043
Yit sholde I bet enduren al my peyne.'— . . . TC.3. 1491
And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . . TC.4. 326
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure! . . . . . TC.4. 1330
Stele her awey? Why wol I this endure? . . . TC.5. 48
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure, . . . TC.5. 239
Which that I drye, I may not longe endure: . . . TC.5. 296
And, for they can a time of sorwe endure, . . . TC.5. 349
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . . . TC.5. 351
That you, that don me al this wo endure, . . . TC.5. 1700
Eek, thogh I myghte enduren ever, . . . . . HF.1. 353
Yet hit was founded to endure . . . . . HF.3. 891
The wo that they endure for here trouthe. . . . LGW.G. 287
No wonder was she myght it nat endure. . . . . LGW. 656
But in youre servise thus I wol endure; . . . . LGW. 2033
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure, . . . Scog. 4
Unwys is he that can no wele endure. . . . . Buk. 27
Ther may no thing as tyme endure, . . . . . RR. 385
And gan for hym suche payne endure, . . . . RR. 1476
And that they may the bette endure. . . . . RR. 1894
adversite He mote endure, and eke travaile, . . . RR. 2011
May come, but if he peyne endure; . . . . . RR. 2120
Endure the peyne ye have seid heere? . . . . RR. 2724
Doth hem endure all myscheef; . . . . . RR. 2786
The joye may eke no while endure; . . . . . RR. 3280
Lever I have endure disese, . . . . . RR. 3417
Daunger ne myght no more endure, . . . . . RR. 3583
In Loves servyse forto endure, . . . . . RR. 3884
Of the peynes that I endure, . . . . . RR. 4375
For I endure more harde penaunce . . . . . RR. 4406
Ne caytyfe noon enduren soo. . . . . RR. 4674
So litel while it doth endure . . . . . RR. 5025
**Endure** *see* **Dure**
**Endured**
Whan he endured hadde a yeer or two . . . . A.Kn. 1381
Of maladye the which he hadde endured, . . . . A.Kn. 1404
in his body endured and receyved ful many a . . B.Mel. 2185–90
hath longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth . B.Mel. 2375–80
That she endured al adversitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 565
But hadde that ilke book endured, . . . . . RR. 7209
**Endurest**
'I graunte wel that thou endurest wo . . . . . TC.1. 785
**Endureth**
And thus endureth, til she was so mate . . . . Anel. 176
For selde in oo poynt love endureth. . . . . RR. 3786
**Enduring**
in conservacioun of hir beynge and endurynge)? . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
And thus enduryng shalt thou lye, . . . . . RR. 2645
**Enemies**
somme of his olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
thy freendes and thyne enemys; . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
of thyne olde enemys that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
felawshipe with thyne olde enemys, for . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
gretteste enemys, but fro thy leeste enemy. . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
myne enemys shul been in drede myn . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
love, youre olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
youre enemys for drede sholde stinte to . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
thyne enemys been thre, and they han . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
kyn of youre enemys been ny syb to hem, . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
of thyne enemys, and of the vengeance . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
cause is thy thre enemys. The cause . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
the thre enemys of mankynde,—that is . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
wold and suffred that thy thre enemys been . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
shal nat venge me of myne enemys, . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
of youre enemys, ye shul retourne, or have . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
greet peril to myne enemys to do me a . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
moore myghty than myne enemys been. . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
power of his enemys, for Salomon seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Mishape wol maken hem enemys, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3435
That they been enemys of Cristes croys, . . . . C.Pard. 532
love, that been his enemys. . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
'Loveth youre enemys, and preyeth for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemys, for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
freendes, and *parfey*, oure enemys han . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
deyde for his enemys. And, in as . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
it wepynge, that been the enemys of the croys of Crist, . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
which woodnesse of enemys wolde first . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
fortune maketh hem enemys. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
and enemys corrumpen hem. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
His enemies and in hir hondes falle. . . . . TC.5. 252
To kepe of enemyes, and to greve . . . . . RR. 4169
And eke oure enemyes that thou greve; . . . . RR. 6066
**Enemy**
That he that is my mortal enemy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1553
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . . A.Kn. 1643
And witen I am hir mortal enemy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1794
and thyn enemy shal the lenger lyve in . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
his olde enemy; and Isope seith, "Ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
for sikerly though thyn enemy . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
thyn enemy, chaunge thy conseil." Thou mayst . B.Mel. 2415–20
his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Weleful . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
enemys, but fro thy leeste enemy. . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
he dredeth his leste enemye." . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
almesse of his enemy"; and the same . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
devel, which is oure enemy, ne fynde yow . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
to yeven hymself to his enemy. . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
The hope and pryde eek of hir enemy! . . . . B.NP. 4594
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . . C.Pard. 844
God is enemy to everich synnere, and how . . . I.Pars. 300–5
enemy to the soule, and therfore the . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
is comprehended his enemy. . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
man shal loven his enemy by the . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
thyn enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . I.Pars. 520–5
that a man sholde haten his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
his enemy dooth to hym he shal doon . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
wordes, he shal preye for his enemy; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
and agayn wikked dede of his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
the lovynge of oure enemy hath . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
deeth by love of oure enemy. . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
sellen hym to his enemy, that is to the . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
thyn enemy, and therfore seith the wise . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
'If thow wolt venquysse thyn enemy, lerne to suffre.' I.Pars. 660–5
Thanne is accidie enemy to everich . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
to alle thise thynges is accidie enemy and . . . I.Pars. 680–5
is eek a ful greet enemy to the liflode of . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
agayns nature. Al that is enemy . . . to nature . I.Pars. 865–70
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede, . . . . ABC. 47
a gret enemy to the lord hym-self; and yif . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
to anoye a wyght than a famylier enemy? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
That she nys ful her enemye; . . . . . RR. 269
And if she hadde an enemy, . . . . . RR. 1165
**Enfamined**
Of werynesse, and also enfamyned, . . . . . LGW. 2429
**Enforce**
To enforce with theffect of my mateere; . . . . B.Mel. 2148
to enforcen his tale by resons, wel ny alle . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
audience, enforce thee nat to speke.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
for they enforcen hem alwey rather to speken . . B.Mel. 2340–5
by age, but certes they enforcen and encreescen . . B.Mel. 2355–60
of flatereres, swiche as enforcen hem rather to preise . B.Mel. 2365–70
that ye enforce yow muchel by wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
enforce yow to have pacience, considerynge . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
but he shal also enforcen hym alwey to . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
And yet with sorwe thou most enforce thee, . . . D.WB. 340
marken the by woordes, and I wol enforcen me to enforme the . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
but natheles thei enforcen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
I have seyd, alle mortel folk enforcen hem to geten . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5

**Enforce**—*Continued*
enforcen hem to ben reverenced among . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
sovereyn good, and enforcen hem for to reignen . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
erren, that enforcen hem to have nede of . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
divideth it; and whanne thei enforcen hem to gete . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
and yif any wyght enforce hym to bere hem in-to other places, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
and eek badde, enforcen hem withoute . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
schrewes enforcen hem to getin it by . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
sovereyn good, the whiche thei enforcen hem oonly to geten . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
for thei enforcen hem to commoeve the juges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
y wol enforcen me to schewe somwhat of it. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
cause of the purveaunce. But I ne enforce me nat . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
'But now n'enforce I me not in shewinge . . . . TC.4. 1016
If thei enforce [hem] it to wynne, . . . . . RR. 6275
Ne enforce me, ne not me trouble . . . . . RR. 6407
**Enforced**
wil ther-to, and but it be enforced by pacience . . I.Pars. 830–5
and many othre enforceden hem to gon . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
Senek enforcede hym to yeven to Nero his richesses, . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
'And yif that any thing enforcede hym to withstonde . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
and by othere causes that ben enforced by the same roote, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
Now mote my sorwe enforced be; . . . . . RR. 4499
**Enforcedest**
her byforn, whan thow enforcedest the to schewe . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
**Enforcest**
to the maneris of thi lady. Enforcestow the to aresten . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
yif thou enforcest the to assemble moneye, thow . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
**Enforceth**
it enhanceth and enforceth the soule, right as accidie I.Pars. 730–5
hem that sche enforceth to bygyle, so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
'that kepith his nature, that enforceth hym to gon . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
office of feet lakketh, enforceth hym to gone . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
for that it sustenith and enforceth by hise . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90

**Engender**
what fruyt it may conceive and engendre. . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
vengeance takynge upon that wolde engendre another B.Mel. 2580–5
And feble that they may nat wel engendre; . . . B.Mk. 3148
Swevenes engendren of repleccious, . . . . . B.NP. 4113
On which he myghte engendren hym an heir, . . E.Mch. 1272
**Engendered**
Of which vertu engendred is the flour; . . . . A.Prol. 4
And where they engendred and of what humour; . A.Prol. 421
Engendred of humour malencolik, . . . . . A.Kn. 1375
To al that is engendrid in this place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2997
shaltow considere of what roote is engendred . . B.Mel. 2395–400
wrong which that is doon to thee is engendred of the hate . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
Of which they been engendred and y-bore. . . . E.Cl. 158
and engendred of vile and corrupt mateere; . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Whiche syghes were engendred with desyr . . . PF. 248
that nothyng that is engendred nys . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
that ys engendrid to thing that is, and of . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
Good love shulde engendrid be . . . . . RR. 5089
That hir engendride by his lyf . . . . . RR. 5955
That me engendred and yaf fostryng.' . . . . RR. 6113
They engendred the Devel of Helle. . . . . RR. 6116
**Engendereth**
that over greet hoomlynesse engendreth dispreisynge, B.Mel. 2875–80
For al so siker as cold engendreth hayl, . . . D.WB. 465
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide. . . . . D.Sum. 2009
he that engendreth a child is his flesshly fader, . . I.Pars. 905–10
**Engendering**
Tullius clepeth "engendrynge", thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
'The engendrynge of alle thinges,' quod sche, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
And thengendryng in hir kyndes, . . . . . HF.2. 460
And of the wrechede engendrynge of mankynde . . LGW.G. 414
'They made a full good engendryng,' . . . . . RR. 6114
**Engendrure**
To parfourne al thy lust in engendrure, . . . . B.Mk. 3137
Of engendrure, ther we nat God displese. . . . . D.WB. 128
To purge uryne and eek for engendrure. . . . . D.WB. 134
To goon and usen hem in engendrure,— . . . . D.WB. 137
desir of engendrure, to the honour of God, or . . I.Pars. 375–80
yeven to the devel hire engendrure, as ferforth . . I.Pars. 620–5
his owene engendrure, ne who sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
entente of engendrure of children, to the . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Ne there nas foul that cometh of engendrure, . . PF. 306
Of other fruyt by engendrure; . . . . . RR. 4823
But if it be for engendrure, . . . . . RR. 4849
**Engendrures**
Of ire comen thise stynkynge engendrures; . . . I.Pars. 560–5
**Engine**
For noon engyn of wyndas ne polyve; . . . . . F.Sq. 184
Memorie, engyn, and intellect also, . . . . . G.SN. 339
wit, sharpe understondynge, subtil engyn, . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
For neither with engine ne with no lore . . . . . TC.2. 565
'And were it wist that I thorugh myn engyn . . . TC.3. 274
Now kythe thyn engyn and myght! . . . . . HF.2. 20

**Engine**—*Continued*
That from thengyn is leten goon. . . . . HF.3. 844
of myn engyn. I nam but a lewde compilator of . Astr. 11–5
By which art, or by what engyne, . . . . . RR. 511
**Engined**
And eek the hostiler so soore engyned, . . . . B.NP. 4250
**Engines**
Grete engynes, who were nygh honde. . . . . RR. 4194
The develes engynnes wolde me take, . . . . . RR. 4549
Engyns bothe more and lesse, . . . . . RR. 7068
**England**
shires ende Of Engelond, to Caunturbury they wende, A.Prol. 16
Of any lord that is in Engelond, . . . . . A.Prol. 580
Were it in Engelond or elles-where, . . . . . A.Kn. 2113
To Engelond been they come the righte way, . . . B.ML. 1130
As faire as any man in Engelond, . . . . . C.Pard. 921
A slyer boye was noon in Engelond; . . . . . D.Fri. 1322
As any hauk to lure in Engelond, . . . . . D.Fri. 1340
In Engelond, that cleped was eek Briteyne, . . . F.Fkl. 810
In Engelond ther kan no man it make.' . . . . G.CY. 1356
**English**
To make his Englissh sweet upon his tonge, . . . A.Prol. 265
Who koude ryme in Englyssh proprely . . . . A.Kn. 1459
Hath seyd hem, in swich Englissh as he kan, . . B.ML. 49
O Donegild! I ne have noon Englissh digne . . B.ML. 778
Myn Englissh eek is insufficient; . . . . . F.Sq. 37
Which that men clepe in Englissh ydelnesse, . . . G.SN. 2
It is to seye in Englisah 'hevenes lilie,' . . . G.SN. 87
For 'leos' 'peple' in Englissh is to seye; . . . . G.SN. 106
noon oother weyes in Englissh, but in . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Me lakketh bothe English and wit . . . . . BD. 897
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tendyte . . . Anel. 9
In Englissh and in writing of our tonge, . . . . TC.5. 1794
That English understonde kan, . . . . . HF.2. 2
And English Gaufride eek, y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 380
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose, . . LGW. 66
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare . . . . . LGW.G. 86
Hast thow nat mad in Englys ek the bok . . . . LGW.G. 264
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe; . . LGW. 1382
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . Ven. 80
wordes in Englissbe, for Latyn canst thou . . . Astr. 5–11
in Englissbe as wel as sufficith to these noble . . Astr. 5–11
in my light Englissbe as trewe conclusions . . . Astr. 11–5
it translatid in myn Englissbe oonly for thy . . . Astr. 11–5
In English as is oure usaunce, . . . . . RR. 683
**Engregge**
thise thynges . . . engreggen the conscience of man. I.Pars. 975–80
**Engreveth**
For yit no thyng engreveth me. . . . . RR. 3444
**Enhance**
That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree, . . . A.Kn. 1434
to enhauncen his herte and his contenaunce. . . . I.Pars. 610–5
prowesse may enhawnsen every man over othere . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
strecchen ne enhaunsen hem-self to knowynge . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
we mowen, I conseile that) we enhaunse us in-to the heighte . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
Than to enhaunce chyvalrie, . . . . . RR. 7244
**Enhanced**
Hester enhaunced greetly by hir good conseil . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Fortune hym hadde enhaunced so in pride . . . B.Mk. 3773
Of Assuere enhaunced for to be. . . . . E.Mch. 1374
Enhaunced and honoured, and moste dere, . . . LGW. 386
Enhaunced so, and put in suche degree, . . . . LGW. 1411
pool is enhaunced up on the orisonte, . . . . Astr. 284–6
**Enhancest**
Thow by evene lyke causes enhauncest the soules . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
**Enhanceth**
of the devel; for it enhanceth and enforceth the soule, I.Pars. 730–5
sche, desceyvable, enhanceth up the humble . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
**Enhancing**
for the enhaunsyng of the pool and the . . . . Astr. 362–5
**Enhorte**
To this effect, ful wisely to enhorte The peple . . A.Kn. 2851
That he his nevewe Jason wolde enhorte . . . . LGW. 1440
**Enjoin**
wole enjoyne us swich a peyne as we . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
sette cas, ye myghte enjoyne hem that peyne . . B.Mel. 3040–5
is that preestes enjoynen men in . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
**Enjoined**
every peyne that hym is enjoyned with . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
penance enjoyned; by whos helpe and . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
hym is enjoyned for his synnes, for . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
**Enlaced**
with how grete harmes thise forseide weyes ben enlaced, Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
the questioun of the devyne purveaunce is enlaced with . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
**Enlaceth**
and enlaceth hym in the cheyne with . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
**Enlangoured**
Of suche a colour enlangoured . . . . . RR. 7397
**Enlumine**
enlumyne and lightne the herte of the . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
**Enlumined**
Enlumyned al Ytaille of poetrie,— . . . . . E.Cl. 33
Kalenderes enlumyned ben they . . . . . ABC. 73
En umined with sonne of alle blisse! . . . . . TC.5. 548

**Enlumined**—*Continued*
For it so well was enlumyned . . . . . RR. 1695
She is enlumyned ageyn as faste . . . . . RR. 5344
**Enluting**
And of the pot and glasses enlutyng, . . . . . G.CY. 766
**Enmity**
som tyme werre or enemytee, ne telle . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
Hit semeth he hath to lovers enmyte, . . . . . Mars. 236
have noon aspect of enemyte upon the . . . . Astr. 156–61
It geteth hym nought but enmyte. . . . . RR. 5378
**Enoch**
But syn Ennok was or Elise . . . . . D.Sum. 2116 *var*
I neyther am Enok, ne Elye, . . . . . HF.2. 80
**Enough**
For catel hadde they ynogh and rente, . . . . A.Prol. 373
The remenant of the tale is long ynough, . . . . A.Kn. 888
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233
And bryngen harneys right ynough for thee,— . . A.Kn. 1613
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddynge; . . A.Kn. 1616
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.' . . . . A.Kn. 2836
Thou mayst ynogh of othere thynges seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3149
Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . . . A.Mil. 3160
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . A.Mil. 3178
Suffisynge right ynogh as for a day; . . . . . A.Mil. 3629
And oother folk ynogh, this is the ende; . . . . B.ML. 255
She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes grace! . . . B.ML. 872
'Nece,' quod he, 'it oghte ynough suffise . . . . B.Sh. 1290
Ye have ynough, pardee, of Goddes sonde; . . . B.Sh. 1409
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1435
'But o thyng is, ye knowe it wel ynogh, . . . . B.Sh. 1477
'Namoore,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough!' . B.Sh. 1570
Talynge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . B.Sh. 1624
ynogh repreved by the resouns aforeseyd. . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
for ye been riche ynough and . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3172
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye; . . . B.Mk. 3235
That writ ynough of this, I undertake. . . . . B.Mk. 3516
And ete ynogh,'—right thus they to hym seyde, . B.Mk. 3642
Of this tragedie it oghte ynough suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3648
That ye han seyd is right ynogh, y-wis, . . . . B.NP. 3958
Is right ynough to muche folk, I gesse. . . . . B.NP. 3960
That oother man was logged wel ynough, . . . B.NP. 4188
And knowen wel ynough the olde daunce, . . . C.Doc. 79
Of this mateere it oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . C.Pard. 434
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough, . C.Pard. 475
Honeste ynough to dryve the day awey. . . . . C.Pard. 628
'Namoore of this, for it is right ynough! . . . . C.Pard. 962
Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . D.WB. 2
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care . D.WB. 329
Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . . . D.WB. 332
Have thou ynogh, thee thar nat pleyne thee. . . D.WB. 336
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo. . . . . D.Sum. 1681
Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,— . . . . E.Cl. 75
A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 209
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 365
At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he; . . . E.Cl. 424
He hadde assayed hire ynogh bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 456
'Certes, Grisilde, I hadde ynogh plesance . . . . E.Cl. 792
Ay ful of clappyng, deere ynogh a jane! . . . . E.Cl. 999
Plesance ynogh unto youre lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 1036
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 1051
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe,' . . . . E.Mch. 1214
But nathelees it oghte ynough suffise . . . . . E.Mch. 1540
Is bisy ynough to bryngen it aboute . . . . . E.Mch. 1560
And made al siker ynogh with hoolynesse. . . . E.Mch. 1708
But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . E.Mch. 1781
Thanne sholde I clymbe wel ynogh', quod she, . . E.Mch. 2344
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . . F.Sq. 470
Thanne woot I wel that it is good ynow.' . . . F.Fkl. 708
It is ynogh, and farewel, have good day!' . . . F.Fkl. 1619
He kan . . . Nat but ynough; also, sire, trusteth me, G.CY. 601
And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek; . . . . G.CY. 795
For as I trowe I have yow toold ynowe . . . . G.CY. 860
For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow; . G.CY. 864
Another tyme it may be wel ynow. . . . . G.CY. 945
And spendyng silver hadde he right ynow. . . . G.CY. 1018
He hath also to do moore than ynough . . . . H.Mcp. 63
Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . . H.Mcp. 66
What neded hym? he drank ynough biforn; . . . H.Mcp. 89
Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough suffised, . . . H.Mcp. 336
Jewes ne dismembred nat ynough the . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
to doon ynogh to the unmesurable appetit and . . I.Pars. 815–20
ynough for al a toun, right so is a wikked . . . I.Pars. 895–900
corrupcion ynough for al a parisshe, . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
maried al is good ynough, as thynketh . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
semeth thanne tymely ynough to come . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
take of light Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . BD. 964
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde, . . . . BD. 968
To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al my fille; . . . . Comp.L. 13
There as ther swetnesse evermore y-now is; . . . PF. 185
Wommen y-nowe, of whiche somme ther were . . PF. 233
'Ye! have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunche, . . PF. 610
scheweth it nat y-noghe by hym-selve . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
Is it not thanne I-noghe sene, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
han Inoghe wher-with thei mai staunchen . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
to avarice Inowghe suffiseth nothyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
no wyght that may merveillen y-nowghe, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
don there I-noghe, he schal forleten the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5

**Enough**—*Continued*
'thise thinges ben clere ynowe, and that we han concluded . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
cruelte nis nat i-nowhe ryghtful. . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
aught I-nowgh to laven it. (As who . . . . . Bo.4. p. 6. 1445–50
this thing oonly suffiseth I-now to destroien . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
nat speedful I-now ne sufficient; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
For of himself it wol ynough out-springe, . . . TC.1. 745
She hath y-nough, and ek of gentilesse. . . . . TC.1. 881
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 919
'Touching thy lettre, thou art wis y-nough: . . . TC.2. 1023
'Withouten that, I have y-nough for us.'— . . . TC.2. 1478
Herde alwey this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . . TC.2. 1590
Criseyde al this aspi'de wel y-nough, . . . . . TC.3. 85
'And eseth ther your hertes right y-nough; . . . TC.3. 197
Proverbes canst thyselve y-nowe and wost, . . . TC.3. 299
N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a risshe, . . . TC.3. 1161
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . TC.3. 1629
Trojans y-nowe; and if your willes be . . . . . TC.4. 107
But who was glad y-nough but Calcas tho! . . . TC.4. 134
So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice? . . . TC.4. 396
And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite, . . . . TC.4. 684
I have y-nowe, if he ther-after sende!' . . . . TC.4. 861
'And this suffiseth right ynough, certeyn, . . . TC.4. 1058
'But ho! for we han right ynough of this, . . . TC.4. 1242
For ther is art y-nough for to redresse . . . . TC.4. 1266
Y-nough to live in honour and plesaunce, . . . TC.4. 1515
To have y-nough to do or-that she go? . . . . TC.5. 44
But natheles thus thoughte he wel y-nough, . . . TC.5. 99
This knew he wel y-nough, withoute book! . . . TC.5. 291
And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle! . . . TC.5. 850
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste! . . . TC.5. 947
This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte. . . . TC.5. 994
That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffise: . . . TC.5. 1096
She hath y-nough to done, hardily, . . . . . TC.5. 1124
Pandare answerde, 'It may be, wel y-nough!' . . TC.5. 1170
'Yis, pardee,' quod I, 'wel y-nogh.' . . . . . HF.2. 524
It was not seene, deere ynogh a myte; . . . . LGW. 741
'Is strong ynogh in swiche a werke to me; . . . LGW. 891
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . . . LGW. 893
And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more? . . LGW. 1284
For he wol telle a tale longe ynoughe. . . . . LGW. 1458
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . . LGW. 2356
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . Form.A. 11
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesaunce, . . . . Ven. 39
Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffyse . . . . Ven. 65
Out of an aguler queynt ynoughe, . . . . . RR. 98
And by that ymage nygh ynough . . . . . RR. 247
But couthe ynow of sich doyng . . . . . RR. 753
And god ynough alwey hir sende, . . . . . RR. 1158
But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . . . . RR. 1834
A litell keye, fetys ynowgh, . . . . . RR. 2088
Ne never shal enough have geten, . . . . . RR. 5701 *em*
That can ynough of such usage. . . . . RR. 5872
Now have I sworne ynough pardee, . . . . . RR. 5972
O shrift is right ynough to me. . . . . RR. 6398
The firste is right ynough to me, . . . . . RR. 6411
That they ne shal enowe fynde, . . . . . RR. 7197 *em*
**Ensample**
This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . . . A.Prol. 496
Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . . . A.Prol. 505
By good ensample, this was his bisynesse: . . . A.Prol. 520
Of which achatours myghte take exemple . . . A.Prol. 568
Suffiseth oon ensample in stories olde, . . . . A.Kn. 2039
Of thilke wikke ensample of Canacee, . . . . . B.ML. 78
Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
"hath suffred for us and yeven ensample . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Beth war by this ensample oold and playn . . . B.Mk. 3281
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3429
Beth war, if by ensample of youre lyvynge, . . . C.Doc. 97
Suffiseth oon ensample now as heere, . . . . . C.Doc. 103
By the same ensample taughte he me . . . . . D.WB. 12
Ye knowe what this ensample may resemble. . . D.WB. 90
Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.' . . D.Fri. 1580
Yaf us ensample of fastynge and preyeres; . . . D.Sum. 1905
For she ensample was by good techynge; . . . . G.SN. 93
Ensample of goode and wise werkes alle. . . . G.SN. 105
Lordynges, by this ensample I yow preye, . . . H.Mcp. 309
herkne this ensample; a greet wawe of . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desiren . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
techynge by word and by writynge or in ensample; I.Pars. 1050–5
And cheef ensample of al hir werke, . . . . . BD. 910
Compleyneth thilke ensample of al honour, . . . Mars. 296
Ensample of this, ye thrifty wymmen, alle, Take here Anel. 197
And ryght by ensaumple as . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
al my lif to the ensaumple of the ordre . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
yeven . . . ensaumple to fleen fro vices; but I . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
correccioun, ne noon ensample of lokynge.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
by torment, han yeven ensample . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
as the heye wey of the greet ensaumple . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
a schort ensaumple, the same rowndnesse . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
For-thy ensaumple taketh of this man, . . . . TC.1. 232
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . TC.1. 1002
For, sin ye maken this ensaumple of me, . . . . TC.3. 872
What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne! . TC.4. 201

**Ensample**—*Continued*
'Cupides sone, ensaumple of godlihede, . . . . TC.5. 1590
By swiche ensample; this was my menynge.' . . . LGW. 474
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene, . . . . LGW. 1394
Syns yet this day men may ensample se, . . . LGW. 2560
in ensaumple that the zodiak in . . . . . Astr. 100–8
thys conclusioun maist thou take ensaumple . . Astr. 108–15
Ensample as thus:—The yeer of oure . . . . Astr. 115–21
Ensample as thus:—The yere of oure . . . . . Astr. 132–9
Ensample as thus:—The xiij day of . . . . . Astr. 198–209
Ensample as thus:—peraventure the . . . . . Astr. 258–62
this but for ensample; for wel I wot the . . . . Astr. 266–70
For by ensample I telle this, . . . . . RR. 1181
Ladyes I preye ensample takith, . . . . . RR. 1539
To make ensample wole I fonde. . . . . RR. 1584
Thou maist ensample take of Keye, . . . . . RR. 2206
For where they good ensaumple take, . . . . . RR. 5767
To yeven ensample in comune place, . . . . . RR. 7100
To yeve ensample, and preche also. . . . . RR. 7489

**Ensampler**
thy sovereyn ensaumpler and . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70

**Ensamples**
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . . . A.Kn. 1953
And shewed hem ensamples and liknesse. . . . A.Kn. 2842
yow by manye ensamples, that many a . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Be war by thise ensamples trewe and olde. . . . B.Mk. 3188
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere, . . B.NP. 4296
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon . . . C.Pard. 435
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . . . D.WB. 179
Of mariage manye ensamples olde. . . . . E.Mch. 1470
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419
Alle thise ensamples speke I by thise men . . . H.Mcp. 187
Ther neden none ensamples . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
now, is ful of ensaumples how that kynges . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
Lat be thine olde ensaumples, I thee preye!' . . . TC.1. 760
And han suche olde ensaumples yow beforne? . . . LGW. 1258
And seyden hire ensamples many oon. . . . . LGW. 1850
by these ensamples folewynge in special maist thou . Astr. 368–71
I wole no mo ensamplis make— . . . . . RR. 6696

**Enseled**
As parlement hath her eschaunge enseled . . . . TC.4. 559
But this' enseled til another day. . . . . TC.5. 151

**Ensign**
And that was he that bare the ensaigne . . . . RR. 1200

**Entaile**
An ymage of another entayle . . . . . RR. 162
He dide hem bothe entaile and peynte, . . . . RR. 609
Aboute hir nekke of gentyl entayle . . . . . RR. 1081
This lady was of good entaile, . . . . . RR. 3711

**Entailled**
Portraied without and wel entailled . . . . . RR. 140

**Entalente**
fro withoute-forth moeven and entalenten . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5

**Entame**
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . ABC. 79

**Entecched**
that evere is entecchid or defowled with . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
entecchid and defowled with yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
And oon the best entecched creature . . . . . TC.5. 832

**Entecccheth**
of schrewednesse) ne defouleth ne entecccheth nat hem oonly, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5

**Enten-** *see* **Inten-**

**Entendement**
N'entendement considere, or tonge telle . . . . TC.4. 1696
For more clere entendement . . . . . HF.2. 475
That this is not myn entendement, . . . . . RR. 2188

**Ententif**
we shullen do so ententif bisynesse fro . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
ententif bisynesse in the curacioun of . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
Who is so trewe and eek so ententyf . . . . . E.Mch. 1288
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
in-to his tour, and they ben ententyf aboute sarpleris . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
I was ententyf to herkne hire), sche bygan to . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
was redy and ententyf thurwe my favour . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
thow ententyf and stille ravysschedest my . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
I love oon which is most ententif . . . . . TC.2. 838
Yit I ententif was to see, . . . . . HF.3. 30
To sorowe was she ful ententyfe . . . . . RR. 339
But semede to be ful ententyf . . . . . RR. 436
Ententif weren forto synge . . . . . RR. 685
Was half to gripe so ententyf, . . . . . RR. 1156
That who ever ententyf be . . . . . RR. 2022

**Ententifly**
as I trowe, thou ledist now more ententyfliche . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
That serveth most ententifliche and best, . . . TC.1. 332
Hast served so ententifly . . . . . HF.2. 108
Hadde chosen so ententifly . . . . . RR. 1720
'Er ye passe hens ententyfly, . . . . . RR. 2136

**Enter**
may entre whan hym liketh and lightly . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
world,—thou hast suffred hem entre into thyn herte . B.Mel. 2610–5
Youre names I entre heer in my rolle anon; . . . C.Pard. 911
How that ye entren into mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1556
for to entre; he that openeth to me shal . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
have foryifnesse of synne; I wol entre into hym . . I.Pars. 290–5

**Enter**—*Continued*
smale dropes of water that entren thurgh a litel crevace . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
no walles; the develes may entre on every syde . . I.Pars. 710–5
that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun.' . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . Mars. 53
To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . . . PF. 147
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde, . . . . PF. 153
and entren thei aughte in thy corage? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
verray goodes schullen entren into thy corage.' . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
That I nolde entren forto se . . . . . RR. 504
Therfore to entre I was in fere. . . . . RR. 2978
That I lete ony entre heere. . . . . RR. 4074
Of me to entre shal have grace. . . . . RR. 4080
To entre into that faire verger? . . . . . RR. 4528

**Enter-** *see* **Entre-**

**Entered**
With baner reed is entred right anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2583
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3585
by the wyndowes been entred, and betten his . . B.Mel. 2160–5
the deedly synnes that been entred into thyn herte . B.Mel. 2610–5
entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes, . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
doghter also; for ye han entred in to myn . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
For what man that is entred in a pley, . . . . E.Cl. 10
man synne entred first into this world, . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
thilke deeth entred into alle men that . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
by whom synne entred into this world . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
folk that been entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne, . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
thynges, so that whanne thei ben entred . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
haddest entred in the path of this lif a . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5

**Enterest**
entrist ther thow issist, and other . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
other while issest ther thow entrest? Ne . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Entereth**
noun-power entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
Now entreth in my breste anoon! . . . . . HF.3. 19
the signe entrith unto the last ende. . . . . Astr. 40–5
sonne entrith into eny of tho signes he . . . . Astr. 100–8
generaly atte sonne arist entrith the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
in whiche . . . thy sonne entrith at his arisyng, and take . . . . . Astr. 312–6
pyn entrith any thynge with in the cercle . . . . Astr. 350–8
Anoon, as entreth poverte; . . . . . RR. 5496

**Entering**
so greet an entryng and so large, that every wight . . B.Mel. 2225–30
And right at the entryng of the townes ende, . . . D.Fri. 1537
As we were entryng at a thropes ende; . . . . I.Pars. 12
or elles with the entrynge of crepynge . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
That ther com entryng into the halle, . . . . . HF.3. 437
Ryght faste by the dorre at his entrynge; . . . . LGW. 2143
considerid the entring of the first degre in . . . . Astr. 32–40
the houre of Mercurie entring under my west . . . Astr. 198–209
shewith me the entring of the houre of the . . . Astr. 198–209

**Enticed**
he seith, the fend enticed hym; . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5

**Enticement**
whiche messagers, as for enticement or . . . . I.Pars. 966–70

**Enticer**
that another man be occasioun or enticere of his synne, I.Pars. 1015–20

**Enticing**
the firste entisynge of his flesah, and of the feend, . . I.Pars. 350–5
catel, ne in his soule by entissyng of wikked ensample; I.Pars. 520–5

**Entirely**
dooth . . . hastily, with good herte, entierly, al that I.Pars. 675–80
certes Jhesu Crist is entierly al good; . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
Wherfore I pray you entierly, . . . . . RR. 2142
Whom I love so entierly . . . . . RR. 4490

**Entitled**
Entitled was al thus as I schal telle, . . . . . PF. 30
Entitled was in such manere . . . . . RR. 7105

**Entrail**
Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entraille. . . . B.Pri. 1763
Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . . E.Cl. 1188

**Entrails**
the entrayles of the body of Alcibiades, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the entrayles of his breest, ne the songes that . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70

**Entre-** *see* **Inter-**

**Entrecomune**
That men moste entrecomunen i-fere, . . . . . TC.4. 1354

**Entrecomuning**
what for defaute of un-usage and entrecomunynge . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5

**Entremedled**
nat entremedlyd with the effect of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
Entremedled with tidynges, . . . . . HF.3. 1034

**Entremelled**
Was entermelled ther amonge, . . . . . RR. 906

**Entremes**
This entremes is dressed for you alle.' . . . . . PF. 665
And tables full of entremees. . . . . RR. 6831

**Entremete**
A frere wol entremette him ever-mo. . . . . D.WB. 834
Than entremeten him of swiche doynge . . . . PF. 515
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . TC.1. 1026

**Entremete**—*Continued*
But if he wolde hym entermete. . . . . RR. 2966
To entremete hir of sich vyce. . . . . RR. 5946
I entremete not of her fare. . . . . RR. 6498
It is but foly to entremete, . . . . . RR. 6503
I wole not entremete a dele. . . . . RR. 6635
Over-al I entremete me; . . . . . RR. 6840
I entremete me of brokages, . . . . . RR. 6971
He wole not entremete by right, . . . . . RR. 7231
**Entremeteth**
that entremetteth or medleth with swych . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
Salomon seith, that he that entremetteth hym . . B.Mel. 2730–5
that god . . . entremittith nat of it.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
There Venus entremetith ought. . . . . RR. 5921
**Entreparte**
To entreparten wo, as glad desport. . . . . TC.1. 592
**Entries**
And eek this hous hath of entrees . . . . . HF.3. 855
The entrees of the yerde accusith . . . . . RR. 1591 *var*
**Entriked**
That mirrour hath me now entriked. . . . . RR. 1642
**Entriketh**
But which of yow that love most entriketh . . . PF. 403
**Entry**
Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . A.Kn. 1983
Right at the entree of the dore bihynde, . . . . A.Rv. 4243
werre . . . hath so greet an entre and so large . . B.Mel. 2225–30 *var*
maladye, or elles the entree of recoverynge . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
that weren drawen out of myn entre . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
thow were yong, that in the entre or in the seler . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide! . . . . TC.2. 77
By which I myght have entre. . . . . RR. 517
And other entre was ther noon. . . . . RR. 530
Til that dore of thilk entre . . . . . RR. 537
Therfore she warned hym the entre; . . . . . RR. 5840
**Entune**
And can to foles so her song entune . . . . . TC.4. 4
**Entuned**
Entuned in hir nose ful semely, . . . . . A.Prol. 123
**Entunes**
So mery a soun, so swete entunes, . . . . . BD. 309
**Enveloped**
For he is moost envoluped in synne! . . . . . C.Pard. 942
**Envenom**
But Age, allas! that al wole envenyme, . . . . . D.WB. 474
And envenyme; and so wol she. . . . . BD. 640
The consequence to envenyme, . . . . . RR. 7470
**Envenomed**
Envenymed was so subtilly withalle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3314
with felonye Envenymed, and with spitous blame. . RR. 979
**Envenometh**
envenymeth hem greetly? And also loke . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
**Envenoming**
Thy tayl is deeth, thurgh thyn envenymynge! . . E.Mch. 2060
sleeth thurgh his envenymynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
**Enviers**
Soleyn folk and envyou[r]s; . . . . . RR. 3896 *em*
**Envined**
A better envyned man was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 342
**Envious**
O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . . . . B.ML. 365
proude or envyous is lightly wrooth. . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
She is thenvyouse Charite, . . . . . BD. 641
Somtyme envyous folke with tunges horwe . . . Mars. 206
Now mighte som envious jangle thus: . . . . . TC.2. 666
He outher is envious or right nice, . . . . . TC.2. 857
Thou misbeleved envious folye! . . . . . TC.3. 838
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen? . . . . TC.3. 1454
Calling it traitour, envious, and worse; . . . . TC.3. 1700
And many a traytour envyous, . . . . . RR. 1051
And traitours, that arn envyous, . . . . . RR. 4415
As a stepmoder envyous . . . . . RR. 5473
**Environ**
and graunte hym to enviroune the welle of good; . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
We enviroune bothe londe and se, . . . . . RR. 7017
**Environed**
I envyrounde the with al the habundaunce . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thanne, that ben envyrouned and closed . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
that hath envyrowned his sydes with men of armes . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
in schynynge purpre, envyrowned with sorwful armures . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**Environeth**
envyrouneth a ful deep thought and . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
yit it envyrowneth and comprehendith alle thingis sensible; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
**Environing**
astronomye, that al the envyrounynge of the erthe aboute . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
envirounynge of the simplicite devyne? . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
a largere envyrownynge, is unfolden by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
moeveth aboute the envyrounynge, and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
the envyrounynge of the universite, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
Envyronyng evene in compas . . . . . RR. 526
**Environ**
And with that word, a-compas environ, . . . . LGW. 300
For rounde environ hir crownet . . . . . RR. 3203
Al envyron the vergere . . . . . RR. 3618
And rounde environ eke were sette . . . . . RR. 4163
Thus Jelousie hath environ Sette . . . . . RR. 4203
**Envoi**
Lenvoy de Chaucer . . . . . E.Cl. *head*
Lenvoy de Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
Lenvoy to King Richard . . . . . L.St. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . . Scog. *head*
Lenvoy. . . . . Ven. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . . Buk. *head*
L'Envoye de Chaucer . . . . . Purse. *head*
Lenvoye . . . . . Bal.Ch. *head*
**Envy**
Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye . . . . A.Kn. 907
To stynten alle rancour and envye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2732
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . B.ML. 1138
His neighebores ful of envye, his . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie, . . . . B.Mk. 3584
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye, . . . . B.Mk. 3888
That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . . . . C.Doc. 114
'I graunte it wel I have noon envie . . . . . D.WB. 95
I nyl nat envye no virginitee; . . . . . D.WB. 142
By God, they wolden han so greet envye . . . . G.CY. 1372
as ire; envye; accidie, or slewthe; avarice, or . . . I.Pars. 385–90
synne of envye, which is, as by the word . . . I.Pars. 480–5
and envye comth proprely of malice, . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
his neighebore; and al this is by envye. . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Certes thanne is envye the worste synne . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
but certes, envye is agayns alle vertues, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
That other spece of Envye is whan . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
save oonly envye, that ever hath in itself . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
The speces of envye been thise; . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
thanne is envye a synne agayns kynde. . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
seconde spece of envye is joye of oother . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
sourdeth of envye, whan men discovereth . . . I.Pars. 505–10
this foule synne of envye. First is . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
out the venym of envye fro mannes herte. . . . I.Pars. 530–5
After envye wol I discryven the synne . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
he hath envye. And as wel comth ire of pride . . I.Pars. 530–5
as of envye, for soothly he that is proude . . . I.Pars. 530–5
thanne stant Envye, and holdeth the . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Eek thow shalt nat swere for envye, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
After the synne of envye and of ire, . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
for envye blyndeth the herte of man, . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Envye and ire maken bitternesse . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
soone is enclyned to hate and to envye. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye, . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
synnes, be it of pride, or of envye, and . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
To envye who might slepe beste. . . . . BD. 173
As though the erthe envye wolde . . . . . BD. 406
charge that thow hast suffred for envye . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice . . . . TC.3. 1805
Displesed hadde unto thy foule envye, . . . . TC.4. 275
For evere on love han wrecches had envye! . . . TC.5. 756
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . . . . TC.5. 1479
But, litel book, no making thou n'envye, . . . . TC.5. 1789
Or hate, or scorne, or through envye, . . . . . HF.1. 95
For that she wolde envyen lo! . . . . . HF.3. 141
Betwix hem was a litel envye. . . . . HF.3. 386
Envye—I preye to God yeve hire myschaunce— . . LGW.G. 333
To have youre daliance, and for envie. . . . . LGW. 356
Envie is lavendere of the court alway; . . . . . LGW. 358
Thurgh thyn envye thow us lettest alle! . . . . LGW. 757
We prayen yow, withouten more envye, . . . . LGW. 902
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . LGW. 1409
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye. . . . . LGW. 1899
No pride, non envye, non avaryce, . . . . . Form.A. 53
[And] dowblenesse, and tresoun, and envye, . . . Form.A. 63
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal; . . . Truth. 4
And with this swerde shal I sleen envie. . . . . Astr. 11–5
Was peynted Envye, that never lough, . . . . RR. 248
Envie is of such crueltee . . . . . RR. 265
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lette . . . . . RR. 279
I trowe that if Envie, i-wis, . . . . . RR. 281
I saugh Envie in that peyntyng . . . . . RR. 289
So for Envie brenned she, . . . . . RR. 297
Sorwe was peynted next Envie . . . . . RR. 301
These losengers ful of envye; . . . . . RR. 1069
Tho had I sich lust and envie, . . . . . RR. 1653
Thanne Wikked-Tunge, full of envye, . . . . . RR. 4233
And Wikked-Tunge full of envie, . . . . . RR. 4484
And charite full of envie; . . . . . RR. 4724
Banysshed for hir gret envye. . . . . RR. 6780
**Eorum**
eorum dependenciis, circumstanciis et speciebus . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Ephesios**
seith Seint Paul, *ad Ephesios* 5°, that an avaricious . I.Pars. 745–50
**Epicureans**
that the peple of Epycuriens and Stoyciens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
every del. In whiche Epycuriens . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
folie of men wenynge tho Epycuryens . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
**Epicurus**
For he was Epicurus owene sone, . . . . . A.Prol. 336

**Epicurus**—*Continued*
delit oonly considered Epicurus, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
**Epicycle**
as in hir epicicle, but in noon othir . . . . . Astr. 330–7
**Epistle**
in his Epistle, whan he writeth unto the . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
seith in his Epistle, "The joye of . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
seith Seint Jame in his Epistle, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
Jame seith in his Epistle, "Juggement . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
For ther was some epistel hem bitwene . . . . TC.3. 501
Or the Epistle of Ovide, . . . . . HF.1. 379
What seyth also the epistelle of Ovyde . . . . LGW.G. 305
In hyr Epistil Naso telleth alle; . . . . . LGW. 2220
**Epistle** *see* **Pistel**
**Epistles**
In his Epistelles, that been ful olde. . . . . B.ML. 55
in his Epistles: "Jhesu Crist," he seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
in his Epistles, that by concord and pees the . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Yet seyth Ovyde in his Epistles so; . . . . . LGW. 1465
**Equal**
In sixe feet equal of proporcioun. . . . . I.Pars. 9
and the lowe, and maketh egal and evene . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
Under your yerde, egal to myn offence, . . . . TC.3. 137
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . . . . TC.4. 660
houre equal of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 75–82
**Equal** *see* **Equals**
**Equality**
as thise martirs in egalitee. She hath in . . . I.Pars. 945–50
the egalyte of hym that suffreth it. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
**Equally**
If that it were departed equally. . . . . D.Sum. 2237
That equally the soun of it wol wende, . . . . D.Sum. 2273
agreablely or egaly, ne it deliteth nat in al to . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
**Equals**
24 houres equals of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 60–5
houres inequales in houres equales . . . . . Astr. 185–8
and take there thin houres equales. . . . . Astr. 185–8
the quantite of houres equales . . . . . Astr. 193–8
The quantite of houres equales, that is . . . . Astr. 193–8
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these . . . Astr. 294–301
**Equation**
the verrey equacioun of the degre of the sonne . . Astr. 168–70
**Equations**
For his equacions in every thyng; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1279
thou fynden tables of equacioums of houses . . . Astr. 20–5
equacioums in the bordure of thin . . . . . Astr. 108–15
of many a necessarie conclusioun in equacions . . Astr. 115–21
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of equacioums of houses . . . . . Astr. 337–43
37. Conclusio. Another maner of equacioums of houses . . . . . Astr. 343–50
parties, and take there the evene equacions . . . Astr. 343–50
**Equinoctial**
Of the equynoxialin thilke toun; . . . . . B.NP. 4046
to the degrees of the Equinoxiall, that is . . . . Astr. 60–5
3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoxiall, upon . . . . Astr. 70–5
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxiall turnith . . . Astr. 70–5
clepid Southward, as fro the equinoxiall. . . . . Astr. 70–5
By this cercle equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres Astr. 75–82
15 degrees of the equinoxiall makith an . . . . Astr. 75–82
This equinoxiall is clepid the gurdel of the first . . Astr. 75–82
This equinoctial is cleped the mydway . . . . Astr. 75–82 *var* Th.
8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he . . . Astr. 108–15
the equinoxial with as muche partie of the . . . Astr. 179–85
of the equinoxial. Wherfore departe the . . . . Astr. 188–93
the equinoxial in the opposyt parties, than as . . Astr. 215–8
fro the equinoxial cercle; and if it be . . . . Astr. 229–33
fro the equinoxial may the declinacioun or . . . Astr. 229–33
north or south fro the equinoxial. . . . . Astr. 236–40
fro the equinoxial cercle . . . . . Astr. 240–5
the equinoxial. And yf it so be that thilke . . . Astr. 240–5
degre be northward fro the equinoxial, . . . . Astr. 240–5
fro the cercle equinoxial unto the cenyth, or elles . Astr. 240–5
of Aries or Libra in the equinoxial fro oure . . . Astr. 245–51
as the equinoxial is fer fro the cenyth. . . . . Astr. 245–51
than is the equinoxial from oure . . . . . Astr. 245–51
is oure south orisonte from oure equinoxial . . . Astr. 245–51
orisonte, and oure equinoxiall is 90 degres . . . Astr. 245–51
unto the equinoxial. . . . . Astr. 245–51
and the equinoxial cercle north or south, . . . . Astr. 262–6
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne equinoxial; . . Astr. 266–70
declinacioun fro the equinoxial lyne; . . . . . Astr. 270–2
northward fro the equinoxial, abate than . . . . Astr. 270–2
fro the equinoxial; abate than thilke . . . . . Astr. 272–7
of Aries or Libra and thin equinoxial in that . . . Astr. 272–7
declinacioun be southward fro the equinoxial, . . Astr. 272–7
thin equinoxial; abate than the height of . . . . Astr. 272–7
the equinoxial oute of 90 degrees; . . . . . Astr. 272–7
that regioun fro the equinoxial. Or elles, . . . Astr. 272–7
fro the equinoxial of eny sterre fixe that thou . . Astr. 272–7
(lengthing) fro the same equinoxial lyne, . . . . Astr. 272–7
the cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the . . . Astr. 277–84
that dwellen there is in the equinoxial lyne, . . . Astr. 277–84
the equinoxiall and more part of the zodiak . . . Astr. 277–84
dividith the equinoxial in to right angles; . . . Astr. 284–6
**Equinoctial**—*Continued*
overkervith the equinoxial in embilif . . . . . Astr. 284–6
the North fro the equinoxial. And these . . . Astr. 289–94
the equinoxial; and these signes arisen . . . . Astr. 294–301
*Nota* also that the arch of the equinoxial . . . . Astr. 362–5
distant fro the equinoxiall. And the latitude of a . Astr. 365–8
cenyth and the equinoxial, than say they that the distance . . . . . Astr. 365–8
fro the equinoxial unto the ende of a . . . . . Astr. 365–8
**Equinoxiis** *see* **Aequinoctiis**
**Equipollences**
Late hym study in equipolences, . . . . . RR. 7076
**Equity**
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 181
And juggements of so greet equitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 439
and ryght kepynge of equite, the contrarie . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
to don equite, and governeth and enclyneth the . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
And weyen every thing by equytee, . . . . . LGW. 398
**Equus**
*Equus.*—Thorugh whiche pyn ther goth . . . . Astr. 57–60
**Ere**
Er that I ferther in this tale pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 36
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . A.Prol. 255
Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne. . . . A.Prol. 835
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . A.Kn. 1040
For *par amour* I loved hire first er thow. . . . A.Kn. 1155
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . A.Kn. 1629
Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . A.Kn. 1683
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . A.Kn. 2356
And wel I woot, er she me mercy heete, . . . . A.Kn. 2398
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . A.Kn. 2637
So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take; . . . . A.Kn. 2647
And er that Arcite may taken keep, . . . . . A.Kn. 2688
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . A.Kn. 2983
And er that we departen from this place . . . . A.Kn. 3070
Er that he myghte brynge his wyf to shipe? . . . A.Mil. 3540
But er that he hadde maad al this array, . . . . A.Mil. 3630
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . . A.Mil. 3691
Ful savourly, er he was war of this. . . . . A.Mil. 3735
Upon the wyndowe, right as he dide er. . . . . A.Mil. 3789
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape; . . . . A.Mil. 3800
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170
Til he so ny was, er she myghte espie, . . . . A.Rv. 4195
But, er thow go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . A.Rv. 4241
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . . A.Rv. 4249
Be thou nat wrooth, er we departen heer . . . . A.Co. 4359
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . A.Co. 4362
Be war therfore, er thou come to that prikkel . . . B.ML. 119
Of Pompei, Julius, er they were born, . . . . . B.ML. 199
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . . B.ML. 420
That he nas al to-hewe er he asterted, . . . . B.ML. 437
Er that the wilde wawes wol hire dryve . . . . B.ML. 468
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte? . . . . B.ML. 475
That she the constable, er that it were eve, . . . B.ML. 573
Er that hir ship approched unto the londe. . . . B.ML. 903
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cesse; . . . . B.ML. 1066
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise. . . . . B.Sh. 1251
'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1459
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1578
Telle me alwey, er that I fro thee go, . . . . . B.Sh. 1586
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee, . . . B.Pri. 1667
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went, . . . . B.Pri. 1730
Er it be fully pryme of day, . . . . . B.Th. 2015
and therfore, er that any werre bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou bigynne it, . B.Mel. 2530–5
and in warnestooryng, er thow bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
shewed yow er this that hire condicioun . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
By angel, longe er his nativitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3206
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave, . . . . B.Mk. 3261
That er that he had wered it half a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3315
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe. . . . . B.Mk. 3328
That longe tyme it was er tirannye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3691
Till that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . B.Mk. 3748
And, sodeynly, er he was of it war, . . . . . B.Mk. 3798
I sholde er this han fallen doun for sleepe, . . . B.NP. 3987
Of wormes, er ye take youre laxatyves . . . . B.NP. 4152
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . . . . B.NP. 4191
But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled, . . . B.NP. 4289
A lite er he was mordred, on a day . . . . . B.NP. 4303
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme. . . . . B.NP. 4368
Though God forwoot it er that it was wroght; . . . B.NP. 4438
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fre, . . . . . C.Doc. 35
But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . . . . C.Doc. 192
For to compleyne, er he hir slow, allas! . . . . C.Doc. 241
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . . C.Doc. 249
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . . . . C.Doc. 286
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . . C.Pard. 362
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . . C.Pard. 671
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . . C.Pard. 680
Er that he dide a man a dishonour.' . . . . . C.Pard. 691
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght!' . . . . . C.Pard. 701
Than hadde thise wrecches two, er hir endyng. . . . C.Pard. 892
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . D.WB. 171
Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . . . . D.WB. 178
Basyns, lavoures, er that men hem bye, . . . . D.WB. 287

**Ere**—*Continued*

But forth she wole, er any day be dawed, . . . D.WB. 353
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!' . . . D.WB. 732
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe; . . . D.WB. 755
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee.' . . . . . D.WB. 802
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go, . . . . D.WB. 841
Of freres, er I come to Sidyngborne, . . . . . D.WB. 847
And suretee wol I han, er that thou pace, . . . D.WB. 911
But certeinly, er he came fully there, . . . . . D.WB. 995
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.' . . . . D.WB. 1012
Er that youre court departe, do me right; . . . D.WB. 1049
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre; . . . . D.WB. 1107
For er the bisshope caughte hem with his hook, . D.Fri. 1317
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse . . . . D.Fri. 1415
Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . . . D.Fri. 1619
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye, — D.Fri. 1628
Of hir mysdedes, er that the feend hem hente! . . D.Fri. 1664
And er that half a furlong wey of space, . . . . D.Sum. 1692
'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go, . . . D.Sum. 1836
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'but o word er I go: . . . D.Sum. 1851
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour . . . . D.Sum. 1856
Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght . . . D.Sum. 1886
In mount Oreb, er he hadde any speche . . . . D.Sum. 1891
Never erst er now herd I of swich mateere; . . . D.Sum. 2220
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229
Er he the body of his tale writeth, . . . . . E.Cl. 42
Bisekynge hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . E.Cl. 178
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende, . . . E.Cl. 307
And to his paleys, er he lenger lette, . . . . . E.Cl. 389
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente. . . E.Cl. 536
That she moste kisse hire child er that it deyde. . E.Cl. 550
Er she with childe was; but, as God wolde, . . . E.Cl. 611
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . E.Cl. 624
Youre wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . E.Cl. 660
Er that this erl was come, sente his message . . E.Cl. 947
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee; . . . . E.Cl. 1160
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go: . . . E.Cl. 1163
That blosmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee; . . . E.Mch. 1462
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche, . . E.Mch. 1662
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . . E.Mch. 1830
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . . E.Mch. 2132
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174
Er he had doon this operacioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 130
Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . . F.Sq. 373
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . F.Sq. 460
I wolde amenden it er it were nyght, . . . . . F.Sq. 468
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.' . . . . F.Sq. 494
For Canacee, er that he myghte hire wynne; . . . F.Sq. 669
He for his lady wroghte, er she were wonne; . . F.Fkl. 733
Nathelees it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1103
And er they ferther any foote wente, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1177
He shewed hym, er he wente to sopeer, . . . . F.Fkl. 1189
Avyseth yow, er that ye breke youre trouthe. . . F.Fkl. 1320
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love, . . . F.Fkl. 1322
Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this, . . . . F.Fkl. 1364
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . . . F.Fkl. 1496
Ne never er now ne haddest knowen me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1615
Now telleth me, er that ye ferther wende. . . . F.Fkl. 1623
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche, . . . G.SN. 55
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.' . . G.SN. 182
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go. . . . . G.SN. 337
And with hir prechyng, er that it were eve, . . . G.SN. 375
'And sacrifie to oure goddes er thou go! . . . . G.SN. 488
To recomende to yow, er that I go, . . . . . G.SN. 544
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . . G.CY. 555
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame; . . . G.CY. 709
Er that the pot be on the fire y-do, . . . . . G.CY. 899
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende, . . G.CY. 970
Ful many a man hath he bigiled er this, . . . . G.CY. 985
That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . . . G.CY. 1060
A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this.' . . G.CY. 1106
Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoghte; . . . G.CY. 1169
And so he dide, er that they wente atwynne; . . G.CY. 1170
The coles, as I tolde yow er this, . . . . . G.CY. 1180
And do therwith as ye han doon er this . . . . G.CY. 1256
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn . . . . G.CY. 1273
As he dide er, and al nas but a jape. . . . . G.CY. 1312
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-eer, . . . . G.CY. 1328
And nere the freendshipe that ye dide er this . . G.CY. 1362
And er that he agayn were in his sadel . . . . H.Mcp. 52
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why; . . . H.Mcp. 285
Er ye doon any execucioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 287
forlete synne er that synne forlete hem, . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute, . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
wroght er he fel into deedly synne, or . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
that waiteth first to be salewed er he wole salewe, . I.Pars. 405–10
a caytyf and a wrecche er it be nyght; . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
laterede or tariynge, er he wole turne to . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
ful ofte the lif of man, er that his tyme be come . I.Pars. 725–30
forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at , . . . I.Pars. 825–30
mariage that was establissed by God, er that synne bigan, . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
But er I myght with any worde out-breke, . . . Pity. 12
But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde. . . . Pity. 35
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breste! . . ABC. 16
That, but thou er that day me wel chastyse, . . ABC. 39
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . Mars. 14

**Ere**—*Continued*

Hadde he, er that he myghte his lady wynne, . . Anel. 100
That she ne shewed hit him er hit was brent; . . Anel. 115
that ben parfyt ben first er thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
They mighte demen that they nevere er thoughte! . TC.3. 763
That whan I se that I nevere er say . . . . . TC.5. 992 *var*
But er I bere thee moche ferre, . . . . . HF.2. 92
Ne where that Fame dwellde, er now; . . . . . HF.3. 812
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . . . . LGW. 107
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne. . . LGW. 196
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this. . . . . LGW.G. 348
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . LGW. 552
He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war; . . . . LGW. 593
Er that he ferther went out of the place. . . . . LGW. 662
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . . . LGW. 703
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde. . . . . LGW. 947
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho, . . . . . LGW. 1062
And helples, so that er that she fer wente . . . LGW. 2714
And never saugh I, er that day, . . . . . RR. 120
Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe, . . . . . RR. 237
Out of that purs er ther come ought; . . . . . RR. 243
Er that deth us shal have nomen; . . . . . RR. 394
As I have you er this devysed, . . . . . RR. 476
That I was never erst er that day . . . . . RR. 692
Er of this book an ende I make. . . . . RR. 998
Er I had rekened every tree. . . . . RR. 1390
Was deed anoon. But er she deied . . . . . RR. 1489
'Er ye passe hens ententyfly, . . . . . RR. 2136
Without abidyng, er they goon. . . . . RR. 2222
Er thou mayst come her any nere, . . . . . RR. 2442
Som thyng er thou cam away. . . . . RR. 2496
Er evere dawnyng thou maist see. . . . . RR. 2648
Shall kysse thee er thou go away, . . . . . RR. 2676
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day. . . . . RR. 2680
For er a thing be do, he shall, . . . . . RR. 3259
But er he it in sheves shere, . . . . . RR. 4335
For I herde never diffyne it ere, . . . . . RR. 4807 *em*
That he may, er he hennes pace, . . . . . RR. 4922
With as good chere as he dide ere; . . . . . RR. 5684
That cost hath many a pounde, er this, . . . . RR. 5895
Er ony wight his housel took, . . . . . RR. 6386
That ofte hath played with you er this . . . . RR. 7528
But er men diden this castel founde, . . . . . RR. 7592

**Ere** *see* **Or** (*temporal conj.*)

**Ere** (*verb*) *see* **Ear**

**Erect**

That was the body erect that caused it; . . . . B.ML. 9

**Erinnyes**

O ye Herines, Nightes doughtren three, . . . . TC.4. 22

**Eriphyle**

Eriphilem, that for an ouche of gold . . . . . D.WB. 743

**Erke**

And of that deede be not erke, . . . . . RR. 4867

**Erm-** *see* **Armeni-**

**Erme**

But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . . C.Pard. 312
Anon hir herte bigan to erme. . . . . BD. 80 *em*

**Eros** *see* **Hereos**

**Err**

were a ful greet peril to erren in this matiere; . . B.Mel. 2215–20
'Yowre princes erren, as youre nobleye dooth,' . . G.SN. 449
folk foleyen and erren, that enforcen hem to . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . . . TC.1. 1003
And certeinly, but-if that bokes erre, . . . . . TC.3. 1774
It sholde not be suffred me to erre, . . . . . TC.4. 549
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent. . . . . Astr. 145–50
Thanne may I [erre] unwityngly. . . . . RR. 2141 *em*

**Errand**

To do hir erande, and he com nere. . . . . BD. 134
Remembring him his errand was to doone . . . TC.2. 72
Or ony erande myghtist make, . . . . . RR. 2513

**Errant**

And an outlawe, or a theef erraunt, . . . . . H.Mcp.. 224
With a poune erraunt, allas! . . . . . BD. 660

**Erratic**

Th'erratik sterres, herkning armonye . . . . . TC.5. 1812

**Erred**

ye han erred in many a sondry wise. . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
'First and forward ye han erred in . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
to heere. Also, ye han erred, for there . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
ye have erred for ye han broght with yow . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
yow oghte. Ye han erred also, for ye . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
'Ye han erred also, for it semeth that . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
'Ye han erred also, for ye han nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
Ye han erred also, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
'I graunte wel that I have erred, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
ye han greetly erred to han cleped swich manere folk to . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
be that the maker have not erred. . . . . Astr. 92–7

**Errest**

'O wery gost, that errest to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 302

**Error**

mayst fynde that by errour, or by oother . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
To thee I flee confounded in errour. . . . . ABC. 5
For whan a soule falleth in errour . . . . . ABC. 67
Al have I ben in filthe and in errour. . . . . ABC. 157
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese . . . . PF. 146

**Error**—*Continued*
Thyn errour, though thou telle it not to me, . . . PF. 156
some thurw the errour of the wikkide or . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
fleetynge errour folyly and lightly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
myn accusynge hath) that either errour of mannys wit, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
put in your-self? Errour and folie . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
the errour and the folie of yow men, that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
but the myswandrynge errour mysledeth . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
errour and folie of mankynde departeth . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
blake cloude of errour whilom hadde . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
The comune errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the trubly errour of our ignoraunce departed . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
wikkid errour mystorneth hem; ne the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
withouten errour of falsnesse, byndeth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
cause of this errour is that of alle the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
And conne an errour alderbest withstonde.' . . . TC.1. 1008
For cloude of errour letteth hem discerne . . . . TC.4. 200
But swich an errour upon God to gesse . . . . TC.4. 993
Governed is by Fortunes errour; . . . . . Fort. 4
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . . . Scog. 7
may causen errour as wel in knowing of the . . . Astr. 168–70
Bitter swetnesse and swete errour, . . . . . RR. 4729

**Errors**
many maner errours mystorneth yow . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70

**Erst**
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort. . . . A.Prol. 776
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte. . A.Kn. 1566
And thanne at erst he looked upon me, . . . . B.Th. 1884
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye. . B.NP. 4471
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
Never erst er now herd I of swich mateere; . . . D.Sum. 2220
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . . . E.Cl. 144
For never erst ne saugh she swich a sighte. . . . E.Cl. 336
And thanne at erst amonges hem they seye, . . . E.Cl. 985
Never erst,' quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; . F.Fkl. 981
She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . . F.Fkl. 1602
And thanne at erst to hym thus seyde she: . . . G.SN. 151
But now at erst in trouthe our dwellyng is.' . . . G.SN. 264
synne, and that that was erst but oonly . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
was never erst kowth, til that Noe seyde . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce . . ABC. 87
Sesed ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . . Mars. 240
But thanne at erste ben thei verraye . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
yeveth hym his mede, thanne at erste . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
And, though he erst had poured up and doun, . . TC.1. 299
For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth. . . TC.2. 798
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte, . . . TC.2. 902
Than he dide erst, thorugh hope, and dide his might TC.2. 1340
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere, . . . TC.3. 1495
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. . . TC.3. 1547
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . . TC.3. 1670
As it was erst, which nedeth not devise. . . . . TC.3. 1676
For if it erst was wel, tho was it bet . . . . . TC.3. 1683
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe.' . . . TC.4. 168
Than he had erst non of that wele y-knowe!" . . TC.4. 483
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore, . . . TC.4. 825
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge. . . . . TC.4. 1134
And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . . TC.4. 1321
For now at erste shul ye here . . . . . HF.2. 4 *var*
Than hit was erst, that saw I wel. . . . . HF.3. 406
Than hit was erst. Thus north and southe . . . HF.3. 985
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May, . . . . LGW. 45
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free; . . . . LGW. 271
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . . . LGW. 2108
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . . Scog. 21
That I was never erst er that day . . . . . RR. 692
But now at erst I wole bigynne, . . . . . RR. 7171

**Eructavit**
Lo, "buf" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . . D.Sum. 1934

**Escape**
That if I myghte escapen from prisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1270
warisshe and escape; and, al were it so that she right B.Mel. 2170–5
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . B.Mk. 3922
For which tescape woot I no socour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1357
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye.' . . G.SN. 460
To escape out of his cage, if he may; . . . . . H.Mcp. 173
ther nys noon hope to escape. . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
they shullen have noon hope to escape, . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
have noon hope to escape fro peyne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
may noon ootherwise escape from his owene deeth; . I.Pars. 570–5
but certeinly, if he may escape withouten . . . I.Pars. 570–5
I shal wel fleetyn forth and escapyn; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen withouten torment, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
it is wikkidnesse and wrong that thei escapen unpunyschid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
whan thei escapen withouten hir ryghtful . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
By this and that, she sholde him not escape, . . . TC.3. 557
And sodeinly rescous doth him escapen, . . . . TC.3. 1242
Ne sholde in veyn escape iń no manere, . . . . TC.3. 1412
She made him fro the deeth escape, . . . . . HF.1. 413
Ne myghte a drope of teres doun eschape. . . . Scog. 10

**Escape**—*Continued*
That for tescape out of your lace I mente, . . . Ven. 50
'Yelde thee, for thou may not escape, . . . . . RR. 1930
And trowe thei shulde nevere escape, . . . . . RR. 2753
Lightly thou shulde escapen oute . . . . . RR. 4678
Forto escape out of his mewe, . . . . . RR. 4778
Escape awey withoute shame. . . . . RR. 4972
Wostow how I mot a-scape? . . . . . RR. 6515

**Escape** *see* **Scape**

**Escaped**
Whanne he escaped was he kan nat stente . . . B.Mk. 3925
Swich hape that he escaped thurgh the rayn, . . B.Mk. 3928
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
nis noght . . . escaped nor I-passed, thilke same is . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
Escaped was from al the pres, . . . . . HF.1. 167
And eke so glade that she was escaped; . . . . LGW. 815
And is out of his clawes forthe escaped, . . . . LGW. 2320
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 27
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 32
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 37

**Escapeth**
But faire escapeth sire Thopas; . . . . . B.Th. 2020
In ech estaat, for ther escapeth noon; . . . . . E.Cl. 123

**Escaphilo** *see* **Ascalaphus**

**Eschaufe**
every contre ne stynteth nat to eschaufen and to ben hoot. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10

**Eschaufed**
is eschawfed with the fir of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
and thi laste sorwe eschaufede ayens fortune . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
wexen eschaufed in-to hate of hem that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

**Eschaufeth**
he ne eschawfeth nat agayns his resoun. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
the sterre Syrius eschaufeth hem. Ther nys no thyng . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
Cancre eschaufeth by the bemes of Phebus . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
fir, that eschaufeth by the swifte moevynge . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
of thinges. But wherfore eschaufeth it so . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
seyn, wherfore eschaufeth the thought of . . . . Bo.5. m.3.1730–5

**Eschaufing**
by eschawfynge and moevynge of his blood, . . . I.Pars. 535–40

**Eschaufings**
the wikkede eschawfynges of the ordure . . . . I.Pars. 915–20

**Eschew**
And take it weel that we may not eschue, . . . A.Kn. 3043
ye oghte to eschewe. First, ye shul eschue the . . B.Mel. 2360–5
First, ye shul eschue the conseillyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
Thou shalt eek eschue the . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
nede that thou eschue and drede flatereres . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
thee wel, and eschue the wordes of . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
'And eek thou shalt eschue the conseillyng . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
'And eek thou most eschue the conseillyng . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
'Thou shalt also eschue the conseiling . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
also eschue the conseillyng of yong folk, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
bifore, and hem and hir conseil eschewe. . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
ye wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
sholde . . . eschue werre, in as muchel as a man may B.Mel. 2860–5
And for they sholde leccherye eschue, . . . . . E.Mch. 1451
To eschue, and by hire contrarie hire oppresse,— . G.SN. 4
it so that noon erthely man may eschue alle venial synnes, . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
oghten eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven . I.Pars. 620–5
though he eschewe the droppynge in o . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
unmesurable, men oughten eschue fool-largesse, . . I.Pars. 810–5
to eschue that foule synne. Avowtrie in . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
to eschewe leccherye and vileynye. . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
to been a clene wydewe and eschue the embracynges I. Pars. 940–5
that a man or a womman eschue the compaignye . I.Pars. 950–5
lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
eschewe the prykkes of drede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
forleeten it, thow mayst nat eschuen it? . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
hem that eschuen and declynen fro vices . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
it, thou ne maist nat eschuen the devyne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
'Withstond thanne and eschue thou vices; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
'But tak this: that ye lovers ofte eschue . . . . TC.1. 344
Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is: . TC.1. 634
And what to don best were, and what t' eschuwe, . TC.2. 696
But by thy lif be war that thou eschuwe To tarien . TC.2. 1018
Lest he may thinken that ye him eschuwe!' . . . TC.2. 1255
But who may al eschewe or al devine? . . . . TC.4. 389
And thus we may eschewen al this drede: . . . TC.4. 1517
But if thou wolt wel love eschewe . . . . . RR. 4777

**Eschewed**
thyng and oghte been eschued of every good man; . B.Mel. 3025–30
O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . . B.NP. 4528
ben eschued. And at the laste, yif that any . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
They mowe not ben eschuwed on no side.'— . . . TC.4. 1078

**Escheweth**
the wise man that dredeth harmes escheweth harmes, B.Mel. 2510–5

**Escheweth**—*Continued*
perils that perils escheweth. And, al be . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
alle thynges; eek shame, that eschueth alle deshonestee; . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
it hath his strengthe, that eschueth the . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
the savacion of his lif, and eschueth deeth . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000

**Eschewing**
gentillesse, as eschewynge of vice and . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
Theschewyng is only the remedye.' . . . . . PF. 140
the eschuynge of destrucciouu.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30

**Eschu**
To eten hem alle he nas no thyng eschu; . . . . E.Mch. 1812
and is the moore eschew for to shryven . . . . I.Pars. 970–5

**Espace** *see* **Space**

**Especes** *see* **Species**

**Especial**
youre freendes that been especiale; . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
condescende in especial, and telle me how liketh yow, B.Mel. 2420–5
and his especial signe and mark of . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
Made thee of noght, and in especial . . . . . Truth. 25
Lo heere the caas especial: . . . . . RR. 6715

**Especial** *see* **Special**

**Espiaille**
embusshements and alle espiaille. For Seneo seith, . B.Mel. 2505–10
For subtilly he hadde his espiaille . . . . . D.Fri. 1323

**Espie** (*n. and vb.*) *see* **Espy**

**Espied**
Espied hath hir sones pleyn entente, . . . . . B.ML. 324
his olde foes han it espyed, and setten . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
They han espied by youre wordes to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
For his defaute, and whan he it espied, . . . . B.Mk. 3718
And seyn, that if that they espied were, . . . . G.CY. 895
So slyly that the preest it nat espide, . . . . . G.CY. 1230
Had espyed me thus sone, . . . . . BD. 835
Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne . . . PF. 250
The noise up ros, whan it was first aspyed . . . TC.1. 85
To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espi'de, . . . . TC.2. 1252
Criseyde al this aspi'de wel y-nough, . . . . . TC.3. 85
And for to ben in aught aspyed there, . . . . . TC.3. 524
Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de, . . . TC.4. 1388
That no wight of his contenaunce espi'de. . . . TC.5. 539
But at the laste espied I, . . . . . HF.3. 38
Tho atte laste aspyed I . . . . . HF.3. 230
And Canace, espied by thy chere, . . . . . LGW. 265
Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede. . . . . LGW. 771
And whan that Tesbe had espyed that, . . . . LGW. 809
For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde. . . . . LGW. 1422
Under a brake anoon espiede she . . . . . LGW. 1471
That Falsenesse he ne espyed nought. . . . . RR. 7448

**Espleiten** *see* **Exploit**

**Espy**
And with that word Arcite gan espye . . . . . A.Kn. 1112
For he was wys and koude soone espye . . . . A.Kn. 1420
Whan that she may hir leyser wel espie. . . . . A.Mil. 3293
Lest that oure neighebores thee espie.' . . . . A.Mil. 3729
Til he so ny was, er she myghte espie, . . . . A.Rv. 4195
And, whan she gan the white thyng espye . . . A.Rv. 4302
Make hem good chiere and bisily espye . . . . B.ML. 180
And if myn housbonde eek it myghte espye . . . B.Sh. 1374
Til finally she gan so fer espie . . . . . B.Pri. 1781
An Elf-queene for tespye; . . . . . B.Th. 1989
Ane Elfe qwene for to aspye . . . . . B.Th. 1989 *var*
noon espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save; . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . B.Mk. 3258
And also soone as that she myghte espye . . . . B.Mk. 3473
This Chauntecleer, whan he gan hym espye, . . . B.NP. 4472
I am nat come your conseil for tespye, . . . . B.NP. 4478
As man that koude his traysoun nat espie, . . . B.NP. 4513
Have heer my trouthe, as thou art his espye, . . C.Pard. 755
Was for tespye wenches that he dighte. . . . . D.WB. 398
And, whan it fil that he myghte hire espye, . . . E.Cl. 235
Tespien where he myghte wedded be; . . . . . E.Mch. 1257
And I wol fonde tespien on my syde . . . . . E.Mch. 1410
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyen Than I, . . E.Mch. 1413
God graunte thee thyn hoomly fo tespye, . . . E.Mch. 1792
Whan he may man in ydelnesse espye, . . . . G.SN. 10
And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. . . . . G.SN. 291
That it is stoon,—that men may wel espyen,— . . . G.SN. 500
And thise ymages, wel thou mayst espye, . . . G.SN. 509
Oure pryvetee, that no man us espie, . . . . . G.CY. 1138
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . Mars. 6
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . . . Mars. 221
And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . . . Anel. 64
And swoor he coude her doublenesse espye, . . . Anel. 159
And further al aboute I gan aspye . . . . . PF. 194
And ferther in the temple I gan espye . . . . PF. 280
On any woman that he coude espye: . . . . . TC.1. 193
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen, . . . . TC.2. 649
May I not wel in other folk aspye . . . . . TC.2. 775
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges, . . . . TC.2. 1112
For by my cheres mosten folk espye . . . . . TC.2. 1507
For, rather than men sholde him ther aspye, . . TC.3. 573
That trewely, for aught I can espye, . . . . . TC.3. 835
Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . TC.3. 1135
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen? . . . . TC.3. 1454
Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, . . . . . TC.4. 153

**Espy**—*Continued*
Aside, anon she gan his swerd espye, . . . . . TC.4. 1224
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469
For whan she gan her fader fer espye, . . . . TC.5. 181
And, whan he mighte his time aright espye, . . . TC.5. 556
That I be caught, I shal be holde espye: . . . . TC.5. 703
Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . . . TC.5. 814
But he that bar me gan espye . . . . . HF.2. 86
Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis!' . . . . . HF.2. 198
The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . . HF.2. 436
But yit I gan ful wel espie, . . . . . HF.3. 385
And right with this I gan aspye, . . . . . HF.3. 599
That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . LGW. 292
In al Egipte that she koude espye; . . . . . LGW. 674
But what is that that love kannat espye? . . . LGW. 742
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien . . LGW. 858
To gon with hym the cuntre for tespie . . . . LGW. 966 *var*
To gone with him the contree to aspye . . . . LGW. 966 *var*
And whan she myght hir tyme wel espye, . . . LGW. 1349
Than that men shulde a lover him espye. . . . LGW. 1537
Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . . LGW. 2044
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
A lady gan me forto espie; . . . . . RR. 795
Whanne best his tyme he myght espie, . . . . RR. 1801
Whom wakyng if thou maist aspie, . . . . . RR. 2665
That comest so slyghly for tespye; . . . . . RR. 3156
For whanne that he me gan espie, . . . . . RR. 3815
Wikkid-Tunge, that false espie, . . . . . RR. 3871
Fro hem that wole the Rose espie, . . . . . RR. 3937
If the aspie Jelousie, Or if he fynde thee . . . . RR. 4048
Full narwe serchen and espie. . . . . RR. 4245
Whanne that she hereth, or may espie, . . . . RR. 4259
An olde vekke forto espye . . . . . RR. 4286
And how men shal thee best espye; . . . . . RR. 6079
But thou her werkis can a-spie.. . . . . RR. 7088
But myght I felen or aspie . . . . . RR. 7288
Ne coude he nat espye nor gesse; . . . . . RR. 7446

**Espy** *see* **Spy**

**Espying**
She wolde al knowe through her espying. . . . . Ven. 34
Espiyng me erly and late, . . . . . RR. 3804

**Essay** *see* **Assay**

**Esse**
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5

**Essex**
That som men han in Essexe at Dunmowe. . . . D.WB. 218

**Essoin**
noon essoyne, ne excusacioun. And nat . . . . I.Pars. 160–5

**Est**
Mulier est hominis confusio,— . . . . . B.NP. 4354
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 426
Actuum 4°, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'— . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Establish-** *see* **Stablish-**

**Established**
and al be it so that youre emprise be establissed . B.Mel. 2255–60
to know the peynes that been establissed . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
mariage that was establissed by God, er . . . . I.Pars.920–5
that were establissed up-on the peple by swiche a . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
ther was establissed or cryed grevous and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
it is ordeyned and establysschid, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
and establissched by lawe perdurable, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
juggid and establissyde that delyt is the soverayn good, Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
han establissched that the sovereyne good . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
is establisshid in the dissertes of gode men . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
the peynes ben establisschid than for good folk.' . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
resoun that is establissed in the sovereyn . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
god hath establisschid so grete bataile . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
body of the man that is establisschid in . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
nothing establissched in tyme that mai enbrasen . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
that is establisshed ful fer fro . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

**Establisheth**
that thing establisseth to schrewes the ende of . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
by his presentarie knowynge, establissheth manere to Bo.5. p. 6. 1930–5

**Establishing**
That made thilk establisshing. . . . . RR. 6369

**Estate** *see* **State**

**Estatutes** *see* **Statutes**

**Esther**
wit and by hir good conseillyng: Hester enhaunced greetly . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . . . E.Mch. 1371
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . E.Mch. 1744
As ever hadde Hester in the Bible, . . . . . BD. 986
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . LGW. 250

**Estimation**
undir the fouleste thynges by your estimacioun; . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
yif thei waxen fowle by estimacioun of peple, . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5

**Estimation**—*Continued*
'the ryght estimacion of this. But who so . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
**Estorial** *see* **Historial**
**Estres**
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place . . . . . A.Kn. 1971
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John, . . A.Rv. 4295
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne, . . LGW. 1715
In the esters that men myghte sene. . . . . RR. 1448 *em*
The estrees of the yerde accusith, . . . . . RR. 1591 *em*
The estres of the swote place. . . . . RR. 3626
**Et**
Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70–5
et ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . I.Pars. 70–5
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
Explicit prima pars penitentie. Et sequitur . . I.Pars. 315–20
et eorum dependenciis, circumstanciis et speciebus . I.Pars. 385–90
the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite* . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et sequitur . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
Qui cum Patre et Spiritu Sancto . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *end*
'Iay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7
**Etc.**
*sub celo*, etc.: 'Ther nys noon oother name,' . . . I.Pars. 595–600
*In nomine Jhesu*, etc.: that 'in the name of Jhesu . I.Pars. 595–600
be it in nativyte or in eleccion etc. . . . . Astr. 165–8
**Etenim**
'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'— . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
**Eteocles**
Of which the brother, daun Ethiocles, . . . . TC.5. 1489
Ethiocles and Polymite also, . . . . . TC.5. 1507
**Eternal**
The eternel lyf, and of the feend victorie . . . . G.SN. 34
Took mannes shape the eterneel Love and Pees, . G.SN. 44
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternel. . . . . TC.4. 1062
**Eternally**
Now is me shape eternally to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 1225
Which that in helle eternally shal dure. . . . . ABC. 96
And ther I wol eternaly compleyne . . . . . TC.4. 475
Eternaly, for they shul nevere twinne.. . . . . TC.4. 787
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle! . . . . . TC.4. 1540
And evermo, eternally . . . . . HF.3. 313
Eternally or thow thy werke beganne, . . . . LGW. 2230
That creat were eternally to dure, . . . . . Scog. 2
**Eterne**
By eterne word, to dyen in prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1109
This world with byndyng of youre word eterne, . . A.Kn. 1304
Youre parlement and youre eterne graunt, . . . A.Kn. 1306
The dores were al of adamant eterne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1990
And by eterne word writen and confermed, . . . A.Kn. 2350
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde: . . . . . A.Kn. 2413
That thilke Moevere stable is and eterne. . . . A.Kn. 3004
And nat eterne, withouten any lye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3015
Thus been they knyt with eterne alliaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1230
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . . . D.WB. 5
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ya? . . E.Mch. 1652
'Eterne God, that thurgh thy purveiaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 865
To stynk eterne he wol my goost exile! . . . . . ABC. 56
seeth fro eterne, and ordeyneth hem everiche in . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
thingis is cause of the eterne prescience. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
trowen by ryghte that it is eterne. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
to ben eterne; and yit it byhovith by . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
ben makid togidre eterne, and that is a wrongful . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
that god is "eterne," and that the world . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
an eterne and presentarie estat; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
by his eterne present. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
Thee fele in times with vapour eterne, . . . . TC.3. 11
Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . . . TC.3. 375
Wherfor I seye that from eterne if he . . . . . TC.4. 978
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne on-live, . . TC.5. 1863
By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape, . . . . Scog. 8
To wynne the joy that is eterne, . . . . . RR. 5020
**Eternity**
to the endles spaces of eternyte, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
to the regard of eternyte, that is unstaunchable and . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
tyme to eternite, and of the cercle to the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
thanne what is eternite; for certes schal . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
and the devyne science. Eternite . . . is parfit . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
in the eternite of god), it faileth and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
the present eternite of his sighte renneth alwey with Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
**Ethe**
Who that he be for it is ethe to knowe . . . . PF.553 *var*
And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle! . . . TC.5. 850
A foole is eythe to bigyle; . . . . . RR. 3955
**Ethic**
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene. . . . . LGW. 166
**Ethiopian**
his flessh was blak as an Ethiopeen for . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
**Etna**
Which that he ravysshid out of ethena . . . . E.Mch. 2230 *var* Par.
**Etna**—*Continued*
the mountaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
of the mountaigne Ethna whan the . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
**Euclid**
As wel as Euclude, or Protholomee: . . . . . D.Sum. 2289
**Euphrates**
Tigrys and Eufrates resolven and . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
same ryverys, Tigris and Eufrates, . . . . . Bo.5. m1. 1645–50
**Euripides**
disciple Euridippis, that seide that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
**Euripus**
boylynge Euripe. (Glosa. Euripe is an arm of the see . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
**Europa**
'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe . . . . TC.3. 722
**Europe**
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . B.ML. 161
In Auffrike, Europe, and Asye, . . . . . HF.3. 249
**Eurus**
lowde blastes of the wynd Eurus, and wole . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
**Eurydice**
lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
As Orpheus with Euridice, his fere. . . . . TC.4. 791
**Eva** *see* **Eve**
**Evander**
Kacus apaysede the wratthes of Evander . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
deth the wratthe of Evander); and the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
**Evangel**
—as he hymself recordeth in hys evaungelie,— . . B.Mel. 2265–70
As Crist seith in his Evangile, . . . . . RR. 445
And trowe hem as the Evangile: . . . . . RR. 5453
Al were it gospel the Evangile, . . . . . RR. 6099
Sourmounteth this noble Evangile . . . . . RR. 7120
**Evangels**
A Briton book written with Evaungiles . . . . B.ML. 666
**Evangelist**
Of which the grete Evaungelist, Seint John, . . . B.Pri. 1772
'As thus; ye woot that every Evaungelist . . . . B.Mel. 2133
John the Evaungelist, 'They shullen . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
Seint John the evaungelist, 'If that we seyn that we I.Pars. 345–50
The word of ony evangelist." . . . . . RR. 7121
**Eve**
To tellen how she weepe, bothe eve and morwe? . . A.Kn. 2821
Thou madest Eva brynge us in servage, . . . . B.ML. 368
That she the constable, er that it were eve, . . . B.ML. 573
Myn housbond shal it have bothe eve and morwe, . D.WB. 152
Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . . . D.WB. 332
Of Eva first, that for hir wikkednesse . . . . . D.WB. 715
Lyk to hymself'; and thanne he made him Eve. . . E.Mch. 1329
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . . . F.Sq. 364
And though that I, unworthy sone of Eve, . . . G.SN. 62
And with hir prechyng, er that it were eve, . . . G.SN. 375
whan Adam and Eve naked weren . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
as sheweth heere by Eve, and after that the . . . I.Pars. 330–5
that the feend tempted Eve, that is to . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Adam and Eve; and eek o Fader espirituel, . . . I.Pars. 515–20
and of Eve. Looke, eek, what seith . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Of al day after, til hit were eve; . . . . . BD. 1104
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve; . . . . Comp.L. 9
the eve sterre, Hesperus, whiche that in . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the eve sterre, hath brought; that the . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe. . . . TC.1. 487
As for the time; and when that it was eve, . . . TC.2. 1301
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve. . . . TC.3. 560
And she to soper com, whan it was eve, . . . . TC.3. 595
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve . . . . TC.5. 481
And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . . . . TC.5. 614
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe; . . . TC.5. 725
And finaly, whan it was waxen eve, . . . . . TC.5. 1014
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . TC.5. 1142
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, . . . . . HF.2. 368
Come we a-morwe or on eve, . . . . . HF.3. 1016
And, whan that it is eve, I renne blyve, . . . . LGW. 60
To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . . LGW. 1321
orisonte at eve; and next him succedith . . . . Astr. 198–209
To speke of hym at eve or morwe . . . . . RR. 2847
For neither at eve ne at morwe . . . . . RR. 3028
That waketh bothe eve and morwe, . . . . . RR. 4272
**Eve** *see* **Even, Evetide**
**Even**
Of his stature he was of evene lengthe, . . . . A.Prol. 83
If even-song and morwe-song accorde, . . . . A.Prol. 830
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060
It is ful fair a man to bere hym evene, . . . . A.Kn. 1523
As I shal evene juge been, and trewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1864
So evene, withouten variacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2588
So evene were they chosen, for to gesse; . . . . A.Kn. 2593
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . . . A.Mil. 3316
Whan passed was a year, evene as I gesse, . . . B.ML. 1143
and for to stryve with a man of evene strengthe, . B.Mel. 2670–5
But on a day, agayn the even-tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4262

**Even**—*Continued*

Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late, . . . . D.WB. 750
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be . . . D.Sum. 2249
With evene herte I rede yow tendure . . . . . E.Cl. 811
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe,' . . . . . E.Mch. 1214
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway, . . . F.Fkl. 1069
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . . . . . G.CY. 1200
that is to seyn of his evene Cristene, or . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
thyne evene Cristene. And therfore, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene. . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
his evene Cristene; and therfore speke . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
his evene Cristene, and eek to chastise there . . . I.Pars. 810–5
what he did at even, or on the nyght biforn. . . . I.Pars. 825–30
Wher-through that I may knowen even . . . . BD. 120
Right even a quarter before day, . . . . . BD. 198
I fil asleepe, and therwith even . . . . . BD. 275
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even. . . . . BD. 289
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even . . . . . BD. 441
Than fond I sitte even upright . . . . . BD. 451
I stalked even unto his bake, . . . . . BD. 458
Our hertes wern so even a payre . . . . . BD. 1288
I fond it in myn honde ful even. . . . . BD. 1328
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . . . . PF. 149
Hath knyt, with evene noumbres of a-cord, . . . PF. 381
By even acorde, and on hir wey they wende; . . . PF. 668
suffren wyth evene wil in pacience al that is doon . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
good that is born with evene herte whan . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
slaken hir hungir at even with accornes of ookes. . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
and the lowe, and maketh egal and evene . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
that falleth at even in the westrene . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Thow by evene lyke causes enhauncest the . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
ne feynen it, ne be evene lik to it, for . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be. . . . . TC.5. 1137
And noght to every man liche even; . . . . . HF.1. 10
Right even a-myddes of the weye, . . . . . HF.2. 206
in two ilike partyes evene distantes fro . . . . Astr. 75–82
overkervith him ageyn in evene parties; . . . . Astr. 108–15
signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10 . . . Astr. 165–8
in the bordure evene amiddes bothe prickes, . . . Astr. 170–4
evene fro the heved of Aries unto the ende . . . Astr. 222–9
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . . Astr. 251–8
ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under . . . Astr. 251–8
and thilke lyne must hange evene perpendiculer . . Astr. 258–62
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over . . . Astr. 258–62
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . Astr. 258–62
att even. Take than the half of 8 and adde it . . Astr. 258–62
kouche adoun evene upon a smothe grounde, and than Astr. 301–8
Astrelabie lye evene south, and the est . . . . Astr. 301–8
departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evene parties, . . . Astr. 343–50
parties, and take there the evene equacions . . . Astr. 343–50
an evene grounde, or on an evene ston, or . . . . Astr. 350–8
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . . . . . Astr. 350–8
ley it evene by a level. And in the centre . . . . Astr. 350–8
of the compas styke an evene pyn, or a . . . . . Astr. 350–8
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright, . . . Astr. 350–8
Take than a compas, and mesure evene the myddel . Astr. 350–8
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . . Astr. 350–8
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke. . . . . Astr. 365–8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the . . . . Astr. 365–8
of A in the waxe on my label, as evene as I koude . . Astr. 376–82
the point of A on my label evene over the . . . Astr. 382–91
To make joye on even or morowe, . . . . . RR. 347
Envyronyng evene in compas . . . . . RR. 526
Ful evene, and by proporcioun . . . . . RR. 931
Right evene and square; in compassing . . . . RR. 1350
The stalke was even and grene upright, . . . . RR. 3639
Bi evene accorde of everichone, . . . . . RR. 5818
But not lyk even, soth to sey. . . . . RR. 6144

**Even** *see* **Eve, Evensong, Eventide**

**Evenelike**

atempryth by evenelyke maneres the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
this liberte be evenelyk in alle thinges. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60

**Evenelike** *see* **Even**

**Evening**

and the ende of the evenyng the . . . . . Astr. 174–9
of the evenyng, that is verrey nyght. . . . . Astr. 174–9
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . Astr. 258–62

**Evenly**

guerdouns ne ben nat eveneliche yolden to the . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
'that is eveneliche purposed to the good . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
For certis evenly, I dar wel seyn, . . . . . RR. 1766
And take evenly ech his parte; . . . . . RR. 5280

**Evens**

Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . . HF.1. 4

**Evensong**

Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . E.Mch. 1966

**Evensong** *see* **Even**

**Eventide**

And this was gladly in the eventyde . . . . . LGW. 770 *var*

**Eventide** *see* **Even, Evetide**

**Ever**

And ever honoured for his worthynesse. . . . . A.Prol. 50
To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . . . . A.Prol. 335
His berd was shave as ny as ever he kan; . . . A.Prol. 588
And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route. . . A.Prol. 622

**Ever**—*Continued*

He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . . . A.Prol. 732
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . . . . A.Prol. 832
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve. . . . . A.Kn. 1144
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . . A.Kn. 1212
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . . . . A.Kn. 1227
For ever-mo, as out of that contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 1345
And solitarie he was and ever allone, . . . . . A.Kn. 1365
And thus he fleeth, as faste as ever he may. . . . A.Kn. 1475
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1752
Of wommen, for they wepen ever in oon; . . . . A.Kn. 1771
That ever was any lyves creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 2395
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2412
And if that ever ye shul ben a wyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2796
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe, . A.Kn. 3079
And ever a thousand goode ayeyns oon badde; . . A.Mil. 3155
This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, . . . . A.Mil. 3444
And ever gaped upward into the eir. . . . . A.Mil. 3473
That trewe love was ever so yvel biset! . . . . A.Mil. 3715
That ilke fruyt is ever lenger the wers . . . . A.Rv. 3872
For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3877
Oure wyl desireth folie ever in oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3880
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne, . . . A.Rv. 3893
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . . A.Rv. 4147
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170
Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . . A.Rv. 4173
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . . A.Rv. 4177
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . A.Rv. 4292
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . . A.Co. 4336
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . . . . . A.Co. 4342
O sodeyn wo! that ever art successour . . . . B.ML. 421
Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . B.ML. 582
For they han seyn hire ever so vertuous, . . . . B.ML. 624
And plesed hym, in al that ever she myghte. . . . B.ML. 788
As strong as ever he was he is yet now. . . . . B.ML. 831
And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees; . B.ML. 866
In hooly werkes ever, as was hir grace. . . . . B.ML. 980
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . . . . B.ML. 1135
That ever in oon was comynge to that place. . . . B.Sh. 1217
That ever was sith that the world bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1352
As foul as ever hadde Genyloun of France!' . . . B.Sh. 1384
And come agayn as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1430
And I shal paye as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1607
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . . B.Pri. 1704
Now maystow syngen, folwynge ever in oon . . . B.Pri. 1770
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . . B.Pri. 1787
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare. . . . B.Th. 1887
to crie and wepen ever lenger the moore . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
never been accompliced, for ever the moore habundaunce . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
myn owene, and ever have doon; . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
of al that ever they han, and for to . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
putte hem in exil for ever.' . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
"Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape . . . B.Mk. 3099
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere . . . B.Mk. 3369
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere! . . . B.Mk. 3626
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3849
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye, . . . . B.Mk. 3888
But have hire in awayt for ever-moo; . . . . . B.Mk. 3915
And she him pleseth al that ever she may . . . B.NP. 4060b Dev.
Than ever Caton was, so moot I thee! . . . . B.NP. 4166
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . . . . B.NP. 4395
Constant in herte, and ever in bisynesse . . . . C.Doc. 56
Allas! that ever Apius the say! . . . . . C.Doc. 227
My theme is alwey oon, and ever was,— . . . . C.Pard. 333
Therfore my theme is yet and ever was, . . . . C.Pard. 425
And ever the hyer he is of estaat, . . . . . C.Pard. 597
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal, . . . D.WB. 45
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age . . . D.WB. 59
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 141
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . . D.WB. 194
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon, . . . D.WB. 209
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide; . . . D.WB. 419
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . . . . . D.WB. 507
For ever yet I loved to be gay, . . . . . D.WB. 545
Allas, allas! that ever love was synne! . . . . . D.WB. 614
But ever folwede myn appetit,— . . . . . D.WB. 623
That ever was me yeven ther-bifoore; . . . . . D.WB. 631
A frere wol entremette him ever-mo. . . . . D.WB. 834
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be!' . . . . . D.WB. 1069
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe; . . D.WB. 1244
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray, . . . . D.Fri. 1376
And ever enquerying upon every thyng; . . . . D.Fri. 1409
As ferforthly as ever were ye foled! . . . . . D.Fri. 1545
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awey. . . . . D.Sum. 2235
And al youre werk, and ever han doon, that we . . E.Cl. 107
To wedde me as soone as ever I may. . . . . E.Cl. 151
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . . E.Cl. 172
Of his spousaille, as soone as ever he may; . . . E.Cl. 180
Wedde hire oonly, if ever he wedde sholde. . . . E.Cl. 245
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may; . . . E.Cl. 277
For though that ever vertuous was she, . . . . E.Cl. 407
And foond hire ever goode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457
But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 602
Now is it worse than ever in al oure age. . . . . E.Cl. 627
'I have,' quod she, 'seyd thus, and ever shal, . . . E.Cl. 645
And ever in oon so pacient was she . . . . . E.Cl. 677
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore . . . E.Cl. 687

**Ever**—*Continued*

And he continuynge ever in sturdinesse? . . . . E.Cl. 700
Abidynge ever his lust and his plesance . . . . E.Cl. 757
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825
That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . . E.Cl. 860
Was ever in suspect of hir mariage; . . . . . E.Cl. 905
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . . . E.Cl. 906
And voyden hire as soone as ever he myghte. . . E.Cl. 910
Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee; . . . . E.Cl. 926
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable. . . E.Cl. 931
*Auctor*. 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! . E.Cl. 995
Delitynge ever in rumbul that is newe; . . . . . E.Cl. 997
Continuynge ever hire innocence overal, . . . . E.Cl. 1048
As wel as ever womman was, assayed, . . . . E.Cl. 1054
But ever answereth at the countretaille. . . . . E.Cl. 1190
That ever I am agast now in myn age, . . . . E.Mch. 1644
As hastily as ever that she myghte, . . . . . E.Mch. 1694
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . . . E.Mch. 1754
But after mete, as soone as ever I may, . . . . E.Mch. 1913
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe. . . . . E.Mch. 2014
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . . . E.Mch. 2079
That ever was, for neither nyght ne day . . . . E.Mch. 2099
For al that ever he koude poure or pryen, . . . E.Mch. 2112
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . . . E.Mch. 2197
Why speke ye thus? But men been ever untrewe, . E.Mch. 2203
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses! . . . . E.Mch. 2308
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . E.Mch. 2356
'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte, . . . . E.Mch. 2384
Allas!' quod she, 'that ever I was so kynde.' . . . E.Mch. 2389
And from a sooth ever wol they weyve. . . . . E.Mch. 2424
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . F.Sq. 108
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . F.Sq. 124
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . F.Sq. 404
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . F.Sq. 417
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon, . . F.Sq. 473
And ever whil that oon hir sorwe tolde . . . . F.Sq. 495
Kepynge the boundes of my worshipe ever; . . . F.Sq. 571
Conforten hire in al that ever they may. . . . . F.Fkl. 823
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anoyen? . . F.Fkl. 884
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . F.Fkl. 915
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.' . . F.Fkl. 998
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1110
The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye,— . . F.Fkl. 1192
Aurelius in al that ever he kan . . . . . F.Fkl. 1256
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever this sholde happe, . F.Fkl. 1342
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1458
And she gan wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . F.Fkl. 1462
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever I was born! . . . . F.Fkl. 1463
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1531
That ever yet I knew in al my lyf. . . . . F.Fkl. 1540
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born. . . . . F.Fkl. 1558
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge; . . . G.SN. 116
And brennynge ever in charite ful brighte: . . . G.SN. 118
As meke as ever was any lamb, to yow': . . . . G.SN. 199
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir, . . . . G.CY. 670
For ever we lakken oure conclusioun. . . . . G.CY. 672
Of mennes speche ever hadde this Chanoun; . . . G.CY. 687
That I have no good wher that ever I fare; . . . G.CY. 733
Lat every man be war by me for ever. . . . . G.CY. 737
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte, . . . G.CY. 871
I warne yow wel it is to seken ever; . . . . . G.CY. 874
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde. . . G.CY. 876
And evermoore, where that ever they goon, . . . G.CY. 884
Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . . G.CY. 1044
That ever moore delit hath and gladnesse,— . . . G.CY. 1070
Ever whan I speke of his falshede, . . . . . G.CY. 1094
Amonges folk for ever to appeere. . . . . G.CY. 1132
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.' . . . . G.CY. 1248
For he was ever fals in thoght and dede,— . . . G.CY. 1275
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . H.Mcp. 141
For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse . . . . H.Mcp. 172
For men han ever a likerous appetit, . . . . . H.Mcp. 189
Thou, and thyn of-spryng, ever shul be blake, . . H.Mcp. 299
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 301
foule and moore in servitute. Ever fro the hyer degree . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal brenne . . I.Pars. 180–5
ever the moore flesshly kynredes that . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
it peyneth hem ever as though they . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
is to come, and this drede shal ever dwelle . . . I.Pars. 220–5
namely, for al that ever he hath desired . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
man may ever have hope of foryifnesse, and of . . I.Pars. 305–10
God in swich manere that al that ever he dooth . . I.Pars. 380–5
nat that ever he rood on oother beest. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
considerynge ever his freletee. . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
save oonly envye, that ever hath in itself . . . I.Pars. 490–5
to the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
dooth al that ever the devel hym . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
that syngen ever *Placebo*. I rekene . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
devel, that ever hath joye that men . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
likned to the devel, that ever been aboute . . . I.Pars. 640–5
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
ever shul lasten, and wepynge and . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
or preest, or hospitaliers, and ever the hyer . . . I.Pars. 890–5
flesshly talentes. And ever the gretter . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
ever the lenger that he taried to warisshe . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . . . BD. 247
Than ever he wan; and to Juno, . . . . . BD. 267

**Ever**—*Continued*

By note, that ever man, I trowe, . . . . . BD. 303
That ever I herde; for by my trouthe, . . . . BD. 466
Of all the blisse that ever was maked; . . . . BD. 577
My good is harm, and ever mo . . . . . BD. 603
She is fals; and ever laghyng . . . . . BD. 632
And far-wel al that ever ther is!" . . . . . BD. 657
Dredeles I have ever yit . . . . . BD. 763
Of ladyes, that ever man with ye . . . . . BD. 807
That certes, I trowe that ever-more . . . . . BD. 852
But ever me thoghte hir yen seyde, . . . . . BD. 875
Me thynketh I se hir ever-mo; . . . . . BD. 912
That ever lyved were now a-lyve, . . . . . BD. 914
As ever hadde Hester in the Bible, . . . . . BD. 986
That ever I knew, or wyste yit, . . . . . BD. 1008
That ever hadde Alcipyades, . . . . . BD. 1056
That ever was in Babyloyne, . . . . . BD. 1060
I wolde ever, withoute drede, . . . . . BD. 1072
As ever was Penelope of Grece, . . . . . BD. 1080
Ever to be stedfast and trewe, . . . . . BD. 1226
"For youres is al that ever ther is . . . . . BD. 1231
Our joye was ever y-liche newe, . . . . . BD. 1287
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke, . . . Pity. 9
Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle! . . . Pity. 23
For I have sought hir ever ful besily . . . . Pity. 33
Ye been annexed ever unto Bountee, . . . . . Pity. 72
Allas that ever your renoun is falle so lowe . . . Pity. 88 *var*
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . Pity. 95
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . Pity. 101
This is to seyne, I wol be youres ever; . . . . Pity. 113
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee, . . . ABC. 33
But ful of swetnesse and of merci ever, . . . . ABC. 51
This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse, . . . ABC. 111
For ever in you is pitee haboundynge . . . . . ABC. 135
That ever so wyde a compas ys my spere! . . . Mars. 137
Compleynyng ever in on hir departynge, . . . Mars. 149
Ther as that merci evere shal sojourne. . . . . ABC. 160
And she bynt hir to loven him for ever, . . . . Mars. 48
For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!— . . . Mars. 168
Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . . Mars. 185
Alas! that ever lovers mote endure, . . . . . Mars. 198
That he his wages hath for ever-more. . . . . Mars. 244
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye. . . . Mars. 271
Was ever redy to do yow socour; . . . . . Mars. 292
Compleyneth hir that ever hath had yow dere; . . Mars. 293
That wo is me that ever I was bore; . . . . . Comp.L. 43
And al that ever I wolde not, y-wys, . . . . . Comp.L. 45
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . . . Comp.L. 63
I moste yow love, and been ever as trewe . . . Comp.L. 97
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve, . . . . Comp.L. 111
And ever the lenger she loved him tenderly, . . . Anel. 129
To been in love as fals as ever he can; . . . . Anel. 151
But forth, languisshing evere in this estate, . . . Anel. 178
For ever-more, his lady me to kythe. . . . . Anel. 228
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130
The waker goos; the cukkow ever unkynde; . . . PF. 358
That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond; . . . . PF. 374
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve, . . . . . PF. 419
That ilke day that ever she me fynde . . . . . PF. 433
'Though that his lady ever more be straunge, . . PF. 584
Yet late hym serve her ever til he be dede . . . PF. 585 *var*
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde, . . . . PF. 640
But certes, how so evere it be of this, I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
what opene confessioun of felonye hadde evere juges so . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
O thou, what so evere thou be that . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
and yif thou maist schewen me that ever any man hath . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
evere the rather that it fletith in large . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
myghtestow evere forgeten, for any . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
halden, how so ever that thynges been, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
wher so evere it be in ony place, be it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
Ethna that ever brenneth . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5 *var*
evere have any comaundement over a . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
of as longe tyme as evere the list to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
flowynge, and evere mysknowynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
me nat that evere I was so fre of my . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
but this woot I wel, that who-so-evere . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
mochil as evere the lyst, so that thowe . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
evere seketh to geten that oon of thise, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
who so evere may knowen thilke light of . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
as longe as evere thei mowen. For which thou . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
thilke thing, what-so-evere it be, by . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
wepynge al that evere he hadde resceyved . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
apertenith to yow alle, who so evere desireth . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
who so that evere be so overcomen that . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
in erthly thinges), al that evere he hath . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
'Who so that evere,' quod I, 'douteth . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
who so that evere is entecchid or defowled with . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5

**Ever**—*Continued*

who so evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
hadde foryeten that he evere sawhe, and . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
likide to Catoun. Thanne what so evere . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
alle fortune, what so evere it be, of hem . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
stidefast strengthes. For al that evere is . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
for al that evere is I-knowe, it is rather . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . TC.1. 9
For evere it was, and evere it shal bifalle, . . . TC.1. 236
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . . TC.1. 318
That in contrarie stonden evere mo. . . . . TC.1. 418
The spiryt which that oght evere youris be . . . TC.1. 423 *var*
Than evere was Eleyne or Polyxene. . . . . TC.1. 455
Or of his peyne, or what-so-evere he thoughte. . . TC.1. 497
If this be wist, but evere in thyn absence . . . TC.1. 513
He spak, and called evere in his compleynte . . . TC.1. 541
Now frend,' quod he, 'if evere love or trouthe . . TC.1. 584
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . TC.1. 638
Quod Troilus. 'For al that evere ye conne, . . . TC.1. 776
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . . . TC.1. 787
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fressh and grene . . TC.1. 816
'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . . . TC.1. 904
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . TC.2. 66
'As evere thrive I,' quod this Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 120
'Nay, nay!' quod he, 'as evere mote I thrive, . . TC.2. 125
I jape naught, so evere have I joye!' . . . . . TC.2. 140
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . . TC.2. 205
Your frendship have I founden evere yit; . . . TC.2. 240
And wrye you in that mantel evere mo! . . . . TC.2. 380
Who say evere or this so dul a man?'" . . . . TC.2. 548
Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . TC.2. 779
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . . . TC.2. 780
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rente! . . . . TC.2. 830
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . . TC.2. 840
And his in me, that it shal evere laste: . . . . TC.2. 873
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit . . . . TC.2. 995
That evere was, with alle his fingres five, . . . . TC.2. 1032
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare! . . . . TC.2. 1144
But, for al that that evere I may deserve, . . . TC.2. 1153
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!'— . . . . TC.2. 1214
In al that evere I may, and God to-fore, . . . . TC.2. 1409
But evere-mo 'Allas!' was his refreyne, . . . . TC.2. 1571
For for oo fyn is al that evere I telle. . . . . TC.2. 1596
To ben her frend in al that evere they mighten. . . TC.2. 1624
And poked evere his nece newe and newe, . . . TC.3. 116
And evere mo desiren fresshly newe . . . . . TC.3. 143
Have evere sithen don my bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 244
That evere wiste that she dide amis. . . . . TC.3. 270
Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . . . TC.3. 279
Han evere thus proverbed to us yonge, . . . . TC.3. 293
For evere-more unto my lives ende! . . . . . TC.3. 392
She thonked God she evere with him mette, . . . TC.3. 474
Was evere y-like prest and diligent; . . . . . TC.3. 485
That Pandarus that evere did his myght . . . TC.3. 512 *var*
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plese . . . . TC.3. 631
And evere mo so sternelych it ron . . . . . TC.3. 677 *var*
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve. . . . . TC.3. 714
As evere dide womman, if him like.' . . . . . TC.3. 811
That evere he com ther, or that he was born; . . . TC.3. 1073
And evere-mo on this night you recorde, . . . . TC.3. 1179
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon, . . . TC.3. 1206
What man,' quod he, 'was evere thus at ese . . . TC.3. 1279
That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . . . TC.3. 1281
Was evere yit y-yeve him swich delit . . . . . TC.3. 1376
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke . . . TC.3. 1401
That evere was, the sothe for to telle, . . . . TC.3. 1598
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo; . . . . TC.3. 1761
Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . . TC.4. 19
That endeles compleinen evere in peyne, . . . . TC.4. 23
But evere dye and nevere fully sterve . . . . . TC.4. 280 *var*
Body that evere mighte on grounde go? . . . . TC.4. 304
As to my doom, that evere saw ruine . . . . . TC.4. 387
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente; . . . TC.4. 433
For which for what that evere may by-falle . . . TC.4. 499 *var*
That evere was; for time is that I sterve, . . . TC.4. 517
The observaunces evere in your absence . . . . TC.4. 783
How mighte it evere al red ben or y-songe . . . TC.4. 799
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
Seying, 'allas, that evere they were born!'. . . . TC.4. 1251
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1322
Among tho men of armes evere in fere? . . . . TC.4. 1363
And was in purpos evere to ben trewe: . . . . TC.4. 1420
Thus wryten thoo that ever the jestes knewe . . TC.4. 1421 *var*
His herte mis-foryaf him evere-mo. . . . . TC.4. 1426
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . . . TC.4. 1464
For evere in oon, as for to live in reste, . . . . TC.4. 1602
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede . . . TC.4. 1644
Was wayting on his lady evere more . . . . . TC.5. 24
Than evere more in langour thus to drye? . . . TC.5. 42
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe! . . . TC.5. 230
No wonder is; and, though ich evere pleyne . . . TC.5. 418
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . . . TC.5. 422
Was evere his live, and ful of heigh largesse, . . TC.5. 436
As fer as any wight hath evere went, . . . . . TC.5. 444
For evere in oon his herte pietus . . . . . TC.5. 451
On her was evere al that his herte thoughte, . . TC.5. 453

**Ever**—*Continued*

She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte. . . . TC.5. 511
That evere derk in torment night by night, . . . TC.5. 640
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo . . . . TC.5. 663
For now is wors than evere yit I wen'de! . . . TC.5. 693
For evere on love han wrecches had envye! . . . TC.5. 756
For that that some men blamen evere yit, . . . TC.5. 760
With al the sleighte and al that evere he can, . . TC.5. 773
And with her riche beaute evere more . . . . TC.5. 818
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . . TC.5. 880 *em*
And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . TC.5. 942
That evere was, and oon the worthieste! . . . . TC.5. 1057
That evere I say, to serven feithfully, . . . . TC.5. 1076
And my good-word, al mighte I liven evere! . . . TC.5. 1081
Thise porters ben unconning evere mo, . . . . TC.5. 1139
And held with him of al that evere he leyde: . . TC.5. 1171
Have I non had, but evere wors bigon . . . . TC.5. 1328
Fro day to day desiring evere more . . . . . TC.5. 1356
Than evere ich hadde, encressen in me joye. . . TC.5. 1382
That evere weren, kindest and the beste: . . . TC.5. 1529
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, . . . TC.5. 1861
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1
That is and was, and ever shal, . . . . . HF.1. 82
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . . . HF.1. 127
Allas, that ever hadde routhe . . . . . HF.1. 332
Eek, thogh I myghte enduren ever, . . . . . HF.1. 353
On al that ever he myghte swere, . . . . . HF.1. 422
As fer as ever I myghte see, . . . . . HF.1. 483
Withoute guerdoun ever yit, . . . . . HF.2. 111
Than ever cornes were in graunges; . . . . . HF.2. 190
But men seyn, 'What may ever laste?' . . . . HF.3. 57
As ever mowes were in apes. . . . . HF.3. 716
As wysly be thou ever blythe.' . . . . . HF.3. 770
For wel I wyste ever yit, . . . . . HF.3. 807
More than ever hit spoken was. . . . . HF.3. 977
Than ever hit was, [hit] went anoon . . . . . HF.3. 993
As ever vessel was with lyes. . . . . HF.3. 1040
And evere ilike faire, and fresshe of hewe. . . . LGW. 55
And I love it, and evere ylike newe, . . . . . LGW. 56
And ever shal, til that myn herte dye; . . . . LGW. 57
As sone as evere the sonne gynneth weste, . . . LGW. 61
I prey to God that ever falle hire faire. . . . . LGW. 277
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . LGW.G. 277
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee; . . . . . LGW. 289
That ben as trewe as ever was any steel? . . . LGW. 334
And ever have rewarde to his owen degree. . . . LGW. 399
That ever woman wolde be so trewe . . . . . LGW. 800
Than ever hadde Piramus and Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 907
That ever was y-formed by nature; . . . . . LGW. 975
That ever swiche a noble man as hee . . . . . LGW. 1064
As he that had hire loved ever his lyfe, . . . . LGW. 1246
And more riches than ever was in Troye. . . . LGW. 1253
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . LGW. 1389
And with hem deled ever lenger the more, . . . LGW. 1517
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . LGW. 1577
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was; . . . LGW 1659
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe. . . . LGW. 1709
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . LGW. 1871
For him, as ever I was for any man; . . . . . LGW. 1986
And if I ever clayme other degre, . . . . . LGW. 2070
As ever of gentil wymen is the wone . . . . . LGW. 2131
'Allas,' quod she, 'that ever I was wroght: . . . LGW. 2187
And moste honour that ever yow shal befalle. . . LGW. 2535
That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste. . . . LGW. 2571
And wirke after thy wiser ever mo. . . . . LGW. 2634
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . . LGW. 2669
This world hath ever resteles travayle; . . . . Fort. 70
That I am his for ever, I him assure, . . . . . Ven. 15
Thus be we ever in drede and sufferyng; . . . . Ven. 45
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . Ven. 60
Of Sathanas, on which he gnaweth ever; . . . . Buk. 10
To newe thinges your lust is Ever so kene . . . W.Unc. 6 *var*
For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernesse, . . W.Unc. 17
That in this world was ever yit lyvynge . . . . Comp.A. 2
Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . . . Comp.A. 20
As to my dom that ever was lyvyng, . . . . . Comp.A. 52
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . . . Comp.A. 71
Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende . . . Comp.A. 78
Though that I sholde in your presence ben ever, . Bal.Co. 3
Ever tawayte, and ay be wher ye were. . . . . Bal.Co. 7
cros (+) where as evere moo generaly is . . . . Astr. 32–40
This chapitre is so generall evere in oon . . . . Astr. 127–32
general rule, ones for evere. And whan . . . . Astr. 127–32
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere . . . Astr. 139–45
warne the for evere:—Ne make the nevere . . . Astr. 145–50
day, generaly for evere. What nedith more . . . Astr. 193–8
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . . . . Astr. 198–209
ylike atte midday for evere. . . . . Astr. 218–22
for evere. And alle the signes fro . . . . . Astr. 289–94
For coveitise is evere wode . . . . . RR. 203
That it in one poynt dwelleth ever; . . . . . RR. 373
I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . . . RR. 798
The water is evere fresh and newe . . . . . RR. 1560
For evere in which half that ye be . . . . . RR. 1593
But ever I dredde me to repente, . . . . . RR. 1670
For evere the body must be ladde . . . . . RR. 1794
But evere the heed was left bihynde, . . . . . RR. 1809
That who ever ententyf be . . . . . RR. 2022
That they ever speke good of thee; . . . . . RR. 2237
For ever of love the sikenesse . . . . . RR. 2295

**Ever**—*Continued*

For men shulde, where so evere they be, . . . . RR. 2308
That evere, withoute repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 2356
The hatter evere shall thou brenne, . . . . . RR. 2475
That evere she shall my lady be? . . . . . RR. 2625
If evere thou knewe of love distresse, . . . . . RR. 2643
Er evere dawnyng thou maist see. . . . . RR. 2648
Or hoole, or reeft what evere it were. . . . . RR. 2661
But evere I dradde blamed to be, . . . . . RR. 2974
That evere my lyf I wratthed you. . . . . RR. 3407
That I wole swere for ever mo . . . . . RR. 3422
Who evere like it, well or ille. . . . . RR. 3434
As hoolly youres as ever he can; . . . . . RR. 3552
For ever the fayrer that it was, . . . . . RR. 3647
Yit ever among, sothly to seyne, . . . . . RR. 3771
That Bialacoil hadde ever in thought . . . . . RR. 3888
Hath taught hym ever to be . . . . . RR. 3891
Wole ever glad and joyfull be, . . . . . RR. 3898
For evere I drede me of tresoun. . . . . RR. 3946
And feller eke than evere he was. . . . . RR. 4103
Discordaunt ever fro armonye, . . . . . RR. 4247
That he ever so bisie is . . . . . RR. 4275
That evere he lyveth in woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4296
I wote no more than wist [I] ever; . . . . . RR. 4793
How evere they myght, withoute blame, . . . . RR. 4971
But how that evere the game go . . . . . RR. 5027
But what-som-ever woo they fele, . . . . . RR. 5041
How faire chere that evere she make . . . . . RR. 5057
But evere abidist in sorwe and werre, . . . . . RR. 5102
He thenkith nought that evere he shall . . . . RR. 5621
For evere in herte thenkith he, . . . . . RR. 5642
That laste ever in coveityng, . . . . . RR. 5714
And therfore she wole hate hym evere. . . . . RR. 5830
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be, . . . . . RR. 6031
If ever I knewe her cruelte. . . . . RR. 6090
But nedely, how so evere it be,' . . . . . RR. 6117
In what habit that ever they go, . . . . . RR. 6153
What covenaunt that ever I make. . . . . RR. 6170
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . RR. 6196
But what herberwe that ever I take . . . . . RR. 6201
Or what Semblant that evere I make, . . . . RR. 6202
Or what estate that evere they bere . . . . . RR. 6216
All folk where evere thei founde be; . . . . . RR. 6366
To susteyne evere the loyalte, . . . . . RR. 6783
And evere holde, and so mayntene; . . . . . RR. 7199
That jangleth ever in audyence, . . . . . RR. 7538

**Everich (oon)** *see* **Every (one)**

**Everlasting**

that is to seyn, everelastynge. . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5

**Evermo**

Y-fetered in his prisoun evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 1229
At ones, though ye fighten evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 1836
Thy temple wol I worshipe evermo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2251
O parfit joye, lastynge evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 3072
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo; . . . . . A.Rv. 3961
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4238
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo, . . . . B.ML. 1076
*O Alma redemptoris* evermo. . . . . B.Pri. 1744
For though I write or tolde yow evermo . . . . B.Mk. 3843
Looke that thyn herte be murie evermo.' . . . . B.NP. 4005
For evermo: therfore for Cristes sake . . . . C.Doc. 81
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo, . . . . . D.WB. 1086
But she—ylike sad for evermo— . . . . . E.Cl. 754
Withouten feyntyng, and shal evermo; . . . . . E.Cl. 970
And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo. . . . . E.Mch. 1763
That hadde an hand upon hire evermo; . . . . . E.Mch. 2103
But on his wyf his thoght was evermo. . . . . E.Mch. 2359
shal evermo bigynne, and hir defaute . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
wol evermo quyken agayn whan it is . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
that rejoysen hem evermo everich of . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
And for that hir thoghte evermo . . . . . BD. 81
Or elles I am lost for everemo! . . . . . TC.3. 1426
But everemo, lo, this is thy manere . . . . . TC.4. 284
And everemo me thinketh thus, that she . . . . TC.4. 1110
My name of trouthe in love for everemo! . . . . TC.5. 1055
And evermo of love enditest, . . . . . HF.2. 126
And multiplying evermo, . . . . . HF.2. 293
And evermo, eternally . . . . . HF.3. 313
And evermo, so swyft as thought, . . . . . HF.3. 834
And evermo with more encrees . . . . . HF.3. 984
And that encresyng evermo, . . . . . HF.3. 987
For evermo; [ther] is non other mene. . . . . Merc.B. 36
that the heved of Cancre turnith evermo . . . . Astr. 65–70
whiche turnith evermo the hevedes of . . . . . Astr. 70–5
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxiall turnith . . . Astr. 70–5
of the clokke, for evermo the arisyng of . . . . Astr. 75–82
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 75–82
lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 100–8
experience for evermo in whiche manere . . . . Astr. 132–9
that evermo generaly the houre inequal of . . . Astr. 188–93
bordure is evermo answeryng to the degrees . . . Astr. 188–93
Understonde wel that evermo, fro the . . . . . Astr. 198–209
But to the bothoun evermo . . . . . RR. 1761
And evermo that me was woo, . . . . . RR. 1787

**Evermo** *see* **Ever, Mo**

**Evermore**

And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys. . . . A.Prol. 67
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite. . . . A.Kn. 1032
Lyve in Atthenes evermore unknowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 1406
As wisly as I shal for evermoore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2234

**Evermore**—*Continued*

And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.' . . . B.ML. 343
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore, . . . B.ML. 760
For, evermoore we moote stonde in drede . . . B.Sh. 1427
for everemoore." Seint Jame eek seith, "If . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen, . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye evermoore countre-
wayte . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore; . . . . C.Pard. 683
And eek my weddyng ryng, for evermore. . . . E.Cl. 868
That he nas jalous evermoore in oon. . . . . E.Mch. 2086
Pitous and just, and evermore yliche; . . . . . F.Sq. 20
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was . . . . . F.Sq. 199
'Myn herte,' quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede; . . . F.Sq. 212
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood, . . . F.Sq. 429
That evermoore myn honour and renoun . . . . F.Sq. 530
And she was to hym trewe for evermoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1555
And evermoore, where that ever they goon, . . . G.CY. 884
That we concluden evermoore amys. . . . . G.CY. 957
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave; . . . . G.CY. 959
For evermore I trowe trewely, . . . . . BD. 686
For evermore, myn herte swete! . . . . . BD. 1232
That finde I redy to me evermore; . . . . . Comp.L. 46
That I have seid, be seid for evermore. . . . . Anel. 246
I yeve hit up for now and evermore; . . . . . Anel. 343
There as ther swetnesse evermore y-now is; . . . PF. 185
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore! . . . . TC.5. 1733
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe. . . . . LGW. 1239
For evermore, til that myn herte sterve. . . . . LGW. 2035
Ful prively in prison evermore, . . . . . LGW. 2336
And yit wol I evermore hir serve . . . . . Comp.A. 90
cercle and the right orisonte; and evermore the arch
. . . is there . . . . . Astr. 277–84
and these signes arisen evermore . . . . . Astr. 294–301
to Sagittarie. And thus evermore 2 . . . . . Astr. 294–301
there thi lyne meridional for evermore as . . . . Astr. 350–8
And *nota* that evermore of any 2 cytes . . . . Astr. 358–62
'For evermore gladly,' as I rede, . . . . . RR. 1819
For evermore thou neighest nere, . . . . . RR. 2472
For though thou love thus evermore, . . . . . RR. 3445
And langwisshed evermore, . . . . . RR. 3486
For how shult I evermore hym sene? . . . . . RR. 4516
But men this thenken evermore; . . . . . RR. 4840
And Youthe is redy evermore . . . . . RR. 4985
For who is freend loveth evermore. . . . . RR. 5520
And sette evermore his bisynesse . . . . . RR. 5595
But evermore pore and indigent, . . . . . RR. 5695
He hath hir wrath for evermore; . . . . . RR. 5832

**Evermore** *see* **Ever**

**Every** (*specimens*)

And specially, from every shires ende . . . . . A.Prol. 15
And everich hostiler and tappestere . . . . . A.Prol. 241
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. . . . A.Prol. 400
Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . . . A.Prol. 733
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 890
And everich of us take his aventure.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1186
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste . . A.Kn. 1848
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . . A.Kn. 1875
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . A.Kn. 1980
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge, . A.Kn. 2096
For every wight that lovede chivalrye . . . . A.Kn. 2106
And hast in every regne and every lond . . . . A.Kn. 2375
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . A.Kn. 2636
To yow aboven every creature, . . . . . A.Kn. 2769
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . A.Mil. 3484
They tolden every man that he was wood, . . . A.Mil. 3833
Reported was, with every circumstance, . . . . B.ML. 152
To serve and plese everich in that place, . . . . B.ML. 531
Of this baar witnesse everich in that hous, . . . B.ML. 626
In sighte of every body in that place! . . . . . B.ML. 672
And every wight hateth hir compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 756
Ruest on every reweful in distresse. . . . . B.ML. 854
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour; . . . B.ML. 1004
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise, . . . . . B.Sh. 1435
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel; . . . . . B.Sh. 1609
Whan seyd was al this miracle, every man . . . B.Th. 1881
'As thus; ye woot that every Evaungelist . . . B.Mel. 2133
everi man oghte to doon his diligence . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
And knew God lord of every creature. . . . . B.Mk. 3812
That every wight that hath discrecioun . . . . B.Mk. 3822
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . C.Pard. 362
And everich of thise riotoures ran . . . . . C.Pard. 768
It is an honour to everich that is heer . . . . C.Pard. 931
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.' . . . . D.WB. 162
And therfore every man this tale I telle,— . . . D.WB. 413
In every bussh or under every tree, . . . . . D.WB. 879
'Eek every wight woot this as wel as I, . . . . D.WB. 1133
And she obeyed hym in every thyng . . . . . D.WB. 1255
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot! . . . . D.Fri. 1292
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 475
She loved hir children best in every wyse. . . . E.Cl. 695
I may nat doon as every plowman may,— . . . . E.Cl. 799
That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . . E.Mch. 1350
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcye . . E.Mch. 1718
At every tyme he looked on hir face; . . . . . E.Mch. 1751
And ful of joye and blisse is every man,— . . . E.Mch. 1771
That freendes everych oother moot obeye, . . . F.Fkl. 762
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne. . . F.Fkl. 776
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1073
Quyt every surement and every bond . . . . . F.Fkl. 1534

**Every** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Every seconde or thridde day she faste . . . . G.SN. 139
Every man semeth a Salomon; . . . . . G.CY. 961
Of every ordre som shrewe is, *pardee*, . . . . . G.CY. 995
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* G.CY. 1481
For every man save thou hath toold his tale. . . I.Pars. 25
ordeyned that everich of thise foure . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
every thyng, save God of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
touched in this tretice, everich of hem . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
And songen, everich in his wyse, . . . . . BD. 301
And every tree stood by him-selve, . . . . . BD. 419
And be-thenke me every-del, . . . . . BD. 697
I fond hit redy every morwe, . . . . . BD. 1255
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
of Thebes and grece and everiche other to kille . . Anel. 53 *var*
On every bough the briddes herde I synge, . . . PF. 190
And everich of hem did his besy cure . . . . . PF. 369
After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . . PF. 401
To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . . . PF. 667
and everich man of hem hadde boren awey . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
ravysshe everyche man for his part . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
is throwen adoun for every litil thyng. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
moevynges ben covenable to everyche of hem? . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
feyth and here accord everiche of hem of othir.' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
And of thise thinges certes everiche of hem . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
Thanne syn that everiche of thise . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche of hem . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
ordeyneth hem everiche in here merites . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
and everyche by hym-self). . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
In every peril which that is to drede. . . . . TC.1. 84
In th'ilke large temple on every side, . . . . . TC.1. 185
And ay of Loves servants every while . . . . . TC.1. 328
Whenne every torment and adversite . . . . . TC.1. 404
That everich other charge he sette at nought; . . TC.1. 444
That am refus of every creature? . . . . . TC.1. 570
By his contrarie is every thing declared. . . . . TC.1. 637
To every maner wight in som degree? . . . . . TC.1. 844
'Thenk ek how elde wasteth every houre . . . . TC.2. 393
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure: . . . . TC.2. 715
And every wight out at the dore him dighte, . . TC.2. 948
For love, that everich other day I faste!' . . . . TC.2. 1166
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'— . . . TC.3. 181
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . TC.3. 603
For love of God, take every womman hede . . . TC.3. 1224
For mine wordes, here and every part, . . . . TC.3. 1331
And everich egle ben the dowves fere, . . . . TC.3. 1496
Her wordes alle and every countenaunce, . . . TC.3. 1542
He rist him up, and every dore he shette . . . . TC.4. 232
Shal bringen us the pees on every side; . . . . TC.4. 692
For everich other wey ye can recorde, . . . . TC.4. 1518
And ye so fair, that everich of them alle . . . . TC.5. 170
And whan he was from every mannes sighte, . . TC.5. 635
And ek from every companye he fledde: . . . . TC.5. 1217
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.' . . . . TC.5. 1274
God turne us every dreem to gode! . . . . . HF.1. 1
Of everiche of her aventures, . . . . . HF.1. 47
For this shal every woman fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 279
Over al this londe, on every tonge. . . . . HF.1. 348
O, sooth is, every thyng is wyst, . . . . . HF.1. 351
Now herkneth every maner man, . . . . . HF.2. 1
Every cercle causyng other, . . . . . HF.2. 288
Everich air in other stereth . . . . . HF.2. 309
That every speche of every man, . . . . . HF.2. 341
Tho stoden forth on every rowe . . . . . HF.3. 361
Throughouten every regioun . . . . . HF.3. 551
That every wyght gan on hem shoute, . . . . . HF.3. 718
Rounede everych in otheres ere . . . . . HF.3. 954
And everyche criede, 'What thing is that?' . . . HF.3. 1057
The name of everyche gan to others sprynge, . . LGW. 719
Withoute boke, with everyche observaunce. . . . LGW. 1608
And every thridde yere, withouten doute, . . . LGW. 1932
In armes everych of hem other taketh; . . . . LGW. 2381
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . . . Form.A. 48
him feithe berith and obeieth, everiche in . . . Astr. 11–5
ben everiche of hem considred of 60 . . . . . Astr. 45–50
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte . . . . Astr. 108–15
natheles som tyme is everiche of these . . . . Astr. 236–40
Signes and everiche of hem arisith in more . . . Astr. 294–301
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til . . . . Astr. 294–301
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche of these . Astr. 343–50
begynnyng of everiche of these same houses . . . Astr. 343–50
In everiche was a besaunt-wight. . . . . RR. 1106
That men in everiche myght se . . . . . RR. 1918
Everiche shal have but litel parte; . . . . . RR. 2368
Everiche of hem hath somme vice; . . . . . RR. 4261
Everiche man shulde be seke, . . . . . RR. 5729
Doune shall the castell every-dele, . . . . . RR. 5868
If everiche do his entent, . . . . . RR. 5869
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme; . . . . RR. 7464
And every-where that [he] you meteth . . . . RR. 7623

**Everydel**
Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel. . . . . A.Prol. 368
Whan Nicholas had doon thus everideel, . . . . A.Mil. 3303
And payed for the soper everideel . . . . . A.Rv. 4315
That I consente and conferme everydeel . . . . E.Mch. 1508
And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel, . . . F.Fkl. 1288

**Everydel**—*Continued*
I had be dolven everydel, . . . . . BD. 222
And over-loked hit everydel, . . . . . BD. 232
And it was sooth, for everydel . . . . . BD. 845
Hit drew and took up everydel . . . . . BD. 863
These were hir maners everydel. . . . . BD. 1013
And I hoolly hirs, and everydel.' . . . . . BD. 1040
Top and tail, and everydel, . . . . . HF.2. 372
And found that hit was everydeel . . . . . HF.3. 39
The botme paved everydell . . . . . RR. 126
Ful long and brood, and everydell Enclosed was, . RR. 137
And sore abieth she everydell . . . . . RR. 272
His garnement was everydell Y-portreied, . . . RR. 896
With orfrays leyd was everydeell . . . . . RR. 1076
Sene the remenaunt everydell. . . . . RR. 1596
For who considreth everydeell, . . . . . RR. 2469
For love is foly everydell. . . . . RR. 3271
And love the tother everydele; . . . . . RR. 5308
Might it warne hym everydele, . . . . . RR. 7655

**Everydel** *see* **Deal**

**Everyone**
So hadde I spoken with hem everychon, . . . . A.Prol. 31
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
Whan that hir names rad were everichon, . . . A.Kn. 2595
And namely the gentils everichon. . . . . A.Mil. 3113
And sithen hath he spoken of everichone . . . . B.ML. 58
'Lordes,' she seyde, 'ye knowen everichon, . . . B.ML. 330
The sowdan and the cristen everichone . . . . B.ML. 429
Duchesses, and ye ladyes everichone! . . . . . B.ML. 653
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . B.ML. 678
Eft were his lettres stolen everychon, . . . . . B.ML. 792
And seyde, 'Good men, herkeneth, everichon! . . B.Sh. 1164
And crieth, "Slee the dogges everichoon, . . . . B.MK. 3089
This is to seyn, the prynces everichoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3277
That was the wiseste child of everychon, . . . . B.Mk. 3345
And thus he seyde unto us everichon, . . . . . B.NP. 4009
And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,— . . . C.Pard. 944
I shrewe thise shrifte-fadres everychoon! . . . . D.Fri. 1442
And in his ers they crepten everychon; . . . . D.Sum. 1698
He planed awey the names everichon . . . . . D.Sum. 1758
And eek the othere preestes everichon, . . . . D.Sum. 1895
His mynde and eek his lymes everichon.". . . . D.Sum. 2055
This word seyde he unto us everychon, . . . . E.Mch. 1484
By proces, as ye knowen everichoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 829
Of Britaigne weren y-voyded everichon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1159
That voyded were thise rokkes everychon, . . . F.Fkl. 1301
And whan we been togidres everichoon . . . . G.CY. 960
Of nobles fette, and took hem everichon . . . . G.CY. 1365
The philosophres sworn were everychoon . . . . G.CY. 1464
And eek thy white fetheres everichon; . . . . H.Mcp. 296
And pulled his white fetheres everychon, . . . H.Mcp. 304
Seyde in this wise, "Lordynges everichoon, . . . I.Pars. 15
That was hir trust aboven everychon. . . . . TC.1. 154
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . . TC.1. 176
So mote her sorwes passen everychon. . . . . TC.1. 847
And seyd, that "Loves servants everychone . . . TC.1. 912
And as hem oughte arisen everychon, . . . . . TC.2. 1598
Telle me which thou wilt of everychone . . . . TC.3. 412
Ben wardein of your wommen everychone. . . . . TC.3. 665
'And Troilus, my clothes everychon . . . . . TC.4. 778
In her, and othre joyes everychone . . . . . TC.4. 867
But to the pitous Goddes everychone . . . . . TC.4. 949
But that free chois is yiven us everychoon. . . . TC.4. 971
Defende! And to thy mercy, everichoon, . . . . TC.5. 1867
Thus we be served everichone. . . . . HF.1. 337
And seyde, they ben everychon . . . . . HF.3. 570
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon! . . . . . HF.3. 627
And fel on knees everychon, . . . . . HF.3. 682
'Fy on yow,' quod she, 'everychoon! . . . . . HF.3. 686
And to begile hire wardeyns everychone, . . . . LGW. 780
That aldermoste he loved of everychon. . . . . LGW. 2567
And alderlast of everychon . . . . . RR. 449
And stronge poynted everychoon, . . . . . RR. 944
Can putt hem everychone in blame . . . . . RR. 4268
Bi evene accorde of everichone, . . . . . RR. 5818
We hate hym deedly everichone, . . . . . RR. 6925
And grete wodes everichon, . . . . . RR. 6997

**Everything**
And everything com him to remembraunce . . . TC.5. 562
Men shal not wenen everything a lye . . . . . LGW. 12

**Everything** *see* **Every, Thing**

**Everywhere**
Were payens, and that contree everywhere; . . . B.ML. 534
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywheere, . E.Cl. 167
Aboven alle, and over alle, everywhere'; . . . . G.SN. 209
That have I redy, unsoght, everywhere, . . . . Pity. 104

**Everywhere** *see* **Where**

**Evetide**
And this was gladly in the evetyde, . . . . . LGW. 770

**Evidences**
by certeyne evydences thyn abilite to . . . . . Astr. 1–5

**Evidently**
his mysknowynge shall seen more evydently . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
And thilke power scheweth ful evidently . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the . . . . Astr. 251–8

**Evil**
God helpe me so, me list ful yvele pleye.' . . . A.Kn. 1127
Of yvel entente, but for I moot reherce . . . . A.Mil. 3173

**Evil**—*Continued*

That trewe love was ever so yvel biset! . . . . A.Mil. 3715
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,' . . . A.Rv. 4320
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed . . B.Sh. 1580
What, yvel thedam on his monkes snowte! . . . B.Sh. 1595
What may youre yvel entente yow availle? . . . B.Pri. 1765
'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve'; . . . . B.Pri. 1822
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd, . . . B.Th. 1897
hym shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
"He overcometh in an yvel manere that . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 408
And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef: . . . D.WB. 247
I praye that noon of you be yvele apayd,— . . . D.Fri. 1282
'My lord,' quod he, 'be ye nat yvele apayd, . . . D.Sum. 2246
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit . . . . . E.Cl. 460
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye, . . . E.Cl. 965
Youre doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth, E.Cl. 1000
'Be now namoore agast, ne yvele apayed; . . . . E.Cl. 1052
I prey yow that ye be nat yvele apayd.' . . . . E.Mch. 1565
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd. . . . . E.Mch. 2392
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd. . . . G.CY. 921
That ther was never man yet yvele apayd . . . G.CY. 1049
A teyne of silver—yvele moot he cheeve!— . . . G.CY. 1225
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . H.Mcp. 335
A tale of which he is now yvele apayd. . . . . H.Mcp. 358
the charge of yvel usage: and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
that is moore it is of yvel,' seith Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
And yet me lyst right evel to pleye,— . . . . BD. 239
He ferde thus evel ther he seet, . . . . . BD. 500
Ful evel rehersen hit I can, . . . . . BD. 1203
And noght al only for his evel fare, . . . . . Pity. 62
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd. . . . Comp.L. 64
What was that word, or make him evel apaid; . . Anel. 123
'May god don evel?' quod sche. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'Thanne is evel no thing,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
'syn that he ne may not don evel, that mai . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
and seidest that the nature of yvel nys . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
For so as good and yvel ben two . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
freelnesse of yvel, the stedfastnesse of . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
that evel is nawght, and so as schrewes . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
myghti to doon yvele thinges ne mowen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
good may don noon yvel?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. And yit . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
But for to mowen don yvel and . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
Thanne nys nat yvel of the nombre . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
For so as good and yvel, and peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
moot the peyne of yvel answere by the contrarie . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
entecchid and defowled with yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
be wrecchidnesse to wilne to doon yvel, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
to mowe don yvel, withoute whiche mowynge the . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
to don yvel), it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
weren despoyled of mowynge to don yvel.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
that ther be yit another yvel anexed and . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
more of yvel yit over the wikkidnesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
hast grauntid is yvel for the disserte of felonye?' . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
to don yvel that thou preyedest that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
and somwhat of yvel. For no wise man . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
for yvel, the whiche schrewes, as I have . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
dryvere awey of yvel but god, governour . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
of som man is so overthrowynge to yvel, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
(As who seith that yvel is good . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.) . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
chasith out alle yvel fro the boundes of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
nat seen in no place no thing of yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn good or yvel). For alle fortune that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
but yif thou, erthly man, waxest yvel . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare, . . . . TC.1. 626
And ek thee n'oughte not ben yvele apayed . . . TC.1. 649
Swich yvel is not alwey booteles. . . . . TC.1. 782
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene. . . . . TC.2. 581
On me is nought along thyn yvel fare! . . . . TC.2. 1001
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene? . . . TC.3. 1164
That she wolde it as now for yvel take. . . . . TC.4. 606
That n'ost not that she wol ben yvele apayed . . TC.4. 642
For wel I wot, as yvele as I ye fare! . . . . . TC.5. 238
'Yet preye I you, on yvel ye ne take . . . . . TC.5. 1625
For with ful yvel wil list him to leve . . . . . TC.5. 1637

**Evil**—*Continued*

Yvel thrift come on your jowes, . . . . . HF.3. 696
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payed, . . LGW.G. 68
Forbereth me, and beth not evele apayede, . . . LGW. 80
Of love, or evyl ymaginacioun. . . . . LGW. 1523
Ne beren us therfore an evel name.' . . . . . LGW. 2135
So yvel hewed was hir colour . . . . . RR. 213
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee, . . . . . RR. 1067
And yvel arryved mote they be, . . . . . RR. 1068
For who spake of hem yvel or well, . . . . . RR. 1295
Ne say nought, for noon yvel wille, . . . . . RR. 2203
That yvell is full of curtesie . . . . . RR. 2293
That have the yvel of love assayde, . . . . . RR. 2417
Full yvel acoolde, in wynde and reyne. . . . . RR. 2658
Noon yvel therto ne may amounte, . . . . . RR. 2745
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame. . . . . RR. 3025
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte. . . . . RR. 3146
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see . . . . . RR. 3224
This is the yvell that love they calle, . . . . . RR. 3269
Was yvel aquayntaunce and pryve. . . . . RR. 3818
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . . . RR. 4274
Folwe an evell conclusioun. . . . . RR. 4459
Right evell savoured good savour; . . . . . RR. 4730
But it be they of yvel lyf . . . . . RR. 4767
And of all yvell the racyne, . . . . . RR. 4881
And makith hym love yvell companye, . . . . . RR. 4899
That to done yvell is custommere, . . . . . RR. 4936
And suen yvell companye, . . . . . RR. 4953
But yvell she spendith hir servise . . . . . RR. 4959
Can yvel demene his distresse, . . . . . RR. 5238
Cometh of evel entencioun. . . . . RR. 5764
(And, sir, that was ryght yvel do) . . . . . RR. 7518

**Evils**

shewynge me the perils and the yveles . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
the perils and yveles that myghte sewe of . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
harmes and yveles; for greet poverte constreyneth a . B.Mel. 2750–5
man to do manye yveles, and therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
alle other yveles; and therfore seith Salomon, "He . B.Mel. 2765–70
manye yveles. And the same Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
weyes, or elles yif that evelis passen . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
yif that the eveles mowen ben by any . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
yvelis and aspre thinges, and yeveth . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
whiche myghte yvelis ben thanne gode . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
whan it useth the yvelis covenably and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

**Ew** *see* **Yew**

**Exaltat**

In Pisces, wher Venus is exaltat; . . . . . D.WB. 704

**Exaltation**

Ech falleth in otheres exaltacioun; . . . . . D.WB. 702
Of Cancer, Jovis exaltacioun; . . . . . E.Mch. 2224
For he was neigh his exaltacioun . . . . . F.Sq. 49
Ther-with the moones exaltacioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 10

**Examination**

And for as muche as that the examynacioun is necessarie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60

**Examine**

examyne wel youre thoghtes of swich . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
shal examyne youre conseil, after the . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
this thanne shul ye examyne the seconde . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
'Lat us now examyne the thridde . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
him yet eft sones examine and rollen his thoughtes . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50

**Examined**

'And whan ye han examyned youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
whan ye han examyned youre conseil, as I . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
ye han nat examyned youre conseil in the forseyde . B.Mel. 2440–5
of the forseide mateere, and hadden examyned it . . B.Mel. 2975–80

**Examineth**

dame Prudence and seyde, 'Examineth,' . . . 'youre conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60

**Examining**

'In the examynynge thanne of youre conseillour . B.Mel. 2390–5

**Example** *see* **Ensample**

**Exceed**

hem ne mai exceden ne surmounten the . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

**Exceeded**

thilke porcioun that is excedid and adde it . . . Astr. 251–8

**Exceedeth**

first altitude . . . excedith his secunde altitude, . Astr. 251–8

**Excellence**

Ther was also, ful riche of excellence. . . . . A.Prol. 311
To dyen in his excellence and flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3048
excellence and benignitee of youre gracious lordshipe, B.Mel. 3010–5
Y-formed hire in so greet excellence, . . . . . C.Doc. 10
She was encressed in swich excellence . . . . . E.Cl. 408
That thou, that art the sonne of excellence, . . . G.SN. 52
And sondry werkes brighte of excellence. . . . . G.SN. 112
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence . . . . . Pity. 59

**Excellence**—*Continued*
To hir, that is of so gret excellence . . . . . Mars. 169
swiche excellence, that thou makedest . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
put under your excellence, thei ne han . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
Of her, in preising of her excellence, . . . . TC.3. 215
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence . . . . TC.3. 988
Be to thy bounte and thyn excellence!'— . . . TC.3. 1274
As can myn auctour of his excellence, . . . . TC.3. 1325
Of yow, that doon to me this excellence. . . . . LGW. 2049
The excellence of the Spere Solide, . . . . . Astr. 277–84

**Excellent**
And so bifel that thexcellent renoun . . . . . B.ML. 150
A wyf he hadde of excellent beautee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1193
Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee . . . . C.Doc. 7
And if that excellent was hire beautee, . . . . C.Doc. 39
Heere may ye se how excellent franchise . . . . E.Mch. 1987
So excellent a lord in alle thyng. . . . . F.Sq. 15
It moste been a rethor excellent, . . . . . F.Sq. 38
Youre excellente doghter that is heere. . . . . F.Sq. 145
that is so excellent and digne, I bitake . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
desiren to apparailen your excellent kynde . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
that alle thyng that is right excellent . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
to the most excellent thing. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
as seyde a philosophre, the more excellent . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
His vertu or his excellent prowesse, . . . . . TC.1. 438
Within her thought his excellent prowesse, . . . TC.2. 660
Unto your excellent benignitee, . . . . . Ven. 74

**Except**
She was except in his servise . . . . . RR. 4291 *var*
Except oonly in causes twoo; . . . . . RR. 5292

**Exception**
Withouten excepcioun of bigamye, . . . . . D.WB. 86
'I nyl,' quod he, 'have noon excepcioun; . . . . LGW. 2653
of the Astrelabie ne maken non excepcioun . . . Astr. 324–30
Withouten ony excepcioun . . . . . RR. 4087
That ther be noon excepcioun . . . . . RR. 5211

**Excess**
though I do a greet excesse, that is to seyn, . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
doon outrage, ne excesse, for to vengen hym; . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
noght by excesse ne by outrage. And also, if . . B.Mel. 2715–20
repreven hym that deffendeth hym of excesse and . B.Mel. 2725–30
Folwen of excesse and of glotonyes, . . . . . C.Pard. 514
and rebuked. Also in excesse of diverse metes . . I.Pars. 445–50
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare, . . . . TC.1. 626

**Exchange**
Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle. . . . A.Prol. 278
Th'exchaunge of prisoneres and al this nede . . . TC.4. 146
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he thinges tweye: TC.4. 158
He mighte best th'eschaunge of her withstonde; . . TC.4. 160
As parlement hath her eschaunge enseled . . . TC.4. 559
Hath maad th'eschaunge of Antenor and you, . . TC.4. 878

**Exchanges**
And eek of loves mo eschaunges, . . . . . HF.2. 189

**Excite**
What deliteth yow to exciten so grete moevynges . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5

**Excited**
Excited he the peple in his prechyng . . . . . D.Sum. 1716
felonye unpunysschyd, and ben excited ther-to by yiftes; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
and it is a-waked and excited by the wynde . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
I-moevid and excited, and clepith forth to semblable . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Exciteth**
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to, . . . . G.CY. 744
and exciteth and moeveth your thoughtes, . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
exciteth in this mene-while the formes . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5

**Exciting**
or by the excitynge of oother folke; or if . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
goth byforn, excitynge and moevynge the . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5

**Exclamation**
Here endeth the exclamacion of the Deth of Pyte. . Pity. *end*

**Excusable**
Is excusable more than som, y-wis; . . . . . TC.3. 1031

**Excusacioun**
essoyne, ne excusacioun. And nat . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
with wrawnesse, slaknesse, and excusacioun, . . I.Pars. 680–5

**Excusaciouns**
And wel to heryn here excusacyouns, . . . . . LGW.G. 362

**Excuse**
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; . . . A.Prol. 651
But nathelees somme clerkes hire excusen . . . B.Mk. 3317
They were ful glad to excusen hem ful blyve . . . D.WB. 391
If I thexcuse though thou shul be spilt!' . . . . D.Fri. 1611
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse, . . . E.Mch. 2269
I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . . . . H.Mcp. 29
and angrily, and deffenden or excusen his synne . . I.Pars. 580–5
and for a man may nat excusen hym to . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my mede, . . . Anel. 305
accuse schrewes, and nat excusen hem.) . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
For-why to every lover I m'excuse, . . . . . TC.2. 12
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . TC.3. 561
I shal of that as ful excusen me . . . . . TC.3. 810
And wolde a busshel venim al excusen . . . . TC.3. 1025
And that excuse I for the gentilesse. . . . . TC.3. 1036

**Excuse**—*Continued*
And if I mighte excuse her any wise, . . . . . TC.5. 1097
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routhe. . . . . TC.5. 1099
Ne finde excuse aright that may suffise, . . . . TC.5. 1580
But to excusen Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 427
And if so be he may hym nat excuse, . . . . LGW. 403
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse, . . . . Scog. 36
As ferre as love may hym excuse; . . . . . RR. 5303
Excuse hym by his orisoun; . . . . . RR. 6604
Ne ought hym therof to excuse. . . . . RR. 6772
Who may that begger wel excuse, . . . . . RR. 7280

**Excused**
Yet in his resoun he hem bothe excused, . . . . A.Kn. 1766
Have me excused of myn ignoraunce.' . . . . B.Mk. 3180
Excused hym by cause of his siknesse, . . . . E.Mch. 1903
Have me excused, if I speke amys, . . . . . F.Sq. 7
Have me excused of my rude speche. . . . . F.Fkl. 718
seyd and no thyng excused, ne hyd, . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
She oghte the more excused be . . . . . BD. 677
And that she sholde han his conning excused, . . TC.2. 1079
That as by right him oughte ben excused; . . . LGW. 351
have . . . for excused, and my superfluite of wordes, Astr. 5–11

**Excusest**
excusest hym, by thy fals witnesse, or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
elles excusest thyself falsly. Ware yow . . . . I.Pars. 795–800

**Excuseth**
He weep, and hym excuseth pitously: . . . . . B.ML. 1059
man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
of his synne that excuseth nat his synne, . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
that excuseth hym wilfully of his synne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90

**Excusing**
His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge. . . . . TC.1. 112
And in his herte he wente her excusinge, . . . . TC.5. 1574

**Excusings**
Thou shalt seen that noon excusynges . . . . . RR. 6586

**Execut**
But execut was al biside her leve . . . . . TC.3. 622

**Executeth**
That executeth in the world over al, . . . . . A.Kn. 1664

**Execution**
mighte nat putten it to execucioun . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
That boldely dide execucioun . . . . . D.Fri. 1301
Doon execucioun in thynges badde; . . . . . E.Cl. 522
Er ye doon any execucioun . . . . . H.Mcp. 287
auctorite, desired to putten forth in execucion . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
Forncast and put in execucioun, . . . . . TC.3. 521
Committeth to don execucioun: . . . . . TC.5. 4
Lo, thexecucion of the magestee . . . . . Fort. 65

**Executor**
Ire is in sooth executour of pryde. . . . . D.Sum. 2010
I am gladly executour, . . . . . RR. 6973

**Executrice**
But O Fortune, executrice of wierdes! . . . . . TC.3. 617

**Exempt**
hevene, rejoyseth that it is exempt fro alle erthly thynges? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70

**Exerce**
any man that mai exercen or haunten any ryght . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500

**Exercise**
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise. . . . . A.Kn. 1436
And exercise, and hertes suffisaunce. . . . . B.NP. 4029
And suffreth us, as for oure exercise, . . . . . E.Cl. 1156
Whan we been there as we shul exercise Oure craft, . . . . . G.CY. 750
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . . . G.CY. 830
sholde men exercise hemself to doon goode werkes, . I.Pars. 685–90
and restreyned and wys thurw exercise of hir adversite. Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
and withoute reste, and exercise his tonge to chidynges, Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5

**Exercised**
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a purgynge mekenesse; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
whethir that destyne be exercised outhir by some . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70

**Exerciseth**
'And certes thilke thing that exerciseth or corrigith . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80

**Exercising**
cause of contynuacioun and exercisynge to good folk, . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
of gerdonynge or elles of exercisyng of good folk, . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70

**Exercitation**
and the exercitacioun of pacience. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20

**Exile**
putte hem in exil for ever.' . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
wole exile youre adversaries, that thynketh . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . . . . . ABC. 56
And thus ye me from all my blisse exile. . . . . Comp.A. 11
myn exil? Artow comen for thou art maad . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
to god in-to exil for hir trecheries and frawdes . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
wyste nevere how fer thyn exil was yif thy tale ne hadde . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
putten hem in exil; of the whiche lord . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
that thow clepest exil is contre to hem that . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
and also to han gon into solitarie exil. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40

**Exiled**
But I, that am exiled and bareyne . . . . . A.Kn. 1244

**Exiled**—*Continued*
Ther now I am exiled fro my wele. . . . . A.Kn. 1272
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 1344
But yet nere cristene Britons so exiled . . . . B.ML. 547
So preyde for hym that he was exiled, . . . . C.Doc. 273
seyn, whan I was exiled). They that . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
a wrecche and exiled; but I wyste nevere how fer . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
where, he may nat ben exiled by no . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
that he mai deserve to ben exiled; . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
for-thi sorwestow that thow art exiled . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
schullen ben exiled fro thilke faire contre.' . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
hath nat levere ben exiled, pore and nedy . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
Pitee exyled, no wyght is merciable. . . . . L.St. 17
Exiled be out of this londe; . . . . . RR. 3995
Or be exiled in this caas . . . . . RR. 6777

**Exiling**
knowen the exilynge of Anaxogore, ne . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
Now mote I sayne the exilynge of kynges . . . LGW. 1680

**Existence**
Whan hit is fals in existence! . . . . . HF.1. 266
Hym that is freend in existence, . . . . . RR. 5549
If existens al fayled is. . . . . RR. 7468

**Exodi**
*Exodi* capitulo 20°. 'Thou shalt have . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Exorcisaciouns**
That use exorsisaciouns, . . . . . HF.3. 173

**Expans**
Neither his collect, ne his expans yeeris, . . . . F.Fkl. 1275

**Expectant**
Expectant ay till I may mete . . . . . RR. 4571

**Expel**
Ne may the venym voyden ne expelle. . . . . A.Kn. 2751

**Experience**
Foond in his olde experience an art . . . . . A.Kn. 2445
For it is preeved by experience, . . . . . A.Kn. 3001
of oold experience. And werke . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
And han wel founden by experience . . . . . B.NP. 4168
'Experience, though noon auctoritee . . . . . D.WB. 1
The experience woot wel it is noght so; . . . . D.WB. 124
This knowen lecchours by experience. . . . . D.WB. 468
For thou shalt by thyn owene experience . . . . D.Fri. 1517
"And preeve it by thyn owene experience, . . . D.Sum. 2057
Fully to han experience and loore . . . . . E.Cl. 788
Thexperience so preveth every day . . . . . E.Mch. 2238
For ye shul seen heer by experience, . . . . . G.CY. 1125
of this, the experience of day by day . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
in-to experience of hem-self by aspre and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
Th' experience of this is felt in me, . . . . . TC.3. 1283
What gilt of me, what fel experience . . . . . TC.5. 1257
By experience; for if that thou . . . . . HF.2. 280
A preve by experience; . . . . . HF.2. 370
Experience shal thee teche, so may happe, . . . Buk. 22
of this conclusioun the ful experience. . . . . Astr. 121–7
the experience for evermo in whiche manere . . . Astr. 132–9
by experience I wote wel that, in our . . . . . Astr. 145–50
As experience shall thee kenne. . . . . RR. 2476
And knowe withouten experience, . . . . . RR. 4690
Forto shewe by experience . . . . . RR. 5478
By experience right as it is. . . . . RR. 5553

**Expert**
That weren of lawe expert and curious, . . . . A.Prol. 577
And though he were nat depe experte in loore, . . B.ML. 4
swiche as han seyn and been expert in manye thynges, B.Mel. 2350–5
Of which I am expert in al myn age,— . . . . D.WB. 174
And been expert of this, and in youre neede . . . G.CY. 1251
That in science so expert was, that he . . . . TC.1. 67
But tho that ben expert in love it seye, . . . . TC.2. 1367
She was expert in his servise, . . . . . RR. 4291 *em*

**Explicit**
Explicit prima pars penitentie. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
Amen. Explicit carmen. . . . . ABC. *end*
Explicit liber primus . . . . . Bo.1. *end* 255–60
Explicit liber secundus . . . . . Bo.2. *end* 600–5
Explicit liber tercius . . . . . Bo.3. *end* 1140–5
Explicit liber quartus . . . . . Bo.4. *end* 1615–20
Explicit liber Boecii . . . . . Bo.5. *end*
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martyris . . . . . LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Tesbe . . . . . LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartagenis Regine LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Philomene . . . . . LGW. *end*
Explicit Legenda Phillis . . . . . LGW. *end*
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . . Truth. *end*
Explicit. . . . . L.St. *end*
Explicit. . . . . Buk. *end*
Explicit. . . . . Merc.B. *end*
Explicit. . . . . W.Unc. *end*
Explicit. . . . . Comp.A. *end*

**Exploit**
And grete nedes kunnen espleiten, . . . . . RR. 6174

**Exposition**
The exposicioun of this hooly preyere . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
By exposicioun ne glose . . . . . RR. 7145

**Expound**
Texpounden hym this song in his langage, . . . . B.Pri. 1716

**Expound**—*Continued*
I kan na moore expounde in this matere, . . . . B.Pri. 1725
That koude expounde what this lettre mente; . . . B.Mk. 3398
And she his dreem bigan right thus expounde: . . . B.Mk. 3940
the name . . . Expowne, as men may in hir storie see. G.SN. 86
And why? For folk expounden hem amis! . . . . TC.5. 1278
Thus sholdestow thy drem a-right expounde!' . . . TC.5. 1288
Cassandre him gan right thus his drem expounde. . . TC.5. 1456
To expowne you the pith withynne:— . . . . RR. 7172

**Expounded**
For he the dremes of the kyng expowned, . . . . B.Mk. 3346
But Daniel expowned it anon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3399
His norice hym expowned every deel . . . . . B.NP. 4305

**Express**
Ther may no tonge expresse in no science; . . . . B.Pri. 1666
That kan unnethes any word expresse, . . . . . B.Pri. 1675
Whan they his pitous passioun expresse,— . . . . B.Mel. 2140
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . . C.Doc. 105
That sooth is that my bille wol expresse.' . . . . C.Doc. 170
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . . C.Doc. 182
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye, . . . . . D.WB. 27
By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . . . . D.WB. 61
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde, . . . . D.WB. 719
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is, . . . . D.WB. 1169
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse . . . . . G.CY. 1286
And nathelees yet wol I it expresse . . . . . G.CY. 1305
that is expres agayn the comandement of God; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
grete synnes, and expres agayn the . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
The synne of thefte is eek expres agayns Goddes heeste, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
is expres eek agayn the comandement of . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
For wise folk in bokes it expresse, . . . . . TC.5. 790
And yaf expresse commaundement, . . . . . HF.3. 931
And therfor, thogh I highte to expresse . . . . . Buk. 5
Ayens the lawe of Rome expres; . . . . . RR. 7190

**Expressed**
as it is aboven expressed and declared, . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
In swich manere it may nat been expressed, . . . E.Mch. 2362

**Expresseth**
expresseth it by word outward to . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40

**Expressly**
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly . . . . C.Pard. 586

**Expulsive**
The vertu expulsif, or animal, . . . . . A.Kn. 2749

**Extend**
On which thy lymes feithfully extenden, . . . . B.ML. 461

**Extensa**
Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and . . . Astr. 50–7

**Extortion**
Nere myn extorcioun I myghte nat lyven, . . . D.Fri. 1439
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun! . . . . . L.St. 23

**Extortions**
And therfore by extorcions I lyve; . . . . . D.Fri. 1429
myghten moore resonably ben cleped extorcions than I.Pars. 750–5
ther as it is due; but certes, extorcions . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
pilen and doon extorcions in hooly chirche? . . . I.Pars. 765–70

**Extre**
a large Pyn in manere of an extre, that goth thorugh . Astr. 57–60
pyn in manere of an extre is ymagyned to be the Pool . Astr. 57–60

**Extremities**
Ben clepid ii. extremytees; . . . . . RR. 6526

**Ey** *see* **Egg, Eh**

**Eye**
That slepen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . . A.Prol. 10
He was war, as he caste his eye aside, . . . . . A.Kn. 896
But I was hurt right now thurghout myn eye . . . A.Kn. 1096
And she agayn hym caste a freendlich eye . . . A.Kn. 2680
But on his lady yet caste he his eye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2807
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye. . . . A.Kn. 3016
And sikerly she hadde a likerous eye. . . . . A.Mil. 3244
Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . A.Mil. 3415
And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye, . . . . A.Mil. 3852
With bleryng of a proud milleres eye,— . . . . A.Rv. 3865
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, . . . . A.Rv. 3919
But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . . . A.Rv. 4049
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye; . . . A.Rv. 4301
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye. . . . B.ML. 280
And so bifel that as he cast his eye . . . . . B.NP. 4463
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye. B.NP. 4471
Do me to synge, and wynke with myn eye, . . . B.NP. 4620
Ther is ful many an eye, and many an ere, . . . D.Sum. 2051
But as it were a twynklyng of an eye, . . . . E.Cl. 37
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye . . . . E.Cl. 233
That never was ther seyn with mannes eye . . . E.Cl. 944
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . E.Cl. 1168
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . E.Mch. 1744
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . F.Sq. 194
And looketh on hem with a freendly eye. . . . F.Sq. 274
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eighe . . . . F.Fkl. 1036
The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1192
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye, . . . G.SN. 230
And of my swynk yet blered is myn eye; . . . G.CY. 730
Ne every appul that is fair at eye . . . . . G.CY. 964
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
For al thy waityng, blered is thyn eye . . . . H.Mcp. 252
This god of slepe, with his oon ye . . . . . BD. 184
With oon eye, and that other wepyng. . . . . BD. 633
Of ladyes, that ever man with ye . . . . . BD. 807
Trewly she was to myn ye . . . . . BD. 980
That when hir deyned caste on hym her ye, . . . Mars. 39

**Eye**—*Continued*

But grace be, I se hir never with ye. . . . . Mars. 190
Ne lasteth not the twynkelyng of an ye; . . . . Mars. 222
That every wyght that sette on hit an ye, . . . Mars. 247
To non estat, I have non othir ye. . . . . PF. 630
with a wikkid eye. If thow considere the . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
to seyn that Ulixes smoot out the eye . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
the eighe knoweth it, and otherweys the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
is in the singuler peces; but the eighe . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
fleen the sighte of the present eye, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
His ye perced, and so depe it wente, . . . . . TC.1. 272
His herte, which that is his brestes ye, . . . . TC.1. 453
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with ye! . . . . . TC.2. 301
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . . TC.2. 403
The dayes honour, and the hevenes ye, . . . . TC.2. 904
A frendly chere or looking of an ye, . . . . . TC.4. 398
So at the laste, as that her ye glente . . . . . TC.4. 1223
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . . TC.4. 1656
And caste his ye upon her pitously, . . . . . TC.5. 79
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. . . . TC.5. 448
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye, . . . . TC.5. 554
And al this thing right sen it with your ye, . . . TC.5. 901
May saufly leye hit to his ye'; . . . . . HF.1. 291
As kenne myghte I with myn ye, . . . . . HF.1. 498
That al the world, as to myn ye, . . . . . HF.2. 398
'Now,' quod he tho, 'cast up thyn ye; . . . . HF.2. 427
As I hit myghte see with myn ye: . . . . . HF.3. 402
Wel more thing than men han seen with eye! . . LGW. 11
Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . LGW. 100
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day, . . . . . LGW. 184
That feyrer saugh ther never man with ye, . . . LGW. 1600
That is to seyn, hir beautee and myn ye. . . . Comp.A. 42
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres . . . Astr. 50–7
bytwixe the pool and thin eye; . . . . . Astr. 258–62
But shette hir one eye for disdeyn; . . . . . RR. 296
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke . . . RR. 1023
That thorough myn ye unto myn herte . . . . RR. 1728
Thourghout [myn] eigh, as it was founde, . . . RR. 1779
The eye is a good messangere, . . . . . RR. 2919
That almoost blered is myn ye: . . . . . RR. 3912
Another hath a likerous ighe; . . . . . RR. 4264
Of oure countre pleyn at the ye . . . . . RR. 5663
Ne have God in his eye-sight; . . . . . RR. 7232

**Eye** *see* **Piggesnye**

**Eyed**

Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed. . . . TC.4. 1459

**Eyen**

Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . . A.Prol. 152
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed, . . . A.Prol. 201
His eyen twynkled in his heed aryght . . . . A.Prol. 267
For sawcefleem he was, with eyen narwe. . . . A.Prol. 625
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare, . . . A.Prol. 684
A large man he was, with eyen stepe, . . . . A.Prol. 753
He cast his eyen upon Emelya, . . . . . A.Kn. 1077
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde, . . . . A.Kn. 1363
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres. . . A.Kn. 1522
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . . A.Kn. 1567
He gan to looken up with eyen lighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1783
And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two, . . . A.Kn. 1796
With eyen rede, and of a man he eet. . . . . A.Kn. 2048
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2081
The cercles of his eyen in his heed, . . . . . A.Kn. 2131
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . A.Kn. 2167
Dusked his eyen two and failled breeth. . . . . A.Kn. 2806
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, . . . A.Kn. 2901
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest, . . . . A.Kn. 2984
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974
But it were with thilke eyen of his mynde, . . . B.ML. 552
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete. . . . B.ML. 560
That from his eyen ran the water doun. . . . . B.ML. 661
And bothe his eyen broste out of his face . . . B.ML. 671
And over his litel eyen she it leyde, . . . . . B.ML. 838
And into hevene hire eyen up she caste. . . . . B.ML. 840
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . B.ML. 845
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, . . B.ML. 848
thyne eyen to moyste been of teeris, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
to thyne eyen, lat hem nat falle, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
troubled eyen han no cleer sighte. But seyeth . . B.Mel. 2890–5
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen. . B.Mk. 3260
Now maystow wepen with thyne eyen blynde, . . B.Mk. 3267
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste, . . . . . B.Mk. 3392
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen. . . . . B.Mk. 3620
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte . . . . B.Mk. 3677
His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye. . . . B.NP. 4095
Ye been so scarlet reed aboute youre eyen, . . . B.NP. 4351
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . . . B.NP. 4383
So moote I brouke wel myne eyen tweye,— . . . B.NP. 4490
He wolde so peyne hym that with bothe his eyen . B.NP. 4495
Strecchynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . B.NP. 4522
He loketh as a sparhawke with his eyen; . . . . B.NP. 4647
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste . . . . . C.Doc. 123
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two, . . . . C.Doc. 234
That oon thou shalt forgo, maugree thyne eyen! . D.WB. 315
Thogh thou preye Argus with his hundred eyen . . D.WB. 358
Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . D.WB. 723

**Eyen**—*Continued*

Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight"; . . . D.Sum. 2060
Hath wyn byreved me myne eyen sight?" . . . D.Sum. 2071
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse . . . . E.Cl. 237
His eyen two, and wondreth that she may . . . E.Cl. 669
But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye, . . . E.Cl. 899
And now thou hast biraft hym bothe his eyen, . . E.Mch. 2067
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hondred eyen, . . E.Mch. 2111
Com forth now with thyne eyen columbyn! . . . E.Mch. 2141
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght, . . . . E.Mch. 2260
Al hadde man seyn a thyng with bothe his eyen, . . E.Mch. 2272
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two, . . . . . E.Mch. 2360
I have yow holpe on bothe youre eyen blynde,— . . E.Mch. 2370
As me was taught to heele with youre eyen, . . . E.Mch. 2372
He swyved thee; I saugh it with myne eyen; . . . E.Mch. 2378
Thonked be God! with bothe myne eyen two, . . . E.Mch. 2385
And caste hir eyen dounward fro the brynke; . . . F.Fkl. 858
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle. . . . . G.SN. 190
Whiche that thyne eyen han no myght to see; . . . G.SN. 255
Ther lakketh no thyng to thyne outter eyen . . . G.SN. 498
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blynde. . . G.SN. 504
If that youre eyen kan nat seen aright, . . . . G.CY. 1418
Thyne eyen daswen eek, as that me thynketh, . . H.Mcp. 31
And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen. . . H.Mcp. 261
ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
fair to the eyen, and delitable to the sighte. . . . I.Pars. 325–30
and anoon the eyen of hem bothe openeden; . . . I.Pars. 325–30
synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
for the coveitise of eyen folweth . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
that wolde nat heven up his eyen to . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . . . BD. 212
And at myn herte; for-why, hir yen . . . . . BD. 840
'And whiche yen my lady hadde! . . . . . BD. 858
Hir yen semed anoon she wolde . . . . . BD. 865
But ever me thoghte hir yen seyde, . . . . . BD. 875
If he had yen hir to be-holde; . . . . . BD. 969
To mennes yen that coude have knowe. . . . . BD. 975
Who so had loked hir with your eyen'— . . . . BD. 1050
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste, . . . . Pity. 18
Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere. . . . . ABC. 88
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde! . . . . ABC. 105
Instede of teres, from his eyen tweyne . . . . Mars. 95
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen; . . . . Mars. 111
Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . . . . Anel. 336
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste . . . . PF. 172
There was the douve, with hir eyen meke; . . . PF. 341
nayteth to closen wepynge eien. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
with cruel eighen. 'Who,' quod . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
ward with al the lookynge of hir eien, . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
myn eien, that weren fulle of the wawes . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
and to myn eien repeyred ayen hir firste . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
in merveylynge eien. . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
so that I sette myne eien on hir and . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
a place in me byforn thyne eien. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
on thyng that is present byforn the eien . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
draweth . . . the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is to . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
hir eyen, and withdrowghe hir ryght as . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
byforn thyne eien almest al the purposede forme . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
men hadden eyghen of a beeste that . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
feblesse of the eighen that loken. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the eighen of thi thought, for ther shaltow . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
ledist . . . thyn eyen to loken the verray . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
that he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
But men may nat, for they have hir eien . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
cast awey hir eyghen fro the lyght of the sovereyn . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
of our eyen or of our sighte).' . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
whan that cleernesse smyteth the eyen . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
your werkes) byforn the eyen of the juge . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . . TC.1. 192
Within the subtil stremes of her yen, . . . . . TC.1. 305
'Ye stonden in her yen mightily, . . . . . TC.1. 428
And up his yen caste he, that in fere . . . . . TC.1. 726
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste; . . . . TC.2. 142
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . . . TC.2. 253
With that the teres braste out of his yen, . . . TC.2. 326
That stood in blak, with loking of her yen, . . . TC.2. 534
How sobreliche he caste doun his yen. . . . . TC.2. 648
Though that a man, for feblesse of his yen, . . . TC.2. 863
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe . . . . TC.2. 971
That with the stremes of your yen clere . . . . TC.3. 129
With that she gan her yen on him caste . . . . TC.3. 155
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . TC.3. 183
Out of her yen fille, and thus she seyde, . . . . TC.3. 1052
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . . . . TC.3. 1087
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . . . . TC.3. 1137
This Troilus ful ofte her yen two . . . . . TC.3. 1352
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere, . . . . TC.3. 1353
For every bore hath oon of thy brighte yen! . . . TC.3. 1453
The salte teres from his yen tweye . . . . . TC.4. 129

**Eyen**—*Continued*
His yen two for piete of herte, . . . . . TC.4. 246
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . . TC.4. 309
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . . . TC.4. 310
In veyn fro this forth have ich yen tweye . . . TC.4. 314
And to the grounde his yen doun he caste. . . . TC.4. 522
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . . . . TC.4. 736
On which I saw him first with yen tweyne, . . . TC.4. 755
Aboute her yen two a purpre ring . . . . . TC.4. 869
The teres from his yen for to reyne. . . . . TC.4. 873
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . TC.4. 1092
Her yen throwen upward to her hed,— . . . . TC.4. 1159
Where ben her armes and her yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 220
And in that temple with her yen clere . . . . TC.5. 566
Prudence, allas! oon of thine yen three . . . . TC.5. 744
But for to speken of her yen clere, . . . . . TC.5. 815
That Paradys stood formed in her yen; . . . . TC.5. 817
And therwithal she caste her yen doun, . . . . TC.5. 1005
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see?' . . . TC.5. 1159
The teres whiche that fro mine yen reyne, . . . TC.5. 1336
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 1338
'Myn yen two, in veyn with whiche I see, . . . TC.5. 1373
Myn yen to the heven I caste. . . . . HF.1. 495
Upon hir eyen to beholde, . . . . . HF.3. 289
For as fele eyen hadde she, . . . . . HF.3. 291
As I myn eyen gan up caste, . . . . . HF.3. 318
And up the nose and yen caste, . . . . . HF.3. 1062
Whan I was leyde, and hadde myn eyen hed, . . . LGW. 208
This god of Love on me his eighen caste, . . . LGW. 311
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . . LGW. 827
Bothe with hire herte and with hire eyen; . . . LGW. 859
On hire he caste his hevy dedely eyen, . . . . LGW. 885
So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . . . LGW. 1038

**Eyen**—*Continued*
But mekely she let hire eyen falle, . . . . . LGW. 1734
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght, . . . LGW. 2043
Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also; . . . . . LGW. 2240
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen doun, . . . . LGW. 2647
That cureth yen derke fro hir penaunce; . . . . Fort. 36
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 1
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 11
The openyng of hir yen clere; . . . . . RR. 544
Hir yen grey as is a faucoun; . . . . . RR. 546
With metely mouth and yen greye, . . . . . RR. 822
Hir yen greye and glad also, . . . . . RR. 862
With eyen gladde and browes bente, . . . . . RR. 1217
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . . . . RR. 1518
And with myne eyen se right nought. . . . . RR. 2426
Alas! myne eyen send I ne may . . . . . RR. 2427
But with that sight thyne eyen fede. . . . . RR. 2460
Hir laughing eyen, persaunt and clere, . . . . RR. 2809
His eyen with all hir lymes fede. . . . . RR. 2814
Whanne thyne eyen have metyng . . . . . RR. 2906
For whanne thyne eyen were thus in blisse, . . . RR. 2913
Whanne the eyen sene that may hem plese. . . . RR. 2934 *em*
Hir eyen twoo were cleer and light . . . . . RR. 3199
Frounyng his eyen gan to make, . . . . . RR. 4062
Til for drede his yen close, . . . . . RR. 5390
**Eyes**
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe, . . . . . RR. 3136
**Ezekiel**
the prophete Ezechiel, 'Ye shal remembre yow of . I.Pars. 140–5
therfore seith the prophete Ezechiel, 'I . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
the kyng Ezechiel to God, 'I wol . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5


# F


**F** (*the letter*)
pool, and clepe that sterre F. . . . . Astr. 251–8
wel that F is not considrid but oonly . . . . . Astr. 251–8
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol . . . Astr. 251–8
than wol F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . Astr. 251–8
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . Astr. 258–62
other point F. Than toke I the point of . . . Astr. 371–6
the point of F upward in the same signe by cause . Astr. 371–6
point of F endelonge in my label upon . . . . Astr. 376–82
the prickes of A and of F; tho turned I . . . . Astr. 376–82
my ryet til that the pricke of F satt upon . . . Astr. 376–82
than sette I the point of F dounward in the same . Astr. 382–91
the longitude, and sette the point of F . . . . Astr. 382–91
the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte. . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Fable**
So was his name, for this is no fable, . . . . . C.Doc. 155
But sikerly, withouten any fable, . . . . . F.Sq. 180
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones!' . . . . I.Pars. 29
'Thou getest fable noon y-toold for me, . . . . I.Pars. 31
lost hire, and was deed. This fable . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
Therfor held he hit but fable. . . . . HF.3. 390
And this is storial sooth, it is no fable. . . . . LGW. 702
Trouthe is put doun, resoun is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15
Withoute fable I wole discryve; . . . . . RR. 705
I wol nat longe holde you in fable . . . . . RR. 1439
The which in soth[e] nys but fable, . . . . . RR. 2578
And everich hadde, withoute fable, . . . . . RR. 4167
And shewe thee withouten fable, . . . . . RR. 4687
With many a lesyng and many a fable, . . . . RR. 4835
He is a trechour ful of fable, . . . . . RR. 6602
And inward we withouten fable . . . . . RR. 7015
That seide thus though it were fable: . . . . . RR. 7101
**Fables**
He served hem with nyfles and with fables. . . . D.Sum. 1760
And tellen fables and swich wrecchednesse. . . . I.Pars. 34
And in this book were writen fables . . . . . BD. 52
'the fables of the poetis, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
Ther nys but fables and lesynges; . . . . . RR. 2
**Fabling**
Whan upon men she is fablyng . . . . . RR. 5544 *var*
**Fabricius**
Where wonen now the bones of trewe Fabricius? . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
**Face**
And eek his face as he hadde been enoynt. . . . . A.Prol. 199
Boold was his face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . A.Prol. 458
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face, . . . . A.Prol. 624
That sith his face was so disfigured . . . . . A.Kn. 1403
As he were wood, with face deed and pale, . . . A.Kn. 1578
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . . . A.Kn. 1637
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . A.Kn. 2130
A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd, . . . . A.Kn. 2169
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . A.Kn. 2586
And on a courser, for to shewe his face, . . . . A.Kn. 2677
So was the blood y-ronnen in his face. . . . . A.Kn. 2693
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . A.Rv. 3934
That alle hir loven that looken in hir face. . . . B.ML. 532
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . B.ML. 645

**Face**—*Continued*
And swich a colour in his face hath had, . . . . B.ML. 648
Men myghte knowe his face that was bistad, . . . B.ML. 649
And bothe his eyen broste out of his face . . . . B.ML. 671
Thy face is turned in a newe array! . . . . . B.ML. 775
And Custance, with a deedly pale face, . . . . . B.ML. 822
How dorste he looke upon thy dredful face? . . . B.ML. 937
The child stood, lookynge in the kynges face. . . . B.ML. 1015
This Alla hath the face in remembrance . . . . B.ML. 1032
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face; . . . . B.ML. 1063
This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . . B.Sh. 1218
His wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face, . . . B.Sh. 1568
With face pale of drede and bisy thoght, . . . . B.Pri. 1779
For any womman, smal and fair of face. . . . . B.Th. 1892
Whit was his face as payndemayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1915
his face and his eeris of misericorde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
Whan she comth home she rampeth in my face, . . B.Mk. 3094
And covere hire brighte face with a clowde— . . . B.Mk. 3956
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . . B.NP. 4213
For whan I se the beautee of youre face, . . . . B.NP. 4350
And with a face deed as asshen colde, . . . . . C.Doc. 209
Upon hir humble face he gan biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 210
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . . . . C.Pard. 551
Why artow al for-wrapped, save thy face? . . . . C.Pard. 718
For which ful pale and welked is my face. . . . C.Pard. 738
And but thou poure alwey upon my face, . . . . D.WB. 295
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . D.WB. 540
Yet have I Martes mark upon my face, . . . . D.WB. 619
'Now elles, Frere, I bishrewe thy face,' . . . . D.WB. 844
O vile proude cherl! I shrewe his face! . . . . D.Sum. 2227
For which she looked with ful pale face. . . . . E.Cl. 340
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face. . . . E.Cl. 413
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere, . . . E.Cl. 465
Suspect his face, suspect his word also, . . . . E.Cl. 541
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . . E.Cl. 552
That neither by hire wordes ne hire face, . . . . E.Cl. 920
O many a teere on many a pitous face . . . . . E.Cl. 1104
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . . E.Mch. 1399
For, if that oon have beaute in hir face, . . . . E.Mch. 1589
At every tyme he looked on hir face; . . . . . E.Mch. 1751
He rubbeth hire aboute hir tendre face . . . . . E.Mch. 1827
With face bookl they shulle hemself excuse, . . . E.Mch. 2269
In Martes face, and in his mansioun . . . . . F.Sq. 50
It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . . F.Fkl. 957
And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel, . . . F.Fkl. 1288
In al hir face nas a drope of blood, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1340
With face pale and with ful sorweful cheere, . . . F.Fkl. 1353
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde.' . . G.SN. 301
Why artow so discoloured of thy face?' . . . . G.CY. 664
And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . . . G.CY. 1188
This Chanon toke his cole I schrewe his face . . . G.CY. 1189 *var*
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . . H.Mcp. 276
that destourben hym to see the face of God, . . . I.Pars. 185–90
foule spittyng that men spitte in his face, . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
And negh hir face was alder-best; . . . . . BD. 906
In al hir face a wikked signe; . . . . . BD. 916
But when I se the beautee of your face, . . . . Mars. 61
That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . . . . Mars. 268
With brightnesse of the beautee in her face, . . . Anel. 41
With face deed, betwyxe pale and grene, . . . . Anel. 353
And seyde, 'It stondeth writen in thy face . . . PF. 155
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond; . . . . PF. 243

**Face**—*Continued*

Devyseth Nature of aray and face, . . . . . PF. 317
weten my face with verray teres. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
mynde to knowe the face of my fisycien; . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
as it is now? Was my face or my chere . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
I seie that the face of this place ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
thyn owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
gladed som-tyme of the face of the see . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
teer ne wette his face, but he was so . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
coverid his face with forme of a boor; . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
That ech him lovede that loked on his face. . . . TC.1. 1078
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . . TC.2. 110
Biholden her and loken on her face, . . . . . TC.2. 265
In which that ye may see your face a-morwe!" . . . TC.2. 405
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face, . . . TC.2. 765
For ye must outher chaungen your face . . . . TC.2. 1750a, R
And ek so lik a soth at prime face, . . . . . TC.3. 919
That nevere his look ne bleynte from her face, . . TC.3. 1346
With that she gan her face for to wrye . . . . TC.3. 1569
From Troilus she gan her brighte face . . . . TC.4. 8
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . TC.4. 68
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face . . . TC.4. 150
And on his pitous face he gan biholden; . . . . TC.4. 361
And wassh thy face, and to the king thou wende, . TC.4. 646
Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, . . . TC.4. 815
Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . . . . TC.4. 821
Her face, lik of Paradis th'image, . . . . . TC.4. 864
Help, Troilus!'—And therwithal her face . . . . TC.4. 1150
Or elles see ich nevere Joves face! . . . . . TC.4. 1337
With face pale, and unto Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 86
With felon look, and face dispitous. . . . . TC.5. 199
Shal ben your fresshe, wommanliche face . . . TC.5. 244
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face, . . . TC.5. 536
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde; . . . TC.5. 555
Thus stoundemele encresseth in my face, . . . TC.5. 674
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face, . . . . TC.5. 708
Therto of shap, of face, and ek of chere . . . . TC.5. 807
And clepe ayein the beaute of your face . . . . TC.5. 914
That in his face was ful broun. . . . . HF.1. 139
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face, . . . . HF.2. 417
Bothe in face, body, and chyn, . . . . . HF.3. 140
That in her face semen meke; . . . . . HF.3. 312
But of his face I can not seyn the hewe, . . . . LGW.G. 162
Therwith me thoght his face shon so brighte . . . LGW. 232
With hire face y-wympled subtilly. . . . . LGW. 797
And lyke his fader of face and of stature, . . . LGW. 2446
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . . LGW. 2504
And wepte ful tendirly upon his face, . . . . LGW. 2706
But, as a wedercok, that turneth his face . . . W.Unc. 12
and thilke porcioun they clepe a face. . . . . Astr. 165–8
signe with eny degre of the forseide face in . . . Astr. 165–8
My face I wysshe. Tho saugh I well . . . . RR. 125
Forto forcracchen al hir face, . . . . . RR. 323
Her face frounced and forpyned, . . . . . RR. 365
For sich folk maketh lene her face, . . . . . RR. 444 *em*
Hir face white and wel coloured, . . . . . RR. 548
As rounde as appille was his face, . . . . . RR. 819
Hir face gentyl and tretys, . . . . . RR. 1016
Bothe hir heed and all hir face, . . . . . RR. 1127
Wel fourmed was hir face and cleere, . . . . . RR. 1189
Of face, of body avenaunt; . . . . . RR. 1263
Sawe all his face faire and bright; . . . . . RR. 1603
Where thou biheelde hir fleshly face. . . . . RR. 2506
I touched nose, mouth, and face; . . . . . RR. 4124
As in thi face it is sene; . . . . . RR. 5103
That hadde of tresoun al his face . . . . . RR. 7332
But pale of face somtyme was she; . . . . . RR. 7388

**Faces**

Amonges alle the faces in that route; . . . . . B.ML. 650
algatis hir faces enclyned hevyeth hir . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
With sleigh and pale faces lene, . . . . . RR. 7255
For whan he sawe her faces wele, . . . . . RR. 7432

**Facound**

Hir facound eek, ful wommanly and pleyn; . . . C.Doc. 50
So swete a sownynge facounde, . . . . . BD. 925
With facound voyse seyde, 'Hold your tunges there! . PF. 521
How that the 'goos, with hir facounde gent, . . . PF. 558

**Faculty**

Acorded nat, as by his facultee, To have . . . . A.Prol. 244
the faculte (that is to seyn, the power and . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
in knowynge usen more of hir faculte or . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
of hir power than thei don of the faculte or power . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
I can not of that faculte. . . . . HF.1. 248

**Fade**

That maketh my hewe to falle and fade, . . . . BD. 563
Under the laurer, which that may not fade, . . . Anel. 19
ne schal nat fallen ne faden; . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
Ful fade and caytif was she eek, . . . . . RR. 211 *em*
Ful fade, pale, and megre also. . . . . RR. 311
Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade. . . . RR. 2399
And maken it to fade and falle, . . . . . RR. 4337

**Faded**

That faded was al her beaute. . . . . RR. 354

**Fail**

Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faile, . A.Kn. 1610
With-oute faile he moot be deed or I; . . . . A.Kn. 1644

**Fail**—*Continued*

And this bihote I yow with-outen faille . . . . A.Kn. 1854
And with that word his speche faille gan, . . . A.Kn. 2798
Gan faillen when the herte felte deeth, . . . . A.Kn. 2805
But wyl ne shal nat faillen, that is sooth; . . . A.Rv. 3887
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thankes, . . . B.Sh. 1378
Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.' . . . . B.Sh. 1438
I shal nat faille surely of my day, . . . . . B.Sh. 1465
Fro day to day, and if so be I faille, . . . . . B.Sh. 1005
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . B.Pri. 1706
helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille. . . B.Mk. 3652
For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille, . B.Mk. 3955
Yet sholde he faille of his conclusioun. . . . . D.WB. 430
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do. . . . . D.WB. 574
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille! . . . . E.Cl. 1182
And shapen that he faille nat to spede; . . . . E.Mch. 1632
Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille; . . G.SN. 388
And for al that we faille of our desir, . . . . G.CY. 671
This is to seyn, they faillen bothe two. . . . . G.CY. 851
We faille of that which that we wolden have, . . G.CY. 958
An ounce, and stopped was withouten faille . . . G.CY. 1163
which may nat fayle to man, ne to womman, . . . I.Pars. 80–5
is stable and never shal faille; dirk, for . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
shal nat faille'; and therfore seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
this thyng may nat faille as longe as he lyveth. . . I.Pars. 340–5
wexe fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even . . . . . BD. 441
For to tho folk, with-outen any faile, . . . . . Pity. 48
And make our foo to failen of his praye. . . . . ABC. 64
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght, . . . PF. 85
suffren . . . to passen ne to faylen.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that no good ne fayle hem ne semeth faile, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
wel that manye thynges failen to hym, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
but thei failen of thilke somme . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
schal he failen of mede whan he forletith . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
gode men ne failen nevere mo of hir mede), . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
and failen (that is to seyn, tornen into . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
his welle, and failen of his bygynnynge . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
As was on him, was not withouten faile . . . . TC.2. 629
Than wot I wel she mighte nevere faile . . . . TC.2. 1440
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faile; . . . TC.3. 523
Criseyde, allas, til that the breth me faile. . . . TC.4. 273
And that that I can helpe, it shal not faile!' . . . TC.4. 938
Ye may not faille of myn estat to here . . . . TC.4. 1313 *var*
Ful shaply ben to failen alle i-fere; . . . . . TC.4. 1452
I wil you sen, withouten any faile.'— . . . . TC.4. 1596
For-which the tenthe night if-that I faile . . . TC.5. 642
That he wolde hir of trouthe faile, . . . . . HF.1. 297
Thogh som vers faile in a sillable; . . . . . HF.3. 8
And the leed, withouten faile, . . . . . HF.3. 358
'As thryve I,' quod she, 'ye shal faile, . . . . HF.3. 525
Antonius was war, and wol nat fayle . . . . . LGW. 629
The same day, withouten any faylle, . . . . . LGW. 1092
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . LGW. 1489
For she hath taught him how he shal not faile . . LGW. 1646
So that I myghte lyven, and nat fayle . . . . LGW. 2110
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 56
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 64
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 72
Of hir have I withoute fayle . . . . . RR. 1275
Whanne it is tolde, withouten fayle. . . . . RR. 1572
That shal me serve withoute faile. . . . . RR. 2012
That atte laste foule fayle. . . . . RR. 3286
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle . . . . . RR. 4249
If hope me faile, thanne am I . . . . . RR. 4435
And failen aftir outrely. . . . . RR. 4448
And faile shulde successioun, . . . . . RR. 4857
It may not fayle, he shal repente, . . . . . RR. 4912
Of this journey thou maist not faile. . . . . RR. 4993
Of his wurship to make hym faile, . . . . . RR. 5296
It wole faile and quenche anoon. . . . . RR. 5324
He dredith nought that it shall faile, . . . . . RR. 5604
Of whiche the kepers wole not faile. . . . . RR. 7350
And Jelousye, withouten fayle, . . . . . RR. 7563

**Fail** *see* **Faile**

**Failed**

Dusked his eyen two and failled breeth. . . . . A.Kn. 2806
I failled never of my trouthe as yit, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1577
of it, but thow hast fayled of thi weye . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
if ther fayled any thyng, it myghte nat ben . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
wende that no thing ne faylede hym of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
That they [ne] failide never mo. . . . . RR. 775
My thankis wolde I not have failed . . . . . RR. 1666
Myn herte failed and feynted ay, . . . . . RR. 1735
Thyne herte I trowe be failed all. . . . . RR. 4057
For trewe Love ne failide never man; . . . . . RR. 4587
Syth Richesse hath me failed heere, . . . . . RR. 5975
That wyl was fayled her [as] thanne. . . . . RR. 7442
If existens al fayled is. . . . . RR. 7468

**Failest**

For thou ne failest never wight at nede. . . . . ABC. 112

**Fallest**—*Continued*
But ofte thou faylest of thy desyre, . . . . . RR. 2441
**Faileth**
It failleth nat whil it is in youre hoold.' . . . . F.Sq. 167
nat been ydel, for fyr fayleth anoon as it . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
grace fayleth anoon as it forleteth his werkynge. . I.Pars. 250–5
shal lyve longe; but that hope faileth . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
'that ther ne faileth som-what, by whiche . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
uppon thilke syde that power fayleth, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
and yif that oon of thise two faileth, ther . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
and yif power faileth, the wil nys . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
power ne faileth hym to have that he wolde.' . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
that faileth of that (that is to seyn, he . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
thing that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
yif necessite faileth hem, thei ne myghten nat ben . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
ther ne faileth naught of the future, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
in the eternite of god), it faileth and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
of instaunce that nevere ne faileth. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
But alday faileth thing that fooles wenden! . . . TC.1. 217
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee faileth! . . TC.1. 764
As olde folis, whan here spiryt faylyth . . . . LGW.G. 262
For that thee faileth straungeneese. . . . . RR. 4056
And whanne it failith, he wole flit; . . . . . RR. 5359
That whanne he most hath, most he failith. . . . RR. 5720
**Failing**
and defaute withoute failynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
schal han failynge, thei wenen in this . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
For failing for t' assayen over-al!" . . . . . TC.1. 928
**Faille**
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, *sans faille*. . . B.ML. 501
As was his destinee, sauns faille, . . . . . HF.1. 188
The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faile, . . . . . HF.1. 429
**Fain**
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . . A.Prol. 766
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn, . . . A.Kn. 1257
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne. . . . . A.Kn. 2437
And of another thyng they weren as fayn, . . . A.Kn. 2707
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . B.ML. 41
Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn, . . . B.ML. 173
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . B.ML. 222
And she was of this messager ful fayn, . . . . B.ML. 787
As fowel is fayn whan that the sonne upriseth; . . B.Sh. 1241
After my myght ful fayn wolde I yow plese.' . . B.Sh. 1482
Ne no wight elles, that he nas ful fayn . . . . B.Sh. 1501
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . B.Sh. 1539
now wolde I fayn that ye wolde condescende in . . B.Mel. 2420–5
I wolde fayn knowe how ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
I wolde fayn knowe how that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . B.Mk. 3283
Of which he was so proud, and eek so fayn, . . . B.Mk. 3931
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow plese. . . . B.NP. 4488
And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte, . . C.Pard. 857
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe To brynge me D.WB. 220
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . E.Cl. 280
But now of wommen wolde I axen fayn . . . . E.Cl. 696
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . . . . E.Cl. 873
After my lust, and therfore wolde I fayn . . . . E.Cl. 962
Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . E.Mch. 1418
That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . E.Mch. 2017
So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn . . . . E.Mch. 2075
Ne was ther never man of thyng so fayn; . . . E.Mch. 2358
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye, . . G.SN. 146
Which that to ryden with yow is ful fayn, . . . G.CY. 591
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1035
On his falshede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . . G.CY. 1173
But busyed him faste and was wonder fayn . . . G.CY. 1284 *var*
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . . H.Mcp. 92
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . . H.Mcp. 144
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . . . . I.Pars. 40
nat to my wyl, that wolde ful fayn have . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . . BD. 1100
Is that a tame best, that is ay feyn To renne away, Anel. 315
woldest fayn lernen that it ne sholde nat . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
Of trouthe, and for-thy wolde I fayn remeve . . . TC.1. 691
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . TC.2. 1225
I wol right fayn with al my might ben oon, . . . TC.2. 1685
And of Eleyne and him he wolde feyn . . . . . TC.3. 222
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn; . . . . . TC.3. 655
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . TC.3. 927
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . TC.3. 1012
Ful fayn!' quod she: 'Allas, that I was born!'— . . TC.3. 1103
As fayn wolde I as ye that it were so, . . . . . TC.3. 1517
And semeth me that he desireth fawe . . . . . TC.4. 887
And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . . TC.4. 1321
wolde . . . Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone: TC.5. 69
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . . TC.5. 187
She seide ek, she was fayn with him to mete, . . TC.5. 193
For was ther nevere fowl so fayn of May . . . . TC.5. 425
Ther any wight is of us more fayn . . . . . TC.5. 488
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . . TC.5. 551
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn, . . . TC.5. 995
**Fain**—*Continued*
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn: . . . TC.5. 1013
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye. . . . . TC.5. 1232
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . TC.5. 1741
I wolde fayn han had a fame, . . . . . HF.3. 758
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright, . . . . LGW.G. 59
The smale foules, of the sesoun fayne, . . . . LGW. 130
And Eneas ful blysful is and fayne, . . . . . LGW. 1137
I wolde fayne to him y-wedded be; . . . . . LGW. 1179
I wolde have karoled right fayn, . . . . . RR. 810
Cherys, of which many oon fayne is, . . . . . RR. 1376
Full fayn thou woldist, but for drede . . . . . RR. 2515
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 2970
Full fayn he wolde have fled awey, . . . . . RR. 3854
I wolde right fayne undirstonde . . . . . RR. 4682
That desire and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 5036
But forto make hym glad and fawe . . . . . RR. 6476
**Fainer**
Yit is ther fayner noon, that wolde I hete, . . . Comp.L. 72
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille. . . . Comp.L. 78
**Fainest**
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese; . . . . PF. 480
**Faint**
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte. . . . G.CY. 753
His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . . BD. 487
I n'ot, ne why unwery that I feynte. . . . . TC.1. 410
To make many a feynt praiere . . . . . RR. 433
For feynte frendis it wole declare, . . . . . RR. 5563
And a skryppe of Faynte Distresse, . . . . . RR. 7403
**Fainted**
Myn herte failed and feynted ay, . . . . . RR. 1735
**Faintest**
Nat only that thou feyntest mannes mynde, . . . B.ML. 926
**Fainteth**
To swynke and traveile he not feyntith . . . . RR. 5685 *var*
**Fainting**
Withouten feyntyng, and shal evermo; . . . . E.CL. 970
**Fair**
Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . A.Prol. 94
And Frenssh she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . A.Prol. 124
But sikerly she hadde a fair forheed; . . . . . A.Prol. 154
A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistrie, . . . A.Prol. 165
Now certeinly he was a fair prelaat. . . . . A.Prol. 204
So muchel of daliaunce and fair langage; . . . A.Prol. 211
And pynnes for to yeven faire wyves . . . . . A.Prol. 234 *var*
His bootes clasped faire and fetisly; . . . . . A.Prol. 273
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . . . . A.Prol. 369
It is ful fair to been y-cleped *Madame*, . . . . A.Prol. 376
Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . A.Prol. 458
His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . A.Prol. 539
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . . . A.Prol. 573
His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth, . . . . A.Prol. 606
And eek hir faire suster Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 871
The faire, hardy queen of Scithia, . . . . . A.Kn. 882
Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte. . . . A.Kn. 984
Welcome be thou, faire, freeshe May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1511
It is ful fair a man to bere hym evene, . . . . A.Kn. 1523
With his Ypolita, the faire queene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1685
And they him sworen his axyng, faire and weel, . . A.Kn. 1826
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . A.Kn. 1861
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace?. . . . A.Kn. 1874
Ne Narcisus the faire of yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1941
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2221
Smokynge the temple, ful of clothes faire, . . . A.Kn. 2281
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete; . . . A.Kn. 2291
Of faire, yonge, fresshe Venus free,. . . . . A.Kn. 2386
And in two renges faire they hem dresse. . . . . A.Kn. 2594
That by his fortune hath hire faire y-wonne.' . . A.Kn. 2659
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . A.Kn. 2663
And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . . A.Kn. 2697
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . A.Kn. 2988
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . . A.Kn. 2991
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 3108
His augrym stones, layen faire apart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3210
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therwithal, . . . . A.Mil. 3233
And spak so faire, and profred hym so faste, . . . A.Mil. 3289
Ful faire and thikke been the poyntes set; . . . A.Mil. 3322
And hast oure vitaille faire in hem y-leyd, . . . A.Mil. 3568
My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome?. . . . . A.Mil. 3699
'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . A.Mil. 3743
A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . . . A.Rv. 3951
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . A.Rv. 3976
This person of the toun, for she was feir, . . . A.Rv. 3977
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf?' . . . A.Rv. 4023
And to the hors he goth hym faire and wel; . . . A.Rv. 4062
Til that hir corn was faire and weel y-grounde; . . A.Rv. 4069
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd. . . A.Rv. 4128
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-spred, . . . A.Rv. 4140
But faire and wel she creepe in to the clerk; . . A.Rv. 4226
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gyde! . . B.ML. 245
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . B.ML. 316
Ther nys namoore, but 'Farewel, faire Custance!' . B.ML. 319
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye. . . . B.ML. 525
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . B.ML. 719
And salueth hire ful faire in his langage: . . . . B.ML. 731
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . B.ML. 764
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may, . . B.ML. 851
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . B.ML. 1018
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . B.ML. 1051
For his largesse, and for his wyf was fair, . . . B.Sh. 1212

**Fair**—*Continued*

Ther was a monk, a fair man and a boold,— . . B.Sh. 1215
This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . . B.Sh. 1218
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . . . B.Sh. 1302
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . B.Sh. 1504
This marchant, whan that ended was the faire, . . B.Sh. 1515
For any womman, smal and fair of face. . . . . B.Th. 1892
Al of a knyght was fair and gent . . . . . B.Th. 1905
He priketh thurgh a fair forest . . . . . B.Th. 1944
His faire steede in his prikynge . . . . . B.Th. 1965
But faire escapeth sire Thopas; . . . . . B.Th. 2020
And thurgh his fair berynge. . . . . B.Th. 2022
that by youre faire wordes, and by youre . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
konne answere to so manye faire resouns . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . . B.Mk. 3122
In the Orient, with many a faire citee . . . . B.Mk. 3504
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was she!' . . B.Mk. 3678
And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym broughte . . B.Mk. 3935
Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote. . . . . B.NP. 4060
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire . . . B.NP. 4062
And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, . . . . B.NP. 4075
And therfore, faire Pertelote so deere, . . . . B.NP. 4295
And if a rethor koude faire endite, . . . . . B.NP. 4397
Into the yerd, ther Chauntecleer the faire . . . B.NP. 4409
Faire in the soond, to bathe hire myrily, . . . . B.NP. 4457
Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale.' . . . B.NP. 4650
Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee . . . C.Doc. 7
For that the floryns been so faire and brighte, . . C.Pard. 774
To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace? . . . C.Pard. 783
As faire as any man in Engelond, . . . . . C.Pard. 921
To brynge me gaye thynges fro the fayre; . . . D.WB. 221
They were ful glad whan I spak to hem faire, . . D.WB. 222
Is she so fair? artow so amorous? . . . . . D.WB. 240
And if that she be faire, thou verray knave, . . . D.WB. 253
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place; . . . D.WB. 296
That it is fair to have a wyf in pees. . . . . D.WB. 439
Of legges and of feet so clene and faire, . . . . D.WB. 598
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . D.WB. 606
A fair womman, but she be chaast also, . . . . D.WB. 784
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . . . D.WB. 803
To doon of gentillesse the faire office; . . . . . D.WB. 1137
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . D.WB. 1142
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair, . . . . . D.WB. 1223
This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good. . . . D.WB. 1241
And but I be to-morn as fair to seene . . . . . D.WB. 1245
That she so fair was, and so yong ther-to, . . . D.WB. 1251
And speke as renably and faire and wel, . . . . D.Fri. 1509
Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . . D.Sum. 1808
'My lord,' quod he, 'whan that the weder is fair, . D.Sum. 2253
He bereth hym so faire and hoolily.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2286
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . E.Cl. 73
A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 209
And so discreet and fair of eloquence, . . . . . E.Cl. 410
Ful gracious and fair for to biholde; . . . . . E.Cl. 613
It were my wrecched clothes, no thyng faire, . . E.Cl. 850
Hir brother eek so faire was of visage . . . . . E.Cl. 992
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . E.Cl. 1168
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence . . . E.Cl. 1207
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . E.Mch. 1271
And if thow take a wif and she be faire . . . . E.Mch. 1305
*var* Blw.
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age, . . . . E.Mch. 1407
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair. . . . . E.Mch. 1557
Many fair shape and many a fair visage . . . . E.Mch. 1580
Unto his faire, fresshe lady May; . . . . . E.Mch. 1882
Who studieth now, but faire, fresshe May? . . . E.Mch. 1955
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2030
*Pardee!* as faire as ye his name emplastre . . . E.Mch. 2297
That in the gardyn with his faire May . . . . E.Mch. 2321
A fair persone he was, and fortunat, . . . . . F.Sq. 25
Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . F.Sq. 121
But nathelees it was so fair a sighte . . . . . F.Sq. 395
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 432
Compassioun, my faire Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 485
As in a toumbe is al the faire above, . . . . . F.Sq. 518
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk, . . . F.Sq. 613
Of werk than any fair creacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 870
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . F.Fkl. 879
Thise fauconers upon a fair ryver, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1196
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde, . . G.SN. 57
O thou that art so fair and ful of grace, . . . . G.SN. 67
Right so was faire Cecilie the white, . . . . . G.SN. 115
Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire, . . . . G.SN. 132
Seyde this blissful, faire mayde, deere, . . . . G.SN. 293
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . . G.SN. 461
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent. . . . G.SN. 536
Ne every appul that is fair at eye . . . . . G.CY. 964
And he hem leyde faire and wel adoun, . . . . G.CY. 1113
This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook. . . . . H.Mcp. 50
For in this world was noon so fair on lyve. . . . H.Mcp. 122
Than on hire wyves, be they never so faire, . . . H.Mcp. 191
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle! . . I.Pars. 68
seith, 'Likneth a fair womman that is a . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
tree was good to feedyng, and fair to the eyen, . . I.Pars. 325–30
faire, fatte, and costlewe, and also to . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
swiche as speken faire byforn folk and . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
have a fair array outward and in hir-self . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
thy confessioun by faire subtile wordes, . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
ashamed to do faire thynges, and that . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
And eek the welken was so fair,— . . . . . BD. 339

**Fair**—*Continued*

With floures fele, faire under feete, . . . . . BD. 400
That was so fayr, so fresh, so fre, . . . . . BD. 483
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire, . . . . . BD. 622
To make that fair, that trewly she . . . . . BD. 908
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . . . BD. 947
She was bothe faire and bryght, . . . . . BD. 949
Right faire shuldres, and body long, . . . . . BD. 951
My lady that is so fair and bright! . . . . . BD. 1179
With yowe benigne and feyre creature . . . . . Pity. 79 *var*
The faire Venus, causer of plesaunce? . . . . . Mars. 46
For he so fair a tresor had forgo; . . . . . Mars. 256
Her surname s eek Faire Rewthelees, . . . . . Comp.L. 28
For so good and so fair as ye be . . . . . Comp.L. 65
The Compleynte of faire Anelida . . . . . Anel. *head*
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde, . . . Anel. 39
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the quene, . . . . . Anel. 139
And falsed fair Anelida the quene. . . . . Anel. 147
That suffreth fair Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 167
The Compleynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte . Anel. *head*
Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . PF. 234
And on the temple of doves white and faire . . . PF. 237
And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe, . . . PF. 503
A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille.' . . PF. 511
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . PF. 594
that ben noght a foul partie, but a fair partie . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
the fayre bryghte dayes, withstant anon . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
nevere ne haddest ne hast ylost any fair thyng. . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
'thise ben faire thynges and enoynted with . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
body, that by right myghte semen a fair creature . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
us, syn that it is a ryght fayr porcioun of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
the ryght fair werk (that is to seyn, of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Wenestow eek that it be a fair thyng to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
For-why fair ne precyous were thei nat . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
but for they semeden fair and precyous, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
For yif thei ben faire of hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
ben fayre by hem-selve, though thei . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
hym-self nys neyther fair ne noble but . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
we han knowen the fayre wordes of the . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
feith by fayre moevynges. This love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
apparayled hym with faire purpres of . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
yif it seme a fair thyng a man to han . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that was ful fair in the superfice withoute, . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
yif thow semest fair, thy nature ne maketh . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
lyknesse semblable of that faire world in . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
'This ys,' quod I, 'a fair thing and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–1100
he hath wel y-bought hire by his faire song . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
ben exiled fro thilke faire contre.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
Certes of ryght fair mede and ryght greet . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
N'as non so fair; for, passing every wight, . . . TC.1. 101
And that she was so fair a creature; . . . . . TC.1. 115
That art so fair and goodly to devise?' . . . . TC.1. 277
Or slen himself, al be his lady fair? . . . . . TC.1. 815
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . . . TC.1. 882
Thee sholde nevere han tid thus fair a grace. . . TC.1. 907
Syn yow is tyd thus fayre an aventure . . . . TC.2. 224 *var*
Thus gilteles, than have ye fisshed faire! . . . . TC.2. 328
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules! . . . . . TC.2. 344
And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see, . . . . . TC.2. 584
These lovers, as they conne faire endite?' . . . TC.2. 886
Aught fair in hevene, (why? for they can telle!) . . TC.2. 895
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Fleyne . . . . TC.2. 1556
Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preye!' . . . . TC.2. 1670
Adorneth al the thridde hevene faire! . . . . . TC.3. 2
I have my faire suster Polixene, . . . . . TC.3. 409
Al be she nevere so faire or wel y-shape, . . . . TC.3. 411
His faire nece and Troilus i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 515
And with her faire nece Antigone . . . . . TC.3. 597
'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe . . . . TC.3. 722
'To-morwe? allas, that were a fair!' quod he. . . . TC.3. 850
Unto his nece and gan her faire grete, . . . . TC.3. 1556
So inly fair and goodly as is she, . . . . . TC.3. 1606
And this is fair, and that can good a-right. . . . TC.4. 411
'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde . . TC.4. 449
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire. . . . TC.4. 1022
And ye so fair, that everich of them alle . . . . TC.5. 170
But mighte me so fair a grace falle, . . . . . TC.5. 172
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe, . . . TC.5. 347
N'of ladies ek so fair a companye . . . . . TC.5. 447
loo yonder is my lady fair and free . . . . . TC.5. 669 *var*

**Fair**—*Continued*

Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente, . . . . . TC.5. 1022
That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . . . TC.5. 1038
And far'th wel, goodly faire fresshe may, . . . . TC.5. 1412
You made; and thinketh al n'is but a faire . . . TC.5. 1840
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire! . . TC.5. 1841
And Dido and hir faire toun. . . . . HF.1. 432
Now faire blisful, O Cipris, . . . . . HF.2. 10
And fair [dame] Venus also, . . . . . HF.2. 110
Lowde or pryvee, foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 259
Be hit either foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 325
Bothe of fair speche and chidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 520
He sette me faire on my fete, . . . . . HF.2. 542
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . . . . HF.3. 215
Fulle of the fynest stones faire, . . . . . HF.3. 261
And somme she wernede wel and faire; . . . . . HF.3. 449
Of that they han don wel and faire.' . . . . . HF.3. 540
Of faire wyndes, of tempestes, . . . . . HF.3. 877
As dooth the faire white mone, . . . . . HF.3. 1026
And evere ilike faire, and fresshe of hewe. . . . . LGW. 55
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . LGW.G. 107
I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . . . . LGW. 186
Thy faire body lat it nat appere, . . . . . LGW. 256
That is so good, so faire, so debonayre, . . . . LGW. 276
I prey to God that ever falle hire faire. . . . . LGW. 277
And she was faire as is the rose in May. . . . . LGW. 613
So richely, and eke so faire withalle, . . . . . LGW. 1037
That no man myghte be half so faire, I geese, . . LGW. 1073
And she is faire as is the bryghte morwe, . . . . LGW. 1202
The faire yonge Ysiphile, the shene, . . . . . LGW. 1467
The morwenyng atempree was and fair, . . . . LGW. 1483
How that the queene it was, and faire hir grette, . LGW. 1502
Medea, which that was so wise and feyre, . . . LGW. 1599
The more he covetyth, and thoght hir faire; . . . LGW. 1755
Thus faire she was, and thys was hir manere.' . . LGW. 1763
She feleth nothinge, neither foule ne feyre. . . . LGW. 1818
The faire worlde, and bare hit in thy thoght . . . LGW. 2229
King Pandyones faire doghter dere, . . . . . LGW. 2247
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she, . . LGW. 2288
In the betraysyng of faire Adriane, . . . . . LGW. 2460
Upon youre lynage and youre faire tonge, . . . . LGW. 2526
As in that poynt, althogh hit be nat feire, . . . LGW. 2548
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . Astr. 139–45
and many a nother faire conclusioun, . . . . . Astr. 258–62
The mater fayre is of to make: . . . . . RR. 41
And makith so queynt his robe and faire . . . . RR. 65
To synge on bowes blosmed feyre. . . . . RR. 108
That faire or worthi were, or wise, . . . . . RR. 299
Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se, . . . . . RR. 404
To gode werkis and to faire, . . . . . RR. 437
Or hole, into so faire a place. . . . . RR. 524
And faire above that chapelet . . . . . RR. 565
And forto kepe hir hondis faire . . . . . RR. 571
But faire answeride, and seide thus:— . . . . . RR. 592
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre . . . . . RR. 633
A faire and joly companye, . . . . . RR. 639
Into that gardyne faire to see. . . . . RR. 644
So faire it was that, trusteth wel, . . . . . RR. 649
By note made faire servyse . . . . . RR. 669
They songe her songe as faire and wele . . . . RR. 671
The faire fasoun all y-wys, . . . . . RR. 708
Ful faire servise, and eke ful swete, . . . . . RR. 713
So faire folk and so fresh had he, . . . . . RR. 737
So faire they weren all and some, . . . . . RR. 740
And make many a faire tournyng . . . . . RR. 761
Upon a fynger faire and softe, . . . . . RR. 774
And faire tressed every tresse, . . . . . RR. 779
I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . . . RR. 798
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high, . . . RR. 817
So faire, so joly and so fetys, . . . . . RR. 829
Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe; . . . RR. 855
So faire hath no womman alyve. . . . . RR. 866
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . . RR. 963
In world is noon so faire a wight; . . . . . RR. 1029
Ne noon so faire; for it ful well . . . . . RR. 1075
So faire trowe I was never noon. . . . . RR. 1110
That men of hym seye faire thynges . . . . . RR. 1203
So fair was noon in all Arras. . . . . RR. 1234
The whyte roket, rydled faire, . . . . . RR. 1243
But faire he was and of good hight, . . . . . RR. 1248
Of faire speche and of faire answere, . . . . . RR. 1259
The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . . . RR. 1270
Faire Idilnesse thanne saugh I, . . . . . RR. 1273
And folk of faire port trewely . . . . . RR. 1307
And loken on these faire loreres, . . . . . RR. 1313
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . . . RR. 1385
And fayre in shadowe was every welle. . . . . RR. 1411
As fayre, as thicke, as myster was. . . . . RR. 1426
So fayre, ne so wel woxe in hight, . . . . . RR. 1460
'Here starfe the fayre Narcisus.' . . . . . RR. 1468
For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . . . RR. 1474
For wepyng ne for faire praiyng. . . . . RR. 1484
In thilke freshe and faire welle. . . . . RR. 1569
Sawe all his face faire and bright; . . . . . RR. 1603
So faire waxe never in rone. . . . . RR. 1674
So faire, that of the remenaunt noon . . . . . RR. 1692
As nature couthe it make faire; . . . . . RR. 1697
Toward the bothon faire to se. . . . . RR. 1770
The faire roser to biholde . . . . . RR. 1826
And it was callid Faire Semblaunt, . . . . . RR. 1880

**Fair**—*Continued*

For curteis and of faire manere, . . . . . RR. 2004
For many sithe faire clothyng . . . . . RR. 2257
O shone and bootes newe and faire, . . . . . RR. 2265
And if thi voice be faire and clere . . . . . RR. 2317
That faire fresh whanne thou maist see, . . . . RR. 2461
Unto the bothon so faire to see. . . . . RR. 2973
To se the bothon faire and swote . . . . . RR. 3009
For Bialacoil, that was so faire, . . . . . RR. 3067
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight. . . . . RR. 3119
As fayre semblaunt than shewed he me, . . . . RR. 3613
Fresshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3629
Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse), . . . . . RR. 3643
How he is faire, how he is free, . . . . . RR. 3736
Of age yonge, lusty and faire. . . . . RR. 3738
It is faire sich a flour to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3766
He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.' . . . . RR. 3957
Whanne thei ben faire in her seasouns. . . . . RR. 4012
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . RR. 4026
Into this gardyne, for foule or faire. . . . . RR. 4072
Ful many a riche and faire tourette. . . . . RR. 4164
And is also faire and fresh of flour, . . . . . RR. 4333
Hir faire biheeste disceyveth feele. . . . . RR. 4446
Yiftes were faire, but not forthy . . . . . RR. 4509
Which me conveied thurgh faire praiere . . . . RR. 4527 *var*
To entre into that faire verger? . . . . . RR. 4528
To kisse the Rose faire and swete; . . . . . RR. 4558
How faire chere that evere she make . . . . . RR. 5057
And in her love beren hem faire, . . . . . RR. 5082
Now is faire, and now obscure, . . . . . RR. 5348
And spak full faire in his praiyng. . . . . RR. 5838
Fair-Welcomyng withynne her warde; . . . . . RR. 5856
For they shal speke with hem so faire, . . . . RR. 6034
That baren full many a faire child heere, . . . RR. 6243
Of fayre shappe I devyse her the, . . . . . RR. 7387
But to disceyve Fayre-Welcomyng. . . . . RR. 7522
Fayre-Welcomyng in prison is, . . . . . RR. 7527
And skathe is that Fayre-Welcomyng . . . . RR. 7565
No more ne doth Faire-Welcomyng, . . . . . RR. 7639

**Fairer**

A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . . A.Prol. 754
That Emelye, that fairer was to sene . . . . . A.Kn. 1035
I noot which was the fairer of hem two . . . . A.Kn. 1039 *var*
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . . A.Co. 4386
For she is fairer, as they deemen alle, . . . . E.Cl. 988
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle, . . . E.Cl. 990
A fairer saugh I never noon than she; . . . . E.Cl. 1033
How fairer been thy brestes than is wynl . . . E.Mch. 2142
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght . . . . BD. 821
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . . . Anel. 73
She fairer was than any creature. . . . . PF. 301
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors . . . Bo.3. m 1. 615–20
nys fairere than is the thing that by resoun . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
Was ay on her, that fairer was to sene . . . . TC.1. 454
And, to my doom, fairer than swiche twelve . . TC.4. 402
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve. . . . TC.5. 480
Ther mighte be no fairer creature: . . . . . TC.5. 808
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . . LGW. 1006
That feyrer saugh ther never man with ye, . . . LGW. 1600
For that hir suster fairer was than she, . . . . LGW. 2172
Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . . . LGW. 2425
For fairer plaiyng non saugh I . . . . . RR. 112
Ther nys a fairer nekke, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 555
A fairer body forto seke. . . . . RR. 561
A fairer man I nevere sigh; . . . . . RR. 818
For fairer may ther no man se. . . . . RR. 1686
For ever the fayrer that it was, . . . . . RR. 3647
A fairer saugh no man with sight, . . . . . RR. 4173

**Fairest**

What ladyes fairest been, or best daunsynge, . . A.Kn. 2201
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . A.Kn. 2221
The faireste children of the blood roial . . . . B.Mk. 3341
Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte . . . B.NP. 4059
Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne, . . E.Cl. 212
For she was oon the faireste under sonne, . . . F.Fkl. 734
Trewly the fayrest companye . . . . . BD. 806
As for the faireste and the beste. . . . . BD. 1078
I am oon of the fairest out of drede . . . . TC.2. 746
As I on whom the fairest and the beste . . . . TC.3. 1280
That whilom fressh and fairest was to sene. . . . TC.4. 1155
Wol shewen outward the faireste, . . . . . HF.1. 281
That other had a doghtre, the faireste . . . . LGW. 717
But she was yit the fairest creature . . . . . LGW. 974
Sithen she is the fayrest creature . . . . . Comp.A. 51
And fairest eke, was clepid Beaute; . . . . . RR. 952
The fayrest games that he coude, . . . . . RR. 7529

**Fairest** *see* **Alderfairest**

**Fairhede**

Thenke alle day on hir fairhede, . . . . . RR. 2484

**Fairies**

This maketh that ther been no fairyes; . . . . D.WB. 872

**Fairness**

To drawen folk to hevene by fairnesse, . . . . A.Prol. 519
The fairnesse of that lady that I see . . . . . A.Kn. 1098
I seye nat that she hadde moost fairnesse, . . . B.Mk. 3443
Somme for oure shape, somme for oure fairnesse, . D.WB. 258
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, . E.Cl. 384
That herde of swich another of fairnesse, . . . F.Sq. 425

**Fairness**—*continued*
'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke . . . . . BD. 938
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes, . . . Mars. 76
Of mydel stature, and of swich fairnesse, . . . Anel. 79
than goth awey the fairnesse of thornes. . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
For after Venus hadde he swich fairenesse, . . . LGW. 1072
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairenesse, . . LGW. 1674
**Fairy**
The contree of Fairye, . . . . . B.Th. 1992
Heere is the queene of Fairye, . . . . . B.Th. 2004
All was this land fulfild of fairye. . . . . D.WB. 859
Hire to biholde it semed fairye. . . . . E.Mch. 1743
Proserpina, and al hire fairye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2039
Pluto, that is the kyng of fairye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2227
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . E.Mch. 2234
'And I,' quod she, 'a queene of faiery! . . . . E.Mch. 2316
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye, . . . F.Sq. 96
It was of fairye, as al the peple semed. . . . . F.Sq. 201
**Faith**
And foughten for oure feith at Tramyssene . . . A.Prol. 62
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe. . . A.Kn. 1622
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort, . . A.Rv. 4044
I wil arise and auntre it, by my fayth; . . . . A.Rv. 4209
And therfore, Herry Bailly, by thy feith, . . . A.Co. 4358
maken feith for hem and for to been hire . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
For she is byg in armes, by my feith, . . . . . B.Mk. 3111
Upon my feith, thou art som officer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3125
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith! . . . . B.NP. 4101
That plesen yow wel moore, by my feith, . . . B.NP. 4517
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!" ' . . . B.NP. 4603
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . . B.NP. 4604
Allas! a foul thyng is it, by my feith, . . . . . C.Pard. 524
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . . D.WB. 360
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go, . . . . D.WB. 841
'*Grantmercy!*' quod this somonour, 'by my feith!' . D.Fri. 1403
'Herkne, my brother! herkne, by thy feith! . . . D.Fri. 1551
And ber this word awey now, by thy feith, . . . D.Sum. 1987
'I swere it,' quod this frere, 'by my feith!' . . . D.Sum. 2137
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . . . D.Sum. 2139
But feith and nakednesse and maydenhede; . . . E.Cl 866
I have thy feith and thy benyngnytee, . . . . E.Cl. 1053
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee wel y-quit . . . F.Fkl. 673
For hooly chirches feith, in oure bileve, . . . . F.Fkl. 1133
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.' F.Fkl. 1234
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . . G.SN. 64
Syen of feith the magnanymytee, . . . . . G.SN. 110
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . . G.SN. 122
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . G.SN. 207
The false feith, to trowe in God allone. . . . . G.SN. 378
Youre cours is doon, youre feith han ye conserved. . G.SN. 387
'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeyned.' . . . G.SN. 434
And never cessed hem the feith to teche . . . . G.SN. 538
He is to wys, in feith, as I bileeve; . . . . . G.CY. 644
'In feith,' quod he, 'namoore I do but lyte.' . . . G.CY. 699
For it is ernest to me, by my feith! . . . . . G.CY. 710
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene, . G.CY. 1089
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood, . . . . G.CY. 1334
That, in good feith, I trowe that it bee . . . . G.CY. 1392
For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale, . . . . H.Mcp. 30
'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, . . H.Mcp. 69
damnablely agayns Crist, and al the feith of hooly Chirche. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
feith and reverence to his name. . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
Thanne arn ther the vertues of feith . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
by stedefast feith, and in mouth, and in berynge, and I.Pars. 735–40
turned hem to the feith, they maken hire . . . I.Pars. 770–5
manye harmes. First, brekynge of feith; . . . I.Pars. 875–80
and certes, in feith is the keye of . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
and whan that feith is broken . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
Man sholde bere hym to his wyf in feith, . . . I.Pars. 925–30
verraily in the feith of hooly chirche, . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
seyd, and in verray feith, and that men . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
With-oute feythe, lawe, or mesure, . . . . . BD. 631
And out of olde bokes, in good feith, . . . . . PF. 24
feith of so greet blame, for they trowen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
is ther any feith that fortunes thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
That the world with stable feyth . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
in accordable feith by fayre moevynges. This love Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
heer feyth and here accord everiche of hem of . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
thingis joynen hem by feyth to the hóte . . . . Bo.4 m.6. 1555–60
han ben stedfast to me by undoutous feyth.' . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
On him that falsly hadde his feyth so broken, . . TC.1. 89
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . . . TC.1. 336
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me! . . TC.2. 162
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus; . . TC.2. 169
For of this world the feith is al a-gon! . . . . TC.2. 410
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe: . . TC.2. 963
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . TC.2. 1503
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye! . . . TC.3. 791
And by that feith I shal to God and you, . . . TC.3. 1649
'That that the world, with feith which that is stable, TC.3. 1751

**Faith**—*Continued*
O trust! O feith! O depe assuraunce! . . . . TC.5. 1259
And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . . TC.5. 1664
Wher is your feith, and wher is your biheste? . . TC.5. 1675
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence, . . . LGW. 31
In good faythe, al the worshippe and encres . . . LGW. 1087
Nat so grete feythe in al that londe he fonde, . . LGW. 1881
And hathe my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me . . . LGW. 2700
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . . . Form.A. 48
Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . Form.A. 55
Ther is no feith that may your herte embrace; . . W.Unc. 11
him feithe berith and obeieth, everiche in . . . Astr. 11–5
my spirit hath no feith, ne knowing of her . . . Astr. 165–8
That feith ne trouth[e] holdith she . . . . . RR. 266
By thilke feith ye owe to me. . . . . RR. 2106
For I nought holde hym, in good feith, . . . . RR. 2227
'Freend, by the feith I owe to thee, . . . . . RR. 2736
For in good feith and in trouthe, . . . . . RR. 3939
Now by that feith and that leaute . . . . . RR. 5959
And ben in goode feith more stable, . . . . . RR. 6003
**Faith** *see* **I-faith**
**Faithed**
And strengest feithed ben, I understonde, . . . TC.1. 1007
**Faithful**
moost feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . B.Mel. 2345–50
Oure Hoste seyde, 'As I am feithful man, . . . B.Mk. 3081
'As I shal tellen thee a feithful tale, . . . . . D.Fri. 1425
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . . . E.Cl. 310
To this benigne, verray, feithful mayde: . . . . E.Cl. 343
The which that feithful ofte he founden hadde . . E.Cl. 520
I have heer doon my feithful bisynesse, . . . . G.SN. 24
whiche that nys nat feithful for to duelle, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
Feithfull and full of stabilite, . . . . . RR. 2940
**Faithfully**
On which thy lymes feithfully extenden, . . . . B.ML. 461
Som subtiltee, and tel me feithfully . . . . . D.Fri. 1420
I kan no bettre telle, feithfully.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1433
'Yet tel me,' quod the somonour, 'feithfully, . . D.Fri. 1504
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully.' . . . . D.Sum. 2203
To be my wyf,—that oother feithfully . . . . E.Cl. 1066
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plesaunce . . . E.Cl. 1111
To you that ben my frend so feithfully?'— . . . TC.2. 263
So feithfully, that pite was to here; . . . . . TC.2. 1577
As feithfully as I have had konnynge . . . . . TC.3. 101 *var*
And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie. . . . TC.3. 1672
Appollo hath me told it feithfully; . . . . . TC.4. 114
That evere I say, to serven feithfully, . . . . TC.5. 1076
'Telle me this feithfully, . . . . . HF.2. 345
So feithfully to me spak he. . . . . HF.2. 455
Upon my trouthe I sey you feithfully . . . . Merc.B. 8
For I have tolde thee feithfully . . . . . RR. 2937
And kisside it full feithfully. . . . . RR. 3760
**Falcon**
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . . F.Sq. 411
If that I koude a faucon wel discryve,— . . . . F.Sq. 424
A faucon peregryn thanne semed she . . . . . F.Sq. 428
Hath understonde what this faucon seyde, . . . F.Sq. 437
And on this faukon looketh pitously, . . . . . F.Sq. 440
The faukon moste fallen fro the twiste, . . . . F.Sq. 442
Tho shrighte this faucon yet moore pitously . . . F.Sq. 472
Til that the faucon bad hire to be stille, . . . . F.Sq. 497
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . . F.Sq. 630
They nyste how they myghte the faucon glade, . . F.Sq. 634
How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn, . . . . F.Sq. 654
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth . . PF. 337
The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne . . . . . PF. 529
As fresh as faucon comen out of muwe, . . . . TC.3. 1784
Bothe heroner and faucon for rivere! . . . . . TC.4. 413
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . . . . LGW. 1120
Hir yen grey as is a faucoun; . . . . . RR. 546
**Falconers**
Thise fauconers upon a fair ryver, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1196
**Falding**
In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . . . A.Prol. 391
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . . A.Mil. 3212
**Fall**
She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . . . A.Prol. 128
In any caas that myghte falle or happe; . . . . A.Prol. 585
Upon us wrecched wommen lat thou falle: . . . A.Kn. 921
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . . . A.Kn. 1668
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1752
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1758
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . . . A.Kn. 2327
'And if so falle the chieftayn be take . . . . . A.Kn. 2555
It semed that the lystes sholde falle. . . . . A.Kn. 2662
Or ellis fallen in swich maladye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2825
He nolde answere for nought that myghte falle. . A.Mil. 3418
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . A.Mil. 3517
For with the fal he broosten hadde his arm. . . . A.Mil. 3829
A wilde fyr upon thair bodyes falle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4172
And with the fal out of hir sleepe she breyde. . . A.Rv. 4285
to thyne eyen, lat hem nat falle, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
tyme comynge been possible to fallen for . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
yveles that myghten falle of this vengeance: . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
manye thynges falle unto thee whiche . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
no thyng that may falle unto a man, is so muchel agayns . . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
bisynesse ne occupacioun shal falle into poverte, . B.Mel. 2780–5
cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . . B.Mel. 2855–60

**Fall**—*Continued*

loveth peril shal falle in peril."' . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
grete richesses fallen doun; and ye knowen wel that B.Mel. 2865–70
and maken hem fallen at youre feet redy . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle, . . . B.Mk. 3274
It made his flessh al from his bones falle; . . . . B.Mk. 3316
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . . B.Mk. 3539
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!' . . . B.Mk. 3716
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3849
To heeren of hire sodeyn fal, allas! . . . . . B.NP. 3963
And took his loggyng as it wolde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4185
'This man gan fallen in suspecioun,— . . . . . B.NP. 4222
Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle. . . . B.NP. 4322
Waitynge his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle; . . . B.NP. 4413
It semed as that hevene sholde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4591
A verray pestilence upon yow falle; . . . . . B.NP. 4600
Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale.' . . . B.NP. 4650
So falle upon his body and his bones . . . . . C.Pard. 291 *var*
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . C.Pard. 803
Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two . . . . C.Pard. 935
Wol falle in every dysshe and mateere. . . . . D.WB. 836
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle. . . E.Cl. 126
That unto swich a weddyng sholde falle. . . . . E.Cl. 259
And doun upon hir knes she gan to falle, . . . . E.Cl. 292
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle, . . . E.Cl. 990
Than that myn heritage sholde falle . . . . . E.Mch. 1439
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
So falle upon youre bodyes yet to-nyght! . . . . E.Mch. 2253
Whan ther shal fallen any adversitee . . . . . F.Sq. 134
The faukon moste fallen fro the twiste, . . . . F.Sq. 442
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle. . . . . G.SN. 190
I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle, . . . . G.SN. 502
Than that ye sholden falle in swiche mescheef.' . . G.CY. 1378
As he wol falle fro his hors atones. . . . . H.Mcp. 10
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . . H.Mcp. 40
And if he falle from his capul eftsoone, . . . . H.Mcp. 65
that men fallen in venial synnes after hir . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
he wol falle anon into consentynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
is he enclyned to fallen into deedly . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
that man myghte lightly falle . . . into deedly synne. I.Pars. 445–50
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
they falle agayn in hir olde folies, outher they . . I.Pars. 970–5
to falle in synne; and eek that he drede . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
If thou ofte falle, ofte thou arise by . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
Alway in poynt to falle a-doun; . . . . . BD. 13
That brak hir mast and made it falle, . . . . . BD. 71
That maketh my hewe to falle and fade, . . . . BD. 563
Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle! . . . . Pity. 23
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . . . Mars. 287
ariseth out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
that maketh the leeves falle. Thow devydest the . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
draweth hem that schullen falle, neither . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
the coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen ne faden; Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle . . . TC.1. 290
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace, . . . TC.1. 370
And with an anger don his sorwe falle . . . . TC.1. 563
ffor harmes myghten fallen mo than two . . . . TC.1. 614 *var*
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise"; . . . TC.1. 695
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye; . . . . . TC.1. 728
'What! sholde he therfor fallen in despair, . . . TC.1. 813
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle, . . . . TC.1. 1044
And for the harm that mighte ek falle more, . . . TC.2. 454
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . . TC.2. 456
So that for fere almost she gan to falle. . . . . TC.2. 770
'Ey! God forbede that it sholde falle,' . . . . . TC.3. 761
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse . . . . . TC.3. 794
But lat us falle awey fro this matere, . . . . . TC.3. 1306
But it shal falle hem as I shal you rede: . . . . TC.3. 1383
And fallen in a newe joye anon, . . . . . TC.3. 1404
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere, . . . TC.3. 1495
For douteles, to don his wo to falle, . . . . . TC.4. 430
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care! . . . TC.4. 462
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle! . . . . . TC.4. 469
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle, . . . . TC.4. 733
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn, . TC.4. 976
That th'ilke thinges fallen in certeyn . . . . . TC.4. 1005
Bihoveth it that thinges whiche that falle, . . . TC.4. 1007
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire. . . . TC.4. 1022
That th'ilke thinges that in erthe falle, . . . . TC.4. 1049
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces, . . TC.4. 1098
Touching her going, how that it shal falle, . . . TC.4. 1102
The woful teres that they leten falle . . . . . TC.4. 1135
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107
But mighte me so fair a grace falle, . . . . . TC.5. 172
And seme as though he sholde falle depe . . . . TC.5. 258
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle. . . . TC.5. 532
Wel oughtestow to falle, and I to dye, . . . . TC.5. 545
If in the hondes of som wrecche I falle. . . . . TC.5. 705
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . . TC.5. 855
Allas, that swich a cas me sholde falle! . . . . TC.5. 1064
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . . HF.3. 102
They gonne doun on knees falle, . . . . . HF.3. 444
And doun anoon on knees falle; . . . . . HF.3. 615
I preye to God that evere falle sche fayre, . . . LGW.G. 180
I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . . . . LGW. 186
I prey to God that ever falle hire faire. . . . . LGW. 277

**Fall**—*Continued*

Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . . . . LGW. 758
And as she ranne, hir wympel leet she falle, . . . LGW. 813
In place ther as peril fallen myghte! . . . . . LGW. 839
'If it so falle that my Piramus . . . . . LGW. 855
That suche worshippe myghte falle the, . . . . LGW. 1443
But mekely she let hire eyen falle, . . . . . LGW. 1734
That shames deth on me ther mote falle, . . . . LGW. 2064
And maden him upon a londe to falle, . . . . LGW. 2423
If hire vengeaunce fal on yow therfore, . . . . LGW. 2523
The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal. . . . . Truth. 16
I est I my-self falle eft in swich dotage. . . . . Buk. 8
Than eft to falle of weddyng in the trappe. . . . Buk. 24
lettres of the A B C on whiche thei fallen. . . . Astr. 50–7
yf so be that it falle bitwene thyn . . . . . Astr. 168–70
To wene that dremes after falle, . . . . . RR. 13
That fallen after al openly. . . . . RR. 20
For swote dewes that on it falle, . . . . . RR. 60
Upon ony worthy man falle, . . . . . RR. 255
As from her heed they wolde fall; . . . . . RR. 364
I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . . . RR. 798
And maken folkis pride fallen, . . . . . RR. 881
And doun on knees he gan to falle, . . . . . RR. 1514
And if it fall that of hem somme . . . . . RR. 2219
Thanne aventures shull thee fall . . . . . RR. 2389
For often tymes it shal fal . . . . . RR. 2403
Than any weyes it shulde fall . . . . . RR 3096
Seyde, 'Sir, it may not fall— . . . . . RR. 3114
May falle a weder that shal it dere, . . . . . RR. 4336
And maken it to fade and falle, . . . . . RR. 4337
Thanne shulde I fallen in wanhope. . . . . RR. 4432
Resoun me seide what shulde falle. . . . . RR. 4539
The sonne and hir, as it may falle, . . . . . RR. 5337
That never they wene forto falle. . . . . RR. 5430
Or if in syknesse that he fall, . . . . . RR. 5609
Into ony sykenesse fall. . . . . RR. 5622
And though it falle, as it may be, . . . . . RR. 5623
That if a man falle in sikenesse, . . . . . RR. 5726
Such wikkidnesse ne shulde fall. . . . . RR. 5794
If that they fall into her laas, . . . . . RR. 6029
But if so falle that I be . . . . . RR. 6303
[I] make into my trappis falle, . . . . . RR. 6361
And congecte how to done hym falle. . . . . RR. 6928
Another is this, that if so falle . . . . . RR. 6945

**Fallaces**

And late lyes and fallaces, . . . . . RR. 7077

**Fallax**

'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Fallen**

Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle In felaweshipe, . A.Prol. 25
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle; . . A.Prol. 324
Al be it that this aventure was falle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2703
Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle; . . . A.Kn. 2930
But sith that he was fallen in the snare, . . . . A.Mil. 3231
This man is falle, with his astromye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3451
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3460
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight . . . . . A.Rv. 4283
Awak, Symond! the feend is on us falle! . . . . A.Rv. 4288
Of which the lord is helplees, falle, allas, . . . . B.ML. 303
Falle in disese, and in mysaventure: . . . . . B.ML. 616
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone, . . . . B.ML. 909
And if so be, that he be falle into thy compaignye, . B.Mel. 2500–5
And is y-fallen out of heigh degree . . . . . B.Mk. 3166
Out of miserie in which that thou art falle. . . . B.Mk. 3196
Sith thou fro wele art falle in wrecchednesse. . . B.Mk. 3268
I sholde er this han fallen doun for sleepe, . . . B.NP. 3987
Or elles ye han falle in freletee, . . . . . C.Doc. 78
For though a man be falle in jalous rage, . . . . C.Pard. 367
But that woodnesse, fallen in a shrewe, . . . . C.Pard. 496
That I am in youre felaweshipe y-falle, . . . . C.Pard. 938
As wommen been, but it be falle of newe. . . . E.Cl. 938
Til wel neigh is she fallen fro the tree. . . . . F.Sq. 431
Though it right now were fallen in myn hond, . . F.Fkl. 684
That from hir lordes table been y-falle, . . . . G.SN. 61
Nay, that were thyng y-fallen al of newe. . . . G.CY. 1043
As ther is falle on me swich hevynesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 22
fro whennes that ye been falle'; for biforn . . . I.Pars. 135–40
he hath falle; for he that ofte falleth . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
And were on a defaute y-falle. . . . . BD. 384
His mortal harm in which he is y-falle; . . . . Pity. 61
Allas that ever your renoun is falle so lowe . . . Pity. 88 *var*
And seyde, 'My sone, the choys is to thee falle. . . PF. 406
that hath fallen stood noght in stedefast . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
'he is fallen in-to a litargye, whiche that is . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
stoon that is departed and fallen fro some roche. . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
hath nat fallen upon the, whan that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
that it is fallen by fortunous bytydyng . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40 *var*
ben yeven to vices and han I-falle fro . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
And art now falle in som devocioun, . . . . . TC.1. 555
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . . TC.3. 841
"How is this candel in the straw y-falle?" . . . TC.3. 859
But wrecche of wrecches, out of honour falle . . . TC.4. 271
She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte . . . TC.4. 713
He was so fallen in despair that day, . . . . . TC.4. 954
amongrs alle His enemies and in hir hondes falle. . TC.5. 252
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . . . . TC.5. 549
Whanne he was fallen in prosperitee, . . . . . LGW. 590

**Fallen**—*Continued*
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun! . . . . LGW. 1726
Whan he was goon and this myschaunce is falle, . LGW. 1826
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . . . LGW. 1946
But white as snowe y-fallen newe. . . . . RR. 1214
The which may fall a-slepe be, . . . . . RR. 2653
For I am fallen into helle . . . . . RR. 4136
Whanne they arn falle in poverte, . . . . . RR. 5456
**Fallest**
Thou fallest as it were a styked swyn, . . . . C.Pard. 556
Thanne fallest thou in a newe rage; . . . . . RR. 2444
**Falleth**
That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere. . . A.Kn. 1669
She lighte doun and falleth hym to feete; . . . B.ML. 1104
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde; . . . B.ML. 1153
a sodeyn thought that falleth in youre herte, but ye moste . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
harmes, ne he ne falleth into perils . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
Ech falleth in otheres exaltacioun; . . . . . D.WB. 702
And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . D.WB. 705
Whan she this herde, aswowne doun she falleth . . E.Cl. 1079
As al day falleth altercacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1473
that man falleth, be it never so ofte, that . . . I.Pars. 90–5
fro the hyer degree that man falleth, the . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
that a drope of water that falleth in a fourneys . I.Pars. 380–5
is lyk to hym that falleth in the dych, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
for he that ofte falleth in . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
ofte as he falleth he may arise agayn by . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
And whan al this falleth in my thoght, . . . . BD. 705
For whan a soule falleth in errour . . . . . ABC. 67
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde . . . . Comp.L. 4
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon; . . . . Anel. 170
that falleth at even in the westrene . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
fallith into moevynge fro the simplicite of . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . TC.1. 142
How often falleth al th' effect contraire . . . . TC.1. 212
But alday falleth thyng that foles ne wenden . . TC.1. 217 *var*
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun. . . . . HF.2. 233
She falleth him to foote, and swowneth there, . . LGW. 1314
whan that the degre of thi sonne fallith . . . . Astr. 168–70
It fallith no thyng to thy name . . . . . RR. 4025
(That fallith not to my myster), . . . . . RR. 6976
**Falleth** *see* **Falls**
**Falling**
The fallynge of the toures and of the walles, . . A.Kn. 2464
For fallyng nys nat but an aventure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2722
of overthrowynge or fallynge doun. . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon. . . . B.Mk. 3279
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
Received hath the happy falling strook, . . . . TC.2. 1382
That prescience put falling necessaire . . . . TC.4. 1021
That falling of the thinges temporel . . . . . TC.4. 1061
For in hir fallynge yet she hadde care, . . . . LGW. 1858
that the planete is 'fallyng fro the ascendent.' . . Astr. 156–61
Whanne upon men she is fallyng . . . . . RR. 5544 *em*
**Fallow**
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 1364
Was maad of twigges, falwe, rede . . . . . HF.3. 846
**Fallows**
And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes, . . D.WB. 656
**Falls**
And se how that the mele falles doun . . . . A.Rv. 4042
And I wol yive him al that falles . . . . . BD. 257
**False**
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . A.Kn. 925
For to be fals, ne for to be traitour . . . . A.Kn. 1130
Nay certes, false Arcite, thow shalt nat so; . . . A.Kn. 1145
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1151
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I; . . A.Kn. 1153
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrely, . . . . A.Kn. 1154
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikke! . . . . A.Kn. 1580
Or elles falsen som of my mateere: . . . . . A.Mil. 3175
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . A.Rv. 4268
A! false traitour! false clerk!' quod he, . . . . A.Rv. 4269
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fighte!' . . . A.Rv. 4291
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals; . . . . . A.Rv. 4318
The swerd of Dido for the false Enee; . . . . . B.ML. 64
For thy Jason, that was in love so fals! . . . . . B.ML. 74
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wroght, . B.ML. 619
Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . B.ML. 640
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthe . . B.ML. 687
He that me kepte fro the false blame, . . . . . B.ML. 827
Doon to his doghter by a fals traytour,— . . . B.ML. 957
'Marie, I deffie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592
thy tale; for he that seith fals may nat . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf!. . . . B.Mk. 3095
His false wyf koude hym so plese and preye . . . B.Mk. 3217
And heryest false goddes cursedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3419
Hadde on hym maad a fals suggestioun . . . . B.Mk. 3607
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!' . . . . B.Mk. 3636
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?'. . . . B.Mk. 3727
False Fortune, and poyson to despise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3859
I seye, oon of his men, a fals traitour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3880
This false Brutus, and his othere foon, . . . . B.Mk. 3896
O false mordrour lurkynge in thy den! . . . . . B.NP. 4416
False dissymulour, O Greek Synoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4418
Allas, ye lordes, many a fals flatour . . . . . B.NP. 4515
This false juge that highte Apius,— . . . . . C.Doc. 154

**False**—*Continued*
This false juge gooth now faste aboute . . . . C.Doc. 158
This false juge, as telleth us the storie, . . . . C.Doc. 161
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . . C.Doc. 164
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . . C.Doc. 195
For knowen was the false iniquitee. . . . . C.Doc. 262
This was a fals cherl and a fals justice! . . . . C.Pard. 289
And telle an hundred false japes moore; . . . . C.Pard. 394
Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . . C.Pard. 629
And fals sweryng is yet moore reprevable. . . . C.Pard. 632
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth; . . . C.Pard. 699
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!' . . . C.Pard. 759
And eek the false empoysonere also. . . . . C.Pard. 894
Thou art so fals and so unkynde, allas! . . . . C.Pard. 903
Yet hastow caught a fals suspecioun,— . . . . D.WB. 306
And al was fals, but that I took witnesse . . . . D.WB. 382
And al was fals, I dremed of it right naught, . . . D.WB. 582
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde; . . . D.WB. 800
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!' . . . . D.WB. 1057
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . D.Fri. 1338
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1670
With his false dissymulacioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2123
'A! false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones! . . . D.Sum. 2153
This false blasphemour that charged me . . . . D.Sum. 2213
Youre doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth, E.Cl. 1000
O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1785
That I be fals; and if I do that lakke, . . . . . E.Mch. 2199
So made he eek a temple of false goddis. . . . . E.Mch. 2295
'Thanne is,' quod she, 'my medicyne fals, . . . E.Mch. 2380
If he be fals she shal his tresoun see, . . . . . F.Sq. 139
In which were peynted alle thise false fowles, . . F.Sq. 647
Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . . F.Fkl. 1362
Than that his wyf were of hir trouthe fals'; . . . F.Fkl. 1597
Of erthely lust and fals affeccioun! . . . . . G.SN. 74
The false feith, to trowe in God allone. . . . . G.SN. 378
Yet is it fals; but ay we han good hope . . . . G.CY. 678
Noght knowynge of his false governaunce; . . . G.CY. 989
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . . G.CY. 1022
And if so be that thow me fynde fals . . . . . G.CY. 1028
God kepe us from his false dissymulynge! . . . G.CY. 1073
And elles holdeth me fals and unable . . . . . G.CY. 1131
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— G.CY. 1159
And understondeth, that this false gyn . . . . G.CY. 1165
For he was ever fals in thoght and dede,— . . . G.CY. 1275
That was ordeyned with that false get, . . . . G.CY. 1277
Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . . . . G.CY. 1320
O wantrust! ful of fals suspecioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 281
And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he, . . . H.Mcp. 292
'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale. . . . . H.Mcp. 293
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon, . . . H.Mcp. 295
Of tidynges, wheither they been false or trewe; . . H.Mcp. 360
the false serpent, perpetueel matere of . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
ful fals and ful brotel for to triste,—this . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
hym on hond thyng that is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
as doon thise false enchauntours or . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
generally is fals signyficacioun of word, . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
al the ground of the tale is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
wise man, 'Every fals lyvynge hath his . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
man shal nat taken his conseil of fals folk, . . . I.Pars. 640–5
of a fals hope, that he thynketh that he . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
and deceite, with lesynges and false othes, . . . I.Pars. 780–5
comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
thefte, fals witnesse, and false othes; . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Fals witnesse is in word and eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
neighebores goode name by thy fals witnessyng, . . I.Pars. 795–800
his heritage by thy fals witnessyng, whan . . . I.Pars. 795–800
berest fals witnesse, or accusest hym, or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
excusest hym, by thy fals witnesse, or . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
for fals witnessyng was Susanna in ful . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
eek of false enditementz upon hym, and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals; . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
of which brekynge comen false heires ofte tyme, . . I.Pars. 880–5
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game . . . . . BD. 617
The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle, . . . . . BD. 619
An ydole of fals portrayture . . . . . BD. 625
She is fals; and ever laghyng . . . . . BD. 632
That is a fals, flateryng beste, . . . . . BD. 636
That is ay fals, and semeth weel, . . . . . BD. 642
So turneth she hir false wheel . . . . . BD. 643
The false theef! what hath she do, . . . . . BD. 649
With hir false draughtes dyvers . . . . . BD. 652
Was fals;—which a foole she was. . . . . BD. 733
The false trayteresse, pervers! . . . . . BD. 812
Or the false Genellon, . . . . . BD. 1120
And never to false yow, but I mete, . . . . . BD. 1233
And I to hym am fals and eek unkynde, . . . . ABC. 166
But he be fals, no lover hath his ese! . . . . . Mars. 208
of faire Anelida and false Arcite . . . . . Anel. *head*
Of quene Anelyda and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 11
Of quene Anelida and fals Arcite. . . . . Anel. 49
But he was fals, hit nas but feyned chere,— . . . Anel. 97
But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe. . Anel. 105
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene. . . . Anel. 140
This fals Arcite, of his newfangelnesse, . . . . Anel. 141
Thogh he were fals, for hit is kynde of man, . . . Anel. 149
To been in love as fals as ever he can;. . . . . Anel. 151
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne . . . Anel. 155
When he was fals, to covere his traitorye, . . . Anel. 156
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene? . . . Anel. 168

**False**—*Continued*

Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 198
The Compleynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte . Anel. *head*
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . Anel. 212
Now is he fals, alas! and causeles, . . . . . Anel. 229
The false lapwyng, ful of trecherye; . . . . . PF. 347
'I dar eek seyn, if she me fynde fals, . . . . . PF. 456
coupable with me of false blames?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
peyne of fals felonye for guerdoun of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
covered and kembd with a false colour, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
they clothen hem in false opynyouns, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
of the whiche false opynyouns the . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
with unleful lykynges of false welefulnesse. . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
thou agrisest hir false trecherie, despise . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
thus the torment of thi false opynioun, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
thynges with false names, that beren . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
me to enforme the thilke false cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
first the false goodes, bygyn . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
hem into false goodes. Of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
nat thanne clerly that false beaute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
false opynyoun of folk (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
renoun by the false opinyoun of the peple, . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thei han geten tho false goodes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
the forme of fals welefulnesse, so that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
to godes that ben false and imparfit. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
'the forme and the causes of false welefulnesse. . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
to schewe me the causes of the fals blisfulnesse. . . Bo.3. p.9 845–50
disseyvid by false proposicioune that goon . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
the premysses ben false, or elles he mot schewe that the Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
thing, it ne mai nat ben fals that I ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
reproveth and destroyeth the false thingis . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
concepcioun of resoun veyn and fals, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . TC.1. 93
I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report, . . . . TC.1. 593
This false world, allas, who may it leve? . . . . TC.2. 420
Be ye not war how false Poliphete . . . . . TC.2. 1467
Of wommen lost thorugh fals and folis bost. . . . TC.3. 298
Him nevere falsen whil ye liven sholde. . . . . TC.3. 784
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge, . . . . TC.3. 804
'Horaste! allas, and falsen Troilus! . . . . . TC.3. 806
Which clerkes callen fals felicite, . . . . . TC.3. 814
As wisly were it fals as it is trewe . . . . . TC.4. 381
Than is she fals: so love her wel the lasse! . . . TC.4. 616
The swifte Fame, which that false thinges . . . TC.4. 659
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse. . . . TC.4. 994
Now trewely that is a fals sentence, . . . . . TC.4. 1063
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . . . TC.4. 1537
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste! . . . . TC.4. 1547
Was fals, ne nevere shal til that I dye! . . . . TC.4. 1657
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is: . . . . TC.5. 383
That I am fals; and so it may wel seme: . . . . TC.5. 698
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is . . . . TC.5. 1279
With al thy false gost of prophecye! . . . . . TC.5. 1521
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . . TC.5. 1526
Thorugh false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . . TC.5. 1781
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelnesse!— . . . TC.5. 1832
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye, . . . . TC.5. 1845
[That] with his false forswerynge, . . . . . HF.1. 153
Whan hit is fals in existence! . . . . . HF.1. 266
Or fals, or prevy or double was. . . . . HF.1. 285
Ony woman on a fals man . . . . . HF.1. 333 *var*
And when she wyste that he was fals, . . . . HF.1. 393
Eek lo! how fals and recchelès . . . . . HF.1. 307
How fals eek was he, Theseus; . . . . . HF.1. 405
And he made hir a ful fals jape; . . . . . HF.1. 414
And of fals and soth compouned. . . . . HF.2. 521
What? false theves! wher ye wolde . . . . . HF.3. 689
Were the tidyng sooth or fals, . . . . . HF.3. 982
Thus saw I false and sooth compouned. . . . . HF.3. 1018
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene; . . . . . LGW. 165
And some dreynkt, for they woldyn not be fals; . . LGW.G. 293
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som shame. . . . LGW. 467
And telle of false men that hem bytraien, . . . LGW. 486
He may me holden fals, and eke unkynde.' . . . LGW. 857
And, as a fals lover, so wel kan pleyne, . . . LGW. 1236
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . . LGW. 1301
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . LGW. 1368
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste two! . . . . LGW. 1377
That love with false lovers werketh so; . . . . LGW. 1385
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed, . LGW. 1390
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte. . . . LGW. 1393
But in this house if any fals lover be, . . . . LGW. 1554
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes, . . . . . LGW. 1585
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 1640
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde. . . . . LGW. 1669
These false lovers, poyson be her bane! . . . . LGW. 2180
But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . . . LGW. 2226
That is in love so fals and so forswore, . . . . LGW. 2235
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe . . . . LGW. 2330
To telle yow of false Demophon. . . . . LGW. 2398
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . LGW. 2447
That did his false fader Theseus. . . . . LGW. 2464
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre; . . . LGW. 2492
And knew how brotel and how fals he was, . . . LGW. 2556
As suche false lovers ofte konne. . . . . LGW. 2565

**False**—*Continued*

That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste. . . . LGW. 2571
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe; . . Form.A. 20
I knowe hir eek a fals dissimulour: . . . . . Fort. 23
And now hit is so fals and deceivable . . . . . L.St. 3
Whiche hardely that false ne bene, . . . . . RR. 4
That halte nat dremes false ne lees, . . . . . RR. 8
And she makith false pleadoures, . . . . . RR. 198
That thou were fals it were gret reuthe, . . . . RR. 2059
Fals and trespasse ageyns me. . . . . RR. 2178
And never, for fals suspeccioun, . . . . . RR. 2507
For fals lovers mowe all folye . . . . . RR. 2538
With false othes her loves they gatt. . . . . RR. 2692
Wikkid-Tunge, that false espie, . . . . . RR. 3871
On Bialacoil a fals lesyng; . . . . . RR. 3874
And false lesynges on hem leye. . . . . RR. 3880
Whanne false thurgh hir wikkednesse . . . . . RR. 4414
A fals traitour thanne shulde I be. . . . . RR. 4548
They falsen ladies traitoursly, . . . . . RR. 4833
Is fals, and bit not in no tyde . . . . . RR. 5330
Thus is thurst of fals getyng, . . . . . RR. 5713
And lyve withoute false usure, . . . . . RR. 5797
That False-Semblant and Abstinaunce, . . . . . RR. 5848
But Fals-Semblaunt dar not for drede . . . . . RR. 6049
'Fals-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise . . . . RR. 6061
Certeyne thou art a fals traitour, . . . . . RR. 6070
Fals-Semblant his sermon biganne, . . . . . RR. 6136
Of Fals-Semblant, full of flatering, . . . . . RR. 6140
I mene of false religious, . . . . . RR. 6157
Right thus while Fals-Semblant sermoneth . . . RR. 6219
Forsothe I am a fals traitour, . . . . . RR. 6307
Fals-Semblaunt wolde have stynted heere, . . . RR. 6473
Full many fals comparisoun:— . . . . . RR. 7112
Ayens this false horrible boke, . . . . . RR. 7132
That false traytouresse untrewe, . . . . . RR. 7389
And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . RR. 7406
And sythe him False-Semblant salued, . . . . RR. 7429
And False-Semblant had he sayne alse, . . . . RR. 7443
But he knewe nat that he was false. . . . . RR. 7444
Yet false was he, but his falsnesse . . . . . RR. 7445
That many a false lesyng hath thought, . . . . RR. 7536
Fals Semblant proveth so this thing, . . . . . RR. 7665

**False** *see* **Falssembiant**

**Falsed**

And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse. . . . . F.Sq. 627
And falsed fair Anelida the quene. . . . . Anel. 147
Than she, whan that she falsed Troilus. . . . . TC.5. 1053
For I have falsed oon the gentileste . . . . . TC.5. 1056

**Falsehede**

In al this world of falshede nis his peer, . . . . G.CY. 979
Ne never falshede in myn herte I mente; . . . . G.CY. 1051
Of his falshede it dulleth me to ryme. . . . . G.CY. 1093
Ever whan I speke of his falshede, . . . . . G.CY. 1094
On his falshede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . . G.CY. 1173
Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falshede! . . . G.CY. 1274
And through falshede her lust achieved, . . . . RR. 2049
Her falshede shull they bie full dere! . . . . . RR. 2052
They be so double in her falshede; . . . . . RR. 2540
Falsheed, or tresoun on me sette. . . . . RR. 3328
Falsheed, ne no trecherie. . . . . RR. 3493
And Wikkid-Tunge thurgh his falshede . . . . RR. 4141
A trouthe frette full of falsheede; . . . . . RR. 4705
And it is all falsheede and gile, . . . . . RR. 5454
Trouthe declared fro falsheed, . . . . . RR. 5562

**Falsely**

And now thow woldest falsly been aboute . . . A.Kn. 1142
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . A.Kn. 1586
And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . B.Mk. 3255
Thus hath he falsly jugged the to day'; . . . . C.Doc. 228
To been defamed falsly, if that he . . . . . C.Pard 415
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . C.Pard. 654
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye; . . D.WB. 738
ydel, or falsly swereth with his mouth, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
forsweryng falsly, and yet nedelees. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
elles excusest thyself falsly. Ware yow . . . I.Pars. 795–800
withdrawen falsly the rightes that longen . . . I.Pars. 800–5
For touchynge the letters falsly maked . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
had taken upon hym falsly the name of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
thanne sche lieth, falsly byhetynge the . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
that ben preysed falsly, they mote nedes . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thynges ben that lyen falsly blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
And ek for hem that falsly ben apeyred . . . . TC.1. 38
On him that falsly hadde his feyth so broken, . . TC.1. 89
This' al and som: that falsly han ye slayn . . . TC.4. 1193
How he forswor him ful falsly, . . . . . HF.1. 389
And falsly gan his terme pace; . . . . . HF.1. 392
This man to yow may falsly ben accused, . . . LGW. 350
He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war; . . . . LGW. 593
Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe, . . . . LGW. 666
And falsly hath betrayed hir, allas! . . . . . LGW. 1658
And on youre teres falsely out-wronge. . . . . LGW. 2527
Falsly her ladyes to bitraye, . . . . . RR. 2690
Or Bialacoil falsly bitraye. . . . . RR. 4551
And falsly to the puple techen. . . . . RR. 7177
'Mafay, thou liest falsly!' quod he. . . . . RR. 7578

**Falseness**

Forsweryng, ire, falsnesse, homycide. . . . . C.Pard. 657
Al were he ful of tresoun and falsnesse, . . . . F.Sq. 506
His sleightes and his infinit falsnesse . . . . . G.CY. 976
And eek the falsnesse of that oother wrecche, . . . G.CY. 1086

**Falseness**—*Continued*
Of his falsnesse it dulleth me to Ryme . . . . G.CY. 1093 *var*
It weerieth me to telle of his falsnesse, . . . . G.CY. 1304
And al was falsnes that she to him mente; . . . Anel. 160
honestete or of the falsnesse of thynges . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
science ne may nat ben medled with falsnesse . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
withouten errour of falsnesse, byndeth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
Her fadres shame, his falsnesse and tresoun, . . . TC.1. 107
And to ben war fro falsnesse and fro vice, . . . LGW. 473
First of his falsnesse whan she hym upbrayde. . . LGW. 1671
Of falsnesse forto seyne a tale. . . . . RR. 3264
His falsnesse is not now a-newe, . . . . . RR. 3875
That my falsnesse shal nevere aperceyve. . . . . RR. 6314
'What, Sir?' 'Falsnesse that apert is; . . . . . RR. 6799
Yet false was he, but his falsnesse . . . . . RR. 7445
That Falsenesse he ne espyed nought. . . . . RR. 7448

**Falser**
In love a falser herde I never non, . . . . . LGW. 2399

**Falsest**
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste two! . . . . LGW. 1377

**Falseth**
Falsith and bigilith ofte. . . . . RR. 5416

**Falsity**
These felouns full of falsite . . . . . RR. 2047

**Falssemblant**
'Falssemblant,' quod Love, 'sey to me, . . . . RR. 7297
And Falssemblant, the theef, anoon . . . . . RR. 7330
Of Falssemblant and Abstynaunce, . . . . RR. 7354
Tho spake Falssemblant right anone: . . . . . RR. 7606

**Falssemblant** *see* **False, Semblant**

**Falter**
Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes faltren ay, . . . B.ML. 772

**Fame**
Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame, . . . . A.Kn. 3055
And eek to bryngen wyves in swich fame; . . . . A.Mil. 3148
The fame anon thurghout the toun is born, . . . B.ML. 995
For which the fame out sprong on every syde, . . C.Doc. 111
And who so fyndeth hym out of swich fame . . . C.Pard. 385 *var*
So spradde of hire beighe bountee the fame . . . E.Cl. 418
Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . E.Cl. 940
And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . G.SN. 90
which synne the fame is openly spoken . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
bireveth man and womman hir goode fame, and . . I.Pars. 850–5
also of Fame; the book of the xxv . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
strecchen, but eek the fame of citees . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
as the fame of the name of Rome may . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
tyme comynge your fame schal lasten. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
quod sche; 'what atteyneth fame to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
thought oonly seketh glorie of fame, and . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
despiseth al heye glorie of fame, and . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
stierne Caton? The thynne fame yit . . . . . Bo.2.m.7. 575–80
ne fame maketh yow nat knowe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
the styntynge of the renoun of fame.) . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
The swifte Fame, which that false thinges . . . TC.4. 659
And thus, of oon he wolde have fame . . . . HF.1. 305
O wikke Fame! for ther nys . . . . . HF.1. 349
Which that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . . HF.2. 155
Though that Fame hadde al the pies . . . . . HF.2. 195
Til hit be atte House of Fame,— . . . . . HF.2. 313
Ther as Fame list to dwelle, . . . . . HF.2. 336
See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . . . . HF.2. 515
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . . . . HF.2. 562
The Hous of Fame for to descryve,— . . . . . HF.3. 15
So unfamous was wexe hir fame; . . . . . HF.3. 56
Of al that longeth unto Fame. . . . . HF.3. 110
That by such art don men han fame. . . . . HF.3. 186
Our owne gentil lady Fame, . . . . . HF.3. 221
They synge of Fame as tho herde I:— . . . . . HF.3. 314
Goddesse of renoun and of fame.' . . . . . HF.3. 316
Of tho that hadde large fame; . . . . . HF.3. 322
The fame up of the Jewerye. . . . . HF.3. 346
Upon his shuldres, and the fame . . . . . HF.3. 372
So hevy was therof the fame, . . . . . HF.3. 383
The fame of Pius Eneas. . . . . HF.3. 395
The grete god of Love his fame. . . . . HF.3. 399
The fame of Julius, and Pompee. . . . . HF.3. 412
That bar up al the fame of helle, . . . . . HF.3. 420
They hadde good fame ech deserved, . . . . . HF.3. 455
That thou graunte us now good fame, . . . . HF.3. 465
'Ye gete of me good fame noon, . . . . . HF.3. 470
'Lady, graunte us now good fame . . . . . HF.3. 519
To have of me good fame as now. . . . . HF.3. 527
And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . . . HF.3. 530
Deserved fame rightfully, . . . . . HF.3. 572
That through the world her fame go, . . . . . HF.3. 584
But we ne kepen have no fame. . . . . HF.3. 605
For fame, ne for swich renoun; . . . . . HF.3. 619
Ne of fame wolde they nought. . . . . HF.3. 622
And for to have of that no fame? . . . . . HF.3. 625
That hir fame was blowen a-lofte. . . . . HF.3. 636
And gan faste to Fame crie. . . . . HF.3. 638
That we may have so good a fame, . . . . . HF.3. 645
Sufficeth that we han the fame.' . . . . . HF.3. 672
And preyede hir to han good fame, . . . . . HF.3. 725
That our fame be swich y-knowe, . . . . . HF.3. 746
I wolde fayn han had a fame, . . . . . HF.3. 758
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . HF.3. 762
Artow come hider to han fame?' . . . . . HF.3. 782

**Fame**—*Continued*
That som folk han desired fame . . . . . HF.3. 809
Ne where that Fame dwelde, er now; . . . . . HF.3. 812
Every tidyng streight to Fame; . . . . . HF.3. 1021
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . . LGW. 417
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . . . LGW. 1242
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide, . . . . . LGW. 1423
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame. . . . . RR. 3025
Whanne onys sprongen is a fame. . . . . RR. 3975

**Fames**
the fames of hem, it is nat yyven to knowen . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
Moot nedes come to Fames House. . . . . HF.2. 278
Kyndely to Fames place. . . . . HF.2. 344
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 374
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 519
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place.' . . . . HF.2. 545
And her fames wide y-blowe. . . . . HF.3. 49
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . . HF.3. 64
As kynde thyng of Fames is; . . . . . HF.3. 202
That Fames halle called was, . . . . . HF.3. 267
Til he was come at Fames feet, . . . . . HF.3. 513
And for to gette of Fames hire, . . . . . HF.3. 767

**Familiar**
Ful wel biloved and famulier was he . . . . . A.Prol. 215
That in his hous as famulier was he . . . . . B.Sh. 1221
O famulier foo, that his servyce bedeth! . . . . E.Mch. 1784
heved of his familyer. What thyng is . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
constreynede Senek, his familyer and his . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
Papynian, his famylier, whiche Papynian . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
to anoye a wyght than a famylier enemy? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
that al woot. And Lucan, my famylier, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
And goodly of his speche, and famulere, . . . LGW. 1606
Thou art woxe to familiere, . . . . . RR. 4013

**Familiarities**
But regnes and familiarites of kynges, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5

**Familiarity**
sche useth ful flaterynge famylarite with . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5

**Familiars**
and Stoyciens my familiers pervertede . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
thynge oon of thy familiers noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
familiers or servantes of kynges, what . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
whiche famylieres certes the real power . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5

**Famine**
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451
in lond, in famyne, in thurst, in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Of plentee, and of greet famyne, . . . . . HF.3. 883

**Famine** *see* **Enfamined**

**Famous**
With famous folkes names fele, . . . . . HF.3. 47
There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . . . . HF.3. 143
That in hir tyme famous were . . . . . HF.3. 159
Of famous folk that hadde been . . . . . HF.3. 248
Be famous good, and nothing nolde . . . . . HF.3. 690
Nat suche a famouse knyghte of gentilesse, . . . LGW. 1404
That thou this famous tresor myghte wynne, . . . LGW. 1444

**Fan**
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . A.Mil. 3315

**Fan** *see* **Vane**

**Fancy** *see* **Fantasy**

**Fane** *see* **Vane**

**Fantasies**
Hadde swiche fantasies as hadde she; . . . . B.Mk. 3465
And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . . . F.Sq. 205
Suche fantasyes been in myn hede . . . . . BD. 28
O Ector, lat tho fantasyes be! . . . . . TC.4. 193
Drif out the fantasyes you withinne, . . . . . TC.4. 1615

**Fantastic**
Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik. . . . . A.Kn. 1376

**Fantasy**
Hadde lerned art, but al his fantasye . . . . . A.Mil. 3191
Thurgh fantasie, that of his vanytee . . . . . A.Mil. 3835
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3840
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye . . B.Mk. 3475
If that I speke after my fantasye, . . . . . D.WB. 190
In this matere a queynte fantasye; . . . . . D.WB. 516
Heigh fantasye and curious bisynesse . . . . E.Mch. 1577
Agayn his choys,—this was his fantasye. . . . E.Mch. 1610
Awey to dryve hire derke fantasye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 844
But-that I drede as in my fantasye; . . . . . TC.2. 482
Had in my nece y-put this fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 275
As whan cause is, and som swich fantasye . . . TC.3. 1032
Lat in your brayn non other fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 1504
To trusten on, n'is but a fantasye. . . . . TC.4. 1470
That wonder was to here his fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 261
But lete him worthen with his fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 329
'Thy swevenes ek and al swich fantasye . . . . TC.5. 358
Was absent, lo, this was his fantasye, . . . . . TC.5. 461
That he hadde of himself swich fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 623
Now seestow not this fool of fantasye . . . . . TC.5. 1523
Lo! this was tho my fantasye! . . . . . HF.2. 85
'Lat be,' quod he, 'thy fantasye; . . . . . HF.2. 484
Hadden no fantasye to debate, . . . . . Form.A. 51

**Far**
A Shipman was ther, wonynge fer by weste; . . . A.Prol. 388
Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder, . . A.Prol. 491
As fer as everich of hem oother knewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1648
As fer as God hath maked see or lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2104

**Far**—*Continued*

Maketh the ferre leeve to be looth'; . . . . . A.Mil. 3393
By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte, . . . A.Mil. 3395
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . . A.Mil. 3589
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge, . . . A.Rv. 3921
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where. . . . . A.Rv. 4015
Fer in Northumberlond the wawe hire caste, . . . B.ML. 508
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nede! . . . . B.ML. 658
Til finally she gan so fer espie . . . . . B.Pri. 1781
Y-born he was in fer contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1908
youre kynrede nys but a fer kynrede, . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
this is to seyn, the fer cause and the ny . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
The fer cause is Almyghty God, . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
'But for to speken of the fer cause, . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
As fer as sowneth into honestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3157
I seye, as fer as man may ryde or go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3841
As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3872
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough; . . . . B.NP. 4187
For certeyn cause, into a fer contree, . . . . B.NP. 4258
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys: . . . . . D.WB. 678
Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?' . . . . D.Fri. 1387
'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree, . . . D.Fri. 1413
I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde, . . . . D.Fri. 1593
As fer as resoun axeth hardily. . . . . E.Cl. 25
Noght fer fro thilke paleys honurable . . . . . E.Cl. 197
That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille. . . . E.Cl. 266
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille? . E.Mch. 2108
And whan he saugh the thyng so fer y-goon . . . F.Sq. 538
In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil, . . . . . F.Sq. 570
As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 706
Nat fer fro Pedmark, ther his dwelling was, . . . F.Fkl. 801
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit, . . . . F.Fkl. 985
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . . F.Fkl. 1281
Ne woostow nat how fer my myght may strecche? . G.SN. 469
But that science is so fer us biforn . . . . . G.CY. 680
ful fer fro the mercy of God in thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
untoold, as fer as thow hast . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
In as fer as I had knowyng. . . . . BD. 959
That so fer forth his fa ler wolde obeye, . . . . ABC. 170
How I so fer have broght myself behynde, . . . . Comp.L. 5
By Elicon, not fer from Cirrea, . . . . . Anel. 17
And was al his, as fer as hit was right; . . . . . Anel. 224
But, welawey! to fer be they to fecche, . . . . . Anel. 338
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende; . . . . PF. 440
and exiled; but I wyste nevere how fer . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
thi lordschipe strecche so fer that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
ben ryght fer that thow ne schalt . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
now scheweth it wel how fer fro the sothe . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
fer fro the sothe of science. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
that is establisshed ful fer fro . . . lowe thinges, . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
So fer am I from his help in derknesse: . . . . TC.1. 18
As fer as I may aught enquere and here.' . . . . TC.1. 123
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spaken, . . . TC.1. 565
Or that she be not fer fro thyn helpinge? . . . . TC.1. 853
In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . . TC.1. 888
That herde that, gan fer awey to stonde, . . . . TC.2. 216
And whan that he so fer was, that the soun . . . TC.2. 1118
Th' effect, as fer a I can understonde.— . . . . TC.2. 1220
From every wight as fer as is the cloude . . . . TC.3. 433
I mene, as fer as oughte ben requered. . . . . TC.3. 483
For-that we shal not liggen fer asonder, . . . . TC.3. 660
I thonke it you as fer as I have wit, . . . . . TC.3. 997
That ye thus fer han deyned me to gide, . . . . TC.3. 1811
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . TC.4. 1246
Passing al the valeye fer withoute; . . . . . TC.5. 67
For whan she gan her fader fer espye, . . . . TC.5. 181
As fer as any wight hath evere went, . . . . . TC.5. 444
She was ful fer fro that entencioun! . . . . . TC.5. 767
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder: . . . . TC.5. 983
That com fro fer, they seiden it was she, . . . . TC.5. 1116
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1145
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere, . . TC.5. 1181
As fer-forth as I hadde wyt, . . . . . HF.1. 328
As fer as ever I myghte see, . . . . . HF.1. 483
That dooth me flee ful ofte fer . . . . . HF.2. 102
And noght only fro fer contree, . . . . . HF.2. 139
Til that hit be so fer y-go . . . . . HF.2. 294
How fer thou art now therfro.' . . . . . HF.2. 387
And whan he hath so fer y-went, . . . . . HF.2. 468
As fer as that I saw the preve; . . . . . HF.2. 481
Aryved is, noght fer fro that citee. . . . . LGW. 1049
To senden him into some fer contre, . . . . . LGW. 1418
And helples, so that er that she fer wente . . . LGW. 2714
As fer as cercled is the mappemounde. . . . . Rosem. 2
Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the hevedes . Astr. 215–8
2 dayes . . . in the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of Astr. 215–8
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro eny of these Astr. 218–22
Understonde wel that as fer is the heved . . . . Astr. 245–51
as the equinoxial is fer fro the cenyth. . . . . Astr. 245–51
signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of . . . . Astr. 294–301
is the distaunce of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . Astr. 362–5
As fer as I have remembraunce. . . . . RR. 146
Fer fro these other, up in an halke; . . . . . RR. 464
As fer as I have remembraunce . . . . . RR. 996

**Far**—*Continued*

And whanne I was not fer therfro, . . . . . RR. 1660
For, though a man fer wolde seche, . . . . . RR. 1988
As fer as Gaweyn the worthy . . . . . RR. 2209
That thy love is to ferre the fro; . . . . . RR. 2420
And if thou maist so fer forth wynne, . . . . RR. 2531
I am so fer out of the way. . . . . RR. 2606
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . . . RR. 2805
Whanne thou art fer thy lady fro. . . . . RR. 2898
So [thou] fer fro my roses be? . . . . . RR. 3448
His mercy was to ferre bihynde; . . . . . RR. 3483
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide; . . . . . RR. 3701
That the noyse so ferre is go, . . . . . RR. 3971
So fer the freshe floures froo, . . . . . RR. 4120
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age, . . . . . RR. 4495
To me so contrarie and so fer . . . . . RR. 4794
As ferre as love may hym excuse; . . . . . RR. 5303
more . . . Bi fer than doth prosperite; . . . . RR. 5558
His herte on that so fer is sett, . . . . . RR. 6537
If it so ferre may strecche in this; . . . . . RR. 6634
To ferre were alle my mansiouns . . . . . RR. 7001

**Far** *see* **Afar, Farforth(ly)**

**Farce**

Farce not thi visage in no wise, . . . . . RR. 2285

**Farced**

His typet was ay farsed full of knyves . . . . A.Prol. 233
And of thy wordes farsed with plesaunce, . . . LGW. 1373

**Fardels**

Thanne goth he fardeles forto bere, . . . . . RR. 5683

**Fare**

We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . . . A.Kn. 1261
And certes in this world so faren we,— . . . . A.Kn. 1265
Quod he, 'to Atthenes right now wol I fare, . . . A.Kn. 1395
She woot namoore of al this hoote fare, . . . . A.Kn. 1809
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, . . . . A.Kn. 2435
Ther was namoore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' A.Kn. 2740
But if I fare as dooth an openers; . . . . . A.Rv. 3871
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we; . . . . . A.Rv. 3874
For which the wardeyn chidde and made fare; . . . A.Rv. 3999
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyne, sweete wight. . . . A.Rv. 4236
For of thy percely yet they fare the wors, . . . A.Co. 4350
And seyde, 'What amounteth all this fare!' . . . B.ML. 569
Toward the toun of Brugges for to fare, . . . . B.Sh. 1245
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . . . B.Sh. 1453
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . . B.Sh. 1510
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!' . . . . B.Sh. 1554
Right so fare I, and therfore I yow preye, . . . B.Pri. 1676
How myrily that othere folkes fare? . . . . . D.WB. 330
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . . . D.WB. 476
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale. . . . . D.WB. 852
Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght? . . . D.WB. 1094
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095
'Now certes,' quod this somonour, 'so fare I; . . . D.Fri. 1434
Right so fare I, for ryde I wolde right now . . . D.Fri. 1454
Seyde this wyf; 'how fare ye, hertely?' . . . . D.Sum. 1801
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode . . . D.Sum. 1881
Ful many a pound, yet fare I never the bet. . . . D.Sum. 1951
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree . . . . E.Mch. 1461
But for noon hope for to fare the bet, . . . . . F.Sq. 488
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys, . . . . F.Fkl. 1298
Towardes yow, however that I fare . . . . . F.Fkl. 1579
So faren we, if I shal seye the sothe.' . . . . . G.CY. 662
That I have no good wher that ever I fare; . . . G.CY. 733
So faren ye that multiplie, I seye; . . . . . G.CY. 1417
buttokes of hem faren as it were the . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
swiche scorneres faren lyk the foule tode . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
is to seyn 'withouten juge,' and so faren they; . . I.Pars. 895–900
liketh in the town. So faren they by . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) . . . . BD. 209
Allas! how myghte I fare werre? . . . . . BD. 615
But seyde, "Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . . . . BD. 656
And far-wel al that ever ther is!" . . . . . BD. 657
And noght al only for his evel fare, . . . . . Pity. 62
That no wyght coude remedie of his fare. . . . . Anel. 63
I fare as doth the songe of *Chauntepleure;* . . . Anel. 320
That I shall mete somthyng for to fare . . . . . PF. 698
with so greet a fare? I trowe thou seeke . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth al this fare? . . . TC.1. 551
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare, . . . . TC.1. 626
'Right so fare I, unhappily for me: . . . . . TC.1. 666
Now fare aright! for Joves name in hevene, . . . TC.1. 878
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice fare! . . . . TC.1. 1025
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go. . . . TC.1. 1040
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . . TC.1. 1060
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . . . . TC.2. 92
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare. . . . . TC.2. 109
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . . TC.2. 163
Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright; . . . . TC.2. 999
On me is nought along thyn yvel fare! . . . . . TC.2. 1001
That evere I say! I at be this nice fare! . . . . TC.2. 1144
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some, . . . TC.2. 1149
That for her love is that I fare amis; . . . . . TC.2. 1508
To faren wel: I seye it for no bost, . . . . . TC.3. 248
With alle joye and alle frendes fare, . . . . . TC.3. 605
A! bendiste! for al among this fare . . . . . TC.3. 860
The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare! . . . . TC.3. 861
'Sey "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!'— . . . TC.3. 1106

**Fare**—*Continued*
He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . . . TC.3. 1525
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?' . . TC.3. 1563
God help me so, ye caused al this fare, . . . . TC.3. 1566
And outher lat her out of toune fare . . . . . TC.4. 531
Or hold hire stille and leve thi nyce fare . . . . TC.4. 532 *var*
He seide, 'Allas, how shal I, wrecche, fare? . . . TC.4. 576
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.'— . . TC.4. 658
So ye wel fare, I recche not to deye!'— . . . . TC.4. 798
To han this fare, he sholde not come here . . . TC.4. 920
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
And thou, my moder, far-wel, for I go! . . . . TC.4. 1207
For if he wiste in Troye how wel I fare, . . . . TC.4. 1343
Beth not too hastif in this hote fare: . . . . . TC.4. 1567
And far now wel, for time is that ye rise!'— . . . TC.4. 1687
Ne was so loth out of a town to fare. . . . . TC.5. 21
But Troilus! now far-wel al thy joye, . . . . . TC.5. 27
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . . TC.5. 53
For wel I wot, as yvele as I ye fare! . . . . . TC.5. 238
Gan after that to dresse him up to fare, . . . . TC.5. 279
And he not yit made halvendel the fare! . . . . TC.5. 335
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce; . . . TC.5. 359
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is oute!' . . TC.5. 553
God, for thy might, so leve it wel to fare! . . . TC.5. 959
That I see yond n'is but a fare-carte!' . . . . TC.5. 1162
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!' . . . . TC.5. 1176
'And if you liketh knowen of the fare . . . . . TC.5. 1366
And more jolytee and well-fare, . . . . . HF.2. 174
And more Jolytee and fare . . . . . HF.2. 174 *var*
That maketh al this loude fare?' . . . . . HF.2. 557
For myn entent is, or I fro you fare, . . . . . LGW.G. 85
And fare now wel, I charge thee namore. . . . LGW. 551
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . Scog. 49
With every wynd, ye fare, and that is sene; . . . W.Unc. 13
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
That who so myghte so wel fare, . . . . . RR. 1323
They have no drede to faren amysse; . . . . . RR. 2910
From these folk awey to fare, . . . . . RR. 3267
I drede certeyn that so fare I; . . . . . RR. 4341
Over-all where so they fare, . . . . . RR. 5509
And synge "Go fare-wel, feldefare." . . . . . RR. 5510
And trewe also what wey they fare. . . . . RR. 5564
That it nyl as the moeble fare . . . . . RR. 6045
I entremete not of her fare. . . . . RR. 6498

**Fare** *see* **Welfare**

**Fared**
And in his geere for al the world he ferde, . . . A.Kn. 1372
So ferden they in chaungyng of hir hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1647
And right so ferden they with Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 2117
So ferde another clerk with astromye; . . . . A.Mil. 3457
But nathelees she ferde as she wolde deye, . . . A.Mil. 3606
She ferde, as she had stert out of a sleepe, . . . E.Cl. 1060
That ferde with hymself so pitously. . . . . F.Sq. 461
'So ferde this tercelet, allas, the day! . . . . . F.Sq. 621
I ferde the worse al the morwe . . . . . BD. 99
He ferde thus evel ther he seet, . . . . . BD. 500
'And thilke tyme I ferde right so . . . . . BD. 784
Right so ferde my lady dere, . . . . . BD. 966
Ferde I, that nyste whether me was best . . . . PF. 152
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight: . . . TC.1. 225
And seyde he hadde a fevere, and ferde amis. . . TC.1. 491
To nevere no man, for whom that he so ferde. . . TC.1. 739
If that men ferde in love as men don here, . . . TC.2. 39
Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde, . . . . . TC.2. 153
how I ferde amis, and her biseche of routhe: . . . TC.2. 1007
And Troilus unto his paleys ferde . . . . . TC.3. 1529
And glad was he, if any wight wel ferde . . . . TC.3. 1791
'For wiste he that ye ferde in this manere, . . . TC.4. 918
Withouten her, and ferd ful wel at ese? . . . . TC.4. 1094
How ye han ferd and don whil ye be there; . . . TC.5. 1358
That ferde as been don in an hyve, . . . . . HF.3. 432
For al the world right so hit ferde, . . . . . HF.3. 842
Nor never wel in hir herte ferde, . . . . . RR. 249
Hir owne fadir ferde well. . . . . RR. 271
And I my-silf so mery ferde, . . . . . RR. 499
Ful lustily and wel I ferde, . . . . . RR. 674
The myrier she in hir herte ferede. . . . . RR. 876

**Faren** (*past part.*)
Arcite anon unto his inne is fare, . . . . . A.Kn. 2436
The constable of the castel doun is fare . . . . B.ML. 512
That whan youre housbonde is to Flaundres fare . B.Sh. 1389
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . . B.NP. 4069
Have I upon this bench faren ful weel; . . . . D.Sum. 1773
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan? . . . . D.Sum. 1782
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare. . . . . E.Cl. 896
And on his wey forthward thanne is he fare . . . F.Fkl. 1169
And hoom unto hir housbonde is she fare, . . . F.Fkl. 1546
That Troilus was out of toune y-fare, . . . . . TC.3. 577
He seide how she was fro this world y-fare. . . . TC.4. 1169
How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . . TC.5. 466
The steppes of his fete, there he hath fare, . . . LGW. 2209
And into Grece hymselfe is forthe y-fare, . . . . LGW. 2271
Loke oute of londe thou be not fare, . . . . . RR. 2710 *em*
Sith Bialacoil was fro hym fare. . . . . RR. 3568

**Fares**
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf?' . . . A.Rv. 4023

**Farest**
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . . PF. 599
'Thou farest ek by me, thou Pandarus, . . . . TC.4. 463

**Farest**—*Continued*
'How farest thou?' quod he to me. . . . . HF.2. 379

**Fareth**
So fareth it by a riotous servaunt, . . . . . A.Co. 4408
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.ML. 1159
dispreisynge, so fareth it by to greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . . D.WB. 1088
For wel I woot it fareth so with me. . . . . E.Mch. 1217
Fareth now wel, God have yow in his grace.' . . E.Mch. 1688
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us: . . . . . G.CY. 966
which it is shadwe. Right so fareth the peyne of . I.Pars. 210–5
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
is dreynt. Right so fareth it . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
right so fareth it of rancour; whan it is . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
so fareth it by a chydynge wyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
he fareth lyk hym that handleth the . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
Or how he fareth, or in what wyse, . . . . . BD. 113
So fareth hit by lovers and by me; . . . . . Mars. 263
sche fareth lyke the maneres of the . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
So fareth it by men; the body hath . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
'I wot wel that it fareth thus by me, . . . . . TC.1. 652
Eek wostow how? It far'th of som servise, . . . TC.1. 963
That fareth lik a man that hurt is sore . . . . TC.1. 1087
And far'th wel, goodly faire fresshe may, . . . . TC.5. 1412
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!' . . . TC.5. 1421
And far'th now wel, God have you in his grace!'— . TC.5. 1631
For, by Cryst, lo! thus it fareth; . . . . . HF.1. 271
So fareth your love, your werkes bereth witnesse. . W.Unc. 10
Right so farith Love, that selde in oon . . . . RR. 3779

**Fareth** *see* **Fares**

**Farewell**
Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse! . . . A.Kn. 1250
Farwel, for I ne may no lenger dwelle. . . . . A.Kn. 2354
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche! . . . A.Kn. 2760
Farewel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2780
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, fareweel! . . A.Rv. 4240
If thou be poure, farwel thy reverence! . . . . B.ML. 116
Ther nys namoore, but 'Farewel, faire Custance!' . . B.ML. 319
And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde routheles!' . . . B.ML. 863
farewel freendshipe and felaweshipe, . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dye!' . . . . B.Mk. 3631
Farwel my gold, for it is al ago!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1953
'Fareweel, my child, I shal thee never see! . . . . E.Cl. 555
Beteth his wynges and, farewel, he is gon! . . . . F.Fkl. 766
And, farewel! al oure revel was ago. . . . . F.Fkl. 1204
It is ynogh, and farewel, have good day!' . . . . F.Fkl. 1619
The pot to-breketh, and farewel, al is go. . . . . G.CY. 907
Quod the chanoun, 'and farewel, *grant mercy!*' . . G.CY. 1380
Of this receit, farwel, it wolde nat be! . . . . . G.CY. 1384
Go now, farwel! and, Venus here to borwe, . . . TC.2. 1524
And with this worde, 'Farewel,' quod he, . . . . HF.2. 577
Farewel my boke, and my devocion! . . . . . LGW. 39
Farewel myn stodye, as lastynge that sesoun! . . . LGW.G. 39

**Farewel** *see* **Fare**

**Farforth**
Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may. . . . . B.ML. 19
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare, . . . . B.ML. 572
As ferforth as his konnyng may suffise. . . . . B.ML. 1099
Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
of mesure, so ferforth that we be nat of . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
And Jacob eek, as ferforth as I kan, . . . . . D.WB. 56
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went, . . . F.Sq. 567
Thow nobledest so ferforth oure nature, . . . . G.SN. 40
As ferforth as my konnynge may strecche. . . . G.CY. 1087
So ferforth, that unnethe is ther noon. . . . . G.CY. 1390
confessen hym . . . as ferforth as he kan; al moot be . I.Pars. 315–20
to the devel hire engendrure, as ferforth as in hem is; . I.Pars. 620–5
subgetz, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in . . . I.Pars. 770–5
For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, . . . . Anel. 90
She was so ferforth yeven him to plese, . . . . Anel. 111
So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . . . Anel. 132
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght. . . . Anel. 290
So ferforth, that Nature hir-selfe hadde blisse . . PF. 377
As ferforth as your fader dwelled here, . . . . TC.1. 121
As ferforth as y may enquere and here . . . . TC.1. 123 *var*
As ferforth as she may her honour save; . . . . TC.2. 738
'For thus ferforth have I thy werk bigonne . . . TC.2. 960
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce?' . . . . TC.2. 1106
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . . . TC.3. 1494
As ferforth as my wit kan comprehende . . . . TC.4. 891 *var*
So ferforth that it may not ben withstonde . . . TC.4. 1298
As ferforth as she conning hadde or might . . . TC.5. 866
From hennesforth, as ferforth as I may, . . . . TC.5. 1717
As ferforthe as I can myn art.' . . . . . HF.3. 792
As ferforth as it in my powere lay, . . . . . LGW. 690
So ferforth, that his doghtre and his eyre, . . . LGW. 1598
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avaunce, . . Ven. 11
the forseide conclusiouns as ferforth and as narwe . Astr. 15–20

**Farforthly**
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . . A.Kn. 960
As ferforthly as ever were ye foled! . . . . . D.Fri. 1545
As ferforthliche as I have had konninge, . . . . TC.3. 101
So ferforthely that fro that blysful houre . . . LGW. 682

**Faring**
A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. . . . . B.Mk. 3132
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, . . . . F.Fkl. 932
A wonder wel-farynge knyght,— . . . . . BD. 452

**Faring** *see* **Well-faring**

**Farm**
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . . . A.Prol. 252a
**Farmer**
As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . LGW. 378
**Farsed** *see* **Farced**
**Fart**
This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3806
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149
That myghte have lete a fart of swich a soun. . . D.Sum. 2151
Thou shalt abye this fart, if that I may!' . . . D.Sum. 2155
As of the soun or savour of a fart. . . . . D.Sum. 2226
The rumblynge of a fart, and every soun, . . . D.Sum. 2233
for departynge of the fart on twelve . . . . . D.Sum. *head*
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be . . . D.Sum. 2249
Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . D.Sum. 2270
**Farther**
Er that I ferther in this tale pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 36
Doun at the ferther ende, in which ther were . . B.Pri. 1686
strecchen hem ferther into goodnesse than doon . B.Mel. 3015–20
That in that gardyn, in the ferther syde, . . . E.Mch. 2226
And er they ferther any foote wente, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1177
Now telleth me, er that ye ferther wende. . . . F.Fkl. 1623
the lenger that he tarieth the ferther . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Ferther than my beddes heed, . . . . . BD. 1253
Resceyve me,—I can no ferther fleen. . . . . ABC. 148
Ferther than that it lykede to Arcite; . . . . Anel. 109
Nay, certes! ferther wol I never founde . . . . Anel. 241
And ferther in the temple I gan espye . . . . PF. 280
It nedeth not no ferther for him sterte. . . . . TC.3. 949
And sin I shal no ferther out of Troye . . . . TC.4. 1307
And ferther wolde han riden, out of doute, . . . TC.5. 68
And God to-forn! And ferther over this, . . . TC.5. 963
And certein, or I ferther pace, . . . . . HF.3. 22
That the ferther that hit ran, . . . . . HF.3. 561
Er that he ferther went out of the place. . . . . LGW. 662
Seche no ferther, neyther way ne wente, . . . . Ven. 69
Ferther-over, they seyn that . . . . . Astr. 277–84
Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner, . . . . . RR. 7098
**Farther** *see* **Ferre, Ferrer, Furthermo(re), Further-over**
**Farther-over**
Ferther-over, they seyn that . . . . . Astr. 277–84
**Farthest**
largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest fro the . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
**Farthest** *see* **Ferrest**
**Farthing**
That in hir coppe ther was no ferthyng sene . . A.Prol. 134
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . A.Prol. 255
What is a ferthyng worth parted in twelve? . . . D.Sum. 1967
**Farting**
squaymous Of fartyng, and of speche daungerous. . A.Mil. 3338
**Farts**
He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . . D.Sum. 2284
**Fashion**
stryven to fordo the fassoun of this world, . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
Hir nekke was of good fasoun, . . . . . RR. 551
The faire fasoun all y-wys, . . . . . RR. 708
This God of Love of his fasoun . . . . . RR. 885
Treitys and long, of good fasoun; . . . . . RR. 932
The fasoun and the countenaunces . . . . . RR. 1001
Of the fasoun of every membre. . . . . RR. 1028
**Fast**
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . A.Prol. 719
We seken faste after felicitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1266
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . A.Kn. 1469
And thus he fleeth, as faste as ever he may. . . . A.Kn. 1475
The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1478
Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, . . . . A.Kn. 1535
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by, . . . A.Kn. 1688
And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde, . . . A.Kn. 2151
Of the goddesse clateren faste and rynge, . . . A.Kn. 2359
And eek the dores, clatereden ful faste, . . . . A.Kn. 2423
Gnawynge, and faste the armurers also . . . prikynge to and . . . . . A.Kn. 2507
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . A.Kn. 2558
Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste; . . A.Kn. 2946
And with hir heed sche wryed faste awey, . . . A.Mil. 3283
And spak so faire, and profred hym so faste, . . A.Mil. 3289
And pleyeth faste, and maketh melodie. . . . . A.Mil. 3306
Sensynge the wyves of the parisshe faste, . . . A.Mil. 3341
This Nicholas his dore faste shette . . . . . A.Mil. 3499
'Anon go gete us faste into this in . . . . . A.Mil. 3547
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
With wilde mares, as faste as he may go; . . . A.Rv. 4081
Thise sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne . . . . A.Rv. 4090
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . A.Rv. 4105
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . A.Rv. 4194
This John sterte up as faste as evere he myghte . . A.Rv. 4292 *var*
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste . . . . B.ML. 509
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete. . . . B.ML. 560
And in hir arm she lulleth it ful faste, . . . . B.ML. 839
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117
For which ful faste his countour dore he shette; . B.Sh. 1275
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
And to the dyner faste they hem spedde, . . . B.Sh. 1443
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . . B.Sh. 1492
This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . B.Pri. 1760
Han sped hem for to burien hym ful faste; . . . B.Pri. 1828

**Fast**—*Continued*
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . . . B.Th. 2017
dores weren fast y-shette. Thre of . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
ne haste yow nat to faste, and for alle gerdons, as . B.Mel. 2240–5
knytteth he hym so faste unto his goodes that alle his B.Mel. 2800–5
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen. . B.Mk. 3260
And saugh an hand, armlees, that wroot ful faste; . B.Mk. 3393
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . B.Mk. 3506
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried . . B.Mk. 3721
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . B.NP. 4277
Upon this mayde, avysynge hym ful faste, . . . C.Doc. 124
This false juge gooth now faste aboute . . . . C.Doc. 158
He bad to take hym and anhange hym faste; . . C.Doc. 259
In othere wynes growynge faste by, . . . . . C.Pard. 566
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,— . D.WB. 283
Preesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle. . . . D.WB. 520
Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . D.WB. 652
At whiche book he lough alwey ful faste; . . . D.WB. 672
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran. . . . . D.WB. 970
Heere faste by,' quod he, 'is myn entente . . . D.Fri. 1389
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon, . . D.Sum. 1697
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . D.Sum. 1879
For now gooth he ful faste ymaginyng . . . . E.Cl. 598
To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . E.Cl. 978
And after that men daunce and drynken faste, . . E.Mch. 1769
And Januarie hath faste in armes take . . . . E.Mch. 1821
And spede yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . . E.Mch. 1927
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1928
Tho dwelte a tercelet me faste by, . . . . . F.Sq. 504
Now stood hire castel faste by the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 847
Ay biddynge in hire orisons ful faste. . . . . G.SN. 140
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere . . . . . G.SN. 148
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.SN. 245
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . . G.SN. 517
Faste have I priked,' quod he, 'for youre sake, . . G.CY. 584
It over-take, it slit awey so faste. . . . . G.CY. 682
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . . G.CY. 863
And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see . . . . G.CY. 1105
And blew the fir and bisyed hym ful faste; . . . G.CY. 1146
Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . . G.CY. 1192
Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . G.CY. 1235
Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . G.CY. 1260
But busyed him faste and was wonder fayn . . . G.CY. 1284 *var*
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . G.CY. 1423
And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste . . . H.Mcp. 47
And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose. . . . H.Mcp. 62
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas! . . . H.Mcp. 88
in heele of body and wol nat faste whan . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
hym oghte faste, withouten cause . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
Go faste in-to the grete se, . . . . . BD. 140
Goo now faste, and hy the blyve!' . . . . . BD. 152
This messager com fleyng faste . . . . . BD. 178
And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . . . BD. 363
Quod he, 'and is heer faste by.' . . . . . BD. 369
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde. . . . . BD. 371
Y-halowed and rechased faste . . . . . BD. 379
Therwyth the hunte wonder faste . . . . . BD. 385
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . BD. 443
His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . . BD. 487
And in his wit disputed faste, . . . . . BD. 504
And bidde hym faste, anoon that he . . . . . BD. 1026
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . . Pity. 19
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . Mars. 53
Wherfore she spedde hir as faste in her weye . . Mars. 69
Wherto constreyneth he his folk so faste . . . . Mars. 225
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . . Anel. 293
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . Anel. 313
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . . . PF. 94
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste!' . . . . PF. 133
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste; . PF. 170
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede. . . . PF. 385
Til dounward drow the sonne wonder faste. . . . PF. 490
thyne ancres clyven faste, that neither . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
'And I preie,' quod I, 'that faste mote thei halden; . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
holden . . . ryght faste and harde, and defenden hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten . . . TC.1. 190
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . . TC.1. 534
For thing which in effect men hunte faste.— . . . TC.1. 748
Thus seydestow, and japedest ful faste. . . . . TC.1. 924
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . TC.1. 969
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . . TC.1. 1045
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This night thrye— . TC.2. 89
To knowe thing desired she so faste. . . . . TC.2. 144
'Now here, now there he hunted hem so faste, . . TC.2. 197
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m' avise! . . . . TC.2. 276
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste, . . . TC.2. 657
That rideth forth: and let us torne faste . . . . TC.2. 688
In which myn herte growen is so faste, . . . . TC.2. 872
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!' . . . TC.2. 898
She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . . . TC.2. 900
Gan westren faste, and dounward for to wrye, . . TC.2. 906
For Pandarus, and soughten him so faste, . . . TC.2. 937
But by thi lif be war and faste eschue . . . . TC.2. 1018 *var*
And faste he swore that it was passed prime . . . TC.2. 1095 *var*
Refuse it not!' quod he, and hente her faste, . . . TC.2. 1154
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . . TC.2. 1164

**Fast**—*Continued*

For love, that everich other day I faste!' . . . TC.2. 1166
Pandare, which that stood her faste by, . . . . TC.2. 1275
And on his wey ful faste homward he spedde, . . TC.2. 1303
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste; . . . TC.2. 1358
For love of God, and lat us faste go . . . . . TC.2. 1565
He preyde hem faste on it avyse . . . . . TC.2. 1701 *var*
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . TC.2. 1704
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste prye . . . . . TC.2. 1710
Avising her, and hiede her not too faste . . . . TC.3. 157
And Pandarus, as faste as he may drive, . . . . TC.3. 227
And alle the dores weren faste y-shette— . . . TC.3. 233
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . TC.3. 561
But al was hust, for Pandar up as faste, . . . . TC.3. 1094
He her in armes faste to him hente. . . . . TC.3. 1187
Therwith he gan her faste in armes take, . . . . TC.3. 1359
So fast ay to oure hemysperie bynde . . . . . TC.3. 1439 *var*
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen, . TC.3. 1451
'And that ye me wolde han as faste in minde . . TC.3. 1506
This Troilus up ros, and faste him cledde, . . . TC.3. 1521
To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde, . . . . TC.3. 1767
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 117
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . . TC.4. 130
Ful faste he caste how al this mighte stonde. . . TC.4. 161
Into his chambre spedde him faste, allone . . . TC.4. 220
The whiche he bad out faste for to go, . . . . TC.4. 222
Which that his herte twiste and faste threste, . . TC.4. 254
As licour out of alambic, ful faste; . . . . . TC.4. 520
On Troilus biset so wonder faste, . . . . . TC.4. 674
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte: . . . . TC.4. 699
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 914
He fast made hys compleynt And hys moon . . . TC.4. 950 *var*
And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . . TC.4. 1230
In myddys hys werk or bere hym fast on honde . . TC.4. 1404 *var*
Proceden they, or fast, or glotonye; . . . . . TC.5. 370
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde, . . . TC.5. 373
Now this, now that, so faste imagininge, . . . . TC.5. 454
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride, . . . . TC.5. 538
'Distreyne her herte as faste to retorne . . . . TC.5. 596
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . TC.5. 656
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke, . . . . TC.5. 666
So faste, that ther may it non arace; . . . . . TC.5. 954
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . TC.5. 1142
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe . . . . TC.5. 1235
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . . TC.5. 1240
And swich a cas bitidde, and that as faste, . . . TC.5. 1641
Ful faste he ori'de, his reste him to restore. . . . TC.5. 1673
And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . TC.5. 1814
Of hem that wepen for his deth so faste, . . . . TC.5. 1822
I faste aboute me behelde. . . . . HF.1. 481
That faste be the sonne, as hye . . . . . HF.1. 497
And on his syde faste by . . . . . HF.3. 114
And faste comen out of halle, . . . . . HF.3. 224
And bad that he shulde faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 479
This messanger gan faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 493
This messanger gan faste crie, . . . . . HF.3. 501
'Ris up,' quod he, 'and faste hye, . . . . . HF.3. 502
And speed thee fast.' And he anon . . . . . HF.3. 505
Al esely and not to faste, . . . . . HF.3. 585
And gan faste to Fame crie. . . . . HF.3. 638
And tok his blakke trumpe faste, . . . . . HF.3. 775
Under the castel, faste by, . . . . . HF.3. 829
How that myn egle, faste by, . . . . . HF.3. 900
So faste hit whirleth, lo, aboute. . . . . HF.3. 916
And fleigh forth faste for the nones. . . . . HF.3. 997
Wenged wondres faste fleen, . . . . . HF.3. 1028
As faste as that they hadden myght; . . . . . HF.3. 1056
And clamben up on other faste, . . . . . HF.3. 1061
And troden faste on otheres heles, . . . . . HF.3. 1063
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente, . . . . . LGW. G. 234
And faste by his grave was a welle. . . . . LGW. 788
This covenaunt was affermed wonder faste, . . . LGW. 790
And in his wey, as that he come ful faste, . . . LGW. 826
And to the see ful faste he gan him hye, . . . . LGW. 950
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, . LGW. 1220
And fasten til he hath his lady seyne; . . . . . LGW. 1271
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . . LGW. 1712
And in a prison fetred faste is he, . . . . . LGW. 1950
Of wexe and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . LGW. 2004
And have a realme nat but faste by, . . . . . LGW. 2091
Ryght faste by the dorre at his entrynge; . . . LGW. 2143
And to the stronde barefote faste she wente, . . LGW. 2189
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste, . . . . LGW. 2308
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede LGW. 2487
The array is wroght, the tyme is faste by, . . . LGW. 2607
Egiste to his chambre fast hym spedde, . . . . LGW. 2623
And on hir handes faste loketh she. . . . . LGW. 2688
And that she mighte not so faste go, . . . . . LGW. 2720
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table, . . . Ven. 27
maner toret fast to the moder of thyn . . . . Astr. 25–32
And faste I slepte; and in slepyng . . . . . RR. 25
That I herd renne faste by, . . . . . RR. 111
A lyft half was hir faste by; . . . . . RR. 163
Next Coveitise faste by, . . . . . RR. 208
A mantyl henge hir faste by, . . . . . RR. 224
Her eeres shoken faste withall, . . . . . RR. 363
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye, . . . . . RR. 375
A sauter helde she faste in honde, . . . . . RR. 431

**Fast**—*Continued*

I felle fast in a weymentyng, . . . . . RR. 510
And faste by, withoute wene, . . . . . RR. 732
Upon the karoll wonder faste . . . . . RR. 793
Fro [a] tourneiyng faste by. . . . . RR. 1206
That alwey was me faste by; . . . . . RR. 1274
And he me folwed faste alwey; . . . . . RR. 1346
And that he was so faste caught . . . . . RR. 1533
A thousand thinges faste by. . . . . RR. 1638
And spedde hem faste forto sprede. . . . . RR. 1679
The arowe, and ful fast out it plight, . . . . . RR. 1745
And faste thanne I avysede me . . . . . RR. 1807
Toward the roser fast I drowe, . . . . . RR. 1833
That thou were hir so faste bye, . . . . . RR. 2494
To go that weye or faste bye; . . . . . RR. 2521
To bedde as fast thou wolt thee dight, . . . . RR. 2555
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste . . . . RR. 2580
I merveyle me wonder faste . . . . . RR. 2725
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 2970
Take with thy teeth the bridel faste . . . . . RR. 3299
Hadde a felowe faste by . . . . . RR. 3344
He hath relesed, I preyde so faste. . . . . RR. 3440
And faste loken in a tour, . . . . . RR. 3839
Hangeth upon hir, and trusteth fast, . . . . . RR. 4451
Fro Love that hath thee so faste Knytt . . . . RR. 5126
She is enlumyned ageyn as faste . . . . . RR. 5344
Hepe up her gold, and faste shette, . . . . . RR. 5771
To kepe that they gadre faste, . . . . . RR. 5785
That lyth with me so faste bounde. . . . . RR. 6827
Full fast y-wys compassen we . . . . . RR. 6932
Ne never sithen slept it fast; . . . . . RR. 7130
The pilgrymes sawe he faste by, . . . . . RR. 7425

**Fasted**

For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede, . . . . C.Pard. 508
Moyses . . . Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght D.Sum. 1886
He fasted longe, and was in contemplaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1893
Every seconde or thridde day she faste . . . . G.SN. 139
whan he fasted, his longe . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60

**Fasten**

And for to festne his hood under his chyn . . . A.Prol. 195
the ravysschynge flodes, and fastne and ferme thise
erthes . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
born, her wol I fastne my degree (here . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80

**Fastened**

fastned my lookynge. I byholde my . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
whiche that art festnyd to thi . . . chayer, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
Tho fastnede sche a litel the syghte of hir eyen, . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20

**Faster**

The fastere shette they the dores alle; . . . . B.Mk. 3722
Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye; . . . F.Fkl. 1066
No faster cours than ye thise yeres two; . . . . F.Fkl. 1068
of fastere remedies, and the nature of . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50

**Fastest** *see* **Alderfastest**

**Fasteth**

She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneth; . F.Fkl. 819
grucche for he fasteth, and also resonable houre . I.Pars. 1050–5
the lenger at his table to ete for he fasteth. . . I.Pars. 1050–5

**Fasting**

Shal fasting al this day alenge goon? . . . . . B.Sh. 1412
Fastynge, drinken of this welle a draughte, . . . C.Pard. 363
The clennesse and the fastynge of us freres . . . D.Sum. 1883
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day, . . . D.Sum. 1888
Yaf us ensample of fastynge and preyeres; . . . D.Sum. 1905
in fastynge tymes or noon, or biforn his . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Jerome, 'By fastynge been saved the . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
fastynge stant in thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
God ordeyned fastynge; and to fastynge . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
and to fastynge appertenen foure thinges: . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
My mirthe and meles is fastyng, . . . . . BD. 611
As wake abedde and fastinge at the table . . . Ven. 27 *var*
But semed wery for fasting; . . . . . RR. 440
That fastyng myght that stoon [have] seene. . . . RR. 1102

**Fastings**

stant in preyeres, in wakynges, in fastynges, . . I.Pars. 1035–40

**Fat**

He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt; . . . A.Prol. 200
A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . A.Prol. 206
And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . . . . A.Prol. 288
Ful many a fat partrich hadde he in muwe . . . A.Prol. 349
And fatte his soule and make his body lene. . . . D.Sum. 1880
Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan, . . . D.Sum. 1930
faire, fatte, and costlewe, and also to . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn, . . . TC.1. 222
But ther as bagges been and fat vitaile . . . . Form.A. 38
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 27
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 32
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 37
Ne certis she was fatt no thing, . . . . . RR. 439
It is no wonder though they be fatt, . . . . . RR. 2691
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene, . . . . . RR. 3197
But I wole have the fatte sheepe; . . . . . RR. 6462
To leese her fatte beestes so, . . . . . RR. 6467
To seke in houndes nest fat mete. . . . . RR. 6504
With tartes, or with chesis fat, . . . . . RR. 7041

**Fatal**

I seye, the woful day fatal is come, . . . . . B.ML. 261
bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deth . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5

**Fatal**—*Continued*
O fatal sustren, whiche, or any cloth . . . . . TC.3. 733
Aprochen gan the fatal destine . . . . . TC.5. 1
Or by the fatale sustren hadde my dome, . . . LGW. 2630
**Fate**
His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature, . . . TC.5. 209
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie, . . . TC.5. 1550
Ayeins which fate him helpeth not to strive; . . . TC.5. 1552
**Fateor**
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
**Father**
And carf biforn his fader at the table. . . . . A.Prol. 100
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed, . . . A.Prol. 781
My lookyng is the fader of pestilence; . . . . . A.Kn. 2469
Savynge his olde fader Egeus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2838
The person of the toun hir fader was,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3943
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4038
Which that I heelpe my fader for to stele; . . . A.Rv. 4246
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . B.ML. 274
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt? . . . B.ML. 857
A mooder he hath, but fader hath ne noon, . . . B.ML. 1020
That he wolde preye hir fader specially, . . . . B.ML. 1081
Unto hir fader no word of hire seye. . . . . B.ML. 1085
And whan she saugh hir fader in the strete, . . . B.ML. 1103
'Fader,' quod she, 'youre yonge child, Custance, . B.ML. 1105
It am I, fader, that in the salte see . . . . . B.ML. 1109
Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . . . B.ML. 1111
And whan that she hir fader hath y-founde, . . . B.ML. 1152
'Nay, by my fader soule! that shal he nat!' . . . B.Sh. 1178
His fader was a man ful free, . . . . . B.Th. 1911
Ysaak his fader, and the lordshipe over . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn? . . . B.Mk. 3121
For by my fader soule, as to my doom . . . . B.Mk. 3127
That heeld the regne after his fader day, . . . B.Mk. 3374
He by his fader koude noght be war; . . . . . B.Mk. 3375
'Whiche that my fader in his prosperitee . . . . B.Mk. 3385
And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente . . . B.Mk. 3400
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe? . . . B.Mk. 3622
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dye!' . . . . B.Mk. 3631
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day; . . . B.Mk. 3632
And whan the woful fader deed it say, . . . . B.Mk. 3633
And seyde, 'Fader, do nat so, allas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3639
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870
Thou shalt anhanged be, fader, certeyn,— . . . B.Mk. 3945
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse! . . . B.NP. 4485
As dide youre fader in the morwenynge. . . . . B.NP. 4492
Of youre fader and of his subtiltee. . . . . B.NP. 4509
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete.' . . . B.NP. 4511
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . . . C.Doc. 231
And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye? . . . . . C.Doc. 235
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she, . . C.Doc. 238
But for she ran hir fader first to see, . . . . C.Doc. 243
She riseth up, and to hir fader sayde, . . . . C.Doc. 247
Hir fader, with ful sorweful herte and wil, . . . C.Doc. 254
Adam oure fader, and his wyf also, . . . . . C.Pard. 505
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . . D.WB. 31
And clepe hym fader, for youre gentillesse, . . . D.WB. 1211
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . . . . E.Cl. 222
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde; . . . E.Cl. 297
And to the markys she hir fader fette. . . . . E.Cl. 301
And tentifly, she kepte hir fader deere; . . . . E.Cl. 334
It liketh to youre fader and to me . . . . . E.Cl. 345
Of thilke Fader, blessed moote he be, . . . . E.Cl. 557
And whan that folk it to his fader tolde, . . . . E.Cl. 614
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende . . . . . E.Cl. 832
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare. . . . . E.Cl. 896
Hir fader, that this tidynge herde anoon, . . . . E.Cl. 901
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space, . . . E.Cl. 918
And youre benyngne fader, tendrely . . . . . E.Cl. 1097
His wyves fader in his court he kepeth, . . . E.Cl. 1133
In reste and pees after his fader day, . . . . E.Cl. 1136
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . . . E.Mch. 1515
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn . . . E.Mch. 2393
For of hir fader hadde she take leve . . . . . F.Sq. 363
Whan that hir fader slayn was on a nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1389
O Cristendom, and Fader of alle also, . . . . G.SN. 208
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede, . . . G.SN. 328
And Venus coper, by my fader kyn. . . . . G.CY. 829
Of philosophres fader was, Hermes; . . . . . G.CY. 1434
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . H.Mcp. 37
and poynaunt for he hath agilt hys Fader . . . I.Pars. 130–5
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder, . . . I.Pars. 200–5
sovereyns and to his goostly fader. . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
alle of o fader and of o mooder, and alle . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
for certes alle we have o fader flesshly, . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
and eek o Fader espirituel, and . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
with repentaunce was retourned to his fader. . . I.Pars. 700–5
man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . I.Pars. 840–5
he that engendreth a child is his flesshly fader, . . I.Pars. 905–10
right so is his godfader his fader espirituel; . . . I.Pars. 905–10
youre Fader that is in hevene.' . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me! . . . ABC. 52
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye, . . . . ABC. 170
He was the firste fader that began . . . . . Anel. 152
my wyves fadir, as wel holi as worthy to ben . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
orphelyn of fader and of modir, and were . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
mankynde, Symacus, thi wyves fader, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
**Father**—*Continued*
sche is lyk to hir fadir. I telle the wel . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
of hir fadir or of hir eldefader! And syn . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
allone is fadir of thynges, on allone . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
'O thow fadir, soowere and creatour of . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
ledynge fyer. O fadir, yyve thou to the . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
the father of al thynges hath taken . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5 *var* Th.
of so mochel a fadir and an ordeynour of . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
he unclothide hym of pite of fadir; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
As ferforth as your fader dwelled here, . . . . TC.1. 121
Thy fader prey al th'ilke harm disturne . . . . TC.3. 718
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine, . . . . TC.4. 25
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was! . . . . TC.4. 94
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye . . . TC.4. 276
My fadres graunt if that I so withstood, . . . . TC.4. 552
To axe her at my fader of his grace; . . . . . TC.4. 555
For sin my fader in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.4. 558
Had herd, she, which that of her father roughte . TC.4. 667
Bicause of you that shal your fader see.' . . . . TC.4. 688
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne! . . . . . TC.4. 761
Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . . TC.4. 1332
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise . . . . TC.4. 1338
What wot my fader what lif that I lede? . . . TC.4. 1342
My fader, as ye knowen wel, parde, . . . . . TC.4. 1368
Unto my fader shal I take, and seye, . . . . . TC.4. 1381
Your fadyr ys wyse and seide is out of drede . . TC.4. 1455 *var*
Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed. . . . . TC.4. 1459
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you glose . . . TC.4. 1471
'And over al this, your fader shal despise . . . TC.4. 1478
In cas ye sholden to your fader go, . . . . . TC.4. 1509
Or drede of fader, or for other wight, . . . . TC.4. 1535
My fader nought, for al his queynte pley! . . . TC.4. 1629
For whan she gan her fader fer espye, . . . . TC.5. 181
Her fader hath her in his armes nome, . . . . TC.5. 190
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . . TC.5. 195
And yond I saw her to her fader ride, . . . . TC.5. 612
And that his fader carte amis he drive.' . . . . TC.5. 665
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace . . . . TC.5. 694
Of dedes, lik his fader Tideus; . . . . . TC.5. 803
And why her fader tarieth so longe . . . . . TC.5. 862
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde . . . . TC.5. 904
'For if my fader Tydeus,' he seyde, . . . . . TC.5. 932
I wot my fader wis and redy is; . . . . . TC.5. 964
To winnen from her fader, so trowe I. . . . . TC.5. 1125
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . . . TC.5. 1126
Is taried with her olde fader so, . . . . . TC.5. 1136
Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor, . . . . TC.5. 1284
And took his fader, Anchises, . . . . . HF.1. 168
His fader eek, and his meynee, . . . . . HF.1. 194
His fader Anchises the free, . . . . . HF.1. 442
Algate his fader cart, and gye. . . . . HF.2. 435
His olde fader, cleped Anchises; . . . . . LGW. 944
And of the present that his fader sente, . . . . LGW. 1148
After his fader deeth he bar him so, . . . . . LGW. 1406
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon . . . . . LGW. 1653
And left hir fadir and hire heritage. . . . . LGW. 1666
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-fere, . . . . . LGW. 1828
And to my fader shal I sende here . . . . . LGW. 2050
And fonde his fader drenched in the see. . . . . LGW. 2178
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preye, . . . LGW. 2272
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke, . . . . . LGW. 2285
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevene!' . LGW. 2329
But if hit were hys fader Theseus; . . . . . LGW. 2400
As Theseus his fader hath y-be, . . . . . LGW. 2443
And lyke his fader of face and of stature, . . . LGW. 2446
That did his false fader Theseus. . . . . LGW. 2464
That ye ben lyke youre fader, as in this; . . . . LGW. 2544
Take hede what thy fader seyth the here, . . . LGW. 2633
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al youre wille, . . . LGW. 2650
Her crewel fader did her for to hente, . . . . LGW. 2715
That first was fader of delicacye, . . . . . Form.A. 58
The firste stok and fader of gentilesse,— . . . . Gent. 1.
But to the firste Fader in magestee, . . . . . Gent. 19
Hir owne fadir ferde well. . . . . RR. 271
Trespace was hir fadir name, . . . . . RR. 3033
Whanne fader or moder arn in grave, . . . . . RR. 4860
And by hir fader Saturnus, . . . . . RR. 5954
Gyle my fadir, the trechour, . . . . . RR. 7214
Hadde never youre fadir heere biforne . . . . . RR. 7303
That seide he was hir fadir dere . . . . . RR. 7376
**Father** *see* **Eldefader, Godfather, Shriftfather**
**Fathers**
Of regnes; ye been fadres of tidynges . . . . . B.ML. 129
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!' . . . . B.ML. 861
Conceyved was the Fadres sapience, . . . . . B.Pri. 1662
As heires of hir fadres regnes alle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3534
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630
Ye fadres and ye moodres eek, also, . . . . . C.Doc. 93
With fadres pitee stikynge thurgh his herte, . . . C.Doc. 211
And to my fadres folk and his allyes,— . . . . D.WB. 301
I shrewe thise shrifte-fadres everychoon! . . . D.Fri. 1442
That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . E.Cl. 61
And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . E.Cl. 229
That child may doon to fadres reverence. . . . E.Cl. 231
Retourneth to youre fadres hous,' quod he, . . . E.Cl. 809

**Fathers**—*Continued*
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place . . . E.Cl. 862
Naked out of my fadres hous,' quod she, . . . E.Cl. 871
Thurgh which his fadres benysoun he wan. . . . E.Mch. 1365
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde . . . . E.Mch. 2301
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce . . F.Fkl. 1373
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght, . . . G.SN. 326
hem with whiche hir fadres or hir kynrede . . . I.Pars. 905–10
For certeynly my Fadres chastisynge . . . . . ABC. 130
of the faderes (that is to seyn, of the senatours) . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
with so gret a nobleye of thi fadres-in-lawe . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
ben fownden tormentours to here fadris I . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
Her fadres shame, his falsnesse and tresoun, . . . TC.1. 107
And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon . . . . TC.1. 117
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . . TC.4. 1496
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente, . . . . . TC.5. 1022
But that hir fadres nold it not assente, . . . . LGW. 730
'And now, ye wrecched jelouse fadres oure, . . . LGW. 900
Certes,' quod he, 'thys nyght my fadres goste . . LGW. 1295
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone . . . . LGW. 2449
And thus Lyno hath of his fadres brother . . . LGW. 2608
That kan her fadris names neven, . . . . . RR. 5962

**Fathom**
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . A.Kn. 2916
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge . . F.Fkl. 1060
Of fourty, or fifty fadme lengthe, . . . . . BD. 422
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so; . . . . . RR. 1393
An hundred fademe on every side. . . . . RR. 4159

**Fatness**
Who oveth trewe hath no fatnesse; . . . . . RR. 2686

**Fatter**
Fatter than abbatis or priours. . . . . RR. 2694

**Fattish**
Fattyssh, flesshy, not greet therwith; . . . . . BD. 953

**Fault**
Grete faute in thee now have I founde; . . . . RR. 3837
Sothly the faute mote nedys than, . . . . . RR. 4588

**Fauni**
On Satiry and Fauny more and lesse, . . . . TC.4. 1544

**Fauns**
Nymphes, fawnes, and amadriades; . . . . . A.Kn. 2928

**Favor**
Thei folwen all the favour of Fortune), . . . . A.Kn. 2682
His heed of smoot, to wynnen hym favour . . . B.Mk. 3881
No man ne truste upon hire favour longe, . . . B.Mk. 3914
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . D.WB. 1210
Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . E.Cl. 69
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace, . . . . E.Cl. 102
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace, . . E.Cl. 395
ne for favour, ne for meede, but for . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Than wol I don hir this favour, that she . . . . PF. 626
was redy and ententyf thurwe my favour . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
as thus: noblesse and favour of peple . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
But most her favour was, for his distresse . . . TC.2. 663
And letteth not for favour ne for slouthe . . . TC.2. 1136
So be my favour at this tyme! . . . . . HF.2. 11
This favour dide he to her loses. . . . . HF.3. 598
Or do yow favour yow to avaunte! . . . . . HF.3. 698
But natheles the lak of hir favour . . . . . Fort. 5
Do no favour, I thee pray. . . . . RR. 4024

**Favorable**
Be favorable eek, thou Polymnya, . . . . . Anel. 15
And was to Grekes favorable; . . . . . HF.3. 389

**Favored**
fortune, unfeithful, favourede me with . . . . Bo. 1. m.1. 5–10

**Favorous**
The tyme is than so faverous . . . . . RR. 84 *var*
Most delytable and faverous . . . . . RR. 2902 *var*

**Fawe** *see* **Fain**

**Fawned**
A whelp, that fawned me as I stood, . . . . . BD. 389

**Fawns**
Of founes, soures, bukkes, does, . . . . . BD. 429
Ne in him desir noon othir fownes bredde . . . TC.1. 465 *var*

**Fay**
'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in ernest, by my fey! . . . A.Kn. 1126
And seyde, 'I wol nat kisse thee, by my fey! . . A.Mil. 3284
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay! . . A.Rv. 4034
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey! . . A.Co. 4356
And yet I hope, *par ma fay*, . . . . . B.Th. 2010
For in that grove I lafte hym, by my fey, . . . C.Pard. 762
And, by my fey, I tolde of it no stoor; . . . . D.WB. 203
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . . . . D.WB. 215
Tel me what that ye seken, by youre fey! . . . D.WB. 1002
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!' . . . . D.WB. 1057
'I graunte,' quod the devel, 'by my fey!' . . . D.Fri. 1535
'Algates welcome be ye, by my fey!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1811
Ther is no man kan demen, by my fey! . . . . D.Sum. 2286
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . . E.Cl. 1032
Nay, lordes been no fooles, by my fay! . . . . E.Mch. 1505
Ye shul youre trouthe holden, by my fay! . . . F.Fkl. 1474
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . . H.Mcp. 13
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey! . . . . I.Pars. 23
as the fey of my sentence schal ben the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
'Now by youre fey, myn uncle,' quod she, 'dere, . . TC.2. 1103
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . . TC.3. 52
And plighten trouthe fully in here faye, . . . . LGW. 778

**Fay**—*Continued*
The same wynde hath blowe awey your fay.' . . . LGW. 1365
And they answerde alle upon hir fey, . . . . . LGW. 1847
Ne to the worde there nys no fey certeyn; . . . LGW. 2519
Now is good to here in fay . . . . . RR. 2155
For it is noble thing in fay . . . . . RR. 2887
I have be negligent in good feye . . . . . RR. 3900
A sory geste, in goode fay, . . . . . RR. 5106
Yit wole I sey thee more in fay, . . . . . RR. 5188

**Fay** *see* **Mafay, Parfay**

**Fear**
For jalousie and fere of hym Arcite.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1333
But oonly for the feere thus hath she cried, . . . A.Kn. 2344
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . A.Kn. 2686
Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle; . . . A.Kn. 2930
O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere, . . B.ML. 803
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere . . . B.Mk. 3369
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394
For fere almoost out of his wit he breyde, . . . B.Mk. 3728
Yet of his look for feere almoost I deye; . . . . B.NP. 4096
For feere of blake beres, or boles blake, . . . . B.NP. 4125
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde; . . B.NP. 4198
The gees, for feere, flowen over the trees; . . . B.NP. 4581
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere. . . . D.WB. 1022
But natheles, for fere yet he quook, . . . . . D.Sum. 1704
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . F.Fkl. 860
Thise rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere.' . . . F.Fkl. 893
For verray feere unnethe may she go. . . . . F.Fkl. 1347
In my tale, for pure fere . . . . . BD. 1208
For pure fere, but stal away; . . . . . BD. 1250
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light, . . . Mars. 114
For fere, and eek for wo, that, as I gesse, . . . Mars. 195
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde. . . . Mars. 253
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . Comp.L. 52
For with that oon encresede ay my fere, . . . . PF. 143
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere, . . . TC.1. 108
And up his yen caste he, that in fere . . . . . TC.1. 726
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . . TC.1. 768
But that for fere is yolden up thy breth, . . . . TC.1. 801
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde. . . TC.1. 875
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewe! . . . TC.2. 303
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!'— . . . TC.2. 314
Criseyde, which that wel nigh starf for fere, . . . TC.2. 449
So that for fere almost she gan to falle. . . . . TC.2. 770
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere, . . . . TC.3. 457
Thee thurfte nevere han the more fere; . . . . TC.3. 572
Although with him to gon it was no fere, . . . TC.3. 583
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere; . . . . TC.3. 628
Ne wondreth not, ne have of it no fere.'— . . . TC.3. 753
The feling of his sorwe, or of his fere, . . . . TC.3. 1090
Had of him take, her thoughte tho no fere, . . . TC.3. 1144
Awey, thou foule daunger and thou fere, . . . . TC.3. 1321
Or elles, lo, this was hir moste fere, . . . . . TC.3. 1341
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere . . TC.3. 1398
Agon was every sorwe and every fere; . . . . TC.3. 1685
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . . . TC.4. 672
Dar not for fere with his lady dye; . . . . . TC.4. 1201
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . . . . TC.4. 1225
Among tho men of armes evere in fere? . . . . TC.4. 1363
And thus he shal you with his wordes fere, . . . TC.4. 1483
That of the fere his body sholde quake; . . . . TC.5. 256
For fere of which men wenen lese hir lives, . . . TC.5. 381
That Trojan is, and for the grete fere . . . . TC.5. 909
No mencioun ne make I now for fere. . . . . TC.5. 1603
And I saw next in al this fere, . . . . . HF.1. 174
Good herte, and not for fere quake.' . . . . . HF.2. 96
Of which thou haste a feer and wonder, . . . . HF.2. 99
But hit doth me for fere swete. . . . . HF.2. 534
For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse! . . . LGW. 63
That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of dethe, LGW. 1814
And quoke for fere, pale and pitously, . . . . LGW. 2317
ffor fere lyst she shulde his shame crye . . . . LGW. 2332 *var*
Therfore to entre I was in fere. . . . . RR. 2978
For feer of hym I tremblyde and quoke, . . . . RR. 3163
Whanne thou hast lost bothe drede and feere, . . RR. 3843
For feere han hidde, nere that he . . . . . RR. 3855
Which was abasshed and in gret fere. . . . . RR. 3959
Hent it anoon awey for fere; . . . . . RR. 7136

**Feared**
So were they fered for berkynge of the dogges, . . B.NP. 4576
Thanne was I fered, for that was myn office. . . G.CY. 924
For ferde, and myn hewe al pale, . . . . . BD. 1213
And hast for ferde caught attricioun? . . . . TC.1. 557
I am of Grekes fer'd so that I deye!'— . . . . TC.2. 124
And he, for ferde, lost his wyt . . . . . HF.2. 442
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . . . LGW. 2332

**Feared** *see* **Afeared, For-fered, Of-fered**

**Fearful**
Holden hir pryvee fereful residence, . . . . . G.CY. 660

**Fearfullest**
So as she was the ferfulleste wight . . . . . TC.2. 450

**Feast**
And of the feste that was at hir weddynge, . . . A.Kn. 883
Perturben so my feste with criynge?' . . . . . A.Kn. 906
The mynstralcye, the service at the feeste, . . . A.Kn. 2197
Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day, . . . A.Kn. 2483
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three, . . . . . A.Kn. 2736
Al nyght me mette eek I was at a feeste; . . . . A.Mil. 3684
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make, . . . B.ML. 353
That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . B.ML. 380

**Feast**—*Continued*
Ordeyned hath this feeste of which I tolde, . . . B.ML. 415
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse . . . . B.ML. 416
Heere may men feeste and roialtee biholde, . . . B.ML. 418
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save? . . B.ML. 471
Now sith she was nat at the feeste y-slawe, . . . B.ML. 484
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; . B.ML. 959
go To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye, . . . B.ML. 1007
This senatour hath lad this child to feeste,— . . B.ML. 1010
Arrayed for this feste in every wise, . . . . . B.ML. 1098
And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere, . . B.Sh. 1517
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532
His foomen made a feeste upon a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3270
A feeste he made unto his lordes alle, . . . . B.Mk. 3381
Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste, . . . C.Pard. 489
And but thou make a feeste on thilke day . . . D.WB. 297
That at the feeste was that ilke day; . . . . . D.WB. 1076
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feeste at al. . . . . D.WB. 1078
Comaundeth for the feste to purveye; . . . . E.Cl. 191
To doon unto the feeste reverence. . . . . E.Cl. 196
The whiche to the feeste weren y-prayed, . . . E.Cl. 269
That to the feeste was apertinent; . . . . . E.Cl. 1010
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh, . . E.Cl. 1109
This feste was, and gretter of costage, . . . . E.Cl. 1126
And at the feeste sitteth he and she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1710
Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste. . . . E.Mch. 1892
He leet the feeste of his nativitee . . . . . F.Sq. 45
And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche, . . F.Sq. 61
And sendeth yow, in honour of youre feeste, . . F.Sq. 113
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste . . . . F.Sq. 299
Hadde slayn Phidoun, in Atthenes, at feste, . . . F.Fkl. 1369
Ye shullen come unto his blissful feste'; . . . . G.SN. 241
To knytte up al this feeste, and make an ende; . . I.Pars. 47
joye and the feeste of the goode man that . . . I.Pars. 700–5
shame of hem that weren atte feeste for . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
For with his heed he maketh feste, . . . . . BD. 637
A cheef mirour of al the feste, . . . . . BD. 973
And for the worship of this highe feste, . . . . Mars. 22
Palladiones feste for to holde. . . . . TC.1. 161
Ye, bothe for the seson and the feste. . . . . TC.1. 168
Than ye han don or this, and more feste, . . . TC.2. 361
'What! Is this al the joye and al the feste? . . . TC.2. 421
Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste, . . . . TC.3. 150
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . . TC.3. 344
The newe joye and al the feste agayn; . . . . TC.3. 653
He seide her, 'whan she was at swich a feste, . . TC.3. 1159
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene, . . . TC.3. 1228
But juggeth ye that han ben at the feste . . . TC.3. 1312
And swich a feste and swich a proces make . . . TC.3. 1739
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste. . . . . TC.5. 77
And of the feste and pleyes palestral . . . . . TC.5. 304
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste. . . . TC.5. 441
That at the feste it n'as wel herd acorde; . . . TC.5. 446
Thise ladies ek that at the feste ben, . . . . . TC.5. 456
For sin we yit may han no more feste, . . . . TC.5. 524
'Of Diomede have ye now al this feste! . . . . TC.5. 1677
The weddyng and the feste to devyse, . . . . LGW. 616
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve? . . . . LGW. 1098
Ful was the feste of deyntees and richesse, . . . LGW. 1100
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge, . LGW. 2157
Thogh Juno lyst nat at the feste bee, . . . . . LGW. 2249
But at the feste redy ben, y-wys, . . . . . LGW. 2251
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste, . . . LGW. 2302
And laugheth on hym, and makith hym feeste; . . RR. 5061

**Feast** *see* **Festeying(s), Festivaly, Festlich**

**Feasteth**
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . . A.Kn. 2193

**Feasts**
Festes, instrumentz, caroles, daunces, . . . . A.Kn. 1931
That men hem doon at festes and at daunces. . . B.Sh. 1197
As is at feestes, revels, and at daunces, . . . C.Doc. 65
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . . D.Fri. 1349
Than youres with youre feestes at the table. . . D.Sum. 1914
As jogelours pleyen at thise feestes grete.' . . . F.Sq. 219
For ofte at feestes have I wel herd seye . . . . F.Fkl. 1142
cleped to festes and poure folk been put awey . . I.Pars. 440–5
And in hir maner made festes. . . . . BD. 433
mai maken riche festes. And if . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
But in her lettre made she swiche festes . . . . TC.5. 1429
That ben at festes with the brede, . . . . . HF.3. 132
And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces, . . . LGW. 1269
With wyne at feestes at my wille . . . . . RR. 6830

**Feat**
Koude al the feet of wyfly homlynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 429

**Feather**
As any ravenes fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . A.Kn. 2144

**Feather-b d**
I wil yive him a fether-bed, . . . . . BD. 251
As on a fetherbed to pley, . . . . . RR. 1422

**Feathered**
He fethered hir an hundred tyme a day . . . . B.NP. 4060a Dev.
He fethered Pertelote twenty tyme, . . . . . B.NP. 4367
How that an egle, fethered whit as bon, . . . . TC.2. 926
To angels that ben fethered brighte. . . . . RR. 742
Nokked and fethered aright, . . . . . RR. 942
And beste fethered for to flee, . . . . . RR. 951
That fethred was in noble wise, . . . . . RR. 956

**Feathers**
His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . A.Prol. 107
And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres; . . . . B.Mk. 3365
And eek thy white fetheres everichon; . . . . H.Mcp. 296
And pulled his white fetheres everychon, . . . H.Mcp. 304
Ther was the tyraunt with his fethres donne . . PF. 334
The pecok, with his aungels fethres bright; . . . PF. 356
That in this world han fethres and stature, . . . PF. 366
I schal fycchen fetheris in thi thought, by whiche it mai . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
'I have, for-thi, swifte fetheris that . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
it-self in tho fetheris, it despiseth the . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
For Love began his fetheres so to lime, . . . . TC.1. 353
Gan pulle awey the fetheres brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546
So shoon the egles fethres brighte, . . . . . HF.1. 507
That shoon with fethres alle of gold, . . . . . HF.2. 22
With fetheres of Philosophye, . . . . . HF.2. 466
As fetheres upon foules be, . . . . . HF.3. 292
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete . . . Form.A. 45
Out-take the fetheres and the tree. . . . . RR. 948
I drough out with the fethers thre . . . . . RR. 1748
That hym shal neden fetheres mo, . . . . . RR. 5990

**Features**
What nedeth it his fetures to discryve, . . . . H.Mcp. 121
Your fresshe fetures and your comlynesse, . . . Bal.Ch. 6
Of all hir fetures he shall take heede, . . . . RR. 2813

**Feblely**
Of hem that Love list feblely t'avaunce!" . . . TC.1. 518

**Feblesse**
or hath feblesse in his heed, or hath . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
for the fieblesse of the vertu retentif, . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
he shal thynke that the feblesse of the devel . . I.Pars. 1070–5
hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse? . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
the feblesse of the eighen that loken. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
feblesse and infirmite of wikkid folk, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
but of feblesse. For thei mowen don . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
Though that a man, for feblesse of his yen, . . . TC.2. 863

**Februarius**
that is to sayn Januarius, Februarius, . . . . Astr. 45–50

**February**
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . Astr. 50–7
daies oute of Feverer and putte hem in his monthe of Astr. 50–7

**Fecches** *see* **Vetches**

**Fed**
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde . . . A.Prol. 146
Who fedde the Egypcien Marie in the cave, . . . B.ML. 500
And richely this monk the chapman fedde. . . . B.Sh. 1444
lete hem with brede of pured whete be fedde . . D.WB. 143 *var* Seld
That she was born and fed in rudenesse, . . . . E.Cl. 397
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
And fedde hem wel with al that mighte like; . . . TC.2. 1570
He fedde hem day by day; that swich noblesse, . . TC.5. 439
Is ony povere man wel fedde . . . . . RR. 471

**Feddest**
(that is to seyn, tho feddestow fortune . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Fee**
Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . . A.Prol. 319
And to hym yaf I all the lond and fee, . . . . . D.WB. 630
Thus serveth he, withouten fee or shipe . . . . Anel. 193
Shal never leve hem londe ne fee, . . . . . RR. 6044

**Feeble**
So feble eek were his spirits and so lowe, . . . . A.Kn. 1369
O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . . . B.ML. 306
the whiche thre thynges ne been nat fieble . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
Of fieble trees ther comen wrecched ympes. . . . B.Mk. 3146
And feble that they may nat wel engendre; . . . B.Mk. 3148
And sklendre wyves, fieble, as in bataille, . . . E.Cl. 1198
maketh wayk and fieble alle the strengthes . . . I.Pars. 310–5
wexe fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
maketh hem feble and tendre. . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
accidie abateth it, and maketh it fieble; for this . . I.Pars. 730–5
to Crist, and he wexeth the moore fieble . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
whilom was syk, freele, and fieble, and . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo . . . . Mars. 127
ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble folk! . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
diversely, as thou art now feble of thought, . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
be feble and withoute strengthe. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
alwey outcast and feble; ne the vices . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
and myghti, and the schrewes ben feble, . . . . Bo.4 p.2. 1180–5
in that men demen hym to ben feble.) . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
ben myghty and wikked folk ben feble.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
moten be myghty, and schrewes feble and unmyghti.' Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
more feble and more caytif than is the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
certes so doth distempraunce to feble men, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and light is the hand . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
And feble, that he walketh by potente; . . . . TC.5. 1222
This were a feble foundement, . . . . . HF.3. 42

**Feeble**—*Continued*
So feble, that his malice is him rafte; . . . . . LGW. 2590
So feble and eke so olde was she . . . . . RR. 353
Feble as a forwoundid man, . . . . . RR. 1830
Lame, feble, wery and bare, . . . . . RR. 6639
The stronge the feble overgoth, . . . . . RR. 6821
As he were feble his way he went. . . . . RR. 7416
**Feebl d**
the whiche thre thyngis ben not feblid by age . . B.Mel. 2355–60 *var*
**Feebleness**
For to greet feblenesse of her brayn, . . . . . HF.1. 24
And feblenesse full of myght; . . . . . RR. 4738
**Feebleness** *see* **Feblesse**
**Feebler**
the strengere folk bynymen it fro the feblere, . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
thyng that in any partie be feblere of power, . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
cleernesse he myghte seme the feblere on . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
**Feebly** *see* **Feblely**
**Feed**
With loves fyve, and fisshes two, to feede. . . . . B.ML. 503
As briddes doon that men in cages fede; . . . . . F.Sq. 611
'of the trees in Paradys we feden us, but soothly, of the I.Pars. 325–30
soothly, but if thow feede hym, thou . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
wolden fedyn and noryssen hym with . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede, . . . TC.4. 339
Unneth her selfe she mighte fede; . . . . . RR. 352
But with that sight thyne eyen fede. . . . . RR. 2460
His eyen with all hir lymes fede. . . . . RR. 2814
That they may fede me in delite, . . . . . RR. 5995
And feyne hem pore, and hem silf feden . . . . RR. 6178
That hath not wherwith hym to fede, . . . . . RR. 6710
**Feedeth**
For which the wise man seith, 'Fedeth hym . . . I.Pars. 565–70
And fedith hym with glorie veyne, . . . . . RR. 5425
**Feeding**
the tree was good to feedyng, and fair to the . . I.Pars. 325–30
**Feel**
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele, . A.Kn. 2232
For whan I feele a-nyght your softe syde, . . . B.NP. 4357
That feele I on my ribbes al by rewe, . . . . D.WB. 506
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele I! . . D.Sum. 1948
I feele my lymes stark and suffisaunt . . . . . E.Mch. 1458
I feele me nowhere hoor but on myn heed; . . . E.Mch. 1464
And if that he may feelen, out of drede, . . . . G.SN. 155
That feele I wel, what so any man seith. . . . . G.CY. 711
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen in hir hertes I.Pars. 580–5
For trewly dorste I seye, as that I fele, . . . . Comp.L. 56
Than shulde ye fele wher it were so or noon; . . Comp.L. 76
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele. . . . Comp.L. 94
wrecches felen the harmes that thei . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
'If no love is, O God, what fele I so? . . . . . TC.1. 400
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,— . . TC.1. 808
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'— . . TC.2. 387
That yit fele I myn herte for him wepe. . . . . TC.2. 567
Or thraldom, though he fele in it distresse, . . . TC.2. 856
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye! . . . . . TC.2. 1283
Thee fele in times with vapour eterne, . . . . . TC.3. 11
That fele I now,' quod he, 'and that is routhe. . . TC.3. 895
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele . . . . . TC.3. 960
Now fele I that myn herte mot a-two! . . . . . TC.3. 1475
But now I fele a newe qualite, . . . . . TC.3. 1654
For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde. . . TC.3. 1697
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!" . . TC.4. 466
For wel fele I alwey my love encresse, . . . . TC.4. 577
Right as a man is esed for to fele, . . . . . TC.4. 727
And swich a tremour fele aboute his herte, . . . TC.5. 255
'For wel I fele, by my maladye . . . . . TC.5. 316
That doth thee fele in slepe al this penaunce. . . TC.5. 361
That in my soule I fele it doth me bote! . . . . TC.5. 672
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik peyne: . . . TC.5. 678
I fele now so sharpe a newe peyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1269
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone . . TC.5. 1308
This, mayst thou fele, wel I preve. . . . . HF.2. 318
That in myn herte I feele yet the fire, . . . . LGW. 106
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wyf, . . . LGW. 520
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe; . . . . LGW. 692
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . . LGW. 848
To fele how smothe and softe it is. . . . . RR. 556
Than he shulde feele in every veyne . . . . . RR. 1496
Ne for no payne that I myght feele, . . . . . RR. 1824
I was so nygh I myghte fele . . . . . RR. 1844
And yit sich sorwe dide I fele . . . . . RR. 1912
For thou maist bothe perceyve and fele, . . . . RR. 2240
Ne for no thyng thou felen may, . . . . . RR. 2481
Myght lyve a monthe such peynes to fele.' . . . RR. 2734
And yee the swete savour fele, . . . . . RR. 2991
Whanne I so nygh me myghte fele . . . . . RR. 3012
Whanne peyne he seide I shulde fele. . . . . RR. 3182
Ungoodly first though men hym feele, . . . . RR. 3378
Me thenkith I fele yit in my nose . . . . . RR. 4117
Now freend, now foo, shaltow hir feele. . . . . RR. 4357
His absence at myn herte I fele. . . . . RR. 4369
Inward myn herte I feele blede; . . . . . RR. 4411
If that I thenke his thanke to fele; . . . . . RR. 4584
As lovers doon that feelen smerte. . . . . RR. 4611
For ony lust that he may fele, . . . . . RR. 4848
Hir acqueyntaunce wolde noman fele . . . . . RR. 4962
But what-som-ever woo they fele, . . . . . RR. 5041
**Feel**—*Continued*
But myght I felen or aspie . . . . . RR. 7288
**Feelest**
'Felistow,' quod sche, 'thise thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
Thanne seide sche: 'Syn thou feelist thus thise thinges,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
**Feeleth**
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte; . . . A.Kn. 1220
Who feeleth double soor and hevynesse . . . . A.Kn. 1454
He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke. . . A.Kn. 2606
My spirit feeleth noght of swich mateere, . . . F.Fkl. 727
that he do nat so, thanne feeleth he anoon . . . I.Pars. 350–5
allas! ful many oon at that tyme feeleth in his herte I.Pars. 555–60
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye, . . . . . TC.3. 1658
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a traunce. . . . TC.4. 343
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse; . . . . TC.4. 898
That feleth harm and smert in every veyne, . . . TC.5. 417
She feleth nothinge, neither foule ne feyre. . . . LGW. 1818
**Feeling**
Therwith ye han in musyk moore feelynge . . . B.NP. 4483
In feelynge, and myn herte is Marcien; . . . . D.WB. 610
Feelynge his similitude in peynes smerte, . . . F.Sq. 480
tastynge or savourynge, and feelynge.' . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
For I have felyng in no thyng, . . . . . BD. 11
Of my felyng, myn herte to glade. . . . . BD. 1171
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng A-stonyeth . PF. 4.
a deppere felyng of harm. (This is to seyn, that . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
man hath a ful delicaat feelynge; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
ne han no felyng soules (ne no naturel werkynges . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
The feling of his sorwe, or of his fere, . . . . TC.3. 1090
Of you, that feeling han in loves art, . . . . . TC.3. 1333
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . TC.4. 840
That al my felyng gan to dede; . . . . . HF.2. 44
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 32
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 40
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 48
And hadde witt and my felyng, . . . . . RR. 1738
But who so hath in his felyng . . . . . RR. 6447
**Feelingly**
Ne who moost felyngly speketh of love; . . . . A.Kn. 2203
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the, . . F.Fkl. 676
**Fees**
Of fees and robes hadde he many oon; . . . . A.Prol. 317
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse: . . . . A.Kn. 1803
May wynne of me mo fees thus . . . . . BD. 266
**Feet**
And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe. . . . A.Prol. 473
Upon his feet, and in his hand a staf. . . . . A.Prol. 495
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood, . . A.Kn. 1759
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet . . . . A.Kn. 2047
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet, . . . . A.Kn. 2076
And undernethe hir feet she hadde a moone, . . A.Kn. 2077
He, foyneth on his feet with his tronchoun, . . . A.Kn. 2615
For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . A.Kn. 2799
His officers with swifte feet they renne, . . . . A.Kn. 2868
Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . A.Kn. 3022
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . . A.Rv. 4074
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set, . . . . . A.Rv. 4156
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet. . . . . A.Rv. 4213
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge. . . . B.ML. 490
Unnethe upon hir feet she myghte stonde. . . . B.ML. 1050
She lighte doun and falleth hym to feete; . . . B.ML. 1104
this is to seyn, in hir feet, in hir handes, . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
and maken hem fallen at youre feet redy . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
Of six feet, which men clepen exametron. . . . B.Mk. 3169
Of legges and of feet so clene and faire, . . . . D.WB. 598
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, . . F.Sq. 616
That on hire feet she myghte hire noght sustene; . F.Fkl. 861
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were grave! . F.Fkl. 976
Doun to his maistres feet he fil anon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1302
Of swiche feet as my lengthe parted were . . . I.Pars. 8
In sixe feet equal of proporcioun. . . . . I.Pars. 9
to Jhesu Crist and weepe at his feet for . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
his feet; ne by Jerusalem, for it is the citee . . . I.Pars. 585–90
but knele biforn hym or at his feet, but . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
And stood right at hir beddes feete, . . . . . BD. 199
With floures fele, faire under feete, . . . . . BD. 400
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve. . . . . BD. 420
I went and stood right at his feet, . . . . . BD. 501
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay, . . . . . PF. 213
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth . . PF. 337
sche defouleth with hir feet hir metes . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ne be the office of feet?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
goth uppon hise feet, and another, to whom thilke naturel . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
thilke naturel office of feet lakketh, enforceth hym to . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
goth on his feet til he myghte comen to thilke place Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
with hir feet, and to gon either by the grene . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
He down upon his beddes feet him sette; . . . . TC.1. 359
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . . TC.2. 403
With asses feet, and hede it as an ape, . . . . TC.2. 1042
And he me in his feet to bere, . . . . . HF.2. 60

**Feet**—*Continued*
'First, I, that in my feet have thee, . . . . . HF.2. 98
He sette me faire on my fete, . . . . . HF.2. 542
That with hir feet she therthe reighte, . . . . HF.3. 284
And on hir feet wexen saw I . . . . . HF.3. 301
Til he was come at Fames feet, . . . . . HF.3. 513
Lest that hir fete or suche thynge lay bare, . . . LGW. 1859
The steppes of his fete, there he hath fare, . . . LGW. 2209
Upon my fete I rose up thanne, . . . . . RR. 1829
Proferyng forto kisse his feete. . . . . RR. 1981
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde, . . . RR. 4091

**Feet** *see* **Feat**

**Feign**
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe. . . . . A.Prol. 736
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . B.ML. 351
lyf bifore, and feyne thy wey,—seye that . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
Somtyme we feyne, and somtyme we aryse . . . D.Fri. 1507
That I ne koude han wend he koude feyne, . . . F.Sq. 510
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne, . . . . Pity. 4
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne . . . . Anel. 155
prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so feyne mai— . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
ne feynen it, ne be evene lik to it, for . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
Counseilest me that siklich I me feyne, . . . . TC.2. 1528
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne; . . . TC.2. 1558
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne.— . . . TC.3. 167
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne. . . . . TC.3. 1158
Ne feyne aright: and that is al my drede. . . . TC.4. 1463
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne; . . . . Merc.B. 18
But never this archer wolde feyne . . . . . RR. 1797
Feyne thee other cause than itte . . . . . RR. 2520
I shall not feyne, dredeth nought, . . . . . RR. 2996
For sithens, if I shall not feyne, . . . . . RR. 3089
Which is so glad to feyne and lye. . . . . RR. 3872
To feynen hem for love seke. . . . . RR. 4829
For paramours they do but feyne, . . . . . RR. 4831
And if I dwelle, I feyne me. . . . . RR. 6166
And feyne hem pore, and hem silf feden . . . . RR. 6178
I wole nomore of this thing feyne . . . . . RR. 6296 *var*
For how that I me pover feyne, . . . . . RR. 6489
And al-wey pore we us feyne; . . . . . RR. 6961

**Feigned**
And thus with feyned flaterye and japes . . . . A.Prol. 705
O feyned womman, al that may confounde . . . B.ML. 362
his feyned freendes that semeden reconsiled, . . B.Mel. 2205–10
he maketh thilke feyned humilitee moore . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
feyned contenance, the which victorie he . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
youre trewe freendes and youre feyned conseillours; B.Mel. 2445–50
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned, . . . . C.Doc. 62
And make me a feyned appetit, . . . . . D.WB. 417
And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement, . . . D.Fri. 1360
But yet he feyned as he were nat so; . . . . . E.Cl. 513
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned: . . . E.Cl. 529
She feyned hire as that she moste gon . . . . E.Mch. 1950
And many a yeer his service to me feyned, . . . F.Sq. 524
For ther was noon of hem that feyned . . . . BD. 317
This is no feyned mater that I telle; . . . . . Mars. 173
But he was fals, bit nas but feyned chere,— . . . Anel. 97
Withouten love, he feyned jelousye. . . . . Anel. 126
weren doon unto hym. This feynede philosophre . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . . . TC.1. 354
Or feyned her she n'iste,—oon of the tweye! . . . TC.1. 494
"And some han feyned ofte time and told . . . TC.1. 920
Have I not feyned, but emforth my wit . . . . TC.2. 997
And feyned him with Calcas han to done: . . . TC.5. 846
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke? . . . . TC.5. 1848
And feyned reparacioun; . . . . . HF.2. 180
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd. . . LGW.G. 327
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo, . . . LGW. 1257
And of thy feyned trouthe, and thy manere, . . . LGW. 1374
And by no craft hire beaute was not feyned; . . . LGW. 1749
But feyned hyr to goon on pilgrymage . . . . LGW. 2375
'May there suche teres i-feynede be? . . . . . LGW. 2529
That [it] is but wille feyned. . . . . RR. 5314
In many a queynte array feyned, . . . . . RR. 6342
Ye sikerly though he it feyned, . . . . . RR. 6949
Ne of her theves lyfe [y-]fayned, . . . . . RR. 7438

**Feigned** *see* **Faint**

**Feignest**
chaunged, as thow feynest, to the ward, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Thee feynest sik, and that thou darst not rise!'— . TC.5. 413

**Feigneth**
Al feyneth he in lust that he sojorneth; . . . . TC.1. 326
That feyneth him so trewe and obeysinge, . . . LGW. 1266
To swynke and traveile he not feynith, . . . . RR. 5685

**Feigning**
Feynynge a cause, for he wolde brybe,— . . . . D.Fri. 1378
Ther doublenesse or feynyng sholde approche, . . F.Sq. 556
Withoute feynyng, outher slouthe, . . . . . BD. 1099
Feynynge in his poetries, . . . . . HF.3. 388
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . . LGW. 932
With feynynge, and with every sotil dede. . . . LGW. 1556
Withoute feynyng or feyntise, . . . . . RR. 1971

**Feintise**
Withoute feynyng or feyntise, . . . . . RR. 1971
And serve wel withoute feyntise; . . . . . RR. 2947
Fully devoide of feyntise.' . . . . . RR. 2998
That in me ther was no feyntise, . . . . . RR. 3492

**Fele**
By dayes fele than at hire mariage. . . . . E.Cl. 917
With floures fele, faire under feete, . . . . . BD. 400
And that so fele that wonder was to sene. . . . PF. 329
the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Oon of so fele, alas, so yeve him me! . . . . . TC.4. 110
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise . . . TC.4. 512
With famous folkes names fele, . . . . . HF.3. 47
For as fele eyen hadde she, . . . . . HF.3. 291
Had also fele up-stondyng eres . . . . . HF.3. 299
As fele of leves as ben on trees . . . . . HF.3. 856
And that is she for penyes fele, . . . . . RR. 189
Chalaundres fele sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 663
'I have,' he seide, 'taken fele homages . . . . RR. 2044
Thurgh whom fele angres I have hadde. . . . . RR. 3789
Hir faire biheeste disceyveth feele. . . . . RR. 4446
They shal hem telle so fele tidynges, . . . . . RR. 6038
'Sir, I have fele dyverse wonyng, . . . . . RR. 6082

**Felicity**
Was verraily felicitee parfit. . . . . A.Prol. 338
We seken faste after felicitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1266
They lyved in joye and in felicitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3467
Thanne were we in heigh felicitee. . . . . C.Pard. 787
We myghte lyven in moore felicitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 109
Yet is ther so parfit felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 1642
That ther nys no so greet felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 1675
Somme clerkes holden that felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 2021
Thou art largesse of pleyn felicitee, . . . . . ABC. 13
felicite, that I clepe welefulnesse) whan . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
membris to felicite, thanne weren thei dyverse that . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
Which clerkes callen fals felicite, . . . . . TC.3. 814
Felicite, which that thise clerkes wise . . . . TC.3. 1691
And livede in ese and in felicite! . . . . . TC.4. 480
Felicite clepe I my suffisaunce! . . . . . TC.5. 763
To respect of the pleyne felicite . . . . . TC.5. 1818
This is his luste, and his felicite. . . . . LGW. 1588
This thoghte hire was felicite as here. . . . . LGW. 2588
and yit in his felicite; and than say thei . . . . Astr. 156–61

**Felix**
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
'Felix qui potuit'.—Metrum 12 . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20

**Fell**
That no drope ne fille upon hire breste; . . . . A.Prol. 131
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . A.Prol. 845
They fillen gruf, and criden pitously, . . . . . A.Kn. 949
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1034
And therwithal on knees doun he fil, . . . . . A.Kn. 1103
He fil in office with a chamberleyn . . . . . A.Kn. 1418
It fel that in the seventhe yer, in May, . . . . A.Kn. 1462
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly, . . . . . A.Kn. 1530
Allas, thou felle Mars! allas, Juno! . . . . . A.Kn. 1559
And with that word he fil doun in a traunce. . . A.Kn. 1572
It semed as it wolde fille an ook; . . . . . A.Kn. 1702
For if ther fille tomorwe swich a caas, . . . . A.Kn. 2110
Ne in Belmarye ther nys so fel leoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2630
Til that hir teeres in the lystes fille? . . . . A.Kn. 2666
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . . A.Mil. 3273
Thanne fil it thus, that to the paryssh chirche, . . A.Mil. 3307
Into the floor the dore fil anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3471
For sorwe of this he fil almoost adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3524
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse . . . . A.Mil. 3644
And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers, . . . . . A.Mil. 3733
And doun he fil bakward upon his wyf, . . . . A.Rv. 4281
A litel jape that fil in oure citee.' . . . . . A.Co. 4343
Now fil it that the maistres of that sort . . . . B.ML. 141
A certein tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . B.ML. 149
Now fil it that thise marchantz stode in grace . . B.ML. 176
That doun he fil atones as a stoon; . . . . . B.ML. 670
The theef fil over bord al sodeynly, . . . . . B.ML. 922
Upon a day fil in swich repentance, . . . . . B.ML. 989
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . B.Pri. 1865
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . . . B.Th. 1962
Out of a fel staf-slynge; . . . . . B.Th. 2019
And fillen so that ther nas no remedie . . . . B.Mk. 3183
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne . . . B.Mk. 3192
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay; . . . B.Mk. 3275
He Arpies slow, the crueel bryddes felle; . . . B.Mk. 3290
And how that al this proces fil in dede, . . . . B.Mk. 3511
And in his herte anon ther fil a thoght . . . . B.Mk. 3617
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen. . . . B.Mk. 3620
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger . . . . B.Mk. 3709
And why he fil fro heigh prosperitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3771
For he so soore fil out of his char, . . . . . B.Mk. 3800
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille; . . . . B.NP. 4266
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . . . . B.NP. 4394
And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce. . . . . B.NP. 4531
And with that word she fil aswowne anon, . . . C.Doc. 245
And with that word aswowne doun she fil. . . . C.Doc. 253
And it fil on the yongeste of hem alle, . . . . C.Pard. 804
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun; . . . . D.WB. 793
We fille acorded by us selven two. . . . . D.WB. 812
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel As womman D.Sum. 2002
And, whan it fil that he myghte hire espye, . . . E.Cl. 235
Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes mo, . . . . . E.Cl. 449
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste. . . . E.Cl. 718
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon, . . . F.Sq. 473
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse, . . . F.Sq. 544

**Fell**—*Continued*
In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil, . . . . . F.Sq. 570
That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . . . F.Fkl. 741
They fille in speche, and forthe, moore and moore, . F.Fkl. 964
And with that word in swowne he fil adoun, . . F.Fkl. 1080
Til atte laste hym fil in remembraunce . . . . F.Fkl. 1117
At after soper fille they in tretee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1219
Doun to his maistres feet he fil anon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1302
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede . . . . . G.SN. 204
Into the crosselet fil anon adoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1198
And in the crosselet hastily it fel. . . . . G.CY. 1282
wroght er he fel into deedly synne, or . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
he fil in synne been al mortefied and . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
And fil a-swown, as colde as ston. . . . . BD. 123
Fil on hir, or she toke keep, . . . . . BD. 128
I fil asleepe, and therwith even . . . . . BD. 275
As to huntyng fil to doon. . . . . BD. 374
As me mette; but thus hyt fil. . . . . BD. 1319
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . Pity. 15
Be lokyng most; til hit fil on a tyde . . . . . Mars. 51
A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede, . . . . . Mars. 80
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . Anel. 354
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
In loving how his aventures fellen . . . . . TC.1. 3
Now fil it so, that in the town ther was . . . . TC.1. 64
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones. . . . TC.1. 91
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . . . . TC.1. 110
The thinges fellen as they don of werre . . . . TC.1. 134
But the Trojanes gestes, as they felle, . . . . TC.1. 145
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . TC.1. 320
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . TC.1. 470
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . TC.1. 629
So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene . . . . TC.2. 61
Amphiorax, fil thorugh the grounde to helle.' . . TC.2. 105
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade, . . . . . TC.2. 498
It fil that I com roming al allone . . . . . TC.2. 555
And fillen forth in speche of thinges smale, . . . TC.2. 1191
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . TC.2. 1202
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . TC.3. 183
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon, . . . . TC.3. 565
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones, . . . . TC.3. 591
Out of her yen fille, and thus she seyde, . . . . TC.3. 1052
And fil on knees, and sorwfulliche he sighte: . . TC.3. 1080
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . . . . TC.3. 1087
And down he fil al sodeinliche a-swowne. . . . TC.3. 1092
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste; . . . . . TC.3. 1131
As fil to purpos of hir aventure, . . . . . TC.3. 1367
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke . . . TC.3. 1401
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . . . . TC.3. 1592
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . . TC.4. 44
Doun fille as shour in aperill swythe . . . . . TC.4. 737 *var*
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.— . . . . TC.4. 912
But why he n'olde don so fel a dede, . . . . . TC.5. 50
And whan he fil in any slomberinges, . . . . . TC.5. 246
He fil ayein into his sikes olde; . . . . . TC.5. 646
It fil that after, on the tenthe day . . . . . TC.5. 842
What gilt of me, what fel experience . . . . . TC.5. 1257
And how Amphiorax fil thorugh the grounde; . . . TC.5. 1500
And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . . . . HF.1. 114
His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . . . . HF.2. 414
And doun on knees they fille anon, . . . . . HF.3. 569
And fel on knees everychon, . . . . . HF.3. 682
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . . . LGW. 209
So fil it, as Fortune hym oght a shame, . . . . LGW. 589
At Babiloyne whilom fil it thus,— . . . . . LGW. 706
had gret desyre And aftyr fell hit thus . . . . LGW. 1139 *var*
Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . . LGW. 1162
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide, . . . . . LGW. 1423
And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke, . . . LGW. 1856
And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon; . . . LGW. 2207
As fille to hir honour and his also, . . . . . LGW. 2474
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslepe; . . . . LGW. 2678
That thries doun she fil in swich a were, . . . . LGW. 2686
The xiij day of Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . . . Astr. 198–209
And ful of gyle and felle corage . . . . . RR. 151
I felle fast in a weymentyng, . . . . . RR. 510
Whanne it felle in my remembraunce . . . . . RR. 1547
For in the snare I fell anoon . . . . . RR. 1647
I felle doun platte unto the grounde; . . . . . RR. 1734
A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale, . . . . . RR. 1804
That I agayn fell in swounyng, . . . . . RR. 1867
Kay was hated, for he was fell, . . . . . RR. 2211
Thanne fell into my remembraunce . . . . . RR. 3338
Thanne Daunger fille in his entent . . . . . RR. 3437
For he is hard and fell of thought, . . . . . RR. 3581
Ne maye nat felle downe an oke, . . . . . RR. 3688
Dogged and fell thou shuldist be, . . . . . RR. 4028
Whom I ne fonde froward ne felle, . . . . . RR. 4348
Which felle hem aftirward a-slope. . . . . RR. 4464
I yeve no force what felle on me. . . . . RR. 4602
Thou fell in myscheef thilke day . . . . . RR. 4643
Thou wistest not what fell therto, . . . . . RR. 4649
In many sentences they fille, . . . . . RR. 5813
And if ye fillen in her laas, . . . . . RR. 6648
Of sich armour as to hem felle. . . . . RR. 7339
Whanne the[y] were armed fers and felle, . . . . RR. 7340
That nygh he fel in repentaunce . . . . . RR. 7668

**Felled**
How they weren feld shal nat be toold for me; . . A.Kn. 2924
The leeves felden as they flyen; . . . . . RR. 911
**Feller**
And feller eke than evere he was. . . . . RR. 4103
**Fellness**
agryseth of cold by the felnesse of the wind that . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
**Fellow**
And certeinly he was a good felawe. . . . . A.Prol. 395
A bettre felawe sholde men noght fynde. . . . . A.Prol. 648
A good felawe to have his concubyn . . . . . A.Prol. 650
And if he foond owher a good felawe, . . . . . A.Prol. 653
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 890
This Palamon and his felawe Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1031
That felawe was unto duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1192
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite, . . . A.Kn. 1194
His felawe wente and soughte hym doun in helle,— A.Kn. 1200
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . . A.Kn. 1525
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with thee! . . A.Kn. 1624
But sle my felawe eek as wel as me; . . . . . A.Kn. 1722
But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . . . A.Kn. 1740
He lette nat his felawe for to see. . . . . A.Kn. 1892
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde . . . . . A.Kn. 2548
Togydre y-met and wroght his felawe wo; . . . . A.Kn. 2624
Ne noon shal lenger to his felawe gon . . . . . A.Kn. 2656 *var*
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . . . A.Rv. 4203
I wol go crepen in by my felawe'; . . . . . A.Rv. 4250
He wende have cropen by his felawe John, . . . A.Rv. 4259
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe, . . . . A.Co. 4368
But on a day his felawe gan he preye . . . . . B.Pri. 1715
His felawe, which that elder was than he, . . . B.Pri. 1720
His felawe taughte hym homward prively . . . . B.Pri. 1734
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth; . . . B.Mel. 2135
How that his felawe gan upon hym calle, . . . . B.NP. 4193
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe . . . . . B.NP. 4203
After his felawe he bigan to calle. . . . . B.NP. 4218
And seyde, "Sire, your felawe is agon; . . . . B.NP. 4220
"My felawe mordred is this same nyght, . . . . B.NP. 4231
Harrow! allas! heere lith my felawe slayn!" . . . B.NP. 4235
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . . B.NP. 4273
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4276
He was, *pardee*, an old felawe of youres, . . . . C.Pard. 672
Thou woost wel that oure felawe is agon, . . . . C.Pard. 810
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also, . . . C.Pard. 887
My chambre of Venus from a good felawe. . . . D.WB. 618
Compleyned, unto his felawe Arrius, . . . . . D.WB. 758
'Welcome!' quod he, 'and every good felawe. . . . D.Fri. 1385
His felawe hadde a stăfe tipped with horn, . . . D.Sum. 1740
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778
That seyde thus: "Thou hast thy felawe slayn, . . D.Sum. 2023
His felawe; heere he standeth hool alyve." . . . D.Sum. 2033
For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth"; . . . D.Sum. 2039
"Ne be no felawe to an irous man, . . . . . D.Sum. 2086
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor. . . . D.Sum. 2159
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . . F.Sq. 216
Of magyk natureel, which his felawe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1125
At Orliens som old felawe y-fynde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1153
That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde? . . . H.Mcp. 7
maister ne felawe. Inpacient is he that . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
for womman sholde be felawe unto man. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . . BD. 366
be felawe in governaunce with Decorat), . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . . TC.1. 696
To have another felaw in his peyne." . . . . . TC.1. 709
Remembreth that your felaw resteth there; . . . TC.4. 328
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye, . . . TC.4. 524
For his felawe, daun Polymites, . . . . . TC.5. 1488
Felawe and cause eke of thy deeth,' quod she. . . LGW. 895
To freend ne felawe, bad or good. . . . . RR. 267
A felowe that can well concele, . . . . . RR. 2857
Fle hennes, Felowe! I rede thee goo, . . . . . RR. 3149
A felowe, to whom I myght seye . . . . . RR. 3340
Hadde a felowe faste by . . . . . RR. 3344
A trewer felowe was no wher noon. . . . . RR. 3347
But seide, 'Felowe, be not so madde, . . . . . RR. 3369
To helpe his felowe of his sore, . . . . . RR. 5268
Than his felowe, that he esith. . . . . RR. 5272
As his felow, for that he . . . . . RR. 5275
**Fellows**
Bathe the wardeyn and oure felawes alle, . . . A.Rv. 4112
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . B.Pri. 1629
nombre of felawes and freendes; and if . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye. . . . . B.Mk. 3356
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . B.NP. 4175
To his felawes in he took the way, . . . . . B.NP. 4216
Herkneth, felawes, we thre been al ones, . . . . C.Pard. 696
With which he myghte sleen his felawes tweye; . . C.Pard. 846
To his felawes agayn repaireth he. . . . . C.Pard. 878
That been my felawes, in oure dore and see . . . E.Cl. 282
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . . F.Fkl. 1179
To have hir felawes in peyne and disese,— . . . G.CY. 747
compaignye with his felawes; or elles . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
been partyng-felawes with the devel, for . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
The felawes of abstinence been . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
ne were felawes, and folwyden my wey (that is to . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
and eek the doutes [*sic*] visages of thi felawes. . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600

**Fellows**—*Continued*
his felawes I-lorn, the whiche felawes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
his felawes I-lorn, the whiche felawes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
If that my felowes wisten it, . . . . . RR. 6087
**Fellowship**
y-falle In felaweshipe, and pilgrimes were they alle, . A.Prol. 26
That I was of hir felaweshipe anon, . . . . . A.Prol. 32
In felaweshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe; . . A.Prol. 474
Wol noght, his thankes, have no felaweshipe. . . . A.Kn. 1626
The sorwe of Noe with his felaweshipe . . . . A.Mil. 3539
"Make no felawshipe with thyne olde enemys, for . B.Mel. 2375–80
farewel freendshipe and felaweshipe, . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
That I am in youre felaweshipe y-falle, . . . . C.Pard. 938
bere compaignye with felaweshipe,—for many a wrecche, . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Me thoghte the felawship as naked . . . . . BD. 977
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can . . . . TC.2. 206
Compassioun, and felawship, and trist. . . . . TC.3. 403
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde. . . . . LGW. 947
And him of al his felawshippe he ches . . . . LGW. 965
**Fellowshiped**
ben nat wont to ben I-felaschiped togydre. . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
**Fellowshipeth**
sonne, Phebus, and felawschipeth the weie . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
how gret peyne felawschipith and folweth hem! For Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
and felawschipeth hym-self to thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
**Felly**
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
Felly purposith thee to werreye, . . . . . RR. 3251
**Felon**
the blame and the peyne of the feloun; . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
With felon look, and face dispitous. . . . . TC.5. 199
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte. . . . . RR. 3146
For Daunger that is so feloun . . . . . RR. 3250
A feloun firste though that he be, . . . . . RR. 3375
With tonge woundyng as feloun, . . . . . RR. 5527
For chynche and feloun is richesse; . . . . . RR. 5998
**Felonies**
defouled by oure felonies.' Now, sith . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
schrewed folk ap parailen felonyes ayens . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
alle folk. And of the felonyes and . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
vengeresses of felonyes, that tormenten and agasten the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
and performen felonyes and schrewednesses.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
that tormentes of felonyes . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
to don felonyes; and to the maladye of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
felonyes of othere schrewes, they . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
**Felonous**
is felonous and damageous to the peple, . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
wode and felenous withouten ony strengthe? . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
in the handes of felonous turmentours . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
as every felonous man hath conceyved in . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
But al hadde it ben leveful that felonous folk, . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
But certes it were a felenous cursydnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
is in wikkide felonous folke. (As who . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
is lik to the wolf; and if he be felonows . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
thoughtes ben constreyned by felonous wikkidnesse, Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
peynes ben rather owed to felonus citezeins, . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
and ben troubled by felonous talentes; . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
it is a felonous synne. But yif that god . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
ne mai be thought no more felonous ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
**Felons**
scholde duweliche punysche felons, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
for-thy demestow that felouns and wikkide . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide felouns. . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
seen that these felouns tirantes, that the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
citezeins, for the whiche felones citezeens . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
These felouns full of falsite . . . . . RR. 2047
Maugre this felones jangelyngis, . . . . . RR. 6711
**Felony**
Of felonye, and al the compassyng; . . . . . A.Kn. 1996
If I be giltlees of this felonye . . . . . B.ML. 643
Vengeance and justice of this felonye. . . . . B.NP. 4230
ful wikked, that comth of felonie of herte, . . . I.Pars. 540–5
he that is despeired, ther nys no felonye . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
clepe it thanne a felonye or a synne, that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
as thoughe it were a synne and a felonye (that is to Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
peyne of fals felonye for guerdoun of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
what opene confessioun of felonye hadde evere juges so Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
derken it with medlynge of some felonye, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
doon alle felonye unpunysschyd, and ben excited . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80

**Felony**—*Continued*
wondrid uppon: for felonye is emperisse, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
yvel and felononye ne mai nat ben referrid to . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
hast grauntid is yvel for the disserte of felonye?' . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
deme that it were a felonie that he were . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
And she was called Felonye. . . . . RR. 165
That arowe was al with felonye . . . . . RR. 978
Bothe ire and also felonye . . . . . RR. 3545
For foot-hoot in his felonye, . . . . . RR. 3827
And felonye right pitous; . . . . . RR. 4734
**Felt**
He felte a coold swerd sodeynliche glyde, . . . . A.Kn. 1575
That never yet ne felte offensioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2416
Gan faillen whan the herte felte deeth, . . . . A.Kn. 2805
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . . A.Mil. 3738
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes. . . . B NP. 4325
If that I felte his arm over my syde, . . . . . D.WB. 410
And whan this sike man felte this frere . . . . D.Sum. 2147
Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; . . F.Sq. 566
Swich harme I felte for he ne myghte bileve! . . F.Sq. 583
That he had felt as muche harm as I, . . . . F.Sq. 586
Hym semed that he felte his herte colde. . . . F.Fkl. 1023
She sat al coold and felte of it no wo; . . . . G.SN. 521
Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte. . . . G.CY. 1075
For wel hit feled the herte hadde harme; . . . BD. 491
Thogh I non other harm ne drede felte. . . . . Mars. 217
Thanne seyde sche thus: 'That feeled I ful wel,' . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
hath felid byforn. For yif that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
bodyes to ben feled (that is to seyn, in takynge of . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
That ye han felt, and on th' adversite . . . . TC.1. 25
Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . . . TC.1. 27
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen, . . . TC.1. 306
But thenne felte Troilus swich wo . . . . . TC.1. 498
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . TC.1. 502
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene, . . . . TC.2. 58
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . . . TC.2. 1276
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . TC.2. 1304
Is felt thy might: if that I wel discerne, . . . TC.3. 9
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise. . . . . TC.3. 42
Which that the soule of Troilus tho felte, . . . TC.3. 345
At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more. . . . . TC.3. 350
That wel she felte he was to her a wal . . . . TC.3. 479
And ek because I felte wel and say . . . . . TC.3. 991
But wel he felte aboute his herte crepe, . . . . TC.3. 1069
What mighte he seyn? He felte he n as but ded; . TC.3. 1081
Criseyde, which that felte her thus y-take, . . . TC.3. 1198
Whan she him felte her in his armes folde. . . . TC.3. 1201
Non swich they felten sin they were born. . . . TC.3. 1222
Of which, certein, she felte no disese! . . . . . TC.3. 1276
Th' experience of this is felt in me, . . . . . TC.3. 1283
They felte in love the grete worthinesse. . . . . TC.3. 1316
This Troilus, that with tho wordes felte . . . . TC.3. 1443
For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . TC.3. 1671
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte . . . . TC.4. 365
But I, that nevere felte in my servise . . . . TC.4. 397
So that she felte almost her herte dye . . . . TC.4. 706
As he that pite felte on every side; . . . . . TC.4. 824
Hath fel'd biforn withouten ignoraunce. . . . . TC.4. 984
Withoute answere, and felte her limes colde, . . TC.4. 1158
For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; . . TC.4. 1178
As he that felte dethes cares colde, . . . . . TC.4. 1602
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, . . TC.5. 17
Ne felte I swich a confort, soth to seyel . . . . TC.5. 1168
But seide he felte a grevous maladye . . . . TC.5. 1231
Til that he felte that I hadde hete, . . . . . HF.2. 61
And felte eek tho myn herte bete. . . . . HF.2. 62
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . . LGW. 689
As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe.' . . . LGW. 849
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse. . . . LGW. 1787
I sey for me, I have noun felte, . . . . . Comp.A. 27 *var*
I felt sich woo my wounde ay wrought, . . . . RR. 1814 *em*
In hem I felte bothe harme and goode; . . . . RR. 1922
And whanne I felte I was aqueynte . . . . . RR. 3080
That I to forn have felt swetnesse. . . . . RR. 4140
**Feltest**
For love, whan thou ne felteste maladeye, . . . LGW. 1379
**Female**
Were eek to knowe a femele from a male, . . . D.WB. 122
whether thou be male or femele, yong . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
mal and femele). And this ilke ordre . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
Which male and female with oo cheyne . . . . RR. 4812
**Femenie**
He conquered al the regne of Femenye, . . . . A.Kn. 866
How wonnen was the regne of Femenye . . . . A.Kn. 877
**Feminine**
A femynyne creature; . . . . . HF.3. 275
**Femininity**
O serpent, under femynynytee, . . . . . B.ML. 360
**Fen**
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . A.Rv. 4065
She seyde, 'Allas, youre hors goth to the fen . . A.Rv. 4080
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . . . A.Rv. 4091
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . . C.Pard. 890
**Fennel**
Of mentes full and fenell grene. . . . . RR. 731

**Feoff**
But feffe him with a fewe wordes white . . . . TC.3. 901
To feffe with your newe love,' quod he, . . . . TC.5. 1689
**Feoffed**
By which that she was feffed in his lond, . . . E.Mch. 1698
**Feoffedest**
tho feffedest thow fortune with glosynge wordes . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5 *var*
**Fer** *see* **Far, Ferre**
**Ferde** *see* **Fared, Feared**
**Fere**
Who-so he be that shulde be hir fere; . . . . PF. 410
'Un-to my sovereyn lady, and nought my fere— . PF. 416
A woful wight to han a drery fere, . . . . . TC.1. 13
And everich egle ben the dowves fere, . . . . TC.3. 1496
As Orpheus with Euridice, his fere. . . . . TC.4. 791
His fere and he, withouten any guyde. . . . . LGW. 969
**Feres**
I mot endure and with my feres drawe.' . . . . TC.1. 224
**Ferly**
Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . . A.Rv. 4173
**Fermacies** *see* **Pharmacies**
**Ferme** *see* **Farm, Firm**
**Fermentation**
Oure cementyng and fermentacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 817
**Fermerer**
So dide our sexteyn and oure fermerer, . . . . D.Sum. 1859
**Fermour** *see* **Farmer**
**Fern**
To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes; . . . A.Prol. 14
Wonder to maken of fern-asshen glas, . . . . F.Sq. 254
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern, . . . . F.Sq. 255
But for they han i-knowen it so fern . . . . . F.Sq. 256
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
the bussches and the feern, so that the corn may . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!' . . . . . TC.5. 1176
**Ferrara**
To Emeleward, to Ferrare and Venyse,— . . . E.Cl. 51
**Ferre**
And therto hadde he riden, no man ferre, . . . A.Prol. 48
And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1850
Thus was it peynted, I kan sey yow no ferre. . . A.Kn. 2060
But were he fer or ner, I dar seye this,— . . . . TC.1. 451
But er I bere thee moche ferre, . . . . . HF.2. 92
Thanne shall he forther, ferre and nere, . . . . RR. 2881
Lete thi werkis fer and nere . . . . . RR. 4039
**Ferre(r)** *see* **Farther**
**Ferrer**
Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne. . . . A.Prol. 835
**Ferrest**
The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite, . . . A.Prol. 494
thilke thing that departeth ferrest fro the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
**Fers**
She stal on me, and took my fers; . . . . . BD. 653
And whan I saw my fers aweye, . . . . . BD. 654
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . . . BD. 668
My wille, whan my fers she caughte, . . . . . BD. 680
Wolde for a fers make this wo!' . . . . . BD. 740
**Ferses**
Thogh ye had lost the ferses twelve, . . . . . BD. 722
**Fervent**
Ire, after the philosophre, is the fervent blood . . I.Pars. 535–40
**Fervently**
The whiche frendes fervently him preye . . . . TC.4. 1384
**Feste** *see* **Feast**
**Festeying**
This Cambyuskan his lordes festeiynge, . . . . F.Sq. 345
That glade, y-wis, can him no festeyinge. . . . TC.5. 455
**Festeyings**
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeyinges; . . . TC.3. 1718
**Festivaly**
scornede festyvaly and myriely swich . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
**Festlich**
And been a feestlych man, as fressh as May, . . . F.Sq. 281
**Fet(te)**
And therupon the wyn was fet anon; . . . . . A.Prol. 819
Honured, were into the paleys fet. . . . . A.Kn. 2527
Was fet, and on this book he swoor anoon . . . B.ML. 667
Thise hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon . . B.Sh. 1483
They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . . . B.Th. 2041
The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe, . . . D.WB. 217
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor. . . . D.Sum. 2159
And to the markys she hir fader fette. . . . . E.Cl. 301
How in his grisely carte he hire fette. . . . . E.Mch. 2233
The presentes been ful roially y-fet,— . . . . . F.Sq. 174
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone, . . F.Sq. 276
The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte . . . G.SN. 548
The coles right anon weren y-fet, . . . . . G.SN. 1116
the somme . . . Of nobles fette, and took hem everichon . . . . . G.CY. 1365
God wot, ther was no deynte for to fette! . . . . TC.3. 609
The whiche in forme of bole awey thou fette, . . TC.3. 723
The spices and the wyn men forth hem fette; . . TC.5. 852
And let the corps embawme: and forth she fette . LGW. 676
No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandissh ware; . . Form.A. 22
Made the trees hidre be fette . . . . . RR. 603
**Fetch**
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke; . . . A.Mil. 3492
**Fetch**—*Continued*
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he, . . . B.ML. 662
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place!' . . . B.ML. 1064
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . . B.Pri. 1857
And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement, . . . D.Fri. 1360
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones, . D.Fri. 1544
'Nay, thanne,' quod he, 'the foule feend me fecche, D.Fri. 1610
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye,— D.Fri. 1628
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064
To fecchen water at a welle is went, . . . . . E.Cl. 276
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . . . G.SN. 411
Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . . G.SN. 422
He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, . . . G.CY. 1108
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— G.CY. 1159
But, welawey! to fer be they to fecche, . . . . Anel. 338
And I al prest to fecche him whan you liste.'— . . TC.3. 917
The soule gide, and, whan thee list, it fecche!'— . TC.5. 322
To fecchen fir, and rennen hom ayeyn? . . . . TC.5. 485
To feche fire, and other thinges anon, . . . . LGW. 1347
**Fetched** *see* **Fet(te)**
**Fetching**
'Swich wreche on hem for fecching of Eleyne . . TC.5. 890
**Fetis**
Ful fetys was hir cloke, as I was war; . . . . A.Prol. 157
Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres, . . . . C.Pard. 478
That was [so] fetys and so lite, . . . . . RR. 532
Ful fetys damyselles two, . . . . . RR. 776
Fetys he was and wel beseye, . . . . . RR. 821
So faire, so joly and so fetys, . . . . . RR. 829
Fetys she was, and smale to se; . . . . . RR. 1017
Sore plesaunt, and fetys with all, . . . . . RR. 1031
In clothyng was he ful fetys, . . . . . RR. 1133
A womman wel more fetys is . . . . . RR. 1241
A litell keye, fetys ynowgh, . . . . . RR. 2088
**Fetisly**
And Frensh she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . A.Prol. 124
His bootes clasped faire and fetisly; . . . . . A.Prol. 273
Ful fetisly y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . . . A.Mil. 3205
In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . . . A.Mil. 3319
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly. . . . . A.Co. 4369
And a poyntel polysshed fetisly, . . . . . D.Sum. 1742
Hir sleves sewid fetously, . . . . . RR. 570
For whan she kempte was fetisly, . . . . . RR. 577
And with gold beten ful fetysly, . . . . . RR. 837
Lord, it was ridled fetysly! . . . . . RR. 1235
And that they sitte so fetisly, . . . . . RR. 2267
**Fetter**
And fettre the, tyl that thou dye. . . . . RR. 7574
**Fettered**
Y-fetered in his prisoun evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 1229
And fettred hire, and eek hire children tweye, . . B.Mk. 3547
'Ye have now caught and fetred in prisoun . . . TC.4. 106
And in a prison fetred faste is he, . . . . . LGW. 1950
Til she was caught and fetered in prysoun. . . . LGW. 2722
**Fetters**
The pure fettres on his shynes grete . . . . . A.Kn. 1279
In cheynes and in fettres to been deed, . . . . A.Kn. 1343
Affryke and cast hem in-to feteres, but . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
**Fever**
That ye shul have a fevere terciane, . . . . . B.NP. 4149
fevere of thre dayes. Of alle whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
And seyde he hadde a fevere, and ferde amis. . . TC.1. 491
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere,. . TC.1. 916
'Sey that thy fevere is wont thee for to take . . TC.2. 1520
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1213
**Few**
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . . . A.Prol. 639
Nas, of so fewe, so noble a compaignye; . . . . A.Kn. 2105
A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd, . . . . A.Kn. 2169
seyden a fewe woordes moore; that right . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
founden in fewe folk that been wise and . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of youre freendes B.Mel. 2355–60
but to a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to . . B.Mel. 2355–60
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fledde, . . . . B.Mk. 3874
And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . . . C.Pard. 344
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . . C.Pard. 820
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewe!' . . . . D.Sum. 1850
As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yeres, . . . . . D.Sum. 1949
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feeld she kepte, . . E.Cl. 223
For which in fewe wordes seyde he thus: . . . . F.Fkl. 1525
Seyde this Yeman, 'and in wordes fewe, . . . . G.CY. 618
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . . G.CY. 1123
'Do manye goode werkes and spek fewe jangles.' . I.Pars. 650–5
Save ther were a fewe welles . . . . . BD. 160
Ther be but fewe can hir begyle, . . . . . BD. 673
Theffect of which seith thus in wordes fewe. . . . Pity. 56
A fewe, as of Calyxte and Athalante, . . . . . PF. 286
thou hast seyd fewe. And of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
assaye the staat of thi thought by a fewe demaundes, Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
Certes I wolde pleten with the a fewe thynges, . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
For with ful fewe thynges and . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
marked with a fewe lettres. But al-thoughe that . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
and to telle) a fewe thingis of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
But it a fewe sely pointes be; . . . . . TC.1. 338

**Few**—*Continued*
'He is, he can, that fewe lordes conne!' . . . . TC.2. 1587
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm. . . . TC.2. 1647
But feffe him with a fewe wordes white . . . . TC.3. 901
With that a fewe brighte teres newe . . . . . TC.3. 1051
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe, . . . . . TC.4. 1280
And make a song of wordes but a fewe, . . . . TC.5. 633
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . TC.5. 688
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here, . . . . TC.5. 1459
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,— . . . . HF.3. 601
Telleth Jerome, and that nat of a fewe . . . . LGW.G. 284
Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo . . . . . LGW. 917
of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute . . . . Astr. 236–40
For freendis all to fewe hath he . . . . . RR. 1177
Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe. . . . . RR. 2129
In wordis fewe compendiously, . . . . . RR. 2346
For of trewe ther be to fewe. . . . . RR. 5512
That he shal in a fewe stoundes . . . . . RR. 5985

**Fiaunce**
Nor in hir yeftis have fiaunce, . . . . . RR. 5481

**Ficche**
certeynly to fycchen thin hous of a myrie . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
graunte hym to fycchen the clere syghtes . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
that he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fycchen fetheris . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
by a swift poyntel to fycchen lettres . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Ficche** *see* **Fix**

**Ficched**
the, for thow hast fycched in thyn herte . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
'for I have it gretly alwey ficched in my memorie.' . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
that stablely ben I-fycchid neyghe to the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5

**Ficcheth**
as the fleinge bataile ficcheth hir dartes . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5

**Fickleness**
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse, . . . L.St. 20

**Fiddle**
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296

**Fide**
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5

**Fie**
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy Upon a lord . A.Kn. 1773
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,— . . . . A.Mil. 3552
And seyde, 'Fy, allas, what have I do?' . . . . A.Mil. 3739
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!) . . . . . B.ML. 80
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . . B.ML. 783
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!' . . . . B.NP. 4081
'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, hertelees! . . . . B.NP. 4098
Fy! speke namoore: it is a grisly thyng, . . . . D.WB. 735
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotonye! . . . . D.Sum. 1927
As that ye been; fy on possessioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 686
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound! . . . F.Fkl. 1227
Fy! spek nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . . G.CY. 845
O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . G.CY. 1407
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . . H.Mcp. 40
' "Repentaunce!" nay, fy!' quod he, . . . . . BD. 1114
'Now fy, cherl!' quod the gentil tercelet, . . . . PF. 596
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . TC.1. 1038
And seyde, 'Now, fy on the Grekes alle! . . . . TC.1. 1046
'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is, . . . . TC.2. 1737
Fy on your might and werkes so diverse! . . . . TC.4. 1195
'Fy on yow,' quod she, 'everychoon! . . . . . HF.3. 686
For Fysic gynneth first by "Fy" . . . . . RR. 5739
And sithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy," . . . . . RR. 5741

**Field**
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere, . . . . A.Kn. 886
Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte. . . . A.Kn. 984
Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . . A.Kn. 1003
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres. . . A.Kn. 1522
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweyne; . . A.Kn. 1632
Som in the large feeld, as men may se; . . . . A.Kn. 3032
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damyssene, . . . . B.Mk. 3197
Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte . B.Mk. 3530
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . B.Mk. 3573
Ne strenger was in feeld of alle thyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3743
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feeld she kepte, . . E.Cl. 223
that beestes don in the feeld that breketh the hegge . I.Pars. 870–5
in feeld or in chirche or in chirchehawe, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Til I com to the feld withoute. . . . . BD. 359
On hors, and fote, in al the felde aboute. . . . Anel. 35
the purpre wode whan the feeld, chirkynge, agryseth Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plentevous, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
tylyinge of the feld, and founde ther a gobet . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
the tiliere of the feeld ne dulve nat in the erthe, . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
delvere of the feeld ne undirstoden nat . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
And in the feld he pleyde the lioun. . . . . TC.1. 1074
And thorugh the feld in every wightes ere . . . TC.2. 195
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42
Yit in the feld of pite, out of peyne, . . . . . TC.4. 789
Then sawgh I but a large feld, . . . . . HF.1. 482

**Field**—*Continued*
For al the feld nas but of sonde, . . . . . HF.1. 486
That I a-roume was in the felde; . . . . . HF.2. 32
Full many a seynt in feeld and toune, . . . . RR. 6234

**Fieldfare**
The throstel old; the frosty feldefare. . . . . PF. 364
The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare! . . . . TC.3. 861
And synge "Go fare-wel, feldefare." . . . . . RR. 5510

**Fields**
That alle the feeldes glyteren up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 977
Is riden into the feeldes hym to pleye, . . . . A.Kn. 1503
He walked in the feeldes, for to prye . . . . . A.Mil. 3458
desport is went into the feeldes, hym . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
And I myself into the feeldes wente. . . . . D.WB. 549
I seye that in the feeldes walked we, . . . . . D.WB. 564
For out of olde feldes, as men seith, . . . . . PF. 22
yeveth . . . his seedes to the feeldes that refusen to . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
thow castest thi seedes in feeldes. thou sholdest han in Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
the beaute of feeldes, deliteth it nat mochel unto you?' Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
metes that the trewe feeldes broughten . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
ere his feeldes plentevous with an hundred oxen, . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
waxen in feeldis, and some in mountaynes, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
by the grene feeldes, or elles to walken undir the . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And beheld feldes and playnes, . . . . . HF.2. 389
And, for the feeldes ben so broode and wide, . . LGW. 782
Useden tho in feeldes to ben beriede,— . . . . LGW. 787
Whiche that the feldes yave hem by usage, . . . Form.A. 4

**Fiend**
Awak, Symond! the feend is on us falle! . . . . A.Rv. 4288
Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . B.ML. 454
And therfore to the feend I thee resigne, . . . . B.ML. 780
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place!' . . . B.ML. 1064
to seyn, the flessh, the feend and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
As any feend that lith in helle adoun, . . . . B.Mk. 3654
Now, certes, I were worse than a feend, . . . . B.NP. 4476
Anon the feend into his herte ran, . . . . . C.Doc. 130
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . . C.Pard. 844
For-why the feend foond hym in swich lyvynge, . . C.Pard. 847
Withouten gilt thou chidest as a feend, . . . . D.WB. 244
I am a feend; my dwellyng is in helle, . . . . D.Fri. 1448
Seyde this feend; 'but alle thyng hath tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1475
Of elementz?' The feend answerde, 'Nay, . . . D.Fri. 1506
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones, . D.Fri. 1544
And neer the feend he drough, as noght ne were, . D.Fri. 1549
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . D.Fri. 1566
'Nay, thanne,' quod he, 'the foule feend me fecche, D.Fri. 1610
And with that word this foule feend hym hente. . D.Fri. 1639
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . D.Fri. 1660
Of hir mysdedes, er that the feend hem hente! . . D.Fri. 1664
This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended; . D.Sum 1833
For thogh the feend to hire y-coupled were, . . . E.Mch. 1219
That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente . . F.Sq. 522
That shal ete with a feend," thus herde I seye; . . F.Sq. 603
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente, . . G.SN. 7
He nys nat war the feend hath hym in honde: . . G.SN 13
The eternel lyf, and of the feend victorie . . . G.SN. 34
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . G.CY. 705
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . G.CY. 861
Though that the feend noght in oure sighte hym shewe, . . . . . G.CY. 916
But it a feend be, as hymselven is. . . . . G.CY. 984
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— . G.CY. 1159
A wikked tonge is worse than a feend; . . . . . H.Mcp. 320
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse; . . . H.Mcp. 321
membres of the feend, hate of aungels, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
to doon goode werkes that the feend have the . . I.Pars. 245–50
hath first suggestioun of the feend, as . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
that the feend tempted Eve, that is to . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
entisynge of his flessh, and of the feend, . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
devel, in this manere: The feend seith, . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend; . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
he seith, the fend enticed hym; . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
the cursede feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren I.Pars. 595–600
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
right so deliteth the fend in this ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
the feend put in the wombe of a man, . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Were wel sittinge, if that I were a fend. . . . . TC.4. 437
Fighten with this fende and him defende. . . . . LGW. 1996
Were also blak as fende in helle. . . . . RR. 974

**Fiendly**
Of so horrible a feendly creature, . . . . . B.ML. 751
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . . B.ML. 783
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . F.Fkl. 868
Swiche feendly thoughtes in his herte impresse,— . G.CY. 1071
And while he bisy was, this feendly wrecche, . . G.CY. 1158
But he was feendly bothe in werk and thoght. . . G.CY. 1303
That man hath a feendly herte; . . . . . BD. 593

**Fiends**
Flemere of feendes out of hym and here, . . . . B.ML. 460
That helpeth folk out of the feendes snare': . . . B.ML. 571
They yolleden, as feendes doon in helle; . . . . B.NP. 4579
Freres and feendes been but lyte asonder; . . . D.Sum. 1674
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.' . . . . TC.2. 896

**Fierce**
As fiers as leoun pulled out his swerd, . . . . A.Kn. 1598
Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage, . . . A.Kn. 1945
Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outrage, . . A.Kn. 2012
Of fierse Mars, to doon his sacrifise . . . . . A.Kn. 2369
This fierse Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676
At the bigynnyng of this fiers viage, . . . . . B.ML. 300
So fiers was his corage,— . . . . . B.Th. 1970
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere . . . . G.SN. 198
Thou ferse God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . Anel. 1
fyerse Poliphemus, ligginge in his grete . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight: . . . TC.1. 225
Ye fierse Mars apaisen of his ire, . . . . . TC.3. 22
Ful pitously him slough the fierse Achille. . . . TC.5. 1806
So feirs and daungerous was he . . . . . RR. 1482
And how he is feers of his cheere . . . . . RR. 3372
Whanne the[y] were armed fers and felle, . . . . RR. 7340

**Fiercely**
His flodes, that so fiersly they ne growen . . . TC.3. 1760

**Fiery**
And firy Phebus riseth up so brighte . . . . . A.Kn. 1493
Love hath his firy dart so brennyngly . . . . A.Kn. 1564
The firy strokes, and the desirynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1922
To fyry mars to doon his sacrifise . . . . . A.Kn. 2369 *var*
He slow the firy serpent venymus; . . . . . B.Mk. 3295
With wilde thonder dynt and firy levene . . . . D.WB. 276
Whan Phebus, with his firy torches rede, . . . Mars. 27
The firy sparkes brosten out for peyne; . . . . Mars. 96
Thus am I slayn with Loves firy dart. . . . . Comp.L. 37
Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle; . . . . TC.3. 1600
Two firy dartes, as the gledes rede, . . . . . LGW. 235
He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . . . LGW. 2292

**Fifteen**
At mortal batailles hadde he been fiftene, . . . A.Prol. 61
For whan degrees fiftene weren ascended, . . . B.NP. 4047
Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . . Astr. 60–5
15 degrees of the equinoxiall makith an . . . . Astr. 75–82
degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . Astr. 156–61
houres inequales, and depart hem by 15, . . . . Astr. 185–8
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . . Astr. 193–8
15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day . . . . Astr. 215–8

**Fifth**
'And soothly, as to youre fifthe resoun, . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
But that I axe, why the fifthe man . . . . . D.WB. 21
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle. . . . . D.WB. 503
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . D.WB. 525
The fifthe thyng that oghte moeve . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
The fifte spece is this, for to consente . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The fifthe is forgetelnesse by to muchel . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
his mete: the fifthe is for to eten to . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
The fifthe fynger of the develes hand . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
The fifthe spece is thilke abhomynable synne . . I.Pars. 910–5
The fifthe circumstance is, how manye . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
biknowe to hym hire synnes. The fifthe signe . . I.Pars. 995–1000
the fyfte part.) Textus. Whan it was . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
The thridde, ferthe, fifte, sixte day . . . . . TC.5. 1205
And saw anoon the fifte route . . . . . HF.3. 613
That fro the fifte cercle, in no manere, . . . . Scog. 9
*Quinta pars.*—The fifthe partie shal be . . . . Astr. 20–5
In whiche fifthe partie shalt . . . . . Astr. 20–5
shewid more pleyn in the 5 partie of this . . . Astr. 108–15
fourthe to the sonne, the fifte to Venus, the . . . Astr. 198–209
begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the . . . . Astr. 337–43
hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337–43
The fifte of these, and laste also, . . . . . RR. 962
The fifte Newe-thought, y-wys. . . . . RR. 982

**Fifty**
And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1850
That han been trewe freres fifty yeer,— . . . . D.Sum. 1860
Of Lacedomye, fifty maydens eke, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1380
Of fourty, or fifty fadme lengthe. . . . . BD. 422
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knightes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1493
degrees and 50 minutes as wel in Cancer . . . . Astr. 65–70
pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51 . . . . Astr. 245–51
degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth . . . Astr. 245–51
cenyth 51 degrees and 50 mynutes; . . . . . Astr. 245–51
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . Astr. 258–62
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . Astr. 258–62
hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . . . Astr. 258–62
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
so leveth there 51 degrees and 50 minutes . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not . . . Astr. 266–70
the first degre of I eoun, 58 degrees and . . . . Astr. 272–7
almost 56 of height at noon . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
distans of the pole, 51 degrees and 50 Minutes, . Astr. 272–7 *var*
Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner, . . . . . RR. 7098

**Fig**
were naked they sowed of fige leves a . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Was stondyng by a fige tree. . . . . RR. 1718

**Fight**
Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte. . . . A.Kn. 984
That been so hardy for to fighten heere . . . . A.Kn. 1711
At ones, though ye fighten evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 1836
To fighte for a lady,—*benediciteel* . . . . . A.Kn. 2115
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight, . . . . . A.Kn. 2489
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, A.Kn. 2519
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse . . . . A.Kn. 2539

**Fight**—*Continued*
That moot namoore goon agayn to fighte? . . . A.Kn. 2653
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fighte!' . . . A.Rv. 4291
Ne fighte kanstow noght, so weylaway! . . . . B.ML. 632
For nedes moste he fighte . . . . . B.Th. 2031
was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
'This is my lif, but if that I wol fighte: . . . . B.Mk. 3103
Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte . . B.Mk. 3530
He wente forth to fighte natheles, . . . . . B.NP. 4337
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte . . . Mars. 101
whi flee ye adversites, and ne fyghte nat . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . . TC.4. 34
This purpos and that day they fighten mente . . TC.4. 37 *var*
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, TC.4. 45
But on a day to fighten gan he wende, . . . . TC.5. 1553
For in fight and blod-shedynge . . . . . HF.3. 151
And thus the longe day in fight they spende, . . LGW. 650
He moste . . . With the boles and the dragoun fyghte; LGW. 1437
What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte? . . LGW. 1800
Fighten with this fende and him defende. . . . LGW. 1996
Fraunchise shall fight and eke Pite . . . . . RR. 5865
And God to-forne for strif to fight,. . . . . RR. 7196

**Fight** *see* **Fighteth**

**Fighteth**
With long swerd and with maces fighteth youre fille. A.Kn. 2559
And for as muchel as the devel fighteth agayns a man I.Pars. 730–5
The riche of golde; the knyght fight with his foon; . PF. 103
She fightith with hym ay and stryveth, . . . . RR. 5717

**Fighting**
In his fightyng were a wood leoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1656
And in this wise I lete hem fightyng dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1661
violence by violence, and fightyng by fightyng, . . B.Mel. 2720–5

**Figs**
Fyges, and many a date tree, . . . . . RR. 1364

**Figure**
And this figure he added eek therto, . . . . . A.Prol. 499
By manasynge of Mars, right by figure, . . . . A.Kn. 2035
To han hir figure in his remembrance, . . . . B.ML. 187
And hym restored his regne and his figure. . . . B.Mk. 3412
Han ye a figure thanne determinat . . . . . D.Fri. 1459
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584
Til som figure therinne emprented be. . . . . F.Fkl. 831
Had ben a-fyr; and this was in figure. . . . . ABC. 94
Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn, . . . . . ABC. 169
Than thinketh me, that your figure Before me stant Anel. 329
wel seyn that it is a figure of mankynde; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
withoute-forth the figure of the body . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
comprehendith oonly the figure . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
and the figure of ymaginacioun, and the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
parchemyn that ne hath no figure ne note . . . Bo.5. m.4 1805–10
out of thi wit, this figure amonesteth the, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
In which he saw al hoolly her figure, . . . . . TC.1. 366
And that this boor was shewed him in figure. . . TC.5. 1449
I saw anoon right hir figure . . . . . HF.1. 132
On thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure;. . . . . Scog. 27
This litel writ, proverbes, or figure . . . . . Buk. 25
and for the [*or om.*] more declaracioun, lo here thi [*or* the] figure. . . . . Astr. 25–32 *and* passim (*at end of most sections, and* 65–70), *var*
so as it shewith in the figure. . . . . Astr. 277–84
angles as shewith in the figure. . . . . Astr. 284–6
As well the colour as the figure, . . . . . RR. 1587

**Figured**
First, for mariage is figured bitwixe . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Daies, that ben figured in manere of degres . . . Astr. 45–50

**Figures**
The shape, the contenaunce, and the figures . . . A.Kn. 1916
And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043
What colour that they han, or what figures.' . . C.Doc. 28
In divers art and in diverse figures. . . . . D.Fri. 1486
Youre termes, youre colours, and youre figures . . E.Cl. 16
And rekene with his figures ten— . . . . . BD. 437
For by tho figures new al ken, . . . . . BD. 438
seen and to formen the figures, algates . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
parchemyn, so that alle figures most first comen . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
but suffrith and lith subgit to the figures and to the notes . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
the notes and the figures empressid in manere of matere. . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
the bodily figures: certes of the knowynge . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
be ful diverse figures. For some of hem han . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
By avisiouns, or by figures, . . . . . HF.1. 48
And queynte maner of figures . . . . . HF.1. 126
Of figures of poetrye,. . . . . HF.2. 350
tretys shal reherse the figures and the membres . . Astr. 15–20

**Figuring**
Of 'hevene' and 'lia,' and heere, in figurynge,. . . G.SN. 96
That bereth our alder pris in figurynge! . . . . LGW. 298
**Figuris**
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
**File**
With fyle and hamer, prikynge to and fro; A.Kn. 2508
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file . . . . PF. 212
The hedis in the well and with harde file . . . . PF. 215 *var*
**Filed**
Colered of gold and tourettes fyled rounde. . . . A.Kn. 2152
His tunge was fyled sharpe and square, . . . . RR. 3812
**Filius**
And Jhesus *filius* Syrak, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2250
**Fill**
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille, . . . A.Kn. 1528
With long swerd and with maces fighteth youre fille. A.Kn. 2559
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.' . . A.Mil. 3722
wept hir fille, as for a certein tyme, . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
And they were glade to fille wel his purs, . . . D.Fri. 1348
This frere, whan he hadde looked al his fille . . . D.Sum. 1700
To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al my fille; . . . . Comp.L. 13
And for she yaf him daunger al his fille, . . . . Anel. 195
mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
Whan that this lyonesse hath dronke hire fille, . . LGW. 817
And, shortly for to seyn, she hath hir fille Of mete . LGW. 2354
Hast thou not yit of Love thi fille? . . . . . RR. 4632
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6486
**Fill** *see* **Fulfil**
**Filled**
Youre bagges been nat fild with *ambes as*, . . . B.ML. 124
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877
'Ye! have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunche, . . PF. 610
That hit nys fild ful of tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 867
And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene. . . . . RR. 4750
**Fillet**
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3243
**Filth**
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.WB. 1215
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame, . . . D.Fri. 1393
the filthe that men seyden to hym, of the . . . I.Pars. 255–60
to amendement, that on swich filthe setten . . . I.Pars. 605–10
The thridde harm is the filthe thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
As filthe over y-strawed with floures. . . . . BD. 628
Al have I ben in filthe and in errour. . . . . ABC. 157
hadde schame of the fylthe of myn accusours. . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
withstant anon the syghtes of men by the filthe and . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
the thyng . . . that duelleth in his felthe. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
waxen foule of hir wil by the filthe of schrewes, . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
moleste prikketh, and that filthe maketh out-caste, Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
Seestow nat thanne in how greet filthe . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
the same roote, that filthe or synne be . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
In wreechednesse, in filthe, and in vermine, . . . TC.3. 381
And with what filthe it spotted sholde be, . . . TC.4. 1578
And lete no filthe upon thee bee; . . . . . RR. 2281
Of the filthe, nor of the vice . . . . . RR. 5365
Withoute fylthe, styl or loude; . . . . . RR. 7530
**Filths**
fyr in which they brenne, and othere filthes; and naked I.Pars. 195–200
the filthes of hir vices by the tormentes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
**Fin**
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne. . . . . RR. 7008
**Fin** *see* **Fine**
**Final**
the cause final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted B.Mel. 2590–5
Taak this for fynal answere, as for me'; . . . . F.Fkl. 987
the cause final of matrimoyne. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
And final cause of wo that ye endure; . . . . TC.1. 682
Th'embassadours ben answer'd for final, . . . . TC.4. 145
This is the final ende of al this thynge; . . . . LGW. 2101
**Finally**
And finally, at request and preyere . . . . . A.Kn. 1204
But finally, as in conclusioun, . . . . . B.ML. 215
But finally, whan that the sothe is wist, . . . . B.ML. 1072
And dame Custance, finally to seye, . . . . . B.ML. 1147
Til finally she gan so fer espie . . . . . B.Pri. 1781
what shal finally bityde of hem in this caas, . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
For, finally, I holde it for the beste.' . . . . . E.Mch. 1518
But finally y-comen is the day . . . . . E.Mch. 1700
And finally he dooth al his labour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1765
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght . . . . F.Sq. 309
But finally thus, atte laste it stood, . . . . . F.Sq. 576
And finally she graunted that requeste, . . . . F.Fkl. 845
slayn fynally. For this disordinaunce of . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
thyng hadde agilt; and finally thanne was he crucified I.Pars. 280–5
But fynally, my spirit at the laste, . . . . . PF. 92
But fynally, this my conclusioun,— . . . . . PF. 620
And finally cause of wo that ye endure . . . . TC.1. 682 *var*
But finaly he took al for the beste . . . . . TC.2. 1324
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye . . . . TC.3. 556
For ther-with mene I finally the peyne . . . . TC.3. 1006
That finaly, what wight that it withseyde, . . . TC.4. 215
But thorugh my conseil this day finaly . . . . TC.4. 885
For finaly what-so ye me comaunde, . . . . . TC.4. 1294
But finaly he gan his herte wreste . . . . . TC.4. 1427
And finaly, whan it was waxen eve, . . . . . TC.5. 1014
And finaly, the sothe for to seyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1035
**Finally**—*Continued*
And finaly—she wrot and seide him thanne— . . . TC.5. 1427
And finaly withinne a litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1455
But finaly he ful ne trowen mighte . . . . . TC.5. 1635
And finaly he wot now, out of doute, . . . . . TC.5. 1644
Fynally with thise thynges, . . . . . HF.3. 919
But, finally, it may nat be withstonde: . . . . LGW. 1186
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 8
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 16
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye! . . . . . Fort. 24
**Finch**
And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle; . . . . A.Prol. 652
With fynche, with lark, and with archaungell. . . RR. 915
**Finches**
Alpes, fynches, and wodewales, . . . . . RR. 658
**Find**
A bettre felawe sholde men noght fynde. . . . . A.Prol. 648
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe. . . . . A.Prol. 736
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoun! . . . . A.Kn. 1627
With Arcita, in stories as men fynde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2155
Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse; . . A.Kn. 2244
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde: . . . . . A.Kn. 2413
Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2452
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre, . . . . . A.Kn. 2812
So he may fynde Goddes foysoun there, . . . . A.Mil. 3165
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . A.Mil. 3178
Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde, . . . A.Rv. 4244
To fynde a staf, and she stirte up also, . . . . A.Rv. 4294
Of which the name in my text noght I fynde,— . . B.ML. 905
Is compleynyng. How many oon may men fynde . B.ML. 929
In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde . . . B.ML. 1126
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde; . . . . . B.Pri. 1786
But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . . B.Pri. 1842
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare; . . B.Th. 1886
Ye shul not fynden moche difference . . . . . B.Mel. 2152
lightly fynde werre; but certes, what ende . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
scarsly shaltou fynden any persone that . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
mayst fynde that by errour, or by oother . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of fooles . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
shul fynde in manye thynges that I have . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
that is ydel and slow kan never fynde covenable tyme B.Mel. 2780–5
devel, which is oure enemy, ne fynde yow nat unoccupied. . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
shal fynde gretter grace than he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
That shal he fynde that hire mysdooth or seith. . . B.Mk. 3112
After hir ages as men writen fynde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3177
From hire childhede I fynde that she fledde . . . B.Mk. 3445
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde, . . . B.NP. 4141
Ne fynde yow nat repleet of humours hoote; . . . B.NP. 4147
I wol it preeve, and fynde good witnesse . . . . C.Doc. 169
He seith he kan no difference fynde . . . . . C.Pard. 493
How greet labour and cost is thee to fynde! . . . C.Pard. 537
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly . . . . C.Pard. 586
Lordes may fynden oother maner pley . . . . C.Pard. 627
And seyde thus: 'For I ne kan nat fynde . . . . C.Pard. 721
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey, . . . C.Pard. 761
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde. . C.Pard. 765
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe; . . . D.WB. 268
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde, . . . D.WB. 719
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace . . . . D.WB. 920
Wher as he myghte fynde in this mateere . . . D.WB. 923
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth, . . . D.WB. 942
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde . . . D.WB. 1150
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse. . . . . D.WB. 1212
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.' . . D.Sum. 1753
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1920
Of buyldynge up of chirches, may ye fynde . . . D.Sum. 1979
Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre; . . . D.Sum. 2090
Han freres been,—that fynde I of record; . . . . D.Sum. 2117
Bynethe my buttok ther shaltow fynde . . . . D.Sum. 2142
In hope for to fynde there a yifte; . . . . . D.Sum. 2146
In ars-metrike shal ther no man fynde, . . . . D.Sum. 2222
Were chaunged; but he never hire koude fynde . . E.Cl. 601
Whan that they fynde a pacient creature! . . . E.Cl. 623
But never koude he fynde variance: . . . . . E.Cl. 710
The whiche to me were hard now for to fynde. . . E.Cl. 851
But sooth is seyd, algate I fynde it trewe, . . . E.Cl. 855
It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . . . E.Cl. 1164
His wyves pacience in hope to fynde . . . . . E.Cl. 1181
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde . . . . . E.Mch. 1229
Whan that they fynden any adversitee . . . . E.Mch. 1275
They fynde whan they wene sikernesse. . . . . E.Mch. 1280
Certein I fynde in it but cost and care, . . . . E.Mch. 1457
Al be it so that no man fynden shal . . . . . E.Mch. 1537
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere. . . . . E.Mch. 2127
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde. . F.Fkl. 1336
Or elles Cecile, as I writen fynde, . . . . . G.SN. 94
She never cessed, as I writen fynde, . . . . . G.SN. 124
The sweete smel that in myn herte I fynde . . . G.SN. 251
And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde, . . G.SN. 503
As in effect he shal fynde it al oon; . . . . . G.CY. 847
And if so be that thow me fynde fals . . . . . G.CY. 1028
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.' . . . . G.CY. 1237
'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde; . G.CY. 1290
Though ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde. . . . G.CY. 1412
The lewedeste wolf that she may fynde, . . . . H.Mcp. 184

**Find**—*Continued*

wey, and ye shal fynde refresshynge for . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
and no thyng ne shal they fynden in hir . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word, . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
he shal fynde.' Thanne cometh necligence . . . I.Pars. 705–10
kepe, anon as they fynden any contrarie . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
That no man myghte fynde hir lord, . . . . . BD. 102
Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde, . . . . . BD. 208
To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . . . BD. 319
A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . . BD. 535
But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde. . . . Pity. 35
That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . . ABC. 72
Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorwful herte, . . . Comp.L. 18
That finde I redy to me evermore; . . . . . Comp.L. 46
The lasse fynde I that ye loven me; . . . . . Comp.L. 100
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve, . . . . Comp.L. 111
And if ye fynde no trewer verely . . . . . Comp.L. 115
This olde storie, in I atyn whi h I fynde, . . . . Anel. 10
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . . Anel. 313
In swich aray men myghten hir ther fynde. . . . PF. 318
There myghte men the royal egle fynde, . . . . PF. 330
Men myghten in that place assembled fynde . . . PF. 367
The ilke day that ever she me fynde . . . untrewe, . PF. 433
'I dar eek seyn, if she me fynde fals, . . . . . PF. 456
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseyl fynde, . . . . PF. 522
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . PF. 591
The wordes were swiche as ye may here fynde . . PF. 678
man as men ben wont to fynde . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
to fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
fysshe that men fynden in Tyrie, with . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
what thyng shaltow fynde more freele . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
body? But wher schal men fynden any man . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
but that schal he nat fynde in . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
fynde the seete of thilk sovereyn . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
and of nyllynge, I ne fynde no beeste, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
it so by so gret love to fynden thilke notes . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
wher schal be fynde hem? What wyght . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
And that he wel coude in his herte finde! . . . . TC.1. 367
Lo, next this vers he may it finden here. . . . . TC.1. 399
And have my trouthe, but thou finde it so . . . TC.1. 831
For wel finde I that Fortune is my fo, . . . . TC.1. 837
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde. . . . . TC.1. 980
And finde a time ther-to and a space. . . . . TC.1. 1064
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe; . . . . TC.2. 306
In which men mighte many an arwe finde . . . TC.2. 641
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittinge . . . TC.2. 1014
Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alwey that ye finde . . . TC.2. 1109
Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde . . . TC.2. 1445
For at thy day thou shalt me trewe finde. . . . TC.3. 333
Another day whan that I mighte him finde! . . . TC.3. 902
But wel fynde I she dide hym this plesaunce . . . TC.3. 971 *var*
That shal ye finden in me al my lif; . . . . . TC.3. 1298
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . . TC.3. 1357
And if I wiste sothly that to finde, . . . . . TC.3. 1508
The fresshest and the beste he coude finde; . . . TC.3. 1722
Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . . TC.4. 19
That they ne finde in hir desir offence; . . . . TC.4. 199
Allas, how mayst thou in thyn herte finde . . . TC.4. 265
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel, . . . . TC.4. 325
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune . . . . TC.4. 391
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403
'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde . . TC.4. 449
The pley, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . TC.4. 866
The woful Mirra, writen as I finde; . . . . . TC.4. 1139
Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1165
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne, . . . . . TC.4. 1259
To finde unto our help the beste weye. . . . . TC.4. 1292
And lat us shape a bettre wey to finde. . . . . TC.4. 1302
And treweliche as writen wel I finde, . . . . . TC.4. 1415
That of her herte he mighte her trewe finde, . . . TC.4. 1439
Or finden swiche unthrifty weyes newe; . . . . TC.4. 1530
I n'ere but ded. And, or ye cause finde, . . . . TC.4. 1651
So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene, . . . . TC.5. 104
A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle finde . . . . TC.5. 125
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t' enbrace. . . . TC.5. 224
For dred thee nought that she n'il finden weye . . TC.5. 356
And othre seyn, as they in bookes finde, . . . . TC.5. 375
That I may finden at myn hom-cominge . . . . TC.5. 503
'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde . . . TC.5. 918
I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal finde . . . TC.5. 968
I finde ek in the stories elleswhere, . . . . . TC.5. 1044
He shal no terme finden, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 1090
Or-that they finden that they after cape: . . . . TC.5. 1133
He comen is, as men in bokes finde. . . . . TC.5. 1463
Ne finde excuse aright that may suffise, . . . . TC.5. 1580
For al this world, within myn herte finde . . . . TC.5. 1697
And ofte time, I finde that they mette . . . . TC.5. 1758
Be so parfit as men fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 44
And ther his folk he shulde fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 237
For this shal every woman fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 279
And thanne wol he causes fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 283
Whil that they fynden love of stele, . . . . . HF.2. 175
And by these skilles, as I fynde, . . . . . HF.2. 242
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place.' . . . . HF.2. 545

**Find**—*Continued*

'In Trace ther ye shul him finde, . . . . . HF.3. 482
Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,— . . . . LGW. 17
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . . LGW. 76
Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde . . . . . LGW. 245
Ne in alle thy bokys ne coudist thow nat fynde Sum story . . . . . LGW.G. 271
That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde A man . LGW.G. 302
And in thy bookes alle thou shalt hem fynde; . . . LGW. 556
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . . . LGW. 703
And ryght anon the wympil gan she fynde, . . . LGW. 819
Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo . . . . . LGW. 917
For it is deyntee to us men to fynde . . . . . LGW. 920
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde. . . . . LGW. 947
Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . . LGW. 1367
Most fynden him to hir untrewe also: . . . . . LGW. 1573
That I the fynde in suche avowtrye; . . . . . LGW. 1809
That in these wymmen men may al day fynde; . . . LGW. 1877
And lene hereaftir that I may yow fynde . . . so kynde, . . . . . LGW. 2086
'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!'— . . . . LGW. 2198
And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . LGW. 2205
That may ye fynde, if that hyt liketh yow. . . . LGW. 2396
of a clokke, as forto fynde the . . . . . Astr. 15–20
shalt thou fynden tables of equaciouns of houses . Astr. 20–5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . Astr. 40–5
1. Conclusio. To fynde the degre in . . . . . Astr. 115–21
degre of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure . . . Astr. 170–4
And as verraily shalt thou fynde upon thin . . . Astr. 170–4
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende . . . Astr. 174–9
aboute tyl thou fynde a degre of thy zodiak . . . Astr. 211–5
shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . . Astr. 211–5
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne meridional . . Astr. 350–8
But way I couthe fynde noon . . . . . RR. 513
To pleyen ynne he may not fynde, . . . . . RR. 623
He shulde not fynden in certeyn . . . . . RR. 1989
For love doth haten, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2287
Thou woldest fynde occasioun . . . . . RR. 2508
If thou maist fynde ony score, . . . . . RR. 2660
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . . . RR. 2805
In olde dawes, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2838
Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve.' . . . . RR. 3304
I wepte for I ne myght it fynde. . . . . RR. 3484
Or if he fynde thee to blame. . . . . RR. 4049
If he myght fynde hole or trace, . . . . . RR. 4095
Nor elles where fynde solace, . . . . . RR. 4429
And I not where to fynde a leche . . . . . RR. 4617
And all they fynden deceyvable; . . . . . RR. 4836
Fynde none other mene wey. . . . . RR. 4844
But that his freend all-wey hym fynde, . . . . RR. 5228
Ne shal they fynde unnethis oon . . . . . RR. 5461
We shulde fynde, I trowe not oon. . . . . RR. 5802
And we fynde in oure accordaunce . . . . . RR. 5847
May men fynde religioun . . . . . RR. 6225
I am unbounde—What! Maist thou fynde . . . RR. 6413
Ne we fynde writen in no lawis . . . . . RR. 6544
And if ye such a truaunt fynde, . . . . . RR. 6645
But he fynde neithir this ne that, . . . . . RR. 6738
May fynde in trouthe forto swynke, . . . . . RR. 6755
Mighte men in that book fynde . . . . . RR. 7125
That they ne shal enowe fynde, . . . . . RR. 7197
For menne maye fynde alwaye sophyme . . . . RR. 7469

**Find** *see* **Y-finde**

**Finder**

That he the firste fynder was . . . . . BD. 1167
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . . TC.2. 844
The ffirste fadir and fynder of gentilnesse . . . Gent. 1 *var*

**Findest**

Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . . . RR. 6857

**Findeth**

This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . A.Rv. 4071
And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hoole and sounde. B.ML. 1150
strong deffense; whoso that it fyndeth, . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
certes, he fyndeth a greet tresour." . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
swiche as he fyndeth occupied in goode werkes." . B.Mel. 2785–90
And whoso fyndeth hym out of swich blame . . . C.Pard. 385
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . . . . G.SN. 218
And fyndeth this Jason and thyse other stonde . . LGW. 1499
Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb alone, . . . LGW. 1798
Ther as she fyndeth non unbuxomnesse. . . . . Bal.Ch. 26
Among a thousand that fyndith oon; . . . . . RR. 5534

**Findeth** *see* **Finds**

**Finding**

After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . . . A.Mil. 3220

**Finds**

Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges"; . . . A.Rv. 4130

**Fine**

Hir coverchiefs ful fyne weren of ground,— . . . A.Prol. 453
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed. . . . . A.Prol. 456
With nercotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1472
Of fyne rubyes and of dyamaunts; . . . . . A.Kn. 2147
With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn . . . . A.Kn. 2907
Al in a kirtel of a fyn wachet . . . . . A.Mil. 3321 *var*
Ful fyn it is, and therto wel y-grave; . . . . . A.Mil. 3796
Wo occupieth the tyn of oure gladnesse. . . . . B.ML. 424
And eek another, ful of fyn vernage, . . . . . B.Sh. 1261
And gyngebreed that was ful fyn, . . . . . B.Th. 2044
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere, . . . . . B.Th. 2048
And over that a fyn hawberk, . . . . . B.Th. 2053
His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . . . B.Th. 2071

**Fine**—*Continued*
Of herbes fyne and goode; . . . . . B.Th. 2104
That wiste to what fyn his dremes sowned. . . . B.Mk. 3348
That Fortune unto swich a fyn thee broghte! . . . B Mk. 3884
His coomb was redder than the fyn coral, . . . . B.NP 4049
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . C.Pard. 770
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn, . . . D.WB. 304
And whan I saugh he wolde never fyne . . . . D.WB. 788
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne To doon . . . . . D.WB. 1136
And many a leturie hath he ful fyn . . . . . E.Mch. 1809
And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarree, . . E.Mch. 1843
And she knew eek the fyn of his entente. . . . . E.Mch. 2106
Of herbes preciouse. and fyne of hewe, . . . . F.Sq. 640
And make it as good silver and as fyn, . . . . G.CY. 1128
Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne . . . . G.CY. 1241
But if they were silver fyn and good, . . . . C.GY. 1335
In fyn blak satyn *doutremere*, . . . . . BD. 253
And alle the walles with colours fyne . . . . . BD. 332
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218
afer to thilke verray fyn of blisfulnesse. . . . Bo.3. p.3 660–5
be the sovereyn fyn and the cause of alle . . . . Bo 3. p.10. 950–5
that good is the fyn of alle thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
thei ben dyverse and . . . with outen fyn . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5 *var*
ben holden by the fyn of good. . . . . Bo.4 m.6. 1560–5
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661
And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe. . . . . TC.1. 952
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas, . . . TC.2. 425
Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyaunce, . . . . TC.2 527
'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus? . . . TC.2. 757
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see, . . . TC.2. 794
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine, . . . TC.2 1460
For for oo fyn is al that evere I telle. . . . . TC.2. 1596
To telle me the fyn of his entente; . . . . . TC.3. 125
Right for the fin that I shal speke of here, . . . TC.3. 513
Ye han wel herd the fin of his entente. . . . . TC.3. 553
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine, . . . . . TC.4. 26
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn, . . . TC.4. 477
'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus? . . . TC.4. 764
For to what fin he wolde anon pretende, . . . . TC.4. 922
'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . . . . TC.5. 421
To this entente he coude nevere fine: . . . . . TC.5. 776
Among al this, the fyn of the parodie . . . . TC.5. 1548
Swich fyn hath tho this Troilus for love! . . . . TC.5. 1828
Swich fyn hath al his grete worthinesse! . . . . TC.5. 1829
Swich fyn hath his estat real above! . . . . . TC.5. 1830
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse! . . TC.5. 1831
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelnesse!— . . . TC.5. 1832
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaile . . . TC.5. 1852
Or Ariones harpe fyn, . . . . . HF.2. 497
As fyn as ducat of Venyse, . . . . . HF.3. 258
Fyne of the fynest stones faire . . . . . HF.3. 261 *var*
That was of lede and yren fyn, . . . . . HF.3. 341
For of o perle, fyne, oriental, . . . . . LGW. 221
For she taught al the crafte of fyne lovyng, . . . LGW 544
Of al the rubees and the stones fyne . . . . . LGW. 673
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne, . . LGW. 1715
As for that fyne to make swich a thynge,— . . . LGW. 2233
And of fyn orfrays hadde she eke . . . . . RR. 562
And knoppis fyne of gold ameled. . . . . RR. 1080
That was so fyne and vertuous . . . . . RR. 1096
The barres were of gold ful fyne . . . . . RR. 1103
A fyn charboncle sette saugh I; . . . . . RR. 1120
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . . . RR. 1385
Down in the botme as silver fyn. . . . . RR. 1557
For of the well this is the fyn, . . . . . RR. 1558
But never this archer wolde fyne . . . . . RR. 1797 *var*
Till the blake shadowes fyne. . . . . RR. 5356
With conynges, or with fyne vitaille, . . . . . RR. 7044

**Fined**
With colour reed, [and] as well fyned . . . . . RR. 1696

**Finer**
I noot which was the fyner of hem two,— . . . A.Kn. 1039

**Finest**
With grys, and that the fyneste of a lond; . . . A.Prol. 194
Fulle of the fynest stones faire, . . . . . HF.3. 261

**Finger**
With Goddes owne fynger wroght was he, . . . B.Mk. 3198
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen, . . D.Sum. 1890
And with hir fynger signes made she . . . . . E.Mch. 2209
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng, . . . F.Sq. 433
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool . . . I.Pars. 850–5
The seconde fynger is the vileyns touchynge in wikked I.Pars. 850–5
The fourthe fynger is the kissynge; and trewely he . I.Pars. 855–60
The fifthe fynger of the develes hand . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Upon a fynger faire and softe, . . . . . RR. 774
Sir Mirthe hir by the fynger hadde . . . . . RR. 852
The mountance of two fynger hight. . . . . RR. 1562

**Fingering**
That maketh it soune after his fyngerynge, . . . LGW. 91

**Fingers**
Ne wette hir fyngres in hir sauce depe. . . . . A.Prol. 129
Ful rudely, and with hir fyngres smale . . . . E.Cl. 380
Thise been the fyve fyngres . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
it shent his fyngres. The thridde is foule . . . I. Pars. 850–5

**Fingers**—*Continued*
Certes, the five fyngres of glotonie the . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
with his five fyngres of lecherie he gripeth . . . I.Pars. 860–5
That evere was, with alle his fingres five, . . . TC.2. 1032
She rente, and ek her fingres longe and smale . . TC.4. 744
That they nyl with her fyngris touchen."' . . . RR. 6904

**Finished**
ne were fynissched at the leste . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5

**Finisterre**
From Gootlond to the Cape of Fynystere, . . . A.Prol. 408

**Fins**
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte. . . . PF. 189

**Fint** *see* **Findeth**

**Fir**
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . A.Kn. 2921
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to pleyne; . . . PF. 179

**Fire**
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face, . . . . A.Prol. 624
That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne eir, . . . . . A.Kn. 1246
Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterte . . . . . A.Kn. 1299
He on a courser, stertyng as the fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 1502
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge; . . . A.Kn. 2164
Ful redily with hem the fyr they hadde, . . . . A.Kn. 2276
Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere, . . A.Kn. 2295
And al hir bisy torment and hir fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2320
That oother fyr was queynt and al agon . . . . A.Kn. 2336
For thilke peyne, and thilke hoote fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2383
For thilke fyr that whilom brente thee, . . . . A.Kn. 2403
As well as thilke fyr now brenneth me, . . . . A.Kn. 2404
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde: . . . . . A.Kn. 2413
And moore encens into the fyr he caste, . . . . A.Kn. 2429
Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte, . . . . A.Kn. 2684
He wolde make a fyr in which the office . . . . A.Kn. 2863
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse . . . A.Kn. 2911
Was at the service and the fyr makynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2914
But how the fyr was maked up on highte, . . . A.Kn. 2919
Ne how the fyr was couched first with stree, . . . A.Kn. 2933
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 2942
Ne how she swowned whan men made the fyr, . . . A.Kn. 2943
Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste . . . . A.Kn. 2945
Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste; . . . A.Kn. 2946
Into the fyr, that brente as it were wood; . . . A.Kn. 2950
Thries ryden al the fyr aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952 *var*
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2992
Yet in oure asshen olde is fyr y-reke. . . . . A.Rv. 3882
The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,— . . . A.Rv. 4116
A wilde fyr upon thair bodyes falle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4172
where greet fyr hath longe tyme endured, . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire, . . . . B.Mk. 3223
That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . . . . . B.Mk. 3734
And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde; . . . B.Mk. 3920
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . B.Mk. 3922
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede lemes, . . . . B.NP. 4120
That wilfully into the fyr she sterte, . . . . . B.NP. 4557
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greesse. . . . . C.Doc. 60
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye, . . . . C.Pard. 481
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble; . . . . D.WB. 89
Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr, . . . . . D.WB. 373
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . . D.WB. 714
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun; . . . . D.WB. 793
'Taak fyr and ber it in the derkeste hous, . . . D.WB. 1139
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . . D.WB. 1142
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . D.WB. 1149
O perilous fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth! . . . E.Mch. 1783
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . . D.Sum. 2122
This sike Damyan in Venus fyr . . . . . E.Mch. 1875
And therwithal the fyr of jalousie— . . . . . E.Mch. 2073
A wylde fyr and corrupt pestilence, . . . . . E.Mch. 2252
Is to be quyked, and lightned of youre fir, . . . F.Fkl. 1050
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1252
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1403
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . G.SN. 313
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . G.SN. 518
For al the fyr, and eek the bathes heete, . . . . G.SN. 520
I am so used in the fyr to blowe, . . . . . G.CY. 666
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir, . . . . G.CY. 670
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte. . . . G.CY. 753
And of the esy fir, and smart also, . . . . . G.CY. 768
Er that the pot be on the fire y-do, . . . . . G.CY. 899
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makyng, . . G.CY. 922
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech, . . . G.CY. 928
Another seyde the fir was over hoot; . . . . . G.CY. 955
Upon the fir anon sette this thyng, . . . . . G.CY. 1145
And blew the fir and bisyed hym ful faste; . . . G.CY. 1146
And fro the fir he took up his mateere . . . . G.CY. 1232
Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . G.CY. 1260
The wex agayn the fir, as every man, . . . . . G.CY. 1279
And on the fir as swithe he hath it set, . . . . G.CY. 1309
in assay To fir and hamer; myghte no man seye nay, . G.CY. 1339
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . G.CY. 1423
the fir of helle; and yet moore foul and . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
clothyng, save the fyr in which they . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
body y-covered with fir that never shal . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
refresshyng, ne fyr no light.' For as . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
nat been ydel, for fyr fayleth anoon as it . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
the fir of flesshly concupiscence; and after . . . I.Pars. 350–5
fourneys ful of fyr anoyeth or greveth, . . . . I.Pars. 380–5

**Fire**—*Continued*
were corrupt by the fir of Seint Antony, . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
brennynge of wilde fir, and peynted . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
is eschawfed with the fir of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
certes, right so as fir is moore mighty to . . . I.Pars. 545–50
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
mannes herte: for certes, fir ne may nat . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
first in the same thyng natureelly, as fir is drawen out I.Pars. 545–50
coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
bloweth and encreesseth the fir by . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
maken fire of thilke tree and covere the . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
a bright swerd, in a cercle, or in a fir, . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
lightly quyken the fir of angre, and of . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
brennynge of fyr and of brymston. . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
In fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk . . I.Pars. 840–5
wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
shul han the fyr and the wormes that . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
remedie is to withdrawe the fyr. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Now by the fire, now at table; . . . . . BD. 645
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . Pity. 101
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou us defende . . . ABC. 95
Thanne for al his brennyng in the fire. . . . . Mars. 133
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire . . . . Anel. 52
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr . . . . PF. 246
and lad to the fyer to ben brend; but that a . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
brenneth in folk more cruely than the fyer . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
folk to don his office; right as fyer . . . ne stynteth Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that the fuyer, that is purest, fleigh nat . . . . Bo.3. m.9 865–70
by ayen-ledynge fyer. O fadir, yyve thou to the . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
thei ben arraced; but fyer fleeth and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
the regioun of the fir, that eschaufeth . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
his rody fyr, ne distorbeth nat the colde . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
and that the lyghte fyr ariseth . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
body, ne mai nat be fyr of his derked . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . . . TC.1. 436
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse, . . . . . TC.1. 445
For ay the neer, the fir the hotter is: . . . . . TC.1. 449
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . . TC.1. 490
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone. . . . . TC.1. 525
Thorugh more wode or col, the more fir, . . . . TC.2. 1332
But Troilus, though as the fir he brende . . . . TC.3. 425
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir, . . . . TC.3. 484
Or casten al the gruel in the fire!'— . . . . . TC.3. 711
And with that word he drow him to the fere, . . TC.3. 978
For also seur as red is every fir, . . . . . TC.3. 1633
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede; . TC.4. 118
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.' . . . . . TC.4. 126
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . . TC.4. 184
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde; . . . . TC.4. 418
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire, . . . . TC.4. 509
'But of the fir and flaumbe funeral . . . . . TC.5. 302
To fecchen fir, and rennen hom ayeyn? . . . . TC.5. 485
'Right so seye I, by fire or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 234
Whan fyr is in the poudre ronne. . . . . HF.3. 554
Of fire, of dyvers accident. . . . . HF.3. 886
As fire is wont to quykke and go . . . . . HF.3. 988
That in myn herte I feele yet the fire, . . . . LGW. 106
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . . . LGW. 274
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . . . LGW. 735
And fire so woode it myghte nat ben stered, . . . LGW. 935
Of which ther gan to breden swich a fire, . . . . LGW. 1156
Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,— . . . . LGW. 1204
With hevenes fire, that it so sore agaste . . . . LGW. 1221
To feche fire, and other thinges anon, . . . . . LGW. 1347
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte, . . . . . LGW. 1350
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was. . . LGW. 1433
That in his herte brent as any fire . . . . . LGW. 1751
Thencence out of the fire reketh sote, . . . . . LGW. 2612
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde; . . . Form.A. 13
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . RR. 1820
The more thine herte brenneth in fier, . . . . RR. 2467
The peyne of love unto a fere. . . . . RR. 2471
Who s next fuyre he brenneth moost. . . . . RR. 2478
For thou shalt brenne as ony fiere, . . . . . RR. 2548
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe, . . . . . RR. 3136
Of brennyng fyre a blasyng bronde, . . . . . RR. 3706
Wherof the flawme and hoote fire . . . . . RR. 3707
That brenneth hertis with his fere, . . . . . RR. 5086
So hote he brennyth in the fire, . . . . . RR. 5706
With the fire of gredynesse. . . . . RR. 5716

**Fire** *see* **Afire**

**Firebrand**
And with hire fyrbrond in hire hand aboute . . . E.Mch. 1727
That with thy fyrbrond dauntest whom thee lest, . PF. 114

**Fired**
That al the worlde hire beaute hadde y-fired, . . LGW. 1013
If bothe the herti Love hath fered, . . . . . RR. 5278

**Fires**
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2253
Two tyres on the auter gan she beete, . . . . A.Kn. 2292
The fires brenne upon the auter cleere . . . . A.Kn. 2331

**Fires**—*Continued*
For right anon oon of the fyres queynte, . . . . A.Kn. 2334
The fires whiche that on myn auter brenne . . . A.Kn. 2355
The fyres brenden upon the auter brighte, . . . A.Kn. 2425
His compleynte, and for love his hoote fires, . . A.Kn. 2862
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole; . . . G.CY. 809
Allas! kan they nat flee the fires heete? . . . . G.CY. 1408
writhith out thurw his brokene chemeneyes smokynge fieres, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5

**Firm**
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde; . . . E.Cl. 663
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . E.Mch. 1499
fastne and ferme thise erthes stable with thilke . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
ne is ferme perdurably. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
than this, ne more ferme by resoun, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
strongly bounden with ryght ferme resouns.' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
ne requiren naturely the ferme stablenesse . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme, . . . TC.2. 1525
Therfore god helde it ferme and stable. . . . . RR. 1500
But if he be so ferme and stable . . . . . RR. 5226

**Firmament**
O firste moevyng, crueel firmament, . . . . . B.ML. 295
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament; . . E.Mch. 2219
the distemperance of the firmament. . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
For there nis planete in firmament . . . . . BD. 692
the firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
of the firmament, til that he aryseth . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
wenden on the bak of the swifte firmament, . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
the firmament), and wot nat why the . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
or quarters of the firmament. . . . . Astr. 32–40
of the firmament, and to othre . . . . . Astr. 88–92
In some wynters nyght whan the firmament is clere Astr. 251–8
the 4 quarters of the firmament. . . . . Astr. 301–8
of the firmament is the conjunccyoun . . . . . Astr. 319–22
and in that partie of the firmament is the . . . Astr. 319–22
of the firmament he is. And the same wise . . . Astr. 322–4
of the firmament, cometh to his verrey . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Firmly**
'I purposed fermely to shryve me, and . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
in the whiche he purposeth fermely to continue. . I.Pars. 730–5
'This is concluded,' quod I, 'feermely and soothfastly.' Bo.3. p. 10. 885–90
proevid yet more fermely thus that there ne . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
whiche he hath wist byforn fermely to . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
nat ben determined, ne I-sped fermely ne . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
Were in your herte y-shet as fermely . . . . . TC.3. 1488
And fermeliche inpressen in his minde . . . . TC.3. 1543
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely, . . . . TC.5. 495

**First**
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 42
That fro the tyme that he first began . . . . . A.Prol. 44
On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . . A.Prol. 161
That first he wroghte and afterward he taughte. . A.Prol. 497
He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve. . . A.Prol. 528
But first, I pray yow of youre curteisye, . . . . A.Prol. 725
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo . . . . A.Kn. 1146
For *par amour* I loved hire first er thow. . . . . A.Kn. 1155
Of Cadmus, which that was the firste man . . . A.Kn. 1547
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan, . . . A.Kn. 1548
And of the citee first was crouned kyng. . . . . A.Kn. 1549
But sle me first, for seinte charitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1721
Or sle hym first, for though thow knowest it lite, . A.Kn. 1723
And though he first for ire quook and sterte, . . A.Kn. 1762
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan; . . . . A.Kn. 1778
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se, . . . A.Kn. 1918
First, on the wal was peynted a forest, . . . . A.Kn. 1975
Ther saugh I first the derke ymaginyng . . . . A.Kn. 1995
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys, . . . . A.Kn. 2200
He wolde his firste purpos modifye. . . . . A.Kn. 2542
That ther as first Arcite and Palamoun . . . . A.Kn. 2858
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode; . . . A.Kn. 2918
Ne how the tyr was couched first with stree, . . . A.Kn. 2933
'The Firste Moevere of the cause above, . . . . A.Kn. 2987
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . A.Kn. 2988
From tyme that it first bigynneth sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 3018
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 3074
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe, . A.Kn. 3079
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
But first I make a protestacioun . . . . . A.Mil. 3137
Whan that the firste cok hath crowe anon . . . A.Mil. 3687
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys, . . . . A.Mil. 3690
He cogheth first, and knokketh therwithal . . . A.Mil. 3788
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
O firste moevyng, crueel firmament, . . . . . B.ML. 295
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . B.ML. 351
First to his mooder, and all the regne aboute, . . B.ML. 389
For at the firste look he on hire sette, . . . . B.ML. 1053
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . . . . B.Sh. 1220
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,—. . B.Sh. 1527
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . . B.Pri. 1634

**First**—*Continued*

Til he the firste vers koude al by rote.. . . . . B.Pri. 1712
Oure firste foo, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . B.Pri. 1748
They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . . . B.Th. 2041
youre firste resoun, certes it may lightly been . . B.Mel. 2255–60
first in alle youre werkes mekely biseken . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
'First, he that axeth conseil of . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
for manye causes. The firste is this: . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: first, thou shalt . B.Mel. 2335–40
'I seye that first ye shul clepe to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
first, shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
that thou first ne telle thy conseil but to . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
First, ye shul eschue the conseillyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
'First and forward ye han erred in . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
and at the phisiciens that first speeken in . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
as to the firste point that toucheth to the . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
descende to the special. Ye shuln first procede . . B.Mel. 2545–50
And certes, as to the firste poynt, . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
han been doon to yow. First and foreward, . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
'First, ye shul geten hem withouten . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
abaundoneth hym first to thefte, and to alle other . B.Mel. 2765–70
conscience, and good name. First, ye shul have . . B.Mel. 2815–20
That first thee broghte unto religioun. . . . . B.Mk. 3134
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3161
But first, I yow biseeke in this mateere, . . . . B.Mk. 3174
That first was kyng in Grece the contree. . . . . B.Mk. 3847
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3913
That highte March, whan God first maked man, . B.NP. 4378
Wommannes conseil broghte us first to wo . . . B.NP. 4447
And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . B.NP. 4617
But for she ran hir fader first to see, . . . . . C.Doc. 243
'But first,' quod he, 'heere at this ale stake . . . C.Pard. 321
'First, I pronounce whennes that I come, . . . . C.Pard. 335
That shewe I first, my body to warente, . . . . C.Pard. 338
O cause first of oure confusioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 499
Bihoold and se, that in the firste table . . . . C.Pard. 639
The worste of hem he spak the firste word. . . . C.Pard. 776
'Shal it be conseil?' seyde the firste shrewe, . . . C.Pard. 819
'Now,' quod the firste, 'thou woost wel we be tweye, C.Pard. 824
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . C.Pard. 943
The firste nyght had many a myrie fit . . . . . D.WB. 42
'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . . D.WB. 389
I pleyned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . . D.WB. 390
Of Eva first, that for hir wikkednesse . . . . . D.WB. 715
The firste thyng I wolde hym requere, . . . . . D.WB. 1052
Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght? . . . D.WB. 1094
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1915
And to the firste knyght right thus spak he: . . . D.Sum. 2036
Shal have the firste fruyt, as resoun is. . . . . D.Sum. 2277
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,— . . . D.Sum. 2279
He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . . D.Sum. 2284
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . E.Cl. 41
Taketh his firste spryngyng and his sours, . . . . E.Cl. 49
But thise demandes axe I first,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 348
But first siknesse and after wo and peyne. . . . . E.Cl. 651
Whan I first cam to yow, right so,' quod she, . . . E.Cl. 655
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake. . . . . E.Cl. 705
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . . E.Cl. 707
That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . . . E.Cl. 745
As I first broghte, it is wel in my mynde . . . . E.Cl. 849
With which that first God man and womman bond. E.Mch. 1262
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . E.Mch. 2171
I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . . E.Mch. 2176
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe; . . . . E.Mch. 2187
First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . . E.Mch 2403
Unto my firste I wole have my recours. . . . . F.Sq. 75
And slepte hire firste sleepe and thanne awook; . . F.Sq. 367
Ne never, syn the firste man was born, . . . . . F.Sq. 552
First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan, . . . . . F.Sq. 661
Rymeyed in hir firste Briton tonge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 711
At my bigynnyng first I yow biseche, . . . . . F.Fkl. 717
Unto the goddes, and first unto the sonne. . . . . F.Fkl. 1030
Whan he hadde founde his firste mansioun, . . . F.Fkl. 1285
To thee, at my bigynnyng, first I calle, . . . . G.SN. 31
First wolde I yow the name of Seinte Cecile . . . G.SN. 85
And first to Cecile, as I understonde, . . . . . G.SN. 222
First tell me whider I shal, and to what man?' . . G.SN. 303
He that me broghte first unto that game, . . . G.CY. 708
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . . G.CY. 822
How that he which that first seyde this thyng . . . G.CY. 1433
But now to purpos, as I first bigan; . . . . . H.Mcp. 155
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere, . . . . H.Mcp. 332
he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
of penitence. The firste accioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
in herte. First, for man hath agilt his . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
to contricioun been sexe. First, a man . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
hire hope for sevene causes. First, for God . . shal be . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitrayսed, . . . I.Pars. 275–80
synne that it nas first in mannes thought, . . . I.Pars. 295–300
First shaltow understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
man synne entred first into this world, . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
And therfore, he that first was . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
hath first suggestioun of the feend, as . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Now, as for to speken of the firste coveitise, . . . I.Pars. 335–40
encreesseth in man. The firste thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
man withstonde and weyve the firste entisynge . . I.Pars. 350–5
that waiteth first to be salewed er he . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
As to the firste synne, in superfluitee . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**First**—*Continued*

the firste is whan he putteth . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
is first, sorwe of oother mannes . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
this foule synne of envye. First is . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
if it were first in the same thyng naturelly, as fir . I.Pars. 545–50
first, hate, that is oold . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
First, by hate, as Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
natheles yet is his wikked conseil first agayn hymself. I.Pars. 633–40
anoye another man, he anoyeth first . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
The firste grevance is of wikkede . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
quod the child; 'ye oghten first correcte youreself, . I.Pars. 670–5
comth first, that a man is anoyed and . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
that first cometh in the name of Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
the firste is cleped magnanimitee, that is to . . . I.Pars. 730–5
the firste thyng that God deffended in the . . . I.Pars. 750–5
thraldom and the firste cause of thraldom . . . I.Pars. 755–60
thraldom comth first by the desert of . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
Certes, the swerd that men yeven first to . . . I.Pars. 765–70
that synne was first cause of thraldom, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
and therfore speke I first of misericorde. . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
The firste is dronkenesse, that is the horrible . . I.Pars. 820–5
The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
hem that it haunten. And first to hire . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool . . . I.Pars. 850–5
manye harmes. First, brekynge of feith; . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
atwo and breketh atwo hem that first were . . . I.Pars. 885–90
to wyn, which was the firste miracle that . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
First, for mariage is figured bitwixe . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Crist whan he made first womman. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
mowen assemble. The firste is in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
the firste, it is meritorie; the seconde . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
The firste is, that confessioun moste be . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
foure condiciouns. First, it moot been . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
First, that thow shryve . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
And for to speke first of . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
The firste wanhope comth of that . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Our first matere is good to kepe. . . . . BD. 43
My first matere I wil yow telle, . . . . . BD. 218
For who so seeth me first on morwe . . . . . BD. 594
made the game First of the ches, so was his name. . BD. 663
'Sir,' quod he, 'sith first I kouthe . . . . . BD. 758
But for love cam first in my thought, . . . . . BD. 788
I chees love to my firste craft, . . . . . BD. 790
For hit was in my firste youthe, . . . . . BD. 798
Whan I first my lady say? . . . . . BD. 1088
That whan I saw hir first a-morwe, . . . . . BD. 1102
How ye sawe hir first, and where; . . . . . BD. 1128
To hir which was your firste speche,— . . . . . BD. 1130
And how she knewe first your thoght, . . . . . BD. 1132
That fond out first the art of songe;— . . . . . BD. 1162
Therof he took the firste soun; . . . . . BD. 1165
That he the firste fynder was . . . . . BD. 1167
My firste song. Upon a daye . . . . . BD. 1181
I trowe hit was the firste thyng; . . . . . BD. 1273
Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde; . . . . Pity. 34
As it was first, of justice and of ire, . . . . . ABC. 30
The firste tyme, alas! that I was wroght, . . . . Mars. 164
That what wyght that first sheweth his presence . Mars. 170
First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. . . . Anel. 21
He was the firste fader that began . . . . . Anel. 152
And he found tentes first, but if men lye. . . . Anel. 154
But now to purpos of my first matere . . . . . PF. 26 *var*
First, telleth it, whan Scipioun was come . . . . PF. 36
Ther it was first, and al shulde out of mynde . . PF. 69
And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, . . PF. 73
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse. . . . PF. 399
Han chosen first, by playn eleccioun, . . . . PF. 528
And therfor graunteth me my firste bone, . . . PF. 643
But first were chosen foules for to synge, . . . . PF. 673
houres of the firste somer sesoun, that . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
thou thi-selve ne haddest first cast hem . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
and to myn eien repeyred ayen hir firste strengthe. Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
that good gessynge, first of alle thynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer sesoun; . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
First wiltow suffre me to touche and . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
now twynkled first upon the with a . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
floures of the first somer sesoun, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Blisful was the firste age of men. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
which woodnesse of enemys wolde first moeven armes, Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
Allas! what was he that first dalf up the . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
he that hem first up calf, he dalf up a . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
(Glose. The first deeth he clepeth here . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
ben swiche, that first whan men tasten hem . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
'for the cause of the. But I wol first marken the . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
let hym first delyvren it of thornes, and . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
han first tasted savours that ben wykke. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
byhooldyng first the false goodes, bygyn . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20

**First**—*Continued*

and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with blody tooth, assaieth . . . . . Bo.3.m.2.655–60
thilke thynges. First and forward thow . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
this thing I trowe that we schulde first enquere . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
were first and eldere than god. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
that ben parfyt ben first er thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
duellen only in hir first grauntynge.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
first whan I loste my memorie . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
thow loke,' quod sche, 'first the thynges . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'First,' quod sche, 'thow most nedes . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
the first godhede. They surmounten the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
the first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
the first somer seasoun warmynge; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
For whiche it byhoveth first to schewen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
bytiden first or thei weren I-doon; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
first comen fro thingis fro withoute . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
in beinge; by the whiche first, or that . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
The noise up ros, whan it was first aspyed . . . TC.1. 85
Right as our firste lettre is now an A, . . . . TC.1. 171
In beaute first so stood she makeles: . . . . . TC.1. 172
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn, . . . TC.1. 222
And caughte ayein his firste pleying chere. . . . TC.1. 280
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . TC.1. 360
First for to hiden his desir in muwe . . . . . TC.1. 381
'"Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . TC.1. 659
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . TC.1. 858
For certeinly, the firste point is this . . . . . TC.1. 891
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wo! . . . . . TC.2. 501
Right for the firste sighte?'—Ye, parde! . . . . TC.2. 669
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . . TC.2. 675
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . . . . TC.2. 701
For though these men for love hem first to-rende, . TC.2. 790
Al dredde I first to love him to biginne, . . . . TC.2. 874
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . TC.2. 1065
God help me so, this is the firste lettre . . . . TC.2. 1213
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!' . . TC.2. 1605
And was the firste time he sholde her preye . . . TC.2. 1756
Ye Joves first to th'ilke effectes glade, . . . . TC.3. 15
First, you to thanke, and of your lordship eke . . TC.3. 76
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge." . . . . . TC.3. 294
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . TC.3. 542
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . . TC.3. 940
That stinteth first whan she biginneth singe, . . TC.3. 1234
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere . . TC.3. 1398
That first shal Phebus falle fro his spere . . . . TC.3. 1495 *var*
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . TC.3. 1647
Than th'ilke time he first herde of it seye. . . . TC.3. 1659
He was, and ay the firste in armes dight, . . . TC.3. 1773
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere. . . . . TC.4. 63
First how to save her honour, and what weye . . TC.4. 159
And telle his lady first what that they mente; . . TC.4. 172
Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston, . . . TC.4. 467
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre . TC.4. 547
Quod first that oon, 'I am glad, trewely, . . . . TC.4. 687
On which I saw him first with yen tweyne, . . . TC.4. 755
Pandare first of joyes mo than two . . . . . TC.4. 828 *var*
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 829
Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete, . . TC.4. 1128
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . TC.4. 1408
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . . TC.4. 1656
That was the cause I first had on you routhe! . . TC.4. 1673
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe . . . TC.5. 13
Whan I the firste night have al this tene? . . . TC.5. 240
Me caughte first my righte lady dere! . . . . . TC.5. 567
My lady first me took unto her grace!' . . . . TC.5. 581
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . TC.5. 719
His herte ay with the firste and with the beste . . TC.5. 839
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . TC.5. 855
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . . TC.5. 873
And ye the firste of whom I seche grace . . . . TC.5. 940
Al be I not the firste that dide amis, . . . . . TC.5. 1067
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 1338
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . TC.5. 1457
But for-that I to writen first bigan . . . . . TC.5. 1768
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevene above; . . TC.5. 1844
That first cam, through his destinee, . . . . . HF.1. 145
First saw I the destruccioun . . . . . HF.1. 151
How that they first aqueynted were, . . . . . HF.1. 250
That she first lovede him, alas, . . . . . HF.1. 370
For at the firste shul ye here . . . . . HF.2. 4
'First, I, that in my feet have thee, . . . . . HF.2. 98
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . HF.2. 203
Moveth first an air aboute, . . . . . HF.2. 303
As I thee telle first began, . . . . . HF.2. 342
Sith first began the chevalrye. . . . . HF.3. 250
Sith that first I hadde wit, . . . . . HF.3. 808

**First**—*Continued*

'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me! . . . . . HF.3. 1007
And this was now the firste morwe of May, . . . LGW. 108
The fresshest syn the worlde was first bygonne. . . LGW 229
First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . LGW. 302
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . . . . LGW. 744
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe . . . LGW. 1230
First of his falsnesse whan she hym upbrayde. . . LGW. 1671
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevene . . LGW. 2236
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede . LGW. 2487
Syn firste that day that shapen was my sherte, . . LGW. 2629
That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . . . Form.A. 28
And in the ryveres fyrst gemmes soghte; . . . . Form.A. 30
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughte! . . . Form.A. 32
That first was fader of delicacye, . . . . . Form.A. 58
The firste stok and fader of gentilesse,— . . . . Gent. 1
This firste stok was ful of rightwysnesse, . . . . Gent. 8
But to the firste Fader in magestee, . . . . . Gent. 19
The first cause is this: truste wel that alle . . . Astr. 1–5
had hem first oute of othere dyverse langages, and . Astr. 5–11
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . Astr. 5–11
*Prima pars.*—The firste partie of this . . . . . Astr. 15–20
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . Astr. 32–40
considerid the entring of the first degre in . . . Astr. 32–40
is clepid the gurdel of the first moeving, . . . . Astr. 75–82
or ellis of the first moevable. And note . . . . Astr. 75–82
that the first moevyng is clepid moevyng of . . . Astr. 75–82
the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . . . Astr. 75–82
of the first moeving for it departith the . . . . Astr. 75–82
the mydway of the first mevynge . . . . . Astr. 75–82 *var* Th.
first moevable, that is to seyn the spere, . . . . Astr. 75–82
the first cercle, is clepid the Orizonte, . . . . Astr. 82–8
qualite of the planete as I first seide. . . . . Astr. 108–15
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in . . . . Astr. 115–21
upon the firste degre of Capricorne . . . . . Astr. 121–7
the first degre of Aries, on the right side of . . . Astr. 132–9
that is to seyn the first hous or the est . . . . Astr. 150–6
lernyng to teche the first to knowe and . . . . Astr. 168–70
in the hevene. The firste houre inequal . . . . Astr. 198–209
the first ascendent and the secunde . . . . . Astr. 222–9
not the altitude of the firste sterre ne thyn . . . Astr. 222–9
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . . . Astr. 251–8
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . Astr. 258–62
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . Astr. 272–7
Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . . Astr. 312–6
First it is divided in 4 plages principalis . . . . Astr. 316–9
where as is the first azymute above the . . . . Astr. 316–9
she was whan thou toke hir firste altitude. . . . Astr. 330–7
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first altitude . Astr. 330–7
his first altitude, than is he retrograde. . . . . Astr. 330–7
ascended first, and sette him upon the est . . . . Astr. 337–43
Take than the nader of the degre that first ascendid, Astr. 337–43
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke . . . Astr. 343–50
erthe fro the begynnyng of the first clymat . . . Astr. 365–8
Venus, that is to seyn, in the 1 degre . . . . . Astr. 371–6
or of a nother planete, was in the first degre . . . Astr. 382–91
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . Astr. 382–91
as I first seide, save in Capricorne. And yf . . . Astr. 382–91
First wherof Myrthe served there, . . . . . RR. 703
To syngen first, folk to solace, . . . . . RR. 756
For it was in the firste spryng. . . . . RR. 834
laugheden . . . First or the mouth, by covenaunt. . RR. 864
The first of hem is called Pride, . . . . . RR. 975
Whanne I come first into the place, . . . . . RR. 1256
But hadde I first knowen in my wit . . . . . RR. 1643
Where as they token firste her wounde. . . . . RR. 1966
But first I wole that thou obaye . . . . . RR. 1996
And first of o thing warne I thee, . . . . . RR. 2009
For whanne he first in my prisoun . . . . . RR. 2028
First to salue hym, if thou may; . . . . . RR. 2218
Salue thee first, be not domme, . . . . . RR. 2220
Firste I joyne thee heere in penaunce . . . . . RR. 2355
The firste good that may be founde . . . . . RR. 2791
First softe and aftir noious; . . . . . RR. 3230
Forto redresse thi first offence. . . . . RR. 3302
For whanne he firste arestide me, . . . . . RR. 3316
A feloun firste though that he be, . . . . . RR. 3375
Ungoodly first though men hym feele, . . . . . RR. 3378
First of hir grace dame Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3507
For no man at the firste stroke . . . . . RR. 3687
First of his grace she bysoughte . . . . . RR. 3869
This is not the firste day, . . . . . RR. 3877
And first, the roses forto kepe, . . . . . RR. 4151
But first withoute repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 4608
For Fysic gynneth first by 'Fy' . . . . . RR. 5739
Of which they first delyverid are. . . . . RR. 6046
Thou shalt not be the first that so . . . . . RR. 6129
The firste is right ynough to me, . . . . . RR. 6411
The firste and moste honourable, . . . . . RR. 6914
And forto han the firste chaieris . . . . . RR. 6915
But first they heelde her parlement . . . . . RR. 7356
Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . . . RR. 7428
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne, . . . . . RR. 7505

**First** *see* **Alderfirst**

**Fish**

a Monk . . . Is likned til a fissh that is waterlees; . A.Prol. 180
Of fissh and flessh, and that so plentevous . . . A.Prol. 344

**Fish**—*Continued*
Pipen he koude and fisshe, and nettes beete, . . . A.Rv. 3927
To fisshe in Tybre, whan hym liste pleye. . . . B.Mk. 3666
I walke, and fisshe cristen mennes soules, . . . D.Sum. 1820
Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . . E.Mch. 1418
Be it of fyssh, or bryd, or beest, or man . . . . E.Mch. 1865
For in the Fyssh hir lady sat ful hye, . . . . F.Sq. 273
Til mony a fish is wood, til that he be . . . . Mars. 239
Ther as the fish in prison is al drye; . . . . PF. 139
schelle-fyssche that men fynden in Tyrie, with . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
to kacchen fyssche of whiche ye . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
schelle fyssche with whiche men deien purpre), . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
As why this fissh, and not that, com'th to were. . TC.3. 35
As he that nedes moste a cause fisshe! . . . . TC.3. 1162
How sholde a fissh withoute water dure? . . . . TC.4. 765
To fisshen her, he leyde out hook and line. . . . TC.5. 777
Hath fish dwellyng in floode and see, . . . . HF.2. 243
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . . . . HF.2. 495
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . HF.3. 694
And fisshen hem silf gret richesse . . . . . RR. 6182
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne. . . . . RR. 7008
To fysshen synful menne we go, . . . . . RR. 7490
For other fysshynge, ne fysshe we. . . . . RR. 7491

**Fish** *see* **Houndfish**

**Fished**
Thus gilteles, than have ye fisshed faire! . . . . TC.2. 328

**Fisher**
And lyk a fissher, as men alday may se, . . . . Mars. 237

**Fishes**
Who kepte Jonas in the fisshes mawe, . . . . B.ML. 486
With loves fyve, and fisshes two, to feede. . . . B.ML. 503
That swommen ful of smale fis hes lighte, . . . PF. 188
most of tendre fysches, or of scharpe . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
fysssches that hyghten echynnys. . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800

**Fishing**
For other fysshynge, ne fysshe we. . . . . RR. 7491

**Fishstreet**
That is to selle in Fysshstrete, or in Chepe. . . . C.Pard. 564

**Fisleas**
Ne fisleas ne turnies queynte of lawe . . . . . B.Sh. 1189 *var*

**Fist**
And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest. . . . A.Rv. 4275
That oon of hem the cut broghte in his fest, . . . C.Pard. 802
By god he smot me oones with his fist . . . . . D.WB. 634 *var*
I with my fest so took hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 792
And with his fest he smoot me on the heed, . . . D.WB. 795
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my fest, . . . I.Pars. 35

**Fists**
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243

**Fit**
And we han had an il fit al this day; . . . . . A.Rv. 4184
So myrie a fit ne hadde she nat ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 4230
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit; . . . . . B.Th. 2078
The firste nyght had many a myrie fit . . . . D.WB. 42
And bringith thee in many a fitte . . . . . RR. 5197

**Fitermyte**
Schal on here nowe were a fitermyte . . . . . B.Mk. 3562 *var*

**Fithele** *see* **Fiddle**

**Five**
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve, . . . A.Prol. 460
Of fyve and twenty yeer his age I caste; . . . . A.Kn. 2172
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; . . B.ML. 12
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille . . B.ML. 502
With loves fyve, and fisshes two, to feede. . . . B.ML. 503
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . B.ML. 902
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1291
wyf, and wounded his doghter with fyve mortal wounde . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
mortal wounde in fyve sondry places,— . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
been the fyve wounde of thy doghter. . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
thy soule in five places; this is to seyn, . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
thyn herte by thy five wittes. . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
The eldeste scarsly fyf yeer was of age. . . . . B.Mk. 3602
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve; . . . D.WB. 6
"Thou hast y-had fyve housbondes," quod he, . . . D.WB. 17
'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve! . . . D.WB. 44
Of fyve housbondes scoleryng am I. . . . . D.WB. 44f
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynee, . . . . F.Sq. 391
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge . . . F.Fkl. 1060
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . F.Fkl. 1573
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . . G.CY. 555
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be, . . . . G.CY. 756
the five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . I.Pars. 205–10
Thise been the fyve fyngres . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
the diluge, and after that he brente five citees . . I.Pars. 835–40
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
Certes, the five fyngres of glotonie the . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
with his five fyngres of lecherie he gripeth . . . I.Pars. 860–5
in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
of bitternesse hath fyve signes. . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
also of Fame; the book of the xxv Ladies; . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
That I nil ay, with alle my wyttes fyve, . . . . Comp.L. 93
almest fyve hundred thowsand paas, I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5

**Five**—*Continued*
It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!' . . . . TC.2. 126
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . TC.2. 128
That evere was, with alle his fingres five, . . . TC.2. 1032
And langour of thise twyes dayes five . . . . TC.5. 397
Al were he lord of worldes twyes five! . . . . TC.5. 889
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle; . . . LGW. 2259
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . . . Astr. 5–11
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne . . . . Astr. 32–40
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe . . . Astr. 40–5
divisiouns fro 5 to 5, dyvidid fro tyme that . . . Astr. 40–5
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45–50
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre . . Astr. 45–50
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a . . . . Astr. 60–5
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . Astr. 132–9
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 . . . . Astr. 132–9
what celestial body that is 5 degrees . . . . . Astr. 150–6
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey . . . . . Astr. 168–70
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
[38 degrees] and 25 minutes . . . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
35. Conclusio. This is the wyrkynge of . . . . Astr. 330–7
It is .V. yere or more ago— . . . . . RR. 50
Of which .V. in his righthond were; . . . . . RR. 940
The swiftest of these arowis fyve . . . . . RR. 949
Five arowis were of other gise, . . . . . RR. 971
Were alle fyve on oon maneere, . . . . . RR. 984
These arowis fyve, that ben unmete . . . . . RR. 990
And contrarye to that other fyve. . . . . RR. 991
And toke hym of his arowes fyve, . . . . . RR. 1337
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so; . . . . . RR. 1393
In me fyve woundes dide he make, . . . . . RR. 3107
Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner, . . . . . RR. 7098

**Fix** *see* **Ficche**

**Fixe**
Fro the heed of thilke fixe Aries above, . . . . F.Fkl. 1282
Ne oure matires that lyen al fix adoun, . . . . G.CY. 779
Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente, . . . ABC. 9
Of her his fixe and depe inpressioun; . . . . TC.1. 298
latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie, . . . Astr. 15–20
or drie, or moeble or fixe, reknyng the . . . . Astr. 108–15
the Calculer. This same almury sitt fixe . . . . Astr. 115–21
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe: . . . . . Astr. 127–32
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the . . . . Astr. 139–45
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by . . . Astr. 145–50
how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth . . . . Astr. 179–85
lyne the heighst cours that eny sterre fixe . . . Astr. 209–11
whan eny sterre fixe is passid the lyne . . . . Astr. 209–11
sterre fixe whiche that thou knowist; and forgete . Astr. 222–9
by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . Astr. 222–9
eny fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his . . . . Astr. 229–33
longitudes of fixe sterres after that . . . . . Astr. 233–5
degre of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in . . . . . Astr. 235–6
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either . . . . Astr. 236–40
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . . Astr. 251–8
Take eny sterre fixe that never discendith . . . Astr. 262–6
equinoxial of eny sterre fixe that thou . . . . Astr. 272–7
altitude of any sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . Astr. 324–30
altitude of the sterre fixe be taken. . . . . Astr. 324–30
as wel as by the fixe sterre. . . . . Astr. 324–30
any sterre fixe that thou knowist, and note it wel . Astr. 330–7
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that . . . Astr. 330–7
to dwelle fixe in eny certeyn . . . . . Astr. 350–8
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . . . . . Astr. 350–8
leyde it fixe over the degre of my longitude; . . . Astr. 376–82
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Fixed**
And all the remenaunt fixed oute of the . . . . Astr. 92–7
sterres fixed in thyn Astrelabie. . . . . Astr. 97–100
for that the sterres that ben ther fixed ben . . . Astr. 100–8

**Fixes**
certein nombre of sterres fixes, with her . . . . Astr. 92–7

**Flakes**
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . . HF.3. 102

**Flame**
a flambe of delit, and thanne is it good . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
to brenne Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne PF. 250
and destruccioun as doothe the flaumbe . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
flaumbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede; . TC.4. 118
'But of the fir and flaumbe funeral . . . . . TC.5. 302
For as flaumbe is but lighted smoke, . . . . . HF.2. 261
Wherof the flawme and hoote fire . . . . . RR. 3707
Whanne the flawme of the verry bronde, . . . . RR. 3753

**Flames**
Or in a fourneys, ful of flambes rede, . . . . . B.Mk. 3353
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . G.SN. 515
Moises that saugh the bush with flaumes rede . . ABC. 89
paleth hir white cheeres by the flambes of the sonne . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
bereth lightnesse the flaumbes up, and the . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
and drencheth his late flaumbes in the see, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
deeyen his flaumbes in the see of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Flanders**
In Flaundres, in Artoys and Pycardie, . . . . A.Prol. 86
That whan youre housbonde is to Flaundres fare . B.Sh. 1389
'To Flaundres wol I go to-morwe at day, . . . . B.Sh. 1429
To Flaundres-ward,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,— B.Sh. 1490

**Flanders**—*Continued*
In Flaundres, al biyonde the see, . . . . . B.Th. 1909
In Flaundres whilom was a compaignye . . . . C.Pard. 463
**Flandrish**
Upon his heed a Flaundryssh bevere hat; . . . . A.Prol. 272
**Flanks**
And with that word he caughte hire by the flankes . B.Sh. 1392
**Flat**
Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . . . BD. 941
Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak. . . . . BD. 956
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . TC.4. 927
With deynte flawns brode and flat, . . . . . RR. 7042
**Flatour**
Allas, ye lordes, many a fals flatour . . . . . B.NP. 4515
**Flatter**
eke if he flatere or blandise . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
thanne wole he flatere som wight to sustene hym . I.Pars. 615–20
I flater noght, that may wite every wyght, . . . Mars. 188
If he can flater hir to hir pay. . . . . RR. 5938
**Flattered**
Whan that we been y-flatered and y-plesed. . . . D.WB. 930
Thomas, of me thou shalt nat been y-flatered; . . D.Sum. 1970
whan sche flateryd the and desseyved the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
**Flatterer**
"The wordes of a flaterere is a snare to . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
**Flatterer** *see* **Flatour**
**Flatterers**
also ful many subtille flatereres, and wise . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
and his flatereres maden semblant of . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
comunly thise conseillours been flatereres, . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
the conseillyng of flatereres, swiche as enforcen . . B.Mel. 2365–70
that thou eschue and drede flatereres than any oother B.Mel. 2365–70
"Enclyne nat thyne eres to flatereres, . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
youre flatereres, that conseilled yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
wrongful preisynge. Flatereres been the develes norices, . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Flatereres been the develes enchauntours, . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
and thise flatereres bitrayseń a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20 *em*
Flatereres been the develes chapelleyns . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
**Flatterest**
That flaterest with thyn heed whan thou wolt stynge; E.Mch. 2059
**Flatteries**
youre flateries, any unkunnynge and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
**Flattering**
The sowdanesse, for all hire flaterynge, . . . . B.ML. 405
wordes of flaterynge preiseres than fro . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
It is to be a flaterynge lymytour; . . . . . D.Fri. 1294
Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
That is a fals, flateryng beste, . . . . . BD. 636
But, al amydd his flaterynge, . . . . . BD. 638
Ne lasse flateryng in hir worde, . . . . . BD. 932
sche useth ful flaterynge famylarite with . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
He hath you maad, thurgh flateryng, . . . . . RR. 3873
Of Fals-Semblant, full of flatering, . . . . . RR. 6140
We purchace thurgh oure flateryng . . . . . RR. 6956
**Flatterings**
ben nat for to dreden, ne the flaterynges . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
Fortune with hir flaterynges draweth . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
**Flattery**
And thus with feyned flaterye and japes . . . . A.Prol. 705
Charmes and Force, I esynges, Flaterye, . . . . A.Kn. 1927
to preise . . . by flaterye, than for to telle yow the . B.Mel. 2365–70
the gretteste is flaterie"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
wordes of flaterye"; and Caton seith, "Avyse . . B.Mel. 2370–5
So was he ravysshed with his flaterie. . . . . B.NP. 4514
Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterye,— . . . . . B.NP. 4519
Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterye, . . . B.NP. 4619
And necligent, and truste on flaterye. . . . . B.NP. 4627
Som for plesaunce of folk and flaterye, . . . . C.Pard. 409
A man shal wynne us best with flaterye; . . . . D.WB. 932
or for coveitise. Flaterye is generally . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Salomon seith that flaterie is wors than . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
certes, flaterye, that maketh a man to . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
I rekene flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . I.Pars. 615–20
But al this nas but sleight and flaterie; . . . . Anel. 125
Fool-hardinesse, Flatery and Desyr, . . . . . PF. 227
"Lo, this is he, that with his flaterye . . . . LGW. 2540
These losengers thorough flaterye; . . . . . RR. 1064
Who can best serve of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 3387
So that with her flaterie, . . . . . RR. 5449
But seyn in voice of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 5507
Bi flateri, that not honest is; . . . . . RR. 6040
**Flawns**
With deynte flawns brode and flat, . . . . . RR. 7042
**Flax**
But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . A.Prol. 676
**Flayen**
membres weren flayne. And if so be that they . . I.Pars. 425–30
Til he be flayen bak and side, . . . . . RR. 7314 *em*
**Fleas** *see* **Fleen**
**Flecked**
And ful of jargon as a flekked pye. . . . . E.Mch. 1848
He was of foom al flekked as a pye. . . . . G.CY. 565
**Flectat**
'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
**Fled**
Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle; . . . A.Kn. 2930
Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree, . . . B.ML. 541
To Walys fledde the cristyanytee . . . . . B.ML. 544

**Fled**—*Continued*
From hire childhede I fynde that she fledde Office of wommen, . . . . . B.Mk. 3445
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fledde, . . . B.Mk. 3874
He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon . . . B.NP. 4473
He was agast and wolde han fled his way, . . . D.WB. 798
He fledde awey for verray sorwe and shame. . . . G.CY. 702
Hit fledde, and was fro me goon; . . . . . BD. 396
The blood was fled for pure drede . . . . . BD. 489
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . . . . Mars. 119
houses (that is to seyn, fledden into seynte warie); . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed . . . TC.1. 87
Alle othre dredes weren from him fledde . . . TC.1. 463
At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more. . . . TC.3. 350
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne; . . . TC.3. 1091
That with the wors at night homward they fledden. TC.4. 49
Was thorugh-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . TC.4. 661
Ben fled; and thus for hem she li'th allone. . . TC.4. 868
His hope al clene out of his herte fledde, . . . TC.5. 1198
And ek from every companye he fledde: . . . TC.5. 1217
And how he fledde, and how that he . . . . . HF.1. 166
Fledden eek with drery chere, . . . . . HF.1. 179
To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . LGW. 664
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fledde, . LGW. 942
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave, . . . . . LGW. 1225
And desolate, and fledde fro his contree, . . . . LGW. 1279
Thanne Bialacoil is fledde and mate, . . . . . RR. 3167
Full fayn he wolde have fled awey, . . . . . RR. 3854
But fledde awey for verrey drede. . . . . RR. 3860
**Fled** *see* **Fleigh**
**Flee**
He may nat flee it, thogh he sholde be deed, . . A.Kn. 1170
In certeyn boundes that they may nat flee. . . . A.Kn. 2993
And alle thy freendes fleen from thee, allas! . . . B.ML. 121
rather drede and flee fro the sweete . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
scorneres make no compaignye, but flee hire wordes . B.Mel. 2520–5
and therfore sholde a man flee stryvynge . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
in alle wise flee ydelnesse; for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
mosten flee ydelnesse; and afterward ye . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
'I seye thanne that ye shul fleen avarice, . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
in werre, therfore sholde a man flee and . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
For certein, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . B.Mk. 3185
Ne never myghte hir foomen doon hem flee, . . . B.Mk. 3507
He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . . B.Mk. 3546
Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee, . . . B.Mk. 3568
For natureelly a beest desireth flee . . . . . B.NP. 4469
For that she wolde fleen the compaignye . . . . C.Doc. 63
And chidyng wyves, maken men to flee . . . . D.WB. 279
Preesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle. . . . D.WB. 520
Ne make thyne acqueyntis fro the flee." . . . . D.Sum. 1991
His wily wrenches thou ne mayst nat flee; . . . G.CY. 1081
Allas! kan they nat flee the fires heete? . . . G.CY. 1408
shal thanne the wrecched synful man flee . . . I.Pars. 170–5
by hir deeth flee fro peyne, that may . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
deeth shal flee fro hem.' . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
they may nat fle fro peyne; ne they . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
and countrewaite hymself that he fle the occasiouns . I.Pars. 1005–10
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol flee; . . . . . BD. 584
To thee I flee confounded in errour. . . . . ABC. 5
Fleeyng, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . ABC. 41
Allas! I caitif, whider may I flee? . . . . . ABC. 124
Resceyve me,—I can no ferther fleen. . . . . ABC. 148
Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde. . . Mars. 98
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105
I voyde companye, I flee gladnesse; . . . . . Anel. 295
To fleen aweye when he is leste agaste . . . . Anel. 316 *var*
To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . . . PF. 147
yif thou wolt fleen the perilous aventure . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
seketh richesse to fleen poverte, he ne travaileth . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
ensaumple to fleen fro vices: but I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
ye slowe and delicat men! whi flee ye adversites, . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
thinges that ben to fleen and thinges that ben . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
thing that he troweth be to fleen. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
semen to han talent to fleen or to desiren . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
fleen the sighte of the present eye, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
Eek somtime it is craft to seme flee . . . . . TC.1. 747
Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . TC.2. 194
If I wolde outreliche his sighte flee, . . . . . TC.2. 710
'O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . TC.2. 1254
But flee we now prolixite best is, . . . . . TC.2. 1564
To telle him whan the Grekes sholden flee,— . . TC.3. 544
As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . . TC.3. 828
He gan to flee, and everich other vice. . . . . TC.3. 1806
And bad hir sone Eneas flee; . . . . . HF.1. 165
Bad hym to flee the Grekes ost, . . . . . HF.1. 186
Byhynde the maste begyneth he to fle, . . . . LGW. 643
To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius, . . . . . LGW. 941
That yche of hem was glad awey to flee; . . . . LGW. 1223
Ye wol nat fro your wyfe thus foule fleene! . . . LGW. 1307
Thanne may he fleen away out of this drede, . . LGW. 2020
I nolde never fro this place flee, . . . . . LGW. 2112
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . Truth. 1
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee. . . . . Gent. 4
And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth. . . . . RR. 2752

**Flee**—*Continued*
Fle hennes. Felowe! I rede thee goo, . . . . RR. 3149
A foulis flight wole make hir flee, . . . . . RR. 4231
From his servise I may not fleen; . . . . . RR. 4595
But unto hym that love wole flee . . . . . RR. 4697
And wole not by my counsel flene. . . . . RR. 4772
Than thynke to fleen wel I-wis. . . . . RR. 4781
If thou fle it, it shal flee thee; . . . . . RR. 4783
And from her richesse doth hem fle, . . . . . RR. 5471
I mene tho freendis that wole fle . . . . . RR. 5495
And for nought ellis wole he fle, . . . . . RR. 5531
They wolde hym folowe al wolde he fle. . . . . RR. 6263

**Flee** *see* **Fly**

**Fleece**
in the shepes flees anoyeth to the clothes, and the smale . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte, . . LGW. 1428
That who-so wolde wynne thilke flees, . . . . LGW. 1435
To gete the flese of golde, if that he may. . . . LGW. 1595
The flese to wynne, and stynten his batayle; . . . LGW. 1647
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went . . LGW. 1651
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . Form.A. 18

**Fleeces**
fleeses of the contre of Seryens with the . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
coude nat deyen white fleeses of Syrien . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80

**Fleeing**
Fleeyng, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . . ABC. 41
forleete the in fleynge awey? . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
and yif he be dredful and fleynge, and . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
as the fleinge bataile ficcheth hir dartes . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
That never wist what was fleyng; . . . . . RR. 5864

**Fleen**
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . . H.Mcp. 17

**Fleest**
That thou thus fleest, and deynest us not reste! . . TC.3. 1435

**Fleet**
Ne reccheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . A.Kn. 2397
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . . . . Pity. 110
Him rekketh never wher she flete or synke. . . . Anel. 182
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke. . . . PF. 7
mutacions of fortunes fleten withouten governour. . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
I shal wel fleetyn forth and escapyn; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
and it ceseth to ben schad and to fleten diversely. . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folyly. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
ne hast nat comen to fleten with delices, . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
For out of wo in blisse now they flete; . . . . TC.3. 1221
For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . . TC.3. 1671

**Fleet-** *see* **Flit-**

**Fleeteth**
Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . . B.ML. 463
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo, . . . . B.ML. 901
autumpne . . . fletith with hevy grapes. And eek this . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
evere the rather that it fletith in large yiftes, . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
semeth as it fletith with slakid or . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Fleeth**
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . A.Kn. 1469
And thus he fleeth, as faste as ever he may. . . . A.Kn. 1475
To whom that al this world fleeth for socour . . . ABC. 2
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . . Mars. 6
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . Mars. 113
but fyer fleeth and refuseth alle dyvisioun. . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
axeth or desireth he; and fleeth thilke thing . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
And fleeth fro wrecches for hir cowardise. . . . TC.4. 602
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purpre sayle, . . LGW. 654

**Fleeth** *see* **Flieth**

**Fleeting**
Was naked, fletynge in the large see, . . . . . A.Kn. 1956
by fleetynge errour folyly and lightly; . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
the fleetynge streem, that royleth doun . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
man hadde a ryver or a goter fletynge al of gold, . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
ben softe and fletynge, as is watir and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
and the fletyng reyn by-deweth the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
And ful of bawme is fleting every mede: . . . . TC.2. 53
Naked fletynge in a see. . . . . HF.1. 133
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fletynge, . . . LGW. 2552

**Fleetstreet**
That is to selle in Fleetstreet or in Chepe . . . C.Pard. 564 *var*

**Fleigh**
governour Of Rome, which that fleigh at this bataille. B. Mk. 3879

**Fleigh** *see* **Fled, Flew, Fly**

**Fleing** *see* **Fleeing, Flying**

**Fleme**
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
To flemen alle maner vice and sinne! . . . . . TC.2. 852

**Flemed**
Me flemed wrecche in this desert of galle; . . . G.SN. 58
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . . . RR. 3052
My modir flemed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . RR. 6781

**Flemer**
Flemere of feendes out of hym and here, . . . . B.ML. 460

**Flemeth**
And appetit fleemeth discrecioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 182

**Fleming**
But "sooth pley quaad pley," as the Flemyng seith; A.Co. 4357
Whan that they wolden any Flemyng kille, . . . B.NP. 4586
The Flemyng seith, and lerne it if thee leste, . . H.Mcp. 349
Dulcarnon called is "fleeminge of wrecches": . . TC.3. 933

**Flesh**
With rosted flessh, or milk and wastel breed; . . A.Prol. 147
Of fissh and flessh, and that so plentevous . . . A.Prol. 344
And made his swerd depe in his flessh to byte, . . A.Kn. 2640
to seyn, the flessh, the feend and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
And made his hors to frete hym, flessh and boon; . B.Mk. 3294
It made his flessh al from his bones falle; . . . . B.Mk. 3316
Til that his flessh was for the venym blaked; . . B.Mk. 3321
But rather ete the flessh upon us two; . . . . B.Mk. 3640
Oure flessh thou yaf us, take oure flessh us fro, . . B.Mk. 3641
Lo, how I vanysshe, flessh and blood and skyn; . . C.Pard. 732
Upon his flessh, whil that I am his wyf. . . . . D.WB. 157
What, sholde I bye it on my flessh so deere? . . . D.WB. 167
O flessh they been, and o flessh, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 1335
No man hateth his flesah, but in his lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1386
Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . E.Mch. 1418
His sone in blood and flessh to clothe and wynde. . G.SN. 42
Hadde next hire flessh y-clad hire in an haire; . . G.SN. 133
And tendre flessh, and make his couche of silk, . . H.Mcp. 176
Anon he weyveth milk, and flessh, and al, . . . H.Mcp. 178
Flessh is so newefangel, with meschaunce! . . . H.Mcp. 193
goode man yeveth flessh to his children . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the delit of the flesah, as sheweth . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
that is to seyn the flessh, and the flessh hadde delit . I.Pars. 330–5
coveite by coveitise of flessh, flesshly . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
therfore is the flesah to hym . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
somtime and moeved in his flesah to . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
'The flessh coveiteth agayn the spirit, and . . . I.Pars. 340–5
the spirit agayn the flessh; they been so . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
his flesah was blak as an Ethiopeen for . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
entisynge of his flesah, and of the feend, . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
for, God woot, the flessh is a ful greet enemy . . I.Pars. 455–60
heigh folye, for certes, the flesah coveiteth . . . I.Pars. 455–60
that the flesah is, the sorier may the . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
or elles the flesah of man is so blynd that . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
unstedefastnesse of his flesah; or elles he dide it for to . I.Pars. 580–5
in o flessh.' This sacrement bitokneth . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
that whilom weren o flesah abawndone . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
maked o flessh, and therfore by the olde . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
the book, of soden flesah that was to hem . . . I.Pars. 900–5
offred, but they tooke by force the flesah . . . I.Pars. 900–5
roosted flessh and sode flesah with which the . . . I.Pars. 900–5
they wole have raw flesah of folkes wyves . . . I.Pars. 900–5
vices of the flesah, and by preyere the . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
on hire naked flesah, for Cristes sake, and . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
on thy flesah ne make thee nat angry . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
But that our flesh ne hath no myght . . . . . HF.1. 49
My bloode and flessh, so that I myghte lyve, . . . LGW. 1539
No flesah ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy flessh, thy lyf, . Buk.19
Hir flesh [as] tendre as is a chike, . . . . . RR. 541
Of colour, and hir flesh so tendre . . . . . RR. 857
Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour, . . . . RR. 1013
The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . . RR. 1196
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonys, . . . . . RR. 5734

**Flesh-hook**
Ful hard it is, with flesshhook or with oules . . . D.Sum. 1730

**Fleshly**
That never fleshly wommen they ne knewe. . . . B.Pri. 1775
children, that whilom loveden so flesshly . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
wel, hir flesshly love was deedly hate, . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
ever the moore flesshly kynredes that . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
deceite whan he cheseth flesshly delices, . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
of hym flesshly descended be we alle, . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
coveite by coveitise of flessh, flesshly synne . . . I.Pars. 335–40
spak biforn, thilke flesshly concupiscence; . . . I.Pars. 350–5
fir of flesshly concupiscence: and after . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
for certes alle we have o fader flesshly, . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
it by procurynge, or by flesshly preyere . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
of his freendes, flesshly freendes, or . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
espiritueel freendes. Flesshly in . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
hem oonly for wikked flesshly affeccioun . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
assemblynge but oonly to hire flesshly delit, . . . I.Pars. 900–5
or flesshly: goostly, as for to deelen with . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
he that engendreth a child is his flesshly fader, . . I.Pars. 905–10
than with hire owene flesshly brother. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
flesshly talentes. And ever the gretter . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
thre thynges a man and his wyf flesshly mowen assemble. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Her sides longe, flesshly, smothe, and white . . . TC.3. 1248
Where thou biheelde hir fleshly face. . . . . RR. 2506
Fleshly delite is so present . . . . . RR. 5095

**Fleshy**
Fattyssh, flesshy, not greet therwith; . . . . . BD. 953
**Flet-** *see* **Fleet-, Flit**
**Fleur**
His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . . . A.Prol. 238
**Fleurettes**
But all in floures and in flourettes, . . . . . RR. 891
**Fleurons**
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . LGW. 217
So were the flourouns of hire coroune white; . . LGW. 220
As smale florouns in hire corowne bee. . . . . LGW. 529
**Flew**
And with that word he fly doun fro the beem, . . B.NP. 4362
That thou into that yerd flaugh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4421
Alas, that Chauntecleer fleigh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4529
The gees, for feere, flowen over the trees; . . . B.NP. 4581
And heighe upon a tree he fleigh anon; . . . . . B.NP. 4607
a swarm of been Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . . . TC.2. 194
And forth he fleigh, with herte left for herte. . . TC.2. 931
That fleigh so highe that the hete . . . . . HF.2. 413
And fleigh forth faste for the nones. . . . . HF.3. 997
**Flexippe**
Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . . TC.2. 816
**Flickered**
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte, . . TC.4. 1221
**Flickering**
Above hir heed hir dowves flikerynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1962
**Flies**
of folk been the flyes that folwen the . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
thise flyes that men clepeth bees, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
The swalow, morthrer of the flyes smale, . . . . PF. 353
ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale flyes, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
resembleth to thise flyenge flyes that we . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
**Flieth**
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119
Ther is no fowel that fleeth under the hevene . . F.Sq. 149
And forth he fleeth til he cam ther hym leste, . . F.Sq. 605
the be hath sched hise agreable honyes, he fleeth awey, . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
**Flieth** *see* **Fleeth**
**Flight**
Grehoundes he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight: . A.Prol. 190
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . A.Kn. 988
For thider was the hert wont have his flight,— . . A.Kn. 1692
Or with hir meignee putten hem to flighte. . . . B.Mk. 3532
in divynailes, as by fight or by noyse . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
That foules maden at hir flight awey, . . . . . PF. 694
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route!' . . TC.2. 613
And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . TC.2. 766
Ful lightly ben ay redy to the flighte." . . . . TC.2. 1239
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . LGW. 652
Is voided, and putte awey to flight, . . . . . RR. 2925
A foulis flight wole make hir flee, . . . . . RR. 4231
**Flights**
Such flightes [as] I shal yow nevene, . . . . . RR. 7071 *em*
**Flint**
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde; . . . Form.A. 13
**Flints**
is drawen out of flyntes with steel. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
**Flit**
chaunge and flitte'; and certes, that is . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
Now torne and flytte the eighen of thi thought, . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
That by no craft I myght it flit. . . . . RR. 1812
And lat it nevere thennys flette. . . . . RR. 2372
And whanne it failith, he wole flit; . . . . . RR. 5359
**Flit-** *see* **Fleet**
**Flitted**
I-flyt by diverse speeris, this man, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted . . . . TC.5. 1544
**Flitteth**
enclyneth and flytteth the governementes of . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
**Flitting**
For al my werkes were flittynge . . . . . BD. 800
What other thyng is flyttynge Fortune but a maner trowen on flyttynge goodes? It is certeyn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
how veyn and how flyttynge a thyng it . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
Certes it is more flyttynge than the . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
**Flo**
His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . H.Mcp. 264
**Float** *see* **Fleet**
**Flock**
And gadrede us togidre alle in a flok, . . . . . A.Prol. 824
I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . PF. 524
**Flock-meal**
That flokmeele on a day they to hym wente, . . E.Cl. 86
**Flocks**
There myght[e] men see many flokkes . . . . RR. 661
**Flood**
That half so greet was never Noees flood. . . . A.Mil. 3518
Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon," . . . . A.Mil. 3578
Noees flood, come walwynge as the see, . . . . A.Mil. 3616
And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowelis flood!' . A.Mil. 3818
He was agast so of Nowelis flood . . . . . A.Mil. 3834
On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on myst, . . F.Sq. 259
As preieth hire so greet a flood to brynge, . . . F.Fkl. 1059
And lat this flood endure yeres tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 1062
And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day; . . F.Fkl. 1070
venym; and Acheleous the flod, defowled . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
**Flood**—*Continued*
that the watir of the entrechaungynge flood . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
araced with the flood, moten assemblen; . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . . . . TC.3. 640
Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle; . . . . . TC.3. 1600
That is a flood of helle unswete, . . . . . HF.1. 72
Hath fish dwellyng in floode and see, . . . . . HF.2. 243
**Floods**
And alle the floodes of the see restrayne; . . . . B.Mk. 3777
the ravysschynge flodes, and fastne and . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
moevynge flodes, and ofte the horrible . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
despice the see manasynge with flodes; . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
constreyneth with a certein eende his floodes, . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
of the see yhidde in the flodes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
Tantalus . . . despyseth the floodes to drynken. . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
that areyseth in hem the floodes of trowblynges, . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
beten the strondes of the see by quakynge floodes; . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
His flodes, that so fiersly they ne growen . . . . TC.3. 1760
**Floor**
What houndes liggen in the floor adoun,— . . . A.Kn. 2205
Into the floor the dore fil anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3471
Upon the floor and ther aswowne he lay. . . . . A.Mil. 3823
And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke, . A.Rv. 4277
Whil that the corps lay in the floor upright; . . . D.WB. 768
That in the floor I lay as I were deed; . . . . D.WB. 796
And somme are scatered al the floor aboute, . . . G.CY. 914
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . G.CY. 936
And on the floor y-cast a canevas, . . . . . G.CY. 939
al that is doon in-with the floor of Fortune . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
Of hit, and floor, and roof wyth al, . . . . . HF.3. 254
And me sette in the flore adoun. . . . . HF. 3. 943
**Flora**
For bothe Flora and Zephirus, . . . . . BD. 402
And Zepherus and Flora gentilly . . . . . LGW. 171
**Florence**
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence, . . . . . D.WB. 1125
**Florente**
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'— Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
**Florin**
With many a floryn he the hewes boghte. . . . A.Kn. 2088
for certes, every floryn in his cofre is his mawmet. . . I.Pars. 745–50
**Florins**
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . . C.Pard. 770
For that the floryns been so faire and brighte, . . C.Pard. 774
The beautee of thise floryns newe and brighte; . . C.Pard. 839
Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette, . . LGW. 1122
**Flour**
In stide of flour yet wol I yeve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053
He half a busshel of hir flour hath take, . . . . A.Rv. 4093
Of half a busshel flour ful wel y-bake. . . . . A.Rv. 4312
The flour is goon, ther is namoore to telle, . . . D.WB. 477
**Flour** *see* **Flower**
**Flour-** *see* **Fleur-**
**Flourish**
Florishen hooly religioun. . . . . RR. 6233
**Flourisheth**
whanne it florissheth. Thise scorneres . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
**Flourishing**
conserveth florissynge in his age, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
as muche for to seye as florisshynge, in . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
whilom in floryssehyng studie made . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
**Flourishings**
Of this yates florisshynges, . . . . . HF.3. 211
**Flow**
see, gredy to flowen, constreyneth with . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
'That that the see, that gredy is to flowen, . . . TC.3. 1758
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . Fort. 61
**Flower**
Of which vertu engendred is the flour; . . . . A.Prol. 4
And in his hoost of chivalrie the flour, . . . . A.Kn. 982
And gerlandes, hangynge with ful many a flour, . A.Kn. 2937
To dyen in his excellence and flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3048
That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3059
Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . . A.Rv. 4174
As he that is of cristen folk the flour, . . . . . B.ML. 1090
Of thee, and of the white lylye flour, . . . . . B.Pri. 1651
And sweete as is the brembul flour . . . . . B.Th. 1936
As whit as is a lilye flour, . . . . . B.Th. 2057
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour . . . . . B.Th. 2091
And ther-inne stiked a lilie flour,— . . . . . B.Th. 2097
For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour. . . B.Mk. 3287
For of moralitee he was the flour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3687
He was of knighthod and of fredom flour; . . . B.Mk. 3832
His nayles whiter than the lylye flour, . . . . B.NP. 4053
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age . . . . . D.WB. 113
And thogh youre grene youthe floure as yit, . . . E.Cl. 120
Dwelleth this flour of wyfly pacience, . . . . E.Cl. 919
And of my wyfhod thilke tendre flour . . . . E.Mch. 2190

**Flower**—*Continued*
To gladen every flour with his warmnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2221
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1032
As he that was of chivalrie the flour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1088
And thow that flour of virgines art alle, . . . . G.SN. 29
This Phebus that was flour of bachilrie, . . . . H.Mcp. 125
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge, . . . I.Pars. 285–90
Hir moste worship and hir flour is . . . . . BD. 629
Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle! . . . . Pity. 58
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour, . . . . ABC. 4
That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour, . . . . ABC. 159
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes, . . . . Mars. 76
In al the floure of fortunes yevynge, . . . . . Anel. 44
cyte, and flouren of rychesses, and be . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
'But who-so mighte winnen swich a flour . . . . TC.5. 792
'Right fresshe flour, whos I ben have and shal, . . TC.5. 1317
To seen this floure agein the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 48
As she that is of alle floures flour, . . . . . LGW. 53
This dayeseye, of alle flouris flour, . . . . . LGW.G. 55
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62
Suffisant this flour to preyse aryght! . . . . . LGW. 67
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour; . . . . LGW.G. 70
Whethir ye ben with the Leef or with the Flour; . LGW. 72
As of the lef agayn the flour to make, . . . . LGW.G. 72
Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef, . . . . LGW.G. 73
Of love, and eke in service of the flour . . . . LGW. 82
And closede was the flour and gon to reste . . . LGW.G. 94
To seen this flour so yong, so fresshe of hewe, . . LGW. 104
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse. . . . LGW.G. 106
Of this flour, whan that it shulde unclose . . . LGW. 111
And as I koude, this fresshe flour I grette, . . . LGW. 116
The emperice, and floure of floures alle. . . . . LGW. 185
In preysing of the Flour agayn the Leef, . . . . LGW. 189
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour. . . LGW. 193
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . LGW. 198
Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas, . . . . LGW.G. 200
To seen this flour to-sprede, as I devyse. . . . LGW. 202
To seen this flour that I love so and drede; . . . LGW. 211
Thys flour, which that I clepe the dayesie, . . . LGW. 293
To trouthe of womanhede, and to this flour . . . LGW. 297
I, knelyng by this floure, in good entente . . . LGW. 308
So nygh myn owne floure, so boldely? . . . . LGW. 316
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.' . . . LGW. 318
That I have to hire flour the dayesye. . . . . LGW. 524
Cibella made the daysye and the floure . . . . LGW. 531
That she was holde of alle quenes floure, . . . . LGW. 1009
That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree; . . . LGW. 2248
Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne. . . . LGW. 2426
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote, . . . LGW. 2613
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in Fraunce! . Ven. 82
Soveraigne of beautee! flour of womanhede, . . . Bal.Ch. 28
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour, . . . . RR. 356
Ther lakkide no flour to my dome, . . . . . RR. 901
Ne nought so mych as flour of brome, . . . . RR. 902
Ne flour noon that man can on thynke; . . . . RR. 904
Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour, . . . . . RR. 1013
With many a fresshe and sondrie floure, . . . . RR. 1437
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene, . . . . RR. 1581 *em*
It is faire sich a flour to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3766
That is the flour of beaute. . . . . RR. 3796
And is also faire and fresh of flour, . . . . . RR. 4333
The floure nel seeden of my corne. . . . . RR. 4344

**Flower** *see* **Fleur-**

**Flowered**
For which she floured in virginitee . . . . . C.Doc. 44

**Flowereth**
Your chere floureth, but it wol not sede, . . . . Anel. 306
emperisse, and floureth ful of richesses, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
That floureth yit: how foule I sholde it shende, . . TC.4. 1577

**Flowering**
That makith the religioun flowryng— . . . . RR. 6256

**Flowers**
Al ful of fresshe floures whyte and reede; . . . A.Prol. 90
And fressher than the May with floures newe,— . . A.Kn. 1037
She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . . A.Kn. 1053
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene, . . . A.Kn. 1510
And she that bar the ceptre ful of floures . . . B.Mk. 3563
And se the fresshe floures how they sprynge; . . B.NP. 4392
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede, . . . E.Mch. 2231
Right as a serpent hit hym under floures . . . F.Sq. 512
This gardyn, full of leves and of floures, . . . . F.Fkl. 908
The odour of floures and the fresshe sighte . . . F.Fkl. 913
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede; . . . F.Fkl. 1147
Corones two of floures wel smellynge, . . . . . G.SN. 279
With floures fele, faire under feete, . . . . . BD. 400
They two that make floures growe, . . . . . BD. 403
To have mo floures sithes seven . . . . . BD. 408
As filthe over y-strawed with floures. . . . . BD. 628
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour, . . . . . ABC. 4
And floures fresshe, honoureth ye this day; . . . Mars. 3
With floures white, blewe, yelwe, and rede, . . . PF. 186
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe. . . . . PF. 259
And in a launde upon an hille of floures . . . . PF. 302
That maken hony of floures fresshe of hewe; . . . PF. 354
with rosene floures; and who maketh . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
now with floures, and now with fruyt, . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
waxeth rody of rosene floures in the . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
floures of the first somer sesoun, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
mutabilite of floures of the somer sesoun. . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
And swote smelling floures white and rede, . . . TC.1. 158

**Flowers**—*Continued*
That fresshe floures, blewe, white, and rede, . . . TC.2. 51
But right as floures, thorugh the cold of night . . TC.2. 967
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire! . . TC.5. 1841
And that the floures gynnen for to sprynge,— . . LGW. 38
That of alle the floures in the mede, . . . . . LGW. 41
Than love I most thise floures white and rede, . . LGW. 42
As she that is of alle floures flour, . . . . . LGW. 53
This dayeseye, of alle flouris flour, . . . . . LGW.G. 55
That was with floures swote enbrouded al, . . . LGW. 119
And of riche beaute alle floures. . . . . LGW. 124
With manye flourys, and I schal nat lye; . . . LGW.G. 149
Swiche were the flourys of hire corone white. . . . LGW.G. 152
Stekid al with lylye flourys newe; . . . . . LGW.G. 161
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly, . . . . LGW. 172
The emperice, and floure of floures alle. . . . . LGW. 185
And alle that loven floures, for hire sake! . . . LGW. 187
I bad hem strawen floures on my bed. . . . . LGW. 207
With flouris smale and if I schall nat lye . . . . LGW. 217 *var*
So were the flouris of hir croun quhite . . . . LGW. 220 *var*
As smale flourys in hyre coroun be . . . . . LGW.G. 517
As smale floures in hyr coroune be . . . . . LGW. 529 *var*
Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers, . . . . . RR. 67
But all in floures and in flourettes, . . . . . RR. 891
Y-portreied, and wrought with floures, . . . . . RR. 897
Floures there were of many gise, . . . . . RR. 899
That it of floures hath plente, . . . . . RR. 1429
And floures yelowe, white, and rede, . . . . . RR. 1433
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May, . . . . . RR. 2277
So fer the freshe floures froo, . . . . . RR. 4120
The stalke, the greyne, and floures alle, . . . . RR. 4338

**Flowery**
Doun by a floury grene wente . . . . . BD. 398
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
As god and goddesse of the floury mede. . . . . LGW. 174

**Floweth**
an arm of the see that ebbeth and floweth, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5

**Flowing**
flowynge in to thy thought, mowen . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
maystow seen al-wey wyndy and flowynge, . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
cometh of causes encontrynge and flowynge togidre . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
and the flowinge ordre of the alydinge . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Flown**
Was flowen fro the grounde so hye, . . . . . HF.2. 397

**Fluente**
'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90

**Flute**
And many floute and liltyng horne, . . . . . HF.3. 133

**Fluters**
There myghtist thou see these flowtours, . . . RR. 763

**Flutes**
In floytes made he discordaunce. . . . . RR. 4251

**Fluting**
Syngynge he was, or floytynge, al the day; . . . A.Prol. 91

**Flutter**
noght, and floteren withouten governour, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40

**Fluttering**
nevere to compoune werk of floterynge matere, . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70

**Fluttery**
With flotery berd and ruggy asshy heeres, . . . A.Kn. 2883

**Fly**
This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3806
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a flye.' . . . A.Rv. 4192
For in thy shoppe is many a flye loos. . . . . A.Co. 4352
In no degree the value of a flye; . . . . . B.Sh. 1361
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we flee fro the bemes, . B.NP. 4132
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . . D.WB. 835
Or, if yow lyst to fleen as hye in the air . . . . F.Sq. 122
The hors that hadde wynges for to flee; . . . . F.Sq. 208
Til I koude flee ful hye under the sky— . . . . F.Sq. 503
He saugh upon a tyme a kyte flee, . . . . . F.Sq. 624
As in oure dayes is nat worth a flye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1132
Or somwhat elles, was nat worth a flye,— . . . G.CY. 1150
Ye comen for to chese—and flee your way— . . . PF. 388
The goos seyde, 'Al this nys not worth a flye! . . PF. 501
fleigh nat over-heye, ne that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
Lo, his desir wol flee withouten winges! . . . . TC.3. 1263
Why n'iltow flen out of the wofulleste . . . . TC.4. 303
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . . TC.4. 306
Alday as thikke as been flen from a hive, . . . TC.4. 1356
That dooth me flee ful ofte fer . . . . . HF.2. 102
Bothe goon and also flee. . . . . HF.2. 426
That writ 'A thought may flee so hye, . . . . HF.2. 465
Togeder flee for oo tidynge. . . . . HF.3. 1019
Wenged wondres faste fleen, . . . . . HF.3. 1028
For whan a flye offendith him or biteth, . . . . LGW. 392
He with his tayle awey the flye smyteth . . . . LGW. 393
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a flye, . . . . LGW. 395
That flyen over his heed aboute, . . . . . RR. 910
The leeves felden as they flyen; . . . . . RR. 911
And beste fethered for to flee, . . . . . RR. 951

**Fly** *see* **Flee**

**Flying**
This messager com fleyng faste . . . . . BD. 178
resembleth to thise flyenge flyes that we . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
swymmen the spaces of the longe eir by moyst fleynge; Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Me, fleynge, at a swappe he hente, . . . . . HF.2. 35
Ayen her tyme of oute fleynge . . . . . HF.3. 433 *var*

**Fneseth**
And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose. . . H.Mcp. 62

**Fnorteth**
That as an hors he fnorteth in his sleepe . . . . A.Rv. 4163 *var* El (MS)
He slepeth and he fnorteth in his gyse . . . . B.ML. 790 *var* El (MS)

**Foaled**
As ferforthly as ever were ye foled! . . . . . D.Fri. 1545

**Foam**
That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,— . . . A.Kn. 1659
Aboute the peytrel stood the foom ful hye, . . . G.CY. 564
He was of foom al flekked as a pye. . . . . G.CY. 565

**Foamy**
The fomy steedes on the golden brydel . . . . A.Kn. 2506
The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde, . . . . LGW. 1208

**Fodder**
Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . A.Rv. 3868
hath put an unmeke lord foddre to his crwel hors . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10

**Foe**
In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . . A.Prol. 63
For I am Palamon, thy mortal foo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1590
This is thy mortal foo, this is Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1724
I am thy mortal foo, and it am I . . . . . A.Kn. 1736
As Palamoun, to sleen his foo Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2633
Farewel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2780
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith?' . . . A.Mil. 3782
Oure firste foo, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . . B.Pri. 1748
Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust never"; . . B.Mel. 2375–80
And art rebel to God and art his foo; . . . . . B.Mk. 3415
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3913
Empoysoned hath, for that she was his fo; . . . D.WB. 751
O famulier foo, that his servyce bedeth! . . . . E.Mch. 1784
God graunte thee thyn hoomly fo tespye, . . . E.Mch. 1792
Than hoomly foo al day in thy presence! . . . E.Mch. 1794
And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . . F.Sq. 136
The pure Deeth is so ful my fo . . . . . BD. 582
Though ye me slee by Crueltee your fo, . . . . Pity. 114
And make our foo to failen of his praye. . . . . ABC. 64
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . ABC. 79
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce . . . ABC. 84
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38
My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . . Comp.L. 59
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . Anel. 239
My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . . . Anel. 272
The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . PF. 339
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . PF. 346
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe . . TC.1. 485
For wel finde I that Fortune is my fo, . . . . TC.1. 837
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde!' . . . . TC.1. 874
Though al the world on oo day be my fo, . . . TC.2. 488
And, soth to seyn, she n'as not al a fo . . . . TC.2. 684
The nightes fo, (al this clepe I the sonne) . . . TC.2. 905
And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . . . . TC.2. 1482
Upon her fo, that highte Poliphete, . . . . . TC.2. 1616
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo, . . . . . TC.4. 166
Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo? . . . . TC.4. 1089
And for the love of God beth not my fo, . . . . TC.5. 159
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fo! . . . . . TC.5. 228
Thow art myn mortal fo and me warreyest, . . . LGW.G. 248
And thow my foo, and al my folke werreyest, . . LGW. 322
That there nas noon that lyste ben his fo, . . . LGW. 1407
Yow to defende and knyghtly sleen your fo! . . . LGW. 2085
Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fo! . . . . LGW. 2559
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour. . . . . Fort. 10
Now freend, now foo, shaltow hir feele. . . . . RR. 4357
For he seith that ye ben his foo, . . . . . RR. 6051

**Foemen**
To Scotlondward, his foomen for to seke. . . . . B.ML. 718
And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . B.Mk. 3255
And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . B.Mk. 3258
His foomen made a feeste upon a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3270
And slow hymself, and eek his foomen alle: . . . B.Mk. 3276
Ne never myghte hir foomen doon hem flee, . . . B.Mk. 3507

**Foemen** *see* **Foe**

**Foes**
his olde foes han it espyed, and setten . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
upon his foes, and sodeynly desired . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
on his foes, and bigynne werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
hym for to wreken hym on hise foes, and . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
Unto his foos his conseil gan biwreye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3219
Agayn hir foos she faught so cruelly . . . . . B.Mk. 3519
That of his foos he myghte nat be slayn; . . . . B.Mk. 3929
For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe, . . . . Pity. 55
To her foos and woldyn fayn be wrokyn . . . . TC.1. 88 *var*
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001
I roughte not though alle her foos it herde. . . . TC.2. 1428
Right in dispit of alle your foos, . . . . . HF.3. 578
And thus his freendis foes we make. . . . . RR. 6938

**Foes** *see* **Foon**

**Foi** *see* **Fay, Mafay, Parfay**

**Foine**
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe. . . . . A.Kn. 1654
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . A.Kn. 2550

**Foineth**
He, foyneth on his feet with his tronchoun, . . . A.Kn. 2615

**Foison**
So he may fynde Goddes foysoun there, . . . . A.Mil. 3165
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede. . . . . B.ML. 504
And trees there were of gret foisoun . . . . . RR. 1359

**Fold**
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512
Than is the sheepe that rouketh in the folde? . . A.Kn. 1308
A thousand foold wel moore than I kan telle. . . B.ML. 1120
A thousand-foold moore vertuous was she. . . . C.Doc. 40
That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee. . . . G.CY. 1091
Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand foold . . H.Mcp. 169
And tapite hem ful many folde . . . . . BD. 260
Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold . . . . PF. 208
the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye. . . . . TC.1. 546
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!' . . . TC.1. 819
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste; . . . TC.2. 142
That plited she ful ofte in many fold: . . . . . TC.2. 697
A thousand fold; but if I were as thou, . . . . TC.2. 1003
And his adieux he made, and gan it folde. . . . TC.2. 1085
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . . TC.2. 1586
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . TC.3. 252
Me were levere a thousand fold to dye.' . . . . TC.3. 574
Whan she him felte her in his armes folde. . . . TC.3. 1201
A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de. . TC.3. 1540
A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere. . . . TC.3. 1684
And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . . . TC.4. 1230
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . . . TC.4. 1689
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . . TC.5. 1240
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1
For that may greve thee many folde; . . . . . RR. 2330

**Folden**
For sorwe of this, and with his armes folden, . . TC.4. 359
Whan they were in hir bed in armes folden, . . . TC.4. 1247

**Foldest**
Ne fooldist thou nat to-gidre (by replicacioun . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Foleye**
Semeth it thanne that folk foleyen and erren, . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
And foleyen swiche folk, thanne, that wenen . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50

**Folily**
Senec, for thynges that been folily doon . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
they that folily wasten and despenden the . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
I have my body folily despended; . . . . . E.Mch. 1403
'Ye han bigonne youre question folily,' . . . . G.SN. 428
Or men may deme he pleyneth folily, . . . . . Mars. 158
fleetynge errour folyly-and lightly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folyly. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
And who so askith folily, . . . . . RR. 2603
He spake therof so folilye, . . . . . RR. 3819
There as they leese her good folyly . . . . . RR. 5942 *var*

**Folily** *see* **Foly**

**Folk**
Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . A.Prol. 12
Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle . . . . . A.Prol. 25
To drawen folk to hevene by fairnesse, . . . . A.Prol. 519
Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . . A.Prol. 744
'What folk been ye, that at myn hom-comynge . . A.Kn. 905
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . A.Kn. 988
'Allas, why pleynen folk so in commune . . . . A.Kn. 1251
Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede, . . . . A.Kn. 1286
The hertes of hir folk; right as hir day . . . . A.Kn. 1537
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . . A.Kn. 1951
Unto the folk that foghten thus echon . . . . A.Kn. 2655
Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres, . . . . A.Kn. 2828
Ther sitten folk, of whiche oon baar his sheeld, . . A.Kn. 2893
He moste endure, as oother folk, his care. . . . A.Mil. 3232
For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381
Tomorwe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . A.Mil. 3593
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3840
Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855
Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3857
With olde folk, save dotage, is namoore.' . . . . A.Rv. 3898
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo; . . . . . A.Rv. 3961
O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas! . . . . B.ML. 123
As wise folk ye knowen all thestaat . . . . . B.ML. 128
And oother folk ynogh, this is the ende; . . . . B.ML. 255
Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, . . . . . B.ML. 313
And whan assembled was this folk in-feere, . . . B.ML. 328
That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . B.ML. 380
Arryved been this cristen folk to londe . . . . B.ML. 386
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse . . . . B.ML. 416
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille . . . B.ML. 502
Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree, . . . B.ML. 541
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . . B.ML. 549
That helpeth folk out of the feendes snare': . . . B.ML. 571
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . B.ML. 678
To folk that han y-wedded hem with rynges, . . . B.ML. 712
And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . B.ML. 816
The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour . . . B.ML. 956
As he that is of cristen folk the flour, . . . . . B.ML. 1090
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . . B.ML. 1118

**Folk**—*Continued*

Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . . . . B.Pri. 1679
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . . . B.Pri. 1685
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newe! . . . . . B.Pri. 1764
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente, . . B.Pri. 1804
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . B.Th. 1895
Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mel. 2132
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
maken joye, and wepen with swich folk . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
congregacioun of folk, as surgiens, . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
And whan this folk togidre assembled . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
Up stirten thanne the yonge folk . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche. . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
many folk that prively in his eere . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
and ordeyned by greet multitude of folk, . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
founden in fewe folk that been wise and . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
of folk ther every man crieth and clatereth . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
to lerne hem and enquere of lasse folk . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
vicioune wordes he stireth oother folk to . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
telle it to mo folk if it be nede. But looke alwey . B.Mel. 2355–60
of which folk ye sholde been counseilled, now wol . B.Mel. 2360–5
of folk that been dronkelewe, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
suspect the conseillyng of swich folk as . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
conseillyng of wikked folk, for the book . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
seith, "The conseillyng of wikked folk . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
also eschue the conseillyng of yong folk, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
yow of which folk ye shul take youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
conseil, and of which folk ye shul folwe . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
hast approved it by manye wise folk, and. . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
shewed it to mo folk, if it hadde been . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
ye han y-cleped straunge folk, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
reconsiled, and folk that doon yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
multitudes of folk, there as men take . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
wise folk, that seyden alle by oon accord, as . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
yow fro alle straunge folk, and fro lyeres, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
somme folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet . . B.Mel. 2515–20
yonge folk also, that conseilleden yow to venge . B.Mel. 2540–5
erred to han cleped swich manere folk to . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
poynt, it is wel knowen whiche folk been . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
compaignye of poure folk." And yet . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
nombre and a gretter multitude of folk . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
peple, folk and governours of hooly . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
and repentynge folk of hire folies,—that . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
Religious folk, for ye mowe bettre paye . . . . B.Mk. 3150
Empoysoned of thyn owene folk thou weere; . . . B.Mk. 3850
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fledde, . . . B.Mk. 3874
Is right ynough to muche folk, I gesse. . . . . B.NP. 3960
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes . . . B.NP. 4119
That folk enduren in this lif present. . . . . B.NP. 4171
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace . . . C.Pard. 383
Som for plesaunce of folk and flaterye, . . . . C.Pard. 409
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displesances; . . . C.Pard. 420
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne . . . . C.Pard. 430
Of yonge folk, that haunteden folye, . . . . . C.Pard. 464
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!' . . . . C.Pard. 759
What rekketh me thogh folk seye vileynye . . . D.WB. 53
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse, . . . . D.WB. 102
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . D.WB. 257
But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . . . D.WB. 290
And to my fadres folk and his allyes,— . . . . D.WB. 301
But certeinly I made folk swich cheere, . . . . D.WB. 486
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . . D.WB. 553
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.' . . D.WB. 843
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale. . . . . D.WB. 852
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . D.WB. 1004
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun . . . . . D.WB. 1148
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo. . . . . D.Sum. 1681
Whan folk in chirche had yeve him what hem leste, . D.Sum. 1735
Of alle folk that yaf hym any good, . . . . . D.Sum. 1744
Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . D.Sum. 1872
And burell folk in richesse and despence . . . . D.Sum. 1874
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence. . . . D.Sum. 2058
In which that poure folk of that village . . . . E.Cl. 200
Among thise poure folk ther dwelte a man . . . E.Cl. 204
And worshipful, that folk ther she was bore, . . . E.Cl. 401
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore, . . . E.Cl. 445
In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan . . E.Cl. 521
And whan that folk it to his fader tolde, . . . . E.Cl. 614
But ther been folk of swich condicioun . . . . E.Cl. 701
Biforn the folk hirselven strepeth she, . . . . E.Cl. 894
The folk hire folwe wepynge in hir weye, . . . . E.Cl. 897
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge, . . . E.Cl. 912
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hire absence, . . . . E.Cl. 921
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee . . . . . E.Cl. 1002
With oother folk to greete the markysesse, . . . E.Cl. 1014
And folk that ootherweys han seyd of me, . . . E.Cl. 1072
He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 1155
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence . . . E.Cl. 1207
I speke of folk in seculer estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1322
Of worldly folk holden the siker weye; . . . . E.Mch. 1390
With othere worthy folk, up on the deys. . . . E.Mch. 1711
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth, . . E.Mch. 1962
Diverse folk diversely they demed; . . . . . F.Sq. 202

**Folk**—*Continued*

And oother folk han wondred on the sweord . . . F.Sq. 236
Thus erly, for the folk been alle on reste?' . . . F.Sq. 379
To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . . . . F.Sq. 551
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 956
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste.' . F.Fkl. 1218
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1293
Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,— . F.Fkl. 1411
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.' . . F.Fkl. 1486
Of thise folk ye gete of me namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1556
And fro Maxime, and fro his folk echoné, . . . G.SN. 377
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven? . . . . . G.SN. 472
The Cristen folk which that aboute hire were, . . G.SN. 535
To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 673
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to, . . . . G.CY. 744
If that men liste, this folk they knowe may; . . . G.CY. 891
Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocence! . . . . . G.CY. 897
Amonges folk for ever to appeere. . . . . G.CY. 1132
To brynge folk to hir destruccioun. . . . . G.CY. 1387
And maken folk for to purchacen curses . . . . G.CY. 1405
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire . . . . . H.Mcp. 289
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and . . . I.Pars. 90–5
humble folk is the penitence of every day. . . . I.Pars. 100–5
that leden folk to helle. . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
greet angwyssh shul the synful folk have . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
that folk of this world han in this . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul been . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
seith, 'The riche folk that embraceden . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the dampned folk'; and this is forasmuche as the hyer . I.Pars. 190–5
oother folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . I.Pars. 305–10
and wol nat faste whan oother folk fasten . . . . I.Pars. 370–5 *var*
othere folk, as to regard of his value, . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
to muche biforn folk, and clappen as a . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
damage of the forseyde poure folk. . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
and dagged clothyng to the poure folk, . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
elles whan this folk of lowe degree, as . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Thilke manere of folk been the flyes that folwen the . I.Pars. 440–5
the careyne. Swich forseyde folk . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
to festes and poure folk been put awey . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
oother folk hath receyved. Another is . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
that men speke of oother folk; this synne . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
oother folk doon of hir owene catel. . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
folk yeven it swich a name. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
of the almesse of poure folk.' . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Alle this manere of folk so wrappen hem . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
suffreth it, for folk sholden yeve the moore . . . I.Pars. 605–10
alle manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
of fals folk, ne of angry folk, or grevous folk . . . I.Pars. 640–5
ne to muche worldly folk; . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
freendshipe be amonges folk than he . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
swiche as speken faire byforn folk and . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
ne of folke that loven to meche . . . here owne profite . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5 *var*
maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
as folk doon at the gawdes of an ape. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
folk that maken hir servantz to travaillen . . . I.Pars. 665–70
and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
This vertu maketh folk to undertake . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
Som oother folk seyn that avarice is for to purchacen . I.Pars. 740–5
wrong that bireven hire bonde folk thynges . . . I.Pars. 750–5
goodes of boonde folk been the goodes of hir . . . I.Pars. 755–60
for humble folk been Cristes freendes, . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
som folk moore lough, and that everich . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
poure folk wrongfully, withouten mercy or . . . I.Pars. 775–80
poure folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . I.Pars. 775–80
womman preyen for folk to avauncen . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
But, for as muche as som folk been . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
as to mynstrals and to folk, for to beren . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
by whiche he draweth folk to synne. . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
basilicok sleeth folk by the venym of his . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
goode folk. Of this brekynge comth . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
or elles bothe, or of folk that been . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
lyf that is. And thise ordred folk been . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
to hem. But in swich folk hath the . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
ne myghte nat plese to many folk at . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
for which that folk whan they . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
or by the excitynge of oother folke; or if . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
or how that she hath suffred that folk . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
shamefast folk been next foryevenesse . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
ne for shame of folk, ne for maladie, ne . . . . I.Pars. 1010–15
largenesse to poure folk, gladnesse of herte espirituel, I.Pars. 1050–5
But goode folke, over al other, . . . . . BD. 890
In ydel hope, folk redelees of peyne,— . . . . Pity. 27
For to tho folk, with-outen any faile, . . . . . Pity. 48
Somtyme envyous folke with tunges horwe . . . Mars. 206
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . . Mars. 220
Wherto constreyneth he his folk so faste . . . . Mars. 225
To have pite of folk that been in peyne; . . . . Mars. 283
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome, . . . . Anel. 23
The noble folk wer to the toune y-drawe. . . . . Anel. 70
Ne wot how that he quyteth folk hir hyre, . . . PF. 9

**Folk**—*Continued*

Than axede he if folk that heer been dede . . . PF. 50
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye . . . . PF. 55
And lecherous folk, after that they be dede, . . . PF. 79
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route. . . . . PF. 245
thei delyvre noght folk fro maladye. But yif ye muses . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
assailed in periles by folk of wykkide . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
Soranas, of whiche folk the renoun is . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
good folk. And therfore I, folwynge thilke . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowynge . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
that bytwixen wikkid folk and me han . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
the wraththe of more myghty folk hath . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
pore feble folk! How ofte eek have I put of or . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
wrecche pore folk, that the covetise of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
asseured ayens alle othere folk, that, for . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
the jugement of the and of wys folk. Of whiche . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
for as moche as folk that been to comen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
schrewed folk apparailen felonyes ayens . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
felonous folk, that now desiren the blood and the . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
mortel folk, ne submyttede some of hem (that is . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
and the jugement of moche folk loken . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
some folk.) Textus. And ther-of cometh . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
good folk; and I se that goode men ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
and anoyinge folk treden, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
punysscheth innocentes? And folk of wikkide maneres . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
alle folk. And of the felonyes and . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the dessertes of folk. And in the lattre . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
hir to other folk, hath schewyd hir every . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
gold, and apparayleth coveytous folk . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
the sovereyne cure of al mortel folk is to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
to the eyres of straunge folk; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
O ye mortel folk, what seeke ye thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
it ne maketh folk no wrechches? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
hem that dispenden it than to thilke folk . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
translated into other folk and stynteth . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
man without povert of alle othere folke. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
to-gydre the herynge of moche folk. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
noght passen unto moche folk withouten . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
I this richesse, syn that many folk mai . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is to . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
brenneth in folk more cruely than the fyer of . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
powyers but oonly the goodnesse of folk . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
folk that wisten of a conjuracioun (whiche . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
the same thyng of other folk in hym-self? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
(Or thus: what may a man don to folk, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
that folk ne may don hym the same?) . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
certeyn that ryght wykkyd folk han . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
that ben yyven to schrewide folk nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
and eek of the othere folk enhabitynge . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
nat that the maneris of diverse folk and . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
juggen worthy of preysynge, other folk . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
boundes of o manere folk. But how . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
the smale wordes of straunge folk. Have now (here and . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
—for, certes, of swych folk speke I that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
'what atteyneth fame to swiche folk, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
what coveyten proude folk to lyften up . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
desceyveth folk; the contrarie Fortune . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
of folk that usen hem; the contrarye . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
ledeth ofte folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
'of mortel folk, whiche that travailen hem in many . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
I have seyd, alle mortel folk enforcen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
han I-geten. And some folk ther ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
to some other folk, that noblesse of renoun be . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
of werre or of pees. And many folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
ther ben folk that entrechaungen the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
Semeth it thanne that folk foleyen and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
swiche folk, thanne, that wenen that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
of mortel folk travaylen for to . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
and taken metes of the handes of folk . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
the strengere folk bynymen it fro the feblere, . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
Riche folk, mai they neyther han hungir ne . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
may putten vertus in the hertes of folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
he is despysed of moost folk, so as . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
scheweth to moche folk; . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
and redouted of straunge folk? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
no maner folk to don his office; right as fyer in . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
ne cometh nat to folk of hir propre . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
false opynyoun of folk (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that weenen that dignytees maken folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that thei comen there as folk ne knowen . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
yit throf he haatful to alle folk (this is to . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
seyn that, al was he byhated of alle folk, . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
moot ther nede ben moche folk over . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
fayleth, whiche that maketh folk blisful, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
nat be vertu? Certes swiche folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5

**Folk**—*Continued*

thousandes of folk but a greet swellere . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
than swiche preysynge? For thilke folk . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that folk han geten hem thonk or . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
to whiche folk the renoun of a man ne . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
bryngen to the bodyes of folk that usen . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
leden folk thider as thei byheten to . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
byfore othere folk, thow schalt defoule . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
highte lynx, so that the lokynge of folk . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
it semeth that thei yeve to mortel folk a . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
ne ben not desired of alle folk more than . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
many folk ne ben not verray goodis ne . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
word that is used to alle folk.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
gode folk ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
that blisfulnesses comen alwey to good folk, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
to wykkide folk. And thou schalt . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
knowen that good folk ben alwey strong . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
'Alle folk thanne,' quod sche, 'good . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
'But wikkide folk,' quod sche, 'yif . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
gode folk geten good and not the wikkide folk, . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
ben myghty and wikked folk ben feble.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
to the good folk and to badde, the gode folk seken . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
have graunted, that nedes good folk . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
sike folk, whan thei aperceyven that nature . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
feblesse and infirmite of wikkid folk, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
is in wikkide felonous folke. (As who . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
Of the whiche power of good folk men . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
scholde seme to som folk that this were . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
vicyous folk ben wikkid, but I ne may nat . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
forme and in the doynge of good folk. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
with which clernesse thise gode folk schynen? . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
In this scheweth it wel that to good folk . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
may nat ben disseveryd fro good folk. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
as hem lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
of good folk hir propre honour. But yif . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
certein that alle gode folk ben I-maked . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
blisful for thei ben gode; and thilke folk . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
of good folk swych that no day ne schal . . . . Bo.4. p. 3. 1285–90
to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
that chaungith the bodyes of folk in-to . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
thing peraventure to some folk, yit moot . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
ne for that they yeven to other folk . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
sche, 'that good folk ben blisful and . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
ben they that doon wrong to othere folk, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'that thilke folk that ben worthy of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
Love ryghtfully good folk, and have pite on schrewes.' Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
the peynes ben establisschid than for good folk.' . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
pressen and confounden good folk, and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
ayeinward to good folk hardenesses, and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
is doon by wikkid folk nys nat doon . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
swiche folk as thei demen to ben gode folk or schrewes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
folk ben swiche as thei wenen? But in . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
that thilke men that som folk demen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
worthy of mede, other folk demen hem . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
demen or knowen the good folk and the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5

**Folk**—*Continued*

folk ben astonyd. But for to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
governe to good folk, for that the malice . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
to other folk prosperites and adversites, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
corages, and remordith some folk by . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
other folk he suffreth to ben travailed with . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
And other folk dreden more than thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
beren, and thilke folk god ledeth in-to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
sorweful thingis. And many othir folk . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
to other folk that vertu mai nat ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
To other folke is welefulnesse I-yeven unworthely, . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
and exercisynge to good folk, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
good folk and schrewes, ne schrewes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
good folk, or elles bycause to punysschen . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
fortune that is yeven to good folk in . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wikkide folk, it punysseth. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
of thise oolde folk ne withseide nevere; . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
thanne wenen folk that it is . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
medes to good folk, and peynes to badde folk, syn that Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
or elles that good folk ben I-gerdoned. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
The whiche folk, syn that hir propre . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
Of other folk; and thenketh how that ye . . . . TC.1. 26
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . TC.1. 34
fful wel bylovyd and folk wele of her tolde . . . TC.1. 131 *var*
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . TC.1. 138
The folk of Troye hir observaunces olde, . . . . TC.1. 160
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . . . . TC.1. 169
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . . TC.1. 176
Behinden othre folk in litel brede . . . . . TC.1. 179
And which a labour folk han in winninge . . . . TC.1. 199
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit . . . . TC.1. 241
And strengest folk ben therwith overcome, . . . TC.1. 243
And worthy folk maad worthier of name, . . . TC.1. 251
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk converte! . . TC.1. 308
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descente . . . . . TC.1. 319
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . . . TC.1. 354
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste. . . . TC.1. 357
And bringe our lusty folk to holinesse!' . . . . TC.1. 560
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . TC.1. 1006
'Wher is my lady?' to her folk quod he; . . . . TC.2. 79
With that com he and al his folk anon . . . . TC.2. 619
May I not wel in other folk aspye . . . . . TC.2. 775
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . TC.2. 803
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . . TC.2. 859
'For alle the folk that han or ben on-live . . . TC.2. 888
That she and alle her folk in wente i-fere. . . . TC.2. 910
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweyel' . . . TC.2. 1157
And say wel that hir folk were alle aweye, . . . TC.2. 1194
For by my cheres mosten folk espye . . . . . TC.2. 1507
Why al this folk assembled in this place; . . . . TC.2. 1567
Men curen folk.'—'This charme I wol thee lere.' . TC.2. 1580
As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne . . TC.2. 1584
If that I may, and alle folk be trewe!' . . . . TC.2. 1610
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm. . . . TC.2. 1647
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, . . . TC.2. 1728
'Aviseth you what folk ben here withinne, . . . TC.2. 1730
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . TC.2. 1743
The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . . TC.2. 1745
Of thinges which that folk on wondren so, . . . TC.3. 32
Ye folk a lawe han set in univers; . . . . . TC.3. 36
For-why this folk wol comen up anon . . . . . TC.3. 191
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . TC.3. 317
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice . . . . . TC.3. 327
That folk ungiltif suffren here injure, . . . . . TC.3. 1018
'Ek al my wo is this, that folk now usen . . . . TC.3. 1023
ffolk sen alday and redyn ek in storijs . . . . TC.3. 1063 *var*
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . TC.3. 1190
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevene. . . . TC.3. 1204
For wo, or elles whan that folk ben sike, . . . . TC.3. 1362
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.3. 1429
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thee chide, . TC.3. 1433
A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde, . . . TC.3. 1721
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . . TC.3. 1795
As writen folk thorugh which it is in minde. . . . TC.4. 18
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . TC.4. 48
And othre lasse folk as Phebuseo; . . . . . TC.4. 54
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . . TC.4. 55
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . TC.4. 112
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . . TC.4. 122
And we han nede of folk as men may se. . . . . TC.4. 191
That litel witen folk what is to yerne, . . . . TC.4. 198
This folk desiren now deliverance . . . . . TC.4. 202
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . TC.4. 1183
Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de, . . . TC.4. 1388

**Folk**—*Continued*

With certein folk he hoved her t'abide, . . . . TC.5. 33
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . . TC.5. 93
T'honouren you, as wel as folk of Troye.' . . . TC.5. 119
For folk of Grece, that ye nevere knewe. . . . TC.5. 123
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded . . TC.5. 344
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . . TC.5. 412
This knowen folk that han y-suffred peyne, . . . TC.5. 415
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . TC.5. 588
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir bane!' . . TC.5. 602
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . . TC.5. 761
For wise folk in bokes it expresse, . . . . . TC.5. 790
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye toun; . . . . TC.5. 856
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . TC.5. 883
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . . . TC.5. 969
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . TC.5. 1178
And why? For folk expounden hem amis! . . . TC.5. 1278
Fro folk to folk, or whan they shal be smitted, . . TC.5. 1545
To ben unknowe of folk that weren wise, . . . . TC.5. 1579
Thorugh false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . TC.5. 1781
To make folk to dreme a-nyght; . . . . . HF.1. 42
Besyde a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . . . . HF.1. 73
And ther his folk he shulde fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 237
And noght him nor his folk despisest, . . . . . HF.2. 130
Of Loves folk, if they be glade, . . . . . HF.2. 137
Of Loves folke mo tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 167
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen, . . . . . HF.2. 552
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . . HF.3. 64
Whan I hadde al this folk beholde, . . . . . HF.3. 195
Of famous folk that hadde been . . . . . HF.3. 248
Ful moche prees of folke ther nas, . . . . . HF.3. 268
And folk of digne reverence, . . . . . HF.3. 336
For of this folk ful wel I wyste, . . . . . HF.3. 454
Folk that heer besechen thee, . . . . . HF.3. 464
Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . . . . HF.3. 518
Folk that han ful trewely . . . . . HF.3. 571
That thise nexte folke have doon.' . . . . . HF.3. 685
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,' . . . . . HF.3. 700
We ben swich folk as ye may here. . . . . HF.3. 738
As goode folk have in goodnes; . . . . . HF.3. 742
As other folk hadde in the toune, . . . . . HF.3. 759
As gode folk han for goodnesse; . . . . . HF.3. 764
Herestow not what this folke prayen us . . . . . HF.3. 772 *var*
That som folk han desired fame . . . . . HF.3. 809
Of qwalme of folk, and eek of bestes; . . . . . HF.3. 878
Of folk, as I saw rome aboute, . . . . . HF.3. 945
That al the folk that is a-lyve . . . . . HF.3. 965
Folk can synge hit bet than I. . . . . HF.3. 1048
For wel I wot that folk han herebeforn . . . . . LGW.G. 61
And lettist folk to han devocyoun . . . . . LGW.G. 251
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem ealyth. . . . . LGW.G. 263
And thow my foo, and al my folke werreyest, . . . LGW. 322
And lettest folke from hire devocioun . . . . . LGW. 325
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe; . . . . LGW. 331
And han of poore folke compassyoun; . . . . . LGW. 390
Yet hath he made lewde folke delyte . . . . . LGW. 415
And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte. . . . LGW. 653
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . LGW. 1077
With al his folke, to doon what so hem leste. . . . LGW. 1113
With al thise newe lusty folke of Troye. . . . . LGW. 1151
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . . LGW. 1193
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kylle . . LGW. 1216
And al his folke with tempeste al to-driven, . . . LGW. 1280
And chese what folke that thou wilte with the take. . LGW. 1449
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . LGW. 1508
She knew by folke that in his shippes be, . . . LGW. 1512
For they ben worthy folke, withouten les. . . . LGW. 1518
And of his countre-folke a ful grete woon, . . . LGW. 2161
Corrumpeth, whan that folke his name nevene? . . LGW. 2237
And to his folke, the moste and eke the leste, . . LGW. 2303
Ful of folke, of whiche ful many on . . . . . LGW. 2408
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpyned . . . LGW. 2428
His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven, . . . LGW. 2431
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,— . . . LGW. 2539
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe, . . . Form.A. 23
Slepten this blissed folk withowte walles, . . . . Form.A. 43
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . Truth. 6
But lust that folk have in dissensioun? . . . . L.St. 9
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun! . . . . . L.St. 23
And dryve thy folk ageyn to stedfastnesse. . . . L.St. 28
Allas, Scogan! of olde folk ne yonge, . . . . . Scog. 20
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede. . . . . Scog. 32
to Jewes in Ebrewe, and to the Latyn folk . . . Astr. 5–11
in Latyn; whiche Latyn folke had hem . . . . Astr. 5–11
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right . . . Astr. 5–11
somme folke, so that the planete arise in that same . Astr. 165–8
Day, that some folke callen the Day . . . . . Astr. 179–85
of this world, thilke folke han this right . . . . Astr. 277–84
Of yonge folke, I wente soone . . . . . RR. 23
Than yonge folk entenden ay . . . . . RR. 82
That eggith folk in many gise . . . . . RR. 182
She makith folk compasse and caste . . . . . RR. 194
And hath such [wo] whan folk doth good, . . . . RR. 275
Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . . RR. 280
To elden folk, had maad hir elde . . . . . RR. 396
These olde folk have alwey colde, . . . . . RR. 411
For sich folk maketh lene her face, . . . . . RR. 444
Hym and his folk, for swetter place . . . . . RR. 622
The alther-fairest folk to see . . . . . RR. 625

**Folk**—*Continued*

And eke what folk there with hym were, . . . . RR. 704
So faire folk and so fresh had he, . . . . . RR. 737
Fro whennes siche folk myght come, . . . . . RR. 739
This folk, of which I telle you soo, . . . . . RR. 743
To syngen first, folk to solace, . . . . . RR. 756
And folk daunce and mery bene, . . . . . RR. 760
Of all the folk that daunced there; . . . . . RR. 815
Of all the folk that on the daunce is. . . . . RR. 1002
Or til hir folk, in word or dede, . . . . . RR. 1037
That riche folk have full gret myght . . . . . RR. 1041
Bifore the folk, hem to bigilen, . . . . . RR. 1055
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . . . RR. 1059
And make folk ful straunge be . . . . . RR. 1065
For bothe wyse folk and unwys . . . . . RR. 1162
For yonge folk wele witen ye . . . . . RR. 1288
The lusty folk that daunced there, . . . . . RR. 1303
Ful hende folk and wys and free . . . . . RR. 1306
And folk of faire port trewely . . . . . RR. 1307
Namely to folk whanne they ben sike. . . . . RR. 1358
Y-blent, for folk of grettist wit . . . . . RR. 1610
Heere comth to folk of newe rage, . . . . . RR. 1613
Fro folk thou must departe in hie, . . . . . RR. 2393
With sondre folk assailed was, . . . . . RR. 3046
Thou delest with angry folk y-wis; . . . . . RR. 3265
From these folk awey to fare, . . . . . RR. 3267
Drawyng such folk hym too, . . . . . RR. 3885
Soleyn folk and envyou[r]s; . . . . . RR. 3896
Honestly with folk to pleye. . . . . RR. 3899
That folk [ne] lyve not holily. . . . . RR. 5749
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare, . . . . . RR. 5778
With all the folk of her bataille, . . . . . RR. 5849
With all the folk of her ledyng, . . . . . RR. 5863
To putte oure folk out of doutyng . . . . . RR. 6074
He must in worldly folk hym seke, . . . . . RR. 6141
Religiouse folk ben full covert, . . . . . RR. 6149
Seculer folk ben more appert. . . . . RR. 6150
Religious folk, ne hem diffame; . . . . . RR. 6152
Religious folk ben al pitous, . . . . . RR. 6161
With which folk wole I never be, . . . . . RR. 6165
Wite with what folk is my dwellyng, . . . . . RR. 6208
What folk hast thou us nempned heere? . . . . . RR. 6224
To joly folk I enhabite; . . . . . RR. 6355
All folk where evere thei founde be; . . . . . RR. 6366
But pore folk that gone by strete, . . . . . RR. 6455
Yit all[e] pore folk I disdeyne. . . . . RR. 6490
Dewe to folk, that men may se . . . . . RR. 6638
Folk of her catel or of her thing. . . . . RR. 6670
The goode folk that Poule to preched . . . . . RR. 6679
Thanne oughten good folk comunly . . . . . RR. 6730
For folk that hem to vertu yyven, . . . . . RR. 6803
Such folk drinken gret mysese; . . . . . RR. 6807
Upon the pore folk they geten . . . . . RR. 6816
But pore folk al quyte I lete, . . . . . RR. 6852
That usen folk thus to disceyven, . . . . . RR. 6884
And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . . . . RR. 6900
That is for folk it shulde se. . . . . RR. 6910
And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . . . RR. 6917
And tellen folk where so we go, . . . . . RR. 6953
We ben the folk without lesyng . . . . . RR. 6963
But I wolde al folk undirtake, . . . . . RR. 6991
For I that other folk chastie, . . . . . RR. 6993
To turne folk that ben myswent. . . . . RR. 7182
That doth the synfull folk converte . . . . . RR. 7185
And can the folk so wel disceyve, . . . . . RR. 7221
That we may folk repreve echoon, . . . . . RR. 7237
Whom shulden folk worshipen so . . . . . RR. 7239
To patren while that folk may us see, . . . . . RR. 7241
If they be sich folk as they semen, . . . . . RR. 7247
To such folk as I you dyvyse . . . . . RR. 7261
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive, . . . . . RR. 7265
The folk, for they shal not perceyve. . . . . RR. 7270
But hardy folk and stronge in dede. . . . . RR. 7352
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned. . . . . RR. 7363
That signifyeth tho folke beshrewed, . . . . . RR. 7392
And sawe folke in the way passyng. . . . . RR. 7424
And on the folke areyseth blame, . . . . . RR. 7539
And lasse than other folke, algate. . . . . RR. 7557
Ther presen other folk on yow . . . . . RR. 7627
That thrallen folk so gilteles.' . . . . . RR. 7664
To shryve folk of most dignyte . . . . . RR. 7678

**Folks**

How myrily that othere folkes fare? . . . . . D.WB. 330
And to the poure folkes that ther dwelle . . . . G.SN. 174
He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme; . . . . . G.CY. 1092
that wrongfully ocupien folkes heritages. . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
they wole have raw flessh of folkes wyves . . . I.Pars. 900–5
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278
more gredy aftir othir folkes rychesses . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle, . . . . TC.1. 233
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . . . . TC.3. 1137
Lest in this town that folkes me despise . . . . TC.4. 1340
—O yonge fresshe folkes, he or she, . . . . . TC.5. 1835
As if folkes complexiouns . . . . . HF.1. 21
And in his folkes furtherynges, . . . . . HF.2. 128
With famous folkes names fele, . . . . . HF.3. 47
That crien riche folkes laudes, . . . . . HF.3. 232
And ryng thise folkes werk by note, . . . . . HF.3. 630
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe. . . . LGW. 1203
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . . . . LGW. 1841

**Folks**—*Continued*

To taken other folkis thyng . . . . . RR. 195
To gripen other folkis gode; . . . . . RR. 204
Or elles stode in folkis pryse. . . . . RR. 300
And maken folkis pride fallen, . . . . . RR. 881
And foule abate the folkis prys. . . . . RR. 1061
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis . . . . . RR. 1185
Yonge folkis to bewreye, . . . . . RR. 3879
Which whilom wole on folkes smyle, . . . . . RR. 4355 *em*
But oonly folkes forto lede . . . . . RR. 4938
To other pore folkis alwey. . . . . RR. 6570
On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen, . . . . RR. 6903
Make folkes shuldris aken. . . . . RR. 6908
Of folkis good and her lyvyng. . . . . RR. 7020

**Follies**

and repentynge folk of hire folies,—that . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1002
us so debonairly in our folies, that if he . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
deffendeth his folies, and trusteth to muchel in his . I.Pars. 400–5
falle agayn in hir olde folies, outher they . . . . I.Pars. 970–5

**Follow**

Thei folwen all the favour of Fortune), . . . . A.Kn. 2682
Heere folwen the wordes bitwene the . . . . . A.Mil. *head*
and of which folk ye shul folwe the conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe after . . B.Mel. 2395–400
to every man to folwe and sewe hym; . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
Folwen of excesse and of glotonyes, . . . . . C.Pard. 514
And in swich wise folwe hym and his foore. . . . D.WB. 110
And bad us folwen hem in swich degree. . . . . D.WB. 1124
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . . D.WB. 1156
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . . . . E.Cl. 873
The folk hire folwe wepynge in hir weye, . . . . E.Cl. 897
Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 1143
Heere folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn . . . F.Fkl. *head*
But hire obeye and folwe hir wyl in al, . . . . F.Fkl. 749
To folwen hire, as she that is goddesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1053
The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; . . . G.SN. 83
folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
of folk been the fyes that folwen the hony, . . . I.Pars. 440–5
or elles the houndes that folwen the careyne. . . I.Pars. 440–5
Of this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen manye harmes. . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol flee; . . . . . BD. 584
First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. . . . Anel. 21
ne mai nat folwen ne holden; but thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
For whi forleten thei vertus and folwen vices? . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
that thei oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
in the breestis of hem that folwen hem. . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
damages ther folwen of thingis of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
folwen thinges that ne ben nat I-wist? . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
aungelis) ne folwen nat in discernynge . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
yif we wollen . . . and folwen Plato, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede. . . . . TC.1. 259
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . . TC.1. 614
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne. . . . . TC.2. 49
And folwe me, for I wol han the wite! . . . . TC.3. 739
Folwen ful ofte a merie somer's day; . . . . . TC.3. 1061
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . . . TC.4. 307
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!' . . . TC.4. 1176
So that his soule her soule folwe mighte . . . . TC.4. 1187
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . . TC.4. 1199
And dampned al our werk, that folwen so . . . TC.5. 1823 *em*
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be . . . . . LGW. 894
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn. . . . LGW. 926
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile, . . . . LGW. 1002
Ne folowen hym she sat hir doun ryght tho, . . . LGW. 2721
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . Gent. 3
To folwe word by word the curiositee . . . . Ven. 81
11. Than folewen the names of the Holy . . . Astr. 50–7
Conclusiouns that folewen . . . . . Astr. 218–22
of the 3 houses that folewen. . . . . Astr. 343–50
That folowen hym always aboute.' . . . . . RR. 628
That shall folowe aftir, whan ye mete. . . . . RR. 2360
Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone. . . . . RR. 3778
ther shal . . . Folwe an evell conclusioun. . . . RR. 4459
Folowe it, and folowen shal it thee.' . . . . . RR. 4784
This wole I that thou folowe wele, . . . . . RR. 5307
I mene but gile, and folowe that. . . . . RR. 6203
They wolde hym folowe al wolde he fle. . . . . RR. 6268
And folowe hym, and to pore it yive, . . . . . RR. 6655
And folwe hym in goode dedis. . . . . RR. 6660
But if that he wole folowe y-wis . . . . . RR. 7163
And that her wordis folowe her dede, . . . . . RR. 7249

**Followed**

He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve. . . . A.Prol. 528
And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde, . . . A.Kn. 2151
"Blisful is that man that hath nat folwed the conseilyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
But I folwed ay my dames loore, . . . . . D.WB. 583
I folwed ay myn inclinacioun . . . . . D.WB. 615
But ever folwede myn appetit,— . . . . . D.WB. 623
And folwed ay his bodily delyt . . . . . E.Mch. 1249
That hadde y-folwed and koude no good. . . . . BD. 390
And I him folwed, and hit forth wente . . . . BD. 397

**Followed**—*Continued*

Hit folowed wel she coude good. . . . . BD. 1011
felawes, and folwyden my wey (that is to . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
Her folwed in the gardin al aboute. . . . . TC.2. 819
The brighte Venus folwed and ay taughte . . . TC.5. 1016
And he me folwed faste alwey; . . . . . RR. 1346
The God of Love me folowed aye, . . . . . RR. 1450

**Followest**

Thou folwest hym certeyn, and art his eyre. . . LGW. 2549

**Followeth**

Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the prees,— . . B.ML. 865
foond never womman good, it folweth nat . . . B. Mel. 2265–70
consequent, and therof folweth another . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
good, but yet ne folweth it nat ther-of . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
For hym that folweth al this world of prees, . . B.Mk. 3327
Heere folweth The Phisiciens Tale . . . . . C.Doc. *head*
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale . C.Pard. *head*
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore, . . . D.Sum. 1935
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale . . E.Cl. *head*
Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence, . . . . E.Cl. 1189
For which she folweth yow ful bisily, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1051
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Mauncioples Tale . H.Mcp. *head*
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale . . I.Pars. *head*
misericorde folweth pitee in parfournynge of . . I.Pars. 805–10
for the coveitise of eyen folweth the coveitise . . I.Pars. 850–5
He foloweth hir that is his lyves cure; . . . . Mars. 131
folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thing it folweth that yif thou ne have no . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
of renoun folweth of the forseyde thynges, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'Thanne folweth it,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
folweth it that thilke thing that by his . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
I se wel that it folweth by strengthe of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
but folweth, by other manere than is . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
felawschipith and folweth hem! For . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
in this manere it folweth thanne that alle . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
Than folweth it that he that . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byforn.) . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
of this sentence folweth it that thanne ben schrewes . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
'That folweth it wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
For whiche it folweth that, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
Sestow nat thanne what thing folweth . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
'Certes,' quod sche, 'it folweth or comith . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth it . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
For whiche it folweth that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
And yit ther folweth anothir . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
thing), thanne folweth it that oure vices . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
the betere undirstonde this that folweth, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
necessite folwith hem; and yif necessite . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
Of whiche it folweth that thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
us that it folwith and resembleth thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
moevynge of temporel thinges folweth this . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
ben futur. For which it folweth that this nis . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
So folweth it that ther is som pite . . . . . TC.1. 899
For this thyng folweth of necessytee . . . . . TC.2. 1750d, R
And after winter folweth grene May. . . . . TC.3. 1062
And why theffect folweth of somme, . . . . . HF.1. 5
Upon whiche table ther foleweth a canoun . . . Astr. 20–5
9. Next this folewith the Cercle of the . . . . Astr. 45–50
10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith . . . . Astr. 45–50
'Ye, Sir, it folowith not that they . . . . . RR. 6227
And with me folwith my loteby, . . . . . RR. 6339

**Following**

The nexte houre of Mars folwynge this, . . . . A.Kn. 2367
As any kyde, or calf, folwynge his dame. . . . . A.Mil. 3260
Now maystow syngen, folwynge ever in oon . . . B.Pri. 1770
Folwynge his wyf, the queene Proserpyne, . . . E.Mch. 2229
mortefied by synne folwynge, and eek sith that alle . I.Pars. 245–50
in hire chapitres folwynge. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
largely in hir chapitres folwynge declared. . . . I.Pars. 530–5
And therfore I, folwynge thilke auctorite, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
'lest that we, in folwynge the opynioun . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
thingis folwynge, whan every syde of thi . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Folwynge alway the threde, as he hath come. . . LGW. 2018
the same nyght folewyng the houre of the nyght, and . Astr. 139–45
til oon of the clokke next folewyng. . . . . Astr. 145–50
the ferthe nyght next folewing, for than . . . . Astr. 330–7
ensamples folewynge in special maist thou . . . Astr. 368–71

**Folly**

Now looketh, is nat that an heigh folye? . . . . A.Kn. 1798
Ne yet the folye of kyng Salamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1942
And whoso grucheth ought, he dooth folye, . . . A.Kn. 3045
It is a synne, and eek a greet folye . . . . . A.Mil. 3146

**Folly**—*Continued*

Oure wyl desireth folie ever in oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3880
Yowthe, withoute grenehede or folye; . . . . . B.ML. 163
And for to chide it nere but greet folie, . . . . B.Sh. 1618
for I seye that it is no folie . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
ne thy folie, for they wol yeve yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
a moevyng of folye, in which conseil ye han . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
stryve with a weyker man, it is folie; . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
and if ye repreve me of my folye I am . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
repreveth hym that dooth folye . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge . . . . B.Mel. 2895–2900
mysdoynge, and laugheth at his folye." . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
ne destroyed, thurgh oure folye.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
presumpcioun and folie, and of youre necligence and . B.Mel. 3065–70
But ye that holden this tale a folye,— . . . . B.NP. 4628
Where likly was to treten of folye,— . . . . . C.Doc. 64
Of yonge folk, that haunteden folye, . . . . . C.Pard. 464
He noght with wantowne lookyng of folye . . . E.Cl. 236
Justinus, which that hated his folye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1655
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
That longen to the moone, and swich folye . . . F.Fkl. 1131
So scorne thee, and laughe at thy folye; . . . . G.SN. 506
And whan he thurgh his madnesse and folye . . G.CY. 742
Whoso that listeth outen his folie, . . . . . G.CY. 834
Sholde rewe o singuleer mannes folye. . . . . G.CY. 997
To tellen thyn unwit and thy folye, . . . . . G.CY. 1085
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
he by lightnesse or folie mysseyeth or . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
wityngly, and deffendeth his folye. . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
ful greet folye a man to priden hym in . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
it is an heigh folye for certes, the flessh coveiteth . I.Pars. 455–60
his gentrie is ful greet folie, for ofte . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
mesure is folie and synne. Another is . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
eek an outrageous folie, for thilke yifte . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
an open folye, for he that ofte manaceth, he . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye, . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
and certes that is a greet folie. . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
It is a greet folye, a womman to . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
My wit is foly, my day is night, . . . . . BD. 609
Hath many another foly don. . . . . BD. 736
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . . PF. 221
the foolhardynesse of folye? And eek, the same Plato . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
folie of men wenynge tho Epycuryens . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
anoyinge folye ne may nat atayne, we . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
But folye, that lyeth alwey to hym-selve, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
be moeved by fortunows [folie]; . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5 *em*
underput to the folye of thise happes . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
put in your-self? Errour and folie . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
the errour and the folie of yow men, that . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
Allas! whiche folie and whiche . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
errour and folie of mankynde departeth . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
leveful to folye in the reaume of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
to folie and to disordenaunce, syn that . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
He wolde smile and holden it folye, . . . . . TC.1. 194
By night or day for wisdom or folye . . . . . TC.1. 452
More than that fool of whos foly men rime. . . . TC.1. 532
And whan that he bethoughte on that folye, . . . TC.1. 545
And thoughte anon what foly he was inne, . . . . TC.1. 821
That thou in me wendest so gret folye, . . . . . TC.1. 1031
Allas! how dorste I thenken that folye? . . . . TC.2. 774
To be not wroth, though he of his folye . . . . . TC.2. 1073
And made her so to laughe at his folye, . . . . TC.2. 1168
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . TC.2. 1286
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye; . . . TC.2. 1510
As wel for foly ofte as for malice; . . . . . TC.3. 326
That nevere in me thou deme swich folye . . . . TC.3. 394
Quod Pandarus, 'that ye swich foly wroughte! . . . TC.3. 762
Thou misbeleved envious folye! . . . . . TC.3. 838
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . . TC.3. 867
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . . TC 3. 879
And that love is in cause of swich folye, . . . . TC.3. 986
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye, . . . . TC.3. 1382
It n'is but foly and encrees of peyne. . . . . TC.4. 1257
And thenk that foly is, whan man may chese, . . TC.4. 1504
Thus mene I, that it were a gret folye . . . . TC.4. 1511
Conforte himself, and seyn it was folye . . . . TC.5. 263
That it is foly for to sorwen thus, . . . . . TC.5. 325
Of wyt, of wynnynge, of folye; . . . . . HF.3. 882
But I ne clepe it innocence folye, . . . . . LGW. 164
To serve me, and holdest it folye . . . . . LGW. 326
Ful streyte, leste they diden somme folye. . . . LGW. 723
Ye, certes, I! For she of my folye . . . . . Comp.A. 33
In sich folye is litel ese. . . . . RR. 1938
That pride is bothe foly and synne. . . . . RR. 2241
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye, . . . . RR. 2493
To hele wel is no folye. . . . . RR. 2522
For fals lovers mowe all folye . . . . . RR. 2538
Hit is but foly and wrong wenyng . . . . . RR. 2601
All is but folye that I do; . . . . . RR. 2614
So thou thee kepe fro folye, . . . . . RR. 2993
Thanne thought I on myn high foly, . . . . . RR. 3171
To kepe men from all folye. . . . . RR. 3214
Foly and childhoode wole thee sheende, . . . . RR. 3220

**Folly**—*Continued*

If foly have supprised thee, . . . . . RR. 3235
Trespace amonge and do foly, . . . . . RR. 3241
Wherynne ther is but foly alle; . . . . . RR. 3270
For love is foly everydell. . . . . RR. 3271
Ther was no wisdom, but foly; . . . . . RR. 3290
The foly more fro day to day . . . . . RR. 3297
She myght me fro my foly brynge. . . . . RR. 3334
Of my foly I me repente. . . . . RR. 3905
Who tristith thee, he doth folye, . . . . . RR. 4010
Thou doist gret folye forto leve . . . . . RR. 4016
I have do folie, now I see; . . . . . RR. 4075
It were foly to prece to honde. . . . . RR. 4198
Hir counseill foly is to take. . . . . RR. 4455
Whanne I hir blamed, I dide foly. . . . . RR. 4470
At pryme temps of his foly. . . . . RR. 4534
With foly so he hath thee blent. . . . . RR. 4642
Thou didist a gret foly than, . . . . . RR. 4648
Witte unavised, sage folie, . . . . . RR. 4739
For youthe sett man in all folye, . . . . . RR. 4925
And many a foly therynne wrought. . . . . RR. 4947
They repente hem of her folye, . . . . . RR. 4949
From sich foly, and refreyne . . . . . RR. 4956
That now apperith her folye . . . . . RR. 5508
To truste on hem [it] is foly, . . . . . RR. 5742
Thurgh her foly husbonde and wyf, . . . . . RR. 6379
It is but foly to entremete, . . . . . RR. 6503
Wole not be taught fro my folie. . . . . RR. 6994
And where is more wode folye . . . . . RR. 7243

**Folly** *see* **Foleye, Folily, Foly**

**Foly**

Hir lokyng was not foly sprad, . . . . . BD. 873
hadde see Ony foly countenaunce; . . . . . RR. 4299
The foly dedis of hir infaunce, . . . . . RR. 5006
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere, . . . . . RR. 5085

**Fon**

Or elles he is a fon as clerkes sayn . . . . . A.Rv. 4028 *var*
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.' . . . . A.Rv. 4089

**Fond**

The riche man full fonned is y-wys, . . . . . RR. 5367

**Fonde**

To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde. . . . B.ML. 347
To telle it wol I fonde. . . . . B.Th. 2080
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . . D.WB. 479
The markysesse, and therfore wol I fonde To doon . E.Cl. 283
And I wol fonde tespien on my syde . . . . . E.Mch. 1410
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde . G.CY. 951
Ne, be thou siker, she wolde not fonde To holde . BD. 1019
I thoughte ones I wolde fonde . . . . . BD. 1258
I wol . . . Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme . . BD. 1331
Ful besily men gunne assaye and fonde . . . to sette, PF. 257
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.'— . . . . TC.2. 273
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde, . . . . . TC.2. 479
That this was don for malice, her to fonde. . . . TC.3. 1155
If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde . . . . . TC.4. 1402
The time, and fonde to be glad and light! . . . TC.5. 352
Of whiche I wol yow telle fonde, . . . . . HF.3. 337
And bisily she gan to fonde . . . . . RR. 432
To make ensample wole I fonde. . . . . RR. 1584
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . . . . RR. 5858

**Fonde** *see* **Found, Founde**

**Fonge**

And cristendom of preestes handes fonge, . . . B.ML. 377

**Fonned** *see* **Fond**

**Fonnes**

Oure corn is stole men wyl us fonnes calle . . . A.Rv. 4111 *var*

**Font-ful**

Thogh she a font-ful water with hire lede!' . . . B.ML. 357

**Fontstone**

Mauricius at the fontstoon they hym calle. . . . B.ML. 723

**Food**

We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode . . . D.Sum. 1881
Hath been oure foode, our cloystre for to reyse; . . D.Sum. 2102
sclaundre of hooly chirche, and foode of the false serpent, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
doon, whiche werkes been the foode of God), . . . I.Pars. 290–5
sustenaunce of mannes foode. And tak kepe that a I.Pars. 1030–5
he hath nede of foode, he hath nede of . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode, . . . . . RR. 5606
They nolde no thing begge her fode; . . . . . RR. 6563
Wynne hym his fode in laboring, . . . . . RR. 6575
Gete his fode in laboryng, . . . . . RR. 6593

**Fool**

What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre! . . A.Kn. 1606
'Who may been a fole, but if he love? . . . . . A.Kn. 1799
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,— . . . A.Kn. 1812
Wel may men knowe, but it be a fool, . . . . . A.Kn. 3005
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3135
'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde, . . . A.Mil. 3708
Or elles he is a fool, as clerkes sayn. . . . . A.Rv. 4028
where as he seith, 'He is a fool that . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
make ye youreself for to be lyk a fool! . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
wight wolde holde me thanne a fool. . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
the propretee of a fool is this, "He . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
hym a greet fool." Now thanne, syn . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
wise that men calle yow nat fool-large. . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge . . . . B.Mel. 2895–2900

**Fool**—*Continued*

of a man, the fool correcteth . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy. . . . . B.Mk. 3106
And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . . . B.Mk. 3271
And secree, and no nygard, ne no fool, . . . . B.NP. 4105
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? . . . D.WB. 357
He nys no fool, ne no demonyak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2292
That Walter was no fool, thogh that hym leste . . E.Cl. 986
A ful greet fool is he that on yow leeveth.' . . . E.Cl. 1001
A ful greet fool is any conseillour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1501
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . . G.CY. 968
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot nede; . . . . G.CY. 1280
a fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
he is a ful greet fool, for somtyme is a . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
with a fool, though the fool be wrooth or . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
unmesurable, men oughten eschue fool-largesse, . . I.Pars. 810–5
he that is fool-large ne yeveth nat his . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool lookynge I.Pars. 850–5
lookynge of the fool womman, and of . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
the fool man, that sleeth right as the . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
bordels of thise fool wommen, that mowe . . . I.Pars. 885–90
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer; . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Was fals;—which a foole she was. . . . . BD. 733
Fool-hardinesse, Flatery and Desyr, . . . . . PF. 227
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow; . . . PF. 505
Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the . . . . . PF. 571
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille." ' . . PF. 574
to loken on the fool erthe! . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
wheel? O thow fool of alle mortel . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
and yyveth hem, as fool large, moche . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
a fool, and for to haten schrewes it nis no . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
He seyde, 'O fool, now artow in the snare, . . . TC.1. 507
More than that fool of whos foly men rime. . . . TC.1. 532
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus. . . . TC.1. 618
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . . TC.1. 630
That every wight, but he be fool of kinde, . . . TC.2. 370
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude, . . . . TC.2. 400
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . . TC.3. 88
But, if a fool were in a jalous rage, . . . . . TC.3. 899
And seide, 'O fool, wel may men thee despise, . . TC.3. 1465
"He is a fool that wol foryete himselve." ' . . . TC.5. 98
'Now am I not a fool, that wot wel how . . . . TC.5. 786
Now seestow not this fool of fantasye . . . . . TC.5. 1523
To lete a fole han governaunce . . . . . HF.2. 450
That he nys but a verray propre fole . . . . . LGW.G. 259
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever . . . . Buk. 13
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle. . . . . RR. 14
A full gret fool is he y-wys . . . . . RR. 1171
For neither proude ne foole was she. . . . . RR. 1253
A gret fool were he sikirly . . . . . RR. 1320
He is a foole in sikernesse, . . . . . RR. 1935
A foole my selfe I maye wel holde, . . . . . RR. 2435
A mochel foole thanne I were, . . . . . RR. 3117
Forwery, forwandred, as a fool, . . . . . RR. 3336
A foole is eythe to bigyle; . . . . . RR. 3955
A foole is he that wole hir trust. . . . . RR. 4364
I was a fool and she me leevede, . . . . . RR. 4535
A fool my silf I may wel calle . . . . . RR. 4540
But if it be ony fool or nyce . . . . . RR. 5043
He were a foole wolde you not trowe. . . . . RR. 5176
*Raisoun.* 'Certis freend a fool art thou . . . . RR. 5185
He is a foole withouten were . . . . . RR. 5657
For she is neither so fool ne nyce . . . . . RR. 5945
That meveth your foole eloquence, . . . . . RR. 7537

**Foolhardiness**

Plesaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1925
of my Plato, ayens the foolhardynesse of . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5

**Foolhardiness** *see* **Fool**

**Foolish**

by foolyssche happes and fortunows, or . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
foolisshe and confus, whan the resoun . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
I-brought forth by foolisshe moevynge and . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And for thyn ire and folissh wilfulnesse, . . . . TC.1. 793

**Fools**

Oure corn is stoln, men wil us fooles calle, . . . A.Rv. 4111
eschue the conseillyng of fooles, for Salomon seith, . B.Mel. 2360–5
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of fooles . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
that in swiche conseillynges fooles han . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
As doon thise fooles that been seculeer; . . . . E.Mch. 1251
Nay, lordes been no fooles, by my fay! . . . . E.Mch. 1505
Foond of us wommen fooles many oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2278
And moore fooles been they . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
Have mercy,—fooles wenden so,— . . . . . BD. 866
alle mortel foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
so that, at the laste, foolis that somtyme reenden . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
seyn, that we foolis that reprehenden . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
O verray fooles, nyce and blynd ben ye! . . . . TC.1. 202
But alday faileth thing that fooles wenden! . . . TC.1. 217
Thus often wise men ben war by foles. . . . . TC.1. 635
As don thise fooles that hir sorwes eche . . . . TC.1. 705
Swich is delit of foles to biwepe . . . . . TC.1. 762
"Seint Idiot, lord of thise fooles alle." . . . . . TC.1. 910
Of wommen lost thorugh fals and folis bost. . . . TC.3. 298
Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice, . . . . . TC.3. 324
For wise ben by foles harm chastised. . . . . TC.3. 329

**Fools**—*Continued*
And can to foles so her song entune . . . . . TC.4. 4
And th' ilke fooles, sitting her aboute, . . . . TC.4. 715
As olde folis, whan here spiryt faylyth . . . . . LGW.G. 262
As othere olde folys manye a day, . . . . . LGW.G. 315
A foolis word is nought to trowe, . . . . . RR. 4531
And fooles can not holde her tunge— . . . . RR. 5265
"A fooles belle is soone runge." . . . . . RR. 5266
The tothir fooles blent and shendith. . . . . RR. 5310
They maken foolis glorifie . . . . . RR. 5450
No, but fooles in every wise, . . . . . RR. 5940
That is, as fooles done, outrage. . . . . RR. 6024

**Foon**
This false Brutus, and his othere foon, . . . . B.Mk. 3896
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon; . PF. 103
Us from visible and invisible foon . . . . . TC.5. 1866
To knowe thy freendis fro thy foon, . . . . . RR. 5552
Till all hise freendis ben his foon. . . . . RR. 6940

**Foot**
A foot mantel aboute hir hipes large, . . . . . A.Prol. 472
With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun. . . A.Kn. 1479
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . . A.Kn. 2509
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . A.Kn. 2550
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . . A.Kn. 2614
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . A.Kn. 2726
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . . A.Rv. 4124
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . A.Rv. 4141
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . B.ML. 438
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . B.NP. 4371
Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight"; . . . D.Sum. 2060
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe. . . . E.Cl. 378
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare, . . E.Cl. 895
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.' . . . E.Mch. 2345
Lightly, for to pleye and walke on foote, . . . . F.Sq. 390
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1103
And er they ferther any foote wente, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1177
That I moste dyen heere at youre foot anon; . . . F.Fkl. 1315
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . . . H.Mcp. 38
For ellevene foot, or litel moore or lesse, . . . . I.Pars. 6
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
and eek on foote, as wel of men as . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
nat womman of the foot of Adam, for . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
The mayster-hunte anoon, foot-hoot, . . . . . BD. 375
On hors, and fote, in al the felde aboute. . . . Anel. 35
That she ne hath foot, on which she may sustene, . Anel. 177
put under fote the proude weerdes and . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
Wo worth that wight that tret ech under-fote! . . TC.2. 347
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!'— . . . TC.2. 964
Whan that the sperhauk hath it in his foot?— . . TC.3. 1192
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe. . . . . HF.3. 245
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . . HF.3. 255
The foot of all thi hertys reste . . . . . HF.3. 927 *var*
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . . . HF.3. 952
And in a cave with dredful foot she sterte, . . . LGW. 811
She falleth him to foote, and swowneth there, . . LGW. 1314
This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote, . . . . LGW. 2711
That shorter was a foote, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 350
she ne went A foote, but it were by potent. . . . RR. 368
For if he can wel foote and daunce, . . . . . RR. 2323
Of fote or honde, without spekyng. . . . . RR. 2410
For foot-hoot in his felonye, . . . . . RR. 3827
Who settith foot heere ony more, . . . . . RR. 4077
Wel nygh on fote alway we go; . . . . . RR. 7485

**Foot** *see* **Barefoot**

**Footed**
Man is a resonable two-foted beest. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800

**Footmen**
With footmen, bothe yemen and eek knaves,— . . A.Kn. 2728

**For** (*specimens*)
The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17
And foughten for oure feith at Tramyssene . . . A.Prol. 62
But for to tellen yow of his array, . . . . . A.Prol. 73
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . . A.Prol. 102
A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistrie, . . . A.Prol. 165
Of prikyng and of huntyng for the hare . . . . A.Prol. 191
Somwhat he lipsed for his wantownesse, . . . . A.Prol. 264
He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . A.Prol. 276
Ne was so worldly for to have office; . . . . . A.Prol. 292
And bisily gan for the soules preye . . . . . A.Prol. 301
For his science and for his heigh renoun. . . . . A.Prol. 316
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 379
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . A.Prol. 387
For ech of hem made oother for to wynne, . . . A.Prol. 427
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes, . . . A.Prol. 486
But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder, . . . . A.Prol. 492
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules; . . . . . A.Prol. 510
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . . . A.Prol. 537
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . . A.Prol. 649
As greet as it were for an ale-stake; . . . . . A.Prol. 667
For to han been a marchal in an halle. . . . . A.Prol. 752
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche; . . . . A.Prol. 784
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkneth for the beste; . A.Prol. 788
For certes, lord, ther is noon of us alle . . . . A.Kn. 922
He, for despit and for his tirannye, . . . . . A.Kn. 941
That never, for to dyen in the peyne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1133
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . . A.Kn. 1168
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . . A.Kn. 1177

**For** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233
And in his geere for al the world he ferde, . . . A.Kn. 1372
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle, . . . . A.Kn. 1534
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,— . A.Kn. 1614
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddynge; . . A.Kn. 1616
Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.' . . . A.Kn. 1619
That for to hunten is so desirus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1674
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse: . . . . A.Kn. 1803
I speke as for my suster Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1833
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel. . . . A.Kn. 2020
The grete effect for which that I bygan. . . . . A.Kn. 2482
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . A.Kn. 2531
But al for noght; he was broght to the stake. . . A.Kn. 2648
(For wommen, as to speken in comune, Thei folwen . A.Kn. 2681
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so, . . . A.Kn. 2824
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . A.Kn. 2859
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle, . . . . A.Kn. 2879
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2980
Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame, . . . . A.Kn. 3055
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right.' . . . . A.Kn. 3089
His astrelabie, longynge for his art, . . . . . A.Mil. 3209
For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . . . A.Mil. 3388
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye; . . . A.Mil. 3411
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . A.Mil. 3417
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . . A.Mil. 3469
'Why, yis, for Gode', quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,— . . . . . A.Mil. 3552
For he is wont for tymber for to go, . . . . . A.Mil. 3667
But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . . A.Rv. 3858
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . A.Rv. 3939
Testif they were, and lusty for to pleye; . . . . A.Rv. 4004
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073
make a clerkes berd, For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye! . . . . . A.Rv. 4097
But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . . A.Rv. 4118
Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny. . . . . A.Rv. 4119
But yet, nafors; al sal be for the beste, . . . . A.Rv. 4176
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . . A.Rv. 4203
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk, . . . A.Rv. 4225
And payed for the soper everideel . . . . . A.Rv. 4315
And ther they setten stevene for to meete, . . . A.Co. 4383
But Crist, that starf for our savacioun, . . . . B.ML. 283
And right anon she for hir conseil sente; . . . . B.ML. 326
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.' . . . . B.ML. 343
The sowdanesse, for all hire flaterynge, . . . . B.ML. 405
to shewe . . . In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis. . . . . B.ML. 478
And for this miracle, in conclusioun, . . . . . B.ML. 683
But for all that she knew hire never the moore. . . B.ML. 982
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne, . . . B.ML. 1067
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe. . . . . B.ML. 1071
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133
For which they were as glad of his comyng . . . B.Sh. 1240
Of his accountes, for the meene tyme; . . . . . B.Sh. 1277
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . . . B.Sh. 1289
But it were for an old appalled wight, . . . . B.Sh. 1292
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1327
For his honour myself for to arraye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1369
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle, . . . . B.Sh. 1495
That for thise hundred frankes he sholde a nyght Have hire . . . . . B.Sh. 1505
Maken a chevyssaunce as for his beste, . . . . B.Sh. 1537
For that I to hym spak of chevyssaunce,— . . . B.Sh. 1581
And ride an haukyng for river . . . . . B.Th. 1927
so wery was For prikyng, on the softe gras,— . . . B.Th. 1969
For nedes moste he fighte . . . . . B.Th. 2031
an haubergeoun For percynge of his herte; . . . B.Th. 2052
And for he was a knyght auntrous, . . . . . B.Th. 2099
and for as muche as that the examynacioun . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
for Senec seith, "What man that is norissed . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
rather . . ., than for to venge thee; . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
poverte, and dye for hunger. And he . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wrecchednesse. . B.Mk. 3212
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee, . B.Mk. 3304
And every reawme wente he for to see. . . . . B.Mk. 3305
Til that his flessh was for the venym blaked; . . B.Mk. 3321
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394
To no man deigned hire for to be bonde; . . . B.Mk. 3460
And, shortly of this storie for to trete, . . . . B.Mk. 3501
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen. . . B.Mk. 3618
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte . . . . B.Mk. 3677
For fere almoost out of his wit he breyde, . . . B.Mk. 3728
And yet, for al his pompe and al his myght, . . . B.Mk. 3760
For no man sholde seen his privetee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3905
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plesaunce, . . . B.NP. 4056
How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love . . B.NP. 4108
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158
kepe hym . . . For traisoun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . . . . B.NP. 4307
No-thyng ne liste hym thanne for to crowe, . . . B.NP. 4466
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee; . . . . B.NP. 4510
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . C.Doc. 129
I preche of no thyng but for coveityse; . . . . C.Pard. 424
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451
Yow for to allie unto none hasardours; . . . . C.Pard. 613
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore; . . . . C.Pard. 683
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother, . . . . C.Pard. 703
That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age; . . . C.Pard. 724

**For** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945
What eyleth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde; . D.WB. 394
For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word. . D.WB. 422
I trowe I loved hym beste for that he . . . . D.WB. 513
And for to se, and eek for to be seye . . . . . D.WB. 552
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe . . . . D.WB. 659
For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734
That oon for love, that oother was for hate. . . . D.WB. 749
That, for he sholde alwey upon hire thynke, . . D.WB. 753
'And for my land thus hastow mordred me? . . . D.WB. 801
For which oppressioun was swich clamour, . . . D.WB. 889
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed . . D.WB. 891
For to been holden stable and eke secree, . . . D.WB. 946
She swoor him nay, for al this world to wynne, . . D.WB. 961
Which nedeth nat rehercen for this tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1308
For in this world nys dogge for the bowe . . . D.Fri. 1369
For sothe, I take all that men wol me yeve, . . . D.Fri. 1430
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente. . . D.Fri. 1452
Unto the worldes ende for a preye.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1455
Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stood: . . D.Fri. 1541
Hadde I had leyser for this Somnour heere, . . . D.Fri. 1646
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . . D.Fri. 1654
It is no tyme for to studien heere; . . . . . E.Cl. 8
To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . . E.Cl. 13
Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Cl. 101
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . . . E.Cl. 135
For which merveille wondred many a man, . . . E.Cl. 248
That for hire shapen was al this array, . . . . E.Cl. 275
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 341
For to be deed, though me were looth to deye!' . . E.Cl. 364
And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . . E.Cl. 372
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, . . . E.Cl. 459
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit . . . . E.Cl. 460
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . E.Cl. 577
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste. . . . E.Cl. 718
To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . . E.Cl. 793
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space, . . . E.Cl. 918
Preyynge the chambreres for Goddes sake . . . E.Cl. 977
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983
That in so poure array was for to see, . . . . E.Cl. 1020
And for oure beste is al his governaunce; . . . E.Cl. 1161
Beth nat bidaffed for youre innocence, . . . . E.Cl. 1191
As for to spare in houshold thy dispence; . . . E.Mch. 1297
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . . E.Mch. 1453
As laurer thurgh the yeer is for to sene; . . . . E.Mch. 1466
And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,— . . . . E.Mch. 1543
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do. . . . E.Mch. 1554
Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes! . . . E.Mch. 1567
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . E.Mch. 1971
To Januarie, whan that he for hire sente. . . . E.Mch. 2008
I chees thee for my wyf and my confort!' . . . E.Mch. 2148
Now, sire,' quod she, 'for aught that may bityde, . E.Mch. 2330
That koude his colours longynge for that art, . . F.Sq. 39
What for the sesoun and the yonge grene, . . . F.Sq. 54
His manere was an hevene for to see . . . . . F.Sq. 558
For as muche as we doon a reverence . . . . G.SN. 453
knowen . . . name . . . For vertuous, we may it not withseye.' . . . . . G.SN. 457
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde, . . . G.SN. 462
Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . . . G.CY. 568
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete; . G.CY. 578
For al the world they stynken as a goot; . . . . G.CY. 886
This tale was nat oonly toold for yow, . . . . G.CY. 1000
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095
For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile! . . . . G.CY. 1185
The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn, . . . . G.CY. 1217
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood, . . . . G.CY. 1334
O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . G.CY. 1407
As for to werken anythyng in contrarie . . . . G.CY. 1477
As for to pynchen at thy rekenynges: . . . . H.Mcp. 74
Yet hadde I levere payen for the mare . . . . H.Mcp. 78
This holde I for a verray nycetee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 152
Wepynge, and nat for to stynt to do synne, . . . I.Pars. 90–5
I . . . cleped for to entre; he that openeth to me shal I.Pars. 285–90
Inobedient is he that disobeyeth for despit . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Veyneglorie is for to have pompe . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
hire bileeve. Charmes for woundes or . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
a man is anoyed . . . for to doon any goodnesse, . . I.Pars. 685–90
womman preyen for folk to avauncen . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
whan thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye, . . . I.Pars. 795–800
And drede I have for to dye, . . . . . BD. 24
Now for to speken of his wyf. . . . . BD. 76
For why he heng hys heed adoun, . . . . . BD. 461
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game . . . . . BD. 617
But for love cam first in my thought, . . . . . BD. 788
For why? I took hit of so yong age . . . . . BD. 792
For al this worlde, tel hir my thoght, . . . . . BD. 1149
al was doon For that tyme, the hert-huntyng. . . BD. 1312
And for the soule I shoop me for to preye; . . . Pity. 20
Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . ABC. 108
And she bynt hir to loven him for ever, . . . . Mars. 48
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo . . . . Mars. 127
So, what for love of him, and what for awe, . . . Anel. 69
Lo, herte myn, al this is for to seyn, . . . . . Anel. 281
I yeve hit up for now and evermore; . . . . . Anel. 343
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese . . . . PF. 146
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229

**For** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

space For me to stonde, so ful was al the place. . . PF. 315
May I nat lete for al this world to wynne, . . . PF. 391
wol not here, For tarying here, not half that I wolde seye, . . . . . PF. 468
The noyse of foules for to ben delyvered . . . . PF. 491
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow; . . . PF. 505
'But as for conseyl for to chese a make, . . . . PF. 631
For ech gan other in his wynges take, . . . . . PF. 670
greet: thow hast left for-to knowen . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
be enchaunted, and therfore for-to rescowe . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
And, but she do, I holde it for a vice! . . . . TC.1. 987
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . be told . . . . . TC.2. 134
And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse! . . . TC.2. 287
For-which come I to telle you tidinges. . . . . TC.2. 1113
For-that we shal not liggen fer asonder, . . . . TC.3. 660
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . . TC.3. 934
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde, . . . TC.3. 1667
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn, . . . TC.4. 477
Allas! for me hath he swich hevinesse? . . . . TC.4. 901
That outrely he shoop him for to deye; . . . . TC.4. 955
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this, . . . . TC.4. 1031
And for the love of God, foryive it me . . . . TC.4. 1286
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de . . TC.4. 1438
To preye her kepe it for a remembraunce. . . . TC.5. 315
For-which he for Sibille his suster sente, . . . . TC.5. 1450
But for-that I to writen first bigan . . . . . TC.5. 1768
And, for ther is so gret diversite . . . . . TC.5. 1793
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . . . . HF.1. 76
And over long for you to dwelle. . . . . HF.1. 252
For why hit was to greet affray. . . . . HF.2. 45
Is for thy lore and for thy prow,— . . . . . HF.2. 71
And for this cause he hath me sent . . . . . HF.2. 104
Ne croudyng, for to moche prees. . . . . HF.3. 269
As burned gold shoon for to see. . . . . HF.3. 297
Was besy for to bere up Troye. . . . . HF.3. 382
'But now, no fors; for wel I see . . . . . HF.3. 820
For other so they gonne croude, . . . . . HF.3. 1005
That shal not now be told for me: . . . . . HF.3. 1046
And as for me, though that I konne but lyte, . . LGW. 29
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord, . . . LGW. 160
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 181
And alle that loven floures, for hire sake! . . . LGW. 187
with a sonne In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; . . . . . LGW. 231
But for he useth thynges for to make, . . . . LGW. 364
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye, . . . LGW. 513
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . LGW. 535
And trewe of love for ought that may byfalle; . . LGW. 561
Al outerly for his destruccioun, . . . . . LGW. 626
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile, . . . . LGW. 1002
For al the companye of Eneas, . . . Aryved is, . . LGW. 1047
Ne large palfrey, esy for the nones, . . . . . LGW. 1116
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . LGW. 1121
For that me thinketh he is so wel y-wroghte, . . LGW. 1173
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe, . . . LGW. 1235
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife . LGW. 1238
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe. . . . . LGW. 1239
Ther as he was in peril for to sterve . . . . . LGW. 1277
For hunger and for myscheef in the see, . . . . LGW. 1278
And whan for age he myghte unnethes gon, . . . LGW. 1399
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . . LGW. 1577
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte. . . . . LGW. 1579
'Jason,' quod she, 'for ought I se or kan. . . . . LGW. 1611
But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.' . . . LGW. 1628
Upon the goddys, that he for leve ne lothe . . . LGW. 1639
Which were as now to longe for me to write. . . LGW. 1679
And sayede, 'Drede the noght, for I am here!' . . . LGW. 1742
But al for noght, for thus she seyde anoon: . . . LGW. 1851
I wol not have no foryift for nothinge.' . . . . LGW. 1853
And as for men, loketh which tirannye . . . . LGW. 1883
For which the goddis of the heven above . . . LGW. 1891
as wo For him, as ever I was for any man; . . . LGW. 1986
And for the house is crynkled to and fro, . . . LGW. 2012
For it is shapen as the mase is wroght, . . . . LGW. 2014
And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke, . . . LGW. 2041
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle, . . LGW. 2082
But al for noght; his wey he is i-goon, . . . . LGW. 2206
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . LGW. 2216
The goddys have hir holpen for pitee, . . . . LGW. 2222
As for that fyne to make suche a thynge,— . . . LGW. 2233
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage, . LGW. 2374
For al be that he wol not for his shame . . . . LGW. 2388
She for dispeyre fordide hir-self, allas! . . . . LGW. 2557
Suche sorowe hath she, for she beset hire so! . . . LGW. 2558
Take this to the for ful conclusioun.' . . . . . LGW. 2646
Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 2692
And hathe my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me . . . LGW. 2700
Be as be may, for erneste or for game, . . . . LGW. 2703
That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 7
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence! . . . . Scog. 13
For which he wol no lenger be thy lord. . . . . Scog. 24
have my rude endityng for excused, . . . . . Astr. 5–11
Take this . . . for a general rule, ones for evere. . . Astr. 127–32
seyn the highest of the sonne as for that day. . . Astr. 209–11
stondith for the tyme. For in the ecliptik . . . Astr. 222–9
plate of metal, for werpyng the brodder the better . Astr. 350–8

**For** *see* **Therefor(e), Wherefor(e)**

**Forage**
Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . A.Rv. 3868
And yaf hym good forage. . . . . B.Th. 1973
It is but benestraw and greet forage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1422
**Forasmuch**
and forasmuche as a man may acquiten hymself . . I.Pars. 175–80
and this is forasmuche as the hyer . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
And forasmuch as they shul nat . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
been in deedly synne, forasmuch as they were doon . I.Pars. 240–5
But, forasmuche as the . . . werkes . . . been . . I.Pars. 245–50
forasmuche as the resoun of man ne wol nat . . . I.Pars. 260–5
I seye, forasmuche as man . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
cleped chieftaynes, for-as-muche as they been . . I.Pars. 385–90
yet nathelees for-as-muche as bountee . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
leveful thynges; and, for-as-muche as they dar nat . I.Pars. 505–10
servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
but forasmoche as thi syghte is . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
**Forasmuch** *see* **Much**
**Forbade**
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . . . C.Pard. 633
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste . . . E.Cl. 570
of the fruyt . . . God forbad us for to ete, and . . I.Pars. 325–30
God forbad avowtrie in dede, but eek he . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
muche as God forbad leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
For she forbad him jelosye at alle, . . . . . Mars. 36
For he forbede me the passage. . . . . RR. 3399
**Forbear**
But al that thyng I moot as now forbere. . . . A.Kn. 885
He nolde his wordes for no man forbere, . . . . A.Mil. 3168
ye wole forbere now to do vengeance in . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas. . . . . D.WB. 665
Forbere to been out of youre compaignye; . . . E.Mch. 2182
may nat forbere; or elles it is his destinee, . . . I.Pars. 585–90
thow shalt nat forbere to doon almesse . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
forberen a litel of thilke delit, whil that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
'And ek, for she is straunge, he wol forbere His ese, TC.2. 1660
N'I n'il forbere, if that ye don amis, . . . . . TC.3. 173
It is a slowe may not forbere . . . . . RR. 4751
He cowde his comyng not forbere . . . . . RR. 7633
**Forbeareth**
Forbereth me, and beth not evele apayede, . . . LGW. 80
**Forbearing**
in forberynge of bodily mete and drynke, . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
forberynge of worldly jolitee, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
forberynge of deedly synne, this is to . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
**Forbet** *see* **Forbiddeth**
**Forbid**
'Nay, Christ forbede it, for his hooly blood,' . . A Mil. 3508
But God forbede that we stynte heere, . . . . A.Co. 4339
And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbede . . . B.Sh. 1315
'Now elles God forbede, sire,' quod she; . . . . B.Sh. 1398
God forbede that it so were! for Jhesus . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
Forbede us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . . D.WB. 519
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede! . . . . . E.Cl. 136
And nat to sleen my children, God forbeede! . . . E.Cl. 1076
And elles, God forbede, but he sente . . . . E.Mch. 1665
But God forbede that I dide al my myght, . . . E.Mch. 1761
And seyde, 'I yow forbede, up peyne of deeth, . . F.Fkl. 1481
But God forbede, for his blisful myght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1610
And God forbede that al a compaignye . . . . G.CY. 996
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . G.CY. 1046
Quod the chanoun, 'and ellis God forbeede.' . . G.CY. 1064
'God it forbeede,' quod the preest; 'what say ye? . G.CY. 1375
and agayns my lord? God it forbeede!' . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113
For though a man forbede dronkenesse, . . . . TC.2. 716
'O, elles God forbede,' tho quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 1690
To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbede: . . TC.3. 467
And for-thy lette him no man, God forbede, . . TC.3. 545
'Ey! God forbede that it sholde falle,' . . . . TC.3. 761
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbede, . . . TC.4. 157
'What! God forbede alwey that ech plesaunce . . TC.4. 407
And leten alle your frendes, God forbede . . . . TC.4. 1556
But God forbede but men shulde leve . . . . LGW. 10
Forbeede a love, and it is ten so woode. . . . . LGW. 736
But God forbede but a woman kan . . . . . LGW. 910
As god forbede, be founde in me. . . . . RR. 4589
**Forbidden**
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . E.Mch. 2296
seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle manere coveitise I.Pars. 845–50
is forboden, but eek the desir to doon that . . . I.Pars. 845–50
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is? . . Scog. 17
Hath thus forboden, by old dawes, . . . . . RR. 6616
**Forbiddeth**
seyn, that nature deffendeth and forbedeth . . . that no man . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
resoun he deffendeth and forbedeth a man to yeven B.Mel. 2945–50
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng . . . . C.Pard. 643
Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . D.WB. 652
He naught forbet, that every creature . . . . TC.2. 717
**Forbise**
It nedeth me not longe thee forbise. . . . . TC.2. 1390
**For-blak**
As any ravenes fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . . A.Kn. 2144
**Forbode**
and goddes forbode that it so were . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50 *var*
But goddis forbode but men schulde leve . . . . LGW.G. 10
**Forbode(n)** *see* **Forbidden**
**For-boold**
Which that he knew for-subtil and for-boold. . . C.Doc. 141
**Forbore**
Ne him forbar in no degree for al . . . . . TC.1. 437
'Thou wost how longe ich it forbar to seye . . . TC.3. 365
**For-brak**
set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
**For-brused**
Al for-brused, bothe bak and syde. . . . . B.Mk. 3804
**Forby**
And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . . . B.Pri. 1759
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792
As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood. . . . C.Doc. 125
What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . . C.Pard. 668
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste; . . . . TC.2. 658
Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace; . . . TC.5. 537
As he rod for-by places of the town . . . . . TC.5. 563
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,— . . . LGW. 2539
**For-carveth** *see* **For-kerveth**
**Force**
Charmes and Force, Lesynges, Flaterye, . . . . A.Kn. 1927
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-raft; . . . A.Kn. 2015
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . A.Kn. 2554
And by the force of twenty is he take . . . . . A.Kn. 2641
By force, and eek by composicioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2651
Ne to be lad by force unto the stake . . . . . A.Kn. 2723
For leveful is, with force force of showve; . . . A.Rv. 3912
Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve. . . . A.Rv. 4011
I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spille! . . . B.ML. 285
to preyse than he that by his force or . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
By verray force at Gazan, on a nyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3237
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght, . . . B.Mk. 3456
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . B.Mk. 3561
Seyde he nat thus, "Ne do no fors of dremes"? . . B.NP. 4131
For certes, by no force, ne by no meede, . . . . C.Doc. 133
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven . . . . C.Doc. 205
But nathelees, passe over, is no fors; . . . . . C.Pard. 303
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . D.WB. 405
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . . D.WB. 888
I do no fors the wheither of the two, . . . . . D.WB. 1234
I do no fors of youre dyvynytee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1512
'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.' . . D.Sum. 2189
No fors of deeth, ne whan my spirit pace! . . . E.Cl. 1092
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . . E.Mch. 1295
It is no fors how longe that we pleye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1835
'That I am blynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . E.Mch. 2340
Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430
'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oure Hoost, . G.CY. 652
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . . G.CY. 1019
'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake, . . G.CY. 1357
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . H.Mcp. 68
By force of meynee, for to sleen doun right, . . . H.Mcp. 228
the norice. Necligence ne dooth no fors, . . . I.Pars. 710–5
or do no fors of hir owene governaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
his wyl, be it by force or by sleighte, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
dooth no fors of to outrageous apparailynge of . . I.Pars. 830–5
offred, but they tooke by force the flessh . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
he synne with a womman by force, or . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
'Al goode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 521
'I do no fors therof,' quod he, . . . . . BD. 541
But therof no fors, of hem two. . . . . BD. 1169
But were she sauf, it were no fors of me! . . . . Mars. 197
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . . PF. 221
For no fors is of lakke of thy nature! . . . . . PF. 615
do no more force of the lost than of the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
proeveth by verray force that parfyt good is in hym. . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
for-sothe the debonayre force of god . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
What fors were it, though al the town behelde? . . TC.2. 378
No fors of that, lat him have al i-fere! . . . . TC.2. 1477
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily: . . . . TC.2. 1717
For-thy no fors is though the body sterve! . . . . TC.4. 322
Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . . TC.4. 1475
'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . . . . TC.5. 421
No fors of wikked tonges janglerye, . . . . . TC.5. 755
But now no fors: I can not in you gesse . . . . TC.5. 1616
And which they been.' 'No fors,' quod I. . . . HF.2. 491
'No fors,' quod I, 'hit is no nede, . . . . . HF.2. 503
'But now, no fors; for wel I see . . . . . HF.3. 820
By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . . LGW. 2324
But trewely, no force of thy reddour . . . . . Fort. 13
No fors! thogh jalousye me tormente; . . . . . Ven. 53
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . . Merc.B. 31
They make no force of pryvete; . . . . . RR. 1294
Of force togidre they must goo. . . . . RR. 1796
The force of love makith hym do this; . . . . . RR. 3517
That there her force wolde preve. . . . . RR. 4170
I yeve no force what felle on me. . . . . RR. 4602
They yeve no force, they are so sette . . . . . RR. 4826
That they shal leesen with [her] force . . . . . RR. 6469
**Force** *see* **Nafors**
**For-cracche**
Forto forcracchen al hir face, . . . . . RR. 323
**Fordid**
She for dispeyre fordide hir-self, allas! . . . . LGW. 2557
**Fordo**
Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage. . . . . B.ML. 369
Fordo youreself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . B.Sh. 1317
stryven to fordo the fassoun of this world, . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600

**Fordo**—*Continued*
For may no man for-do the lawe of kinde. . . . TC.1. 238
Why wiltow thus thyselve, allas, fordo? . . . . TC.4. 851
Why list thee so thyself fordon for drede, . . . TC.4. 1091
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo, . . . TC.4. 1681
**Fordone**
Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo, . . . A.Kn. 1560
I se namoore but that I am fordo; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1562
Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire! . . . H.Mcp. 290
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . . . Pity. 86
Thorugh which that Troye moste be for-do, . . . TC.1. 74
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone. . . . TC.1. 525
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne! . TC.3. 280
Is now fordon: and that is al my routhe! . . . . TC.5. 1687
And Priamus, the kyng, fordoon and noght; . . . LGW. 939
That to the tylyer is fordone . . . . . RR. 4339
**For-dried**
Amydde a tree fordryed as whit as chalk . . . . F.Sq. 409 *var*
**For-driven**
the byttere see of this lif, be fordryven with tempestes Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
They ben with tempest all fordryve. . . . . RR. 3782
**For-drunk(en)**
The Millere, that for-dronken was al pale, . . . A.Mil. 3120
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed. . . . A.Rv. 4150
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . C.Pard. 674
**For-dry**
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk, . . . F.Sq. 409
**Fords**
nat to the foordes of the watir that . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
**For-dwined**
And bothe her hondes lorne, fordwyned. . . . . RR. 366
**Fore**
And in swich wise folwe hym and his foore. . . . D.WB. 110
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore, . . . D.Sum. 1935
**Fore** *see* **Afore**
**Forecast**
By heigh ymaginacioun forn-cast, . . . . . B.NP. 4407
ymagined, avised, and forncast, or elles . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Forncast and put in execucioun, . . . . . TC.3. 521
**Forehead**
But sikerly she hadde a fair forheed; . . . . . A.Prol. 154
Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day, . . . . A.Mil. 3310
His forheed dropped as a stillatorie . . . . . G.CY. 580
marken hem in the forheved with an hoot iren . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
of Poliphemus, that stood in his forheed, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
in his forheed, dreynte his schamefast . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
visage, and hast areised thi forheved to . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Hir forheed frounceles, al pleyn; . . . . . RR. 860
**Foreign**
to gon in-to foreyne dirknesses as . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
of my name for nede of foreyne moneye. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
as he that hath used of foreyne goodes; . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
maked foreyne fro the. Soth is that, withouten . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
straunge or foreyne goodnesse ben put in the . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
foreyne and subgit thynges? So is thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
thise foreyne compleyntes or quereles of . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
nede to seken hym foreyne help by . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
nede of foreyne help. Whiche is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
foreyne thyng (that is to seyn to hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
that cometh of thy deserte), foreyne gentilesse . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
be nedy of foreyne help.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
ne hath nede of no foreyne thyng, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
ne foreyne causes necesseden the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
foreyne thinges, ne ne resceyveth noone . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
ne faden; for foreyne schrewednesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
foreyne richesse, thou schalt seyn that he . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
wikkide thinges, ne seek no foreyne wrekere . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
nat of foreyne power, but of his . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Was joynynge in the walle to a foreyne, . . . . LGW. 1962
**Foreknowing**
the stoundes of foreknowynge, as now this, now that; Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise, . . . . TC.1. 79
**Foremost**
The formest was alway behynde. . . . . BD. 889
**Foresaid**
To thise foreseide thynges answerde . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
examyned youre conseil in the forseyde manere, . B.Mel. 2440–5
in the foreseyde manere.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
of the forseide mateere, and hadden . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
of whiche soothly thise forseyde thynges, . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
lengthe of the forseide gownes, trailynge . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
damage of the forseyde poure folk. . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
the careyne. Swich forseyde folk . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
of whiche forseyde goodes, certes, it is a . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
In this forseyde develes fourneys ther . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
and for noon of the forseyde causes, . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
This forseyd African me hente a-noon, . . . . PF. 120
And for sothe this forseide womman . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
Or elles the forseyde dampnacioun of me . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
alle thise forseide thynges it is cleerly . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
and the endes of thyse forseyde goodes, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
to thise forseide thynges aboven; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
or honours, or thise othere forseyde thynges, . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
thise forseide weyes ben enlaced, I schal . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
whiche forseide thynges y mai reducen this . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5

**Foresaid**—*Continued*
of renoun folweth of the forseyde thynges, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
the thre forseyde thynges, so that there . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
if the forseide thynges ben sothe; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
every of thise forseide thinges is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
on of the forseyde thynges, syn thei ben . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
clepen porismes or declaracions of forseide thinges, . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
schulde ben addide to thise forseide thinges.' . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
and that thou recordidest me the forseide thinges.' . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
thise forseide thinges. For thilke same . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
thi forseide conclusyouns.') . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
softly and delitably the forseide thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
have gaderid and I-schewid by forseide resouns . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
thise forseyde causes. And of sorweful . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
the thre forseyde strengthis of the soule). . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
the forseide conclusiouns as ferforth and . . . . Astr. 15–20
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto . . . . Astr. 25–32
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne . . . . Astr. 32–40
forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid . . . Astr. 32–40
12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C, . . . Astr. 50–7
Of this forseide skale fro the . . . . . Astr. 50–7
Thys forseide grete pyn in manere . . . . . Astr. 57–60
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne . . . . Astr. 75–82
18. Upon this forseide plate ben . . . . . Astr. 82–8
the Astrelabie. This forseide Cenyth is . . . . Astr. 82–8
And this forseide hevenysshe zodiak is . . . . Astr. 100–8
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin . . . . Astr. 108–15
I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde . . . Astr. 115–21
leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day, . . . Astr. 121–7
mydnight unto this forseide lettre X, and . . . Astr. 132–9
of these forseide tymes upon the est . . . . . Astr. 150–6
ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide degre, . Astr. 150–6
these forseide spaces, above or bynethe, thei seyn . Astr. 156–61
these forseide thinges. The Lord of the . . . . Astr. 161–5
signe with eny degre of the forseide face in . . . Astr. 165–8
strike of the planete under the forseide west . . . Astr. 198–209
the forseide sonne. And in this manere . . . . Astr. 198–209
save oonly the forseide sonne. . . . . Astr. 229–33
same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and . . . Astr. 240–5
lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . . . Astr. 272–7
wynters in a yere han these forseide peple. . . . Astr. 277–84
And *nota* that this forseide right orisonte, . . . Astr. 284–6
westward til that the ende of the forseide signe . . Astr. 286–9
north or south fro the forseide weye . . . . . Astr. 308–12
the forseide planete and note it wel; for truste . . Astr. 330–7
Tho toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it . . . Astr. 376–82
**Foreseeing**
Unstedfast, and no certein forseinge; . . . . . TC.4. 989
**Foresight**
'That for-sight of divine Purveyaunce . . . . . TC.4. 961
**Forest**
First, on the wal was peynted a forest, . . . . A.Kn. 1975
He priketh thurgh a fair forest . . . . . B.Th. 1944
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . . C.Doc. 85
In al this care, under a forest syde, . . . . . D.WB. 990
A gay yeman, under a forest syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1380
That dwelleth outher in wode or in forest, . . . F.Sq. 420
Levere in a forest, that is rude and coold, . . . H.Mcp. 170
And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . . . BD. 363
Whan we came to the forest syde . . . . . BD. 372
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe . . . . TC.5. 1235
And, up and down as he the forest soughte, . . . TC.5. 1237
And in a forest as they wente, . . . . . HF.1. 181
Now what lyon that be in this foreste, . . . . LGW. 842
That they han hunted to in this foreste, . . . . LGW. 981
And up into a forest he hir ledde, . . . . . LGW. 2310
**Forester**
A forster was he, soothly as I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 117
Now prest, now clerk, and now forstere; . . . . RR. 6329
**Foresters**
Of huntes and eek of foresteres, . . . . . BD. 361
**Forests**
Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1190
Now valeys, and now forestes, . . . . . HF.2. 391
**Forever** *see* **Ever**
**Foreward** *see* **Forward**
**Forewitter**
god, byholdere and forwytere of alle thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
**Forewitting**
Wheither that Goddes worthy forwityng . . . . B.NP. 4433
**Forewot**
But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . . B.NP. 4424
Though God forwoot it er that it was wroght; . . B.NP. 4438
That forwot al withouten ignoraunce! . . . . . TC.4. 1071
That hit forwot that is to come, . . . . . HF.1. 45
**Forfare**
His pore freendis sene forfare . . . . . RR. 5388
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare, . . . . . RR. 5778
**Forfeited**
Jhesu Crist that never forfeted, and therfore resonably I.Pars. 270–5
**For-fered**
For-fered of his deeth, as thoughte me, . . . . F.Sq. 527
Whan he for-fered out of Delphos sterte. . . . . TC.4. 1411
**Forgave**
and foryaf us oure originale synnes, . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10

**Forgave**—*Continued*
And al foryaf, and ofte time him keste. . . . . TC.3. 1129
What! God foryaf his deth, and she also . . . TC.3. 1577
Foryaf, and with her uncle gan to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1578
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght, . . . . LGW. 162
That they foryaf hyt hyr, for hyt was ryght; . . LGW. 1848
**Forgave** *see* **Mis-foryaf**
**Forge**
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,— . . A.Mil. 3762
Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete, . C.Doc. 14
Outher to grave, or peynte, or forge, or bete, . C.Doc. 17
ther forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file . . . . PF. 212
To forge a werk of such compace. . . . . RR. 3208
That was forged in a forge, . . . . . RR. 7419
**Forged**
Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe. . . . A.Mil. 3256
As any metal that is forged newe, . . . . . Mars. 201
That was forged in a forge, . . . . . RR. 7419
**Forget**
If I forgete to tellen the dispence . . . . . A.Kn. 1882
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,'— . . . . A.Kn. 2797
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love! . . . . B.NP. 4144
I nyl foryete hir, never mo!' . . . . . BD. 1124
myghtestow evere forgeten, for any . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
This n'il I not foryeten in no wise.' . . . . . TC.3. 55
How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive? . . TC.4. 495
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene, . . . TC.4. 796
"He is a fool that wol foryete himselve." ' . . . TC.5. 98
We shal therwith so foryete or oppresse, . . . . TC.5. 398
The draf of storyis and forgete the corn? . . . . LGW.G. 312
twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete it onys. . . Astr. 5–11
is clepid the lefte syde. Forgete not . . . . . Astr. 32–40
South, and forgete it nat. By this cercle . . . Astr. 70–5
nedith no more declaracioun; but forgete it not. . Astr. 127–32
fixe whiche that thou knowist; and forgete not . Astr. 222–9
knowist, and forgete not this secunde . . . . . Astr. 222–9
wel this rekenyng. Also forgete not that . . . Astr. 245–51
from the orisonte, and forgete it not; . . . . . Astr. 251–8
Foryeten shalte so utterly, . . . . . RR. 2406
Thou shalt foryete yit somdell, . . . . . RR. 2536
The God of Love hoolly foryete, . . . . . RR. 3245
And if that thou foryete me, . . . . . RR. 4427
The hoote ernes they al foryeten. . . . . RR. 4838
And therfore I forgete hem nought; . . . . . RR. 6008
**Forget** *see* **Forgetteth**
**Forgetelness**
The fifthe is forgetelnesse by to muchel . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
**Forgetful**
Maketh yow nat forgetful for to be . . . . . E.Cl. 472
**Forgetfulness** *see* **Forgetelness**
**Forgeth**
That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . . A.Kn. 2026
forgeth by vileyns reprevynges. . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
**Forgetteth**
a man forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at . . I.Pars. 825–30
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth, . . TC.2. 375
the erthe wexith . . . And [al] the pore estat forgette RR. 61
Myne herte foryetith therof right nought, . . . RR. 4797
That he his creatour foryett; . . . . . RR. 6538
**Forgetting**
thow art confunded with foryetynge of thi-self, . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
the . . . foryetynge of writeris put out of mynde . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
the weighte of foryetynge, ne hath nat chased out of . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
**Forgive**
Also I prey yow to foryeve it me . . . . . A.Prol. 743
I yow foryeve al hoolly this trespaas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1818
I yow foryeve this trespas every deel.' . . . . A.Kn. 1825
Foryeve his wikked werkes that he wroghte. . . . B.ML. 994
Foryive it me, myn owene spouse deere, . . . . B.Sh. 1615
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . . B.Sh. 1620
God . . . wole . . . foryeven us oure giltes that we . B.Mel. 3070–5
and foryeve yow outrely alle the offenses, . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
that he wole foryeven us oure giltes, . . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . C.Pard. 904
Foryeve it me, and that I thee biseke'; . . . . D.WB. 807
'Madame,' he seyde, 'ye moote foryeve it me, . . E.Cl. 526
Foryeve me that I do no diligence . . . . . G.SN. 79
for to lene and for to yeve, and to foryeven and relesse, I.Pars. 810–5
prayest that God sholde foryeve thee . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me my giltes, . I.Pars. 1080–5
grete mercy, foryeve me the synne. . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
For-yive me, if I have mis-take.' . . . . . BD. 524
For-yeve me so debonairly! . . . . . BD. 1283
And I my deeth to yow wol al foryive. . . . . Comp.L. 114
And preye to thee my japes thou forgive, . . . TC.1. 937
This is to seyn, that I foryeve al this. . . . . TC.3. 1178
Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte!'— . . . . TC.3. 1183
And for the love of God, foryive it me . . . . TC.4. 1286
Unto thyself that al this thou foryive:. . . . . TC.5. 387
Foryive it me, myn owne swete herte! . . . . TC.5. 1344
And al for-yeve with oute lengere space . . . . LGW.G. 440
I al foryeve withouten lenger space; . . . . . LGW. 450
Han maked me his wrathe to foryive, . . . . . LGW. 458
But shal I thus you my deeth for-yive, . . . . Comp.A. 31
Forto foryeve his male talent; . . . . . RR. 3438
That ye forgyve hym now your Ire, . . . . . RR. 6054
**Forgiven**
"By God, my wrathe is al for-yive!" . . . . . BD. 876
And al foryive, whyl I lyve may. . . . . Anel. 280
And than, for-yeven alle hir wikked dede, . . . PF. 82
'Now well' quod she, 'foryeven be it here!' . . . TC.2. 595
'Sey "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!'— . . TC.3. 1106
**Forgiveness**
worthy to have pardoun and foryifnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
seith, "Ther is the remissioun and foryifnesse, . . B.Mel. 2965–70
hise adversaries to foryifnesse and mercy. . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
foryevenesse of oure outrageous trespas and . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
that is to seyn, foryifnesse of synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
to have foryifnesse of synnes, which that is . . . I.Pars. 285–90
and in foryifnesse of synnes, hope of . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
have foryifnesse of synne; I wol entre . . . . . I.Pars 285–90
shal he have foryifnesse of the remenaunt of . . . I.Pars 300–5
ever have hope of foryifnesse, and of . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
shamefast folk been next foryevenesse . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
**Forgiveness** *see* **Foryift**
**Forgivest**
thy giltes as thou foryevest hem that . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
**Forgiveth**
Foryeveth it me, and that I yow biseche. . . . H.Mcp. 206
is al good, and therfore he foryeveth al, . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
confessioun, for ther-by God foryeveth . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
outher he foryeveth al parfitly, or . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
Foryiveth noon, but it like un-to thee; . . . . ABC. 139
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte dere! . . . . Comp.A. 77
**Forgiving**
'Be as be may,' quod she, 'of foryifynge; . . . LGW. 1852
**Forgo**
That oon thou shalt forgo, maugree thyne eyen! . D.WB. 315
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee . . . . . E.Cl. 171
Save, out of doute, he may nat forgoon . . . . E.Mch. 2085
Ye wolde nat forgoon his aqueyntaunce . . . . G.CY. 610
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon, . . . H.Mcp. 295
eek that he shal forgon al that he hath, . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon tho rychesses. Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
aspere thynges that thow schalt forgon sykernesse. . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede, . . . TC.3. 1384
That al our vois is to forgon Criseyde.' . . . . TC.4. 195
If I forgo that I so dere have bought? . . . . TC.4. 291
Criseyde to forgon, for she was myn, . . . . . TC.4. 479
She mot forgon; for which disaventure . . . . TC.4. 741
Hath seyn alwey me to forgon Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 962
That other nyl I noght forgoon. . . . . HF.3. 766
Her heritage to forgo. . . . . RR. 201
That nede him must his lyfe forgo. . . . . RR. 1473
That he his chirche shal forgo. . . . . RR. 6446
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo. . . . . RR. 7158
**Forgo** *see* **For-yede**
**Forgoeth**
She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte . . . TC.4. 713
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte? . . . . TC.5. 63
**Forgone**
whan thou hast for-goon thy freend, do . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
and han forgoon hire housbondes, and eek . . . I.Pars. 945–50
For he so fair a tresor had forgo; . . . . . Mars. 256
Have I forgon thus hastily my joye!'— . . . . TC.3. 1442
Hath his lady forgon a fourtenight, . . . . . TC.5. 334
As he that wery was for-go . . . . . HF.1. 115
**Forgot**
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn; . . . A.Rv. 4076
That she forgat hir mynde, by hir trouthe. . . . B.ML. 527
He noght forgat to yeve the leeste page . . . . B.Sh. 1236
To worshipe ay, and he forgate it naught, . . . B.Pri. 1701
'But, sires, o word forgat I in my tale; . . . . C.Pard. 919
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo . . . D.WB. 727
Yet forgat I to maken rehersaille . . . . . G.CY. 852
Therfore I forgat hit nought. . . . . BD. 789
He nought forgat hir preising to conferme. . . . TC.2. 1589
He not forgat his wise governaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 427
Foryat his wo for angre of her speche, . . . . TC.5. 1535
That thou forgate hire in thy songe to sette, . . . LGW. 540
That I forgate my maladie; . . . . . RR. 1850
But she forgate not hir sawter; . . . . . RR. 7369
**Forgotten**
But yet hadde I forgeten to devyse . . . . . A.Kn. 1914
Nat was forgeten the porter Ydelnesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1940
Noght was forgeten by the infortune of Marte, . . A.Kn. 2021
For al forgeten is his vassellage. . . . . A.Kn. 3054
dronken, and hast forgeten Jhesu Crist, . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
Ye have nat that forgeten, as I gesse? . . . . E.Cl. 469
Hit had forgete the povertee . . . . . BD. 410
Al was for-geten, and that was sene, . . . . . BD. 413
He hath a litil foryeten hym-selve, . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
Hastow foryeten thilke ryghte . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
for thow hast foryeten by whiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
leten thi-self a wrecche, hastow foryeten . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
recorden thinges that ben foryeten.' . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
that ne hadde nat al outrely foryeten the . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
hadde whilom foryeten hem for the sorwe of the . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
and hadde foryeten that he evere sawhe, and . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
the body, it ne hath nat al foryeten itself, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
hath nat al foryeten; but yit hym . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

**Forgotten**—*Continued*
parties that he hath foryeten to thilke . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate. . . . . LGW. 125
So wodely that his witte was forgeten, . . . . LGW. 1752
Forgete in solitarie wildernesse; . . . . . Scog. 46
**Forked**
A Marchant was ther with a forked berd, . . . A.Prol. 270
**For-kerveth**
Right as a swerd for-kutteth and forkerveth . . . H.Mcp. 340
**For-kutteth**
Right as a swerd for-kutteth and forkerveth . . . H.Mcp. 340
**For-left**
A theef of venysoun, that hath forlaft . . . . C.Doc. 83
derknesses forleften me . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5 *var*
**For-leseth**
God forleseth the chirche and the soule that . . I.Pars. 785–90
**For-lete(n)**
And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete, . . . . B.Pri. 1848
That he ne shal his lif anon forlete; . . . . . C.Pard. 864
forlete synne er that synne forlete hem, . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
his shrifte to forleten his synne, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
werk, anon he shal forleten it, and . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
clothes a derknesse of a for-leten and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
they forleten hir olde confessours al outrely, . . I.Pars. 970–5
and chased a-wey, dirknesses forleten me, . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
hele, that nature hath nat al forleten the. . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
thar rekke, yif thow forleete hir in . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
that sche . . . forleete the in fleynge awey? . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
he weneth to ben despised and forleten. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
ne schal . . . forleeten hym whil he lyveth, ne the . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
yif thou woldest forleeten it, thow mayst nat eschuen it? . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
un-to vices and forleten his propre byrthe. . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
despysen the and for-leeten the, as thow . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
don there I-noghe, he schal forleten the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
that thou hast forleten, thanne schaltow . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
hadde forleten hem, the whiche naturel help of . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
For whi forleten thei vertus and folwen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
wel that thei forleten the good wilfully, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
in this wise thei ne forleten nat oonly to ben myghti, . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
ben myghti, but thei forleten al outrely . . . . Bo.4 p.2. 1235–40
thei that forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
that ben, thei forleten also therwith-al for to been. . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
vertu that thei han forleten, and sawen . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
come to hym, he wol forleten peraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
and ne forleten nat ne cesen nat of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
Of olde forleten aqueyntaunces; . . . . . HF.2. 186
**For-leteth**
man forleteth his synne. The heete . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
it forleteth his wirkynge; and right so grace . . . I.Pars. 250–5
fayleth anoon as it forleteth his werkynge. . . . I.Pars. 250–5
dulleth and for-leteth his propre clernesse, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
ne forleteth the werk of his propre estat. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
there, he for-leteth also to deserve to . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
he that forleteth certein ordenaunce of . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
and whan it forletith the knowynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
defautes awey, he for-letith to ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
nat suffisance, that power forleteth, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
it is oon? But whanne it forletith to be oon, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
body forletith to ben that it was beforn. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
whanne it forletith to ben oon, it dyeth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
that forletith the talent or the appetyt of . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
that forletith or despiseth the entencion to lyven . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
that forleteth naturel ordre), he forleteth thilke beinge Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
schal he failen of mede whan he forletith to ben good. . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
that he that forleteth bounte and prowesse, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
bounte and prowesse, he forletith to ben a man; . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
he forletith his wikkidnesse. To other . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
**For-live**
owtrayen or forlyven fro the vertus of . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
**For-lived**
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wyght or . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
**Forloin**
Blew a 'forloyn' at the laste. . . . . BD. 386
**Forlorn**
And if thou telle man thou art forlore, . . . . A.Mil. 3505
Aurelius, that his cost hath all forlorn, . . . . F.Fkl. 1557
though thou haddest outrely forlorn alle thy thynges. Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thou hast for-lorn [hem] hadden ben thyne, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
have thei for-lorn the nature of mankynde. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
a man hadde al forlorn his syghte, and . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
As man that hath his joyes ek forlore, . . . . TC.5. 23
This Ypermystre hath nygh hire wytte forlorne, . . LGW. 2663
**For-lost**
And sche forlost and thow ryght nought Iwonne . TC.3. 280 *var*
She held herself a forlost creature. . . . . TC.4. 742
**Form**
And that was seyd in forme and reverence, . . . A.Prol. 305
As, in a fourme, sit a wery hare . . . . . B.Sh. 1294
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature, . . . C.Doc. 12
To forme and peynten erthely creaturis . . . . C.Doc. 21
After the forme used in his langage, . . . . . F.Sq. 100
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces . . . F.Sq. 283
The manere and the forme of al this thyng, . . . F.Sq. 337
And in swich forme enduren a wowke or two. . . F.Fkl. 1161
the forme of this world is so seeld stable, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
thyne eien almest al the purposede forme of the welefulnesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
of thi forme (that is to seyn, the beaute . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the forme of fals welefulnesse, so that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
'the forme and the causes of false . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
matere, but oonly the forme of sovereyn . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
nys nat parfit, and whiche is the forme . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
seyn which is the fourme of good that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
in-to o forme and in-to oon werkynge. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
it duelleth in oo fourme be conjunccion of membris, . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
assembled in o forme, but yif ther ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
And seidest eke that the forme of good is . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
this is the forme of the devyne substaunce, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
hast seyn the forme of the verray blisfulnesse . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
in the forme and in the doynge of good folk. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
thilke othir forme of mankynde . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
coverid his face with forme of a boor; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
that thei kepin yit the forme of the body . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
the forme of the thing that he wol make, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
is an unmoevable and symple forme of thinges . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
knowe the forme that is I-founde? . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
forme of man that is perdurablely in the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
taketh nat the symple forme so as . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
comprehendeth the forme, it knoweth and . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
ben undir that foorme. But sche knoweth . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
comprehendeth thilke same symple forme . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
seen and to formen the figures, algates . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is chaunge . TC.2. 22
In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes: . . . TC.2. 41
The forme alwey, and do that it be lik: . . . . TC.2. 1040
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save), . . . . TC.2. 1243
And in swich forme as he gan now devise, . . . TC.3. 160
The whiche in forme of bole awey thou fette, . . TC.3. 723
And holden was the forme and al the wise . . . TC.3. 1674
'And in what forme and in what maner wise . . . TC.4. 78
If in this forme I sholde with you wende. . . . . TC.4. 1579
The forme; and of my moeble thou dispone . . . TC.5. 300
'Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . . TC.5. 1854
As mater appetiteth forme alwey, . . . . . LGW. 1582
And from forme into forme it passen may; . . . LGW. 1583
Ryght so, thogh that hir forme were absent, . . . LGW. 1768
The plesaunce of hir forme was present. . . . . LGW. 1769
For well wende he the forme see . . . . . RR. 1521
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere; . . . . RR. 2810
**Formal**
The cause formal is the manere of . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
**Formally**
by a strook of thought formely withoute discours . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
That canst so wel and formaly arguwe! . . . . TC.4. 497
**Formam**
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
**Forme**
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
**Formed**
Y-formed hire in so greet excellence, . . . . . C.Doc. 10
That formed yow to creature. . . . . BD. 715
Ne formed never in creature . . . . . BD. 1195
The which I have y-formed, as ye may see, . . . PF. 396
For, by that Lord that formed est and west, . . . TC.2. 1053
have ich yen . . . I-formed, sin your vertu is aweye. . TC.4. 315
To creature y-formed here by kinde! . . . . . TC.4. 451
That Paradys stood formed in her yen; . . . . TC.5. 817
And complet formed by proporcioun . . . . . TC.5. 828
That is y-formed by nature, . . . . . HF.1. 490
That never formed by nature . . . . . HF.3. 276
So many formed by Nature, . . . . . HF.3. 949
In creature that formed is by Kynde. . . . . LGW. 246
That ever was y-formed by nature; . . . . . LGW. 975
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones; . . . LGW. 1071
Be thilke God that formede man on lyve, . . . LGW. 1792
Therto so well hath formed him Nature. . . . . Ven. 14
Wel fourmed was hir face and cleere, . . . . . RR. 1189

**Formedest**
thyn thought, formedest this world to the . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70

**Formel**
By hir acord his formel or his make. . . . . PF. 371
A formel egle, of shap the gentileste . . . . . PF. 373
The formel on your hond, so wel y-wrought, . . . PF. 418
Of this formel. Whan she herde al this, . . . . PF. 445
Who loveth best this gentil formel here, . . . . PF. 535
With dredful vois the formel hir answerde: . . . PF. 638
This formel egle spak in this degre: . . . . . PF. 646

**Former**
For He that is the Formere principal . . . . . C.Doc. 19
Ledden the peples in the former age; . . . . . Form.A. 2
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . Form.A. 18

**Formest** *see* **Foremost**

**Forms**
For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee. . . . A.Kn. 2313
'For we, quod he, 'wol us swiche formes make . . D.Fri. 1471
his formes, of the stableneese of the devyne . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
in formes, in tymes. As thus: lat the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
to the foormes I-hidd withynne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
exciteth in this mene-while the formes . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
that thei alle discorden by diverse foormes, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And in a thousand formes down him sente . . . TC.3. 20
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1713
Thow yiver of the formes, that hast wroght . . . LGW. 2228

**Forn-cast** *see* **Forecast**

**Fornication**
With mandementz for fornicacioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1284
In punysshynge of fornicacioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1302
diverse speces, as fornicacioun that is . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
clenseth fornicacioun and replenysseth hooly . . I.Pars. 920–5
doon in fornicacioun, or in avowtrie, . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5

**For-ofte**
The pley of love for-ofte seke, . . . . . RR. 4876

**For-old**
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old. . . . . A.Kn. 2142

**For-pampred**
They ne were nat for-pampred with outrage. . . . Form.A. 5

**For-peined**
But I forpeyned wonder stronge, . . . . . RR. 3693

**For-pined**
He was nat pale, as a forpyned goost: . . . . . A.Prol. 205
Forpyned, what for wo and for distresse. . . . . A.Kn. 1453
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpyned . . LGW. 2428
Her face frounced and forpyned, . . . . . RR. 365

**Forsake**
Be nat agast, I wol thee nat forsake."' . . . . B.Pri. 1859
Alle othere wommen I forsake, . . . . . B.Th. 1984
wol nat forsaken hire ne refusen hire. . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . . . B.Mk. 3431
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . . . . C.Doc. 286
Til it be so that thou forsake me.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1522
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake; . . . E.Mch. 1290
though he wolde repenten hym and forsake synne; . I.Pars. 690–5
schulde I forsake the now, and schulde I nat . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
thou mayst noght forsaken that thow nart yit blisful. Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
ne I mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
ye forsaken the grete worthynesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
Certes ther may no man forsake, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
hir medes ne forsaken hem never mo. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage, . . . . . LGW. 2036
I myght his power nought forsake. . . . . RR. 1876
And if the next thou wolt forsake, . . . . . RR. 2822
If I my lorde wolde forsake, . . . . . RR. 4550
And sey that I the world forsake, . . . . . RR. 7005

**Forsaken**
And han forsaken fully swich meschaunce . . . C.Doc. 80
for after that he hadde forsake Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
he is a wikkid man, and god hath forsake hym, . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
Sche hath forsaken the, forsothe, the whiche that . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
sche hath forsaken the, ne ther nys . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
no man siker that sche hath nat forsake.) . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
She hath forsake; allas, and that is routhe, . . . LGW. 799
That ben so velaynesly forsaken. . . . . RR. 1498
That seith he hath the world forsake, . . . . . RR. 7277

**Forsaketh**
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . . . . C.Doc. 286
a man forsaketh his olde freend that he hath . . I.Pars. 560–5
good gessynge, . . ., forsaketh wrecches. Certes it greveth . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
oonly the righte wey while sche forsaketh . . . Bo.2. p. 1. 265–70
Thus may he shryve hym that forsaketh . . . . RR. 6441

**For-shamed**
And with that pure thought for-shamed, she . . . TC.2. 656 *em*

**For-shapen**
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . TC.2. 66

**For-shright**
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . TC.4. 1147

**For-sleweth**
for it forsleweth and forsluggeth, . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90

**For-slewthe**
And thus forslewthen wilfully thy tyde, . . . . B.NP. 4286

**For-sluggeth**
it forsleweth and forsluggeth, and destroyeth . . I.Pars. 685–90

**For-songen**
That wery, nygh forsongen were. . . . . RR. 664

**Forsook**
And hym forsook, and took another newe. . . . B.Mk. 3220
And hire forsok for terme of al his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 644
Withouten his wityng, he forsook hire eke; . . . D.WB. 649
And in his elde he verray God forsook; . . . . E.Mch. 2299
And how that she forsook him or she deyde. . . . TC.1. 56
For how Criseyde Troilus forsook, . . . . . TC.4. 15
That she forsook him for this Diomede, . . . . TC.5. 1087
How that Crisseyde Troylis forsok. . . . . LGW.G. 265
Fro the lady that he forsook. . . . . RR. 1538
Save Shame, that him not forsoke. . . . . RR. 3965

**Forsooth**
Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
than hym oughte. Forsothe the dede . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
bothe riche and poure. Forsothe o . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
forsothe God nolde nat receyven us to his . . . I.Pars. 520–5
with milk of losengerie. Forsothe Salomon seith . I.Pars. 610–5
'Forsothe,' quod the child; 'ye oghten first . . . I.Pars. 670–5
'Forsothe,' quod the maister, al wepynge, . . . I.Pars. 670–5
thow comest into thy regne.' 'Forsothe,' seyde Crist, I.Pars. 700–5
dignitee of hir mysterye, but forsothe Seint . . . I.Pars. 895–900
semeth aungel of light, but forsothe he is . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
And ful attempre forsothe hit was; . . . . . BD. 341
Forsothe I preyse noght the gooses reed, . . . . PF. 586
Forsothe thanne sche, entendynge to me . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
forsaken the, forsothe, the whiche that . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
forsothe sche hath forsaken the, ne ther nys . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
in this manere, for-sothe thow ne haddest . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
But forsothe that mai nat be don. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
but forsothe contraryous Fortune is alwey sothfast, . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
And this thyng forsothe is the soverayn . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
But for-sothe freendes schulde nat ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
alle thise othere thinges for-sothe ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
'For-sothe,' quod sche, 'thanne nedeth . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
and forsothe nat unpunysscheed . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
And for-sothe every thing kepeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
'Ye forsothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
'Yis forsothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
for-sothe the debonayre force of god . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
'Nay for-sothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
I Have forsothe swifte fetheres . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70 *var*
a man; so graunte I wel for-sothe that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
'Forsothe this is a ful verray resoun,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'Nay forsothe,' quod I; 'but thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
forsothe it nis nat of naught, for it hath . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
that forsothe men ne maken nat thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
as to the condicioun of tyme, forsothe thei ben futur. Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
No forsothe quod I . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5 *var*
'No forsothe,' quod sche, 'for the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
'For-sothe so it semeth by her song!' . . . . . TC.2. 883
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this . . . . TC.3. 498
And in thee nede of soth; and thus, forsothe, . . TC.4. 1035
'Nay, for-sothe, frend!' quod I; . . . . . HF.3. 783
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senatour . . . . LGW. 596
latitude of a clymat forsoothe. . . . . Astr. 365–8
wirke forsothe in every signe of the . . . . . Astr. 368–71
And yitt forsothe for all thine bete, . . . . . RR. 2479
And Bialacoil forsothe he hight, . . . . . RR. 2984
Forsothe I am a fals traitour, . . . . . RR. 6307
As soule in grete richesse, forsothe, . . . . . RR. 6523

**Forsooth** *see* **Sooth**

**For-straught**
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale; . B.Sh. 1295

**For-subtil**
Which that he knew for-subtil and for-boold. . . C.Doc. 141

**Forswear**
If I forswere me, thanne am I lorne— . . . . RR. 5973

**Forsweareth**
That who so hym forswereth amys . . . . . RR. 5970

**Forswearing**
Forsweryng, ire, falsnesse, homycide. . . . . C.Pard. 657
deffended, muche worse is forswerynge . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
ne the for-swerynge, ne the fraude . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
[That] with his false forswerynge, . . . . . HF.1. 153

**Forswearings**
And of deceite, and cursed forswerynges, . . . . C.Pard. 592

**Forswore**
How he forswor him ful falsly, . . . . . HF.1. 389

**Forsworn**
ye were a lier ne forsworn, for the book . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
How Eneas to Dido was forsworne— . . . . . LGW. 927
Se ye nat alle how they ben forsworne? . . . . LGW. 1259
That is in love so fals and so forswore, . . . . LGW. 2235
To write of hem that ben in love forsworne . . . LGW. 2455
And of the goddys that ye han forswore, . . . . LGW. 2522

**Forsworn**—*Continued*
If that I lye or forsworne be! . . . . . RR. 5968
But I wole never be forsworne. . . . . RR. 5974
But ye shull not forsworen be, . . . . . RR. 6025
A thousand tyme thou art forsworne; . . . . RR. 6072
Forsworne I am, but wel nygh none . . . . . RR. 6309
Forsworne or ellis God is lyer." . . . . . RR. 6542
**Fortened**
The which fortened crece and eke . . . . . RR. 4875 *var*
**Forth** (*specimens*)
And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas, . . . A.Prol. 825
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye; . . A.Prol. 856
And of Arcita forth I wol yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1336
For I wol telle forth as I bigan. . . . . A.Kn. 1354
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . . A.Kn. 2726
Now wol I speken forth of Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2816
What helpeth it to tarien forth the day, . . . . A.Kn. 2820
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden; . . . . B.ML. 213
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . . B.ML. 294
And dryve forth the world as it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1421
Thise hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon . . B.Sh. 1483
Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755
And strecche forth his nekke, long and smal; . . . B.NP. 4498
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones . . C.Pard. 347
Thanne peyne I me to strecche forth the nekke, . . C.Pard. 395
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . . C.Pard. 660
And forth they goon towardes that village . . . C.Pard. 706
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; . D.WB. 1001
Which that a cartere droof forth in his wey. . . . D.Fri. 1540
And so forth al the gospel may ye seen . . . . D.Sum. 1924
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 341
Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee.' . . . E.Cl. 891
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare. . . . . E.Cl. 896
And after that dooth forth hire bisynesse. . . . E.Cl. 1015
And in my tale forth I wol procede. . . . . E.Mch. 2020
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she. . . F.Sq. 392
They fille in speche, and forthe, moore and moore, . F.Fkl. 964
And longe tyme he lay forth in a traunce. . . . F.Fkl. 1081
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . . F.Fkl. 1487
As she was bown to goon the wey forth right . . F.Fkl. 1503
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1552
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed? . . . . G.SN. 312
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde, . G.SN. 370
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye, . . G.CY. 1032
And forth with hem they carieden the keye, . . . G.CY. 1219
That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon. . . . G.CY. 1414
and after that in his delit and so forth into consentynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . . BD. 443
They gan to strake forth; al was doon . . . . . BD. 1311
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye, . . . . ABC. 170
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversite, . . . . . Mars. 148
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve; . . . . Comp.L. 9
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al! . . . Comp.L. 84
Thus swoor this theef, and forth his way he wente. . Anel. 161
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . . Anel. 190
To rede forth it gan me so delyte, . . . . . PF. 27
And forth with him unto a gate me broghte . . . PF. 121
Som besyede hem hir briddes forth to brynge. . . PF. 192
Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace. . . . . PF. 297
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe; . . . . PF. 352
to ben a-go Forth with his make, or with his lady dere, PF. 466
Tho gan the cukkow put him forth in prees . . . PF. 603
That broghte thee forth! thou [rewthelees] glotoun! PF. 613
Whan that nature brought the foorth . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
I shal wel fleetyn forth and escapyn; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
he ne mai nat in no wyse brynge forthe . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
'Knyt forth the remenaunt,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
For no wight as by ryght, fro thennes-forth that hym lakketh . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
scheweth forth the ordre of causes unable to ben . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
that resten within-forth—and yif that in . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
But for to tellen forth in special . . . . . TC.1. 260
And fro this forth tho refte him Love his sleep, . . TC.1. 484
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . . . TC.1. 1092
'This passed forth, til now this other day . . . . TC.2. 554
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste . . . . TC.2. 688
So cesseth love, and forth to love a-newe! . . . TC.2. 788
And forth he fleigh, with herte left for herte. . . . TC.2. 931
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . TC.2. 1013
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce! . . TC.2. 1020
And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . . TC.2. 1167
And fillen forth in speche of thinges smale, . . . TC.2. 1191
So thou thy-self do forth thy bisinesse.' . . . . TC.2. 1316
He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde, . . . . TC.4. 66
Hem liketh wel; and forth in they procede. . . . TC.4. 147
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . . TC.4. 306
In veyn fro this forth have ich yen tweye . . . TC.4. 314
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a traunce. . . . TC.4. 343
And if she wilneth fro thee forth to passe, . . . TC.4. 615
That she was forth out of this world agon. . . . TC.4. 1180
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . . TC.4. 1199
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . . TC.5. 6
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide: . . TC.5. 59
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107
So fro this forth, I preye you, day and night, . . TC.5. 131
**Forth**—(*specimens*) *Continued*
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . . TC.5. 194
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle. . . . . TC.5. 196
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . TC.5. 389
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . . TC.5. 479
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye . . . TC.5. 628
As fer-forth as I hadde wyt, . . . . . HF.1. 328
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . . . . HF.3. 534
And so forthe, and my love so shalt thou wynne; . LGW. 567
His wyf and he, and al his ost, forthe wente . . . LGW. 632
And sayleth forth with al his companye . . . . LGW. 951
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle . . . . LGW. 1328
Jason is romed forth to the cite, . . . . . LGW. 1589
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge, . LGW. 1835
And forthe unto this Mynataure he geth, . . . . LGW. 2145
And into Grece hymselfe is forthe y-fare, . . . . LGW. 2271
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste, . . . . LGW. 2308
And is out of his clawes forthe escaped, . . . . LGW. 2320
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle. . . . . LGW. 2349
And whan this letter was forthe sent anone, . . . LGW. 2555
And taken hir and ledde hir forthe with the? . . . LGW. 2718
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal, Truth. 18
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . . . . L.St. 26
and so furthe into smale fraccions infinite, . . . Astr. 45–50
thin armes, and so furthe as shal be . . . . . Astr. 108–15
the mone, and so furthe by ordir, planete . . . Astr. 198–209
est lyne; and so furthe fro partie to partie . . . Astr. 316–9
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone. . . . . RR. 2396
Than gost thou forthe without dwellyng. . . . . RR. 2440
And forthe she walked sobrely; . . . . . RR. 7405
And squierly forthe gan he gon; . . . . . RR. 7413
So longe forthe her waye they nomen, . . . . . RR. 7421
**Forth** *see* **Emforth, Farforth(ly), Forby, Henceforth**
**For-thinke**
anoye nat, ne forthynke nat of al thy fortune. . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
Ayeins a thing that mighte thee for-thinke.' . . . TC.2. 1414
He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.' . . . . RR. 3957
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe.' . . . . . RR. 4060
**For-thinketh**
'That me forthynketh,' quod this Januarie, . . . E.Mch. 1906
**For-thought**
And leste it grevede or forthought . . . . . RR. 1671
**Forthward**
But forthward they hem dressen alle and some. . . B.ML. 263
And on his wey forthward thanne is he fare . . . F.Fkl. 1169
take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol . . . Astr. 25–32
**Forthwith**
forth-with the superfluitee in . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
**For-thy** (*specimens*)
And for-thy, I yow putte in this degree, . . . . A.Kn. 1841
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4031
but nat for-thy he gan to crie and . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou oughtest . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
And for-thy he that forleteth . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
for-thi sorwestow that thow art exiled . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
what is the eende of thynges, for-thy demestow . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
for-thi it byhoveth the to ben obeisaunt . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris, . . . . Bo.2. p. 4. 370–5
And for-thi is it that, al-though renome, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
'I have, for-thi, swifte fetheris that . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
mai nat acomplisse; and for-thi philosophie seith . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
For-thy ensaumple taketh of this man, . . . . TC.1. 232
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse, . . . . . TC.1. 445
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be; . . . TC.1. 890
And for-thy see that thou in special . . . . . TC.1. 901
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde. . . . TC.1. 980
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . TC.2. 42
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.'— . . . TC.2. 273
And for-thy, who that hath a hed of verre, . . . TC.2. 867
And for-thy lette him no man, God forbede, . . . TC.3. 545
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1513
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . TC.3. 1629
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!'— . . . TC.3. 1638
For-thy no fors is though the body sterve! . . . TC.4. 322
Swich is the world! For-thy I thus define: . . . TC.4. 390
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . . . TC.4. 405
Touching al this; for-thy, I thee biseche, . . . TC.4. 454
'For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon, . . . TC.4. 645
That knowe ich wel and forthi yet I seye . . . . TC.4. 923 *var*
'And for-thy slee with reson al this hete! . . . . TC.4. 1583
And for-thy lat us dine, I thee biseche; . . . . TC.5. 1129
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe, . . . . LGW. 622
Yiftes were faire, but not forthy They helpe me . . RR. 4509
**Fortitudo**
vertu that is called *fortitudo*, or strengthe; . . . I.Pars. 725–30
*fortitudo* may endure by long suffraunce . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
**Fortnight**
We han ben waitynge al this fourtenyght; . . . A.Kn. 929
I saugh yow noght this fourtenyght or moore.' . . D.Sum. 1783
In fourtenight, ne see you go ne ride. . . . . TC.4. 1327
Hath his lady forgon a fourtenight, . . . . . TC.5. 334
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lasse. . . . . LGW. 2256
**Fortress**
To make anoon a fort[e]resse, . . . . . RR. 3942
Oute of so stronge a forteresse? . . . . . RR. 4520
She hath tan many a forteresse, . . . . . RR. 5894

**For-troden**
al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
meedes, but it is cast undir and fortroden . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5

**Fortuit**
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap, . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
the whiche abreggynge of fortuit hap . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

**Fortuna**
Fortuna major, that anon Criseyde . . . . . TC.3. 1420

**Fortunate**
And clymbeth up, and wexeth fortunat, . . . . B.NP. 3966
Wedded with fortunat honestetee, . . . . . E.Cl. 422
And fortunat was eek in mariage; . . . . . E.Cl. 1137
The hevene stood, that tyme fortunaat . . . . E.Mch. 1970
A fair persone he was, and fortunat, . . . . . F.Sq. 25
fro hem that been most fortunat. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
Be fortunat, for now men shal it see. . . . . TC.2. 280
ascendent may be shapen forto be fortunat . . . Astr. 156–61
or infortunat. As thus:—A 'fortunat ascendent' . Astr. 156–61
have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . . . . Astr. 156–61
Ascendent sey thei that he is fortunat whan . . . Astr. 161–5

**Fortune**
Wel koude he fortunen the ascendent . . . . . A.Prol. 417
And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven . . A.Kn. 915
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . A.Kn. 925
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee. . . . . A.Kn. 1086
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys, . . . A.Kn. 1238
That by som cas, syn Fortune is chaungeable, . . A.Kn. 1242
Of purveiaunce of God, or of Fortune, . . . . A.Kn. 1252
Til that Fortune had broght him in the snare. . . A.Kn. 1490
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . A.Kn. 1861
That by his fortune hath hire faire y-wonne.' . . A.Kn. 2659
Thei folwen all the favour of Fortune), . . . . A.Kn. 2682
He that is lord of fortune be thy steere! . . . . B.ML. 448
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede. . . . B.Sh. 1428
me now, and take heede how Fortune hath norissed me B.Mel. 2635–40
asseye Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene . . B.Mel. 2635–40
and that been in hope of Fortune shullen . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
cleer and the moore shynyng that Fortune is, . . B.Mel. 2640–5
Fortune hath norissed yow fro youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
that is norissed by Fortune she maketh . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
in hope of Fortune is perilous and uncertein, . . B.Mel. 2645–50
if thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
For certein, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . B.Mk. 3185
For though Fortune may noon angel dere, . . . B.Mk. 3191
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.Mk. 3326
Beth war, for whan that Fortune list to glose, . . B.Mk. 3330
But Fortune caste hym doun and ther he lay, . . B.Mk. 3379
For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . . . B.Mk. 3431
For what man that hath freendes thurgh Fortune . B.Mk. 3434
But ay Fortune hath in hire hony galle: . . . . B.Mk. 3537
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . . B.Mk. 3539
Allas, Fortune! she that whilom was . . . . . B.Mk. 3557
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in magestee, . . . B.Mk. 3566
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . B.Mk. 3587
Allas, Fortune! it was greet cruelte . . . . . B.Mk. 3603
And seyde, 'Allas, Fortune! and weylaway! . . . B.Mk. 3635
From heigh estaat Fortune awey hym carf. . . . B.Mk. 3647
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye. . . B.Mk. 3668
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger . . . B.Mk. 3709
Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game. . . . B.Mk. 3740
Than Oloferne, which that Fortune ay kiste . . . B.Mk. 3746
Fortune hym hadde enhaunced so in pride . . . B.Mk. 3773
Hath herd somwhat or al of his fortune. . . . . B.Mk. 3823
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour; . . . B.Mk. 3833
Thy *eys* Fortune hath turned into *aas*, . . . . B.Mk. 3851
False Fortune, and poyson to despise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3859
Til that Fortune weex his adversarie. . . . . B.Mk. 3868
Thanke Fortune, that so wel thee spedde! . . . B.Mk. 3876
That Fortune unto swich a fyn thee broghte! . . . B.Mk. 3884
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3913
Til Fortune on the galwes made hym gape. . . . B.Mk. 3924
He wende wel, for that Fortune hym sente . . . B.Mk. 3927
But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . . B.Mk. 3953
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . B.NP. 3972
As was his aventure, or his fortune, . . . . . B.NP. 4189
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly . . . . . B.NP. 4593
That yiftes of Fortune and of Nature . . . . . C.Pard. 295
This tresor hath Fortune unto us yeven . . . . C.Pard. 779
And as Fortune wolde that it were so . . . . . D.Sum. 2020
Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . E.Cl. 69
The adversitee of Fortune al tendure, . . . . . E.Cl. 756
This strook of Fortune or of aventure.' . . . . E.Cl. 812
And Fortune ay they cursen as they goon; . . . E.Cl. 898
Or moebles, alle been yiftes of Fortune, . . . . E.Mch. 1314
O sodeyn hape! O thou Fortune instable! . . . . E.Mch. 2057
That Fortune wolde that he moste twynne . . . F.Sq. 577
'Allas!' quod she, 'on thee, Fortune, I pleyne, . . F.Fkl. 1355
She may have bettre fortune than yow semeth; . . F.Fkl. 1497
goodes of fortune, and somtyme of the . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of fortune been richesse, hyghe degrees . . I.Pars. 450–5
prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game . . . . . BD. 617
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . . BD. 658
For Fortune can so many a wyle, . . . . . BD. 672
Of noght that Fortune coude do.' . . . . . BD. 718
That broghte me ther? Nay, but Fortune, . . . BD. 810
fortune, unfeithful, favourede me with . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
myn heved. But now, for fortune . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10

**Fortune**—*Continued*
loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
the sharpnesse of fortune, that waxeth . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
no? Was noght fortune aschamed of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
this? Certes, al hadde noght fortune ben aschamed Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
condicion of fortune, that is uncerteyn to alle mortel Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
oonly to the aventure of fortune; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
laste charge of contrarious fortune is this: . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynges . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
turmented in this see of fortune. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
eschaufede ayens fortune and compleyndest that guerdouns . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
sholden be moeved by fortunows fortune . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5 *var*
desir and talent of thi rather fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
Sche (that ilke Fortune) oonly, that is . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
thilke merveylous monstre (Fortune) and how . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
and the desserte of thilke fortune, thou . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Thou wenest that fortune be chaunged ayens . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
thilke blynde goddesse (Fortune). . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
And is present Fortune dere-worth to the, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
What other thyng is flyttynge Fortune but a maner Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
maketh that the manaces of Fortune ne . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the floor of Fortune (that is to seyn, . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
and of duellynge to Fortune, whiche . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
makest Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
to the governaunce of Fortune and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
she cessede thanne to ben Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
Whan Fortune with a proud ryght . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
thynges, usynge the woordes of Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
oonly the dedes of fortune, that with . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
Therfore, yif that fortune spake with . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
thow woordes to Fortune, as I trowe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
(that is to seyn, tho feddestow fortune . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
Thow bare awey of Fortune a yifte (that is to seye . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
a reknynge with Fortune? Sche hath . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
to fortune, and also to thilke that hath . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
deyinge, or elles that sche (Fortune) . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
contrarious fortune is to han ben weleful.' . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
fortune be kept to the yit by the grace . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
the mescheef of fortune, syn thow hast . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
for yit nys nat every fortune al hateful . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
ne forthynke nat of al thy fortune. (As who seith, . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
nat thus with al thy fortune, syn thow . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
lyghtly to the condicioun of his fortune; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
the leste partye of the remenaunt of thi fortune? . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
And ayenward, alle fortune is blisful to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
hem that every fortune resceyven . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
nevere leesen, ne fortune may nat bynymen . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
unstablenesse of fortune may nat atayne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
nat, what blisful fortune may ther ben . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
were it so that the yiftes of fortune ne . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
they weren thyne? Fortune schal . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
that thow seke aftir the superfluyte of fortune. . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
what desirestow of fortune with so greet a noyse and Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
seyn of alle the yiftes of fortune that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
the yyftes of fortune, in whiche ther nys no thyng . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
it is grevous fortune as ofte as wikkid sweerd is . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
contrarious Fortune profiteth more to . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
men than Fortune debonayre. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonayre, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
contraryous Fortune is alwey sothfast, whan . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
The amyable Fortune . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
desceyveth folk; the contrarie Fortune . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
The amyable Fortune byndeth . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
Fortune unbyndeth hem by the knowynge . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
the contrarie Fortune is atempre . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
Fortune with hir flaterynges draweth . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
the contrarious Fortune ledeth ofte . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
Fortune hath descovered to the the . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
the strokes of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
suffren alle the assautes of Fortune and . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
seyn of lordes power or of fortune) . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
nede, as ben conseyled by fortune and . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
as weleful fortune maketh frendes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
contraryous fortune maketh hem enemys. . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
in this ilke fortune of peple I se somwhat of good . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
ne may nat withholden fortune. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
and makith comparysoun of his fortune . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
and, for he dredith to lesen his fortune, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
'al outrely that alle fortune is good.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
al fortune, whethir so it be joyeful fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70

**Fortune**—*Continued*
alle fortune good, the whiche fortune is . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
of fortune, and seyn ofte tymes that the . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
fortune of some wyght is wikkid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'But this is the fortune,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
fortune that is yeven to good folk in . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'And what seistow of that othir fortune,' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
alle fortune, what so evere it be, of hem . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
purchasynge of vertu, that thilke fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
is good; and that alle fortune is ryght . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
stryf of fortune. For, bothe to the to . . . . Bo.4. p.7, 1585–90
in thy corage ayeins every fortune. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
that the sorwful fortune ne confownde . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
the nat, ne that the myrie fortune ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
good or yvel). For alle fortune that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
aventure of fortune; or is ther awght, al be it so . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
watir governeth. Right so fortune, that . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . TC.1. 138
For wel finde I that Fortune is my fo, . . . . TC.1. 837
Quod Pandarus, 'Than blamestow Fortune . . . TC.1. 841
Wostow not wel that Fortune is commune . . . TC.1. 843
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be. . . . . TC.1. 849
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven, . . . . TC.2. 285
For to be slayn, if his fortune assente. . . . . TC.2. 335
But O Fortune, executrice of wierdes! . . . . . TC.3. 617
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde, . . . TC.3. 1667
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye . . . . TC.3. 1714
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune, . . . TC.4. 2
Than seide he thus: 'Fortune, allas the while! . . TC.4. 260
'Allas, Fortune! if that my lif in joye . . . . TC.4. 274
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure, . . . . TC.4. 324
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe! . . . TC.4. 385
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune . . . . TC.4. 391
Thenk ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . . TC.4. 600
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . . . TC.4. 1189
'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse, . . . TC.4. 1192
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her recche, . . TC.4. 1588
Ne remuable Fortune it deface. . . . . TC.4. 1682
Fortune his howve intendeth bet to glase! . . . TC.5. 469
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to jape! . . . TC.5. 1134
To purpos how that Fortune overthrowe . . . . TC.5. 1460
—Fortune, which that permutacioun . . . . . TC.5. 1541
But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde: . . TC.5. 1745
But natheles, Fortune it nought ne wolde, . . . TC.5. 1763
Right as hir suster, dame Fortune, . . . . . HF.3. 457
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys . . . . . HF.3. 926
So fil it, as Fortune hym oght a shame, . . . . LGW. 589
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governaunce, . . LGW. 1044
I have fulfilled of fortune al the cours.' . . . . LGW. 1340
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce. . . LGW. 1609
Le Pleintif countre Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 8
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 16
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye! . . . . . Fort. 24
La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse du Pleintif countre Fortune . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . . Fort. *head*
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye, . . . . . Fort. 67
Lenvoy de Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
In fortune is [his] full trust, . . . . . RR. 2763
It is of love as of fortune, . . . . . RR. 4353
That fortune chaunge hym not, ne blynde; . . . . RR. 5227
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune, . . . . . RR. 5331
But sen we arn to fortune comen, . . . . . RR. 5403
The froward fortune and contraire, . . . . . RR. 5411
For this Fortune that I of telle . . . . . RR. 5463
But froward Fortune and perverse, . . . . . RR. 5467
That she is Fortune verelye, . . . . . RR. 5479
After Fortune her goddesse, . . . . . RR. 5489
Of freendis, whanne Fortune is gone— . . . . . RR. 5494
In every fortune wolen abide; . . . . . RR. 5514
Nor for that fortune may hem sende . . . . . RR. 5517
And Fortune myshappyng, . . . . . RR. 5543
He is apaied with his fortune; . . . . . RR. 5631

**Fortuned**
Swiche mervayles, fortuned than,— . . . . . BD. 288
And therto so wel fortuned and thewed . . . . Mars. 180

**Fortunel**
emplieth many fortunel happes or maneris; . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Fortunes**
In al the floure of fortunes yevynge, . . . . . Anel. 44
ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
to wrong. Whan I say the fortunes and the richesses Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
weenestow that thise mutacions of fortunes . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
is ther any feith that fortunes thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5 *em*
the tumblynge fortunes of men? Wiltow . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
constreyneth the fortunes and the dedes . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1485–90
'For of fortunes sharp adversite . . . . . TC.3. 1625
Governed is by Fortunes errour; . . . . . Fort. 4

**Fortunest**
And hem fortunest as thee lyst devyse, . . . . A.Kn. 2377

**Fortunous**
by foolysshe happes and fortunows, or . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
be moeved by fortunows [folie]; . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
that fortunous thinges willen dwelle . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5 *var*
thynges that ben fortunous and temporel, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
fortunous welefulnesse endeth by the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
clepe fortunous possessiouns? . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
alle thise thinges weren medlede by fortunows hap. . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
byfalle by fortunous bytydynge. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

**Forty**
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; . . B.ML. 12
Til fully fourty dayes weren past; . . . . . B.MK. 3479
Fourty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis. . . . B.NP. 4389
And I was fourty, if I shal seye sooth; . . . . D.WB. 601
'Lo, Moyses fourty dayes and fourty nyght . . . D.Sum. 1885
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones! . . . D.Sum. 2106
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save; . . . G.CY. 1361
This preest the somme of fourty pound anon . . . G.CY. 1364
Of fourty, or fifty fadme lengthe, . . . . . BD. 422
the dawenyng be 48 degres, that is 8 degrees . . . Astr. 258–62
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . . Astr. 258–62
40. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche . . . . Astr. 368–71
In fourty places, if it be sought, . . . . . RR. 3261
They wolde that fourty were seke atonys— . . . . RR. 5733

**For-waked**
Wery, for-waked in hire orisouns, . . . . . B.ML. 596
And she, forweped and forwaked, . . . . . BD. 126

**For-wandred**
Forwery, forwandred, as a fool, . . . . . RR. 3336

**Forward**
And made forward erly for to ryse. . . . . A.Prol. 33
Ye wŏot youre foreward and I it yow recorde. . . A.Prol. 829
By foreward and by composicioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 848
To kepe his foreward by his free assent, . . . . A.Prol. 852
This was the forward, pleynly for tendite, . . . A.Kn. 1209
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2619
Telle us a tale anon, as forward is; . . . . . B.ML. 34
To breke forward is nat myn entente. . . . . B.ML. 40
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . . . B.Sh. 1167
'First and forward ye han erred in . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
han been doon to yow. First and foreward, . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe; . . . E.Mch. 2187
thilke thynges. First and forward thow . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.' . . . . TC.5. 497
That ye ne holden forwarde, as ye seyde. . . . . LGW. 2500
the planete, and fro that tyme forward al . . . . Astr. 198–209
planete, whether so he moeve forward or . . . . Astr. 330–7

**Forward** *see* **Forthward**

**Forwards**
Wolt thou wel holden my forwardis?' . . . . . RR. 7301
'Yhe, sir, from hennes forewardis; . . . . . RR. 7302

**For-welked**
A foule forwelked thyng was she, . . . . . RR. 361

**For-weped**
And she, forweped and forwaked, . . . . . BD. 126

**For-wered**
And if it were forwered she . . . . . RR. 235

**For-werreyed**
As man in werre were forwerede. . . . . RR. 2564

**For-wery**
For-wery of my labour al the day, . . . . . PF. 93
Forwery, forwandred, as a fool, . . . . . RR. 3336

**For-why**
For-why the feend foond hym in swich lyvynge, . . C.Pard. 847
For why he heng hys heed adoun, . . . . . BD. 461
For why? I took hit of so yong age . . . . . BD. 792
And at myn herte; for-why, hir yen . . . . . BD. 840
For why I loved hir in no gere. . . . . BD. 1256
suffre the lasse grevosly; for-whi, . . ., myne ententes weren . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
hoped for to doon. For-why to wylne . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
of thyn hele. For-why, for thow . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
of his estat? For-why ful anguysschous . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
swiche thynges. For-whi what thynge is it . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
For-why fair ne precyous were thei nat . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
in the contrarie. For-why certes it . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
by-nethen alle beestes. For-whi alle . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
precious peril for-why, for the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
For-why the nature of every . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
For-why the covetise of verray good is . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
is desyred; for-why thilk thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
schewe the shortly. For-why yif thou . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
For-why for as moche as by . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
For whi forleten thei vertus and folwen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
that oon of that oother; for-whi the ordre . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
For-why in the . . . substaunces . . . jugement is more . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
withoute necessite. For-why ther ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
ffor why it were a long digressioun . . . . . TC.1. 143 *var*
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space! . . . TC.1. 714
For-why to tellen was not his entente . . . . . TC.1. 738
For-why to every lover I m' excuse, . . . . . TC.2. 12

**For-why**—*Continued*
For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte . . . TC.2. 1238
For-why thou semest sik, soth for to seye. . . . TC.2. 1516
For-why this folk wol comen up anon . . . . . TC.3. 191
For-why she fond him so discret in al, . . . . TC.3. 477
For whi this is youre owene hous parde . . . . TC.3. 635 *var*
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . . . TC.3. 1009
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!'— . . . . TC.4. 581
For-why the Grekes han it alle sworn . . . . TC.4. 1481
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . . TC.4. 1496
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede . . . TC.4. 1644
For-why good hope halt up hir herte on-ofte; . . TC.5. 348
ffor-why this is more then that cause is . . . . HF.1. 20 *var*
For why hit was to greet affray. . . . . HF.2. 45
'Now herkne wel; for-why I wille . . . . . HF.2. 217
For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . . HF.3. 93
For-why this halle of whiche I rede . . . . . HF.3. 403
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment. . . . . LGW.G. 140
For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . . . LGW. 464
For why I founde my wounde all dreye. . . . . RR. 1743
For why or wherfore shulde ye . . . . . RR. 2063
For why me thenkith that in no wise . . . . . RR. 5901

**Forwit-** *see* **Forewit-**

**For-wo**
For-wo and angwishis of this. . . . . RR. 520

**For-worn** *see* **For-wered**

**For-wounded**
Feble as a forwoundid man, . . . . . RR. 1830

**For-wrapped**
Why artow al for-wrapped, save thy face? . . . C.Pard. 718
ne for-wrapped, and noght avaunte thee . . . I.Pars. 320–5

**For-yede**
His grete wo foryede he at the leste. . . . . TC.2. 1330

**For-yield**
Foryelde it yow; ther is namoore to seye; . . . E.Cl. 831
Foryelde yow that ye the god of Love . . . . LGW. 457

**For-yift**
I wol not have no foryift for nothinge.' . . . . LGW. 1853

**Foster**
This child to fostre in alle gentillesse; . . . . . E.Cl. 593
To fostre it tendrely with mete and drynke . . . H.Mcp. 165
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . . H.Mcp. 175

**Fostered**
She was y-fostred in a nonnerye, . . . . . A.Rv. 3946
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . . . B.ML. 275
Which I have fostred up with swich plesaunce . . C.Doc. 219
For poureliche y-fostred up was she; . . . . . E.Cl. 213
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . . . . E.Cl. 222
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal, . . . . E.Cl. 834
For she is fostred in hire norissynge . . . . . E.Cl. 1040
As koude a poure fostred creature.' . . . . . E.Cl. 1043
And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . . . F.Sq. 500
Ther nys y-fostred man, ne bryd, ne beeste; . . . F.Fkl. 874
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . . G.SN. 122
That she hadde fostred; hem she gan to preche; . . G.SN. 539
Which in a cage he fostred many a day, . . . . H.Mcp. 131
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
Sin I thee fostred have in thy plesaunce! . . . . Fort. 42
And all doth waxe and fostred be, . . . . . RR. 389

**Fostereth**
He fostreth it, and therfore bidde I thee . . . . E.Mch. 1387

**Fostering**
My spirit hath his fostryng in the Bible, . . . . D.Sum. 1845
That me engendred and yaf fostryng.' . . . . RR. 6113

**Fother**
That hadde y-lad of dong ful many a fother,— . . A.Prol. 530
That coste largely of gold a fother. . . . . A.Kn. 1908

**Foudre**
Ne that thyng that men calle foudre, . . . . . HF.2. 27

**Fought**
And foughten for oure feith at Tramyssene . . . A.Prol. 62
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; . . . A.Prol. 399
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . . A.Kn. 987
They foughte al day, and yet hir part was noon; . A.Kn. 1178
Up to the ancle foghte they in hir blood. . . . . A.Kn. 1660
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . . . A.Kn. 1699
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 2639
Unto the folk that foghten thus echon . . . . A.Kn. 2655
Agayn hir foos she faught so cruelly . . . . . B.Mk. 3519
That faught in lystes with the bretheren two . . F.Sq. 668
as he faught with Hercules, at the laste he . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10

**Foul**
For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501
Out of this foule prisoun of this lyf? . . . . . A.Kn. 3061
Ey, *benedicite*! thanne hadde I foule y-sped.' . . . A.Rv. 4220
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye. . . . B.ML. 525
Love hire so hoote, of foul affeccioun, . . . . . B.ML. 586
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . B.ML. 764
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . . B.ML. 925
As foul as ever hadde Genyloun of France!' . . . B.Sh. 1384
For foule usure and lucre of vileynye . . . . . B.Pri. 1681
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . . B.Mk. 3273
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . B.NP. 4003
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . . . B.NP. 4087
Allas! a foul thyng is it, by my feith, . . . . . C.Pard. 524
O wombe O baly O foule stinking cod . . . . C.Pard. 534 *var*
At either ende of thee foul is the soun; . . . . C.Pard. 536
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . . . C.Pard. 552
'And if that she be foul, thou seist that she . . . D.WB. 265

**Foul**—*Continued*
Metellius, the foule cherl, the swyn! . . . . . D.WB. 460
Nat of my body in no foul manere, . . . . . D.WB. 485
Be with a leoun or a foul dragoun, . . . . . D.WB. 776
To make hir housbonde han so foul a name. . . . D.WB. 963
For thogh that I be foul, and oold, and poore, . . D.WB. 1063
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be!' . . . . . D.WB. 1069
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . . . . D.WB. 1082
'Now, ther ye seye that I am foul and old, . . . D.WB. 1213
To han me foul and old til that I deye,' . . . . D.WB. 1220
And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent; . . . . D.Fri. 1312
'Nay, thanne,' quod he, 'the foule feend me fecche, . D.Fri. 1610
And with that word this foule feend hym hente. . D.Fri. 1639
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit. . . . D.Sum. 1875
And dronkenesse is eek a foul record . . . . . D.Sum. 2049
That cruel houndes, or som foul vermyne, . . . E.Cl. 1095
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispence, . . . . E.Cl. 1209
That I ne sterve, as foule as womman may, . . . E.Mch. 2196
Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . F.Sq. 121
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 869
Al naked, to fulfille hir foul delit; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1372
To been defouled with mannes foul delit, . . . . F.Fkl. 1396
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . . G.CY. 705
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— . G.CY. 1159
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . . H.Mcp. 40
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 278
synne ye been woxen thral and foul, and . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
the fir of helle; and yet moore foul and . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
moore foule and moore in servitute. Ever fro . . I.Pars. 145–50
thou ne be to foul to thyself.' . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
the foule spittyng that men spitte in his face, . . I.Pars. 255–60
the foule mowes and of the repreves that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
resoun refreyneth nat his foul delit or . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
that foule partie shewe they to the peple . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
After pride wol I speken of the foule synne . . . I.Pars. 480–5
This foule synne is platly agayns the holy goost . . I.Pars. 485–90 *var*
this foule synne of envye. First is . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
lyk the foule tode that may nat endure . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Now certes this foule sinne, accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
that is foul symonye. But certes in . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
he leseth foule his good that ne seketh . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
if it be a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on . . I.Pars. 845–50
The thridde is foule wordes, . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
eschue that foule synne. Avowtrie in . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
and in hir-self foul inward. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
be it never so foul ne so horrible. . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
to doon foule thinges, certes hym oghte nat been . I.Pars. 1060–5
whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire, . . . . . BD. 622
nay rather dethe then do so foule a dede . . . Anel. 300 *var*
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth, . . . PF. 517
to loke on foule erthe . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50 *var*
that ben noght a foul partie, but a fair . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
or elles that it nys fowl, yif that it be . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
thyng nys neither foul ne worthy to ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
waxen foule of hir wil by the filthe of . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
yif thei waxen fowle by estimacioun of . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
his nekke, overcomen, undir the foule reynes . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
awey thi foule dirke desires, and dryven . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
glorie, how . . . foul is it ofte! . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul thyng . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that art thral to thyng that is right foul . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule thynges. . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
it schulde seme ryght foul. And for-thi . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
meyne, that the vesselis that ben foule . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
be ploungid in fowle and unclene luxuris, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
Of surquidrye and foul presumpcioun; . . . . . TC.1. 213
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . . TC.1. 948
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.' . . . . TC.2. 896
Awey, thou foule daunger and thou fere, . . . . TC.3. 1321
Displesed hadde unto thy foule envye, . . . . TC.4. 275
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care! . . . . TC.4. 462
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse. . . . TC.4. 994
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire. . . . TC.4. 1022
Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name, . . . TC.4. 1467
That floureth yit: how foule I sholde it shende, . . TC.4. 1577
'Allas!' quod he, 'thus foul a wrecchednesse, . . . TC.5. 39
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is: . . . . TC.5. 383
Lowde or pryvee, foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 259
Be hit either foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 325
Wente this foule trumpes soun, . . . . . HF.3. 552
Out of his foule trumpes ende, . . . . . HF.3. 556
The foule cherle, that, for his coveytise, . . . . LGW. 136
And for a lorde, that is ful foule to use. . . . . LGW. 402
Ye wol nat fro your wyfe thus foule fleene! . . . LGW. 1307
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . LGW. 1380
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce. . . LGW. 1609
She feleth nothinge, neither foule ne feyre. . . . LGW. 1818
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name, . . LGW. 1845
That whan that I this foule story rede, . . . . LGW. 2239
Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also; . . . . . LGW. 2240

**Foul**—*Continued*

Y-frounced foule was hir visage . . . . . RR. 155
Ful foule and rusty was she this; . . . . . RR. 159
Ful foule and cherlysshe semed she, . . . . . RR. 177
Ful foule in peyntyng was that vice, . . . . . RR. 210
And she hadde a foule usage, . . . . . RR. 293
A foule forwelked thyng was she, . . . . . RR. 361
Ful crokid was that foule stikke; . . . . . RR. 926
That ben ful foule to devyse, . . . . . RR. 972
The foule croked bowe hidous . . . . . RR. 987
And foule abate the folkis prys. . . . . RR. 1061
Not Avarice, the foule caytyf, . . . . . RR. 1155
Curteys that foule wordis seith. . . . . RR. 2228
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd . . . . RR. 2655
But thanne a cherle (foule hym bityde!) . . . . RR. 3015
That atte laste foule fayle. . . . . RR. 3286
Into this gardyne, for foule or faire. . . . . RR. 4072
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle . . . . . RR. 4249
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall!) . . . . RR. 4494
It wole come foule out at the last. . . . . RR. 6184
That [hath] a foule conclusioun: . . . . . RR. 6187
That han the world thus foule blent. . . . . RR. 6652

**Fouler**

To seye this word, and fouler is the dede . . . C.Pard. 525
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse. . . . . D.WB. 999
be ye fouler for youre longe continuyng in . . . I.Pars. 135–40
a fouler thral may no man ne womman . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
wommen, yet is it a fouler thyng whan . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
to the devel. This is a fouler thefte than . . . I.Pars. 875–80
the fowlere and the more out-cast that . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
and what thyng mai ben thought foulere . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
That fouler than the devil was, . . . . . HF.3. 548

**Foulest**

body to synne. Al were it the fouleste cherl, . . I.Pars. 145–50
cherl, or the fouleste womman that lyveth, . . . I.Pars. 145–50
Certes this is the fouleste thefte . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
henteres of fouleste thynges. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
to taken help of the fouleste spirites—I, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
fowleste thynges ben your goodes, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
undir the fouleste thynges by your . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5

**Found**

And if he foond owher a good felawe, . . . . . A.Prol. 653
But with thise relikes, whan that he fond A . . .
person . . . . . A.Prol. 701
And so bifel that in the taas they founde, . . . A.Kn. 1009
That if so were that Arcite were y-founde, . . . A.Kn. 1211
That heere I wol be founden as a knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1612
And foond thee liggynge by his wyf, allas! . . . A.Kn. 2390
Foond in his olde experience an art . . . . . A.Kn. 2445
An hole he foond, ful lowe upon a bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3440
I have y-founde in myn astrologye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3514
And doun gooth al; he foond neither to selle, . . . A.Mil. 3821
He looketh up and doun til he hath founde . . . A.Rv. 4059
The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,— . . . A.Rv. 4116
And groped heer and ther, but she foond noon. . . A.Rv. 4217
And forth she gooth til she the cradel fond: . . . A.Rv. 4221
And foond the bed and thoghte noght but good, . A.Rv. 4223
And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4251
And by the wal a staf she foond anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4296
That fond his maister wel in his chaffare, . . . A.Co. 4389
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare; . . . A.Co. 4390
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . . . B.ML. 243
And foond this wery womman, ful of care; . . . B.ML. 514
He foond also the tresor that she broghte. . . . B.ML. 515
Of which I speke, ther he Custance fond, . . . . B.ML. 576
And in the bed the blody knyf he fond . . . . B.ML. 607
That in a ship was founden this Custance, . . . B.ML. 612
But in the same ship as he hire fond, . . . . . B.ML. 799
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde; . . B.ML. 1022
And whan that she hir fader hath y-founde, . . . B.ML. 1152
That he foond in a pryve woon . . . . . B.Th. 1991
"I foond a good man, but certes, of alle . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
wommen, good womman foond I nevere"; . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
been rather founden in fewe folk that been wise . B.Mel. 2255–60
he ne foond never womman good, it folweth . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
for though that he ne foond no good . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
sovereyn bounte, he foond no womman; . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
hath founden many a womman ful good . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
han men founde ful many a good womman, . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
'If thou hast founden hony, ete of it that suffiseth, . B.Mel. 2605–10
she foond his adversaries ful repentant, . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
And whan that they hym foond in this array, . . B.Mk. 3259
That he nas glad if he that grace fond, . . . . B.Mk. 3521
And in this gardyn foond he cherles tweye . . . B.Mk. 3733
She foond hirself, and eek hire doghtren two. . . B.NP. 4019
Milk and broun breed,—in which she foond no lak; B.NP. 4034
And han wel founden by experience . . . . . B.NP. 4168
That they ne founde as muche as o cotage . . . B.NP. 4180
And truste wel, his dreem he foond ful trewe; . . B.NP. 4214
Unto the west gate of the toun, and fond . . . B.NP. 4225
And in the myddel of the dong they founde . . . B.NP. 4238
For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd. . . B.NP. 4365
He chukketh whan he hath a corn y-founde, . . B.NP. 4372
Pleyynge atte hasard he hem fond; . . . . . C.Pard. 608
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde, . . C.Pard. 769
For-why the feend foond hym in swich lyvynge, . C.Pard. 847
But, by the croys which that Seint Eleyne fond, . C.Pard. 951
'*Graunt mercy*, dame, this have I founde alwey, . . D.Sum. 1812
That seelde tyme is founde in mariage; . . . . E.Cl. 146
That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille. . . . E.Cl. 266

**Found**—*Continued*

And foond hire ever goode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457
The which that feithful ofte he founden hadde . . E.Cl. 520
Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte. E.Mch. 2131
'Amonges a thousand men yet foond I oon, . . . E.Mch. 2247
But of wommen alle foond I noon.' . . . . . E.Mch. 2248
Foond of us wommen fooles many oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2278
But though that he ne foond no good womman, . E.Mch. 2279
Yet hath ther founde many another man . . . E.Mch. 2280
Though that he seyde he foond no good womman, . E.Mch. 2287
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . . F.Fkl. 1270
Whan he hadde founde his firste mansioun, . . . F.Fkl. 1285
He foond this hooly olde Urban anon, . . . . G.SN. 185
If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spye, . G.SN. 314
al to litel is swich trouthe now y-founde. . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
womman that was founden in avowtrie, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
Amonge al this I fond a tale . . . . . BD. 60
That never was founde, as it telles, . . . . . BD. 73
To seke him, but they founde nought. . . . . BD. 89
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . . BD. 378
Than fond I sitte even upright . . . . . BD. 451
With hym, and fond hym so tretable, . . . . BD. 532
They ne sholde have founde to diskryve . . . . BD. 915
Of eloquence was never founde . . . . . BD. 924
Was founde as trewe as any bonde, . . . . . BD. 934
That fond out first the art of songe;— . . . . BD. 1162
I fond hit redy every morwe, . . . . . BD. 1255
And fond me lying in my bed; . . . . . BD. 1324
I fond it in myn honde ful even. . . . . BD. 1328
I fond hir deed and buried in an herte. . . . . Pity. 14
But whan I al this companye ther fond, . . . . Pity. 45
So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde . . . ABC. 38
For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght; . . . Mars. 116
Hir fredom fond Arcite in swich manere, . . . . Anel. 106
And he found tentes first, but if men lye. . . . Anel. 154
Dame Pacience sittyng ther I fond . . . . . PF. 242
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesse, . . . . PF. 261
That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond; . . . . PF. 374
'And if that I to hir be founde untrewe, . . . . PF. 428
what wyght that hath levere founden ther-in his sete Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
I have playnly fownde the cause of thi . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
wol fownden hym a perdurable seete, . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
of rychesse y-lorn, syn thow hast fownden . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
a cleer thyng is power that is nat fownden myghty . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
ben fownden tormentours to here fadris I . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
welle of good; and, the lyght I-founde, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
seyn sovereyn good) may be founde in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
feld, and founde ther a gobet of gold . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
ne hadde nat ben founde. Thise ben thanne the . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
that the gold sholde han ben founde; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
knowe the forme that is I-founde? . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
fownde how love durst you displese . . . . . TC.1. 27 *var*
And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe . . . TC.1. 137
was he . . . Founde oon the beste and lengest time abiden . . . . . TC.1. 474
'"Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . TC.1. 659
For every wight that hath an hous to founde . . TC.1. 1065
And fond two othre ladies sete and she . . . . TC.2. 81
Your frendship have I founden evere yit; . . . TC.2. 240
Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take! . . . TC.2. 289
Into his chaumbre, and fond how that he lay . . TC.2. 556
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore; . . . . TC.2. 562
Was ful avised, tho fond she right nought . . . TC.2. 605
Til they him founde and broughte him at the laste. . TC.2. 938
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . TC.2. 1178
And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde, . . . . . TC.2. 1305
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise; . . . TC.2. 1462
For I right now have founden oo manere . . . . TC.2. 1511
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed . . . . TC.2. 1696
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me, . . . TC.3. 362
For-why she fond him so discret in al, . . . . TC.3. 477
Had, as him thoughte, a time to it founde. . . . TC.3. 518
And founde his cause and ther-to al th'aray, . . . TC.3. 536
And took a light, and fond his contenaunce . . . TC.3. 979
'And your goodnesse have I founde alwey yit, . . TC.3. 995
'And dredeles that shal be founde at preve! . . . TC.3. 1002
That thorugh a peyne hath founden al his cure. . . TC.3. 1218
I have eek founde it by astronomye, . . . . . TC.4. 115
But I that never fonde in my servyse . . . . . TC.4. 397 *var*
And rather be a lite in blame y-founde . . . . TC.4. 594
In every cas I wol a frend be found. . . . . TC.4. 628
And fond that she herselven gan to trete . . . . TC.4. 813
If to this soor ther may be founden salve, . . . TC.4. 944
Til in a temple he fond him al allone, . . . . TC.4. 947
And I right now have founden al the gise, . . . TC.4. 1370
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . TC.4. 1408
I can no more, it shal be founde at preve!'— . . TC.4. 1659
I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665
A cause he fond in towne for to go, . . . . . TC.5. 527
And certeinliche in storie it is y-founde . . . . TC.5. 834
Of which he fond but botmeles bihestes. . . . . TC.5. 1431
But why, lest that this lettre founden were, . . . TC.5. 1602
As he that on the coler fond withinne . . . . . TC.5. 1660
I fond that on a walle ther was . . . . . HF.1. 141
How he ther fond Palinurus, . . . . . HF.1. 443

**Found**—*Continued*
And found that hit was everydeel . . . . . HF.3. 39
And fond upon the coppe a woon, . . . . . HF.3. 76
And fond me lous, and noght y-holde, . . . . HF.3. 196
I gan forth romen til I fond . . . . . HF.3. 203
Thus fond I sittyng this goddesse, . . . . . HF.3. 325
And found wher in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 494
Such game fonde they in hir hode. . . . . HF.3. 720
'That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.' . . . . HF.3. 964
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it writen; . . LGW. 8
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord, . . . LGW. 160
To me ne founde I better noon than yee; . . . LGW. 446
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . . . . LGW. 744
And nere he come, and founde the wympel torne. . LGW. 832
And at the laste hire love than hath she founde, . LGW. 862
But at the laste, whan he hadde hem founde, . . LGW. 948
Than founde they depeynted on a walle . . . . LGW. 1025
That hadden founde hire lord, hire governour? . . LGW. 1060
The herde of hertes founden is anon, . . . . . LGW. 1212
And founde Jason and Erceules also, . . . . . LGW. 1480
That in his dayes nas never noon y-founde . . . LGW. 1668
Nat so grete feythe in al that londe he fonde, . . LGW. 1881
And fonde his fader drenched in the see. . . . . LGW. 2178
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . LGW. 2186
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede; . . LGW. 2345
Hire dombe suster syttyng hath she founde . . . LGW. 2377
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . Rosem. 23
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde; . . . Form.A. 13
Ne in hir chere founde thou no savour. . . . . Fort. 20
the conclusions that han be founde, or . . . . Astr. 1–5
ellys possibly might be founde in so noble . . . Astr. 1–5
have founden this werke of my labour or of myn . Astr. 11–5
and fonde the Cercle of the Daies, the . . . . Astr. 115–21
I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde the point . Astr. 115–21
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day . . . Astr. 121–7
and fonde the point of my rewle in the . . . . Astr. 121–7
altitude of my sonne, and fonde that it was . . . Astr. 132–9
degre of my sonne, and fonde the point . . . . Astr. 132–9
and fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day. . Astr. 132–9
and fonde there the 20 degre of Geminis . . . . Astr. 132–9
Alhabor, and fonde hir sittyng on the west . . . Astr. 139–45
the bordure, and fonde that it was passed . . . Astr. 139–45
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpius . . . . . Astr. 139–45
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . Astr. 139–45
and atte risyng of the sonne I fonde the secunde degre . . . . . Astr. 198–209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir . . . . Astr. 198–209
there the sterre is founde. Wayte than whiche . . Astr. 324–30
Y-clepid was, saugh I and fonde . . . . . RR. 167
Tyl that I fonde a wiket small, . . . . . RR. 528
That in this world may founde be . . . . . RR. 626
Doun by a lytel path I fonde, . . . . . RR. 730
Sir Myrthe I fonde, and right anoon . . . . . RR. 733
For why I founde my wounde all dreye. . . . . RR. 1743
Thourghout [myn] eigh, as it was founde, . . . RR. 1779
As ony rasour that is founde . . . . . RR. 1886
The helthe of love mot be founde . . . . . RR. 1965
For pride is founde in every part . . . . . RR. 2245
They shal hir telle hou they thee fande . . . . RR. 2707
The firste good that may be founde . . . . . RR. 2791
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . . . RR. 3021
I fonde hym cruel in his rage . . . . . RR. 3400
Worse to reporte than he fonde, . . . . . RR. 3808
Grete faute in thee now have I founde; . . . . RR. 3837
Aforn, and founde in hym good chere; . . . . RR. 3952
The cherle thei founden hem aforn . . . . . RR. 4001
That debonair have founden thee. . . . . RR. 4035
Thanne slouthe shulde in me be founde. . . . . RR. 4084
Though he nought fonde, yit wole he lye . . . . RR. 4246
That he fonde no womman trewe, . . . . . RR. 4254
Whom I ne fonde froward ne felle, . . . . . RR. 4348
As god forbede, be founde in me. . . . . RR. 4589
Which hath to thee, as it is founde, . . . . . RR. 4699
Ne no man founden [is] so wys, . . . . . RR. 4758
Ne no man founde of witt so sage, . . . . . RR. 4760
But whanne that he hath founden oon, . . . . RR. 5247
And founde hym stedefast as a walle . . . . . RR. 5250
Be founden, while that he is seke; . . . . . RR. 5616
In what place thou shalt founden be, . . . . . RR. 6077
All folk where evere thei founde be; . . . . . RR. 6366
Which that I fonde me gilty ynne; . . . . . RR. 6394
Myn highe paleys do I founde, . . . . . RR. 6828
That may be founde in any man . . . . . RR. 7507
But er men diden this castel founde, . . . . . RR. 7592

**Found** *see* (*?*) **Vounde**

**Foundation**
Of olde tyme, of his foundacioun. . . . . LGW. 739

**Founde**
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge . . . Anel. 47
Nay, certes! ferther wol I never founde Non other help . . . . . Anel. 241

**Founde** *see* **Fonde, Found**

**Founded**
That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . . E.Cl. 61
Up al resoun so wel y-founded, . . . . . BD. 921
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . . PF. 231
withouten hym is ther no thyng founded aryght.' . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
Yet hit was founded to endure . . . . . HF.3. 891
Which on a cragge was founded all. . . . . RR. 4156
Abouten it was founded square, . . . . . RR. 4158

**Foundement** *see* **Fundament**

**Foundered**
And leep aside, and foundred as he leep, . . . . A.Kn. 2687

**Four**
In alle the ordres foure is noon that kan So muchel A.Prol. 210
With foure white boles in the trays. . . . . A.Kn. 2139
On foure halves of the hous aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3481
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . A.Rv. 3883
Thise foure sparkles longen unto eelde. . . . . A.Rv. 3885
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest, . . . . B.ML. 491
Of ladyes foure and twenty, and yet mo; . . . . D.WB. 992
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . D.Fri. 1326
A! yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . D.Sum. 1964
In this estaat ther passed been foure yeer . . . E.Cl. 610
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . . E.Mch. 1891
This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,— . . F.Sq. 117
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . F.Sq. 386
The foure spirites and the bodies sevene, . . . . G.CY. 820
Of elementes foure,' quod Plato. . . . . G.CY. 1460
[Foure] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . I.Pars. 5 *em*
ffoure of the clokke it was tho as I gesse . . . . I.Pars. 5 *var* Ch. Ch.
shal understonde foure thynges; that is . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
poverte shal been in foure thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
ordeyned that everich of thise foure thynges . . . I.Pars. 260–5
The humilitee in herte is in foure maneres. . . . I.Pars. 475–80
foure thynges; in attempree speche, and . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Humilitee eek in werkes is in foure maneres; . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Manslaughtre in dede is in foure maneres. . . . I.Pars. 570–5
shalt understonde that man suffreth foure manere of I.Pars. 660–5
agayns the whiche foure he moot have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
he moot have foure manere of paciences. . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
this synne . . . that cometh in iiii. maners . . . I.Pars. 910–5 *var*
foure condicioums. First, it moot been . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
moste han foure thynges. Thi shrift . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
appertenen foure thinges: largenesse to . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
is in foure maneres; that is, drede, . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Of the age of four and twenty yeer, . . . . . BD. 455
non of thise iiij passyouns . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60 *var*
Or weren on the bestes foure, . . . . . HF.3. 293
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . . LGW. 2504
And foure tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn. . . . LGW. 2506
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . Astr. 25–32
Now hast thou here the foure quarters . . . . Astr. 32–40
the foure principales plages or quarters of . . . Astr. 32–40
and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4 minutes, Astr. 40–5
wel that a degre of the bordure conteneth 4 minutes, Astr. 45–50
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . Astr. 60–5
24 houres equals of the clokke. And, as . . . . Astr. 60–5
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secundes. . . . Astr. 60–5
equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres . . . . Astr. 75–82
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisioums. . . . . Astr. 88–92
4. A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . Astr. 150–6
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucioun of . . . Astr. 179–85
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 quarters . . Astr. 301–8
And thus hast thou the 4 quarters of the . . . . Astr. 301–8
thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by . . . . Astr. 312–6
thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . . Astr. 312–6
First it is divided in 4 plages principalis . . . . Astr. 316–9
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . Astr. 324–30
thou thy 4 angles; for wel thou wost that . . . Astr. 343–50
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . Astr. 371–6
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . . . Astr. 371–6
And it hath leves wel foure paire, . . . . . RR. 1698
With other foure, I dar wel say, . . . . . RR. 1909
And foure batels they gan make, . . . . . RR. 7346
And parted hem in foure anoon, . . . . . RR. 7347
The foure gates forto assaile, . . . . . RR. 7349

**Fourteen**
14. *Axis.*—Than is there a large Pyn . . . . . Astr. 57–60
14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of . . . . Astr. 211–5

**Fourth**
The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore, . . B.ML. 3
The fourthe party of this day is gon. . . . . B.ML. 17
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . . B.ML. 823
'And as to youre fourthe resoun; . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
as touchynge the fourthe point, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
And that no wight ne may endure the ferthe. . . D.WB. 364
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 452
My fourthe housbonde was a revelour; . . . . D.WB. 453
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 480
Whan that my fourthe housbonde was on beere . . D.WB. 587
Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day, . . . E.Mch. 1860
The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon, . . . E.Mch. 1893
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 824
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herkne me; . . G.CY. 927
The fourthe point that oghte maken a . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
The ferthe is whan he nys nat sory of his . . . I.Pars. 480–5
the ferthe is to stonde gladly . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
The fourthe spece of bakbityng is this, . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The fourthe grevance is in outrageous . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
The fourthe thyng is, that accidie is . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
the fourthe is curiositee with . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
of etynge. The fourth is, whan thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
anon brenneth the herte. The fourthe fynger . . I.Pars. 855–60
The fourthe spece is the assemblee of . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
The fourthe manere is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5

**Fourth**—*Continued*
The ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to . . . I.Pars. 940–5
so songe masse. The fourthe circumstaunce . . . I.Pars. 965–70
The fourthe signe is, that he ne . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
the ferthe partye is enhabited with . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine, . . . . . TC.4. 26
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende, . . TC.5. 476
The ferthe day to take of him our leve, . . . . TC.5. 493
The thridde, ferthe, fifte, sixte day . . . . . TC.5. 1205
Ther com the ferthe companye,— . . . . . HF.3. 600
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe, . . LGW. 287
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal . . . . Astr. 20–5
whiche fourthe partie in speciall shal . . . . . Astr. 20–5
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this . . . Astr. 193–8
fourthe to the sonne, the fifte to Venus, the . . . Astr. 198–209
the ferthe nyght next folewing, for than . . . . Astr. 330–7
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 337–43
of the ascendent in the ende of the 4 houre . . . Astr. 337–43
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11 . . . Astr. 337–43
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous. . . . . Astr. 343–50
of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 4 degre . . . . Astr. 371–6
The fourthe was cleped Compaignye, . . . . . RR. 958
The fourthe Wanhope cleped is, . . . . . RR. 981
Was keper of the fourthe gate. . . . . RR. 4236

**Fowl**
Grehoundes he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight: . A.Prol. 190
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne. . . . . A.Kn. 2437
But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . . . B.Sh. 1228
As fowel is fayn whan that the sonne upriseth; . . B.Sh. 1241
Ther is no fowel that ffeeth under the hevene . . F.Sq. 149
That any fowel may in his leden seyn, . . . . F.Sq. 435
(Seynt Valentyne! a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle awake, . . . Mars. 15
Ne ther nas foul that cometh of engendrure, . . . PF. 306
Whan every foule cometh there to chese his make . PF. 310 *var*
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . PF. 320
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale, . . . . . PF.327
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . . PF. 328
The foul royal, a-bove yow in degree, . . . . . PF. 394
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go . . . . . PF. 465
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.' . . . PF. 504
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow; . . . PF. 505
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste, . . . . PF. 512
And right a-noon the seed-foul chosen hadde . . . PF. 576
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . . PF. 604
To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . . . PF. 667
The foul that highte voltor, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
For was ther nevere fowl so fayn of May . . . . TC.5. 425
As this foul when hit behelde, . . . . . HF.2. 31
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed, . . LGW. 1390
Whan every foughel chesen shal his make, . . . Comp.A. 86
Bothe foule and tree and leves grene . . . . . RR. 1581 *var*

**Fowl** *see* **Treadfowl**

**Fowler**
Upon the foweler, that hem made a-whaped . . . LGW. 132
This was hir songe, 'The foweler we deffye, . . . LGW. 138

**Fowls**
And smale foweles maken melodye, . . . . . A.Prol. 9
Fro foweles and fro beestes for to save; . . . . E.Cl. 683
For which the foweles agayn the sonne sheene, . . F.Sq. 53
And for the foweles that she herde synge; . . . F.Sq. 398
In which were peynted alle thise false fowles, . . F.Sq. 647
With smale foules a gret hepe, . . . . . BD. 295
'Gladeth, ye foules, of the morwe gray! . . . . Mars. 1
Here begynyth the Parlement of Foulys . . . . PF. *head*
Acordant to the foules songe on-lofte. . . . . PF. 203
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne . . . . . PF. 323
Were hyest set, and than the foules smale, . . . PF. 324
The swalow mordrer of the foules smale . . . . PF. 353 *var*
What shulde I seyn? Of foules every kynde . . . PF. 365
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I preye, . . . PF. 383
That with these foules be I al to-rent, . . . . PF. 432
The noyse of foules for to ben delyvered . . . . PF. 491
To seyn the verdit for yow foules alle.' . . . . PF. 525
The briddes alle; and foules of ravyne . . . . PF. 527
The water-foules han her hedes leyd . . . . . PF. 554
And for these water-foules tho began . . . . . PF. 561
The laughter aroos of gentil foules alle, . . . . PF. 575
Than wolde I that these foules were a-weye, . . . PF. 656
But first were chosen foules for to synge, . . . PF. 673
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake . . . . PF. 684
That foules maden at hir flight awey, . . . . PF. 694
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . . . TC.1. 787
And treweliche ek augurie of thise foules . . . . TC.5. 380
As fetheres upon foules be, . . . . . HF.3. 292
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge, . . . LGW. 37
Whan that I here the smale foulys synge, . . . . LGW.G. 37
The smale foules, of the sesoun fayne, . . . . LGW. 130
And thus thise foweles, voide of al malice, . . . LGW. 167
And the Parlement of Foules, as I gesse, . . . . LGW. 419
The smale foules song harknyng, . . . . . RR. 106
Whan I thus herde foules synge, . . . . . RR. 509
A foulis fight wole make hir flee, . . . . . RR. 4231

**Fownes** *see* **Fawns**

**Fox**
His berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed, . . . . A.Prol. 552
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe. . . . . B.NP. 4465
He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon . . . B.NP. 4473

**Fox**—*Continued*
And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . B.NP. 4524
And syen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . B.NP. 4568
Ha! ha! the fox!' and after hym they ran, . . . B.NP. 4571
As thilke day was maad upon the fox. . . . . B.NP. 4587
In al his drede unto the fox he spak, . . . . . B.NP. 4596
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . . B.NP. 4604
And whan the fox saugh that he was y-gon,— . . . B.NP. 4608
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce, B.NP. 4623
As of a fox, or of a cok and hen,— . . . . . B.NP. 4629
Which that this fox y-shapen hath for thee; . . . G.CY. 1080
lik to the fox whelpes; and yif he be . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
Fox that ye ben! God yeve your herte care! . . . TC.3. 1565
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . LGW. 1389
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte. . . . LGW. 1393
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . . LGW. 2448

**Fox** *see* **Colfox**

**Foxerie**
And wrie me in my foxerie . . . . . RR. 6795

**Foxes**
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . . B.Mk. 3221
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire, . . . . B.Mk. 3223
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak, . . . . B.NP. 4595
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . . . LGW. 2448

**Fra**
How that the hopur wagges til and fra.' . . . . A.Rv. 4039

**Fractions**
every astrologien that smallist fraccions ne . . . Astr. 15–20
and so furthe into smale fraccions infinite, . . . Astr. 45–50

**Frail**
whilom was syk, freele, and fieble, and . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
what thyng shaltow fynde more freele . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
of freel welefulnesse. The amyable . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
be a blisfulnesse that be freel and veyn . . . . Bo.3.p.10.885–90

**Frailness**
freelnesse of yvel, the stedfastnesse of . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5

**Frailty**
Or elles ye han falle in freletee, . . . . . C.Doc. 78
Moore profiteth than weddyng in freletee; . . . D.WB. 92
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . . . D.WB. 93
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee; . . . . E.Cl. 1160
by freletee unavysed and sodeynly . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
considerynge ever his freletee. . . . . I.Pars. 475–80

**Frakenes**
A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd, . . . . A.Kn. 2169

**Frame**
This timber is al redy up to frame: . . . . . TC.3. 530

**France**
In al the reawme of France is ther no wyf . . . B.Sh. 1306
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce! . . . B.Sh. 1341
As foul as ever hadde Genyloun of France!' . . . B.Sh. 1384
That whiles he was Orliens in Fraunce,— . . . F.Fkl. 1118
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . PF. 677
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in Fraunce! . Ven. 82
Than ben in all the rewme of Fraunce. . . . . RR. 495
Men clepe hem sereyns in Fraunce. . . . . RR. 684
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne; . . . . RR. 1457
And yit ne wold I for all Fraunce . . . . . RR. 3435
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce, . . . . . RR. 6492

**Franchise**
The deeth of gentillesse and of franchise, . . . B.Mk. 3854
Heere may ye se how excellent franchise . . . . E.Mch. 1987
Agayns franchise and alle gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1524
delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise; . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
Then have ye maked me, through your franchise, . Ven. 59
The thridde cleped was Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 955
And next hym daunced dame Fraunchise, . . . . RR. 1211
Full wel y-clothed was Fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 1238
And also of full high fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 2007
To you it cometh of gret fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3003
Fraunchise and with hir Pite. . . . . RR. 3501
First of hir grace dame Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3507
For Fraunchise wole and I, Pite, . . . . . RR. 3575
Fraunchise, and seide full curteisly: . . . . . RR. 3592
Than Fraunchise hath him sent to me . . . . . RR. 3608
And lesith fredom and fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 4906
Fraunchise shall fight and eke Pite . . . . . RR. 5865

**Francis**
'Fraunceys Petrak, the lauriat poete, . . . . . E.Cl. 31

**Francs**
An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn; . . . . B.Sh. 1371
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
For I wol brynge yow an hundred frankes'; . . . B.Sh. 1391
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1461
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . . . B.Sh. 1466
Thise hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon . . B.Sh. 1483
That for thise hundred frankes he sholde al nyght . B.Sh. 1505
borwe . . . A certeyn frankes; and somme with him he ladde. . . . . B.Sh. 1524
A thousand frankes aboven al his costage. . . . . B.Sh. 1562
That he yow hadde an hundred frankes payed, . . B.Sh. 1579

**Franklin**
A Frankeleyn was in his compaignye. . . . . A.Prol. 331
Heere folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn to the Squier, . . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
and the wordes of the Hoost to the Frankelyn . . F.Fkl. *head*
Quod the Frankeleyn, 'considerynge thy yowthe . F.Fkl. 675
'What! Frankeleyn, *pardee*, sire, wel thou woost . F.Fkl. 696
'That knowe I wel, sire,' quod the Frankeleyn, . . F.Fkl. 699

**Franklins**
With frankeleyns over al in his contree; . . . . A.Prol. 216
The Prologe of the Frankeleyns Tale . . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Frankeleyns Tale . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
**Frape**
Cassandre, Eleyne, or any of the frape: . . . . TC.3. 410
**Frater**
quam ponit frater Jacobus Januensis . . . . . G.SN. *head var*
**Fraternity**
Of a solempne and greet fraternitee; . . . . . A.Prol. 364
**Fraud**
is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
Withouten fraud or cavillacioun.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2136
Al his werkyng nas but fraude and deceit. . . . G.CY. 1367
by fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen . . . I.Pars. 565–70
men haunten with fraude and trecherie . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Of whiche lettres the fraude hadde ben schewed . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
ne the for-swerynge, ne the fraude . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
**Frauds**
in-to exil for hir trecheries and frawdes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
felonyes and fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
**Fraught**
Thise marchantz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, . B.ML. 171
**Freckles** *see* **Frakenes**
**Free**
To kepe his foreward by his free assent, . . . . A.Prol. 852
Sith thou art at thy large, of prisoun free, . . . A.Kn. 1292
What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre!. . . A.Kn. 1606
Of faire, yonge, fresshe Venus free, . . . . . A.Kn. 2386
Than Perkyn koude, and therto he was free Of dispense, . . . . . A.Co. 4387
Ye been submytted thurgh youre free assent . . . B.ML. 35
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . . B.Sh. 1233
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free, . . . B.Sh. 1366
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder fre! . . . . B.Pri. 1657
For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . . . B.Pri. 1684
Was maked of oure blisful lady free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1722
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1854
His fader was a man ful free, . . . . . B.Th. 1911
Bothe knyght and lady free, . . . . . B.Th. 2082
conseil of a purpos, yet hath he free choys . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
Lord God, he is so free and so merciable . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free, . . . B.NP. 4104
Or elles if free choys be graunted me . . . . . B.NP. 4436
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free . . . B.NP. 4459
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fre, . . . . . C.Doc. 35
Is al my prechyng, for to make hem free To yeven . C.Pard. 401
For thanne, thapostle seith, I am free . . . . . D.WB. 49
For to be free, and do right as us lest, . . . . . D.WB. 936
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . . . E.Cl. 147
Wherfore, of my free wyl, I wole assente . . . . E.Cl. 150
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispence, . . . . E.Cl. 1209
Allas! this noble Januarie free, . . . . . E.Mch. 2069
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free! . . . . E.Mch. 2138
But for to obeye unto youre herte free, . . . . F.Sq. 489
And yeven hym my trewe herte as fre . . . . . F.Sq. 541
And goodlich for to seen, humble and free. . . . F.Sq. 323
Of his free wyl he swoor hire as a knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 745
Love is a thyng as any spirit free. . . . . F.Fkl. 767
Which was the mooste fre, as thynketh yow? . . F.Fkl. 1622
Right so men goostly in this mayden free . . . G.SN. 109
Wostow nat how oure myghty princes free . . . G.SN. 444
ther he was free now is he maked bonde; . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
free withouten greet peyne and bitter . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
they maken hire thralles free out of thraldom. . . I.Pars. 770–5
hem thynketh they been free and . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
han no juge, namoore than hath a free bole, . . . I.Pars. 895–900
wommen, for right as a free bole is . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
thee by thy free wil, noght constreyned, . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
that trespasseth by his free wyl, that by . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
by his free wyl he confesse his trespas; . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
That was so fayr, so fresh, so fre, . . . . . BD. 483
Have loved best my lady fre, . . . . . BD. 1054
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free! . . . ABC. 12
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre? . . . . . Mars. 193
But the more that I love yow, goodly free, . . . Comp.L. 99
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267
And after that to have my choys al fre; . . . . PF. 649
that whilom was fre, to whom the hevene was opyn and . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
of thy free wil rather be blemessched . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
maked wepe with hir free wille. . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
comaundement over a free corage? Maystowe remuwen fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
me nat that evere I was so fre of my thought . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
and in so moche is the thing more fre and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
but I axe yif ther be any liberte of fre wille . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
of resoun that it ne hadde liberte of fre wil. . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5

**Free**—*Continued*
nedes be more fre whan thei loken hem . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
devyne thought; and lasse fre whan thei . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
is to seyn, of our fre wil). But certes . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that ther nis no fre wil), thanne scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
no moevynge of fre corage voluntarie ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
purveaunce of god and fre wil) that thei . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
thingis that comen of fre wil ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
thei han fre bytydynges. For right as science of . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
seen it outrely fre and absolut fro alle . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre wil, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
that thou torne thiself by thi fre wil . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
For as her list, she pley'th with free and bonde.'. . TC.1. 840
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise, . . . . TC.1. 958
The gentilleste and ek the moste free, . . . . TC.1. 1080
The goode, wise, worthy, fresshe, and free, . . . TC.2. 317
That thought was this: 'Allas! sith I am free, . . TC.2. 771
'Lo, he that is al hoolly youres free . . . . . TC.2. 1121
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly fresshe free! . . . . TC.3. 128
And in his armes took his lady free . . . . . TC.3. 1522
But that free chois is yiven us everychoon. . . . TC.4. 971
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede. . . . TC.4. 980
For to destroye our free chois every del! . . . . TC.4. 1059
To Troilus, myn owne herte free, . . . . . TC.4. 1552
And, for the love of God, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 144
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . . . . TC.5. 669
And charitable, estatly, lusty, free: . . . . . TC.5. 823
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free, . . . TC.5. 1362
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1390
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1405
He lovede so this fresshe mayde free . . . . . TC.5. 1475
His fader Anchises the free, . . . . . HF.1. 442
This songe in preysyng of this lady fre. . . . . LGW. 248
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free; . . . . LGW. 271
Than Adriane spake to hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 1977
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 2152
'For I was of my love to yow so fre. . . . . LGW. 2521
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free, . . . Gent. 9
Which that by lyne and free eleccioun . . . . Purse. 23
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 29
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 39
Hadde be unto me free, . . . . . RR. 503
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre . . . . . RR. 633
Forto be honourable and free. . . . . RR. 1151
So large of yift and free was she. . . . . RR. 1168
She was so amiable and free. . . . . RR. 1226
Ful hende folk and wys and free . . . . . RR. 1306
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre, . . . . . RR. 2021
In his yiftes more large and fre . . . . . RR. 2332
But in love fre yeven thing . . . . . RR. 2379
I mene all save the lady free. . . . . RR. 2664
That she thee worthy holde and free, . . . . . RR. 2701
For wel wot ye that love is free, . . . . . RR. 3432
How he is faire, how he is free, . . . . . RR. 3736
Yf Bialacoil be sweete and free, . . . . . RR. 4027
And shette hym up that was so fre; . . . . . RR. 4303
At large kepe thyne herte free. . . . . RR. 4388
To gon at large and to be free. . . . . RR. 4512
A free acquitaunce withoute relees, . . . . . RR. 4704
Take of her loves fre yevyng; . . . . . RR. 5070
To gete him love also ben free, . . . . . RR. 5382
Fre in the eir thou shalt up go, . . . . . RR. 5654
That I owe to all my britheren fre. . . . . RR. 5960
That they shal quyte youre oth all free. . . . . RR. 6032
But wende she come of wyl al free; . . . . . RR. 7439
**Freedom**
Trouthe and honour, fredom and curteisie. . . . A.Prol. 46
Fredom, and al that longeth to that art,— . . . A.Kn. 2791
Hir hand ministre of fredam for almesse.' . . . B.ML. 168
He was of knighthod and of fredom flour; . . . B.Mk. 3832
As wel in fredom as in chivalrie, . . . . . H.Mcp. 126
Of beaute, lust, fredom, and gentilnesse, . . . . Mars. 175
Compleyneth beaute, fredom, and manere; . . . . Mars. 294
Hir fredom fond Arcite in swich manere, . . . . Anel. 106
liberte hath fredom of conscience, that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
han hoped the fredom of Rome, what . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
For what other fredom mai men hopen? Certes I . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
wolde that som other fredom myghte ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
it is a sovereyn fredom to ben governed . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
begynnynge of fredom, yowr eldren coveyteden to han fredom of liberte. For yif it so be that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
the fredom of oure arbitre (that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
the fredom of the conseiles and of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
than weneth it nat that fredom of wil be . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
thanne trowe I that thilke selve fredom . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
by fredom of arbitrie, god seth hem alle . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
fredom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
The fredom of your hertes to him thralle! . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthinesse.' . . . TC.1. 235
Of gentilesse, of fredome, of beautee, . . . . . TC.2. 161

**Freedom**—*Continued*
As she that kan in fredome passen alle. . . . . LGW. 1127
Of fredome, and of strengthe, and lustynesse. . . LGW. 1405
Of fredome passed he, and lustihede, . . . . . LGW. 1530
In fredom; for ful hard is to be bonde. . . . . Buk. 32
And lesith fredom and fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 4906
Fredom of kynde so lost hath he, . . . . . RR. 4919
**Freely**
Frely to goon wher that hym liste over-al, . . . A.Kn. 1207
Frely, withouten raunson or daunger; . . . . . A.Kn. 1849
That we may frely passen forth oure way, . . . A.Mil. 3573
As frely as my Makere hath it sent. . . . . D.WB. 150
To al my lust, and that I frely may . . . . . E.Cl. 352
And right as frely as he sente hire me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1604
As frely sente I hire to hym ageyn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1605
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche, . . . . G.SN. 55
that thow hast chosen frely to ben thi . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
the prysone of the erthe, weendeth frely to the hevene, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
that moevede the frely. Thow, that art . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
have frely and absolut hise parfyte . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
And graunted frely with a frendis chere . . . . TC.3. 642 *var*
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede, . . . TC.3. 1719
That I yow swor to ben al frely youre,— . . . . LGW. 683
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take, . . . LGW. 704
But freely yaf he to hir counselleres . . . . . LGW. 1550
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede . . . . Buk. 31
Have a cosse therof freely . . . . . RR. 3663
So frely byndith that they nyll twynne, . . . . RR. 4813
**Freeman**
but this freman boot of his owene tonge, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
**Freeman** *see* **Free**
**Freezeth**
that freseth al the herte of a man. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
**Freine**
His brethren and his sustren gonne him freyne . . TC.5. 1227
**Freined**
hir tyme, she freyned and axed hir lord . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
'Of whennes?' quod she, whan that she was freyned; G.SN. 433
**Freineth**
She frayneth and she preyeth pitously, . . . . B.Pri. 1790
**Fremde**
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood, . . F.Sq. 429
Lat be to me your fremde maner speche, . . . . TC.2. 248
In this matere bothe fremed and tame . . . . TC.3. 529 *var*
That never was ther yet so fremde a cas. . . . . LGW. 1046
**French**
And Frenssh she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . A.Prol. 124
For Frenssh of Parys was to hire unknowe. . . . A.Prol. 126
dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song, . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
**Frenetik** *see* **Phrenetic**
**Frenzy**
I holde hym in a manere frenesye.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2209
Was Pandarus, lest that in frenesye He sholde falle, TC.1. 727
**Fresh**
Al ful of fresshe floures whyte and reede; . . . . A.Prol. 90
He was as fressh as is the monthe of May. . . . A.Prol. 92
Ful fressh and newe hir geere apiked was; . . . A.Prol. 365
Y-clothed was she fresshe, for to devyse; . . . . A.Kn. 1048
Ther as this fresshe Emelye the sheene . . . . A.Kn. 1068
'The fresshe beautee sleeth me sodeynly . . . . A.Kn. 1118
Welcome be thou, faire, fresshe May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1511
A rose gerland, fressh and wel smellynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1961
A gerland, fressh and lusty for to sene. . . . . A.Kn. 2176
Of faire, yonge, fresshe Venus free, . . . . . A.Kn. 2386
Whan Ector was y-broght al fressh y-slayn . . . A.Kn. 2832
And buxom unto his wyf, and fressh abedde; . . . B.Sh. 1367
With crowne and berde all fressh and newe y-shave. B.Sh. 1499
wronges while that they been fresshe and newe'; . B.Mel. 2225–30
That highte Dianira, fressh as May; . . . . . B.Mk. 3310
She hath hym sent a sherte, fressh and gay. . . . B.Mk. 3312
And se the fresshe floures how they sprynge; . . . B.NP. 4392
Al newe and fressh at every miles ende,— . . . . C.Pard. 928
That I was born, and make me fressh and gay; . . D.WB. 298
I koude walke as fressh as is a rose; . . . . . D.WB. 448
But in oure bed he was so fressh and gay; . . . D.WB. 508
Housbondes meeke, yonge, fressh a-bedde, . . . D.WB. 1259
This fresshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere. . . . . E.Cl. 779
Arrayed eek ful fressh in his manere; . . . . . E.Cl. 781
I wol with lusty herte, fressh and grene, . . . . E.Cl. 1173
Hir fresshe beautee, and hir age tendre, . . . . E.Mch. 1601
Til fresshe May wol rewen on his peyne. . . . . E.Mch. 1782
His fresshe May, his paradys, his make. . . . . E.Mch. 1822
Up ryseth Januarie, but fresshe May . . . . . E.Mch. 1859
How shaltow to thy lady, fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 1871
Unto his faire, fresshe lady May; . . . . . E.Mch. 1882
That Januarie hath wedded fresshe May . . . . E.Mch. 1886
As fressh as is the brighte someres day; . . . . E.Mch. 1896
This fresshe May hath streight hir wey y-holde, . . E.Mch. 1932
Who studieth now, but faire, fresshe May? . . . E.Mch. 1955
But sooth is this, how that this fresshe May . . . E.Mch. 1977
Lyved this Januarie and fresshe May; . . . . . E.Mch. 2054
For which ful ofte wepeth fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 2092
Ne myghte he speke a word to fresshe May, . . . E.Mch. 2100
This fresshe May, that I spak of so yoore, . . . E.Mch. 2116
Into his fresshe gardyn is ago, . . . . . E.Mch. 2158

**Fresh**—*Continued*
This fresshe May, whan she thise wordes herde, . . E.Mch. 2185
Upon a bench of turves, fressh and grene, . . . . E.Mch. 2235
Anheigh among the fresshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327
This fresshe May, that is so bright and sheene, . . E.Mch. 2328
Yong, fressh, and strong, in armes desirous . . . F.Sq. 23
And been a feestlych man, as fressh as May, . . . F.Sq. 281
So unkouthe, and so fresshe contenaunces, . . . F.Sq. 284
Up riseth fresshe Canacee hir-selve, . . . . . F.Sq. 384
Though he were gentil born, fressh and gay, . . . F.Sq. 622
The odour of floures and the fresshe sighte . . . F.Fkl. 913
The fresshe knyght, the worthy man of armes, . . F.Fkl. 1092
Ther I was wont to be right fressh and gay . . . G.CY. 724
And wher my colour was bothe fressh and reed, . G.CY. 727
That was so fayr, so fresh, so fre, . . . . . BD. 483
Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed; . . . . . BD. 904
And fresshe Beautee, Lust and Jolitee, . . . . Pity. 39
That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour, . . . . ABC. 159
And floures fresshe, honoureth ye this day; . . . Mars. 3
Fro fresshe Venus, in a morwenynge . . . . . Mars. 26
The chambre ther as lay this fresshe quene . . . Mars. 85
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route, . . Anel. 34
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . PF. 174
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe. . . . . PF. 259
That clepeth forthe the fresshe levys new . . . PF. 352 *var*
That maken hony of floures fresshe of hewe; . . . PF. 354
Right as the fresshe, rede rose newe . . . . . PF. 442
So mony a lady fressh and mayden bright, . . . TC.1. 166
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fressh and grene . . TC.1. 816
That fresshe floures, blewe, white, and rede, . . TC.2. 51
And ek his fresshe brother Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 157
The goode, wise, worthy, fresshe, and free, . . . TC.2. 317
Yit made he tho as fressh a countenaunce . . . TC.2. 552
So fressh, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . . . TC.2. 636
'Ye, wis!' quod fresshe Antigone the white, . . . TC.2. 887
Of love that made hire herte fressh and gay . . . TC.2. 922 *var*
So fressh is it though love do it smerte, . . . . TC.2. 1097
Ye don hem curteis ben, fresshe and benigne; . . TC.3. 26
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly fresshe free! . . . . TC.3. 128
At ese wel with hertes fresshe and glade; . . . TC.3. 611
'For certes, fresshe wommanliche wif, . . . . TC.3. 1296
As fressh as faucon comen out of muwe, . . . . TC.3. 1784
That whilom fressh and fairest was to sene. . . . TC.4. 1155
Shal ben your fresshe, wommanliche face . . . TC.5. 244
Yong, fressh, and strong, and hardy as lioun, . . TC.5. 830
This Diomede, as fressh as braunche in May, . . TC.5. 844
And Nisus' doughter song with fressh entente, . . TC.5. 1110
'Right fresshe flour, whos I ben have and shal, . TC.5. 1317
And far'th wel, goodly faire fresshe may, . . . TC.5. 1412
He lovede so this fresshe mayde free . . . . . TC.5. 1475
—O yonge fresshe folkes, he or she, . . . . . TC.5. 1835
As fresshe as men had write hem here . . . . HF.3. 66
And evere ilike faire, and fresshe of hewe. . . . LGW. 55
That ye han in your fresshe songes sayede, . . . LGW. 79
Upon the frosche dayeseie to beholde, . . . . LGW.G. 92
To seen this flour so yong, so fresshe of hewe, . LGW. 104
And as I koude, this fresshe flour I grette, . . . LGW. 116
That benched was on turves fressh y-grave, . . . LGW. 204
And serve alwey the fresshe dayesye. . . . . LGW. 565
This fresshe lady, of the citee queene, . . . . LGW. 1035
An huntynge wol this lusty fresshe queene, . . . LGW. 1191
So was he fresh arrayed in his wyse. . . . . LGW. 1207
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fressh was hir hewe; . LGW. 1761
Your fresshe fetures and your comlynesse, . . . Bal. Ch. 6
Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se, . . . . . RR. 404
Ne she was gay, ne fresh, ne jolyf, . . . . . RR. 435
So faire folk and so fresh had he, . . . . . RR. 737
Of orfrays fresh was hir gerland; . . . . . RR. 869
Largesse hadde on a robe fresh . . . . . RR. 1187
Upon the fresshe grasse spryngyng. . . . . RR. 1408
And fresshe pervynke riche of hewe, . . . . . RR. 1432
With many a fresshe and sondrie floure, . . . . RR. 1437
The water is evere fresh and newe . . . . . RR. 1560
In thilke freshe and faire welle. . . . . RR. 1569
Blewe, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is. . RR. 1578
But knoppes wille [al] freshe be . . . . . RR. 1683
The freysshe bothun so bright of hewe. . . . . RR. 1790
To sene the roses fresshe of hewe. . . . . RR. 1839
And also se the fresshe colour. . . . . RR. 1846
Of my woundes fresshe and newe. . . . . RR. 1914
For fresh array, as men may see, . . . . . RR. 2253
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May, . . . . . RR. 2277
That faire fresh whanne thou maist see, . . . . RR. 2461
Ther was a lady, fresh of hewe, . . . . . RR. 2840
Biholden may that freshe wight . . . . . RR. 2930
The freshe roser forto see, . . . . . RR. 2990
So freshe spronge out of the rote. . . . . RR. 3010
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene. . . . . RR. 3054
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight. . . . . RR. 3119
The freshe bothon forto hente, . . . . . RR. 3364
I hadde to sene the fresh bothoun . . . . . RR. 3473
Fresshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3629
Of the goodly fresshe Rose, . . . . . RR. 3659
So fer the freshe floures froo, . . . . . RR. 4120
And is also faire and fresh of flour, . . . . . RR. 4333
Or pyment makid fresh and newe. . . . . RR. 6027
**Fresh** *see* **Fresshe**
**Fresher**
And fressher than the May with floures newe,— . . A.Kn. 1037
That fressher was, and jolyer of array, . . . . F.Fkl. 927

**Freshest**
The freshest and the beste he coude finde; . . . TC.3. 1722
The freshest syn the worlde was first bygonne. . . LGW. 229
**Freshly**
And love hir alwey freshly newe, . . . . . BD. 1227
And evere mo desiren freshly newe . . . . . TC.3. 143
His flodes that freshly they ne growen . . . . TC.3. 1760 *var*
Al freshly newe, and lat Criseyde go! . . . . . TC.4. 457
This time, and ek how freshly we may live . . . TC.5. 390
This Diomede al freshly newe ayeyn . . . . . TC.5. 1010
Alwey in oon to love you freshly newe, . . . . Comp.A. 82
**Fresshe**
Hem to fresshen and drynken if hem leste . . . A.Kn. 2622 *var*
To drynke, and fresshe hym wel withalle; . . . RR. 1513
**Fret**
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer, . . . . LGW. 215
Considered eke hir fret of golde above. . . . . LGW. 225
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . . . . LGW. 228
**Fret(te)** *see* **Fretteth**
**Frete(n)**
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . A.Kn. 2019
And freeten hym, for that they knewe hym naught. A.Kn. 2068
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte? . . . . B.ML. 475
And made his hors to frete hym, fleesh and boon; . B.Mk. 3294
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel. . . . . D.WB. 561
That elde, which that al can frete and bite,— . . Anel. 12
As hit hath freten mony a noble storie,— . . . Anel. 13
(this to seyn thei freten hir maister). . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
hors to freten hym); and he, Hercules, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . . TC.5. 1470
Til thilke tyme he shulde y-freten be. . . . . LGW. 1951
**Fretted**
Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones, . . . . . LGW. 1117
Was full of riche stonys frett. . . . . RR. 3204
A trouthe frette full of falsheede; . . . . . RR. 4705
But fretted full of tatarwagges, . . . . . RR. 7257
**Fretteth**
For alle thing it frette and shall. . . . . RR. 387
**Friar**
A frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye, . . . A.Prol. 208
Tukked he was as is a frere, aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 621
Biholde the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the Frere . . . . . D.WB. *head*
The Frere lough whan he hadde herd al this; . . . D.WB. 829
And whan the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . D.WB. 832
A frere wol entremette him ever-mo. . . . . D.WB. 834
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . . D.WB. 835
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . D.WB. 840
'Now elles, Frere, I bishrewe thy face,' . . . . D.WB. 844
If I have licence of this worthy Frere.' . . . . D.WB. 855
This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . . D.Fri. 1265
And after this he seyde unto the Frere, . . . . D.Fri. 1297
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . D.Fri. 1338
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.' . D.Fri. 1583
Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, D.Fri. 1645
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood, . . . . D.Sum. 1666
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1670
'This Frere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . . D.Sum. 1672
How that a frere ravyeshed was to helle . . . . D.Sum. 1676
In al the place saugh he nat a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 1680
Unto this angel spak the frere tho: . . . . . D.Sum. 1682
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690
This frere, whan he hadde looked al his fille . . . D.Sum. 1700
God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere! . . . D.Sum. 1707
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . . . . D.Sum. 1713
And whan this frere had seyd al his entente . . . D.Sum. 1733
'Nay! ther thou lixt, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere. D.Sum. 1761
Seyde this frere, curteisly and softe. . . . . D.Sum. 1771
The frere ariseth up ful curteisly . . . . . D.Sum. 1802
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour. . . . D.Sum. 1855
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so? . . . D.Sum. 1954
A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . . . D.Sum. 1965
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . . D.Sum. 2122
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel, . . . D.Sum. 2127
That every frere have also muche as oother; . . . D.Sum. 2134
'I swere it,' quod this frere, 'by my feith!' . . . D.Sum. 2137
'A!' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with me!' . . D.Sum. 2144
And whan this sike man felte this frere . . . . D.Sum. 2147
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,— . . . D.Sum. 2152
Cam lepynge in, and chaced out the frere; . . . D.Sum. 2157
This frere cam as he were in a rage, . . . . . D.Sum. 2166
Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word, . . . . D.Sum. 2168
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171
'Sire,' quod this frere, 'an odious meschief . . . D.Sum. 2190
Til she had herde what the frere sayde; . . . . D.Sum. 2201
To shewe swich a probleme to the frere? . . . . D.Sum. 2219
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth, . . . . D.Sum. 2248
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 2264
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere, . . D.Sum. 2287
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . . G.CY. 839
I warne yow wel, for save I and a frere . . . . G.CY. 1355
For I am shave as nye as is a frere. . . . . Purse. 19
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and frere N. Lenne. . . . . Astr. 15–20
Abit ne makith neithir monk ne frere, . . . . . RR. 6192

**Friar**—*Continued*
Now Frere Menour, now Jacobyn. . . . . RR. 6338
That highte not Frere Wolf untrewe! . . . . . RR. 6424
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call; . . . . . RR. 6428
God wote, of a full hooly frere, . . . . . RR. 7375
Than ony frere of his covent. . . . . RR. 7378
Done on the cope of a frere. . . . . RR. 7408
**Friars**
Men moote yeve silver to the poure freres. . . . A.Prol. 232
And freres in the chauncel gonne synge. . . . . A.Mil. 3656
Of freres, er I come to Sidyngborne, . . . . . D.WB. 847
Of lymytours, and othere hooly freres, . . . . D.WB. 866
The prologe of the Freres Tale . . . . . D.Fri. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Freres Tale . . . . . D.Fri. *head*
Freres and feendes been but lyte asonder; . . . D.Sum. 1674
'"Now, sire," quod he, "han freres swich a grace . D.Sum. 1683
Where is the nest of freres in this place"; . . . D.Sum. 1691
Twenty thousand freres in a route, . . . . . D.Sum. 1695
That han been trewe freres fifty yeer,— . . . . D.Sum. 1860
The clennesse and the fastynge of us freres . . . D.Sum. 1883
Therfore we mendynantz, we sely freres, . . . . D.Sum. 1906
I speke of us, we mendynantz, we freres,— . . . D.Sum. 1912
Spak this by freres, whan he seyde thus: . . . . D.Sum. 1922
Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1940
Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1950
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche? . . . . D.Sum. 1955
Han freres been,—that fynde I of record; . . . D.Sum. 2117
And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why? . D.Sum. 2258
The noble usage of freres yet is this, . . . . . D.Sum. 2278
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente, . . . E.Cl. 12
Freres Prechours bene good menne alle, . . . . RR. 7456
And Carmes, and eke Sacked freeres . . . . . RR. 7460
And alle freres, shodde and bare, . . . . . RR. 7461
**Friday**
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle, . . . . A.Kn. 1534
Selde is the Friday al the wowke y-like. . . . . A.Kn. 1539
And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce. . . . . B.NP. 4531
The Friday for to chide, as diden ye?— . . . . B.NP. 4541
For on a Friday, soothly, slayn was he. . . . . B.NP. 4542
**Frideswide**
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswyde! . . . . A.Mil. 3449
**Friend**
Of Rouncivale, his freend and his compeer, . . . A.Prol. 670
By helpyng of a freend brak his prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1468
Thanne hath he doon his freend, ne hym, no shame, . A.Kn. 3050
And gladder oghte his freend been of his deeth, . . A.Kn. 3051
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere, . A.Mil. 3775
As it is poesible any freend to be. . . . . B.Sh. 1222
the deeth of Lazarus hys freend.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
whan thou hast for-goon thy freend, do . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
thy freend which that thou hast lorn, for . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
thy frend is deed," quod he, "lat nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
for in this wise thy freend wole abyde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
to thy freend, ne yeve no power over thyself, . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
ne to thy frend, discovere nat thy secree, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
likned to the trewe freend, for certes . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
as the goode wyl of a trewe freend"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
eek, he seith that "A trewe freend is a . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
the egre wordes of thy freend that seith . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
that "He that speketh to his freend . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
so good a phisicien as thy trewe freend." . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
of thy freend and of thy goode name, for . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
thy freend, ne to thy broother, ne yeve . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
to his freend, the myght of his body, by strenger . . B.Mel. 2945–50
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye. . . . B.Mk. 3668
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3913
Be ye affrayed of me that am youre freend? . . . B.NP. 4475
My deere freend, bitwixen me and thee. . . . . C.Pard. 832
And if I have a gossib or a freend, . . . . . D.WB. 243
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake . D.Fri. 1363
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availle.' . . . . D.Fri. 1366
*'Deus hic!'* quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . D.Sum. 1770
That haddest hym for thy ful freend receyved? . . E.Mch. 2066
And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . . . F.Sq. 136
'Cherisseth blood, natures freend,' quod he. . . . F.Sq. 353
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good chaunce!' . . . . . G.CY. 593
This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys, . . . G.CY. 1181
My sone, keepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend; . H.Mcp. 319
there is no frend; for neither God, ne no . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
creature, shal been freend to hem; . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
of God, and soothly, thy freend . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
forsaketh his olde freend that he hath . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . . . BD. 559
And her receyveth as his frend ful dere. . . . . Mars. 147
To slee your frend, and namely me, . . . . . Anel. 260
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . . . TC.1. 98
A frend of his, that called was Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 548
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . . TC.1. 550
Now frend,' quod he, 'if evere love or trouthe . . . TC.1. 584
To hide fro thy frend so gret a care! . . . . . TC.1. 587
Now herkne, frend, for thus it stant with me.— . . TC.1. 602
'Suffiseth this, my fulle frend Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 610
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . . TC.1. 627
'Therfore, as frend, fulliche in me assure, . . . . TC.1. 680
And seyde, 'Frend, though that I stille lye, . . . TC.1. 752
Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere, . . TC.1. 877
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 1016
'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as thee leste! . TC.1. 1029

**Friend**—*Continued*

'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,' . . TC.1. 1055
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . . . TC.1. 1059
To you that ben my frend so feithfully?'— . . . TC.2. 263
Whan he that for my beste frend I wende, . . . TC.2. 412
"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake . . TC.2. 549
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?' . . TC.2. 952
'Y-buried thus?'—'It am I, frend!' quod he. . . . TC.2. 1311
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . TC.2. 1359
Which hadde his lord and grete frend ben ay; . . TC.2. 1403
Frend to a cause which that toucheth me.' . . . TC.2. 1407
To ben our frend, withouten more speche.' . . . TC.2. 1421
Criseyda, my frend!'—He seide, 'Yis.' . . . . . TC.2. 1424
It nedeth nought to preye him frend to be; . . . TC.2. 1451
To ben a frend and helping to Criseyde: . . . . TC.2. 1550
To ben her fulle frend with al his might: . . . . TC.2. 1552
To ben her frend in al that evere they mighten. . . TC.2. 1624
To ben good lord and frend right hertely . . . . TC.2. 1677
And seide, 'Frend, in Aperil the laste, . . . . . TC.3. 360
To ese his frend was set al his desir; . . . . . TC.3. 486
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede. . . . TC.3. 490
He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . . . . TC.3. 796
And seide, 'O frend of frendes alderbeste . . . . TC.3. 1597
'My dere frend, if I have don for thee . . . . TC.3. 1618
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . . TC.3. 1640
And seide, 'Frend, as I am trewe knight, . . . . TC.3. 1648
Seing his frend in wo, whos hevinesse . . . . TC.4. 363
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see, . . . . . TC.4. 366
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde; . . . TC.4. 429
But at the laste answerde and seide, 'Frend, . . . TC.4. 435
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse, . TC.4. 526
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me . . TC.4. 582
In every cas I wol a frend be found. . . . . TC.4. 628
And seide, 'Frend, gramercy, ich assente. . . . . TC.4. 632
It sent is from a frend of his or tweye, . . . . TC.4. 1383
To be your frend, and helply to my might, . . . TC.5. 128
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore, . . . . TC.5. 324
As for a frend ye may in me assure. . . . . TC.5. 1624
I am thy frend.' And therwith I . . . . . HF.2. 74
And seyde, 'Frend, what is thy name? . . . . HF.3. 781
'Nay, for-sothe, frend!' quod I; . . . . . HF.3. 783
There as he had a frende of his knowynge. . . . LGW. 2156
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour. . . . . Fort. 10
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 32
Frend of effect, and frend of countenaunce; . . . Fort. 34
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 40
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 48
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddesse! . . Fort. 50
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse . . . . Fort. 78
Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe, . . . Scog. 29
Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye, . . . . Scog. 48
in his frende, that condescendith to the . . . . Astr. 1–5
rightfull praiers of his frende,' therefore . . . . Astr. 1–5
To freend ne felawe, bad or good. . . . . RR. 267
Hir freend wel ought I forto be . . . . . RR. 698
Make hym full soone hir freend to be, . . . . RR. 1167
'Freend, by the feith I owe to thee, . . . . . RR. 2736
Whanne such a freend thou hast assayed. . . . RR. 2892
She seide: 'Al hayle, my swete freende! . . . . RR. 3219
And he was called by name a Freende, . . . . RR. 3346
This freend, whanne he wiste of my thought, . . RR. 3367
My freend hath seid to me so wel, . . . . . RR. 3389
Unto my freend, and tolde hym all, . . . . . RR. 3453
Thus hath my freend with gret comfort . . . . RR. 3467
He sayde, 'Frende, so god me spede, . . . . . RR. 3667
To chafe hys frende out of measure, . . . . . RR. 3685
Now freend, now foo, shaltow hir feele. . . . . RR. 4357
'Myne owne freend, art thou yit greved? . . . . RR. 4629
*Raisoun.* 'Certis freend a fool art thou . . . . RR. 5185
Seyn to his freend and spare nought . . . . . RR. 5218
But that his freend all-wey hym fynde, . . . . RR. 5228
For if his freend, thurgh ony gate, . . . . . RR. 5230
His freend, lest that he warned be, . . . . . RR. 5245
Yit shal a trewe freend do more, . . . . . RR. 5267
Unto his freend that is honeste, . . . . . RR. 5288
If men his freend to deth wolde drive, . . . . RR. 5293
That his freend ne shamed be, . . . . . RR. 5300
Freend of affect and freend of chere; . . . . . RR. 5486
For who is freend loveth evermore. . . . . RR. 5520
Though men drawe swerde his freend to slo, . . . RR. 5521
Frende in this cáse wole gone his way, . . . . RR. 5529
For freend in court ay better is, . . . . . RR. 5541
Hym that is freend in existence, . . . . . RR. 5549
And clepith you "his freend so deere," . . . . RR. 7621
Ne callen you his freende also; . . . . . RR. 7650
Though he thy freend be special. . . . . RR. 7686

**Friendlier**

A frendlier, n' a more gracious . . . . . TC.1. 885

**Friendliest**

For he bicom the frendlieste wight, . . . . . TC.1. 1079
'Therto he is the frendlieste man . . . . . TC.2. 204

**Friendly**

As frendly as he were his owene brother; . . . . A.Kn. 1652
And she agayn hym caste a freendlich eye . . . A.Kn. 2680
Though I so freendly yow my conseil shewe. . . . D.Sum. 1849
And looketh on hem with a freendly eye. . . . . F.Sq. 274
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in freendly wyse, . F.Fkl. 1467
He semed freendly to hem that knewe hym noght, . G.CY. 1302
So goodly speke, and so friendly, . . . . . BD. 851
So frendly and so wel y-grounded, . . . . . BD. 920

**Friendly**—*Continued*

Of al disport in which men frendly dwelle, . . . Mars. 177
And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . TC.1. 538
And frendly tales, and with mery chere, . . . . TC.2. 149
That naught desireth but your frendly chere, . . TC.2. 332
Ye wolden frendly somtime on me see; . . . . . TC.3. 130
Ful sobrely and frendly for to see, . . . . . TC.3. 359
A frendly chere or looking of an ye, . . . . . TC.4. 398
Or speche, or for frendly manere; . . . . . HF.1. 278
To make us only frendly chere, . . . . . HF.3. 653
Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere; . . . . LGW. 251
And in hire frendely speche, in this manere . . . LGW. 1084
in hys dignite and comfortid with frendly aspectes . Astr. 161–5
Certys he shulde ay freendly be, . . . . . RR. 5381

**Friends**

But al that he myghte of his freendes hente . . . A.Prol. 299
The bones of hir freendes that were slayn . . . . A.Kn. 992 *var*
To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preye . . . A.Kn. 1483
But been my freendes in al that ye may. . . . . A.Kn. 1824
After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . . . A.Mil. 3220
And alle thy freendes fleen from thee, allas! . . . B.ML. 121
Fro freendes that so tendrely hire kepte, . . . . B.ML. 269
To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde. . . B.ML. 347
Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . B.ML. 433
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nede! . . . . B.ML. 658
And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hoole and sounde. B.ML. 1150
To borwe of certeine freendes that he hadde . . . B.Sh. 1523
As freendes doon whan they been met y-feere. . . B.Sh. 1531
'thy trewe freendes alle, and thy lynage whiche . . B.Mel. 2190–5
feyned freendes that semeden reconsiled, . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
richesse, and of freendes, despisynge the . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
thy freendes and thyne enemys; . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
and as touchynge thy freendes thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
conseil youre freendes that been trewe, . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
the conseil of trewe freendes yeveth swetenesse to the soule"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
youre trewe freendes been discrete and . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
conseil of youre freendes that been of age, . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
youre freendes that been especiale; . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
Salomon seith, "Manye freendes have thou, . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
conseil youre trewe frendes olde and wise, . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
youre trewe freendes and youre feyned . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
they been youre freendes, therfore shal ye . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
to youre trewe freendes that been approved . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
axe it of thy freendes, for ther nys noon . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
by trewe freendes that been olde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
ne been nat youre freendes. . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
freendes as to youre persone; for al be . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
gete hym grete freendes. And therfore seith . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
nombre of felawes and freendes; and if . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
multiplien and encreesen freendes, and . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
oure freendes to doon al his wyl and his . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
in this nede that we, ne oure freendes, . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
assent and wyl of oure freendes.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
assent and helpe of youre freendes, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
olde freendes, whiche that were trewe and . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
in this nede. And whan Melibees freendes . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
conseil of his freendes accorde with hire . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
hem somme of hire trewe freendes to . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
And eek his freendes, bothe moore and lesse; . . B.Mk. 3433
For what man that hath freendes thurgh Fortune . B.Mk. 3434
But atte laste hir freendes han hire maried . . . B.Mk. 3461
And strong of freendes and of greet richesse. . . . C.Doc. 4
For she was strong of freendes, and eek she . . . C.Doc. 135
That in this contree alle oure freendes sleeth; . . C.Pard. 754
Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee?' . . . C.Pard. 815
Thurgh which he may his verray freendes see; . . D.WB. 1204
Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . . D.Sum. 1725
And for oure othere freendes, God hem blesse. . . D.Sum. 1787
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . . . E.Mch. 1302
And for his freendes on a day he sente, . . . . E.Mch. 1397
He seyde, 'Freendes, I am hoor and oold, . . . E.Mch. 1400
But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere, . . . E.Mch. 1415
Bitwixen freendes in disputisoun, . . . . . E.Mch. 1474
His freendes sente he to, at his instaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1611
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone, . . . E.Mch. 1617
And to his privee freendes thus seyde he: . . . E.Mch. 1813
That freendes everych oother moot obeye, . . . F.Fkl. 762
Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevy thoght, . F.Fkl. 822
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841
And often with hire freendes walketh shee, . . . F.Fkl. 848
Hire freendes sawe that it was no disport . . . F.Fkl. 895
Tho come hir othere freendes many oon. . . . . F.Fkl. 1012
in defaute of freendes, for he nys nat . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
poure that hath goode freendes; but there . . . I.Pars. 195–200
his freendes observede to shewen in hir . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
oure freendes, and *parfey*, oure enemys han . . . I.Pars. 525–30
moore nede to love than oure freendes; . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
Cristes freendes, they been contubernyal with . . I.Pars. 760–5
of his freendes, flesshly freendes, or . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
espirituele freendes. Flesshly in . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
or othere freendes; soothly, if they praye for hym . I.Pars. 785–90
or of wyf, or of child, or othere freendes. . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
To ben his frendes, and wonnen in the toun. . . . Anel. 68
O ye, my frendes, what, or wher-to . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
myne honeste freendes, and my wyves . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
thoughtes of thi trewe freendes. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90

**Friends**—*Continued*

the, she took awey hir freendes and lefte . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
and lefte the thyne freendes. Now whanne thow . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
the knowynge of thyne verray freendes)? . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
that is to seyn, thi verray freendes. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
But for-sothe freendes schulde nat ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
But whethir swiche men ben freendes at . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
as weleful fortune maketh frendes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 591
As frendes don, whan they be met i-fere; . . . . TC.2. 152
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun; . . TC.2. 379
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . TC.2. 803
What with her othre frendes governaunce.' . . . TC.2. 1442
That ben his frendes in swich maner cas. . . . . TC.2. 1475
That nevere wight as in his frendes nede . . . . TC.3. 489
With alle joye and alle frendes fare, . . . . . TC.3. 605
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere . . . TC.3. 642
Of frendes love, that herte may devise, . . . . TC.3. 1591
And seide, 'O frend of frendes alderbeste . . . . TC.3. 1597
That wommen usen frendes to visite, . . . . . TC.4. 681
The whiche frendes fervently him preye . . . . TC.4. 1384
What frendes that I have on every side . . . . TC.4. 1391
For I have kin and frendes elleswhere . . . . . TC.4. 1521
And leten alle your frendes, God forbede . . . . TC.4. 1556
That alwey frendes may not ben i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 343
By frendes might, as it bitit ful ofte, . . . . . TC.5. 345
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . . TC.5. 854
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede . . . TC.5. 1027
And frendes love, that shal ye han of me, . . . TC.5. 1080
For sory of his frendes sorwe he is, . . . . . TC.5. 1726
That noon of al hir frendes myghte it lette. . . . LGW. 732
For al hire frendes, for to save hire trouthe, . . . LGW. 798
Thys lady sent aftir hir frendes alle, . . . . . LGW. 1827
Unto the buryinge of hir frendes go, . . . . . LGW. 1831
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte, . . . LGW. 1833
That she and al hir frendes made attones. . . . LGW. 1840
And dethe and poverte to my frendes alle, . . . LGW. 2065
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende; . . LGW. 2621
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee. . . . Fort. 51
For freendis all to fewe hath he . . . . . RR. 1177
And who so wole have freendis heere, . . . . . RR. 1179
His pore freendis sene forfare . . . . . RR. 5388
Of hertly freendis so grete noumbre . . . . . RR. 5433
Thanne shulde they sene who freendis ware. . . . RR. 5458
not oon Of freendis, whanne Fortune is gone— . . RR. 5494
I mene tho freendis that wole fle . . . . . RR. 5495
All suche freendis I beshrewe, . . . . . RR. 5511
But sothfast freendis, what so bitide, . . . . . RR. 5513
To knowe thy freendis fro thy foon, . . . . . RR. 5552
For feynte frendis it wole declare, . . . . . RR. 5563
These freendis ful of doublenesse . . . . . RR. 5566
That thou oure freendis helpe away, . . . . . RR. 6003
To helpe youre freendis, what I may, . . . . . RR. 6300
And thus his freendis foes we make. . . . . RR. 6938
Till all hise freendis ben his foon. . . . . RR. 6940
And freendis have I yit pardee . . . . . RR. 7211

**Friendship**

Hir frendshipe nas nat newe to bigynne. . . . . A.Prol. 428
alle the pestilences that been in freendshipe . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
farewel freendshipe and felaweshipe, . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
And nere the freendshipe that ye dide er this . . G.CY. 1362
A tonge kutteth freendshipe al atwo. . . . . H.Mcp. 342
in helle is no solas, ne no freendshipe, but . . . I.Pars. 205–10
unbyndeth alle manere of freendshipe. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
semes of freendshipe in mannes herte. . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
that freendshipe be amonges folk than he . . . I.Pars. 640–5
Your frendship have I founden evere yit; . . . TC.2. 240
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde. . . . TC.2. 371
Her love of frendship have I to thee wonne, . . . TC.2. 962
Ye sothfast cause of frendship ben also; . . . . TC.3. 30
And taketh not my frendship in despit; . . . . TC.5. 135
And that him liste his frendship her to bede; . . TC.5. 185
Of your good-word and of your frendship ay; . . TC.5. 1622
Another for frendship, seith he; . . . . . HF.1. 307
Frendshipe, love, and all bounte. . . . . RR. 2184
Love of freendship also ther is, . . . . . RR. 5201
And of his freendship be certeyne, . . . . . RR. 5251
Ageyns frendshipp of worthynesse; . . . . . RR. 5536
Frendshipp is more than is catell, . . . . . RR. 5540
But if he wole his frendship bye, . . . . . RR. 7056

**Friesland** *see* **Frise**

**Fringes**

An hat upon his heed with frenges blake. . . . . D.Fri. 1383
And many riban, and many frenges . . . . . HF.3. 228

**Frise**

That thee were lever to be take in Fryse . . . . Buk. 23
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise. . . . . RR. 1093

**Fro** (*specimens*)

That fro the tyme that he first bigan . . . . . A.Prol. 44
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe. . A.Prol. 397
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome. . A.Prol. 671
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro . . . . A.Kn. 1700
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . . A.Kn. 1725
Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away. . . A.Kn. 2819
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge, . . . A.Rv. 3921
That wesshe the world fro the olde iniquitee, . . B.ML. 453
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see? . . . B.ML. 485
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . B.ML. 887
Fro word to word, acordynge with the note. . . . B.Pri. 1737
God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . . . B.Th. 2098

**Fro** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Abygail delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . B.Mel. 2290–5
rather drede and flee fro the sweete . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
Fortune hath norissed yow fro youre childhede, . . B.Mel. 2640–5
Oure flessh thou yaf us, take oure flessh us fro, . . B.Mk. 3641
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille. . . . B.Mk. 3652
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice. . . . . C.Pard. 905
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . D.WB. 47
To brynge me gaye thynges fro the fayre; . . . D.WB. 221
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,— . . . D.WB. 547
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys; . . . . . D.WB. 678
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver, . . . . . D.WB. 884
He walweth, and he turneth to and fro; . . . . D.WB. 1085
War fro the serpent that so slily crepeth . . . . D.Sum. 1994
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe. . . . E.Cl. 378
Fro foweles and fro beestes for to save; . . . . E.Cl. 683
The fourthe day complect fro noon to noon, . . . E.Mch. 1893
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun; . . . F.Sq. 464
As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe . . . F.Sq. 595
That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde, . . F.Fkl. 1522
And for to putte us fro swich ydelnesse, . . . . G.SN. 22
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne, . . G.SN. 181
fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure Lord . . I.Pars. 120–5
and boghte hem fro the deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
I was go walked fro my tree, . . . . . BD. 387
'But, for to kepe me fro ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 1154
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe . . . . Pity. 89
And whan hit was fro his possessioun . . . . . Mars. 254
I myghte as wel holde Averill fro reyn, . . . . Anel. 309
And naked fro the breste unto the hed . . . . PF. 269
Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save, . . . PF. 461
Fro you this yeer; what after so be-falle; . . . PF. 664
(that is to seyn, fro adversite in-to prosperite), . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
of noon help fro with-oute? For elles, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
yeven to vices and han I-falle fro the possessioun . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . . TC.1. 4
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye.— . . . . TC.1. 5
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . . TC.1. 436
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde . . . . TC.1. 482
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende. . TC.1. 511
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.' . . . . TC.1. 595
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . . TC.1. 627
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068
Thou be my speed fro this forth, and my muse, . . TC.2. 9
Myn honour sauf, plese him fro day to day. . . . TC.2. 480
Thorugh which is alle sorwe fro me ded,— . . . . TC.2. 845
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde; . . . TC.2. 947
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . . . . TC.2. 1597
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent; . . . . TC.3. 487
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde. . . . TC.3. 1260
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse. . . TC.3. 1596
To chaunge so in love ay to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 485
y-fled . . . Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe, . . . . . TC.4. 662
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . . TC.4. 840
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne! . . . . TC.4. 1197
Ne, parde, lorn am I not fro you yit, . . . . . TC.4. 1613
Of other do me fro your remembraunce; . . . . TC.4. 1643
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and down, . . . . TC.5. 561
She was ful fer fro that entencioun! . . . . . TC.5. 767
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun . . . . TC.5. 859
And shelde hem fro poverte and shonde, . . . . HF.1. 88
Doun fro the hevene gan descende, . . . . . HF.1. 164
And wende fro hir to Italie, . . . . . HF.1. 238
She made him fro the deeth escape, . . . . . HF.1. 413
Fro fantom and illusioun Me save!' . . . . . HF.1. 493
Or what so cometh fro any tonge, . . . . . HF.2. 213
Whan that it is awey therfro; . . . . . HF.2. 228
If hit a-weye be therfro, . . . . . HF.2. 330
How fer thou art now therfro.' . . . . . HF.2 387
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve, . . . . . HF.3. 125
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe, . . . . HF.3. 986
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon, . . . . LGW. 34
And to ben war fro falsnesse and fro vice, . . . LGW. 473
Thou shal no more departe now fro me . . . . LGW. 898
Aryved is, noght fer fro that citee. . . . . LGW. 1049
The peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt . . . . LGW. 1630
To kepen hir fro slouthe and ydilnesse; . . . . LGW. 1722
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevene . . . LGW. 2236
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce. . . . . LGW. 2435
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour. . . . . Fort. 10
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse, . . . L.St. 20
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey nyght . . . . Astr. 185–8
declinacioun of thilke degre fro the equinoxial. . . Astr. 240–5

**Fro** *see* **Fra, From**

**Frogs**

In whiche there no frogges were, . . . . . RR. 1410

**From** (*specimens*)

And specially, from every shires ende . . . . . A.Prol. 15
For he was late y-come from his viage, . . . . . A.Prol. 77
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle; . . A.Prol. 324
From Gootlond to the Cape of Fynystere, . . . . A.Prol. 408
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . . A.Prol. 687
This gentil duc doun from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952
And dounward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981
Was turned from a womman to a bere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2058
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2983
That every part dirryveth from his hool; . . . . A.Kn. 3006
By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte, . . . A.Mil. 3395
I crouche thee from elves and fro wightes.' . . . A.Mil. 3479

**From** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . A.Mil. 3484
nombre of peple, but it come from oure Lord God . B.Mel. 2850–5
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . B.Mk. 3421
Al wolde he from his purpos nat converte. . . . C.Doc. 212
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous . . C.Pard. 649
walke . . . From hous to hous, although he had it sworn; . . . . . D.WB. 640
leyser . . . From oother worldly occupaciouu, . . D.WB. 684
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . D.WB. 906
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . . D.Fri. 1370
And from hire birthe knewe hire yeer by yeere, . . E.Cl. 402
She riseth up, abaysed, from hire traunce, . . . . E.Cl. 1108
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle. . . . . G.SN. 190
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse; . . H.Mcp. 321
of synne and withdrawe hym from that thraldom . I.Pars. 140–5
returne agayn from his rightwisnesse . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
in this manere it is divers from alle othere synnes; . I.Pars. 485–90
a place . . . Which was from us but a lyte; . . . BD. 1316
From his ancille he made thee maistresse . . . . ABC. 109
Instede of teres, from his eyen tweyne . . . . Mars. 95
That ye ne shul me from your servyce dryve . . Comp.L. 92
That she nyl hiden nothyng from her knyght, . . Anel. 117
Cometh al this newe corn from yeer to yere; . . . PF. 23
That reveth bestes from hir besyneese, . . . . PF. 86
chaungynge from oon in-to another (that . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
But, from a-fer his maner for to holde, . . . . TC.1. 313
to hiden . . . From every wight y-born al outrely, . TC.1. 382
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . TC.1. 408
Alle othre dredes weren from him fledde . . . . TC.1. 463
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! . . . TC.1. 469
But, whan he hadde a space from his care, . . . TC.1. 505
And ben converted from hir wikked werkes . . . TC.1. 1004
That swich a reyn from hevene gan avale . . . TC.3. 626
That ech from other wen'de ben biraft, . . . . TC.3. 1340
That nevere his look ne bleynte from her face, . . TC.3. 1346
The bloody teres from his herte melte, . . . . TC.3. 1445
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus? . . . . TC.4. 766
That ilke day I shal from you departe, . . . . TC.4. 773
he seyde From Troilus thise wordes to Criseyde: . TC.4. 875
Wherfor I seye that from eterne if he . . . . TC.4. 978
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte. . . TC.5. 189
And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615
And whan he was from every mannes sighte, . . TC.5. 635
From him for whom she morneth night and day, . TC.5. 793
'Allas! why let I you from hennes go, . . . . TC.5. 1261
And so descendeth down from gestes olde. . . . TC.5. 1511
From a sparke spronge amys, . . . . . HF.3. 989
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . LGW. 212
And lettest folke from hire devocioun . . . . LGW. 325
That from his regne he may be put adoun. . . . LGW. 1413
And from forme into forme it passen may; . . . LGW. 1583
From this cenyth, as it semeth, . . . . . Astr. 88–92
with the lyne that goth from est to west; . . . . Astr. 316–9
moeveth the contrarie from othre planetes . . . Astr. 330–7

**From** *see* **Fro**

**Front**

and whan sche discovereth hir frownt . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5

**Frost**

Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . . TC.1. 524
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . TC.5. 535
As colde as eny froste now wexeth she, . . . . LGW. 2683
And, full of froste, [a] somer sesoun, . . . . . RR. 4746

**Frostes**

The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . . F.Fkl. 1250
Pryme temps full of frostes white, . . . . . RR. 4747

**Frosty**

As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . . . A.Prol. 268
In thilke colde, frosty regioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1973
The colde, frosty sesoun of Decembre. . . . . F.Fkl. 1244
That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . . . Anel. 2
The throstel old; the frosty feldefare. . . . . PF. 364
How kysseth she his frosty mouthe so colde? . . LGW. 878

**Frote**

They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne; . TC.3. 1115

**Froteth**

Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes . . A.Mil. 3747

**Froth**

That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,— . . . A.Kn. 1659

**Frounce**

yplited in a frownce, sche dryede . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
That frouncen lyke a quaile-pipe, . . . . . RR. 7259

**Frounced**

Y-frounced foule was hir visage . . . . . RR. 155
Her face frounced and forpyned, . . . . . RR. 365
His nose frounced, full kirked stoode. . . . . RR. 3137

**Frounceless**

Hir forheed frounceles, al pleyn; . . . . . RR. 860

**Froward**

Froward and outerageous y-wis. . . . . RR. 4029
Whom I ne fonde froward ne felle, . . . . . RR. 4348
So [she] is frowarde from sadnesse. . . . . RR. 4940
The froward fortune and contraire, . . . . . RR. 5411
But froward Fortune and perverse, . . . . . RR. 5467

**Frowning**

Neither by word, ne frownyng contenance? . . . E.Cl. 356
Frounyng his eyen gan to make, . . . . . RR. 4062
Frownyng and yelowe in hir visage, . . . . . RR. 4496

**Fructify**

Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye, . . . . Scog. 48

**Fructifying**

bien nothyng fructifyenge nor profitable, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30

**Fructuous**

Beth fructuous, and that in litel space, . . . . I.Pars. 73

**Fructus**

Latyn it highte *Centesimus fructus*. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70

**Fruit**

Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . . A.Kn. 1282
That ilke fruyt is ever lenger the wers . . . . A.Rv. 3872
The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle. . . . . B.ML. 411
The fruyt of every tale is for to seye, . . . . . B.ML. 706
what fruyt it may conceive and engendre. . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille. . . . B.NP. 4633
Eet of the fruyt deffended, on the tree, . . . . C.Pard. 510
This fruyt cometh of the bicched bones two, . . . C.Pard. 656
In the actes and in fruyt of mariage. . . . . D.WB. 114
And, for that was the fruyt of al his rente, . . . D.Fri. 1373
Shal have the firste fruyt, as resoun is. . . . . D.Sum. 2277
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle, . . . E.Cl. 990
Thanne is a wyf the fruyt of his tresor,— . . . E.Mch. 1270
That blosmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee; . . . E.Mch. 1462
That charged was with fruyt, and up he wente; . . E.Mch. 2211
May han to fruyt so greet an appetit . . . . . E.Mch. 2336
And for it is no fruyt, but los of tyme; . . . . F.Sq. 74
The fruyt of thilke seed of chastitee . . . . . G.SN. 193
of confessioun, and fruyt of satisfaccioun. . . . I.Pars. 110–5
'Dooth digne fruyt of penitence'; . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
by this fruyt may men knowe this tree, . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
'By the fruyt of hem ye shul knowen hem.' . . . I.Pars. 115–20
shal bere hem no fruyt, for, as the prophete . . . I.Pars. 215–20
David seith, 'God shal destroie the fruyt . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge, . . . I.Pars. 285–90
'Of the fruyt,' quod she, 'of the trees in . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
the fruyt of the tree that is in the myddel of . . I.Pars. 325–30
took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
in the beautee of the fruyt defended, yet . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
consented to the etynge of the fruyt, yet . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
thilke precious fruyt that the book clepeth . . . I.Pars. 865–70
the 'hundred fruyt.' I ne kan seye it . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
and withouten fruyt. This synne is . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
the fruyt of penaunce; and, after the . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde . . . . ABC. 38
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . . PF. 137
now with floures, and now with fruyt, . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
any fruyt of mortel thynges mai han . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
the fruyt of blysfulnesse, nat oonly with . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
ryght as a maner fruyte of wykkidnesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
and withouten fruyt. But, as I have . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
anoyed hem, and retornen to the fruyt of vertu, . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
Now to theffecte, now to the fruyt of al, . . . . LGW. 1160
That wikked frute cometh of a wikked tree, . . . LGW. 2395
That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke, . . . . . RR. 925
Of fruyt hadde every tree his charge, . . . . . RR. 1352
That is a fruyt full well to lyke, . . . . . RR. 1357
And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene. . . . . RR. 4750
Of other fruyt by engendrure; . . . . . RR. 4823
For of her body fruyt to gete . . . . . RR. 4825
In fruyt they shulde hem delyte; . . . . . RR. 5031
Thyn ympes, if thou wolt fruyt have; . . . . . RR. 6293

**Fruitful**

fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in . . . I.Pars. 110–5

**Fruits**

destroyen the corne plentyvous of fruytes of resoun. Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
swelleth thi plente in fruites of somer? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
doute, the fruites of the erthe owen to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete, . . Form.A. 3

**Frutesteres**

Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres, . . . . C.Pard. 478

**Fry**

He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye, . . A.Prol. 383
That in his owene grece I made hym frye . . . D.WB. 487

**Fugitive**

Fugitif of Troy contree, . . . . . HF.1. 146

**Fulfil**

Ther as a beest may al his lust fulfille; . . . . A.Kn. 1318
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fulfille.' . . . A.Kn. 2478
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfille; . . . . B.ML. 284
thynke, but oonly to fulfille the ende of . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
I am al redy to fulfille and parfourne it.' . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
youre grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
mowe fulfille the wille of yow and of my . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
To fulfillen al thy likerous talent! . . . . . C.Pard. 540
Thanne may we bothe oure lustes all fulfille, . . . C.Pard. 833
I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit. . . . . D.WB. 1218
Al naked, to fulfille hir foul delit; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1372
That my desir wol never he fulfille, . . . . . Comp.L. 16
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille. . . . Comp.L. 78
The olde wrath of Juno to fulfille, . . . . . Anel. 51
thow wilt fulfille thyn nede after that it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
that mai nat fulfille the litel compas of the erthe. . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
to fulfille here bodily jolyte.. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
mai nat atayne to, ne fulfillen; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
Ne leiser han hir speche to fulfelle,— . . . . . TC.3. 510
I wol fulfille; and that shal wel be seene, . . . . LGW. 694
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille, . . . LGW. 2651

**Fulfil**—*Continued*

Myght in no maner way fulfille, . . . . . RR. 1532
Forto fulfille his comaundement, . . . . . RR. 1828
Forto fulfille youre lykyng, . . . . . RR. 1975
Youre lust and plesaunce to fulfille. . . . . RR. 2104
Forto accomplysshen and fulfille . . . . . RR. 2132
Fulfyl his wyl, sithe that ye knowe . . . . . RR. 3601
All his lustes to fulfille. . . . . RR. 3992
May not fulfille his volunte . . . . . RR. 5276
And he goodly shulde it fulfille, . . . . . RR. 5289
Oonly to fulfille her wille. . . . . RR. 5442
And we youre heestes shal fulfille. . . . . RR. 6048
I fulfille al hir desiryng; . . . . . RR. 6344
And my delites I fulfille . . . . . RR. 6829

**Fulfilled**

Fulfild of ire and of iniquitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 940
As gentil herte is fulfild of pitee, . . . . . B.ML. 660
O messager, fulfild of dronkenesse! . . . . . B.ML. 771
but fulfilleden hir wikked wyl, and hir . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
To sette a man that is fulfild of vice . . . . . B.Mk. 3713
Fulfild of honour and worthynesse, . . . . . C.Doc. 3
Fulfilled of donge and of corrupcioun! . . . . . C.Pard. 535
All was this land fulfild of fairye. . . . . D.WB. 859
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfild this thyng; . . E.Cl. 596
That whan the lord fulfild hadde his corage, . . . E.Cl. 907
Fulfild of alle beautee and plesaunce. . . . . E.Mch. 1749
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1995
Fulfild of sapience and of worldly glorie, . . . . E.Mch. 2243
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte, . . . . . G.SN. 275
Al as he bad fulfilled was in dede; . . . . . G.CY. 1140
He was ther-with fulfild of gentillesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 123
Fulfilled is my sentence and my decree; . . . . I.Pars. 17
Almoost fulfild is al myn ordinaunce; . . . . . I.Pars. 19
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace. . . . . Anel. 42
Fulfild of thought and besy hevynesse; . . . . PF. 89
I am replenysshid and fulfild with thy . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
gapynge and gredy, be fulfild with richesses . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
thanne a nede that myghte be fulfild. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
thow seie a man that were fulfild of wysdom, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
the wisdom of whiche he is fulfild?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
of Tycius, is so fulfild of his song that it . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
He was to sen, fulfil'd of heigh prowesse; . . . . TC.2. 632
Than seide he thus, fulfil'd of heigh desdayn, . . . TC.4. 1191
Fulfilled of al vertue and honour, . . . . . LGW. 54
I have fulfilled of fortune al the cours.' . . . . LGW. 1340
Nor so fulfilled of ire as she. . . . . RR. 314
As she that was fulfilled of ire. . . . . RR. 326
Fulfilled of all curteste.' . . . . . RR. 640
Youthe fulfilled of lustynesse, . . . . . RR. 1282
Fulfild the bothen of bounte, . . . . . RR. 3502
Noon so fulfilled of bounte, . . . . . RR. 4763
For hert fulfilled of gentilnesse . . . . . RR. 5237

**Fulfilledest**

Circo, fulfildest the abydynge of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Fulfilleth**

that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
with-outen amenusynge) fulfilleth to-gydre the herynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30

**Fulfilling**

the fulfillynge of nature with superfluytees, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5

**Fulfillings**

ben ful of anguyssch, and the fulfillynges . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5

**Full** (*specimens*)

That of hir smylyng was ful symple and coy; . . . A.Prol. 119
In curteisie was set ful muchel hir leste. . . . . A.Prol. 132
A lymytour, a ful solempne man, . . . . . A.Prol. 209
His typet was ay farsed full of knyves . . . . A.Prol. 233
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; . . . A.Prol. 651
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1356
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . . A.Kn. 1525
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,— . . . A.Kn. 2279
'Suster,' quod he, 'this is my fulle assent, . . . A.Kn. 3075
Of wrecchednesse that passed is ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 3897
He was a market-betere atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3936
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4133
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed. . . . A.Rv. 4150
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . A.Rv. 4305
And therfore he, of ful avysement, . . . . . B.ML. 86
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle. . . . . B.ML. 203
Is now ful clene out of youre remembrance. . . . B.ML. 1106
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteisye? . . . . . B.Sh. 1259
That he hath had ful ofte tymes heere. . . . . B.Sh. 1600
that God, which that is ful of justice and . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo; . . . B.NP. 4128
Ther as he was ful myrie and wel at ese; . . . . B.NP. 4449
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe. . . . . B.NP. 4465
My lord and I been ful of oon accord. . . . . C.Doc. 25
To sleen the Baptist John, ful giltelees. . . . . C.Pard. 491
For this was outrely his fulle entente . . . . . C.Pard. 849
I am a yeman knowen is ful wyde;. . . . . D.Fri. 1524
I have been syk, and that ful many a day; . . . D.Fri. 1592
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere, . . . D.Sum. 2158
A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde. . . . E.Cl. 427
The which they han publiced atte fulle. . . . . E.Cl. 749
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . . . E.Cl. 1084
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyd, ful yoore ago, . . . E.Mch. 1637

**Full** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Syngeth ful murier than the papejay: . . . . . E.Mch. 2322
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway, . . . F.Fkl. 1069
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we been knyt. . . . F.Fkl. 1230
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere . . . . G.SN. 198
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence . . . . G.SN. 415
That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . G.CY. 760
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . . G.CY. 1123
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of the moone. . I.Pars. 420–5
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, 'Alas!' . . . . . BD. 103
And tapite hem ful many folde . . . . . BD. 260
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete, . . . . BD. 399
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves; . . . . . BD. 418
Shortly, hit was so ful of bestes, . . . . . BD. 434
The pure Deeth is so ful my fo . . . . . BD. 582
For to un-do hit at the fulle, . . . . . BD. 898
To every penitent in ful creaunce. . . . . ABC. 61
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore. . . . . ABC. 150
And ye that han ful chosen as I devyse, . . . . Mars. 18
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame. . . . Mars. 278
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght, . . . Anel. 116
So ful was, that unnethe was there space . . . . PF. 314
that plentyvous autumpne in fulle yeris . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
myn eien, that weren fulle of the wawes . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
the moone som-tyme, schynynge with hir fulle hornes metynge . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the fulle knowynge of thys (that is to . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
thilke thyng is the ful blysfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise, . . . . TC.1. 79
For sodeinly he hitte him at the fulle; . . . . TC.1. 209
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge . . . TC.1. 304
Ful unavised of his wo cominge. . . . . TC.1. 378
Thise wordes, and ful many another mo . . . . TC.1. 540
'Suffiseth this, my fulle frend Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 610
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . . . TC.1. 1059
And hasteth him with al his fulle might . . . . TC.2. 334
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle. . . . TC.2. 1036
To ben her fulle frend with al his might: . . . . TC.2. 1552
Unto the fulle diden hardily, . . . . . TC.3. 213
This was his lif: with al his fulle might . . . . TC.3. 436
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde, . . TC.3. 517
Knew at the fulle and waited on it ay, . . . . TC.3. 534
And with that word she gan ful sore sike. . . . TC.3. 812
Troilus Was nevere ful to speke of this matere, . . TC.3. 1661
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . . . . TC.4. 235
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete, . . . . TC.4. 929
The wolf ful and the wether hool to have; . . . TC.4. 1374
He peyned him with al his fulle might . . . . TC.5. 75
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure, . . . . TC.5. 239
And to himself ful softeliche he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 506
That bisily dide al his fulle might . . . . . TC.5. 683
A soth of this with al his fulle cure: . . . . . TC.5. 1539
But finaly he ful ne trowen mighte . . . . . TC.5. 1635
With sounes fulle of hevenissh melodye. . . . . TC.5. 1813
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve, . . . . . HF.1. 102
Wepyng with ful woful chere, . . . . . HF.1. 214
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 519
Fulle of the fynest stones faire, . . . . . HF.3. 261
Ful wonder hye on a pileer . . . . . HF.3. 375
Of yren wroght ful sternely, . . . . . HF.3. 408
Among a basket ful of roses; . . . . . HF.3. 597
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence, . . . LGW. 31
Adoun ful softely I gan to synke, . . . . . LGW. 178
O sely woman, ful of innocence, . . . . . LGW. 1254
They been accorded ful betwex hem two, . . . . LGW. 1635
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye, . . . . . LGW. 2115
Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke, . . . . . LGW. 2491
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght, . . . . . LGW. 2611
Take this to the for ful conclusioun.' . . . . . LGW. 2646
For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne, . . . . . Rosem. 9
Ye blynde bestes, ful of lewednesse! . . . . . Fort. 68
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle; . . . . . RR. 6819

**Full** *see* **Barrelful, Font-ful**

**Fully**

I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . . . A.Kn. 876
Ne take his ese fully half a day, . . . . . A.Kn. 969
Nat fully quyke, ne fully dede they were, . . . . A.Kn. 1015
But I wolde have fully possessioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2242
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . . . A.Kn. 2576
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three, . . . . . A.Kn. 2736
And have fully of Thebans obeissaunce. . . . . A.Kn. 2974
Er it be fully pryme of day, . . . . . B.Th. 2015
and fully affermed hire sentence. . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
oure goodes al fully in youre wil and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
purpose me fully to desherite hem . . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
assented fully to werken after hir conseil; . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
And fully twenty wynter, yeer by yeere, . . . . B.Mk. 3249
Til fully fourty dayes weren past; . . . . . B.Mk. 3479
My lord and I ben fully at acord . . . . . C.Doc. 25 *var*
And han forsaken fully swich meschaunce . . . C.Doc. 80
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile, . . . C.Pard. 711
But certeinly, er he came fully there, . . . . . D.WB. 995
Right so this markys fulliche hath purposed . . . E.Cl. 706
Fully to han experience and loore . . . . . E.Cl. 788
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,— . . . E.Mch. 1562
And been assented fully that he sholde . . . . E.Mch. 1575
And fully in his lady grace he stood. . . . . E.Mch. 2018
That I hadde graunted hym fully my love, . . . F.Sq. 539

**Fully**—*Continued*
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . . G.CY. 555
Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire! . . . H.Mcp. 290
but fully ne shal it never quenche, that . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
although it ne brenne noght fully by . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
hadden studied al fully to wysdom governeden thilke Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
he hadde bygunne to doon, and ek fully performed! . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
that whanne thow hast fully byhoolden . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
And after this, nat fullich al a-whaped, . . . . TC.1. 316
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descente . . . . . TC.1. 319
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente . . . TC.1. 391
'Therfore, as frend, fulliche in me assure, . . . TC.1. 680
Shal not ben holden fully yeres two!'— . . . . TC.2. 1298
Thy grace she shal fully ther conferme!' . . . . TC.2. 1526
Fully to deye, or han anon confort!' . . . . . TC.2. 1755
Receiven him fully to my servise, . . . . . TC.3. 161
So fully maad thy gentilesse triste, . . . . . TC.3. 258
Yet eft y the biseche and fully seye . . . . . TC.3. 282 *var*
Therfore I dar this fully undertake. . . . . TC.3. 338
Not list myn auctour fully to declare . . . . . TC.3. 575
How that your love al fully graunted is . . . . TC.3. 780
That, but he be al fully wood by this, . . . . TC.3. 793
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse. . . . . TC.3. 1008
And Pandarus hath fully his entente . . . . . TC.3. 1582 *var*
Thorugh you have I seid fully in my song . . . TC.3. 1814
Of Troilus be fully shewed here. . . . . TC.4. 28
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve! . . . . TC.4. 280
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought . . . TC.4. 292
Til fully passed was the ninthe night; . . . . . TC.5. 681
But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . . TC.5. 766
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1029
To knowen fully, if your wille it were, . . . . TC.5. 1357
Enbraced is, and fully gan despise . . . . . TC.5. 1816
That 'he that fully knoweth therbe . . . . . HF.1. 290
Fulliche of his grete trespas, . . . . . HF.1. 428
Til fully daswed is thy looke, . . . . . HF.2. 150
And plighten trouthe fully in here faye, . . . . LGW. 778
This woful man, that was nat fully deed, . . . . LGW. 883
Fully for thyn avauntage, . . . . . RR. 1997
Quod Love, 'and fully I acorde; . . . . . RR. 2083
Yeve it in yift al quyte fully, . . . . . RR. 2381
Have fully joye of hir so bright, . . . . . RR. 2598
Fully devoide of feyntise.' . . . . . RR. 2998
Is fully assented that it be, . . . . . RR. 3056
They han my joye fully lette, . . . . . RR. 4487
Fully on me she lost hir lore. . . . . RR. 5153
Fully, as he hath requered. . . . . RR. 5277
lost hir lyght Of Phebus fully, and the sight; . . RR. 5342
Fully to knowen without were . . . . . RR. 5485
There as they leese her good fully. . . . . RR. 5942 *em*

**Fulsomeness**
For fulsomnesse of his prolixitee; . . . . . F.Sq. 405

**Fume**
And ofte of fume, and of compleccioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4114

**Fumes**
In my visage; for fumes diverse . . . . . G.CY. 1098

**Fumigations**
And eek thise fumygaciouns; . . . . . HF.3. 174

**Fumitory**
Of lawriol, centaure and fumetere, . . . . . B.NP. 4153

**Fumosity**
Of which ther ryseth swich fumositee, . . . . . C.Pard. 567
Ful were hire heddes of fumositee, . . . . . F.Sq. 358

**Fundament**
Though it were with thy fundement depeint; . . . C.Pard. 950
And yet, God woot, unnethe the fundement . . . D.Sum. 2103
that they ne ben ryght as a foundement and edifice Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
as a maner foundement of subject material . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
This were a feble foundement, . . . . . HF.3. 42
Wherof they made the foundement. . . . . RR. 4182

**Fundaments**
sustenyd by as stronge foundementes of resouns, . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5

**Funeral**
office Funeral he myghte al accomplice; . . . . A.Kn. 2864
To do the office of funeral servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2912
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 2942
'But of the fir and flaumbe funeral . . . . . TC.5. 302

**Fur**
But with a furre rough of here, . . . . . RR. 228

**Furial**
That ye be in this furial pyne of helle?' . . . . F.Sq. 448

**Furies**
thre goddesses, furiis and vengeresses of . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye! . . . . TC.2. 436
And of the Furies, al she gan him telle: . . . . TC.5. 1498
The Furies thre, with al hire mortel bronde, . . LGW. 2252

**Furious**
In langour and in torment furyus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1101
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood. . . Mars. 123
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre, Anel. 50

**Furlong**
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. . . . . A.Mil. 3637
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4166
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199
Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . . B.ML. 557
And er that half a furlong wey of space, . . . D.Sum. 1692
Soone after this, a furlong wey or two, . . . . E.Cl. 516
But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1172

**Furlong**—*Continued*
And if I slepe a furlong wey or tweye, . . . . Anel. 328
yif a man renneth in the stadye (or in the forlonge) Bo.4. p. 3. 1270–5
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be . . . . TC.4. 1237
Or hit a forlong-way was old, . . . . . HF.3. 974
The mountaunce of a furlong wey of space. . . LGW. 307
Here in this place, a furlong wey or ye! . . . . LGW. 841

**Furlongwey**
A furlongwey I myhte hym not beholde. . . . LGW.G. 165

**Furlongwey** *see* **Furlong**

**Furnace**
That stemed as a forneys of a leed; . . . . . A.Prol. 202
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys, . . . A.Prol. 559
Or in a fourneys, ful of flambes rede, . . . . B.Mk. 3353
Oure fourneys eek of calcinacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 804
a drope of water that falleth in a fourneys . . . I.Pars. 380–5
devel, for it is the develes fourneys that . . . I.Pars. 545–50
In this forseyde develes fourneys ther . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
or of a fourneys. And moore fooles been they . . I.Pars. 855–60
to thrown hym into the fourneys of helle, . . . I.Pars. 860–5

**Furred**
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte, . . TC.3. 738
Furred with no menyvere . . . . . RR. 227
A furred cope on had she nomen, . . . . . RR. 408

**Furring**
ther is also costlewe furrynge in hir . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Furrow**
a furwe I-contynued (that is to sein, as . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50

**Furrows**
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond; . . . Form.A. 12

**Further**
But that thou sholdest trewely forthren me . . . A.Kn. 1137
forthren me In every cas, as I shal forthren thee. . A.Kn. 1138
To forthre me, as I have toold biforn. . . . . A.Kn. 1148
For it was nyght and forther myghte they noght,— A.Rv. 4117
She gropeth alwey forther with hir hond, . . . A.Rv. 4222
And ay the forther that she was in age . . . . E.Cl. 712
And forther, certes, pride is greetly . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
Looke forther in the same gospel, the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
And further al aboute I gan aspye . . . . . PF. 194
no weie forthere to be gon, ryght so mostow . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . . . TC.3. 281
Further than thilke storie wol devise: . . . . TC.5. 1094
To furthren trouthe, and wronges to punice, . . TC.5. 1707
To furthre thee with al my myght, . . . . . HF.3. 933
To forthren me somwhat in my labour, . . . . LGW. 71
And forthren yow as muche as he mysseyde, . . LGW. 440
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce, . . LGW. 472
To forthren thee, and wel thy labour quyte: . . LGW. 494
To forthren every wyghte, and don plesaunce . . LGW. 1477
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye, . . LGW. 1618
Thanne shall he forther, ferre and nere, . . . . RR. 2881
To forther me with all her myght, . . . . . RR. 3504

**Further** *see* **Furthermo, -more, -over**

**Furthered**
And thenke ye that furthered be your name, . . Anel. 273
avaunced and forthred the,' quod sche, 'yif that thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
And furthred wel youre lawe in his makyng. . . LGW. 413

**Furthereth**
It is oon of the thinges forthereth most, . . . TC.2. 1368

**Furthering**
And, for your ese in furtheryng of your nede, . . PF. 384
Sithe it is seyd in fortheryng and honour . . . LGW.G. 69

**Furtherings**
And in his folkes furtherynges, . . . . . HF.2. 128

**Furthermo**
Of catel, and of tyme, and forthermo . . . . C.Pard. 594
Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783

**Furthermore**
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor . . . . A.Kn. 2069
they wot nought"; furthermore, the . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
'Forthermoore, ye knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
Forthermoore, ye sholde . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
seye I ferthermoore, that ye sholde alwey doon . B.Mel. 2820–5
Forthermoore I knowe wel and am right . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel . . B.NP. 4317
Adversitee; and I seye forthermoor, . . . . . B.NP. 4343
And it is hool anon; and forthermoor . . . . C.Pard. 357
And forthermoore, this shal ye swere, that ye . . E.Cl. 169
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore woot I . . E.Mch. 1442
I shall repente ferthermore; . . . . . RR. 3926

**Further-over**
And forther over, I wol thee telle, al plat, . . . C.Pard. 648
And forther-over hire mysese shal been . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
And forther-over hir mysese shal been . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
And forther-over they shul have . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
Seint Augustyn. And forther-over . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
And forther-over for as muchel thanne . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
And forther-over contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
myghte come to hym.' Forther-over . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
And forther-over it maketh hym that . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
And forther-over it is necessarie . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
And forther-over if so be . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
And forther-over ther as the lawe seith . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
And forther-over understoond wel . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70

**Further-over**—*Continued*
Fortherover, by the synne of . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
And forther-over, sooth is, that hooly . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
and forther-over no man ne sholde knowe . . . I.Pars. 920–5
And further over, if ye suffre this, . . . . . Pity. 85
And further over now ayeinward yit, . . . . TC.4. 1027
Further over thei seyn that the . . . . . Astr. 161–5
**Further-over** *see* **Farther-over**
**Fury**
Out of the ground a furie Infernal sterte . . . . A.Kn. 2684 *var*
But langwissheth as a furye dooth in helle; . . . F.Fkl. 950
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . TC.1. 9
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . . TC.3. 1037
But after, whan the furie, and al this rage . . . TC.4. 253
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse! . . . TC.4. 845
For which the grete furie of his penaunce . . . . TC.4. 1429
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . . . . TC.5. 212
**Fusible**
Oilles, ablucions, and metal fusible,— . . . . . G.CY. 856
**Fustian**
Of fustian he wered a gypon . . . . . A.Prol. 75
**Future**
That *futur temps* hath maad men to dissever, . . G.CY. 875
**Future**—*Continued*
ther ne faileth naught of the future, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
the infinit quantite of future and of preterit. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
thei ben futur. For which it folweth . . . . Bo.5. p.6 1895–900
thus: that thilke thing that is futur, whan . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
But futur time, or I was in the snare, . . . . . TC.5. 748
In the future somme socour, . . . . . RR. 5015
**Futures**
fro preterites into futures (that is to seyn, fro tyme passed . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
for it ne hath nat the futuris that ne ben nat . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith in . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
But certes the futures that bytiden by . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
seeth alle futures, and clepith hem ayen, and . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
our futures yeven cause of the science of god. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
**Fy** *see* **Fle**
**Fyn** *see* **Fine**


# G


**G**
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . . Truth. *end*
**Ga**
Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere.' . . A.Rv. 4102
**Gabbe**
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . A.Mil. 3510
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . . B.NP. 4256
' "Nedel" nay, trewly, I gabbe now,— . . . . . BD. 1074
that anoyeth hym that hath it. Gabbe I of this? . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
Though men soth seide as often as they gabbe. . . TC.3. 301
**Gabber**
and a gabber and no verray repentant that . . . I.Pars. 85–90
**Gabbest**
Why gabbestow? that seidest thus to me, . . . TC.4. 481
**Gabbeth**
Yif Austyn gabbith not of this. . . . . RR. 6700
**Gabbing**
If it hadde bene gabbyng? . . . . . RR. 7600
I swere yow, sir, it is gabbyng; . . . . . RR. 7610
**Gable**
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . A.Mil. 3571
**Gabriels**
Whan Gabrielles vois cam to thyn ere; . . . . . ABC. 115
**Gaddesden** *see* **Gatesden**
**Gadeling**
That semede lyk no gadelyng, . . . . . RR. 938
**Gaillard**
Ther any gaylard tappestere was. . . . . A.Mil. 3336
Gaillard he was as goldfynch in the shawe; . . . A.Co. 4367
**Gain**
But when she saw that hir ne gat no geyn, . . . Anel. 206
**Gained**
He held his pees; non other boote him gainede; . . TC.1. 352 v
**Gaineth**
Perpetuelly; us gayneth no raunsoun. . . . . A.Kn. 1176
Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, . . A.Kn. 1787
Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif, . . . . A.Kn. 2755
Toward his deth wher him geyneth no grace . . . B.ML. 647 *var*
**Gains**
lyght medes ne veyne gaines . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30 *var*
**Gaitrys**
Of katapuce or of gaitrys beryis, . . . . . B.NP. 4155
**Gaius**
Gaius Cesar, Germaynes sone, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
**Galantine**
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyne . . . . . Rosem. 17
To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne. . . . . Form.A. 16
**Galatea**
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1110
**Galaxy**
To hevene; and shewede him the Galaxye. . . . PF. 56
See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . . . . HF.2. 428
**Galé**
And whan the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . D.WB. 832
Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somonour gale; . D.Fri. 1336
**Galen**
Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen, . . . . . A.Prol. 431
Ne hym bifore, the Romayn Galien, . . . . . B.Mk. 3526
as seith Galien; but that holde . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Noght Ypocras, ne Galyen; . . . . . BD. 571
**Galen** *see* **Galiones**
**Galgopheye**
Ther nas no tygre in the vale of Galgopheye, . . . A.Kn. 2626
**Galicia**
In Galice at Seint Jame, and at Coloigne, . . . A.Prol. 466
**Galilee**
To weddyng, in the Cane of Galilee, . . . . . D.WB. 11
**Galingale**
And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale; . . . A.Prol. 381
**Galiones**
Thyn Ypocras, and eek thy Galiones, . . . . . C.Pard. 306
**Gall**
But ay Fortune hath in hire hony galle: . . . . B.Mk. 3537
**Gall**—*Continued*
If any wight wol clawe us on the galle, . . . . D.WB. 940
Me flemed wrecche in this desert of galle; . . . G.SN. 58
Watres rubifiyng, and boles galle, . . . . . G.CY. 797
and the galle of the dragon shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
ful of bitter galle; and touchynge of al hir . . . I.Pars. 210–5
For peyne, as is ligne aloes or galle: . . . . . TC.4. 1137
The whiche that now al torned into galle is, . . . TC.5. 732
Thee nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene, . . . . Fort. 35
**Gallon**
Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 24
**Gallows**
Til Fortune the galwes made hym gape. . . . . B.Mk. 3924
'The tree,' quod she, 'the galwes is to meene; . . B.Mk. 3941
Is worthy to been hanged on the galwes; . . . . D.WB. 658
**Galls**
Hir hertes were al oon withoute galles, . . . . Form.A. 47
**Gallus**
How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . . . . D.WB. 643
**Galosh**
Ne were worthy unbokelen his galoche . . . . F.Sq. 555
**Galping**
And with a galpyng mouth hem alle he keste, . . F.Sq. 350
They thanken hym galpynge, by two, by thre, . . F.Sq. 354
**Game**
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game, . . . . A.Prol. 853
But this is yet the beste game of alle, . . . . . A.Kn. 1806
Hath preyed that he myghte been of that game; . . A.Kn. 2108
And yet it were a game to heeren al; . . . . . A.Kn. 2286
For trewely the game is wel bigonne. . . . . A.Mil. 3117
And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game. . . . A.Mil. 3186
Therto she koude skippe and make game, . . . . A.Mil. 3259
And, if so be the game wente aright, . . . . . A.Mil. 3405
'By Goddes corpe, this game goth faire and weel.' . A.Mil. 3743
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . . A.Rv. 4263
But yet I pray thee be nat wroth for game, . . . A.Co. 4354
A man may seye ful sooth in game and pley.' . . . A.Co. 4355
But goldlees for to be, it is no game; . . . . . B.Sh. 1480
To make hym bothe game and glee, . . . . . B.Th. 2030
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . B.Mk. 3117
Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seyel' . . . B.Mk. 3154
Na moore sholde he pleyen thilke game, . . . . B.Mk. 3478
Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game. . . . B.Mk. 3740
For therinne is ther no desport ne game. . . . . B.NP. 3981
Passe over, for I seyde it in my game. . . . . B.NP. 4452
Whil that thou strogelest with hym as in game, . . C.Pard. 829
That, for his wyf was at a someres game . . . . D.WB. 648
Us nedeth nat to speken but of game, . . . . . D.Fri. 1275
I wol yow of a somonour telle a game. . . . . D.Fri. 1279
Ne nempned she, in ernest nor in game. . . . . E.Cl. 609
But nathelees, for ernest ne for game, . . . . . E.Cl. 733
But nathelees, bitwixe ernest and game, . . . . E.Mch. 1594
'A!' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game; . . G.CY. 703
He that me broghte first unto that game, . . . . G.CY. 708
And to hym spak and thus seyde in his game, . . G.CY. 1326
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game . . . . G.CY. 1402
That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . H.Mcp. 100
entencioun or elles in game and pley, . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
And in my game I sayde anoon,— . . . . . BD. 238
'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . . . . BD. 538
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game . . . . . BD. 617
Than Athalus that made the game . . . . . BD. 662
Hit nas no game, hit sat me sore. . . . . BD. 1219
Of my disese, and take hit noght a-game, . . . Mars. 277
And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . Anel. 279
And Youthe, ful of game and Jolyte; . . . . . PF. 226
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth game!' . . . TC.1. 868
Ek in som lond were al the game shent, . . . . TC.2. 38
That to beholde it was a noble game, . . . . TC.2. 647
Game in myn hood! But herkneth if you lest.— . . TC.2. 1110
For thee have I bigonne a game pleye . . . . TC.3. 250
Betwixen game and ernest, swich a mene . . . . TC.3. 254
Of every pye, of every lette-game. . . . . TC.3. 527
And she a-game gan him for to roune, . . . . TC.3. 568

**Game**—*Continued*

Now by my trouthe I seye it not a-game:. . . . TC.3. 636
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.'— . . . . . TC.3. 648
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . . . TC.3. 650
Than seide he thus, 'God wot that of this game, . TC.3. 1084
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Is this a mannes game? . . TC.3. 1126
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . . . TC.3. 1494
With violence, if I do swich a game; . . . . . TC.4. 562
But, pees or no, for ernest ne for game, . . . . TC.4. 1465
As alday happeth, after anger, game,— . . . . TC.4. 1563
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . . . TC.5. 420
To do thee som disport and game, . . . . . HF.2. 156
Tak hit in ernest or in game. . . . . HF.2. 314
Now wil we speken al of game. . . . . HF.2. 378
Bothe of weping and of game, . . . . . HF.3. 109
That for to bere hit was no game. . . . . HF.3. 384
Such game fonde they in hir hode. . . . . HF.3. 720
So hertely, that ther is game noon . . . . . LGW. 33
That ther is wel onethe game non . . . . . LGW.G. 33
fior in youre world that is now holdyn game . . . LGW.G. 479
For in youre worlde that is now holde a game. . . LGW. 489
Be as be may, for erneste or for game, . . . . LGW. 2703
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . . . Comp.A. 61
[Ne] in this verger hadde such game, . . . . . RR. 3851
For the game goth all amys, . . . . . RR. 3927
This game wole brynge me to my deeth; . . . . RR. 4424
But how that evere the game go . . . . . RR. 5027

**Gamed**

At alle tymes, thogh him gamed or smerte, . . . A.Prol. 534

**Games**

veyne games, whiche thei ne mai nat . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
The fayrest games that he coude, . . . . . RR. 7529

**Gan**

And bisily gan for the soules preye . . . . . A.Prol. 301
Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge, . . . A.Prol. 822
And with that word Arcite gan espye . . . . A.Kn. 1112
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1128
By aventure, his wey he gan to holde, . . . . A.Kn. 1506
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike, . . . A.Kn. 1540
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . . . A.Kn. 1637
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1749
He gan to looken up with eyen lighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1783
Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle . . . . . A.Kn. 2085
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye. . . . A.Kn. 2274
Two fyres on the auter gan she beete, . . . . A.Kn. 2292
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . . A.Kn. 2342
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . . . A.Kn. 2346
That it gan al the temple for to lighte; . . . . A.Kn. 2426
Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2452
And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge, . . A.Kn. 2491
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . A.Kn. 2522
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde,. . . . . A.Kn. 2569
He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threste, . A.Kn. 2612
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . . . . A.Kn. 2638
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . A.Kn. 2686
And with that word his speche faille gan, . . . A.Kn. 2798
Gan faillen whan the herte felte deeth, . . . . A.Kn. 2805
But in Pilates voys he gan to crie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3124
This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3288
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse; . . . A.Mil. 3468
Gan for to sike soore, and seyde, 'Allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3488
Til that the belle of laudes gan to rynge, . . . A.Mil. 3655
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . . A.Mil. 3730
And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . . . A.Mil. 3745
Full ofte paramours he gan deffie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3758
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele, . . . . A.Mil. 3786
As he were wood for wo he gan to crye, . . . . A.Mil. 3814
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3840
And every wight gan laughen of this stryf. . . . A.Mil. 3849
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite. . . . . A.Rv. 3863
He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . . . A.Rv. 3900
And gan to crie, 'Harrow!' and, 'Weylaway! . . . A.Rv. 4072
'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . A.Rv. 4078
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse, . . . A.Rv. 4215
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . A.Rv. 4216
And with that word almoost she gan to wepe. . . A.Rv. 4248
And whan she gan the white thyng espye, . . . A.Rv. 4302
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclude; . . . B.ML. 14
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare, . . . B.ML. 572
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse, . . . . . B.ML. 614
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . . B.ML. 791
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . . B.ML. 879
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. . B.ML. 889
Thurgh whiche pleintes gan hir wo encresse. . . . B.ML. 1068
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse, . . . B.ML. 1100
And ech of hem gan oother for tassure . . . . . B.Sh. 1231
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . . . B.Sh. 1302
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire, . . . . . B.Sh. 1516
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace . . . B.Sh. 1567
But on a day his felawe gan he preye . . . . . B.Pri. 1715
And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . . . B.Pri. 1759
Til finally she gan so fer espie . . . . . B.Pri. 1781
He *Alma redemptoris* gan to synge,. . . . . B.Pri. 1802
So loude, that all the place gan to ryngel . . . . B.Pri. 1803
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to wepe . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
to stynte; but nat for-thy he gan to crie . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
and techynges, his herte gan enclyne to . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Unto his foos his conseil gan biwreye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3219
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . . B.Mk. 3230
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . . . B.Mk. 3380

**Gan**—*Continued*

And thanne his officeres gan he calle,— . . . . B.Mk. 3383
Thurgh which the peple gan upon hym rise . . . B.Mk. 3608
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3634
For he in gemmes greetly gan delite. . . . . B.Mk. 3660
And to thise cherles two he gan to preye . . . . B.Mk. 3735
Whan that the brighte sonne gan to sprynge . . . B.NP. 4068 *var*
This Chauntecleer gan gronen in his throte, . . . B.NP. 4076
How that his felawe gan upon hym calle, . . . . B.NP. 4193
'This man gan fallen in suspecioun,— . . . . . B.NP. 4222
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye . . . . B.NP. 4229
The wynd gan chaunge, and blew right as hem leste. B.NP. 4263
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . B.NP. 4277
And with a chuk he gan hem for to calle, . . . B.NP. 4364
This Chauntecleer, whan he gan hym espye, . . . B.NP. 4472
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete, . . . B.NP. 4512
And gan to crowe loude for the nones,. . . . . B.NP. 4523
Virginius gan upon the cherl biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 191
Upon flir humble face he gan biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 210
And to the juge he gan it to presente, . . . . . C.Doc. 256
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . . C.Pard. 287
That oon of hem gan callen to his knave: . . . C.Pard. 666
This olde man gan looke in his visage,. . . . . C.Pard. 720
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse,. . . . D.WB. 1000
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . . D.WB. 1254
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . . . D.Fri. 1446
This somonour to his brother gan to rowne: . . . D.Fri. 1572
In every hous he gan to poure and prye, . . . . D.Sum. 1738
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicitee! . . . D.Sum. 2170
Upon hir chiere he gan hym ofte avyse, . . . . E.Cl. 238
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle; . . . E.Cl. 289
And doun upon hir knes she gan to falle, . . . . E.Cl. 292
In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . . . . E.Cl. 392
Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . . . . E.Cl. 535
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . E.Cl. 552
And lulled it, and after gan it kisse; . . . . . E.Cl. 553
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . E.Cl. 679
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . . E.Cl. 974
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . . . E.Cl. 98
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle . . . . E.Cl. 1028
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . . . E.Cl. 1049
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse. . . . E.Cl. 1057
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace, . . E.Cl. 1101
Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse . . . . E.Mch. 1578
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . . . E.Mch. 1586
But in his herte he gan hire to manace, . . . . E.Mch. 1752
Gan oversprede the hemysperie aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1799
Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawe, . . E.Mch. 1842
But prively a penner gan he borwe, . . . . . E.Mch. 1879
And with that word he gan unto hym calle . . . E.Mch. 1929
His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2082
Gan for to syke and seyde, 'Allas, my syde! . . . E.Mch. 2329
Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng. . . . E.Mch. 2353
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . E.Mch. 2366
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse. . . . F.Sq. 262
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . F.Sq. 348
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . F.Sq. 355
Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . . . F.Sq. 373
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye . . . . F.Sq. 412
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake; . . . F.Sq. 476
And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . F.Sq. 477
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . . F.Sq. 630
And softely in plastres gan hire wrappe, . . . . F.Sq. 636
And she to hym ful wisly gan to swere . . . . F.Fkl. 789
Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan aswage; . . . F.Fkl. 835
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841
She gan to looke upon Aurelius: . . . . . F.Fkl. 979
Up to the hevene his handes he gan holde, . . . F.Fkl. 1024
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 1136
And she gan wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . F.Fkl. 1462
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1514
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere . . . . . G.SN. 148
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde; . . . . G.SN. 189
And with that word anon ther gan appere . . . G.SN. 200
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde. . . . . G.SN. 203
And on his book right thus he gan to rede: . . . G.SN. 206
He yaf that oon, and after gan he take . . . . G.SN. 223
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.SN. 245
The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyve; . G.SN. 276
And she gan kisse his brest that herde this, . . . G.SN. 290
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede, . . . G.SN. 328
Tho gan she hym ful bisely to preche . . . . G.SN. 342
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . . G.SN. 406
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde, . . . G.SN. 462
That she hadde fostred; hem she gan to preche; . . G.SN. 539
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . . . G.CY. 556
And whan that he was come he gan to crye, . . . G.CY. 582
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe . . G.CY. 690
And in his sleve agayn he gan it hide, . . . . G.CY. 1231
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse . . G.CY. 1271
He stired the coles, til relente gan . . . . . G.CY. 1278
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . H.Mcp. 4
And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste . . . H.Mcp. 47
Thanne gan oure Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . H.Mcp. 94
This Phebus gan aweyward for to wryen, . . . H.Mcp. 262
I meene *Libra*, alwey gan ascende, . . . . . I.Pars. 11
Swich a tempest gan to ryse . . . . . BD. 70
Out of his slepe, and gan to goon, . . . . . BD. 193
For al my chambre gan to rynge . . . . . BD. 312
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde. . . . . BD. 371

**Gan**—*Continued*

His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . . BD. 487
And I saw that, and gan me aqueynte . . . . BD. 531
A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . . BD. 535
'Atte ches with me she gan to pleye; . . . . . BD. 651
Alle that on hir gan be-holde. . . . . BD. 864
With hool herte I gan hir beseche . . . . . BD. 1223
And swor, and gan hir hertely hete . . . . BD. 1225
They gan to strake forth; al was doon . . . . BD. 1311
Gan homwardes for to ryde, . . . . . BD. 1314
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . . . Pity. 19
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . ABC. 92
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . . Mars. 14
The slye wey of that I gan to write, . . . . . Anel. 48
And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . . . Anel. 64
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . Anel. 74
And with her owne hond she gan hit wryte, . . . Anel. 209
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . . Anel. 354
To rede forth it gan me so delyte, . . . . . PF. 27
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse, . . . PF. 40
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere. . . . PF. 42
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght, . . . PF. 85
And to my bed I gan me for to dresse, . . . . PF. 88
The whiche I gan a-stonied to be-holde; . . . . PF. 142
And with that other gan myn herte bolde; . . . PF. 144
And further al aboute I gan aspye . . . . . PF. 194
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . . PF. 247
Til that the hote sonne gan to weste. . . . . PF. 266
And ferther in the temple I gan espye . . . . PF. 280
And that so huge a noyse gan they make, . . . PF. 312
And therwithal the tercel gan she calle, . . . PF. 405
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . PF. 444
And from the morwe gan this speche laste . . . PF. 489
Tho gan the cukkow put him forth in prees . . . PF. 603
For ech gan other in his wynges take, . . . . . PF. 670
And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde, . . . PF. 671
Grete rumour gan whan it was ferst aspyed . . . TC.1. 85 *var*
And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe . . . TC.1. 139
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste. . . TC.1. 189
And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten . . . TC.1. 190
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . . . TC.1. 192
And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . TC.1. 204
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . . TC.1. 206
For I it gan, I wil ther-to refere. . . . . TC.1. 266
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise. . . . . TC.1. 275
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . . TC.1. 278
Gan for to like her moving and her chere, . . . TC.1. 289
And after that her loking gan she lighte, . . . . TC.1. 293
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken . . . TC.1. 295
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken . . . . TC.1. 297
His wo he gan dissimulen and hide. . . . . TC.1. 322
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . . TC.1. 329
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . TC.1. 360
Right of her look; and gan it newe avise. . . . . TC.1. 364
Thus gan he make a mirrour of his minde, . . . TC.1. 365
And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne; . . . TC.1. 390
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente . . . TC.1. 391
For lust, to her gan quiken and encresse, . . . . TC.1. 443
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse; . . . TC.1. 446
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep, . . . . TC.1. 486
Therfore a title he gan him for to borwe . . . TC.1. 488
Thus to him-self ful ofte he gan to pleyne: . . . TC.1. 506
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye. . . . . TC.1. 546
Than gan this sorwful Troilus to sike, . . . . TC.1. 596
Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste. . . . . TC.1. 749
'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore, . . . . . TC.1. 751
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . . TC.1. 827
Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede, . . . . TC.1. 866
And with that word he gan him for to shake, . . TC.1. 869
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . . . . TC.1. 871
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle, . . . . TC.1. 1044
And ech of tho gan for a vertu chaunge. . . . . TC.1. 1085
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . . TC.2. 65
How Tereus gan forth his suster take, . . . . TC.2. 69
That with the noise of her he gan awake, . . . . TC.2. 70
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise, . . . TC.2. 71
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace, . . TC.2. 80
Tho gan she wondren more than biforn . . . . TC.2. 141
Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde, . . . . TC.2. 153
That herde that, gan fer awey to stonde, . . . . TC.2. 216
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . . TC.2. 253
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 254
And with that word he gan right inwardly . . . TC.2. 264
With that she gan ful sorwfully to sike.— . . . TC.2. 428
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore, . . . TC.2. 455
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile, . . . . . TC.2. 505
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle. . . . . TC.2. 509
And I afer gan romen to and fro, . . . . . TC.2. 516
'Tho gan I stalke him softely behinde; . . . . TC.2. 519
Right thus to Love he gan him for to pleyne: . . . TC.2. 522
And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely; . . . . TC.2. 541
And I with that gan stille awey to gon, . . . . TC.2. 542
And every word gan up and doun to winde . . . TC.2. 601
With that gan al her meyne for to shoute, . . . TC.2. 614
And wounded was his hors, and gan to bleda, . . TC.2. 626
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen, . . . . TC.2. 649
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste, . . . TC.2. 657
And gan to caste and rollen up and doun . . . TC.2. 659
Yaf him her love, but that she gan encline . . . TC.2. 674

**Gan**—*Continued*

Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . . . TC.2. 690
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte arguwe . . . TC.2. 694
A cloudy thought gan thorugh her soule pace, . . TC.2. 768
So that for fere almost she gan to falle. . . . TC.2. 770
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere, . . . . . TC.2. 825
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site, . . TC.2. 884
She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . . TC.2. 900
And ay gan love her lasse for t' agaste . . . . TC.2. 901
Gan westren faste, and dounward for to wrye, . . TC.2. 906
And white thinges gan to waxen donne . . . . TC.2. 908
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swetel. . . TC.2. 943
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe . . . . TC.2. 971
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . TC.2. 1065
He gan him recomaunde unto her grace: . . . . TC.2. 1070
And pitously gan mercy for to crye; . . . . . TC.2. 1076
And after that than gan he telle his wo; . . . . TC.2. 1082
And his adieux he made, and gan it folde. . . . TC.2. 1085
And with his salte teres gan he bathe . . . . . TC.2. 1086
And gan to jape, and seide thus: 'Myn herte, . . TC.2. 1096
Ful dredfully tho gan she stonden stille, . . . TC.2. 1128
Gan for to chaunge; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille, . . TC.2. 1130
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare, . . . . TC.2. 1142
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye . . TC.2. 1159
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . . TC.2. 1164
And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . . TC.2. 1167
And gan some of her wommen for to calle, . . . TC.2. 1172
And streight into her chaumbre gan she gon; . . TC.2. 1173
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete, . . TC.2. 1186
which hous quod she and gan for to byholde . . . TC.2. 1189
And gan to humme, and seide, 'So I trowel'— . . TC.2. 1199
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre . . . TC.2. 1216
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write; . . . TC.2. 1218
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon . . . . TC.2. 1226
Al softely, and thiderward gan bende . . . . . TC.2. 1250
With that he gan her humblely saluwe . . . . TC.2. 1257
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take, . . . . TC.2. 1318
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . . TC.2. 1321
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede, . . . . . TC.2. 1322
Encressen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . . TC.2. 1337
This Troilus gan to desiren more . . . . . TC.2. 1339
And pitously gan ay unto him pleyne, . . . . . TC.2. 1353
Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde, . . . TC.2. 1415
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine, . . . TC.2. 1460
But goodly gan to his preyere obeye. . . . . TC.2. 1490
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende . . . TC.2. 1493
And how that he Deiphebus gan to blende, . . . TC.2. 1496
And to Pandares reed gan al assente, . . . . . TC.2. 1539
How men gan him with clothes for to lade . . . TC.2. 1544
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time . . . TC.2. 1555
Li'th yit!' And therwithal he gan to sike, . . . TC.2. 1573
And every wight gan waxen for accesse . . . . TC.2. 1578
And every word gan for to notifye; . . . . . TC.2. 1591
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 1639
Gan him salue, and wommanly to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1668
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . . TC.2. 1671
As she best coude, she gan him desporte. . . . . TC.2. 1673
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . . TC.2. 1681
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfolde . . . . . TC.2. 1702
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . TC.2. 1704
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste prye . . . . . TC.2. 1710
That al was wel; and out he gan to gon . . . . TC.2. 1711
God leve hym werken as he gan devyse . . . . TC.3. 56 *var*
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . TC.3. 57
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . TC.3. 60
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leye: . . . TC.3. 72
But whan his shame gan somwhat to passe, . . . TC.3. 89
With that she gan her yen on him caste . . . . TC.3. 155
And in swich forme as he gan now devise, . . . TC.3. 160
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse. . . . TC.3. 182
And Lord, so tho gan gronen Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 206
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace . . . . . TC.3. 220
And gan to speken in a sobre wise . . . . . TC.3. 237
Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte; . . . . TC.3. 348
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste . . . . TC.3. 358
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende. . . . . TC.3. 424
But in himself with manhod gan restreyne . . . TC.3. 428
Whan he was come, he gan anon to pleye . . . TC.3. 554
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye . . . . TC.3. 556
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . TC.3. 561
And she a-game gan him for to roune, . . . . TC.3. 568
But natheles yit gan she him biseche, . . . . TC.3. 582
This mene I now, for she gan homward hye; . . . TC.3. 621
That swich a reyn from hevene gan avale . . . TC.3. 626
Gan every wight that hadde naught to done . . . . TC.3. 675
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute, . . . TC.3. 683
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . . TC.3. 698
And with that word he gan undo a trappe, . . . TC.3. 741
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . . TC.3. 743
Gan therwithal aboute her herte colde, . . . . TC.3. 800
And with that word she gan ful sore sike. . . . TC.3. 812
And in his minde he gan the time acorse . . . . TC.3. 1072
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne; . . TC.3. 1115
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe, . . . TC.3. 1119
And gan bet minde and reson to him take; . . . TC.3. 1121
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake, . . . . TC.3. 1123
She gan, and ofte his sorwes to conforte. . . . . TC.3. 1134
Tho Troilus gan sorwfully to sike; . . . . . TC.3. 1170
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . TC.3. 1200
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.— . . . TC.3. 1203
This Troilus in armes gan her streyne, . . . . TC.3. 1205

**Gan**—*Continued*

Gan ech of hem in armes other winde. . . . . TC.3. 1232
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . TC.3. 1249
Thus in this hevene he gan him to delite, . . . . TC.3. 1251
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see . . . . TC.3. 1345
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere, . . . . TC.3. 1353
Therwith he gan her faste in armes take, . . . . TC.3. 1359
And wel a thousand times gan he sike, . . . . TC.3. 1360
Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe, . . . . TC.3. 1416
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe, . . . TC.3. 1418
Gan therwithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1448
And ek the sonne Tytan gan he to chyde . . . . TC.3. 1464 *var*
So sore gan his parting her distreyne; . . . . . TC.3. 1528
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . . TC.3. 1535
And in his thought gan up and down to winde . . TC.3. 1541
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. . . TC.3. 1547
Of Troilus gan in her herte shette . . . . . TC.3. 1549
Unto his nece and gan her faire grete, . . . . . TC.3. 1556
With that she gan her face for to wrye . . . . TC.3. 1569
And Pandarus gan under for to prye, . . . . . TC.3. 1571
Foryaf, and with her uncle gan to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1578
He gan him thonken in his beste wise . . . . . TC.3. 1594
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . TC.3. 1595
Tho gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . . TC.3. 1646
And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie. . . . . TC.3. 1672
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye: . . . . . TC.3. 1690
Gan for t'aproche as they by signes knewe, . . . TC.3. 1696
So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . . TC.3. 1698
This Troilus gan al his lif to lede. . . . . TC.3. 1717
So wel as he; and thus gan love him plese. . . . TC.3. 1729
He gan to flee, and everich other vice. . . . . TC.3. 1806
From Troilus she gan her brighte face . . . . . TC.4. 8
He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde, . . . . TC.4. 66
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . . . TC.4. 131
Gan there-up-on his parlement to holde . . . . TC.4. 143 *var*
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face . . . TC.4. 150
With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye. . . . TC.4. 154
For-which he gan deliberen for the beste, . . . . TC.4. 169
Gan it withstonde and sobreliche answerde: . . . TC.4. 178
Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte, . . . TC.4. 242
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . . TC.4. 255
Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . TC.4. 348
Toward the bed gan softely to gon, . . . . . TC.4. 355
And on his pitous face he gan biholden; . . . . TC.4. 361
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden, . . . . TC.4. 362
Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . . TC.4. 367
Gan for to wepe as tendreliche as he; . . . . . TC.4. 369
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . TC.4. 373
This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . . . . TC.4. 519
And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . . TC.4. 521
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . . TC.4. 631
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle, . . . . TC.4. 733
And fond that she herselven gan to trete . . . . TC.4. 813
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire. . . . TC.4. 819
Whan she him saw, she gan for shame anon . . . TC.4. 820
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more. . . . TC.4. 826
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.— . . . . . TC.4. 912
So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twiste, . . . . TC.4. 1129
And that somwhat to weyken gan the peyne . . . TC.4. 1144
By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welle . . TC.4. 1145
This Troilus, that on her gan biholde, . . . . . TC.4. 1156
He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . . . TC.4. 1173
And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . . . . TC.4. 1174
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . . TC.4. 1182
And gan to sike, and 'Troilus!' she cride, . . . . TC.4. 1213
Aside, anon she gan his swerd espye, . . . . . TC.4. 1224
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . . . . TC.4. 1225
For which Criseyde upon him gan biholde, . . . . TC.4. 1229
And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . . . TC.4. 1230
For pitously ech other gan biholden, . . . . . TC.4. 1249
But finaly he gan his herte wreste . . . . . TC.4. 1427
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . . TC.4. 1690
And rewfully his lady gan biholde . . . . . TC.4. 1691
And to her grace he gan him recomaunde. . . . . TC.4. 1693
Aprochen gan the fatal destine . . . . . TC.5. 1
He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . . . . TC.5. 30
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . . TC.5. 36
Whan Diomede on horse gan him dresse, . . . . . TC.5. 37
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely! . . . . . TC.5. 82
And he ful softe and sleighly gan her seye, . . . TC.5. 83
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107
In swich disese, and gan her ek biseche . . . . TC.5. 109
For whan she gan her fader fer espye, . . . . . TC.5. 181
Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye. . . . TC.5. 182
And whiten gan the orisonte shene . . . . . TC.5. 276
Gan after that to dresse him up to fare, . . . . TC.5. 279
And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette. . . . TC.5. 294
Til Troilus gan at the laste assente . . . . . TC.5. 433
Criseyde come!' and ther-with gan he singe. . . . TC.5. 504
And into time that it gan to nighte . . . . . TC.5. 515
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . . . . TC.5. 520
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle. . . . TC.5. 532
Therwith whan he was war and gan biholde . . . TC.5. 533
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . TC.5. 535
Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace; . . . . TC.5. 537
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride, . . . . TC.5. 538
And yonder ones to me gan she seye, . . . . . TC.5. 571
And yond so goodly gan she me biholde, . . . . TC.5. 573
'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . . . . TC.5. 610
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . TC.5. 629
That absent was gan singe as ye may here: . . . TC.5. 637

**Gan**—*Continued*

Thorugh remembraunce of that she gan desire. . . TC.5. 721
—This Diomede, of whom you telle I gan, . . . TC.5. 771
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . . TC.5. 855
And of th'assege he gan her ek biseche . . . . TC.5. 857
Gan in himself assure, and thus he seyde: . . . TC.5. 870
And with that word he gan to waxen red, . . . TC.5. 925
And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente, . . . TC.5. 1108
The wardein of the yates gan to calle . . . . . TC.5. 1177
This Troilus gan homward for to ride, . . . . TC.5. 1182
Gan in him crepe in al his hevinesse; . . . . . TC.5. 1214
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1242
Encressen gan the wo fro day to night . . . . TC.5. 1436
And lessen gan his hope and ek his might; . . . TC.5. 1438
Cassandre him gan right thus his drem expounde. . TC.5. 1456
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . TC.5. 1457
But how this Meleagre gan to dye . . . . . TC.5. 1482
And of the Furies, al she gan him telle: . . . . TC.5. 1498
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . . TC.5. 1506
And day by day he gan enquere and seche . . . TC.5. 1538
Gan pulle awey the fetheres brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . . . TC.5. 1549
But on a day to fighten gan he wende, . . . . TC.5. 1553
And thorugh the body gan him for to rive: . . . TC.5. 1560
And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle, . . . . . TC.5. 1566
But natheles, though he gan him despeire, . . . TC.5. 1569
Yit ay on her his herte gan repeire, . . . . . TC.5. 1571
It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede, . . . . . TC.5. 1656
And al the werk. But, as he gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1658
Ful sodeinliche his herte gan to colde, . . . . TC.5. 1659
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende . . . TC.5. 1667
But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde: . . . TC.5. 1745
Gan Troilus upon his helm to bete! . . . . . TC.5. 1762
And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . TC.5. 1814
Enbraced is, and fully gan despise . . . . . TC.5. 1816
Doun fro the hevene gan descende, . . . . . HF.1. 164
Whan hir spirit gan appere, . . . . . HF.1. 190
With his shippes gan to saile . . . . . HF.1. 195
How Eneas gan him to pleyne, . . . . . HF.1. 231
How she gan hym comforte tho, . . . . . HF.1. 235
She gan to wringe hir hondes two. . . . . HF.1. 299
In swiche wordes gan to pleyne . . . . . HF.1. 311
And gan her to compleyne thanne; . . . . . HF.1. 368
And falsly gan his terme pace; . . . . . HF.1. 392
With him, and gan to shippe go. . . . . HF.1. 420
And somwhat dounward gan hit lighte. . . . . HF.1. 508
Which that so hye gan to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 23
I gan beholde more and more, . . . . . HF.2. 24
That so swythe gan descende, . . . . . HF.2. 30
That al my felyng gan to dede; . . . . . HF.2. 44
And herwithal I gan to stere, . . . . . HF.2. 59
And tho gan he me to disporte, . . . . . HF.2. 63
Gan for to wondren in my mynde. . . . . HF.2. 75
But he that bar me gan espye . . . . . HF.2. 86
He gan, and seyde, 'By Seynt Jame! . . . . . HF.2. 377
And I adoun gan loken tho, . . . . . HF.2. 388
He gan alwey upper to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 453
Tho gan I loken under me, . . . . . HF.2. 456
Tho gan I wexen in a were, . . . . . HF.2. 471
With that this egle gan to crye: . . . . . HF.2. 483
A whil, and than he gan to crye, . . . . . HF.2. 511
And gan forth to the paleys goon. . . . . HF.2. 582
I gan beholde upon this place. . . . . HF.3. 21
How I gan to this place aproche, . . . . . HF.3. 25
Tho gan I in myn herte caste, . . . . . HF.3. 58
That I upon hem gan to poure. . . . . HF.3. 68
Tho gan I up the hill to goon, . . . . . HF.3. 75
I gan forth romen til I fond . . . . . HF.3. 203
As I myn eyen gan up caste, . . . . . HF.3. 318
On hir shuldres gan sustene . . . . . HF.3. 320
But yit I gan ful wel espie, . . . . . HF.3. 385
Tho gan I loke aboute and see, . . . . . HF.3. 436
Now herkne how she gan to paye . . . . . HF.3. 459
And with that word she gan to calle . . . . . HF.3. 477
This messanger gan faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 493
And gan hem under him to presse, . . . . . HF.3. 498
This messanger gan faste crie, . . . . . HF.3. 501
And gan this trompe for to blowe, . . . . . HF.3. 549
And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . . . HF.3. 555
And right with this I gan aspye, . . . . . HF.3. 599
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . . . . HF.3. 632
And gan faste to Fame crie. . . . . HF.3. 638
This Eolus gan hit so blowe, . . . . . HF.3. 679
He gan to blasen out a soun, . . . . . HF.3. 712
That every wyght gan on hem shoute, . . . . . HF.3. 718
And gan clappen al aboute . . . . . HF.3. 734
That al the halle gan to sowne, . . . . . HF.3. 736
And gan to puffen and to blaste, . . . . . HF.3. 776
With that I gan aboute wende, . . . . . HF.3. 778
Tho gan I forth with him to goon, . . . . . HF.3. 826
And I gan streighte to hym goon, . . . . . HF.3. 902
And gan him tellen, anoon-right, . . . . . HF.3. 972
But gan somwhat for to eche . . . . . HF.3. 975
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace, . . . . . HF.3. 996
Til eche of hem gan crien loude, . . . . . HF.3. 1006
And she gan yeven eche his name, . . . . . HF.3. 1022
And I gan thiderwarde beholde; . . . . . HF.3. 1054
Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . . . LGW.G. 144
And aungellych hyse wengis gan he sprede. . . . LGW.G. 168

**Gan**—*Continued*
Adoun ful softely I gan to synke, . . . . . LGW. 178
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste, . LGW. 197
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . LGW. 198
For sternely on me he gan byholde, . . . . . LGW. 239
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . LGW. 498
And with that word of slep I gan a-wake . . . LGW.G. 544
And with that worde my bokes gan I take, . . . LGW. 578
And ryght thus on my legende gan I make. . . . LGW. 579
The name of everyche gan to other sprynge, . . . LGW. 719
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere— . . . LGW. 773
And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse. . . . LGW. 804
Aboute the welle gan she for to wynde, . . . . LGW. 818
And ryght anon the wympil gan she fynde, . . . LGW. 819
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien . . LGW. 858
And lyke the wawes quappe gan hir herte, . . . LGW. 865
Avised hir, and gan him wel to knowe, . . . . LGW. 867
And how she gan hir-selve to turmente? . . . . LGW. 871
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynte? . . LGW. 875
And to the see ful faste he gan him hye, . . . LGW. 950
And with the wyne she gan hem to presente, . . LGW. 1095
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gestes talle [*sic*], . LGW. 1126
Of which ther gan to breden swich a fire, . . . LGW. 1156
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente; . . LGW. 1165
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevene; . . LGW. 1218
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle . . . LGW. 1328
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . LGW. 1334
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . . LGW. 1336
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse. . . . . LGW. 1453
Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hye . LGW. 1460
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arryve. . . . LGW. 1472
This messagere adoun him gan to hye, . . . . LGW. 1479
This Ercules and Jason gan beholde . . . . . LGW. 1501
Tho gan this Medea to him declare . . . . . LGW. 1629
Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . LGW. 1699
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go, . . LGW. 1775
And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalke, . . LGW. 1781
And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . . . . LGW. 2151
Til on a day she gan so sore longe . . . . . LGW. 2260
But to hir husbonde gan she for to preye . . . LGW. 2263
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preye, . . . LGW. 2272
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kynge, gan wepe . . . LGW. 2279
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke, . . . . . LGW. 2285
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . . . LGW. 2596
And in hir armes gan hym to embrace, . . . . LGW. 2707
And up I roos, and gan me clothe. . . . . RR. 95
And gan this nedle threde anon; . . . . . RR. 99
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse. . . . . RR. 110
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . . RR. 132
Gan I biholde bysyly; . . . . . RR. 143
And bisily she gan to fonde . . . . . RR. 432
Tho gan I go a full grete pas, . . . . . RR. 525
Uppon this dore I gan to smyte . . . . . RR. 531
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon, . . . . . RR. 734
I gan biholde, til atte laste . . . . . RR. 794
A lady gan me forto espie; . . . . . RR. 795
Thanne gan I loken ofte sithe . . . . . RR. 812
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede . . . . RR. 1129
And in that gardyn gan I goo, . . . . . RR. 1328
And at a braid he gan it bende; . . . . . RR. 1336
Gan make a noyse ful lykyng. . . . . RR. 1416
And in his nette gan hym so strayne, . . . . RR. 1471
And gan for hym suche payne endure, . . . . RR. 1476
And doun on knees he gan to falle, . . . . RR. 1514
I gan anoon withdrawe me, . . . . . RR. 1546
Toward the roser gan I go. . . . . RR. 1659
Gan so depe in myn herte pace . . . . . RR. 1751
Thanne gan I forto drawe me . . . . . RR. 1769
And forto shete gan hym dresse; . . . . . RR. 1773
And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere, . . . RR. 1775
The thridde arowe he gan to shete, . . . . . RR. 1800
Thanne I anoon gan chaungen hewe . . . . . RR. 1865
On me gan greven more and more. . . . . RR. 1870
Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . . . . RR. 3016
So gan he threte and manace, . . . . . RR. 3161
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to praye, . . . . . RR. 3650
Thanne of my peyne I gan to lysse, . . . . . RR. 3758
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . RR. 3788
For whanne that he me gan espie, . . . . . RR. 3815
She gan to speke withynne a throwe . . . . . RR. 3867
And grete manace on hym gan make. . . . . RR. 4007
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake, . . . RR. 4061
Frounyng his eyen gan to make, . . . . . RR. 4062
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde, . . . . RR. 4091
But eelde gan ageyn restreyne . . . . . RR. 4955 *var*
Gan forto braide and taken kepe, . . . . . RR. 7128
And every wight gan laugh also, . . . . . RR. 7294
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute. . . . . RR. 7334
And foure batels they gan make, . . . . . RR. 7346
And gan hir graithe as a Bygynne. . . . . RR. 7366
And squierly forthe gan he gon; . . . . . RR. 7413
But in his sleve he gan to thring . . . . . RR. 7417

**Gan** *see* **Gonne(n)**

**Ganelon** *see* **Genilon**

**Ganeth**
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight! . . . H.Mcp. 35

**Ganymede**
Ne Romulus, ne Ganymede, . . . . . HF.2. 81

**Gaol**
A plesaunt gayl and esy prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745

**Gaoler**
As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler, . . . . A.Kn. 1064
For he hade yeve his gayler drynke so, . . . . A.Kn. 1470
The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake; . . . . A.Kn. 1474
The gayler shette the dores of the tour. . . . . B.Mk. 3615
Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage; . . . B.Mk. 3623
Is, that we doon the gayler prively . . . . . LGW. 1988
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde, . . . . LGW. 2010
And eke the gayler may he wyth him lede, . . . LGW. 2021
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus; . . . LGW. 2026
This worthy man that is now your gaylere, . . . LGW. 2051
Was by the gayler in the house y-layde, . . . . LGW. 2141
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . . LGW. 2150
And eke the gayler, and wyth hem alle three . . LGW. 2153

**Gap**
That stondeth at the gappe with a spere, . . . A.Kn. 1639
For outher I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . . A.Kn. 1645
Or ony gappe, he dide it close, . . . . . RR. 4097

**Gape**
Into the roof they kiken and they gape, . . . . A.Mil. 3841
Til Fortune on the galwes made hym gape. . . . B.Mk. 3924
(that is to seyn, gapyn and desiren yit . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
Ne make him lenger after her to gape, . . . . TC.3. 558
Er that they fynde that they aftyr gape . . . . TC.5. 1133 *var*
And gonne on hem upward to gape, . . . . . HF.3. 121

**Gape** *see* **Cape**

**Gaped**
And ever gaped upward into the eir. . . . . A.Mil. 3473
hem that gapeden. And for as moche as the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Gapeth**
Of wexe and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . LGW. 2004

**Gaping**
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . . A.Kn. 2008
This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, . . . . A.Mil. 3444
And in this carte he lith gapyng upright. . . . . B.NP. 4232
is alwey gapynge and gredy, be fulfild with . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90

**Gapings**
han geten, scheweth othere gapynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5

**Gaps**
All the gappis of the hay; . . . . . RR. 4023

**Garden**
And in the gardyn, at the sonne up-riste, . . . . A.Kn. 1051
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060
And eek the gardyn, ful of braunches grene, . . . A.Kn. 1067
Yond in the gardyn romen to and fro, . . . . A.Kn. 1099
Yow in this gardyn thus to transfigure . . . . A.Kn. 1105
With al the gardyn and the lustynesse. . . . . A.Kn. 1939
And in the gardyn walketh to and fro, . . . . B.Sh. 1280
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe, . . . . B.Sh. 1283
And ran into a garden hym to hyde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3732
And in this gardyn foond he cherles tweye . . . B.Mk. 3733
That in his gardyn growed swich a tree, . . . . D.WB. 759
And in my gardyn planted it shal be!' . . . . D.WB. 764
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon. . . . . E.Mch. 2029
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon, . . . . E.Mch. 2030
The beautee of the gardyn, and the welle, . . . E.Mch. 2036
He in the gardyn parfourned hem and spedde; . . . E.Mch. 2052
By which into his gardyn ofte he wente; . . . . E.Mch. 2119
In his gardyn, and no wight but they tweye, . . . E.Mch. 2136
The gardyn is enclosed al aboute; . . . . . E.Mch. 2143
Into his freshe gardyn is ago, . . . . . E.Mch. 2158
That in that gardyn, in the ferther syde, . . . . E.Mch. 2226
That in the gardyn with his faire May . . . . E.Mch. 2321
Unto a gardyn that was ther bisyde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 902
This gardyn, full of leves and of floures, . . . . F.Fkl. 908
Arrayed hadde this gardyn, trewely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 910
That never was ther gardyn of swich prys . . . . F.Fkl. 911
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place, . . . . F.Fkl. 1326
Toward the gardyn, ther as she had hight; . . . . F.Fkl. 1504
'Unto the gardyn, as myn housbonde bad, . . . . F.Fkl. 1512
A garden saw I ful of blosmy bowes . . . . . PF. 183
With-in the paleis gardin, by a welle, . . . . . TC.2. 508
Into the gardin, with her neces three; . . . . . TC.2. 814
Her folwed in the gardin al aboute. . . . . TC.2. 819
'Into the gardin go w', and ye shal here . . . . TC.2. 1114
Into the gardin fro the chaumbre doun; . . . . TC.2. 1117
That Deiphebus had in the gardin seyn; . . . . TC.3. 221
This Pandarus, and into gardin lede, . . . . . TC.3. 1738
I saugh a gardyn right anoon, . . . . . RR. 136
In stede of hegge, was that gardyne; . . . . . RR. 481
Into that gardyn wel y-wrought . . . . . RR. 483
The gardeyn was not daungerous . . . . . RR. 490
I myght come into that gardyne. . . . . RR. 512
Into that gardyne for to goon. . . . . RR. 514
With Myrthe, lord of this gardyne, . . . . . RR. 601
That in this gardyne ben y-sette. . . . . RR. 604
Into that gardyne faire to see. . . . . RR. 644
As in that gardyne, thoughte me. . . . . RR. 654
Sith she the dore of that gardyne . . . . . RR. 699
And of that gardyne eke as blyve . . . . . RR. 706
That she the gate of the gardyn . . . . . RR. 1279
The gardyne that so lyked me, . . . . . RR. 1312
And in that gardyn gan I goo, . . . . . RR. 1328
Till I hadde in all the gardyn be. . . . . RR. 1348
The gardyn was by mesuryng . . . . . RR. 1349
Thorough the gardyn in length and brede. . . . RR. 1366
Was renged clene all that gardyn, . . . . . RR. 1380
Of al this garden delectable, . . . . . RR. 1440
Tyl I had al the garden [in] bene, . . . . . RR. 1447
Ye may well half the gardyne se; . . . . . RR. 1594

**Garden**—*Continued*
The lord that thilke gardyn wrought. . . . . RR. 1672
The gardyne, wherof Idilnesse . . . . . RR. 3225
Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley, . . . . RR. 3358
Into this gardyne, for foule or faire. . . . . RR. 4072
**Gardens**
Though he be god of gardyns, for to telle . . . E.Mch. 2035
**Gardenward**
Unto the gardynward, over the stable, . . . . A.Mil. 3572
And he was to the gardynward also; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1505
**Gargaphia** *see* **Galgopheye**
**Gargat**
And by the gargat hente Chauntecleer, . . . . B.NP. 4525
**Garisoun** *see* **Garrison**
**Garland**
A gerland hadde he set upon his heed, . . . . A.Prol. 666
To make a subtil gerland for hire hede, . . . . A.Kn. 1054
To maken hym a gerland of the greves, . . . . A.Kn. 1507
That wered of yelewe gooldes a gerland . . . . A.Kn. 1929
A rose gerland, fressh and wel smellynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1961
A gerland, fressh and lusty for to sene. . . . . A.Kn. 2176
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . B.NP. 4573
Thou with thy gerland wroght with rose and lilie,— . G.SN. 27
Hir rose garlond white and reed, . . . . . HF.1. 135
A garlond on his hed of rose levys, . . . . . LGW.G. 160
A rose gerland had she sett. . . . . RR. 566
Of orfrays fresh was hir gerland; . . . . . RR. 869
Saugh never y-wys no gerlond yitt, . . . . . RR. 871
Might I gerlond of hem geten, . . . . . RR. 1689
**Garlands**
And gerlandes, hangynge with ful many a flour, . . A.Kn. 2937
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe. . . . . PF. 259
To maken garlandes and corounes hye; . . . . LGW. 2614
**Garlic**
Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . A.Prol. 634
**Garment**
sche, and with the lappe of hir garnement, . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
His garnement was everydell . . . . . RR. 896
Of robe and eke of garnement; . . . . . RR. 2256
What garnement that thou shalt make, . . . . . RR. 2260
**Garner**
Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . . . A.Prol. 593
As it were poured in a garner. . . . . RR. 1148
But they in his gerner sprynge. . . . . RR. 5988
**Garners**
dere yeer, hadde his gerneeris ful of corn, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
Though he have gold in gerners yeten. . . . . RR. 5702
And silver eke in [her] garners, . . . . . RR. 6810
**Garnettys** *see* **Pomegranates**
**Garnisoun**
hous thou sette sufficeant garnisoun, so . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
that ther is a manere garnysoun that no . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
gretteste and strongeste garnyson that a . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
and Cassidorus seith, "The garnyson is stronger . B.Mel. 2535–40
Sette aboute his garnysoun, . . . . . RR. 4204
**Garrison**
Other weyes to garisoun; . . . . . RR. 3249
And made aboute a garisoun . . . . . RR. 4279
**Gas**
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in. . . . A.Rv. 4037
**Gastness**
by gastnesse of a swerd that heng over the . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
**Gat**
Gat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye. . . . . A.Prol. 468
Gat-tothed I was, and that bicam me weel, . . . D.WB. 603
**Gat** *see* **Got**
**Gate**
And at the gate he profreth his servyse . . . . A.Kn. 1415
For this is he that cam unto thy gate . . . . . A.Kn. 1727
Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . . A.Kn. 1893
He estward hath, upon the gate above, . . . . A.Kn. 1903
On the Weste gate in memorie . . . . . A.Kn. 1906
*var* Ii.
and on the gate westeward in memorie . . . . A.Kn. 1906
*var* TC. 49
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . . B.Sh. 1563
And at the west gate of the toun," quod he, . . . B.NP. 4207
Unto the west gate of the toun, and fond . . . B.NP. 4225
And on the ground, which is my moodres gate, . . C.Pard. 729
This somonour clappeth at the wydwes gate: . . . D.Fri. 1581
But with glad cheere to the gate is went . . . . E.Cl. 1013
That porter at the gate is of delices, . . . . . G.SN. 3
ydelnesse that is the yate of alle harmes. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . . . . Mars. 119
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 121
And forth with him unto a gate me broghte . . . PF. 121
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte . . PF. 123
The porche (that is to seyn a gate of the toun . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
'For other wey is fro the yate non . . . . . TC.2. 617
Of alle joye had opned her the yate. . . . . TC.3. 469
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevene. . . . . TC.3. 1725
But at the yate ther she sholde out-ride, . . . . TC.5. 32
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go. . . . . TC.5. 1138
And I wol don hem holden up the yate . . . . TC.5. 1140
And on the morwe unto the yate he wente, . . . TC.5. 1192
The castel-yate on my right hond, . . . . . HF.3. 204
For at the gate porter was there noon: . . . . LGW. 1717
From hir the gate ay werned be . . . . . RR. 442
That she the gate of the gardyn . . . . . RR. 1279

**Gate**—*Continued*
Set forth [an] other gate ywys, . . . . . RR. 2158
Loke if the gate be unspered, . . . . . RR. 2656
With that word Resoun wente hir gate, . . . . RR. 3332
The keyes of the utter gate, . . . . . RR. 4208
That other gate kepte Shame, . . . . . RR. 4212
Strongly to shette and barre the gate. . . . . RR. 4224
I rede hir nought the yate unclose; . . . . . RR. 4230
Was keper of the fourthe gate. . . . . RR. 4236
That Deth stont armed at hir gate. . . . . RR. 5004
I may not go noon other gate, . . . . . RR. 5167
For if his freend, thurgh ony gate, . . . . . RR. 5230
Shull at the hyndre gate assayle, . . . . . RR. 5850
They shull assailen that ilke gate; . . . . . RR. 5860
That at his gate was syttyng, . . . . . RR. 7423
And thou her watchest at the gate, . . . . . RR. 7558
**Gates**
That it made all the gates for to rese. . . . . A.Kn. 1986
And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, . . A.Kn. 2581
Tho were the gates shet, and cried was loude, . . A.Kn. 2597
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3239
Within the paleys gates, sturdely, . . . . . Mars. 82
Me hente, and shoof in at the gates wyde. . . . PF. 154
A go we se caste up the yates wyde . . . . . TC.2. 615 *var*
And after this he to the yates wente . . . . . TC.5. 603
The wardein of the yates gan to calle . . . . . TC.5. 1177
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . TC.5. 1178
Of this yates florisshynges, . . . . . HF.3. 211
Gone right by the same yates; . . . . . RR. 5722
The foure gates forto assaile, . . . . . RR. 7349
**Gatesden**
Bernard and Gatesden and Gilbertyn. . . . . A.Prol. 434
**Gather**
Yif thow wolt gadere vyolletes, . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
now undirstond and gadere it togidre . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
ne ye gadere nat precyous stones in the vynes, . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
let hym gaderyn ayein, . . . the longe moevynges . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
the a litel here-byforn, and gadre it to-gidre . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
To kepe that they gadre faste, . . . . . RR. 5785
For he wole gadre no tresoure, . . . . . RR. 5831
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces, . . . . . RR. 6175
By my treget, I gadre and threste The gret tresour . RR. 6825
**Gathered**
And gadrede us togidre alle in a flok, . . . . . A.Prol. 824
Were gadered in this noble compaignye, . . . . A.Kn. 2183
And gadered hym a meynee of his sort, . . . . A.Co. 4381
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede, . . . E.Mch. 2231
Tho I, that hadde gaderyd strengthe . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
after that sche hadde gadrede by atempre . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
were gadryd to-ward o man, it scholde . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
good, whan thei ben gadred togidere alle . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
as we han gadrid and comprehendid that . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
have gaderid and I-schewid by forseide . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
as I have gadrid and proevid a litil byforn . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
**Gathereth**
She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . . A.Kn. 1053
sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
and thilke strengthe that gadreth togidre . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
**Gathering**
ye han erred in the gaderyng of youre counseilours . B.Mel. 2430–5 *var*
in gaderynge of richesses, and in what . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
And thus in gadring ay travaylith: . . . . . RR. 5782
**Gaud**
'By this gaude have I wonne, yeer by yeer, . . . C.Pard. 389
'And also thenk wel that it is no gaude; . . . . TC.2. 351
**Gaude**
In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, . . . . A.Kn. 2079
**Gauded**
A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . A.Prol. 159
**Gaudentius**
Also Opilion and Gaudencius han accused . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Gauds**
folk doon at the gawdes of an ape. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
**Gaufred** *see* **Geoffrey**
**Gaul**
Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,— . F.Fkl. 1411
**Gaure**
In ronnen for to gauren on this man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3827
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . . B.ML. 912
To gauren on this hors that stondeth so; . . . . F.Sq. 190
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweyel' . . . TC.2. 1157
Gaure on her whan she com'th; but softely . . . TC.5. 1153
**Gaureth**
Now gaureth al the peple on hire, allas! . . . . B.Mk. 3559
**Gave** (*sing. and pl.*)
He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . . . . A.Prol. 177
For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . . . . A.Prol. 227
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . . . A.Prol. 252a
Of hem that yaf hym wher-with to scoleye. . . . A.Prol. 302

**Gave** (*sing. and pl.*)—*Continued*

Anon he yaf the sike man his boote. . . . . A.Prol. 424
This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . . . A.Prol. 496
And by his covenant yaf the rekenyng . . . . A.Prol. 600
And yaf him gold to maynteneth his degree; . . . A.Kn. 1441
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages, . . . A.Kn. 1900
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Kn. 2427
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie. . . . A.Kn. 2434
And yaf hem yiftes after hir degree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2735
Of al his pley; no word agayn he yaf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3773
My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . A.Mil. 3795
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . A.Rv. 3944
And at the laste the wardeyn yaf hem leve. . . . A.Rv. 4012
Therfore his maister yaf hym acquitance, . . . A.Co. 4411
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . . B.ML. 939
He yaf hire, and hir yonge sone also; . . . . . B.ML. 975
He yaf the lord and sitthe al his meynee, . . . . B.Sh. 1238
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1305
Yaf in hir thoght inwith a litel space, . . . . . B.Pri. 1794
And he yaf up the goost ful softely. . . . . B.Pri. 1862
And yaf hym good forage. . . . . B.Th. 1973
diligence, they yave ful conseil for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere . B.Mk. 3368
Oure flessh thou yaf us, take oure flessh us fro, . . B.Mk. 3641
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok . . . . B.NP. 4504
And yaf hym yiftes, preciouse and deere. . . . . C.Doc. 148
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . . C.Doc. 163
But yaf his juggement, and seyde thus:— . . . . C.Doc. 198
For *pardee* Jepte yaf his doghter grace . . . . C.Doc. 240
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . C.Pard. 490
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also, . . . C.Pard. 887
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste. . . D.WB. 74
And for to been a wyf he yaf me leve . . . . . D.WB. 83
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hoold. . . . . D.WB. 599
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse, . . . . D.WB. 611
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse. . . . . D.WB. 612
And to hym yaf I all the lond and fee, . . . . D.WB. 630
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke . . . . D.WB. 754
He yaf me al the bridel in myn hond, . . . . . D.WB. 813
And yaf hym to the queene al at hir wille . . . D.WB. 897
Of alle folk that yaf hym any good, . . . . . D.Sum. 1744
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak. . . . D.Sum. 1756
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . . D.Sum. 1807
Yaf us ensample of fastynge and preyeres; . . . D.Sum. 1905
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leye; . . . E.Cl. 193
After the erthe yaf hem habundance. . . . . E.Cl. 203
For sith I yaf to yow my maydenhede, . . . . E.Cl. 837
That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . . . E.Cl. 861
To Januarie he yaf agayn his sighte, . . . . . E.Mch. 2355
And up he yaf a roryng and a cry, . . . . . E.Mch. 2364
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thoght,— . . . . F.Sq. 533
As he swoor he yaf his herte to me; . . . . . F.Sq. 542
By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf! . . . . F.Fkl. 983
And swich confort he yaf hym for to gon . . . . F.Fkl. 1167
He yaf that oon, and after gan he take . . . . G.SN. 223
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence . . . G.SN. 415
And hem she yaf hir moebles, and hir thyng, . . . G.SN. 540
of the buffettes that men yaven hym, of . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
and yaf to hire housbonde, and he eet, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
amendement, right as God yaf his benysoun . . . I.Pars. 440–5
that he yaf for unitee. Therfore been they . . . I.Pars. 640–5
thynges that they never yave hem. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
that Crist yaf to us, and to han . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
My lady yaf me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 1268
And therwith she yaf me a ryng, . . . . . BD. 1272
I yaf my trewe servise and my thoght, . . . . Mars. 167
And for she yaf him daunger al his fille, . . . . Anel. 195
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . Anel. 239
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . PF. 274
To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . . . PF. 667
Certes I yaf the swiche armures that, yif . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
as men syngen in victories. Tho yave thow woordes Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
swich guerdoun) that sche nevere yaf to prive man. . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
and yaf whilom to the reverentes . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
wikkide, yaf tho dignytees.) Who wolde . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
mynystreth alle thynges. He yaf to the sonne his bemes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
hornes, he yaf the men to the erthe, he . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
yaf the sterres to the hevene. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
for whiche thou yave me as a covenable yifte, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
certes he that yaf hym thilke goodnesse, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
the of thilke noble corrolarie that I yaf the . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?' . TC.2. 651
Yaf him her love, but that she gan encline . . . TC.2. 674
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave, . . . TC.2. 977
So as the wordes yave him hope and drede. . . . TC.2. 1323
ay ye Yeve him in love ese or adversite, . . . . TC.3. 19
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte. . . . TC.3. 1372

**Gave** (*sing. and pl.*)—*Continued*

they gonnen trete . . . , And for the surplus yeven sommes grete. . . . . TC.4. 60
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede, . . . . TC.4. 74
They yave him Antenor withouten more. . . . . TC.4. 133
That yaven signes of the bittre peyne . . . . . TC.4. 710
Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . . TC.4. 818
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . TC.5. 205
That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . . . TC.5. 1038
That Troilus' was, she yaf this Diomede; . . . . TC.5. 1041
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte. . . TC.5. 1050
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe . . . TC.5. 1661
You yaf as for a remembraunce of me? . . . . TC.5. 1691
And seyde, they yeven noght a leek . . . . . HF.3. 618
And yaf expresse commaundement, . . . . . HF.3. 931
And yaf hem eek duracioun, . . . . . HF.3. 1024
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly, . . . . LGW. 172
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . . LGW. 533
Thus gafe this honorable quene her gyftes all . . LGW. 1126 *var*
He yaf to Pelleus the governynge . . . . . LGW. 1400
But freely yaf he to hir counselleres . . . . . LGW. 1550
That with him come; and yaf him yeftes grete, . . LGW. 2304
And to a knave a rynge she yaf anoon, . . . . LGW. 2366
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute, . . . LGW. 2584
Whiche that the feldes yave hem by usage, . . . Form.A. 4
Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . Scog. 19
For syngyng moost she gaf hir to, . . . . . RR. 757
Whan that she yaf, and seide, 'Have this.' . . . RR. 1154
So that the more she yaf awey . . . . . RR. 1159
For Love me yaf sich hardement . . . . . RR. 1827
And gave hym thankes many a oon, . . . . . RR. 2036
Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought, . . . . RR. 2339
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . . . . RR. 3073
A leef all grene and yaff me that; . . . . . RR. 3077
And yaff hir sith sich avauntage, . . . . . RR. 3212
Full soth it is that Love yaf me . . . . . RR. 4500
Save that he yaf me rewles there, . . . . . RR. 4665
That me engendred and yaf fostryng.' . . . . RR. 6113
And the remenaunt yaf awey . . . . . RR. 6569

**Gawain**

That Gawayn, with his olde curteisye, . . . . F.Sq. 95
As fer as Gaweyn the worthy . . . . . RR. 2209

**Gay**

His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . A.Prol. 74
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . . A.Prol. 111
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . A.Prol. 113
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3213
So gay a popelote, or swich a wenche. . . . . A.Mil. 3254
And therupon he hadde a gay surplys, . . . . A.Mil. 3323
This Absolon, that jolif was and gay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3339
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . A.Mil. 3374
And hym arraieth gay, at poynt devys; . . . . A.Mil. 3689
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769
As eny pecok he was proud and gay. . . . . A.Rv. 3926
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . B.ML. 395
She hath hym sent a sherte, fressh and gay. . . . B.Mk. 3312
To brynge me gaye thynges fro the fayre; . . . D.WB. 221
Why is my neighebores wyf so gay? . . . . . D.WB. 236
That I was born, and make me fressh and gay; . . D.WB. 298
'Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . D.WB. 337
"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree, . . . D.WB. 344
And if the cattes skyn be slyk and gay, . . . . D.WB. 351
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe, . . . D.WB. 355
But in oure bed he was so fressh and gay; . . . D.WB. 508
For ever yet I loved to be gay, . . . . . D.WB. 545
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . . D.WB. 559
A gay yeman, under a forest syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1380
Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay; . . . . D.Sum. 1727
Though he were gentil born, fressh and gay, . . . F.Sq. 622
Ther I was wont to be right fressh and gay . . . G.CY. 724
For bord ne clothyng, wente he never so gaye; . . G.CY. 1017
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay, . . . H.Mcp. 168
Where been thanne the gaye robes, . . . . . I.Paris. 195–200
the gaye leefsel atte taverne is signe of the . . . I.Paris. 410–5
Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . PF. 234
Of love which that made his herte gay; . . . . TC.2. 922
To make your hertes gaye and lyght, . . . . . RR. 32
That al thing gynneth waxen gay. . . . . RR. 53
Forto ben gay and amorous. . . . . RR. 83
Jolyf and gay, ful of gladnesse, . . . . . RR. 109
Ne she was gay, ne fresh, ne jolyf, . . . . . RR. 435
She hadde [in honde] a gay mirrour, . . . . . RR. 567
In herte I wexe so wondir gay, . . . . . RR. 691
Ful gaye was al the grounde, and queynt . . . . RR. 1435
And love noble men and gay, . . . . . RR. 7245
That he that whilome was so gaye, . . . . . RR. 7452

**Gayer**

To be gayer than the heven, . . . . . BD. 407

**Gaza**

By verray force at Gazan, on a nyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3237

**Gazed**

Whan that the peple gazed up and doun,— . . . E.Cl. 1003

**Gear**

Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere. . . . A.Prol. 352
Ful fressh and newe hir geere apiked was; . . . A.Prol. 365
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . A.Kn. 1016
Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . A.Kn. 2180
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . . . . A.Rv. 4016
Hire, and hir yonge sone, and al hir geere . . . B.ML. 800

**Gear**—*Continued*
And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . . . E.Cl. 372
And ek to sen him in his gere him dresse, . . . TC.2. 635
Ye hardily, right in thy beste gere, . . . . . TC.2. 1012
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . . . TC.4. 1523
**Gear** *see* **Gere**
**Gears**
Ne his rootes, ne his othere geeris, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1276
**Geen**
'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . . A.Rv. 4078
**Geese**
The gees, for feere, flowen over the trees; . . . B.NP. 4581
So that ye men shul been as lewed as gees. . . . E.Mch. 2275
With tendre gees, and with capons, . . . . . RR. 7040
**Gein**
And if men wolde ther-geyn appose . . . . . RR. 6555
**Geld**
Of Israel he leet do gelde anoon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3342
**Gelding**
I trowe he were a geldyng or a mare. . . . . A.Prol. 691
**Gelofre** *see* **Gillyflower**
**Gem**
This gemme of chastite, this emeraude, . . . . B.Pri. 1799
O gemme of chastitee! in pacience . . . . . C.Doc. 223
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . . . H.Mcp. 274
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules! . . . . . TC.2. 344
**Gemini**
as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, . . . . . Astr. 40–5
thy throte, Gemini thin armeholes and . . . . Astr. 108–15
by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, Gemini . . . Astr. 174–9
Gemini obeieth to Cancer, and Taurus to . . . Astr. 294–301
**Geminis**
He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2222
and fonde there the 20 degre of Geminis . . . . Astr. 132–9
ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte . . . . Astr. 294–301
unto the ende of Geminis ben cleped . . . . . Astr. 294–301
**Gems**
For he in gemmes greetly gan delite. . . . . B.Mk. 3660
Of gemmes, set in gold and in asure, . . . . . E.Cl. 254
This fresshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere. . . . . E.Cl. 779
And the schynynge of gemmes, that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
For al be it so that gemmes . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
And in the ryveres fyrst gemmes soghte; . . . . Form.A. 30
**Genders**
The gendres neither the distaunce . . . . . HF.1. 18
**General**
The Destinee, ministre general, . . . . . A.Kn. 1663
But it be any thing in general; . . . . . A.Kn. 2285
Of Grekes, by oon general assent. . . . . A.Kn. 2969
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde. . . . . B.ML. 417
A voys was herd in general audience . . . . . B.ML. 673
hym the contrarie in general audience. . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
ye kepe this for a general reule; . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
'And take this for a general reule, . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
covenablely taught me as in general how I . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
Hath maked me his vicaire-general . . . . . C.Doc. 20
His wo, as in a general compleynyng; . . . . . F.Fkl. 945
wher as he shal make a general congregacioun, . . I.Paris. 160–5
by general confessioun of *Confiteor* . . . . . I.Paris. 385–90
general roote of alle harmes, for of this . . . . I.Paris. 385–90
Now been ther generale signes of . . . . . I.Paris. 460–5
She had a wyt so general, . . . . . BD. 989
Up-on the crois as general acquitaunce . . . . ABC. 60
that in every thing general, yif that men . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
in thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
In general ther wente mony a wight . . . . . TC.1. 163
Amonges alle thise othre in general: . . . . . TC.1. 900
These lovers wolde speke in general, . . . . . TC.1. 926
Benigne he was to ech in general, . . . . . TC.3. 1802
Priam, the king, ful sone in general . . . . . TC.4. 142
And goodlich of her speche in general, . . . . TC.5. 822
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 56
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 64
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 72
Draw unto him, and pray in general . . . . . Truth. 26
parte of the generall rewles of theorik in . . . . Astr. 20–5
Take this rewle generall, as wel on the bak as on . Astr. 32–40
general rule, ones for evere. And whan . . . . Astr. 127–32
This chapitre is so generall evere in oon . . . . Astr. 127–32
But natheles this rule in generall wol I . . . . Astr. 145–50
Bi somme general signe nowe, . . . . . RR. 6076
**Generally**
'My lige lady, generally,' quod he, . . . . . D.WB. 1037
Is no man shent, to speke generally. . . . . H.Mcp. 328
Now, sith man understondeth generally . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
which generally is fals signyficacioun of word, . . I.Pars. 605–10
or for coveitise. Flaterye is generally . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . . I.Pars. 615–20
he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
generally, sacrilege is to reven hooly . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
eek a thefte; for thefte generally is for . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
leccherie, and that is generally chastitee . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
And, generally, shryve thee ofte. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
and that stant moost generally . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
man hath nede of thise thinges generally, . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Thise been generally almesses or werkes . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Thorugh al the town, and generaly was spoken, . TC.1. 86
cros (+) where as evere moo generaly is considerid . Astr. 32–40

**Generally**—*Continued*
and Algomeyse. Generaly understonde . . . . Astr. 97–100
that evermo generaly the houre inequal of . . . Astr. 188–93
day, generaly for evere. What nedith more . . . Astr. 193–8
generaly atte sonne arist entrith the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
to Saturne, houre after houre generaly. . . . . Astr. 198–209
the verrey northe in oure orisonte generaly . . . Astr. 289–94
I curse and blame generaly . . . . . RR. 2179
**Generation**
Were membres maad of generacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 116
for to dure perdurably by generacion. And the thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
the werk of generacioun, by whiche generacioun . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
Ne were ther generacioun . . . . . RR. 4858
**Genesis**
cause of thraldom is for synne. *Genesis* 9°. . . . I.Pars. 755–60
**Genilon**
As foul as ever hadde Genyloun of France!' . . . B.Sh. 1384
Genylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . . . B.Mk. 3579
O newe Scariot, newe Genyloun! . . . . . B.NP. 4417
Or the false Genellon, . . . . . BD. 1120
**Genius**
Whom Genius cursith man and wyf, . . . . . RR. 4768
**Gent**
As any wezele, hir body gent and smal. . . . . A.Mil. 3234
Al of a knyght was fair and gent . . . . . B.Th. 1905
How that the 'goos, with hir facounde gent, . . . PF. 558
Gente, and in hir myddill small. . . . . RR. 1032
**Gentilesse**
Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . . A.Kn. 920
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse, . . . A.Mil. 3179
And somme for strokes, and somme for gentillesse. . A.Mil. 3382
Rewe on my child, that of thy gentillesse . . . B.ML. 853
Ne in lynage, ne in oother gentillesse. . . . . B.Mk. 3441
The deeth of gentillesse and of franchise, . . . B.Mk. 3854
And eek youre mooder, of hire gentillesse, . . . B.NP. 4486
Sownynge in vertu and in gentillesse; . . . . C.Doc. 54
And som for gentillesse, and daliaunce, . . . . D.WB. 260
'But for ye speken of swich gentillesse . . . . D.WB. 1109
Crist wole we clayme of hym oure gentillesse, . . D.WB. 1117
Wole that of hym we clayme oure gentillesse; . . D.WB. 1130
If gentillesse were planted natureelly, . . . . D.WB. 1134
To doon of gentillesse the faire office; . . . . D.WB. 1137
For gentillesse nys but renomee . . . . . D.WB. 1159
Thy gentillesse cometh fro God allone; . . . . D.WB. 1162
Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace, . . D.WB. 1163
And clepe hym fader, for youre gentillesse, . . . D.WB. 1211
Accepteth, lord, now for youre gentillesse, . . . E.Cl. 96
This child to fostre in alle gentillesse; . . . . E.Cl. 593
Hir wise governaunce, hir gentillesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1603
That of his bountee and his gentillesse . . . . E.Mch. 1917
As wel of plumage as of gentillesse . . . . . F.Sq. 426
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse. . . . . F.Sq. 483
That semed welle of alle gentillesse; . . . . . F.Sq. 505
That sowneth into gentillesse of love. . . . . F.Sq. 517
No gentillesse of blood ne may hem bynde. . . . F.Sq. 620
There he myghte lerne gentillesse aright.' . . . F.Fkl. 694
'Straw for youre "gentillesse," ' quod our Hoost. . F.Fkl. 695
She seyde, 'Sire, sith of youre gentillesse . . . . F.Fkl. 754
Agayns franchise and alle gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1524
That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1527
And hym bisecheth, of his gentillesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1574
He seide, 'Arveragus, of gentillesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1595
And kithed to me so greet gentillesse,— . . . . G.CY. 1054
He was ther-with fulfild of gentillesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 123
For al thy beautee and thy gentillesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 250
agayns his gentilesse quiten hym . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
signes of gentillesse, as eschewynge of vice and . . I.Pars. 460–5
he seith, it cometh hym of gentillesse of his auncestres; I.Pars. 585–90
With Bountee, Gentilesse, and Curtesye, . . . . Pity. 68
Eek what availeth Maner and Gentilesse . . . . Pity. 78
Wherfor I prey yow of your gentilesse, . . . . Mars. 279
That never dide but al gentilesse; . . . . . Mars. 297
Your gentilesse and your debonairtee . . . . . Comp.L. 103
Alas! wher is become your gentilesse? . . . . Anel. 247
Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentilesse. . . . . PF. 224
But now of this name of gentilesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
For yif the name of gentilesse be . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
For it semeth that gentilesse be a maner . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
yif preisynge make gentilesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
have no gentilesse of thi-self (that is to seyn prys . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
foreyne gentilesse ne maketh the nat gentil. . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
certes yif ther be ony good in gentilesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
by dignites, ne gentilesse by glorie, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
She hath y-nough, and ek of gentilesse. . . . . TC.1. 881
As alle trouthe and alle gentilesse, . . . . . TC.2. 160
His wit, his shap, and ek his gentilesse; . . . . TC.2. 662
She knew by sighte, and ek his gentilesse; . . . TC.2. 702
His goodly maner, and his gentilesse . . . . . TC.2. 1268
Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 163
So fully maad thy gentilesse triste, . . . . . TC.3. 258
And this that thou dost, calle it gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 402
Ye neither wisdom don ne gentilesse!' . . . . TC.3. 882
And that excuse I for the gentilesse. . . . . TC.3. 1036
That loveth wel, meneth but gentillesse! . . . . TC.3. 1148
Of al that souneth into gentilesse. . . . . TC.3. 1414
His gentilesse, and how she with him mette, . . . TC.3. 1551
O swerd of knighthod, sours of gentilesse! . . . TC.5. 1591
But alle trouthe and alle gentilesse. . . . . TC.5. 1617
Now in honour of gentilesse, . . . . . HF.3. 521

**Gentllesse—*Continued***
He was of persone, and of gentilesse, . . . . . LGW. 610
Of gentilesse, of fredome, of beautee, . . . . . LGW. 1010
And thus for pitee and for gentillesse, . . . . LGW. 1080
Nat suche a famouse knyghte of gentilesse, . . . LGW. 1404
Then that I suffred your gentilesse to sterve . . . LGW. 2092 *var*
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . . . Fort. 73
The firste stok and fader of gentilesse,— . . . . Gent. 1
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 8
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 16
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 24

**Gentle**
He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght. . . . . A.Prol. 72
A gentil Mauncipie was ther of a temple, . . . A.Prol. 567
He was a gentil harlot and a kynde; . . . . . A.Prol. 647
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner . . . . A.Prol. 669
In Southwerk, at this gentil hostelrye, . . . . A.Prol. 718
This gentil duc doun from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte . . . . A.Kn. 1043
He was so gentil of his condicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1431
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat, . . . A.Kn. 1753
For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1761
And in his gentil herte he thoughte anon, . . . A.Kn. 1772
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse . . . . A.Kn. 2539
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,'— . . . . A.Kn. 2797
Leet senden after gentil Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2976
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 3077
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right.' . . . . A.Kn. 3089
And therfore every gentil wight I preye, . . . . A.Mil. 3171
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal: . . . . A.Mil. 3360
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . . A.Co. 4353
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . B.ML. 628
As gentil herte is fulfild of pitee, . . . . . B.ML. 660
This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . B.Sh. 1385
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer! . . . . . B.Pri 1627
certes, he sholde nat be called a gentil man . . . B.Mel 2830–5
gentil herte whan a man loveth and . . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
It is a gentil pasture ther thow goost; . . . . B.Mk. 3123
O worthy, gentil Alisandre, allas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3848
This gentil ook hadde in his governaunce . . . B.NP. 4055
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4474
Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . . . B.NP. 4645
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . . C.Pard. 304
That gentil text kan I wel understonde. . . . . D.WB. 29
That therfore sholden ye be gentil men, . . . . D.WB. 1111
To do the gentil dedes that he kan, . . . . . D.WB. 1115
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man. . . . . D.WB. 1116
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . D.WB. 1123
For he was boren of a gentil hous, . . . . . D.WB. 1153
And nyl hymselven do no gentil dedis, . . . . D.WB. 1155
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . . D.WB. 1156
He nys nat gentil, be he duc or erl; . . . . . D.WB. 1157
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedis; . . . . D.WB. 1170
Thanne am I gentil, whan that I bigynne . . . D.WB. 1175
If gentil men or othere of hire contree . . . . E.Cl. 436
So as he was a worthy gentil man, . . . . . E.Cl. 549
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . . E.Cl. 852
This is a gentil tale for the nones, . . . . . E.Cl. 1212 e
'He is a gentil squier, by my trouthe! . . . . E.Mch. 1907
His squier, for it was a gentil dede. . . . . E.Mch. 1919
Dooth hym disport, he is a gentil man, . . . . E.Mch. 1924
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1995
I am a gentil womman and no wenche! . . . . E.Mch. 2202
As it a gentil Poilleys courser were; . . . . . F.Sq. 195
The gentil Leon, with his Aldrian, . . . . . F.Sq. 265
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . . . F.Sq. 452
'That pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . F.Sq. 479
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse. . . . . F.Sq. 483
So lyk a gentil lovere of manere, . . . . . F.Sq. 546
Though he were gentil born, fressh and gay, . . . F.Sq. 622
Than to comune with any gentil wight, . . . . F.Fkl. 693
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . . F.Fkl. 709
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . . F.Fkl. 1543
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . F.Fkl. 1611
'I am a gentil womman born,' quod she. . . . . G.SN. 425
But that the gentile in hire estaat above, . . . H.Mcp. 217
to the deeth; and if she were a gentil womman, . . I.Pars. 835–40
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde. . . . PF. 196
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth . PF. 337
So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . . . . PF. 485
Who loveth best this gentil formel here, . . . . PF. 535
The laughter aroos of gentil foules alle, . . . . PF. 575
'Now fy, cherl!' quod the gentil tercelet, . . . . PF. 596
lynage, thanne is gentil name but a . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
thanne mote they nedes ben gentil that been preysed. Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
ne maketh the nat gentil. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
gentil men for that thei ne schulde nat . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
That trewe man, that noble gentil knight, . . . TC.2. 331
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . . TC.3. 5
'This is so gentil and so tendre of herte . . . . TC.3. 904
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . TC.3. 947
Now for your trouthe! Y-see this gentil man!' . . TC.3. 963
'Ek gentil herte and manhod that ye hadde, . . . TC.4. 1674
'As gentil man as any wight in Troye. . . . . TC.5. 931
And every gentil woman, what she be, . . . . TC.5. 1773
Our owne gentil lady Fame, . . . . . HF.3. 221
Yet Pitee, thurgh his stronge gentil myght, . . . LGW. 161
For lo, the gentil kynde of the lyoun! . . . . LGW. 391
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte: . . . . LGW. 503

**Gentle—*Continued***
Was a full worthy gentil werreyour, . . . . . LGW. 597
And let no gentile woman hire assure, . . . . LGW. 908
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, . . . LGW. 1090
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . . . . LGW. 1120
So gentil, and so privy of his doynge; . . . . LGW. 1267
I am a gentil woman, and a queene; . . . . . LGW. 1306
Of gentil women, gentil creatures! . . . . . LGW. 1370
That hit were gentil men of grete degree. . . . LGW. 1506
Therto so grete a gentil-man was he . . . . . LGW. 1532
To doon with gentil wymmen his delyte; . . . . LGW. 1587
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . . LGW. 2090
As ever of gentil wymen is the wone . . . . . LGW. 2131
What man that claymeth gentil for to be . . . . Gent. 2
He nis nought gentil though he riche seme, . . . Gent. 13
His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse . . . . Ven. 18
Hir face gentyl and tretys, . . . . . RR. 1016
Aboute hir nekke of gentyl entayle . . . . . RR. 1081
For it was gentyl and tretys, . . . . . RR. 1216
That thou art gentyll by thi speche; . . . . . RR. 1987
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre, . . . . . RR. 2021
Caste hym gentyll forto bee . . . . . RR. 2031
Oonly gentill for his lynages. . . . . RR. 2190
Though he be not gentill born, . . . . . RR. 2194
That he is gentil by cause he doth . . . . . RR. 2196

**Gentleman**
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman. . . . . LGW. 1068
Take hede now of this grete gentilman, . . . . LGW. 1264
To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght, . . . LGW. 2132
As longeth to a gentilman, . . . . . RR. 2197

**Gentleman, -men** *see* **Gentle**

**Gentleness**
Of beaute, lust, fredom, and gentilnesse, . . . . Mars. 175
Of al that souneth in to gentilnesse . . . . . TC.3. 1414 *var*
The ffirste fadir and fynder of gentilnesse . . . Gent. 1 *var*
Abidyng grace whan that your gentilnesse, . . . Bal. Ch. 20
Well taught and full of gentilnesse, . . . . . RR. 2005
For wolde she of hir gentylnesse . . . . . RR. 2609
Thus Bialacoil of gentylnesse, . . . . . RR. 3623
Graunte hym a kis of gentilnysse. . . . . RR. 3746
To Bialacoil do gentylnesse, . . . . . RR. 4605
For hert fulfilled of gentilnesse . . . . . RR. 5237

**Gentles**
And namely the gentils everichon. . . . . A.Mil. 3113
And right anon the gentils gonne to crye, . . . C.Pard. 323
Were in no book, ye gentils of honour . . . . D.WB. 1209
Unto my gentils ye be no thyng so; . . . . . E.Cl. 480
And dide the gentils of that regioun . . . . . Anel. 67

**Gentlest**
The gentilleste y-born of Lumbardye; . . . . E.Cl. 72
Born of the gentilleste and of the meeste . . . . E.Cl. 131
A formel egle, of shap the gentileste . . . . . PF. 373
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste, . . . . PF. 550
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . . . . PF. 635
The gentilleste and ek the moste free, . . . . TC.1. 1080
For I have falsed oon the gentileste . . . . . TC.5. 1056
As for the gentileste, trewely, . . . . . TC.5. 1075

**Gently**
And he hire serveth al-so gentilly, . . . . . A.Kn. 3104
This emperour hath graunted gentilly . . . . B.ML. 1093
This noble marchant gentilly anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1471
wel y-quit And gentilly, I preise wel thy wit,' . . F.Fkl. 674
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other; . . . . F.Fkl. 1608
And bor'th him here at hom so gentilly . . . . TC.2. 187
And Zepherus and Flora gentilly . . . . . LGW. 171

**Gentry**
'Heere may ye se wel how that genterye . . . . D.WB. 1146
And he that wole han pris of his gentrye, . . . D.WB. 1152
delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise; . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
pride hym of his gentrie is ful greet folie, for ofte . I.Pars. 460–5
tyme the gentrie of the body binymeth . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
the gentrie of the soule, and eek we ben . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
o manere gentrie is for to preise—that . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
hem in sweryng and holden it a gentrie or a manly dede I.Pars. 600–5
Al esely; for of his genterye . . . . . LGW. 394

**Genus**
*'Omne hominum genus in terris.'*—Metrum 6 . . . Bo.3. m.6.755–60

**Geoffrey**
O Gaufred, deere maister soverayn, . . . . . B.NP. 4537
Canterbury, compiled by Geffrey Chaucer, . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
'Geffrey, thou wost right wel this, . . . . . HF.2. 221
And English Gaufride eek, y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 380

**Geomancy**
by geomancie, by dremes, by chirkynge of . . . I.Pars. 605–10

**Geometriens**
sche, 'ryght as thise geometriens whan . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5

**Geometry**
That geometrie or ars-metrik kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1898

**Gere**
And in his geere for al the world he ferde, . . . A.Kn. 1372
For why I loved hir in no gere. . . . . BD. 1256

**Gere** *see* **Gear**

**Gereful**
Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array,— . . . A.Kn. 1538
To preve in that thy gerful violence! . . . . . TC.4. 286

**Geres**
As doon thise loveres in hir queynte geres,— . . . A.Kn. 1531

**Germaines**
Gaius Cesar, Germaynes sone, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50

**Germans**
han bretheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
**Gerveis**
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . . A.Mil. 3761
And seyde, 'Undo, Gerveys, and that anon.' . . A.Mil. 3765
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere, . A.Mil. 3775
Gerveys answerde, 'Certes, were it gold, . . . . A.Mil. 3779
**Gery**
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste . . . . . A.Kn. 1536
To preve in that thyn gery violence . . . . . TC.4. 286 *var*
**Geste**
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Mel. 2123
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf,*" by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43
Herden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . . TC.2. 83
This mene while, as writen is in geste, . . . . TC.3. 450
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . LGW.G. 87
**Gestes**
In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde . . . B.ML. 1126
And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . . D.WB. 642
The Romayn Geestes eek make remembrance . . E.Mch. 2284
As men may in thise olde geestes rede. . . . . F.Sq. 211
But the Trojanes gestes, as they felle, . . . . TC.1. 145
And held, after his gestes, ay his pas; . . . . TC.2. 1349
Thus wryten thoo that ever the jestes knewe . . TC.4. 1421 *var*
And so descendeth down from gestes olde . . . TC.5. 1511
That of Jewes gestes tolde; . . . . . HF.3. 344
Of hem that writen olde gestes, . . . . . HF.3. 425
Were al the gestes for to here, . . . . . HF.3. 428
As they that han don noble gestes, . . . . . HF.3. 647
**Gestours**
And geestours for to tellen tales, . . . . . B.Th. 2036
And gestiours, that tellen tales . . . . . HF.3. 108
**Get**
In hope that I som grene gete may.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1512
Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif, . . . . A.Kn. 2755
'Get me a staf, that I may underspore, . . . . A.Mil. 3465
'Anon go gete us faste into this in . . . . . A.Mil. 3547
They gete hym nat so lightly, by my croun!' . . . A.Rv. 4099
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
To geten hire that hath my lyf in cure; . . . . B.ML. 230
diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
for richesses may a man gete hym grete freendes. . B.Mel. 2745–50
been goode to hem that geten hem wel . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
'First, ye shul geten hem withouten . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
desirynge to gete richesses abaundoneth . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
And, sire, ye shul geten richesses . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
men geten richesses moore lightly than . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
youre bisynesse to gete yow richesses, . . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
that ye gete hem with good conscience; . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
ye myghte lightly in this wise gete yow a coveitous name, . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
and his bisynesse to geten hym a good name. . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynke! . . . C.Pard. 520
To gete hire love ther as she hath noon; . . . . D.WB. 210
What I may gete in conseil prively; . . . . . D.Fri. 1437
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . . . E.Mch. 1437
And wente hire wey—ye gete namoore of me; . . . E.Mch. 1945
To any womman for to get hire love, . . . . . E.Mch. 1973
Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namoore of me; . . . . F.Sq. 343
Of thise folk ye gete of me namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1556
But I of hym may gete bettre grace; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1566
Of that mateere ye gete namoore of me; . . . . H.Mcp. 102
of helle, or elles to geten temporal richesse, . . . I.Pars. 240–5
the seconde is whan a man get hym to delicaat mete . I.Pars. 825–30
That joye gete I never noon, . . . . . BD. 476
To gete hir love noo ner nas he . . . . . BD. 887
For what he may not gete, that wolde he have . . Anel. 203
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye. . . . PF. 651
as he myghte geten. And for sothe . . . . . Bo.1. p. 1. 20–5
to geten wysdom. Thou seidest eek by . . . . Bo.1. p. 4. 105–10
But yow men semeth to geten yow a perdurablete, . Bo.2. p. 7. 550–5
hem to geten by diverse weyes. . . . . Bo.3. p. 2. 620–5
to geten hem gloryouse name by the artes . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
travaylen for to geten it. And power, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
and desiren to geten, and for this cause . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
to geten hym blisfulnesse, yif that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
hath no part, thei ne geten hem neyther . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
hym nat for to geten power, for he hath . . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 825–30
hem to gete partie of a thyng that ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
evere seketh to geten that oon of thise. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
coveyte to geten alle thise thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
that he wolde geten hym sovereyn . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
wyght that wolde geten that he mai not . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
that he mai not geten, thow maist nat . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'Thanne geten gode men that thei desiren?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
thei geten the good that thei desiren, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
folk geten good and not the wikkide folk, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
that nys noon naturel office to gete thilke . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
schrewes enforcen hem to getin it by . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
whiche thei enforcen hem oonly to geten . . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1225–30
but thei ne geten nat ne ateyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
for the recompensacioun for to geten hem bounte . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1573
'Ye gete of me good fame noon, . . . . . HF.3. 470
And for to gette of Fames hire, . . . . . HF.3. 767

**Get**—*Continued*
Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . . . LGW. 1358
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede . . . . LGW. 1557
To gete the flese of golde, if that he may. . . . LGW. 1595
She shulde hym yeve what she geten myghte. . . LGW. 2370
To gete prys in toun a while; . . . . . RR. 446
Might I gerlond of hem geten, . . . . . RR. 1689
Ne gete a leche my woundis to; . . . . . RR. 1758
That I ne myghte gete grace . . . . . RR. 1837
And I hem gete in my daungere, . . . . . RR. 2051
And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne . . . . . RR. 2504
Where I may no comfort gette; . . . . . RR. 2616
Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace, . . . . . RR. 2699
And may not geten forto ete . . . . . RR. 2756
Therfore I rede thee that thou gett . . . . . RR. 2856
To gete comfort to hym thou goo, . . . . . RR. 2861
That myght me ease or comfort gete, . . . . . RR. 2965
If that thou maist gete thee defence, . . . . . RR. 3301
I wole me gete prys or blame . . . . . RR. 3329
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye. . . . . RR. 3676
To geten mercy of that swete. . . . . RR. 4572
For of her body fruyt to gete . . . . . RR. 4825
To geten a likly thyng hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4852
The which ageyne he may not gette, . . . . . RR. 4908
Forto gete and have the Rose, . . . . . RR. 5098
To gete him love also ben free, . . . . . RR. 5382
That it quyk brenneth more to gete, . . . . . RR. 5700
Wherfore to geten more and more . . . . . RR. 5704
All tho that prechen forto gete . . . . . RR. 5746
But for me comfort gete they noon. . . . . RR. 6506
For I hope of his gold to gete. . . . . RR. 6510
Gete his fode in laboryng, . . . . . RR. 6593
If he may swynke it forto gete; . . . . . RR. 6619
But of his hondwerk wolde he gete . . . . . RR. 6683
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke, . . . . RR. 6756
Upon the pore folk they geten . . . . . RR. 6816
**Get** *see* **Jet**
**Geten** *see* **Gotten**
**Geth**
And forthe unto this Mynataure he geth, . . . LGW. 2145
**Gettest**
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere, . . B.Pri. 1669
'Thou getest fable noon y-toold for me, . . . . I.Pars. 31
**Getteth**
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620
certes in this manere he ne geteth hym nat suffisance, Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
and nat that othir, he ne geteth nat that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
that geteth and atteyneth to the ende of alle thinges Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth; TC.2. 376
It getoth hym nought but enmyte. . . . . RR. 5378
Which that he getith with his travaile, . . . . RR. 5603
**Getting**
'Thanne thus in getynge richesses ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
'Afterward, in getynge of youre richesses . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
'Afterward, in getynge of youre richesses . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
ye shul do in getynge richesses, and how . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
by the getynge of blisfulnesse men ben . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
by the getynge of dyvinite men ben makid blisful. . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
Right as by the getynge of justice . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
[men ben maked just], and be the getynge of sapience Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
cometh it hem nat thanne by the getynge of unyte . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
by the getynge of good men ben y-makid gode.' . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
In the getyng of whiche good the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
And but in happe is the getyng. . . . . RR. 3284
For in the getyng he hath such woo, . . . . . RR. 5593
Thus is thurst of fals getyng, . . . . . RR. 5713
And haunte her crafte for gret getyng. . . . . RR. 5724
**Ghastly**
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see; . . . A.Kn. 1984
**Ghastly** *see* **Gastness**
**Ghent**
She passed hem of Ypres and of Gaunt. . . . . A.Prol. 448
Of cloth of Gaunt, withouten wene. . . . . RR. 574
**Ghost**
He was nat pale, as a forpyned goost: . . . . A.Prol. 205
But I biquethe the servyce of my goost . . . . A.Kn. 2768
For travaille of his goost he groneth soore, . . . A.Mil. 3646
But this scorpioun, this wikked goost, . . . . B.ML. 404
O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere, . . B.ML. 803
Thurgh thyn humblesse, the Goost that in thalighte; B.Pri. 1660
And he yaf up the goost ful softely. . . . . B.Pri. 1862
Thou art nat lyk a penant, or a goost. . . . . B.Mk. 3124
As wel in goost as body chast was she, . . . . C.Doc. 43
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . . . D.WB. 97
Withinne his brest ful sorweful was the goost. . . D.WB. 986
Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee; . . . . E.Cl. 926
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 972
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede, . . . G.SN. 328
So unweeldy was this sory, palled goost. . . . . H.Mcp. 55
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . . I.Pars. 310–5
the Hooly Goost. Al be it so that . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
aperteneth proprely to the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
the bountee of the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
the Hooly Goost out of mannes soule, . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
of the Holy Goost, that wole yeve hym myght . . I.Pars. 735–40

**Ghost**—*Continued*
yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . . . . ABC. 56
The Holy Goost, the which that Moyses wende . ABC. 93
Wherfore and why the Holy Gost the soughte, . . ABC. 114
kepeth to the oonly hir goost, and is al . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
That may my gost departe awey fro thee, . . . TC.2. 531
So rewleth her her hertes gost withinne, . . . . TC.2. 1377
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede, . . . . TC.3. 464
'Ector!' quod they, 'what gost may you enspire . TC.4. 187
'O wery gost, that errest to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 302
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne . . . TC.4. 785
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.' . TC.4. 910
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte, . . TC.4. 1221
Al redy out my woful gost to drive: . . . . . TC.5. 1370
With al thy false gost of prophecye! . . . . . TC.5. 1521
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went . . . . . TC.5. 1808
How he hir soughte, and how hir gost . . . . . HF.1. 185
But wher in body or in gost . . . . . HF.2. 473
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . LGW. 103
And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . LGW. 886
Certes,' quod he, 'thys nyght my fadres goste . . LGW. 1295
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . Truth. 20
Clene of his goste and loved besynesse, . . . . Gent. 10
That fro the Holy Goost is sent."— . . . . . RR. 7103
**Ghost** *see* **Holyghost**
**Ghostly**
Right so men goostly in this mayden free . . . G.SN. 109
sovereyns and to his goostly fader. . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
oother is goostly, that oon is honeste and . . . I.Pars. 775–80
parentele is in two maneres, outher goostly or flesshly: I.Pars. 905–10
or flesshly: goostly, as for to deelen with . . . I.Pars. 905–10
if she be of thy kynrede, bodily or goostly, . . . I.Pars. 960–5
comfort, goostly and bodily, where men . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
The morwe com, and goostly for to speke . . . . TC.5. 1030
**Ghosts**
But whan hir woful wery goostes tweyne . . . . TC.4. 1142
**Giant**
Til that ther cam a greet geaunt, . . . . . B.Th. 1997
This geant at hym stones caste . . . . . B.Th. 2018
With a geaunt, with hevedes three, . . . . . B.Th. 2032
How that the geaunt shal be deed, . . . . . B.Th. 2063
He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . . B.Mk. 3298
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soune; . . PF. 344
the geaunt in the strondes of Libye; and . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might, . . . . TC.5. 838
**Giants**
how the geaunttis assaileden hevene with the goddis, . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
destroyden the geauntes, as it was worthy.) . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
**Gib**
For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat, . . . . . RR. 6204
**Gibbet**
That high upon a gebet dyde! . . . . . HF.1. 106
**Gibraltar**
Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway, . . . . B.ML. 947
**Gide-** *see* **Guide-**
**Gie** *see* **Gye**
**Gif**
That gif a man in a point be y-greved, . . . . A.Rv. 4181
'And gif that he out of his sleepe abreyde, . . . A.Rv. 4190
Gif I nadde red and take keepe . . . . . BD. 224
And more, gif more were possible. . . . . BD. 987
'I wol now synge, gif that I can, . . . . . HF.1. 143
Now certes, Anne, gif that ye rede me, . . . . LGW. 1178
As wel kouthe I, gif that me leste so, . . . . LGW. 2470
Now certes gif ye wolde have in memorye, . . . LGW. 2530
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . LGW. 2661
**Gif** *see* **If**
**Gift**
Which yifte of God hadde he for alle his wyvys! . D.WB. 39
And everich hath of God a propre yifte, . . . . D.WB. 103
In hope for to fynde there a yifte; . . . . . D.Sum. 2146
A wyf is Goddes yifte verraily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1311
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte, . . . . . G.SN. 275
for preyere ne for yifte'; . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
synne, and the yifte of grace wel for to . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
eek an outrageous folie, for thilke yifte of grace . I.Pars. 465–70
boght for temporeel catel the yifte that God hadde . I.Pars. 780–5
seketh with the yifte of his good no thyng but synne. . I.Pars. 815–20
the alder-beste Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . BD. 247
That they ne yive me a yift echoon . . . . . BD. 694
The noble yift of hir mercy, . . . . . BD. 1269
Thow bare awey of Fortune a yifte (that is to seye . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
They ne coude nat medle the yift of . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
a natureel yifte to dignytes, it ne myghte . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
as a covenable yifte, that is to seyn, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
the yifte; that is to seyn that, til he be . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
For who-so yeveth a yifte, or doth a grace, . . . LGW. 451
A litel tyme his yift is agreable, . . . . . Ven. 41
So large of yift and free was she. . . . . RR. 1168
Aftir swich gift is good resoun . . . . . RR. 2341 *em*
Yeve it in yift al quyte fully, . . . . . RR. 2381

**Gift**—*Continued*
And make thi yifte debonairly, . . . . . RR. 2382
For men that yifte holde more dere . . . . . RR. 2383
That yifte nought to preisen is . . . . . RR. 2385
Of your yefte; for certainly . . . . . RR. 3664
Withoute yift is not to prise. . . . . RR. 4476
Neithir for yift ne for prechyng, . . . . . RR. 5932
They lese the yift and the meryte. . . . . RR. 6678
That Gyle had yeve her of his yefte; . . . . . RR. 7402
**Gift** *see* **For-yift**
**Gifts**
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste, . . . A.Kn. 2198
And yaf hem yiftes after hir degree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2735
And yaf hym yiftes, preciouse and deere. . . . . C.Doc. 148
That yiftes of Fortune and of Nature . . . . . C.Pard. 295
Of bothe yiftes that I speke of now . . . . . C.Pard. 299
Alle othere manere yiftes hardily, . . . . . E.Mch. 1312
Or moebles, alle been yiftes of Fortune, . . . . E.Mch. 1314
Thy yiftes, under hewe of stidefastnesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2063
yeveth us thise yiftes of his largesse, and . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
of the develes, and restoreth the yiftes of the Hooly Goost . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
hym by thy message and by thy yiftes. . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
excited ther-to by yiftes; and innocentes ne ben . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
hath rather yyven his yiftes to autumpne . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
large yiftes, the more ay brenneth in hem the . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
were it so that the yiftes of fortune ne . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
seyn of alle the yiftes of fortune that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
Of the whiche yiftes I trowe that it . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
the same thyng of alle the yyftes . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
Ay proprete; her yiftes ben commune. . . . . TC.4. 392
Thus gafe this honorable quene her gyftes all . . LGW. 1126 *var*
Yiftes grete, and to hire officeres, . . . . . LGW. 1551
That with him come; and yaf him yeftes grete, . . LGW. 2304
So wel with yiftes hath she wrought. . . . . RR. 1164
In his yiftes more large and fre . . . . . RR. 2332
Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace, . . . . . RR. 2699
Three wonder yiftes, of his grace, . . . . . RR. 4501
Yiftes were faire, but not forthy . . . . . RR. 4509
Nor in hir yeftis have fiaunce, . . . . . RR. 5481
**Gigges**
This house was also ful of gigges, . . . . . HF.3. 852
**Gigging**
Giggynge of sheeldes, with layneres lacynge; . . . A.Kn. 2504
**Gilbertine**
Bernard and Gatesden and Gilbertyn. . . . . A.Prol. 434
**Gilden**
With many glade, gilden stremes; . . . . . BD. 338
**Giled**
And gile giled and gilours. . . . . RR. 6824 *em*
That ben to be giled able, . . . . . RR. 6901
**Giler**
A gylour shal hymself bigyled be,— . . . . . A.Rv. 4321
Bigiled is the giler thanne, . . . . . RR. 5759
**Gilers**
And gile giled and gilours. . . . . RR. 6824
**Giles**
For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile! . . . . G.CY. 1185
For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . . HF.3. 93
**Giling**
And gile giling and gilours . . . . . RR. 6824 *var*
**Gille**
Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . . A.Mil. 3556
**Gillyflower**
And many a clowe-gylofre, . . . . . B.Th. 1952
As clowe-gelofre, and lycorice, . . . . . RR. 1368
**Gilt**
With gilte cheynes on hire nekke hangynge. . . . B.Mk. 3554
Hir gilte heres with a golden thred . . . . . PF. 267
His gilte here was corowned with a sonne . . . LGW. 230
Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresses clere; . . . . LGW. 249
Disshevely with hire bryghte gilte here, . . . . LGW. 1315
**Gilt** *see* **Over-gilt**
**Giltif**
And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he? . . . . TC.3. 1019
And if that I be giltif, do me deye! . . . . . TC.3. 1049
**Gin**
He that it wroghte koude ful many a gyn. . . . F.Sq. 128
For therin lith theffect of al the gyn,— . . . . F.Sq. 322
And understondeth, that this false gyn . . . . G.CY. 1165
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . . TC.2. 849
For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe, . . . TC.5. 657
These, of whiche I gynne rede, . . . . . HF.3. 365
Ne shalt thou never cunne gynne . . . . . HF.3. 914
And that the floures gynnen for to sprynge,— . . LGW. 38
Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne, . . . . LGW. 1784
Of gynne, gunne, nor skaffaut. . . . . RR. 4176
**Ginger**
Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys, . . . . . RR. 1369
**Gingerbread**
And gyngebreed that was ful fyn, . . . . . B.Th. 2044
**Ginnest**
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . . . RR. 2445
**Ginneth**
And whan the hors was laus, he gynneth gon . . . A.Rv. 4064
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . . TC.1. 218
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: . . . . TC.2. 2
For-which right now myn herte ginneth blede, . . TC.4. 12
Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe . . . . TC.4. 239

**Ginneth**—*Continued*
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye, . . . TC.5. 1286
As sone as evere the sonne gynneth weste, . . . LGW. 61
That al thing gynneth waxen gay. . . . . RR. 53
Youthe gynneth ofte sich bargeyne . . . . . RR. 4929
As soone as poverte gynneth take, . . . . . RR. 5351
For Fysic gynneth first by 'Fy' . . . . . RR. 5739

**Ginning**
Thus argumented he in his ginninge, . . . . . TC.1. 377
For every thing a ginning hath it nede . . . . TC.2. 671
But at my gynnyng, trusteth wel, . . . . . HF.1. 66
Of hire gladnesse, and gynnynge of hir sorwe. . . LGW. 1231
Ye been to me my gynnyng and myn ende, . . . Comp.A. 80
Whanne it greneth in the gynnyng, . . . . . RR. 4332
Gynnyng and eende, sith that thou . . . . . RR. 4670

**Gins**
ne hiden nat yowr gynnes in heye . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
His gynnes hath he sett withoute, . . . . . RR. 1620

**Gipe**
Or botis revelyng as a gype; . . . . . RR. 7260

**Gipe, Gipoun** *see* **Jupon**

**Gipser**
An anlaas, and a gipser al of silk, . . . . . A.Prol. 357

**Gird**
To sleen hym, and to girden of his heed, . . . . B.Mk. 3736

**Girded** *see* **Girt**

**Girdeth**
And girt him with his swerde; and in his honde . . Mars. 100
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go, . . . LGW. 1775

**Girdle**
Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . A.Prol. 358
And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether, . . . . A.Mil. 3250
He drank, and wel his girdel underpighte; . . . B.ML. 789
That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . . . . B.Th. 1921
is clepid the gurdel of the first . . . . . Astr. 75–82
ageyn in-to est. Also it is clepid girdel . . . . Astr. 75–82
Rychesse a girdell hadde upon, . . . . . RR. 1085
Ne of hir girdill aboute hir side, . . . . . RR. 3719

**Girdles**
Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel. . . . . A.Prol. 368

**Girdlestead**
And smalish in the girdilstede. . . . . RR. 826

**Girl**
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769

**Girls**
The yonge girles of the diocise, . . . . . A.Prol. 664

**Gironde**
And eek from Gerounde to the mouth of Sayne. . . F.Fkl. 1222

**Girt**
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . . A.Prol. 329
Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, blody wounde, . . A.Kn. 1010
Thorugh-girt with many a wide and blody wounde. . TC.4. 627

**Girt** *see* **Girdeth**

**Gisarme**
With swerd, or sparth or [with] gysarme. . . . . RR. 5978

**Gistes**
And held after his gistes ay his pas . . . . . TC.2. 1349 *var*

**Gite**
And she cam after in a gyte of reed; . . . . . A.Rv. 3954

**Gites**
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . . D.WB. 559

**Gittern**
And as wel koude he pleye on his giterne. . . . . A.Mil. 3333
And Absolon his gyterne hath y-take, . . . . . A.Mil. 3353
Al konne he pleye on gyterne or ribible. . . . . A.Co. 4396
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . . H.Mcp. 268
To harpe and gitterne, daunce and play; . . . . RR. 2322

**Gitterning**
Ful wel acordaunt to his gyternynge. . . . . A.Mil. 3363

**Gitterns**
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . . C.Pard. 466

**Give**
He was an esy man to yeve penaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 223
For unto a poure ordre for to yive . . . . . A.Prol. 225
Men moote yeve silver to the poure freres. . . . A.Prol. 232
And pynnes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . . . A.Prol. 234
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . . . A.Prol. 487
Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . . . A.Prol. 505
To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . A.Prol. 611
But if ye be myrie I wol yeve yow myn heed . . A.Prol. 782 *var*
That *who shal yeve a lovere any lawe;* . . . . . A.Kn. 1164
With al the wo that prison may me yeve, . . . . A.Kn. 1296
Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1720
Him shal I yeve Emelya to wyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 1860
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.' . . . . A.Kn. 2260
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive, . . . . A.Kn. 2417
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namoore!' . . . A.Kn. 2420
This wol I yeve thee, if thou me kisse.' . . . . A.Mil. 3797
To yeve hem leve, but a litel stounde, . . . . A.Rv. 4007
In stide of flour yet wol I yeve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053
To rokken, and to yeve the child to sowke: . . . A.Rv. 4157
I pray to God, so yeve me sorwe and care, . . . A.Co. 4335
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfille; . . . . B.ML. 284
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenden.' . . B.ML. 462
'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . B.ML. 562
And wente his wey, ther God yeve hym meschance! . B.ML. 602
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!— . B.ML. 914
He noght forgat to yeve the leeste page . . . . B.Sh. 1236
Keepe bet oure good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . B.Sh. 1622
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628

**Give**—*Continued*
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven hym audience. B.Mel. 2225–30
Never . . . ne yeve no power over thyself, . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
honycombes, for they yeven swetnesse to . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
entente that he yeve yow conseil and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
ne thy folie, for they wol yeve yow audience . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
that is to seyn, to yeven part to hem that . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
may oure Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a . B.Mel. 2850–5
if he be worthy that God yeve hym victorie . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
ne to thy broother, ne yeve thou never myght . . B.Mel. 2945–50
shal nat yeven to his broother, ne to his . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
to yeven hymself to his enemy. . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
and preyden that they wolde yeven hire . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
ye moste yeven moore esy sentences and . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
I pray to God, yeve hym confusioun . . . . . B.Mk. 3133
God yeve me sorwe! but and I were a pope, . . . B.Mk. 3140
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne . . . . B.Mk. 3853
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce, B.NP. 4623
I may nat yeve diffynytyve sentence; . . . . . C.Doc. 172
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven . . . . C.Doc. 205
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she, . . . C.Doc. 238
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . C.Doc. 249
To yeven hir pens, and namely unto me; . . . . C.Pard. 402
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yeve yow reed, . . . C.Pard. 744
But ther as God lust yive it of his myght. . . . D.WB. 78
All that hè hadde and yive it to the poore, . . . D.WB. 109
If I be daungerous, God yeve me sorwe; . . . . D.WB. 151
Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschance . . . D.WB. 260 *var*
That they moste yeve it up as for the beste, . . . D.WB. 427
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
'Yif me a plante of thilke blissed tree, . . . . D.WB. 763
Yet shal I yeve thee leve for to gon . . . . . D.WB. 908
For, thogh they yeve us al hir heritage,— . . . D.WB. 1119
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf! . . D.Fri. 1270
He was, if I shal yeven hym his laude, . . . . D.Fri. 1353
For sothe, I take all that men wol me yeve, . . . D.Fri. 1430
To wite wher men wol yeve me anythyng. . . . D.Fri. 1450
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yeve, . D.Fri. 1531
As for to yeve a peny of hir good. . . . . D.Fri. 1575
Gif me twelf pens, I may no lenger taryе!' . . . D.Fri. 1603
Yeve I thy body and my panne also!' . . . . . D.Fri. 1623
To trentals, and to yeve for Goddes sake, . . . D.Sum. 1717
'Yif us a busshel whete, malt or reye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1746
Or yif us of youre brawn, if ye have eny; . . . D.Sum. 1750
A! yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . D.Sum. 1963
A! yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . D.Sum. 1964
A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . . . D.Sum. 1965
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make oure cloystre,' . D.Sum. 2099
Quod he, 'that may I yeven, and noon oother. . . . D.Sum. 2125
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somwhat shal I yeve . . . D.Sum. 2129
I prey to God so yeve his soule reste! . . . . . E.Cl. 30
As vouchethsauf to yeve me to my meede . . . E.Cl. 885
I prey to God yeve hire prosperitee; . . . . . E.Cl. 1034
To whom I yeve my good awey fro me, . . . . E.Mch. 1527
To whom I yeve my body for alwey. . . . . E.Mch. 1529
I yeve it yow; maketh chartres as yow leste. . . . E.Mch. 2173
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answere, . . . . E.Mch. 2266
I yeve it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth . . . . E.Mch. 2312
God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen! . . . E.Mch. 2377
though thou . . . , And yeve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . . . F.Sq. 614
If that thou lyve! God yeve thee good chaunce, . . F.Fkl. 679
I wolde it yeve, if I were lord of it! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1229
Upon the pavement,—God yeve hem myschaunce! . F.Fkl. 1374
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . . . G.SN. 65
Shal yeve it yow, as ye han it deserved'; . . . . G.SN. 390
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good chaunce!' . . . . . G.CY. 593
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . . . G.CY. 665
And if yow list to yeve me audience, . . . . . G.CY. 990
'Now yeve us drynke,' quod the chanoun thenne, . G.CY. 1193
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! . H.Mcp. 15
I pray to God so yeve hym right good chaunce . . I.Pars. 20
And thanne that ye wol yeve me audience, . . . I.Pars. 39
And for to yeve hym space and audience; . . . . I.Pars. 64
maken of his body than for to yeven his body . . I.Pars. 145–50
availle, ne sleighte; we shullen yeven rekenynge . . I.Pars. 165–70
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
ne shal yeve hem no moisture, ne the eyr no . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
may yeve no thyng for hir raunsoun; . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
that he ne shal yeve of it a rekenyng. . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
for, trust wel, he shal yeven acountes, as . . . I.Pars. 250–5
he . . . shal yeve hym eek grace wel for to do, for in I.Pars. 285–90
the grete joye that I shal yeven hym). . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
penaunce that God shal yeven hym his . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
he ne sholde nat . . . , but yeven his body and al. . I.Pars. 310–5
sooth is that if a man yeve his love, the . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
that they wolde yeven swich powsoned . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
lordshipes, and God yeve that they . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
right so God wol yeve his malisoun . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
but that lewed folk yeven it swich a name. . . . I.Pars. 505–10
fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
suffreth it, for folk sholden yeve the moore . . . I.Pars. 605–10
eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven to the devel I.Pars. 620–5
we shul yeve rekenynge of hem bifore . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
God, and to yeven almesse to the poure, . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
Holy Goost, that wole yeve hym myght . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
that avarice is for to . . . , and no thyng yeve to hem I.Pars. 740–5
the swerd that men yeven first to a knyght, . . . I.Pars. 765–70

**Give**—*Continued*

in service for which men yeven thynges espirituels . I.Pars. 785–90
hem that yeven chirches to hem that been nat digne, . I.Pars. 785–90
for to lene and for to yeve, and to foryeven . . . I.Pars. 810–5
as they yeven ther as they sholde nat ȝeven, . . I.Pars. 815–20
Crist shal yeven at the day of doome to hem that . I.Pars. 815–20
they putten . . . , and yeven hem-self to alle ordure. I.Pars. 905–10
so that she yeve never noon occasion that he agilte, . I.Pars. 945–50
swiche thynges as yeve occasion to thilke vileynye, as I.Pars. 950–5
sette it on a candlestikke to yeve light . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
And yeve me grace my lord to se . . . . . BD. 111
I wolde yive thilke Morpheus . . . . . BD. 242
I wil yive him the alder-beste . . . . . BD. 246
I wil yive him a fether-bed, . . . . . BD. 251
And I wol yive him al that falles . . . . . BD. 257
For, also wys God yive me reste! . . . . . BD. 682
That they ne yive me a yift echoon . . . . . BD. 694
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
I yeve hit up for now and evermore; . . . . . Anel. 343
So yif me myght to ryme it and endyte. . . . . PF. 119
To take hir doom and yeve hir audience. . . . . PF. 308
a busschel corne, he most yyve the kyng . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
the to schewen it, and I wol yyve the space . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
sone ther after he most yyve hise handes to ben bownde . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
that strengthe and gretnesse of body yyven power . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
and that beaute and swyftnesse yyven noblesse . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
and heele of body semeth yyven delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
of the handes of folk that yeven it hem, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
that richesses mowen yyven yow suffisaunce? . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
ne mowen they yeven no beaute of dignyte . . . Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
enforcede hym to yeven to Nero his richesses, . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
supplyen hem that yyven tho dignytees; . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
that ne mowen nat yeven that they by-heeten, . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
mowen nat yeven that thei byheeten?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
they ne mowen yeven but o thyng sengly . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
that may verrayly yeven on of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
that mai thei nat yeven.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
it semeth that thei yeve to mortel folk a . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
ledynge fyer. O fadir, yyve thou to the thought to steyen . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
thinges, right so wol I yeve the . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven place . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
doublide his sorwe, myghte yeve hym and . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
overcomen," quod he; "yeve we to Orpheus . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
But what is he that may yeven a lawe to . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
that men mai yyven). Allas! whanne . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
ne for that they yeven to other folk ensaumple . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
hast noon nede of no juge to yeven the prys . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
moiste thingis, stryvynge with the drye thingis, yeven place . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
to yeven sayles to the Grykkyssche naveye, . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven credence . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
that our futures yeven cause of the science of god. . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
he yeve me myghte to shewe in some manere . . . TC.1. 33 *var*
Yif me this labour and this bisinesse, . . . . . TC.1. 1042
Yif me your hond; for in this world is non, . . . TC.2. 293
As I best can, to you, Lord, yive ich al . . . . TC.2. 829
Minerva, . . . Yif thou me wit my lettre to devise!' . TC.2. 1063
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.' . . . . TC.2. 1204
And yeve me sorwe, but he shal it rewe . . . . TC.2. 1609
to wake, Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine: . . . TC.3. 765
And live in wo. Ther God yeve hem mischaunce, . TC.3. 1385
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!' . . . TC.3. 1470
Fox that ye ben! God yeve your herte care! . . TC.3. 1565
To stinte noise and yeve him audience. . . . . TC.4. 70
Oon of so fele, alas, so yeve him me! . . . . . TC.4. 110
Who shal now yeve confort to my peyne? . . . TC.4. 318
Yeve him mischaunce that this tretis broughte; . . TC.4. 670
The sorwful to be glad, so yive us grace, . . . . TC.4. 1684
Yif me your hond: I am, and shal be ay, . . . TC.5. 152
Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience? . . . . TC.5. 235
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . . . TC.5. 308
So yive it her, and do me this plesaunce . . . . TC.5. 314
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day . . . TC.5. 1074
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!' . . . . TC.5. 1127
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day! . . . TC.5. 1411
'With hele swich that, but ye yiven me . . . . TC.5. 1415
Awey!' quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe! . . . TC.5. 1525
Thorugh false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . TC.5. 1781
So yive hem joye that hit here, . . . . . HF.1. 83
So that thou yeve thyn advertence To understonde . HF.2. 201
Of goode werkes, yive us renoun.' . . . . . HF.3. 468
that she nolde . . . , But yeve hem loos and good renoun, . . . . . HF.3. 727
And she gan yeven eche his name, . . . . . HF.3. 1022
Yeve credence, in every skylful wise, . . . . . LGW. 20
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence, . . . LGW. 31
And to hem yeve swich lust and swich credence . . LGW.G. 32

**Give**—*Continued*

But wherfore that I spake to yive credence . . . LGW. 97
Envye—I preye to God yeve hire myschaunce— . LGW.G. 333
And yeve me grace so longe for to lyve, . . . . LGW. 459
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the. . . . LGW. 491
And whan this book is made, yive it the quene, . . LGW. 496
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse, . LGW. 892
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve . . . LGW. 1320
I am with childe, and yive my childe his lyfe! . . LGW. 1323
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven . . . LGW. 1925
I prey to Mars to yeve me suche grace, . . . . LGW. 2063
But-if ye vouchesafe to yeve hyt me, . . . . . LGW. 2071
That I repente not to yeve yow lyfe! . . . . . LGW. 2088
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve; . . . LGW. 2281
And yeve hir leve sometyme for to pleye, . . . LGW. 2300
She shulde hym yeve what she geten myghte. . . LGW. 2370
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste, . . . LGW. 2668
To take and yeve right nought ageyne, . . . . RR. 183
As Largesse is to yeve and spende; . . . . . RR. 1157
I pray god yeve hir right good grace! . . . . . RR. 1255
Cast hym to yeve me woundis grene. . . . . RR. 1860
Somdell to yeve aleggement . . . . . RR. 1890
Whiche I to lovers yeve of right.' . . . . . RR. 2134
Thou yeve, if thou have [gret] richesse; . . . . RR. 2273
He shall be leef ay forto yeve, . . . . . RR. 2335
He yeve his good [al] in abandoun. . . . . RR. 2342
Therfore yeve it hoole and quyte, . . . . . RR. 2375
Yeve it in yift al quyte fully, . . . . . RR. 2381
Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace, . . . . . RR. 2699
For hope is all that love may yive; . . . . . RR. 2777
And I shall yeve thee eke I-wys . . . . . RR. 2788
But at this tyme this I thee yive.' . . . . . RR. 2950
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwe!), . . . . RR. 3027
He wolde me yeve leysar and space, . . . . . RR. 3656
To yeve no lover leave to kysse. . . . . RR. 3673
Thus Wikked Tunge (god yeve hem shame) . . . RR. 4267
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . . . RR. 4274
I yeve no force what felle on me. . . . . RR. 4602
They yeve no force, they are so sette . . . . . RR. 4826
Unto Delite, and hym to yive . . . . . RR. 4987
may . . . Withoute sclaundre yeven ageyn, . . . RR. 5074
In love, and take and yeve also. . . . . RR. 5076
Ye yeve good counsel sikirly, . . . . . RR. 5173
Herte and all so hole they yive, . . . . . RR. 5447
Aftir his rente may hym yive, . . . . . RR. 5668
That unto richesse her hertis yive. . . . . RR. 5788
But he shulde yeve, that most good hadde, . . . RR. 5795
If they hem yeve to goodnesse, . . . . . RR. 5799
If he wole yeve as myche as he, . . . . . RR. 5935
And therto yeve hym such thankynges, . . . . RR. 6041
Or yeve hem tribute doutelees, . . . . . RR. 6285
But therof yeve I lytel tale; . . . . . RR. 6375
But thou yeve me my Savyour . . . . . RR. 6434
Forto me right nought yeve they.' . . . . . RR. 6459
I yeve not of her harme a bene, . . . . . RR. 6464
I shal yeve hem a stroke or two . . . . . RR. 6468
They myght not oonys yeve me a dyne, . . . . RR. 6500
What shulde he yeve that likketh his knyf? . . . RR. 6502
And folowe hym, and to pore it yive, . . . . . RR. 6655
For folk that hem to vertu yyven, . . . . . RR. 6803
Or ellis yeve hym suche penaunce . . . . . RR. 7083
To yeven ensample in comune place, . . . . . RR. 7100
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive, . . . . RR. 7265
To yeve ensample, and preche also. . . . . RR. 7489
What counceil wole ye to me yeven?' . . . . . RR. 7673

**Given**

And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven . . A.Kn. 915
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee. . . . . A.Kn. 1086
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn; . A.Kn. 1089
Than may be yeve of any erthely man? . . . . A.Kn. 1166
For he hade yeve his gayler drynke so, . . . . A.Kn. 1470
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete; . . . . B.ML. 333
They han hire yeven, and clothes eek she hadde, . B.ML. 444
That he hadde yeve it me bycause of yow, . . . B.Sh. 1597
"Oure Lord hath yeve it me; . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
conseil, it sholde seme that I hadde yeve to thee maistrie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
sholde seme that ye hadde yeve me the . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
of the conseil which that was yeven to yow . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
"hath suffred for us and yeven ensample . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
power that they han yeve yow upon hemself. . . B.Mel. 3035–40
the power that is yeven hym. And I . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
it shal be To Medes and to Perses yeve,' quod he. . B.Mk. 3425
Al were it yeven of the povereste page, . . . . C.Pard. 449
This tresor hath Fortune unto us yeven . . . . C.Pard. 779
Whiche were me yeven by the popes hond. . . . C.Pard. 922
They had me yiven hir lond and hir tresoor, . . . D.WB. 204
And sith they hadde me yeven all hir lond, . . . D.WB. 212
For al swich witte is yeven us in oure byrthe,— . . D.WB. 400
Deceite, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive . . . D.WB. 401
That ever was me yeven ther-bifoore; . . . . D.WB. 631
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke; . . D.WB. 771
Hent it anon, for he hath yeve it thee, . . . . D.Fri. 1553
Ne ther it nedeth nat for to be yeve, . . . . . D.Sum. 1721
Whan folk in chirche had yeve him what hem leste, . D.Sum. 1735
To whom that she was yeven herte and al, . . . E.Cl. 758
That I hadde . . . , And yeven hym my trewe herte as fre . . . . . F.Sq. 541
To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive. . . . . F.Fkl. 1450
Han noght oure myghty princes to me yeven, . . . G.SN. 470

**Given**—*Continued*

Thou seyst thy princes han thee yeven myght . . . G.SN. 480
hath set hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit, . . I.Pars. 150–5
light and the cleernesse shal be yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
that han be yeven hym in this present . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
noon oother name under hevene that is yeve to any man . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
than it is yeven to the poure, to greet . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
the grace that God hath yeve to . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevene yeven to men, . . I.Pars. 595–600
hevene is yeven to hem that wol labouren, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
God hadde yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . I.Pars. 780–5
I have . . . Be tributary and yiven rente . . . . BD. 764
She was so ferforth yeven him to plese, . . . . . Anel. 111
hath rather yyven his yiftes to autumpne . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
hym that hath yeven it. And also yif al . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
poweris ben yyven to gode men, the . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
that ben yyven to schrewide folk nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
fames of hem, it is nat yyven to knowen . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
that dignytes ben yyven ofte to wikkide . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
were in swiche honours as ben yyven by . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
of god hath yeven to thinges that ben . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
hast yeven or byhyght me to unwrappen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
by torment, han yeven ensample . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
and the prosperite that is yeven to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
folke is welefulnesse I-yeven unworthely, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
retorned, to the cause that hath yeven hem beinge . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
fortune that is yeven to good folk in . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
thei ben yeven to vices and han I-falle fro . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Was evere yit y-yeve him swich delit . . . . . TC.3. 1376
'Thus hastow me no litel thing y-yive, . . . . TC.3. 1611
Of Pryamus was yeve at Grekes requeste . . . TC.4. 57 *var*
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . TC.4. 506
And whan thou me hast yiven audience, . . . . TC.4. 545
But that free chois is yiven us everychoon. . . . TC.4. 971
Have yeven Antenor for you anon, . . . . . TC.5. 905
That hath so lytel penance yiven thee, . . . . LGW. 501
She hath hir body and eke hir reame yiven . . . LGW. 1281
'As wolde almychty God that I hadde yive . . . LGW. 1538
His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven, . . . LGW. 2431
have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabie as . . . Astr. 1–5
Silver and gold that yeven is. . . . . RR. 1186
But in love fre yeven thing . . . . . RR. 2379
That yeven [is] with gladsome chere. . . . . RR. 2384
Whanne thou hast yeven thyn herte, as I . . . RR. 2387
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive, . . . . RR. 2760
Was yeve to peyne and to martire; . . . . . RR. 3173
Whanne it is goven for coveitise. . . . . RR. 5050
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought . . RR. 5569 *em*
So have I take, so have me yiven . . . . . RR. 6378
Hath me assoiled, and me yiven . . . . . RR. 6392
That al his good to pore hath yiven, . . . . . RR. 6686
For they were geven her I wote wele, . . . . . RR. 7374
That Gyle had yeve her of his yefte; . . . . . RR. 7402

**Giver**

Thow yiver of the formes, that hast wroght . . . LGW. 2228

**Givers**

yeveres of chirches putten out the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5

**Givest**

And of my wo thow yevest litel charge. . . . . A.Kn. 1284
That yevest after thy declinacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1033
to sleen a man, or elles yevest hym conseil . . . I.Pars. 570–5
yevest alle othere thynges to ben meved, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
For if thou yevest it in lenyng, . . . . . RR. 2373

**Giveth**

That yeveth hem ful ofte in many a gyse . . . A.Kn. 1253
And eek with peyne that love me yeveth also, . . A.Kn. 1297
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . A.Kn. 1861
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight . . B.ML. 43
and for alle gerdons, as yeveth me audience; . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
the conseil of trewe freendes yeveth swetenesse . . B.Mel. 2345–50
"Leeveth me, and yeveth credence to . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Asseureth us and yeveth us hardinesse . . . . E.Cl. 93
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel; . . . . E.Mch. 1525
goode man yeveth flessh to his children . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Jhesu Crist yeveth us thise yiftes of his largesse, and I.Pars. 280–5
he that yeveth hym remissioun of synnes shal . . I.Pars. 285–90
and therfore yeveth hym God pleynly his . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and yeveth his herte to thyng that may . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
muche as he yeveth of his love to thilke . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
he that wikked conseil yeveth is a . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
by penitence, and yeveth grace wel . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
he that is fool-large ne yeveth nat his . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie, . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . I.Pars. 865–70
steleth hir body from hir housbonde and yeveth it . I.Pars. 875–80
steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it to the devel. I.Pars. 875–80
Cancre), who-so yeveth thanne largely . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Giveth**—*Continued*

my mutabilite yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
and yyveth hem, as fool large, moche . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
schyneth and yeveth bettre renoun to . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
peple whiche that yyveth to men, as it . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
pleyinge bysynes of men yeveth hem . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
the thinges that the ryver Tagus yyveth yow . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
yeveth with his rede brinke, or that . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
or that Indus yyveth, that is next the hote partie . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
nature yeveth to every thing that that is . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
propre bounte yeveth hym his mede, thanne at erste Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
yvelis and aspre thinges, and yeveth . . . to good folk Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
And god yeveth and departeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
the sory preest yeveth in sacrifyinge the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
For the erthe overcomen yeveth the sterres. . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede, . . . TC.3. 1719
For who-so yeveth a yifte, or doth a grace, . . . LGW. 451
Which ofte he yiveth withouten ordynaunce, . . Ven.38
That man yeveth maugre his. . . . . RR. 2386
Yeveth hem bothe will and herte . . . . . RR. 2770
That yeveth to lovers moste disporte, . . . . . RR. 2894
That yeveth hir-silf for ony good. . . . . RR. 5052
That yeveth to hir ageyne hir lemes. . . . . RR. 5346
And yeveth hem parte of her joweles, . . . . . RR. 5420
For all she yeveth here, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 5491
For the toon yeveth conysaunce, . . . . . RR. 5559
The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought; . . . . . RR. 6254
That yeveth his good for he ne can . . . . . RR. 6672
He yeveth hym good to late hym go. . . . . RR. 6676
He yeveth nat nowe therof a myte, . . . . . RR. 7550

**Giving**

to repreve in yevynge of juggement, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
Of wyn-yevyng to hem that han justise. . . . . C.Pard. 587
eek in yevynge of wikked conseil by . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
in yevynge of thy penaunce, and that is . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
That reste nis ther noon in his yevyng; . . . . Mars. 230
In al the floure of fortunes yevynge, . . . . . Anel. 44
to ben had by usage of large yyvynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe . . . TC.5. 685
Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng, . . . Ven. 37
Take of her loves fre yevyng; . . . . . RR. 5070
That is clepid "To-moche-yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5837
I wole not sellyng clepe "yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5907

**Gizzard**

voltor, that etith the stomak or the gyser of Tycius, Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5

**Glad**

With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . . . A.Prol. 811
Of which ful blithe and glad was every wyght: . . A.Prol. 846
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone. . A.Kn. 2270
No man myghte gladen Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2837
So glad he was he nyste what to seye. . . . . B.ML. 384
Receyveth hire with al-so glad a cheere . . . . B.ML. 396
Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . B.ML. 426
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . . B.ML. 732
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . . B.ML. 1118
But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . . . B.Sh. 1228
For which they were as glad of his comyng . . . B.Sh. 1240
that is joyous, and glad in herte, it hym . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Thanne was Prudence right glad and . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
wonderly glad in hire herte and seyde, 'Ther . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
unto hem, they weren right glad and . . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
That he nas glad if he that grace fond, . . . . B.Mk. 3521
They weren glad for pees unto hym sende. . . . B.Mk. 3826
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade; . . B.NP. 4001
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste, . . . . B.NP. 4264
And glad is of his sorwe and his unheele; . . . . C.Doc. 116
Glad was this juge, and maked him greet cheere, . C.Doc. 147
But ech of hem so glad was of that sighte, . . . C.Pard. 773
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere; . . . C.Pard. 963
They were ful glad whan I spak to hem faire, . . D.WB. 222
They were ful glad to excusen hem ful blyve . . . D.WB. 391
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere. . . . D.WB. 1022
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . D.WB. 1183
And they were glade to fille wel his purs, . . . . D.Fri. 1348
Of which thise ladyes were nat right glad . . . E.Cl. 375
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore, . . . E.Cl. 445
Glad was this markys of hire answeryng, . . . . E.Cl. 512
As glad, as humble, as bisy in servyse, . . . . E.Cl. 603
And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere, . E.Cl. 782
And also wysly he my soule glaade! . . . . . E.Cl. 822
And she with humble herte and glad visage, . . . E.Cl. 949
'Nat oonly, lord, that I am glad,' quod she, . . . E.Cl. 967
For they were glad, right for the noveltee, . . . E.Cl. 1004
But with glad cheere to the gate is went . . . . E.Cl. 1013
With so glad chiere his gestes she receyveth, . . . E.Cl. 1016
Hir glade chiere, and no malice at al, . . . . . E.Cl. 1045

**Glad**—*Continued*

Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene; . . . . E.Cl. 1174
To gladen every flour with his warmnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2221
This Januarie, who is glad but he? . . . . . E.Mch. 2412
Now, goode men, I pray yow to be glad. . . . . E.Mch. 2416
Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . . F.Sq. 338
They nyste how they myghte the faucon glade, . . F.Sq. 634
So that I wiste it myghte youre herte glade, . . F.Fkl. 968
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in freendly wyse, . F.Fkl. 1467
And he saleweth hire with glad entente, . . . . F.Fkl. 1509
And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. . . . G.SN. 291
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . G.SN. 351
With which he glade may this compaignye?' . . . G.CY. 598
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!' . G.CY. 937
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1035
*'Graunt mercy!'* quod the preest, and was ful glad, . . G.CY. 1156
Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne . . . . G.CY. 1241
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse . . . . G.CY. 1286
With many glade, gilden stremes; . . . . . BD. 338
I was right glad and up anoon, . . . . . BD. 356
By kynde, and for to make hit glad; . . . . . BD. 493
No man may my sorwe glade . . . . . BD. 562
My glade thoghtes to hevynesse, . . . . . BD. 600
May gladde me of my distresse, . . . . . BD.701
Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde, . . . . . BD. 859
And close; for were she never so glad . . . . . BD. 872
She nas to sobre, ne to glad. . . . . BD. 879
Of my felyng, myn herte to glade. . . . . BD. 1171
Glad, that is no need to axe! . . . . . BD. 1275
Y-liche they were bothe gladde and wrothe, . . . BD. 1293
The glade nyght is worth an hevy morwe!' . . . Mars. 12
On Parnaso that with thy sustres glade, . . . . Anel. 16
And whan that he was glad, than was I blithe. . . Anel. 225
Be glad, thow reder, and thy sorwe of-caste. . . . PF. 132
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon! . . . . PF. 171
And she accepteth him with glad entente. . . . PF. 532
Wele han they cause for to gladen ofte, . . . . PF. 687
no glad issue or ende of his werkes. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
I am glad to chaungen the loweste to the . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
mowen gladen or conforten hem.) So that, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
moyst fleynge; and oothere bestes gladen hemself . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . . TC.1. 300
To entreparten wo, as glad desport. . . . . TC.1. 592
no melodye May sinken, him to gladden, for that he TC.1. 734
Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere, . . TC.1. 877
'And also thenk, and therwith gladde thee, . . . TC.1. 897
And next the derke night, the gladde morwe; . . TC.1. 951
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041
—In May that moder is of monthes glade, . . . TC.2. 50
So after this with many wordes glade, . . . . TC.2. 148
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . TC.2. 151
Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?'— . . . . TC.2. 224
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade, . . . . . TC.2. 498
And, Lord, so he was glad and wel bigon! . . . TC.2. 597
Ne mighte me so gladen; lo, myn herte! . . . . TC.2. 979
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . TC.2. 1237
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . TC.2. 1321
So was he outher glad or seide 'Allas!' . . . . TC.2. 1348
So were his dayes sory outher gladde. . . . . TC.2. 1351
So glad ne was he nevere in al his live; . . . . TC.2. 1538
Whan he was leyd; and how men wolde him glade? . TC.2. 1545
And after that he peyned him to glade . . . . TC.2. 1574
Ye Joves first to th'ilke effectes glade, . . . . TC.3. 15
Beth glad, and draweth you to lustinesse; . . . TC.3. 177
And on a pailet al that gladde night . . . . . TC.3. 229
But who was glad now? Who, as trowen ye, . . . TC.3. 599
At ese wel with hertes fresshe and glade; . . . TC.3. 611
I am right glad with you to dwellen here; . . . TC.3. 647
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle.' . . . TC.3. 651
Ful glad unto her beddes side her broughte, . . . TC.3. 682
Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . TC.3. 719
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1513
And am as glad as man may of it be, . . . . . TC.3. 1620
Tho gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . . TC.3. 1646
And glad was he, if any wight wel ferde . . . . TC.3. 1791
But who was glad y-nough but Calcas tho! . . . TC.4. 134
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . . . TC.4. 405
If this be goodly, that is glad and light; . . . TC.4. 410
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere. . . . TC.4. 651
Quod first that oon, 'I am glad, trewely, . . . . TC.4. 687
And to be glad they often her bisoughte. . . . . TC.4. 725
And he ful glad to don him this servise,— . . . TC.4. 809
Him for to glade, I shal don al my peyne, . . . TC.4. 942
And he by-gan to glade here as he myghte . . . TC.4. 1218 *var*
And her to glade he dide al his entente: . . . . TC.4. 1220
And me also. Beth glad now, if ye conne, . . . TC.4. 1316
Me glade, as wis I nevere unto Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1655
The sorwful to be glad, so yive us grace, . . . . TC.4. 1684
Was of it glad, and seide he was welcome. . . . TC.5. 73
For, God myn herte as wisly glade so, . . . . . TC.5. 156
The time, and fonde to be glad and light! . . . TC.5. 352
That glade, y-wis, can him no festeyinge. . . . TC.5. 455
I shal be glad, if al the world be trewe! . . . . TC.5. 651
Of Loves folk, if they be glade, . . . . . HF.2. 137
Of love, or swiche thinges glade. . . . . HF.3. 799
So glad am I, whan that I have presence . . . . LGW. 51
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . . LGW. 76
With dredful hert, and glad devocion . . . . . LGW. 109
And eke so glade that she was escaped; . . . . LGW. 815
And glad was he to londe for to hye, . . . . . LGW. 961

**Glad**—*Continued*

So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . . . LGW. 1038
That yothe of hem was glad awey to flee; . . . LGW. 1223
He loked on his doghter with glad chere, . . . . LGW. 2626
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 32
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 40
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 48
So glade that they shewe in syngyng, . . . . RR. 75
And wondir glad was I to se . . . . . RR. 122
She is ful glade in hir corage, . . . . . RR. 257
For all this world it owghte glade. . . . . RR. 498
Myn herte was ful glad of this. . . . . RR. 646
That syngith so wel with glad courage, . . . . RR. 849
Hir yen greye and glad also, . . . . . RR. 862
Full lyghtsom and glad of cheris. . . . . RR. 936
With eyen gladde and browes bente, . . . . . RR. 1217
Thou mayst full glad and joyfull be . . . . . RR. 2015
Glad and mery forto be; . . . . . RR. 2290
Glad, as man in prisoun sett, . . . . . RR. 2755
In herte it makith hem glad and light, . . . . RR. 2835
I sawe come with a glad chere . . . . . RR. 2981
That I [ne] mote glad and joly be, . . . . . RR. 3769
Which is so glad to feyne and lye. . . . . RR. 3872
Wole ever glad and joyfull be, . . . . . RR. 3898
Glad to have sich lord as he, . . . . . RR. 4662
For glad is that conjunccioun . . . . . RR. 5221
They are full glad for ther encrese; . . . . . RR. 5727
But forto make hym glad and fawe . . . . . RR. 6476

**Gladded**

and som man is gladed with . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
ben we gladed som-tyme of the face of the see . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Of his goodnesse he gladed her anon, . . . . TC.1. 116
Her goodly loking gladed al the prees: . . . . TC.1. 173
And so we may be gladed alle three. . . . . TC.1. 994
But natheles he gladded him in this: . . . . TC.5. 1184
And gladded me ay more and more, . . . . . HF.2. 454

**Gladden** *see* **Glad**

**Gladder**

Thow gladere of the mount of Citheron, . . . . A.Kn. 2223
And gladder oghte his freend been of his deeth, . . A.Kn. 3051
This sotted preest, who was gladder than he? . . G.CY. 1341
Was never brid gladder agayn the day, . . . . G.CY. 1342
Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche . . . . TC.1. 884
That gladder was ther nevere man in Troye. . . . TC.3. 357
And gladder [be] that he hym plesith, . . . . . RR. 5271

**Gladdest**

The gladdest, and the moste at reste. . . . . BD. 1279

**Gladdeth**

Walter hire gladeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . . . E.Cl. 1107
Gladeth hymself,"—thus seyn men, as I gesse. . . F.Sq. 609
'Gladeth, ye foules, of the morwe gray! . . . . Mars. 1
And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . TC.1. 538

**Gladlier**

And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste, . . . . TC.5. 1777

**Gladly**

And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche. . . . A.Prol. 308
I wol myselven gladly with yow ryde . . . . A.Prol. 803
'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.Pri. 1642
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . B.Mel. 2126
despise, but he shal gladly techen the . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
As gladly doon thise homycides alle . . . . . B.NP. 4414
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . C.Doc. 173
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . . C.Pard. 326
Gladly quod he and sayde as ye schal heere . . . C.Pard. 326 *var*
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . . . . D.WB. 188
He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . D.WB. 669
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plese; . . . . E.Cl. 665
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende . . . . . E.Cl. 832
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . . . E.Cl. 843
'Gladly,' quod he, 'but of myn owene soore, . . . E.Mch. 1243
They demen gladly to the badder ende. . . . . F.Sq. 224
Thise olde wommen that been gladly wyse, . . . F.Sq. 376
'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . . F.Fkl. 703
Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon. . . F.Fkl. 1225
Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere'; . . I.Pars. 69
sholde gladly herknen and enquere with . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
thridde is gladly to assente to good . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
the ferthe is to stonde gladly . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
to consente gladly and herkne gladly to the harm . I.Pars. 495–500
which ne comth nat gladly, but for drede, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
perfit whan that a man dooth gladly and . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . . . . BD. 753
So gladly, I trow, myn herte syen, . . . . . BD. 841
And resoun gladly she understood; . . . . . BD. 1010
She used gladly to do wel: . . . . . BD. 1012
that god resceyveth gladly hir preiers, . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
'That wol I gladly do,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
but ek gladly herkne hem?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nece dere! . . . . . TC.2. 251
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere . . . TC.3. 642
'Gladly,' quod I. 'Now wel,' quod he:— . . . . HF.2. 97
Is used gladly clarionynge. . . . . HF.3. 152
'Ful gladly, lady myn,' he seyde; . . . . . HF.3. 587
'Gladly,' quod she. 'Thou Eolus, . . . . . HF.3. 771
And this was gladly in the evetyde, . . . . . LGW. 770
Thise tyraunts putte hem gladly nat in pres . . . Form.A. 33
'For evermore gladly,' as I rede, . . . . . RR. 1819
'Gladly sir at youre biddyng . . . . . RR. 1945

**Gladly—*Continued***
That men in gre wole gladly take, . . . . . RR. 2306
Prike gladly that men may [the] se. . . . . RR. 2314
And he me grauntide full gladly . . . . . RR. 2986
I wolde gladly, as I have sought, . . . . . RR. 3662
But nevertheles yit gladly she wolde . . . . . RR. 4465
I wolde gladly here to se, . . . . . RR. 5182
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow. . . . . RR. 6690
And gladly my purpos is this: . . . . . RR. 6966
I am gladly executour, . . . . . RR. 6973
And he that herkeneth it gladly, . . . . . RR. 7513
That lovers gladly wole visiten . . . . . RR. 7617

**Gladness**
Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse! . . . A.Kn. 1250
Joye after wo, and wo after gladnesse, . . . . A.Kn. 2841
Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse. . . . . B.ML. 424
And forth they ryde in joye and in gladnesse; . . B.ML. 1102
That ever moore delit hath and gladnesse,— . . G.CY. 1070
In no manere his myrthe and his gladnesse; . . . G.CY. 1287
poure folk, gladnesse of herte espirituel, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And how ther leveth no gladnesse . . . . . BD. 700
Of stature, and of wel set gladnesse, . . . . . BD. 827
With-oute malyce upon gladnesse; . . . . . BD. 992
I voyde companye, I flee gladnesse; . . . . . Anel. 295
habounden in joye and in gladnesse; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
renoun, and gladnesse. Thanne is it . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
the gladnesse of wyf and children were an honest . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
sche, 'that this thing be ful of gladnesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
and gladnesse be oonly diverse by names, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
and ful of gladnesse. And for thow . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
quod sche, 'I have greet gladnesse of the, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
But natheles, if this may don gladnesse . . . . TC.1. 19
But ye loveres, that bathen in gladnesse, . . . . TC.1. 22
If it were wist.—But be thou in gladnesse, . . . TC.1. 615
Ne no man wot what gladnesse is, I trowe, . . . TC.1. 640
It were honour, with pley and with gladnesse, . . TC.2. 705
O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, . . . . TC.3. 6
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . TC.3. 47
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe! . TC.3. 49
Ay kepe; and if I may don him gladnesse . . . . TC.3. 166
If I be she that may do you gladnesse, . . . . . TC.3. 180
After myn auctour tellen hir gladnesse . . . . TC.3. 1196
Ful bittre drinke; and for to han gladnesse, . . . TC.3. 1215
For al this world, in swich present gladnesse . . . TC.3. 1244
Of swich gladnesse, if that hem liste pleye! . . . TC.3. 1313
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse. . . . . TC.3. 1400
Assayed had out of so gret gladnesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1447
And if to you it were a gret gladnesse . . . . TC.3. 1515
And, as in love, he was in swich gladnesse, . . . TC.3. 1726
And heleles, you sende as yit gladnesse? . . . . TC.5. 1593
Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse, . . . LGW. 1101
Of hire gladnesse, and gynnynge of hir sorwe. . . LGW. 1231
But than is hir gladnesse at my wo? . . . . . Comp.A. 47
Jolyf and gay, ful of gladnesse, . . . . . RR. 109
Gladnesse, [the] blisfull and the light. . . . . RR. 746
Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef, . . . . RR. 848
For he may sonner have gladnesse; . . . . . RR. 969
But mirthe, and pley, and all gladnesse; . . . . RR. 3894
And drerihed full of gladnesse; . . . . . RR. 4728

**Gladsome**
Swich thyng is gladsom, as it thynketh me, . . . B.NP. 3968
That yeven [is] with gladsome chere. . . . . RR. 2384

**Glair**
Unslekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806

**Glareth**
'Hit is not al gold that glareth.' . . . . . HF.1. 272

**Glaring**
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare, . . . A.Prol. 684

**Glascurion**
And the Bret Glascurion, . . . . . HF.3. 118

**Glass**
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . . A.Prol. 152
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . A.Prol. 198
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones. . . . . A.Prol. 700
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . A.Kn. 1958
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974
For in the sterres, clerer than is glas, . . . . . B.ML. 194
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas; . . . . F.Sq. 82
Wonder to maken of fern-asshen glas, . . . . F.Sq. 254
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern. . . . . F.Sq. 255
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas; . . . . G.CY. 764
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . G.CY. 813
Y-maad, outher of chalk, outher of glas, . . . . G.CY. 1149
Ful wel depeynted, and with glas . . . . . BD. 322
And through the glas the sunne shon . . . . . BD. 336
wrought with yvory and with glas, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the wawes, that whilom weren clere as glas and lyk to Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas; . . . . . HF.1. 120
For hit was lyk alyned glas, . . . . . HF.3. 34
That shoon ful lighter than a glas, . . . . . HF.3. 199

**Glasses**
And of the pot and glasses enlutyng, . . . . . G.CY. 766

**Glaze**
Fortune his howve intendeth bet to glase! . . . TC.5. 469

**Glazed**
Were al the wyndowes wel y-glased . . . . . BD. 323

**Glazing**
Was in the glasyng y-wroght thus, . . . . . BD. 327

**Gleam**
That with the glem astonede was the syhte, . . . LGW.G. 164

**Gleaning**
And I come after, glenyng here and there, . . . LGW. 75

**Glee**
To make hym bothe game and glee, . . . . . B.Th. 2030
We han noon other melodye or glee . . . . . ABC. 100
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle. . . . . TC.2. 1036

**Gleede**
The cruel ire, red as any gleede; . . . . . A.Kn. 1997
And wafres, pipyng hoot out of the gleede; . . . A.Mil. 3379
Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede, . . B.ML. 111
Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede, . . B.Mk. 3574
A thousand sikes hotter than the glede . . . . TC.4. 337
In which my body brennen shal to glede, . . . . TC.5. 303
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . . . LGW. 735

**Gleedes**
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . A.Rv. 3883
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
And wel the hotter ben the gledes rede, . . . . TC.2. 538
Two firy dartes, as the gledes rede, . . . . . LGW. 235

**Gleedy**
Constreyned me with so gledy desire, . . . . LGW. 105

**Glees**
And smale harpers with her glees, . . . . . HF.3. 119
Pleyinge upon othere glees, . . . . . HF.3. 162

**Glente**
So at the laste, as that her ye glente Aside, . . . TC.4. 1223

**Gleyre** *see* **Glair**

**Glide**
He felte a coold swerd sodeynliche glyde, . . . . A.Kn. 1575
Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . . F.Sq. 373
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . F.Fkl. 1415
That he hir soules saugh to hevene glyde, . . . G.SN. 402
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . Mars. 53
Live ye yit?' and let his swerd doun glide. . . . TC.4. 1215
Shal knottles oute of hir herte glide . . . . . TC.5. 769 *var*
Maken thourgh oure golet glide, . . . . . RR. 7046

**Glided** *see* **Gliden, Glood**

**Gliden**
In two of Tawr, was into Cancre glyden, . . . . E.Mch. 1887

**Glimpsing**
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.' . . . E.Mch. 2383

**Glitter**
That alle the feeldes glyteren up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 977

**Glittered**
And that was yelow, and glytered as the sonne. . . A.Kn. 2166

**Glittering**
That trapped were in steele al gliterynge . . . A.Kn. 2890
an hye in here chayeres, gliterynge in schynynge purpre, Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Glood**
And forth up on his wey he glood . . . . . B.Th. 2094 *var*
The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood, . . . F.Sq. 393

**Gloom**
And glowmbe on hem another while; . . . . . RR. 4356

**Gloria**
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Glorify**
hynesse, and glorifie hym in this worldly . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
sholde nat muche glorifien hem in hir lordshipes, . I.Pars. 755–60
may seen youre goode werkes and glorifie . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
darstow glorifye the in the shynynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
and yit they glorifien hem in hir power. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
that gloryfien hem of hir lynage). . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
For who is it that n'olde her glorifye . . . . . TC.2. 1593
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorifye; . . . . TC.3. 186
He oughte him litel glorifye . . . . . HF.3. 44
They maken foolis glorifie . . . . . RR. 5450

**Glorious**
The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1955
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3334
For ye that been so glorious in honours, . . . . C.Pard. 617
Glosynge is a glorious thyng certeyn, . . . . . D.Sum. 1793
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . . . . E.Mch 1268
What though he were riche and glorious? . . . . E.Mch. 2294
Right of thy glorious lif and passioun, . . . . G.SN. 26
Of thilke parfit, glorious pilgrymage, . . . . . I.Pars. 50
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour, . . . . . ABC. 4
Glorious mayde and moder which that never . . . ABC. 49
geten hem gloryouse name by the artes . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
thow wenest be glorious and renomed . . . . . Bo. 3. p.6. 750–5
world by the prys of glorious deth; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
encres of his glorious renoun, and to the . . . . Bo. 4. p.7. 1585–90
In makyng of a glorious Legende . . . . . LGW. 483
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . . . . Rosem. 3
With many a virgine glorious, . . . . . RR. 6235

**Glory**
With muchel glorie and greet solempnytee, . . . A.Kn. 870
Nat greveth us youre glorie and youre honour, . . A.Kn. 917
In redoutynge of Mars and of his glorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2050
Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . . . A.Kn. 2240
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie! . . A.Kn. 2406
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie. . . A.Kn. 2434
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may, . . B.ML. 851
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde, . . . B.Pri. 1843
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse! . . . . B.Mk. 3266
In which his glorie and his delit he hadde. . . . B.Mk. 3340
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . . B.Mk. 3401
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . B.Mk. 3565

**Glory**—*Continued*
And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate, . . C.Pard. 411
For which he heeld his glorie or his renoun . . C.Pard. 625
For which I hope his soule be in glorie! . . . D. WB. 490
Fulfild of sapience and of worldly glorie, . . . E.Mch. 2243
to the regne of glorie; of whiche weyes . . . I.Pars. 75–80
of glorie that oonly is bihight to goode . . . I.Pars. 250–5
do, and the glorie of hevene, with which . . . I.Pars. 280–5
veyne glorie and many another twig . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
and in glorie, and in every manere of . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie, . . I.Pars. 810–5
God, and hire glorie in confusioun of . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
array, but oonly for veyne glorie to been . . I.Pars. 930–5
shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie, . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
the glorie by lowenesse, the plentee of joye . . I.Pars. 1080–5
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie, . Anel. 31
weren glorie of my youthe, whilom . . . . Bo.1. m1. 1–5
desserved glorie of wit and of eloquence . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
covetise of glorie and renoun to han wel . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is thylk glorye. Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
yowr glorye that is so narwe and so streyt . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
and how compressid is thilke glorie that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
May thanne the glorie . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
man aughte to ben apayed of his glorie, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
pryde and veyne glorye how a man . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
seken glorie with vertue—What is it,' . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
is ther no glorie in no wyse; for what . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
schulde thilke glorie ben, whan he, of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
whom thilke glorie is seyd to be, nys . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
rekketh the sowle of no glorye of renon . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70 *var*
thought oonly seketh glorie of fame, and . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
despiseth al heye glorie of fame, and . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
power, glorie, and delites. The whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
glorie, and delices; for ther-by wenen . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
But glorie, how deceyvable and how . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
cride and seide: "O glorie, glorie," . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
to ben withouten glorie and withouten . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
Axestow glorye? Thow shalt so bien distract by . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
by dignites, ne gentilesse by glorie, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
ne preiseth glorie no thyng. Certes thus seestow . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
and of glorie, and of delyces; for so as . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
To whom be g[l]o[r]ye and worshipe . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5 *var*
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan, . . . . . LGW. 924
Hyt oughte be to yow but lytel glorie, . . . . LGW. 2531
And for a litel glorie veigne . . . . . RR. 447
In hope of love is all the glorie, . . . . . RR. 2776
And fedith hym with glorie veyne, . . . . . RR. 5425
And hath to worldly glorie hym take, . . . . . RR. 7278

**Gloss** *see* **Glossa, Gloze**

**Glossa**
suffriden the harm. (Glosa. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
boylynge Eurippe. (Glosa. Eurippe is . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
scorn woldestow han of it! (Glosa. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
(Glosa. Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50

**Glove**
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn: . . TC.5. 1013

**Gloves**
Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white, . . . . A.Kn. 2874
Of gloves white she had a paire. . . . . RR. 572
Were streite gloves with awmere . . . . . RR. 2271

**Glow**
Algates they bigynnen for to glowe, . . . . . G.CY. 1096
woldestow glowen, yif thow wistest . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowe! . . . TC.2. 1022
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe, . . . . . RR. 3136

**Glowed**
They gloweden bitwyxen yelow and reed; . . . A.Kn. 2132
sche was . . . , and glowede with cruel eighen. . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5

**Glowing**
His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye. . . . B.NP. 4095

**Glowmbe** *see* **Gloom**

**Gloze**
He shal no gospel glosen here, ne teche. . . . . B.Sh. 1180
Beth war, for whan that Fortune list to glose, . . B.Mk. 3330
Men may devyne, and glosen up and doun, . . . D.WB. 26
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . D.WB. 119
And therwithal so wel koude he me glose, . . . D.WB. 509
And therfore wol I teche yow al the glose. . . . D.Sum. 1792
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1920
I kan nat glose, I am a rude man,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2351
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . F.Sq. 166
And therfore, if yow list,—I wol nat glose,— . . I.Pars. 45
Were peynted, bothe text and glose, . . . . . BD. 333
welefulnesse commendeth. (Glose. As . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
(Glose. The first deeth he clepeth here . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
any side, or the more out-cast.' (Glose. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
(Glose. This to seyn, that ye that ben . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
in it. (Glose. But now argueth Boece . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose . . . . TC.4. 1410
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you glose . . . TC.4. 1471
For in pleyn tixt, it nedyth nat to glose, . . . . LGW.G. 254

**Gloze**—*Continued*
For in pleyne text, withouten nede of glose, . . . LGW. 328
Withoute more (what shulde I glose?) . . . . RR. 5097
The nakid text and lete the glose, . . . . . RR. 6556
By exposicioun ne glose . . . . . RR. 7145

**Gloze** *see* **Glossa**

**Glozed**
Of me certeyn thou shalt nat been y-glosed. . . . H.Mcp. 34
(Thus is it glosed douteles: . . . . . RR. 6890

**Glozing**
Glosynge is a glorious thyng certeyn, . . . . . D.Sum. 1793
with glosynge wordes and desceyvedest . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Glue**
Let men glewe on us the name; . . . . . HF.3. 671

**Glued**
It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . F.Sq. 182

**Glutton**
To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynke! . . . C.Pard. 520
'Ye! have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunche, . . PF. 610
That broghte thee forth! thou [rewthelees] glotoun! . PF. 613

**Gluttonies**
Folwen of excesse and of glotonyes, . . . . . C.Pard. 514

**Gluttonous**
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Gluttons**
He dradde not that no glotouns . . . . . RR. 4307

**Gluttony**
That is annexed unto glotonye. . . . . C.Pard. 482
O glotonye, ful of cursednesse; . . . . . C.Pard. 498
Corrupt was al this world for glotonye! . . . . C.Pard. 504
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us pleyne! . . . . C.Pard. 512
And now that I have spoken of glotonye, . . . C.Pard. 589
O glotonye, luxurie, and hasardrye! . . . . . C.Pard. 897
Was man out chaced for his glotonye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1916
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotonye! . . . . D.Sum. 1927
glotonye, and lecherye. And everich of . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
After avarice comth glotonye, which . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Glotonye is unmesurable appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
what seith Seint Paul of glotonye. . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
He that is usaunt to this synne of glotonye . . . I.Pars. 820–5
The seconde spece of glotonye is, that . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
The thridde spece of glotonye is whan a man de-voureth . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
speces of glotonye, after Seint Gregorie. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
Agayns glotonye is the remedie . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
After glotonye thanne comth lecherie, . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
Certes, the five fyngres of glotonie the . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
The hote cormeraunt of glotenye; . . . . . PF. 362
Proceden they, or fast, or glotonye; . . . . . TC.5. 370

**Gnasting**
full of . . . gnastyng of teeth . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5 *var*

**Gnat**
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat. . . . . D.WB. 347
The montance of a gnat, so moote I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 255
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde! . . . TC.4. 595

**Gnaw**
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne! . . TC.1. 509
Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . . TC.4. 621
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . . TC.5. 36
That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my herte!' . . LGW. 844

**Gnawed** *see* **Gnow**

**Gnaweth**
Of Sathanas, on which he gnaweth ever; . . . . Buk. 10

**Gnawing**
on the . . . brydel Gnawynge, and faste the armurers also, . . . . . A.Kn. 2507
dores, or crakynge of houses, by gnawynge of rattes, . I.Pars. 605–10

**Gnow**
That he his armes gnow, and nat for wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3638

**Gnede**
Than doth the riche chynchy gnede; . . . . . RR. 6002 *em*

**Gnodde**
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . Form.A. 11

**Gnof**
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188

**Go**
Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . A.Prol. 12
And goon to vigilies al bifore, . . . . . A.Prol. 377
That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon; . . . A.Prol. 450
'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede, . . . A.Prol. 769
And, wel I woot, as ye goon by the weye, . . . A.Prol. 771
No neer Atthenes wolde he go ne ride, . . . . A.Kn. 968
Frely to goon wher that hym liste over-al, . . . A.Kn. 1207
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely. . . . . A.Kn. 1267
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne; . A.Kn. 1327
That oother wher hym list may ride or go, . . . A.Kn. 1351
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . A.Kn. 1469
He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . . . A.Kn. 1838
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste . . A.Kn. 1848
And on thyn auter, wher I ride or go, . . . . A.Kn. 2252
Bigan to Venus temple for to gon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2272
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . A.Kn. 2356
With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon; . . . A.Kn. 2510
Up goon the trompes and the melodye . . . . . A.Kn. 2565
In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . . . A.Kn. 2602
That moot namoore goon agayn to fighte? . . . . A.Kn. 2653
Ne noon shal lenger to his felawe gon . . . . . A.Kn. 2656 *var*
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche! . . . A.Kn. 2760
I wol nat tellen eek how that they goon . . . . A.Kn. 2963

Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . A.Kn. 3022
Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . A.Mil. 3114
For I wol speke, or elles go my wey.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3133
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3431
'Anon go gete us faste into this in . . . . . A.Mil. 3547
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . . A.Mil. 3553
Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute. . . . A.Mil. 3562
Whan that the water comth, that we may go; . . . A.Mil. 3570
This ordinaunce is seyd go god thee spede . . . . A.Mil. 3592 *var*
Go now thy wey, I have no lenger space . . . . A.Mil. 3596
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . . A.Mil. 3600
And seyde, 'Allas! go forth thy wey anon, . . . A.Mil. 3607
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . . A.Mil. 3610
Upon his nede to London for to go; . . . . . A.Mil. 3632
Withouten wordes mo they goon to bedde. . . . A.Mil. 3650
For he is wont for tymber for to go, . . . . . A.Mil. 3667
Ful pryvely go knokke at his wyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3676
Therfore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye, . . A.Mil. 3685
That for youre love I swete ther I go. . . . . A.Mil. 3702
'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde, . . . A.Mil. 3708
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . A.Mil. 3712
'Wiltow thanne go thy wey?' therwith quod she. . A.Mil. 3718
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . A.Rv. 3892
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde he go . . . . A.Rv. 3952
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . A.Rv. 4008
And whan the hors was laus, he gynneth gon . . A.Rv. 4064
With wilde mares, as faste as he may go; . . . . A.Rv. 4081
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094
For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye! . . . A.Rv. 4097
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . A.Rv. 4138
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4238
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, fareweel! . . A.Rv. 4240
But, er thow go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . . A.Rv. 4241
I wol go crepen in by my felawe'; . . . . . A.Rv. 4250
That maketh me that I go nat aright; . . . . . A.Rv. 4254
And up they goon and doun agayn anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4279
And eek hire mele, and on hir wey they gon, . . . A.Rv. 4310
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance; . A.Co. 4412
I moste goon syn that it is youre wille . . . . B.ML. 282 *var*
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way. . . . . B.ML. 373
That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste. . . . B.ML. 413
They goon to bedde, as it was skile and right, . . B.ML. 708
But now wol I unto Custance go, . . . . . B.ML. 900
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1327
Shal fasting al this day alenge goon? . . . . . B.Sh. 1412
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . B.Sh. 1413
A pilgrymage, or goon out of the weye; . . . . B.Sh. 1424
'To Flaundres wol I go to-morwe at day, . . . . B.Sh. 1429
That, wel I se, to Brugges wol ye go. . . . . B.Sh. 1448
'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1459
And shortly, to the point right for to gon, . . . B.Sh. 1503
And in his compaignye moot I goon. . . . . B.Sh. 1552
Telle me alwey, er that I fro thee go, . . . . . B.Sh. 1586
In Pathmos wroot, which seith that they that goon . B.Pri. 1773
That to him dorste ryde or goon, . . . . . B.Th. 1995
thou goost thider as thou wolt nat go,— . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
Wol ye thanne that I go and . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
answeres of thise men, she bad hem goon . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
delay to go with the messagers, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
And thou shalt have my distaf and go spynne!" . . B.Mk. 3097
Som neighebore, and thanne go my way; . . . . B.Mk. 3108
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3515
So that he neyther myghte go ne ryde, . . . . B.Mk. 3802
I seye, as fer as man may ryde or go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3841
Upon a day, as he was wont to goon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3894
'Yis, sir, quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . . B.NP. 4006
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon; . . . . B.NP. 4042
And made Adam fro Paradys to go, . . . . . B.NP. 4448
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4474
And syen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . B.NP. 4568
Go, bryng hire forth, and put hire in oure warde. . C.Doc. 201
For which unto this Apius they gon, . . . . . C.Doc. 267
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne, . . . C.Pard. 398
Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberyed; . . . C.Pard. 406
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote. . . C.Pard. 543
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte go!' . . . C.Pard. 655
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily . . . . . C.Pard. 667
And forth they goon towardes that village . . . C.Pard. 706
And God be with yow, where ye go or ryde; . . . C.Pard. 748
I moote go thider as I have to go.' . . . . . C.Pard. 749
Than thou wolt goon a-paas nat but a mile; . . . C.Pard. 866
Into the blisse of hevene shul ye gon; . . . . . C.Pard. 912
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . . D.WB. 108
To goon and usen hem in engendrure,— . . . . D.WB. 137
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . D.WB. 171
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large. . . D.WB. 322
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . . D.WB. 354
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . . . D.WB. 476
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go . . . D.WB. 596
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. . . . D.WB. 653
And suffreth his wyf to go seken halwes, . . . . D.WB. 657
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . . D.WB. 838
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go, . . . . D.WB. 841
Wommen may go now saufly up and doun; . . . . D.WB. 878
Yet shal I yeve thee leve for to gon . . . . . D.WB. 908
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . . D.WB. 991



Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche.' . . . . D.WB. 1020
Taak al my good, and lat my body go.' . . . . . D.WB. 1061
And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . . D.WB. 1141
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. . . . . D.Fri. 1362
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go. . . . . D.Fri. 1465
'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon . D.Fri. 1469
And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. . . . D.Fri. 1530
Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . . . D.Fri. 1569
I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde, . . . . D.Fri. 1593
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon, . . . D.Sum. 1697
'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go, . . . D.Sum. 1836
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go theraboute.' . . . D.Sum. 1837
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'but o word er I go: . . . D.Sum. 1851
Into the temple whan they sholde gon . . . . . D.Sum. 1896
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . . D.Sum. 1942
A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . . D.Sum. 1965
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!" . . . D.Sum. 2026
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle. . . D.Sum. 2078
'A!' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with me!' . . D.Sum. 2144
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . D.Sum. 2241
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . D.Sum. 2242
And as she wolde over hir thresshfold gon . . . E.Cl. 288
Goon to Saluce upon hire to biholde. . . . . E.Cl. 420
Whan that he sholde out of the chambre go. . . . E.Cl. 515
That I shal goon, I wol goon whan yow leste. . . E.Cl. 847
Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 880
And Fortune ay they cursen as they goon; . . . E.Cl. 898
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go: . . . E.Cl. 1163
And go streight to the devel, whan I dye; . . . E.Mch. 1436
And leet alle othere from his herte goon, . . . . E.Mch. 1596
Nedeth namoore for hym to go ne ryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1615
And, whan they sye hir tyme, goon to reste. . . . E.Mch. 1804
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. . . E.Mch. 1806
Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste. . . . E.Mch. 1892
That alle ye go se this Damyan. . . . . E.Mch. 1923
She feyned hire as that she moste gon . . . . E.Mch. 1950
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2049
He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2090
That he sholde go biforn with his cliket. . . . . E.Mch. 2151
Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430
How that it koude go, and was of bras! . . . . F.Sq. 200
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon, . . . . F.Sq. 327
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . . . F.Sq. 364
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon . . . . F.Sq. 378
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go . . . . F.Sq. 591
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . F.Fkl. 777
Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne . F.Fkl. 809
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go; . . . F.Fkl. 851
They goon and pleye hem al the longe day; . . . F.Fkl. 905
For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go . . . . F.Fkl. 921
That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . . F.Fkl. 994
For to go love another mannes wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1004
And hoom they goon in joye and in solas, . . . F.Fkl. 1019
Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye; . . . F.Fkl. 1066
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go . . . . F.Fkl. 1067
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1103
And shippes by the brynke comen and gon; . . . F.Fkl. 1160
And swich confort he yaf hym for to gon . . . F.Fkl. 1167
'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste; . F.Fkl. 1217
Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon. . . F.Fkl. 1225
And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see. . . . . F.Fkl. 1334
For verray feere unnethe may she go. . . . . F.Fkl. 1347
Fro which ymage wolde she never go: . . . . . F.Fkl. 1392
They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . . . F.Fkl. 1490
As she was bown to goon the wey forth right . . . F.Fkl. 1503
For wel he spyed whan she wolde go . . . . . F.Fkl. 1506
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1580
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon . . . G.SN. 141
The savour myghte in me no depper go; . . . . G.SN. 250
Go with thy brother now, and thee baptise, . . . G.SN. 299
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go. . . . . G.SN. 337
And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?' . . . . G.SN. 448
'And sacrifie to oure goddes er thou go! . . . . G.SN. 488
To recomende to yow, er that I go, . . . . . G.SN. 544
So swatte that unnethe myghte it gon; . . . . G.CY. 563
As in effect, to hym, so moot I go! . . . . . G.CY. 634
And evermoore, where that ever they goon, . . . G.CY. 884
Passe over this, I go my tale unto. . . . . G.CY. 898
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon, . . G.CY. 911
And yet men ride and goon ful many a mile . . . G.CY. 987
That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . . . G.CY. 1060
Wherfore, to go to the conclusioun . . . . . G.CY. 1082
'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . G.CY. 1102
That he anon myghte go to his werkynge. . . . G.CY. 1115
And to hire labour spedily they gon. . . . . G.CY. 1143
But go with yow, and come with yow ageyn.' . . . G.CY. 1216
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe. . . . . G.CY. 1294
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . . G.CY. 1295
And thanne seyde the chanoun, 'Lat us gon . . . G.CY. 1331
As for to goon bisides in the weye. . . . . G.CY. 1416
I rede as for the beste lete it goon; . . . . . G.CY. 1475
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, . H.Mcp. 96
Goon ete wormes and swich wrecchednesse; . . . H.Mcp. 171
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . . H.Mcp. 177
I wol go to my tale as I bigan. . . . . H.Mcp. 237
certeyn caas, as for to goon peraventure . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute, . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'The horrible develes shulle goon and comen . . . I.Pars. 190–5
to goon above hym in the wey, or kisse . . . . I.Pars. 405–10

**Go**—*Continued*

pax, or been encensed, or goon to offryng . . . I.Pars. 405–10
But lat us go now to thilke horrible . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
leten hir sheepe . . . go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres, . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
'Manye,' seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . I.Pars. 820–5
lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,— . . . . BD. 136
Go faste in-to the grete se . . . . . BD. 140
And doo hit goon to Alcyone . . . . . BD. 145
Goo now faste, and hy the blyve!' . . . . . BD. 152
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'— . . . . . BD. 187
Out of his slepe, and gan to goon, . . . . . BD. 193
How that they wolde on huntyng goon, . . . . BD. 355
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde. . . . . BD. 371
Go hoodles in-to the drye se, . . . . . BD. 1027
Eek on that other syde where-so I go. . . . . Pity. 102
Ther is no more, but unto bed they go; . . . . Mars. 73
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye . . . PF. 55
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . PF. 127
Thurgh me men gon un-to the welle of Grace . . PF. 129
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde, . PF. 134
It may not gon, as ye wolde, in this weye; . . . PF. 544
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!' . . PF. 616
to gon in-to foreyne dirknesses as . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
knowen, and was wont to gon in . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
and many othre enforceden hem to gon ravyssche . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
hadde whilom demed hem bothe to gon . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
senat, han wilned to gon destroyen me, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
resceyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
vyolletes, ne go thow nat to the purpre . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
manere studies, gon certes by diverse . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
leet it goon ageyn, anoon the crop loketh . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
and yif thow coveytest be honour to gon byfore othere folk, . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon nat to the foordes Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
comaundest the tymes to gon from syn that age . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
as that my resoun or my proces ne go nat awey . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
disseyvid by false proposicioums that goon amys . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
enforceth hym to gon ayen god.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
enforceth hym to gone crepinge uppon his handes, whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
that mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
he stireth to gon by moevynge, he . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
feet, and to gon either by the grene . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
necessite ne constreyneth a man to gon . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
For now wol I gon streight to my matere, . . . TC.1. 53
He caste anon out of the town to go; . . . . . TC.1. 75
And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon Forth . . TC.1. 117
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon. . . . . TC.1. 133
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste. . . . TC.1. 357
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce . . TC.1. 517
Go henne away, for certes my deyinge . . . . TC.1. 572
Therfor go wey, there n'is no more to seye! . . . TC.1. 574
I have myselven seyn a blind man go, . . . . TC.1. 628
Ne alle the men that riden conne or go . . . . TC.1. 838
Anon, that I may gon aboute thy nede. . . . . TC.1. 863
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go. . . TC.1. 1040
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!' . . TC.2. 119
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'— . . TC.2. 209
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go!' . . . TC.2. 214
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go! . . . TC.2. 278
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon; . . . TC.2. 368
To temple go, that he th' images eteth? . . . . TC.2. 373
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . . TC.2. 396
That in this proces if ye depper go, . . . . . TC.2. 485
And I with that gan stille awey to gon, . . . . TC.2. 542
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC.2. 615
So whan it liked her to gon to reste, . . . . . TC.2. 911
And dide his herte into her brest to gon; . . . . TC.2. 929
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste!' . . . . TC.2. 944
'And I my-self shal therwith to her gon; . . . . TC.2. 1009
Do that I seye, and lat me therwith gon; . . . . TC.2. 1052
'Into the gardin go w', and ye shal here . . . . TC.2. 1114
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . . TC.2. 1163
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!' . . . TC.2. 1171
And streight into her chaumbre gan she gon; . . . TC.2. 1173
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon . . . . TC.2. 1226
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive, . . TC.2. 1513
Go now, farwel! and, Venus here to borwe, . . . TC.2. 1524
For love of God, and lat us faste go . . . . . TC.2. 1565
And seide to Deiphebus, 'Wol ye gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1601
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!' . . . TC.2. 1605
Quod Troilus, 'As sone as I may gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1684
That she may take her leve or that she go—' . . . TC.2. 1689
That al was wel; and out he gan to gon . . . . TC.2. 1711
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!' . . . . TC.2. 1724

**Go**—*Continued*

And two—thee Troilus, whan thou mayst gon, . . . TC.3. 194
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . . . . TC.3. 281
That privete go with us in this cas: . . . . . TC.3. 283
And after I go telle it two or three; . . . . . TC.3. 313
But certein is, to purpos for to go, . . . . . TC.3. 449
And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'— . . TC.3. 562
But that she graunted with him for to go . . . TC.3. 579
Although with him to gon it was no fere, . . . . TC.3. 583
'Now were it time a lady to gon henne! . . . . TC.3. 630
For hom to gon, it may not wel bi-tide.' . . . . TC.3. 644
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.'— . . . . . TC.3. 648
Than is it time for to gon to reste.' . . . . . TC.3. 672
More in the place out of the chaumbre gon. . . . TC.3. 676
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce, . . . TC.3. 691
And, shortly to the point right for to gon, . . . TC.3. 701
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'— . . . . TC.3. 740
But whether that ye dwelle or for him go, . . . TC.3. 929
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon, . . . TC.3. 1206
So loth to hem asonder gon it were, . . . . . TC.3. 1339
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . . . . TC.3. 1425
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave! . . . . TC.3. 1462
To torne ayein sone after that ye go, . . . . . TC.3. 1516
But of this thing right to th'effect to go, . . . . TC.3. 1580
But pleinly to th'effect right for to go, . . . . TC.3. 1677
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go, . . . TC.3. 1762
The smale beestes leet he gon biside. . . . . TC.3. 1781
On hem that sholden for the tretis go, . . . . TC.4. 136
Or rather dyen than she sholde go . . . . . TC.4. 163
The whiche he bad out faste for to go, . . . . TC.4. 222
Body that evere mighte on grounde go? . . . . TC.4. 304
Toward the bed gan softely to gon, . . . . . TC.4. 355
Al freshly newe, and lat Criseyde go! . . . . TC.4. 457
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine; . . . . TC.4. 474
Why n'iltow lete her from thy herte go? . . . . TC.4. 488
And thyn estat, she sholde go with me! . . . . TC.4. 584
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . TC.4. 593
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost. . . . . TC.4. 599
And if thou deye a martir, go to hevene! . . . . TC.4. 623
Mot gon, and thus departen fro my knight! . . . TC.4. 753
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . TC.4. 840
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trewely, . . . . TC.4. 939
In love also ther come and gon plesaunces? . . . TC.4. 1099
Thou to her go and make of this an ende; . . . TC.4. 1115
But whan that it was time for to go, . . . . . TC.4. 1124
And thou, my moder, far-wel, for I go! . . . . TC.4. 1207
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go, . . . . TC.4. 1243
To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . . . TC.4. 1276
But I wol go right to conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1284
In fourtenight, ne see you go ne ride. . . . . TC.4. 1327
And to and fro ek ride and go as blive, . . . . TC.4. 1355
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon, . . . . TC.4. 1361
The selve wit; but yit to lete her go . . . . . TC.4. 1425
And if ye gon, as I have told you yore, . . . . TC.4. 1497
In cas ye sholden to your fader go, . . . . . TC.4. 1509
And go w'anon: for, as in myn entente, . . . . TC.4. 1525
'But that ye speke, awey thus for to go . . . . TC.4. 1555
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost! . . . . TC.4. 1622
To have y-nough to do or-that she go? . . . . TC.5. 44 '
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone: . . . TC.5. 69
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go? . . . . . TC.5. 226
No-wher to gon,—but on the morwe he wente . . TC.5. 286
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . TC.5. 402
We mighte gon, if I shal sothly seyn, . . . . . TC.5. 487
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . . . . TC.5. 523
A cause he fond in towne for to go, . . . . . TC.5. 527
By lenger wey than it was wont to go; . . . . . TC.5. 662
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest: . . . . TC.5. 753
And her-upon to gon assaye her now, . . . . . TC.5. 788
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere . . . . . TC.5. 810
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live, . . . . TC.5. 888
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon! . . . . TC.5. 907
I am disposed bet, so mote I go, . . . . . TC.5. 984
And, or ye gon, thus muche I seye you here: . . . TC.5. 998
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!' . . . TC.5. 1127
And hom they gon, withouten more speche, . . . TC.5. 1131
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go. . . . . TC.5. 1138
'Allas! why let I you from hennes go, . . . . . TC.5. 1261
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle, . . . . TC.5. 1532
—Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragedie! . . . . TC.5. 1786
As streight as that they myghte go. . . . . HF.1. 197
And bad hym to Cartage go, . . . . . HF.1. 236
And slee me not! go noght awey!' . . . . . HF.1. 317
With him, and gan to shippe go. . . . . HF.1. 420
Bad him go into Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 430
But now wol I go out and see, . . . . . HF.1. 476
Although thou maist go in the daunce . . . . . HF.2. 131
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun. . . . . HF.2. 233
Enclyned is to go by kynde. . . . . HF.2. 241
Moveth thider for to go,. . . . . HF.2. 329
Bothe goon and also flee. . . . . HF.2. 426
Of that, and lat the reynes goon . . . . . HF.2. 443
To speke, or that I go fro thee, . . . . . HF.2. 547
And gan forth to the paleys goon. . . . . HF.2. 582
Thou shalt see me go as blyve . . . . . HF.3. 16
Tho gan I up the hill to goon, . . . . . HF.3. 75
By god! and therfor go your wey.' . . . . . HF.3. 471
And bad that he shulde faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 479
This messanger gan faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 493
And leet a certeyn wynd to go, . . . . . HF.3. 508

**Go**—*Continued*

Now go your wey, for ye be served; . . . . . HF.3. 532
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . . . HF.3. 580
That through the world her fame go, . . . . . HF.3. 584
Though they gon in ful bad lese.' . . . . . HF.3. 678
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,' . . . . . HF.3. 700
Tho gan I forth with him to goon, . . . . . HF.3. 826
That from thengyn is leten goon. . . . . HF.3. 844
To leten wel the soun out go. . . . . HF.3. 860
And I gan streighte to hym goon, . . . . . HF.3. 902
As fire is wont to quykke and go . . . . . HF.3. 988
Up to a wyndowe out to goon . . . . . HF.3. 994
And neither of hem myghte out go; . . . . . HF.3. 1004
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me! . . . . . HF.3. 1007
That I shal never fro thee go, . . . . . HF.3. 1010
And leet hem gon. Ther myghte I seen . . . . HF.3. 1027
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon, . . . . LGW. 34
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . . LGW. 62
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . . LGW. 198
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse, . . . . LGW. 201
Go, thanke now my lady here,' quod he. . . . . LGW. 454
Go now thy weye, thys penaunce is but lyte. . . . LGW. 495
And eke to goon to helle, rather than he, . . . . LGW. 514
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . LGW. 552
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west, . . . LGW. 563
With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . . LGW. 649
And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte. . . . LGW. 653
In as muche as thou suffrest for to goon . . . . LGW. 764
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon. . . LGW. 769
And forth out of the citee for to gone. . . . . LGW. 781
Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte . . . LGW. 838
Than fro the deth, for I wol go with the. . . . . LGW. 899
To goon with him, the contree for to spye. . . . LGW. 966
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride, . . LGW. 968
And comaunded hire messagers to go . . . . . LGW. 1091
Ne stede for the justyng wel to goon, . . . . . LGW. 1115
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!' LGW. 1213
And bad hir noryce and hir sustren gon . . . . LGW. 1346
And whan for age he myghte unnethes gon, . . . LGW. 1399
Latte hem goo rede Arganautikon . . . . . LGW. 1457 *var*
And shortely, to the poynt ryght for to go, . . . LGW. 1634
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.' . . . LGW. 1710
And ful prevely into the house they goon, . . . LGW. 1716
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go, . . LGW. 1775
Unto the buryinge of hir frendes go, . . . . . LGW. 1831
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone. . . . . LGW. 1973
And hath so queynte weyes for to go, . . . . . LGW. 2013
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go . . . . LGW. 2066
That she mote goon with me, if that I goo, . . . LGW. 2097
For Goddys love, that she moste ones gon . . . LGW. 2264
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon, . . LGW. 2277
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve; . . . LGW. 2281
But at the laste leve hath she to go. . . . . LGW. 2283
That he wol have hir, how-so that hyt go, . . . LGW. 2293
And prayed hym by signes for to goon . . . . LGW. 2367
But feyned hyr to goon on pilgrymage . . . . LGW. 2375
So derke hyt was, he kouthe no-wher go, . . . . LGW. 2415
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,— . . . LGW. 2539
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde. . LGW. 2622
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.' . LGW. 2671
He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . . LGW. 2704
And that she mighte not so faste go, . . . . . LGW. 2720
So curteisly I go, with love bounde, . . . . . Rosem. 13
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne . . . Form. A. 39
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on pressel . . . Fort. 52
Sith I, thunworthiest that may ride or go . . . Comp.A. 19
Artificial, fro sonne arisyng tyl it go to reste . . . Astr. 179–85
til he go to rest. But the day natural, that . . . Astr. 179–85
arisyng of the sonne til it go to rest, the . . . . Astr. 198–209
lete A and F goo fare wel tyl agaynst the . . . Astr. 251–8
For out of toun me list to gon . . . . . RR. 100
Into that gardyne for to goon. . . . . RR. 514
Tho gan I go a full grete pas, . . . . . RR. 525
So shett that I ne myght in gon, . . . . . RR. 529
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon, . . . . . RR. 734
Ne bode I never thennes go, . . . . . RR. 791
And bad me on the daunce go. . . . . RR. 808
Men myght[e] seen to go for nede . . . . . RR. 1123
Thanne hadde I will to gon and see . . . . . RR. 1311
And in that gardyn gan I goo, . . . . . RR. 1328
Whan that hym nedeth go no nere. . . . . RR. 1454
I myght unto the welle goo— . . . . . RR. 1551
Nolde I have left to goon and see . . . . . RR. 1655
Toward the roser gan I go. . . . . RR. 1659
No will hadde I fro thens yit goo; . . . . . RR. 1707
The more desir hadde I to goo . . . . . RR. 1788
Of force togidre they must goo. . . . . RR. 1796
That somonede me alway to goo . . . . . RR. 1815
And forth to gon [my] myght I sette, . . . . . RR. 1831
Fro you in no wise may I goo, . . . . . RR. 1954
Without abidyng, er they goon. . . . . RR. 2222
Who so with love wole goon or ride, . . . . . RR. 2351
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone. . . . . RR. 2396
But gone visyte without delay, . . . . . RR. 2432
For certainly, but if they go, . . . . . RR. 2434
Wherfore I wol gone her to sene, . . . . . RR. 2437
Who wote it nought, he may go lere . . . . . RR. 2451
That ofte thou wole goon and assay, . . . . . RR. 2454
And though thou go, yitt must thee nede . . . . RR. 2483
And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne . . . . . RR. 2504
Forto gone unto hire hous. . . . . RR. 2509

**Go**—*Continued*

To go that weye or faste bye; . . . . . RR. 2521
All pryvyly thanne shall thou goon, . . . . . RR. 2649
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd . . . . RR. 2655
Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore, . . . . . RR. 2659
Go putte thi-silf in jupartie, . . . . . RR. 2666
Shall kysse thee er thou go away, . . . . . RR. 2676
Bihoveth to gone out of contree, . . . . . RR. 2712
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte, . . . . . RR. 2859
To gete comfort to hym thou goo, . . . . . RR. 2861
Fle hennes, Felowe! I rede thee goo, . . . . . RR. 3149
I can not sene how thou maist goo . . . . . RR. 3248
That suffrith no man thider goo. . . . . RR. 3258
Fro me he made hym forto go; . . . . . RR. 3359
Mekely I rede thou go hym to, . . . . . RR. 3382
Agayn to Daunger forto go, . . . . . RR. 3393
But over hegge durst I not goo, . . . . . RR. 3398
For I durst not over goo . . . . . RR. 3487
They go to Daunger anoon-right, . . . . . RR. 3503
Fro love his herte may not goo. . . . . RR. 3524
Nowe have I leave over al to go, . . . . . RR. 3620
As it were woode in wawis goo. . . . . RR. 3776
That he shal have no myght to goo . . . . . RR. 3948
Go we to Daunger hastily, . . . . . RR. 3983
He seide, 'Oute of my witte I goo; . . . . . RR. 4066
And now I woot that I mote goo . . . . . RR. 4119
Full nygh out of my witt I goo. . . . . RR. 4410
Seide that Hope, where so I goo, . . . . . RR. 4439
To gon at large and to be free. . . . . RR. 4512
Now late it goon as it may goo, . . . . . RR. 4591
Love makith all to goon myswey, . . . . . RR. 4766
To leve his abite and gone his way; . . . . . RR. 4914
Who wote it nought, he may wel goo . . . . . RR. 4942
For thidir byhoveth thee to goo. . . . . RR. 4991
That never out of hir court goo. . . . . RR. 4996
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made . . . . RR. 5021
But how that evere the game go . . . . . RR. 5027
And not coveite to go with childe. . . . . RR. 5038
I wole that they to-gedre go, . . . . . RR. 5079
I may not go noon other gate, . . . . . RR. 5167
But in ech place where they go, . . . . . RR. 5498
And synge "Go fare-wel, feldefare." . . . . . RR. 5510
Frende in this case wole gone his way, . . . . . RR. 5529
To paradys the sonner go . . . . . RR. 5644
Fre in the eir thou shalt up go, . . . . . RR. 5654
Gone right by the same yates; . . . . . RR. 5722
He axide hir leve to gone the way . . . . . RR. 5836
Go bye a courser, blak or white, . . . . . RR. 5903
In what habit that ever they go, . . . . . RR. 6153
That wolen in an abit goo, . . . . . RR. 6159
I may wel in her abit go, . . . . . RR. 6167
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces, . . . . . RR. 6175
For he shulde go with lambis whyte, . . . . . RR. 6261
And go thurgh alle regiouns, . . . . . RR. 6351
Shal gone and pleyne me openly . . . . . RR. 6422
I wole forth and to hym gone, . . . . . RR. 6437
But pore folk that gone by strete, . . . . . RR. 6455
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6486
I wole go with hym to his grave; . . . . . RR. 6512
That he ne shal, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6591
For he that wole gone ydilly . . . . . RR. 6599
To gone and purchasen her nede. . . . . RR. 6607
They done not wel, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6623
He yeveth hym good to late hym go. . . . . RR. 6676
Thanne may he go a-begging yerne, . . . . . RR. 6719
Thanne may he yit a-begging go. . . . . RR. 6726
May gone aboute and begge his breed, . . . . . RR. 6733
Yit may he go his breed begging; . . . . . RR. 6744
Fro dore to dore he may go trace, . . . . . RR. 6745
And forto maken hym doun to go . . . . . RR. 6934
And tellen folk where so we go, . . . . . RR. 6953
And wole to worldly ese go, . . . . . RR. 7282
For noon abit in which I go. . . . . RR. 7320
And toke her way and forth they gone, . . . . . RR. 7348
That they wolde gone in tapinage, . . . . . RR. 7361
And squierly forthe gan he gon; . . . . . RR. 7413
Are commen, as pylgrimes gon aboute; . . . . . RR. 7484
Wel nygh on fote alway we go; . . . . . RR. 7485
To fysshen synful menne we go, . . . . . RR. 7490
That he dare neyther come ne go; . . . . . RR. 7533
He wolde come and gone al daye; . . . . . RR. 7552
Go herber yow elles-where than heere, . . . . . RR. 7584
Unto the Rose forto go, . . . . . RR. 7630
For sith he myght not come and gone . . . . . RR. 7657

**Go** *see* **Ago, Agone, Ga, Overgo**

**Goat**

A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot; . . . . A.Prol. 688
For al the world they stynken as a goot; . . . . G.CY. 886
Nomore than is a gote ramage. . . . . RR. 5384

**Gobbet**

He seyde he hadde a gobet of the seyl . . . . A.Prol. 696
feld, and founde ther a gobet of gold . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

**Gobbets**

the gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5

**God**

God loved he best, with al his hoole herte, . . . A.Prol. 533
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . . . A.Prol. 573
'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede, . . . A.Prol. 769
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere, . . . . A.Kn. 886

**God**—*Continued*

God helpe me so, me list ful yvele pleye.' . . . A.Kn. 1127
Of purveiaunce of God, or of Fortune, . . . . A.Kn. 1252
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . A.Kn. 1282
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe, . . . . A.Kn. 1389
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite; . . . A.Kn. 1520
And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1599
The purveiaunce that God hath seyn biforn, . . A.Kn. 1665
'The god of love, a *benedicite*, . . . . . A.Kn. 1785
He may be cleped a god for his myracles, . . . A.Kn. 1788
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . A.Kn. 1802
By God, than woot a cokkow or an hare. . . . A.Kn. 1810
And God so wisly on my soule rewe . . . . . A.Kn. 1863
This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . . . A.Kn. 2046
As fer as God hath maked see or lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2104
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159
For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . A.Kn. 2248
'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . . A.Kn. 2373
And Mars, the stierne god armypotente, . . . . A.Kn. 2441
Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . . A.Kn. 2529
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . A.Kn. 2558
'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . A.Kn. 2563
For love of God, and herkneth what I seye. . . . A.Kn. 2782
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— A.Kn. 3064
And God, that al this wyde world hath wroght, . A.Kn. 3099
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 3108
Or I wol dyen, also God me save!' . . . . . A.Mil. 3281
A myrie child he was, so God me save, . . . . A.Mil. 3325
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369
God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3427
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke.' A.Mil. 3491
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526
This ordinance is seyd; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592
'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . . A.Mil. 3709
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef, . . A.Mil. 3792
My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . A.Mil. 3795
This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854
I pray to God his nekke mote breke. . . . . A.Rv. 3918
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036
I is ful wight, God waat, as is a raa; . . . . . A.Rv. 4086
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.' . . . . A.Rv. 4089
But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . A.Rv. 4118
And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe!' . . A.Rv. 4247
'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have mysgon; . A.Rv. 4252
And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee, . . . A.Rv. 4322
I pray to God, so yeve me sorwe and care, . . . A.Co. 4335
But God forbede that we stynte heere. . . . . A.Co. 4339
Now for the love of God and of Seint John, . . . B.ML. 18
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see! . . . . B.ML. 156
I prey to God, in honour hire susteene, . . . . B.ML. 160
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe; . . B.ML. 169
Is written, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . B.ML. 195
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gyde! . . B.ML. 245
But oon avow to grete God I heete, . . . . . B.ML. 334
And in a ship al steerelees, God woot, . . . . B.ML. 439
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte. . . . B.ML. 476
God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . . B.ML. 477
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede. . . . . B.ML. 504
And wente his wey, ther God yeve hym meschance! B.ML. 602
'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . . B.ML. 639
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe, . . B.ML. 733
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782
'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.ML. 813
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . B.ML. 873
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . B.ML. 907
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!— . B.ML. 914
The peple of God? I seye, for this entente, . . . B.ML. 942
That right as God spirit of vigour sente . . . . B.ML. 943
And othere lordes, God woot many oon, . . . . B.ML. 962
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . . B.ML. 1019
'But God woot,' quod this senatour also, . . . B.ML. 1023
'Now God,' quod he, 'and alle his halwes brighte, . B.ML. 1060
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . B.ML. 1146
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . B.ML. 1155
We leven alle in the grete God,' quod he, . . . B.Sh. 1181
And seyde thus: 'Ye, God woot al,' quod she, . . B.Sh. 1303
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1305
And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbede . . . . B.Sh. 1315
By God and by this porthors I yow swere, . . . B.Sh. 1325
'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Seint Martyn! . B.Sh. 1338
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . B.Sh. 1356
As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . B.Sh. 1360
And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . B.Sh. 1383
'Now elles God forbede, sire,' quod she; . . . . B.Sh. 1398
For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . . B.Sh. 1416
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gyde! . . . B.Sh. 1449
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454
God helpe me so, I wolde it were youres! . . . B.Sh. 1464
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . B.Sh. 1476
Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise, . . . B.Sh. 1535
I thanke yow, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . B.Sh. 1545
'Namoore,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough!' . B.Sh. 1570
'By God,' quod he, 'I am a litel wrooth . . . . B.Sh. 1573
And woot ye why? By God, as that I gesse . . B.Sh. 1575
But nathelees, by God, oure hevene kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute . . . B.Sh. 1596
By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde. . . . B.Sh. 1614
Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . B.Sh. 1623

**God**—*Continued*

God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628
And namely ther thonour of God shal sprede. . . B.Pri. 1767
O grete God that parfournest thy laude . . . . B.Pri. 1797
Ther he is now, God leve us for to meete! . . . B.Pri. 1873
That of his mercy God, so merciable, . . . . . B.Pri. 1878
God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . . . B.Th. 2098
That, also wisly God my soule blesse, . . . . B.Mel. 2112
'By God,' quod he, 'for pleynly, at a word, . . . B.Mel. 2119
with the grace of God shal warisshe and . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
day to nyght that with the grace of God . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
thanne, by the grace of God, conseille . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
to thee over me the maistrie, and God forbede . . B.Mel. 2245–50
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
the perfeccioun of God, that is his maker. . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
conseil wommen venquisshe men, God woot . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
the peple of God in the regne of Assuerus . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
goode and profitable, oure Lord God of hevene . . B.Mel. 2295–300
to the heighe God that he wol be youre . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
axe it of God." And afterward, thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
yow displese; for God woot that as in . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
David, that seith, "If God ne kepe the citee, . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
The fer cause is Almyghty God, . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
me why that God suffred men to do . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
juggementz of oure Lord God Almyghty . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
that God, which that is ful of justice and . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
for whiche defautes God hath suffred yow . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
"The joye of God," he seith, "is perdurable," that is to B.Mel. 2700–5
that is to seyn, oure Lord God, . . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
shul have God in youre herte, and for no . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
may in any manere displese God, that is . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
litel good with the love of God, than to . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
the love of his Lord God." . . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
man that after God and good conscience, . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
hand of oure Lord God Almyghty. . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
from oure Lord God of hevene." . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
God yeve hym victorie [no more than he . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
been called children of God." ' . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
that ye make pees bitwene God and yow, . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
biforn, God hath suffred yow to have . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God wol . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
to God, he chaungeth the hertes of . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconsiled . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
entente that God Almyghty have mercy . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
and thonked God, of whom procedeth . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
to this ende, that God of his endelees . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
oure Lord God, he is so free and so merciable . . B.Mel. 3075–80
I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . B.Mk. 3122
I pray to God, yeve hym confusioun . . . . B.Mk. 3133
God yeve me sorwe! but and I were a pope, . . . B.Mk. 3140
God woot, no Lussheburghes payen ye! . . . . B.Mk. 3152
And was to God Almyghty consecrat, . . . . . B.Mk. 3207
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee, . . B.Mk. 3231
Thus heelpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . B.Mk. 3236
He wende that God that sit in magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3358
Til God relessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . B.Mk. 3367
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere . . . B.Mk. 3369
He knew that God was ful of myght and grace. . B.Mk. 3372
And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente . . . B.Mk. 3400
And he was proud, and no-thyng God ne dradde, . B.Mk. 3402
And therfore God greet wreche upon hym sente, . B.Mk. 3403
That God of hevene hath domynacioun . . . . B.Mk. 3409
And thanne hadde God of hym compassioun, . . B.Mk. 3411
And art rebel to God and art his foo; . . . . B.Mk. 3415
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . B.Mk. 3421
God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardye, . . . B.Mk. 3590
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere! . . . B.Mk. 3626
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712
By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice; . . . . B.Mk. 3715
'Nabugodonosor was god,' sayde hee, . . . . B.Mk. 3752
'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee.' . . . B.Mk. 3753
Wenynge that God ne myghte his pride abate. . . B.Mk. 3780
God for his manace hym so soore smoot . . . . B.Mk. 3789
God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . . B.Mk. 3799
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805
And knew God lord of every creature. . . . . B.Mk. 3812
Sire Monk, namoore of this, so God yow blesse! . . B.NP. 3978
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente . . . B.NP. 4018
By God, me mette I was in swich meschief . . . B.NP. 4084
Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright, . . B.NP. 4086
Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . . B.NP. 4099
Ne noon avauntour, by that God above! . . . . B.NP. 4107
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is. . B.NP. 4112
By God, men may in olde bookes rede . . . . B.NP. 4164
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . . B.NP. 4240
To God, that is so just and resonable, . . . . B.NP. 4244
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . . B.NP. 4287
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte . . . . B.NP. 4310
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace; . . . B.NP. 4349
That highte March, whan God first maked man, . B.NP. 4378
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . B.NP. 4396
But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . . B.NP. 4424
Though God forwoot it er that it was wroght; . . B.NP. 4438
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse! . . . B.NP. 4485
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me, . . . . B.NP. 4598
I shal seye sooth to yow, God help me so!' . . . B.NP. 4615
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee!' . . . . B.NP. 4622

**God**—*Continued*

'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce, B.NP. 4623
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.NP. 4634
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas, . . . C.Doc. 242
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . C.Doc. 248
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . C.Doc. 278
That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . . C.Doc. 282
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . . C.Pard. 304
God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie! . . . C.Pard. 308
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng . . . . C.Pard. 457
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . C.Pard. 523
Of whiche the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.' . C.Pard. 533
And yet, God woot, Sampsoun drank never no wyn. C.Pard. 555
Thurgh verray God that is omnipotent, . . . . C.Pard. 576
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . . . C.Pard. 633
How that the seconde heeste of God is that; . . . C.Pard. 647
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordes, God yow see!' . . C.Pard. 715
And God be with yow, where ye go or ryde; . . C.Pard. 748
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!' . . C.Pard. 750
By God and by the hooly sacrement! . . . . C.Pard. 757
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . C.Pard. 766
Of God, that sholde lyve so murye as I!' . . . C.Pard. 843
A thyng that, al so God my soule save! . . . . C.Pard. 860
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . C.Pard. 904
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . . . D.WB. 5
Beside a welle Jhesus, God and man, . . . . . D.WB. 15
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; . . . . D.WB. 28
As, wolde God, it leveful were to me . . . . D.WB. 37
Which yifte of God hadde he for alle his wyvys! . D.WB. 39
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit, . . . D.WB. 41
'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve! . . D.WB. 44
That hye God defended mariage . . . . . D.WB. 60
For hadde God comanded maydenhede . . . . D.WB. 69
But ther as God lust yive it of his myght. . . . D.WB. 78
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse, . . . . D.WB. 102
And everich hath of God a propre yifte, . . . . D.WB. 103
Of engendrure, ther we nat God displese. . . . . D.WB. 128
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us, . . . . D.WB. 147
If I be daungerous, God yeve me sorwe; . . . . D.WB. 151
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . D.WB. 164
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke . . . D.WB. 201
They loved me so wel, by God above, . . . . D.WB. 207
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spitously. . . . D.WB. 223
Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschance . . D.WB. 260 *var*
Deceite, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive . . . D.WB. 401
As helpe me verray God omnipotent, . . . . D.WB. 423
Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth.' . . . D.WB. 450
But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Joce! . . D.WB. 483
By God, in erthe I was his purgatorie, . . . . D.WB. 489
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song . . . D.WB. 491
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . D.WB. 493
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . D.WB. 504
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . D.WB. 525
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun. . . . D.WB. 530
And so I dide ful often, God it woot, . . . . . D.WB. 539
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . . D.WB. 586
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go . . . D.WB. 596
As help me God, I was a lusty oon, . . . . . D.WB. 605
For God so wys be my savacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 621
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . . . D.WB. 634
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I. . . . . D.WB. 663
By God! if wommen hadde writen stories, . . . . D.WB. 693
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat . . . . D.WB. 703
As help me God, I shal thee never smyte. . . . . D.WB. 805
God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde . . . . D.WB. 823
I prey to God, that sit in magestee, . . . . . D.WB. 826
With swich answere as God wolde hym purveye, . D.WB. 917
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!' . . . . D.WB. 1103
Prowesse of man, for God of his goodnesse . . . D.WB. 1129
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde . . . D.WB. 1150
Thy gentillesse cometh fro God allone; . . . . D.WB. 1162
Yet may the hye God, and so hope I, . . . . . D.WB. 1173
The hye God, on whom that we bileeve, . . . . D.WB. 1178
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe. . . . D.WB. 1202
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood, . . . D.WB. 1242
God sende hem soone verray pestilence! . . . . D.WB. 1264
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf! . . D.Fri. 1270
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot! . . . . D.Fri. 1292
I spare nat to taken, God it woot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1435
Wel be we met, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . D.Fri. 1443
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God woot, never a deel. . . D.Fri. 1555
I pray God save thee! and Seinte Loy! . . . . D.Fri. 1564
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice; . . . D.Fri. 1578
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?' . . D.Fri. 1585
'Allas!' quod she, 'God woot I have no gilt.' . . . D.Fri. 1612
And God, that maked after his ymage . . . . D.Fri. 1642
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder; . . . . D.Sum. 1673
His spirit God restored of his grace . . . . . D.Sum. 1702
God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere! . . . D.Sum. 1707
Thanked be God! in wele and habundaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1723
'Thomas,' quod he, 'God yelde yow! ful ofte . . D.Sum. 1772
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful soore, . D.Sum. 1784
And for oure othere freendes, God hem blesse. . . D.Sum. 1787
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . D.Sum. 1807
In al the chirche, God so save me!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1809
'Ye, God amende defautes, sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1810
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended, . . . . D.Sum. 1834
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewe!' . . . . D.Sum. 1850
In my avisioun, so God me wisse! . . . . . D.Sum. 1858

**God**—*Continued*

They may now, God be thanked of his loone! . . D.Sum. 1861
Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght . . . . D.Sum. 1886
With hye God, that is oure lyves leche, . . . . D.Sum. 1892
Been to the hye God moore acceptable . . . . D.Sum. 1913
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele II . . D.Sum. 1948
The hye God, that al this world hath wroght, . . D.Sum. 1972
Abhomynable unto the God of hevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2006
And therfore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . D.Sum. 2013
An irous man God sende hym litel myght. . . . D.Sum. 2014
And yet, God woot, unnethe the fundement . . . D.Sum. 2103
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones! . . . D.Sum. 2106
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . . . D.Sum. 2112
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!' . . . . D.Sum. 2169
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village, . . . . D.Sum. 2177
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle, . . . . D.Sum. 2187
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!' . . . . D.Sum. 2193
'How that me thynketh?' quod she; 'so God me speede! . . . . . D.Sum. 2205
What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee, . . D.Sum. 2207
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye, . . . D.Sum. 2210
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!' . . D.Sum. 2252
Youre noble confessour there, God hym save! . . D.Sum. 2265
I prey to God so yeve his soule reste! . . . . E.C1. 30
Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme. . . . E.C1. 133
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede! . . . . . E.C1. 136
For, God it woot, that children ofte been . . . . E.C1. 155
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen . . . E.C1. 157
But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.C1. 206
Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent, . . . . E.C1. 274
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace, . . . E.C1. 395
Nedelees, God woot, he thoghte hire for taffraye. . E.C1. 455
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me; . . . E.C1. 491
Ther may no-thyng, God so my soule save! . . . E.C1. 505
Er she with childe was; but, as God wolde, . . . E.C1. 611
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye. E.C1. 616
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste. . . . E.C1. 718
The heighe God take I for my witnesse, . . . . E.C1. 821
That thonke I God, and yow, to whom I preye . . E.C1. 830
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . . . . E.C1. 839
And of youre newe wyf God of his grace . . . . E.C1. 841
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . . E.C1. 852
I prey to God yeve hire prosperitee; . . . . . E.C1. 1034
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for us deyde, . . E.C1. 1062
Ne never hadde, as God my soule save! . . . . E.C1. 1064
And nat to sleen my children, God forbeede! . . . E.C1. 1076
Grant mercy lord god thanke it yow quod she . . E.C1. 1088 *var*
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . . E.C1. 1096
Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . . E.C1. 1151
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . E.C1. 1171
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle! . . . . . E.Mch. 1232
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God yow blesse! E.Mch. 1240
With which that first God man and womman bond. E.Mch. 1262
And certeinly, as sooth as God is kyng, . . . . E.Mch. 1267
And if that thou be syk, so God me save! . . . E.Mch. 1301
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse! . . . E.Mch. 1308
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . E.Mch. 1325
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . . . E.Mch. 1327
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf; . . . E.Mch. 1352
Or elles preye to God hym for to sende . . . . E.Mch. 1353
The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee . . . E.Mch. 1373
And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . E.Mch. 1401
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended, . . . E.Mch. 1404
And eek thise olde wydwes, God it woot, . . . . E.Mch. 1423
Of children, to thonour of God above, . . . . E.Mch. 1449
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt, . . . . E.Mch. 1457
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . . E.Mch. 1489
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be, . . . E.Mch. 1493
By God, ther nys no man in al this toun, . . . E.Mch. 1510
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere . . . E.Mch. 1544
And yet, God woot, my neighebores aboute, . . . E.Mch. 1549
Which purpos was plesant to God, seyde he, . . . E.Mch. 1621
And thanked God that he myghte han hire al, . . E.Mch. 1629
Oother than this, God of his hygh myracle, . . . E.Mch. 1660
And elles, God forbede, but he sente . . . . . E.Mch. 1665
I hope to God hereafter shul ye knowe . . . . . E.Mch. 1674
Fareth now wel, God have yow in his grace.' . . E.Mch. 1688
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, E.Mch. 1707
Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is, . . . . . E.Mch. 1730
Now wolde God ye myghte wel endure . . . . E.Mch. 1758
But God forbede that I dide al my myght, . . . E.Mch. 1761
Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght, . . . E.Mch. 1762
God shilde us alle from youre aqueyntance! . . . E.Mch. 1787
God graunte thee thyn hoomly fo tespye, . . . E.Mch. 1792
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte E.Mch. 1851
God be thyn helpe, I kan no bettre seye. . . . . E.Mch. 1874
I kan nat seye; but grete God above . . . . . E.Mch. 1974
Though he be god of gardyns, for to telle . . . E.Mch. 2035
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo, . . E.Mch. 2113
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . E.Mch. 2125
So wisly God my soule brynge in blisse! . . . . E.Mch. 2175
I prey to God that never dawe the day . . . . E.Mch. 2195
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee. . . . . E.Mch. 2290
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2291
And in his elde he verray God forsook; . . . . E.Mch. 2299
And if that God ne hadde, as seith the book, . . E.Mch. 2300
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.' . . . . E.Mch. 2375
God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen! . . E.Mch. 2377
Thonked be God! with bothe myne eyen two, . . E.Mch. 2385

**God**—*Continued*

God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd. . . . . E.Mch. 2392
God blesse us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . E.Mch. 2418
'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro! . . . E.Mch. 2420
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace, . . F.Sq. 458
As wisly helpe me grete God of kynde! . . . . F.Sq. 469
Right so this god of love, this ypocryte, . . . . F.Sq. 514
God woot, and he, that otherwise noght,— . . . F.Sq. 534
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo. . . . . F.Sq. 573
Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slye— . . . F.Sq. 672
If that thou lyve! God yeve thee good chaunce, . . F.Fkl. 679
I prey to God that it may plesen yow, . . . . F.Fkl. 707
Ne wolde never God bitwixe us tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 756
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . F.Fkl. 765
'Eterne God, that thurgh thy purveiaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 865
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,— . . . F.Fkl. 871
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . F.Fkl. 888
But wolde God that alle thise rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 891
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . F.Fkl. 967
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were grave! . F.Fkl. 976
By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf! . . . . F.Fkl. 983
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above! . . . F.Fkl. 989
He seyde, 'Appollo, god and governour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1031
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . F.Fkl. 1223
Repenteth yow, for thilke God above, . . . . F.Fkl. 1321
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so, . . . . F.Fkl. 1329
Upon the pavement,—God yeve hem myschaunce! . F.Fkl. 1374
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys! . . F.Fkl. 1470
For God so wisly have mercy upon me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1475
But God forbede, for his blisful myght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1610
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone, . . G.SN. 38
Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede, . . . G.SN. 125
To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . . . G.SN. 135
Valerian, corrected as God wolde, . . . . . G.SN. 162
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . G.SN. 207
The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste, . . . G.SN. 239
The aungel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught, . G.SN. 267
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte . . . G.SN. 278
"Ther nys but o God, lord in soothfastnesse,"— . G.SN. 335
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . G.SN. 351
The aungel of God, and every maner boone . . . G.SN. 356
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone. . . . . G.SN. 357
The false feith, to trowe in God allone. . . . . G.SN. 378
Is verray God, this is al oure sentence, . . . . G.SN. 418
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501
That myghty God is in his hevenes hye, . . . . G.SN. 508
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye! . . . G.CY. 583
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good chaunce!' . . . . . G.CY. 593
God help me so, for he shal never thee!— . . . G.CY. 641
God it amende! I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . . G.CY. 651
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . . . G.CY. 665
Now wolde God, my witte myghte suffise . . . G.CY. 715
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I. . . . G.CY. 723
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wynne, . G.CY. 740
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . G.CY. 839
But, unto God of hevene I make avow, . . . . G.CY. 865
And God forbede that al a compaignye . . . . G.CY. 996
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . . G.CY. 1046
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.CY. 1048
Quod the chanoun, 'and ellis God forbeede.' . . . G.CY. 1064
God kepe us from his false dissymulynge! . . . G.CY. 1073
Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falshede! . . . G.CY. 1274
'Stoupeth adoun, by God, ye be to blame, . . . G.CY. 1327
'For love of God, that for us alle deyde, . . . . G.CY. 1351
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save; . . . G.CY. 1361
By God, they wolden han so greet envye . . . . G.CY. 1372
'God it forbeede,' quod the preest; 'what say ye? . G.CY. 1375
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevene . G.CY. 1472
For who so maketh God his adversarie, . . . . G.CY. 1476
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* G.CY. 1481
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! H.Mcp. 15
Seyde to oure Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse, . . H.Mcp. 21
But God it woot, ther may no man embrace . . . H.Mcp. 160
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother, . . . H.Mcp. 221
'By God!' quod he, 'I synge nat amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 248
My sone, God of his endelees goodnesse . . . . H.Mcp. 322
To speke of God, in honour and preyere. . . . H.Mcp. 331
A jangler is to God abhomynable. . . . . H.Mcp. 343
I pray to God so yeve hym right good chaunce . . I.Pars. 20
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre; . . . I.Pars. 44
And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.' . . . I.Pars. 74
Oure sweete Lord God of hevene, . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh . . . I.Pars. 115–20
seith Salomon, that in the drede of God . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
of this seed is the love of God, and the . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
heete draweth the herte of a man to God, . . . I.Pars. 120–5
the lawe of God is the love of God. . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
and hate; he that loveth God kepeth . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
And God seith in the Apocalipse, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
synned ye were the children of God, and . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
lymes of the regne of God; but for youre . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
and no delit, as God seith by the prophete . . . I.Pars. 140–5
seith thus: 'Though I wiste that God . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
—neither God ne man—ne sholde never . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
moore is he thral, and moore to God . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
O goode God! wel oghte man have . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
O goode God! ye wommen . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
O goode God! muchel oghte a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5

**God**—*Continued*

seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
biforn God and biforn every creature; . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
to God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may awhile . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
biforn God by penitence in this world, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
shall have defaute of the sighte of God; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
for certes, the sighte of God is the lyf . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
which God seith by the prophete Jeremye, . . . I.Pars. 185–90
al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
of mete and drinke, for God seith . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
is no frend; for neither God, ne no . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
bothe day and nyght, as God seith by . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
ordre of rule, and al be it so that God . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
David seith, 'God shal destroie the fruyt . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
for God that is hir juge shal be withouten . . . I.Pars. 225–30
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
richesse, or elles that God wole the rather . . . I.Pars. 240–5
lif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
it is sooth that God and resoun and . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
as thus: God sholde have . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
be subget ne obeisant to God, that is his . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
is rebel to God, right so is bothe sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
thanne as resoun is rebel to God, therfore . . . I.Pars. 265–70
God shal gerdone a man for his goode . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
the foode of God), and he shal soupe with me' (by . . I.Pars. 290–5
penaunce that God shal yeven hym his . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
agayns the lawe of God, and yet his . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
is agayns the reverence of God; . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
agayn the lawe of God with perfit . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
nat availle. For certes, God Almyghty . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God . . . I.Pars. 300–5
and therfore yeveth hym God pleynly his . . . I.Pars. 305–10
remembrance of God, that my preyere . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkednesse,' . . . I.Pars. 305–10
for, trusteth wel, to love God is for to . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
of God. And therfore, he that first was . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
othere beestes that God hadde maked, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
'Why comaunded God to yow ye sholde nat eten of every . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
of the fruyt . . . God forbad us for to ete, . . I.Pars. 325–30
for sothe, God woot that what day that . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
of God. I seye, forasmuche as man . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
is nat obeisaunt to God, that is his Lord, . . . I.Pars. 335–40
and by the grace of God thurgh penitence, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
consentynge departeth God fro man,—'and . . . I.Pars. 355–60
to God moore and moore. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
in his herte as the love of God, or moore. . . . I.Pars. 365–70
that is nat biset in God, ne doon . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
man love it lasse than God, yet is it . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
the love of God, or moore. Deedly synne, as seith . I.Pars. 365–70
turneth his herte fro God, which that is verray . I.Pars. 365–70
every thyng, save God of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
which that he oweth al to God with al . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
creature, so muche he bireveth fro God, . . . I.Pars. 365–70
he that is dettour to God ne yeldeth nat . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
ne yeldeth nat to God al his dette, that is to seyn, al . I.Pars. 370–5
of engendrure, to the honour of God, or . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
'If a man love God in swich manere that al that ever . I.Pars. 380–5
he dooth is in the love of God, and for . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
the love of God verraily, for he brenneth . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
in the love of God, looke, how muche . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
the comandements of God and to his . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
wommen, God woot that though the . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
of silver; for which God seith, by . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
lordshipes, and God yeve that they . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
and shrewednesses, and nat God of hevene.' . . . I.Pars. 440–5
amendement, right as God yaf his . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Joseph, right so God wol yeve his . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
of goodes of nature; God woot that . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
for, God woot, the flessh is a ful greet . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
God woot, desir to have commendacioun . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
God of hevene. Another is, whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
the grace that God hath yeve to . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
of inpacience agayns God, and somtyme . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
Agayns God it is whan a man . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
First is the lovynge of God principal, and . . . I.Pars. 515–20
that is God of hevene. Thy neighebore . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
alle goodnesse, and therfore seith God, . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
of God, and soothly, thy freend . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
shaltow love in God. I seye, thyn . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
God nolde nat receyven us to his . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
This ire is so displesant to God . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
of God, that is to seyn, the vertu that is . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
the man fro God that is his rightful lord. . . . I.Pars. 545–50
ful fer fro the mercy of God in thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
in dede, as he that arretteth upon God, . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
or blameth God of thyng of which he . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
is hymself gilty, or despiseth God, and . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
in hir hertes ful wikkedly of God and of . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
God passeth alle his werkes, it is so greet, . . . I.Pars. 580–5
is expres agayn the comandement of God; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
God seith, 'Thow shalt nat take . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
thanne rule yow after the lawe of God . . . . I.Pars. 590–5

**God**—*Continued*

to the worshipe of God, and helpyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
by God, and by al hooly Chirche; . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
any effect, it may be peraventure that God . . . I.Pars. 605–10
been lyk to Judas, that bitraysed [God, . . . . I.Pars. 615–20 *em*
regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
of God, and by his suffrance, be it meselrie, . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
housbondes, as bihoveth in God, and ye . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
for God loveth bettre that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
we shal yeve rekenynge of hem bifore God. . . . I.Pars. 645–50
vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
to perfourne the doctrine of God and of . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
that dooth the service of God . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
heriynge and adowrynge of God. . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
preiynge to God for amendement of hire . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
maketh that God hath abhomynacion of . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
despeir of the mercy of God, that comth . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
Certes, the mercy of God is . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
for to thynken on God, and for to honoure . . . I.Pars. 705–10
for to honoure God, and to yeven almesse to the poure, I.Pars. 705–10
he that dredeth God he spareth nat to doon that him . I.Pars. 710–5
oghte doon, and he that loveth God he . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
wol doon diligence to plese God by his . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
he wole turne to God; and certes that is a greet folie. . I.Pars. 715–20
and hope in God, and in his seintes, to . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
the confort of God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of . I.Pars. 740–5
firste thyng that God deffended in the . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
loveth his tresor biforn God an ydolastre, thurgh this . I.Pars. 750–5
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned . . . I.Pars. 770–5
there as God hath ordeyned that a regne . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
aperteneth to the seintuarie of God, and . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
temporeel catel the yifte that God hadde . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
for by this synne God forleseth the chirche . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
reneiynge of God, and hate of his . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
of God, as I have seyd. . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
the comandement of God. Glotonye is unmesurable appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
hire God, and hire glorie in confusioun of . . . I.Pars. 820–5
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe. God woot . I.Pars. 835–40
to God, for he seyde hymself, 'Do no . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
lecherie God dreynte al the world at . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
was maked of God hymself in paradys, . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
hooly chirche. And nat oonly that God forbad avow-trie . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals; God woot . . . I.Pars. 855–60
he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet, . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
muche as God forbad leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
breken the temple of God spiritually, and stelen the vessel of . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
and synne so horrible agayns God, . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
and agayns my lord? God it forbeede!' . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
the comandement of God and defoulen the auctour of I.Pars. 880–5
gretter synne for to breken it; for God made mariage . I.Pars. 880–5
service of God; and therfore is the . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
lawe of God they sholde be slayn. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
specially titled to God, and of the special . . . I.Pars. 890–5
meignee of God, for which, whan they . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
traytours of God and of his peple, for they . . . I.Pars. 890–5
to the peple, ne God ne knowe they nat; . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
God maked it, as I have seyd, in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
mariage that was establissed by God, er . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
thyng biforn God; and eek a womman . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
oghte suffise. Also certes, God ne made . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
God made womman of the ryb of Adam . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
service of God, for certes that is the . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
nathelees I hope to God they been . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
synne he despiseth the mercy of God and . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes. . . . I.Pars. 970–5
the kyng Ezechiel to God, 'I wol . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
his synne, for he hath agilt his God and . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
digne to have greet mercy of God.' . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
hevene, for he hadde offended God of . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
hadde anon the mercy of God. . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
myght of God.' The hond of God is myghty in . I.Pars. 985–90
confessioun, for ther-by God foryeveth . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
as he hath humylitee to God in his herte; . . . I.Pars. 985–90
purpos, by the grace of God, never eft . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
of God bothe of synne and of peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
herte that redresseth it in God, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
prayest that God sholde foryeve thee . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
preye to God ordinatly and discreetly . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
wille of God. This orisoun moste eek been . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
God ordeyned fastynge; and to fastynge . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
as they that been chosen of God, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
thynke that God seeth and woot alle his . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
rightwisnesse of God, that never shal the peyne stynte, I.Pars. 1065–70
han strengthe of the helpe of God, and . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
the parfit knowynge of God. . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
mercy of God, that ye preye for me that . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
I make avowe to my god here, . . . . . BD. 91
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep,— . . . BD. 137
That was the god of slepes heyre, . . . . . BD. 168
This god of slepe, with his oon ye . . . . . BD. 184
Anoon this god of slepe a-brayd . . . . . BD. 192
I praye god your sorwe lisse; . . . . . BD. 210
For I ne knewe never God but oon, . . . . . BD. 237

**God**—*Continued*

And thus this ilke god, Morpheus, . . . . . BD. 265
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . BD. 511
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so, . . . . . BD. 549
Ne Orpheus, god of melodye; . . . . . BD. 568
But God wolde, I had oones or twyes . . . . . BD. 664
Before God, hadde I been as she. . . . . BD. 676
Hadde I be God and myghte have do . . . . . BD. 679
For, also wys God yive me reste! . . . . . BD. 682
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . . BD. 754
God wolde I coude clepe hir wers! . . . . . BD. 813
By God, and by his halwes twelve, . . . . . BD. 830
As helpe me God, so was y-caught . . . . . BD. 837
"By God, my wrathe is al for-yive!" . . . . . BD. 876
'Be-fore God,' quod he, 'and I shal. . . . . BD. 1143
And wisshe to God it myght so bee . . . . . BD. 1177
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al . . . . . BD. 1204
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!" . . . . . BD. 1234
God wot she acounted nat a stree . . . . . BD. 1236
As helpe me God, I was as blyve . . . . . BD. 1276
God wot, allas! right that was she!' . . . . . BD. 1306
'Is that your los? by God, hit is routhe!' . . . BD. 1309
God vouched-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde. . ABC. 27
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31
Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . ABC. 108
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee . . . . ABC. 137
With-oute thee; for God, of his goodnesse, . . . ABC. 138
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lone! . . . . . Mars. 141
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . . Mars. 142
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218
Thou ferse God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . . Anel. 1
In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . Anel. 202
That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . Anel. 277
For, God so wisly upon my soule rewe, . . . . Anel. 287
Almyghty God, of trouth the sovereign! . . . . Anel. 311
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14
To which to comen God thee sende his grace!' . . PF. 84
That God, that maker is of al and Lord, . . . . PF. 199
The god Priapus saw I as I wente . . . . . PF. 253
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . . PF. 275
God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh.' . . PF. 404
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . PF. 560
'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . PF. 595
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she . . . . PF. 663
Thow and god, that putte the in the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
the presente sight of god, may ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
comen wikkide thyngis? And yif god ne is, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
schal serven to god, and noght to goddes. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
me lyk to god. And over this, the right . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
purveied of god, whiche that temporel . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
he is a wikkid man, and god hath forsake . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
to crie to god in this manere:' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
and that is god, is lord of thi cuntre, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
(the lattere ende of somer). God tokneth . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the cure of god; for of alle othere thynges thou ne . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
that this world be governed by god, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
that god is bygynnynge of al. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
aventurous, but to the resoun of god. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
that god resceyveth gladly hir preiers, . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
the grace of god unwemmed and undefouled, . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
semblable to god by your resonable thought, . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
god your auctour and yowr makere, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
the help of god, what juggestow that be now . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
that god, prince of alle thinges, is good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
betere than god, it mai nat ben douted . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
that god is so good that it proeveth by . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
For yif god nys swyche, he ne mai nat . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
more worthy than god, and it scholde semen that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
were first and eldere than god. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
graunte that the sovereyn god is right . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
verray blisfulnesse is set in sovereyn god.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
that the sovereyn god is ryght ful of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
myghtest thynken that god, that hath . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
that god have resseyved thilke good out . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
more worth than is god. But I am beknowe and . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
confesse, and that ryght dignely, that god is right worthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
wenynge resoun, syn we speke of god . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
sovereyn good be god?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20

**God**—*Continued*

blisfulnesse and god ben the sovereyn good; . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
ne a more worthy thing than god mai not . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
Thanne is every blisful man god. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
But certes by nature ther nys but o god; . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'And we han schewed that god and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
that the substaunce of god is set in . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
good, that is god, that is refut to hem . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
knowe also to-gedre god that is good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
the purveaunce of god hath yeven to thinges that ben Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
doute that this world nys governed by god.' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
I woot wel that god gouverneth this . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
I-lad, y clepe hym "god," that is a . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
accorded that god is thilke same . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
'And I have schewyd that god is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
that ryghtfully, that god governeth alle . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
hym to gon ayen god.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
to withstonde god, myghte it avayle at . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
the debonayre force of god disposide hem . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
'Wenestow,' quod sche, 'that god ne be almythty?— Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
'May god don evel?' quod sche . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
blisful, but yif he be god also ther-with. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
the substaunce of god and of blisfulnesse; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
provedest in disputynge that god governeth . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
don in the reigne of god, that alle thinges . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
knowe by the auctorite of god, of the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
knowleche of god)—and thilke . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
worschipful lyght of god. There halt . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
'Ye; wolde god,' quod I, 'that thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
in this manere: so as god hym-self . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
in-to the condicion of god, he is torned . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
myn astonyenge god governour of thinges, . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
as god the gode governour atempreth and . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
of the purveaunce of god, and of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
of god, stablissith many maner gises to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
certes ryght so god disponith in . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
elles by alle nature servynge to god, or . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
is to seyn, god); and yif the thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
of god and be withoute moevynge, certes . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
dryvere awey of yvel but god, governour . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
the whiche god, whan he hath byholden from the hye Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
destynal, whan god, that al knoweth, . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1505–10
the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
for that god wol nat suffren hym to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
neigh to god, so that the purveaunce of god wolde . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
And god yeveth and departeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
beren, and thilke folk god ledeth in-to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
In the whiche thing I trowe that god . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
only to the myghte of god, for the myght . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.) . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
that the ryght strong god governeth alle . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5

**God**—*Continued*

suffise to han lokid that god hym-self, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
heye thondrere (that is to seyn, of god), . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
hem beinge (that is to seyn, to god). . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
god ledeth and constreyneth alle thingis. . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
ne meneden it nat by god prince and . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
or elles of the see. So ne seth nat god, . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
god seeth in o strok of thought alle . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
and thilke god, for he loketh . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
to contrarien gretly, that god knoweth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god ne mai nat . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
of god hath seyn byforn to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
whiche, yif that god knoweth byforn nat . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
purveaunce of god hath seyn byforn that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
ben hidd fro the purveaunce of god; . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
of god and of thingis to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
I-purveied of god, or elles that the thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that ben I-purveyed of god betyden . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
But for to wenen that god purveieth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
nat comen, god is disseyved. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
not oonly to trowe that god is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
it is a felonous synne. But yif that god . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
cometh of the purveaunce of god, ne that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
hope in god, ne for to preien to god. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
hopen to god, or why scholde he preien to god, . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
awey thilke oonly alliaunce bytwixen god and men, . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
with god, and by resoun of supplicacion . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
(that is to seyn, god). . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
of god and of man)? Whiche . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
god hath establisschid so grete bataile . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
purveaunce of god and fre wil) that thei . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
the heye thought (that is to seyn, god), . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
of god. And Marcus Tullius, whan he . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
the thinges as god seeth hem), thanne ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
affeccioune of bodyes (as god or his . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
manere the prescience of god seeth alle . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
wene that this world and god ben makid . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
nat semen to us that god is eldere than . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
in the eternite of god), it faileth and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
the presence of god, and discresith into . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
duellynge presence of god, it grauntith to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
that god is "eterne," and that the world . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
unto hym, ther is sothly to god alweys . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges by . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
that, whan that god knoweth any . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
sein that whan that god knoweth any thing . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
here that thilke thing that god seeth to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
thanne, yif that the purveaunce of god . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
fredom of arbitrie, god seth hem alle . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
so is it here, that the thinges that god hath . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
of god, whan peraventure I schal han . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
to seen alle thingis—god ne hath nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
futures yeven cause of the science of god. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
god, byholdere and forwytere of alle . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
put in god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
For I, that God of Loves servants serve, . . . . TC.1. 15
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere . . . . . TC.1. 32
Thus biddeth God for his benignete . . . . . TC.1. 40
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce, . . TC.1. 44
By answer of his God, that highte thus, . . . . TC.1. 69
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe . . TC.1. 195
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . . TC.1. 206

**God**—*Continued*

'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, . TC.1. 276
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . . TC.1. 334
'If no love is, O God, what fele I so? . . . . . TC.1. 400
And to the God of Love thus seyde he . . . . TC.1. 421
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . . . TC.1. 436
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 459
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce . . TC.1. 517
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde, . . . . TC.1. 519
'God wolde, I were arived in the port . . . . . TC.1. 526
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom . . TC.1. 533
O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene? . . . TC.1. 552
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
But for the love of God, at my preyinge . . . . TC.1. 571
And seyde him thus: 'God leve it be my beste . . TC.1. 597
And for the love of God, my colde care . . . . TC.1. 612
'If God wile, thou art not agast of me, . . . . . TC.1. 715
'Why, nay!' quod he, 'by God and by my trouthe!' . TC.1. 770
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite. . . . TC.1. 826
But, God wot, it is naught the rather so! . . . . TC.1. 835
And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere. . . . TC.1. 917
'Now beet thy brest, and sey to God of Love, . . TC.1. 932
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is plesed, . TC.1. 942
Now wolde nevere God but thou were esed! . . . TC.1. 943
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . TC.1. 967
Thorugh grace of God that list hem to him drawe,— . TC.1. 1005
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . TC.1. 1006
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste! . . . TC.1. 1047
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . TC.1. 1049
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,' . . TC.1. 1055
Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide! . . . TC.2. 77
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . . . TC.2. 85
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus; . . . . TC.2. 93
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113
Is that a widwes lif, so God you save? . . . . TC.2. 114
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad! . . . . TC.2. 115
'Ye, holy God!' quod she, 'what thing is that? . . TC.2. 127
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!'— . . TC.2. 133
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive! . . TC.2. 137
'Ful wel, I thanke it God,' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 155
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweye!'— . . TC.2. 182
'By God,' quod she, 'of Ector that is soth; . . . TC.2. 183
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done . . TC.2. 213
'A! wel bithought! For love of God,' quod she, . . TC.2. 225
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit, . . TC.2. 243
'But, for the love of God, I you biseche, . . . . TC.2. 246
And, for the love of God and ek of me, . . . . TC.2. 290
Allas, that God you swich a beaute sente! . . . TC.2. 336
God help me so, I nevere other mente. . . . . TC.2. 364
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 381
'By God I shal no more come here this wike, . . TC.2. 430
And God to-forn, that am mistrusted thus! . . . TC.2. 431
'O cruel God, O dispitouse Marte! . . . . . TC.2. 435
By Neptunus, that God is of the see, . . . . . TC.2. 443
'For love of God which that us bothe made, . . . TC.2. 500
'"O God, that at thy disposicioun . . . . . TC.2. 526
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 563
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was bora . . . TC.2. 568
And for the love of God that us hath wrought, . . TC.2. 577
'And right good thrift, I preye to God, have ye, . TC.2. 582
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!'— . TC.2. 588
'As help me God, ye shenden every dell' . . . . TC.2. 590
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stel! . . . . TC.2. 593
To loke on Mars, that God is of bataile! . . . . TC.2. 630
God wot that wel the soner spedde he! . . . . TC.2. 686
For wel wot I myself, so God me spede, . . . . TC.2. 744
I thanke it God, as after myn estat, . . . . . TC.2. 751
'Ye, blisful God, han me so wel biset . . . . . TC.2. 834
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love, . TC.2. 848
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe, . TC.2. 958
Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . . . TC.2. 978
And God to-forn, I wol be ther at prime; . . . TC.2. 992
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit . . . . TC.2. 995
God help me so, as I wolde outrely . . . . . TC.2. 1004
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.2. 1019
And blisful God preye ich with good entente, . . TC.2. 1060
'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alwey behinde!' . . . TC.2. 1107
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1126
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere . . TC.2. 1131
To myn estat, by God and by your trouthe, . . . TC.2. 1138
Now for the love of God myn nece dere . . . . TC.2. 1210 *var*
'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be wel! . . . TC.2. 1212
God help me so, this is the firste lettre . . . . TC.2. 1213
And seide, 'As wisly help me God the grete, . . . TC.2. 1230
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne . . . . TC.2. 1234
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . TC.2. 1237
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . TC.2. 1261
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn, . . TC.2. 1272
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . . . TC.2. 1274
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye sey me soth! . . . TC.2. 1282
'Ye, thorugh the might of God!' quod Troilus.— . TC.2. 1317
And seide, 'Parde, God hath holpen us! . . . . TC.2. 1319
God wot that thy disese doth me wo! . . . . . TC.2. 1360
And God to-forn, yit shal I shape it so . . . . TC.2. 1363
In al that evere I may, and God to-fore, . . . . TC.2. 1409
He seide, 'O verray God, so have I ronne! . . . TC.2. 1464
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1476

**God**—*Continued*

God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . . TC.2. 1551
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente. . . TC.2. 1561
For love of God, and lat us faste go . . . . . TC.2. 1565
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!' . TC.2. 1638
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke— . . . TC.2. 1676
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.' . . TC.2. 1686
'O, elles God forbede,' tho quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 1690
And seide, 'God save al this companye! . . . . TC.2. 1713
And in what plit oon is, God him amende!' . . . TC.2. 1731
As sothe as God ys in his magestee . . . . . TC.2. 1750e, R
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye? . . . TC.2. 1757
God loveth, and to love wol not werne; . . . . . TC.3. 12
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe! TC.3. 49
God leve him werken as he can devise! . . . . TC.3. 56
And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike! . . . . . TC.3. 61
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . . TC.3. 66
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so . . . . . TC.3. 73
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have, . . . TC.3. 100
Ben youres al, God so my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 102
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende, . . . TC.3. 118
'Ey! what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe . TC.3. 120
Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne, . . . TC.3. 151
'Inmortal God,' quod he, 'that mayst not dyen, . . TC.3. 185
God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore . . . TC.3. 240
'But God that al wot take I to witnesse, . . . . TC.3. 260
No wonder is, so god me sende hele, . . . . . TC.3. 321
And God to-forn, that it shal thee suffise, . . . TC.3. 335
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!' . . . . TC.3. 343
'But natheles by that God I thee swere . . . . TC.3. 372
For al the good that God made under sonne; . . . TC.3. 378
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise . . . TC.3. 416
She thonked God she evere with him mette, . . . TC.3. 474
Or that the god ought speke out of the tre . . . TC.3. 543 *var*
And for-thy lette him no man, God forbede, . . . TC.3. 545
God wot, ther was no deynte for to fette! . . . TC.3. 609
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes, . . . TC.3. 619
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . . TC.3. 663
'No word, for love of God, I you biseche! . . . TC.3. 755
'Ey! God forbede that it sholde falle,' . . . . . TC.3. 761
But-if God helpe. And cause why this is,— . . . TC.3. 795
I knowe him not, God help me so!' quod she. . . TC.3. 807
'O God!' quod she, 'so worldly selinesse, . . . . TC.3. 813
Ful anguisshous than is, God wot,' quod she, . . TC.3. 816
'And God to-forn, so that it shal suffise.'— . . . TC.3. 849
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief! . . . . TC.3. 864
'Had ich him nevere lief? By God, I wene . . . TC.3. 869
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye! . . . . TC.3. 875
For thing of naught, now by that God above . . TC.3. 878
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisly God at reste . . . TC.3. 925
I am, til God me bettre minde sende, . . . . . TC.3. 930
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist . . . . TC.3. 941
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie, . . . TC.3. 951
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!'— . . TC.3. 966
But that wot heighe God that sit above, . . . . TC.3. 1027
That thanke I God; for-which your passioun . . TC.3. 1040
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste! . . . TC.3. 1048
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewe . TC.3. 1053
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwe! . . TC.3. 1058
Than seide he thus, 'God wot that of this game, . TC.3. 1084
He seide, 'O mercy, God, what thing is this?'— . TC.3. 1124
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought . . . TC.3. 1138
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . TC.3. 1165
For love of God, take every womman hede . . . TC.3. 1224
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete! . . . . TC.3. 1246
And thus seide he, 'Now wolde God I wiste, . . TC.3. 1277
'And for the love of God, my lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1289
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . TC.3. 1290
For love of God lat slee me with the dede, . . . TC.3. 1301
Yit have I seid, and God to-forn, and shal . . . TC.3. 1326
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!' . . . TC.3. 1349
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . . TC.3. 1357
Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save, . . . . . TC.3. 1378
And live in wo. Ther God yeve hem mischaunce, . TC.3. 1385
As wolde God, thise wrecches that despise . . . TC.3. 1387
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse. . . . TC.3. 1400
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep! . . . TC.3. 1410
That shapen art by God this world to hide . . . TC.3. 1430
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . TC.3. 1437
Ther God thy light so quenche for his grace! . . TC.3. 1456
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!' . . . TC.3. 1470
And of my lif, God wot how that shal be! . . . TC.3. 1481
As wisly verray God my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 1501
And, for the love of God that us hath wrought, . . TC.3. 1453
God mighte not a point my joyes eche! . . . . TC.3. 1509
For I am thyn, by God and by my trouthe! . . . TC.3. 1512
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!'— . . . TC.3. 1518
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!'— . . TC.3. 1526
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!' . . . TC.3. 1561
Fox that ye ben! God yeve your herte care! . . . TC.3. 1565
God help me so, ye caused al this fare, . . . . TC.3. 1566
What! God foryaf his deth, and she also . . . . TC.3. 1577
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief; . . . . . TC.3. 1619
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 1621
For love of God, be war of this mischief, . . . . TC.3. 1622
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-forn, . . . . TC.3. 1639
By God of this thou woldest litel care!' . . . . TC.3. 1645
And by that feith I shal to God and you, . . . . TC.3. 1649
'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde, . . . . TC.3. 1765
Thow cruel god eke fadir of Qwyrine . . . . . TC.4. 25 *var*

**God**—*Continued*

For love of God to don that reverence . . . . TC.4. 69
Now for the love of God and of bounte, . . . . TC.4. 109
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbede, . . . TC.4. 157
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas! . . . . TC.4. 288
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel, . . . . TC.4. 325
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383
'What! God forbede alwey that ech plesaunce . . TC.4. 407
I preye God, lat this conseil nevere the; . . . . TC.4. 439
Nay nay god wote nouth worth is al this rede . . . TC.4. 498 *var*
As n'olde God but-if I sholde have . . . . . TC.4. 566
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief . . . . TC.4. 613
That, when she go'th, almighty God her gide!' . . TC.4. 693
For god it wot here herte on other thing is . . . TC.4. 696 *var*
God wot her advertence is elleswhere, . . . . TC.4. 698
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte, . . TC.4. 723
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe . . TC.4. 745
And, for the love of God, my nece dere, . . . . TC.4. 895
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,' . . . TC.4. 904
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce, . . TC.4. 963
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn, . . . TC.4. 974
(Ne God may not deceived ben, pardel) . . . . TC.4. 975
That God sholde han no parfit cleer witinge . . . TC.4. 991
But swich an errour upon God to gesse . . . . TC.4. 993
As whether that the prescience of God is . . . TC.4. 1011
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come . . TC.4. 1066
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone! . . . TC.4. 1086
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste! . . TC.4. 1162
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde, TC.4. 1212
And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, which a dede! . . . TC.4. 1231
And for the love of God, forgive it me . . . . TC.4. 1286
'And whanne, allas!'—'By God, lo, right anon, . . TC.4. 1319
For which, so wisly God my soule rede, . . . . TC.4. 1364
And God! so wisly thou me, woful wrecche, . . . TC.4. 1444
And, help me God so at my moste nede, . . . . TC.4. 1532
'And this on every God celestial . . . . . TC.4. 1541
And leten alle your frendes, God forbede . . . TC.4. 1556
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.4. 1561
But for the love of God, if it be may, . . . . TC.4. 1600
'O mercy, God, what lif is this!' quod she. . . . TC.4. 1604
Ye wolde cesse of this: for God, thou wost . . . TC.4. 1619
If that ye were untrewe (as God defende!), . . . TC.4. 1647
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thought y-wrye, . TC.4. 1654
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve, . . . TC.4. 1664
But wolde nevere God but-if as trewe . . . . TC.5. 124
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143
And, for the love of God, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 144
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure, . . . TC.5. 153
For, God myn herte as wisly glade so, . . . . TC.5. 156
And for the love of God beth not my fo, . . . . TC.5. 159
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye . . . . TC.5. 167
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho ben slayn! . . . TC.5. 227
And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wrecche . . TC.5. 321
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight . . TC.5. 333
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe, . . TC.5. 347
God help me so, I counte hem nought a bene! . . TC.5. 363
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done. . . . TC.5. 392
And God, to whom my herte I sacrifise, . . . . TC.5. 423
'By God, my conseil is,' quod Pandarus, . . . . TC.5. 430
God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . . TC.5. 486
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde, . . . TC.5. 522
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride, . . . . TC.5. 538
Thou mighty God, and dredful for to greve! . . . TC.5. 590
As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . . TC.5. 608
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . . TC.5. 656
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewe!' . . . TC.5. 707
But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . . TC.5. 766
God, for thy might, so leve it wel to fare! . . . TC.5. 959
And God to-forn! And ferther over this, . . . TC.5. 963
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder: . . . . TC.5. 983
I mene wel, by God that sit above!' . . . . . TC.5. 1004
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste . . . . TC.5. 1007
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day . . . TC.5. 1074
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . . TC.5. 1105
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!' . . . . TC.5. 1127
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandare! . . . . TC.5. 1147
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? . . . . . TC.5. 1161
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!) . . . TC.5. 1212
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1264
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encresse . . . TC.5. 1359
Devise, I preye to God so mote it be, . . . . . TC.5. 1363
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . . . TC.5. 1392
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day! . . . TC.5. 1411
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce. TC.5. 1434
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste, . . . . TC.5. 1604
And far'th now wel, God have you in his grace!'— . TC.5. 1631
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace, . . TC.5. 1702
O God,' quod he, 'that oughtest taken hede . . . TC.5. 1706
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1713
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore! . . . . TC.5. 1733
God wot that it a sorwe is unto me! . . . . . TC.5. 1739
And fro this world, almighty God I preye, . . . TC.5. 1742
God leve us for to take it for the beste! . . . . TC.5. 1750
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete . . . . TC.5. 1761
Thorugh false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . . TC.5. 1781
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye, . . . . TC.5. 1787
So prey to God that non miswrite thee, . . . . TC.5. 1795
That thou be understonde God biseche!— . . . . TC.5. 1798
To th'ilke God that after his image . . . . . TC.5. 1839

**God**—*Continued*

God turne us every dreem to gode! . . . . . HF.1. 1
Unto the god of slepe anoon, . . . . . HF.1. 69
There slepeth ay this god unmerie, . . . . . HF.1. 74
That to this god, that I of rede, . . . . . HF.1. 77
Mysdeme hit, pray I Jesus God, . . . . . HF.1. 97
On Eolus, the god of wyndes, . . . . . HF.1. 203
By God, I wolde hit here write. . . . . HF.1. 382
For, al-so wys God helpe me, . . . . . HF.2. 68
'O God,' thoghte I, 'that madest kynde, . . . . HF.2. 76
Am dwellyng with the god of thonder, . . . . HF.2. 100
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse, . . . . . HF.2. 121
Ne of nothyng elles that God made; . . . . . HF.2. 138
And thus this god, through his merite, . . . . HF.2. 161
Quod he. 'No, helpe me God so wys!' . . . . HF.2. 192
'By God,' quod he, 'and as I leve, . . . . . HF.2. 367
'O God,' quod I, 'that made Adam, . . . . . HF.2. 462
I noot y-wys; but God, thou wost!' . . . . . HF.2. 474
As wel I leve, so God me spede, . . . . . HF.2. 504
For the love of God, tel me, . . . . . HF.2. 548
And, also wis God rede me, . . . . . HF.2. 559
And God of hevene sende thee grace, . . . . . HF.2. 579
O God of science and of light, . . . . . HF.3. 1
That her-on bilt, so God me save!' . . . . . HF.3. 45
God save the lady of this pel, . . . . . HF.3. 220
Which that god is of bataile; . . . . . HF.3. 357
The grete god of Love his fame. . . . . HF.3. 399
By god! and therfor go your wey.' . . . . . HF.3. 471
For Eolus, the god of wynde, . . . . . HF.3. 481
And also God your soule blesse! . . . . . HF.3. 522
Of wymmen, yit, so God me save! . . . . . HF.3. 670
But God forbede but men shulde leve . . . . LGW. 10
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth, . . LGW. 14
As to my erthely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . LGW. 95
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love. . . . LGW.G. 142
As god and goddesse of the floury mede. . . . . LGW. 174
I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . . . . LGW. 186
The god of Love, and in his hand a quene, . . . LGW. 213
Y-clothed was this mighty god of Love . . . . LGW. 226
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
I prey to God that ever falle hire faire. . . . . LGW. 277
This knowith God, and alle clerkis eke, . . . . LGW.G. 278
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene . . . LGW. 282
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . LGW. 286
First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . LGW. 302
This god of Love on me his eighen caste, . . . . LGW. 311
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd.. . . LGW.G 327
Envye—I preye to God yeve hire myschaunce— . . LGW.G. 333
And seyde, 'God, ryght of youre curtesye, . . . LGW. 342
A god ne sholde nat be thus agreved, . . . . LGW. 345
And if ye nere a god that knowen alle, . . . . LGW. 348
Than ought a god, by short avysement, . . . . LGW. 407
'Now as ye be a god, and eke a kynge, . . . . LGW. 431
The god of Love answerede hire thus anoon, . . . LGW. 442
And seyde thus: 'Madame, the God above . . . LGW. 456
Foryelde yow that ye the god of Love . . . . LGW. 457
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente . . . . LGW. 471
And to the god of Love I shal so preye, . . . . LGW. 492
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . LGW. 498
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake! . . . . LGW. 705
And wisshe to God that it were doun y-bete, . . LGW. 755
And ryghtwis God to every lover sende, . . . LGW. 905
But God forbede but a woman kan . . . . . LGW. 910
That if that God, that hevene and erthe made, . . LGW. 1039
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . . . LGW. 1076
That Cupido, that is the god of love, . . . . . LGW. 1140
'As wolde almychty God that I hadde yive . . . LGW. 1538
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme, . . . LGW. 1552
And prayede God, or hit were longe while, . . . LGW. 1571
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . . . . LGW. 1625
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun! . . . . LGW. 1726
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!' . . LGW. 1731
Be thilke God that formede man on lyve, . . . LGW. 1792
As wolde God, if that hyt myghte bee, . . . . LGW. 2056
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle, . . LGW. 2082
The cruelle god that stante with blody darte, . . LGW. 2245
Ne Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is. . . . . LGW. 2250
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevene!' . LGW. 2329
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone! . . . . LGW. 2340
God, for his grace, fro suche oon kepe us! . . . LGW. 2401
Which to performe, God me grace sende; . . . . LGW. 2457
I pleyne nat, God wot! beforne my day.' . . . LGW. 2512
To God,' quod she, 'prey I, and ofte have prayed, . LGW. 2533
Then pray I God, thow peynted be also, . . . . LGW. 2538
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille, . . . LGW. 2651
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . . Truth. 19
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
God helpe me so! in no ryme doutelees, . . . . Scog. 37
God lete him never fro his wo dissever, . . . . Buk. 15
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede . . . . Buk. 31
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . Comp.A. 58
Were me, as wysly God my soule save! . . . . Comp.A. 72
By God and by my trouthe, is myn entente; . . . Comp.A. 83
seyn in Latyn. And god woot that in . . . . Astr. 5–11
And preie god save the king, . . . . . Astr. 11–5
thinges, yf God wol vouche saaf and his . . . . Astr. 20–5
God graunt me in gree that she it take . . . . RR. 42
That god the puple wel a-wrekith. . . . . RR. 278
As she were, for the love of god, . . . . . RR. 428
To god, and to his seyntis dere. . . . . RR. 434

**God**—*Continued*

They lesen god and ek his reigne. . . . . RR. 448
For god wote al to selde, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 470
Thassemble—god kepe it fro care— . . . . . RR. 505
'Now also wisly god me blesse, . . . . . RR. 632
I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . . . RR. 798
The God of Love, that can devyde . . . . . RR. 878
This God of Love of his fasoun . . . . . RR. 885
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght, . . . . . RR. 1003
As helpe me god, whan I remembre . . . . . RR. 1027
And god ynough alwey hir sende, . . . . . RR. 1158
I pray god yeve hir right good grace! . . . . RR. 1255
The God of Love full hastely . . . . . RR. 1330
Now god that sittith in mageste, . . . . . RR. 1339
The God of Love me folowed aye, . . . . . RR. 1450
Full pitously to god she preied, . . . . . RR. 1490
Therfore god helde it ferme and stable. . . . . RR. 1500
God kan ful well youre while quyte. . . . . RR. 1542
The God of Love with bowe bent, . . . . . RR. 1715
The god of Love, which alto-share . . . . . RR. 1858
The God of Love an arowe toke; . . . . . RR. 1878
The God of Love it hadde anoynt . . . . . RR. 1888
The God of Love delyverly . . . . . RR. 1927
For god defende that I shulde make . . . . . RR. 1948
The God of Love thanne chargide me, . . . . . RR. 2145
Thou shalte saye "God! What may this be . . . RR. 2421
And say, "Dere god, what thing is this? . . . . RR. 2581
A god, whanne shal the dawnyng springe? . . . RR. 2627
As helpe me god, this merveile I . . . . . RR. 2732
The God of Love thanne seide me, . . . . . RR. 2735
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . . . RR. 2805
The God of Love, whanne al the day . . . . . RR. 2951
But it were thrugh the God of Love. . . . . RR. 2963
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwe!), . . . . RR. 3027
God hym-silf, that is so high, . . . . . RR. 3210
The God of Love hadde the not sene, . . . . . RR. 3232
The God of Love hoolly foryete, . . . . . RR. 3245
Of God of Love to hastily. . . . . RR. 3289
Were come of grace, by god sent, . . . . . RR. 3500
The god of Love it was to wite, . . . . . RR. 3558
Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse), . . . . . RR. 3643
He sayde, 'Frende, so god me spede, . . . . . RR. 3667
The god of love, blynde as stoon, . . . . . RR. 3703
That God of Love wanne with his strengthe. . . . RR. 3792
By God, anoon thou shalt be bounde, . . . . . RR 3838
Thus Wikked Tunge (god yeve hem shame) . . . RR. 4267
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . . . RR. 4274
Eke Jelousie God confounde, . . . . . RR. 4277
God woot I have no witte therto. . . . . RR. 4522
For Love shall nevere, yif God wille, . . . . . RR. 4561 *em*
As god forbede, be founde in me. . . . . RR. 4589
(Which love to god is not plesure), . . . . . RR. 4824
But that if God hym graunte grace . . . . . RR. 4921
The God of Love whanne thou let inne. . . . . RR. 5108
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende, . . . . RR. 5647
The wynnyng that God hem sendith. . . . . RR. 5682
As God wel knowith, withoute were. . . . . RR. 5692
For an usurer, so God me se, . . . . . RR. 5693
And toward god have no memorie, . . . . . RR. 5752
They neither love God ne drede, . . . . . RR. 5773
God can wel vengeaunce therof take. . . . . RR. 5780
They loven full bet, so God me spede, . . . . RR. 6001
If that I were god of richesse, . . . . . RR. 6010
As I am god of love sothely, . . . . . RR. 6011
God wote thi lordship is doutable, . . . . . RR. 6274
And if God nyl done it socour, . . . . . RR. 6281
God jugged me for a theef trichour; . . . . . RR. 6308
And god so wys be my socour, . . . . . RR. 6433
"God thou me kepe, for thi pouste, . . . . . RR. 6533
Forsworne or ellis God is lyer." . . . . . RR. 6542 *em*
And god to serven curious. . . . . RR. 6578
And god to serven curious, . . . . . RR. 6590
And witeth wel, that [though] God bad . . . . RR. 6653
That God in hooly chirche honoureth; . . . . RR. 6702
And, also god my soule blesse, . . . . . RR. 6767
Thanne dredist thou not god?' 'No certis; . . . RR. 6800
In this worlde, that god wole drede. . . . . RR. 6802
And God to-forne for strif to fight, . . . . . RR. 7196
Ne have God in his eye-sight; . . . . . RR. 7232
And therfore God shal hym punyce. . . . . RR. 7233
But God ne preisith hym no thing . . . . . RR. 7276
The god lough at the wondir tho, . . . . . RR. 7293
God wote, of a full hooly frere, . . . . . RR. 7375
Or elles, God, thou me confounde! . . . . . RR. 7591
And, God wote, I have of thee . . . . . RR. 7683

**Goddess**

Heere in the temple of the goddesse Clemence . . A.Kn. 928
I noot wher she be womman or goddesse, . . . A.Kn. 1101
Wheither she be a womman or goddesse! . . . A.Kn. 1157
In worshipe of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 1904
I mene nat the goddesse Diane, . . . . . A.Kn. 2063
This goddesse on an hert ful hye seet, . . . . A.Kn. 2075
'O chaste goddesse of the wodes grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2297
Goddesse of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe . A.Kn. 2300
Chaste goddesse, wel wostow that I . . . . . A.Kn. 2304
Bihoold, goddesse of clene chastitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2326
Of the goddesse clateren faste and rynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2359
Bitwixe Venus, the goddesse of love, . . . . . A.Kn. 2440
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 2480
O Venus, that art goddesse of plesaunce, . . . B.NP. 4532
That of the see is chief goddesse and queene,— . . F.Fkl. 1046

**Goddess**—*Continued*

To folwen hire, as she that is goddesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1053
Quod she to Juno, hir goddesse; . . . . . BD. 109
Or his goddesse, dame Juno, . . . . . BD. 243
As did the goddesse quene Alcyone; . . . . . BD. 264
That is his goddesse, I shal so do, . . . . . BD. 268
That the goddesse, dame Nature, . . . . . BD. 870
My worldys welfare and my goddesse . . . . . BD. 1039 *var*
Com of the bitter goddesse Jelousye. . . . . PF. 252
Was set this noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 303
Before the noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 368
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature, . . . . PF. 639
Thonkkynge Alwey the noble goddesse of kynde . PF. 672 *var*
thilke blynde goddesse (Fortune). . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
Though Plente (that is, goddesse of rychesses) . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
modir (Callyope), the goddesse. And he . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
To thee clepe I, thou Goddesse of torment, . . . TC.1. 8
But whether goddesse or womman, y-wis, . . . TC.1. 425
'For, nece, by the Goddesse Minerve, . . . . . TC.2. 232
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse, . . . . TC.4. 1542
I saw sittyng on this godesse! . . . . . HF.3. 304
Goddesse of renoun and of fame.' . . . . . HF.3. 316
Thus fond I sittyng this goddesse, . . . . . HF.3. 325
As god and goddesse of the floury mede. . . . . LGW. 174
And if so be that thou be a goddesse, . . . . LGW. 987
'I nam no goddesse soothely,' quod she tho; . . . LGW. 989
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddesse! . . Fort. 50
Hast thou not seyd in blaspheme of this goddes, . Scog. 15
Ther come Venus the goddesse, . . . . . RR. 3698
After Fortune her goddesse, . . . . . RR. 5489
'Lordynges, my modir, the goddesse, . . . . . RR. 5877

**Goddesses**

thre goddesses, furiis and vengeresses of . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30

**Godfather**

right so is his godfader his fader . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10

**Godhead**

to serve Thy godhede, that I may been oon of thyne, A.Kn. 2381
the godhede of Mercurie, that is cleped the . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
first godhede. They surmounten the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5

**Gods**

What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . A.Prol. 854
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun, . A.Kn. 1084
Thanne seyde he, 'O crueel goddes that governe . . A.Kn. 1303
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . . . A.Kn. 1317
Bihoold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1800
Among the goddes hye it is affermed, . . . . A.Kn. 2349
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above, . . . . A.Kn. 2479
Ne how the goddes ronnen up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 2925
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I, . . . A.Mil. 3132
Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wyf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3164
So he may fynde Goddes foysoun there, . . . . A.Mil. 3165
For Goddes love, demeth nat that I seye . . . . A.Mil. 3172
Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee. . . . A.Mil. 3454
I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetee; . . . . . A.Mil. 3558
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3588
And sitten there, abidyng Goddes grace. . . . . A.Mil. 3595
'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . A.Mil. 3743
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!' . . . A.Mil. 3815
And that he preyde hem, for Goddes love, . . . A.Mil. 3838
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . A.Rv. 4087
By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee.' . . . . A.Rv. 4187
'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes dignitee! . . . . A.Rv. 4270
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete; . . . . B.ML. 333
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde; . . B.ML. 523
She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes grace! . . . B.ML. 872
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace. . . . B.ML. 938
Sir Parish Prest,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . B.Sh. 1166
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Sh. 1169
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passioun, . . . . . B.Sh. 1175
nay bi godis soule that shal he nat . . . . . B.Sh. 1178 *var*
Ye have ynough, pardee, of Goddes sonde; . . . B.Sh. 1409
For youre honour, for Goddes sake, I seye, . . . B.Sh. 1611
As it was Goddes grace. . . . . B.Th. 1913
And al it was thurgh Goddes gras, . . . . . B.Th. 2021
'Na moore of this, for Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Mel. 2109
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . B.Mel. 2126
and goddes forbode that it so were . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50 *var*
with Goddes helpe that she shal helpe me . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087
With Goddes owne fynger wroght was he, . . . B.Mk. 3198
And to our hye goddes thanke we . . . . . B.Mk. 3387
And heryest false goddes cursedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3419
And to his goddes pitously he preyde . . . . B.Mk. 3729
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate; . . . B.Mk. 3778
For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf. . . . . B.NP. 4133
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love! . . . . B.NP. 4144
Wheither that Goddes worthy forwityng . . . . B.NP. 4433
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!' C.Doc. 250
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name, . . C.Pard. 386
Of heighe Goddes heestes, honurable, . . . . C.Pard. 640
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,' . C.Pard. 651
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . C.Pard. 654

**Gods—*Continued***

'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour, . . . . C.Pard. 692
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . C.Pard. 695
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght!' . . . . C.Pard. 701
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . . C.Pard. 726
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . C.Pard. 782
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. . . D.WB. 50
Ful giltelees, by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . . D.WB. 385
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes two! . . D.WB. 833
For Goddes love, as chees a newe requeste! . . . D.WB. 1060
What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it, . . . D.WB. 1096
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name, . . . . D.Fri. 1276
For somtyme we been Goddes instrumentz, . . . D.Fri. 1483
To trentals, and to yeve for Goddes sake, . . . D.Sum. 1717
A Goddes kechyl, or a trype of chese, . . . . D.Sum. 1747
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny, . . . . D.Sum. 1749
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen, . . D.Sum. 1890
Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditours? . . . D.Sum. 1937
Maken hir soure to Goddes cres two. . . . . D.Sum. 1941
For Goddes love drynk moore attemprely! . . . D.Sum. 2053
'A! false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones! . . . D.Sum. 2153
For Goddes love youre pacience ye holde; . . . D.Sum. 2197
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,— 'blisful mayde! . D.Sum. 2202
For Goddes sake! as beth of bettre cheere! . . . E.Cl. 7
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . . . E.Cl. 135
I truste in Goddes bontee, and therfore . . . . E.Cl. 159
In Goddes pees lyveth ful esily . . . . . E.Cl. 423
Preyynge the chambreres for Goddes sake . . . E.Cl. 977
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . E.Cl. 1212b
A wyf is Goddes yifte verraily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1311
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, . . . . E.Mch. 1367
She may be Goddes meene, and Goddes whippe! . . E.Mch. 1671
'For Goddes love, as soone as it may be, . . . . E.Mch. 1814
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thee chees . . . E.Mch. 2165
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . E.Mch. 2293
So made he eek a temple of false goddis. . . . E.Mch. 2295
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . . E.Mch. 2341
'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde oure Hoste tho, . . . E.Mch. 2419
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun; . . . F.Sq. 464
And preyede hir on knees, for Goddes sake, . . . F.Fkl. 842
Unto the goddes, and first unto the sonne. . . . F.Fkl. 1030
This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.' . . . F.Fkl. 1471
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte, . . . . . G.SN. 275
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace; . . G.SN. 325
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone, . . . . G.SN. 330
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde . . G.SN. 345
Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght; . . . . G.SN. 353
'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference . . . . G.SN. 417
'And sacrifie to oure goddes er thou go! . . . . G.SN. 488
That thou spekest of oure goddes heere,' quod he. . G.SN. 492
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love! . . G.CY. 1176
'Goddes blessyng, and his moodres also, . . . . G.CY. 1243
'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake, . . G.CY. 1357
Se how he nappeth se for goddes bones . . . . H.Mcp. 9 *var*
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . H.Mcp. 318
that for his synnes Goddes sone of hevene . . . I.Pars. 280–5
and ye shul been as goddes, knowynge . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
for Goddes sake, al though that a . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
or at Goddes service, or that he be a . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
Goddes sone of hevene and of his harneys . . . I.Pars. 435–40
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
Certes it bynymeth eek Goddes due . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
neither by hevene, for it is Goddes trone; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
every man that taketh Goddes name in . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel. . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
maketh hym Goddes owene deere child, . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
that thou clepest thy thralles been Goddes peple, . I.Pars. 760–5
destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 795–800
doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement. . I.Pars. 835–40
to the preest that sit in Goddes place. . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Ther this goddes laye and slepe,— . . . . . BD. 166
And of the goddes of slepyng. . . . . BD. 230
Of no goddes that koude make . . . . . BD. 235
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . . BD. 370
'A Goddes half!' quod he, and began: . . . . . BD. 757
For Goddes love, telle me al.' . . . . . BD. 1142
And of the goddes of slepyng, . . . . . BD. 1327
For Goddes love, have mercy on my peyne! . . . Pity. 98
schal serven to god, and noght to goddes. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
they han geten dyvinite thei ben maked goddes. . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
thyng that ther ne ben many goddis.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
wikkedly the thinges that touchin godis governaunce, Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
how the geaunttis assaileden hevene with the goddis, Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
pleynid hym of the hevene goddis that . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
makid godis knyght by the sekynge of . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
is covenable to ben goddes. Thanne is the mede . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
to ben maked goddes. And syn it is thus (that . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
the goddes, and the cause overcomen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10

**Gods—*Continued***

his goddes, and for to han wynd with whiche . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
for goddis love and on adversitee . . . . . TC.1. 25 *var*
As for t' honoure hir Goddes ful devoute; . . . TC.1. 151
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes; . . . . . TC.1. 913
That thou the Goddes wraththe hast al apesed; . TC.1. 940
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone: . . . . TC.1. 1027
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . . TC.2. 96
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweye? . . . TC.2. 123
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,' . . TC.2. 309
But natheles with Goddes governaunce . . . . TC.2. 467
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he. . . . TC.2. 1200
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, . . . TC.2. 1728
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'— . . TC.3. 123
'Biseching him, for Goddes love, that he . . . . TC.3. 162
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . . TC.3. 265
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere . . . . TC.3. 384
And by the Goddes that in hevene dwelle, . . . TC.3. 590
The Goddes wil; for which she moste bleve. . . . TC.3. 623
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente . . . TC.3. 1185
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.— . . TC.3. 1203
For nevere man was to you Goddes holde . . . TC.3. 1259
And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie. . . . TC.3. 1672
As thou wel wost, above the Goddes alle? . . . . TC.4. 268
But to the pitous Goddes everychone . . . . TC.4. 949
To writhen out fro Goddes purveyinge, . . . . TC.4. 986
My resoninge of Goddes purveyaunce . . . . . TC.4. 1046
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternel. . . . . TC.4. 1062
He hath not wel the Goddes understonde: . . . TC.4. 1405
For Goddes speke in amphibologyes, . . . . . TC.4. 1406
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . TC.4. 1408
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose . . . TC.4. 1410
That halve Goddes ben of wildernesse; . . . . TC.4. 1545
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!'— . . TC.4. 1652
Of Goddes; and as wel they telle, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 367
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve . . . . TC.5. 481
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of peyne, . . TC.5. 892
The blisful Goddes through hir grete might . . . TC.5. 1250
Your haste, and that the Goddes ordinaunce, . . TC.5. 1605
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene . . . TC.5. 1714
But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . . TC.5. 1805
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availe! . . . TC.5. 1850
Bar the goddes of the londe, . . . . . HF.1. 172
Of the goddes celestials; . . . . . HF.1. 460
And made the goddes boteler.' . . . . . HF.2. 84
How goddes gonne stellifye . . . . . HF.2. 494
That goddes trone gunne honoure, . . . . . HF.3. 294
For goddes lovel for certes we . . . . . HF.3. 607
And goddes love, hadde y-wrought, . . . . . HF.3. 621
For Goddes love that sit above, . . . . . HF.3. 668
For Goddes love, and let me seen . . . . . HF.3. 905
But goddis forbode but men schulde leve . . . . LGW.G. 10
For they ben half goddys in this worlde here.— . LGW. 387
Syn that the goddys ben contrary to me. . . . . LGW. 1360
Upon the goddys, that he for leve ne lothe . . . LGW. 1639
For which the goddis of the heven above . . . . LGW. 1891
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite; . . . . . LGW. 1920
The goddys have hir holpen for pitee, . . . . . LGW. 2222
For Goddys love, that she moste ones gon . . . LGW. 2264
And of the goddys that ye han forswore, . . . . LGW. 2522
As lykede to the goddes, or she was borne, . . . LGW. 2578
Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene . . . Scog. 3
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I, . . . . . RR. 2135
Grounded by goddis ordinaunce, . . . . . RR. 5207
(For of the goddes the usage is, . . . . . RR. 5969
No thing spare, for goddis heest. . . . . RR. 6432
For they were Goddis herdis deere, . . . . . RR. 6561
Blynne somtyme in Goddis servise . . . . . RR. 6606

**Godsib** *see* **Gossip**

**Goest**

Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1668
thou goost thider as thou wolt nat go,— . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
It is a gentil pasture ther thow goost; . . . . . B.Mk. 3123
Thus seistow, lorel, whan thow goost to bedde, . . D.WB. 273
Thou goost biforn and art hir lyves leche. . . . G.SN. 56
Thou gost hoom to thy hous anoon, . . . . . HF.2. 147
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn. . . . LGW. 926
Than gost thou forthe without dwellyng. . . . . RR. 2440
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede. . . . . RR. 2516
That whanne thou goste thy body fro, . . . . . RR. 5653
'Thou goste and prechest poverte.' . . . . . RR. 6483

**Goeth**

Goth in the chambre romynge to and fro, . . . . A.Kn. 1071
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo; . . . . A.Kn. 1456
Of Theseus, that gooth so busily . . . . . A.Kn. 1883
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. . . . . A.Kn. 2365
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . . A.Kn. 2558
Gooth now youre wey, this is the lordes wille.' . . A.Kn. 2560
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2603
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte; . . . A.Kn. 2608
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . A.Kn. 2613
Ther helpeth noght, al goth that ilke weye: . . . A.Kn. 3033
This gooth aright; unbokeled is the male; . . . A.Mil. 3115
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday, . . . . . A.Mil. 3340
And forth he gooth, jolif and amorous, . . . . A.Mil. 3355
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . A.Mil. 3422
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . . . A.Mil. 3434
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . . A.Mil. 3446
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn, . . . A.Mil. 3496
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey; . . . . . A.Mil. 3601

**Goeth**—*Continued*

He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas. . . . . A.Mil. 3741
'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . A.Mil. 3743
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Mil. 3811
And doun gooth al; he foond neither to selle, . . A.Mil. 3821
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brigge, . . . A.Rv. 3922
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John, . . . A.Rv. 4018
Out at the dore he gooth ful pryvely, . . . . . A.Rv. 4057
And to the hors he goth hym faire and wel; . . . A.Rv. 4062
This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4067
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . A.Rv. 4071
She seyde, 'Allas, youre hors goth to the fen . . . A.Rv. 4080
Thus pleyneth John, as he gooth by the way . . A.Rv. 4114
To bedde he goth, and with hym goth his wyf, . . A.Rv. 4153
And forth she gooth til she the cradel fond: . . . A.Rv. 4221
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . . . A.Rv. 4257
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!' . A.Rv. 4307
She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . . B.ML. 385
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn, . . . . B.ML. 704
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye. . B.ML. 728
And forth he gooth; ther is na moore to doone. . . B.ML. 770
Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth . B.ML. 946
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chaunce. . . . B.ML. 1045
Alla goth to his in, and as him oghte, . . . . . B.ML. 1097
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 1148
And up into his countour-hous gooth he, . . . . . B.Sh. 1267
And hasteth yow, and gooth youre wey anon.' . . B.Sh. 1347
'Gooth now youre wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe, B.Sh. 1394
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.' . . B.Sh. 1397
And forth she gooth as jolif as a pye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1399
And doun he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette; . . B.Sh. 1440
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . . B.Sh. 1492
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,— . . B.Sh. 1527
And hoom he gooth, murie as a papejay, . . . . B.Sh. 1559
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . B.Sh. 1569
His *Ave Marie*, as he goth by the weye. . . . . B.Pri. 1698
She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde, . . B.Pri. 1784
It gooth an ambil in the way . . . . . B.Th. 2075
man soone and lightly gooth and passeth . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
'Gooth, bryngeth forth the vesselles,' quod he, . . B.Mk. 3384
And ech of hem gooth to his hostelrye, . . . . B.NP. 4184
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette, . . B.NP. 4224
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . . C.Doc. 153
This false juge gooth now faste aboute . . . . C.Doc. 158
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle, . . C.Doc. 207
And rynge it out as round as gooth a belle, . . . C.Pard. 331
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie, . . C.Pard. 851
She is honoured over al ther she gooth; . . . . D.WB. 237
Thus goth al to the devel by thy tale! . . . . D.WB. 262
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269
As he gooth in his lymytacioun. . . . . D.WB. 877
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . . D.WB. 931
But hoom he gooth, he myghte nat sojourne, . . D.WB. 987
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . D.WB. 1072
"The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . D.WB. 1193
Thanne goth the world al to destruccioun. . . . D.Sum. 2110
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere, . . . D.Sum. 2158
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . . D.Sum. 2162
And in she gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . . E.Cl. 300
And forth he gooth with a ful sobre cheere . . . E.Cl. 366
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste: E.Cl. 568
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfild this thyng; . . E.Cl. 596
For now gooth he ful faste ymaginyng . . . . E.Cl. 598
And forth he goth with drery contenance, . . . E.Cl. 671
Agayns his doghter hastiliche goth he, . . . . E.Cl. 911
To visite this Damyan gooth May, . . . . . E.Mch. 2002
And eek to Januarie he gooth as lowe . . . . E.Mch. 2013
And caughte hire by a twiste, and up she gooth,— . E.Mch. 2349
Toforn hym gooth the loude mynstralcye . . . F.Sq. 268
And on the daunce he gooth with Canacee. . . . F.Sq. 277
At after soper gooth this noble kyng . . . . . F.Sq. 302
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she. . . F.Sq. 392
And to the tree she gooth ful hastily, . . . . . F.Sq. 439
Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree, . . . F.Fkl. 800
And hoom she goth a sorweful creature,— . . . F.Fkl. 1346
Unto Dianes temple goth she right, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1380
'Gooth forth, anon, with Dorigen,' he sayde, . . . F.Fkl. 1488
With herte soor he gooth unto his cofre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1571
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way. . . F.Fkl. 1620
Gooth forth to *Via Apia*,' quod shee, . . . . . G.SN. 172
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . . . . G.SN. 218
Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille; . . G.SN. 388
Gooth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon, . G.CY. 1207
Thyng that is seyd is seyd, and forth it gooth, . . H.Mcp. 355
enclosed in mannes mynde whan he gooth to slepe, . I.Pars. 910–5
Of no thyng how hit cometh or gooth, . . . . BD. 7
She goth upright, and yet she halt, . . . . . BD. 621
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn. . . . . ABC. 68
And who-so goth to yow the rihte wey, . . . . . ABC. 75
That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente. . . Anel. 133
To wode ayein his mynde goth anoon; . . . . PF. 100
But goth now rather awey, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
swetnesse rethorien, whiche that goth oonly the righte wey . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
and whan sche goth awey that sche . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
than goth awey the fairnesse of thornes. . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
that it ne goth awey whan it wole. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400

**Goeth**—*Continued*

peples . . . that the sonne goth aboute from est to west.) . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth by diverse tonges; . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
be myghti to moeve, and goth uppon hise feet, . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
entencioun goth alwey byforn hem and is . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
demen hym myghty of goinge that goth on his feet . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
that other goth debonayrely in the hows as a . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Goth now thanne, ye stronge men, ther . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
goth byforn, excitynge and moevynge the . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
goth to-forn the strengthe of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
that goth by his propre wil, al be it so . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
that whan he goth that it is necessarie . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
it is necessarie that he goth. Ryght on this same manere . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . TC.1. 514
Abit of him that go'th about his cure; . . . . TC.1. 1091
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . . . TC.2. 333
'But he that go'th for gold or for richesse . . . TC.3. 400
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette . . . . TC.3. 748
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . TC.3. 751
And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he? . . . . TC.3. 1019
Than al the good the sonne aboute go'th!' . . . TC.3. 1108
That, when she go'th, almighty God her gide!' . . TC.4. 693
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte, . . . . TC.4. 946
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth . TC.5. 211
Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: . TC.5. 377
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge . . . TC.5. 772
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . TC.5. 1142
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce, TC.5. 1434
Cassandre go'th: and he with cruel herte . . . TC.5. 1534
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende . . . TC.5. 1667
Above, hit goth yet alway under, . . . . . HF.2. 297
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante. . . . LGW. 361
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . LGW. 635
With grisly soune out goth the grete gonne, . . . LGW. 637
In gooth the grapenel so ful of crokes, . . . . LGW. 640
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas, . . . LGW. 802
And whan she gooth to temple, and home ageyne, . LGW. 1270
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde, . . LGW. 1644
For which my spirite goth to do me shame! . . . LGW. 2069
He taketh hir in his honde, and forth gooth he . . LGW. 2173
And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte. . . . LGW. 2481
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste, . . . LGW. 2668
in manere of an extre, that goth thorugh . . . . Astr. 57–60
Thorugh whiche pyn the goth a litel wegge, . . . Astr. 57–60
upper and upper, so goth his nadir downer . . . Astr. 198–209
the sonne goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer is . Astr. 218–22
the heighist point in whiche the sonne goth . . . Astr. 218–22
with the lyne that goth from est to west; . . . Astr. 316–9
and than with a nother lyne that goth fro south to north; . . . . . Astr. 316–9
For trustith wel she goth nygh wode, . . . . . RR. 263
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye, . . . . . RR. 375
But goth and may never retourne, . . . . . RR. 382
He seide, 'Now goth wel thyn affaire, . . . . . RR. 3455
For the game goth all amys, . . . . . RR. 3927
Myne herte for ire goth a-fere . . . . . RR. 4073
For noon goth right, I thee ensure, . . . . . RR. 4872
Thy myght, thi vertu goth away. . . . . RR. 5105
Thanne goth he fardeles forto bere, . . . . . RR. 5683
He goth to taverne forto drynke. . . . . RR. 5688
And sithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy," . . . . . RR. 5741
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle. . . . . RR. 5810
That oon goth from that other al quyte. . . . . RR. 5910
Uncounceiled goth ther noon fro me. . . . . RR. 6868
That to his castyng goth ageyn. . . . . RR. 7286
He ne cometh no more, ne gothe, pardel . . . . RR. 7525

**Goeth** *see* **Gas, Geth**

**Going**

And I herde goyng, bothe up and doune; . . . . BD. 348
sche, 'that the moevement of goynge nys in men by kynde?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'that thilke naturel office of goinge ne be the office of feet?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
demen hym myghty of goinge that goth on his . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
the ryght goynge of thinges, and yif that he ne . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
contynue the lif in goinge, of the whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
So shapeth, how distorbe this goinge, . . . . . TC.4. 934
Touching her going, how that it shal falle, . . . TC.4. 1102
My going graunted is by parlement . . . . . TC.4. 1297
Us nedeth for my going naught to care. . . . . TC.4. 1344
Goyng in a queynt array, . . . . . HF.1. 228
Ech aboute other goynge, . . . . . HF.2. 291
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde. . . . . LGW. 1669
Wherfore I red [the] in thi goyng . . . . . RR. 2517
Such comyng and such goyng, . . . . . RR. 2681

**Goings**

in the erthe with hir goinges or with hir feet, . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Gold**

And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . A.Prol. 160
He hadde of gold y-wroght a ful curious pyn, . . . A.Prol. 196

**Gold**—*Continued*

Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . . . A.Prol. 298
For gold in phisik is a cordial, . . . . . A.Prol. 443
Therfore he lovede gold in special. . . . . A.Prol. 444
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . A.Prol. 500
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee. . . . A.Prol. 563
his penoun Of gold ful riche, in which ther was y-bete . A.Kn. 979
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite. . . . A.Kn. 1032
And yaf him gold to mayntene his degree; . . . A.Kn. 1441
That coste largely of gold a fother. . . . . A.Kn. 1908
Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he, . . . . A.Kn. 2138
With nayles yelewe, and brighte as any gold, . . A.Kn. 2141
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . A.Kn. 2145
Colered of gold and tourettes fyled rounde. . . . A.Kn. 2152
Covered in clooth of gold, dyapred weel, . . . . A.Kn. 2158
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . A.Kn. 2162
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . A.Kn. 2500
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . A.Kn. 2568
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.' . . . . A.Kn. 2836
With clooth of gold, the richeste that he hadde; . . A.Kn. 2872
(Of brend gold was the cas, and eek the harneys); . A.Kn. 2896
With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn . . . . A.Kn. 2907
And thanne with clooth of gold, and with perrye, . A.Kn. 2936
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3314
Gerveys answerde, 'Certes, were it gold, . . . . A.Mil. 3779
Of gold,' quod he, 'I have thee brought a ryng; . . . A.Mil. 3794
Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre; . . . . B.ML. 26
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe. . . . . B.ML. 137
And certein gold, I noot what quantitee; . . . . B.ML. 242
Or lene us gold, and that is perilous.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1209
My gold is youres whan that it yow leste, . . . . B.Sh. 1474
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare; . . . . B.Sh. 1475
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may . . . . . B.Sh. 1544
Youre wyf, at hom, the same gold ageyn . . . . B.Sh. 1547
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond; . . B.Sh. 1558
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel. . . . B.Sh. 1594
His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . . . . B.Th. 2059
"What is bettre than Gold? Jaspre. What is . . B.Mel. 2295–300
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . B.Mk. 3349
She was al clad in perree and in gold, . . . . . B.Mk. 3495
Hir chaar, that was with gold wroght and perree, . B.Mk. 3550
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plentee . . B.Mk. 3665
And lyk the burned gold was his colour. . . . . B.NP. 4054
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to sayn." . . . B.NP. 4211
And wynne gold and silver for I teche, . . . . C.Pard. 440
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . C.Pard. 770
But myghte this gold be caried fro this place . . C.Pard. 784
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,— . . C.Pard. 786
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plentee, . . C.Pard. 811
He woot how that the gold is with us tweye; . . C.Pard. 817
And thanne shal al this gold departed be, . . . C.Pard. 831
In cariynge of the gold out of that place. . . . C.Pard. 875
He nath nat every vessel al of gold; . . . . . D.WB. 100
They had me yeven hir gold and hir tresoor . . . D.WB. 204 *var*
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn, . . D.WB. 304
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes riche." . . . D.WB. 345
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; . . D.WB. 581
Eriphilem, that for an ouche of gold . . . . . D.WB. 743
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose. . . . . D.WB. 785
I have gold and silver in my cheste; . . . . . D.Fri. 1400
Farwel my gold, for it is al ago!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1953
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make oure cloystre,' . D.Sum. 2099
Of gemmes, set in gold and in asure, . . . . . E.Cl. 254
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon, . . . E.Cl. 1117
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes . . . E.Cl. 1167
Phebus of gold doun hath his stremes sent . . . E.Mch. 2220
Upon his thombe he hadde of gold a ring, . . . F.Sq. 83
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte; . F.Fkl. 1247
Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . F.Fkl. 1560
And broghte gold unto this philosophre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1572
Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire, . . . G.SN. 132
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde, . G.SN. 202
Thise wordes al with gold y-writen were. . . . G.SN. 210
And pave it al of silver and of gold.' . . . . . G.CY. 626
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . G.CY. 674
Of gold that I have borwed, trewely, . . . . . G.CY. 735
Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, . . . . G.CY. 826
But al thyng which that shyneth as the gold, . . G.CY. 962
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . . G.CY. 963
Of gold, and he wolde quite it hym ageyn. . . . G.CY. 1025
And to the preest he took his gold agayn, . . . G.CY. 1034
For gold ne silver that he to me lente; . . . . G.CY. 1050
Bitwixe men and gold ther is debaat . . . . . G.CY. 1389
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay, . . . H.Mcp. 168
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Rayed with golde, and right wel cled . . . . . BD. 252
I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259
Me thoghte most lyk gold it was. . . . . BD. 857
With laurer crouned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 24
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde, . . . Anel. 39
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon; . . PF. 103
Thise vers of gold and blak y-writen were, . . . PF. 141
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste . . . . PF. 265
moche gold, and apparayleth coveytous folk . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
Certes thilke gold and thilke moneye . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
gold or precyous stones; and weneth . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70

**Gold**—*Continued*

gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
fletynge al of gold, yit sholde it nevere staunchen . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
feld, and founde ther a gobet of gold . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
the hidere of the gold ne hadde hyd the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
hyd the gold in thilke place, the gold ne hadde . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
gold in thilke place, the gold ne hadde . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
neither the hidere of the gold ne the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
that the gold sholde han ben founde; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
hid the gold. Now mai I thus . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
Of jaspre, upon a quisshin gold y-bete, . . . . TC.2. 1229
'But he that go'th for gold or for richesse . . . TC.3. 400
But wel I wot a broche of gold azure, . . . . TC.3. 1370
For ay with gold men may the herte grave . . . TC.4. 1377
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . TC.4. 1399
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . . . TC.4. 1523
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte . . . TC.5. 8
Of gold; and to my lady that I serve, . . . . TC.5. 312
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde: . . TC.5. 812
For al the gold atwixen sonne and see: . . . . TC.5. 886
Of gold, stondynge in divers stages, . . . . . HF.1. 122
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . . . HF.1. 127
'Hit is not al gold that glareth.' . . . . . HF.1. 272
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright, . . . . . HF.1. 503
Al newe of gold another sonne; . . . . . HF.1. 506
That shoon with fethres alle of gold, . . . . . HF.2. 22
For hit was al of gold behewe. . . . . HF.3. 216
Of gold, and that nas no thyng wikke, . . . . HF.3. 256
As burned gold shoon for to see. . . . . HF.3. 297
And out his trompe of golde he brayde . . . . HF.3. 588
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she, . . . . HF.3. 675
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer, . . . . LGW. 215
Considered eke hir fret of golde above. . . . . LGW. 225
In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; . . . LGW. 231
And is his tresour, and his gold in cofre. . . . . LGW. 380
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte, . . . . LGW. 1117
Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette, . . LGW. 1122
Of golde the barres up enbosed heighe, . . . . LGW. 1200
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe. . . . LGW. 1201
The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde, . . . . LGW. 1208
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte, . LGW. 1428
To gete the flese of golde, if that he may. . . . LGW. 1595
With gold and asure over all . . . . . RR. 477
And with a riche gold tresour . . . . . RR. 568
And with gold beten ful fetysly, . . . . . RR. 837
And all they were with gold bygoon, . . . . . RR. 943
For al was golde, men myght it see, . . . . . RR. 947
And with a bend of gold tasseled, . . . . . RR. 1079
And knoppis fyne of gold ameled. . . . . RR. 1080
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise. . . . . RR. 1093
The barres were of gold ful fyne . . . . . RR. 1103
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon, . . . . . RR. 1109
Of gold and silver forto spende . . . . . RR. 1146
Silver and gold that yeven is. . . . . RR. 1186
Of a gold broche, ful wel wrought. . . . . RR. 1193
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright; . . . . RR. 1333
Which was of gold polisshed clere; . . . . . RR. 2089
Ragges ribaned with gold to were; . . . . . RR. 4752
And have of golde many [a] besaunte. . . . . RR. 5592
Though he have gold in gerners yeten. . . . . RR. 5702
After, whanne they the gold have take, . . . . RR. 5731
Hepe up her gold, and faste shette, . . . . . RR. 5771
That have no gold, ne sommes grete, . . . . . RR. 6456
For I hope of his gold to gete. . . . . RR. 6510
But se what gold han usurers . . . . . RR. 6809
And wynne gold to spende also. . . . . RR. 6833
Have gold and tresour gret plente; . . . . . RR. 6968
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . . RR. 7026
Or gold in sakkis gret plente, . . . . . RR. 7073

**Golden**

The fomy steedes on the golden brydel . . . . A.Kn. 2506
He golden apples rafte of the dragoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3291
Hir gilte heres with a golden thred . . . . . PF. 267
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
yow with his goldene gravelis, or elles . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
hand was the more hevy for the goldene metal; . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
In his golden clarioun, . . . . . HF.3. 633
In a book, that the Golden Verses . . . . . RR. 5650

**Goldes**

That wered of yelewe gooldes a gerland . . . . A.Kn. 1929

**Goldfinch**

Gaillard he was as goldfynch in the shawe; . . . A.Co. 4367

**Goldless**

But goldlees for to be, it is no game; . . . . . B.Sh. 1480

**Goldsmith**

To som goldsmyth, and wite if they been ought; . G.CY. 1333
Unto the goldsmyth with thise teynes three . . . G.CY. 1337

**Goldsmithry**

Of goldsmythrye, of browdynge, and of steel, . . A.Kn. 2498

**Golee**

Whan everich hadde his large golee seyd, . . . . PF. 556

**Goliardeys**
He was a janglere and a goliardeys, . . . . . A.Prol. 560
**Goliath**
O Golias, unmesurable of lengthe, . . . . . B.ML. 934
**Gone**
That unto logyk hadde longe y-go. . . . . A.Prol. 286
To Atthenes is he goon the nexte way, . . . . A.Kn. 1413
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres, . . . A.Kn. 1521
This carpenter was goon til Osenay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3400
Whan that the grete shour is goon away; . . . . A.Mil. 3574
As hath a leek; for, thogh oure myght be goon, . A.Rv. 3879
And whan the millere saugh that they were gon, . A.Rv. 4092
I hadde almoost goon to the clerkes bed. . . . . A.Rv. 4219
The fourthe party of this day is gon. . . . . B.ML. 17
Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yeere— . B.ML. 132
All softely is the bed y-go, . . . . . B.ML. 599
He took his wyf to kepe, whan he is gon . . . . B.ML. 717
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille . . . B.ML. 720
This senatour is to kyng Alla go . . . . . B.ML. 1006
Up to hir housbonde is this wyf y-gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1402
For which this marchant is to Parys gon, . . . B.Sh. 1522
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1578
Til he so longe hadde riden and goon . . . . . B.Th. 1990
passed been and goone, and the joye that a man . B.Mel. 2695–700
is soone goon and passed whan it is nat . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
And whan the fox saugh that he was y-gon,— . . B.NP. 4608
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile, . . . C.Pard. 711
And al so soone as that he was gon, . . . . . C.Pard. 806
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . D.WB. 47
The flour is goon, ther is namoore to telle, . . . D.WB. 477
For wel I woot thy pacience is gon.' . . . . . D.WB. 849
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778
For at day set he on his wey is goon . . . . . E.Cl. 774
Han taken hire and into chambre gon, . . . . . E.Cl. 1115
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . E.Mch. 2140
So longe aboute the aleyes is he goon, . . . . E.Mch. 2324
The usshers and the squiers been y-goon, . . . . F.Sq. 293
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day, . . . F.Sq. 536
And whan he saugh the thyng so fer y-goon . . . F.Sq. 538
Beteth his wynges and, farewel, he is gon! . . . F.Fkl. 766
He to his hous is goon with sorweful herte; . . . F.Fkl. 1021
And forth with this magicien is he gon . . . . F.Fkl. 1184
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste, . . . F.Fkl. 1235
For out of towne was goon Arveragus. . . . . F.Fkl. 1351
Valerian is to the place y-gon, . . . . . G.SN. 183
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . . G.CY. 705
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . G.CY. 718
Now he is goon I dare seyn boldely,— . . . . . G.CY. 902
The pot to-breketh, and farewel, al is go. . . . . G.CY. 907
For, if ye doon, youre thrift is goon ful clene; . . G.CY. 1425
I was go walked fro my tree, . . . . . BD. 387
Hit fledde, and was fro me goon; . . . . . BD. 396
I holde that this hert be goon; . . . . . BD. 539
For wit, manere, and al was goon. . . . . BD. 1217
The carter dremeth how his carte is goon; . . . PF. 102
'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be gon . . . . PF. 647
wenynge that I hadde gon with hem . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
and gon a-mys. And yif thou hast . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
and also to han gon into solitarie exil. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
whan the soule hath gon ynough . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5 *var*
no weie forthere to be gon, ryght so mostow . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . . . . TC.1. 718
This other day, not gon ful longe while, . . . . TC.2. 507
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowe! . . . TC.2. 1022
Quod she, 'I can abide til they be gon!' . . . . TC.2. 1158
That he was gon to don his sacrifise, . . . . . TC.3. 539
Discrecioun out of your hed is gon: . . . . . TC.3. 894
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . . . TC.3. 1494
Han gon som by-path in dispit of me: . . . . . TC.3. 1705
Or he may wondren why thou art thus gon. . . . TC.4. 647
Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience? . . . . TC.5. 235
Hath his lady gon a fourtenyght . . . . . TC.5. 334 *var*
Was forth unto his shippes goon, . . . . . HF.1. 365
Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . . . HF.1. 434
Til that hit be so fer y-go . . . . . HF.2. 294
Whan I was fro this egle goon, . . . . . HF.3. 20
And closede was the flour and gon to reste . . . LGW.G. 94
He made also, gon ys a grete while, . . . . . LGW. 427
That it nere goon under the see adoun. . . . . LGW. 792
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . . LGW. 1193
How Eneas hath with the queene y-gon . . . . LGW. 1243
But who-so axeth who is with him gon, . . . . LGW. 1456
Ysiphyle was goon in hire pleynge, . . . . . LGW. 1469
That in a cogge to londe were y-go, . . . . . LGW. 1481
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon . . . . . LGW. 1653
For as a traytour he is from hire go, . . . . . LGW. 1656
Whan he was goon and this myschaunce is falle, . LGW. 1826
That by a clewe of twyne, as he hath gon, . . . LGW. 2016
But al for noght; his wey he is i-goon, . . . . LGW. 2206
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213
The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . . LGW. 2463
And whan thyn housbonde is to bedde go, . . . LGW. 2656
For when she sawe that goon away was he, . . . LGW. 2719
my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday. . . . Astr. 198–209
And whan I had a while goon, . . . . . RR. 135
Ne synne, al though her lyfe were gone; . . . . RR. 358
Bihynde her bak whan they ben goon, . . . . . RR. 1060
Myne herte alone is to her go, . . . . . RR. 2423
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day. . . . . RR. 2680

**Gone**—*Continued*
Til Jelousie his weye was gone, . . . . . RR. 3964
That the noyse so ferre is go, . . . . . RR. 3971
The righte weye ben goon. . . . . RR. 4000
Of freendis, whanne Fortune is gone— . . . . RR. 5494
For whanne the grete bagge is go, . . . . . RR. 6834
How he hath bothe comen and gone.' . . . . . RR. 7605
**Gone** *see* **Ago, Agone, Geen, To-go, Went**
**Gonfanon**
the ensaigne Of worship, and the gounfanoun. . . RR. 1201 *em*
I bere of love the gonfenoun, . . . . . RR. 2018
**Gonge**
be likned to a commune gonge, where as . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
**Gonne(n)**
As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1658
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride . A.Kn. 1879
The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle, . . . . A.Kn. 2752
And thries how the ladyes gonne crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2955
And freres in the chauncel gonne synge. . . . . A.Mil. 3656
And right anon the gentils gonne to crye, . . . C.Pard. 323
Out of the develes ers ther gonne dryve . . . . D.Sum. 1694
The children from hire arm they gonne arace. . . E.Cl. 1103
At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . . . F.Fkl. 918
They gonnen fro the tormentours to reve, . . . G.SN. 376
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . . G.SN. 517
Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . . G.CY. 1192
The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193
Ful besily men gunne assaye and fonde . . . . PF. 257
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste . . PF. 283
foules . . . han chosen . . . And to Nature him gonnen to presente, . . . . . PF. 531
seed-foul chosen hadde The turtel trewe, and gunne hir to hem calle . . . . . PF. 577
With that they gonnen laughe; and tho she seyde, . TC.2. 99
Of this and that they ply'de, and gonnen wade . . TC.2. 150
Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . . TC.2. 194
After compleynte, him gonnen they to preise, . . TC.2. 1583
arisen everychon, And gonne a while of this and that devise. . . . . TC.2. 1599
And Poliphete they gonnen thus to warien, . . . TC.2. 1619
They gonne on it to reden and to poure. . . . . TC.2. 1708
And after soper gonnen they to rise . . . . . TC.3. 610
Tho gonne they to speken and to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1396
And day they gonnen to despise al newe, . . . . TC.3. 1699
At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . TC.4. 58
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende: . . . TC.4. 702
Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . . . TC.4. 709
And bisily they gonnen her conforten . . . . TC.4. 722
Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete, . . TC.4. 1128
Thorugh teres, whiche that gonnen up to welle; . . TC.5. 215
They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte; . . . TC.5. 516
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende. . . . TC.5. 528
His brethren and his sustren gonne him freyne . . TC.5. 1227
She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . TC.5. 1467
The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . . HF.2. 436
The cart-hors . . . , And gonne for to lepe and daunce, HF.2. 438
they anoon Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende, HF.2. 445
How goddes gonne stellifye . . . . . HF.2. 494
smale harpers . . . , And gonne on hem upward to gape, HF.3. 121
the bestes foure, That goddes trone gunne honoure, . HF.3. 294
They gonne doun on knees falle, . . . . . HF.3. 444
she gan to paye That gonne hir of hir grace praye; . HF.3. 460
That they gonne as beres rore, . . . . . HF.3. 499
huge companye Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . . HF.3. 518
thridde companye, And gunne up to the dees hye, . . HF.3. 568
the ferthe companye,— . . . And gonne stonden in a rewe, . . . . . HF.3. 602
the fifte route That to this lady gonne loute, . . . HF.3. 614
That gonne of aventure drawe . . . . . HF.3. 1000
For other so they gonne croude, . . . . . HF.3. 1005
Thus out at holes gonne wrynge Every tidyng . . HF.3. 1020
Tho behynde gonne up lepe, . . . . . HF.3. 1060
And therewithal hire bekes gonnen meete, . . . LGW. 148
That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . LGW. 292
Anon the neddres gonne hir for to stynge, . . . LGW. 699
Awey they gonne it forto bere, . . . . . RR. 7143
**Good**
His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . A.Prol. 74
And I seyde his opinioun was good. . . . . A.Prol. 183
He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt; . . . . A.Prol. 200
Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . A.Prol. 224
And certeinly he was a good felawe. . . . . A.Prol. 395
A good Wif was ther of biside Bathe, . . . . . A.Prol. 445
A good man was ther of religioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 477
By good ensample, this was his bisynesse: . . . A.Prol. 520
A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . . A.Prol. 531
That he was ay biforn and in good staat. . . . A.Prol. 572
To maken hym lyve by his propre good . . . . A.Prol. 581
To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . A.Prol. 611
In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster, . . . A.Prol. 613
He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter. . . . . A.Prol. 614
This Reve sat upon a ful good stot, . . . . . A.Prol. 615
A good felawe to have his concubyn . . . . . A.Prol. 650
And if he foond owher a good felawe, . . . . . A.Prol. 653
And whan this goode man saugh that it was so, . . A.Prol. 850
And hem conforteth in ful good entente, . . . . A.Kn. 958
Bothe of his dedes and his goode tonge, . . . . A.Kn. 1438
Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluyng, . . . . A.Kn. 1649
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . A.Kn. 1878
But it is good a man been at his large. . . . . A.Kn. 2288
'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . A.Kn. 2563

Ther was namoore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' . A.Kn. 2740
Of goode Arcite may best y-maked be, . . . . . A.Kn. 2855
Whan he is siker of his goode name; . . . . . A.Kn. 3049
That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3059
Ther been ful goode wyves many oon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3154
And ever a thousand goode ayeyns oon badde; . . A.Mil. 3155
Or yet for any good yeman to wedde. . . . . A.Mil. 3270
This goode wyf went on an haliday; . . . . . A.Mil. 3309
And if thou werken wolt by good conseil, . . . A.Mil. 3531
Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!" . . . . A.Mil. 3580
With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . A.Mil. 3628
For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . A.Rv. 3983
With good swerd and with bokeler by hir side. . . A.Rv. 4019
And foond the bed and thoghte noght but good, . A.Rv. 4223
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . . . A.Rv. 4229
And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe!' . . A.Rv. 4247
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . A.Co. 4345
Make hem good chiere and bisily espye . . . . B.ML. 180
Housbondes been alle goode, and han ben yoore; . B.ML. 272
She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . B.ML. 320
O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me, . . . . B.ML. 817
But nathelees she taketh in good entente . . . . B.ML. 824
Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . . . . B.ML. 1111
And seyde, 'Good men, herkeneth, everichon! . . B.Sh. 1164
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Sh. 1169
'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkneth me, . B.Sh. 1174
He most us clothe in ful good array . . . . . B.Sh. 1202 *var*
Aqueynted was so with the goode man . . . . B.Sh. 1219
And for as muchel as this goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1223
And eek another ful of good vernage . . . . . B.Sh. 1261 *var*
And how that he despended hadde his good, . . B.Sh. 1270
This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . . B.Sh. 1282
I trowe certes that oure goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1297
We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420
And for to kepe oure good be curious, . . . . B.Sh. 1433
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . B.Sh. 1510
Keepe bet oure good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . B.Sh. 1622
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . B.Th. 1900
Listeth, lordes, in good entent, . . . . . B.Th. 1902
And I yow telle in good certayn . . . . . B.Th. 1918
Ther-to he was a good archeer; . . . . . B.Th. 1929
And yaf hym good forage. . . . . B.Th. 1973
His goode steede al he bistrood, . . . . . B.Th. 2093
Of herbes fyne and goode; . . . . . B.Th. 2104
"That good conseil wanteth whan it is . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
dooth . . . good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten . B.Mel. 2240–5
wikke, and noon good of hem alle; . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
"I foond a good man, but certes, of alle . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
wommen, good womman foond I nevere"; . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
been many a good womman may lightly . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
foond never womman good, it folweth . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
for though that he ne foond no good womman, . . B.Mel. 2265–70
hath founden many a womman ful good . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
so good that hym ne wanteth somwhat of . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
yow by resoun and by good conseil, certes . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
womman hath ben ful good, and yet . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
men founde ful many a good womman, . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
alle his bretheren: Judith, by hire good conseil, . B.Mel. 2285–90
wit and by hir good conseillyng: . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
enhaunced greetly by hir good conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
the kyng: and the same bountee in good conseillyng B.Mel. 2290–5
conseillyng of many a good womman may . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
he seyde in this wise: "It is nat good to been a man allone; . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
wommen were nat goode and hir conseils . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
goode and profitable, oure Lord God of . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
And what is bettre than a good Womman? . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
manye wommen been goode, and hir . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
conseils goode and profitable, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
contrariouse to good conseil,—that is to . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
good for to do, another tyme it semeth . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
self and han deemed by good deliberacion . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
seyn, that the riche man hath seeld good conseil, . B.Mel. 2340–5
as the goode wyl of a trewe freend"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
of body, but by good conseil, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
mayst parfourne it and maken of it a good ende; . B.Mel. 2400–5
for good and wikkednesse been . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
so good a phisicien as thy trewe freend." . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
causes broght to good ende whanne they . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
the wikked men dissevered fro the goode men, . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
That maister . . . is good that proveth shrewes. And, as . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
mysdoeres, and to defende the goode men," . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
never come to goode ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
nys nat good, but yet ne folweth it nat ther-of . . B.Mel. 2655–60
seye I that it is good as now that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
that pacience is good, for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
that the richesses been goode to hem that . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
richesses been goode to hem that geten hem wel and to B.Mel. 2760–5
greet desir, by good leyser, sokyngly, and . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
"Dooth somme goode deedes, that the . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
he fyndeth occupied in goode werkes." . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
conscience, and good name. First, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
a litel good with the love of God, than to . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
have muchel good and tresour and lese . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
a good man and have litel good and tresour, . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
that ye gete hem with good conscience; . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
us good witnesse; and the wise . . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5





diligence that youre goode name be alwey . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
freend and of thy goode name, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
is ful good whan synne is nat in mannes . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
man to have a good name than for to . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
man that after God and good conscience, . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
and bisynesse to kepen his good name. . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
desireth to han a good name. . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
nedefulle, and that is, good conscience . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
and good loos; that is to seyn, . . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
muchel in his goode conscience that he . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
inward, and good loos for thy neighebore . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
displeseth and setteth at noght his goode name . . B.Mel. 2835–40
he kepe nat his goode name, nys but a . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
it nat, ne it is nat good to bigynne werre . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde, . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
unto a good conclusioun and to a good ende. . . B.Mel. 2915–20
al hoolly in youre goode wyl, and been . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
desirous, ne coveitous of good ne richesse; . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
have pees; but it is good that we do it . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
seith, "Ther nys no thyng so good by . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
han no nede of oother mennes good, . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
every good man; for after the sawe of . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
to lese so muchel good of youre owene than for to . B.Mel. 3030–5
taken of hir good in this manere; for bettre it is . . B.Mel. 3030–5
lese good with worshipe than . . . wynne good with vileynye . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5 *var*
and his bisynesse to geten hym a good name. . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
hym in kepynge of his good name, . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
renovelle his good name; for it is writen "that the . B.Mel. 3035–40
olde good loos and good name of a man . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
swich a manere, that youre goode name . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . . B.Mk. 3084
'Hoo!' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namoore of this! . B.NP. 3957
On pilgrimage, in a ful good entente, . . . . . B.NP. 4176
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . . B.NP. 4287
Now, goode men, I prey yow herkneth alle; . . . B.NP. 4592
Taketh the moralite, good men; . . . . . B.NP. 4630
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.NP. 4634
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men, . . . B.NP. 4635
As in a book, every good word or dede . . . . C.Doc. 108
I wol it preeve, and fynde good witnesse . . . . C.Doc. 169
And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye? . . . . . C.Doc. 235
' "Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— C.Pard. 352
If that the goode-man that the beestes oweth . . C.Pard. 361
' "Goode men and wommen, o thyng warne I yow, . C.Pard. 377
Seneca seith a good word, doutelees; . . . . . C.Pard. 492
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . C.Pard. 904
Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe. . C.Pard. 930
Al were it good no womman for to touche,— . . D.WB. 87
As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde. . D.WB. 196
The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . D.WB. 197
I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good, . . . . . D.WB. 231
It is my good, as wel as thyn, *pardee!* . . . . . D.WB. 310
Be maister of my body, and of my good; . . . . D.WB. 314
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . . D.WB. 431
But yet I hope that he shal do me good, . . . . D.WB. 580
My chambre of Venus from a good felawe. . . . D.WB. 618
Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . . . . D.WB. 687
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689
He redde it with ful good devocioun. . . . . D.WB. 739
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . . D.WB. 835
Taak al my good, and lat my body go.' . . . . D.WB. 1061
Poverte is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . . D.WB. 1195
This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good. . . . . D.WB. 1241
But I to yow be al so good and trewe, . . . . D.WB. 1243
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf! . . D.Fri. 1270
That of a somonour may no good be sayd. . . . D.Fri. 1281
'Welcome!' quod he, 'and every good felawe. . . D.Fri. 1385
To wynne good, thou rekkest never how; . . . D.Fri. 1453
As for to yeve a peny of hir good. . . . . D.Fri. 1575
And leve thise somonours goode men bicome! . . . D.Fri. 1644
Of alle folk that yaf hym any good, . . . . . D.Sum. 1744
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768
'*Deus hic!*' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . D.Sum. 1770
And spende hir good ther it is resonable; . . . . D.Sum. 1796
Suffisen us, though they be nat ful goode; . . . D.Sum. 1882
Certeyn my good I have almoost biset,— . . . D.Sum. 1952
If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . . . D.Sum. 1980
He hath to day taught us so muchel good . . . D.Sum. 2281
I seye this, be ye redy with good herte . . . . E.Cl. 351
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . E.Cl. 409
And foond hire ever goode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . . E.Cl. 852
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . . E.Cl. 1032
Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedfastnesse'; . . E.Cl. 1056
'A! good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . E.Mch. 1233
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1299
After thy good, and hath doon many a day; . . . E.Mch. 1304
destroye Thy good substance and thy body annoye . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
She kepeth his good and wasteth never a deel; . . E.Mch. 1343
By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke, . . . . E.Mch. 1363
Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she . . . . . E.Mch. 1369
By good conseil delyvered out of wo . . . . . E.Mch. 1372
To whom I yeve my good awey fro me, . . . . E.Mch. 1527
A chidestere, or a wastour of thy good, . . . . E.Mch. 1535
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . . E.Mch. 1542

**Good**—*Continued*

And so bifel, how that this goode man . . . . E.Mch. 1897
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'taak good hede . . . E.Mch. 1920
That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . E.Mch. 2017
For al-so good is blynd deceyved be . . . . . E.Mch. 2109
But though that he ne foond no good womman, . . E.Mch. 2279
Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and vertuous; . . E.Mch. 2281
Though that he seyde he foond no good womman, . E.Mch. 2287
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.' . . . . E.Mch. 2375
'Ye maze, maze, goode sire,' quod she; . . . . E.Mch. 2387
Now, goode men, I pray yow to be glad. . . . . E.Mch. 2416
My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.' . . . . F.Sq. 8
It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe.' . F.Sq. 215
That I supposed of hym noght but good; . . . . F.Sq. 575
If that thou lyve! God yeve thee good chaunce, . . F.Fkl. 679
Thanne woot I wel that it is good ynow.' . . . F.Fkl. 708
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan. . . . F.Fkl. 715
It dooth no good, to my wit, but anoyeth; . . . F.Fkl. 875
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anoyen? . . F.Fkl. 884
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde. . . . . F.Fkl. 924
But daunceth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere; . F.Fkl. 1098
That she nas slayn, and with a good entente . . F.Fkl. 1383
'What seith Omer of goode Penalopee? . . . . F.Fkl. 1443
It is ynogh, and farewel, have good day!' . . . . F.Fkl. 1619
Of which ther never comth no good encrees; . . . G.SN. 18
And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . G.SN. 90
For she ensample was by good techynge; . . . . G.SN. 93
Ensample of goode and wise werkes alle. . . . . G.SN. 105
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge; . . . G.SN. 116
And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . . G.SN. 117
To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . . G.SN. 177
For secree needes, and for good entente; . . . . G.SN. 178
Assentedest to good conseil also, . . . . . G.SN. 233
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good cheere; . . . . . G.SN. 304
And after this Tiburce in good entente . . . . G.SN. 349
That hath so good a servant hym to serve; . . . G.SN. 419
'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeyned.' . . . G.SN. 434
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good chaunce!' . . . . . G.CY. 593
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . . G.CY. 611
'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oure Hoost, . G.CY. 652
Yet is it fals; but ay we han good hope . . . . G.CY. 678
Of clothyng and of oother good array, . . . . G.CY. 725
That I have no good wher that ever I fare; . . . G.CY. 733
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . G.CY. 743
To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . . G.CY. 745
He shal no good han that hym may suffise; . . . G.CY. 831
For al the good he spendeth ther-aboute . . . . G.CY. 832
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good, . . . G.CY. 868
But that good hope crepeth in oure herte, . . . G.CY. 870
Us moste putte oure good in aventure; . . . . G.CY. 946
Somtyme his good is drenched in the see, . . . G.CY. 949
Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . . G.CY. 965
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.CY. 1048
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
And make it as good silver and as fyn, . . . . G.CY. 1128
Shal make al good, for it is cause of al . . . . G.CY. 1134
He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . . . G.CY. 1202
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
profred . . . Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the chanoun soone, . . . . . G.CY. 1289
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . . G.CY. 1295
But if they were silver fyn and good, . . . . . G.CY. 1335
Yet hadde I levere spenden al the good . . . . . G.CY. 1376
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' G.CY. 1379
That, in good feith, I trowe that it bee . . . . G.CY. 1392
To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught. . . G.CY. 1401
Of hem that han hir good therto y-lent. . . . . G.CY. 1406
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye?' . . . G.CY. 1458
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho, . . . G.CY. 1461
For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale, . . . . H.Mcp. 30
And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . . H.Mcp. 84
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, H.Mcp. 96
A good wyf that is clene of werk and thoght . . . H.Mcp. 148
I pray to God so yeve hym right good chaunce . . I.Pars. 20
which is the goode wey, and walketh in that . . . I.Pars. 75–80
compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and humble folk . . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
O goode God! wel oghte man have . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
O goode God! ye wommen . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
O goode God! muchel oghte a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
poure that hath goode freendes; but there . . . I.Pars. 195–200
goode man yeveth flessh to his children . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
goode werkes that he hath left, outher . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
they been the goode werkes that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
elles the goode werkes that he wroghte . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
goode werkes that he dide biforn that he . . . I.Pars. 230–5
The othere goode werkes that he wroghte . . . I.Pars. 230–5
remembraunce of the good that he hath left . . . I.Pars. 230–5
the good that he hath lorn. Soothly, the. . . . I.Pars. 230–5
Thanne thilke goode werkes that . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes he dide whil he was in . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
alle the goode werkes that he hath . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes that we han wroght . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
the goode werkes quyken agayn and . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
goode werkes that men doon whil they . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
good werk that we han doon biforn, that . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
that no good werk be lost, for in . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50

**Good**—*Continued*

they been in good lyf been al mortefied . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
may that man that no good werk ne . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
to doon goode werkes that the feend . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
as the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
alle the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . I.Pars. 245–50
of glorie that oonly is bihight to goode men . . . I.Pars. 250–5
whan that he weepe for pitee of good peple, . . . I.Pars. 255–60
God shal gerdone a man for his goode dedes. . . I.Pars. 280–5
hym (by the goode werkes that he shal . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
God Almyghty is al good, and therfore he foryeveth al, I.Pars. 300–5
the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . . I.Pars. 310–5
of thy goode werkes. And forther-over . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
knowynge good and harm.' . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
the tree was good to feedyng, and fair to the . . I.Pars. 325–30
a flambe of delit, and thanne is it good to be war . I.Pars. 350–5
and confessioun and othere goode werkes, . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
and oothere goode werkes. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
goodes of nature of the soule been good wit, . . I.Pars. 450–5
vertu natureel, good memorie; . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
to be benigne to his goode subgetis, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
thridde is gladly to assente to good conseil; . . . I.Pars. 480–5
that if a man be good, and dooth or seith . . . I.Pars. 495–500
a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . . I.Pars. 495–500
goode men han adversitee; and alle thise . . . I.Pars. 500–5
which bitternesse every good dede of his . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
two maneres; that oon of hem is good . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and that oother is wikked. The goode ire . . . I.Pars. 535–40
his good name, as his lyf. Homycide is . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
whan he scorneth a man for his goode werkes; . . I.Pars. 635–40
semblant as though they speeke of good entencioun I.Pars. 640–5
'Do manye goode werkes and spek fewe . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
hastily, with goode herte, entierly, al that . . . I.Pars. 675–80
quiteth every good dede, be it never so . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
to doon goode werkes, and manly and . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
goode werkes; for certes he that is . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
joye and the feeste of the goode man that . . . I.Pars. 700–5
he that whan he biginneth any good werk, . . . I.Pars. 720–5
travaille with his handes in no good werk, . . . I.Pars. 720–5
acheve and accomplice the goode werkes, . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
of the goode werkes that a man hath . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
do goode werkes; for in the . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
in the acomplissynge of grete goode werkes lith the . I.Pars. 735–40
to perfourne his goode entente. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
neighebores goode name by thy fals . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
hath despended in goode werkes. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
he leseth foule his good that ne seketh . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
seketh with the yifte of his good no thyng but synne I.Pars. 815–20
'is litel worth, but if a man have good wil . . . I.Pars. 830–5
bireveth man and womman hir goode fame, and . . I.Pars. 850–5
somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen . . . I.Pars. 870–5
goode folk. Of this brekynge comth . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
maried al is good ynough, as thynketh . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
chirche of good lynage, for that is the . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good odour. . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Now is it good to understonde . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
certes Jhesu Crist is entierly al good; . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
may seen youre goode werkes and glorifie . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
for it comprehendeth in itself alle goode preyeres. . I.Pars. 1040–5
Al is y-liche good to me,— . . . . . BD. 9
Our first matere is good to kepe. . . . . BD. 43
With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . . . BD. 116
They had good leyser for to route, . . . . . BD. 172
But, good swete herte, [for] that ye . . . . . BD. 206
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . . BD. 370
That hadde y-folwed and koude no good. . . . BD. 390
Of good mochel, and right yong therto, . . . . BD. 454
So good, that men may wel se . . . . . BD. 484
'A! goode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 521
'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . . BD. 559
My good is harm, and ever mo . . . . . BD. 603
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so! . . . . . BD. 713
Why so good syr yis parde quod y . . . . . BD. 720 *var*
Bi as good right as Medea was, . . . . . BD. 725
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 745
To love, hooly with goode entente, . . . . . BD. 765
With good wil, body, herte, and al. . . . . BD. 767
And tho ful litel good I couthe, . . . . . BD. 799
Al were to me ylyche good, . . . . . BD. 802
Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde, . . . . . BD. 859
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . BD. 860
But goode folke, over al other, . . . . . BD. 890
And so tretable to al gode, . . . . . BD. 922
Of good gretnesse, and noght to grete. . . . . BD. 946
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . . . BD. 947
Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . . . BD. 955
So hool enclyned to alle gode, . . . . . BD. 990
Had coud no good, so thynketh me. . . . . BD. 997
Hit folowed wel she coude good. . . . . BD. 1011
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse,] . . . BD. 1039 *em*
For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . . BD. 1076
'She was as good, so have I reste, . . . . . BD. 1079
She was as good, and no thyng lyke, . . . . . BD. 1084
'Now, goode sire,' quod I tho, . . . . . BD. 1125
That I ne wilned no thyng but good, . . . . . BD. 1261
Thou canst not warne him that with good entente . ABC. 11
For bothe I have good leyser and good leve; . . Comp.L. 11
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Aventure, . . . . Comp.L. 29
For so good and so fair as ye be . . . . . Comp.L. 65

Of alle servantes, bothe of goode and badde; . . . Comp.L. 67
And hadde I myght as good as I have wille . . . Comp.L. 75
I am so litel worthy, and ye so good. . . . . Comp.L. 88
And for no maner gilt but my good wille? . . . Comp.L. 117
As good wer thanne untrewe as trewe to be. . . . Comp.L. 118
Of al my worlde, and my good aventure. . . . Anel. 324
And out of olde bokes, in good feith, . . . . . PF. 24
This is the wey to al good aventure; . . . . . PF. 131
Tak she my lif and al the good I have.' . . . . PF. 462
A wyght may speke hym were as good be stille . . PF. 511 *var*
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre; . . . PF. 660
pestilence and destrucciouh to good folk. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?" . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
deeth of alle gode men and ek of al the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
defenden gode men and eek al the senat, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
hadde greythed deth to alle gode men, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
he is a good man and worthy to han that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
that good gessynge, first of alle thynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
good folk; and I se that goode men ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
a-wey fro gode men, and despoyled of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
for my gode dedes. Certes me semyth that I . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
in comune good thow hast seyd soth, but . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
after the multitude of thy gode dedes . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
and thynkest that sche is good, use hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
more plentevously of the gode side (that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
the soverayn good of nature that lyveth by resoun, Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
ne thilke thyng nys nat soverayn good . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
a ful litel good that is born with evene herte whan . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
for thyne goodes nas nat thi good. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
they ben gode men, how schal straunge . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
no propre good I-set in you, for whiche . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
al the good of every thyng be more . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
the good is, syn ye demen that the . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
And I denye that thilke thyng be good . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
poweris ben yyven to gode men, the . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
joygnen hem . . . to gode men, ne maken hem alwey Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
maken hem . . . gode to whom they been I-joyned. . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
wryten of his gode governement).' . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
doon gode desertes to profyt of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
science of gode werkes, unbownden fro . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
desserveth to han ryght good thank of men. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
draweth myswandrynge men fro the sovereyne good; Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
And blisfulnesse is swiche a good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
the soverayn good that conteneth in hym-self alle . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
it myghte nat ben sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther som . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
som good out of thilke sovereyn good, that . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
the covetise of verray good is . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
maner goodes; to the whiche goode if . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
sovereyn good be to lyven with-oute nede . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
othere men demen that sovereyn good be . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
ryght heye power be sovereyn good, and enforcen hem for to . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
be the sovereyn good, and hasten hem to . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
the sovereyne good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
he demeth that it be the sovereyn good; . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
blisfulnesse is the sovereyn good; for whiche . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
the soverayn good, for as moche as alle . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
reherceth and seketh the sovereyne good, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
thilke thyng that is ryght good, that it . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
is it good that men seken thus, by so manye . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
in lovynge the eende of good. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
ledeth yow to thilke verray good, but . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
that no good ne fayle hem ne semeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
mesuren hir good, nat by the rumour of the peple, . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
certes yif ther be ony good in gentilesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
the path of verray good! Certes ye ne . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
erthe, and seken there thilke good that . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
transporteth from verray and parfit good . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
over thilke good ther nys no thyng more to . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
But thilke good that is verray and perfyt . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
fynde the seete of thilk sovereyn good?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
sovereyn good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
to enviroune the welle of good; and, the lyght I-founde, Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
seyn which is the fourme of good that nys . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
the forme of good that is parfit, now trowe I that it Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
were good to schewe in what this . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
any swich maner good as thilke good that thou hast Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
seyn sovereyn good) may be founde in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
thilke good ne is, and that it nys ryght as a . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
that god, prince of alle thinges, is good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
that he nys good. Certes resoun scheweth . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
that god is so good that it proeveth by . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
verray force that parfyt good is in hym. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
parfyt good schulde be more worthy than . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
ful of sovereyn parfit good. And we . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
han establissched that the sovereyne good . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
is ryght ful of sovereyne good.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
thilke sovereyne good any-wher out of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5





hym-self, of whiche sovereyne good men . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
that god have resseyved thilke good out . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
yif it so be that this good be in hym by . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that thyng nys nat sovereyn good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
he that yaf . . . be more goode than is god . . . Bo.3.-p.10. 905–10 *var*
thinges, thilke same thing is sovereyn good . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
'that the sovereyn good is blisfulnesse.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
thilke same sovereyn good be god?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
and god ben the sovereyn good; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
The thinges thanne that ben sovereynly gode . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
'that blisfulnesse is good?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
'and that sovereyn good.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
'thilke good that is maked [of] blisfulnesse to alle . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
reffered and brought to sovereyne good . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
brought to good. For therfore is . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
demyd to ben good; and for-thy is power requirid, for . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
men trowen also that it be good; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
and of delyt. Thanne is sovereyn good . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
that with-holdeth no good in it selve, ne . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
semblance of good, it mai not wel in no . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
ben required for the grace of good, thei . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
the same good. But we han grauntide . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
thinges by here nature ne ben not gode, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
algates yif men wene that ben gode, yet . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
thei were verrayliche gode; and ther-fore is it that . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
of good and of blisfulnesse is al on and the . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
in thilke same good, and in noon other . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
this sovereyn good, that is god, that is refut to hem Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
knowe what thilke good is?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
knowe also to-gedre god that is good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
bryngen a good that is ful and absolut. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
But thanne at erst ben thei verraye good, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'But alle thing that is good,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
sche, 'grauntestow that it be good by . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
good by the participacioun of good, or no?' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
'by semblable resoun that oon and good be o same thing; . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
'that thilke same oon is thilke that is good.' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
'requiren good; and thilke good thow . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
mayst descryven ryght thus: good is thilk . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
thing muste ben the sovereyn good of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
good is thilke thing that is desired of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
that good is the fyn of alle thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
thoughtes by good deliberacion or that he . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
'And I have schewyd that god is the same good?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
that we han accordid to ben good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
ordeigneth . . . by thilke good,' quod sche, 'syn he, whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
come to good, ther ne may no man . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
mai with-stonden to this sovereyn good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'Thanne is thilke the sovereyn good,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that it is sovereyn good, and seidest that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that good is the ful blisfulnesse; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
no wyht nis blysful but yif he be good . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10 *var*
And seidest eke that the forme of good is . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10

**Good**—*Continued*

thilke same good that is required and desired . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
clere welle of good! Blisful is he that . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
cleernesse of sovereyn good). . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
drawen of the noble good celestial he . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
so as the governour of thinges is good, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
ne wole nat but oonly gode thinges.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
that blisfulnesses comen alwey to good folk, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
whos regne I speke, that certes the gode folk . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
knowen that good folk ben alwey strong . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
For so as good and yvel ben two . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
yif so be that good be stedfast, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
good is knowen. But for as moche . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
good that men requiren? so that whanne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
good also is required and desired of . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
'Alle folk thanne,' quod sche, 'good and eek badde, . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
difference of entencioun to comen to good.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
thei geten the good that thei desiren, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
by the getynge of good men ben y-makid gode.' . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
'Thanne geten gode men that thei desiren?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
folk geten good and not the wikkide folk, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
quod sche, 'desiren good, and the gode folk . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
'But the soverein good,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
'that is eveneliche purposed to the good folk . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
thilke same soverein good. Trowestow that it . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
have graunted, that nedes good folk . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
folk and to badde, the gode folk seken . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
seith thus be sovereyn good.) . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
(that is to seyn sovereyn good). Ne these . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
sovereyn good, the whiche thei enforcen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
In the getyng of whiche good the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
Of the whiche power of good folk men . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
wel that thei forleten the good wilfully, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
forme and in the doynge of good folk. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
so myghti as sovereyn good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'And thilke same sovereyn good may . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
referred to good, ryght as to a maner heighte of hir . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
referrid to good. Thanne nys nat yvel of the nombre . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
is to seyn, to come to sovereyn good), thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
wenen to ateynen to thilke good that thei . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
In this scheweth it wel that to good folk . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
with which clernesse thise gode folk schynen? . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
thilke same good for which that alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
thilke same good purposed to the werkes of mankynde Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
may nat ben disseveryd fro good folk. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
schal ben cleped good. For whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
as hem lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
of good folk hir propre honour. But yif . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
to ben good. And at the laste, so as . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
myghti of good were partlees of the mede? And . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
that thei ben gode, who is he that nolde . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
so as good hym self his blisfulnesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90 *var*
the mede of good folk swych that no day ne schal . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
For so as good and yvel, and peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
certein that alle gode folk ben I-maked . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
blisful for thei ben gode; and thilke folk . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
gode men ne failen nevere mo of hir . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90

**Good**—*Continued*

guerdoun of gode, that al so moot the . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
of gode men, how gret peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
and thilke same oon is good: than is this . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
al that is and hath beynge, is good. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
thing that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
alwey into destruccion of gode men, that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
doon harm to gode men, certes a gret . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
sche, 'that good folk ben blisful and . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
'yif that any good were added to the wrecchidnesse of Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
he that ne hath no medlynge of good in . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
(so that no good nys medlyd in his . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
by the participacioun of som good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
somwhat of good anexid to hir wrecchidnesse, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
that is good by the resoun of justice; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
that al that is ryght nis good, and also . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
gode men, but yif he were over mochel a . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
dissertes of men? Love ryghtfully good folk, . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
establisshid in the dissertes of gode men . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
fortune of peple I se somwhat of good . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
the peynes ben establisschid than for good folk.' . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
pressen and confounden good folk, and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
ayeinward to good folk hardenesses, and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode men . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
as god the gode governour atempreth and . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
of every thing, dressynge hem to gode, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
may ben a worse confusioun than that gode men . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
folk as thei demen to ben gode folk or . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
schewed ful plentyvously, seken good, but . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
sovereyn good ne declyneth nat fro his bygynnynge. Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
demen or knowen the good folk and the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
Who is elles kepere of good or . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
governe to good folk, for that the malice . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
and exercisynge to good folk, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
good folk and schrewes, ne schrewes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
draweth out the effect of any good. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
ben gode men. For whan that some . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
whiche myghte yvelis ben thanne gode . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
(As who seith that yvel is good . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.) . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
dresseth alle thingis to gode; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
in-to gode, for he hym-self is good), he . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
ben holden by the fyn of good. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
'al outrely that alle fortune is good.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
good folk, or elles bycause to punysschen . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
thanne is alle fortune good, the whiche fortune is . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
thing that profiteth is good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'Thanne is it good,' quod sche. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
fortune that is yeven to good folk in . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
that it is ryght good.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
weneth aught the peple that it be good?' . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
fortune is good; and that alle fortune is ryght . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn good or yvel). . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wikkide . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
purposed and byhyght medes to good folk, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
or elles that good folk ben I-gerdoned. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
othir (that is to seyn neither to good ne to . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
ben referrid to the makere of alle good . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
and ordeynynge medes to gode men . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce, . . TC.1. 44
Now herkneth with a good entencioun, . . . . TC.1. 52
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye! . . TC.1. 119

That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . . TC.1. 294
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise! . . TC.1. 335
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . . . TC.1. 336
Or elles don of good entencioun, . . . . . TC.1. 345
ffor good or done of good intencion . . . . . TC.1. 345 *var*
It was to him a right good aventure . . . . . TC.1. 368
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente . . . TC.1. 391
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . TC.1. 402
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure . . . . TC.1. 458
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . TC.1. 627
Love hath bi-set thee wel! Be of good chere! . . TC.1. 879
For of good name, wisdom, and manere . . . . TC.1. 880
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be; . . . TC.1. 890
So oughtest thou; for nought but good it is . . . TC.1. 894
That thou biset art in so good a place; . . . . TC.1. 905
Thus sey with al thyn herte in good entente!' . . TC.1. 935
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . TC.1. 969
I hope of this to maken a good ende. . . . . TC.1. 973
A good conceit in my wit, as I gesse! . . . . . TC.1. 996
Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, . . . TC.1. 1017
But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.' . . . TC.1. 1036
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . TC.2. 74
To goode mote it torne!—of you I mette.' . . . TC.2. 90
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!' . . . . TC.2. 97
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me! . . TC.2. 162
And ben of good condiciouns therto; . . . . . TC.2. 166
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 169
Tak it for gode that I shal seye you here!'— . . TC.2. 252
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'— . . TC.2. 266
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . . . TC.2. 288
'And sith I speke of good intencioun, . . . . . TC.2. 295
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,' . . TC.2. 309
The goode, wise, worthy, fresshe, and free, . . . TC.2. 317
Avisement is good bifore the nede! . . . . . TC.2. 343
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo, . . . . TC.2. 383
Yit have I levere maken him good chere . . . . TC.2. 471
Til at the laste, 'O goode em,' quod she tho, . . TC.2. 499
'And right good thrift, I preye to God, have ye, . TC.2. 582
For-which by proces and by good servise . . . . TC.2. 678
If it be so, he men'th in goode wise. . . . . TC.2. 721
His thewes goode, and that he is not nice. . . . TC.2. 723
Now good thrift have he, wher-so that he be! . . TC.2. 847
'Who made this song now with so good entente?' . TC.2. 878
Him herkned she so longe in good entente, . . . TC.2. 923
Though it be good, reherce it not too ofte! . . . TC.2. 1029
And blisful God preye ich with good entente, . . TC.2. 1060
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . TC.2. 1178
'Now, goode Nece, be it nevere so lite, . . . . TC.2. 1203
Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye! . . . TC.2. 1209
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.2. 1235
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse . . TC.2. 1371
To ben good frend and helpyng to Criseide . . . TC.2. 1550 *var*
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike, . . . . . TC.2. 1572
Hem as he mighte, and chere good he made. . . . TC.2. 1575
It were good, if that ye wolde assente, . . . . TC.2. 1630
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve; . . TC.2. 1658
To ben good lord and frend right hertely . . . . TC.2. 1677
'Now good thrift have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene. . TC.2. 1687
That word is good, and this shal be my chere; . . TC.3. 54
And with good herte al hoolly your talent . . . TC.3. 145
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte . . . TC.3. 264
And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . . TC.3. 332
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake; . . TC.3. 341
For al the good that God made under sonne; . . TC.3. 378
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.' . . TC.3. 420
He not for-gat his gode governaunce . . . . . TC.3. 427 *var*
That to ben in his gode governaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 481
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plese . . . . TC.3. 631
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good . . . TC.3. 638
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . TC.3. 641
'It n'is not good a sleping hound to wake, . . . TC.3. 764
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode. . . . . TC.3. 924
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . TC.3. 947
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . . . TC.3. 975
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . . . . TC.3. 1009
Now good hert myn note y for why ne how . . . TC.3. 1009 *var*
Than al the good the sonne aboute go'th!' . . . TC.3. 1108
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . . . . TC.3. 1137
In thus good plit, lat now non hevy thought . . . TC.3. 1139
And Pandarus, with a ful good entente, . . . . TC.3. 1188
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . TC.3. 1249
Thus al my good I lefte, and to you wente, . . . TC.4. 87
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure, . . . . . TC.4. 324
And this is fair, and that can good a-right. . . . TC.4. 411
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good. . . . . TC.4. 553
What I shal seyn, and herkne of good entente . . TC.4. 853
For al the good that Priam may dispende; . . . TC.4. 921
That al this thing was seid of good entente, . . . TC.4. 1416
A good opinioun, if that ye wende; . . . . . TC.4. 1495
That of so good a confort and a chere . . . . . TC.4. 1636
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she, . . . . TC.4. 1660
This Diomede, as he that coude his good, . . . TC.5. 106
Of al his travaile and his goode chere, . . . . TC.5. 184
And she accepteth it in good manere, . . . . . TC.5. 186
At my vigile, I preye thee, tak good hede . . . TC.5. 305
For-why good hope halt up hir herte on-lofte; . . TC.5. 348
"Now goode swete, love me wel, I preye!" . . . TC.5. 572
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . TC.5. 604
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . TC.5. 913
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede; . . TC.5. 1048



No good word, for thise bokes wol me shende. . . TC.5. 1060
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day . . . TC.5. 1074
And my good-word, al mighte I liven evere! . . . TC.5. 1081
'Now douteles this lady can her good! . . . . . TC.5. 1149
It is ayeins som good I have a thought. . . . . TC.5. 1166
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is: . . TC.5. 1376
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day! . . . TC.5. 1411
Of your good-word and of your frendship ay; . . . TC.5. 1622
Penelopees trouthe and goode Alceste! . . . . . TC.5. 1778
Of your benignetes and zeles gode.—' . . . . . TC.5. 1859
God turne us every dreem to gode! . . . . . HF.1. 1
Turne us every dreem to gode; . . . . . HF.1. 58
That he was good, for he swiche semede. . . . . HF.1. 264
Good herte, and not for fere quake.' . . . . . HF.2. 96
So that thou wolt be of good chere. . . . . HF.2. 163
[Quod he,] 'A good persuasioun,' . . . . . HF.2. 364
Som good to lernen in this place.' . . . . . HF.2. 580
They hadde good fame ech deserved, . . . . . HF.3. 455
That thou graunte us now good fame, . . . . . HF.3. 465
And lete our werkes have good name . . . . . HF.3. 466 *var*
Of goode werkes, yive us renoun.' . . . . . HF.3. 468
'Ye gete of me good fame noon, . . . . . HF.3. 470
Good ne harm, ne that ne this.' . . . . . HF.3. 476
Of good folke and gunne crie . . . . . HF.3. 518 *var*
'Lady, graunte us now good fame . . . . . HF.3. 519
Good werkes shal yow noght availe . . . . . HF.3. 526
To have of me good fame as now. . . . . HF.3. 527
Though ye good loos have wel deserved. . . . . HF.3. 531
In stede of good and worthynesse. . . . . HF.3. 538
That now your gode werkes be wist; . . . . . HF.3. 576
To hide hir goode werkes eek, . . . . . HF.3. 617
And wene ye for to do good, . . . . . HF.3. 624
That we may have so good a fame, . . . . . HF.3. 645
Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . . . HF.3. 658
Worthy, wyse, and gode also, . . . . . HF.3. 666
Be famous good, and nothing nolde . . . . . HF.3. 690
Ne do no good, and yit han laude; . . . . . HF.3. 705
Is al to good to ese hir herte." ' . . . . . HF.3. 709
And preyede hir to han good fame, . . . . . HF.3. 725
But yeve hem loos and good renoun, . . . . . HF.3. 727
As goode folk have in goodnes; . . . . . HF.3. 742
As gode folk han for goodnesse; . . . . . HF.3. 764
Of good or mysgovernement, . . . . . HF.3. 885
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here . . . . . HF.3. 908
In his dispite hem thoghte it did hem goode . . . LGW. 134
Was there no goode matyr in thyn mynde, . . . LGW.G. 270
Sum story of wemen that were goode and trewe; . LGW.G. 272
That is so good, so faire, so debonayre, . . . . LGW. 276
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . LGW.G. 277
I, knelyng by this floure, in good entente . . . LGW. 308
Of goode wymmen, maydenes and wyves, . . . . LGW. 484
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . LGW. 506
Now knowe I hire. And is this good Alceste, . . LGW. 518
Thanne thou knowest, and ben good wommen alle, . LGW. 560
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte, . LGW. 696
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere, . . LGW. 700
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas, . . . LGW. 802
In good faythe, al the worshippe and encres . . . LGW. 1087
She thanked him ful ofte in goode intente. . . . LGW. 1149
And therwithal so mykel good he kan, . . . . . LGW. 1175
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode, . . LGW. 1182
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . LGW. 1391
Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hye . LGW. 1460
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe. . . . . LGW. 1709
And piked of hyr al the good he myghte, . . . . LGW. 2467
To alle goode thewes borne was she, . . . . . LGW. 2577
For al the good under the colde moone; . . . . LGW. 2638
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas. . . . LGW. 2712
Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . Form.A. 55
Suffise un-to thi good though it be smal . . . . Truth. 2 *var*
Quene of comfort and of good companye! . . . . Purse. 13
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere . . . Bal.Co. 10
twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete . . . . Astr. 5–11
he is in gode place fro the ascendent, as in . . . Astr. 161–5
take gode kepe of this chapitre of arisyng of . . Astr. 236–40
Of good and harme to many wightes, . . . . . RR. 17
To gripen other folkis gode; . . . . . RR. 204
Whan any chaunge happith gode. . . . . RR. 264
To freend ne felawe, bad or good. . . . . RR. 267
And hath such [wo] whan folk doth good, . . . RR. 275
To gode werkis and to faire, . . . . . RR. 437
Hir nose of good proporcioun, . . . . . RR. 545
Hir nekke was of good fasoun, . . . . . RR. 551
So good inne forto dwelle or be, . . . . . RR. 653
Treitys and long, of good fasoun; . . . . . RR. 932
No good man loveth her companye. . . . . RR. 1070
But faire he was and of good hight, . . . . . RR. 1248
I pray god yeve hir right good grace! . . . . . RR. 1255
For ther nys so good paradys . . . . . RR. 1325
That casten up ful good savour. . . . . RR. 1438
To shoten at good messe to the dere, . . . . . RR. 1453
In hem I felte bothe harme and goode; . . . . . RR. 1922
So good a maister to have as me, . . . . . RR. 2016
Whether so turne to good or ill. . . . . RR. 2074
Where that thou servest with good wille . . . . RR. 2131
Now is good to here in fay . . . . . RR. 2155
Be brought to good undirstondyng. . . . . RR. 2160
A good sentence may ofte spille. . . . . RR. 2162
The book is good at the eendyng . . . . . RR. 2163
For I nought holde hym, in good feith, . . . . RR. 2227

**Good**—*Continued*
That they ever speke good of thee; . . . . . RR. 2237
Of silk, and alwey with good chere . . . . . RR. 2272
But waste not thi good alway. . . . . RR. 2276
For therof cometh good loos and pris. . . . . RR. 2310
For if that thou good ridere be, . . . . . RR. 2313
Aftir swich gift is good resoun . . . . . RR. 2341
He yeve his good [al] in abandoun. . . . . RR. 2342
Whom thou biheelde with so good wille, . . . . RR. 2485
Grete good through hem may come to thee . . . RR. 2705
May no man have good but he it bye; . . . . RR. 2737
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive, . . . . RR. 2760
Good hope is her salvacioun. . . . . RR. 2768
Good hope how sore that they smerte . . . . . RR. 2769
Good hope is curteis forto please, . . . . . RR. 2781
The firste good that may be founde . . . . . RR. 2791
Thenkyng in absence is good to thee. . . . . RR. 2796
The thridde good of gret comforte, . . . . . RR. 2893
The eye is a good messangere, . . . . . RR. 2919
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side, . . . . . RR. 2941
Of good stature and of good hight; . . . . . RR. 2983
He can of no man good [ne] speke; . . . . . RR. 3029
Ne sette his thought on no good werk. . . . . RR. 3273
What so bifalle, good or ille, . . . . . RR. 3415
If he were touchid on somme good veyne, . . . . RR. 3459
Til thou at good mes maist hym take. . . . . RR. 3462
Which wolde me good as mych as I. . . . . RR. 3469
Forto purchase his good wille. . . . . RR. 3481
He ladde me with right good chere, . . . . . RR. 3617
This lady was of good entaile, . . . . . RR. 3711
His breth is also good and swete, . . . . . RR. 3743
Good of aqueyntaunce and pryve. . . . . RR. 3892
I have be negligent in good feye . . . . . RR. 3900
For in good feith and in trouthe, . . . . . RR. 3939
Tenclose the roses of good savour. . . . . RR. 3943
Aforn, and founde in hym good chere; . . . . . RR. 3952
The good, that of his love hadde I. . . . . RR. 4321
For if youre good[e] wille I leese, . . . . . RR. 4425
A full good silogisme, I dreede . . . . . RR. 4457
But what avayleth hir good wille? . . . . . RR. 4471
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me. . . . . RR. 4585
I wole me confesse in good entent, . . . . . RR. 4609
Right evell savoured good savour; . . . . . RR. 4730
In good reule and in governaunce. . . . . RR. 4958
Perell of deth, or losse of good. . . . . RR. 4976
That yeveth hir-silf for ony good. . . . . RR. 5052
That wole dispoile hym of his goode. . . . . RR. 5066
Good love shulde engendrid be . . . . . RR. 5089
That thou desirest noon other goode. . . . . RR. 5100
A sory geste, in goode fay, . . . . . RR. 5106
Body and soule, good and tresour, . . . . . RR. 5132
Sith that ye seyne love is not good, . . . . . RR. 5161
Ye yeve good counsel sikirly, . . . . . RR. 5173
For somme love leful is and good; . . . . . RR. 5195
holdyng comunte Of all her goode in charite; . . . RR. 5210
For goode dede done thurgh praiere . . . . . RR. 5234
A good man brenneth in his thought . . . . . RR. 5241
That to good love it is contrarie, . . . . . RR. 5316
he love more . . . Men for hem-silf than for her goode. RR. 5328
It is not he, it is his goode; . . . . . RR. 5370
His good is loved and he right nought. . . . . RR. 5372
And of hir goode to hem deles, . . . . . RR. 5419
Bothe of catell and of goode. . . . . RR. 5439
And ben of good and catell bare; . . . . . RR. 5457
Though he have lytel worldis goode, . . . . . RR. 5605
Where that he shal noo good misse; . . . . . RR. 5646
With as good chere as he dide ere; . . . . . RR. 5684
To purchace other mennes goode. . . . . RR. 5708
For ofte goode predicacioun . . . . . RR. 5763
For where they good ensaumple take, . . . . . RR. 5767
And goode Love regned over-all, . . . . . RR. 5793
But he shulde yeve, that most good hadde, . . . . RR. 5795
Therfore is good ye for hir sende, . . . . . RR. 5875
There as they leese her good fully. . . . . RR. 5942
No good man hateth hem as I gesse. . . . . RR. 5997
And ben in goode feith more stable, . . . . . RR. 6003
Her goode herte and her leaute. . . . . RR. 6006
For it is good and covenable . . . . . RR. 6020
Of good men am I nought agast, . . . . . RR. 6106
'They made a full good engendryng,' . . . . . RR. 6114
With gode morcels delicious, . . . . . RR. 6179
And drinken good wyne precious, . . . . . RR. 6180
Makith gode men of religioun. . . . . RR. 6194
Good herte makith the goode thought, . . . . . RR. 6253
The goode thought and the worching . . . . . RR. 6255
Ther lyth the goode religioun, . . . . . RR. 6257
Hym is right good be war of me. . . . . RR. 6316
My paunche of good mete and [good] wyne, . . . . RR. 6487 (*em*)
Though that his soule be also gode. . . . . RR. 6494
Ne he ne may by gode resoun . . . . . RR. 6603
The good-man selle al that he had, . . . . . RR. 6654
And folwe hym in goode dedis. . . . . RR. 6660
That yeveth his good for he ne can . . . . . RR. 6672
He yeveth hym good to late hym go. . . . . RR. 6676
The goode folk that Poule to preched . . . . . RR. 6679
Somme of her good in charite. . . . . RR. 6681
That al his good to pore hath yiven, . . . . . RR. 6686
Thanne oughten good folk comunly . . . . . RR. 6730
No good man oughte it to refuse, . . . . . RR. 6771
If I ne had rent ne other goode. . . . . RR. 6789

**Good**—*Continued*
And if they do ought that good be, . . . . . RR. 6909
And done hym leese his goode name. . . . . RR. 6936
That doth a good turne out of drede, . . . . . RR. 6947
Fro al citees and goode tounes; . . . . . RR. 7002
Of folkis good and her lyvyng. . . . . RR. 7020
To bere his goode name wide, . . . . . RR. 7070
And ne hadde the good kepyng be . . . . . RR. 7089
Nys none of hem that good prophete is, . . . . RR. 7094
He nys no full good champioun . . . . . RR. 7227
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned. . . . . RR. 7363
And if of good wyl she beganne . . . . . RR. 7441
Freres Prechours bene good menne alle, . . . . RR. 7456
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme; . . . . RR. 7464
Sene conclude good consequence . . . . . RR. 7466
He is no good man sykerly. . . . . RR. 7514
And this man makith you good chere, . . . . RR. 7622
Semblant, a good man semen ye; . . . . . RR. 7670

**Goodliest**
The moste benygne and the goodlieste; . . . . PF. 375
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede; . . . . . TC.2. 747
'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde . . . . TC.2. 880

**Goodlihede**
Of goodlihede, so wel be-seye,— . . . . . BD. 828
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed, . . . . TC.2. 842
The goodlihede or bounte which that kinde . . . TC.3. 1730
'Cupides sone, ensaumple of godlihede, . . . . TC.5. 1590
Ther may be under goodliheed . . . . . HF.1. 274
O men, have ye swich goodliheed . . . . . HF.1. 330
But this receyveth of your goodlihede, . . . . Bal.Ch. 30
I praye Love of his goodlyhede . . . . . RR. 4604

**Goodly**
I wol my self goodly with yow ryde . . . . . A.Prol. 803 *var*
may nat goodly be parfourned or kept. . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
as a man may goodly, for Salomon seith, "He that . B.Mel. 2860–5
and seyde to hem in a goodly manere . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
And whan they herden the goodliche wordes . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
youre goodliche wordes, for we . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
quod she, 'ye han wel and goodly answered . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
he spak unto hem ful goodly, . . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.' . . B.NP. 3969
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . . B.NP. 4010
Confortynge hym as goodly as she may. . . . . E.Mch. 1935
And goodlich for to seen, humble and free. . . . F.Sq. 623
Syn ye so goodlich han been unto me, . . . . G.CY. 1053
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . . . . BD. 528
So goodly speke, and so friendly, . . . . . BD. 851
'And which a goodly, softe speche . . . . . BD. 918
She wolde alway so goodely . . . . . BD. 1282
But the more that I love yow, goodly free, . . . Comp.L. 99
Her goodly loking gladed al the prees: . . . . . TC.1. 173
Now, sith it may nat goodly be withstonde, . . . TC.1. 253
That art so fair and goodly to devise?' . . . . TC.1. 277
Ne mighte for so goodly oon be lorn . . . . . TC.1. 373
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse; . . . . TC.1. 446
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure . . . . TC.1. 458
So goodly was, and gat him so in grace . . . . TC.1. 1077
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure . . . . TC.2. 281
With al the haste goodly that they mighte, . . . TC.2. 946
And if thou write a goodly word al softe, . . . . TC.2. 1028
And of som goodly answer you purchace, . . . . TC.2. 1125
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day! . . . . . TC.2. 1262
His goodly maner, and his gentilesse . . . . . TC.2. 1268
But goodly gan to his preyere obeye. . . . . TC.2. 1490
And goodly on Criseyde she biheld, . . . . . TC.2. 1606
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise . . . . . TC.2. 1667
Hem alle three; and whan ye may goodly . . . . TC.2. 1720
Plesaunce of love, O goodly debonaire, . . . . TC.3. 4
Goodly abayst, and now his hewes rede, . . . . TC.3. 94
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly fresshe free! . . . . . TC.3. 128
But Pandarus, if goodly had he might, . . . . TC.3. 654
Ne oughte ek goodly maken resistence, . . . . TC.3. 990
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse: . . . . TC.3. 1035
And with her goodly wordes him disporte . . . . TC.3. 1133
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see . . . . TC.3. 1345
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.3. 1473
So inly fair and goodly as is she, . . . . . TC.3. 1606
Ful redy was him goodly to saluwe. . . . . TC.3. 1785
If this be goodly, that is glad and light; . . . . TC.4. 410
And yond so goodly gan she me biholde, . . . . TC.5. 573
Singen so wel, so goodly and so clere, . . . . TC.5. 578
And alle his goodly wordes recordinge . . . . . TC.5. 718
And goodlich of her speche in general, . . . . TC.5. 822
And far'th wel, goodly faire fresshe may, . . . . TC.5. 1412
For hit was goodly seyd to me, . . . . . HF.2. 57
Me thoughte goodly to me spak, . . . . . HF.3. 780
Of any goodly word that ye han left. . . . . LGW. 77
That I may goodly doon yow, ye shal have: . . . LGW. 1088
And goodly of his speche, and famulere, . . . . LGW. 1606
Goodly of word and resonable, . . . . . RR. 2214
Do it goodly, I comaunde thee. . . . . RR. 2307
Whanne to synge they goodly prey, . . . . . RR. 2319
In armes goodly thee have take, . . . . . RR. 2500
A loke on me I-caste goodly, . . . . . RR. 2621
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere; . . . . RR. 2810
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng, . . . . . RR. 2863
And of hir goodly countenaunce; . . . . . RR. 2866
That ye so goodly profer me. . . . . RR. 3002
Hir goodly semblaunt by devys . . . . . RR. 3205
And goodly, as aforne dyd he. . . . . RR. 3614

**Goodly**—*Continued*

To sene it was a goodly thynge. . . . . RR. 3634
It was theron a goodly syght, . . . . . RR. 3640
Of the goodly fresshe Rose, . . . . . RR. 3659
To Bialacoil goodly to be, . . . . . RR. 4601
And he goodly shulde it fulfille, . . . . . RR. 5289

**Goodness**

To rekene as wel hir goodness as beautee, . . . B.ML. 158
Hath shapen, thurgh hir endelees goodnesse, . . . B.ML. 951
warisshed by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre . B.Mel. 2480–5
do goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
youre grete goodnesse, have presented unto us. . . B.Mel. 2925–30
youre grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
it liketh unto youre goodnesse, that we . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
that the goodnesse that thou mayst do . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
yet for the grete goodnesse and . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
hem ferther into goodnesse than doon . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
al vertu and alle goodnesse, that hym . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Prowesse of man, for God of his goodnesse . . . D.WB. 1129
But of youre grete goodnesse, by youre leve, . . . D.Sum. 1813
To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . . E.Cl. 793
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . . . E.Mch. 1327
With mercy, goodnesse, and with swich pitee, . . G.SN. 51
My sone, God of his endelees goodnesse . . . . H.Mcp. 322
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
have no goodnesse in hem that they . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
goodnesse of nature and eek the goodnesse of grace; . I.Pars. 245–50
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 250–5
that no goodnesse ne hath to paye with his dette . I.Pars. 250–5
to goodnesse and to medicine, turneth hym . . . I.Pars. 465–70
is first, sorwe of oother mannes goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 490–5
turne all thilke goodnesse up-so-doun, to . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
that if men speke goodnesse of a man, . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
of goodnesse that hymself dooth, or that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
alle goodnesse, and therfore seith God, . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
to hem shal men doon goodnesse; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
ire is by jalousie of goodnesse, thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
tretable to goodnesse'; but whan debonairetee . . I.Pars. 655–60
every mannes goodnesse, and is nat . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
of alle goodnesse. Thanne is accidie the . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Augustyn seith, it is anoy of goodnesse . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
for to doon any goodnesse, and . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
werkes of goodnesse, and casteth in his . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
that the circumstaunces of goodnesse . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
perfourneth grete werkes of goodnesse; . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
ne myghte nat longe persevere in goodnesse. . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
he sholde nat longe persevere in goodnesse, . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse; . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Of al goodnesse she had no meete. . . . . BD. 485
'To speke of goodnesse; trewly she . . . . . BD. 984
This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse, . . . ABC. 111
With-oute thee; for God, of his goodnesse, . . . ABC. 138
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed. . Mars. 181
of alle goodnesse. And therof cometh it . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
or foreyne goodnesse ben put in the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 445–50
powyers but oonly the goodnesse of folk . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
hadden any propre or naturel goodnesse . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
thinges by the keye of his goodnesse, and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
that hym lakketh goodnesse, ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
that any wyght rejoysede hym of goodnesse . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
goodnesse of any other man than of . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
certes he that yaf hym thilke goodnesse, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
unite and goodnesse is al oon.) And in . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
Of his goodnesse he gladed her anon, . . . . . TC.1. 116
I thenke, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . . TC.1. 998
Y-heried be thy might and thy goodnesse! . . . TC.3. 7
'And your goodnesse have I founde alwey yit, . . TC.3. 995
As goode folk have in goodnes; . . . . . HF.3. 742
As gode folk han for goodnesse; . . . . . HF.3. 764
Why noldist thow as wel a seyd goodnes . . . . LGW.G. 268
The grete goodnesse of the quene Alceste, . . . LGW. 511
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wyf, . . . LGW. 520
As telleth Agaton, for hire goodnesse, . . . . . LGW. 526
Of women, sithe thow knowist here goodnesse . . LGW.G. 527
calandier . . . Of goodnesse, for sche taughte of fyn lovynge. . . . . LGW.G. 534
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodenesse, . . LGW. 1040
Swich renowne was ther spronge of hir goodnesse. . LGW. 1054
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blyve, . . . LGW. 1473
Of hir goodnesse; us nedeth trewely . . . . LGW. 1493
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse . . . Truth. 24
For to acompte your beautee and goodnesse . . . Comp.A. 17
If they hem yeve to goodnesse, . . . . . RR. 5799
And hem in goodnesse ay contene, . . . . . RR. 6805
Full of goodnesse and of pitee, . . . . . RR. 7014

**Goodnesses**

and agayns alle goodnesses, for it is sory of . . . I.Pars. 485–90

**Goods**

the losse of othere goodes temporels, . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
persone as his goodes, is that he be . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
"Under the hony of the goodes of the body . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
may it lyve withouten temporeel goodes; . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
ther comen manye goodes, right so by . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
seith also, "The goodes that thou hast . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
the goodes that they han, whan they han . . . B.Mel. 2795–800

**Goods**—*Continued*

hem to take the goodes of another man. . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
his goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth . . B.Mel. 2800–5
faste unto his goodes that alle his . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
departen hym from his goodes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
Therfore seith Tullius, "The goodes, . . ., of thyn hous . . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
to been every mannes goodes." . . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
wisely unto hem the grete goodes that . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
oure goodes al fully in youre wil and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
and restoreth it to alle goodes espirituels, . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
goodes of nature, and somtyme of the . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of fortune, and somtyme of the . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of grace. Certes, the goodes of nature . . I.Pars. 450–5
nature stonden outher in goodes of body . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
or in goodes of soule. Certes, goodes of body . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of nature of the soule been good . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
vertu natureel, good memorie; goodes of fortune . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of grace been science, power . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
of whiche forseyde goodes, certes, it is a . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
of goodes of nature; God woot that . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
to pride hym in the goodes of grace is . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
alle goodes temporeles by reccheleesnesse. . . . I.Pars. 685–90
lawe seith that temporeel goodes of . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
of boonde folk been the goodes of hir lordshipes, . . I.Pars. 755–60
the goodes of the emperour, to deffenden . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
wast of goodes, myysspendynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
temporeel goodes, and eek of the goodes perdurables I.Pars. 810–5
favourede me with lyghte goodes, the sorwful houre (that is . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
fro thy propre goodes; and for thow ne . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
What godes have I byreft the that . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
and schynynge of alle goodes that ben in . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
as he that hath used of foreyne goodes; . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
trowen on flyttynge goodes? It is certeyn . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
artow, if thow knowe thy goodes! . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
thing is the condicioun of mannes goodes; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
Why enbracest thow straunge goodes as . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
that thou acountedest for thyne goodes . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
fowleste thynges ben your goodes, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
ledeth ofte folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
byhoolden thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
so thow, byhooldyng first the false goodes, bygyn . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
the verray goodes schullen entren into thy . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
alle maner goodes; to the whiche goode if . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
by the congregacioun of alle goodes; the whiche . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
hem into false goodes. Of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
of thyse forseyde goodes, as they that desiren rychesses to . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
redy to referren the goodes of the body . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
plentevous of alle godes, that ne hath nede of noon other . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
ek to ben rekned amonge goodes? . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
defaute of manye goodis, scheweth it . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
thei coveyten that putten the goodes of the body . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
the congregacioun of alle goodis; that they ne ben nat Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
to seyn, of the godes of the body) whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
But preise the goodes of the body as . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
thise worldly goodes, whiche that ne mowen nat . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
where thilke goodes ben yhidd whiche . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
thei han geten tho false goodes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
knowen the verray goodes. . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
to godes that ben false and imparfit. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
maner of goodes that ne be nat perfyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
semen verray goodes), now byhoveth the to . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
welle of alle goodes. For alle thing that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
the goodis that ben divers among . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
thinges that ben required . . . ne ben not verray goodis ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
ne ben none goodis whan thei ben diverse, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
thing, thanne ben thei goodes,—ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
of unyte that thei ben maked goodes?' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
the sovereyn good of alle goodes.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
ledist . . . thyn eyen to loken the verray goodes. . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
thei ne knowen nat the godes? But what thing is more . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
'of thilke wrecche that lakketh alle goodes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
to gode men godes and myrthes, and to schrewes . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
Whanne wille and goodis ben in comune; . . . . RR. 5206
Nor of her goodes coveitous, . . . . . RR. 5634

**Goose**
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317
For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos, . . . A.Rv. 4137
That they han eten with thy stubbel goos; . . . A.Co. 4351
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269
The waker goos; the cukkow ever unkynde; . . . PF. 358
The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also, . . . PF. 498
The goos seyde, 'Al this nys not worth a flye! . . PF. 501
How that the 'goos, with hir facounde gent, . . . PF. 558
The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge . . . . PF. 562
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!'. . . . . PF. 568
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . PF. 594

**Gooses**
Forsothe I preyse noght the gooses reed, . . . . PF. 586

**Goosish**
For to be war of goosissh peples speche . . . . TC.3. 584

**Gore**
Upon hir lendes, ful of many a goore; . . . . . A.Mil. 3237
And slepe under my goore. . . . . B.Th. 1979

**Gores**
Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . . . A.Mil. 3322 *var*

**Gorge**
Whiche that men clepen Coupe-gorge. . . . . RR. 7420

**Goshawk**
With grey goshauk on honde; . . . . . B.Th. 1928
And greye, I mene the goshauk that doth pyne . . PF. 335

**Gospel**
That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . . . A.Prol. 481
Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . . A.Prol. 498
He shal no gospel glosen here, ne teche. . . . . B.Sh. 1180
And so forth al the gospel may ye seen . . . . D.Sum. 1924
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore, . . . D.Sum. 1935
Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde. . . . G.SN. 123
For which Crist seith in his gospel, . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
regne, as he bihooteth hym in the gospel. . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
in the gospel. And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 410–5
Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
man nat bithynke hym on the gospel of Seint Luc xv., I.Pars. 700–5
Looke forther in the same gospel, the . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Seint Mathew in the gospel: . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
That every word was gospel that ye seyde! . . . TC.5. 1265
Al ne is nat gospel that is to you pleynyd; . . . LGW.G. 326
Al were it gospel the Evangile, . . . . . RR. 6099
Ne sellen gospel ne prechyng, . . . . . RR. 6668
What men may in the gospel rede . . . . . RR. 6886
The gospel is ther-ageyns, I gesse, . . . . . RR. 6921
"This is the Gospel Perdurable, . . . . . RR. 7102
But thilke Gospel Perdurable, . . . . . RR. 7180
'All is not gospel, oute of doute, . . . . . RR. 7607

**Gospeller**
Of seynt Mathew, the gospelere, . . . . . RR. 6887

**Gossamer**
On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on myst, . . F.Sq. 259

**Gossip**
And if I have a gossib or a freend, . . . . . D.WB. 243
With my gossib, dwellynge in oure toun; . . . . D.WB. 529
So often tymes I to my gossyb wente,— . . . . D.WB. 544
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys . . D.WB. 548
lasse synne assemblen with hire godsib . . . . I.Pars. 905–10

**Gossips**
his godsibbes; for, right so as he that . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10

**Got** (*pret.*)
Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . . A.Prol. 703
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye; . . . A.Prol. 704
That he hadde or he gat his wyf to schipe . . . A.Mil. 3540 *var*
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . B.ML. 647
On hire he gat a knave childe anon, . . . . . B.ML. 715
The somme of gold and gat of hem his bond . . . B.Sh. 1558 *var*
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3482
How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 654
And after this Tiburce gat swich grace . . . . G.SN. 354
He gat hym of the tormentoures leve, . . . . G.SN. 373
But when she saw that hir ne gat no geyn, . . . Anel. 206
So goodly was, and gat him so in grace . . . . TC.1. 1077
He gat her love, and in no sodein wise. . . . . TC.2. 679
For which he gat him thank in every place. . . . TC.3. 1803
And gat a name ryght as a conquerour, . . . . LGW. 1649
And gate him there a newe barge anoon, . . . . LGW. 2160
And many a doghtre gat he in his lyfe; . . . . LGW. 2572
Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife . . . . . LGW. 2573
With false othes her loves they gatt. . . . . RR. 2692

**Goths**
that Theoderic, the kyng of Gothes, in a . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20

**Gotland**
From Gootlond to the Cape of Fynystere, . . . A.Prol. 408

**Gotten**
For he hadde geten hym yet no benefice, . . . . A.Prol. 291
Y-geten us thise knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3564
han wel y-geten hem and wel konne usen . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
shul use the richesses whiche ye have geten . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
richesses that thou hast geten in swich a manere . B.Mel. 2790–5
that thou hast y-geten, use hem by mesure, . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
And whan that I hadde geten unto me . . . . . D.WB. 817
'Thanne have I gete of yow maistrie,' quod she, . . D.WB. 1236
Hem semed han geten hem proteccioun s . . . . F.Sq. 56
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . . Mars. 265
yit semeth hem haven I-geten no thyng, but alwey . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
han geten, scheweth othere gapynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
that, whan thow hast geten it, thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
a good, that who-so that hath geten it, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5

**Gotten**—*Continued*
that thei han I-geten. And some folk ther ben . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
that thei han geten. But yif it so be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
that folk han geten hem thonk or . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thei han geten tho false goodes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
they han geten dyvinite thei ben maked . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
That in the londe of Lybye may ben gette, . . . LGW. 1123
Of whiche Eson this Jason geten was, . . . . . LGW. 1402
For wel thoghte he she shulde nat be geten. . . . LGW. 1753
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . . LGW. 2150
And Love hadde gete hym in this throwe . . . RR. 1771
Have geten ynne by ony slight . . . . . RR. 2972
And whanne they han her lust [y]geten, . . . . RR. 4837
Ne never shal enough have geten, . . . . . RR. 5701
That he hath geten a peny or two, . . . . . RR. 5842
Have geten his necessite. . . . . RR. 6740

**Gourd**
And wite ye what? I have heer in a gourde . . . H.Mcp. 82
To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn; . . . H.Mcp. 91

**Gousfaucoun**
the ensaigne Of worship and the Gousfaucoun . . RR. 1201 *var*

**Gout**
The goute lette hire no-thyng for to daunce, . . . B.NP. 4030

**Goven** *see* **Given**

**Govern**
Thanne seyde he, 'O crueel goddes that governe . A.Kn. 1303
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace, . . . . B.ML. 1161
Which as hir list she may governe and gye, . . . B.Sh. 1286
And honestly governe wel oure hous. . . . . B.Sh. 1434
if ye governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe . B.Mel. 2180–5
and yow governe after hire sentence. . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
seyn if ye governe yow by my conseil it . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
I wol governe me by thy conseil in alle thyng.' . B.Mel. 2300–5
yow how ye shul governe youreself in . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
how I shal governe me in the chesynge and in the . B.Mel. 2420–5
kepe yow and governe yow in swich a . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . B.Mk. 3587
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest?' . . . D.WB. 1237
that han any wight to governe and ne taken of hym . I.Pars. 720–5
to governe the werkes of men by duwe . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
hevene schulde governe the erthe. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
'And that to governen this world,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
to governe to good folk, for that the malice . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth, . . . TC.2. 375
That as him list may al this world governe, . . . TC.3. 373
So coude he him governe in swich servise . . . TC.3. 475
that thou wenyst governe thilke thinges be . . . Astr. 145–50
And hym governe in curtesie . . . . . RR. 2026
And at the laste so hir governe . . . . . RR. 5019
For all this world governe we, . . . . . RR. 7220

**Governaille**
But sharply taak on yow the governaille. . . . E.Cl. 1192

**Governailles**
with whiche governayles takestow heede . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30

**Governance**
So estatly was he of his governaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 281
'What governance is in this prescience, . . . . A.Kn. 1313
And to been under mannes governance.' . . . . B.ML. 287
Under the senatoures governance. . . . . B.ML. 987
hem whiche that they han in hir governaunce. . . B.Mel. 2460–5
He hadde of Israel the governaunce; . . . . . B.Mk. 3250
Aurelian, whan that the governaunce . . . . . B.Mk. 3541
This gentil cok hadde in his governaunce . . . . B.NP. 4055
That is so undiscreet of governaunce . . . . . B.NP. 4624
That lordes doghtres han in governaunce, . . . C.Doc. 73
Whil that they been under youre governaunce; . . C.Doc. 96
In alle governaunce and policye, . . . . . C.Pard. 600
To han the governance of hous and lond, . . . . D.WB. 814
I put me in youre wise governance; . . . . . D.WB. 1231
'Aaron, that hadde the temple in governaunce, . . D.Sum. 1894
Ye han of us, as now, the governance, . . . . E.Cl. 23
That thyn were al swich manere governaunce; . . E.Cl. 963
Commendynge now the markys governaunce.— . . . E.Cl. 994
And for oure beste is al his governaunce; . . . . E.Cl. 1161
Hir wise governaunce, hir gentillesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1603
And preyde hym to telle his governaunce. . . . F.Sq. 311
To every wight that kan on governaunce; . . . F.Fkl. 786
Ledest the world by certein governaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 866
Noght knowynge of his false governaunce; . . . G.CY. 989
And for his manhede and his governaunce, . . . H.Mcp. 158
or do no fors of hir owene governaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
An esy, atempre governaunce, . . . . . BD. 1007
She took me in hir governaunce. . . . . BD. 1285
Wisdom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governaunce. . . Pity. 41
That hath this worthy knyght in governaunce? . . Mars. 44
For she that hath thyn herte in governaunce . . Mars. 110
And Plesaunce, under governaunce and drede; . . Comp.L. 27
By my statut and through my governaunce, . . . PF. 387
But nevertheles my ryghtfull governaunce . . . PF. 390 *var*
desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
that is, the sothe sentence of governance . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
to the governaunce of Fortune and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
to have matiere of governaunce over . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
unexercised in governaunce of comune, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
is a thyng that mai drawen to governaunce . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
be felawe in governaunce with Decorat), . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700

**Governance**—*Continued*
the thinges that touchin godis governaunce, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
Of her estat and of her governaunce, . . . . . TC.2. 219
But natheles with Goddes governaunce . . . . TC.2. 467
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce! . . TC.2. 1020
What with her othre frendes governaunce.' . . . TC.2. 1442
Her governaunce, her wit; and her manere . . . TC.3. 216
He not forgat his wise governaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 427
That to ben in his gode governaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 481
For I am here as in your governaunce.' . . . . TC.3. 945
'Love, that of erthe and see hath governaunce, . . TC.3. 1744
That he [ne] coude no governaunce, . . . . . HF.2. 437
To lete a fole han governaunce . . . . . HF.2. 450
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governaunce, . . LGW. 1044
That hast thy-self out of my governaunce? . . . Fort. 28
In him is bountee, wysdom, governaunce, . . . Ven. 9
Your beautee hool and stedfast governaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 2.
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governaunce. . . Bal.Ch. 32
and tables as well for the governaunce of a clokke, . Astr. 15–20
and hath it in governaunce, as Aries hath . . . Astr. 108–15
The maner of his governaunce. . . . . RR. 4287
In good reule and in governaunce. . . . . RR. 4958

**Governed**
and also, certes, if I governed me by thy . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
governed by my conseil, I wol enforme . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
been alle the thynges of this world governed; . . B.Mel. 2735–40
I governed hem so wel after my lawe, . . . . . D.WB. 219
That nat wol be governed by hir wyves; . . . . D.WB. 1262
Governed me in ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 797
it nys nat governyd with no ledere (of . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
al fully to wysdom governeden thilke thynges; . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
cuntre thow art born, it nys nat governed . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
it is a sovereyn fredom to ben governed . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
quod sche, 'that this world be governed . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
doutedest the nat that they nere governed by resoun. Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
that this world be governed by god, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
takestow heede that it is governed?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the werld is governed, for-thy . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
And ek this Nero governyde by ceptre . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
(That is to seyn he governede al the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
yit governed this Nero by septre alle the . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
(This is to seyn he governede alle the . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And eek Nero governede alle . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
love that governeth hevene governede your corages.' . Bo.2. m.8. 600–5
it is governed. But the schynynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
the hevene is governed and whennes that . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
'that this world is governed.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
doute that this world nys governed by . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
douten that thei ne ben governed . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
ful wel I-governed yif that the symplicite . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
is to seyn, to ben governed), and passeth . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
But-if that it the bet governed be; . . . . . TC.1. 746
Governed is by Fortunes errour; . . . . . Fort. 4
To be governed by youre emprise. . . . . RR. 1972

**Governeresse**
Shal Crueltee be your governeresse? . . . . . Pity. 80
Of al the world, and eek governeresse . . . . . ABC. 141

**Governest**
thilke boond by whiche thou governest the . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
hevene and of erthes, that governest this . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5

**Governeth**
Governeth yow also of youre diete . . . . . B.Sh. 1451
pacient governeth hym by greet prudence. . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
That us governeth alle as in commune. . . . . B.NP. 4190
Right as yow lust governeth this mateere.' . . . E.Cl. 322
that thilke pees that governeth the hevene . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . . . Bo. 2. m.8. 595–600
love that governeth hevene governede . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600–5
I woot wel that god gouverneth this . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
governeth alle thinges by hym-self; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
that ryghtfully, that god governeth alle . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
the . . . good,' quod sche, 'that alle thinges governeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
provedest in disputynge that god governeth alle the thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
juge of thinges, stable in hym-self, governeth the . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
gouverneth the world, ne doute the nat . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
that the ryght strong god governeth alle thinges . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
equite, and governeth and enclyneth the . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
the slydinge watir governeth. Right so fortune, that Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
Governeth he, ryght as himselfe hathe wolde. . . . LGW. 1209

**Governing**
Was hoolly in this reves governyng, . . . . . A.Prol. 599
governour, governynge alle thynges by . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
**Governing**—*Continued*
the governynge of it is nat subgit ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
That al Egipte hadde in his governyng, . . . . LGW. 581
He yaf to Pelleus the governynge . . . . . LGW. 1400

**Governings**
Thenketh that ye been set in governynges . . . C.Doc. 75
Bothe werre and pees in governyngis; . . . . . RR. 7264

**Government**
by emperoures, ne by gouvernement of multitude, . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
ony gouvernement of resoun?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
wryten of his gode governement).' . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'By whiche governement,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60

**Governments**
for that the governements of cites, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
for thow hast foryeten by whiche governementes . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
enclyneth and flytteth the governementes of . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
the governementis of bounte; and seidest . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
and a-temprith the governementes of the world, . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5

**Governor**
And that he wolde been oure governour, . . . . A.Prol. 813
Of Atthenes he was lord and governour, . . . . A.Kn. 861
But a governour, wily and wys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3130
This Pompeus, this noble governour . . . . . B.Mk. 3878
That governour was of that regioun, . . . . . C.Doc. 122
He seyde, 'Appollo, god and governour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1031
O governour, governynge alle thynges by . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
Thow governour withdraughe and restreyne . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
god, . . ., is governour of his werk, ne nevere nas . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
fleten withouten governour. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
noght, and floteren withouten governour, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
and enclynynge to here governour and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
so as the governour of thinges is good, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
myn astonyenge god governour of thinges, . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
as god the gode governour atempreth and . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
dryvere awey of yvel but god, governour . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.' . . LGW. 170
That hadden founde hire lord, hire governour? . . LGW. 1060

**Governors**
peple, folk and governours of hooly . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
governours of comunalites studieden to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
pouste of gouvernours is, as it were, . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5

**Gower**
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . TC.5. 1856

**Gown**
Short was his gowne, with sleves longe and wyde; . A.Prol. 93
In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . . . A.Prol. 391
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood. . . A.Prol. 612
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth . . . . . D.Sum. 2247
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!' . . D.Sum. 2252
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne. . . . D.Sum. 2293

**Gowns**
hir gownes, so muche pownsonynge of chisel . . . I.Pars. 415–20
lengthe of the forseide gownes, trailynge . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Gracche**
And gan hir gracche as a bygynne . . . . . RR. 7366 *var*

**Grace**
In hope to stonden in his lady grace. . . . . A.Prol. 88
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . . . A.Prol. 573
And but I have hir mercy and hir grace, . . . . A.Kn. 1120
To stonden in hir grace; namoore shal I; . . . . A.Kn. 1173
Though that I never hir grace may deserve,— . . A.Kn. 1232
bareyne Of alle grace, and in so greet dispeir, . . A.Kn. 1245
But out of prison am astert by grace, . . . . . A.Kn. 1592
And he hem graunteth grace, and thus he seyde:— . A.Kn. 1828
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . A.Kn. 1861
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . . . A.Kn. 1874
This grace I preye thee withoute moore; . . . . A.Kn. 2316
And if so be thou wolt do me no grace, . . . . A.Kn. 2322
And wel I woot withouten helpe or grace . . . A.Kn. 2400
And thanken Juppiter of al his grace? . . . . A.Kn. 3069
That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe, . . . A.Kn. 3080
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . . A.Mil. 3560
And sitten there, abidyng Goddes grace. . . . . A.Mil. 3595
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.' . A.Mil. 3726
Now fil it that thise marchantz stode in grace . . B.ML. 176
And seyde hem, certein, but he myghte have grace . B.ML. 207
Unto your grace; for I shal to Surrye, . . . . B.ML. 279
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfille; . . . . B.ML. 284
Til Jhesu hath converted, thurgh his grace, . . . B.ML. 538
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . . B.ML. 647
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace! . . . B.ML. 686
She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes grace! . . . B.ML. 872
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace. . . . B.ML. 938
In hooly werkes ever, as was hir grace. . . . . B.ML. 980
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace, . . . . B.ML. 1161
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . B.Sh. 1356
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, . . . B.Pri. 1793
As it was Goddes grace. . . . . B.Th. 1913
And al it was thurgh Goddes gras, . . . . . B.Th. 2021
with the grace of God shal warisshe and . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
reconsiled . . . into his grace, and therwithal ther comen . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
day to nyght that with the grace of God . . . B.Mel. 2205–10

**Grace**—*Continued*

thanne, by the grace of God, conseille . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
save youre grace, certes ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
Sire, save youre grace, it is . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
no wight retourneth saufly into the grace of his olde enemy; . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
grace, profit, or damage, and manye . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
and, savynge youre grace, I kan nat seen . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
'Certes, sire, sauf youre grace, I love . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
shal fynde gretter grace than he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
reconsiled . . . to his grace; for as I have seyd yow heer . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
hem to biseken hym of pees and of grace." . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
werken in this cause that, by grace of oure Lord God, . B.Mel. 2950–5
youre liberal grace and mercy strecchen . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
me to doon yow grace and mercy. . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
Therfore I receyve yow to my grace . . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
He knew that God was ful of myght and grace. . . B.Mk. 3372
Til that he knew, by grace and by resoun, . . . B.Mk. 3408
That he nas glad if he that grace fond, . . . . B.Mk. 3521
But to be war, no grace yet he hadde, . . . . B.Mk. 3923
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace; . . . B.NP. 4349
Is ther no grace, is ther no remedye?' . . . . . C.Doc. 236
For *pardee* Jepte yaf his doghter grace . . . . C.Doc. 240
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace . . . C.Pard. 383
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace, . . C.Pard. 717
But yet to me she wol nat do that grace, . . . . C.Pard. 737
To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace? . . . C.Pard. 783
And whan this riotour with sory grace . . . . C.Pard. 876
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . . D.WB. 553
For which he hadde at Thebes sory grace. . . . D.WB. 746
So longe preyeden the kyng of grace, . . . . . D.WB. 895
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace . . . . D.WB. 920
Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace, . . D.WB. 1163
Grante me grace to lyven vertuously; . . . . . D.WB. 1174
And grace toverbyde hem that we wedde, . . . . D.WB. 1260
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . . D.Fri. 1654
'"Now, sire," quod he, "han freres swich a grace . D.Sum. 1683
His spirit God restored of his grace . . . . . D.Sum. 1702
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace, . . . D.Sum. 2228
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace, . . . . E.Cl. 102
Biskynge hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . E.Cl. 178
His grace into a litel oxes stalle; . . . . . E.Cl. 207
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace, . . E.Cl. 395
At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he; . . . E.Cl. 424
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace, . . . E.Cl. 569
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace. . . . . E.Cl. 808
And of youre newe wyf God of his grace . . . . E.Cl. 841
And richely me cladden of youre grace. . . . . E.Cl. 864
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace. . . E.Cl. 1091
Another stant so in the peples grace . . . . . E.Mch. 1590
he sente A wedded man hym grace to repente . . . E.Mch. 1666
Fareth now wel, God have yow in his grace.' . . . E.Mch. 1688
Wel rather than han graunted hym hire grace; . . E.Mch. 1992
In which she graunteth hym hire verray grace. . . E.Mch. 1997
And fully in his lady grace he stood. . . . . E.Mch. 2018
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace . . . F.Sq. 161
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace, . . . F.Sq. 458
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace; . . . . F.Fkl. 958
'Is ther noon oother grace in yow?' quod he. . . . F.Fkl. 999
Of yow, my sovereyn lady, but youre grace,— . . . F.Fkl. 1325
But thus they mette, of aventure or grace, . . . F.Fkl. 1508
But I of hym may gete bettre grace; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1566
O thou that art so fair and ful of grace, . . . . G.SN. 67
I pray yow that my brother may han grace . . . G.SN. 237
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace; . . . G.SN. 325
And after this Tiburce gat swich grace . . . . G.SN. 354
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace. . . . . G.SN. 399
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . . . G.CY. 665
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace, . . . G.CY. 1189
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . . G.CY. 1348
That no man sholde han put hym from hire grace; . H.Mcp. 159
And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende . . . . I.Pars. 48
And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.' . . . I.Pars. 74
if he have grace; but certeinly it is greet doute, for, . I.Pars. 90–5
nat the grace, ne the remission of his . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
a seed of grace, the which seed is mooder of . . . I.Pars. 115–20
The grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh . . I.Pars. 115–20
the goodnesse of grace; for soothly, the grace of . . I.Pars. 245–50
of grace; for soothly, the grace of the Hooly Goost . I.Pars. 250–5
forleteth his wirkynge; and right so grace fayleth . I.Pars. 250–5
synne, and the yifte of grace wel for to . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
yeve hym eek grace wel for to do, for in . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
hope of grace wel for to do. 'I was atte dore . . I.Pars. 285–90
entre into hym by my grace and soupe with . . . I.Pars. 290–5
whilom was sone of ire to be sone of grace, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
and by the grace of God thurgh penitence, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
goodes of grace. Certes, the goodes of nature . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of grace been science, power . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
to pride hym in the goodes of grace is . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
yifte of grace that sholde have turned hym to . . I.Pars. 465–70
the grace that God hath yeve to . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
is enformed of grace, thanne is it the . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
is thestaat of grace, in which estaat he is . . . I.Pars. 680–5
hevene, and in trust of the grace of the . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
but certes, sith the time of grace cam, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
by penitence, and yeveth grace wel . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
the grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporeel . . I.Pars. 810–5
the vessel of grace, that is the body and the soule, for I.Pars. 875–80
purpos, by the grace of God, never eft . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
have the moore lightly relesyng and grace . . . I.Pars. 1025–30

**Grace**—*Continued*

me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
And yeve me grace my lord to se . . . . . BD. 111
Send me grace to slepe, and mete . . . . . BD. 118
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . . . BD. 809
Ther-to she hadde the moste grace . . . . . BD. 1005
That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace.' . . . Pity. 70
And we despeired that seken to your grace. . . . Pity. 91
That thou nart cause of grace and merci here; . . ABC. 26
But thurgh thee han we grace as we desire. . . . ABC. 32
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace. . . . ABC. 46
How I may have thy grace and thy socour, . . . ABC. 156
My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . Mars. 60
But grace be, I se hir never with ye. . . . . Mars. 190
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . . Mars. 265
For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace, . . . . Comp.L. 17
And of your grace granteth me som drope; . . . Comp.L. 126
With thy Bellona, Pallas, ful of grace!. . . . . Anel. 5
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace. . . . . Anel. 42
graunted . . . No grace, why that he hath lust to synge; . . . . . Anel. 189
And warned him be-fore of al his grace, . . . . PF. 45
And ful of torment and of harde grace, . . . . PF. 65
To which to comen God thee sende his grace!' . . PF. 84
Thurgh me men gon un-to the welle of Grace . . PF. 129
This noble emperesse, ful of grace, . . . . . PF. 319
And who-so may at this tyme have his grace, . . PF. 412
'Besechyng hir of mercy and of grace, . . . . PF. 421
myn hand. Thow hast had grace . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
fortune be kept to the yit by the grace of god . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
the grace of the peple nys neyther worthi to . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
ben required for the grace of good, thei . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
thing for grace of any other thing, and . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
the gerdon of the devyne grace whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
by grace of possessioun, so that thou mowe . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
That ben despeyred out of Loves grace. . . . . TC.1. 42
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace, . . . TC.1. 370
That certeynly no more harde grace . . . . . TC.1. 713
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace. . . . TC.1. 896
Thee sholde nevere han tid thus fair a grace. . . TC.1. 907
"Thy grace, Lord! for now I me repente . . . . TC.1. 933
What wonder is, though swich oon have no grace? . TC.1. 962
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde. . . . . TC.1. 980
Thorugh grace of God that list hem to him drawe,— TC.1. 1005
And how he best mighte her beseche of grace, . . TC.1. 1063
So goodly was, and gat him so in grace . . . . TC.1. 1077
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . . . TC.2. 32
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit, . . . TC.2. 243
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'— . . TC.2. 266
Withoute nede, ther I may stonde in grace? . . . TC.2. 714
For nevere yit thy grace no wight sente . . . . TC.2. 831
Thy might, thy grace, y-heried be it here! . . . TC.2. 973
He gan him recomaunde unto her grace: . . . . TC.2. 1070
Him recomaundeth lowly to your grace, . . . . TC.2. 1122
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . . TC.2. 1365
Thy grace she shal fully ther conferme!' . . . . TC.2. 1526
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace . . . . TC.2. 1750c, R
As that Cupido wolde hem grace sende . . . . TC.3. 461 *var*
That he so ful stood in his lady grace . . . . . TC.3. 472
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende,' . . . TC.3. 705
Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . TC.3. 719
That, though that she dide him as tho a grace, . . TC.3. 922
If that ich hadde grace to do so. . . . . TC.3. 928
Do what you list, I am al in your grace!'— . . . TC.3. 1176
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honouren, . . TC.3. 1262
But-if thy grace passed our desertes. . . . . TC.3. 1267
Of hem that noumbred ben unto thy grace, . . . TC.3. 1269
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!' . . . TC.3. 1349
Ther God thy light so quenche for his grace! . . . TC.3. 1456
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace, . . . . TC.3. 1804
But caste him clene out of his lady grace,. . . . TC.4. 10
O help and grace! amonges al this pres . . . . TC.4. 103
Is ther no grace? And shal I thus be spilt? . . . TC.4. 263
Into your grace, and bothe our hertes seled, . . . TC.4. 293
To axe her at my fader of his grace; . . . . . TC.4. 555
For wel he thoughte ther n'as non other grace. . . TC.4. 952
Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende. . . . . TC.4. 1117
'Than if I n'hadde spoke, as grace was, . . . . TC.4. 1233
Of Prisamus, and don him stonde in grace. . . . TC.4. 1393
The sorwful to be glad, so yive us grace, . . . . TC.4. 1684
And to her grace he gan him recomaunde. . . . . TC.4. 1693
Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace; . . . . TC.5. 171
But mighte me so fair a grace falle, . . . . . TC.5. 172
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende, . . . . TC.5. 502
My lady first me took unto her grace!' . . . . TC.5. 581
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . . . . TC.5. 592
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace . . . . TC.5. 694
And ye the firste of whom I seche grace . . . . TC.5. 940
Ther I was born; and Joves for his grace . . . . TC.5. 957
Me recomaunde unto your noble grace. . . . . TC.5. 1323
And far'th now wel, God have you in his grace!'— . TC.5. 1631
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace, . . TC.5. 1702
And for to stonden alle in grace . . . . . HF.1. 85
She made Eneas so in grace . . . . . HF.1. 240
'And therfor Joves, through his grace, . . . . . HF.2. 153
And God of hevene sende thee grace, . . . . . HF.2. 579

**Grace**—*Continued*
Eche of us, of thy grace, a bone!' . . . . . HF.3. 447
What ther grace was I nyste . . . . . HF.3. 453 *var*
That gonne hir of hir grace praye; . . . . . HF.3. 460
This Eolus, with harde grace, . . . . . HF.3. 496
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,' . . . . . HF.3. 700
But sith that Joves, of his grace, . . . . . HF.3. 917
I aske yow this man, ryght of youre grace, . . . LGW. 433
For who-so yeveth a gifte, or doth a grace, . . . LGW. 451
And yeve me grace so longe for to lyve, . . . . LGW. 459
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto. . LGW. 478
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace, . . . LGW. 663
She stoode so wel in every wyghtes grace. . . . LGW. 1014
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!' . . LGW. 1731
She axeth grace, and seyde al that she kan. . . . LGW. 1804
To be devoured, for grace is ther non. . . . . LGW. 1947
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace, . . . . LGW. 2039
I prey to Mars to yeve me suche grace, . . . . LGW. 2063
But sende yow grace and sleyght of herte also . . LGW. 2084
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke, . . . . . LGW. 2285
God, for his grace, fro suche oon kepe us! . . . LGW. 2401
And loken what his grace myghte bene, . . . . LGW. 2433
Which to performe, God me grace sende; . . . . LGW. 2457
She graunted hym; ther was noon other grace. . . LGW. 2665
Of grace, of alle honour, and worthynesse! . . . Scog. 44
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avaunce, . . Ven. 11
That Love so hy a grace to thee sente . . . . Ven. 66
Many a servaunt have ye put out of grace. . . . W.Unc. 2
What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace? . . . Comp.A. 21
Abidyng grace whan that your gentilnesse, . . . Bal.Ch. 20
And yit the stoon hadde such a grace . . . . . RR. 1099
Therfore she stode in love and grace . . . . . RR. 1160
I pray god yeve hir right good grace! . . . . . RR. 1255
That therthe was of suche a grace . . . . . RR. 1428
That I ne myghte gete grace . . . . . RR. 1837
So that bi grace if thou myght . . . . . RR. 2457
To aske grace, and thee bimene, . . . . . RR. 2667
Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace, . . . . . RR. 2699
There was noon hope, there was no grace, . . . RR. 3176
For nature hadde nevere such a grace . . . . RR. 3207
If of youre grace ye graunte me this; . . . . . RR. 3430
Were come of grace, by god sent, . . . . . RR. 3500
First of hir grace dame Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3507
But putte hym hoolly in youre grace. . . . . RR. 3556
Hath shewed me onely of grace . . . . . RR. 3625
This is to sayne, that of his grace . . . . . RR. 3655
Came of hir grace to socoure me, . . . . . RR. 3700
First of his grace she bysoughte . . . . . RR. 3869
Of me to entre shal have grace. . . . . RR. 4080
If I be putt out of youre grace, . . . . . RR. 4430
Three wonder yiftes, of his grace, . . . . . RR. 4501
And perell is, but men have grace, . . . . . RR. 4891
But that if God hym graunte grace . . . . . RR. 4921
Certeyn I holde it but a grace. . . . . RR. 5128
Broughten a book with sory grace . . . . . RR. 7099
The grace in whiche they seie they stonde, . . . RR. 7184

**Graceless**
O graceles, ful blynd is thy conceite, . . . . G.CY. 1078
How wostow so that thou art graceles? . . . . TC.1. 781

**Graces**
benignely, yeldynge graces and thankynges . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
If that he wolde deserve oure graces; . . . . . RR. 7078

**Gracious**
For ther-by wende he to ben gracious. . . . . A.Mil. 3693
excellence and benignitee of youre gracious lordshipe, B.Mel. 3010–5
Ful gracious and fair for to biholde; . . . . . E.Cl. 613
A frendlier, n' a more gracious . . . . . TC.1. 885
And therto gracious and merciable. . . . . LGW. 347
Hir mouth, that is so gracious, . . . . . RR. 2811
So gracious and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 3068
He shall heere aftir be gracious. . . . . RR. 3458
Disagreable and gracious; . . . . . RR. 4714

**Graciously**
How he hadde wel y-boght and graciously,— . . . B.Sh. 1534

**Graciousness**
And of thy tonge the infinite graciousnesse? . . . LGW. 1675

**Grain**
The yeldynge of his seed and of his greyn. . . . A.Prol. 596
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys, . . . . A.Mil. 3690
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge: . . B.Pri. 1852
Til fro my tonge of-taken is the greyn; . . . . B.Pri. 1855
Whan that the greyn is fro thy tonge y-take; . . B.Pri. 1858
His tonge out caughte and took awey the greyn, . B.Pri. 1861
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1917
With brasile, ne with greyn of Portyngale. . . . B.NP. 4649
He shal have multipliyng of his grayn, . . . . C.Pard. 374
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures. . . . . F.Sq. 511
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shove! . . . . TC.3. 1026
Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys, . . . . . RR. 1369
The stalke, the greyne, and floures alle, . . . . RR. 4338
An hundred mowis of whete greyne, . . . . . RR. 5590

**Grains**
comen hevy of erys and of greynes. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes; . . . . . HF.2. 183

**Graithe** *see* **Greithe**

**Grame**
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . G.CY. 1403
And do to me adversitee and grame, . . . . . Anel. 276
Imagininge that travaile nor grame . . . . . TC.1. 372

**Grame**—*Continued*
If it be liker love, or hate and grame! . . . . TC.3. 1028
And with thy manhod letten al this grame? . . . TC.4. 529

**Gramercy**
*'Grantmercy!'* quod this somonour, 'by my feith!' . D.Fri. 1403
Gramercy, for on that is al my trist! . . . . . TC.3. 1305
And seide, 'Frend, gramercy, ich assente. . . . TC.4. 632
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she, . . . TC.4. 1660

**Gramercy** *see* **Grand, Mercy**

**Grammar**
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.' . . . B.Pri. 1726

**Granada**
In Gernade at the seege eek hadde he be . . . A.Prol. 56

**Grand**
*Graunt mercy* of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . B.Sh. 1470
'Madame,' quod he, '*graunt mercy* of youre loore, . B.NP. 4160
'*Graunt mercy*, dame, this have I founde alwey, . D.Sum. 1812
'*Graunt mercy*, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . E.Cl. 1088
'*Graunt mercy!*' quod the preest, and was ful glad, . G.CY. 1156
Quod the chanoun, 'and farewel, *grant mercy!*' . G.CY. 1380
'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . . BD. 559
'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy! . . . TC.2. 239
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho; . . . . TC.3. 649
'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy! . . . . . HF.3. 784
Sey thus: 'Graunt mercy of thyn haboundaunce . . Fort. 29
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,' . . . . . RR. 7502

**Grand** *see* **Gramercy**

**Grange**
And dwellen at the grange a day or two; . . . . A.Mil. 3668

**Granges**
To seen hir graunges and hire bernes wyde, . . . B.Sh. 1256
Than ever cornes were in graunges; . . . . . HF.2. 190

**Granson** *see* **Graunson**

**Grant**
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . . . A.Prol. 252a
Youre parlement and youre eterne graunt, . . . A.Kn. 1306
This Palamon answerde, 'I graunte it thee.' . . . A.Kn. 1620
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee; . A.Co. 4344
'I graunte wel that I have erred, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'I graunte yow . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I graunte yow, . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
'I graunte yow that whan a man is inpacient . . B.Mel. 2730–5
this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte yow . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
seye, I graunte yow that richesses been . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
submyssioun, and graunten us foryevenesse . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke . . C.Pard. 327
'I graunte,' quod that oother, 'out of doute, . . . C.Pard. 822
So graunte yow his pardoun to receyve; . . . . C.Pard. 917
'I graunte it wel I have noon envie . . . . . D.WB. 95
I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . . D.WB. 904
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!' D.WB. 1013
Grante me grace to lyven vertuously; . . . . . D.WB. 1174
'I graunte,' quod the devel, 'by my fey!' . . . . D.Fri. 1535
That he wolde graunten hem a certein day . . . E.Cl. 179
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace. . . . . E.Cl. 808
So graunte yow wele and prosperitee; . . . . . E.Cl. 842
Preyinge oure Lord to granten him that he . . . E.Mch. 1258
God graunte thee thyn hoomly fo tespye, . . . . E.Mch. 1792
Now wol I graunten of my magestee . . . . . E.Mch. 2258
That I wolde graunten hym his sighte ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2313
Yet wolde I graunte yow to been youre love, . . . F.Fkl. 990
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1072
To graunte hym dayes of the remenaunt, . . . . F.Fkl. 1575
synnes, and that he wole graunte hem to . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
to the salvacioun of my soule; and graunte me grace . I.Pars. 1090–5
'I graunte it yow,' quod she, and right a-non . . . PF. 645
thanne wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
whiche thyng oonly I moot graunten . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
faile, certes thanne wol I graunte that . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
'I graunte wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
yif we wiln graunten the sothe.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
moot granten, as it is, that this thyng be . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
whiche clernesse he myght nat graunten of hym-self; Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'Thanne mote we graunten,' quod sche, 'that this . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
and certes also mote we graunten that suffisaunce . . . be . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
'I graunte wel,' quod I, 'ne no . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
and graunte hym to envirooune the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
graunte hym to fycchen the clere syghtes . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
graunte that the sovereyn god is right . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
granten and confessen that thilke same . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
as who seith, 'I graunte thi . . . conclusyouns.' . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
'I graunte it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
'Thanne mostow graunten,' quod sche, '. . . that oon . . . be . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
a man; so graunte I wel for-sothe that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
may nat graunten absolutly and symply that thei . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
hard and wondirful to graunte; but I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
lat us graunten, I pose, that som man may wel . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ne graunte nat) that this liberte be . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
So graunte hem soone out of this world to pace, . TC.1. 41
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce, . . TC.1. 44
'I graunte wel that thou endurest wo . . . TC.1. 785

**Grant**—*Continued*
'I grante wel,' quod Pandar, 'by my trouthe! . . TC.2. 490
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!'— . TC.2. 588
To graunte him love; yit for his worthinesse . . . TC.2. 704
To graunte him yit so gret a liberte.' . . . . . TC.2. 1292
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere . . . TC.3. 642
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!'— . . TC.3. 1526
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbede, . . . TC.4. 157
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste, . . . TC.4. 171
My fadres graunt if that I so withstood, . . . . TC.4. 552
That ye me graunte that I may tomorwe . . . TC.5. 944
And grante it that ye sone upon me rewe . . . TC.5. 1364
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve, . . . . . HF.1. 102
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene, . . . . . HF.3. 446
That thou graunte us now good fame, . . . . . HF.3. 465
'Lady, graunte us now good fame . . . . . HF.3. 519
But wite ye what? I graunte yow, . . . . . HF.3. 528
'I graunte,' quod she, 'for me list . . . . . HF.3. 575
'I graunte yow al your askyng,' . . . . . HF.3. 610
'I graunte,' quod she, 'by my trouthe! . . . . HF.3. 673
And seyde, 'Lady, graunte us sone . . . . . HF.3. 683
And on myn if I hit graunte, . . . . . HF.3. 697
Ne this nyl I not graunte yow.' . . . . . HF.3. 732
'I graunte hit yow,' quod she, 'y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 748
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace, . . . . LGW. 2039
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede . . . . Buk. 31
God graunt me in gree that she it take . . . . RR. 42
She of hir love graunt hym made. . . . . RR. 851
That he nolde graunte hir askyng, . . . . . RR. 1483
This graunte ne myght but lytel greve. . . . . RR. 3074
But ye the Bothon graunte me . . . . . RR. 3109
Save that I pray thee graunte me . . . . . RR. 3425
If of youre grace ye graunte me this; . . . . . RR. 3430
That he me wolde graunt a thynge, . . . . . RR. 3653
To graunte hym nothyng but a kisse. . . . . RR. 3729
Graunte hym a kis of gentilnysse. . . . . RR. 3746
To graunte that a kis have he. . . . . RR. 3750
And if I it eny man graunte, . . . . . RR. 4089
But that if God hym graunte grace . . . . . RR. 4921
To graunte hir tyme of repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 5017
And other wise not graunte therto, . . . . . RR. 5291
'Parfay,' seide Love, 'I graunte it yowe; . . . . RR. 6058
Thyne be this myght, I graunte it thee, . . . . RR. 6067

**Granted**
And graunted hym withouten moore avys, . . . A.Prol. 786
This thyng was graunted, and oure othes swore . . A.Prol. 810
Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone, . . A.Kn. 2269
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . . . A.Mil. 3290
This emperour hath graunted gentilly . . . . B.ML. 1093
it is rather graunted hym to wepe. . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
wepyng be y-graunted, outrageous . . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
graunted hym to take thilke vengeance . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
Or elles if free choys be graunted me . . . . . B.NP. 4436
Which that by bulle y-graunted was to me." . . C.Pard. 388
Til he his lyf hym graunted in the place, . . . . D.WB. 896
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste, . . . E.Cl. 183
Wel rather than han graunted hym hire grace; . . E.Mch. 1992
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun, . . . F.Sq. 529
That I hadde graunted hym fully my love, . . . F.Sq. 539
And finally she graunted that requeste, . . . . F.Fkl. 845
For she ne graunted him in her lyvynge . . . . Anel. 188
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'But we han graunted,' quod sche, 'that the . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
the same good. But we han grauntide . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
'Thei dwellen graunted to the,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
that thou hast graunted, it ne schal nat . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
the laste ayens hym that we han graunted to ben . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that I have graunted, that nedes good folk . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
the thinges that I have grauntid . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
the premisses ben y-graunted, ther nys nat why he scholde . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
'Have we nat thanne graunted,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
thou hast grauntid is yvel for the disserte of felonye?' Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
comith of thingis that ben grauntid that . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
I-grauntid and resceyved (this is to seyn, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
as Plato grauntide to the world, and oothir is it to . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . . TC.2. 1551
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee, . . . TC.3. 339
But that she graunted with him for to go . . . TC.3. 579
How that your love al fully graunted is . . . . TC.3. 780
And how ful graunted was by oon assent . . . . TC.4. 346
Y-graunted was in chaunge of Antenore. . . . . TC.4. 665
My going graunted is by parlement . . . . . TC.4. 1297
Graunted him on the morwe at his requeste . . . TC.5. 949
And graunted of the tempest lisse. . . . . HF.1. 220
And somme of hem she grauntede sone, . . . . HF.3. 448
And somme she grauntede the contraire . . . . HF.3. 450
She graunted hym; ther was noon other grace. . . LGW. 2665
And he me grauntide full gladly . . . . . RR. 2986
And grauntide hir at hir request . . . . . RR. 3057
Thus hath he graunted my praiere. . . . . RR. 3451
Grauntede to me the Rose kisse. . . . . RR. 3757

**Grantest**
sche, 'grauntestow that it be good by . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 930–5

**Granteth**
And he hem graunteth grace, and thus he seyde:— . A.Kn. 1828
In which she graunteth hym hire verray grace. . . E.Mch. 1997
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee . . . . ABC. 137
And of your grace granteth me som drope; . . . Comp.L. 126
And therfor graunteth me my firste bone, . . . PF. 643
corages of men proveth and graunteth that god is good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
to schrewes he graunteth hem hir wil and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
presence of god, it grauntith to swich . . . thinges . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
As thus: I pose a womman graunteth me . . . . TC.3. 310
One of so fele alas so grauntith me . . . . . TC.4. 110 *var*

**Granting**
For thilke grauntyng in the hevene above, . . . , A.Kn. 2439
duellen only in hir first grauntynge.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
He myghte best the grauntynge with-stonde . . . TC.4. 160 *var*

**Grantmercy** *see* **Gramercy**

**Grape**
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . . . H.Mcp. 83

**Grapes**
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . F.Fkl. 1148
fletith with hevy grapes. And eek this . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat with . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Tyl grapes be rype, and wel afyne . . . . . RR. 3690

**Grapnel**
In gooth the grapenel so ful of crokes, . . . . LGW. 640

**Grasp**
And graspe aboute I may; but in this place, . . . TC.5. 223

**Graspeth**
And graspeth by the walles to and fro . . . . A.Rv. 4293
And graspith In the bed and fond ryght nought . . LGW. 2186 *var*

**Grass**
Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . A.Rv. 3868
For prikyng, on the softe gras,— . . . . . B.Th. 1969
Than in this world ther growen gras or herbes. . . D.WB. 774
Under the gras and styngeth subtilly; . . . . . D.Sum. 1995
And every gras that groweth upon roote . . . . F.Sq. 153
Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . . . BD. 157
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete, . . . . BD. 399
There wex eek every holsom spice and gras; . . . PF. 206
slepen holsome slepes uppon the gras, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
And on the gres a-doun he leyde him tho; . . . TC.2. 515
Or bush, or gras, or ered lond; . . . . . HF.1. 485
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras, . . . . . LGW. 118
Upon the softe and sote grene gras . . . . . LGW.G. 225
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . Form.A. 44
Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers, . . . . . RR. 67
Upon the grene gras springyng. . . . . RR. 762
Upon the fresshe grasse spryngyng. . . . . RR. 1408
Sprange up the grasse, as thicke y-set . . . . . RR. 1419
Sponge up the sote grene gras . . . . . RR. 1425
Abouten it is gras spryngyng . . . . . RR. 1563
For neithir thorough gras ne rote . . . . . RR. 1759
Kovered with gras and with leves, . . . . . RR. 3020
But in the stede a trusse of gras. . . . . RR. 4004

**Grasses**
As greses growen in a mede. . . . . HF.3. 263
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende. . . . . RR. 1400

**Graunson**
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in Fraunce! . Ven. 82

**Grave**
Now with his love, now in his colde grave . . . A.Kn. 2778
though he . . . Or grave, or peynte; for I dar wel seyn C.Doc. 15
Outher to grave, or peynte, or forge, or bete, . . . C.Doc. 17
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave. . . . . C.Pard. 665
He is now in his grave and in his cheste! . . . . D.WB. 502
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave, . . . . E.Cl. 681
Men may so longe graven in a stoon . . . . . F.Fkl. 830
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . . G.CY. 1046
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.' . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal, . . TC.2. 47
And hard was it your herte for to grave, . . . . TC.2. 1241
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave! . . . . TC.3. 1462
For ay with gold men may the herte grave . . . TC.4. 1377
Whan men the cors unto the grave carie! . . . TC.5. 742
The day on which me clothen shal my grave: . . TC.5. 1418
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave, . LGW. 678
She put hem in that grave, and thus she seyde: . . LGW. 680
And faste by his grave was a welle. . . . . LGW. 788
That in o grave i-fere we moten lye, . . . . . LGW. 903
And, to that day that I be leyd in grave, . . . . Comp.A. 74
That bountee made, beautee list to grave . . . Bal.Co. 5
Whanne fader or moder arn in grave, . . . . . RR. 4860
I wole go with hym to his grave; . . . . . RR. 6512

**Grave** *see* **Graven**

**Gravel**
With gravel ful of stones shene. . . . . RR. 127
And eke the gravell which that shoon . . . . RR. 1556

**Gravels**
yow with his goldene gravelis, or elles . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Graven**
Ful fyn it is, and therto wel y-grave; . . . . . A.Mil. 3796
And lith y-grave under the roode beem, . . . . D.WB. 496
That under erthe is grave, or lith above, . . . . D.WB. 1065
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were grave! . F.Fkl. 976

**Graven**—*Continued*

make to thee no grave thyng.' Thus is . . . . I.Pars. 750-5
That was under a rokke y-grave . . . . . BD. 164
And shal til that I, woful wight, be grave! . . . TC.3. 103
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . TC.3. 1499
And after this was grave, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 157
Ther saw I graven eek how he, . . . . . HF.1. 193
Ther saw I graven eek withalle, . . . . . HF.1. 212
Ther saw I grave, how Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 253
And after grave was, how she . . . . . HF.1. 256
Tho saw I grave how to Itaile . . . . . HF.1. 433
Tho saw I grave al tharivaile . . . . . HF.1. 451
As I saw graven in this chirche; . . . . . HF.1. 473
Tho saw I al the half y-grave . . . . . HF.3. 46
That benched was on turves fressh y-grave, . . . LGW. 204
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,— . . LGW. 785
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a . . . Astr. 168-70
And depe greven it is so tendir . . . . . RR. 4799

**Grease**

Of grece, whan she dronken hadde hir draughte. . . A.Prol. 135
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greesse. . . . C.Doc. 60
That in his owene grece I made hym frye . . . D.WB. 487

**Great**

Whan they were wonne; and in the Grete See . . A.Prol. 59
And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe; . . A.Prol. 84
And sikerly she was of greet desport, . . . . A.Prol. 137
His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . A.Prol. 203
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence; . . . . A.Prol. 312
So greet a purchasour was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 318
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he: . . . A.Prol. 339
Of a solempne and greet fraternitee; . . . . . A.Prol. 364
But greet harm was it, as it thoughte me, . . . A.Prol. 385
He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel In houres, . . A.Prol. 415
But of greet norissyng and digestible. . . . . A.Prol. 437
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys, . . . A.Prol. 559
His mouth as greet was as a greet forneys . . . A.Prol. 559 *var*
As greet as it were for an ale-stake; . . . . . A.Prol. 667
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . A.Prol. 674
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
With muchel glorie and greet solempnytee, . . . A.Kn. 870
And of the grete bataille for the nones . . . . A.Kn. 879
Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye . . . . A.Kn. 907
That whilom weren of so greet estaat; . . . . A.Kn. 956
The grete clamour and the waymentynge . . . . A.Kn. 995
Of the bodies, and the grete honour . . . . . A.Kn. 997
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong, . . A.Kn. 1056
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . A.Kn. 1076
'It nere,' quod he, 'to thee no greet honour, . . A.Kn. 1129
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . A.Kn. 1187
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite! . . . . A.Kn. 1219
Of alle grace, and in so greet dispeir, . . . . A.Kn. 1245
That cause is of his moerdre, or greet siknesse; . . A.Kn. 1256
That wende and hadde a greet opinioun . . . . A.Kn. 1269
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour . . . A.Kn. 1277
The pure fettres on his shynes grete . . . . . A.Kn. 1279
And art a lord, greet is thyn avauntage, . . . . A.Kn. 1293
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1311
But well I woot that in this world greet pyne ys. . A.Kn. 1324
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . A.Kn. 1399
And namely at the grete hert in May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1675
To been hymself the grete hertes bane, . . . . A.Kn. 1681
Greet pitee was it, as it thoughte hem alle, . . . A.Kn. 1751
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat, . . . A.Kn. 1753
How myghty and how greet a lord is he! . . . . A.Kn. 1786
Ne yet the grete strengthe of Ercules, . . . . A.Kn. 1943
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . A.Kn. 1972
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene. . . . A.Kn. 1994
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . A.Kn. 2028
Of grete Nero, and of Antonius,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2032
That at his grete cost arrayed thus . . . . . A.Kn. 2090
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . . . A.Kn. 2129
His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . A.Kn. 2135
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . A.Kn. 2145
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer, . . . . A.Kn. 2149
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde, . . . . A.Kn. 2156
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . A.Kn. 2161
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . . A.Kn. 2193
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste, . . . A.Kn. 2198
Youre vertu is so greet in hevene above . . . . A.Kn. 2249
whan that thou usedest the gret bewte . . . . A.Kn. 2385 *var*
As sooth is seyd, elde hath greet avantage; . . . A.Kn. 2447
The grete effect for which that I bygan. . . . . A.Kn. 2482
Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day, . . . A.Kn. 2483
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight, . . . . . A.Kn. 2489
The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaked . . . A.Kn. 2523
With alle blisse and greet solempnitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2702
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn, . . . A.Kn. 2831
Upon thise steedes, that weren grete and white, . . A.Kn. 2892
Eek Palamon, with ful greet compaignye, . . . A.Kn. 2909
Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge, . . . A.Kn. 2913
The mirre, thencens, with al so greet odour; . . . A.Kn. 2938
Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste; . . A.Kn. 2946
Greet was theffect and heigh was his entente; . . A.Kn. 2989
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . . A.Kn. 3025
And had for yow so greet adversitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 3087
It is a synne, and eek a greet folye . . . . . A.Mil. 3146
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . . A.Mil. 3178
His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale, . . . A.Mil. 3208
This sely carpenter hath greet merveyle . . . . A.Mil. 3423
That half so greet was never Noees flood. . . . A.Mil. 3518
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . . A.Mil. 3560

**Great**—*Continued*

Whan that the grete shour is goon away; . . . . A.Mil. 3574
Lo which a greet thyng is affeccioun! . . . . . A.Mil. 3611
As greet as it had been a thonder dent, . . . . A.Mil. 3807
The neighebores, bothe smale and grete, . . . . A.Mil. 3826
With othes grete he was so sworn adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3845
Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute, . . . A.Rv. 3987
And nameliche, ther was a greet collegge, . . . A.Rv. 3989
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale. . . . A.Rv. 4323
So greet noblesse in ernest, ceriously, . . . . B.ML. 185
That this sowdan hath caught so gréet plesance . . B.ML. 186
That themperoure, of his grete noblesse, . . . . B.ML. 248
Wel may men knowen that so greet ordinance . . B.ML. 250
That every wight, with greet devocioun, . . . . B.ML. 257
But oon avow to grete God I heete, . . . . . B.ML. 334
In Surrye, with a greet solempne route; . . . . B.ML. 387
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray . . . B.ML. 393
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentee, . . . B.ML. 443
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille . . B.ML. 502
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede. . . . . B.ML. 504
The constable hath of hire so greet pitee, . . . B.ML. 528
But nathelees, ther was greet moornyng . . . . B.ML. 621
That she had doon so greet a wikkednesse: . . . B.ML. 623
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . B.ML. 628
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nede! . . . . B.ML. 658
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance, . . B.ML. 680
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe; . B.ML. 689
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . . B.ML. 1002
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour; . . . B.ML. 1004
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder, . . B.ML. 1016
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour, . . . . B.ML. 1046
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne, . . . B.ML. 1067
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour; . . . . B.ML. 1123
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse. . . B.ML. 1145
We leven alle in the grete God,' quod he, . . . B.Sh. 1181
For which he hadde alday so greet repair . . . . B.Sh. 1211
Amonges alle his gestes, grete and smale, . . . . B.Sh. 1214
For to his herte it was a greet plesaunce. . . . . B.Sh. 1229
To doon plesaunce, and also greet costage: . . . . B.Sh. 1235
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale; . B.Sh. 1295
I have,' quod he, 'on yow so greet a routhe, . . . B.Sh. 1387
And therfore have I greet necessitee . . . . . B.Sh. 1425
For greet chiertee, and greet affeccioun, . . . . B.Sh. 1526
And for to chide it nere but greet folie, . . . . B.Sh. 1618
Thy vertu, and thy grete humylitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1665
For to declare thy grete worthynesse, . . . . . B.Pri. 1672
Ther was in Asye, in a greet citee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1678
Of which the grete Evaungelist, Seint John, . . . B.Pri. 1772
O grete God that parfournest thy laude . . . . B.Pri. 1797
And with honour of greet processioun . . . . . B.Pri. 1813
On us his grete mercy multiplie . . . . . B.Pri. 1879
Ther spryngen herbes grete and smale, . . . . . B.Th. 1950
Til that ther cam a greet geaunt, . . . . . B.Th. 1997
greet disconfort for the deeth of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
of his wepyng stente that hath so greet a cause . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet congregacioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
by resoun of the grete damages that in . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
grete richesse and power of the parties . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
were a ful greet peril to erren in this . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
Werre at his bigynnyng hath so greet an entryng . B.Mel. 2225–30
men moste have greet conseil and greet deliberacioun.' B.Mel. 2230–5
and with greet pacience, hadde herd al . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
and ordeyned by greet multitude of . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
ful of resoun, than by greet multitude . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
for the grete bountee that is in wommen, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
ful ofte assayed my grete silence and my . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
gret pacience, and eek how wel that I . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
that hath greet ire and wratthe in hym . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
namely the conseillours of grete lordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
certes, he fyndeth a greet tresour." . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
seith, that grete thynges ne been nat ay . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
seith he, "that where greet fyr hath longe tyme endured, . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
servants and beren thee greet reverence, . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
"Ther nys no myght so greet of any emperour . . B.Mel. 2380–5
to youre conseil a greet multitude of . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a nede . . B.Mel. 2440–5
doon greet diligence unto the cure of . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
and with greet deliberacioun. And, sire, . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
of his grete mercy wol han hym in his . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
hath to greet presumpcioun, hym . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
prikke a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
the grete bole and the wilde hert. . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
to warnestoore youre hous with gret diligence, . . B.Mel. 2520–5
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
men make heihe toures with grete costages . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
and with greet travaille, and whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
in this caas with greet diligence and greet deliberacioun, B.Mel. 2530–5
bigynne it, apparaille thee with greet diligence." . . B.Mel. 2530–5
and do it with greet deliberacioun, for . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
"Seelden, or with greet peyne, been . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
hym a greet fool." Now thanne, syn . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshipe . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
"He putteth hym in greet peril that stryveth with a gretter . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
hem noght." Also the grete pacience . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
pacient governeth hym by greet prudence. . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun.' . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10

a greet vertu of perfeccioun, but every man . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
strengthe taketh grete citees; . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
greet peril to myne enemys to do me a . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
though I do a greet excesse, that is to seyn, . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
shall have greet harm.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
by havynge grete possessions been alle . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
may a man gete hym grete freendes. . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet nombre . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
for greet poverte constreyneth a . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
greet desir, by good leyser, sokyngly, and . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
though the grete men and the myghty . . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
the grete coold, and in somer by . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
in somer by encheson of the grete hete . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5 *var*
for it is a greet shame to a man to have a . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
so greet joye as whan oure conscience bereth . . B.Mel. 2820–5
and have grete richesses. And yet seye I . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
have grete richesses. And therfore he . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
yow moste have greet bisynesse and greet diligence . B.Mel. 2825–30
seith in another place, "Do greet diligence," . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
world lyen nat in greet nombre or . . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
agayn his adversarie that hadde a greet nombre . . B.Mel. 2845–50
of a bataile comth nat by the grete nombre . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
the grete man slayn as the litel man; . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
and for ther is gret peril . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
smale richesses wexen grete, and by . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
debaat and discord the grete richesses . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
that over greet hoomlynesse engendreth . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
dispreisynge, so fareth it by to greet humylitee . . B.Mel. 2875–80
but for youre grete profit; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
wisely unto hem the grete goodes that . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
comen of pees, and the grete harmes . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
how that hem oughten have greet repentaunce . . B.Mel. 2920–5
greet joye of hire, that wonder was to . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
but we oghte requeren it with greet contricioun . . B.Mel. 2925–30
and humylitee, ye, of youre grete goodnesse, . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
youre grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
examyned it by greet bisynesse and greet diligence, . B.Mel. 2975–80
han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
court of so greet a lord, and so worthy as ye been, . B.Mel. 3005–10
yet for the grete goodnesse and . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–15
considere oure grete repentaunce and lough . . . B.Mel. 3010–15
thyng so comendable in a greet lord as . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun. . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
the grete skiles and resouns of dame . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
I see and biholde youre grete humylitee, . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
She bryngeth me forth the grete clobbed staves . . B.Mk. 3088
Haddestow as greet a leeve as thou hast myght . . B.Mk. 3136
Of hym that stood in greet prosperitee, . . . . B.Mk. 3165
And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . . B.Mk. 3272
With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon. . . . B.Mk. 3279
And therfore God greet wreche upon hym sente, . . B.Mk. 3403
Therfore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys. . . . B.Mk. 3420
That they conquered manye regnes grete . . . . B.Mk. 3503
This grete Romayn, this Aurelian, . . . . . B.Mk. 3551
Of Melan, grete Barnabo Viscounte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3589
Allas, Fortune! it was greet crueltee . . . . . B.Mk. 3603
Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3650
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plentee . . B.Mk. 3665
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . B.Mk. 3679
Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . B.Mk. 3703
That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . . . . . B.Mk. 3734
By wisedom, manhede, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3861
How that to thise grete conqueroures two . . . B.Mk. 3912
I seye for me it is a greet disese, . . . . . B.NP. 3961
Where as men han been in greet welthe and ese, . B.NP. 3962
And the contrarie is joye and greet solas, . . . B.NP. 3964
Cometh of the greet superfluytee . . . . . B.NP. 4117
Of grete beestes that they wol hem byte . . . . B.NP. 4121 *var*
Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122
That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . B.NP. 4162
This man gan falle in gret suspecion . . . . . B.NP. 4222 *var*
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille; . . . . B.NP. 4266
That wommen holde in ful greet reverence. . . . B.NP. 4403
That in scole is greet altercacioun . . . . . B.NP. 4427
In this mateere, and greet disputisoun, . . . . B.NP. 4428
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487
So gret a nekke, and swich a large breest! . . . B.NP. 4646
And strong of freendes and of greet richesse. . . . C.Doc. 4
Y-formed hire in so greet excellence, . . . . . C.Doc. 10
And Phebus dyed hath hire tresses grete . . . . C.Doc. 37
For which by greet deliberacioun . . . . . C.Doc. 139
Glad was this juge, and maked him greet cheere, . C.Doc. 147
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . . C.Doc. 164
To welcome hym with greet solempnitee.' . . . C.Doc. 244
Hir othes been so grete and so dampnable . . . C.Pard. 472
How greet labour and cost is thee to fynde! . . . C.Pard. 537
Looke, Attilla, the grete conquerour, . . . . . C.Pard. 579
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame, . . . C.Pard. 612
Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . C.Pard. 629
Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . . . C.Pard. 631
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . C.Pard. 659
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 687
To been avysed greet wysdom it were, . . . . C.Pard. 690
Why lyvestow so longe in so greet age?' . . . . C.Pard. 719
My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye. . . C.Pard. 778
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plentee, . . . C.Pard. 811





Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877
And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . . C.Pard. 899
'Virginitee is greet perfeccioun, . . . . . D.WB. 105
Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . . D.WB. 248
He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . . D.WB. 333
Wende that I hadde of hym so greet chiertee! . . D.WB. 396
I seye I hadde in herte greet despit . . . . . D.WB. 481
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522
And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523
Had toold to me so greet a pryvetee. . . . . D.WB. 542
Hath wedded me with greet solempnytee, . . . D.WB. 629
Of which that Britons speken greet honour, . . . D.WB. 858
For now the grete charitee and prayeres . . . . D.WB. 865
And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . . . D.WB. 945
Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thoght, . D.WB. 1083
A ful greet bryngere-out of bisynesse, . . . . D.WB. 1196
A greet amendere eek of sapience, . . . . . D.WB. 1197
Been grete wardeyns upon chastitee: . . . . . D.WB. 1216
In scole-matere greet difficultee. . . . . D.Fri. 1272
I shal hym tellen which a greet honour . . . . D.Fri. 1293
He took hymself a greet profit therby; . . . . D.Fri. 1344
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . . D.Fri. 1349
But of youre grete goodnesse, by youre leve, . . . D.Sum. 1813
Hir preyere is of ful greet reverence . . . . . D.Sum. 1932
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2005
It is greet harme and certes greet pitee . . . . D.Sum. 2015
Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour, . . . D.Sum. 2163
By cause he is a man of greet honour, . . . . D.Sum. 2276
And in greet reverence and charitee . . . . . E.Cl. 221
For thogh the peple have no greet insight . . . E.Cl. 242
To seen so greet a gest come in that place; . . . E.Cl. 338
And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale. . . E.Cl. 382
And juggementz of so greet equitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 439
They seyn to hem it is greet shame and wo . . . E.Cl. 481
In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan . . E.Cl. 521
But to his herte it was ful greet plesance. . . . E.Cl. 672
And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere, . E.Cl. 782
That in greet lordshipe, if I wel avyse, . . . . E.Cl. 797
Ther is greet servitute, in sondry wyse. . . . . E.Cl. 798
No wonder is, for in hire grete estaat, . . . . E.Cl. 925
A ful greet fool is he that on yow leeveth.' . . . E.Cl. 1001
In greet estaat and poureliche arrayed. . . . . E.Cl. 1055
That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . E.Cl. 1102
Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . . E.Cl. 1138
For greet skile is he preeve that he wroghte. . . E.Cl. 1152
Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . . . E.Cl. 1196
Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience, . . . . . E.Mch. 1224
In which he lyved in greet prosperitee; . . . . E.Mch. 1247
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . E.Mch. 1254
She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
Mariage is a ful greet sacrement; . . . . . E.Mch. 1319
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . . . E.Mch. 1327
It is but benestraw and greet forage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1422
Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1447
I have stonden in ful greet degree . . . . . E.Mch. 1494
Abouten lordes in ful greet estat . . . . . E.Mch. 1495 *var*
A ful greet fool is any conseillour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1501
Which that of beautee hadde greet renoun, . . . E.Mch. 1624
And so greet ese and lust in mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1643
With tribulacioun and greet penaunce, . . . . E.Mch. 1649
That ther nys no so greet felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 1675
But nathelees yet hadde he greet pitee . . . . E.Mch. 1755
I kan nat seye; but grete God above . . . . . E.Mch. 1974
That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille, . . . E.Mch. 2134
May han to fruyt so greet an appetit . . . . . E.Mch. 2336
And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . . E.Mch. 2354
Which in his tyme was of so greet renoun . . . F.Sq. 13
Greet was the prees that swarmeth to and fro . . . F.Sq. 189
As jogelours pleyen at thise feestes grete.' . . . F.Sq. 219
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,— . . . . F.Sq. 306
Hire maistresse clepeth wommen a greet route, . . F.Sq. 382
I have of yow so greet compassioun. . . . . F.Sq. 463
As wisly helpe me grete God of kynde! . . . . F.Sq. 469
Greet was the sorwe for the haukes harm . . . F.Sq. 632
That never yet was herd so greet mervailles. . . . F.Sq. 660
For whom ful ofte in greet peril he was, . . . . F.Sq. 665
For of thy speche I have greet deyntee. . . . . F.Fkl. 681
And many a labour, many a greet emprise, . . . F.Fkl. 732
She thanked hym and with ful greet humblesse, . F.Fkl. 753
Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan aswage; . . . F.Fkl. 835
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . . F.Fkl. 881
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . F.Fkl. 915
Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . . F.Fkl. 916
And wel biloved, and holden in greet prys. . . . F.Fkl. 934
As preieth hire so greet a flood to brynge, . . . F.Fkl. 1059
Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1087
O Cedasus, it is ful greet pitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1428
As greet a pitee was it, or wel moore, . . . . F.Fkl. 1431
And in his herte hadde greet compassioun . . . F.Fkl. 1515
And in his herte he caughte of this greet routhe, . F.Fkl. 1520
That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1527
And thanke hym of his grete curteisye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1569
'That made me han of hire so greet pitee, . . . F.Fkl. 1603
That cause is of so greet confusioun, . . . . . G.SN. 23
'Wantynge of blyndnesse,' for hir grete light . . G.SN. 100
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe, . . G.SN. 153
Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille, . . . G.SN. 386
That thou hast maad a ful gret lesyng heere.. . . G.SN. 479
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . G.SN. 518

He hath take on hym many a greet emprise, . . . G.CY. 605
For whan a man hath over-greet a wit, . . . . G.CY. 648
Thise metals been of so greet violence . . . . G.CY. 908
But wel I woot greet strif us is among. . . . . G.CY. 931
Thogh it as greet were as was Nynyvee, . . . . G.CY. 974
And kithed to me so greet gentillesse,— . . . . G.CY. 1054
By God, they wolden han so greet envye . . . . G.CY. 1372
And empten also grete and hevye purses, . . . . G.CY. 1404
Ther was greet showvyng, bothe to and fro, . . . H.Mcp. 53
'No,' quod the Manciple,' that were a greet mescheef! H.Mcp. 76
And may nat doon so greet an harm as he, . . . H.Mcp. 232
Ne brynge a contree to so greet mescheef, . . . H.Mcp. 233
Hym to greet shame and to greet vileynye, . . . H.Mcp. 260
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet mateere. . . I.Pars. 28
but certeinly it is greet doute, for, . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
to hym no delit by no wey, but greet shame . . I.Pars. 130–5
synne put a man in greet thraldom, and . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
that been of so greet beautee, remembreth . . . I.Pars. 155–60
greet angwyssh shul the synful folk have . . . I.Pars. 165–70
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the peyne . . . I.Pars. 175–80
greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
Honour is eek cleped greet dignytee and . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
free withouten greet peyne and bitter . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
the grete joye that I shal yeven hym). . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
the dede of grete synnes outward; . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
Seint Paul after his grete penaunce in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
and by day, in greet peril and in greet peyne; . . I.Pars. 340–5
'manye smale maken a greet.' . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
herkne this ensample; a greet wawe of . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
the see comth somtyme with so greet a violence . . I.Pars. 360–5
whiche he synneth venyally, is as greet in his herte . I.Pars. 365–70
than it is yeven to the poure, to greet damage . . I.Pars. 415–20
notified in holdynge of greet meynee . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
And eek in to greet preciousnesse of . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
certeinly the delices myghte been so grete . . . I.Pars. 445–50
ful greet folye a man to priden hym in . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
for, God woot, the flessh is a ful greet enemy . . I.Pars. 455–60
his gentrie is ful greet folie, for ofte . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
he is a ful greet fool, for somtyme is a . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
man a greet lord by the morwe, that is . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
a greet werk of humylitee. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
is ful greet and ay encreeseth after the . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
This ire is a ful greet plesaunce to the . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
thilke synne is so greet that unnethe may . . . I.Pars. 580–5
God passeth alle his werkes, it is so greet, . . . I.Pars. 580–5
of a greet kyng; ne by thyn heed, for . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
And thynk wel this, that every greet swerere, . . I.Pars. 590–5
or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
reproche, whiche been ful grete woundes . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
certes it is greet peril and greet synne. . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
dayes, soothly they do greet synne. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
his grete trespas, for which he was greetly . . . I.Pars. 670–5
is eek a ful greet enemy to the lifode of . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Usage of labour is a greet thyng, : . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
so greet an emprise for to undertake to doon . . I.Pars. 690–5
and certes that is a greet folie. . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
seyn greet corage; for certes ther . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
perfourneth grete werkes of goodnesse; . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
in the acomplissynge of grete goode werkes lith the . I.Pars. 735–40
lith the grete gerdoun. Thanne is ther . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte. . . . I.Pars. 790–5
grete synnes, and expres agayn the . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
gret sorwe and peyne, and many another . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
the grete habundaunce of his mete, the . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
greet entente to maken and apparaillen . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
and therfore he putte grete peynes . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, but . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
seith the book, is a ful greet sacrement; . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
greet lordshipe; for ther as the womman . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
It is a greet folye, a womman to . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
it were to hire a greet merite. . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Slepynge longe in greet quiete is eek a greet norice to leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
dede is withstonden, yet is ther greet temptacioun. . I.Pars. 950–5
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
after that they been grete or smale, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
for he hath greet shamefastnesse he is . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
digne to have greet mercy of God.' . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
avysely, and with greet devocioun.. . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
seyd with greet humblesse and ful pure . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
aperteneth to the grete rightwisnesse of . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
grete mercy, foryeve me the synne. . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
I have gret wonder, by this lyghte, . . . . . BD. 1
Go faste in-to the grete se, . . . . . BD. 140
With smale foules a gret hepe, . . . . . BD. 295
That to beholde hit was gret joye; . . . . . BD. 325
Ther overtok I a gret route . . . . . BD. 360
With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe, . . . . . BD. 421
Hit was gret wonder that Nature . . . . . BD. 467
I have of sorwe so grete woon . . . . . BD. 475
Me thinketh in gret sorwe I yow see; . . . . . BD. 546
So greet a thyng for to devyse. . . . . BD. 900
Of good gretnesse, and noght to grete.. . . . . BD. 946





Fattyssh, flesshy, not greet therwith; . . . . . BD. 953
And ful greet need I hadde to lerne . . . . . BD. 1090
To love, it was a greet emprise; . . . . . BD. 1092
And made songes thus a greet del, . . . . . BD. 1158
Hir wordes, but this was the grete Of hir answere: . BD. 1241
But merci, Lady, at the grete assyse, . . . . . ABC. 36
She hath so gret compassion of hir knyght . . . Mars. 64
The grete joye that was betwix hem two . . . . Mars. 71
Depeynted was with white boles grete, . . . . Mars. 86
To hir, that is of so gret excellence . . . . . Mars. 169
For thogh my lady have so gret beaute . . . . Mars. 264
Al be I not worth to so grete a name, . . . . . Mars. 274
Hit were right gret wonder but ye hadde . . . . Comp.L. 66
And so gret wil as I have yow to serve, . . . . Comp.L. 106
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete, . . . Anel. 22
But nathelesse, gret wonder was hit noon . . . Anel. 148
Of his sentence I wol you seyn the grete. . . . . PF. 35
On eyther syde of ful gret difference, . . . . . PF. 125
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe, . . . . . PF. 230
For to delyvere us is gret charite.' . . . . . PF. 508
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
were it so that sche was ful of so greet . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
enclyned adoun for the grete weyghte, and is . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
al be the oost nevere so greet, it is to despise; . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
I have purchaced grete discordes ayens . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
in alle nedes hath greet strengthe. For what . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
accused, with how gret sykernesse of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
feith of so greet blame, for they trowen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynges . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
partie of so greet a werk, we ben . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
and that ryght greet: thow hast left for-to knowen . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
Thise ben grete causes, noght oonly to maladye, . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
but certes gret causes to deth. But I . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
I have gret noryssynge of thy hele, and . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
of greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
so greet assemble of senatours and under . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
with so gret a nobleye of thi . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
leeseth hir lyght for the grete bryghtnesse . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
rekne with me of how many grete thynges . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
to the ward, ne over greet tempest hath . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
but thou mayst wel seen how grete appraviles . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
but he is enclosed in so greet angwyssche . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
For som man hath gret rychesse, but he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
it is a gret charge and a . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
destruccioun to the hous, and a gret enemy . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
of fortune with so greet a noyse and . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
with so greet a fare? I trowe thou seeke . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
nat how greet a wrong ye don . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
power over alle othere mys, how gret scorn . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
We han wel knowen how many grete harmes . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
in largesse and in greet doynge? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
ye forsaken the grete worthynesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
greet houses or kynredes shynen with . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
to herkne hem, with how greet brennynge . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
lyghtly be schewyd how greet is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
kepith the grete world; and how . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
how grete vylenye dignytes don to . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
Han thei nat so gret strengthe that thei . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
cometh it that y have right gret disdayn . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
ayen to dignytees as greet gerdoun, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
provostrye of Rome was whilom a greet power; . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
a greet charge. And yif a wyght whilom . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
holden amonges grete; but what thyng is now more out . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
yit this wikkide Nero hadde gret lordschipe), . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse? . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
But whan the grete weyghte (that is to . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
thousandes of folk but a greet swellere . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
of eres!" For manye han had ful greet renoun . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
How grete seknesses and how grete sorwes . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
leden hem. But with how grete harmes . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
greet travaile, that ther-by they mowen . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
seen how greet is the diligence of nature; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
creat of hym this, that is a ful grete cause . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
quod sche, 'I have greet gladnesse of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
somtyme reenden grete thinges oughten . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
greet sorwe for the deth of his wyf, aftir . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
a ryght grete cause of my sorwe: that . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
quod sche, 'that were a greet merveille . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
rowndenesse of the gret ayr; and it seth . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
me that thow byhetist me so grete thinges. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
so gret that unnethe it mai ben overcome. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5

**Great**—*Continued*

Considere thanne how gret defaute . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
Seestow nat thanne in how greet filthe . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
Certes of ryght fair mede and ryght greet aboven alle medes. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
of gode men, how gret peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
doon harm to gode men, certes a gret partie . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
the grete hope and the heye compassynges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
and that ryght greet. Of whiche soules,' quod . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
What deliteth yow to exciten so grete moevynges . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
ben in honours and in gret estates). . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
so gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
fyerse Poliphemus, ligginge in his grete cave, . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
as the heye wey of the greet ensaumple . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
makere of the grete werld. To hym, . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
it wel how gret destruccioun and how gret damages . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
it is so greet that it ne mai nat ben ful . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
god hath establisschid so grete bataile . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
it so by so gret love to fynden thilke . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
man by so gret desir to knowen thilke . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
(that is to seyn, the grete somme in . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . TC.1. 28
Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite, . . . . . TC.1. 65
A gret devyn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . . TC.1. 66
Grete rumour gan whan it was ferst aspyed . . . TC.1. 85 *var*
His doughter, which that was in gret penaunce; . . TC.1. 94
So gret desir, and swich affeccioun, . . . . . TC.1. 296
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces . . . TC.1. 339
That is the man of so gret sapience . . . . . TC.1. 515
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort! . . . . . TC.1. 528
To hide fro thy frend so gret a care! . . . . . TC.1. 587
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . TC.1. 1002
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . TC.1. 1023
That thou in me wendest so gret folye, . . . . TC.1. 1031
From Troilus, and ek his grete emprise; . . . . TC.2. 73
For treweliche I holde it gret deynte, . . . . . TC.2. 164
For gret power and moral vertu here . . . . . TC.2. 167
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . . TC.2. 205
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . . TC.2. 725
And other of her wommen, a gret route, . . . . TC.2. 818
Of gret estat in al the toun of Troye, . . . . . TC.2. 881
In gret disese abideth for the peyne!' . . . . . TC.2. 987
And seide, 'Nece, I have so gret a pine . . . . TC.2. 1165
And seide, 'As wisly help me God the grete, . . . TC.2. 1230
To graunte him yit so gret a liberte.' . . . . . TC.2. 1292
His grete wo foryede he at the leste. . . . . TC.2. 1330
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . . TC.2. 1383
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . . . TC.2. 1391
Which hadde his lord and grete frend ben ay; . . TC.2. 1403
And chargen you to han so gret travaile . . . . TC.2. 1437
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye; . . . TC.2. 1510
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne, . . . TC.2. 1569
In ernest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . TC.2. 1703
Into the grete chaumbre, and that in hye, . . . TC.2. 1712
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise . . . TC.3. 416
But to the grete effect. Than seye I thus, . . . TC.3. 505
For he with gret deliberacioun . . . . . TC.3. 519
Hadde here-up-on ek made gret ordenaunce . . . TC.3. 535 *var*
'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . . TC.3. 633
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . . TC.3. 867
Your grete trouthe and servise every day, . . . TC.3. 992
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1213
Men drinken ofte peyne and gret distresse: . . . TC.3. 1216
They felte in love the grete worthinesse. . . . . TC.3. 1316
In every thing the gret of his sentence; . . . . TC.3. 1327
Assayed had out of so gret gladnesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1447
And if to you it were a gret gladnesse . . . . . TC.3. 1515
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . . TC.3. 1634
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . . . TC.4. 56
At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . TC.4. 58
And for the surplus yeven sommes grete. . . . . TC.4. 60
As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . . . TC.4. 550
So gret that it a deth was for to see. . . . . TC.4. 856
'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 897
For ther ben grete clerkes many oon, . . . . . TC.4. 968
And blisful Juno, thorugh her grete might, . . . TC.4. 1116
For which the grete furie of his penaunce . . . TC.4. 1429
Thus mene I, that it were a gret folye . . . . TC.4. 1511
And, though your sorwes ben for thinges grete, . . TC.5. 136
Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit; . . . TC.5. 138
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse, . . . TC.5. 438

**Great**—*Continued*

Of Troilus the grete worthinesse, . . . . . TC.5. 717
That Trojan is, and for the grete fere . . . . TC.5. 909
'And that doth me to han so gret a wonder, . . . TC.5. 981
His grete estat, and peril of the toun, . . . . TC.5. 1025
He refte her of the grete of al her peyne. . . . TC.5. 1036
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . . TC.5. 1238
The blisful Goddes through hir grete might . . . TC.5. 1250
For with a boor as gret as oxe in stalle . . . . TC.5. 1469
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . . . . TC.5. 1479
Thou wenest ben a gret devineresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1522
And ofte time he was in purpos grete . . . . . TC.5. 1576
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . . . . TC.5. 1629
Gret was the sorwe and pleynte of Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1744
Was sene his knighthod and his grete might. . . . TC.5. 1754
With blody strokes and with wordes grete, . . . TC.5. 1759
That with hir grete wit and subtilte . . . . . TC.5. 1782
And, for ther is so gret diversite . . . . . TC.5. 1793
Swich fyn hath al his grete worthinesse! . . . . TC.5. 1829
For to greet feblenesse of her brayn, . . . . . HF.1. 24
Prisoun, stewe or greet distresse; . . . . . HF.1. 26
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes, . . . . HF.1. 53
Dido of hir grete peyne, . . . . . HF.1. 312
Fulliche of his grete trespas, . . . . . HF.1. 428
For why hit was to greet affray. . . . . HF.2. 45
Joves halt hit greet humblesse, . . . . . HF.2. 122
Although thou thenke hit a gret wonder. . . . HF.2. 298
Of speche, or gret prolixitee . . . . . HF.2. 348
And now unethes grete bestes; . . . . . HF.2. 392
Now tounes, and now grete trees, . . . . . HF.2. 394
For whom was maad a greet compleynte. . . . HF.2. 416
Lo, is it not a greet myschaunce, . . . . . HF.2. 449
'What?' quod I. 'The grete soun,' . . . . . HF.2. 517
Herestow not the grete swogh?' . . . . . HF.2. 523
Apollo, through thy grete myght, . . . . . HF.3. 2
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . . HF.3. 64
So that the grete craft, beautee, . . . . . HF.3. 87
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . . HF.3. 102
Y wrought by grete and subtyl cure . . . . . HF.3. 208 *var*
This was gret marvaylle to me . . . . . HF.3. 282 *var*
I saw as gret a wonder yit, . . . . . HF.3. 288
Yet they were maad for greet noblesse, . . . . HF.3. 334
And in hem hy and greet sentence; . . . . . HF.3. 335
Of yren, he, the greete Omere; . . . . . HF.3. 376
The grete god of Love his fame. . . . . HF.3. 399
The grete poete, dan Lucan, . . . . . HF.3. 409
A right greet company withalle, . . . . . HF.3. 438
And gret renoun and knowen name, . . . . . HF.3. 646
At regard of our greet ese. . . . . HF.3. 663
The harme and grete wyckednesse . . . . . HF.3. 723 *var*
Al-thogh they were of greet renoun . . . . . HF.3. 760
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . HF.3. 762
And therout com so greet a noise, . . . . . HF.3. 837
Of plentee, and of greet famyne, . . . . . HF.3. 883
I herde a grete noise withalle . . . . . HF.3. 1051
A man of greet auctorite. . . . . HF.3. 1068
To hem have I so grete affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 44
Hast thow thyself, alle ful of storyes grete, . . . LGW.G. 274
Is lavender in the grete court alway; . . . . . LGW.G. 334
He made also, gon ys a grete while, . . . . . LGW. 427
The grete goodnesse of the quene Alceste, . . . LGW. 511
Hir grete bounte doubleth hir renoun. . . . . LGW. 522
Thanne seyde Love, 'A ful grete necligence . . . LGW. 537
That thou reherce of al hir lyfe the grete, . . . LGW. 574
And of his deeth it was ful gret damage. . . . . LGW. 598
With grisly soune out goth the grete gonne, . . . LGW. 637
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones. . . LGW. 639
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune, . . LGW. 711
As ofte in grette tounes is the wone. . . . . LGW. 714
This Tesbe hath so greete affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 793
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . . . LGW. 794
The tenour, and the grete effectes make. . . . . LGW. 929
In which she regneth in so grete honoure, . . . LGW. 1008
had gret desyre And aftyr fell hit thus . . . . LGW. 1139 *var*
Take hede now of this grete gentilman, . . . . LGW. 1264
So grete routhe I have hit for to endite, . . . . LGW. 1345
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . LGW. 1409
Grete chere of love and of affeccioun, . . . . LGW. 1421
It were to me grette plesaunce and honoure; . . . LGW. 1446
That hit were gentil men of grete degree. . . . LGW. 1506
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . LGW. 1508
And Ercules, that hadde the grete los, . . . . LGW. 1514
Therto so grete a gentil-man was he, . . . . . LGW. 1532
Yiftes grete, and to hire officeres, . . . . . LGW. 1551
And him repreveth of his grete untrouthe. . . . LGW. 1566
And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . . . LGW. 1604
And gate hym grete name lyke As a conquerour . . LGW. 1649 *var*
With Medea, and tresoures ful grete woon; . . . LGW. 1652
The grete Austyne hath grete compassyoun . . . LGW. 1690
And of this thynge I touche but the grete. . . . LGW. 1693
Nat so grete feythe in al that londe he fonde, . . LGW. 1881
Of Theseus, the grete untrewe of love, . . . . LGW. 1890
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . LGW. 1895
The grete Mynos, of the whiche I speke, . . . . LGW. 1900
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambres grete Dwelten LGW. 1964
And be devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee. . . LGW. 1976
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he. . . . . LGW. 2023
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace, . . . . LGW. 2039
And of his countre-folke a ful grete woon, . . . LGW. 2161
Allace for the myn herte hath grete pitee . . . LGW. 2184 *var*
That with him come; and yaf him yeftes grete, . . LGW. 2304

**Great**—*Continued*

Men knew hym well and dyd hym gret honour . . LGW. 2441 *var*
That in his tyme was of grete renoun, . . . . LGW. 2444
No man so grete in al his regioun; . . . . . LGW. 2445
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute, . . LGW. 2584
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse; . . . . Truth. 10
Through pride, or through thy grete rekelnesse, . Scog. 16
His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse . . . Ven. 18
And eek to me hit is a greet penaunce, . . . . Ven. 79
After greet heet cometh colde; . . . . . Prov. 3
So greet beautee, that no man may atteyne . . Merc.B. 22
It was, y-wys, a greet defaut in kynde. . . . . Comp.A. 56
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 14
Of my grete wo listeth don alleggeaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 21
doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret parte . Astr. 20–5
Thys forseide grete pyn in manere . . . . . Astr. 57–60
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a poynt . Astr. 168–70
and for so gret a latitude, or for so smal a . . . Astr. 240–5
dawenyng a gret while, and come than . . . . Astr. 251–8
point of thy gret rule there thou takist . . . . Astr. 301–8
Ful grymly with a greet towayle. . . . . RR. 161
And gret tresouris up to leyne. . . . . RR. 184
Wolde have ful gret necessite . . . . . RR. 236
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disese. . . . . RR. 251
If she se any grete lynage . . . . . RR. 258
Of that hath she gret hevynesse. . . . . RR. 262
For she is in so gret turment . . . . . RR. 274
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse, . . . . RR. 308
I-wys great qualme ne were it none, . . . . . RR. 357
Grete leyser hadde she to quake. . . . . RR. 462
Tho gan I go a full grete pas, . . . . . RR. 525
She was not wont to gret travayle; . . . . . RR. 576
Delyver, smert, and of grete myght; . . . . . RR. 831
And shode he was with grete maistrie, . . . . RR. 842
Grete love was atwixe hem two. . . . . RR. 854
Cladde she was, by grete delit, . . . . . RR. 874
But nyghtyngales, a full grete route . . . . . RR. 909
May therwith doon grete harme and wo. . . . . RR. 961
Yit can it make a ful grete wounde. . . . . RR. 965
Of high prys and of grete degre; . . . . . RR. 1005
A ful grete savour and a swote . . . . . RR. 1025
An high lady of gret noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1034
And gret of prys in every place; . . . . . RR. 1035
That riche folk have full gret myght . . . . . RR. 1041
Diden Rychesse ful gret honour, . . . . . RR. 1044
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grete and small; . . . . RR. 1047
In which ther was full gret plente . . . . . RR. 1083
Of vertu gret and mochel of myght; . . . . . RR. 1087
Full hevy, gret, and no thyng lyght, . . . . . RR. 1105
Was forto make gret dispense . . . . . RR. 1141
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris, . . . . . RR. 1161
A full gret fool is he y-wys . . . . . RR. 1171
May wynne gret lordship or londe; . . . . . RR. 1176
Ther hadde he don gret chyvalrie . . . . . RR. 1207
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite, . . . . . RR. 1225
That she dide over gret outrage; . . . . . RR. 1229
That dide to me so gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 1278
A gret fool were he sikirly . . . . . RR. 1320
Of pome garnettys a full gret dell, . . . . . RR. 1356
And trees there were of gret foisoun . . . . . RR. 1359
And almanderes gret plente, . . . . . RR. 1363
There were elmes grete and stronge, . . . . . RR. 1383
But they were hye and great also, . . . . . RR. 1394
And of squyrels ful great plente . . . . . RR. 1402
She hadde in herte so gret woo, . . . . . RR. 1486
And took it in so gret dispite, . . . . . RR. 1487
And was for thurst in grete distresse . . . . . RR. 1507
Of a child of gret beaute. . . . . RR. 1522
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle . . . . . RR. 1571
Of roses ther were grete wone, . . . . . RR. 1673
Of bloode have loren a full gret dell. . . . . RR. 1740
That in full grete peyne I abode. . . . . RR. 1897
Bothe gret anoy, and eke swetnesse . . . . . RR. 1919
And seide to me in gret rape, . . . . . RR. 1929
I wole not don so grete offence. . . . . RR. 1950
That peyne and gret adversite . . . . . RR. 2010
That thou were fals it were gret reuthe, . . . . RR. 2059
This keye is full of gret poste.' . . . . . RR. 2095
'Sire,' I seide, 'I have right gret wille . . . . RR. 2103
Thou yeve, if thou have [gret] richesse; . . . . RR. 2273 *em*
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere . . . . . RR. 2318
Requyrith a gret guerdonyng. . . . . RR. 2380
In greet myscheef thanne shalt thou bee, . . . . RR. 2447
Than of tresour gret plente. . . . . RR. 2502
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . . RR. 2547
My gret unease full ofte I meene. . . . . RR. 2596
Allas, to grete a thing aske I! . . . . . RR. 2600
For I wolde have full gret likyng . . . . . RR. 2607
And full gret joye of lasse thing; . . . . . RR. 2608
It were to me a grete guerdoun, . . . . . RR. 2611
A man to lye hath gret disease, . . . . . RR. 2631
For whanne thou hast so gret annoy, . . . . . RR. 2675
And holde that in full gret deynte. . . . . RR. 2677
Grete good through hem may come to thee . . . RR. 2705
For drye as well the greete see . . . . . RR. 2748
Three other thingis, that gret solas . . . . . RR. 2789
For it to thee shall do gret ese, . . . . . RR. 2870
The thridde good of gret comforte, . . . . . RR. 2893
That a gret partye of his woo . . . . . RR. 2924
Of every thou shalt have gret plesaunce, . . . . RR. 2945
To you it cometh of gret fraunchise . . . . . RR. 3003

**Great**—*Continued*

In herte I have hadde so gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 3090
So gret annoy and such affray, . . . . . RR. 3091
To knowen of myn gret unnese, . . . . . RR. 3102
For peynes gret, disese, and thought, . . . . . RR. 3104
Full grete he was and blak of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3133
Thou woldist have doon gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 3147
And therto hadde I so gret ire, . . . . . RR. 3174
Which the have putt in gret affray; . . . . . RR. 3221
And to leve of his gret maistrie, . . . . . RR. 3294
And in his honde a gret burdoun. . . . . RR. 3401
Thus hath my freend with gret comfort . . . . RR. 3467
Unto the hay, for gret talent . . . . . RR. 3472
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do . . . . RR. 3509
It is to you gret villanye. . . . . RR. 3512
To done to hym so gret grevaunce? . . . . . RR. 3528
Love hath to hym do gret distresse, . . . . . RR. 3569
It were to gret uncurtesie; . . . . . RR. 3587
Whiche hath do to him great offence, . . . . . RR. 3596
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . . RR. 3803
Till he hath sene the grete chere . . . . . RR. 3805
I have right gret, for it is nede; . . . . . RR. 3835
Grete faute in thee now have I founde; . . . . RR. 3837
Which now me turneth to gret shame.' . . . . RR. 3852
'To be bytrasshed gret drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3910
Which was abasshed and in gret fere. . . . . RR. 3959
To me it is gret hevynesse . . . . . RR. 3970
He hath to us do gret wronge, . . . . . RR. 3989
And grete manace on hym gan make. . . . . RR. 4007
Thou doist gret folye forto leve . . . . . RR. 4016
Of Jelousie gret noyse heere. . . . . RR. 4020
And chased awey, with gret manace, . . . . . RR. 4051
To be discomfyt I have gret wronge. . . . . RR. 4067
That was in gret suspecioun. . . . . RR. 4147
And right grete thikkenesse eke it bare . . . . RR. 4157
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . . RR. 4172
Large, and wide, and of gret myght. . . . . RR. 4174
Grete engynes, who were nygh honde. . . . . RR. 4194
Of Arblasters grete plente were; . . . . . RR. 4196
But yit I am in gret affray . . . . . RR. 4397
I drede thou canst me gret maugre . . . . . RR. 4399
Lovers she putt in full gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 4444
They doon a gret contrarie. . . . . RR. 4478
Full ofte me putte in gret martire. . . . . RR. 4486
Which stode in gret perplexite, . . . . . RR. 4624
Thou didist a gret foly than, . . . . . RR. 4648
In gret perell is sett youthede, . . . . . RR. 4931
They wole it holde a gret myschaunce; . . . . RR. 5040
In gret myscheef and sorwe sonken . . . . . RR. 5113
To hert that of grete valour is. . . . . RR. 5236
To asken often hath gret shame. . . . . RR. 5240
He hath gret thought, and dredeth ay . . . . RR. 5243
With grete richesse and dignite; . . . . . RR. 5421
Of hertly freendis so grete noumbre . . . . . RR. 5433
The gret myscheef that he receyveth, . . . . . RR. 5577
Many a burthen of gret myght, . . . . . RR. 5676
He undirfongith a gret peyne . . . . . RR. 5709
And haunte her crafte for gret getyng. . . . . RR. 5724
Her hertis arn in grete distresse, . . . . . RR. 5748
Thre gret myscheves hem assailith, . . . . . RR. 5781
Mi modir is of gret prowesse, . . . . . RR. 5893
That is for me in gret yernyng . . . . . RR. 5951
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse, . . . . . RR. 6009
For thee to knowe is gret maistrie. . . . . RR. 6080
For therto have I gret talent.' . . . . . RR. 6134
And grete nedes kunnen espleiten, . . . . . RR. 6174
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces, . . . . . RR. 6175
And fisshen hem silf gret richesse . . . . . RR. 6182
For certis it were gret pitee. . . . . RR. 6231
That have no gold, ne sommes grete, . . . . . RR. 6456
But as grete hurt, it may so be, . . . . . RR. 652i
Hath soule in right grete poverte . . . . . RR. 6522
As soule in grete richesse, forsothe, . . . . . RR. 6523
And for ther hath ben gret discorde, . . . . . RR. 6705
Banysshed for hir gret envye. . . . . RR. 6780
For selde in grete thing shal he spede . . . . RR. 6801
Such folk drinken gret mysese; . . . . . RR. 6807
The gret tresour into my cheste, . . . . . RR. 6826
For whanne the grete bagge is go, . . . . . RR. 6834
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete; . . . . . RR. 6851
These grete ladyes palasyns, . . . . . RR. 6862
That shrewis ben as gret as I. . . . . RR. 6876
Of riche men of gret pouste . . . . . RR. 6957
Have gold and tresour gret plente; . . . . . RR. 6968
That is to me a gret lykyng. . . . . RR. 6980
And grete wodes everichon, . . . . . RR. 6997
Or gold in sakkis gret plente, . . . . . RR. 7073
There myght he se by gret tresoun . . . . . RR. 7111
"As moche as thurgh his grete myght, . . . . RR. 7113
That han me sett in gret degre. . . . . RR. 7212
It is gret pite, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 7250
Of hem me thynketh [it] gret spite is; . . . . RR. 7252
And with so great devocion . . . . . RR. 7383
(Though some of hem ben gret and square) . . . RR. 7462

**Greater**

A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was. . . . A.Prol. 197
That gretter was ther noon under the sonne. . . A.Kn. 863
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1165
What nedeth gretter dilatacioun? . . . . . B.ML. 232
to the moore partie and to the gretter nombre, . . B.Mel. 2445–50
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of fooles . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50

**Greater**—*Continued*
a man of gretter myght and strengthe . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
greet peril that stryveth with a gretter man . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
that he is, the gretter despenses moste he . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
the gretter richesses that a man hath, the mo . . B.Mel. 2840–5
his Adversarie that hadde a gretter nombre . . . B.Mel. 2845–50 *var*
nombre and a gretter multitude of folk . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
shal fynde gretter grace than he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
As in his tyme, ne gretter of renoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3744
This feste was, and gretter of costage, . . . . E.Cl. 1126
'Nay, he is gretter than a clerk, y-wis,' . . . . G.CY. 617
That for the tiraunt is of gretter myght . . . . H.Mcp. 227
also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
the moore gretter the merite, and therfore . . . I.Pars. 525–30
gretter synne for to breken it; for God . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
hyer that he is in ordre the gretter is the . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
flesshly talentes. And ever the gretter merite . . I.Pars. 915–20
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . . . Mars. 132
loverys? Love is a grettere lawe and a . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
seith the grettere thing that is coveyted . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
summittid to grettere bondes of destyne; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit . . . . TC.1. 241
Ther n'as a man of gretter hardinesse . . . . . TC.1. 566
That to be slayn it were a gretter joye . . . . TC.1. 608
Yit gretter help to this, in myn entente! . . . . TC.2. 1446
The gretter wexen hit began, . . . . . HF.3. 562
For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere . LGW. 1386
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213
thou shalt have the gretter knowing of . . . . Astr. 15–20
Was greatter woxen and more high, . . . . . RR. 3628
But gretter harme bitideth thee . . . . . RR. 6287

**Greatest**
Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120
The gretteste clerkes been noght wisest men, . . A.Rv. 4054
the gretteste partie of his conseil weren . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
"Amonges alle the pestilences . . . the gretteste is flaterie"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
persone, nat oonly fro thy gretteste enemys, . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
gretteste and strongeste garnyson that a . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
"Oon of the gretteste adversitees of this world is whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
oon of the gretteste and moost sovereyn . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede . . . B.NP. 4174
That alle the gretteste that were of that lond . . . C.Pard. 607
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man. . . . . D.WB. 1116
But certes, lecchours dide he grettest wo; . . . D.Fri. 1310
That of the peple grettest voys hath she; . . . E.Mch. 1592
The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1192
The cause grettest of swich scarsetee. . . . . G.CY. 1393
noght, for it is the gretteste synne that . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
for it is the gretteste thefte that may be, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
have schewed the the thing that is grettest . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
sche, 'to telle thing that is gretteste of alle thingis . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
The worthieste and grettest of degree: . . . . . TC.1. 244
And seyde now is this the grettest wonder . . . . TC.2. 1143 *var*
He is eek oon the grettest of this toun! . . . . TC.4. 192
The harme, the gretest wikkednesse, . . . . . HF.3. 723 *em*
For which the grettest of his lordes, some, . . . LGW. 1050
Oon of the gretest men of my contree. . . . . LGW. 2053
That hyt be nowe the gretest prise of alle, . . . LGW. 2534
this heved of Cancer is the grettist declinacioun . . Astr. 65–70
is the grettist declinacioun southward of . . . . Astr. 75–82
The leste and grettest of valour . . . . . RR. 1043
Y-blent, for folk of grettist wit . . . . . RR. 1610
There grettist hepe of roses be. . . . . RR. 1656
The greatest, and moste soverayne . . . . . RR. 7506

**Greatly**
preisynge greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, . . B.Mel. 2205–10
enhaunced greetly by hir good conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
sire, as I have seyd biforn, ye han greetly erred . . B.Mel. 2540–5
been they that ye holde so greetly youre freendes . B.Mel. 2555–60
that it myghte greetly harme me though . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
greetly drede werres to bigynne. And by . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
for we han so greetly mystaken us, and . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
For he in gemmes greetly gan delite. . . . . B.Mk. 3660
To yow, my spouse, and yow greetly offende, . . E.Mch. 1829
multiplie in a man so greetly that thilke . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
And forther, certes, pride is greetly notified . . . I.Pars. 435–40
grete trespas, for which he was greetly amoeved, . I.Pars. 670–5
The thynges that gretly agreggen . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
he demeth that he hath synned so greetly, . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . . . BD. 930
schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
but I wondre gretly how that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
blamed gretly and compleyned of the wrongful . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
I schal nat greetly travailen to don the remembren . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
that greetly smerteth me whan it . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
for whiche I wondre gretly that men . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
and greetly redouted of the Parthes, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
but I, desiros of herynge, axe gretly to . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
gretly to considere, that moneye ne hath . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
'Certes,' quod I, 'that desire I gretly . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60

**Greatly**—*Continued*
accorde me gretly to Plato, for thou recordist and . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'I accorde me greetly,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'for I have it gretly alwey ficched in my memorie.' . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
For loke now, how greetly scheweth the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
envenymeth hem greetly? And also loke . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
I desire gretly that schrewes losten sone thilke . . Bo.4. p.4.1335–40
'Thanne I merveile me gretely,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
or this wonder trowbleth me ryght gretly.' . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
I delite me gretly,—that schal ben to me in stede of Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
to contrarien gretly, that god knoweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
he moevede gretly this questioun; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
gretly to ben considered, that the heyeste . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
Syn that thou art so gretly in hire dette, . . . LGW. 541
Astrologiens gretly obeserven. Wherfore me . . . Astr. 150–6
His beaute gretly was to preyse, . . . . . RR. 887
That stoon was gretly forto love, . . . . . RR.1091
The knoppes gretly liked me, . . . . . RR. 1685
And that right gretly liked me, . . . . . RR. 1847
It may hym greetly do avaunce. . . . . RR. 2324
It greveth me full gretly . . . . . RR. 3406
That he youre thrall so gretly is; . . . . . RR. 3559
She wende have trespaced full gretly, . . . . . RR. 3862
And Eelde merveilith right gretlye, . . . . . RR. 4967

**Greatness**
mynde the nombre and the greetnesse of . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Of good gretnesse, and noght to grete. . . . . BD. 946
of a prykke at regard of the gretnesse of hevene; . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
to the gretnesse of hevene, men wolde juggen . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
semeth that strengthe and gretnesse of body . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
gretnesse or weighte of body? . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
In lengthe and gretnesse by resoun, . . . . . RR. 552

**Grede**
Than doth the riche chynchy grede . . . . . RR. 6002 *var*

**Gree**
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . A.Kn. 2733
Receyve in gree and spede this viage. . . . . B.ML. 259
Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . . E.Cl. 1151
Ther nys no thyng in gree superlatyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1375
His thral his servant in the leste gre . . . . . LGW. 1313 *var*
Accepte in gre, and send me swich penaunce . . . TC.2. 529
Receyve in gre how sore that me smert . . . . TC.3. 146 *var*
Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve! . . . TC.4. 321
Princess! receyveth this Compleynt in gree, . . . Ven. 73
God graunt me in gree that she it take . . . . RR. 42
Of herte and willfully at gree; . . . . . RR. 1969
Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . . . RR. 2105
And high of gre I wole thee make, . . . . . RR. 2116 *em*
That men in gre wole gladly take, . . . . . RR. 2306
And youre biheeste take at gre, . . . . . RR. 3001
But toke a gree all hool my play. . . . . RR. 4349
Seide he wolde take att gree My servise, . . . . RR. 4574
For they nyl, in no maner gre, . . . . . RR. 5743

**Greece**
That all the peple of Grece sholde speke . . . . A.Kn. 962
Thurghout the see of Grece unto the strayte . . . B.ML. 464
That first was kyng in Grece the contree. . . . . B.Mk. 3847
Al Grece knoweth of hire chastitee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1444
As ever was Penelope of Grece, . . . . . BD. 1080
Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . . Anel. 53
Eleaticis and of Achademycis in Grece. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
With hem of Grece; and casten to ben wroken . . TC.1. 88
To me than king of Grece ben and Troye! . . . TC.1. 609
For folk of Grece, that ye nevere knewe. . . . TC.5. 123
Juge infernal Mynos of grece kynge . . . . . LGW. 1886 *var*
And into Grece hymselfe is forthe y-fare, . . . . LGW. 2271
In Grece whilom weren brethren two . . . . . LGW. 2562

**Greeces**
Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!' . . . TC.5. 924

**Greedily**
to eten to gredily. Thise been the fyve fyngres . . I.Pars. 825–30
And gredily it grypeth efte?. . . . . RR. 7284

**Greediness**
Asseth unto his gredynesse. . . . . RR. 5600
With the fire of gredynesse. . . . . RR. 5716
Such gredynesse hym assaylith, . . . . . RR. 5719

**Greedy**
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
more gredy aftir othir folkes rychesses . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
see, gredy to flowen, constreyneth with . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
is alwey gapynge and gredy, be fulfild with . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
tormenteth hem on that o side with gredy venymes; Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
'That that the see, that gredy is to flowen, . . . TC.3. 1758
And a gredy suffisaunce;. . . . . RR. 4726
Of gredy brennyng avarice. . . . . RR. 5366
Scarce and gredy in his entent. . . . . RR. 5696
For if this gredy, the sothe to seyn, . . . . . RR. 5791
And wrapped a gredy wolf therynne . . . . . RR. 6260
Ben gredy wolves ravysable. . . . . RR. 7016

**Greedy** *see* **Grede**

**Greek**
False dissymulour, O Greek Synoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4418
That coude the Grek Pithagores, . . . . . BD. 666
Lernedest nat thow in Greek whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20

**Greek**—*Continued*
Parmanydes seide in Greec of thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
by me,—he seyde in Grec that "vertues . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
it is seid in Greke that "alle thinges he . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . TC.1. 1075
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges, . . . . TC.2. 1112
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan? . . . TC.4. 332
He shal som Grek so preyse and wel alose, . . . TC.4. 1473
A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle finde . . . . TC.5. 125
If that I sholde on any Grek han routhe, . . . . TC.5. 1000
Of Troye through the Greek Synoun, . . . . . HF.1. 152
in Greke; and to Arabiens in Arabike, and . . . Astr. 5–11
in language of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge. Astr. 100–8

**Greekish**
clothes, men redden y-woven in a Grekissch P . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
bordure, a Grekyssh T (that signifieth . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
yeven sayles to the Grykkyssche naveye, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

**Greeks**
The nobleste of the Grekes that ther were . . . A.Kn. 2899
Ne how the Grekes, with an huge route, . . . . A.Kn. 2951
Al thilke nyght; ne how the Grekes pleye . . . A.Kn. 2959
Of Grekes, by oon general assent. . . . . A.Kn. 2969
Hath prively unto the Grekes told . . . . . D.WB. 744
Or elles it was the Grekes hors, Synoun, . . . . F.Sq. 209
But Grekes seyn Pictagoras, . . . . . BD. 1166
—It is wel wist how that the Grekes stronge . . . TC.1. 57
That Grekes sholden swich a peple bringe . . . TC.1. 73
And to the Grekes oost ful prively . . . . . TC.1. 80
Bytwixen hem of Troye and Grekes ofte; . . . TC.1. 135
And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe . . . TC.1. 137
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten, . . TC.1. 148
But for non hate he to the Grekes hadde, . . . TC.1. 477
That alle the Grekes as the deth him dredde. . . TC.1. 483
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . . TC.1. 553
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought, TC.1. 578
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis? . . . . . TC.1. 802
And seyde, 'Now, fy on the Grekes alle! . . . TC.1. 1046
I am of Grekes fer'd so that I deye!'— . . . . TC.2. 124
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde. . . . TC.2. 154
Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . TC.2. 194
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus: . . . . TC.2. 198
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce. . . . . TC.2. 511
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route!' . TC.2. 613
To telle him whan the Grekes sholden flee,—. . . TC.3. 544
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . . TC.4. 30
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . . TC.4. 34
Of Priamus was yeve at Grekys requeste . . . TC.4. 57 *var*
In consistorie among the Grekes sone . . . . . TC.4. 65
And, for the Grekes weren me so leve, . . . . TC.4. 82
Ector which that right wel the Grekes herde, . . TC.4. 176
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost. . . . . TC.4. 599
And Grekes us restoren that is mis; . . . . . TC.4. 1348
In hoste amonge the grekys ever in fere . . . . TC.4. 1363 *var*
Whan he from Delphos to the grekys sterte . . . TC.4. 1411 *var*
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . . TC.4. 1466
For-why the Grekes han it alle sworn . . . . . TC.4. 1481
Among the Grekes, ful of worthinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1486
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost! . . . . . TC.4. 1622
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede, . . . . . TC.5. 16
Out of the Grekes ost; and every wight . . . . . TC.5. 72
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118
'For though ye Trojans with us Grekes wrothe . . TC.5. 141
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see, . . . . . TC.5. 667
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . TC.5. 688
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . TC.5. 861
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893
'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde . . . TC.5. 918
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . TC.5. 960
'That Grekes ben of heigh condicioun . . . . . TC.5. 967
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifise, . . . . . TC.5. 1465
She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . TC.5. 1467
If he among the Grekes knowen were: . . . . . TC.5. 1581
Ful cruely the Grekes ay aboughte, . . . . . TC.5. 1756
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere; . . . . . TC.5. 1801
Bad hym to flee the Grekes ost, . . . . . HF.1. 186
And was to Grekes favorable; . . . . . HF.3. 389
That bothe Romaynys and ek Grekis trete . . . . LGW.G. 275
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . . . LGW. 931
clerkes Grekes these same conclusions in . . . . Astr. 5–11

**Green**
And he was clad in cote and hood of grene. . . . A.Prol. 103
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene. . . . A.Prol. 116
A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . A.Prol. 159
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place. . . . A.Prol. 607
Than is the lylie upon his stalke grene, . . . . A.Kn. 1036
And eek the gardyn, ful of braunches grene, . . . A.Kn. 1067
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene, . . . A.Kn. 1510
In hope that I som grene gete may.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1512
And Emelye, clothed al in grene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1686
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . A.Kn. 1958
In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, . . . . A.Kn. 2079
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2175
A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . . . A.Kn. 2290
'O chaste goddesse of the wodes grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2297
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . . . A.Kn. 2860
Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2875
That with his grene tope the heven raughte, . . . A.Kn. 2915
And thanne with grene wode and spicerye, . . . A.Kn. 2935

**Green**—*Continued*
Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun. . . . A.Mil. 3251
To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3878
Daunced ful ofte in many a grene mede. . . . . D.WB. 861
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene; D.WB. 1047
He hadde upon a courtepy of grene, . . . . . D.Fri. 1382
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,' . . D.Fri. 1386
And thogh youre grene youthe floure as yit, . . . E.Cl. 120
I wol with lusty herte, fresh and grene, . . . . E.Cl. 1173
Myn herte and alle my lymes been as grene . . . E.Mch. 1465
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2037
Upon a bench of turves, fresh and grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2235
Anheigh among the fresshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327
To eten of the smale peres grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2333
What for the seasoun and the yonge grene, . . . F.Sq. 54
And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . . F.Sq. 646
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene, . . . F.Fkl. 862
Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . F.Fkl. 1251
And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . G.SN. 90
Doun by a floury grene wente . . . . . BD. 398
For al the wode was waxen grene; . . . . . BD. 414
Wher ther were many grene greves, . . . . . BD. 417
His hewe chaunge, and wexe grene, . . . . . BD. 496
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . . Anel. 146
His herte is elleswher so newe and grene, . . . . Anel. 180
With face deed, betwyxe pale and grene, . . . . Anel. 353
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . . PF. 122
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . . PF. 174
Up-on a river in a grene mede, . . . . . PF. 184
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe, . . . . . PF. 202
That I of spak, that was so swote and grene, . . . PF. 296
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . . PF. 328
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe; . . . . PF. 352
weleful and grene, conforten nowe the sorwful . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
of the world, that medleth the grene stones . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
feet, and to gon either by the grene feeldes, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . . TC.1. 157
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fressh and grene . . TC.1. 816
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene. . . . . TC.2. 60
And shadwed wel with blosmy bowes grene; . . . TC.2. 821
A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . . . . TC.2. 918
Dounward a steire, and in an herber grene . . . TC.2. 1705
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
Revesten hem in grene whan that May is, . . . TC.3. 353
And after winter folweth grene May. . . . . TC.3. 1062
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye." . . . . TC.4. 770
And thus she li'th with hewes pale and grene, . . TC.4. 1154
Deliten in hir song in leves grene, . . . . . TC.4. 1433
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . . TC.5. 11
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene . . . TC.5. 243
And pipes made of grene corne, . . . . . HF.3. 134
And grene eek, and som weren white, . . . . . HF.3. 847
In somer, whan they grene been, . . . . . HF.3. 857
The longe day thus walkynge in the grene. . . . LGW.G. 50
The grene medewe, of which that I yow tolde, . . LGW.G. 91
And clothede hym in grene al newe ageyn. . . . LGW.G. 117
Clothed in ryal abyte, al of grene. . . . . LGW.G. 146
And she was clad in real habite grene;. . . . . LGW. 214
For which the white coroune above the grene . . LGW. 223
Upon the softe and sote grene gras . . . . . LGW.G. 225
In silke enbrouded, ful of grene greves, . . . . LGW. 227
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene, . . LGW. 242
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene . . . LGW. 282
With the white corowne, clad in grene; . . . . LGW. 303
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene, . . . LGW. 341
And woneden so neigh upon a grene, . . . . . LGW. 712
And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . LGW. 2648
No ship yit karf the wawes grene and blewe; . . . Form.A. 21
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene. . . . Merc.B. 5
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 21
These wodes eek recoveren grene . . . . . RR. 57
The medewe softe, swote, and grene, . . . . . RR. 128
And also grene as ony leek. . . . . RR. 212
Of briddes songe and braunches grene; . . . . . RR. 493
And she hadde on a cote of grene . . . . . RR. 573
And sawe the grene place amonge, . . . . . RR. 690
Upon the braunches grene y-spronge. . . . . RR. 718
Of mentes full and fenell grene. . . . . RR. 731
Upon the grene gras springyng. . . . . RR. 762
And ful of grene leves sette, . . . . . RR. 1398
Sponge up the sote grene gras . . . . . RR. 1425
That shadowid was with braunches grene, . . . . RR. 1511
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene, . . . . . RR. 1581
Cast hym to yeve me woundis grene. . . . . RR. 1860
Where so they be olde or grene; . . . . . RR. 2128
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene. . . . . RR. 3054
A leef all grene and yaff me that; . . . . . RR. 3077
I sawe that through the leves grene . . . . . RR. 3632
The stalke was even and grene upright, . . . . . RR. 3639

**Green** *see* **Grenehede**

**Greeneth**
Whanne it greneth in the gynnyng, . . . . . RR. 4332

**Greenish**
Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed, . . . . . HF.3. 557

**Greenwich**
Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907
**Greet**
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . B.Sh. 1553
With oother folk to greete the markysesse, . . . E.Cl. 1014
And next you, Imeneus, I thee grete! . . . . TC.3. 1258
Unto his nece and gan her faire grete, . . . . TC.3. 1556
That neither of hem other mighte grete, . . . . TC.4. 1130
And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . . LGW. 2299
For wante of it I grone and grete. . . . . RR. 4116
And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . . RR. 6917
**Greeted**
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . B.ML. 1051
This olde man ful mekely hem grette, . . . . . C.Pard. 714
And reverently and wisely she hym grette. . . . E.Cl. 952
Which that in Latyn thriftily hem grette, . . . F.Fkl. 1174
And grette hym, but he spak noght, . . . . . BD. 502
And hadde y-gret hym as I best coude. . . . . BD. 516
And in his beste wise his lady grette. . . . . TC.3. 955
And Troilus ful sobreliche he grette, . . . . . TC.3. 1588
And Troilus tho sobreliche he grette, . . . . . TC.5. 293
And as I koude, this fresshe flour I grette, . . . LGW. 116
And Eneas and Achates she grette, . . . . . LGW. 976
Ful cunnyngely these lordes two he grette, . . . LGW. 1485
How that the queene it was, and faire hir grette, . LGW. 1502
Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . . . RR. 7428
**Greeteth**
He yow saloweth and he you greteth. . . . . RR. 7624
**Gregory**
and Seint Gregorie seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
seith Seint Gregorie thus: 'That we shulle . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
Seint Gregorie. Certes also, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
as seith Seint Gregorie. . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
speces of glotonye, after Seint Gregorie. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
John eek in thys matere? Seint Gregorie . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
and, as seith Seint Gregorie, that it . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
**Greithe**
And greythen hem, and tooke hir hors anon, . . . A.Rv. 4309
That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily, . . . B.Mk. 3784
To graythe hir wel and uncouthly. . . . . RR. 584
And gan hir graithe as a Bygynne. . . . . RR. 7366 *em*
**Greithed**
that I hadde greythed deth to alle gode men, . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Grenehede**
Yowthe, withoute grenehede or folye; . . . . . B.ML. 163
**Gret(t)e** *see* **Greet, Greeted**
**Greve**
Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale. . . . . B.NP. 4013
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve, . . . TC.5. 1144
**Greve** *see* **Grove**
**Greven** *see* **Graven**
**Greves**
And with his stremes dryeth in the greves . . . A.Kn. 1495
To maken hym a gerland of the greves, . . . . A.Kn. 1507
And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves, . . A.Kn. 1641
Wher ther were many grene greves, . . . . . BD. 417
In silke enbrouded, ful of grene greves, . . . . LGW. 227
This cherle was hid there in the greves, . . . . RR. 3019
**Grew**
Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . . . BD. 157
Suche plente grewe there never in mede. . . . . RR. 1434
Ne grewe there tree in mannes syght . . . . . RR. 1459
Unto the roser, where that grewe The freysshe bothun RR. 1789
**Grew** *see* **Growed**
**Grey**
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . . A.Prol. 152
That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . A.Prol. 616
Salueth in hir song the morwe gray, . . . . . A.Kn. 1492
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974
With grey goshauk on honde; . . . . . B.Th. 1928
He worth upon his steede gray, . . . . . B.Th. 1941
His steede was al dappull-gray, . . . . . B.Th. 2074
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269
And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . . . F.Sq. 500
'Gladeth, ye foules, of the morwe gray! . . . . Mars. 1
donne And greye, I mene the goshauk that doth pyne PF. 335
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . . TC.4. 127
Hir yen grey as is a faucoun; . . . . . RR. 546
With metely mouth and yen greye, . . . . . RR. 822
Hir yen greye and glad also, . . . . . RR. 862
And greye clothis not full clene, . . . . . RR. 7256
**Greyhounds**
Grehoundes he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight: . A.Prol. 190
**Grief**
Fordo youreself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . B.Sh. 1317
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . . B.Sh. 1346
seyn, my grief and my disese, toucheth . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
Sit doun anon, and tel me what youre grief is, . . D.Sum. 2174
'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.' . . D.Sum. 2189
Tel me youre grief'; and he anon hym tolde, . . . D.Sum. 2198
And yet for al my smert, and al my grief, . . . G.CY. 712
'For he wol have the more her grief at herte . . TC.2. 1632
Of Jelousie, nor the greef, . . . . . RR. 3997
Take nat a grefe,—it were worthy . . . . . RR. 7571
**Grief** *see* **A-grief**
**Grievance**
than thou art do thee grevaunce, studie . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
**Grievance**—*Continued*
to stille the same grevaunce, than for to venge thee; . B.Mel. 2675–80
anoy or grevaunce, suffre hym, for he . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . B.Mk. 3703
But never dorste he tellen hire his grevaunce; . . F.Fkl. 941
The firste grevance is of wikkede . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
That oother grevance outward is . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
The thridde grevance is a man to have . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
The fourthe grevance is in outrageous . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
contrarioustee of wo, ne grevaunce; . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Thanne shalt thou bothe stinte al his grevaunce, . ABC. 63
That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold; . . . PF. 205
or grevance that by-tydde the on any . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
My lore is bet than wikke is thy grevaunce: . . . Fort. 47
For grevaunce of my wounde newe, . . . . . RR. 1866
To done to hym so gret grevaunce? . . . . . RR. 3528
To Innocentis doith such grevaunce. . . . . RR. 4273
And forto do hym more grevaunce . . . . . RR. 4284
**Grievances**
manere of grevances in outward thynges; . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
wey with myseses and grevances out of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
ne drery, ne subgit to grevaunces ne to sorwes; . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
that doon the grevances and the wronges: . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
Grevaunces, m'oughte connen wel the more . . . TC.1. 647
**Grieve**
Ne at this tale I saugh no man hym greve, . . . A.Rv. 3859
'I pray yow alle that ye nat yow greve, . . . . A.Rv. 3910
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.ML. 352
So that I wiste I sholde yow nat greve, . . . . B.Pri. 1638
By witnesse, lord, so that it nat yow greeve. . . . C.Doc. 186
And therfore, sire, syn that I noght yow greve, . . D.WB. 1205
Oonly the body and nat the soule greve; . . . . D.Fri. 1490
I wolde prey yow that ye nat yow greve, . . . . D.Sum. 1814
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve.' . . . E.Cl. 889
Ne suffreth noon illusion us to greve; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1134
'I axe thee,' quod he, 'though it thee greeve, . . . G.SN. 426
so that it shal but litel greve; for, as . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
Me thoghte no-thyng myghte me greve, . . . . BD. 1105
Al seyde I soth, ye wolden at me greve. . . . . TC.1. 343
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001
'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . . . TC.2. 228
That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . . . TC.2. 237
Shal wel be told, so that ye not you greve, . . . TC.3. 1004
N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here. . . . . TC.3. 1642
As he was wont, to greve hem what he mighte. . . TC.4. 35
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve, . . TC.4. 603
Thou mighty God, and dredful for to greve! . . . TC.5. 590
That loveth wel, in swich cas, though him greve! . TC.5. 1638
To helpe, and eke to greve a wyght. . . . . RR. 1042
my sore On me gan greven more and more. . . . RR. 1870
For that may greve thee many folde; . . . . . RR. 2330
For the wordis litel greve . . . . . RR. 2349
This graunte ne myght but lytel greve. . . . . RR. 3074
Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve.' . . . RR. 3304
So lothe me were you for to greve.' . . . . . RR. 3666
I hadde suche drede to greve him aye. . . . . RR. 3683
Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve. . . . . RR. 4015
To kepe of enemyes, and to greve . . . . . RR. 4169
The which now doth me soore greve. . . . . RR. 4530
And sith so sore he doth me greve, . . . . . RR. 4599
Or he shall greve thee, oute of doute; . . . . . RR. 5110
For no thyng greve hym more ne may, . . . . . RR. 5530
But now I thenke hir not to greve; . . . . . RR. 5884
And eke oure enemyes that thou greve; . . . . RR. 6066
And hym that begging wole ay greve, . . . . . RR. 6539
**Grieve** *see* **Engreveth**
**Grieved**
That gif a man in a point be y-greved, . . . . A.Rv. 4181
he that oones hath greved thee, another tyme . . B.Mel. 2680–5
offended and greved my lord Melibee out . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
And though to clymbe it grevede me, . . . . . HF.3. 29
And with his swerd of cold so sore hadde grevyd: . LGW.G. 115
And with his swerd of colde so sore greved; . . . LGW. 127
It hadde me greved sore y-wys. . . . . RR. 1343
And leste it grevede or forthought . . . . . RR. 1671
My woundes me greved wondirly; . . . . . RR. 2958
Thou shalt be greved certeynly, . . . . . RR. 4047
'Myne owne freend, art thou yit greved? . . . . RR. 4629
Hir speche me greved wondir sore. . . . . RR. 5154
**Grieveth**
Nat greveth us youre glorie and youre honour, . . A.Kn. 917
But yet me greveth moost his nygardye. . . . . B.Sh. 1362
And yet ne greveth me no thyng so soore, . . . D.Sum. 2181
But as yow list; naught greveth me at al . . . . E.Cl. 647
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore. . . G.CY. 650
fourneys ful of fyr anoyeth or greveth, . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
What have I doon that greveth yow, or sayd, . . Comp.L. 61
forsaketh wrecches. Certes it greveth me . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
sorwe . . . greveth the thought.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
But 'for t'assaye,' he seide, 'it nought ne greveth, . TC.5. 783
That greveth more than avarice; . . . . . RR. 1174
Counsel that greveth aftir sore. . . . . RR. 3238
It greveth me full gretly . . . . . RR. 3406
To stynte your ire that greveth soo. . . . . RR. 3421
My turment greveth more and more. . . . . RR. 4138
That now me greveth wondir ille. . . . . RR. 4538
Love greveth hem and shendith soo. . . . . RR. 4776
And as she greveth so greveth it . . . . . RR. 5360 *var*
**Grievous**
Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, blody wounde, . A.Kn. 1010

**Grievous**—*Continued*
grevous tribulacion, yet seyde he thus: . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
moore hevy and grevous, in so . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
and grevous, and ful sharpe and poynant . . . I.Pars. 130–5
ageyn, al been they grevouse synnes, . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
of a man is cause of the grevous maladye . . . I.Pars. 470–5
grevous to perfourne, in so muche is the . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
folk, ne of angry folk, or grevous folk . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
been so grevouse and so chargeaunt . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
harde thynges and grevouse thynges by . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
therfore is the brekynge moore grevous; of which . I.Pars. 880–5
repenten hym for the grevous maladie . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Han take on me a grevous accioun . . . . . ABC. 20
Under the cros, ne his grevous penaunce, . . . . . ABC. 82
my chere . . . cast to the erthe hevy and grevous of wepynge, . . . . . Bo.1.p.1. 35–40
ben grevous discordes, that ne myghte . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
and that at grevous dere prys, Boece . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
establissed or cryed grevous and unplitable coempcioun, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
this wikkid Nero. Allas! it is grevous fortune . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
constreyned at the laste with most grevous torment, . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
ben grevous and aspre, and yit men . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,' . . . TC.4. 904
'And this to me so grevous is to thinke . . . . . TC.4. 1492
But seide he felte a grevous maladye . . . . . TC.5. 1231
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste, . . . . TC.5. 1604
The leeste grevous of hem alle, . . . . . RR. 964

**Grievously**
so grevously that I noot what to doone.' . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
travaillen to grevously, or out of tyme, as on haly . I.Pars. 665–70
This cursed synne anoyeth grevousliche hem that it haunten. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
the body anoyeth it grevously also, for . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
or elles may men synnen ful grevously. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
suffre the lasse grevosly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
suffren more grevously than the remedies . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
repeireth ayen, and thei roren grevously, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
beren it grevously as ofte as he is lad into the . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
He ne hath nat doon so grevously amys, . . . . LGW. 369

**Griffin**
And lik a grifphon looked he aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 2133

**Gril**
In wedres gryl and derk to sight, . . . . . RR. 73

**Grim**
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . . . A.Kn. 2042
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, . A.Kn. 2519
He looketh as it were a grym leoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4369
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1146
And with his grymme pawes stronge, . . . . . HF.2. 33

**Grimliness**
they shalle han . . . grymlynesse of the develes . I.Pars. 860–5 *var*

**Grimly**
Ful grymly with a greet towayle. . . . . RR. 161

**Grimness**
grymnesse of develes that shullen al . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5

**Grind**
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn.. . . A.Rv. 4032
Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde. . B.Mk. 3264
Thise cookes, how they stampe, and streyne, and grynde, . . . . . C.Pard. 538

**Grindeth**
'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . D.WB. 389
And yit she that grynt at a querne . . . . . HF.3. 708

**Grinding**
And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete, . . A.Rv. 4314

**Grinning**
And grennyng for dispitous rage; . . . . . RR. 156

**Grint** *see* **Grindeth**

**Grinte**
He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth; . . . D.Sum. 2161

**Grinting**
of gryntynge of teeth, as seith Jhesu . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5

**Gripe**
To gripen other folkis gode; . . . . . RR. 204
Was half to gripe so ententyf, . . . . . RR. 1156
If I may grype a riche man, . . . . . RR. 5983

**Gripeth**
with his five fyngres of lecherie he gripeth hym . . I.Pars. 860–5
And gredily it grypeth efte?. . . . . RR. 7284

**Gris**
With grys, and that the fyneste of a lond; . . . A.Prol. 194
His hackeney, which that was al pomely grys, . . G.CY. 559

**Grisel**
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35

**Grisilde**
Upon Grisilde, this poure creature, . . . . . E.Cl. 232
Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent, . . . . E.Cl. 274
'Grisilde,' he seyde, 'ye shal wel understonde . . E.Cl. 344
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 365
Nat longe tyme after that this Grisild . . . . E.Cl. 442
And seyde thus: 'Grisilde,' quod he, 'that day . . E.Cl. 466
I seye, Grisilde, this present dignitee . . . . . E.Cl. 470
'Certes, Grisilde, I hadde ynogh plesance . . . . E.Cl. 792
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'my wyl is, outrely, . . . . E.Cl. 953

**Grisilde**—*Continued*
Than is Grisilde, and moore tendre of age, . . . E.Cl. 989
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse, . . . . E.Cl. 1007
Ful busy was Grisilde in every thyng . . . . . E.Cl. 1009
Grisilde, as she was busy in his halle. . . . . E.Cl. 1029
'Grisilde,' quod he, as it were in his pley, . . . . E.Cl. 1030
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 1051
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for us deyde, . . E.Cl. 1062
Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 1143
As was Grisilde, therfore Petrak writeth . . . . E.Cl. 1147
Grisilde is deed, and eek hire pacience, . . . . E.Cl. 1177

**Grisildis**
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte. . . . . E.Cl. 210
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . . . . E.Cl. 255
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde; . . . E.Cl. 297
But outrely Grisildis wondre myghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 335
Nat oonly this Grisildis thurgh hir wit . . . . E.Cl. 428
Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . . . E.Cl. 537
And of Grisildis wordes and hire cheere . . . . E.Cl. 576
But whan thise tidynges cam to Grisildis . . . . E.Cl. 752
For thilke sely, poure Grisildis; . . . . . E.Cl. 948
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . . . E.Cl. 1165
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille! . . . . . E.Cl. 1182
As of Grisildis pacient and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 1187
Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience, . . . . . E.Mch. 1224

**Grisliness**
thei shul han . . . Grislynesse of devels . . . . I.Pars. 860–5 *var*

**Grisly**
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1363
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place . . . . . A.Kn. 1971
He slow the grisly boor, and that anon; . . . . B.Mk. 3299
That it is grisly for to heere hem swere; . . . . C.Pard. 473
And many a grisly ooth thanne han they sworn; . C.Pard. 708
Fy! speke namoore; it is a grisly thyng, . . . D.WB. 735
How in his grisely carte he hire fette. . . . . E.Mch. 2233
But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . F.Fkl. 859
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . F.Fkl. 868
noon ordre or ordinaunce, but grisly drede . . . I.Pars. 175–80
horrour and grisly drede dwellen . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
This is a ful grisly synne, as . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede, . . . . . Anel. 3
Wot I not who: but in a grislich wise . . . . . TC.2. 1700
And ful of anguissh and of grisly drede . . . . TC.4. 155
With grisly soune out goth the grete gonne, . . . LGW. 637
The thonder rored with a grisly stevene; . . . . LGW. 1219
And as to me, so grisly was his dede, . . . . . LGW. 2238

**Grizzle** *see* **Grisel**

**Groan**
This Chauntecleer gan gronen in his throte, . . . B.NP. 4076
What eyleth yow, to grone in this manere? . . . B.NP. 4080
What eyleth yow to grucche thus and grone?. . . D.WB. 443
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . TC.1. 360
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . TC.1. 549
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone; . . . TC.1. 915
How he bigan ful wofully to grone. . . . . TC.2. 518
Upon his bed. But man so sore grone . . . . TC.2. 557
And Lord, so tho gan gronen Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 206
Anon biginne he sholde for to grone, . . . . . TC.5. 247
How sore that ye men conne grone, . . . . . HF.1. 338
Now can he pleyne, now can he grone, . . . . . RR. 2299
For wante of it I grone and grete. . . . . RR. 4116

**Groaneth**
For travaille of his goost he groneth soore, . . . A.Mil. 3646
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . D.Sum. 1829

**Groaning**
This caused me my gronyng doutelees.' . . . . B.NP. 4097
Gronyng and Gruchyng hir herbejours . . . . RR. 5000

**Groat**
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote . . . . . B.NP. 4148
Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote! . . . . . TC.4. 586

**Groats**
So that he offre pens, or elles grotes. . . . . C.Pard. 376
A! yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . D.Sum. 1964

**Groin**
that were in the groyn of a sowe, . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . . TC.1. 349

**Groine**
Whether so that he loure or groyne, . . . . . RR. 7049

**Groining**
The groynynge and the pryvee empoysonyng; . . A.Kn. 2460

**Groom**
Lord and lady, grome and wenche, . . . . . HF.1. 206

**Grooms**
As han thise litel herde-gromes, . . . . . HF.3. 135
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes . . . . RR. 200

**Grope**
But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope, . . . A.Prol. 644
To grope tendrely a conscience. . . . . D.Sum. 1817
Seyde this man, 'and grope wel bihynde; . . . . D.Sum. 2141
Aboute his tuwel grope there and heere, . . . . D.Sum. 2148
It for to doon and after it we grope; . . . . . G.CY. 679
'Look what ther is, put in thin hand and grope, . G.CY. 1236
[And] grope [aboute I may; but in this place,] . . . TC.5. 223 *var*

**Groped**
And groped heer and ther, but she foond noon. . . A.Rv. 4217

**Gropeth**
She gropeth alwey forther with hir hond, . . . . A.Rv. 4222
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . . LGW. 2186

**Grot**
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot! . . . . . D.Fri. 1292
**Ground**
Hir coverchiefs ful fyne weren of ground,— . . . A.Prol. 453
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . . A.Kn. 2427
But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere; . . . A.Kn. 2549
Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2684
Ne how the ground agast was of the light, . . . A.Kn. 2931
Ther was hir whete and eek hir malt y-grounde. . . A.Rv. 3991
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . A.Rv. 4008
Til that hir corn was faire and weel y-grounde; . . A.Rv. 4069
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde; . . . B.ML. 1153
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . . B.Pri. 1865
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare. . . . . B.Th. 1887
The heed ful sharpe y-grounde; . . . . . B.Th. 2073
and in the ground he wroot twies; . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
up fro the ground ful benignely, and receyved hire . B.Mel. 3015–20
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, . B.NP. 4237
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . B.NP. 4371
And on the ground, which is my moodres gate, . . C.Pard. 729
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . E.Cl. 1099
On brotel ground they buylde, and brotelnesse . . E.Mch. 1279
And verray ground of his prosperitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1622
It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . F.Sq. 182
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon, . . . F.Sq. 473
Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . . F.Sq. 639
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . . F.Fkl. 1075
Or elles they were sonken under grounde. . . . . F.Fkl. 1269
As thou right now were cropen out of the ground, . F.Fkl. 1614
That al this ground on which we been ridyng, . . G.CY. 623
That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . G.CY. 760
Oure grounden litarge eek on the porfurie, . . . G.CY. 775
And somme of hem synken into the ground,— . . G.CY. 912
al the ground of the tale is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce . . ABC. 87
Wherfor the ground and cause of al my peyne, . . Mars. 160
But to declare my ground of hevynesse. . . . . Mars. 163
That al the ground aboute her char she spradde . . Anel. 40
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon; . . . . Anel. 170
(Glosa. Who so wol seke the depe ground of soth . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
Lat be thy wo and torning to the grounde; . . . TC.1. 856
'For th'ilke grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke . TC.1. 946
Amphiorax, fil thorugh the grounde to helle.'. . . TC.2. 105
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed, . . . . TC.2. 842
And cleer stood on a ground of sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 982
My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1304
That neveremo under the grounde thou winde! . . TC.3. 1440
The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde, . . TC.4. 43
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . TC.4. 45
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde. . . TC.4. 77
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde . . . TC.4. 244
Body that evere mighte on grounde go? . . . . TC.4. 304
And to the grounde his yen doun he caste. . . . TC.4. 522
And kisseth him ther he li'th on the grounde: . . TC.5. 1287
And how Amphiorax fil thorugh the grounde; . . TC.5. 1500
Was flowen fro the grounde so hye, . . . . . HF.2. 397
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . LGW. 827
Betynge with his helis on the grounde, . . . . LGW. 863
And how she lyth and swowneth on the grounde? . LGW. 872
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde. . . . . LGW. 1669
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . Form.A. 9
No man yit in the morter spices grond . . . . Form.A. 15
evene upon a smothe grounde, and than . . . . Astr. 301–8
an evene grounde, or on an evene ston, or . . . Astr. 350–8
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . . . . . Astr. 350–8
And than bycometh the ground so proude, . . . RR. 63
Through whiche the ground to preisen is. . . . RR. 70
Ful gaye was al the grounde, and queynt . . . . RR. 1435
I felle doun platte unto the grounde; . . . . . RR. 1734
And grounde quarels sharpe of steele, . . . . . RR. 1823
But though this arwe was kene grounde, . . . . RR. 1885
**Grounded**
For he was grounded in astronomye. . . . . A.Prol. 414
So frendly and so wel y-grounded, . . . . . BD. 920
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . TC.4. 1672
Grounded by goddis ordinaunce, . . . . . RR. 5207
**Grove**
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1478
That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . A.Kn. 1481
And to the grove of which that I yow tolde, . . . A.Kn. 1505
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1514
Thou sholdest never out of this grove pace, . . . A.Kn. 1602
And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set, . . . A.Kn. 1635
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by, . . . A.Kn. 1688
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . . . A.Kn. 2860
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere. . . . . A.Kn. 2898
That in the grove hadde wonned yeres three, . . B.NP. 4406
And syen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . B.NP. 4568
For in that grove I lafte hym, by my fey, . . . C.Pard. 762
**Grove** *see* **Greve**
**Grow**
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; . B.NP. 4157
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . . D.WB. 72
Than in this world ther growen gras or herbes. . . D.WB. 774
But swiche colours as growen in the mede, . . . F.Fkl. 724
They two that make floures growe, . . . . . BD. 403
Ther growen eke every holsome spice and gras . . PF. 206 *var*
His flodes, that so fiersly they ne growen . . . . TC.3. 1760
It growe alwey, so that it nevere cesse. . . . . TC.5. 1361
**Grow**—*Continued*
As greses growen in a mede. . . . . HF.3. 263
And growe til it amended be . . . . . RR. 3125
Shal growe, but thou it putte away. . . . . RR. 3298
**Growed**
That in his gardyn growed swich a tree, . . . . D.WB. 759
**Growed** *see* **Grew**
**Groweth**
Or elles of ellebor that groweth there, . . . . B.NP. 4154
And every gras that groweth upon roote . . . . F.Sq. 153
In whiche ay love up-groweth with your age, . . TC.5. 1836
Whos myght growith nyght and day . . . . . RR. 3915
And as she groweth, so groweth it. . . . . RR. 5360 *em*
**Growing**
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . B.NP. 4156
In othere wynes growynge faste by, . . . . . C.Pard. 566
Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, . . . . D.WB. 954
neweth ayein alle thinges growynge and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
**Grown**
This wenche thikke and wel y-growen was, . . . A.Rv. 3973
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . . TC.2. 403
In which myn herte growen is so faste, . . . . TC.2. 872
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . . RR. 3135
**Grub**
To grobbe up metal lurkyng in darknesse, . . . Form.A. 29
**Grucche**
Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 3058
Why grucchen heere his cosyn and his wyf . . . A.Kn. 3062
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite. . . . . A.Rv. 3863
What eyleth yow to grucche thus and grone?. . . D.WB. 443
Agayn my choys shul neither grucche ne stryve; . E.Cl. 170
And never ye to grucche it nyght ne day? . . . E.Cl. 354
wol they seyn harm, and grucche and . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
that grucchen whan hir sovereyns bidden . . . I.Pars. 505–10
nat to been angry ne anoyed ne grucche for he fasteth,. I.Pars. 1050–5
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide, . . TC.3. 643
And if that prelates grucche it, . . . . . RR. 6465
**Grucched**
grucching of avarice, as Judas grucched agayns the . I.Pars. 500–5
whan Simon the Pharisee grucched agayn . . . I.Pars. 500–5
**Gruccheth**
And whoso gruccheth ought, he dooth folye, . . . A.Kn. 3045
whan a man gruccheth agayn the peynes of helle, or I.Pars. 500–5
reyn or tempest, or elles gruccheth that shrewes han I.Pars. 500–5
murmure is swich as whan man gruccheth of goodnesse I.Pars. 500–5
Ne grucchith not to love for to be bond . . . . TC.1. 255 *var*
**Grucching**
As by continueel murmure or grucchyng. . . . . D.WB. 406
After bakbityng cometh grucchyng or . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
somtyme comth grucching of avarice, as Judas grucched I.Pars. 500–5
hire synnes. And somtyme grucchyng sourdeth . I.Pars. 505–10
grucchyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
withouten grucchyng, ful paciently, whan the . . I.Pars. 660–5
Gronyng and Grucchyng hir herbejours . . . . RR. 5000
For I am out of thi grucching; . . . . . RR. 6439
**Grudg-** *see* **Grucch-**
**Gruel**
Or casten al the gruel in the fire!'— . . . . . TC.3. 711
**Gruf**
They fillen gruf, and criden pitously, . . . . . A.Kn. 949
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . B.Pri. 1865
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.— . . . . TC.4. 912
Now dounward groff and now upright, . . . . RR. 2561
**Grunted**
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899
**Gry-** *see* **Gri-**
**Guard**
And whan Priam his save garde sente, . . . . TC.4. 139
**Guerdon**
but ye oghte the rather gerdone hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
Swich gerdoun as bilongeth unto pryde. . . . . B.Mk. 3820
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by. . . . D.Sum. 1878
Wherfore in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . . E.Cl. 883
My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte. . . . F.Fkl. 973
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . F.Fkl. 1220
God shal gerdone a man for his goode . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
for gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
lith the grete gerdoun. Thanne is ther . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
I resceyve peyne of fals felonye for guerdoun of . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
swich guerdoun) that sche nevere yaf to . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
yelden ayen to dignytees as greet gerdoun, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
in guerdoun of gode, that al so moot the . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
thanne yelden a covenable gerdoun to the dissertes of men? . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
yeven . . . in guerdoun? Demeth aught the peple that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
the gerdon of the devyne grace whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
And thenke it is a guerdon, her to serve, . . . . TC.1. 818
And guerdone him with no-thing but with sighte. . TC.2. 1295
For which I n'axe in guerdon but oo bone, . . . TC.5. 594
In guerdon yit of that I have you served . . . . TC.5. 1389
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaile . . . . TC.5. 1852
Withoute guerdoun ever yit, . . . . . HF.2. 111
This is the mede of lovynge and guerdoun, . . . LGW. 1662
And him to-guerdone that he shal wel bee . . . LGW. 2052
He quytte hym well his guerdoun there; . . . . RR. 1526
It were to me a grete guerdoun, . . . . . RR. 2611
With more guerdoun, if that thou lyve, . . . . RR. 2949

**Guerdoned**
gerdoned for hir noble speche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
of what mede schal he ben gerdoned? . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
or elles that good folk ben I-gerdoned. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5

**Guerdoning**
To me allone hadde been the guerdonyng. . . . . PF. 455
of gerdonynge or elles of exercisyng of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
As love for love is skilful guerdoninge. . . . . TC.2. 392
Requyrith a gret guerdonyng. . . . . RR. 2380
For sellyng axeth no guerdonyng, . . . . . RR. 5908

**Guerdons**
nat to faste, and for alle gerdons, as . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
of hevene? Is noght this the gerdouns . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
fortune and compleyndest that guerdouns ne ben nat Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
yowr gerdouns of the smale wordes of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60

**Guess**
Of twenty yeer of age he was, I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 82
A forster was he, soothly as I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 117
Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . . . A.Kn. 1050
But Venus is it, soothly, as I gesse.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1102
So evene were they chosen, for to gesse; . . . . A.Kn. 2593
He shal out of his studiyng, as I gesse.' . . . . A.Mil. 3467
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse . . . . . A.Mil. 3644
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . B.ML. 246
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . B.ML. 622
But, as I gesse, Alla was nat so nyce . . . . . B.ML. 1088
Whan passed was a yeer, evene as I gesse, . . . B.ML. 1143
And woot ye why? By God, as that I gesse . . . B.Sh. 1575
Mishape wol maken hem enemys, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3435
Is right ynough to muche folke, I gesse. . . . . B.NP. 3960
Poverte is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . . D.WB. 1195
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse. . . . . D.WB. 1212
Lordynges, ther is in Yorkshire, as I gesse, . . . D.Sum. 1709
For thritten is a covent, as I gesse; . . . . . D.Sum. 2259
Ye have nat that forgeten, as I gesse? . . . . E.Cl. 469
O flessh they been, and o flessh, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 1335
He may nat be deceyved, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1356
He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2222
And Jhesus *filius* Syrak, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2250
Gladeth hymself,"—thus seyn men, as I gesse. . . F.Sq. 609
Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1412
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.' . . . F.Fkl. 1486
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . F.Fkl. 1573
Ther koude no man writen, as I gesse, . . . . G.CY. 977
[Foure] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . I.Pars. 5
remembreth hym of thise thynges, I gesse that his . I.Pars. 175–80
synnes, I gesse that they ne been nat . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse, . . . . . BD. 35
For fere, and eek for wo, that, as I gesse, . . . Mars. 195
For thou of love has lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . PF. 160
Ne herde never beter, as I gesse; . . . . . PF. 200
And by him-self, under an ok I gesse, . . . . . PF. 223
That what love is thow canst nat see ne gesse.' . . PF. 602
I putte it to gessen or prisen to the jugement . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
Thow remembrest wel, as I gesse, that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
mesuren and gessen that the sovereyne . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
Shewede wel that men mighte in her gesse . . . TC.1. 286
Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse?' . . . TC.1. 656
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . . TC.1. 882
A good conceit in my wit, as I gesse! . . . . . TC.1. 996
And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse! . . . TC.2. 287
Be drinkeles for alwey, as I gesse; . . . . . TC.2. 718
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . TC.2. 859
Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her gesse, . . TC.3. 984
In many a cas; for every wight, I gesse, . . . . TC.3. 1147
And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse, . . TC.3. 1241
That in his herte he demed, as I gesse, . . . . TC.3. 1727
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse. . . . TC.4. 900
But swich an errour upon God to gesse . . . . TC.4. 993
Him that I gesse, he may not ben y-brought . . . TC.5. 103
'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . TC.5. 620
But now no fors: I can not in you gesse . . . . TC.5. 1616
That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse . . . . HF.2. 572
That any herte coude gesse; . . . . . HF.3. 724
And the Parlement of Foules, as I gesse, . . . . LGW. 419
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . . . LGW. 893
But Phebus suster artow, as I gesse. . . . . LGW. 986
That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse, . . LGW. 1073
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse; . . LGW. 1665
Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse; . . . Ven. 10
As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse. . . . Buk. 4
neigh as thou mayst gesse; and take an . . . . Astr. 222–9
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . Astr. 376–82
For no man koude preyse or gesse . . . . . RR. 1115
For all his purpos, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1140
And after daunced, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1281
Thi joye shall double withoute gesse . . . . . RR. 2817
For utterly, withouten gesse, . . . . . RR. 3324
For suche another, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 3644
And yit ii thousand, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 5735
No good man hateth hem as I gesse. . . . . RR. 5997
The gospel is ther-ageyns, I gesse, . . . . . RR. 6921
Ne coude he nat espye nor gesse; . . . . . RR. 7446

**Guessed**
Witeth wel if he gessed it, . . . . . RR. 7647

**Guessing**
yit this encrees of harm, that the gessynge . . . of moche folk . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
that good gessynge, first of alle thynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5

**Guessing**—*Continued*
by gessynge, have suffride torment for my . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
He myghte doon it, gessynge no malice; . . . . LGW. 363

**Guest**
To seen so greet a gest come in that place; . . . . E.Cl. 338
Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
pyn trees. Ne no gest ne straunger ne . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
of Ercules that was his gest. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
Ther is right now come into toune a gest, . . . TC.2. 1111
That lovede al to sone a gest; . . . . . HF.1. 288
With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deele, . . . . . LGW. 1158
A sory geste, in goode fay, Thou herberest . . . RR. 5106

**Guests**
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188
Amonges alle his gestes, grete and smale, . . . . B.Sh. 1214
She never was to swiche gestes woned, . . . . E.Cl. 339
With so glad chiere his gestes she receyveth, . . . E.Cl. 1016
wont to sleen his gestes that herberweden . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that . . . Bo.4 m.3. 1310–5
over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gestes . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gestes talle, . . LGW. 1126

**Guide**
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . A.Prol. 804
John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . . A.Rv. 4020
To alle hire werkes vertu is hir gyde; . . . . . B.ML. 164
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gyde! . . B.ML. 245
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gyde!. . . B.Sh. 1449
To gyden us unto thy Sone so deere. . . . . B.Pri. 1670
God, . . . Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some, D.Fri. 1643
In riche array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . E.Cl. 776
That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is, . . . G.SN. 45
Of which Disdayn and Daunger is the gyde, . . . PF. 136
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde, . . . . PF. 153
This Troilus, as he was wont to gide His . . . knightes, TC.1. 183
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . . TC.1. 630
Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide! . . . TC.2. 77
That ye thus fer han deyned me to gide, . . . . TC.3. 1811
That, when she go'th, almighty God her gide!' . . TC.4. 693
The soule gide, and, whan thee list, it fecche!'– . . TC.5. 322
'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . . . TC.5. 610
Be ye my gide, and lady sovereyne. . . . . LGW. 94
His fere and he, withouten any guyde. . . . . LGW. 969
Myne hertes gyde but they be, . . . . . RR. 2429

**Guide** *see* **Gye**

**Guided**
Hath guided thee to see my languisshinge . . . TC.1. 569

**Guideress**
'thou that art gyderesse of verray light, the thinges . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5

**Guideth**
To Flaundres-ward,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,— B.Sh. 1490
Gydeth my song that I shal of yow seye.'. . . . B.Pri. 1677
What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . TC.2. 1104

**Guiding**
I-don awey, thow, by my gyding and by my path . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
The giding of thy bemes brighte an houre, . . . TC.5. 643

**Guido**
And Guydo eek de Columpnis, . . . . . HF.3. 379
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us, . . . . . LGW. 1396
Al be this not rehersed of Guydo, . . . . . LGW. 1464

**Guil-** *see* **Gil-**

**Guildhall**
To sitten in a yeldehalle, on a deys. . . . . A.Prol. 370

**Guile**
That in hir nombre gyle were ther noon, . . . . A.Kn. 2596
Lo, lyk a bisy bee, withouten gile, . . . . . G.SN. 195
This Phebus, which that thoghte upon no gile, . . H.Mcp. 196
The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle, . . . . . BD. 619
by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
And sith thow wost I do it for no gile . . . . TC.1. 719 *var*
She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . . TC.3. 777
And ful of gyle and felle corage . . . . . RR. 151
It was [the] harder hir to gile. . . . . RR. 4294
And it is all falsheede and gile, . . . . . RR. 5454
That wolde reprove hem of her gile. . . . . RR. 6100
In gile and in Ipocrisie . . . . . RR. 6112
That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . . . RR. 6198
I mene but gile, and folowe that. . . . . RR. 6203
They thenke on gile withoute dreede, . . . . . RR. 6214
Wote of my gile til it be done. . . . . RR. 6310
Cowde nevere sich gile ne tresoune . . . . . RR. 6321
And gile giled and gilours. . . . . RR. 6824
Right so, withouten ony gile, . . . . . RR. 7119
And thurgh oure gile done hym seise, . . . . . RR. 7160
Gyle my fadir, the trechour, . . . . . RR. 7214
That noon oure gile can perceyve; . . . . . RR. 7222
That Gyle had yeve her of his yefte; . . . . . RR. 7402

**Guilt**
And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . A.Kn. 1765
Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe. . . B.ML. 637
'O litel child, allas! what is thy gilt, . . . . . B.ML. 855
withouten hir desert or gilt oghte muchel stiren yow to B.Mel. 2695–700
Withouten gilt,—this Nero hath hem slayn. . . . B.NP. 4563
Withouten gilt thou chidest as a feend, . . . . D.WB. 244
I koude pleyne, thogh I were in the gilt, . . . . D.WB. 387
What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it, . . . D.WB. 1096
'Allas!' quod she, 'God woot I have no gilt.' . . . D.Fri. 1612
That though they be in any gilt y-take, . . . . E.Mch. 2268
As in my gilt, were outher werre or stryf. . . . F.Fkl. 757

**Guilt**—*Continued*
Withoute gilt, but thy benignytee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1039
the pleynynge of man for gilt that he hath . . . I.Pars. 80–5
withouten penitence of his olde gilt, he . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
he suffred . . . no thyng for his gilt.' . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
pacience for the gilt of a child.' . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
Thus may ye seen that the gilt . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
for oure gilt, and suffred deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
To wasshe sinful soule out of his gilt; . . . . ABC. 178
And for no maner gilt but my good wille? . . . Comp.L. 117
Withoute gilt,—me nedeth no witnesse. . . . . Anel. 298
To hir untrewe, or in my gilt unkynde. . . . . PF. 434
But axestow in somme of what gylt I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
ordre of the senat the gilt of his real majeste, . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
majeste, of whiche gilt that Albyn was accused, . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende; . . . . TC.2. 244
Withoute his gilt, but for her lak of routhe, . . . TC.2. 1280
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt misericorde! . . . . TC.3. 1177
That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn, . . . TC.3. 1641
That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffise: . . . TC.5. 1096
What gilt of me, what fel experience . . . . . TC.5. 1257
'And if so be my gilt hath deth deserved, . . . TC.5. 1387
That for that gilt ye be not wroth with me: . . . TC.5. 1775
Ye may her gilt in othre bokes see! . . . . . TC.5. 1776
She sayde that for hir gylt, ne for hir blame, . . LGW. 1844
Hyt was no gilt; hit lay not in hir myght, . . . LGW. 1849
Leste for thy gilte the wreche of love procede . . Scog. 30
More than his gilt amounteth to. . . . . RR. 7058

**Guilt** *see* **A-gilt**

**Guiltless**
And ofte tymes giltelees, *pardee*. . . . . A.Kn. 1312
That giltelees tormenteth innocence? . . . . . A.Kn. 1314
If I be giltlees of this felonye . . . . . B.ML. 643
And seyde, 'Thou hast desclaundred, giltelees, . . B.ML. 674
That of youre harm as giltelees am I, . . . . . B.ML. 1062
That Alla giltelees was of hir wo, . . . . . B.ML. 1073
To sleen the Baptist John, ful giltelees. . . . . C.Pard. 491
Ful giltelees, by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . . D.WB. 385
Ye sle me giltelees for verray peyne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1318
That giltlees were? By yow I seye the same, . . G.CY. 1005
Ful gylteles,—that dorste I swere, y-wys! . . . H.Mcp. 277
That unavysed smyteth gilteles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 280
That, for I love hir, she sleeth me giltelees. . . . Comp.L. 30
And mercy aske and gilteles what nede . . . . Anel. 301 *var*
Thus gilteles, than have ye fisshed faire! . . . . TC.2. 328
To here and see the giltles in distresse. . . . . TC.2. 1372
And gilteles, I wot wel, I you leve: . . . . . TC.5. 1084
Shulde thus be shamed gilteles! . . . . . HF.3. 544
And giltelees, on every tonge. . . . . HF.3. 566
And gilteles? now certes hit is routhe! . . . . LGW. 1982
Then that I suffrede yow giltles to sterve, . . . LGW. 2092
Giltles my deeth thus han ye me purchaced; . . . Merc.B. 17
He lieth, though they ben giltles. . . . . RR. 4270
That thrallen folk so gilteles.' . . . . . RR. 7664

**Guilts**
oure outrageouse giltes and trespas into . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
repentant of youre giltes, it constreyneth . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
foryeven us oure giltes that we han . . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
repentant of the synnes and giltes whiche . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
that he wole foryeven us oure giltes, and . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
for his giltes; and for he shall be verray penitent, . I.Pars. 85–90
thise wikkede giltes is penitence, that . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
certes Jhesu Crist for the giltes of a . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
foryeve thee thy giltes as thou foryevest hem that . I.Pars. 1040–5
foryeve me my giltes, and namely of my . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Guilty**
Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede, . . . A.Prol. 660
She gilty was, and in the meene whiles . . . . . B.ML. 668
But though myself be gilty in that synne . . . . C.Pard. 429
Ye make us gilty, and it is nat sooth; . . . . G.SN. 451
For Catoun seith that he that gilty is . . . . G.CY. 688
is hymself gilty, or despiseth God, and . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
of whiche that thow were never gilty. . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
gylty ayens the kynges real majeste. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
wherfore makestow me gylty by thyne every . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
Which that I fonde me gilty ynne; . . . . . RR. 6394
In that arte thou moste gylty inne. . . . . RR. 7516

**Guilty** *see* **Giltif**

**Guise**
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . . A.Prol. 663
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse. . . . . A.Kn. 993
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal. . . . . A.Kn. 1208
That yeveth hem ful ofte in many a gyse . . . A.Kn. 1253
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1789
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old. . . . . A.Kn. 2125
And, as the gyse was in his contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2137
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,— . . . A.Kn. 2279
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse . . . . A.Kn. 2539
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse . . A.Kn. 2911
Ne how that Emelye, as was the gyse, . . . . A.Kn. 2941
Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise.' . . A.Rv. 4126
He slepeth, and he snoreth in his gyse . . . . B.ML. 790
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn, . . . . F.Sq. 332
In swich a gyse as I have seyd above, . . . . F.Sq. 540
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse. . . . PF. 399
maner or the gyse,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
And I right now have founden al the gise, . . . TC.4. 1370
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . TC.5. 861
As was the gise, y-born was up and doun . . . TC.5. 1650
And that I romede in that same gyse, . . . . LGW.G. 105
That eggith folk in many gise . . . . . RR. 182
To dauncen well koude they the gise, . . . . RR. 789
Wrought was his robe in straunge gise . . . . RR. 839
Floures there were of many gise, . . . . . RR. 899
Five arowis were of other gise, . . . . . RR. 971
Arayed in full noble gyse. . . . . RR. 1212
In sich a gise that he hir kyste . . . . . RR. 1291
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise Of love, . RR. 4292
For men bihoveth in somme gise . . . . . RR. 6605
For I love no man in no gise . . . . . RR. 6989

**Guises**
of god, stablissith many maner gises to thinges that ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60

**Gula**
Sequitur de Gula . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20

**Gulae**
Remedium contra peccatum Gule . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5

**Gullet**
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote. . . C.Pard. 543
Maken thourgh oure golet glide, . . . . . RR. 7046

**Gum**
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree, . . LGW. 121

**Gun**
As swift as pelet out of gonne, . . . . . HF.3. 553
With grisly soune out goth the grete gonne, . . . LGW. 637
Of gynne, gunne, nor skaffaut. . . . . RR. 4176

**Gunne(n)** *see* **Gonne(n)**

**Guns**
Spryngoldes, gunnes, bows and archers, . . . . RR. 4191

**Guts**
That in his guttes carf it so and boot, . . . . B.Mk. 3791
For many a mannes guttes dide he peyne; . . . B.Mk. 3794

**Gutter**
man hadde a ryver or a goter fletynge al . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
Is thorugh a goter by a prive wente . . . . . TC.3. 787
Out at this goter, or that hyt be day.' . . . . LGW. 2705

**Guy**
Of Beves and of sir Gy, . . . . . B.Th. 2089

**Gy-** *see* **Gi-, Gui-**

**Gye**
For as hir list the world than may she gye. . . . A.Kn. 1950
And Juppiter so wys my soule gye . . . . . A.Kn. 2786
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . A.Kn. 2815
And rebel is to hym that al may gye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3046
Which as hir list she may governe and gye, . . . B.Sh. 1286
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . . B.Mk. 3587
Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,— . . . . E.Cl. 75
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye, . . . E.Mch. 1429
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye . . . . G.SN. 136
And if that ye in clene love me gye, . . . . . G.SN. 159
For which our Hoost, as he was wont to gye, . . . I.Pars. 13
Be present, and my song contynue and gye. . . . Anel. 6
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye, . . . Anel. 340
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye, . . . . TC.3. 1747
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye! . . . . TC.5. 546
Algate his fader cart, and gye. . . . . HF.2. 435
This lytel laste book thou gye! . . . . . HF.3. 3
So slyly and so wel I shal me gye, . . . . . LGW. 2045
As wisly he gye alle my joyes here . . . . . Bal.Co. 8

**Gyndes** *see* **Gysen**

**Gysen**
How he destroyed the ryver of Gysen, . . . . D.Sum. 2080

**Gyser** *see* **Gizzard**


## H


**Ha**
'Ha, ha!' quod he, 'for Cristes passioun . . . . A.Co. 4327
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . B.Pri. 1629
Ha! ha! the fox!' and after hym they ran, . . . B.NP. 4571
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . . D.WB. 586
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth game!' . . . TC.1. 868
'Ha a!' quod Troilus so reufully, . . . . . TC.3. 65
'A ha!' quod he, 'lo, so I can, . . . . . HF.2. 357
Ne never ha lovede paramours. . . . . RR. 4657
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought . . RR. 5569

**Ha** *see* **Aha**

**Haberdasher**
An Haberdasshere, and a Carpenter, . . . . . A.Prol. 361

**Habergeon**
Al bismotered with his habergeon, . . . . . A.Prol. 76
Som wol ben armed in an haubergeoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2119
And over that an haubergeoun . . . . . B.Th. 2051

**Habergeons**
werynge . . . of stamyn, or of haubergeons on hire . I.Pars. 1050–5
than of heyres or haubergeons or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5

**Habet**
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5

**Habit**
Bothe habit and eek disposicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1378
In kynges habit wente hir sones two, . . . . . B.Mk. 3533
"In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . D.WB. 342
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
Was thanne myn habit swiche as it is now? . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
the causes and the habyt of thy maladye, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
haddest swich habite of thi thought as . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
hadde maked to the the same habite, . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
torned into the habyte of accusacioun. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
in neyther nother habite, for he not nat al, ne he ne Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
In widwes habit large of samyt broun, . . . . TC.1. 109
In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . . . . TC.1. 170
And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce! . . . TC.2. 222
And she was clad in real habite grene; . . . . LGW. 214
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . . . . LGW. 284
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho . . . . LGW. 1830
In thilke places as they habiten, . . . . . RR. 660
To leve his abite and gone his way; . . . . . RR. 4914
In what habit that ever they go, . . . . . RR. 6153
That wolen in an abit goo, . . . . . RR. 6159
I may wel in her abit go, . . . . . RR. 6167
Abit ne makith neithir monk ne frere, . . . . RR. 6192
I axe nomore but her abite. . . . . RR. 6356
For as thyn abit shewith wele . . . . . RR. 6480
They have abit of hoolynesse, . . . . . RR. 7011
That men shulde humble abit dispise, . . . . RR. 7272
For noon abit in which I go. . . . . RR. 7320
The places there her loves habiten. . . . . RR. 7618

**Habitacle**
in the cloos of thilke lytel habitacle; to the whiche . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40

**Habitacles**
Weren sondry habitacles, . . . . . HF.3. 104

**Habitation**
Disherited of hire habitacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2926
With asses was his habitacioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3406
I trowe his habitacioun be there; . . . . . C.Pard. 689
'Bet is,' quod he, 'thyn habitacioun Be with a leoun D.WB. 775
place to the habitacioun of men. And ye . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
In worldly habitacioun?' . . . . . RR. 6226

**Habound-, Habund-** *see* **Abound-, Abund-**

**Habradate** *see* **Abradates**

**Hack**
And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . A.Kn. 2865

**Hacketh**
On which men hakketh ofte for the nones, . . . TC.2. 1381

**Hacking**
Ne how the hackyng in masonryes . . . . . HF.3. 213 *var*

**Hackney**
His hackeney, which that was al pomely grys, . . G.CY. 559
The hakeney eek that his yeman rood upon . . . G.CY. 562 *var*
Hadde in his stable ony hakeney. . . . . RR. 1137

**Hactenus**
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5

**Had** *(auxiliary vb., specimens)*
And eek his face as he hadde been enoynt. . . . A.Prol. 199
For he hadde geten hym yet no benefice, . . . . A.Prol. 291
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges; . . . A.Prol. 760
Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfit heele, . . A.Kn. 1271
For he hade yeve his gayler drynke so, . . . . A.Kn. 1470
And whan that he had herd Arcites tale, . . . A.Kn. 1577
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3357
As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . . . A.Mil. 3445
Allas,' quod he, 'allas, I ne hadde y-bleynt.' . . . A.Mil. 3753
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almoost mysgoon; . . . A.Rv. 4218
As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . . B.Pri. 1636
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde. . . . . B.Pri. 1866
And yit if I hadde seyd that ye sholde han . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
wrong that they hadden doon to Melibee, . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
Had thou nat toold to wommen thy secree, . . . B.Mk. 3243
In all this world ne hadde been thy peere! . . . B.Mk. 3244
That ye hadde rad his legende as have I. . . . . B.NP. 4311
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne . . . B.NP. 4384
And that the Romayns hadde brend Cartage,— . . B.NP. 4555
And elles, certes, he had been bigyled. . . . . C.Doc. 274
Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee?' . . . C.Pard. 815
They had me yiven hir lond and hir tresoor, . . . D.WB. 204
Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . . . D.WB. 428
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn; . . D.WB. 640
By God! if wommen hadde writen stories, . . . D.WB. 693
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . . D.Sum. 2122
Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . . . E.Cl. 294
Ne hadde soothly knowen ther-bifoore . . . . E.Cl. 689
Wenden ful wel that it hadde be right so; . . . . E.Cl. 751
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . . E.Cl. 1096
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . . E.Mch. 1325
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten, . . . E.Mch. 1438
Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore, . F.Sq. 325
For of hir fader hadde she take leve . . . . . F.Sq. 363
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn. . . . . F.Fkl. 840
In which that they hadde maad hir ordinaunce . . F.Fkl. 903
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . . G.CY. 555
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn, . . G.CY. 681
Allas! he nadde holde hym by his ladel! . . . . H.Mcp. 51
And went his wey whan he hadde sayd. . . . . BD. 191
I had be dolven everydel, . . . . . BD. 222
Gif I nadde red and take keepe . . . . . BD. 224
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . . BD. 228
That had affrayed me out of my slepe . . . . . BD. 296
I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge, . . . . . BD. 311
The houndes had overshete hym alle, . . . . . BD. 383

**Had** *(auxiliary vb., specimens)—Continued*
That hadde y-folwed and koude no good. . . . BD. 390
Thogh ye had lost the ferses twelve, . . . . . BD. 722
I tolde the that I hadde lorn; . . . . . BD. 1302
As hit hadde smyten houres twelve. . . . . BD. 1322
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke, . . . Pity. 9
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . . Mars. 265
For I hadde red of African beforn, . . . . . PF. 107
To me allone hadde been the guerdonyng. . . . PF. 455
maryneres hadden by this I-drawen ip-to hir mouthes. Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
And ofter wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . . TC.1. 125
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . . TC.1. 318
Was this, that she som wight had loved so . . . TC.1. 500
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . . TC.1. 750
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . . . TC.2. 907
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed . . . . TC.2. 1698
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, Ben yolde, . . TC.3. 1210
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, . . TC.3. 1319
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!'— . . . . TC.3. 1614
Allas, I n'hadde y-brought her in her sherte! . . . TC.4. 96
And whan that she had seid him her entente, . . TC.4. 173
And they that hadde knowen her of yore . . . . TC.4. 719
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn, . . TC.4. 976
'Than if I n'hadde spoke, as grace was, . . . . TC.4. 1233
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone . . . TC.5. 645
'Allas, I n'hadde y-trowed on your lore, . . . . TC.5. 736
Which on the morwe she had him bihight . . . TC.5. 1104
He thoughte he misacounted hadde his day, . . . TC.5. 1185
As she hadde ben an hunteresse, . . . . . HF.1. 229
Wenyng hit hadde al be so, . . . . . HF.1. 262
If Adriane ne hadde be. . . . . HF.1. 411
Nadde he me never yit y-sent. . . . . HF.2. 476
As fresshe as men had write hem here . . . . . HF.3. 66
Whan I hadde al this folk beholde, . . . . . HF.3. 195
Hadde on him throwen a vesture, . . . . . HF.3. 235
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 970
Remembring wel what I hadde seen, . . . . . HF.3. 1071
For nadde comfort ben of hire presence, . . . . LGW. 278
And I so slowe! allas, I ne hadde be . . . . . LGW. 840
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle, . . . . . LGW. 1024
And whan they hadde tolde al hire distresse, . . LGW. 1055
'As wolde almychty God that I hadde yive . . . LGW. 1538
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . . . . LGW. 1841
But whoso hadde y-seen his contenaunce, . . . LGW. 2076

**Had** *(other uses, specimens)*
And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys. . . . A.Prol. 67
A Yeman hadde he and servants namo . . . . A.Prol. 101
For he hadde power of confessioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 218
And certeinly he hadde a murye note; . . . . A.Prol. 235
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . A.Prol. 253
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . . . A.Prol. 298
In termes hadde he cass and doomes alle . . . . A.Prol. 323
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; . . . A.Prol. 399
Ful redy hadde he his apothecaries . . . . . A.Prol. 425
Of cloth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt . . . A.Prol. 447
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve, . . . A.Prol. 460
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte, . A.Prol. 554
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee. . . A.Prol. 563
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . . . A.Prol. 639
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . . A.Prol. 663
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . . . A.Prol. 677
Ther as this Emelye hadde hir pleyynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1061
If that I hadde leyser for to seye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1188
That wende and hadde a greet opinioun . . . . A.Kn. 1269
That no man wondred how that he it hadde. . . A.Kn. 1445
And eek his herte hadde compassioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1770
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959
And undernethe hir feet she hadde a moone, . . . A.Kn. 2077
That any hadde of oother avauntage . . . . . A.Kn. 2591
Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, . A.Kn. 2712
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . A.Kn. 2784
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . A.Kn. 2859
Ther as he hadde his amorouse desires, . . . . A.Kn. 2861
And had for yow so greet adversitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 3087
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . . . A.Mil. 3385
And at the laste he hadde of hym a sighte. . . . A.Mil. 3443
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . . A.Mil. 3560
And we han had an il fit al this day; . . . . . A.Rv. 4184
The millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun . . . . A.Co. 4328
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . . A.Co. 4338
Of hem that hadden wronge suspecioun . . . . B.ML. 681
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe; . B.ML. 689
I dar wel seyn hir hadde levere a knyf . . . . B.ML. 1027
For which he hadde alday so greet repair . . . . B.Sh. 1211
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . . . B.Sh. 1333
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond; . B.Sh. 1558
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . . B.Pri. 1696
that hadden lordshipe and maistrie of his . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
surprised and ravysshed, and hadden so greet joye . B.Mel. 2920–5
I hadde levere than a barel ale . . . . . B.Mk. 3083
He hadde of Israel the governaunce; . . . . . B.Mk. 3250
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe. . . B.Mk. 3428
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3468
Why she conquered, and what title had therto, . . B.Mk. 3512
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie, . . . . B.Mk. 3584
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrye, . . B.Mk. 3689
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede, . . B.Mk. 3694
This Nero hadde eek of acustumaunce . . . . B.Mk. 3701

**Had** (*other uses, specimens*)—*Continued*
Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game. . . . B.Mk. 3740
Nat oonly that this world hadde hym in awe . . B.Mk. 3749
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate; . . . B.Mk. 3778
Of honestee yet hadde he remembraunce. . . . B.Mk. 3809
Upon my body, and han had me deed. . . . . B.NP. 4091
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte . . . . B.NP. 4310
No countrefeted termes hadde she . . . . . C.Doc. 51
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . C.Doc. 58
Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce; . . . D.WB. 407
That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . . D.WB. 473
After that day we hadden never debaat. . . . . D.WB. 822
And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous, . . . D.WB. 1154
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . D.WB. 1186
That hadde almoost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . D.Fri. 1574
Thanne hadde I with yow hoomly suffisaunce. . . D.Sum. 1843
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by. . . . D.Sum. 1878
'I have,' quod he, 'had a despit this day, . . . D.Sum. 2176
Thogh I have had in scole swich honour; . . . . D.Sum. 2186
Hadden hir beestes and hir herbergage, . . . . E.Cl. 201
So wise and rype wordes hadde she, . . . . . E.Cl. 438
I have noght had no part of children tweyne, . . E.Cl. 650
And certes, if I hadde prescience . . . . . E.Cl. 659
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Mch. 1479
Yet hadde I never with noon of hem debaat; . . E.Mch. 1496
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name; . E.Mch. 1593
Though he namoore hadde than his sherte.' . . . E.Mch. 1985
But oonly for the love I had to thee; . . . . . E.Mch. 2167
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art; . . . . F.Sq. 251
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, . . . . F.Sq. 572
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . . F.Fkl. 881
His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . F.Fkl. 1395
I hadde wel levere y-stiked for to be, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1476
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?' . . . F.Fkl. 1589
That no desdeyn the Makere hadde of kynde . . G.SN. 41
For though I hadde hem in myne handes two . . G.SN. 249
Hymself he weepe for pitee that he hadde. . . . G.SN. 371
That we hadden in oure matires sublymyng, . . . G.CY. 770
For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow; . G.CY. 864
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde. . G.CY. 876
So semeth it,—for nadde they but a sheete, . . . G.CY. 879
For quyk-silver, that we hadde it anon, . . . . G.CY. 1103
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . H.Mcp. 17
in Paradys and no thyng ne hadden shame . . . I.Pars. 325–30
They had good leyser for to route, . . . . . BD. 172
She had so stedfast countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 832
Had never, I trowe, creature. . . . . BD. 881
In as fer as I had knowyng. . . . . BD. 959
Hit were right gret wonder but ye hadde . . . . Comp.L. 66
That her to seen had every wyght likynge; . . . Anel. 75
That Nature had a joye hir to beholde; . . . . Anel. 80
accused, yit oughte sche han hadde schame . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
hadden any propre or naturel goodnesse . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
thynges ne hadden nevere lordschipe of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
men hadden eyghen of a beeste that . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
philosophris hadden hir congregacioun to desputen)— Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
thei weren I-don, thei hadden power noght . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche . . . . TC.1. 886
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere, . . TC.1. 916
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge . TC.2. 24
On me, but alwey had me in repreve! . . . . TC.2. 419
And after swiche answeres as he hadde, . . . . TC.2. 1350
Yit hadde I levere unwist for sorwe dye."— . . . TC.2. 1509
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief! . . . . TC.3. 864
Ye hadde nevere thing so lief!' quod she.— . . . TC.3. 870
T'honouren hem that hadden worthinesse, . . . TC.3. 1789
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote, . . . TC.4. 583
'What mighte I wene, and I had swich a thought, . TC.4. 1065
That was the cause I first had on you routhe! . . TC.4. 1673
Non other cause, allas, ne hadden ye . . . . . TC.5. 1692
And, for she hadde of him pitee, . . . . . HF.1. 412
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . . HF.3. 64
As faste as that they hadden myght; . . . . . HF.3. 1056
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose, . . LGW. 66
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer, . . . . LGW. 215
For also many vertues hadde shee, . . . . . LGW. 528
That al Egipte hadde in his governyng, . . . . LGW. 581
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste. . . . LGW. 615
Or had in armes many a blody box. . . . . LGW. 1388
Or hadde nede of lodesmen or vitayle; . . . . . LGW. 1488
For in hir fallynge yet she hadde care, . . . . LGW. 1858
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun; . . . . LGW. 1974
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyfe or spere, . . . LGW. 2106
Hadde he not synne that hir thus begylde!— . . . LGW. 2199
Hadden no fantasye to debate, . . . . . Form.A. 51
And cure of soules hadden heere. . . . . RR. 6562

**Haddest** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)
Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe? . . . . A.Rv. 4088
Thou haddest bigeten ful many a creature. . . . B.Mk. 3138
That haddest hym for thy ful freend receyved? . . E.Mch. 2066
Ne never er now ne haddest knowen me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1615
thou haddest chosen for a ryght certein . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
wyst it, thou haddest noght wyst it." . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye Biraft the lif, TC.4. 276

**Haddest** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)—*Continued*
O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be, . . . LGW. 1676
Why ne haddist thou remembred in thy mynde . . LGW. 2717

**Haddest** (*other uses, specimens*)
For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . A.Kn. 2224
And haddest hire in armes at thy wille, . . . . A.Kn. 2387
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.' . . . . A.Kn. 2836
Haddestow as greet a leeve as thou hast myght . . B.Mk. 3136
Noble princesse that never haddest pere! . . . . ABC. 97
And, if thou haddest cunnyng for tendite, . . . PF. 167
nevere ne haddest ne hast ylost any fair . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
thow ne haddest noght what thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
thow haddest in thy youthe dignytees that . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
that thilke thyng that thow haddest for moost precyous Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
therfore thou haddest levere rekne hem . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
haddest swich habite of thi thought as . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
thi-self, that haddest haboundances of . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
haddest that thow noldest nat han had?' . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
plente of thy richesses haddest thilke lakke . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
of whiche thou ne haddest no mynde—"but . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
Although thou haddest never part; . . . . . HF.2. 120

**Haec**
'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
'Hec ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'—Prosa 5 . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
'Hec cum superba.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
'Hec cum philosophia dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Haemonides**
She tolde ek how Hemonides asterte, . . . . . TC.5. 1492

**Haf**
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2428
And by the haspe he haaf it of atones, . . . . A.Mil. 3470
sche hef hir heved heyere, sche percede the . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Hail**
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . A.Mil. 3579
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.' . . . . A.Rv. 4089
For al so siker as cold engendreth hayl, . . . . D.WB. 465
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!' . D.Fri. 1384
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle; . . LGW. 655
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, LGW. 1220
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . Fort. 62
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete, . . . . RR. 2651
She seide: 'Al hayle, my swete freende! . . . . RR. 3219

**Hailes**
And 'By the blood of Crist that is in Hayles,' . . C.Pard. 652

**Hails**
Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . . . HF.2. 459

**Hainselins**
kutted sloppes, or haynselyns, that thurgh hire shortnesse . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5

**Hair**
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn, . . . . A.Prol. 589
This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wex . . . A.Prol. 675
Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse . . . . A.Kn. 1049
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer; . . . . A.Kn. 2006
His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . A.Kn. 2143
His crispe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . . . A.Kn. 2165
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al, . . . . A.Kn. 2289
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . A.Kn. 2415
Cracchynge of chekes, rentynge eek of heer. . . . A.Kn. 2834
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3314
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . A.Mil. 3691
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . A.Rv. 3976
His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun, . . . . . B.Th. 1920
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave, . . . . B.Mk. 3261
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn, . . . D.WB. 304
"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree, . . . D.WB. 344
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . . G.CY. 812
an heer of his heed, ne a moment of an . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
thou mayst nat make an heer whit ne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Upon his berde but litel heer, . . . . . BD. 456
For every heer on hir hede, . . . . . BD. 854
Her ounded heer, that sonnissh was of hewe . . . TC.4. 743
Hir heer that oundy was and crips, . . . . . HF.3. 296
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer, . . . . LGW. 215
His gilte here was corowned with a sonne . . . LGW. 230
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos, . . . LGW. 831
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente? . LGW. 870
Disshevely with hire bryghte gilte here, . . . . LGW. 1315
'Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see, . . . . LGW. 1672
Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere, . . . LGW. 1747
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fressh was hir hewe; . LGW. 1761
And al dysshevelee with hir heere clere, . . . . LGW. 1829
I am betrayed,' and hir heer to-rente, . . . . . LGW. 2188
with in the cercle of thy compas an heer mele; . . Astr. 350–8
But with a furre rough of here, . . . . . RR. 228
And al to-torn lay eek hir here . . . . . RR. 327
Hir heer was as yelowe of hewe . . . . . RR. 539
Crispe was his heer, and eek ful bright, . . . . RR. 824
Hir heer was yelowe, and clere shynyng, . . . . RR. 867
Hir here doun to hir helis wente; . . . . . RR. 1218
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . . RR. 3135

**Haire**
Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!" . . . . C.Pard. 736
Hadde next hire flessh y-clad hire in an haire; . . G.SN. 133
caste awey thyn heyre, than for to caste . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And therto she had on an haire; . . . . . RR. 438

**Halrud**
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd, A.Kn. 2518
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . . A.Mil. 3738
**Halres**
also in werynge of heyres, or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
than of heyres or haubergeons or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
**Hals**
A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys, . . . A.Prol. 555
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte. . . . A.Kn. 1388
With kempe heeris on his browes stoute; . . . . A.Kn. 2134
With flotery berd and ruggy asshy heeres, . . . A.Kn. 2883
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris, . . . A.Rv. 3870
For alle his strengthes in his heeres were; . . . B.Mk. 3248
That in his heeris al his strengthe lay, . . . . B.Mk. 3254
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . B.Mk. 3257
And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres; . . . . B.Mk. 3365
With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . . . B.NP. 4094
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . D.WB. 721
Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres, . . . . D.WB. 953
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . . E.Cl. 379
She bathed bothe hire visage and hire heeres. . . . E.Cl. 1085
And leyde al smothe doun his heres. . . . . BD. 394
Hir gilte heres with a golden thred . . . . . PF. 267
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
The mighty tresses of her sonnissh heres, . . . TC.4. 816
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere . . . . . TC.5. 810
As help me Pallas with her heres clere, . . . . TC.5. 999
And tonges, as on a best ben heres; . . . . . HF.3. 300
**Hait**
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! D.Fri. 1543
'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . D.Fri. 1561
**Halde**
I sal been halde a daf, a cokenay. . . . . A.Rv. 4208
**Halde(n)** *see* **Hold**
**Hale**
For what that oon may hale that other let,— . . . PF. 151
**Haled**
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
**Haleth**
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn. . . . . ABC. 68
folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth hem ayen . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
**Half**
Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, . . . A.Prol. 8
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . A.Prol. 674
Ne take his ese fully half a day, . . . . . A.Kn. 969
But half so wel biloved a man as he . . . . . A.Kn. 1429
That half so greet was never Noees flood. . . . A.Mil. 3518
Lo, Depeford, and it is half wey pryme. . . . . A.Rv. 3906
Savynge a child that was of half yeer age; . . . A.Rv. 3971
The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke . . A.Rv. 4010
He half a busshel of hir flour hath take, . . . . A.Rv. 4093
Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde, . . . A.Rv. 4244
Of half a busshel flour ful wel y-bake. . . . . A.Rv. 4312
The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore, . . B.ML. 3
She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde, . . B.Pri. 1784
That er that he had wered it half a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3315
But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled, . . B.NP. 4289
Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . . . B.NP. 4585
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile, . . . C.Pard. 711
To be refresshed half so ofte as he! . . . . . D.WB. 38
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. . . D.WB. 50
For half so boldely kan ther no man . . . . . D.WB. 227
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; . . . . D.WB. 352
His maister hadde but half his duetee. . . . . D.Fri. 1352
And er that half a furlong wey of space, . . . . D.Sum. 1692
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour . . . . D.Sum. 1856
Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . D.Sum. 1963
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel . . . D.Sum. 2002
As wommen kan, ne kan been half so trewe . . . E.Cl. 937
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1300
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . . . E.Mch. 1428
Nor he Theodomas yet half so cleere . . . . . E.Mch. 1720
And she answerde, half as she were mad, . . . F.Fkl. 1511
But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, . . G.SN. 533
Er we hadde redyn fully half a myle . . . . . G.CY. 555 *var* Hl. 7333
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. . . . . H.Mcp. 118
that half hir shameful privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
half the partie of hire privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Sey thus, on my halfe, that he . . . . . BD. 139
Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . . . . BD. 315
Nor of acorde half so mete; . . . . . BD. 316
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . . BD. 370
'A Goddes half!' quod he, and began: . . . . BD. 757
By half word, ne by countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 1021
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen; . . . . Mars. 111
I not my wytte is halffe a waye . . . . . Anel. 319 *var*
On eyther half of ful grete difference . . . . . PF. 125 *var*
For tarying here, not half that I wolde seye, . . PF. 468
In half a yer, although it were no more . . . . PF. 475
or pleyneth on some halfe ayen the qualite . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
on every halve uppon hir cold deed body, ne no . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
Centauris (half hors, half man), and he . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge, . . . . TC.2. 67
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 509
On His half which that soule us alle sende, . . . TC.2. 1734
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . . TC.3. 344
Neigh half this boke of which hym list enought wryte TC.3. 503 *var*
As half a world, took hede of his preyere; . . . TC.3. 639
I hadde it nevere half so hote as now; . . . . TC.3. 1650

**Half**—*Continued*
To half this wo which that I you devise. . . . . TC.4. 259
It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve!' . . . TC.4. 945
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; . . . . TC.4. 1265
Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1308
That halve Goddes ben of wildernesse; . . . . TC.4. 1545
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. . . TC.5. 147
Than hadde I now not siked half so sore! . . . TC.5. 738
Quod he, 'for half so high as this . . . . . HF.2. 406
Tho saw I al the half y-grave . . . . . HF.3. 46
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . . HF.3. 255
Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought. . . . . HF.3. 833
Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde . . . . . LGW. 245
For they ben half goddys in this worlde here.— . . LGW. 387
Ther nys no woman to him halfe so mete. . . . LGW. 1043
That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse, . . LGW. 1073
That halfe so trewe a man ther nas of love . . . LGW. 1526
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. . . LGW. 1697
And in that ile halfe a day he lette, . . . . . LGW. 2167
That al the worlde to me nys half so lefe, . . . . LGW. 2636
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . Form.A. 11
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . . W.Unc. 5
Compleyne . . . My peynes halve, ne what torment I have, . . . . . Bal.Co. 2
and that oo half declineth southward; . . . . . Astr. 108–15
in two halfe circles, as fro the heved . . . . . Astr. 218–22
excedith his secunde altitude, and take half thilke porcioun . . . . . Astr. 251–8
Take than the half of 8 and adde it . . . . . Astr. 258–62
than and abate half that nombre, and take . . . Astr. 262–6
A lyft half was hir faste by; . . . . . RR. 163
Nought half so pale was Avarice, . . . . . RR. 306
Was never wight yit half so wo . . . . . RR. 312
Noon half so wel and semely, . . . . . RR. 748
Was half to gripe so ententyf, . . . . . RR. 1156
Ne halfe the bounte there with al. . . . . RR. 1444
For evere in which half that ye be . . . . . RR. 1593
Ye may well half the gardyne se; . . . . . RR. 1594
Ne preise I half so well as it, . . . . . RR. 1693
Thyn herte, withoute halfen doole . . . . . RR. 2364
That half my peyne I can not telle, . . . . . RR. 4135
Thou noldist serve hym half a yeer, . . . . . RR. 4654
Not a weke nor half a day, . . . . . RR. 4655
Half his anoy he shal have ay, . . . . . RR. 5281
Ne half so lettred as am I. . . . . RR. 7689
**Half** *see* **Backhalf, Halvendel**
**Halfpenny**
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny, . . . . . D.Sum. 1749
**Halke**
Seken in every halke and every herne . . . . . F.Fkl. 1121
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, . . . . . LGW. 1780
Fer fro these other, up in an halke; . . . . . RR. 464
**Halkes**
And woneth in halkes alwey to and fro, . . . . . G.SN. 311
**Hall**
His table dormant in his halle alway, . . . . . A.Prol. 353
For to han been a marchal in an halle. . . . . A.Prol. 752
Thus was the halle ful of divynynge . . . . . A.Kn. 2521
Whan it was day he broghte hym to the halle, . . A.Kn. 2880
Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge; . . . A.Rv. 3990
That dwelten in this halle of which I seye; . . . A.Rv. 4003
Ful sooty was hir bour, and eek hire halle, . . . B.NP. 4022
Sat on his perche, that was in the halle, . . . . B.NP. 4074
Thus roial, as a prince is in an halle, . . . . . B.NP. 4374
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle, . . C.Doc. 207
Neither in market ne in youre large halle.' . . . D.Sum. 2188
Lat brynge a cartewheel into this halle,—. . . . D.Sum. 2255
Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . E.Cl. 263
But norissed in an emperoures halle. . . . . E.Cl. 399
Hath every chambre arrayed and his halle. . . . E.Cl. 980
Grisilde, as she was bisy in his halle. . . . . E.Cl. 1029
Upon hire heed, they into halle hire broghte, . . . E.Cl. 1119
A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . . . E.Mch. 1890
In halle sit this Januarie and May, . . . . . E.Mch. 1895
Whan ye han been in chambre out of this halle, . . E.Mch. 1922
A squier, that was marchal of his halle, . . . . E.Mch. 1930
That neither in halle, nyn noon oother hous, . . . E.Mch. 2088
In at the halle dore, al sodeynly, . . . . . F.Sq. 80
In al the halle ne was ther spoken a word, . . . F.Sq. 86
By ordre, as they seten in the halle, . . . . . F.Sq. 92
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte. . . . F.Sq. 169
That tregetours withinne an halle large . . . . F.Fkl. 1143
And in the halle rowen up and doun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1145
of the kyngis halle, by whiche I were the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
And whan that she was comen into halle, . . . . TC.2. 1170
For whan a chaumbre a-fire is, or an halle, . . . TC.3. 856
Into the chaumbre up wente out of the halle, . . . TG.4. 732
And eek the halle, and every bour, . . . . . HF.3. 96
And faste comen out of halle, . . . . . HF.3. 224
Ne of the halle eek what nede is . . . . . HF.3. 252
That Fames halle called was, . . . . . HF.3. 267
For-why this halle of whiche I rede . . . . . HF.3. 403
The halle was al ful, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 424
That ther com entryng into the halle, . . . . . HF.3. 437
As they were come into the halle, . . . . . HF.3. 443
Her messanger that was in halle, . . . . . HF.3. 478
That al the halle gan to sowne, . . . . . HF.3. 736
In a corner of the halle, . . . . . HF.3. 1052
At mete, and sitte by him in the halle. . . . . LGW. 1602
She sytte in halle with a sorowful syghte. . . . LGW. 1832
They neither bilden tour ne halle, . . . . . RR. 6571

**Hall** *see* **Guildhall**

**Hallooed**
Y-halowed and rechased faste . . . . . BD. 379

**Hallow**
and, for to halwen mariage, he was at a . . . . I.Pars. 915–20

**Hallowed**
Seint Urban halwed it, as he wel myghte, . . . G.SN. 551
if the chirche be halwed, and man or . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . . TC.3. 268
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . . LGW. 1871

**Hallows**
To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes; . . . A.Prol. 14
'Now God,' quod he, 'and alle his halwes brighte, . B.ML. 1060
And suffreth his wyf to go seken halwes, . . . . D.WB. 657
And alle halwes, have ye, sire chanoun!' . . . . G.CY. 1244
hym ne noon of his halwes; ne they ne . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
of Crist and of alle his halwes. . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
alle his halwes, as doon thise cursede . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
of God and of his halwes; also whan they treten . . I.Pars. 580–5
chirche and alle halwes, and to alle soules; . . . I.Pars. 900–5
By God, and by his halwes twelve, . . . . . BD. 830
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifise; . . . . . LGW. 1310

**Halls**
Myn is the ruyne of the hye halles, . . . . . A.Kn. 2463
Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . . D.WB. 869
To a chambre; and al his halles . . . . . BD. 258
Of braunches were hir halles and hir boures . . . PF. 304
Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles: . . . TC.5. 730
Yit were no paleis chaumbres, ne non halles; . . . Form.A. 41

**Halowed** *see* **Hallooed**

**Halpe** *see* **Heelp**

**Hals**
Thy litel children hangynge by the hals, . . . . B.ML. 73
And elles be I hanged by the hals!' . . . . . E.Mch. 2379
Another day, do hange me by the hals.' . . . . G.CY. 1029
Or jalous, do me hangen by the hals! . . . . . PF. 458
She heng hir-selven by the hals, . . . . . HF.1. 394
And some were brend and some were cut the hals, . LGW.G. 292

**Halse**
And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . . B.Pri. 1835

**Halt**
'It is ful hard to halten unespyed Bifore a crepil, . TC.4. 1457

**Halt** *see* **Holdeth**

**Halteth**
She goth upright, and yet she halt, . . . . . BD. 621

**Halvendel**
And halvendel her holynesse ley a side . . . . B.ML. 713 *var*
Hadde ich or now, ne halvendel the dredel' . . . TC.3. 707
And he not yit made halvendel the fare! . . . . TC.5. 335

**Halves**
On foure halves of the hous aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3481

**Haly**
Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen . . . . A.Prol. 431

**Ham**
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . . A.Rv. 4032

**Hamadryads**
Nymphes, fawnes, and amadriades; . . . . . A.Kn. 2928

**Hameled**
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!'— . . . . TC.2. 964

**Hammer**
With fyle and hamer, prikynge to and fro; . . . A.Kn. 2508
in assay To fir and hamer; myghte no man seye nay, G.CY. 1339

**Hammers**
For as his brothres hamers ronge . . . . . BD. 1163

**Hamper**
For I trowe he can hampre thee. . . . . RR. 6426
And hym punysshe and hampre so . . . . . RR. 6445

**Hampered**
Myght on a day be hampred so . . . . . RR. 1493

**Han** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)
For to han been a marchal in an halle. . . . . A.Prol. 752
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . . A.Kn. 876
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233
And he that bettre sholde han knyt the reyne!' . . A.Rv. 4083
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . . A.Rv. 4122
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . A.Rv. 4305
Thise marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . B.ML. 184
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . . B.ML. 565
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1578
Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . . B.Th. 1895
ye sholde han purchaced the pees . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
Thou woldest han been a tredefowel aright; . . . B.Mk. 3135
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde . . B.Mk. 3610
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257
Or elles ye han falle in freletee, . . . . . C.Doc. 78
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . . C.Pard. 702
He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke! . . . D.WB. 463
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . . D.WB. 578
Whan othere men han ben ful wel at eyse, . . . D.Sum. 2101
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . E.Cl. 280
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe. . . . E.Cl. 378
And folk that ootherweys han seyd of me, . . . E.Cl. 1072
And syn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . E.Mch. 1467
Syn ye han seyd, and herkneth what I seye. . . . E.Mch. 1522
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place, . . E.Mch. 1991
Hem semed han geten hem proteccioun̄s . . . . F.Sq. 56
And therfore in the place they han it laft, . . . F.Sq. 186
He moste han knowen love and his servyse, . . . F.Sq. 280
Why han ye wroght this werk unresonable? . . . F.Fkl. 872
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— . . F.Fkl. 1323

**Han** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)—*Continued*
She wende never han come in swich a trappe! . . F.Fkl. 1341
And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . F.Fkl. 1498
And whan that ye Seint Urban han biholde, . . . G.SN. 179
'In dremes,' quod Valerian, 'han we be . . . . G.SN. 262
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . G.CY. 913
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . . . H.Mcp. 44
haddest that thow noldest nat han had?' . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
thei han lost the voys and the body; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . TC.1. 28
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . . TC.1. 242
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . TC.1. 638
'For alle the folk that han or ben on-live . . . . TC.2. 888
For, sithen ye han herd me somwhat seye, . . . TC.3. 111
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: . . . . TC.4. 80
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383
After your deth, to han ben crowned quene . . . TC.4. 1238
Nought alle the men that han or ben on-live! . . . TC.5. 269
And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; TC.5. 514
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this . . . . TC.5. 1682
For we han wel deserved hit, . . . . . HF.3. 523
We han don neither that ne this, . . . . . HF.3. 642
Which that he wende han loren in the see, . . . LGW. 1048
And of the goddys that ye han forswore, . . . . LGW. 2522
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . . . . Comp.A. 12
the conclusions that han be founde, or . . . . Astr. 1–5

**Han** (*other uses, specimens*)
Som man desireth for to han richesse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1255
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1694
That she, for whom they han this jolitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1807
That han for thee so muchel care and wo, . . . . A.Kn. 2352
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . . A.Mil. 3560
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . A.Rv. 3883
That he for love sholde han his deeth, allas! . . . B.ML. 193
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . . B.ML. 208
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt? . . . . B.ML. 857
Ye han mo slakkere dettours than am I, . . . . . B.Sh. 1603
that in swiche conseillynges fooles han the maistrie.'. B.Mel. 2450–5
ye ne han bretheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
for to han pacience in the thynges that . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
for the trust that ye han in youre richesses . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . B.NP. 4110
And somtyme, at oure prayere, han we leve . . . D.Fri. 1489
We han this worldes lust al in despit. . . . . D.Sum. 1876
Youre maladye is for we han to lyte. . . . . D.Sum. 1962
Thou woldest han oure labour al for noght; . . . D.Sum. 1971
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.' . . . E.Mch. 2383
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . F.Sq. 349
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . F.Fkl. 743
Yet is ther heere, though that we han nat al. . . G.CY. 943
'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . G.CY. 1368
Wele han they cause for to gladen ofte, . . . . PF. 687
folk, mai they neyther han hungir ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit . . . . TC.1. 241
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . . TC.1. 349
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . TC.1. 1006
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede. . . . TC.4. 980
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594
And ther she chees to han hir buryinge. . . . . LGW. 698
That ye han of my dethe, or of my wo, . . . . LGW. 1621
thilke townes han diverse meridians. . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Han** *see* **Have**

**Hand**
And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe. . . . . A.Prol. 108
I seigh his sleves y-purfiled at the hond . . . . A.Prol. 193
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; . . . A.Prol. 399
Upon his feet, and in his hand a staf. . . . . A.Prol. 495
Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche.' . . A.Prol. 783
Ne studieth noght; ley hond to, every man.' . . . A.Prol. 841
His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1387
That thou ne sholdest dyen of myn hond, . . . . A.Kn. 1603
And a cokkow sitynge on hir hand; . . . . . A.Kn. 1930
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959
With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas; . . . . A.Kn. 2080
As for to speke of knyghthod of hir hond, . . . A.Kn. 2103
Upon his hand he bar, for his deduyt, . . . . . A.Kn. 2177
With bowe in honde, right as an hunteresse, . . . A.Kn. 2347
Of armes al the brydel in thyn hond, . . . . . A.Kn. 2376
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2428
And in his hond a swerd ful bright and kene. . . . A.Kn. 2876
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . A.Kn. 2905
With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn . . . . A.Kn. 2907
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse . . . A.Kn. 2911
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . A.Kn. 2953
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord. . . . A.Kn. 3082
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.' . . . A.Kn. 3093
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3624
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Mil. 3811
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . . . A.Rv. 3937
What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?' . . . A.Rv. 4035
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so, . . . A.Rv. 4082
Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . . . A.Rv. 4115
With empty hand men may none haukes tulle; . . . A.Rv. 4134
Unto the cradel, and in his hand it hente, . . . A.Rv. 4212
She gropeth alwey forther with hir hond, . . . . A.Rv. 4222
And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4251
Hir hand ministre of fredam for almesse.'. . . . . B.ML. 168
And she hath this emprise y-take on honde . . . B.ML. 348

**Hand**—*Continued*

That was ful wys and worthy of his hond, . . . B.ML. 579
For which ful ofte he weepe and wroong his hond, . B.ML. 606
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng; . B.ML. 620
An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon, . . . B.ML. 669
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn: . . . . B.ML. 759
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot, . . . B.ML. 890
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone, . . . . B.ML. 909
To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond, . . . . B.Sh. 1557
With grey goshauk on honde; . . . . . B.Th. 1928
And in his hand a launcegay, . . . . . B.Th. 1942
with his hand made contenaunce that . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
but it lith in the wyl and in the hand of . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
For I am perilous with knyf in honde; . . . . B.Mk. 3109
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond, . . . B.Mk. 3227
And saugh an hand, armlees, that wroot ful faste; . B.Mk. 3393
This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste, . . . B.Mk. 3395
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . B.Mk. 3421
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . B.Mk. 3506
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond . . . B.Mk. 3518
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . B.Mk. 3571
By strengthe of hand, or elles by tretee, . . . . B.Mk. 3865
And Malkyn, with a dystaf in hir hand; . . . . B.NP. 4574
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226
He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . . C.Pard. 373
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . . C.Pard. 697
This cursed man hath in his hond y-hent . . . C.Pard. 868
Whiche were me yeven by the popes hond. . . . C.Pard. 922
I wolde I hadde thy coillons in myn hond . . . C.Pard. 952
But sith I hadde hem hoolly in myn hond, . . . D.WB. 211
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde; . . D.WB. 226
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood, . . . . D.WB. 232
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde." . D.WB. 327
Baar I stifly myne olde housbondes on honde, . . D.WB. 380
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde, . . . D.WB. 393
With empty hand men may none haukes lure. . . D.WB. 415
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde. . . . D.WB. 451
I bar hym on honde he hadde enchanted me,— . . D.WB. 575
He yaf me al the bridel in myn hond, . . . . D.WB. 813
And of his tonge, and of his hond also, . . . . D.WB. 815
'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand,' quod she, D.WB. 1009
He hadde a somonour redy to his hond; . . . . D.Fri. 1321
Hadde alwey bawdes redy to his hond, . . . . D.Fri. 1339
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . . D.Fri. 1404
Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight"; . . . D.Sum. 2060
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde, . . . D.Sum. 2066
"Now, wheither have I a siker hand or noon?" . . D.Sum. 2069
And in thyn hand thou shalt it have anon, . . . D.Sum. 2131
And therwithal his hand in his he leith,— . . . D.Sum. 2138
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand doun by my bak,' . D.Sum. 2140
And doun his hand he launcheth to the clifte, . . D.Sum. 2145
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149
And obeisant and redy to his hond . . . . . E.Cl. 66
He by the hand thanne took this olde man, . . . E.Cl. 302
In straunge hand, and this I telle yow alle. . . . E.Mch. 1440
Of mariage, which ye have on honde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1686
And with hire fyrbrond in hire hand aboute . . . E.Mch. 1727
As that she bar it daunsynge in hire hond; . . . E.Mch. 1778
Hath put into hire hand, withouten moore, . . . E.Mch. 1939
Right of hire hand a lettre made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1996
She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twiste, . E.Mch. 2005
But if that he had hond on hire alway; . . . . E.Mch. 2091
That hadde an hand upon hire evermo; . . . . E.Mch. 2103
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2157
Which that I have assured in youre hond, . . . . E.Mch. 2191
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas; . . . . F.Sq. 82
'This mirrour eek, that I have in myn hond, . . . F.Sq. 132
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne, . F.Sq. 313
And took hym by the hond, Seint John to borwe, . . F.Sq. 596
Though it right now were fallen in myn hond, . . . F.Fkl. 684
And craft of mannes hand so curiously . . . . . F.Fkl. 909
And in myn hand youre trouthe plighten ye . . . F.Fkl. 1328
I yow relesse, madame, into youre hond, . . . . F.Fkl. 1533
He nys nat war the feend hath hym in honde: . . . G.SN. 13
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde, . . G.SN. 202
Corones two, the which he bar in honde; . . . . G.SN. 221
I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle, . . . . G.SN. 502
Taake in thyn hand and put thy self therinne . . G.CY. 1120
And in his hand he baar it pryvely, . . . . . G.CY. 1178
'Look what ther is, put in thin hand and grope, . . G.CY. 1236
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1240
And for a contenaunce in his hand he bar . . . G.CY. 1264
Of water. In he putte his owene hand; . . . . G.CY. 1316
And in his sleve, as ye biforen-hand . . . . . G.CY. 1317
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.' . G.CY. 1329
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe. . . . . H.Mcp. 129
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 278
thanne wol I sleen hym with myn hand . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
bereth hym on hond thyng that is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
of the develes hand, by whiche he draweth . . . I.Pars. 830–5
This is that oother hand of the devel . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
The fifthe fynger of the develes hand . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
The hond of God is myghty in . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Or trouthe of any mannes honde. . . . . BD. 935
Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde, . . . . BD. 1018
I fond it in myn honde ful even. . . . . BD. 1328
A compleynte hadde I writen in myn hond, . . . Pity. 43
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne. . . . . ABC. 80
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte . Mars. 83
And girt him with his swerde; and in his honde . . Mars. 100

**Hand**—*Continued*

For he bar hir on honde of trecherye, . . . . Anel. 158
And with her owne hond she gan hit wryte, . . . Anel. 209
Hath of her hande writen in this wyse, . . . . Anel. 352
With that my hond in his he took a-noon, . . . PF. 169
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . PF. 240
With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde. . PF. 256
The kynges hond; the hardy sperhauk eke, . . . PF. 338
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . PF. 372
The formel on your hond, so wel y-wrought, . . . PF. 418
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde, . . PF. 545
in hir right hand, and in hir left hand sche bar a . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
sche leyde hir hand sooftly uppon my breest, and seide: . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
they bare me on hande and lieden that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
a proud ryght hand hath turned hir chaungynge stowndes, . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
myn hand. Thow hast had grace . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
and withdraweth nat hir hand, as many . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
but yif the hand of hym that it bente . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
And aftir that hir hand, myghti . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
O over lyght hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and light . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
light is the hand of Circes the enchaunteresse, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
of his travaile. For it is set in your hand . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
his hand was the more hevy for the goldene . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Into her hand, and with ful humble chere . . . TC.1. 433
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I leye! . . . TC.1. 1053
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, . . TC.1. 1067
And up she ros, and by the hond in hye . . . . TC.2. 88
Whil that he held his blody swerd in honde. . . . TC.2. 203
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde. . TC.2. 217
Yif me your hond; for in this world is non, . . . TC.2. 293
'But that I n'il not holden him in honde; . . . TC.2. 477
Right of myn owne hond write her right now . . TC.2. 1005
Right of her hond! And if that thou n'ilt non, . . TC.2. 1055
Towardes her, but holden him in honde . . . . TC.2. 1222
Eleyne, which that by the hond her held, . . . TC.2. 1604
Withouten hond, me semeth that in toune . . . TC.3. 188
That for to holden longe a man in honde . . . TC.3. 773
But ye ben wis; and this matere on honde . . . TC.3. 937
Or elles, certein, she bar him on honde . . . . TC.3. 1154
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente . . . TC.3. 1185
And by the hond ful ofte he wolde take . . . . TC.3. 1737
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . . TC.4. 39
Making his sort, or beren him on honde . . . . TC.4. 1404
With hauke on honde, and with a huge route . . TC.5. 65
To take her by the hond al sobrely; . . . . . TC.5. 81
Yif me your hond: I am, and shal be ay, . . . TC.5. 152
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leye . . . TC.5. 873
Which I delay, and holde him yit in honde . . . TC.5. 1371
How ye ne don but holden me in honde. . . . . TC.5. 1615
That ye thus n'olde han holden me in honde! . . TC.5. 1680
Of othres hond that either deye sholde. . . . . TC.5. 1764
The whiche Anchises in his honde . . . . . HF.1. 171
That ye han sworn with your right honde, . . . HF.1. 322
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun. . . . . HF.2. 233
For though thou have hem ofte on honde, . . . HF.2. 501
The castel-yate on my right hond, . . . . . HF.3. 204
That no wyght have my name in honde, . . . . HF.3. 787
That as an harpe obeieth to the hond, . . . . LGW. 90
The god of Love, and in his hand a quene, . . . LGW. 213
And in his hande me thoght I saugh him holde . . LGW. 234
And by the hande he helde this noble quene, . . LGW. 241
Than spake she thus: 'Thy woful hande,' quod she, . LGW. 890
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fiedde, . LGW. 942
A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shee; . . . . LGW. 972
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene . . LGW. 1282
He taketh hir in his hande, and forth gooth he . LGW. 2173
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond, . . Form.A. 10
Of this matere that we have on honde. . . . . Buk. 30
thi right honde in taking the height of thinges. . . Astr. 25–32
right honde, and than wol his right side . . . . Astr. 32–40
Upon the wal on hir right honde. . . . . RR. 168
This Avarice hilde in hir hande . . . . . RR. 239
A sauter helde she faste in honde, . . . . . RR. 431
She hadde [in honde] a gay mirrour, . . . . . RR. 567 *em*
Tho wente I forth on my right honde . . . . RR. 729
The daunce; and in his honde holdyng . . . . RR. 922
Ladde on his honde a lady bright, . . . . . RR. 1004
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede . . . . . RR. 1129
For nygart never with strengthe of honde . . . RR. 1175
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys, . . . . . RR. 1198
I went on right honde and on lefte . . . . . RR. 1445
To beren in myn honde aboute, . . . . . RR. 1668
To take it, but myn hond for drede . . . . . RR. 1709
My lyf, my deth is in youre honde, . . . . . RR. 1955
Right and streght on the hande; . . . . . RR. 2264
Of fote or honde, without spekyng. . . . . RR. 2410
Unto that Roser putte an honde. . . . . RR. 3022
To drawe myne herte out of his honde, . . . . RR. 3313
And in his honde a gret burdoun. . . . . RR. 3401

**Hand**—*Continued*
And by the honde withoute doute, . . . . . RR. 3615
This lady brought in hir right honde . . . . RR. 3705
That Venus brought in hir right honde, . . . . RR. 3754
And hente a burdoun in his honde. . . . . RR. 4092
Grete engynes, who were nygh honde. . . . . RR. 4194
It were foly to prece to honde. . . . . RR. 4198
That openyde upon the lyfte honde. . . . . RR. 4220
Is in his hande, I may not chese, . . . . . RR. 4597
And I his man maad with myn honde, . . . . RR. 4681
For he that myght hath in his honde . . . . . RR. 6415
Shulde with his honde and body alway, . . . . RR. 6574
Right in youre honde thus, to bigynne, . . . . RR. 7291
**Hand** *see* **Handwork, Righthand**
**Handis**
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad; . . E.Cl. 376
Dar I non handle for the cruelte, . . . . . TC.4. 772
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe . . . LGW. 2594
**Handleth**
whose toucheth and handleth a womman . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
he fareth lyk hym that handleth the scorpioun . I.Pars. 850–5
**Hands**
Or swynken with his handes and laboure, . . . A.Prol. 186
Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white, . . . . A.Kn. 2874
Another his spere up in his hondes heeld, . . . . A.Kn. 2894
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!' . . . A.Mil. 3287
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge, . . . B.ML. 377
this is to seyn, in hir feet, in hir handes, . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
in which she dwelled, out of the handes . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye, . . . B.Mk. 3214
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen, . . B.Mk. 3531
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3542
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne, . . . C.Pard. 398
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes, . . . C.Pard. 444
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,— . . . D.WB. 261
Right as men may warm wex with handes plye. . . E.Mch. 1430
Up to the hevene his handes he gan holde, . . . F.Fkl. 1024
Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . F.Fkl. 1203
And hente the ymage in hir handes two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1391
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . F.Fkl. 1393
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde; . . . . G.SN. 189
For though I hadde hem in myne handes two . . G.SN 249
Quod this chanoun, 'thyne owene handes two . . G.CY. 1154
And this chanoun it in his handes nam, . . . . G.CY. 1297
in hir handes of al hir tresor.' And mooreover . . I.Pars. 190–5
at every nayl of his handes, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
travaille with his handes in no good . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Right white handes, and nayles rede, . . . . . BD. 954
woven with hir owene handes, as I knewe . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
Natheles handes of some men hadden . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
hadde woven with myn handes; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
in the handes of felonous turmentours . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
sone ther after he most yyve hise handes . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
and taken metes of the handes of folk . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
that is put in the handes of hise servauntes . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
gone crepinge uppon his handes, whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
with your propre handes (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . TC.2. 974
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . TC.2. 1202
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leye: . . . TC.3. 72
To hevene threw, and held his hondes hye: . . . TC.3. 184
Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes . . . TC.3. 1114
His hondes wrong, and seid that was to seye, . . . TC.4. 1171
His enemies and in hir hondes falle. . . . . TC.5. 252
If in the hondes of some wrecche I falle. . . . . TC.5. 705
That bet were it I with mine hondes tweyne . . . TC.5. 1271
For thousandes his hondes maden deye, . . . . TC.5. 1802
She gan to wringe hir hondes two. . . . . HF.1. 299
And eek mo holdyng in hondes, . . . . . HF.2. 184
And on hir handes faste loketh she. . . . . LGW. 2688
'Allas, and shal myn handes blody be? . . . . LGW. 2689
Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 2692
Astrelabie with bothe hondes sadly and . . . . Astr. 301–8
Anoon I wisshe myn hondis bothe. . . . . RR. 96
Ful croked were hir hondis two, . . . . . RR. 202
And smote togyder her hondes two. . . . . RR. 338
And bothe her hondes lorne, fordwyned. . . . . RR. 366
And forto kepe hir hondis faire . . . . . RR. 571
Thanne toke I with myn hondis tweie . . . . RR. 1744
And knelide doun with hondis joynt, . . . . . RR. 2037
Thyn hondis wasshe, thy teeth make white, . . . RR. 2280
I shulde not from his hondis scape. . . . . RR. 3166
With ther propre hondis they wrought, . . . . RR. 6565
With propre hondis and body also, . . . . . RR. 6592
And nevere with hondes labour his nede is. . . . RR. 6688
Swynke he with hondis corporell . . . . . RR. 6757
And not with hondis espirituell. . . . . RR. 6758
With hondis wille I not traveilen, . . . . . RR. 6846
**Hands** *see* **Honden**
**Handwork**
And al his handwerk bothe moore and lesse! . . . D.Fri. 1562
But of his hondwerk wolde he gete . . . . . RR. 6683
**Hang**
And in thy temple I wol my baner honge, . . . . A.Kn. 2410
The rynges on the temple dore that honge, . . . A.Kn. 2422
Thanne shaltow hange hem in the roof ful hye, . . A.Mil. 3565
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . . A.Mil. 3589
That on youre bridel hange on every syde, . . . B.NP. 3985
**Hang**—*Continued*
He bade take hym and honge hym also faste . . C.Doc. 259 *var*
Was demed for to hange upon a tree; . . . . . C.Doc. 271
And for oure owene tresor doon us honge. . . . C.Pard. 790
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . D.Sum. 2242
Another day, do hange me by the hals.' . . . . G.CY. 1029
Or jalous, do me hangen by the hals! . . . . . PF. 458
To peces do me drawe, and sithen honge!' . . . TC.1. 833
Now stint, that ye no lenger on it honge, . . . TC.2. 1242
He n'hath wheron now lenger for to honge. . . . TC.5. 1199
Considryng eek how I hange in balaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 18
distourbith not the instrument to hangen . . . Astr. 25–32
and thilke lyne must hange evene . . . . . Astr. 258–62
**Hang** *see* **An-hang-, To-hange**
**Hanged**
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . A.Kn. 2568
And hadde hem hanged in the rove above; . . . A.Mil. 3837
The remenaunt were honged more and lesse . . . C.Doc. 275 *var*
Is worthy to been hanged on the galwes; . . . D.WB. 658
Hanged hemself for herte despitus. . . . . D.WB. 761
And elles be I hanged by the hals!' . . . . . E.Mch. 2379
theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Were hanged, than I sholde be his baude, . . . TC.2. 353
Jalousye be hanged by a cable! . . . . . Ven. 33
**Hanged** *see* **Heng**
**Hangeth**
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . A.Kn. 2415
Than is this lief that hangeth on the tree. . . . B.Sh. 1340
Youre herte hangeth on a joly pyn! . . . . . E.Mch. 1516
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde . . F.Sq. 156
thinges ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth that oon . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 986
Ful many oon hangith at the laste. . . . . RR. 193
Hangeth upon hir, and trusteth fast, . . . . . RR. 4451
Delite thus hangith, drede thee nought, . . . . RR. 4933
This love so hangeth in balaunce, . . . . . RR. 5321
**Hanging**
A daggere hangynge on a laas hadde he . . . . A.Prol. 392
The silver dropes, hangynge on the leves. . . . A.Kn. 1496
Hangynge by a soutil twynes threed. . . . . A.Kn. 2030
A mantelet upon his shulder hangynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2163
Myn is the stranglyng and hangyng by the throte, . A.Kn. 2458
And gerlandes, hangynge with ful many a flour, . A.Kn. 2937
Into the tubbes, hangynge in the balkes; . . . A.Mil. 3626
Thy litel children hangynge by the hals, . . . . B.ML. 73
Up peyne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . B.ML. 795
With gilte cheynes on hire nekke hangynge. . . . B.Mk. 3554
And by his syde a naked swerd hangyng; . . . . F.Sq. 84
Ben hanging in the hertes of you tweye!'— . . . TC.3. 1140
Unbroiden, hanging al aboute her eres: . . . . TC.4. 817
And Phillis, hangyng for thy Demophon, . . . . LGW. 264
thou must have a plomet hangyng on a lyne, . . . Astr. 258–62
**Hannibal**
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal, . . . B.ML. 290
**Hap**
In any caas that myghte falle or happe; . . . . A.Prol. 585
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede. . . . B.Sh. 1428
And if it so bifalle or happe that . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
Swich hape that he escaped thurgh the rayn, . . . B.Mk. 3928
If that thee happe to comen in oure shire . . . D.Fri. 1401
O sodeyn hape! O thou Fortune instable! . . . E.Mch. 2057
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever this sholde happe, . . F.Fkl. 1342
That is an ingot, if I may han hape; . . . . . G.CY. 1209
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . . . BD. 809
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse, . . . . BD. 1038
And as your hap is shul ye wynne or lese; . . . PF. 402
Thise twenty winter, and wel happen may . . . PF. 473
thinges weren medlede by fortunows hap. . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
yif that thou wenest that hap be anything in any weys; Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
wenest that hap be anything, what is . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
'yif any wyght diffynisse hap in this manere, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
is to seyn that "hap is a bytydynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
that hap nis ryght naught in no wise; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
and I deme al outrely that hap nis, ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
is nat possible that hap be any swich thing . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
may ben clepid other hap or elles aventure . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
it is clepid "hap." Ryght as a man . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
to han makid hap. For yif the tiliere of the . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap, . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
the whiche abreggynge of fortuit hap . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
diffinysshen "hap": hap is an unwar betydinge . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
To sory hap and ye your self in joy . . . . . TC.1. 118 *var*
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace. . . . TC.1. 896
And for-thy if it happe in any wise, . . . . . TC.2. 29
May seyn no bet; swich hap to him hath she, . . TC.2. 1454
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed . . . . TC.2. 1696
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete . . . . TC.3. 1246

**Hap**—*Continued*
Thoughte in his herte, 'Happe how happe may, . . TC.5. 796
Paraunter thanne so it happen may, . . . . . TC.5. 991
And thogh it happen me rehercen eft . . . . . LGW. 78
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he, . . . LGW. 1773
Experience shal thee teche, so may happe, . . . Buk. 22
And if so be it happe thee, . . . . . RR. 2523
And but in happe is the getyng. . . . . RR. 3284
And wynnen on it, such happe may be; . . . . RR. 5914
Or for right nought, so happe may, . . . . . RR. 5937
With sory happe, to youre bihove? . . . . . RR. 7582

**Happed**
But to theffect. It happed on a day,— . . . . A.Kn. 1189
And on a day it happed in a stounde, . . . . A.Rv. 3992
And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . . B.NP. 4177
And whan he cam, hym happede *par chaunce* . . C.Pard. 606
And with that word it happed hym, *par cas*, . . C.Pard. 885
Now wol I tellen forth what happed me. . . . . D.WB. 563
And happed that, allone as she was born, . . . D.WB. 885
And in his wey it happed hym to ryde . . . . D.WB. 989
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379
And happed as they wente by the weve, . . . . D.Sum. 2027
Nathelees it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960
Of aventure happed hire to meete . . . . . F.Fkl. 1501
'Hit happed that I cam on a day . . . . . BD. 804
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . . Mars. 142
Agon, it happed me for to be-holde . . . . . PF. 18
And in the see hit happed hem to mete. . . . . LGW. 634
So happede hyt that at a skarmysshynge, . . . . LGW. 1910
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . . . LGW. 1967

**Happen** *see* **Hap**

**Happeneth**
Atte last it hapneth as it may . . . . . RR. 5639

**Happeth**
love, as it happeth ofte. Ther comen . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
wherfore it happeth many tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
and happeth outher while that as soone is . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
For his honour, as ofte it happeth so, . . . . F.Sq. 592
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it. . . . . G.CY. 649
And wite ye how? Ful ofte it happeth so . . . . G.CY. 906
The moore harm is, it happeth ofte so, . . . . H.Mcp. 201
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . . . PF. 10
'Though I be nice! It happeth often so . . . . TC.1. 625
As alday happeth, after anger, game,— . . . . TC.4. 1563
But as in love alday it happeth so, . . . . . LGW. 1250
To Athenes, of the which hyt happeth thus, . . . LGW. 1897
Whan any chaunge happith gode. . . . . RR. 264

**Happy**
be right happy, that is to seyn, if thou be . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
"Wel happy and blessed been they . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
Right as his happy day was, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 621
Received hath the happy falling strook, . . . . TC.2. 1382
And riche, and happy unto love. . . . . HF.3. 667

**Haps**
Of al happes the alder-beste, . . . . . BD. 1278
by foolysscbe happes and fortunows, or . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
underput to the folye of thise happes . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
emplieth many fortunel happes or maneris; . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
the whiche wandrynge happes natheles . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Harbingers**
By herbergeours that wenten hym biforn; . . . B.ML. 997

**Harbor**
His herberwe and his moone, his lodemenage, . . A.Prol. 403
At ones in this herberwe as is now; . . . . . A.Prol. 765
Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny. . . . . A.Rv. 4119
Ther was no roumer herberwe in the place. . . . A.Rv. 4145
As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe; . . . F.Fkl. 1035
he hath nede of clothyng and herberwe, he hath nede of . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
To herberwe briddes many oon, . . . . . RR. 491
Shortly, I wole herberwe me . . . . . RR. 6145
But what herberwe that ever I take . . . . . RR. 6201
As we be wonte, herborowe we crave . . . . . RR. 7493
Go herber yow elles-where than heere, . . . . RR. 7584

**Harbor** *see* **Herbergage**

**Harbored**
And Constance hath so long herberwed there . . B.ML. 536 *var*
that was wont to sleen his gestes that herberweden in his hous, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
Have I therfore herberd yowe . . . . . RR. 7580

**Harborest**
A sory geste . . . Thou herberest then in thyne inne, RR. 5107

**Harboring**
For herberwynge by nyghte is perilous. . . . . A.Co. 4332

**Hard**
For many a man so harde is of his herte . . . . A.Prol. 229
His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . A.Kn. 2135
'Considereth eek how that the harde stoon . . . A.Kn. 3021
And heeld hire harde by the haunche bones, . . . A.Mil. 3279
And shook hym harde and cride spitously, . . . A.Mil. 3476
He priketh harde and soore as he were mad. . . . A.Rv. 4231
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt? . . . B.ML. 857
And hire embraceth harde and kiste hire ofte. . . B.Sh. 1393
so hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
that hath over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . B.Mel. 2885–90
hard thyng and right perilous that a man . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Out of the harde bones knokke they . . . . . C.Pard. 541
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271

**Hard**—*Continued*
My lord is hard to me and daungerous, . . . . D.Fri. 1427
Ful hard it is, with flesshhook or with oules . . . D.Sum. 1730
For it is hard to yow, as I suppose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1791
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace, . . . D.Sum. 2228
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . . E.Cl. 228
It had been hard this reuthe for to se; . . . . . E.Cl. 562
The whiche to me were hard now for to fynde. . . E.Cl. 851
It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . . . E.Cl. 1164
That hath an herte as hard as any stoon, . . . E.Mch. 1990
She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twiste, . . . . . E.Mch. 2005
'Ther I was bred, allas! that harde day,— . . . F.Sq. 499
It were ful hard by ordre for to seyn . . . . . G.SN. 358
Which were ful hard for any that is heere . . . G.CY. 606
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . . . G.CY. 665
Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard; . . G.CY. 873
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace, . . G.CY. 1189
armes, and harde synwes; and slouthe . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
harde thynges and grevouse thynges by . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
Of coveitise comen thise harde lordshipes . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
Allas! whan shal that harde wyt amende? . . . Comp.L. 101
And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . Anel. 238
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . PF. 2
And ful of torment and of harde grace, . . . . PF. 65
The hedis in the well and with harde file . . . PF. 215 *var*
'Ful hard were hit to preven by resoun . . . . PF. 534
ben waxen hard in swellynge by perturbacions . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
wrecchide wepynges; and she is so hard . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
teer ne wette his face, but he was so hard-herted . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And yet the harde thinges, as stones, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
holden . . . togidre ryght faste and harde, and defenden hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
hard and wondirful to graunte; but I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
harde thinges, for that thei scholden . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
Hercules is celebrable for his harde travaile. . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
by a more hard doute than I was.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
That certeynly no more harde grace . . . . . TC.1. 713
Ful hard were it to helpen in this cas; . . . . TC.1. 836
Aught harde, or make a proces any while, . . . TC.2. 268
That ye to him of hard now ben y-wonne, . . . TC.2. 1236
And hard was it your herte for to grave, . . . TC.2. 1241
And, how-so she hath hard ben her-biforn, . . . TC.2. 1271
Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . TC.3. 148
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . . . TC.3. 934
N'is neither hard, ne skilful to withstonde.'— . . TC.3. 938
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . TC.3. 1357
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . TC.3. 1531
How mighte I have in that so hard an herte? . . TC.4. 95
That in this world ther n'is so hard an herte, . . TC.4. 1140
'Lo, Troilus, men seith that hard it is, . . . . TC.4. 1373
'It is ful hard to halten unespyed . . . . . TC.4. 1457
To make lythe of that was hard. . . . . HF.1. 118
For hard langage, and hard matere . . . . . HF.2. 353
This Eolus, with harde grace, . . . . . HF.3. 496
That lovyth paramours to harde and hote. . . . LGW.G. 260
Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . . . LGW. 709
And al hir tempest and hire harde cas, . . . . LGW. 1056
Alcathoe besegeth harde and longe; . . . . . LGW. 1902
And that hath she so harde and sore y-boght, . . LGW. 2483
And han ful often many an harde myschaunce, . . Ven. 47
In fredom; for ful hard is to be bonde. . . . . Buk. 32
ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . . Astr. 1–5
curiouse endityng and harde sentence is . . . . Astr. 5–11
in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe . . . Astr. 145–50
Hard is the hert that loveth nought . . . . . RR. 85
In worlde nys wyght so harde of herte . . . . RR. 333
Which harde and hevy ben with-all. . . . . RR. 2390
Myne harme is harde, withouten wene, . . . . RR. 2595
But it is harde to come therto, . . . . . RR. 2613
The peyne is hard out of mesure, . . . . . RR. 3279
His peyne is harde, ye may see lo, . . . . . RR. 3520
His herte is hard that wole not meke, . . . . . RR. 3541
For he hath hadde full hard penaunce, . . . . RR. 3561
For he is hard and fell of thought, . . . . . RR. 3581
The stoon was hard of ademant, . . . . . RR. 4181
But Love is of so hard assay, . . . . . RR. 4350
Have herte as hard as dyamaunt, . . . . . RR. 4385
For I endure more harde penaunce . . . . . RR. 4406
To the olde wyf, that kepte so harde . . . . . RR. 5855
That to hard is the aperceyvyng. . . . . RR. 6318 *em*

**Harded**
And how and whanne it sholde y-harded be, . . . F.Sq. 245
the weighte of the snowh, I-hardid by the cold, Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5

**Harder**
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . . . E.Mch. 1754
Quod she, 'but yit it harder is to me . . . . . TC.4. 905
Though ye ben harder then is any stone.' . . . LGW. 2554
It was [the] harder hir to gile. . . . . RR. 4294

**Hardest**
'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis: . . . . TC.2. 729

**Hardily**
For, hardily, she was nat undergrowe. . . . . A.Prol. 156
And hardily they dorste leye hir nekke, . . . . A.Rv. 4009
And so wolde al the covent hardily; . . . . . D.Sum. 2285
As fer as resoun axeth hardily. . . . . E.Cl. 25
Alle othere manere yiftes hardily, . . . . . E.Mch. 1312
Yit shul we wommen visage it hardily, . . . . E.Mch. 2273
Hardely, your love was wel beset, . . . . . BD. 1042
Leveth thanne, and sleeth me hardely . . . . Comp.L. 113
I dar wel affermen hardely that, yif tho . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
For hardily the werste of this is do; . . . . . TC.2. 304
Ye hardily, right in thy beste gere, . . . . . TC.2. 1012
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardily . . . . TC.2. 1425
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily: . . . . TC.2. 1717
Unto the fulle diden hardily, . . . . . TC.3. 213
'And hardily ne dredeth no poverte, . . . . . TC.4. 1520
'And, hardily, this wind, that more and more . . TC.5. 673
She hath y-nough to done, hardily, . . . . . TC.5. 1124
'But, hardily, it n'is not al for nought . . . . . TC.5. 1164
That hardily thou wolt thyselven seye . . . . TC.5. 1306
Wol do eftsones, hardily." . . . . . HF.1. 359
Whiche hardely that false ne bene, . . . . . RR. 4
She nolde, I dar seyn hardelye, . . . . . RR. 270
Quod Love, 'and that full hardyly!' . . . . . RR. 7337

**Hardiment**
'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment . . . TC.4. 533
For Love me yaf sich hardement . . . . . RR. 1827
That thou ne haddest noon hardement . . . . RR. 2487
For thurgh hym had I hardement . . . . . RR. 3392

**Hardiness**
Beautee ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1948
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . . B.ML. 939
he that thurgh the hardynesse of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
herte and thurgh the hardynesse of hymself . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
To speke of strengthe, and therwith hardynesse; . . B.Mk. 3210
That no wight passed hire in hardynesse, . . . . B.Mk. 3440
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse. . . . . D.WB. 612
Asseureth us and yeveth us hardinesse . . . . E.Cl. 93
by hardynesse of heigh lordshipe, or by . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
of body and worldly hardynesse causeth . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
Fool-hardinesse, Flatery and Desyr, . . . . . PF. 227
Ther n'as a man of gretter hardinesse . . . . . TC.1. 566
To don that thing, as well as hardinesse; . . . . TC.2. 634
And this encres of hardinesse and might . . . . TC.3. 1776
And of discrecion, and of hardynesse, . . . . . LGW. 611
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse, . . LGW. 892
That shull shewe her hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5854
Agaynes Drede shall Hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5861

**Harding**
They speken of sondry hardying of metal, . . . F.Sq. 243

**Hardly** *see* **Hardily**

**Hardness**
seyn, hardnesse of herte in wikkednesse, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
is the hardnesse of the devel. . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
suffre noon hardnesse ne no penaunce; . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
nat suffre noon hardnesse, ne penaunce, . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Doth such hardnesse to his creature. . . . . Mars. 232
For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse . . . TC.2. 1245

**Hardnesses**
ayeinward to good folk hardenesses, and . . . . Bo.4.p.5. 1425–30

**Hards**
That not of hempe ne heerdis was; . . . . . RR. 1233

**Hardy**
Hardy he was, and wys to undertake: . . . . . A.Prol. 405
The faire, hardy queene of Scithia, . . . . . A.Kn. 882
That been so hardy for to fighten heere . . . . A.Kn. 1711
Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage, . . . A.Kn. 1945
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . A.Kn. 2586
His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught; . . . A.Kn. 2649
Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye . . . A.Rv. 3957
That in the castel noon so hardy was . . . . B.ML. 752
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free, . . . B.Sh. 1366
Or be so hardy to hire to trespace, . . . . . B.Mk. 3093
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy. . . . . B.Mk. 3106
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free, . . . B.NP. 4104
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye . . . . B.NP. 4229
No wedded man so hardy be tassaille . . . . . E.Cl. 1180
And therto he was hardy, wys, and riche, . . . . F.Sq. 19
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . G.CY. 1347
And therto also as hardy be . . . . . BD. 1063
But to yow, hardy knyghtes of renoun, . . . . Mars. 272
For I am not so hardy, ne so wood, . . . . . Comp.L. 85
Ipolita, his wyf, the hardy quene . . . . . Anel. 36
The bildere ook and eek the hardy asshe; . . . . PF. 176
The knynges hond; the hardy sperhauk eke, . . . PF. 338
So hardy was to her to write; and seyde . . . . TC.2. 1074
Helpeth an hardy man to his emprise, . . . . . TC.4. 601
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus . . . . TC.5. 802
Yong, fressh, and strong, and hardy as lioun, . . . TC.5. 830
For love made hir so hardy in this caas; . . . . LGW. 803
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche; . . . LGW. 1528
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he, . . . LGW. 1773
What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte? . . LGW. 1800
He were full hardy, out of drede. . . . . RR. 1038
That noon shulde hardy be ne bolde, . . . . . RR. 3061
Thanne waxe I hardy forto telle . . . . . RR. 3083
If I were hardy to come neer . . . . . RR. 3365
Ne shulde not have be hardy, . . . . . RR. 3850
No man so hardy, ne so wight, . . . . . RR. 4761
But hardy folk and stronge in dede. . . . . RR. 7352

**Hare**
Of prikyng and of huntyng for the hare . . . . A.Prol. 191
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare, . . . A.Prol. 684
By God, than woot a cokkow or an hare. . . . . A.Kn. 1810
As, in a fourme, sit a wery hare . . . . . B.Sh. 1294
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare; . . B.Th. 1886
Ye, bothe bukke and hare; . . . . . B.Th. 1946
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare, . . D.Fri. 1327
the hare was nat agast of the hound, whiche . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
But "as a blynd man stert an hare"; . . . . . HF.2. 173

**Hark**
Herke what is the sentence of the wise: . . . . B.ML. 113
Herke this conseil, for thy sikernesse, . . . . B.ML. 425
Herke eek lo which a sharp word for the nones . . D.WB. 14 *var*
Deffie Theofraste and herke me. . . . . E.Mch. 1310
And herke why, I sey nat this for noght, . . . . E.Mch. 1323
Now herke frende for thus it stant with me . . . TC.1. 602 *var*
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde . . . TC.1. 1030
To herken of your book ye preisen thus. . . . . TC.2. 95
To thee: now herke, by thy trouthe! . . . . . HF.2. 105
Now herke what y wol the lere . . . . . HF.2. 256 *var*
Herke wel hyt is not rouned . . . . . HF.2. 522 *var*
This song to herken I dede al myn entent, . . . . LGW.G. 139
Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . . . LGW. 343

**Hark** *see* **Hearken**

**Harketh**
Herketh this word, beth war, as in this cas: . . . D.Fri. 1656
But in this cas herketh what I shal seye. . . . . G.CY. 1011

**Harlot**
He was a gentil harlot and a kynde; . . . . . A.Prol. 647
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . . A.Rv. 4268
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde, . . . . D.Sum. 1754
'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
dronkelewe harlot!' and so forth, thanne . . . . I.Pars 625–30

**Harlotries**
And that was moost of synne and harlotries. . . . A.Prol. 561

**Harlotry**
Lat be thy lewed, dronken harlotrye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3145
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two. . . . . A.Mil. 3184
To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare, . . . . . D.Fri. 1328
Thanne shal he knowen al hire harlotrye . . . . E.Mch. 2262
wommen that consenten to hire harlotrie . . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Harlots**
namely thilke harlottes that haunten . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
These theves and these smale harlotes; . . . . RR. 191
My Kyng of Harlotes shalt thou be, . . . . . RR. 6068

**Harm**
But greet harm was it, as it thoughte me, . . . A.Prol. 385
The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote, . . A.Prol. 423
But stonde he moste unto his owene harm, . . . A.Mil. 3830
And turned al his harm unto a jape; . . . . . A.Mil. 3842
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . . A.Rv. 4203
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . . . . A.Co. 4409
O hateful harm! condicion of poverte! . . . . . B.ML. 99
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal, . . . B.ML. 290
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde. . . B.ML. 427
Crist, which that is to every harm triacle, . . . B.ML. 479
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . . B.ML. 829
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. . B.ML. 889
That of youre harm as giltelees am I, . . . . . B.ML. 1062
dooth . . . good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten . B.Mel. 2240–5
"He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and . . B.Mel. 2360–5
cause, harm or damage may bityde. . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
'He seith, "Ne yeldeth nat harm for harm, . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
dooth thee harm, and blesse hym that seith to . . B.Mel. 2480–5
seith to thee harm." And in manye othere places . B.Mel. 2480–5
and that were harm, for by the vengeance takynge been . . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
shall have greet harm.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
wise is it resoun that he have harm that . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
though it harme hym, it is no wonder; . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
that it myghte greetly harme me though . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
wrong or harm-doynge to any . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
he do harm to another wight: this is to . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
unto the harm of another persone. . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
profit to the harm of another man. . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
The harm of hem that stoode in heigh degree, . . B.Mk. 3182
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne! . . . . B.NP. 4456
If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye. . . . . B.NP. 4477
Men han ful ofte moore harm than prow. . . . C.Pard. 300
Ne dooth unto an oold man noon harm now, . . . C.Pard. 745
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke; . . D.WB. 772
It is greet harme and certes greet pitee . . . . D.Sum. 2015
They been so knyt ther may noon harm bityde, . . E.Mch. 1391
So muchel broken harm, whan that hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1425
If that he deyde, it were harm and routhe; . . . E.Mch. 1908
To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!' . . . E.Mch. 2310
Withouten harm, til ye be ther yow leste, . . . F.Sq. 125
Of oother harm it nedeth nat to speke, . . . . F.Sq. 453
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.' . . . . F.Sq. 494
Swich harme I felte for he ne myghte bileve! . . F.Sq. 583
That he had felt as muche harm as I, . . . . . F.Sq. 586
Greet was the sorwe for the haukes harm . . . F.Sq. 632
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.' . . F.Fkl. 1486
Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte. . . . G.CY. 1075
The moore harm is, it happeth ofte so, . . . . H.Mcp. 201
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo. . . H.Mcp. 202
And may nat doon so greet an harm as he, . . . H.Mcp. 232
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; H.Mcp. 337

**Harm**—*Continued*

serven oother but of harm and torment. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
Horrour is alwey drede of harm that . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
knowynge good and harm.' . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
of the harm or of the bountee that he hath . . . I.Pars. 390–5
harm that he hath doon. Insolent is he . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
so deere to harm of the peple, nat . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
othere mennes harm. This synne is platly agayns . I.Pars. 480–5
mannes harm; and that is proprely lyk . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of mannes harm. . I.Pars. 490–5
gladly and herkne gladly to the harm . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
a mannes harm that was pryvee, or bereth . . . I.Pars. 505–10
wol they seyn harm, and grucche and . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
word, ne harm in his body, ne in his . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
hem that speke yow harm, and eek for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
thurgh which he wole harm to hym that . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
For soothly, almoost al the harm that any . . . I.Pars. 555–60
may be seyd every maner power or harm. . . . I.Pars. 615–20
outher he repreveth hym by som harm of . . . I.Pars. 620–5
repreve hym by harm of peyne, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
it dooth noon harm to no wight, ne seith, ne for . I.Pars. 655–60
for noon harm that men doon or seyn he ne . . . I.Pars. 655–60
wrooth for noon harm that is doon to . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
harm in his body. That suffred Crist . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
and joye of harm. Certes this is a . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
mooder of alle harm, certes necligence is . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
The thridde harm is the filthe thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
For wel hit feled the herte hadde harme; . . . . BD. 491
My good is harm, and ever mo . . . . . BD. 603
As for hir ther was al harm hyd; . . . . . BD. 931
What harm was, or elles she . . . . . BD. 996
Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . . . . BD. 1266
His mortal harm in which he is y-falle; . . . . Pity. 61
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? Mars. 192
Thogh I non other harm ne drede felte. . . . . Mars. 217
And yet desireth that myn harm be more? . . . Anel. 240
suffriden the harm. (Glosa. Whan . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
yit this encrees of harm, that the gessynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
the tother is ful of harm. What ryght . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
a deppere felyng of harm. (This is to seyn, that . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
any charge of harm that myghte byfalle, the . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
as a deffendour myghty to suffren harm? . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
doon harm to gode men, certes a gret . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
to good ne to harm), but [ther] constreyneth hem certein . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . . TC.1. 333
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . . TC.1. 347
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . . TC.1. 409
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . TC.1. 411
May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde; . . TC.1. 839
That toucheth harm or any vilanye; . . . . . TC.1. 1033
Than is it harm ye liven by my trouthe! . . . . TC.2. 350
If that I mente harm or vilanye! . . . . . TC.2. 438
And for the harm that mighte ek falle more, . . . TC.2. 454
And to non harm of you, thus am I driven. . . . TC.2. 576
To speke us harm, ek men ben so untrewe, . . . TC.2. 786
But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewe! . . . . TC.2. 789
And coye hem, that they seyn non harm of me; . . TC.2. 801
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . TC.2. 803
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . TC.2. 840
To harm of you! What list you thus to make? . . TC.2. 1148
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live! . TC.2. 1608
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm . . TC.2. 1649
And for the harm that in the world is now . . . TC.3. 325
For wise ben by foles harm chastised. . . . . TC.3. 329
Thy fader prey al th'ilke harm disturne . . . . TC.3. 718
What harm they don, for now live I too longe! . . TC.3. 805
The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare! . . . . TC.3. 861
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; . . . TC.3. 913
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . TC.3. 1012
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne. . . . . TC.3. 1158
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene? . . . TC.3. 1164
For if thou be, certein, it wol thee harme. . . . TC.3. 1631
To speke her harm; and, if they on her lye, . . . TC.4. 20
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . . TC.4. 55
Out of my sorwful body harm ther non is, . . . TC.4. 843
That feleth harm and smert in every veyne, . . . TC.5. 417
But he was slayn, allas, the more harm is, . . . TC.5. 936
He seide, his harm was al aboute his herte. . . . TC.5. 1225
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is: . . TC.5. 1376
That every harm, that any man . . . . . HF.1. 99
Allas, what harme doth apparence, . . . . . HF.1. 265
But, welaway! the harm, the routhe, . . . . . HF.1. 383
As thou noon harm shalt have of this; . . . . . HF.2. 69
Thou shalt non harm have trewely.' . . . . . HF.2. 537
Good ne harm, ne that ne this.' . . . . . HF.3. 476
Speke of hem harm and shrewednesse, . . . . . HF.3. 537
The harme, the gretest wikkednesse, . . . . . HF.3. 723
As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . LGW. 378
That never harm agylte ne deservede . . . . LGW. 2385
That al nys harm in her ymagynyng. . . . . Ven. 36
And ye that mowen al myn harm amende, . . . . Purse. 25
Of good and harme to many wightes, . . . . . RR. 17
For colde myght elles don hir harme. . . . . RR. 410
May therwith doon grete harme and wo. . . . . RR. 961
But she hym holpe his harme to aswage, . . . . RR. 1230
Noon harme ne slight in hir entente, . . . . . RR. 1286

**Harm**—*Continued*

In hem I felte bothe harme and goode; . . . . RR. 1922
But hyde thyne harme thou must alone, . . . . RR. 2395
Myne harme is harde, withouten wene, . . . . RR. 2595
To suffre ech harme that men devise . . . . . RR. 2773
Of all this harme to make an ende. . . . . RR. 2918
And if ye harme hym, ye done amys. . . . . RR. 3560
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me. . . . . RR. 4585
Wymmen the harme they bien full sore, . . . . RR. 4839
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 4841
I may have harme and shame bothe; . . . . . RR. 6086
But gretter harme bitideth thee . . . . . RR. 6287
I yeve not of her harme a bene, . . . . . RR. 6464
Than for to speken harme, parde; . . . . . RR. 7512
For if he thoughte harme, parfaye, . . . . . RR. 7551
That seith hym harme, if he wote it, . . . . . RR. 7613
Han seid such harme and shame now, . . . . . RR. 7646

**Harmed**

Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . . . BD. 930
ben harmed or amanuced outher be pryve . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
That sore I dradde to harmed be. . . . . RR. 1714

**Harmful**

Harmful than she was in doyng. . . . . BD. 994

**Harmfully**

and cast awey hir that pleyeth so harmfully. . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80

**Harming**

In harming of my-self, or in repreve? . . . . . TC.2. 1140

**Harmless**

And, for to passen harmlesse of that place, . . . LGW. 2664

**Harmony**

Through syngyng of hir armonye. . . . . BD. 313
In this world heer, and cause of armonye. . . . PF. 63
With voys of aungel in her armonye; . . . . . PF. 191
Th'erratik sterres, herkning armonye . . . . . TC.5. 1812
Of songes ful of armonye, . . . . . HF.3. 306
Discordaunt ever fro armonye, . . . . . RR. 4247

**Harms**

Infinite harmes been in this mateere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1259
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biwreye; . . . A.Kn. 2229
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele, . . A.Kn. 2232
is roote of alle harmes; and trust wel that . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
the wise man that dredeth harmes . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
escheweth harmes, ne he ne falleth into . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
by poverte come ther manye harmes and . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
harmes and perils that been in werre; . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
roote of all harmes." And therfore it . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
general roote of alle harmes, for of this . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
and of the harmes that cometh of pride, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
ydelnesse that is the yate of alle harmes. . . . I.Pars. 710–5
Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . . I.Pars. 735–40
manye harmes. First, brekynge of feith; . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
to remoeven harmes, and to han thynges . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
the harmes that y have, and sorwe hath . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
to the harmes that I have ther bytideth . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
wrecches felen the harmes that thei . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
doth so cruele harmes. Certes the remembreth . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
grete harmes and destruccioums weren I-doon . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
leden hem. But with how grete harmes . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . TC.1. 614
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . TC.2. 470
And if I may your harmes not redresse, . . . . TC.5. 139
Thou myghtist, as the harmes telle . . . . . RR. 2749
Of all thyne harmes thei shall be leche: . . . . RR. 2944

**Harness**

Hem for to strepe of harneys and of wede, . . . A.Kn. 1006
And bryngen harneys right ynough for thee,— . . A.Kn. 1613
Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . . A.Kn. 1630
He carieth al the harneys hym biforn: . . . . A.Kn. 1634
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140
Of hors and harneys noyse and clateryngе . . . . A.Kn. 2492
Ther maystow seen divisynge of harneys . . . . A.Kn. 2496
Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . . . A.Kn. 2696
(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys); . A.Kn. 2896
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,— . . . A.Mil. 3762
That hath swich harneys as I to yow tolde, . . . D.WB. 136
cause of hem; in to curious harneys, as . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
the ridynge of Goddes sone of hevene and of his harneys I.Pars. 435–40
hadde noon oother harneys but the poure . . . I.Pars. 435–40
and swiche manere harneys. . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
Out of thy bedde, and harneyse thee, . . . . . RR. 2647
Her harneys nygh hem was algate; . . . . . RR. 7475

**Harnessed**

Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere; . . . A.Prol. 114

**Harnesses** *see* **Harness**

**Harp**

With harpe, and pipe, and symphonye, . . . . B.Th. 2005
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, . . . . D.WB. 457
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . . H.Mcp. 268
Artow like an asse to the harpe? Why . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . . TC.1. 731
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . . . TC.2. 1031
Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . TC.2. 1033
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . . . HF.2. 265
Eek, whan men harpe-strynges smyte, . . . . . HF.2. 269
Or Ariones harpe fyn, . . . . . HF.2. 497
Ther herde I pleyen on an harpe . . . . . HF.3. 111

**Harp**—*Continued*
That as an harpe obeieth to the hond, . . . . LGW. 90
To harpe and gitterne, daunce and play; . . . . RR. 2322
**Harper**
'For though the beste harpour upon live . . . . TC.2. 1030
Sat the harper Orion . . . . . HF.3. 115
**Harpers**
And other harpers many oon. . . . . HF.3. 117
And smale harpers with her glees, . . . . . HF.3. 119
**Harpies**
He Arpies slow, the crueel bryddes felle; . . . . B.Mk. 3290
the briddes that hyghten Arpiis with . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
**Harping**
And in his harpyng, whan that he hadde songe, . A.Prol. 266
**Harps**
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . C.Pard. 466
Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres, . . . . C.Pard. 479
**Harre**
Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre, . . A.Prol. 550
**Harried**
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . A.Kn. 2726
**Harrow**
Or I wol crie, "out, Harrow," and "Allas!" . . . A.Mil. 3286
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete. . . . A.Mil. 3825
And gan to crie, 'Harrow!' and, 'Weylaway! . . . A.Rv. 4072
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!' . . A.Rv. 4307
Harrow! allas! heere lith my felawe slayn!" . . . B.NP. 4235
And cryden, 'Out! harrow! and weylaway! . . . B.NP. 4570
'Harrow!' quod he, 'by nayles, and by blood! . . C.Pard. 288
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . E.Mch. 2366
**Harrowed**
To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle!' . . . A.Mil. 3512
'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle, . . D.Sum. 2107
**Harry**
And therfore, Herry Bailly, by thy feith, . . . A.Co. 4358
may bithynke, for to harye and drawe the . . . I.Pars. 170–5
**Hart**
And namely at the grete hert in May, . . . . A.Kn. 1675
In which ther was an hert, as men hym tolde, . . A.Kn. 1689
For thider was the hert wont have his flight,— . . A.Kn. 1692
Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked, . . . . A.Kn. 2065
This goddesse on an hert ful hye seet, . . . . A.Kn. 2075
the grete bole and the wilde hert. . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
How they wolde slee the hert with strengthe, . . BD. 351
And how the hert hadde upon lengthe . . . . BD. 352
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . . BD. 378
This hert rused and stal away . . . . . BD. 381
And many an hert and many an hynde . . . . BD. 427
I holde that this hert be goon; . . . . . BD. 539
For that tyme, the hert-huntyng. . . . . BD. 1312
The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . PF. 195
lik to the hert; and yf he be slow, and astonyd, . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . . LGW. 1121
**Harts**
To been hymself the grete hertes bane, . . . . A.Kn. 1681
And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde . . . B.Mk. 3447
Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes hye, . . . F.Fkl. 1191
maked the hertes and the hyndes to joynen dreedles Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
The herde of hertes founden is anon, . . . . . LGW. 1212
The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . LGW. 1217
**Has**
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . A.Rv. 4027
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . A.Rv. 4203
He has the milleris doghter in his arm. . . . . A.Rv. 4204
He auntred hym, and has his nedes sped, . . . A.Rv. 4205
**Hasdrubals**
Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4553
'What shal I seyn of Hasdrubales wyf . . . . F.Fkl. 1399
**Hasp**
And by the haspe he haaf it of atones, . . . . A.Mil. 3470
**Hast** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . A.Kn. 1586
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . A.Kn. 2472
And whan thou thus hast doon as I have seyd, . . A.Mil. 3567
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . A.Rv. 4268
And seyde, 'Thou hast desclaundred, giltelees, . . B.ML. 674
Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my pees!' . . B.ML. 676
whan ye han . . . and hast approved it by manye wise folk, . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
"Thou hast y-had fyve housbondes," quod he, . . D.WB. 17
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde; . . . D.WB. 800
This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . . D.Sum. 2154
As thou hast herd, assenteden right now . . . . E.Mch. 1570
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee wel y-quit . . . F.Fkl. 673
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . G.SN. 166
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyd, . . . H.Mcp. 351
For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . PF. 160
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe Hid this . TC.1. 617
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes, . . . . TC.1. 911
'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . . . TC.3. 414
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste, . . . TC.3. 839
That hast y-hated, all thy lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 200
As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe.' . . . . LGW. 849
Why hastow doon thys lady vylanye? . . . . LGW. 1823
**Hast** (*other uses, specimens*)
Thow hast a veyn ymaginacioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 1094
That hast the sighte of hire and I thabsence. . . A.Kn. 1239
**Hast** (*other uses, specimens*)—*Continued*
For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence, . . . A.Kn. 1240
For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee. . . . A.Kn. 2313
Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes curs, . . . . A.Co. 4349
And seist thou hast to lite and he hath al. . . . B.ML. 109
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . . B.Mk. 3122
For if thou have corage, as thou hast might, . . . B.NP. 4642
That of thy lyf yet hastow no suretee. . . . . D.WB. 903
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.' . D.Fri. 1583
'The smok,' quod he, 'that thou hast on thy bak, . E.Cl. 890
untoold, as fer as thow hast remembraunce. . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Thou hast more reuthe on our adversitee . . . . ABC. 127
and gon a-mys. And yif thou hast levere . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
thow hast yit manye habundances of . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
thow hast yit plente. And therfore yif . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
what thyng hastow by whiche thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
it nys no power that thow hast. . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
thow ne hast noon nede of no juge to yeven the . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
'Or hastow som remors of conscience, . . . . TC.1. 554
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . TC.1. 696
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, parde! . . . . TC.1. 845
Paraunter thou hast cause for to singe! . . . . TC.1. 854
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . TC.1. 1023
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . TC.1. 1026
And hast the lasse nede to contrefete, . . . . . TC.2. 1532
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse, . TC.4. 526
'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment . . . TC.4. 533
Why n' hastow to thyselven som resport? . . . TC.4. 850
Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo? . . . . TC.4. 1089
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . TC.5. 588
Of which thou haste a feer and wonder, . . . . HF.2. 99
And whan thou hast of ought knowyng, . . . . HF.2. 384
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche peyne; . LGW. 261
bokys . . . Hast thow thyself, alle ful of storyes grete, LGW.G. 274
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto. . LGW. 478
Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510
That hast thy-self out of my governaunce? . . . Fort. 28
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . Fort. 32
Now hast thou here the foure . . . . . Astr. 32–40
13. *Regula.*—Than hast thou a brode . . . . . Astr. 50–7
than hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . Astr. 258–62
his declinacioun, and than hastow the height . . Astr. 270–2
And thus hast thou the 4 quarters of the . . . . Astr. 301–8
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast thou est . Astr. 350–8
**Haste**
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste . . . . . A.Kn. 2052
This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng . . . A.Mil. 3545
The wyndow she undoth, and that in haste, . . . A.Mil. 3727
That I moot bere with al the haste I may. . . . B.ML. 737
ne haste yow nat to faste, and for alle gerdons, . . B.Mel. 2240–5
good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
wisely kan abyde, and in wikked haste is no profit."' B.Mel. 2240–5
In alle haste com to me!" he seyde. . . . . B.NP. 4197
To hasten his delit al that he may; . . . . . C.Doc. 159
To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . E.Cl. 978
And that anoon, in al the haste I kan. . . . . E.Mch. 1406
To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse. . . . E.Mch. 1767
wolde . . . haste hym to his deeth, and eek the . I.Pars. 995–1000
for wikked haste dooth no profit; . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
And he preyde hir to haste hir for his sake. . . . Mars. 56
the sovereyn good, and hasten hem to geten . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
thankes, hasten hym to dyen. For every . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
the, hasten hem by naturel entencioun to . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
moevynges of hatredes, and to hasten and bysien the fatal disposicioun . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
Thanne quod sche, 'I haste me to . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . . TC.1. 972
With al the haste goodly that they mighte, . . . TC.2. 946
The for thyn haste and thin unkynde vice . . . TC.3. 1438 *var*
To him to come in al the haste he may. . . . . TC.3. 1586
Your haste, and that the Goddes ordinaunce, . . TC.5. 1605
And eke to haste me in my Legende, . . . . . LGW. 2456
In haste to hym I wente anoon, . . . . . RR. 3348
The lasse to helpe hym that he haste, . . . . . RR. 3751
And make in haste my testament, . . . . . RR. 4610
Or that men shull hym berne in haste, . . . . RR. 5617
Or but he wole do come in haste . . . . . RR. 7047
**Hasted**
comyn unwarly uppon me, hasted by the . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
Which sodeynly awey is hasted. . . . . RR. 5009
**Hasten** *see* **Haste**
**Hastest**
For thou so downward hastest of malice, . . . TC.3. 1438
**Hasteth**
And hasteth yow, and gooth youre wey anon.' . . B.Sh. 1347
The proverbe seith, "He hasteth wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . . . I.Pars. 72
beestes al the entencioun hasteth to fulfille . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
studies, hasteth to comen to blisfulnesse.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5

**Hasteth**—*Continued*

that he hasteth to withholden the thingis . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
And hasteth him with al his fulle might . . . . TC.2. 334
But hasteth you to don him joye have; . . . . TC.2. 1244
And, for the sonne him hasteth thus to rise, . . . TC.3. 1707
Ne hastith hir neveradell. . . . . RR. 232

**Hastif**

This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng . . . A.Mil. 3545
wilfulnesse to doon hastif vengeance. . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
they that consenteden to youre hastif wilfulnesse; . B.Mel. 2550–5
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . . E.Cl. 349
Soone after that, this hastif Januarie . . . . E.Mch. 1805
ire, or hastif ire withouten avisement . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Beth not too hastif in this hote fare: . . . . TC.4. 1567
For hastif man ne wanteth nevere care! . . . . TC.4. 1568

**Hastifly**

By juggement of Alla, hastifly; . . . . . B.ML. 688
And hastifly he sente after Custaunce; . . . . B.ML. 1047

**Hastifness**

seyn, ire, coveitise, and hastifnesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
dryve out of youre herte hastifneese, for certes, ye ne may . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
to youre conseil ire, coveitise, and hastifnesse; . . B.Mel. 2435–40

**Hastily**

Into a grove ful hastily he sterte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1514
This Palamon answerde hastily . . . . . A.Kn. 1714
And up the wyndowe dide he hastily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3801
And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde, . . . . B.ML. 388
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he, . . . . B.ML. 662
And hastily he sente after Custaunce . . . . . B.ML. 1047 *var*
That yow were nede to resten hastily'; . . . . B.Sh. 1299
But hastily a messe was ther seyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1441
And hastily they for the provost sente. . . . . B.Pri. 1806
ne hastily proceden in this nede, but that . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
take thilke vengeance hastily or attemprely as the lawe requireth. . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
nat over hastily; for a man that is to . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
that the richesse that hastily cometh to a . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily, . . . B.Mk. 3784
But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . . . . C.Doc. 192
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily; . . . . . D.Fri. 1602
Ye, whan that they been hastily y-sonqe, . . . D.Sum. 1726
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake.' . . . D.Sum. 1732
Thy body for to weelden, hastily.' . . . . . D.Sum. 1947
Wherfore we pray you hastily to wyve.' . . . . E.Cl. 140
Agayns his doghter hastiliche goth he, . . . . E.Cl. 911
To whom I may be wedded hastily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1411
That hastily they wolden to hym come; . . . . E.Mch. 1613
As hastily as ever that she myghte, . . . . E.Mch. 1694
And to his bed he wente hym hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1779
That may bothe werke wel and hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1833
Ther nys namoore to seye; but hastily . . . . E.Mch. 2122
And to the tree she gooth ful hastily, . . . . . F.Sq. 439
To heele with youre hurtes hastily.' . . . . . F.Sq. 471
And that he wol come hastily agayn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 839
'My brother shal be warisshed hastily, . . . . F.Fkl. 1138
And after this Almachius hastily . . . . . G.SN. 410
And in the crosselet hastily it fel. . . . . G.CY. 1282
nede is, or ete to hastily, by . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
dooth . . . hastily, with good herte, entierly, al that is that it be hastily doon; . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80 I.Pars. 995–1000
Certes a man oghte hastily shewen . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
shaltow doon . . . hastily and prively . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Through Phebus, that was comen hastely . . . Mars. 81
Have I forgon thus hastily my joye!'— . . . . TC.3. 1442
And hastily upon his bed him leyde. . . . . TC.4. 224
That he shal come aris up hastily . . . . . TC.4. 915 *var*
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!" '— . . . TC.4. 1318
So sende us hastily the tenthe day! . . . . . TC.5. 424
That hastily a lettre thou her write, . . . . . TC.5. 1293
And hastily sit Troilus adoun, . . . . . TC.5. 1312
To come and speke with us hastely, . . . . . LGW. 1989
And but your word wol helen hastily . . . . . Merc.B. 4
The God of Love full hastely . . . . . RR. 1330
He shette at me full hastily . . . . . RR. 1861
Come lepande to me hastily, . . . . . RR. 1928
If thou wolt yelde thee hastely. . . . . RR. 1933
He mote be warned hastily. . . . . RR. 2604
Late hym not tarye, but hastily . . . . . RR. 3242
Of God of Love to hastily. . . . . RR. 3289
Go we to Daunger hastily, . . . . . RR. 3983
He shal bithynke hym hastily . . . . . RR. 5612

**Hastily** *see* **Hastifly**

**Hat**

Upon his heed a Flaundrysh bevere hat; . . . . A.Prol. 272
Y-wympled wel, and on hir heed an hat . . . . A.Prol. 470
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte. . . . A.Kn. 1388
He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3122
An hat upon his heed with frenges blake. . . . D.Fri. 1383
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat, . . . D.Sum. 1776
His hat heeng at his bak doun by a laas, . . . G.CY. 574
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat! . . . PF. 589
Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hat! . . . . TC.3. 320
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May, . . . . RR. 2277

**Hatches**

He poureth pesen upon the hacches slidre; . . . LGW. 648

**Hate**

Be it of werre, or pees, or hate, or love, . . . . A.Kn. 1671
after hir conseillyng, as hate, pees, werre, . . . B.Mel. 2395–400

**Hate**—*Continued*

is doon to thee is engendred of the hate . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
accidental was hate, the cause material . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
Be vertuous and hate tirannye'; . . . . . B.Mk. 3698
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate; . . . B.Mk. 3778
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he . . . . B.Mk. 3783
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed: . . C.Doc. 225
And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate, . . . C.Pard. 411
I hate hym that my vices telleth me, . . . . . D.WB. 662
That oon for love, that oother was for hate. . . . D.WB. 749
They haten that hir housbondes loven ay. . . . D.WB. 781
But he be chaast and hate vileynye; . . . . . G.SN. 231
We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde; . . . . . G.SN. 476
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn. . . . . H.Mcp. 313
and dooth hym haten his synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
wikkednesse and hate; he that loveth God kepeth . I.Pars. 125–30
membres of the feend, hate of aungels, . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
everich of hem shal haten oother with deedly hate. . I.Pars. 200–5
wel, hir flesshly love was deedly hate, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
the moore deedly hate ther is among hem. . . . I.Pars. 205–10
of this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth . . I.Pars. 305–10
to love that he loveth and hate that he . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
gruochyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
that a man sholde haten his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
dooth bountee to hem that yow haten.' . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
first, hate, that is oold wratthe; . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
First, by hate, as Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . . I.Pars. 635–40
soone is enclyned to hate and to envye. . . . . I. Pars. 720–5
reneiynge of God, and hate of his neighebores, . . I.Pars. 790–5
That hate my dayes and my nightes; . . . . . BD. 579
My love is hate, my sleep wakyng, . . . . . BD. 610
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten gode men, Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
fool, and for to haten schrewes it nis no . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
(that is to seyn that hate ne hath no place . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
that thei haten?" Whethir men lyven . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
wexen eschaufed in-to hate of hem that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
But for non hate he to the Grekes hadde, . . . . TC.1. 477
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice fare!. . . . TC.1. 1025
Now were I wis, me hate to purchace . . . . . TC.2. 713
If it be liker love, or hate and grame! . . . . . TC.3. 1028
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acorse, . . . TC.4. 839
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . TC.5. 145
And wommen most wol hate me of alle! . . . . TC.5. 1063
'And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere, . . . . TC.5. 1079
What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde; . . TC.5. 1732
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore! . . . TC.5. 1733
Or hate, or scorne, or through envye, . . . . . HF.1. 95
Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe, . . . . . HF.3. 874
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges, . . . LGW. 23
vice Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde, . . . LGW. 169
For hate or for jelous ymagynyng, . . . . . LGW.G. 331
For hord hath hate and clymbyng tikelnesse, . . Truth. 3
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun! . . . . . L.St. 23
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde, . . . . . RR. 147
For love doth haten, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2287
Who that me chastith I hym hate.' . . . . . RR. 3331
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . . RR. 3803
Shulde I at mycheef hate hym? Nay. . . . . RR. 4552
Men hate to be of hir alye; . . . . . RR. 4964
That I not love, but that I hate . . . . . RR. 5158
For other must I love or hate. . . . . RR. 5168
And if I hate men of newe . . . . . RR. 5199
But haten hym, this is the sothe. . . . . RR. 5375
And therfore she wole hate hym evere. . . . . RR. 5830
For certeyne they wolde hate me . . . . . RR. 6089
But they wolde hate you percas, . . . . . RR. 6647
We hate hym deedly everichone, . . . . . RR. 6925
Hym that oon hatith hate we alle, . . . . . RR. 6927
No man shulde hate, as thynkith me, . . . . . RR. 7274
What meveth you to hate him so, . . . . . RR. 7534

**Hated**

Made hem that they hym hatede therfore. . . . E.Cl. 731
Justinus, which that hated his folye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1655
loved thy lawe, and hated wikkednesse . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
whan they hated ech of hem oother in . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
alwey mokereres to ben hated, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
worthy nat to ben hated, but for to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
to hem that thei han hated. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
That hast y-hated, al thy lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 200
To have ben hatid or assailed, . . . . . RR. 1665
Hated bothe of olde and ying. . . . . RR. 2208
Kay was hated, for he was fell, . . . . . RR. 2211
Hated hem for her curtesie. . . . . RR. 4566
She is hated, this wote I welle, . . . . . RR. 4961
Hated of all that [love that] tecche; . . . . . RR. 5166

**Hateful**

O hateful harm! condicion of poverte! . . . . . B.ML. 99
Hateful to Crist and to his compaignye; . . . . B.Pri. 1682
Yet prechestow and seyst an hateful wyf . . . . D.WB. 366

**Hateful**—*Continued*

Poverte is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . . D.WB. 1195
To been a mordrere is an hateful name, . . . . E.Cl. 732
for yit nys nat every fortune al hateful . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
yit throf he haatful to alle folk (this is to . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
the hateful erthes, and surmounteth the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
Love it is an hatefull pees, . . . . . RR. 4703

**Hatel**

Povert is hatel good and as I gesse . . . . . D.WB. 1195 *var*

**Hates**

of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates and indignacions Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Hateth**

If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee, . . . B.ML. 120
And every wight hateth hir compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 756
No man hateth his flessh, but in his lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1386
that loveth wikkednesse he hateth his . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
and whoso hateth his owene . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkednesse,' . . . I.Pars. 305–10
to love God is for to . . . hate that he hateth. . . I.Pars. 305–10
that he hateth. For certes, the herte of man, . . I.Pars. 535–40
seith, 'He that hateth his brother is . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrely; . . . I.Pars. 640–5
hateth and dredeth ful sore.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse! . . . LGW. 63
He hateth all trechours, . . . . . RR. 3895
No good man hateth hem as I gesse. . . . . RR. 5997
Hym that oon hatith hate we alle, . . . . . RR. 6927

**Hath** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)

That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke. . A.Prol. 18
Or who hath yow mysboden or offended? . . . . A.Kn. 909
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys, . . . . A.Kn. 1238
And God, that al this wyde world hath wroght, . . A.Kn. 3099
And Absolon his gyterne hath y-take, . . . . . A.Mil. 3353
He half a busshel of hir flour hath take, . . . . A.Rv. 4093
Humblesse hath slayn in hire al tirannye; . . . . B.ML. 165
For which he hath to Parys sent anon . . . . B.Sh. 1247
And hym saleweth, as she hath doon ofte. . . . B.Sh. 1284
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught . . . B.Pri. 1699
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . . B.Mk. 3708
She peynted hath this noble creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 34
Hent it anon, for he hath yeve it thee, . . . . D.Fri. 1553
Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yoore, . . E.Cl. 68
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take, . . . E.Mch. 1620
He hath sent to my lady Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 144
Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . . . . F.Sq. 263
For thorisonte hath reft the sonne his lyght,— . . . F.Fkl. 1017
Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . F.Fkl. 1251
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne, . . G.SN. 181
That slidynge science hath me maad so bare, . . G.CY. 732
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . . . H.Mcp. 265
ne hath nat in his lyf herkned Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . . . Pity. 26
Venquisshed me hath my cruel adversaire. . . . ABC. 8
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire . . . . Anel. 52
Arcite hath born awey the keye . . . . . Anel. 323
For wo, as he that hath ben languysshyng . . . PF. 472
Love hath bi-set thee wel! Be of good chere! . . . TC.1. 879
' "For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded, . TC.2. 533
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe . . . TC.3. 303
Her em anon in armes hath her nome, . . . . TC.3. 606
As man that hath his joyes ek forlore, . . . . TC.5. 23
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed, . . TC.5. 1247
'Thus hath he sayd,' and 'Thus he dooth,' . . . HF.3. 962
But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome. . . LGW. 822
'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde . LGW. 879
And al is payed, what that he hath spente. . . . LGW. 1125
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore, . . . LGW. 1285
The same wynde hath blowe awey your fay.' . . LGW. 1365
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste, . . . LGW. 2302
By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . . LGW. 2324
The world hath mad a permutacioun . . . . . L.St. 19
Allas! that nature hath in you compassed . . . Merc.B. 21
So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce . . . Bal.Ch. 1

**Hath** (*other uses, specimens*)

A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot; . . . . A.Prol. 688
He which that hath the shorteste shal bigynne. . . A.Prol. 836
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1311
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1348
Ther was no man that Theseus hath derre. . . . A.Kn. 1448
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres. . . A.Kn. 1522
For in his huntyng hath he swich delit, . . . . A.Kn. 1679
That loveth paramours, and hath his myght, . . . A.Kn. 2112
And Palamon, that hath swich love to me, . . . A.Kn. 2314
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne, . . . A.Kn. 2454
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone, . A.Kn. 2669
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare . . . B.ML. 139
A mooder he hath, but fader hath he noon, . . . B.ML. 1020
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse. . . B.ML. 1145
Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,— . . . B.Sh. 1253
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
conseil of a purpos, yet hath he free . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng, . . . C.Doc. 263
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite. . C.Doc. 277
He nath nat every vessel al of gold; . . . . . D.WB. 100
To gete hire love ther as she hath noon; . . . . D.WB. 210
My maister hath the profit, and nat I. . . . . D.Fri. 1601
And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl, . . . . D.Sum. 1687
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly; . . . . D.Sum. 2257

**Hath** (*other uses, specimens*)—*Continued*

Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . . E.Cl. 1121
And lese al that he hath, is his usage; . . . . F.Fkl. 691
And he hath levere talken with a page . . . . F.Fkl. 692
And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose. . . H.Mcp. 62
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 181
he hath nede of foode, he hath nede of . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145
She hath so gret compassion of hir knyght . . . Mars. 64
For she that hath thyn herte in governaunce . . Mars. 110
Alas! and ther ne hath she no socour, . . . . . Mars. 115
Algates he that hath with love to done . . . . Mars. 234
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . . Mars. 235
alle thing that is and hath beynge is oon, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to pleyne! . . TC.2. 777
That who-so striveth with you hath the wers. . . TC.3. 38
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe! TC.3. 49
He n'hath wheron now lenger for to honge. . . . TC.5. 1199
Hath his kyndeliche stede: . . . . . HF.2. 321
That hath ful large wheel to turne. . . . . HF.3. 360
Swiche routhe hath he of thy distresse,— . . . HF.3. 922
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governaunce, . . LGW. 1044
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . . . . LGW. 1078
This Dido hath suspecion of this, . . . . . LGW. 1290
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went . . LGW. 1651
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto; . . LGW. 1796
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte? . LGW. 1803
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste, . . LGW. 1928
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space . LGW. 1999
And hath so queynte weyes for to go, . . . . . LGW. 2013
And hathe my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me . . . LGW. 2700
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal; . . . . Truth. 4
Vertu hath now no dominacioun, . . . . . L.St. 16
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . Ven. 80
Which hath on me no mercy ne no rewthe . . . Comp.A. 6
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve; . Comp.A. 34
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte . . . . Astr. 108–15

**Hath** *see* **Has, Haveth**

**Hatred**

If I it leve, in hatrede ay . . . . . RR. 5163

**Hatreds**

moevynges of hatredes, and to hasten and . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5

**Hatte**

How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste, . . TC.3. 797
Ne how they hatte in masoneries, . . . . . HF.3. 213
this booke . . . Shal hatte, that I rede you here; . RR. 38

**Hatte** *see* **Heet, Hete, Hette, Hight, Hote(n), Hoteth**

**Hattes**

Or elles hattes or dossers . . . . . HF.3. 850 *var*

**Hattes** *see* **Hottes**

**Hauberk**

The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk rynge; . . A.Kn. 2431
And over that a fyn hawberk, . . . . . B.Th. 2053
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde. . . Mars. 97
Unforged was the hauberke and the plate; . . . Form.A. 49

**Hauberks**

Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . A.Kn. 2500
of heyres or haubergeons or hauberkes. . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5

**Haud**

'Haut aliter tristicie.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70

**Haunch**

And heeld hire harde by the haunche bones, . . . A.Mil. 3279
Over the buttok to the haunche bon. . . . . A.Mil. 3803

**Haunt**

Noon of his bretheren cam ther in his haunt, . . A.Prol. 252b
Of clooth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt . . . A.Prol. 447
But if thou prike out of myn haunt, . . . . . B.Th. 2001
men haunten with fraude and trecherie . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte. . . . I.Pars. 790–5
hem that it haunten. And first to hire . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
namely thilke harlottes that haunten bordels . . I.Pars. 885–90
any man that mai exercen or haunten any ryght . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten that hem liketh, Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
But ofte sithes haunt that werke. . . . . RR. 4868
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe, . . RR. 5046
And haunte her crafte for gret getyng. . . . . RR. 5724
To haunten other mennes table, . . . . . RR. 6601
Or these that haunte symonye, . . . . . RR. 7029

**Haunted**

Of yonge folk, that haunteden folye, . . . . . C.Pard. 464
in whoos houses I hadde conversed and hauntyd fro my . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70

**Haunteth**

That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour, . . . . . A.Co. 4392
But certes he that haunteth swiche delices . . . C.Pard. 547
preest that haunteth deedly synne, he . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
That haunteth armes oughte to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 1556

**Haunting**

Telle in what place is thyn hauntyng.' . . . . RR. 6081

**Hautein**

I peyne me to han an hauteyn speche, . . . . C.Pard. 330
She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
maketh an hauteyn man be the moore . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
That was ful noble and hauteyn of hir porte; . . . PF. 262
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . . . . LGW. 1120
Ther is no lady so hawteyne, . . . . . RR. 3739
For they are cruel and hauteyne, . . . . . RR. 6101

**Hauteinly**
That sworne hath ful hauteynly, . . . . . RR. 5820
**Have** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)
Thanne rekke I noght, whan I have lost my lyf, . A.Kn. 2257
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . B.ML. 1041
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . B.Pri. 1841
And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . D.WB. 172
This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,— . D.WB. 175
Lordynges, right thus as ye have understonde . D.WB. 379
There have I taught hem to be charitable, . . . D.Sum. 1795
And trust upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . E.Cl. 149
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere . E.Mch. 1544
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . F.Fkl. 971
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . G.CY. 944
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . . G.CY. 963
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . H.Mcp. 144
if any of thy kynrede have synned . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Right thus as I have told it yow, . . . . . BD. 271
I wolde have kaught hit, and anoon . . . . . BD. 395
I wolde have drawe the same draughte. . . . . BD. 681
And to have kenned as wel or better . . . . . BD. 786
I moste have told hir or be deed. . . . . BD. 1201
Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . . . . Pity. 1
For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . . . Pity. 44
Kepyng the corpe, as ye have herd me seyn, . . . Pity. 51
That I agilt have bothe him and thee, . . . . ABC. 122
Al have I ben in filthe and in errour. . . . . ABC. 157
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede. . . . . Anel. 307
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . PF. 492
For I have herd al your opynyoun, . . . . . PF. 618
yit semeth hem haven I-geten no thyng, . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
wene that god have resseyved thilke good out . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
yif thow have enclyned thi studies to the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
As I to you have told wel her-biforn, . . . . TC.2. 296
Al have I ben rebel in myn entente, . . . . . TC.2. 524
For thee have I bigonne a game pleye . . . . TC.3. 250
How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . . TC.5. 466
And beth not wroth, I have ek understonde . . . TC.5. 1614
That ye thus don, I n'have it not deserved!' . . TC.5. 1722
Anoon as we have you receyved, . . . . . HF.1. 339
He moste have ben al devoured, . . . . . HF.1. 410
Though ye good loos have wel deserved. . . . . HF.3. 531
Whan I am he that have yow slayne, allas? . . . LGW. 836
And therfore have I spoken of hym thus; . . . LGW. 919
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure? . . . LGW. 1177
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed! . . . . LGW. 2532
Thenkyng that I have caught in remembraunce, . Bal.Ch. 31
I wente a bought it all queyntly, . . . . . RR. 4322 *em*
**Have** (*other uses, specimens*)
Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . A.Prol. 224
To have with sike lazars aqueyntaunce; . . . . A.Prol. 245
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . A.Prol. 255
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere, . . . . A.Kn. 886
Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye . . . A.Kn. 907
Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse: . . . A.Kn. 919
'Have on us wrecched wommen som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950
Of our lynage have som compassioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1110
And but I have hir mercy and hir grace, . . . A.Kn. 1120
Though in this world he have care and wo; . . . A.Kn. 1321
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faile, . A.Kn. 1610
For thider was the hert wont have his flight,— . A.Kn. 1692
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte, . . . . A.Kn. 2225
Allas! I ne have no langage to telle . . . . . A.Kn. 2227
So that I have my lady in myne armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2247
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . A.Kn. 2392
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2405
Ther was namoore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' A.Kn. 2740
So Jupiter have of my soule part, . . . . . A.Kn. 2792
For in swich cas wommen have swiche sorwe, . . A.Kn. 2822
Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 3058
I have a wyf *pardee*, as wel as thow, . . . . A.Mil. 3158
And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . A.Mil. 3277
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . A.Mil. 3705
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.' . . . . A.Rv. 4239
Al have he no part of the mynstralcye; . . . . A.Co. 4394
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . B.ML. 33
Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . B.ML. 426
O Donegild! I ne have noon Englissh digne . . . B.ML. 778
O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere, . . B.ML. 803
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . B.ML. 908
So wisly on my soul as have mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 1061
As I have noon, and namely in this place; . . . B.Sh. 1334
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges! . B.Sh. 1408
Ye have ynough, pardee, of Goddes sonde; . . . B.Sh. 1409
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . B.Sh. 1510
And if that I were riche, as have I blisse, . . . B.Sh. 1541
'Namoore,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough!' . B.Sh. 1570
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; B.Th. 1889
Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
conseil, but if he have it of hym self. . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
thanne have ye noon oother remedie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
suffred yow have this tribulacioun, as I have seyd . B.Mel. 2685–90
word of Salomon, "It is bettre to have a litel good . B.Mel. 2815–20
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . . . B.Mk. 3096
Comanded he to loute, and have in drede, . . . B.Mk. 3352
To have a child the world to multiplye; . . . . B.Mk. 3472
To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3497

**Have** (*other uses, specimens*)—*Continued*
Where as a man may have noon audience, . . . B.NP. 3991
'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye; . B.NP. 3996
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . B.NP. 4110
That ye shul have a fevere terciane, . . . . . B.NP. 4149
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . . B.NP. 4256
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . B.NP. 4287
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . C.Doc. 249
By *corpus* bones! but I have triacle, . . . . . C.Pard. 314
He shal have multipliyng of his grayn, . . . . C.Pard. 374
I moote go thider as I have to go.' . . . . . C.Pard. 749
Have heer my trouthe, as thou art his espye, . . . C.Pard. 755
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs! . C.Pard. 946
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have; . . D.WB. 254
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care . D.WB. 329
Wy, taak it al! lo, have it every deel! . . . . D.WB. 445
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun. . . . D.WB. 530
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . . D.WB. 586
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!' D.WB. 1013
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere. . . . D.WB. 1022
'Wommen desiren have sovereynetee, . . . . . D.WB. 1038
But he that noght hath, ne coveiteth have, . . . D.WB. 1189
I have gold and silver in my cheste; . . . . . D.Fri. 1400
No maner conscience of that have I; . . . . . D.Fri. 1438
Withouten hym we have no myght, certayn, . . . D.Fri. 1487
And if that any of us have moore than oother, . . D.Fri. 1533
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!' . D.Fri. 1547
Have I nat of a capoun but the lyvere, . . . . D.Sum. 1839
"Now, wheither have I a siker hand or noon?" . . D.Sum. 2069
Al have I noght to doone in this mateere . . . . E.Cl. 99
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . . E.Cl. 567
And been oure lord, for oother have we noon"; . . E.Cl. 633
But she noon answere of hym myghte have; . . . E.Cl. 684
Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . E.Mch. 1418
Of mariage, which ye have on honde. . . . . E.Mch. 1686
And wommen have repreve of yow ay newe. . . . E.Mch. 2204
That she may dyen, but she of it have.' . . . . E.Mch. 2337
Have pacience and resoun in youre mynde. . . . E.Mch. 2369
'This thank have I for I have maad yow see. . . E.Mch. 2388
Have me excused, if I speke amys, . . . . . F.Sq. 7
Ye profre me to have so large a reyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 755
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.' . . F.Fkl. 998
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1531
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame; . . . G.CY. 709
Have heer a clooth, and wipe awey the wete.' . . G.CY. 1187
And for I woot wel ingot have ye noon, . . . . G.CY. 1206
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . . G.CY. 1360
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' . G.CY. 1379
A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught, . . . G.CY. 1400
Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . . . H.Mcp. 66
synnes, til he have repentance verray. . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
maken a man to have shame of his synne . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
he agilte, or synne, have thou thanne desdayn . . . I.Pars. 150–5
to have foryifnesse of synnes, . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
that they have unto the persone, . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Have som pite on your nature, . . . . . BD. 714
'She was as good, so have I reste, . . . . . BD. 1079
'Me thynketh ye have such a chaunce, . . . . BD. 1112
Have mercy on me, thou serenous quene, . . . Pity. 92
Have mercy on my perilous langour! . . . . . ABC. 7
That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo; . Mars. 260
For thogh my lady have so gret beaute . . . . Mars. 264
Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun . . . . Mars. 276
Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable; . . . Mars. 284
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–59
eek that men wenen ne haven none soules, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
But men may nat, for they have hir eien . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
Have he my thank, and myn be this travaile! . . TC.1. 21
'And al th' honour that men may don you have, . TC.1. 120
Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe, . . . TC.1. 220
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . TC.1. 805
'And right good thrift, I preye to God, have ye, . TC.2. 582
Paraunter he mighte have me in despit, . . . . TC.2. 711
'Ek wot I wel he worthy is to have . . . . . TC.2. 736
What wonder is, though he of me have joye? . . TC.2. 749
But hasteth you to don him joye have; . . . . TC.2. 1244
No fors of that, lat him have al i-fere! . . . . TC.2. 1477
'Now good thrift have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene. . TC.2. 1687
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe; . . . TC.3. 1066
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . . TC.3. 1173
For douteles, if she have in her thought . . . . TC.5. 102
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118
We have not elles for to done, y-wis.— . . . . TC.5. 1156
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3
Or if that spirits have the myght . . . . . HF.1. 41
Why noldist thow as wel a seyd goodnes . . . LGW.G. 268
To have youre daliance, and for envie. . . . . LGW. 356
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thoght, . . LGW. 373
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys, . . . LGW. 505
Have hem in thy Legende now alle in mynde, . . LGW. 557
To have the worlde at hir obeysaunce, . . . . LGW. 587
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace, . . . LGW. 663
And alle the serpentes that she myghte have, . . LGW. 679
Have mercy on oure labour and oure wo.' . . . LGW. 988
To take his ease, and for to have his reste . . . LGW. 1112

**Have** (*other uses, specimens*)—*Continued*
And wowed hire to have hire to hys wife, . . . LGW. 1247
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo, . . . LGW. 1257
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . LGW. 1316
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . LGW. 1324
But who wol al this letter have in mynde, . . . LGW. 1366
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . . LGW. 1383
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte, . . . LGW. 1392
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte. . . . LGW. 1393
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace, . . . . LGW. 2039
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,— . . . LGW. 2391
'I nyl,' quod he, 'have noon excepcioun; . . . . LGW. 2653
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . LGW. 2661
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . LGW. 2694
Of this matere that we have on honde. . . . . Buk. 30
Have mynde upon my supplicacioun! . . . . Purse. 26
no wicked planete have noon aspect . . . . . Astr. 156–61
that thei have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . Astr. 156–61

**Have** *see* **Ha, Han**

**Haven**
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . B.ML. 852
That stood ful myrie upon an haven syde; . . . B.NP. 4261
O havene of refut, O salvacioun . . . . . G.SN. 75
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . . . . ABC. 14
And do that I my shippe to haven wynne. . . . Anel. 20
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
And whan that he the havene had y-take, . . . LGW. 963
Your anker, which ye in oure haven leyde, . . . LGW. 2501
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fletynge, . . . LGW. 2552

**Havens**
He knew wel alle the havenes, as they were, . . . A.Prol. 407

**Haveth**
Haveth som routhe on hire adversitee. . . . . B.ML. 654
'I prey yow haveth me nat in desdeyn . . . . F.Fkl. 700
O, haveth of my deeth pitee! . . . . . HF.1. 325
And haveth pite upon his peyne; . . . . . RR. 3574

**Haveth** *see* **Hath**

**Having** (*noun*)
by havynge grete possessions been alle . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
thurst of havynge? Certes he that . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
do no more force of the lost than of the havynge). . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
the anguysschous love of havynge brenneth . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
That all thing have without havyng. . . . . RR. 6964
For havynge or for wytte he can, . . . . . RR. 7508

**Having** (*pres. part., specimens*)
And havyng reward only to my trouthe, . . . . PF. 426
'Having unto my tresour ne my rente Right no resport, . . . . . TC.4. 85
Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . reward, . TC.5. 1735

**Havoir** *see* **Avoir**

**Haw**
And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe, . . . . C.Pard. 855
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe . . . . D.WB. 659
Nay, such abodes ben not worth a hawe! . . . . TC.3. 854

**Haw** *see* **Church-haw**

**Hawebake**
Though I come after hym with hawebake; . . . B.ML. 95

**Hawk**
As any hauk to lure in Engelond, . . . . . D.Fri. 1340
Therfore, right as an hauk up at a sours . . . . D.Sum. 1938
As for to hauke and hunte on every syde, . . . E.Cl. 81
Unto the hauk, as ye shal after heere: . . . . F.Sq. 446
Quod Canacee unto the hauk above. . . . . F.Sq. 449
To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght . . . F.Sq. 641
Thus lete I Canacee, hir hauk kepyng, . . . . F.Sq. 651
As doth a hauk that listeth for to pleye; . . . . TC.1. 671
With hauke on honde, and with a huge route . . TC.5. 65

**Hawking**
And ride an haukyng for river . . . . . B.Th. 1927
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride, . . . TC.3. 1779

**Hawks**
What haukes sitten on the perche above, . . . . A.Kn. 2204
With empty hand men may none haukes tulle; . . . A.Rv. 4134
With empty hand men may none haukes lure. . . D.WB. 415
Right in hir haukes ledene thus she seyde: . . . F.Sq. 478
Greet was the sorwe for the haukes harm . . . F.Sq. 632
That with hir haukes han the heroun slayn. . . . F.Fkl. 1197
And everich egle ben the haukes feere . . . . TC.3. 1496 *var*

**Haws**
or chirche-hawes, for which every vileyns . . . I.Pars. 800–5
Or calculinge availeth not three hawes! . . . . TC.4. 1398
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . . . Form.A. 7

**Hawthorn**
Were it of wodebynde, or hawethorn leves, . . . A.Kn. 1508
Liggyng undir an hawethorn; . . . . . RR. 4002

**Hay**
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . . A.Mil. 3262
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . . . B.Mk. 3362
And eet hey as a beest in weet and drye, . . . . B.Mk. 3407
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . . D.Fri. 1539
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!' . D.Fri. 1547
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.' . . . D.Fri. 1554
Although it be nat worth a botel hey. . . . . H.Mcp. 14
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve, . . . TC.5. 1144 *em*
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!' LGW. 1213
For ther is neither busk nor hay . . . . . RR. 54
Closed with an haye withoute, . . . . . RR. 2968 *em*
Have passed the hay, if [that] I myght . . . . RR. 2971
The passage of the outter hay, . . . . . RR. 2987

**Hay**—*Continued*
Wherof encombred was the hay. . . . . RR. 3007
And thurgh the haye he dide me chace. . . . . RR. 3162
That I ne durst the haye passe. . . . . RR. 3175 *em*
Bitwene the hay and the Roser. . . . . RR. 3366
If ony tyme thou passe the hay.' . . . . . RR. 3450
Unto the hay, for gret talent . . . . . RR. 3472
Within the haye right al aboute . . . . . RR. 3616
All the gappis of the hay; . . . . . RR. 4023
Whanne he the hay passen me lete . . . . . RR. 4557

**Hays**
But right so as thise holtes and thise hayis, . . . TC.3. 351
That I ne durst the hayes passe . . . . . RR. 3175 *var*

**Haysugge** *see* **Heysugge**

**Hazard**
As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . . . . C.Pard. 465
Hasard is verray mooder of leynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 591
Pleyynge atte hasard he hem fond; . . . . . C.Pard. 608
For he hadde used hasard ther-biforn; . . . . C.Pard. 624

**Hazarder**
For to ben holde a commune hasardour . . . . C.Pard. 596
Seyde this oothar hasardour anon; . . . . . C.Pard. 751

**Hazarders**
Yow for to allie unto none hasardours; . . . . C.Pard. 613
Than I yow sholde to hasardours allye; . . . . C.Pard. 616
Shul nat allyen yow with hasardours, . . . . . C.Pard. 618
cursede hasardours in diverse contrees. . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
hasardours ne mowe nat been withouten . . . . I.Pars. 790–5

**Hazardry**
Now wol I yow deffenden hasardrye. . . . . C.Pard. 590
If that a prynce useth hasardrye . . . . . C.Pard. 599
O glotonye, luxurie, and hasardrye! . . . . . C.Pard. 897
Now comth hasardrie, with his . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5

**Hazel**
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . . A.Kn. 2923
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . . . TC.5. 1174

**Hazelwood**
'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . . . TC.5. 505

**Hazelwoods**
'A ring?' quod he, 'ye, haselwodes shaken! . . . TC.3. 890

**He** (*specimens*)
And whan a beest is deed he hath no peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1319
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . . A.Kn. 2042
And she was war, and knew it bet than he, . . . A.Mil. 3604
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . . A.Rv. 4292
And of a craft of vitailliers was hee. . . . . A.Co. 4366
Wel may men knowe it was no wight but He . . B.ML. 488
"Weleful is he that of alle hath drede, for certes, . B.Mel. 2505–10
Was never swich another as was hee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3209
And on his bak y-caryed hem hath hee . . . . B.Mk. 3240
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee . . . . B.Mk. 3363
'Nabugodonosor was god,' seyde hee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3752
Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3863
And wiste verraily that deed was hee, . . . . B.Mk. 3907
Thus twies in his slepyng dremed hee, . . . . B.NP. 4202
This wise philosophre thus seyde hee. . . . . C.Pard. 620
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . . . D.WB. 93
He nys nat gentil, he be duc or erl; . . . . . D.WB. 1157
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedis; . . . . D.WB. 1170
"The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . . D.WB. 1193
As . . . Samuel; And yet wol som men seye it was nat he. . . . . D.Fri. 1511
'This Frere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . . D.Sum. 1672
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for us deyde, . . E.Cl. 1062
And sixty year a wyflees man was hee, . . . . E.Mch. 1248
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . . . . E.Mch. 1294
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . E.Mch. 1320
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . E.Mch. 1325
For whan that he hym self concluded hadde, . . . E.Mch. 1607
'Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he be, . . . E.Mch. 1832
This Januarie, who is glad but he? . . . . . E.Mch. 2412
For he was neigh his exaltacioun . . . . . F.Sq. 49
And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . . F.Fkl. 1308
philosophres stoon, . . . With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . . . G.CY. 867
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . . G.CY. 1023
It was another chanoun and nat hee, . . . . . G.CY. 1090
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . . . G.CY. 1385
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. . . . . H.Mcp. 118
a cat . . . Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . H.Mcp. 180
This crowe . . . 'By God!' quod he, 'I synge nat amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 248
a man . . . if he wole come to salvacioun, . . . I.Pars. 980–5
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . . ABC. 71
But he that wroghte hir, also mot I thee, . . . Mars. 267
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . . PF. 166
who-so hath adversite, he is a wikkid man, and god hath . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
'Art nat thou he,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
thow ne mayst nat wene that he be a man. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
than mot he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest is . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
the wise man . . . as ofte as he is lad into the . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
apeyred Thorugh wikked tonges, be it he or she; . TC.1. 39
That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . . TC.1. 237
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . . . TC.2. 247
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . . TC.2. 372
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.'— . . . . TC.2. 446
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche! . . . TC.2. 571

**He** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . . TC.2. 670
'An-honged be swich oon, were he my brother, . . TC.2. 1620
she and she Spak swich a word: thus looked he and he! TC.2. 1748
And thanne agreen that I may ben he, . . . . TC.3. 131
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . TC.3. 252
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye . . . . TC.3. 556
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . . . TC.3. 752
And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he? . . . . TC.3. 1019
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . . TC.3. 1076
Pandare answerde, and seide thus, that 'he That ones may . . . . . TC.3. 1656
'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . . . TC.4. 757
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . . . . TC.5. 212
How fals eek was he, Theseus; . . . . . HF.1. 405
Man or woman, he or she. . . . . HF.2. 574
Of yren, he, the greete Omere; . . . . . HF.3. 376
In with the polax preseth he and he; . . . . . LGW. 642
But al to longe, allas, at home was hee! . . . . LGW. 824
That ever swiche a noble man as hee . . . . . LGW. 1064
And taketh his leve, and homewarde sayleth hee; . LGW. 2162
And he that hath him-self hath suffisaunce. . . . Fort. 26
Unwys is he that can no wele endure. . . . . Buk. 27
as a philosofre saith, 'he wrappith him in his frende, Astr. 1–5
Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is on the est Astr. 222–9
take . . . the sonne, and by the azymut in whiche he stondith . . . . . Astr. 322–4
the moeving of a planete, whether so he moeve . . Astr. 330–7

**Head**

A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage. . . . A.Prol. 109
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . A.Prol. 198
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed, . . . A.Prol. 201
His eyen twynkled in his heed aryght . . . . A.Prol. 267
Upon his heed a Flaundrysch bevere hat; . . . A.Prol. 272
For hym was levere have at his beddes heed . . A.Prol. 293
Whit was his heed as is a dayesye . . . . . A.Prol. 332 *var*
That on a Sonday weren upon hir heed. . . . . A.Prol. 455
Y-wympled wel, and on hir heed an hat . . . . A.Prol. 470
Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed. . . . . A.Prol. 551
A gerland hadde he set upon his heed, . . . . A.Prol. 666
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . . A.Prol. 782
To make a subtil gerland for hire hede, . . . . A.Kn. 1054
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . A.Kn. 1169
That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed: . . . A.Kn. 1215
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 1344
Namoore, up peyne of lesynge of youre heed! . . A.Kn. 1707
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . . A.Kn. 1725
And on hir heed, ful semely for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1960
Above hir heed hir dowves flikerynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1962
With the sharpe swerd over his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 2029
And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043
The cercles of his eyen in his heed, . . . . . A.Kn. 2131
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte, . . . . A.Kn. 2146
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2175
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete; . . . A.Kn. 2291
Maugree his heed, and broght unto the stake, . . A.Kn. 2618
And, by myn heed, thow shalt been esed soone.' . . A.Kn. 2670
He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed, . . . A.Kn. 2689
Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2875
On shelves couched at his beddes heed, . . . . A.Mil. 3211
And with hir heed sche wryed faste awey, . . . A.Mil. 3283
Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed, . . A.Mil. 3528
And eft he routeth, for his heed myslay. . . . . A.Mil. 3647
To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3878
With his typet y-bounde about his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 3953
Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 4030
Wel hath this millere vernysshed his heed: . . . A.Rv. 4149
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . . A.Rv. 4253
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynes-heed, awak, . . A.Rv. 4262
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . A.Rv. 4290
Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence . . . B.ML. 104
With that hir coverchief of hir heed she breyde, . . B.ML. 837
'*Parfay!*' thoghte he, 'fantome is in myn heed! . . B.ML. 1037
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . . . B.Sh. 1302
And ther-inne was a bores heed, . . . . . B.Th. 2060
The heed ful sharpe y-grounde; . . . . . B.Th. 2073
with his heed, ne trust hym never; for certes . . B.Mel. 2375–80
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere, . . . B.Mk. 3246
Shal on hir heed now were a vitremyte; . . . . B.Mk. 3562
To sleen hym, and to girden of his heed, . . . . B.Mk. 3736
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . B.Mk. 3748
Slepynge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . B.Mk. 3762
And with his heed unto hir toun she wente. . . . B.Mk. 3764
His heed of smoot, to wynnen hym favour . . . B.Mk. 3881
Of Julius, and hym the heed he broghte. . . . . B.Mk. 3882
Napoplexie shente nat hir heed; . . . . . B.NP. 4031
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . B.NP. 4602
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed. . . . . C.Doc. 145
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente, . . . C.Doc. 255
Agayns an oold man, hoor upon his heed, . . . C.Pard. 743
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . C.Pard. 909
How Xantippa caste pisse upon his heed. . . . D.WB. 729
He wiped his heed, namoore dorste he seyn . . . D.WB. 731
And with his fest he smoot me on the heed, . . . D.WB. 795
Of whiche mayde, anon, maugree hir heed, . . . D.WB. 887
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . D.WB. 892
Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, . . . . D.WB. 954
An hat upon his heed with frenges blake. . . . D.Fri. 1383
And after that a rosted pigges heed,— . . . . D.Sum. 1841

**Head**—*Continued*

And thou, also, most nedes lese thyn heed, . . . D.Sum. 2038
His sike heed is ful of vanytee; . . . . . D.Sum. 2208
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe. . . . E.Cl. 378
A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed, . . . E.Cl. 381
But, upon peyne his heed of for to swappe, . . . E.Cl. 586
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare, . . E.Cl. 895
Upon hire heed, they into halle hire broghte, . . E.Cl. 1119
Thanne may he boldely kepen up his heed, . . . E.Mch. 1358
I feele me nowhere hoor but on myn heed; . . . E.Mch. 1464
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . . E.Mch. 1857
That flaterest with thyn heed whan thou wolt stynge; E.Mch. 2059
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely, . . . . . F.Sq. 90
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . . F.Sq. 411
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe. . . . F.Sq. 643
Fro the heed of thilke fixe Aries above, . . . . F.Fkl. 1282
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed? . . . . G.SN. 312
Swape of his heed; this my sentence heer!' . . . G.SN. 366
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from beete; . G.CY. 578
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed; . . . G.CY. 726
So that thou mayst nat holden up thyn heed?' . . H.Mcp. 19
My sone, spek nat, but with thyn heed thou bekke; H.Mcp. 346
an heer of his heed, ne a moment of an . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
the heved of oure Lord Jhesu Crist with . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
of a greet kyng; ne by thyn heed, for . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
or hath feblesse in his heed, or hath . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
is, for a man is heved of a womman,— . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
he ne made hire nat of the heved of Adam, . . . I.Pars. 925–30
maugree hir hed hath been afforced or . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
Suche fantasyes been in myn hede . . . . . BD. 28
With that word she heng doun the heed . . . . BD. 122
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede, . . . . . BD. 175
Heeld doun his heed and joyned his eres, . . . . BD. 393
For why he heng hys heed adoun, . . . . . BD. 461
She is the monstres heed y-wrien, . . . . . BD. 627
For with his heed he maketh feste, . . . . . BD. 637
For every heer on hir hede, . . . . . BD. 854
For nedes; and, maugree my heed, . . . . . BD. 1200
Bowyng to hir, I heng the heed, . . . . . BD. 1215
Ferther than my beddes heed, . . . . . BD. 1253
What maner man dar now holde up his heed? . . . Pity. 24
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe; . . . Mars. 205
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . . Mars. 220
Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe . . . . PF. 258
And naked fro the breste unto the hed . . . . PF. 269
With hed enclyned and with humble chere . . . PF. 414
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
dreynt myn heved. But now, for fortune . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
heighte of myn heved, a womman of ful . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
heighte of here heved; and whan sche . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
hef hir heved heyere, sche percede the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
the heved of his familyer. What thyng is . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
despoyled of oon as of hire propre heved; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
nat the heved of Ixion y-tormented by . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And therfore, syn thow seest on heved . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
somtyme it hevyth up the heved (that is . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
ffor be myn heed he hit hym at the fulle . . . . TC.1. 209 *var*
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed; . . TC.2. 407
'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon, . . . TC.2. 540
Al armed save his hed ful richely; . . . . . TC.2. 625
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste, . . . TC.2. 657
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe, . . . TC.2. 689
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . . TC.2. 844
And for-thy, who that hath a hed of verre, . . . TC.2. 867
With asses feet, and hede it as an ape, . . . . TC.2. 1042
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed . . . . TC.2. 1696
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . . TC.3. 81
Discrecioun out of your hed is gon: . . . . . TC.3. 894
Ful sobrely, right by her beddes hed, . . . . . TC.3. 954
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, . . . TC.3. 957
With that her hed doun in the bed she leyde, . . TC.3. 1055
And therwithal he heng adoun the hed, . . . . TC.3. 1079
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!' . . . TC.3. 1561
Have here a swerd, and smiteth off myn hed!' . . TC.3. 1573
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde . . . TC.4. 244
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . . TC.4. 593
For ache of hed to clawen him on his hele! . . . TC.4. 728
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . TC.4. 1092
Her yen throwen upward to her hed,— . . . . . TC.4. 1159
For mannes hed imaginen ne can, . . . . . TC.4. 1695
Although he on his hed it hadde y-sworn, . . . . TC.5. 283
And caste aside a litel wight his hed, . . . . . TC.5. 927
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1145
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente: . . . TC.5. 1477
And also on hir heed, parde, . . . . . HF.1. 134
And hir comb to kembe hir heed, . . . . . HF.1. 136
For, al-so brouke I wel myn heed, . . . . . HF.1. 273
Was every vertu in my heved, . . . . . HF.2. 42
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is— . . . . HF.2. 113
A-nyght ful ofte thyn heed to ake, . . . . . HF.2. 124
'Now up the heed; for al is wel; . . . . . HF.2. 513
That in myn hede y-marked is,— . . . . . HF.3. 13
And with hir heed she touchede hevene, . . . . HF.3. 285
With that aboute I clew myn heed, . . . . . HF.3. 612

**Head**—*Continued*
For no swich cause, by my heed! . . . . . HF.3. 785
A garlond on his hed of rose levys, . . . . . LGW.G. 160
And therwithal she lyfteth up his heed. . . . . LGW. 882
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . . LGW. 1334
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed, . . . LGW. 1817
Maugree hir hede, by strengthe and by his myght. . LGW. 2326
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede, . . . LGW. 2344
Scogan, that knelest at the stremes hede . . . . Scog. 43
that the heved of Cancre turnith evermo . . . . Astr. 65–70
this heved of Cancer is the grettist . . . . . Astr. 65–70
that the heved of Capricorne turnith . . . . . Astr. 75–82
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne . . . . Astr. 75–82
crowne of thin heved. And also this . . . . . Astr. 82–8
thin heved, and Taurus thy nekke and . . . . Astr. 108–15
in the heved of Capricorne, and it serveth . . . Astr. 115–21
in two halfe circles, as fro the heved of Capricorne . Astr. 218–22
of Capricorne unto the heved of Cancer, and . . Astr. 218–22
ageynward fro the heved of Cancer unto the . . . Astr. 218–22
the heved of Capricorne. The heved of Capricorne . Astr. 218–22
goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer is . . . Astr. 218–22
evene fro the heved of Aries unto the ende . . . Astr. 222–9
and sette the heved of Aries or Libra in the . . . Astr. 240–5
Understonde wel that as fer is the heved of Arics . Astr. 245–51
lyne, heygher than thin heved, on a perche; . . . Astr. 258–62
and odde minutes. Lo there the heved of Aries . Astr. 272–7
of her heed, and two someres and two . . . . Astr. 277–84
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst . . . . Astr. 286–9
Sette the heved of the signe whiche as . . . . Astr. 289–94
in thy zodiak, fro the heved of Aries unto . . . Astr. 289–94
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces . . . Astr. 294–301
bitwixe the heved of Capricorne unto the . . . Astr. 294–301
same signes fro the heved of Capricorne . . . . Astr. 294–301
the heved of Cancer unto the [end] of . . . . Astr. 294–301
[fro the heved of Cancer unto the] heved [of Sagittarie;] . . . . . Astr. 294–301 *var*
signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of Capricorne . Astr. 294–301
in the heved of Aries or Libra. Now is . . . . Astr. 312–6
by the cenyth of oure heved. And it is . . . . Astr. 358–62
fro the heved of Capricorne; and thus have . . . Astr. 371–6
the 8 degre fro the heved of Capricorne. . . . . Astr. 376–82
2 degres, that is to seyn, fro the heved of Piscis; . . Astr. 382–91
Hir heed y-writhen was, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 160
Hir name above hir heed saugh I, . . . . . RR. 164
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour, . . . . RR. 356
As from her heed they wolde fall; . . . . . RR. 364
Hir heed was tressed, queyntely. . . . . RR. 569
Hadde made and on his heed it set. . . . . RR. 846
And also on his heed was sette . . . . . RR. 907
That flyen over his heed aboute, . . . . . RR. 910
Bothe hir heed and all hir face, . . . . . RR. 1127
And forth his heed and necke out-straught . . . RR. 1515
But yet the hokede heed y-wis, . . . . . RR. 1749
But in myn herte the heed was lefte, . . . . . RR. 1784
But evere the heed was left bihynde, . . . . . RR. 1809
But the heed, which made me smerte, . . . . . RR. 1907
And kembe thyn heed right jolily. . . . . RR. 2284
So cherlishly his heed it shoke; . . . . . RR. 3164
And in hir heed she hadde a crowne. . . . . RR. 3201
Undir his heed no pilowe was, . . . . . RR. 4003
She can writhe hir heed awey; . . . . . RR. 4359
It toke no sojour in myne hede, . . . . . RR. 5150
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . RR. 6196
And at the noys the heed upcast, . . . . . RR. 7129
She wrapped all aboute hir heede; . . . . . RR. 7368
**Headed**
Noght but for open-heedid he hir say . . . . . D.WB. 645
**Heads**
Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . . A.Kn. 2180
With a geaunt, with hevedes three, . . . . . B.Th. 2032
As many heddes as manye wittes ther been. . . . F.Sq. 203
Ful were hire heddes of fumositee, . . . . . F.Sq. 358
And losten bothe hir hevedes in the place; . . . G.SN. 398
comen upon the hevedes of the dampned . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
oon, thanne sholde she have moo hevedes . . . I.Pars. 920–5
temprede . . . The hedes in the welle; and with hir wyle . . . . . PF. 215
The water-foules han her hedes leyd . . . . . PF. 554
with hise thre hevedes was caught and al . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
ryght as the hevedes wexen of Idre (the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake . . TC.2. 549
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake! . . . . LGW. 705
whiche turnith evermo the hevedes of Aries and Libra. Astr. 70–5
the hevedes of Aries and Libra, than ben the . . Astr. 70–5
that moeveth withinne the hevedes of . . . . Astr. 70–5
withoute these hevedes, his moevyng is . . . . Astr. 70–5
the hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loke . Astr. 215–8
eny of these two hevedes, truste wel that . . . Astr. 218–22
is in the hevedes of Aries or of Libra; . . . . Astr. 266–70
the hevedes of Aries or of Libra, than . . . . Astr. 270–2
the height of the hevedes of Aries and . . . . Astr. 270–2
there the hevedes of Aries and Libra and . . . Astr. 272–7.
Two heedes in one hoode at ones. . . . . RR. 7386
**Heal**
That may me heele, or doon confort in this— . . . A.Kn. 1248
As me was taught to heele with youre eyen, . . . E.Mch. 2372
For he koude with it bothe heele and dere, . . . F.Sq. 240
To heele with youre hurtes hastily.' . . . . . F.Sq. 471
To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght . . . F.Sq. 641

**Heal**—*Continued*
wounde wolde be the wors for to heele; . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
That may me hele; but that is doon. . . . . BD. 40
Ne hele me may no phisicien, . . . . . BD. 570
The whiche can thee hele of thyn accesse . . . TC.2. 1315
That, for to hele him of his sikes sore, . . . . TC.4. 132
And, for to hele him of his sorwes smerte, . . . TC.5. 1049
And but your word wol helen hastily . . . . . Merc.B. 4
**Heal** *see* **Hele**
**Healed**
He shal been heeled of his maladye. . . . . A.Kn. 2706
For he was heeled of his maladie. . . . . A.Mil. 3757
cured and heeled by myne muses (that is . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
Y-lissed wel, but heled no del more. . . . . TC.1. 1089
O, soth is seid, that heled for to be . . . . . TC.3. 1212
This lechecraft, or heled thus to be, . . . . . TC.4. 436
**Healeth**
oon same surgien heeleth hem bothe; . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
And, sires, also it heeleth jalousie, . . . . . C.Pard. 366
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe. . . . LGW. 1203
**Healing**
For who-so list have heling of his leche, . . . . TC.1. 857
Thanne shal Delite and Wel-Heelynge . . . . RR. 5857
**Health**
Withouten helthe I mote ay dure, . . . . . RR. 1961
Comfort or helthe how shuld I have, . . . . . RR. 1963
The helthe of love mot be founde . . . . . RR. 1965
And helthe full of maladie, . . . . . RR. 4723
**Health** *see* **Hele**
**Heap**
The wisdom of an heepe of lerned men? . . . . A.Prol. 575
Hath alle the bodyes on an heepe y-drawe, . . . A.Kn. 944
Children an heepe y-comen of Cristen blood, . . B.Pri. 1687
And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2429
Paraventure an heepe of yow, y-wis, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1493
The mullok on an heepe i-sweped was, . . . . G.CY. 938
With smale foules a gret hepe, . . . . . BD. 295
enbraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
I-meddled to hepe aftir the qualite of hir . . . Bo.4.p.6.1515–20
thei approchen and assenten, thei hepen and encrecen Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe. . . TC.3. 1764
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . . . . TC.4. 1281
And whan they were alle on an hepe, . . . . . HF.3. 1059
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe. . . . LGW. 2009
that streynith all these parties to hepe. . . . . Astr. 57–60
Among an heepe of sterres fixe . . . . . Astr. 139–45
There grettist hepe of roses be. . . . . RR. 1656
Hepe up her gold, and faste shette, . . . . . RR. 5771
**Heaped**
And in his brest the heped wo began . . . . . TC.4. 236
**Heapeth**
But now hepith and encreseth . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
**Heaping** *see* **Upheaping**
**Heaps**
And though on hepis that lye hym bye . . . . RR. 5598
**Hear**
And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere . A.Prol. 169
His tale anoon and seyde as ye may heere . . . A.Prol. 858 *var*
And certes, if it nere to long to heere, . . . . A.Kn. 875
That it was routhe for to seen and heere, . . . A.Kn. 914
And herte soor he seyde as ye shal heere . . . A.Kn. 2220 *var*
And yet it were a game to heeren al; . . . . . A.Kn. 2286
Unto Dyane she spak as ye may heere:— . . . A.Kn. 2296
And weep that it was pitee for to heere; . . . . A.Kn. 2345
Thanne seyde he thus as ye shal after heere: . . . A.Kn. 2764
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere; . . . A.Kn. 2878
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Kn. 2898
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere. . . . . A.Mil. 3642
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4166
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . A.Rv. 4263
And therfore if ye vouche-sauf to heere . . . . A.Co. 4340
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Co. 4364
Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 98
Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heere. . . . B.ML. 133
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere. . . B.ML. 182
They been acorded, so as ye shal heere: . . . . B.ML. 238
She sette hire doun and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.ML. 329
Which ye shal heren that I shal devyse; . . . . B.ML. 349
Agayn the Scottes, as men may wel heere; . . . B.ML. 580
Fro his constable, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 749
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne, . . . B.ML. 1067
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . . B.Sh. 1413
'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.Pr. 1642
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . . B.Th. 1900
That joye it was to heere. . . . . B.Th. 1958
Melibeus seyde as ye may heere: 'Sire,' . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
listen nat heeren his wordes, his sermon hem . . B.Mel. 2230–5
anoyous for to heere. Also, ye han erred, for there B.Mel. 2430–5
Now herkneth, if yow liketh for to heere; . . . B.Mk. 3173
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3649
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie; . . . . B.Mk. 3671
To heeren of hire sodeyn fal, allas! . . . . . B.NP. 3963
As ye han seyd, to heere of hevynesse. . . . . B.NP. 3977
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge, . . . B.NP. 4067
My tale is of a cok, as ye may heere, . . . . . B.NP. 4442
And what they seyn of wommen ye may heere; . . B.NP. 4454
Seide unto another as ye shullen heere. . . . . B.NP. 4652
As ye shul heere it after openly, . . . . . C.Doc. 152

**Hear**—*Continued*

Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere;. . . . C.Doc. 173
The sentence of it was as ye shul heere:— . . . C.Doc. 177
Ne heere a word moore of Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 197
This is a pitous tale for to heere; . . . . . C.Pard. 302
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale, . . . . . C.Pard. 316
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . . C.Pard. 326
Gladly quod he and sayde as ye schal heere . . . C.Pard. 326 *var*
That it is grisly for to heere hem swere; . . . . C.Pard. 473
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,—. . . . D.WB. 547
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere. . . . . D.WB. 828
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.' D.WB. 856
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere, . . . D.WB. 981
Assembled been, his answere for to heere;. . . . D.WB. 1029
But this is his tale which that ye may heere.' . . E.Cl. 56
He to the markys seyde as ye shul heere: . . . E.Cl. 91
Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere, . . . . E.Cl. 331
Hir swownyng, and hire humble voys to heere! . . E.Cl. 1087
That never tromped Joab for to heere, . . . . E.Mch. 1719
That langwissheth for love, as ye shul heere; . . E.Mch. 1867
But if that Januarie moste it heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 2102
Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 2124
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heere, . . . . F.Sq. 146
To voyden hym, as ye shal after heere. . . . . F.Sq. 188
That it is lyk an hevene for to heere. . . . . F.Sq. 271
Unto the hauk, as ye shal after heere: . . . . F.Sq. 446
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere. . . . . F.Fkl. 728
In oother manere than ye heere me seye . . . . F.Fkl. 953
In hire compleynt as ye shal after heere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1354
Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere, . . . . G.SN. 145
And after that she seyde as ye may heere: . . . G.SN. 294
And if thou drede nat a sooth to heere, . . . . G.SN. 477
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun. . . . . H.Mcp. 115
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?' . . H.Mcp. 247
Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . . H.Mcp. 347
For which I seye, if that yow list to heere . . . I.Pars. 37
Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere'; . . I.Pars. 69
feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
he may . . . ne heere, ne thynke of no devocioun, . I.Pars. 720–5
Of thise werkes shaltow heren at the . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
But I mowe of my lorde here, . . . . . BD. 92
So whan this lady coude heere no word . . . . BD. 101
And wepte, that pite was to here. . . . . BD. 107
But, sir, oo thyng, wol ye here? . . . . . BD. 545
Here yow as wel as I kan.' . . . . . BD. 756
That I may of yow here seyn . . . . . BD. 1030
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31
Compleynyng, that it pite was to here; . . . . Mars. 135
That shapen was, as ye shal after here. . . . . Anel. 357
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here, . . . . PF. 467
And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here. . . . PF. 658
desirestow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
Have now (here and undirstand) . . . how a man . Bo.2. p.7 555–60
axe gretly to heren tho remedies.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
that, when thei heren that it semede to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
Of Troilus, as ye may after here, . . . . . TC.1. 30
In which ye may the double sorwes here . . . . TC.1. 54
As fer as I may aught enquere and here.' . . . . TC.1. 123
That thryfty was to heryn her servise . . . . TC.1. 164 *var*
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here, . . TC.1. 279
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here, . . . . TC.1. 398
Or n'il not here or trowen how it is. . . . . TC.1. 1020
Of thee, her eem, she n'il no swich thing here.' . . TC.1. 1022
Have here my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here!' TC.1. 1061
I knowe also, and alday here and see, . . . . . TC.2. 733
That it an hevene was her vois to here. . . . . TC.2. 826
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle. . . . . TC.2. 1036
With dredful herte, and desirous to here . . . . TC.2. 1101
'Into the gardin go w', and ye shal here . . . . TC.2. 1114
Of that he spak ther no man heren mighte, . . . TC.2. 1119
To here and see the giltles in distresse. . . . . TC.2. 1372
So feithfully, that pite was to here; . . . . . TC.2. 1577
He seide, 'Ye! But wol ye now me here? . . . . TC.2. 1628
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.' . . . TC.2. 1636
And as he may endure he wol her here. . . . . TC.2. 1645
That lay, and mighte whispring of hem here, . . TC.2. 1753
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne . . . TC.3. 152
For this miracle I here ech belle soune! . . . . TC.3. 189
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here. . . . TC.3. 192
Commendeden, it joye was to here. . . . . TC.3. 217
That quake now, and no wight may us here? . . . TC.3. 371
To-morwe day, if that it lik'th thee here. . . . . TC.3. 385
I trowe it were a long thing for to here, . . . . TC.3. 495
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . . TC.3. 662
That wel nigh no man heren other coude. . . . TC.3. 679
That no wight other noise mighte here; . . . . TC.3. 744
Lat no wight rise, and heren of our speche!' . . . TC.3. 756
This accident so pitous was to here, . . . . . TC.3. 918
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . . . TC.3. 932
That ech of you the bet may other here!'— . . . TC.3. 977
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . . . TC.3. 1068
It was an hevene his wordes for to here; . . . . TC.3. 1742
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here; . . TC.4. 544
Thou shalt ful sone aparceive and wel here . . . TC.4. 656
For-which ful ofte a by-word here I seye, . . . TC.4. 769
Com Pandar in, and seide as ye may here. . . . TC.4. 1085
Tho sleightes yit that I you here stere . . . . TC.4. 1451
That wonder was to here his fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 261
Or for to here on instrument so pleye: . . . . TC.5. 459

**Hear**—*Continued*

Whan he was there-as no wight mighte him here, . TC.5. 464
That in my soule yit me think'th ich here . . . TC.5. 579
That absent was gan singe as ye may here: . . . TC.5. 637
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . . TC.5. 854
And thus to him she seide, as ye may here, . . . TC.5. 952
He wrot right thus, and seide as ye shal here.— . . TC.5. 1316
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here, . . . . TC.5. 1459
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . . . TC.5. 1589
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here, . . . . TC.5. 1770
Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . . . TC.5. 1804
So yive hem joye that hit here, . . . . . HF.1. 83
That hit was pitee for to here; . . . . . HF.1. 180
That hit was pitee for to here, . . . . . HF.1. 189
For at the firste shul ye here . . . . . HF.2. 4
For truste wel that thou shalt here, . . . . . HF.2. 164
How that yet she shulde here all this, . . . . . HF.2. 197
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . HF.2. 203
Or elles no man myghte hit here; . . . . . HF.2. 255
Is encombrous for to here . . . . . HF.2. 354
And with thyn eres heren wel . . . . . HF.2. 371
Wult thou here of sterres ought . . . . . HF.2. 485 *var*
Maistow not heren that I do?' . . . . . HF.2. 516
A myle thens, and here hit route; . . . . . HF.2. 530
If this noise that I here . . . . . HF.2. 550
Were al the gestes for to here, . . . . . HF.3. 428
That al the world may of hit here.' . . . . . HF.3. 631
We ben swich folk as ye may here.. . . . . HF.3. 738
I shulde bothe here and see, . . . . . HF.3. 802
What thou desirest for to here. . . . . HF.3. 821
Ther thou shalt here many oon.' . . . . . HF.3. 825
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here . . . . . HF.3. 908
Wher thou maist most tydynges here; . . . . . HF.3. 935
And eek a tydynge for to here, . . . . . HF.3. 1044
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge, . . . LGW. 37
Layes of love, that joye it was to here, . . . . LGW. 140
As, when tyme is, hereafter ye shal here. . . . . LGW. 281
Ek al the world of autourys maystow here, . . . LGW.G. 308
And wel to heryn here excusacyouns, . . . . . LGW.G. 362
It were to long to reden and to here; . . . . . LGW. 572
She to him spake, and seyde as ye may here. . . . LGW. 1085
Unto this childe that wonder is to here; . . . . LGW. 1147
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here. . . . . LGW. 1249
And axeth hem, 'What tydynges heren ye? . . . LGW. 1724
Thurgh al the toun, that men may see and here . . LGW. 1867
For to be slayne, as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 1927
This woful lordes sone may ye not here, . . . . LGW. 1979
Thus these wymen prayen that hit here; . . . . LGW. 2402
And to hir spak as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 2627
That I of you the blisful soun may here, . . . . Purse. 9
[I you beseche, myn hertes lady] here . . . . . Bal.Co. 20 *var*
Shal hatte, that I rede you here; . . . . . RR. 38
Whan he may on these braunches here The smale briddes . . . . . RR. 87
The song of briddes forto here, . . . . . RR. 101
And now is Myrthe therynne to here The briddis, . RR. 617
It is a wondir thing to here, . . . . . RR. 1114
Descripcioun of the welle heere, . . . . . RR. 1631
Of you I here so mych pris, . . . . . RR. 1973
Anoon as ye shall here and see, . . . . . RR. 2146
Whanne the disciple wole not here; . . . . . RR. 2150
Now is good to here in fay . . . . . RR. 2155
For who so wole the eendyng here, . . . . . RR. 2165
Dispise wymmen, that thou maist here, . . . . RR. 2232
Through spekyng whanne they myght heere . . . RR. 2831
In which she seyde: "Whanne that I here . . . RR. 2843
Though that thou slepe, we may here . . . . . RR. 4019
nevere . . . Here of me, thurgh word or wille, Offence RR. 4562
To here of love discripcioun. . . . . RR. 4702
I wolde gladly here to se, . . . . . RR. 5182
Of this love here what I sey: . . . . . RR. 5361
Suche tales kepen they not here. . . . . RR. 6093
And seide, 'What Devel is that I here? . . . . RR. 6223
Though men me bothe myght here and see, . . . RR. 6324
Quod Love, 'What devel is this that I heere? . . . RR. 6797
That men shull here hym crie and rore, . . . . RR. 7053
For it is wonder longe to here. . . . . RR. 7208
Say what you lyst, and I wol here.' . . . . . RR. 7501

**Heard**

Ful swetely herde he confessioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 221
No wonder is, he herde it al the day, . . . . . A.Prol. 641
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Prol. 849
That herde swich another waymentynge: . . . . A.Kn. 902
With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke. . . A.Kn. 953
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde, . . . A.Kn. 1123
And if he herde song or instrument . . . . . A.Kn. 1367
His speche nor his voys, though men it herde: . . A.Kn. 1371
And whan that he had herd Arcites tale, . . . . A.Kn. 1577
Whan he hym knew, and hadde his tale herd, . . A.Kn. 1597
Whan Palamon the larke herde synge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2210
And with that soun he herde a murmurynge . . . A.Kn. 2432
This carpenter awook, and herde synge, . . . . A.Mil. 3364
But al for noght, he herde nat a word. . . . . A.Mil. 3439
Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3534
'Hastou nat herd,' quod Nicholas, 'also, . . . . A.Mil. 3538
This sely Absolon herde every deel, . . . . . A.Mil. 3744
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood, . . A.Mil. 3817
It was for noght, no man his reson herde;. . . . A.Mil. 3844
Whan that oure Hoost hadde herd this sermonyng, . A.Rv. 3899
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129

**Heard**—*Continued*

Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye, . . . . A.Rv. 4168
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . A.Co. 4337
Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee, . . . . B.ML. 292
As heer-biforn that ye han herd devyse. . . . . B.ML. 613
A voys was herd in general audience . . . . . B.ML. 673
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no bettre,— . . . B.ML. 881
Ne saugh I never as she, ne herde of mo, . . . . B.ML. 1025
He *Alma redemptoris* herde synge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1708
Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye . B.Pri. 1721
As ye han herd, and whan that I hadde songe . . B.Pri. 1851
Al whan he herde the thrustel synge, . . . . . B.Th. 1963
Of proverbes, than ye han herd bifoore . . . . B.Mel. 2146
As ye han herd, yet to yow alle I preye, . . . . B.Mel. 2150
Whan Melibeus hadde herd that . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
and with greet pacience, hadde herd al . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
Whan Melibee hadde herd the wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
as ye herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . B.Mel. 2325–30
This Melibeus, whanne he hadde herd. . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
Whan Prudence hadde herd hir . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
have nat yet herd youre conseil, how I shal . . B.Mel. 2860–5
Whanne Melibee hadde herd dame . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
And whan they herden the goodliche . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
Whan dame Prudence hadde herd the . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
And whan dame Prudence hadde herd . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
hadden herd what thise messagers seyden . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
Whanne Melibee hadde herd . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . B.Mk. 3084
Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seye!' . . B.Mk. 3154
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde . . B.Mk. 3610
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . B.Mk. 3616
That with his erys herde he how they seyde, . . B.Mk. 3726
Hath herd somwhat or al of his fortune. . . . . B.Mk. 3823
Right now ye herde, and, *pardee*, no remedie . . B.NP. 3974
And whan that Pertelote thus herde hym roore, . . B.NP. 4078
As ye han herd the dede man devyse; . . . . B.NP. 4228
Save yow, I herde never man so synge . . . . B.NP. 4491
Herden thise hennes crie and maken wo, . . . . B.NP. 4566
Han herd, nat nedeth for to telle it moore. . . . C.Doc. 230
I preche so as ye han herd bifoore, . . . . . C.Pard. 393
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . C.Pard. 664
To sleen the thridde, as ye han herd me seye. . . C.Pard. 836
Yet herde I never tellen, in myn age, . . . . . D.WB. 24
The Frere lough whan he hadde herd al this; . . D.WB. 829
And whan the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . D.WB. 832
With manly voys, that al the court it herde. . . D.WB. 1036
And whan the devel herde hire cursen so . . . . D.Fri. 1624
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1670
For, *pardee!* ye han ofte tyme herd telle . . . D.Sum. 1675
His meynee, whiche that herden this affray, . . . D.Sum. 2156
As ye han herd biforn, ye woot wel what. . . . D.Sum. 2199
Til she had herde what the frere sayde; . . . . D.Sum. 2201
Never erst er now herd I of swich mateere; . . . D.Sum. 2220
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word, . . D.Sum. 2244
This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word. . . . E.Cl. 4
For wel she hadde herd seyd that thilke day . . . E.Cl. 278
Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . . . E.Cl. 294
Whan she had herd al this she noght ameved, . . E.Cl. 498
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . E.Cl. 624
Hir fader, that this tidynge herde anoon, . . . . E.Cl. 901
She herde nat what thyng he to hire seyde, . . . E.Cl. 1059
Whan she this herde, aswowne doun she falleth . . E.Cl. 1079
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . . E.Cl. 1212d
And syn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . E.Mch. 1467
Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1519
As thou hast herd, assenteden right now . . . . E.Mch. 1570
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyd, ful yoore ago, . . . E.Mch. 1637
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete, . . . E.Mch. 2139
This fresshe May, whan she thise wordes herde, . . E.Mch. 2185
As knowen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . F.Sq. 235
Of which right now ye han youre-selven herd. . . F.Sq. 242
swich a wonder thyng Of craft of rynges herde they never noon; . . . . . F.Sq. 249
And for the foweles that she herde synge; . . . . F.Sq. 398
That herde of swich another of fairnesse, . . . . F.Sq. 425
Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . F.Sq. 587
That shal ete with a feend," thus herde I seye; . . F.Sq. 603
That never yet was herd so greet mervailles. . . F.Sq. 660
Wo was Aurelie, whan that he this herde, . . . F.Fkl. 1007
For ofte at feestes have I wel herd seye . . . . F.Fkl. 1142
And toold hym al, as ye han herd bifore, . . . . F.Fkl. 1465
And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . F.Fkl. 1498
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd me sayd; . . . F.Fkl. 1547
And seyde thus, whan he thise wordes herde: . . . F.Fkl. 1586
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd bifoore; . . . . F.Fkl. 1593
She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . . F.Fkl. 1602
And she gan kisse his brest that herde this, . . . G.SN. 290
Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore, . . . G.SN. 372
Almachius that herde of this doynge . . . . . G.SN. 421
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng . G.CY. 685
By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene. . . . G.CY. 821
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . . . G.CY. 963
Of metals, whiche ye han herd me reherce, . . . G.CY. 1099
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne; . . . . G.CY. 1318
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree. . . . . I.Pars. 18
Through Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . . . BD. 129
Hit was for noght, ther herde him noon, . . . . BD. 180
For I hadde never herd speke, or tho, . . . . BD. 234

**Heard**—*Continued*

Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe . . . . BD. 304
Was never herd so swete a steven,— . . . . . BD. 307
I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge, . . . . . BD. 311
Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . . . . BD. 315
Me thoghte I herde an hunte blowe, . . . . . BD. 345
And I herde goyng, bothe up and doune; . . . . BD. 348
Anoon right whan I herde that . . . . . BD. 354
That ever I herde; for by my trouthe, . . . . BD. 466
Made hym that he herde me noght . . . . . BD. 509
I herde thee not, to seyn the sooth, . . . . . BD. 519
And whan I herde hym telle this tale . . . . . BD. 709
And love, that had wel herd my bone, . . . . . BD. 834
I herde yow telle herbefore.' . . . . . BD. 1135
Kepyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn, . . . Pity. 51
(Seynt Valentyne! a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13
When he his lady herde so compleyne, . . . . Mars. 93
But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore, . . . Anel. 346
And after that the melodye herde he . . . . . PF. 60
On every bough the briddes herde I synge, . . . PF. 190
Herde I so pleye a ravisshyng swetnesse, . . . PF. 198
Ne herde never beter, as I gesse; . . . . . PF. 200
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . . PF. 247
Of this formel. Whan she herde al this, . . . . PF. 445
Ne herde never no man me beforn, . . . . . PF. 486
For I have herd al your opynyoun, . . . . . PF. 618
'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
and oonly whil thei ben herd thei ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
I have herd told of Busyrides, that was . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
'Thow hast wel herd,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere . . . TC.1. 106
'I have herd told, pardieux, of your livinge, . . . TC.1. 197
Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynte; . . . TC.1. 544
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . TC.1. 549
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . . TC.1. 750
For I have herd thy wordes and thy lore; . . . TC.1. 754
And whan that Pandar herde her name nevene, . . TC.1. 876
For this have I herd seyd of olde lered: . . . . TC.1. 976
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented . . . TC.1. 1009
I roughte naught though that she stood and herde . TC.1. 1039
Herden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . . TC.2. 83
And we han herd how that King Laius deyde . . TC.2. 101
That herde that, gan fer awey to stonde, . . . . TC.2. 216
Criseyde, which that herde him in this wise, . . TC.2. 386
That mighte be, and herde ek with her ere . . . TC.2. 451
Til that I herde, as that I welk allone, . . . . TC.2. 517
Ne herde I nevere. And what that was his mone . TC.2. 558
Whan he the peple upon him herde cryen, . . . TC.2. 646
But every word which that she of her herde, . . TC.2. 899
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge, . . . . TC.2. 951
As ye han herd bifore, al he him tolde. . . . . TC.2. 966
Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . . TC.2. 1100
I roughte not though alle her foos it herde. . . . TC.2. 1428
For I have herd him, oo time and ek other, . . . TC.2. 1452
That ye han herd Pandare or this devise. . . . TC.2. 1547
Herde alwey this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . . TC.2. 1590
This Troilus, that herde his lady preye . . . . TC.3. 78
For, sithen ye han herd me somwhat seye, . . . TC.3. 111
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this . . . . TC.3. 498
Ye han wel herd the fin of his entente. . . . . TC.3. 553
Criseyde, which that al this wonder herde, . . . TC.3. 799
This Troilus whan he her wordes herde, . . . . TC.3. 1065
And Pandarus ful sobreliche him herde . . . . TC.3. 1616
Than th'ilke time he first herde of it seye. . . . TC.3. 1659
That lover was, whan he it wiste or herde. . . . TC.3. 1792
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: . . . . TC.4. 80
Ector which that right wel the Grekes herde, . . TC.4. 176
Had herd what every lord and burges seyde, . . TC.4. 345
Hastow not herd at parlement,' he seyde, . . . TC.4. 377
That I have herd, and wot al how it is. . . . . TC.4. 382
Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente. . . . . TC.4. 434
Had herd, she, which that of her father roughte . . TC.4. 667
She herde right as though she thennes were, . . . TC.4. 695
Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise . . . . TC.4. 807
'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . . TC.4. 876
Herde al this thing devisen to and fro; . . . . TC.4. 1423
I have herd seyd ek, times twyes twelve, . . . . TC.5. 97
For I have herd or this of mony a wight, . . . . TC.5. 164
That in effect she nought his tales herde . . . . TC.5. 178
That at the feste it n'as wel herd acorde; . . . TC.5. 446
'And yonder have ich herd ful lustily . . . . . TC.5. 568
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 576
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . TC.5. 629
That her had herd compleynen in her sorwe, . . . TC.5. 723
I have wel herd it tellen, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 980
'For I have herd wel more than I wen'de, . . . TC.5. 1611
This Pandarus, that alle these thinges herde, . . TC.5. 1723
That never herde I thyng so hye, . . . . . HF.2. 512
Be, as I have herd thee tellen, . . . . . HF.2. 551
As I thee herde or this devyse; . . . . . HF.2. 554
Ther herde I pleyen on an harpe . . . . . HF.3. 111
Ther herde I trumpen Messenus, . . . . . HF.3. 153
Ther herde I Joab trumpe also, . . . . . HF.3. 155
Of us!' Thus herde I crien alle, . . . . . HF.3. 223
I herde aboute her trone y-songe, . . . . . HF.3. 307
They synge of Fame as tho herde I:— . . . . . HF.3. 314
I herde a noise aprochen blyve, . . . . . HF.3. 431
That thou hast herd?' quod he to me; . . . . . HF.3. 819
Men myghte hit han herd esely . . . . . HF.3. 839

**Heard**—*Continued*

And the noise which that I herde, . . . . . HF.3. 841
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . . HF.3. 963
The thynges that I herde there, . . . . . HF.3. 967
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys, . . . . HF.3. 970
That I hadde herd of som contres . . . . . HF.3. 1045
I herde a grete noise withalle . . . . . HF.3. 1051
A thousande tymes I have herd men telle, . . . LGW. 1
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it writen; . . LGW. 8
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse. . . . LGW.G. 108
Unto his askynge, whan that I it herde, . . . LGW. 313
Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke. . . . LGW.G. 325
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien, . . LGW. 884
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho, . . . . LGW. 1062
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . LGW. 1167
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure? . . . LGW. 1177
And eke hir suster Phedra, herden alle . . . . LGW. 1970
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139
In love a falser herde I never non, . . . . . LGW. 2399
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise, . . . . . LGW. 2459
That I herd renne faste by, . . . . . RR. 111
But if she outher saugh or herde . . . . . RR. 250
Whan I her blisful songes herde, . . . . . RR. 500
Whan I thus herde foules synge, . . . . . RR. 509
If that I herde ony wight comyng, . . . . . RR. 536
And, trusteth wel, than I hem herde, . . . . . RR. 673
Was herd of man that myghte dye. . . . . RR. 676
And certis, whan I herde her songe, . . . . . RR. 689
And whan that I hadde herde, I trowe, . . . . RR. 721
And whanne she herd hym werne soo. . . . . RR. 1485
Had taught me as ye have herd say, . . . . . RR. 2952
As ye toforn have herd me seyne. . . . . RR. 2969
Whanne I hir herd thus me chastise. . . . . RR. 3805
Whanne that he herd [him] janglyng, . . . . . RR. 3822
This have I herd ofte in seyng, . . . . . RR. 4041
Whanne that [he] herd hym blamed soo. . . . . RR. 4065
Whanne I hadde herde all Resoun seyne. . . . . RR. 4785
For I herde never diffyne it ere, . . . . . RR. 1807
Which I have herd you not repreve, . . . . . RR. 5179

**Heardest**

Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170
Thou herdist never sich oon I trowe. . . . . RR. 5406

**Hearest**

'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3366
Herestow nat how that the cartere seith? . . . D.Fri. 1552
Thou herest neither that ne this; . . . . . HF.2. 143
Herestow not the grete swogh?' . . . . . HF.2. 523
Herestow not what they prayen us?' . . . . . HF.3. 772

**Heareth**

And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves, . . A.Kn. 1641
Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye. . . E.Cl. 476
whan he heereth his name. . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
preest that hereth thy confessioun, been . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
sche neither heereth, ne rekketh of . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
or disdaignen as ofte tyme as he herith the noyse . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
seeth and alle thinges he herith." . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, . . TC.1. 732
Whan that she hereth any herde tale, . . . . . TC.3. 1235
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd. . . LGW.G. 327
every discret persone that redith or herith . . . Astr. 5–11
Whanne that she hereth, or may espie, . . . . RR. 4259

**Hearing**

five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
and hir herynge ful of waymentynge and . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
that been sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
fulfilleth to-gydre the herynge of moche folk. . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
but I, desiros of herynge, axe gretly to . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
Hering her come, and shorte for to sike! . . . TC.3. 58
Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? . . . . TC.3. 346
But netheles in oure heryng, . . . . . RR. 6073
That ought displesith to her heryng. . . . . RR. 6096
Heryng ech wight that in this place is, . . . . RR. 6120

**Hearken**

That was so ny to herknen al his sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1526
And eek to herkne his heste and his sentence. . . A.Kn. 2532
And if yow list to herkne hyderward, . . . . B.Mk. 3159
Now every wys man, lat him herkne me; . . . . B.NP. 4400
Was oonly for to herkne how that ye synge; . . . B.NP. 4480
Herkne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones, . D.WB. 14
'Herkne, my brother! herkne, by thy feith! . . . D.Fri. 1551
'But herkne, Thomas, what I shal the seyn, . . . D.Sum. 1918
Be war, my sone, and herkne paciently, . . . . D.Sum. 1996
Or for to herknen of hir riche array. . . . . E.Mch. 1699
In soothnesse, or in dreem I herkne this?' . . . G.SN. 261
To his Yeman, to herknen al his sawe, . . . . G.CY. 691
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herkne me; . . G.CY. 927
Save oonly this, if ye wol herkne me,— . . . . G.CY. 1006
sholde gladly herknen and enquere with . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
herkne this ensample; a greet wawe of . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
gladly and herkne gladly to the harm . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
and scarsly wol he herkne hym. . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
alle that herkne this litel tretys . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Do thyn entent to herkene hit.' . . . . . BD. 751
I was ententyf to herkne hire), sche bygan to . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
to herkne the bet what sche wolde seye). . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
desyrous to herkne hem, with how greet brennynge . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
and have abyden longe tyme to herkne it.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
to herkne that thow schewe it me.'. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
but I abide to herknen the remenaunt of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5

**Hearken**—*Continued*

desire yit to herknen it of the more . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
here sydes to cruel lyouns (for to herknen his song), . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
I desire to herkne it more pleynly of the.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
but ek gladly herkne hem?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
commoeveth hem to herkne; than is the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
To herknen of Palladion servise; . . . . . TC.1. 164
Now herkne, frend, for thus it stant with me.— . . TC.1. 602
'Ye, Troilus, now herkne,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.1. 624
What I shal seyn, and herkne of good entente . . TC.4. 853
As thus:—now herkne, for I wol not tarie.— . . TC.4. 1029
'Now herkne wel; for-why I wille . . . . . HF.2. 217
Now herkne what I wol thee lere. . . . . HF.2. 256
Herkne wel; hit is not rouned. . . . . HF.2. 522
Now herkne how she gan to paye . . . . . HF.3. 459

**Hearken** *see* **Hark**

**Hearkened**

Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . A.Rv. 4173
And herkned ay the wordes and the noote, . . . B.Pri. 1711
Of hem that han it after herkned yoore, . . . F.Sq. 403
ne hath nat in his lyf herkned Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Him herkned she so longe in good entente, . . . TC.2. 923
And I hadde herkned wel y-wys, . . . . . RR. 630

**Hearkeneth**

'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkneth for the beste; . A.Prol. 788
And seyde, 'Lordynges, herkneth, if yow leste: . . A.Prol. 828
Now lat us ryde, and herkneth what I seye.' . . A.Prol. 855
As hym is shape, and herkneth in what wyse: . . A.Kn. 1843
Now cometh the point, and herkneth if yow leste. . A.Kn. 2208
But herkneth me, and stynteth now a lite, . . . A.Kn. 2674
For love of God, and herkneth what I seye. . . . A.Kn. 2782
'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some; . A.Mil. 3136
And seyde, 'Good men, herkeneth, everichon! . . B.Sh. 1164
'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkneth me, . B.Sh. 1174
That wonder is; but herkneth to my tale. . . . B.Sh. 1213
And herkneth to my spelle; . . . . . B.Th. 2083
And therfore herkneth what that I shal seye, . . B.Mel. 2155
herkneth what they seye in conseillyng, . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Now herkneth, if yow liketh for to heere; . . . B.Mk. 3173
But herkneth to that o man fil a greet mervaille . B.NP. 4266 *var*
Herkneth thise blisful briddes how they synge, . . B.NP. 4391
Now, goode men, I prey yow herkneth alle; . . . B.NP. 4592
But herkneth, lordynges, in conclusioun. . . . . C.Pard. 454
But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye, . . C.Pard. 573
Herkneth, felawes, we thre been al ones, . . . . C.Pard. 696
'Now herkneth how I baar me proprely, . . . . D.WB. 224
Of hir assent; but herkneth how I sayde. . . . . D.WB. 234
And herkneth what this auctour seith therfoore. . E.Cl. 1141
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go: . . . E.Cl. 1163
Herkneth my song that seith in this manere. . . E.Cl. 1176
Syn ye han seyd, and herkneth what I seye. . . . E.Mch. 1522
Unto your wyl, now herkneth what I seye. . . . F.Fkl. 704
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . . . F.Fkl. 1496
But in this cas herkenyth what I schal seye . . . G.CY. 1011 *var*
'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkneth what I seye.' . . H.Mcp. 104
herkneth in which wise. For as muche . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
whan he herkneth nat benignely the . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
and eek of hym that herkneth tho wordes. . . . I.Pars. 645–50
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge: . . . PF. 564
Now herkneth with a good entencioun, . . . . . TC.1. 52
'Now,' quod Pandare, 'herkneth, it was thus.— . . TC.1. 658
That herkneth, as the story can devise . . . . TC.2. 31
'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle! . . . TC.2. 315
Game in myn hood! But herkneth if you lest.— . . TC.2. 1110
'Now herkneth this: ye han wel understonde . . . TC.4. 1296
And herkneth how, if that ye wol assente! . . . TC.4. 1372
Beth ware of men, and herkneth what I seye! . . TC.5. 1785
Now herkneth, as I have yow seyd, . . . . . HF.1. 109
Now herkneth every maner man, . . . . . HF.2. 1
But herkeneth ye that speken of kyndenesse. . . LGW. 665
Now herkneth how he shal his lady serve. . . . LGW. 1276
And he that herkeneth it gladly, . . . . . RR. 7513
And, sir, of o thing herkeneth me: . . . . . RR. 7644

**Hearkening**

Herknynge his mynstrales hir thynges pleye . . . F.Sq. 78
desyrous of herknynge, and I a-stoned hadde yit . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
Th'erratik sterres, herkning armonye . . . . . TC.5. 1812
The smale foules song harknyng, . . . . . RR. 106
And stood ful long and oft herknyng, . . . . . RR. 535

**Hearse**

Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . . Pity. 15
Aboute hir herse ther stoden lustily, . . . . . Pity. 36

**Heart**

And al was conscience and tendre herte. . . . . A.Prol. 150
For many a man so harde is of his herte . . . . A.Prol. 229
God loved he best, with al his hoole herte, . . . A.Prol. 533
With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . . . A.Prol. 811
And lat oure sorwe synken in thyn herte.' . . . A.Kn. 951
With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke. . . A.Kn. 953
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke . . . A.Kn. 954
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte . . . . . A.Kn. 1043
As though he stongen were unto the herte. . . . A.Kn. 1079
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be. . . . . A.Kn. 1097
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve. . . . A.Kn. 1144
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte; . . A.Kn. 1220
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte . . A.Kn. 1300

**Heart**—*Continued*

And from his courser with a lusty herte . . . . A.Kn. 1513
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . A.Kn. 1565
This Palamoun, that thoughte that thurgh his herte A.Kn. 1574
This Arcite, with ful despitous herte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1596
For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1761
And eek his herte hadde compassioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1770
And in his gentil herte he thoughte anon, . . . A.Kn. 1772
Of everich herte as that hym list divyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1790
And thonken hym with al hir herte and myght; . . A.Kn. 1876
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . A.Kn. 1878
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer; . . . . A.Kn. 2006
With hooly herte and with an heigh corage, . . . A.Kn. 2213
And herte soor, and seyde in this manere:— . . . A.Kn. 2220
And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte. . . . A.Kn. 2226
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biwreye; . . . . A.Kn. 2229
That Arcita me thurgh the herte bere; . . . . . A.Kn. 2256
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone. . A.Kn. 2270
This Emelye, with herte debonaire, . . . . . A.Kn. 2282
Goddesse of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe . A.Kn. 2300
With pitous herte and heigh devocioun . . . . A.Kn. 2371
For thilke sorwe that was in thyn herte, . . . . A.Kn. 2391
He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke. . . A.Kn. 2606
For jelous herte upon this Palamoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2629
His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught; . . . A.Kn. 2649
And was al his, in chiere, as in his herte. . . . A.Kn. 2683
With herte soor, to Theseus paleys. . . . . A.Kn. 2695
Encreesseth at his herte moore and moore. . . . A.Kn. 2744
'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte . . . A.Kn. 2765
That dwelled in his herte syk and soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2804
Gan faillen when the herte felte deeth, . . . . A.Kn. 2805
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght, . . A.Kn. 3078
Hath in his herte swich a love longynge, . . . . A.Mil. 3349
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!' . . . A.Mil. 3815
A litel ire is in his herte y-laft. . . . . A.Rv. 3862
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris, . . . . A.Rv. 3870
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . A.Rv. 4087
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . A.Rv. 4289
To asken help thee shameth in thyn herte; . . . B.ML. 101
Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolynesse, . . . B.ML. 167
Than Makometes lawe out of myn herte! . . . . B.ML. 336
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte. . . . B.ML. 476
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse, . . . . . B.ML. 614
As gentil herte is fulfild of pitee, . . . . . B.ML. 660
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . . B.ML. 697
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . . B.ML. 879
So was hir herte shet in hir distresse . . . . . B.ML. 1056
Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe, . . . . B.ML. 1154
For to his herte it was a greet plesaunce. . . . . B.Sh. 1229
Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte, . . . . B.Pri. 1661
The swetnesse hath his herte perced so . . . . . B.Pri. 1745
That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest, . . . . B.Pri. 1749
For percynge of his herte; . . . . . B.Th. 2052
put awey sorwe out of youre herte. . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
that is joyous, and glad in herte, it hym . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
soothly sorweful herte maketh hise bones . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
sorwe in herte sleeth ful many a man. . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
sorwe to the herte"; wherfore us oghte, . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
myn herte is troubled with this sorwe so . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
of his speche it semed wel that in herte . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
fro youre herte thre thynges that been . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
moste dryve coveitise out of youre herte, . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
dryve out of youre herte hastifnesse, for certes, ye ne B.Mel. 2320–5
that falleth in youre herte, but ye moste . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
kepest thy conseil in thyn herte, thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
hyde youre conseil in youre herte than praye him . B.Mel. 2335–40
the herte of a man deliteth in savour that . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
youre herte, thogh I speke thyng that . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
an hochepot, and enclyned youre herte . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
the hardynesse of his herte and thurgh the hardynesse B.Mel. 2505–10
entre into thyn herte wilfully by the wyndowes of . B.Mel. 2610–5
entred into thyn herte by thy five wittes. . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
bowe youre herte to take the pacience of oure . . B.Mel. 2690–5
the lordshipe of his owene herte is moore . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
of right parfite men, for myn herte may . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
a povere herte and a riche purs." . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
alwey have thre thynges in youre herte, . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
shul have God in youre herte, and for no . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
signe of gentil herte whan a man loveth and . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
that hath over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
glad in hire herte and seyde, 'Ther . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
ye caste yow to overcome youre herte. . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
overcometh his herte overcometh twies; . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
mynde and in youre herte, to theffect and . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
and techynges, his herte gan enclyne to . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
For proud he was of herte and of array, . . . . B.Mk. 3376
And in his herte anon ther fil a thoght . . . . B.Mk. 3617
So manly was this Julius of herte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3901
That in vengeance he al his herte sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3932
Looke that thyn herte be murie evermo.' . . . . B.NP. 4005
That trewely she hath the herte in hoold . . . . B.NP. 4064
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deere! . . . B.NP. 4079
Right now, that yet myn herte is soore afright. . . B.NP. 4085
Now han ye lost myn herte and al my love. . . . B.NP. 4100
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . B.NP. 4110
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye . . . . B.NP. 4229
"No dreem," quod he, "may so myn herte agaste; . B.NP. 4278
Of any dreem, so hooly was his herte. . . . . B.NP. 4309
Ful is myn herte of revel and solas!' . . . . . B.NP. 4393

**Heart**—*Continued*

As man that was affrayed in his herte,— . . . . B.NP. 4468
Certes, it was of herte, al that he song; . . . . B.NP. 4493
And brende hirselven with a stedefast herte. . . . B.NP. 4558
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte breek. . . . B.NP. 4578
Constant in herte, and ever in bisynesse . . . . C.Doc. 56
Anon his herte chaunged and his mood, . . . . C.Doc. 126
Anon the feend into his herte ran, . . . . . C.Doc. 130
With fadres pitee stikynge thurgh his herte, . . . C.Doc. 211
Hir fader, with ful sorweful herte and wil, . . . C.Doc. 254
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse . . . . C.Pard. 290
But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . C.Pard. 312
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde. . . . C.Pard. 317
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,' . . C.Pard. 651
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte go!' . . . C.Pard. 655
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo, . . . C.Pard. 677
And he that hath the cut with herte blithe . . . C.Pard. 795
Ful ofte in herte he rolleth up and doun . . . . C.Pard. 838
And with his precious herte-blood thee boghte, . . C.Pard. 902
Yet tikled it his herte, for that he . . . . . D.WB. 395
It tikleth me aboute myn herte roote! . . . . D.WB. 471
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote . . . . D.WB. 472
I seye I hadde in herte greet despit . . . . . D.WB. 481
She knew my herte, and eek my privetee, . . . . D.WB. 531
I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . . . D.WB. 572
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hoold. . . . . D.WB. 599
In feelynge, and myn herte is Marcien; . . . . D.WB. 610
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn. . . . D.WB. 718
Hanged hemself for herte despitus. . . . . D.WB. 761
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke; . . D.WB. 772
The wo that in myn herte was, and pyne? . . . D.WB. 787
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne, . . . D.WB. 848
Hir thoughte it awal so soore aboute hir herte, . . D.WB. 967
Til she came there her herte was a-fyre, . . . . D.WB. 971
Now is myn herte all hool, now is it oute, . . . . D.WB. 977
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!' . . . . D.WB. 1103
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . . . D.WB. 1253
Swiche peynes that youre herte myghte agryse; . . D.Fri. 1649
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood, . . . . D.Sum. 1666
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . . D.Sum. 1982
Hoold nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,— . . D.Sum. 2091
And in his herte he rolled up and doun . . . . D.Sum. 2217
That we with pitous herte unto yow pleyne, . . . E.Cl. 97
Made the markys herte han pitee. . . . . E.Cl. 142
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . . E.Cl. 173
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne, . . E.Cl. 214
Commendynge in his herte hir wommanhede, . . . E.Cl. 239
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde. . . . . E.Cl. 305
I seye this, be ye redy with good herte . . . . E.Cl. 351
And koude so the peples herte embrace, . . . . E.Cl. 412
This markys in his herte longeth so . . . . . E.Cl. 451
That he ne myghte out of his herte throwe . . . E.Cl. 453
This wyl is in myn herte, and ay shal be. . . . E.Cl. 509
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage; . . . E.Cl. 628
That it wel ny destroyed hath myn herte. . . . E.Cl. 630
But to his herte it was ful greet plesance. . . . E.Cl. 672
She was ay oon in herte and in visage, . . . . E.Cl. 711
That of a crueel herte he wikkedly, . . . . . E.Cl. 723
I deeme that hire herte was ful wo; . . . . . E.Cl. 753
To whom that she was yeven herte and al, . . . E.Cl. 758
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place, . . E.Cl. 806
With evene herte I rede yow tendure . . . . . E.Cl. 811
A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . . E.Cl. 836
That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . . . E.Cl. 861
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicaat, . . . . E.Cl. 927
And she with humble herte and glad visage, . . . E.Cl. 949
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 972
With al hir herte, in ful benyngne entente, . . . E.Cl. 1025
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . . . E.Cl. 1049
I wol with lusty herte, fressh and grene, . . . . E.Cl. 1173
Unto the herte, ne koude in no manere . . . . E.Mch. 1237
For soory herte, I telle may namoore.' . . . . E.Mch. 1244
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde, . . E.Mch. 1286
Hath but oon herte in wele and in distresse. . . . E.Mch. 1336
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynke. . . . . E.Mch. 1341
Myn herte and alle my lymes been as grene . . . E.Mch. 1465
Youre herte hangeth on a joly pyn! . . . . . E.Mch. 1516
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . E.Mch. 1581
And leet alle othere from his herte goon, . . . . E.Mch. 1596
He purtreyed in his herte and in his thoght . . . E.Mch. 1600
But in his herte he gan hire to manace, . . . . E.Mch. 1752
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte E.Mch. 1851
He hath it put and leyde it at his herte. . . . . E.Mch. 1884
That from hire herte she ne dryve kan . . . . E.Mch. 1980
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
That hath an herte as hard as any stoon, . . . . E.Mch. 1990
So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn . . . . E.Mch. 2075
She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste. . . . . E.Mch. 2096
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyf! . . . E.Mch. 2145
Or elles swelle til myn herte breke; . . . . . E.Mch. 2306
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!' . . . E.Mch. 2347
To which youre herte wilneth for to pace, . . . F.Sq. 120
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight, . . . . F.Sq. 138
'Myn herte,' quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede; . . F.Sq. 212
For swich a joye she in hir herte took, . . . . F.Sq. 368
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . . . F.Sq. 452
'That pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . F.Sq. 479
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse. . . . . F.Sq. 483
But for to obeye unto youre herte free, . . . . F.Sq. 489
Til that myn herte, to pitous and to nyce, . . . F.Sq. 525
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thoght,— . . . . F.Sq. 533

**Heart**—*Continued*

And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . F.Sq. 535
And yeven hym my trewe herte as fre . . . . . F.Sq. 541
As he swoor he yaf his herte to me; . . . . . F.Sq. 542
And for the trouthe I demed in his herte, . . . . F.Sq. 563
Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; . . . F.Sq. 566
Have heer my trouthe, til that myn herte breste'; . F.Fkl. 759
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn. . . . . F.Fkl. 840
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte F.Fkl. 855
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . F.Fkl. 860
Thise rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere.' . . . F.Fkl. 893
Wolde han maked any herte lighte . . . . . F.Fkl. 914
So that I wiste it myghte youre herte glade, . . . F.Fkl. 968
My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte. . . . F.Fkl. 973
Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1002
And with a sorweful herte he thus answerde: . . F.Fkl. 1008
He to his hous is goon with sorweful herte; . . . F.Fkl. 1021
Hym semed that he felte his herte colde. . . . . F.Fkl. 1023
With pitous herte his pleynt hath he bigonne . . F.Fkl. 1029
Upon my dedly herte have som pitee; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1040
Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1056
But in his herte ay was the arwe kene; . . . . F.Fkl. 1112
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 1136
Aurelius, with blisful herte anoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1226
His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238
Or with a swerd that he wolde slitte his herte. . F.Fkl. 1260
With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere, . F.Fkl. 1309
To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive. . . . F.Fkl. 1450
And in his herte hadde greet compassioun . . . F.Fkl. 1515
And in his herte he caughte of this greet routhe, . F.Fkl. 1520
With herte soor he gooth unto his cofre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1571
To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . . . G.SN. 135
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.SN. 245
The sweete smel that in myn herte I fynde . . . G.SN. 251
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . G.SN. 351
With humble herte and sad devocioun, . . . . G.SN. 397
And in myn herte wondren I bigan . . . . . G.CY. 569
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte. . . . . G.CY. 753
But that good hope crepeth in oure herte, . . . G.CY. 870
Ne never falshede in myn herte I mente; . . . . G.CY. 1051
Swiche feendly thoughtes in his herte impresse,— . G.CY. 1071
But he was feendly bothe in herte and thoght . . G.CY. 1303 *var*
That to myn herte it was a rejoysynge . . . . H Mcp. 246
And thoughte his sorweful herte brast atwo; . . . H Mcp. 263
with al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . I.Pars. 80–5
in his herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon . I.Pars. 85–90
Contricioun of herte, Confessioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
that hideth hym in the herte of hym that . . . I.Pars. 110–5
in the herte of man, ne by the braunches, ne . . I.Pars. 115–20
heete draweth the herte of a man to God, . . . I.Pars. 120–5
in his herte for his synnes, with sad . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
poynant in herte. First, for man hath agilt his . I.Pars. 130–5
of myn herte.' And God seith in the Apocalipse, . I.Pars. 135–40
with his herte blood, that they so . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
and in the left syde mo develes than herte may bithynke, . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
and oneden al hire herte to tresor of this . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
to waymenten in his herte. . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
enlumyne and lightne the herte of the . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
atte dore of thyn herte,' seith Jheesus, 'and cleped . I.Pars. 285–90
but yeven his body and al his herte to . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
coveitise of hynesse by pride of herte. . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
is as greet in his herte as the love of God, or moore. I.Pars. 365–70
weyeth in the herte of man as muchel as the love of . I.Pars. 365–70
turneth his herte fro God, which that is verray . . I.Pars. 365–70
and yeveth his herte to thyng that may . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
with al his herte, unto a creature, certes as . . . I.Pars. 365–70
the love of his herte. . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
inpudence, swellynge of herte, insolence, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Swellynge herte is whan a man rejoyseth hym of . . I.Pars. 395–400
peraventure, but that he hath his herte . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
That oon of hem is withinne the herte . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
pride that is in the herte of man, and . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
sette his herte the lasse upon oure Lord . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
a noble herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe . I.Pars. 465–70
as humylitee in herte, and another . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
The humilitee in herte is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
his herte; another is whan he preiseth . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
seyn, hardnesse of herte in wikkednesse, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
that norisseth rancour in herte, as . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
cometh eek bitternesse of herte, thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
preye for hym with al thyn herte. And in dede . . I.Pars. 515–20
and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
love hym in herte; agayns chidyng and wikkede . . I.Pars. 525–30
out the venym of envye fro mannes herte. . . . I.Pars. 530–5
blood of man y-quyked in his herte, . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
he hateth. For certes, the herte of man, . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
ful wikked, that comth of felonie of herte, . . . I.Pars. 540–5
mannes herte; for certes, fir ne may nat . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
hoote iren upon the herte of man with a . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
feeleth in his herte ful wikkedly both of Crist . . I.Pars. 555–60
the quiete of his herte and subverteth . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
enhauncen his herte and his contenaunce. . . . I.Pars. 610–5
comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . . I.Pars. 615–20
in mannes herte, for they unsowen the . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
semes of freendshipe in mannes herte. . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
but out of a vileyns herte, for after the . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
habundance of the herte speketh the . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
of mannes corage in his herte, in . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60

**Heart**—*Continued*

hastily, with good herte, entierly, al that . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
for envye blyndeth the herte of man, . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
in herte, which bitternesse is mooder of . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
angwissh of troubled herte; and Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
casteth in his herte that the circumstaunces of . . . I.Pars. 690–5
abaundoneth al his herte to every maner synne, as seith I.Pars. 690–5
freseth al the herte of a man. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
and this sholde been in herte by stedefast . . . I.Pars. 735–40
For soothly, whan the herte of a man is . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in herte . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
and relesse, and for to han pitee in herte, . . . I.Pars. 810–5
in his herte. Heere may ye seen . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
the coveitise of the herte. The seconde . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
anon brenneth the herte. The fourthe . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . I.Pars. 905–10
with al hire herte, and to hym be trewe of hir . . I.Pars. 935–40
the housbondes, so sholde hire herte . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
lust of hire herte. The thridde manere . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
moste be clene in herte, as weie as in . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hooly in herte, and clene of body; . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hire that tonge may nat telle, ne herte thynke. . . I.Pars. 945–50
and this is for to synne in herte, . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
in sorweful bitternesse of herte, as seyde . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
bitternesse of myn herte.' . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
in herte and in signe outward; for right . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
as he hath humylitee to God in his herte; . . . I.Pars. 985–90
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
contricioun of herte, where a man offreth . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
wyl of herte that redresseth it in God, and . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
the moore esily in herte, and helpen hym . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
poure folk, gladnesse of herte espirituel, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
in herte, of misericorde, debonairetee, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
ne make not thine hert bitter . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5 *var*
blood of his herte, so that I may been . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Anon hir herte bigan to erme, . . . . . BD. 80
With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . . . BD. 116
But, good swete herte, [for] that ye . . . . . BD. 206
His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . . BD. 487
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme; . . . . BD. 490
For wel hit feled the herte hadde harme; . . . . BD. 491
And lay so colde upon his herte; . . . . . BD. 507
Paraunter hit may ese your herte, . . . . . BD. 555
Whether his herte can have pite . . . . . BD. 574
That man hath a feendly herte; . . . . . BD. 593
Hit dide myn herte so moche wo. . . . . BD. 712
With good wil, body, herte, and al. . . . . BD. 767
He shulde besette myn herte so, . . . . . BD. 771
Or that myn herte was set owher, . . . . . BD. 775
And at myn herte; for-why, hir yen . . . . . BD. 840
So gladly, I trow, myn herte syen, . . . . . BD. 841
And that sat hir ful lyte at herte, . . . . . BD. 883
Allas, myn herte is wonder wo . . . . . BD. 895
For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . . BD. 1076
Whan my herte wolde yerne . . . . . BD. 1091
And yet she syt so in myn herte, . . . . . BD. 1107
Of the body,—she had the herte, . . . . . BD. 1152
Of my felyng, myn herte to glade. . . . . BD. 1171
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght . . . . . BD. 1174
Me thoghte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . . BD. 1192
With sorwful herte, and woundes dede, . . . . BD. 1210
Whan that myn herte was come ageyn, . . . . BD. 1221
With hool herte I gan hir beseche . . . . . BD. 1223
For evermore, myn herte swete! . . . . . BD. 1232
But if myn herte was y-waxe . . . . . BD. 1274
With herte sore and ful of besy peyne, . . . . Pity. 2
I fond hir deed and buried in an herte. . . . . Pity. 14
To whom shal any sorwful herte calle? . . . . Pity. 25
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . Pity. 57
Allas! what herte may hit long endure? . . . . Pity. 81
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . Pity. 101
Sith every wo that herte may be-thynke, . . . . Pity. 107
With herte sore, and ful of besy peyne! . . . . Pity. 119
Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente, . . . ABC. 9
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free! . . . ABC. 12
Eek suffred that Longius his herte prihte, . . . ABC. 163
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . ABC. 164
That nere thy tender herte we weren spilt. . . . ABC. 180
'Wyth teres blewe, and with a wounded herte, . . . Mars. 8
For al your lust is ese to myn herte.' . . . . . Mars. 63
For she that hath thyn herte in governaunce . . . Mars. 110
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; . . . Mars. 124
Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . . Mars. 138
Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . . Mars. 185
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . . . Mars. 215
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . Mars. 249
Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorwful herte, . . . Comp.L. 18
In my trewe and careful herte ther is . . . . . Comp.L. 41
Me semeth that your swete herte of stele . . . Comp.L. 57
My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . . Comp.L. 59
And with right buxom herte hooly I preye . . . Comp.L. 120
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte. . . . . Comp.L. 128
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tendyte . . . Anel. 9
Anon hir thoghte hir herte brast a-two? . . . . Anel. 94
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe; . . . Anel. 96
That alle that liked him dide her herte ese . . . Anel. 112 *var*
with oute bode his herte she obeyde . . . . . Anel. 119 *var*
Hir herte was to him wedded with a ring; . . . Anel. 131

**Heart**—*Continued*

That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente. . . Anel. 133
Alas! what herte myghte enduren hit, . . . . Anel. 162
But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arcite!' . . . . Anel. 175
His herte is elleswher so newe and grene, . . . Anel. 180
That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle, . . . . Anel. 199
The kynde of mannes herte is to delyte . . . . Anel. 201
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . Anel. 213
For I loved oon with al my herte and myght, . . Anel. 221
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees, . . . Anel. 232
And I ne can myn herte not restreyne . . . . Anel. 235
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . Anel. 239
My woful herte, through your cruelte. . . . . Anel. 271
Lo, herte myn, al this is for to seyn, . . . . . Anel. 281
And with that other gan myn herte bolde; . . . PF. 144
The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe, . . . PF. 355
I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, PF. 417
For in myn herte is corven every veyne; . . . . PF. 425
My dere herte have of my wo som routhe! . . . PF. 427
And trewe in al that herte may bethynke.' . . . PF. 483
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set, . . PF. 627
And he hir that his herte hath on hir knet, . . PF. 628
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre; . . . PF. 660
good that is born with evene herte whan . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
sche, 'of whiche thyn herte dremeth; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
byrefte awey joye and myrthe from the herte. . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
undirstonden thise thinges withynne myn herte, . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
the, for thow hast fycched in thyn herte . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
in the depe of your herte? (This to . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
teche hym in his seke herte . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30 *var*
set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
mowth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte, . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stere, . . . TC.1. 228
Yit with a look his herte wex a-fere, . . . . . TC.1. 229
And ofte it hath the cruel herte apesed, . . . . TC.1. 250
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . . TC.1. 278
Right with her look, the spirit of his herte.— . . TC.1. 307
And that he wel coude in his herte finde! . . . TC.1. 367
His herte, which that is his brestes ye, . . . . TC.1. 453
My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . TC.1. 461
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . . TC.1. 502
O mercy, dere herte, and help me from . . . . TC.1. 535
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . TC.1. 599
That streight unto the deth myn herte saileth: . . TC.1. 606
Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste. . . . . TC.1. 749
'But ones n'iltow, for thy coward herte . . . . TC.1. 792
A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche. . . . TC.1. 889
Thus sey with al thyn herte in good entente!' . . . TC.1. 935
With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . . TC.1. 1013
Al this tho Pandar in his herte thoughte, . . . TC.1. 1070
Til I myn owne herte blood may see! . . . . . TC.2. 445
I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne, . . . TC.2. 476
That yit fele I myn herte for him wepe. . . . . TC.2. 567
Now have I plat to you myn herte shriven; . . . TC.2. 579
A womman, so his herte may to-breste, . . . . TC.2. 608
And let so softe it in her herte sinke . . . . . TC.2. 650
Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . . TC.2. 677
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte arguwe . . . TC.2. 694
Now was her herte warm, now was it cold; . . . TC.2. 698
And though that I myn herte sette at reste . . . TC.2. 760
A clowdy thoght gan thurgh her hert pace . . . TC.2. 768 *var*
And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . . TC.2. 809
'But I with al myn herte and al my might, . . . TC.2. 869
My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . . TC.2. 871
In which myn herte growen is so faste, . . . . TC.2. 872
She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . . . TC.2. 900
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte, . . . TC.2. 902
Of love which that made his herte gay; . . . . TC.2. 922
And out her herte rente, and that anon, . . . . TC.2. 928
And dide his herte into her brest to gon; . . . . TC.2. 929
And forth he fleigh, with herte left for herte. . . TC.2. 931
But Troilus, that thoughte his herte bledde . . . TC.2. 950
Ne mighte me so gladen; lo, myn herte! . . . . TC.2. 979
Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . . . . TC.2. 982
And gan to jape, and seide thus: 'Myn herte, . . . TC.2. 1096
With dredful herte, and desirous to here . . . . TC.2. 1101
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest. . . TC.2. 1108
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre . . . TC.2. 1216
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . TC.2. 1225
And hard was it your herte for to grave, . . . . TC.2. 1241
And spek with him in esing of his herte! . . . . TC.2. 1287
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . . TC.2. 1304
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . TC.2. 1321
On which he thoughte he mighte his herte reste, . . TC.2. 1326
And bisily with al his herte caste . . . . . TC.2. 1357
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse . . . TC.2. 1371
For which with sobre chere her herte lough; . . . TC.2. 1592
'For he wol have the more her grief at herte . . . TC.2. 1632
Ye in my naked herte sentement . . . . . TC.3. 43
Thus wole y pleyne un to myn hert dere . . . . TC.3. 53 *var*
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . TC.3. 57
'Ye, swete herte? Allas, I may not rise . . . . TC.3. 69
Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . . . TC.3. 98
Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . . . TC.3. 109
If with my deth youre herte may apese . . . . TC.3. 110 *var*
It mighte have maad an herte of stoon to rewe; . . TC.3. 114

**Heart**—*Continued*

'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . . TC.3. 127
And with good herte al hoolly your talent . . . TC.3. 145
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . . . TC.3. 147
'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 176
His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . . TC.3. 347
Wex sodeinly his herte ful of joye, . . . . . TC.3. 356
Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . . . TC.3. 375
'But here with al myn herte I thee biseche . . . TC.3. 393
'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . . TC.3. 633
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wrecched mouses herte! . . TC.3. 736
And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . . . TC.3. 774
Gan therwithal aboute her herte colde, . . . . TC.3. 800
My dere herte wolde me not holde . . . . . TC.3. 803
Why doth my dere herte thus, allas?'— . . . . TC.3. 843
Save I my-self, ne more his herte apese; . . . . TC.3. 887
And seye my dere herte, that his sorwe . . . . TC.3. 888
'This is so gentil and so tendre of herte . . . . TC.3. 904
And for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke, . . . . TC.3. 908
For with oo word ye may his herte stere. . . . . TC.3. 910
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . TC.3. 947
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence . . . . TC.3. 988
And that your herte al myn was, soth to seyne, . . TC.3. 993
Of which, my dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 996
Ben to you trewe and hool with al myn herte; . . TC.3. 1001
But, herte myn, what al this is to seyne . . . . TC.3. 1003
That halt your herte and myn in hevinesse . . . TC.3. 1007
Now good hert myn note y for why ne how . . . TC.3. 1009 *var*
Ther Jove him sone out of your herte arace! . . . TC.3. 1015
But, herte myn, ye ben not in that plit, . . . . TC.3. 1039
That doth your herte this disese endure; . . . . TC.3. 1043
But wel he felte aboute his herte crepe, . . . . TC.3. 1069
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . TC.3. 1071
Therwith the sorwe so his herte shette . . . . TC.3. 1086
And seide, 'O thef, is this a mannes herte?' . . . TC.3. 1098
That stiketh in his herte,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.3. 1105
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . . TC.3. 1110
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . TC.3. 1171
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . . TC.3. 1173
'Nay, dere herte myn,' quod he 'y-wis!'— . . . TC.3. 1181
Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte!'— . . . . TC.3. 1183
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1210
Opned her herte, and tolde al her entente. . . . TC.3. 1239
Myn herte swete, how I you mighte plese! . . . TC.3. 1278
That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . . . TC.3. 1281
But, herte myn, of your benignete . . . . . TC.3. 1285
My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1304
And seide, 'O dere herte, may it be . . . . . TC.3. 1347
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!' . . . TC.3. 1349
In which a ruby set was lik an herte, . . . . . TC.3. 1371
With herte soor to Troilus thus seyde: . . . . TC.3. 1421
The bloody teres from his herte melte, . . . . TC.3. 1445
Now fele I that myn herte mot a-two! . . . . . TC.3. 1475
Were in your herte y-shet as fermely . . . . . TC.3. 1488
And with a sik she seyde, 'O herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1493
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte! . . . . . TC.3. 1498
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . TC.3. 1499
But herte myn, withoute more speche, . . . . . TC.3. 1510
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!'— . . . TC.3. 1518
And, with swich vois as though his herte bledde, . TC.3. 1524
He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . . . TC.3. 1525
But slep ne may ther in his herte sinke, . . . . TC.3. 1538
Of Troilus gan in her herte shette . . . . . TC.3. 1549
Desiring eft to han her herte dere . . . . . TC.3. 1553
Fox that ye ben! God yeve your herte care! . . . TC.3. 1565
Of frendes love, that herte may devise, . . . . TC.3. 1591
For, wistestow myn herte wel, Pandare, . . . . TC.3. 1644
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . . TC.3. 1647
For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . TC.3. 1671
As muche joye as herte may comprende. . . . . TC.3. 1687
This passeth al that herte may bi-thinke! . . . TC.3. 1694
That in his herte he demed, as I gesse, . . . . TC.3. 1727
About his herte, of al Criseydes net. . . . . TC.3. 1733
Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete. . . . . TC.3. 1820
For-which right now myn herte ginneth blede, . . TC.4. 12
How mighte I have in that so hard an herte? . . TC.4. 95
With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye. . . . TC.4. 154
Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte, . . . TC.4. 240
His yen two for piete of herte, . . . . . TC.4. 246
Which that his herte twiste and faste threste, . . TC.4. 254
Allas, how mayst thou in thyn herte finde . . . TC.4. 265
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . TC.4. 289
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . . TC.4. 306
Allas, no wight! But whan myn herte dyeth, . . TC.4. 319
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden, . . . . TC.4. 362
His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse. . . TC.4. 364
Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!'— . . TC.4. 427
To whom myn herte enhabit is by right, . . . . TC.4. 443
Why n'iltow lete her from thy herte go? . . . . TC.4. 488
That may thyn herte setten in quiete? . . . . TC.4. 490
And canst it not yit fro thyn herte drive, . . . TC.4. 492
Or with thyn colde strok myn herte quenche . . . TC.4. 511 *var*
'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . . . TC.4. 561
And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth.' . . . TC.4. 574
So weylawey, why n'il myn herte breste? . . . . TC.4. 580
Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? . . TC.4. 607
'For-thy tak herte, and thenk thus as a knight: . . TC.4. 617
Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . . TC.4. 621
As she that hadde her herte and al her minde . . TC.4. 673
Ne Troilus out of her herte caste, . . . . . TC.4. 676
For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . . TC.4. 696

**Heart**—*Continued*

So that she felte almost her herte dye . . . . TC.4. 706
O dere herte ek, that I love so, . . . . . TC.4. 759
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . . . TC.4. 779
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne . . . TC.4. 785
'Thus herte myn, for Antenor, allas, . . . . . TC.4. 792
How shal your tendre herte this sustene? . . . . TC.4. 795
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene, . . . TC.4. 796
Of deth which that here herte gan desire . . . . TC.4. 819 *var*
What wil my dere herte seyn to me, . . . . . TC.4. 858
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.' . TC.4. 910
And in my herte seken every veyne. . . . . TC.4. 943
Myn herte seith, "certein, she shal not wende"; . . TC.4. 1118
And for-thy put thyn herte a while in reste, . . . TC.4. 1119
That in this world ther n'is so hard an herte, . . TC.4. 1140
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle, . . . . TC.4. 1146
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare, . . TC.4. 1168
And after this, with sterne and cruel herte, . . . TC.4. 1184
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1209
With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . TC.4. 1211
And he answerde, 'Herte myn, Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1214
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!' . . . . TC.4. 1216
Ayein into her herte al softe wente. . . . . TC.4. 1222
'Lo, herte myn, wel wot ye this,' quod she, . . . TC.4. 1254
This' al and som, my dere herte swete! . . . . TC.4. 1274
That day by day, myn owne herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1311
And namely, my dere herte, ye, . . . . . TC.4. 1334
Ye may the bettre at ese of herte abide. . . . . TC.4. 1351
'For if that it be pees, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1352
For ay with gold men may the herte grave . . . TC.4. 1377
Thus shal I seyn,—and ek his coward herte . . . TC.4. 1409
And that her herte trewe was and kinde . . . . TC.4. 1417
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde . . . . TC.4. 1422
His herte mis-foryaf him evere-mo. . . . . TC.4. 1426
But finaly he gan his herte wreste . . . . . TC.4. 1427
That of her herte he mighte her trewe finde, . . . TC.4. 1439
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte! . . . . TC.4. 1449
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might . . . TC.4. 1487
'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte, . TC.4. 1499
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde. . . . TC.4. 1519
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe, . . . . TC.4. 1528
To Troilus, myn owne herte free, . . . . . TC.4. 1552
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1574
'And trusteth this: that certes, herte swete, . . . TC.4. 1590
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste.'— . . . TC.4. 1603
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte . . . . . TC.4. 1620
'For-thy with al myn herte I you biseke, . . . . TC.4. 1632
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste. . . . TC.4. 1638
'Ek gentil herte and manhod that ye hadde, . . . TC.4. 1674
So that it may your herte and myn suffise! . . . TC.4. 1686
Which that his soule out of his herte rente, . . . TC.4. 1700
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, . . . TC.5. 17
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . . TC.5. 36
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede . . . . TC.5. 52
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte? . . . . TC.5. 63
And Troilus, al n'ere his herte light, . . . . . TC.5. 74
That he n'il don his herte and al his might . . . TC.5. 115
To don it, for to don her herte an ese; . . . . TC.5. 116
To don al that may like unto your herte; . . . . TC.5. 133
Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit; . . . TC.5. 138
For, God myn herte as wisly glade so, . . . . TC.5. 156
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 180
And thorugh his paleis with a swollen herte . . . TC.5. 201
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle . . . . TC.5. 214
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fo! . . . . . TC.5. 228
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe! . . . . TC.5. 230
And swich a tremour fele aboute his herte, . . . TC.5. 255
That wyth the drede his hert shulde quake . . . TC.5. 256 *var*
For in his herte he coude wel devine . . . . . TC.5. 288
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, TC.5. 309
For-why good hope halt up hir herte onlofte; . . . TC.5. 348
'For-which with al myn herte I thee biseche, . . . TC.5. 386
And God, to whom my herte I sacrifise, . . . . TC.5. 423
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . . TC.5. 445
For evere in oon his herte pietus . . . . . TC.5. 451
On her was evere al that his herte thoughte, . . . TC.5. 453
For she that of his herte ber'th the keye . . . . TC.5. 460
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede . . . TC.5. 474
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte . . . TC.5. 510
Him thoughte his sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 530
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . TC.5. 535
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . . . TC.5. 569
That to the deth myn herte is to her holde! . . . TC.5. 574
'Distreyne her herte as faste to retorne . . . . TC.5. 596
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve! . . . TC.5. 613
Somwhat his woful herte for to lighte; . . . . TC.5. 634
With herte soor wel oughte I to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 639
Him to conforte and make his herte light, . . . TC.5. 684
'That I was born! Wel may myn herte longe . . . TC.5. 690
My Troilus shal in his herte deme . . . . . TC.5. 697
I n'am but lost, al be myn herte trewe! . . . . TC.5. 706
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire . . . . TC.5. 720
In al this world ther n'is so cruel herte . . . . TC.5. 722
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . TC.5. 769
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe. . . . . TC.5. 775
But natheles wel in his herte he thoughte, . . . TC.5. 778
He n'iste how best her herte for t'acoye; . . . . TC.5. 782
Thoughte in his herte, 'Happe how happe may, . . . TC.5. 796
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche: . . . . TC.5. 797
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage. . . . . TC.5. 825

**Heart**—*Continued*

His herte ay with the firste and with the beste . . TC.5. 839
Lat Troye and Trojan fro your herte pace! . . . TC.5. 912
'But, herte myn, sin that I am your man, . . . TC.5. 939
As she that hadde her herte on Troilus . . . . TC.5. 953
The whos myn herte al was til that he deyde; . . . TC.5. 976
Ther in myn herte n'is, ne nevere was. . . . . TC.5. 978
'Myn herte is now in tribulacioun, . . . . . TC.5. 988
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste!' . . . . TC.5. 1008
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte. . . TC.5. 1050
But often was his herte hoot and cold, . . . . TC.5. 1102
Now was his herte dul, now was it light; . . . . TC.5. 1118
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!' . . . . TC.5. 1127
That in myn herte I now rejoise thus: . . . . TC.5. 1165
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough, . . TC.5. 1172
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, . . . . TC.5. 1189
His hope al clene out of his herte fledde, . . . . TC.5. 1198
But for the peyne him thoughte his herte bledde, . TC.5. 1200
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay, . . . . TC.5. 1207
He seide, his harm was al aboute his herte. . . . TC.5. 1225
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye. . . . . TC.5. 1232
She elleswhere hath now her herte apayed: . . . TC.5. 1249
And rolleth in his herte to and fro . . . . . TC.5. 1313
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al, . . . TC.5. 1319
That tonge telle or herte may devise, . . . . . TC.5. 1321
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte, . . . . . TC.5. 1324
'For-which to you, with dredful herte trewe, . . . TC.5. 1331
Foryive it me, myn owne swete herte! . . . . TC.5. 1344
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free, . . . TC.5. 1362
For was ther nevere herte yit so blithe . . . . TC.5. 1383
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1401
So thursteth ay myn herte to biholde . . . . . TC.5. 1406
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!' . . . TC.5. 1421
She tolde ek alle the prophecies by herte, . . . TC.5. 1494
This Diomede her herte hath, and she his. . . . TC.5. 1517
Cassandre go'th: and he with cruel herte . . . . TC.5. 1534
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste. . . . . TC.5. 1568
Yit ay on her his herte gan repeire; . . . . . TC.5. 1571
And in his herte he wente her excusinge, . . . . TC.5. 1574
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele! . . . . TC.5. 1596
Ful sodeinliche his herte gan to colde, . . . . TC.5. 1659
So cruel wen'de I not your herte, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 1685
For al this world, within myn herte finde . . . . TC.5. 1697
And sholden al our herte on hevene caste. . . . TC.5. 1825
And of your herte up-casteth the visage . . . . TC.5. 1838
That wol his herte al hoolly on him leye! . . . . TC.5. 1846
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, . . . TC.5. 1861
That every herte myghte agrise, . . . . . HF.1. 210
'Allas!' quod she, 'my swete herte, . . . . . HF.1. 315
Y-wys, my dere herte, ye . . . . . HF.1. 326
She roof hir-selve to the herte, . . . . . HF.1. 373
And felte eek tho myn herte bete. . . . . HF.2. 62
Good herte, and not for fere quake.' . . . . . HF.2. 96
Tho gan I in myn herte caste, . . . . . HF.3. 58
Ne ones in hir herte y-ment, . . . . . HF.3. 652
And to our herte as moche availe . . . . . HF.3. 659
Is al to good to ese hir herte."' . . . . . HF.3. 709
That any herte coude gesse; . . . . . HF.3. 724
And in myn herte have hem in reverence . . . . LGW. 32
And ever shal, til that myn herte dye; . . . . LGW. 57
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith, . LGW. 86
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe . . . LGW. 92
That in myn herte I feele yet the fire, . . . . LGW. 106
With dredful hert, and glad devocion . . . . LGW. 109
Withouten repentyng myne herte swete!' . . . . LGW. 147
So that his loking doth myn herte colde. . . . . LGW. 240
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . . LGW. 404
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte: . . . . LGW. 503
And roof hymself anon thurghout the herte, . . . LGW. 661
'Now, love, to whom my sorweful herte obeyde . . LGW. 681
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte, . LGW. 696
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . LGW. 810
And in his herte he sodeynly agroos, . . . . . LGW. 830
That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my herte!' . . LGW. 844
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte; . LGW. 850
Bothe with hire herte and with hire eyen; . . . LGW. 859
And lyke the wawes quappe gan hir herte, . . . LGW. 865
That it was Piramus, hire herte dere. . . . . LGW. 868
And to the herte she hire-selven smote. . . . . LGW. 915
And in hir herte she hadde routhe and wo, . . . LGW. 1063
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . . . . LGW. 1078
And tolde hir al his herte and al his wo, . . . . LGW. 1233
'My dere herte, which that I love moste, . . . . LGW. 1294
For whiche me thynketh brosten is myn herte.' . . LGW. 1300
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte. . . LGW. 1351
To him hir herte bare, he shulde be . . . . . LGW. 1520
That she that had his herte y-rafte hir fro . . . LGW. 1572
Ne never hadde she joye at hir herte, . . . . . LGW. 1578
And with oure speche let us ease oure herte.' . . LGW. 1704
Ryght as a swerde hyt styngeth to myn herte, . . LGW. 1729
Hire countenance is to her herte digne, . . . . LGW. 1738
That in his herte brent as any fire . . . . . LGW. 1751
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take, . . . LGW. 1764
This swerd thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . LGW. 1793
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte. . . LGW. 1795
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte? . LGW. 1803
Hire herte was so wyfely and so trewe. . . . . LGW. 1843
And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde, . . . LGW. 1876
Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelleth. . . LGW. 1878
She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kynge, . . . LGW. 1911

**Heart**—*Continued*
Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote, . . . . LGW. 1993
For evermore, til that myn herte sterve. . . . . LGW. 2035
But sende yow grace and sleyght of herte also . . LGW. 2084
And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe, . . LGW. 2105
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse!' . . . . . LGW. 2122
Ful sorwfully hir herte may awake. . . . . LGW. 2183
Allas, for the myn herte hath pitee! . . . . . LGW. 2184
And cryede, 'Theseus! myn herte swete! . . . . LGW. 2190
Colde waxe hir herte, and ryght thus sayde she: . LGW. 2197
For tendernesse of herte for to leve . . . . . LGW. 2280
He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . . . LGW. 2292
Of which hir hert agrose, and seyde thus: . . . LGW. 2314
O sely Philomene, wo is in thyn herte! . . . . LGW. 2339
That nyghe hire sorwful herte brake a-two. . . . LGW. 2347
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . LGW. 2628
So ny myn herte never thinge me come . . . . LGW. 2631
For pite by the herte hir streyneth so, . . . . LGW. 2684
Yet may that wo myn herte nat confounde; . . . Rosem. 10
His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse . . . . Ven. 18
Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente, . Ven. 61
Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffyse . . . . Ven. 65
So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene. . . Merc.B. 3
So woundeth it through-out my herte kene. . . . Merc.B. 13
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 14
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 19
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 24
Ther is no feith that may your herte embrace; . . W.Unc. 11
That tache may no wyght fro your herte arace; . . W.Unc. 18
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte! . . Comp.A. 14
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorwful herte . . . . Comp.A. 64
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte dere! . . . . Comp.A. 77
Compleyne ne coude ne mighte myn herte never . Bal.Co. 1
So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce . . Bal.Ch. 1
That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse . . Bal.Ch. 7
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 14
Hard is the hert that loveth nought . . . . . RR. 85
Nor never wel in hir herte ferde, . . . . . RR. 249
Hir herte kervyth and so brekith, . . . . . RR. 277
And eek hir hert in angre ronnen. . . . . RR. 320
In worlde nys wyght so harde of herte . . . . RR. 333
For who so sorouful is in herte, . . . . . RR. 343
Ne may his herte in temper bringe, . . . . . RR. 346
Myn herte was ful glad of this. . . . . RR. 646
In herte I wexe so wondir gay, . . . . . RR. 691
Ne merye in herte, as I was thoo. . . . . RR. 694
Made al myn herte in reverye. . . . . RR. 720
The myrier she in hir herte ferede. . . . . RR. 876
Me toucheth in myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1026
Ful debonaire of herte was she; . . . . . RR. 1220
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite, . . . . . RR. 1225
With herte wylde and thought volage. . . . . RR. 1284
She hadde in herte so gret woo, . . . . . RR. 1486
Me smote right to the herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1662
That thorough myn ye unto myn herte . . . . RR. 1728
Myn herte failed and feynted ay, . . . . . RR. 1735
Gan so depe in myn herte pace . . . . . RR. 1751
But in myn herte still it stode. . . . . RR. 1753
Myn herte drewe, for all my wo; . . . . . RR. 1762
Into myn herte hath maad a wounde. . . . . RR. 1780
But in myn herte the heed was lefte, . . . . . RR. 1784
To done right as myn herte badde, . . . . . RR. 1793
Aftir the herte, in wele and woo; . . . . . RR. 1795
Into myn herte it dide avale. . . . . RR. 1803
Myn herte with his arwis kene, . . . . . RR. 1859
To serve his love with herte and all . . . . . RR. 1883
Through the body in my herte made, . . . . . RR. 1892
Made in myn herte a large sore, . . . . . RR. 1896
Myn herte joyfull was and light; . . . . . RR. 1902
Lefte bihynde in myn herte . . . . . RR. 1908
Hopyng in herte that sumtyme ye . . . . . RR. 1958
Of herte and willfully at gree; . . . . . RR. 1969
The joye wente to myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 2039
And hole myn herte taken me fro, . . . . . RR. 2068
Myn herte is youres and myn right nought . . . RR. 2071
That hath the herte in his tresour; . . . . . RR. 2085
Thyn herte to me now wole I shette; . . . . . RR. 2091
That he myn herte sodeynly . . . . . RR. 2098
With all myn herte me to lere, . . . . . RR. 2143
Ne may his herte in no wise . . . . . RR. 2243
Alwey in herte, I rède thee, . . . . . RR. 2289
For that wole meven in her herte, . . . . . RR. 2327
Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought, . . . . RR. 2339
Thyn herte, without halfen doole . . . . . RR. 2364
To many his herte that wole departe, . . . . . RR. 2367
Whanne thou hast yeven thyn herte, as I . . . . RR. 2387
Myne herte alone is to her go, . . . . . RR. 2423
My careful herte to convay! . . . . . RR. 2428
That myne herte desyreth so. . . . . RR. 2433
Whan I ne se what myne hert wolde. . . . . RR. 2436
No thyng thyn herte appesen may . . . . . RR. 2453
Thyne herte shall so ravysshed be, . . . . . RR. 2462
The more thine herte brenneth in fier, . . . . RR. 2467
The more thine herte is in desire. . . . . RR. 2468
Thyn herte full sore thou wolt dispise, . . . . RR. 2489
For they in herte cunne thenke a thyng, . . . . RR. 2541
So high I have myne herte sette . . . . . RR. 2615
Leve hoole thin herte in hostage, . . . . . RR. 2713
That hath thine herte in hir kepyng. . . . . RR. 2716
Yeveth hem bothe will and herte . . . . . RR. 2770

**Heart**—*Continued*
Best in thyne herte, where she be. . . . . RR. 2795
The which is closed in her herte; . . . . . RR. 2834
In herte it makith hem glad and light, . . . . . RR. 2835
I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte . . . . . RR. 2846
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte, . . . . . RR. 2859
That hath thyne herte in hir kepyng. . . . . RR. 2864
And if his herte to love be sett, . . . . . RR. 2873
But to the herte they [it] convoye; . . . . . RR. 2916
Which can to the herte in such manere . . . . . RR. 2920
Wherof the herte rejoiseth soo, . . . . . RR. 2923
That the herte desireth soo, . . . . . RR. 2931
For thanne the herte is all at ese, . . . . . RR. 2933
In herte I have hadde so gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 3090
Noon herte may thenke, ne tunge seyne . . . . RR. 3183
Myn herte in poynt was forto braste, . . . . . RR. 3186
That made thyn herte mery to be. . . . . RR. 3223
And thee in herte tourmented soo. . . . . RR. 3247
Thyne herte was joly but not sage, . . . . . RR. 3291
To daunte thyne herte, and eke thee caste, . . . RR. 3300
Who so his herte alwey wole leve . . . . . RR. 3303
To drawe myne herte out of his honde, . . . . RR. 3313
He took myne herte so hoole hym tille, . . . . RR. 3317
Of herte pray hym specialy . . . . . RR. 3383
Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myne herte. . . . RR. 3413
Fro love his herte may not goo. . . . . RR. 3524
His herte is hard that wole not meke, . . . . . RR. 3541
Stroke to myn herte withoute more, . . . . . RR. 3763
By cause hir herte was in affray, . . . . . RR. 3866
Of herte I crye you heere mercy . . . . . RR. 3902
Thyne herte I trowe be failed all. . . . . RR. 4057
Myne herte for ire goth a-fere . . . . . RR. 4073
Thurghoute myne herte in every veyne . . . . RR. 4082
Myne herte, allas, wole brest a-twoo, . . . . . RR. 4107
Which brent myn herte in many wise. . . . . RR. 4130
His absence at myn herte I fele. . . . . RR. 4369
Kepe atte leste thyne herte to me, . . . . . RR. 4379
Putten thine herte in no servage. . . . . RR. 4382
Have herte as hard as dyamaunt, . . . . . RR. 4385
At large kepe thyne herte free. . . . . RR. 4388
A trewe herte wole not plie, . . . . . RR. 4389
Inward myn herte I feele blede; . . . . . RR. 4411
Myne herte shal nevere in likyng be, . . . . . RR. 4428
To Bialacoil leve I myne herte . . . . . RR. 4612
Myne herte foryetith therof right nought, . . . RR. 4797
That all by herte I can it rendre, . . . . . RR. 4800
But setteth her herte and all her thought, . . . RR. 4820
Though for a tyme his herte absente, . . . . . RR. 4911
Of trewe herte, just and secre, . . . . . RR. 5090
And halt myne herte undir his sele, . . . . . RR. 5145
To hert that of grete valour is. . . . . RR. 5236
For hert fulfilled of gentilnesse . . . . . RR. 5237
If that his herte it undirstode, . . . . . RR. 5369
Whanne in his herte is no pite? . . . . . RR. 5398
Herte and all so hole they yive, . . . . . RR. 5447
Hert, and body, and servise; . . . . . RR. 5568
For evere in herte thenkith he, . . . . . RR. 5642
His herte in sich a werre is sett, . . . . . RR. 5699
He sette his herte and his desire. . . . . RR. 5705
That his herte a-sondre ryveth; . . . . . RR. 5718
And sore theron her herte sette. . . . . RR. 5772
Her goode herte and her leaute. . . . . RR. 6006
And setten not her herte therto. . . . . RR. 6160
Good herte makith the goode thought, . . . . RR. 6253
And kan by herte every langage; . . . . . RR. 6334
His herte on that so fer is sett, . . . . . RR. 6537
Myn herte chaungith never the mo . . . . . RR. 7319
Alway in herte hem thought so, . . . . . RR. 7433
And if his herte hym streyned so, . . . . . RR. 7629

**Hearted**
so hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie . . . I.Pars. 685–90
so hard-herted that he myghte ben domesman or . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
Tendre herted slydynge of corage . . . . . TC.5. 825 *var*
That proude-hertid Narcisus, . . . . . RR. 1491

**Heartily**
Myn lady quod he thanke I hertyly . . . . . LGW. 1492 *var*

**Heartily** *see* **Heartly**

**Heartless**
'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, hertelees! . . . . B.NP. 4098
I herteles, I sik, I in distresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1594

**Heartly**
Ye been to me right welcome, hertely; . . . . A.Prol. 762
biseche as hertely as I dar and kan, ne haste yow . B.Mel. 2240–5
I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles, . . . B.NP. 3983
Seyde this wyf; 'how fare ye, hertely?' . . . . D.Sum. 1801
With hertely wyl they sworen and assenten . . . E.Cl. 176
My child and I, with hertely obeisaunce, . . . . E.Cl. 502
Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.' . . . . . E.Mch. 1242
With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . . . . F.Sq. 5
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely, . . . . G.CY. 654
Marie! ther-of I pray yow hertely.' . . . . . G.CY. 1062
To telle hir hertely sorwful lyf . . . . . BD. 85
And swor, and gan hir hertely hete . . . . . BD. 1225
And this I wol beseche yow hertely, . . . . . Comp.L. 110
And seide, 'Nece, I preye you hertely, . . . . TC.2. 1277
To ben good lord and frend right hertely . . . . TC.2. 1677
To serve you as hertly as I can, . . . . . TC.5. 941
As he hir swoor; and hertly demede . . . . . HF.1. 263

**Heartly**—*Continued*
So hertely, that ther is game noon . . . . . LGW. 33
And hertely they hurtelen al attones . . . . . LGW. 638 *var*
'My lady,' quod he, 'thanke I hertely . . . . . LGW. 1492
And at his hertely wordys, and his chere, . . . LGW. 2124
'I thanke you, sir, full hertely . . . . . RR. 3000
Of hertly freendis so grete noumbre . . . . . RR. 5433
**Heartly** *see* **Heartily**
**Hearts**
The hertes of hir folk; right as hir day . . . . A.Kn. 1537
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute. . . A.Kn. 2154
And fro me turne awey hir hertes so . . . . . A.Kn. 2318
Allas, myn hertes queene! allas, my wyf! . . . . A.Kn. 2775
Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf! . . . . . A.Kn. 2776
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cesse; . . . . B.ML. 1066
to God, he chaungeth the hertes of . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade; . . B.NP. 4001
And exercise, and hertes suffisaunce. . . . . B.NP. 4029
Somme seyde that oure hertes been moost esed . . D.WB. 929
Disposeth ay youre hertes to withstonde . . . . D.Fri. 1659
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste. . E.Cl. 112
'That whilom weren al myn hertes reste, . . . . E.Cl. 846
That it made alle hire hertes for to lighte,— . . . F.Sq. 396
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf; . . F.Fkl. 816
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf. . . . . F.Fkl. 1093
Moore than to save myn hertes lyf right now, . . F.Fkl. 1332
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!' . G.CY. 937
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
dwelle in the hertes of hem that been . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
ones conceyved in the hertes of som men, . . . I.Pars. 550–5
in hir hertes ful wikkedly of God and of . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
maketh the hertes al oon of hem that been y-wedded, I.Pars. 920–5
Our hertes wern so even a payre . . . . . BD. 1283
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete, . . Mars. 57
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quene! . . . Comp.L. 55
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille. . . . Comp.L. 78
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire . . . . Anel. 52
And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght, . . . Anel. 223
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure; . . . . PF. 128
For thei holden hertes of men in usage, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
a comune seknesse to hertes that been . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
swiche hertes as ben worthy and . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
swiche hertes as ben I-brought to the ful . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes of folk . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
naturely I-plauntyd in the hertes of men, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
may putten vertus in the hertes of folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
and styngeth the hertes of hem . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
thei may nat chaungen the hertes. . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
the vygour of men, in the secre tour of hir hertes, . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
The fredom of your hertes to him thralle! . . . TC.1. 235
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken . . . . TC.1. 297
To serve and love his dere hertes quene, . . . . TC.1. 817
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068
That to myn hertes botme it is y-sounded, . . . TC.2. 535
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rente! . . . . TC.2. 830
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, . . . . TC.2. 1066
So rewleth her her hertes gost withinne, . . . . TC.2. 1377
As in thy verray hertes privete?' . . . . . TC.2. 1397
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . . TC.3. 5
And as you list ye maken hertes digne; . . . . TC.3. 23
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trewe! . . . . TC.3. 117
'And eseth ther your hertes right y-nough; . . . TC.3. 197
At ese wel with hertes fresshe and glade; . . . . TC.3. 611
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!'— . . TC.3. 966
But, for my devoir and your hertes reste, . . . TC.3. 1045
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste; . . . . . TC.3. 1131
Ben hanging in the hertes of you tweye!'— . . . TC.3. 1140
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owne hertes list, . . . . TC.3. 1303
Whan that hir hertes ful assured were, . . . . TC.3. 1395
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 1422
To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde, . . . . TC.3. 1767
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twiste . . TC.3. 1769
On hertes sore, and kepe hem that ben trewe!'— . TC.3. 1771
Into your grace, and bothe our hertes seled, . . . TC.4. 293
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!'— . . . . TC.4. 581
Hath somwhat in her hertes privete, . . . . . TC.4. 1111
So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twiste, . . . TC.4. 1129
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste, . . . TC.4. 1287
Ful cruelly oure hertis wolde a-noye . . . . . TC.4. 1304 *var*
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere. . . . . TC.4. 1435
'Myn owne hertes sothfast suffisaunce, . . . . TC.4. 1640
Who can conforten now your hertes werre? . . . TC.5. 234
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1390
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1405
Conceyved hath myn hertes piete: . . . . . TC.5. 1598
Compleyning of her hertes variaunce, . . . . . TC.5. 1670
And dredeles, for hertes ese of yow, . . . . . TC.5. 1740
In ech estat is litel hertes reste! . . . . . TC.5. 1749
The swote of al thyn hertes reste . . . . . HF.3. 927
The daysie, and myn owene hertes reste? . . . . LGW. 519
Ye nere out of myn hertes remembraunce, . . . LGW. 686
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . . . . LGW. 1841
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.' . . . . LGW. 2278
That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe. . . . LGW. 2298
Hir hertes were al oon withoute galles, . . . . Form.A. 47
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes stere! . . . . Purse. 12
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene. . . . Merc. B. 5
My hertes lady, as wisly he me save . . . . . Bal.Co. 4
I you beseche, myn hertes lady dere, . . . . . Bal.Co. 20

**Hearts**—*Continued*
To make your hertes gaye and lyght, . . . . . RR. 32
That in her hertis is sich lykyng, . . . . . RR. 76
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis . . . . . RR. 1185
Myne hertes gyde but they be, . . . . . RR. 2429
Thi lyves joy, thine hertis cure. . . . . RR. 2456
And in hir servise her hertes sette. . . . . RR. 3710 *em*
Of Bialacoil, hertis to lure . . . . . RR. 3883
In hertis a dispeiryng hope, . . . . . RR. 4707
And joyne her hertes to-gidre so . . . . . RR. 5075
That brenneth hertis with his fere, . . . . . RR. 5086
Ben hertis that of love arn dronken,' . . . . . RR. 5114
If bothe the hertis Love hath fered, . . . . . RR. 5278
Sike hertis with coveitise. . . . . RR. 5318
That wole not wasshe her hertes clene . . . . RR. 5364
Unto her hertis wounded egre, . . . . . RR. 5475
Thei han her hertis in suche noblesse . . . . . RR. 5515
Her hertis arn in grete distresse, . . . . . RR. 5748
That unto richesse her hertis yive. . . . . RR. 5788
With hertes pytous and devoute . . . . . RR. 7483
**Heat**
Atemprely, and namely in this hete. . . . . B.Sh. 1452
by enchesoun of the heete. For thise causes seith . B.Mel. 2780–5
Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete; . . . . C.Doc. 38
For al the fyr, and eek the bathes heete, . . . . G.SN. 520
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete; . . G.CY. 578
Allas! kan they nat flee the fires heete? . . . . G.CY. 1408
his synne. The heete of this seed . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
This heete draweth the herte of a man to God, . . I.Pars. 120–5
for heete, and ny destroyed for coold, . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . Mars. 88
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo . . . . Mars. 127
or chasynge upward hete fro the botme, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
this litel spark thine heet of liif scha! . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
the heete (that is to seyn, the boylynge up . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
brennynge sandes by his drye heete . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
destroied or dissolvid by the heete of a fevere . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
cold, is resolvyd by the brennynge hete . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
For hete of cold, for cold of hete, I dyel' . . . . TC.1. 420
That was unapt to suffre loves hete— . . . . TC.1. 978
But Troilus, that hath caught him an hete!' . . . TC.2. 942
Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche! . . . TC.4. 511
'And for-thy slee with reson al this hete! . . . TC.4. 1583
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete . . . . TC.5. 1107
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . . TC.5. 1239
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete . . . . TC.5. 1761
Til that he felte that I hadde hete, . . . . . HF.2. 61
That fleigh so highe that the hete . . . . . HF.2. 413
That ones was brent wyth the hete, . . . . . HF.2. 432
That they were molte awey with hete, . . . . . HF.3. 59
That hete myghte it not deface. . . . . HF.3. 74
Aurora with the stremes of hire hete . . . . . LGW. 774
After greet heet cometh colde; . . . . . Prov. 3
than encresith his hete; and yf a planete . . . . Astr. 108–15
Of heet, and of his werynesse . . . . . RR. 1508
And that the heete descendid is, . . . . . RR. 1575
And yitt forsothe for all thine hete, . . . . . RR. 2479
Hadde Bialacoil with hete smete, . . . . . RR. 3755
Be it of hete or of lyght, . . . . . RR. 7114
**Heated**
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde; . . . PF. 145
Of love brought, and sore hette, . . . . . RR. 3709
**Heath**
Inspired hath in every holt and heeth . . . . A.Prol. 6
His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth, . . . . A.Prol. 606
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . . A.Mil. 3262
**Heathen**
Agayn another hethen in Turkye; . . . . . A.Prol. 66
Repentynge hire she hethen was so longe; . . . . B.ML. 378
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . . B.ML. 549
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . . . B.ML. 904
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone, . . . . B.ML. 909
Ful many a hethen wroghtestow ful wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3583
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1293
And yit they were hethene, al the pak, . . . . LGW.G. 299
autourys . . ., Cristene and hethene, trete of swich matere, . . . . . LGW.G. 309
**Heathenesse**
As wel in cristendom as in hethenesse, . . . . . A.Prol. 49
Sende me namoore unto noon hethenesse, . . . . B.ML. 1112
**Heave**
Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre, . . . A.Prol. 550
wole he heve up his leg and make a . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
that wolde nat heven up his eyen to . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
What maner man dar nowe heve up his hed . . . Pity. 24 *var*
But theron was to heven and to done! . . . . . TC.2. 1289
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see?' . . . TC.5. 1159
**Heaved** *see* **Haf**
**Heaven**
To drawen folk to hevene by fairnesse, . . . . A.Prol. 519
So stood the hevene whan that we were born; . . . A.Kn. 1090
Youre vertu is so greet in hevene above . . . . A.Kn. 2249
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene, . A.Kn. 2298
For thilke grauntyng in the hevene above, . . . A.Kn. 2439
The voys of peple touchede the hevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2561
That with his grene tope the heven raughte, . . . A.Kn. 2915
If that I may, by Jhesus, hevene kyng! . . . . A.Mil. 3464
Which that men clipe the hevene, y-writen was . . B.ML. 191
Thy crowdyng set the hevene in swich array . . . B.ML. 299
The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe, . . . B.ML. 458

**Heaven**—*Continued*

And into hevene hire eyen up she caste. . . . . B.ML. 840
But nathelees, by God, oure hevene kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583
And herieth Crist that is of hevene kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808
oure Lord God of hevene wolde never han wroght hem, ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2295-300
from oure Lord God of hevene." . . . . . B.Mel. 2850-5
And bar the hevene on his nekke longe. . . . . B.Mk. 3300
That God of hevene hath domynacioun . . . . B.Mk. 3409
By hevene kyng, that for us alle dyde! . . . . B.NP. 3986
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevene . . B.NP. 4388
As any aungel hath that is in hevene. . . . . B.NP. 4482
It semed as that hevene sholde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4591
Into the blisse of hevene shul ye gon; . . . . . C.Pard. 912
Ne no man that entendeth unto hevene. . . . . D.WB. 275
May understonde that Jhesus, hevene kyng, . . . D.WB. 1181
Abhomynable unto the God of hevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2006
That she from hevene sent was, as men wende, . . E.Cl. 440
This is to seye, in erthe and eek in hevene,—. . . E.Mch. 1639
That I shal have myn hevene in erthe heere; . . E.Mch. 1647
For sith that verray hevene is boght so deere, . . E.Mch. 1648
Thanne shal youre soule up to hevene skippe . . E.Mch. 1672
The hevene stood, that tyme fortunaat . . . . E.Mch. 1970
For, by that Lord that sit in hevene above, . . . E.Mch. 2162
Help, for hir love that is of hevene queene! . . . E.Mch. 2334
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevene kyng, . . . E.Mch. 2407
Ther is no fowel that fleeth under the hevene . . F.Sq. 149
That it is lyk an hevene for to heere. . . . . F.Sq. 271
His manere was an hevene for to see . . . . . F.Sq. 558
Up to the hevene his handes he gan holde, . . . F.Fkl. 1024
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of relees, . . G.SN. 46
Of 'hevene' and 'lia,' and heere, in figurynge, . . G.SN. 96
The 'hevene' is set for thoght of hoolynesse . . . G.SN. 97
Of 'hevene' and 'leos' comth, for which by right . . G.SN. 103
Men myghte hire wel the hevene of peple calle, . . G.SN. 104
And right as men may in the hevene see . . . . G.SN. 107
That hevene is swift, and round, and eek brennynge, G.SN. 114
Under the hevene no wight thynke may.' . . . G.SN. 215
That is y-hid in hevene pryvely, . . . . . G.SN. 317
That he hir soules saugh to hevene glyde, . . . . G.SN. 402
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng, . . . . G.SN. 542
But, unto God of hevene I make avow, . . . . G.CY. 865
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevene . G.CY. 1472
Oure sweete Lord God of hevene, . . . . . I.Pars. 75-80
in hevene to his children, right as the . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5
the lyf perdurable in hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 230-5
lyf perdurable in hevene; but natheless, . . . . I.Pars. 240-5
have the lyf perdurable in hevene whan . . . . I.Pars. 240-5
Goddes sone of hevene sholde al this peyne endure. . I.Pars. 280-5
do, and the glorie of hevene, with which . . . . I.Pars. 280-5
oother name under hevene that is yeve . . . . I.Pars. 285-90
every thyng, save God of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 365-70
Goddes sone of hevene and of his harneys . . . I.Pars. 435-40
God of hevene.' And certes, but if they doon . . I.Pars. 440-5
God of hevene. Another is, whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 475-80
that is God of hevene. Thy neighebore . . . . I.Pars. 515-20
neither by hevene, for it is Goddes trone; . . . I.Pars. 585-90
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevene yeven . . . . I.Pars. 595-600
as wel shal ther be joye in hevene upon a . . . I.Pars. 700-5
the hevene is yeven to hem that wol labouren, . . I.Pars. 715-20
of the joyes of hevene, and in trust of the grace of the . I.Pars. 735-40
that is the blisse of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 790-5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene. . . . I.Pars. 805-10
in hope to have the blisse of hevene.' . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5
the regne of hevene, that is heritage to . . . . I.Pars. 880-5
to hevene, for he hadde offended God of . . . . I.Pars. 985-90
God of hevene; for which shamefastnesse he . . I.Pars. 985-90
youre Fader that is in hevene.' . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40
blisse of hevene. Ther joye hath no . . . . . I.Pars. 1075-80
mooder and alle the Seintes of hevene, . . . . I.Pars. 1085-90
But hit hadde be a thyng of heven,— . . . . BD. 308
To be gayer than the heven; . . . . . BD. 407
Than any other planete in heven, . . . . . BD. 822
Nere merci of you, blisful hevene Queene! . . . ABC. 24
Of hevene and erthe, our bille up for to bede. . . ABC. 110
Of hevene, and he represseth his justise . . . . ABC. 142
With thornes venymous, O hevene Queen! . . . ABC. 149
Thus be they knyt, and regnen as in heven . . . Mars. 50
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevene and helle . . PF. 32
To hevene; and shewede him the Galaxye. . . . PF. 56
The weye to come in-to that hevene blisse; . . . PF. 72
that sche touchede hevene with the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
percede the selve hevene so that the sighte of men . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
fre, to whom the hevene was opyn and . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
whiche sterre in hevene useth wandrynge recourses . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
the stable hevene; and why the sterre ariseth . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
apeeren upon hevene, so that the nyght semeth . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
a-wey, I took hevene, and resceyved . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
the ordre of hevene? Is noght this the gerdouns . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
and turneat the hevene with a ravysschynge sweighe, Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
thou governest the hevene that is so large.' . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
that goveneth the hevene schulde governe the erthe. Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
ryght? Certes it is leveful to the hevene . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
rayn descendede down fro hevene that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevene . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
in hevene, yif thei myghten atayne to the . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
on the hevene, and on the sterres, and . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
areysen hem as heyghe as the hevene?. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
the gretnesse of hevene; that is to seyn that, yif ther were . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
gretnesse of hevene, men wolde juggen . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5

**Heaven**—*Continued*

to the hevene, despiseth it nat thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
beynge in hevene, rejoyseth that it is exempt fro alle Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
contrees of the hevene, and upon the streyte sete . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
hath also comandement to the hevene. . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
love that governeth hevene governede . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600-5
upryght to hevene. The sonne, Phebus, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
yaf the sterres to the hevene. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
and the swyft cours of the hevene, and . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
The whiche hevene certes nys . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
surmounteth the hevene that bereth the . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
of hevene and of erthes, that governest this . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
turneth the hevene by semblable ymage. . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
thow sowest hem in-to hevene and in-to . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
the hevene is governed and whennes that . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
put ayens the distemperaunce of the hevene . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
how the geaunttis assaileden hevene with the goddis, Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
pleynid hym of the hevene goddis that . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
surmounten the heighte of the hevene. . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
as the hevene were peynted with diverse ymages . Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
the laste hevene, and he schal pressen and . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
the hevene, and that alle othere thinges stynten . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
in hevene ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
(that is to seyn, in hevene) trowblen the . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
the hevene and the sterres, and atemprith the . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
the sovereyn hevene. Ther kepin the . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
the heye cercle of hevene sholde thriste; . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
susteynede the hevene uppon his nekke . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
hevene to ben the pris of his laste travaile. . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
of the hevene?") For the erthe overcomen . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
is makid worthy to the hevene.)' . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
that axest the hevene with thi ryghte . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevene, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895-1900
That Love hem bringe in hevene to solas; . . . TC.1. 31
Now fare aright! for Joves name in hevene, . . . TC.1. 878
It was an hevene upon him for to see! . . . . TC.2. 637
Sat in her seventhe hous of hevene tho, . . . . TC.2. 681
That it an hevene was her vois to here. . . . . TC.2. 826
Aught fair in hevene, (why? for they can telle!) . . TC.2. 895
Adorneth al the thridde hevene faire! . . . . . TC.3. 2
In hevene and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . TC.3. 8
To hevene threw, and held his hondes hye: . . . TC.3. 184
And by the Goddes that in hevene dwelle, . . . TC.3. 590
That swich a reyn from hevene gan avale . . . TC.3. 626
For thou shalt into hevene blisse wende!' . . . TC.3. 704
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevene. . . TC.3. 1204
Thus in this hevene he gan him to delite, . . . TC.3. 1251
And lat hem in this hevene blisse dwelle, . . . TC.3. 1322
Thou hast in hevene y-brought my soule at reste . TC.3. 1599
That ones may in hevene blisse be, . . . . . TC.3. 1657
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevene. . . . . TC.3. 1725
It was an hevene his wordes for to here; . . . . TC.3. 1742
And if thou deye a martir, go to hevene! . . . . TC.4. 623
Remembring her from hevene into which helle . . TC.4. 712
I trowe, y-wis, from hevene teres reyne . . . . TC.4. 846
That right in hevene his soule shal he mete! . . . TC.4. 1396
On hevene yit the sterres were y-sene, . . . . TC.5. 274
That is in hevene above. And at the laste, . . . TC.5. 1819
And sholden al our herte on hevene caste. . . . TC.5. 1825
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevene above; . . TC.5. 1844
Doun fro the hevene gan descende, . . . . . HF.1. 164
Myn yen to the heven I caste. . . . . HF.1. 495
But-if the heven hadde y-wonne . . . . . HF.1. 505
To hevene with daun Jupiter, . . . . . HF.2. 83
Betwixen hevene, erthe, and see; . . . . . HF.2. 207
Heven, erthe, and eek the see, . . . . . HF.2. 338
Which that in heven a sign is yit, . . . . . HF.2. 441
How alle these are set in hevene; . . . . . HF.2. 500
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevene kyng!' . . . . . HF.2. 576
And God of hevene sende thee grace, . . . . . HF.2. 579
Mo than sterres been in hevene, . . . . . HF.3. 164
And with hir heed she touchede hevene, . . . . HF.3. 285
That there is joy in hevene, and peyne in helle, . . LGW. 2
That eythir hath in hevene or in helle y-be, . . . LGW. 6
That if that God, that hevene and erthe made, . . LGW. 1039
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevene; . . . LGW. 1218
Under the cope of hevene, that is above; . . . LGW. 1527
For which the goddis of the heven above . . . LGW. 1891
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevene . . LGW. 2236
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevene!' LGW. 2329

**Heaven**—*Continued*

But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . . LGW. 2596
The hevene hath propretee of sikernesse; . . . . Fort. 69
To-broken been the statutes hye in hevene, . . . Scog. 1
My heven hool, and al my suffisaunce, . . . . Bal.Co. 13
cercle is in the high hevene. . . . . Astr. 60–5
the hevene above the erthe and the partie . . . Astr. 82–8
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevene, under . . . . Astr. 97–100
hevene is ymagyned to ben a superfice . . . . Astr. 100–8
in the hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes . . . Astr. 100–8
in the hevene. The firste houre inequal . . . . Astr. 198–209
That doun were comen fro hevene clere. . . . . RR. 917
Of which ther nys wight undir heven . . . . . RR. 5961
That beren in heven her ciergis clere, . . . . . RR. 6248
And wonnen hevene unto her home. . . . . RR. 6252

**Heavenish**

As wel by hevenysh revolucioun . . . . . Mars. 30
As is an hevenissh parfit creature . . . . . TC.1. 104
With sounes fulle of hevenissh melodye. . . . . TC.5. 1813
And, lord! the hevenysh melodye, . . . . . HF.3. 305
And this forseide hevenysshe zodiak is . . . . Astr. 100–8

**Heavenishly**

And as an aungel hevenysshly she soong. . . . . A.Kn. 1055

**Heavenly**

And as an aungel hevenly sche song . . . . . A.Kn. 1055 *var*
And lyve in chastite ful hevenly . . . . . E.Mch. 1455 *var*
knee of hevenely creatures, or erthely, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
in hevenliche pathes, and saughe the . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
As doth a perfit hevenly creature . . . . . TC.1. 104 *var*
For thee, and eek for other, hevenlich mede; . . Truth. 27

**Heavens**

It is to seye in Englissh 'hevenes lilie,' . . . . G.SN. 87
That myghty God is in his hevenes hye, . . . . G.SN. 508
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene, . G.CY. 1089
Whilom the thridde hevenes lord above, . . . . Mars. 29
At regard of the hevenes quantite,— . . . . . PF. 58
The dayes honour, and the hevenes ye, . . . . TC.2. 904
O Influences of thise hevenes hye! . . . . . TC.3. 618
Love, that his hestes hath in hevenes hye, . . . TC.3. 1745
Ne hevenys lyght and thus I in derknes . . . . TC.4. 300 *var*
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenes quene, . . . . TC.4. 1594
Of al the hevenes regioun, . . . . . HF.2. 480
And al the hevenes signes ther to, . . . . . HF. 2. 490
With hevenes fire, that it so sore agaste . . . . LGW. 1221

**Heavest**

Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore: . . . A.Mil. 3466

**Heaveth**

somtyme it hevyth up the heved (that is . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
to seyn that it hevyth up the entencioun . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Heavied**

thi thought ne be nat I-hevyed ne put . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60

**Heavier**

now lightere moedes or prolacions, now hevyere. . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70

**Heavieth**

hir faces enclyned hevyeth hir dulle wittes. . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Heaviness**

Who feeleth double soor and hevynesse . . . . A.Kn. 1454
And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thyn hevynesse. . . . A.Kn. 2348
Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 3058
To make an ende of al hir hevynesse. . . . . B.ML. 952
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse. . . B.ML. 1145
swich hevynesse and swich wratthe to . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse . . . . B.NP. 3959
As ye han seyd, to heere of hevynesse. . . . . B.NP. 3977
Ther nas but hevynesse, and muche sorwe, . . . D.WB. 1079
That we to yow mowe telle oure hevynesse. . . . E.Cl. 95
Ther nas discord, rancour, ne hevynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 432
That she no chiere maade of hevynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 678
Al for to make hire leve hire hevynesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 828
Ne make no contenance of hevynesse . . . . . F.Fkl. 1485
As ther is falle on me swich hevynesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 22
and of hire hevynesse; for they that been dampned . I.Pars. 685–90
Defaute of slepe and hevynesse, . . . . . BD. 25
My glade thoghtes to hevynesse, . . . . . BD. 600
But to declare my ground of hevynesse. . . . . Mars. 163
Nay, certes! for she hath such hevynesse . . . . Mars. 194
That ye compleyne for myn hevynesse. . . . . Mars. 280
Ye vouchesauf upon myn hevynesse? . . . . . Anel. 254
Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse . . . . Anel. 296
Fulfild of thought and besy hevynesse; . . . . . PF. 89
ne that the hevynesse drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
the cloudes of erthly hevynesse; and schyn thou by . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
withstondeth no thinges by hevynesse of . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
Remembreth you on passed hevinesse . . . . . TC.1. 24
Wrot in a compleynt of her hevynesse: . . . . . TC.1. 655
And of thy-self for any hevinesse . . . . . TC.1. 970
That halt your herte and myn in hevinesse . . . TC.3. 1007
As wel as I have told hir hevinesse. . . . . TC.3. 1197
That passed was; but al that hevinesse, . . . . TC.3. 1399
As he that nevere yit swich hevinesse . . . . . TC.3. 1446
Sin I thorugh you have al this hevinesse! . . . . TC.4. 105

**Heaviness**—*Continued*

Seing his frend in wo, whos hevinesse . . . . . TC.4. 363
If I discrive wolde her hevinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 802
Allas! for me hath he swich hevinesse? . . . . TC.4. 901
And whil he was in al this hevinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1083
That yit is mis, and sleen this hevinesse. . . . . TC.4. 1267
I am right sory for your hevinesse.. . . . . TC.5. 140
Why Troilus hath al this hevinesse?' . . . . . TC.5. 621
"Men shal not wowe a wight in hevinesse." . . . TC.5. 791
Gan in him crepe in al his hevinesse; . . . . . TC.5. 1214
To passe with thyn hevynesse, . . . . . HF.3. 921
In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; . . . LGW. 231
Whan that I am in any hevynesse, . . . . . Ven. 2
In ful rebatyng of myn hevynesse, . . . . . Bal.Ch. 23
Of that hath she gret hevynesse. . . . . RR. 262
And for hir love in hevynesse . . . . . RR. 1224
To day he pleyneth for hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 2301
Such hevynesse and such wakyng . . . . . RR. 2682
For he loveth noon hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 3893
To me it is gret hevynesse . . . . . RR. 3970
Delite right ful of hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 4727

**Heavy**

place is a ful hevy thyng, and an heigh . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
wight sholde take upon hym so hevy a charge . . B.Mel. 2400–5
moore hevy and grevous, in so . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
is to seyn, by the sory and hevy contenaunce . . B.Mel. 2895-900
But if it be to hevy or to hoot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1436
Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevy thoght, . F.Fkl. 822
And empten also grete and hevye purses, . . . G.CY. 1404
In liftyng up his hevy, dronken cors; . . . . H.Mcp. 67
seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevy . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
maketh hym hevy, thoghtful and . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
be hevy and dul in body and in soule. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
So, through his sorw and hevy thoght, . . . . BD.508
The glade nyght is worth an hevy morwe! . . . . Mars. 12
Ful hevy was he to walken over londe, . . . . . Mars. 103
But natheles for al his hevy armure, . . . . . Mars. 130
This hevy lif I lede for your sake . . . . . Comp.L. 53
That hoot, cold, hevy, light and moist, and dreye . PF. 380
my chere . . . cast to the erthe hevy and grevous of wepynge, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
fletith with hevy grapes. And eek this . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
and his nekke is pressyd with hevy cheynes, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
Whan that the hevy sterre of the . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
to beren the hevy weyghte. And for-thi, . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
comen hevy of erys and of greynes. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
the hevy erthe! The poete of Trace . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
in-to heighte, and the hevy erthes avalen . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
autumpne comith ayein hevy of apples; . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
hand was the more hevy for the goldene . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Thyn hevy charge: it shal thee lesse dere.. . . . TC.1. 651
In thus good plit, lat now non hevy thought . . . TC.3. 1139
That any thing that hevy be, . . . . . HF.2. 230
Hit was so hevy and so large. . . . . HF.3. 350
So hevy was therof the fame, . . . . . HF.3. 383
On hire he caste his hevy dedely eyen, . . . . LGW. 885
Hyt is so longe hyt were an hevy thynge. . . . LGW. 2219
For, certes, but ye make me hevy chere, . . . . Purse. 4
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 7
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye. . . . . Purse. 14
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 21
ful hevy at onys for such a childe to lerne. . . . Astr. 5–11
Of lambe skynnes hevy and blake; . . . . . RR. 229
That hevy forto shoten ys; . . . . . RR. 959
Full hevy, gret, and no thyng lyght, . . . . . RR. 1105
Which harde and hevy ben with-all. . . . . RR. 2390
An hevy birthen lyght to bere; . . . . . RR. 4711

**Hebraic**

That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchynge, . . B.ML. 489
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . . B.Pri. 1750
The Ebrayk Josephus the olde, . . . . . HF.3. 343

**Hebrew**

to Jewes in Ebrewe, and to the Latyn folk . . . Astr. 5–11

**Hector**

Whan Ector was y-broght al fressh y-slayn . . . A.Kn. 2832
Was writen the deeth of Ector, Achilles, . . . . B.ML. 198
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf, . . . . B.NP. 4332
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne, . . . B.NP. 4334
Of Ector, and of kyng Priamus; . . . . . BD. 328
As was Ector, so have I joye, . . . . . BD. 1064
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . . . . TC.1. 110
Now was this Ector pitous of nature, . . . . . TC.1. 113
That Ector or his othre brethren diden, . . . . TC.1. 471
Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde, . . . . TC.2. 153
The wise worthy Ector the secounde, . . . . . TC.2. 158
That is to mene, Ector and Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 171
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle: . . . . TC.2. 176
'By God,' quod she, 'of Ector that is soth; . . . TC.2. 183
Ector, or any mannes creature, . . . . . TC.2. 417
Save only Ector, which that is the beste; . . . . TC.2. 740
'Of Ector, which that is my lord, my brother, . . TC.2. 1450
At Ector and mine othre lordes mo, . . . . . TC.2. 1481

**Hector**—*Continued*
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?' . . . . . TC.2. 1627
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed . . . . TC.2. 1698
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . . TC.3. 1775
That Ector with ful many a bold baroun . . . . TC.4. 33
Ector and many a worthy wight outwente; . . . TC.4. 40
Ector which that right wel the Grekes herde, . . . TC.4. 176
'Ector!' quod they, 'what gost may you enspire . . TC.4. 187
O Ector, lat tho fantasyes be! . . . . . TC.4. 193
Altheigh that Ector nay ful ofte preyde; . . . . TC.4. 214
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . . . TC.5. 1549
Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . . . TC.5. 1804
And Ector had after his deeth appered, . . . . LGW. 934
**Hectors**
'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4331
**Hecuba** . . . . . .
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene . . . . . TC.5. 12
**Hedge**
feeld that breketh the hegge or the closure, . . . I.Pars. 870–5
He loketh forth by hegge by tree by greve . . . TC.5. 1144 *var*
In stede of hegge, was that gardyne; . . . . . RR. 481
That with an hegge aboute enclos is. . . . . RR. 1652
The hegge aboute so thikke was, . . . . . RR. 1841
Closed with an hegge withoute . . . . . RR. 2968 *var*
But over hegge durst I not goo, . . . . . RR. 3398
**Hedges**
The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast . . . B.NP. 4408
Or in the hegges any wight steringe, . . . . . TC.3. 1236
**Heed**
Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . A.Prol. 303
me now, and take heede how Fortune . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
yet tooken they noon heede of the peril, . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . . B.Mk. 3577
What sholde I taken heede hem for to plese, . . . D.WB. 213
Lest that they deyden:—taak heede what I seye,— . D.Sum. 1901
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 475
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede, . . . E.Cl. 635
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'taak good hede . . . E.Mch. 1920
And whan she of this bille hath taken heede, . . E.Mch. 1952
For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede, . F.Sq. 612
Almachius seyde, 'Ne takestow noon heede . . . G.SN. 435
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
Now taak heede of this chanons cursednesse. . . G.CY. 1101
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love! . . G.CY. 1176
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte. . . . G.CY. 1227
The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede . . . G.CY. 1250
An holowe stikke take hede and be ware . . . . G.CY. 1265 *var*
'And therfore,' seyde he, 'taak heede to my sawe; . G.CY. 1441
A! taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man! . . . . H.Mcp. 41
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede, . . . . ABC. 47
Thogh ye ther-of in no wyse hede take, . . . . Comp.L. 54
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede. . . . . Anel. 307
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I preye, . . . PF. 383
with whiche governayles takestow heede . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
Take hede now thy-selve, yif that sche . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
men aughten taken more heede in this. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
hadde the office to taken heede to the . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
That nevere of him she wolde han taken hede. . . TC.1. 501
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . . . . TC.1. 577
And of that word took hede Troilus, . . . . . TC.1. 820
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene. . . . . TC.2. 581
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede; . . . . . TC.2. 747
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede, . . . . TC.3. 464
As half a world, took hede of his preyere; . . . TC.3. 639
For love of God, take every womman hede . . . TC.3. 1224
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. . . TC.3. 1547
Awey to writhe, and took of him non hede, . . . TC.4. 9
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente; . . . TC.4. 433
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to . . . . TC.4. 852
'For-thy tak hede what I shal thee seye: . . . . TC.4. 1107
Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede: . . . TC.4. 1559
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede, . . . . TC.5. 88
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede, . . TC.5. 202
At my vigile, I preye thee, tak good hede . . . TC.5. 305
'For who-so wol of every word take hede, . . . TC.5. 757
'If ich aright have taken of you hede, . . . . . TC.5. 871
Now taketh hede, for it is to done! . . . . . TC.5. 903
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede; . . TC.5. 1048
Take every man now to his bokes hede, . . . . TC.5. 1089
It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede, . . . . . TC.5. 1656
O God,' quod he, 'that oughtest taken hede . . . TC.5. 1706
I preve hit thus—tak hede now— . . . . . HF.2. 279
And takyth non hede of what matere he take, . . LGW.G.343
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awhaped, . . LGW. 814
Take hede now of this grete gentilman, . . . . LGW. 1264
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere, . . LGW. 1504
And of hir clothes yet she hede toke; . . . . . LGW. 1857
Take hede what thy fader seyth the here, . . . LGW. 2633
Take ye non hede unto my ignoraunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 29
Whan men of hir taken noon hede. . . . . RR. 418
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede; . . . . . RR. 2252
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede. . . . . RR. 2516
Of all hir fetures he shall take heede, . . . . . RR. 2813
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . . RR. 3788
Of Bealacoil she toke ay hede, . . . . . RR. 4295
Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede. . . . . RR. 4504
And of nought elles taketh hede . . . . . RR. 4937
But now they take no maner heede, . . . . . RR. 5506
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence: . . . . . RR. 6138
**Heel**
For ache of hed to clawen him on his hele! . . . TC.4. 728
**Heelp** (*pret. tense*)
Everich of hem heelpe for to armen oother, . . . A.Kn. 1651
Which that I heelpe my fader for to stele; . . . A.Rv. 4246
But blisful Marie heelp hire right anon, . . . . B.ML. 920
Thus heelpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . . B.Mk. 3236
But she hym holpe his harme to aswage, . . . . RR. 1230
But the oynement halpe me wele; . . . . . RR. 1911
**Heels**
And troden faste on otheres heles, . . . . . HF.3. 1063
Betynge with his helis on the grounde, . . . . LGW. 863
Unto hir helys doun they raughten; . . . . . RR. 1022
Hir here doun to hir helis wente; . . . . . RR. 1218
Ful dousty ben our heeles two. . . . . RR. 7486
**Heerdis** *see* **Hards**
**Heet**
In which she hadde a cok, heet Chauntecleer. . . B.NP. 4039
That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides, . . . F.Fkl. 1388
And called hir right as she heete By name, . . . BD. 200
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . . . BD. 947
They hadde a relik, heet Palladion, . . . . . TC.1. 153
And eek the man that Triton heet; . . . . . HF.3. 514
**Heet(e)** *see* **Hatte, Hete, Hight, Hote(n), Hoteth**
**Hef** *see* **Haf**
**Height**
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas, . . . . A.Kn. 1890
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
But how the fyr was maked up on highte, . . . A.Kn. 2919
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; . . B.ML. 12
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . . I.Pars. 4
the heighte of myn heved, a womman of ful . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
the heighte of here heved; and whan sche . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
areisen in heighte; so that, alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
surmounten the heighte of the hevene. . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
passeth the heighte of the regioun of the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
thei failen of thilke somme and of the heighte of thinges Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
good, ryght as to a maner heighte of hir nature. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
to seyn, in the heighte) of the simplicite . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
the sovereyn heighte of the world—ne the same sterre Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
ariseth in-to heighte, and the hevy erthes avalen . Bo.4. m. 6. 1555–60
in the encres or in the heyghte of vertu, . . . . Bo.4.p.7.1585–90
us in-to the heighte of thilke soverein intelligence; . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
the heye heighte of thinges. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
And Troilus wel waxen was on highte, . . . . TC.5. 827
And ber hit never so hye on highte, . . . . . HF.2. 232
Alwey they seke upward on highte; . . . . . HF.2. 236
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede, . . . . HF.3. 404
honde in taking the height of thinges. . . . . Astr. 25–32
clepen the heighte of any thinge that is . . . . Astr. 25–32
as many almykanteras of height as was the . . . Astr. 127–32
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . Astr. 132–9
mynutes of height among myn . . . . . Astr. 132–9
degrees of heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . Astr. 139–45
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . . Astr. 174–9
degrees of height among thin almykanteras . . . Astr. 174–9
and the height of oure pool . . . . . Astr. 245–51
understonde wel that the height of oure . . . . Astr. 245–51
the cenyth is 90 degrees of height from oure . . . Astr. 245–51
the prove of the height of the pool . . . . . Astr. 251–8
of height; than wol his secunde altitude or . . . Astr. 258–62
hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . . Astr. 258–62
prove the height of the pool artik fro . . . . . Astr. 262–6
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
the height of the hevedes of Aries and . . . . Astr. 270–2
10 minutes of height at none, and his . . . . . Astr. 272–7
thin equinoxial; abate than the height of . . . . Astr. 272–7
the same height that is the degre of the sonne . . Astr. 308–12
And whan the trees were woxen on hight, . . . RR. 605
But faire he was and of good hight, . . . . . RR. 1248
So fayre, ne so wel woxe in hight, . . . . . RR. 1460
The mountance of two fynger hight. . . . . RR. 1562
Of good stature and of good hight; . . . . . RR. 2983
Do maken up a tour of height,— . . . . . RR. 7060
**Heights**
loke thou and byhoold the heightes of the sovereyn hevene. . . . . Bo.4. m.6.1550–5
**Heine**
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,— . . . G.CY. 1317
**Heinous**
So heynous, that men mighte on it spete. . . . . TC.2. 1617
**Heir**
In purpos was to maken hire his heir, . . . . A.Rv. 3978
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir . . . B.ML. 766
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour; . . . B.Mk. 3833
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . E.Cl. 1067
On which he myghte engendren hym an heir, . . E.Mch. 1272
That was the god of slepes heyre, . . . . . BD. 168
And heir he was of Calidoyne and Arge. . . . . TC.5. 805
So ferforth, that his doghtre and his eyre, . . . LGW. 1598

**Heir**—*Continued*
Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre, . . . . . LGW. 1819
Thou folwest hym certeyn, and art his eyre. . . LGW. 2549
And but his heir love vertu, as dide he, . . . . Gent. 12
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . Gent. 15
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse; . . . . Gent. 17
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme, . . Gent. 20

**Heirs**
This maketh that oure heires beth so sklendre . . B.Mk. 3147
As heires of hir fadres regnes alle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3534
of which brekynge comen false heires . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
his rychesses to the eyres of straunge . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90

**Held**
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . A.Prol. 176
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . A.Prol. 182
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . . A.Prol. 337
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd, . . A.Kn. 2517
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . A.Kn. 2525
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three, . . . . . A.Kn. 2736
Another his spere up in his hondes heeld, . . . . A.Kn. 2894
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage, . . . A.Mil. 3224
And heeld hire harde by the haunche bones, . . . A.Mil. 3279
For every clerk anonright heeld with oother; . . . A.Mil. 3847
And hadde a wyf that heeld for contenance . . . A.Co. 4421
That riche was, for which men helde hym wys; . . B.Sh. 1192
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . B.Sh. 1210
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed . . B.Sh. 1580
This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . B.Pri. 1760
That heeld the regne after his fader day, . . . B.Mk. 3374
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . B.Mk. 3506
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond . . . B.Mk. 3518
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in magestee, . . . B.Mk. 3566
If he heeld dremes any vanitee. . . . . B.NP. 4319
Strecchynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . B.NP. 4522
For which he heeld his glorie or his renoun . . . C.Pard. 625
This is al and som, he helde virginitee . . . . D.WB. 91
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde A prudent man, . . . . . E.Cl. 426
But nathelees his purpos heeld he stille, . . . . E.Cl. 580
I ne heeld me never digne in no manere . . . . E.Cl. 818
I never heeld me lady, ne maistresse, . . . . . E.Cl. 823
Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day, . . . E.Mch. 1860
And heeld hir lappe abrood, for wel she wiste . . F.Sq. 441
Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . . F.Fkl. 916
Heeld doun his heed and joyned his eres, . . . . BD. 393
Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47
He held the cite by his tyrannye, . . . . . Anel. 66
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . Anel. 192
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . PF. 372
They heelden hem apayed with the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
in al that the erthe heelde no space. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille. . TC.1. 126
He held his pees; non other boote him gainede; . . TC.1. 352
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse, . . . TC.1. 439
That held us lovers leest in reverence! . . . . TC.1. 516
Whil that he held his blody swerd in honde. . . . TC.2. 203
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . TC.2. 974
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . TC.2. 1202
Thus to the more worthy part he held, . . . . TC.2. 1328
And held, after his gestes, ay his pas; . . . . . TC.2. 1349
But al for nought: he held forth ay the wise . . . TC.2. 1546
Eleyne, which that by the hond her held, . . . TC.2. 1604
To hevene threw, and held his hondes hye: . . . TC.3. 184
Thus held him ech of other wel apayed, . . . . TC.3. 421
And held her pees: not oo word spak she more. . . TC.3. 1057
And held aboute him ay, withouten drede, . . . TC.3. 1720
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight . . . TC.3. 1793
She held herself a forlost creature. . . . . TC.4. 742
And held with him of al that evere he leyde: . . . TC.5. 1171
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . TC.5. 1490
This wrecched world, and held al vanite . . . . TC.5. 1817
Therfor held he hit but fable. . . . . HF.3. 390
Held the wyndes in distresse, . . . . . HF.3. 497
And by the hande he helde this noble quene, . . LGW. 241
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete, . . Form.A. 3
This Avarice hilde in hir hande . . . . . RR. 239
A sauter helde she faste in honde, . . . . . RR. 431
These bowes two helde Swete-lokyng, . . . . . RR. 937
And ten brode arowis hilde he there, . . . . . RR. 939
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys, . . . . . RR. 1198
Therfore god helde it ferme and stable. . . . . RR. 1500
But first they heelde her parlement . . . . . RR. 7356

**Held** *see* **Halde, Holden**

**Helde**
A thyng that no man wole, his thankes, helde. . . D.WB. 272
Though Plente . . . hielde a-doun with ful horn, . Bo.2. m.2.315–20
As men a pot of bawme helde . . . . . HF.3. 596

**Helde** *see* **In-hielde**

**Hele**
Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfit heele, . . A.Kn. 1271
Lyvynge in blisse, in richesse, and in heele; . . . A.Kn. 3102
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1540
kan hyde and hele thynges that men . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
That shul been for youre hele, and for youre prow; . B.NP. 4140
*Pardee*, we wommen konne no thyng hele; . . . D.WB. 950
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . D.Sum. 1946
Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1087
strengthe of body, heele, beautee, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
in heele of body and wol nat faste whan . . . . I.Pars. 370–5

**Hele**—*Continued*
of body been heele of body, as strengthe, . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
for to speken of heele of body, certes, it . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
for the heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole . . I.Pars. 830–5
for . . . the heele of thy soule. Thow shalt nat . I.Pars. 1020–5
Myn hele is turned in-to seeknesse, . . . . . BD. 606
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse . . . . . BD. 927
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse, . . . . . BD. 1038
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne. . . . . ABC. 80
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure; . . . . PF. 128
of thyn hele. For-why, for thow . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
makere of hele, that nature hath nat al forleten the. . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
I have gret noryssynge of thy hele, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele of body . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
for cause of hele, he ne desireth not . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
the effect of his hele. Now thanne, syn that alle thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
atempraunce of hele and of maladye, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
othir thing semeth hele of corages but . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . TC.1. 461
For myn estat, and also for his hele. . . . . TC.2. 707
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele!' . . . TC.2. 1750
O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, . . . . TC.3. 6
No wonder is, so god me sende hele, . . . . . TC.3. 321
Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye. . . . TC.4. 1442
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encresse . . . TC.5. 1359
So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe, . . . TC.5. 1403
'With hele swich that, but ye yiven me . . . . TC.5. 1415
The same hele, I shal non hele have! . . . . . TC.5. 1416
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele! . . . . TC.5. 1596
Of hele, of sekeness, of bildynges, . . . . . HF.3. 876
And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour . . . LGW. 296
That she hath loste hire hewe and eke hire heele. . LGW. 1159
To hele wel is no folye. . . . . RR. 2522
And kepe thi counsell, and well hele, . . . . . RR. 2858
For all my joye and all myne hele . . . . . RR. 4370
It is sike hele and hool sekenesse, . . . . . RR. 4721
And wisely hele bothe word and dede; . . . . . RR. 5214
They hele fro me no pryvyte, . . . . . RR. 6882

**Hele** *see* **Heal, Health**

**Heled**
That he ne wol nat suffre it heled be, . . . . . B.NP. 4245

**Heled** *see* **Healed**

**Heleles**
And heleles, you sende as yit gladnesse? . . . . TC.5. 1593

**Helen**
The teeris of Eleyne; and eek the wo . . . . . B.ML. 70
But, by the croys which that Seint Eleyne fond, . C.Pard. 951
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . . . E.Mch. 1754
Of Paris, Eleyne, and of Lavyne; . . . . . BD. 331
Eleyne, Cleopatre, and Troilus, . . . . . PF. 291
Agamenon, wan ayein Eleyne that was . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
The ravisshing to wreken of Eleyne . . . . . TC.1. 62
Than evere was Eleyne or Polyxene. . . . . TC.1. 455
Thee fro thy love, though that it were Eleyne . . TC.1. 677
What wiltow seyn, if for Eleyne I sente . . . . TC.2. 1447
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1556
Compleyned ek Eleyne of his siknesse . . . . TC.2. 1576
Eleyne, which that by the hond her held, . . . TC.2. 1604
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 1625
Out wente anon t' Eleyne and Deiphebus, . . . TC.2. 1641
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise . . . . . TC.2. 1667
'Now good thrift have yel' quod Eleyne the Queene. . TC.2. 1687
In ernest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . TC.2. 1703
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1714
With that, Eleyne and also Deiphebus . . . . TC.3. 204
And of Eleyne and him he wolde feyn . . . . TC.3. 222
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive; . . . TC.3. 225
Cassandre, Eleyne, or any of the frape: . . . . TC.3. 410
That men the quene Eleyne shal restore, . . . . TC.4. 1347
'Swich wreche on hem for fecching of Eleyne . . TC.5. 830
Hyde ye youre beautes, Ysoude and Eleyne; . . . LGW. 254

**Helicon**
By Elicon, not fer from Cirrea, . . . . . Anel. 17
Ye sustren nine eek, that by Elicone . . . . . TC.3. 1809
By Elicon the clere welle. . . . . HF.2. 14

**Hell**
'Purs is the Ercedekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . . A.Prol. 658
His felawe wente and soughte hym doun in helle,— . A.Kn. 1200
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . . A.Kn. 1226
Theffectes ne the tormentz of myn helle; . . . . A.Kn. 2228
To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle!' . . . A.Mil. 3512
And afterward in helle to be drawe, . . . . . B.ML. 339
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . B.ML. 361
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle. . . B.ML. 784
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1327
man is likned unto helle, that the moore . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
Doun into helle, where he yet is inne. . . . . B.Mk. 3193
To labour, and to helle, and to meschaunce. . . . B.Mk. 3204
He drow out Cerberus, the hound of helle; . . . B.Mk. 3292
As any feend that lith in helle adoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3654
They yolleden, as feendes doon in helle; . . . . B.NP. 4579
'Thou likenest wommenes love to helle, . . . . D.WB. 371
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . D.WB. 504
I am a feend; my dwellyng is in helle, . . . . D.Fri. 1448
In helle, ther ye been in youre estat?' . . . . . D.Fri. 1460
Thou shalt with me to helle yet to-nyght, . . . D.Fri. 1636
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . D.Fri. 1652
'This Frere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . . D.Sum. 1672

**Hell**—*Continued*

How that a frere ravysshed was to helle . . . . D.Sum. 1676
And thurgh-out helle swarmeden aboute, . . . . D.Sum. 1696
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle. . . D.Sum. 2078
'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle, . . D.Sum. 2107
Or wheither hire thoughte it paradys or helle; . . E.Msh. 1964
That ye be in this furial pyne of helle?' . . . . F.Sq. 448
Were sonken into helle for his sake. . . . . F.Fkl. 892
But langwissheth as a furye dooth in helle; . . . F.Fkl. 950
In helle, where that he is lord and sire, . . . . G.CY. 918
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be? . . . . G.CY. 1238
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . . . H.Mcp. 38
on the peynes of helle. Of this matere . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
devel, and fro the peynes of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
the fir of helle; and yet moore foul and . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
that leden folk to helle. . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
peynes of helle; for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At . . I.Pars. 155–60
hym the horrible put of helle open to . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
synful soules to the peyne of helle; . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
the peyne of helle. And therfore seith Job to . . I.Pars. 175–80
at regard of the sorwe of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
The cause why that Job clepeth helle . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
he that is in helle hath defaute of light . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
is in helle, for it sheweth hym to the . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
that is to seyn, that he that is in helle . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
have they in helle shame and confusioun; . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
in helle is noon honour ne reverence, for . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
heighnesse, but in helle shul they been . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
and defouled in helle. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the mysese of helle shal been in defaute . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
with hunger, and the briddes of helle . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
covertures shulle been of wormes of helle. . . . I.Pars. 195–200
they love togidre in the peyne of helle, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
in helle is no solas, ne no freendshipe, but . . . I.Pars. 205–10
been in helle, the moore cursynges, the . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
in helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse . . . I.Pars. 210–5
the peyne of helle; it is lyk deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
And eek Job seith that in helle is noon . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
in helle to hem that been dampned, but the . . . I.Pars. 220–5
of helle, or elles to geten temporal . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
destroyeth the prisoun of helle, and . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
the peyne of helle, and fro the compaignye of the devel, . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
of helle, whanne they sustenen the . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
moote descenden into helle al doun, al . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
gruccheth agayn the peynes of helle, or . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
is eschawfed with the fir of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
or of helle, sholden bowe'; for it is so . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
peyne of helle, by-cause of hir slouthe and of hire . . I.Pars. 685–90
with the devel in helle, but if they doon . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
the peynes of helle, and of the joyes of . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
peynes of helle, and amenused the peynes of . . . I.Pars. 805–10
and sank hem into helle. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
avowtiers shullen been in helle in a stank . . . I.Pars. 840–5
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde . . . I.Pars. 855–60
into the fourneys of helle, ther as they . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
peynes of helle, but if so be that it be . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
devel of helle,—wher-fore they that . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
of the peynes of helle, that is so cruel . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
peyne of helle; ther as is the blisful compaignye . . I.Pars. 1075–80
As helle pit over-al aboute. . . . . BD. 171
That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle, . . . . . BD. 588
Which that in helle eternally shal dure. . . . . ABC. 96
Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle, . . Mars. 120
If I to him rehersen shal the helle . . . . . Anel. 166
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevene and helle . . PF. 32
the houses of helle, and ther he tempride . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
teche hym, and he commoevde the helle, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
preyere the lordes of soules in helle of . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
out of helle, yif he loke byhynde hym, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
(the hound of helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle, . . . . . TC.1. 786
To Cerberus in helle ay be I bounde, . . . . . TC.1. 859
As though men sholde han led him into helle, . . . TC.1. 872
Amphiorax, fil thorugh the grounde to helle.' . . . TC.2. 105
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye! . . . . . TC.2. 436
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.' . . . . TC.2. 896
In hevene and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . TC.3. 8
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle . . . . . TC.3. 592
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle! . . . TC.3. 1458
Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle; . . . . . TC.3. 1600
Remembring her from hevene into which helle . . TC.4. 712
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle! . . . . . TC.4. 1540
And I with body and soule sinke in helle! . . . TC.4. 1554
That passen every torment down in helle. . . . TC.4. 1698
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . . . . TC.5. 212

**Hell**—*Continued*

My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is: . . TC.5. 1376
For, though to me your absence is an helle, . . . TC.5. 1396
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle, . . . TC.5. 1532
That is a flood of helle unswete, . . . . . HF.1. 72
To helle wenten, for to see . . . . . HF.1. 441
And every torment eek in helle . . . . . HF.1. 445
Helle and erthe, and paradys; . . . . . HF.2. 410
That bar up al the fame of helle, . . . . . HF.3. 420
And hit stank as the pit of helle. . . . . HF.3. 564
As loude as belweth wynde in helle. . . . . HF.3. 713
That there is joy in hevene, and peyne in helle, . . LGW.2
That eythir hath in hevene or in helle y-be, . . . LGW. 6
And eke to goon to helle, rather than he, . . . LGW. 514
And broght hir out of helle agayne to blys?' . . . LGW. 516
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle. . . . . LGW. 553
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye . . . LGW. 1104
Were also blak as fende in helle. . . . . RR. 974
Fro helle unto paradyse. . . . . RR. 3622
For I am fallen into helle . . . . . RR. 4136
Also a swete helle it is, . . . . . RR. 4743
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle. . . . . RR. 5810
The pole of helle to my witnesse, . . . . . RR. 5966
They engendred the Devel of Helle. . . . . RR. 6116
Right in the devels ers of helle, . . . . . RR. 7576
Deserved helle, and jolyly . . . . . RR. 7662
The deth of helle douteles, . . . . . RR. 7663

**Hellebore**

Or elles of ellebor that groweth there, . . . . . B.NP. 4154

**Helle**

whanne he looketh the helles (. . ., in-to lowe thinges Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5

**Helm**

This fierse Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676
His helm of laton bright; . . . . . B.Th. 2067
His brighte helm was his wonger, . . . . . B.Th. 2102
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . Mars. 99
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe, . Anel. 33
His helm to-hewen was in twenty places, . . . TC.2. 638
My swerd, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . TC.5. 307
Gan Troilus upon his helm to bete! . . . . . TC.5. 1762

**Helmed**

And she that helmed was in starke stoures, . . . B.Mk. 3560
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stel! . . . TC.2. 593

**Helms**

Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . A.Kn. 2500
Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge, . . . A.Kn. 2503
The helmes they to-hewen and to-shrede, . . . A.Kn. 2609
The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte; . . . . A.Kn. 2634

**Heloise**

Crisippus, Trotula, and Helowys, . . . . . D.WB. 677

**Help**

In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . A.Prol. 258
And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . . A.Prol. 584
That hym myghte helpen of the whelkes white, . . A.Prol. 632
Now help us, lord, sith it is in thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 930
Out of this prisoun helpe that we may scapen. . . A.Kn. 1107
God helpe me so, me list ful yvele pleye.' . . . A.Kn. 1127
To helpen me, if it lay in thy myght; . . . . . A.Kn. 1150
That may me helpe or do confort in this . . . . A.Kn. 1248 *var*
On Theseus to helpe him to werreye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1484
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . . A.Kn. 1768
And seyde, 'Helpe, for thou mayst best of alle.' . . A.Kn. 2086
That make I myn avow, so ye me helpe. . . . . A.Kn. 2237
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan, . . . A.Kn. 2312
And wel I woot withouten helpe or grace . . . A.Kn. 2400
Thanne helpe me, lord, tomorwe in my bataille, . A.Kn. 2402
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet nathelees, . A.Kn. 2473
His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught; . . . A.Kn. 2649
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswyde! . . . . A.Mil. 3449
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . A.Mil. 3608
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . A.Mil. 3610
'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . A.Mil. 3709
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!' . . A.Mil. 3815
'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde, . . A.Rv. 4286
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . A.Rv. 4289
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fighte!' . . . A.Rv. 4291
To asken help thee shameth in thyn herte; . . . B.ML. 101
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenden.' . . B.ML. 462
Conseille or helpe; and therfore telleth me . . . B.Sh. 1319
As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . . B.Sh. 1360
God helpe me so, I wolde it were youres! . . . . B.Sh. 1464
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . . . . B.Pri. 1663
To been oure help and socour whan we deye; . . . B.Pri. 1724
make we to hym an helpe semblable to hym self." . B.Mel. 2290–5
called hem "help" of man, but rather . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
axen helpe, youre persone for to kepe, for . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
with Goddes helpe that she shal helpe me . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
siker of hire helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve . B.Mel. 2640–5
may releeve thee and helpe." . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
assent and helpe of youre freendes, ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
Allas! who shal me helpe to endite . . . . . B.Mk. 3858
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye; . . . . B.NP. 4196
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me, . . . . B.NP. 4598
I shal seye sooth to yow, God help me so!' . . . B.NP. 4615
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie, . . C.Pard. 954
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke . . . . D.WB. 201
As helpe me verray God omnipotent, . . . . . D.WB. 423
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go . . . D.WB. 596

**Help**—*Continued*

As help me God, I was a lusty oon, . . . . . D.WB. 605
As help me God, I shal thee never smyte.. . . . D.WB. 805
God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde . . . . D.WB. 823
So wisly helpe me, as I ne may! . . . . . D.Fri. 1591
So wisly help me out of care and synne, . . . . D.Fri. 1605
As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yeres, . . . . . D.Sum. 1949
'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle, . D.Sum. 2107
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charitee!' . . . . D.Sum. 2119
That womman is for mannes helpe y-wroght.. . . E.Mch. 1324
'Lat us now make an helpe unto this man, . . . E.Mch. 1328
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort, . . . E.Mch. 1331
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . . E.Mch. 1453
God be thyn helpe, I kan no bettre seye. . . . . E.Mch. 1874
Help, for hir love that is of hevene queene! . . . E.Mch. 2334
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!' . . . E.Mch. 2347
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . E.Mch. 2366
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd. . . . . E.Mch. 2392
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est . F.Sq. 459
As wisly helpe me grete God of kynde! . . . . . F.Sq. 469
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best. . . . . F.Fkl. 1042
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys! . . F.Fkl. 1470
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche, . . . G.SN. 55
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde, . . G.SN. 57
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . . G.SN. 77
And somwhat helpe I yet to his wirkyng,— . . . G.CY. 622
God help me so, for he shal never thee!—. . . . G.CY. 641
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wynne, . G.CY. 740
comen agayn and helpen and availlen to . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
that men helpe another contree that is moore nedy;. I.Pars. 775–80
penance enjoyned; by whos helpe and . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
the moore esily in herte, and helpen hym . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
han strengthe of the helpe of God, and . . . . I. Pars. 1075–80
'Helpe me out of this distresse, . . . . . BD. 110
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so, . . . . . BD. 549
As helpe me God, so was y-caught . . . . . BD. 837
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al . . . . . BD. 1204
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!" . . . . . BD. 1234
As helpe me God, I was as blyve . . . . . BD. 1276
Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee. . . . . Pity. 74
Help, and releeve, thou mihti debonayre, . . . . ABC. 6
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free! . . . ABC. 12
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breste! . . ABC. 16
Though I be wikke; O help yit at this neede!. . . ABC. 44
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me! . . . ABC. 52
That helpen for an Ave Marie or tweye. . . . . ABC. 104
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lone! . . . . . Mars. 141
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse?. Mars. 192
Non other help my sores for to sounde; . . . . Anel. 242
Be thou my helpe in this, for thow mayst best . . PF. 116
To ben hir help; but thus I let hir lye, . . . . PF. 279
thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
to taken help of the fouleste spirites—I, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
nede to seken hym foreyne help by . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
nedide noon help yif he ne hadde no moneye . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
nede of foreyne help. Whiche is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
be nedy of foreyne help.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
thynges men schulde byseche the help of . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
han nede of noon help fro with-oute? For elles, . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
of schrewes, yif thilk naturel help hadde . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
forleten hem, the whiche naturel help of entencioun Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
Thesiphone, thou help me for t'endite . . . . TC.1. 6
Help me that am the sorwful instrument . . . TC.1. 10
So fer am I from his help in derknesse: . . . . TC.1. 18
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom . . TC.1. 533
O mercy, dere herte, and help me from . . . . TC.1. 535
That myn avys anon may helpen us.' . . . . . TC.1. 620
But to thyn help yit somwhat can I seye. . . . TC.1. 672
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise"; . . . TC.1. 695
Ne to thyn owne help do bisinesse . . . . . TC.1. 795
Ful hard were it to helpen in this cas; . . . . TC.1. 836
To ben his helpe in loving of Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 1010
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve, . . . TC.1. 1014
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste! . . . TC.1. 1047
Help now!'—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shal!'— TC.1. 1054
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!'— . . . TC.2. 133
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweye!'— . . TC.2. 182
That, but ye helpe, it wil his bane be. . . . . TC.2. 320
God help me so, I nevere other mente. . . . . TC.2. 364
'As help me God, ye shenden every del!' . . . . TC.2. 590
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo; . . . . . TC.2. 683
God help me so, as I wolde outrely . . . . . TC.2. 1004
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouthe! . . TC.2. 1008
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1126
God help me so, this is the firste lettre . . . TC.2. 1213
And seide, 'As wisly help me God the grete, . . . TC.2. 1230
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye sey me soth! . . . TC.2. 1282
'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone,' . . . TC.2. 1312
Yit gretter help to this, in myn entente! . . . . TC.2. 1446
To ben hire helpe yn al that evere they myghten . TC.2. 1624 *var*
But prey Apollo helpen in this nede . . . . . TC.3. 546 *var*
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy blody cope, . . TC.3. 724
Yit for her love, O help now at this nede!. . . . TC.3. 728
Now help! And ek Diane, I thee biseke . . . TC.3. 731
But-if God helpe. And cause why this is,— . . . TC.3. 795
I knowe him not, God help me so!' quod she. . . TC.3. 807

**Help**—*Continued*

God help me so, ye had him nevere lief! . . . . TC.3. 864
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwe! . . TC.3. 1058
And seide, 'Nece, but ye helpe us now, . . . . TC.3. 1100
God help me so, ye caused al this fare, . . . . TC.3. 1566
My lif. And why? For thorugh thy help I live, . TC.3. 1613
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 1621
O help and grace! amonges al this prés . . . . TC.4. 103
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde; . . . TC.4. 429
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse, . . . . TC.4. 528
Ne preciously, but help thy-selve anon! . . . . TC.4. 590
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief . . . . TC.4. 613
And that that I can helpe, it shal not faile!' . . TC.4. 938
Help, Troilus!'—And therwithal her face . . . TC.4. 1150
To finde unto our help the beste weye. . . . . TC.4. 1292
And, help me God so at my moste nede, . . . . TC.4. 1532
nede Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede: . TC.4. 1559
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenes quene, . . . . TC.4. 1594
Why n'il I helpen to myn owne cure?' . . . . TC.5. 49
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure, . . . TC.5. 153
God help me so, I counte hem nought a bene! . . TC.5. 363
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done. . . . TC.5. 392
God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . . TC.5. 486
And other love, as help me now Pallas, . . . . TC.5. 977
As help me Pallas with her heres clere, . . . . TC.5. 999
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede . . . TC.5. 1027
For, al-so wys God helpe me, . . . . . HF.2. 68
Quod he. 'No, helpe me God so wys!' . . . . . HF.2. 192
Wilt helpe me to shewe now . . . . . HF.3. 12
To helpen him bere up the charge, . . . . . HF.3. 349
Withouten dethe, but I his helpe be. . . . . LGW. 1616
To ben my helpe, withoute more speche; . . . . LGW. 1627
And now, if any woman helpe the, . . . . . LGW. 1956
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan, . . . . LGW. 1987
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevene!' . LGW. 2329
To seken helpe and socour of the quene, . . . . LGW. 2432
God helpe me so! in no ryme doutelees, . . . . Scog. 37
Out of this toun help me thrugh your myght, . . Purse. 17
She myght[e] helpe hir silf no thing, . . . . . RR. 398
As helpe me god, whan I remembre . . . . . RR. 1027
For bothe she helpe and hyndre may; . . . . . RR. 1039
To helpe, and eke to greve a wyght. . . . . RR. 1042
That help ne lith there noon, ne rede, . . . . . RR. 1618
Ne hadde I helpe of hope ne bote. . . . . RR. 1760
To helpe her sores and to cure, . . . . . RR. 1893
If he desire helpe of me.' . . . . . RR. 2032
As helpe me god, this merveile I . . . . . RR. 2732
Hope is her helpe whanne myster is. . . . . RR. 2787
Shall helpen, as his owne brother, . . . . . RR. 2884
If I may helpe you in ought, . . . . . RR. 2995
And helpe in worde and in dede; . . . . . RR. 3505
Through helpe of me and of Pyte; . . . . . RR. 3603
The lasse to helpe hym that ye haste, . . . . . RR. 3751
And forto helpen Chastite . . . . . RR. 3847
may, . . ., Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede. . RR. 4504
They helpe me but symplely . . . . . RR. 4510
May nought helpe elles; for wite thou this: . . . RR. 4782
That ech helpe other at her neede, . . . . . RR. 5213
To helpe his felowe of his sore, . . . . . RR. 5268
All helpe he other with his teching. . . . . RR. 5766
That thou oure freendis helpe away, . . . . . RR. 6063
To helpe youre freendis, what I may, . . . . RR. 6300

**Helped** *see* **Heelp, Holpe(n)**

**Helpest**

Nat oonly helpest hem that preyen thee, . . . G.SN. 53

**Helpeth**

What helpeth it to tarien forth the day, . . . A.Kn. 2820
Ther helpeth noght, al goth that ilke weye: . . . A.Kn. 3033
That helpeth hym to wasten and to sowke, . . . A.Co. 4416
For he noght helpeth needfulle in hir neede.' . . . B.ML. 112
That helpeth folk out of the feendes snare': . . . B.ML. 571
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence; . . . . B.NP. 3992
What helpeth it of me enquere and spyen . . . D.WB. 316 *var*
Sire olde fool what helpeth thee tespyen . . . D.WB. 357 *var*
If he be poure she helpeth hym to swynke, . . . E.Mch. 1342
I pray yow helpith for my mariage . . . . . E.Mch. 1408 *var*
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in veyn; . . . G.CY. 777
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-eer, . . . G.CY. 1328
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . . Anel. 293
to proeve this conclusioun ther helpeth me this, that I have . . . . . Bo. 4. p.2. 1255–60
That helpeth lovers, as I can, to pleyne! . . . . TC.1. 11
Ayeins thy lust that helpeth thee to thrive!' . . TC.2. 1057
So helpeth to this werk that is begonne!'— . . . TC.3. 735
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine, . . . . . TC.4. 26
Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . . . TC.4. 287
Helpeth an hardy man to his emprise, . . . . TC.4. 601
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete, . . . . TC.4. 929
And sin ther helpeth non avisement . . . . . TC.4. 1300
What helpeth that, to don my blame awey? . . . TC.5. 1068
For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . TC.5. 1183
Ayeins which fate him helpeth not to strive; . . . TC.5. 1552
Helpeth, that on Parnaso dwelle, . . . . . HF.2. 13
But helpeth ye that han konnyng and myght, . . . LGW. 68
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he, . . . LGW. 1773
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence. . . . LGW. 1931
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe . . . LGW. 2330
That helpith lovers many oon. . . . . RR. 3704
That helpith litel that she may doo, . . . . . RR. 4473
And Sweete-Speche helpith right nought; . . . RR. 4506

**Helping**
By helpyng of a freend brak his prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1468
Ne drynke of herbes may ben his helpynge; . . . A.Kn. 2748
and been his sovereyn helpyng at his nede; . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
to the worshipe of God, and helpyng of . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Or that she be not fer fro thyn helpinge? . . . . TC.1. 853
To ben a frend and helping to Criseyde: . . . . TC.2. 1550
For [to] thy helpyng wole I eche, . . . . . RR. 1994
I shal unto thyn helpyng eke, . . . . . RR. 2126
That couthe unto myne helpyng eche, . . . . RR. 4618
Of his helpyng hym requere; . . . . . RR. 5233
**Helpings**
nedeth of ful manye helpynges to kepyn . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
**Helpless**
Of which the lord is helpless, falle, allas, . . . . B.ML. 303
He lyveth helpless and al desolat,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1321
And helples, so that er that she fer wente . . . LGW. 2714
**Helply**
To be your frend, and helply to my might, . . . TC.5. 128
**Helps**
It nedeth nought his helpes more crave: . . . TC.2. 1455
**Hem** (*noun*)
the nethereste hem or bordure of thise . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
**Hem** (*pron., specimens*)
So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,— . . . . A.Prol. 11
That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke. . A.Prol. 18
So hadde I spoken with hem everychon, . . . . A.Prol. 31
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent, . . . A.Kn. 945
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye,. . A.Kn. 1187
The trespas of hem bothe, and eek the cause, . . A.Kn. 1764
The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke Of corn, A.Rv. 4010
They wene that no man may hem bigile; . . . . A.Rv. 4048
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . . B.ML. 350
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . B.ML. 1115
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . . B.ML. 1118
And to the dyner faste they hem spedde, . . . . B.Sh. 1443
Or with hir meignee putten hem to flighte. . . . B.Mk. 3532
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge, . . B.NP. 4067
That oon of hem in slepyng as he lay, . . . . B.NP. 4267
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte breek.. . . B.NP. 4578
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough, C.Pard. 475
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . . . D.WB. 97
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . . . D.WB. 111
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . D.WB. 143
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke; . . D.WB. 771
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak. . . . D.Sum. 1756
Hem semed han geten hem proteccioun̄s . . . . F.Sq. 56
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . F.Sq. 104
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere . F.Sq. 187
Thus seyn the peple and drawen hem apart. . . F.Sq. 252
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . F.Fkl. 1185
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . . G.SN. 396
ne never shryven hem of it, but oonly of . . . I.Pars. 295–300
or power of hem that been his sovereyns. . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
Kan they nat remembren hem eek, that, . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
as thynketh to hem. But in swich folk . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
Men sholden eek remembren hem of the shame . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Somtyme hir ladies will not on hem rewe; . . . Mars. 203
And everich of hem did his besy cure . . . . PF. 369
And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here. . . . PF. 658
the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is to . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
desyrous to herkne hem, with how greet brennynge . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
moneye that hath ben bynomen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem wrecches. . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
that folk han geten hem thonk or . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
To preye for hem that Loves servants be,. . . . TC.1. 48
And for to have of hem compassioun . . . . . TC.1. 50
How-so it be that some men hem delite . . . . TC.2. 256
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and ete; . TC.2. 1184
And as hem oughte arisen everychon, . . . . . TC.2. 1598
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene; . . . . TC.2. 1706
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-fere. . . . TC.3. 231
On hem that sholden for the tretis go, . . . . TC.4. 136
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other, . . . TC.5. 1508
Causeth hem have visiouns;. . . . . HF.1. 40
Of hem that writen olde gestes,. . . . . HF.3. 425
They setten hem ful softely adoun. . . . . LGW. 301
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . LGW. 1508
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . . . LGW. 1865
so dryven Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven LGW. 1925
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . LGW. 1940
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage . . . . . LGW. 2603
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . . . Form.A. 48
**Hem** *see* **Them**
**Hemisphere**
Gan oversprede the hemysperie aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1799
Thee corse, and to our hemispere binde, . . . . TC.3. 1439
**Hemispheres**
the two emysperies, that is the partie of . . . . Astr. 82–8
**Hemp**
That not of hempe ne heerdis was; . . . . . RR. 1233
**Hems**
And make her hemmes wide alwey, . . . . . RR. 6912
**Hemself**
han yeve yow upon hemself. . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
Hanged hemself for herte despitus. . . . . D.WB. 761
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse, . . . E.Mch. 2269
Han slayn hemself for verray drede and wo, . . . F.Fkl. 1410
That slowe hemself for swich a manere cas. . . . F.Fkl. 1430
To thee, ne to hemself, mowen noght profite, . . G.SN. 510
and soore been ashamed of hemself, that . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
**Hemself**—*Continued*
they ne wol nat delivere hemself; for soothly no wight I.Pars. 585–90
and slouthe sholde men exercise hemself . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
wolde demen hemself to ben almoste in . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
among hemself allyaunce perdurable; . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
ne departeth nat from hemself nevere . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
And thus they wolde han brought hemself a-lofte, . TC.1. 922
As men ben cruel in hemself and wikke; . . . . TC.2. 458
**Hemself** *see* **Self**
**Hemselve(n)**
And dreynte hemselven, as the bookes telle. . . . F.Fkl. 1378
Sith that so manye han hemselven slayn . . . . F.Fkl. 1420
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve, . . . . . HF.3. 125
And eek alone by hemselve. . . . . HF.3. 1035
**Hen**
He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . . . . A.Prol. 177
Tale of the Cok and Hen,— . . . . . B.NP. *head*
As of a fox, or of a cok and hen,— . . . . . B.NP. 4629
Swich arrogance is nat worth an hen. . . . . D.WB. 1112
Her astate is not worth an hen; . . . . . RR. 6856
**Hence**
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . . . . TC.3. 1425
To Sarpedoun, not hennes but a mile: . . . . TC.5. 403
Than Sarpedoun. And if we hennes hye . . . TC.5. 489
From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . . . TC.5. 607
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . . . TC.5. 653
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, . . TC.5. 891
'Allas! why let I you from hennes go, . . . . TC.5. 1261
Fro hennes unto domesday? . . . . . HF.3. 194
take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol . . . Astr. 25–32
'Er ye passe hens ententyfly, . . . . . RR. 2136
Fle hennes, Felowe! I rede thee goo, . . . . . RR. 3149
That he may, er he hennes pace, . . . . . RR. 4922
'Yhe, sir, from hennes forewardis; . . . . . RR. 7302
**Hence** *see* **Henne, Hethen**
**Henceforth**
But hennes-forth I wol my proces holde . . . . F.Sq. 658
from hennes forth unto my lyves ende sende . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
myn entencioun requireth from hennes forth . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne.— . . . TC.3. 167
Mot hennes-forth ben mater of my book, . . . . TC.4. 17
From hennesforth to ravisshen any quene, . . . TC.5. 895
From hennesforth, as ferforth as I may, . . . . TC.5. 1717
'Now hennesforth I wol thee teche, . . . . . HF.2. 274
From hennes forth how that I wroughte, . . . RR. 701
From hennes forth, by nyght or day, . . . . . RR. 4085
**Henceforth** *see* **Forthward, Forwards**
**Hende**
This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3199
That on a day this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3272
She loveth so this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil 3386
Now bere thee wel, thou hende Nicholas, . . . . A.Mil. 3397
And hende Nicholas and Alisoun . . . . . A.Mil. 3401
Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas! . . . . . A.Mil. 3462
And atte laste this hende Nicholas . . . . . A.Mil. 3487
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526
'A berd, a berd!' quod hende Nicholas, . . . . A.Mil. 3742
With hende Nicholas and Alisoun. . . . . A.Mil. 3832
Of Absolon and hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Rv. 3856
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende, . . . D.WB. 628
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
And if he were so hende and wis, . . . . . RR. 285
Ful hende folk and wys and free . . . . . RR. 1306
Trewe and siker, curteys and hende; . . . . . RR. 3345
**Heng**
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . . A.Prol. 160
Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . A.Prol. 358
But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . . A.Prol. 676
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . . . A.Prol. 677
And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether, . . . . A.Mil. 3250
And heng hem in the roof in pryvetee. . . . . A.Mil. 3623
And after that he heng hem by the lawe. . . . . B.Pri. 1824
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1883
His hat heeng at his bak doun by a laas, . . . . G.CY. 574
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . H.Mcp. 240
With that word she heng doun the heed . . . . BD. 122
Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . . . BD. 174
For why he heng hys heed adoun, . . . . . BD. 461
Heng hir-selfe, so weylaway! . . . . . BD. 728
Bowyng to hir, I heng the heed, . . . . . BD. 1215
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . . PF. 282
gastnesse of a swerd that heng over the . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde; . . . . . TC.2. 639
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe, . . . TC.2. 689
And therwithal he heng adoun the hed, . . . . TC.3. 1079
She heng hir-selven by the hals, . . . . . HF.1. 394
A mantyl henge hir faste by, . . . . . RR. 224
A burnet cote henge therwith-all, . . . . . RR. 226
A purs that henge [doun] by a bande, . . . . . RR. 240
**Heng** *see* **Hanged**
**Henne**
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . A.Kn. 2356
As many a yeer as it is passed henne . . . . . A.Rv. 3889
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 687
Go henne away, for certes my deyinge . . . . TC.1. 572
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'— . . TC.2. 209
'Now were it time a lady to gon henne! . . . . TC.3. 630
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . TC.4. 1246
**Henne** *see* **Hence, Hethen**

**Hens**
Sevene hennes for to doon al his pleasaunce, . . . B.NP. 4056
For it was day, and eke his hennes alle; . . . . B.NP. 4363
As maden alle the hennes in the clos, . . . . . B.NP. 4550
O woful hennes, right so criden ye, . . . . . B.NP. 4559
Herden thise hennes crie and maken wo, . . . . B.NP. 4566
The were nede of hennes, as I wene, . . . . . B.NP. 4643

**Hent** *see* **Henteth**

**Hent(e)**
But al that he myghte of his freendes hente . . . A.Prol. 299
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente. . . . A.Prol. 698
Til they the reynes of his brydel henten. . . . . A.Kn. 904
And in his armes he hem alle up hente, . . . . A.Kn. 957
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte . A.Kn. 1300
Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so, . . . . A.Kn. 1581
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . . . A.Kn. 2638
And he a cat, he wold hire hente anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3347
And hente hym by the sholdres myghtily . . . A.Mil. 3475
Unto the cradel, and in his hand it hente, . . . A.Rv. 4212
And he hente hym despitously agayn, . . . . A.Rv. 4274
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente, . . . B.ML. 1144
This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . B.Pri. 1760
She was so swift that she anon hem hente, . . . B.Mk. 3449
He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . . B.Mk. 3546
And in the Capitolie anon hym hente . . . . . B.Mk. 3895
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pyned, . . B.NP. 4249
And by the gargat hente Chauntecleer, . . . . B.NP. 4525
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd, . . B.NP. 4548
Whan I yow hente and broght out of the yerd; . . B.NP. 4612
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente, . . . C.Doc. 255
Deeth shal be deed, if that they may hym hente. . C.Pard. 710
This cursed man hath in his hond y-hent . . . . C.Pard. 868
For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . . . D.WB. 1252
They sholde syngen if that they were hent; . . . D.Fri. 1311
He sholde be sauf, but that we wolde hym hente,— . D.Fri. 1500
Hent it anon, for he hath yeve it thee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1553
And with that word this foule feend hym hente. . . D.Fri. 1639
Of hir mysdedes, er that the feend hem hente! . . D.Fri. 1664
And spak namoore but out the child he hente . . E.Cl. 534
Hath hent hire sone that ful was of beautee. . . . E.Cl. 676
And hente the ymage in hir handes two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1391
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente, . . G.SN. 7
Til that a man be hent right by the lappe, . . . G.SN. 12
Whan he hym saugh, and he up hente hym tho, . . G.SN. 205
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde, . . G.SN. 370
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent. . . . G.SN. 536
And hidde it, and hym hente by the breest, . . . G.CY. 1325
wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente hym . . . I.Pars. 355–60
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde. . . . Mars. 97
This forseyd African me hente a-noon, . . . . . PF. 120
African, my gyde, Me hente, and shoof in at the gates wyde. . . . . PF. 154
ne schulde noght sodeynli henten ne punyssche . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne! . . TC.1. 509
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . . TC.1. 1045
That at the laste the dede slep her hente. . . . . TC.2. 924
Refuse it not!' quod he, and hente her faste, . . . TC.2. 1154
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente. . . . TC.3. 21
He her in armes faste to him hente. . . . . TC.3. 1187
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste; . . . . TC.4. 1131
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente. . . . TC.4. 1371
In swich a craft, and by the reyne her hente; . . . TC.5. 90
Me, fleynge, at a swappe he hente, . . . . . HF.2. 35
Hente me up bytwene his toon, . . . . . HF.3. 938
Lest hit be hent eftsones; so sate she. . . . . LGW. 2322
Her crewel fader did her for to hente, . . . . . LGW. 2715
They caste and hente full ofte, . . . . . RR. 773
Whanne I was with this rage hent, . . . . . RR. 1657
And therwith-all such colde me hente, . . . . . RR. 1730
The freshe bothon forto hente, . . . . . RR. 3364
And hente a burdoun in his honde. . . . . RR. 4092
Hent it anoon awey for fere; . . . . . RR. 7136
Full soone were the Rose hent, . . . . . RR. 7642

**Henters**
scorne swyche ravyneres and henteres of fouleste thynges. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5

**Henteth**
That she hem hent and blent, traitour comune! . . TC.4. 5

**Hepe** *see* **Heap, Hip**

**Her** (*specimens*)
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . . . . A.Prol. 163
Of every servaunt which that serveth here. . . . A.Kn. 1421
Whan that Diane agreved was with here, . . . A.Kn. 2057
For this was his desir and hire also. . . . . A.Mil. 3407
Flemere of feendes out of hym and here, . . . . B.ML. 460
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel. . . . B.NP. 4024
Replecciouns ne made hire never sik, . . . . . B.NP. 4027
Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day; . . . D.WB. 901
Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte, . . D.WB. 967
That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . D.WB. 968
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . . . E.Cl. 843
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here That was youre wyf; . . . . . E.Cl. 887
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answere, . . . . E.Mch. 2266
Help, for hir love that is of hevene queene! . . . E.Mch. 2334
That never sholde ther be defaut in here. . . . . F.Fkl. 790
He lefte hir lye, and on his wey is went. . . . . G.SN. 534
Hir for to plese, and doon hire reverence; . . . . H.Mcp. 142
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . . BD. 1100
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste, . . . . . Pity. 18
So mony men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . . Pity. 31

**Her** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And eek he made him jelous over here, . . . . Anel. 120
She caste hir for to make a compleynyng; . . . . Anel. 208
'And if that I to hir be founde untrewe, . . . . PF. 428
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed. . . . . PF. 585
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . . TC.1. 127
She n'as nat with the leste of her stature; . . . TC.1. 281
And ek the pure wise of her movinge . . . . . TC.1. 285
Be what she be, and love her as thee liste! . . . TC.1. 679
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . . TC.1. 985
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . . . TC.2. 253
That he had seyd, as it com her to minde; . . . TC.2. 602
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye. . . . TC.2. 812
She loveth him, or why he loveth here, . . . . TC.3. 34
'For wel thou wost the name yit of here . . . . TC.3. 267
He swor her, 'nay, for he was out of toune,' . . . TC.3. 570
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . . TC.3. 754
N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here. . . . . TC.3. 1642
Criseyde, . . ., Now loveth thee as wel as thou dost here, . . . . . TC.4. 612
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 180
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . . TC.5. 195
For whan her housband was in jupartye . . . . TC.5. 1530
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . . . . HF.2. 495
And with hir heed she touchede hevene, . . . . HF.3. 285
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . LGW. 810
sterre that is clepid Alhabor, and fonde hir sittyng . Astr. 139–45

**Her** *see* **Hire** (*pron.*)

**Herald**
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho!' . . . . A.Kn. 2533
With which he wonte is to heraude . . . . . HF.3. 486

**Heralds**
The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . . . A.Kn. 1017
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and doun; . . . A.Kn. 2599
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . . A.Kn. 2672
That pursevauntes and heraudes, . . . . . HF.3. 231

**Herb**
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . B.NP. 4156
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1032
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . . TC.1. 964
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote! . . . TC.2. 345
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
That 'he that fully knoweth therbe . . . . . HF.1. 290
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree, . . LGW. 121

**Herbegere**
Am I to day youre herbegere? . . . . . RR. 7583

**Herbejours**
Gronyng and Grucchyng hir herbejours . . . . RR. 5000

**Herber**
Dounward a steire, and in an herber grene . . . TC.2. 1705
And in a litel herber that I have, . . . . . LGW. 203

**Herber** *see* **Harbor**

**Herbergage**
Upon his argument of herbergage; . . . . . A.Co. 4329
For hire entente, they take hir herbergage. . . . B.ML. 147
Of peple, and eek so streit of herbergage, . . . . B.NP. 4179
Hadden hir beestes and hir herbergage, . . . . E.Cl. 201

**Herbs**
Fermacies of herbes, and eek save . . . . . A.Kn. 2713
Ne drynke of herbes may ben his helpynge; . . . A.Kn. 2748
Ful fetisly y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . . . A.Mil. 3205
Ther spryngen herbes grete and smale, . . . . B.Th. 1950
Of herbes fyne and goode; . . . . . B.Th. 2104
I shal myself to herbes techen yow . . . . . B.NP. 4139
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde, . . . B.NP. 4141
Than in this world ther growen gras or herbes. . . D.WB. 774
Wortes, or othere herbes, tymes ofte, . . . . . E.Cl. 226
I counte nat a panyer ful of herbes . . . . . E.Mch. 1568
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . . . F.Sq. 470
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . . . F.Sq. 638
Of herbes preciouse, and fyne of hewe, . . . . F.Sq. 640
And herbes koude I telle eek many oon, . . . . G.CY. 799
no mete but herbes, and water to his drynke, ne . . I.Pars. 345–50
drynkynge venemouse herbes thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
doute me of herbes and of trees (that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
thinges as herbes or trees), that ne han . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
myghti over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gestes . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the herbes of Circes ne ben nat myghty. . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661
Ber'th eek these holsom herbes as ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 947
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete— . . . LGW. 775

**Hercules**
Ne yet the grete strengthe of Ercules, . . . . A.Kn. 1943
The strif of Thebes, and of Ercules, . . . . . B.ML. 200
Of Hercules, the sovereyn conquerour, . . . . B.Mk. 3285
Thus starf this worthy, myghty Hercules. . . . B.Mk. 3325
Of Hercules and of his Dianyre, . . . . . D.WB. 725
Semyramus, Candace and Hercules, . . . . . PF. 288
And al the strengthe of Ercules, . . . . . BD. 1057
of Ercules that was his gest. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
serpent that Hercules slowh). Ne ther . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
Hercules is celebrable for his harde . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5

**Hercules**—*Continued*
Hercules slowh Diomedes, and made his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
hors to freten hym); and he, Hercules, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
faught with Hercules, at the laste he . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
he, Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
(this to seyn that Hercules slouh the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
scholdres of Hercules, the whiche scholdres . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
Upon the brest of Hercules' Lioun, . . . . . TC.4. 32
Ercules to Dyanira; . . . . . HF.1. 402
Alexander, and Hercules . . . . . HF.3. 323
And Ercules rescowed hire, *parde*, . . . . . LGW. 515
With Jason wente the stronge Hercules, . . . . LGW. 1454
And founde Jason and Ercules also, . . . . . LGW. 1480
This Ercules and Jason gan beholde . . . . . LGW. 1501
And Ercules, that hadde the grete los, . . . . LGW. 1514
And, namely, she spake most with Ercules; . . . LGW. 1519
This Ercules hath so this Jason preysed, . . . . LGW. 1524
Betwix him Jason, and this Ercules. . . . . LGW. 1544
**Herd**
There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . A.Prol. 603
'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . . G.SN. 192
Whan that she hereth any herde tale, . . . . . TC.3. 1235
As han thise litel herde-gromes, . . . . . HF.3. 135
The herde of hertes founden is anon, . . . . . LGW. 1212
That biddith every heerde honeste . . . . . RR. 6453
**Herdesse**
As to thy brother Paris an herdesse, . . . . . TC.1. 653
**Herds**
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes, . . . TC.3. 619
For they were Goddis herdis deere, . . . . . RR. 6561
**Here** (*adj.?*)
And she shal out: thus seiden here and houne. . . TC.4. 210
**Here** (*adv., specimens*)
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faile, . . A.Kn. 1610
That heere I wol be founden as a knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1612
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . A.Kn. 1643
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1844
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . A.Kn. 2514
'I have heer with my cosyn Palamon . . . . . A.Kn. 2783
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . A.Kn. 3073
Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute. . . A.Mil. 3562
And John also, how now? what do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025
And groped heer and ther, but she foond noon. . . A.Rv. 4217
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . . . B.ML. 243
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle. . . B.ML. 784
But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndenesse.' . . B.ML. 1113
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.' . . . B.Sh. 1177
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . B.Sh. 1179
For on my porthors here I make an ooth . . . . B.Sh. 1321
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste, . B.Sh. 1331
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit; . . . . . B.Th. 2078
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of Thopas . . . . . B.Mel. *head*
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, de Casibus . . B.Mk. *head*
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3429
Suffiseth oon ensample now as heere, . . . . . C.Doc. 103
What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . . C.Pard. 668
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde, . . . D.WB. 719
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; . D.WB. 1001
'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke . D.Fri. 1573
I have quod he of somouns here a bille . . . . D.Fri. 1586 *var*
Hadde I had leyser for this Somnour heere, . . . D.Fri. 1646
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . . . D.Sum. 2139
Lat brynge a carte whel here in to this halle . . . D.Sum. 2255 *var*
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywheere, . E.Cl. 167
And heer-upon he to his officeres . . . . . E.Cl. 190
Now rekke I never to been deed right heere, . . . E.Cl. 1090
Heere may ye se, and heerby may ye preve, . . . E.Mch. 1330
Conseil to axe of any that is heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 1480
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere, . . . . E.Mch. 1683
Lat us namoore wordes heer-of make, . . . . . E.Mch. 2318
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419
Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer; . . . . . G.SN. 248
Anon for myn allye heer take I thee, . . . . . G.SN. 297
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.CY. 706
Is ther any coper her-inne?' seyde he. . . . . G.CY. 1292
Which that heere rideth in this compaignye, . . . H.Mcp. 27
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
or elles right noght. And heer-of seith . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
As I have tolde yow here-to-fore, . . . . . BD. 189
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . . BD. 366
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . . BD. 658
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . . . . BD. 753
'Ye han wel told me her-before, . . . . . BD. 1126
That was the los, that her-before . . . . . BD. 1301
But throng now her, now ther, among hem bothe, . Anel. 55
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 198
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,— PF. 57
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!' . . . . . PF. 568
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . . PF. 617
**Here** (*adv., specimens*)—*Continued*
What may ben seyd her-to? Hath my . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
remedies whiche that thou seydest her byforn . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
a litel her byforn, whan thow enforcedest the . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
here derknesse. Al that liketh yow here, . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
born, her wol I fastne my degree (here wol I duelle)." Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
that he sitte. Thanne is here necessite . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
and byknowen a litel here byforn, what . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
nat moeven hem-self her and ther, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
yif thou seist here that thilke thing that god seeth to Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
so is it here, that the thinges that god . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Now here, now there; for no devocioun . . . . TC.1. 187
Ascaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . TC.1. 292
For myn estat roial here I resigne . . . . . TC.1. 432
Her-after may thy confort ben also. . . . . TC.1. 945
Have here my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here!' TC.1. 1061
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!' . . TC.2. 98
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . . TC.2. 103
'Thenk her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . TC.2. 1380
Stinteth right here, and softely you pleye. . . . TC.2. 1729
'Aviseth you what folk ben here withinne, . . . TC.2. 1730
Had her-upon ek maad his ordinaunce, . . . . TC.3. 535
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon, . . . . TC.3. 565
Ther n'is no more; but her-after sone, . . . . TC.3. 673
Have here and bereth him this blewe ring, . . . TC.3. 885
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
That folk ungiltif suffren here injure, . . . . . TC.3. 1018
I nor this candel serven here of nought; . . . . TC.3. 1136
For mine wordes, here and every part, . . . . . TC.3. 1331
Have here a sword, and smiteth off myn hed!' . . . TC.3. 1573
Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . . TC.4. 143
But do me rather sterve anon right here, . . . . TC.4. 440
To creature y-formed here by kinde! . . . . . TC.4. 451
Netilt in dokke oute now her now ther Pandar . . TC.4. 461 *var*
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . . TC.4. 604
And her-upon ye may answere him sende; . . . TC.4. 894
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne . . . TC.4. 1258
'Have here another wey, if it so be . . . . . TC.4. 1366
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe! . . . TC.4. 1617
But here and there, now here a word or two. . . TC.5. 179
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . . TC.5. 195
And her-upon to gon assaye her now, . . . . . TC.5. 788
That her-upon ye wolden write me, . . . . . TC.5. 1391
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . . TC.5. 1849
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availe! . . . TC.5. 1850
Here art poetical be shewed; . . . . . HF.3. 5
That her-on bilt, so God me save!' . . . . . HF.3. 45
And her-withal ther com anoon . . . . . HF.3. 516
Ful manye an hunderede wyntyr here-be-forn, . . LGW.G. 369
For they ben half goddys in this worlde here.— . . LGW. 387
Nys nat to purpos for to speke of here, . . . . LGW. 954
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . LGW. 1643
And to my fader shal I sende here . . . . . LGW. 2050
To ben youre page and serven yow ryght here, . . LGW. 2061
To me and to my suster here so kynde, . . . . LGW. 2087
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght! . . . . LGW. 2327
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde, . . LGW. 2516
She ryst hir up and stakereth here and there, . . LGW. 2687
Her nis non hoom, her nis but wildernesse. . . . Truth. 17
And saveour, as doun in this worlde here, . . . Purse. 16
Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astralabie . Astr. 25–32
Now hast thou here the foure . . . . . Astr. 32–40
**Here** *see* **Hear, Hire** (*pron.*)
**Hereafter**
I hope to God hereafter shul ye knowe . . . . . E.Mch. 1674
So that a litel hereafter I seide thus: . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'And if so be, hereafter pees be take,— . . . . TC.4. 1562
Herafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun, . . . . TC.5. 990
As, when tyme is, herafter ye shal here. . . . . LGW. 281
And lene hereaftir that I may yow fynde . . . . LGW. 2086
And both heraftir lykly to be queenes, . . . . LGW. 2129
Herafter shal I tellen right . . . . . RR. 994
**Hereafter** *see* **After, Here**
**Hereafterward**
tellen . . . Herafterward, whiche that he with hym broghte; . . . . . G.CY. 1168
Herafterward; for ye be bothe wise, . . . . . TC.1. 991
**Hereafterwards**
Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere, . . . D.Fri. 1515
**Here-against**
And here-agayns no creature on lyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 3039
Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
**Here-against** *see* **Against, Here**
**Here-before**
there as thou hast toold me heerbiforn . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
I herde yow telle herbefore.' . . . . . BD. 1135
Bethenk how I seyde herbeforn; . . . . . BD. 1303
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
**Here-before** *see* **Before, Here**

**Hereby**
'Madame,' quod he, 'how thynke ye hereby?' . . D.Sum. 2204
Heere may ye se, and heerby may ye preve, . . . E.Mch. 1330
herby is assoiled thilke thing that thou . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
As he her swore and hereby demed . . . . . HF.1. 263 *var*
If I may passen me herby. . . . . RR. 6297
**Hereby** *see* **By, Here**
**Here-forth** *see* **Forth, Here**
**Herein** *see* **Here, In**
**Herenus**
Have mercy on me thow herenus quene . . . . Pity. 92 *var*
**Hereof**
And herof seyth seynt Augustyn . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90 *var*
But I can shape hereof a remedye, . . . . . PF. 502
that is parfit. And herof cometh it . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
'It is schewyd,' quod I, 'ne herof mai ther no man douten.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
Lo herof comyth and herof is don . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
For herof ben ther maked bookes twelve. . . . . TC.2. 108
But herof was so longe a sermonynge, . . . . LGW. 1184
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre, . . LGW. 2667
But herof lieth no remembraunce . . . . . RR. 782
**Hereof** *see* **Here, Of**
**Hereon** *see* **Here, On**
**Heres**
Of Hereos, but rather lyk manye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1374
**Heresy**
That is an heresye ayeins my lawe, . . . . . LGW. 330
**Hereto**
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . . . B.ML. 243
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . . . . BD. 753
What may ben seyd her-to? Hath my . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
And overe al this yet sey I more herto . . . . TC.4. 1072 *var*
**Hereto** *see* **Here, To**
**Heretofore** *see* **Here, Toforn**
**Here-upon** *see* **Here, Upon**
**Herewithal**
And herwithal I gan to stere, . . . . . HF.2. 59
**Herewithal** *see* **Here, Withal**
**Herie**
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye. E.Cl. 616
Ay heryen; and thou virgine wemmelees . . . . G.SN. 47
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie, . . . TC.3. 951
And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie. . . . . TC.3. 1672
That men in chirchis herie and seke, . . . . . RR. 6241
**Heried**
She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes grace! . . . B.ML. 872
honoured and heryed, and the precious . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
Thy might, thy grace, y-heried be it here! . . . TC.2. 973
Y-heried be thy might and thy goodnesse! . . . TC.3. 7
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . . . TC.3. 1256
Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes! . . . TC.3. 1757
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace, . . . . TC.3. 1804
Ye heried ben for ay, withouten ende! . . . . TC.3. 1813
'Heried be thou and thy name, . . . . . HF.3. 315
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . . . . LGW. 786
**Herien**
And heryest false goddes cursedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3419
**Herieth**
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . . B.ML. 1155
And herieth Crist that is of hevene kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808
**Herines** *see* **Erinnyes**
**Herinus**
alle the thinges that the ryver Herinus . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
**Herinus** *see* **Hermus**
**Heritage**
That thou were chaced from oure heritage, . . . B.ML. 366
For, thogh they yeve us al hir heritage,— . . . D.WB. 1119
Where as that somonours han hir heritage; . . . D.Fri. 1641
That is his heritage of verray kynde. . . . . D.Sum. 1706
Youre heritage, O, wo were us alyve! . . . . . E.Cl. 139
His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . . . E.Cl. 1135
Than that myn heritage sholde falle . . . . . E.Mch. 1439
And al myn heritage, toun and tour; . . . . . E.Mch. 2172
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1563
Myn heritage; ther is namoore to telle.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1584
his heritage by thy fals witnessyng, whan . . . I.Pars. 795–800
the regne of hevene, that is heritage to goode folk. . I.Pars. 880–5
have his heritage, and the womman . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
For kyndly, by your heritage right, . . . . . Pity. 71
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe . . . . Pity. 89
The heritage of the whiche Socrates (the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
the heritage is to seyn, the doctryne of the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
And left hir fadir and hire heritage. . . . . LGW. 1666
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage, . . . . LGW. 2036
Her heritage to forgo. . . . . RR. 201
**Heritages**
that wrongfully ocupien folkes heritages. . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
**Hermanno**
And Hermanno and Thyddias, o . . . . . B.Mk. 3535
**Hermengild**
This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wyf, . . B.ML. 533
But Hermengyld loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . B.ML. 535
Dame Hermengyld, constablesse of that place. . . B.ML. 539
'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . B.ML. 562
Slepeth Custance, and Hermengyld also. . . . . B.ML. 597
**Hermengild**—*Continued*
And kitte the throte of Hermengyld atwo, . . . B.ML. 600
And lovynge Hermengyld right as hir lyf. . . . B.ML. 625
Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf. . . B.ML. 627
**Hermengilds**
In Hermengyldes chambre, whil she slepte. . . . B.ML. 595
**Hermes**
Of philosophres fader was, Hermes; . . . . . G.CY. 1434
Ther saw I Hermes Ballenus, . . . . . HF.3. 183
**Hermione**
The pleinte of Dianire and of Hermyon; . . . . B.ML. 66
**Hermit**
And lyvest thus as an heremyte, . . . . . HF.2. 151
Than monke, hermyte, or chanoun. . . . . RR. 3278
Thou semest an hooly heremyte.' . . . . . RR. 6481
**Hermitage**
I love noon hermitage more; . . . . . RR. 6995
**Hermus**
that the ryvere hermus yiveth . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5 *var*
**Hermus** *see* **Herinus**
**Herne**
Seken in every halke and every herne . . . . . F.Fkl. 1121
**Hernes**
'Lurkynge in hernes, and in lanes blynde, . . . G.CY. 658
**Hernia**
semeth lik the maladie of hirnia, in the . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
**Hero**
The dreynte Leandre for his Erro; . . . . . B.ML. 69
Hero, Dido, Laudomia, alle yfere, . . . . . LGW. 263
**Herod**
He pleyeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . . A.Mil. 3384
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,) . . . C.Pard. 488
**Herodes**
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newe! . . . . . B.Pri. 1764
**Heron**
That with hir haukes han the heroun slayn. . . . F.Fkl. 1197
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . . PF. 346
**Heroner**
Bothe heroner and faucon for rivere! . . . . . TC.4. 413
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . . . . LGW. 1120
**Heronsewes**
Ne of hir swannes, ne of hire heronsewes. . . . F.Sq. 68
**Hers**
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese. . . . B.ML. 227
And I hoolly hirs, and everydel.' . . . . . BD. 1040
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!' . . . PF. 588
A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche. . . . TC.1. 889
And that I thus am hires, dar I seye, . . . . . TC.3. 1608
Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye. . . . . TC.4. 444
And she of hirs may hym certeyn . . . . . RR. 5073
**Herse**
'Mercurie, for the love of Hierse eke, . . . . . TC.3. 729
**Herself** *see* **Self**
**Herying**
Somtyme shewen they thyn heriynge. . . . . B.Pri. 1649
Wepynge and herying Cristes mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1868
as in heriynge and adowrynge of God. . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
the gladnesse Of Troilus, to Venus heryinge? . . TC.3. 48
**Hesperus**
the eve sterre, Hesperus, whiche that in . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
over the nyghtes, whiche nyghtes Esperus, . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
plowngid in the see. And Hesperus the sterre . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
**Hest**
And eek to herkne his heste and his sentence. . . . A.Kn. 2532
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3588
The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . . B.ML. 382
But sooth is this, that at his moodres heeste . . . B.ML. 1013
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . B.MK. 3754
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . C.Pard. 490
How that the seconde heeste of hym is this: . . . C.Pard. 641
How that the seconde heeste of God is that; . . . C.Pard. 647
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste. . . D.WB. 74
That never yet refuseden thyn heeste,. . . . . E.Cl. 128
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste; E.Cl. 568
Cam at his heste, and on hire knees hire sette, . . E.Cl. 951
By me, that am al redy at youre heeste, . . . . F.Sq. 114
"Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been aweye." . . F.Fkl. 1064
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 795–800
thy neighebores wyf. In this heeste, . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
Withoute bode his heste she obeyde. . . . . Anel. 119
He moste obeye unto his lady heste; . . . . . TC.3. 1157
She n'il her heste breken for no wight; . . . . TC.5. 355
Love holdith his heest to me right wele, . . . . RR. 3181
And heeste certeyn, in no wise . . . is not to prise. RR. 4475
Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, . . . . RR. 4477
No thing spare, for goddis heest. . . . . RR. 6432
**Hester** *see* **Esther**
**Hests**
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfille; . . . . B.ML. 284
Of heighe Goddes heestes, honurable, . . . . . C.Pard. 640
This knowen, that his heestes understondeth, . . . C.Pard. 646
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned: . . . E.Cl. 529
I wol alwey thine hestes alle kepe: . . . . . TC.3. 419
Love, that his hestes hath in hevenes hye, . . . TC.3. 1745
Yit somwhat trusting on her hestes olde; . . . . TC.5. 1208
And we youre heestes shal fulfille. . . . . RR. 6048
Thou most thyn heestis laten be; . . . . . RR. 6283

**Hete**

And wel I woot, er she me mercy heete, . . . . A.Kn. 2398
But oon avow to grete God I heete, . . . . . B.ML. 334
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heete. . . . . B.ML. 1132
And swor, and gan hir hertely hete Ever to be stedfast BD. 1225
Yit is ther fayner noon, that wolde I hete, . . . Comp.L. 72
But I wole heten you al-way . . . . . RR. 6299

**Hete** *see* **Hatte, Heet, Hette, Hight, Hote(n), Hoteth**

**Heterly**

And heterly they hurtelen al attones, . . . . . LGW. 639

**Hethen**

I pray yow spede us heythen that ye may.' . . . A.Rv. 4033

**Hething**

Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110

**Hette**

Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . . . Mars. 185

**Hette** *see* **Hatte, Heated**

**Heu**

'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5

**Hew**

Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . A.Kn. 1422
And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . A.Kn. 2865
He may not hewe her love a-two, . . . . . RR. 5522

**Hew-** *see* **Behewe(n), To-hewe(n)**

**Hewe**

O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1785

**Hewn**

Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . A.Kn. 2500

**Heysugge**

'Thow mordrer of the heysugge on the braunche . PF. 612

**Heythen** *see* **Hethen**

**Hexametron**

Of six feet, which men clepen exametron. . . . . B.Mk. 3169

**Hezekiah**

seith Ezechie, 'I wol remembre me alle the . . . I.Pars. 135–40

**Hezekiah** *see* **Ezekiel**

**Hic**

'*Deus hic!*' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . D.Sum. 1770
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20

**Hid**

That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! . . B.ML. 103
Ther is no conseil hyd, withouten doute. . . . . B.ML. 777
hath hyd thynges that they wiste noght, . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
sholde nat been hyd, ne kept so cloos but that they myghte . . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
In which my body is hid ful prively; . . . . . B.NP. 4209
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place, . . D.WB. 745
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . D.WB. 955
And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . . D.WB. 1081
A thyng that I have hyd in pryvetee.'. . . . . D.Sum. 2143
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde . . . E.Cl. 426
This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd,. . . . E.Mch. 1944
As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe . . . F.Sq. 595
That is y-hid in hevene pryvely, . . . . . G.SN. 317
And hidde it, and hym hente by the breest, . . . G.CY. 1325
and nat by the roote that is hyd in the . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
seyd and no thyng excused, ne hyd, . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
may nat been hyd that is set on a . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
may no thyng been hyd ne covered. . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede, . . . . . BD. 175
As for hir ther was al harm hyd; . . . . . BD. 931
tellen the diverse causes of nature that weren yhidde. Allas! . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
the sonne is hydd whan the sterres ben . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
schynynge naturely, is hidde in derke . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
wolden han be hydd? He dalf up . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
hidde his bemes undir the wawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
of the see yhidde in the flodes, and . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
where thilke goodes ben yhidd whiche . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
softe, as the marie is, that it is alwey hyd . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
hath enclosid and hid in his tresors, al . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
yhyd with-ynne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
and hyd in the naturel principles, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
a pryve awaytour y-hid, and rejoiseth hym to . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
with-inne is I-hidd the strengthe and the . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
redily the causes. But the causes y-hidd . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
the hidde causes of thinges, and to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
he for schame hidde hym in his ryver); and he, . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
that it is hidd fro the peple, to whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
the hidere of the gold ne hadde hyd the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
had hid the gold. Now mai I thus . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
ben hidd fro the purveaunce of god; . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
notificaciouns that ben I-hid undir the . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

**Hid**—*Continued*

to the foormes I-hidd withynne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . . TC.1. 530
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus. . . . TC.1. 618
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . TC.4. 496
'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe, . . . . . TC.4. 1310
Whan I was leyde, and hadde myn eyen hed, . . LGW. 208
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . . LGW. 2504
And that she hidde and bonde so strong, . . . . RR. 241
So hidde ne closid with shittyng, . . . . . RR. 1598
The sothfastnesse that now is hidde . . . . . RR. 2171
This cherle was hid there in the greves, . . . . RR. 3019
Out of the place were he was hidde; . . . . . RR. 3131
For feere han hidde, nere that he . . . . . RR. 3855

**Hide**

That nedes-cost he moot hymselven hyde, . . . A.Kn. 1477
That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . A.Kn. 1481
Ful lief were me this conseil for to hyde, . . . B.Sh. 1349
the janglerye of wommen kan hide thynges . . . B.Mel. 2270–5 *var*
a womman kan nat hyde that she woot, . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
kan hyde and hele thynges that men . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
that men oghte secreely to hyde. . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
yow is bettre to hyde youre conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
And ran into a garden hym to hyde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3732
Noght for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde. C.Pard. 764
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282
That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde; . . . . D.WB. 966
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde. . . . D.WB. 980
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde. . . . . E.Cl. 305
And whos child that it was he bad hir hyde . . . E.Cl. 594
So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde. . . . . F.Sq. 141
And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde.' . . G.CY. 696
And in his sleve agayn he gan it hide, . . . . . G.CY. 1231
synful man flee to hiden hym? Certes, he may nat hyden hym,— . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
maner of breches, to hiden hire membres. . . . I.Pars. 330–5
shamefast, nat for to covere ne hyden . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
seen apertly al that they hyden in this . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Me for to hide from tempest ful of dreede, . . . ABC. 42
Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde. . . Mars. 98
Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . . Mars. 118
That she nyl hiden nothyng from her knyght, . . Anel. 117
to hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
ne hiden nat yowr gynnes in heye . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
hiden rather your blynde corages withynne . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
His wo he gan dissimulen and hide. . . . . TC.1. 322
First for to hiden his desir in muwe . . . . . TC.1. 381
Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.' . . TC.1. 581
To hide fro thy frend so gret a care! . . . . . TC.1. 587
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.' . . . . TC.1. 595
So hyd it wel! I tolde it nevere to mo, . . . . TC.1. 613
Be diligent, and trewe, and ay wel hide: . . . . TC.1. 957
That shapen art by God this world to hide . . . TC.3. 1430
Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . . . . TC.4. 821
That for the beste, our conseil for to hide, . . . TC.4. 1325
He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . . . . TC.5. 30
Hid our werkes and our name, . . . . . HF.3. 606
To hide hir goode werkes eek, . . . . . HF.3. 617
Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresses clere; . . . . LGW. 249
Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere; . . . . LGW. 251
Hyde ye youre beautes, Ysoude and Eleyne; . . . LGW. 254
Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun, . . LGW. 260
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade, . . . . . LGW. 539
Ful prively within the prisoun hyde: . . . . LGW. 2011
'Hyde this,' quod he, 'that hyt be not i-sene, . . LGW. 2655
But hyde thyne harme thou must alone, . . . . RR. 2395
Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . . . . RR. 3016
That he wole hide it ay and spare, . . . . . RR. 5387
Hide it no lenger now—Wherto? . . . . . RR. 6122
Fro whiche I wole not hide in holde . . . . . RR. 6877
Of al this [bokes] that they hyde; . . . . . RR. 7151
Teren the wolf out of his hide, . . . . . RR. 7313

**Hideous**

Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1978
Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour; . . . . A.Mil. 3520
So hydous was the noys, a *benedicite!* . . . . B.NP. 4583
So hidous is hys rightful rekenynge. . . . . ABC. 132
Ful hidous was she forto sene, . . . . . RR. 158
The foule croked bowe hidous . . . . . RR. 987
But it were any hidous tree, . . . . . RR. 1353
He was so hidous and so ugly, . . . . . RR. 3038
Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe, . . . . RR. 3134
How forto see he was hidous, . . . . . RR. 3353
And hidous chere; as man in rage . . . . . RR. 4063

**Hideously**

So hidously, that with the leeste strook . . . . A.Kn. 1701
And blew so hidously and hye, . . . . . HF.3. 509

**Hider**

the hidere of the gold ne hadde hyd the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
neither the hidere of the gold ne the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5

**Hidest**

'But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe . . . D.WB. 308

**Hideth**

Right as a serpent hit hym under floures . . . . F.Sq. 512
that hideth hym in the herte of hym that . . . I.Pars. 110–5

**Hideth**—*Continued*
of a tree hydeth hym in the erthe. . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
Ypocrite is he that hideth to shewe hym swich as . I.Pars. 390–5
the develes hoord ther he hideth hym . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
brothir, hideth the sterres that ben . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
that dirknesse hideth. And certes he that desireth Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
hideth and bynymeth, and drencheth undir . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
Hidith of love the light awey, . . . . . RR. 5353
**Hiding**
And certeynly sikerest hidyng, . . . . . RR. 6147
**Hidings**
For sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis; . . . . RR. 6712
**Hie**
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye. . . . A.Kn. 2274
He cam at his comandement in hye. . . . . A.Kn. 2979
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye . . . B.ML. 209
And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hye, . . B.Sh. 1400
The styward byt the spices for to hye, . . . . F.Sq. 291
Unhappy man, anon I wol me hye . . . . . G.CY. 1084
To blynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . . G.CY. 1151
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . . G.Cy. 1295
Goo now faste, and hy the blyve!' . . . . . BD. 152
Al open am I passe in and hye the faste . . . . PF. 133 *var*
The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193
That alle thinges tenden and hyen to, that . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
And up she ros, and by the hond in hye . . . . TC.2. 88
Into the grete chaumbre, and that in hye, . . . TC.2. 1712
This mene I now, for she gan homward hye; . . . TC.3. 621
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . . TC.4. 1199
To senden after more, and that in hye, . . . . TC.4. 1385
Than Sarpedoun. And if we hennes hye . . . . TC.5. 489
'Ris up,' quod he, 'and faste hye, . . . . . HF.3. 502
And gunne up to the dees hye, . . . . . HF.3. 568
And to the see ful faste he gan him hye, . . . . LGW. 950
And glad was he to londe for to hye, . . . . . LGW. 961
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . . LGW. 1334
Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hye . LGW. 1460
This messagere adoun him gan to hye, . . . . LGW. 1479
Fro folk thou must departe in hie, . . . . . RR. 2393
To Bialacoil thanne wente in hye . . . . . RR. 3591
Arte thou now late ryse up an hye . . . . . RR. 4021 *var*
**Hied**
And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . . . BD. 363
Avising her, and hiede her not too faste . . . . TC.3. 157
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn; . . . . TC.3. 655
**Hieronymum**
secundum Jeronimum contra Jovinianum . . . . I.Pars. 865–70 *var*
**Hierse** *see* **Herse**
**Hiest**
For now for thow so hyest out of troye . . . . TC.3. 1441 *var*
**Hieth**
My spirit which that so unto you hyeth . . . . TC.4. 320
**High**
A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he sat; A.Prol. 271
Al that he spak it was of heye prudence . . . . A.Prol. 305 *var*
And short and quyk and ful of hy sentence. . . . A.Prol. 306
For his science and for his heigh renoun. . . . . A.Prol. 316
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . . A.Prol. 522
reuled . . . In heigh and lough; and thus, by oon assent, . . . . . A.Prol. 817
Where that ther kneled in the hye weye . . . . A.Kn. 897
Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . . A.Kn. 1065
Now looketh, is nat that an heigh folye? . . . . A.Kn. 1798
This goddesse on an hert ful hye seet, . . . . . A.Kn. 2075
Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he, . . . . . A.Kn. 2138
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . . A.Kn. 2167
With hooly herte and with an heigh corage, . . . A.Kn. 2213
Among the goddes hye it is affermed, . . . . . A.Kn. 2349
With pitous herte and heigh devocioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2371
Myn is the ruyne of the hye halles, . . . . . A.Kn. 2463
And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse; . . . . . A.Kn. 2487
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . A.Kn. 2531
'The lord hath of his heih discrecioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2537
Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hye, . . . . A.Kn. 2577
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . . . A.Kn. 2661
Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . . A.Kn. 2790
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye . . . A.Kn. 2903
Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2913
Greet was theffect and heigh was his entente; . . . A.Kn. 2989
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3243
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3267
He pleyeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3384
Thanne shaltow hange hem in the roof ful hye, . . . A.Mil. 3565
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . A.Mil. 3571
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . . A.Rv. 3975
His purpos was for to bistowe hire hye . . . . A.Rv. 3981
And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee, . . . . A.Rv. 4322
In hire is heigh beautee, withoute pride, . . . . B.ML. 162
As was arrayed for so heigh a cause. . . . . B.ML. 252
Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, . . . . . B.ML. 313
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence; . . B.ML. 675
Up peyne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . B.ML. 795
On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance. . . . . B.ML. 963
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.ML. 993
As wel to shewen his heighe magnificence, . . . . B.ML. 1000
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente, . B.ML. 1142
By-cause he was a man of heigh prudence, . . . . B.Sh. 1254

**High**—*Continued*
place is a ful hevy thyng, and an heigh matiere, . . B.Mel. 2210–5
to the heighe God that he wol be youre . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a nede . . B.Mel. 2440–5
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
men make heihe toures with grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
agayn youre heigh lordshipe that trewely . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
agilt agayn youre heigh lordshipe.' . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan, . . . B.Mk. 3142
And is y-fallen out of heigh degree . . . . . B.Mk. 3166
The harm of hem that stoode in heigh degree, . . B.Mk. 3182
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne . . . B.Mk. 3192
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree . . . B.Mk. 3201
Was dryven out of hys hye prosperitee . . . . B.Mk. 3203
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see. . . . B.Mk. 3241
Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . . . B.Mk. 3286
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee, . B.Mk. 3304
His hye estaat assured hym in pryde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3378
And to our hye goddes thanke we . . . . . B.Mk. 3387
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in magestee, . . . B.Mk. 3566
That Alisandre wan by heigh maistrie, . . . . B.Mk. 3582
Sith in estaat thow cloumbe were so hye? . . . B.Mk. 3592
From heigh estaat Fortune awey hym carf. . . . B.Mk. 3647
The hye pryde of Nero to cherice, . . . . . B.Mk. 3710
In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle. . . . B.Mk. 3714
Ne moore pompous in heigh presumpcioun, . . . B.Mk. 3745
To telle his hye roial magestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3766
His hye pride, his werkes venymus? . . . . . B.Mk. 3767
And why he fil fro heigh prosperitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3771
He wan by strengthe, or for his hye renoun . . . B.Mk. 3825
His hye entente in armes and labour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3835
So ful was his corage of heigh emprise. . . . . B.Mk. 3857
With his triumphe, lauriat ful hye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3886
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye, . . . . B.Mk. 3888
Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . B.Mk. 3938
By heigh ymaginacioun forn-cast, . . . . . B.NP. 4407
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toos . . . B.NP. 4521
And heighe upon a tree he fleigh anon; . . . . B.NP. 4607
And brynge us to his heighe blisse! *Amen.* . . . B.NP. 4636
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . . . C.Pard. 633
Of heighe Goddes heestes, honurable, . . . . . C.Pard. 640
Thanne were we in heigh felicitee. . . . . C.Pard. 787
I yow assoille by myn heigh power,— . . . . . C.Pard. 913
That hye God defended mariage . . . . . D.WB. 60
And if she be riche and of heigh parage, . . . . D.WB. 250
'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde, . . . . D.WB. 778
Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870
For which we clayme to been of heigh parage,— . . D.WB. 1120
Of thyne auncestres, for hire heigh bountee, . . . D.WB. 1160
That out of poverte roos to heigh noblesse. . . . D.WB. 1167
Yet may the hye God, and so hope I, . . . . . D.WB. 1173
The hye God, on whom that we bileeve, . . . . D.WB. 1178
An erchedekene, a man of heigh degree, . . . . D.Fri. 1300
This Somonour in his styropes hye stood. . . . . D.Sum. 1665
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye, . . . D.Sum. 1737
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended, . . . . . D.Sum. 1834
Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght . . . . D.Sum. 1886
With hye God, that is oure lyves leche, . . . . D.Sum. 1892
Been to the hye God moore acceptable . . . . . D.Sum. 1913
The hye God, that al this world hath wroght, . . . D.Sum. 1972
To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . . . . D.Sum. 2016
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . . . D.Sum. 2291
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write; . . E.Cl. 18
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . E.Cl. 41
And speketh of Apennyn, the hilles hye . . . . . E.Cl. 45
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . . . . E.Cl. 135
But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.Cl. 206
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . E.Cl. 409
So spradde of hire heighe bountee the fame . . . E.Cl. 418
And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblesse,— . . . E.Cl. 468
The heighe God take I for my witnesse, . . . . E.Cl. 821
Ne of hire heighe estaat no remembraunce . . . E.Cl. 923
And heigh plesaunce as I kan best devyse. . . . E.Cl. 959
And moore plesant, for hire heigh lynage; . . . . E.Cl. 991
Ful many a yeer in heigh prosperitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1128
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . E.Cl. 1148
In heigh maistrie, and elles were it scathe,— . . . E.Cl. 1172
O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . . . E.Cl. 1183
Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222
And if thow take a wyf of heye lynage . . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . . E.Mch. 1325
That yow ne liketh, for youre heighe prudence, . . E.Mch. 1482
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1495
That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1502
So heigh sentence, so holily and weel, . . . . . E.Mch. 1507
And trewely it is an heigh corage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1513
Heigh fantasye and curious bisynesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1577
Oother than this, God of his hygh myracle, . . . E.Mch. 1660
Whan that the heighe masse was y-doon, . . . . E.Mch. 1894
Anheigh among the fresshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327
I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; . . . . F.Sq. 36
With diademe, ful heighe in his paleys, . . . . F.Sq. 60
And up he rideth to the heighe bord. . . . . F.Sq. 85
With so heigh reverence and obeisaunce, . . . . F.Sq. 93
And after this, biforn the heighe bord, . . . . F.Sq. 98
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style, . . . F.Sq. 106
Or, if yow lyst to fleen as hye in the air . . . . F.Sq. 122
And born anon into the heighe tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 176
For it so heigh was, and so brood and long, . . . F.Sq. 191
That born was up into the hye tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 226

**High**—*Continued*

Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye. . . . . F.Sq. 267
For in the Fyssh hir lady sat ful hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 273
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . . . F.Sq. 411
Til I koude flee ful hye under the sky— . . . . F.Sq. 503
With so heigh reverence, and, as by his cheere, . . F.Sq. 545
Appollo whirleth up his chaar so hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 671
And eek therto come of so heigh kynrede, . . . F.Fkl. 735
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 773
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh, . . . . F.Fkl. 849
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above! . . . F.Fkl. 989
As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe; . . . F.Fkl. 1035
Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes hye, . . . F.Fkl. 1191
Than doon so heigh a cherlyssh wrecchednesse . . F.Fkl. 1523
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature, . . G.SN. 39
Be myn advocat in that heighe place, . . . . . G.SN. 68
That myghty God is in his hevenes hye, . . . . G.SN. 508
Aboute the peytrel stood the foom ful hye, . . . G.CY. 564
He is a man of heigh discrecioun; . . . . . G.CY. 613
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence, . . . G.CY. 630
Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree, . . . . . H.Mcp. 213
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe, . . . H.Mcp. 361
hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit, . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
by hardynesse of heigh lordshipe, or by . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
of fortune been richesse, hyghe degrees . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
heigh folye, for certes, the flessh coveiteth . . . I.Pars. 455–60
moore convenable to a man of heigh estaat, . . . I.Pars. 465–70
herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe vertuouse thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
so heigh and so worshipful that the cursede . . . I.Pars. 595–600
moore heigh in estaat and in degree, and . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines; . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
synnere sitte as heighe as his confessour, . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hye. . . . . BD. 183
Som hye, and al of oon acorde. . . . . BD. 305
Ful heigh upon the trees and ete, . . . . . BD. 432
That is hygh beaute apertenent to your grace . . Pity. 70 *var*
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . . ABC. 37
And ledest us in-to the hye tour . . . . . ABC. 154
And for the worship of this highe feste, . . . . Mars. 22
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye. . . . Mars. 271
Beforn this duke, in signe of hy victorie, . . . . Anel. 29
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye, PF. 499
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . . PF. 683
But we that ben heighe above, . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
to smyten hye toures, ne schal nat moeve . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
ben waxen heye cornes whan the sterre Syrius . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
folk of wikkide maneres sitten in heie chayeres; . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
fro heye montaygnes, is areestid . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
layen undir the schadwes of the heye pyn trees. . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
karf yit the heye see with oores or with . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
powere, areysen hem as heyghe as the . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
his heie power torne the woodnesse of . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
despiseth al heye glorie of fame, and . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
that holden that ryght heye power be . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
on the heighe braunches (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
comen from his heye sete. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
ne hiden nat yowr gynnes in heye mountaignes . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
fleigh nat over-heye, ne that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
ablynge hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes, . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
sitten an hye in here chayeres, gliterynge . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
the grete hope and the heye compassynges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye eyr; . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
god, whan he hath byholden from the hye tour . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
the heye thondrere (that is to seyn, of god), . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Among thise thinges sitteth the heye makere, . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
the heye cercle of hevene sholde thriste; . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
as the heye wey of the greet ensaumple . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
that loketh alle thinges from an hey, ne . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
the heye thought (that is to seyn, god), . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
to ryght heye thinges) and som tyme it . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
beren up an hye thi corage, so that . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
is so heyghe areysed. . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
heye heighte of thinges. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**High**—*Continued*

His hye port and his manere estraunge; . . . . TC.1. 1084
As hye, as men mighte on us alle see! . . . . . TC.2. 354
Whan that him think'th a womman ber'th her hye, TC.2. 401
He was to sen, fulfil'd of heigh prowesse; . . . . TC.2. 632
And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth, . . TC.3. 27
To hevene threw, and held his hondes hye: . . . TC.3. 184
To holden secre swich an heigh matere, . . . . TC.3. 286
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede, . . . TC.3. 418
By day he was in Martes heigh servise, . . . . TC.3. 437
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere . . . . TC.3. 516
O Influences of thise hevenes hye! . . . . . TC.3. 618
'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage . . . TC.3. 897
But that wot heighe God that sit above, . . . . TC.3. 1027
And me bestowed in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.3. 1271
Right thorugh the vertu of your heighe servise. . . TC.3. 1288
That is so heigh that no man can it telle! . . . TC.3. 1323
That thonked be the heighe worthinesse . . . . TC.3. 1609
Love, that his hestes hath in hevenes hye, . . . TC.3. 1745
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise, . . . . TC.3. 1794
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte . . . . TC.4. 248
'O ye loveres that heighe upon the wheel . . . . TC.4. 323
For sin my fader in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.4. 558
Her heighe compleynte; and therfor ich it pace. . . TC.4. 805
That han hir top ful heighe and smothe y-shore: . TC.4. 996
Than seide he thus, fulfil'd of heigh desdayn, . . TC.4. 1191
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte . . . . TC.5. 8
From heighe on-lofte: and than he wolde wepe, . . TC.5. 259
Was evere his live, and ful of heigh largesse, . . . TC.5. 436
Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles: . . . TC.5. 730
'That Grekes ben of heigh condicioun . . . . . TC.5. 967
And that ye ben of noble and heigh kinrede, . . . TC.5. 979
Hath Lordes high thurgh which with-in a throwe . TC.5. 1461 *var*
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted . . . . TC.5. 1544
That high upon a gebet dyde! . . . . . HF.1.106
Prayen Jupiter on hye . . . . . HF.1. 215
That faste be the sonne, as hye . . . . . HF.1. 497
Which that so hye gan to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 23
How high, I cannot telle yow, . . . . . HF.2. 39
Of a castel stood on hy, . . . . . HF.3. 71
And ber hit never so hye on highte, . . . . . HF.2. 232
Moveth up on high to pace . . . . . HF.2. 343
Was flowen fro the grounde so hye, . . . . . HF.2. 397
Quod he, 'for half so high as this . . . . . HF.2. 406
That fleigh so highe that the hete . . . . . HF.2. 413
That writ 'A thought may flee so hye, . . . . HF.2. 465
That never herde I thyng so hye, . . . . . HF.2. 512
That stood upon so high a roche, . . . . . HF.3. 26
To bilden on a place hye; . . . . . HF.3. 43
But al on hye, upon a dees, . . . . . HF.3. 270
And in hem hy and greet sentence; . . . . . HF.3. 335 *em*
Upon a piler stonde on high, . . . . . HF.3. 340
And bar upon his shuldres hye, . . . . . HF.3. 345
Ful wonder hye on a pileer . . . . . HF.3. 375
Upon this piler, also hye, . . . . . HF.3. 401
As highe as that I myghte see, . . . . . HF.3. 411
And blew so hideously and hye, . . . . . HF.3. 509
Lo, al on hye fro the tuel! . . . . . HF.3. 559
Was perched hye upon a stoon; . . . . . HF.3. 901
And up the noyse on hyghen caste . . . . . HF.3. 1062 *var*
Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . . . LGW. 709
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . . . LGW. 1141
Of golde the barres up enbosed heighe, . . . . LGW. 1200
And hye upon a rokke she wente sone, . . . . LGW. 2195
To maken garlandes and corounes hye; . . . . LGW. 2614
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square. . . Form.A. 24
To reynen had nat maad his toures hye. . . . . Form.A. 60
Looke up on high and thanke god of alle . . . . Truth. 19 *var*
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . Truth. 20
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse . . . Truth. 24
To-broken been the statutes hye in hevene, . . . Scog. 1
There nys so hy comfort to my plesaunce, . . . Ven. 1
That Love so hy a grace to thee sente . . . . . Ven. 66
Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . . . . Comp.A. 20
Your vertues alle and your hie noblesse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 3
cercle is in the high hevene. . . . . Astr. 60–5
and as high is the pool artik fro the orisonte . . . Astr. 245–51
as the pool artike is high in that same place . . . Astr. 262–6
With highe walles enbatailled, . . . . . RR. 139
Square was the wall and high sumdell. . . . . RR. 479
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe . . . . . RR. 717
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high, . . . . RR. 817
In many a place lowe and hie; . . . . . RR. 841
Of high prys and of grete degre; . . . . . RR. 1005
An high lady of gret noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1034 *em*
That preised was of lowe and hye, . . . . . RR. 1252
With many high lorer and pyn . . . . . RR. 1379
But they were hye and great also, . . . . . RR. 1394
In al that yarde so high was none. . . . . RR. 1461
And also of full high fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 2007
And lord of so high renoun. . . . . RR. 2017
And high of gre I wole thee make, . . . . . RR. 2116
Of hie or lowe, as ye may see, . . . . . RR. 2201
So high I have myne herte sette . . . . . RR. 2615
Of comfort and of high plesaunce, . . . . . RR. 2802
To me is noon so high plesaunce . . . . . RR. 2849
Thanne thought I on myn high foly, . . . . . RR. 3171
The lady of the highe ward, . . . . . RR. 3191
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene, . . . . . RR. 3197
Hir semede wel and high persoune; . . . . . RR. 3202

**High**—*Conitnued*

God hym-silf, that is so high, . . . . . RR. 3210
Avaunced me with high disport, . . . . . RR. 3468
Was greatter woxen and more high, . . . . . RR. 3628
Leccherie hath clombe so hye, . . . . . RR. 3911
Art thou now late? Rise up an high, . . . . . RR. 4021
And high maister eke thee make, . . . . . RR. 4578
Ne noon so high is of parage, . . . . . RR. 4759
High or lowe, who it be, . . . . . RR. 5030
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe, . . RR. 5046
And whanne they sette so highe be, . . . . . RR. 5431
Whanne high estatis she doth reverse, . . . . . RR. 5468
Thus kan she maken high and lowe, . . . . . RR. 5483
For it ne may so high atteigne . . . . . RR. 5537
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . RR. 6196
Myn highe paleys do I founde, . . . . . RR. 6828
And highe shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . RR. 7258

**Higher**

If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond, . . . A.Prol. 399
seith, "If a man of hyer estaat or degree, . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
And ever the hyer he is of estaat, . . . . . C.Pard. 597
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was, . . . . F.Sq. 387
fro the hyer degree that man falleth, the . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
and this is forasmuche as the hyer that they were . I.Pars. 190–5
that is in hyer degree. Certein this is . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
that som men hadde hyer degree and . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
the hyer that he is in ordre the gretter is the . . . I.Pars. 890–5
hef hir heved heyere, sche percede the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
schalt be more stedfast to stye in-to heyere questions Bo.4. p. 6. 1545–50
the eighe of the intelligence is heyere, for it . . . Bo.5. p. 4. 1790–5
in no manere to the heyere strengthe. . . . . Bo. 5. p. 4. 1790–5
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . TC.2. 1586
Hyer stant there noon in Spayne. . . . . HF.3. 27
Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 170–4
lyne, heygher than thin heved, on a perche; . . . Astr. 258–62
be heigher than the degre of the sonne, . . . . Astr. 308–12

**Highest**

"Of alle men his wysdom is the hyeste . . . . D.WB. 326
The hyeste rokke in Armorik Briteyne; . . . . F.Fkl. 1061
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,'— F.Fkl. 1479
a mayden out of the hyeste degree that . . . . I.Pars. 865-70
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . Pity. 57
Were hyest set, and than the foules smale, . . . PF. 324
and aboven that lettre, in the heieste bordure, . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
to the heyeste, and the heyeste to the loweste. . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
maketh egal . . . the heygheste to the loweste. . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
gretly to ben considered, that the heyeste strengthe Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
lyne the heighst cours that eny sterre fixe . . . Astr. 209–11
seyn the highest of the sonne as for that . . . . Astr. 209–11
Seke besily with thy rule the highest of the sonne . Astr. 211–5
the heighist point in whiche the sonne goth . . . Astr. 218–22
considre his heighist altitude and his lowist . . . Astr. 262–6
if the list, take the highest altitude fro the . . . Astr. 272–7
Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust? . . . . . RR. 4363

**Highly**

rede I that they been heighly and sovereynly gerdoned . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
but if it be lawefully doon, is so heighly deffended, . I.Pars. 600–5
Nece, I conjure; and heyly you defende, . . . . TC.2. 1733

**Highness**

dignytee and heighnesse, but in helle shul they been . I.Pars. 190–5
thynges, and eek coveitise of hynesse by . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
temporeel hynesse, and glorifie hym in this worldly . I.Pars. 405–10
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hynesse. . . . Comp.L. 71
What so I wist that were to youre hyenesse . . . Comp.L. 74 *var*

**Hight**

That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . . A.Prol. 616
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . A.Prol. 719
Ther was a duc that highte Theseus; . . . . . A.Kn. 860
Of whiche two Arcita highte that oon, . . . . A.Kn. 1013
And that oother knyght highte Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1014
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1191
And Philostrate he seyde that he highte. . . . . A.Kn. 1428
But ther as I was wont to highte Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 1557
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . A.Kn. 1558
And seyde that he highte Philostrate; . . . . . A.Kn. 1728
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . A.Kn. 1972
But Penneus doughter which that highte Dane. . . A.Kn. 2064
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . A.Kn. 2472
And eek the names that the trees highte,— . . . A.Kn. 2920
That highte matrimoigne, or mariage, . . . . . A.Kn. 3095
John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother; . A.Rv. 4013
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . A.Rv. 4014
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . . A.Co. 4336
That highte Dianira, fressh as May; . . . . . B.Mk. 3310
By oon that highte Nessus, that it maked. . . . . B.Mk. 3318
His sone, which that highte Balthasar, . . . . . B.Mk. 3373
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse . . . . B.Mk. 3651
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . . B.NP. 4021
That highte March, whan God first maked man, . . B.NP. 4378
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . . C.Doc. 153
This false juge that highte Apius,— . . . . . C.Doc. 154
A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome, . . . . . D.WB. 674
Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight, . . D.WB. 1024

**Hight**—*Continued*

That highte Dant, speken in this sentence,— . . . D.WB. 1126
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete . . . . E.Cl. 32
And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . . E.Cl. 63
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte. . . . . E.Cl. 210
That ye me highte and swore in youre village, . . E.Cl. 496
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . E.Mch. 1693
All but a squyer highte Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1772
Of whiche the eldeste highte Algarsyf; . . . . F.Sq. 30
That yongest was, and highte Canacee, . . . . F.Sq. 33
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— . . F.Fkl. 1323
This squier, which that highte Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 1499
Toward the gardyn, ther as she had hight; . . . F.Fkl. 1504
That bad hire holden al that she had hight, . . . F.Fkl. 1518
Now have I yow declared what she highte. . . . G.SN. 119
Hir hous the chirche of Seinte Cecilie highte; . . G.SN. 550
That highte Jerusalem celestial; . . . . . I.Pars. 51
which peyne highte concupiscence. . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
in Latyn it highte *Centesimus fructus*. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
That highte Seys, and hadde a wyf, . . . . . BD. 63
And this quene highte Alcyone. . . . . BD. 65
That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace.' . . . Pity. 70
Now sothly, what she hight I wol reherse. . . . Comp.L. 24
a swyft wynd that hyghte Chorus, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
that hyghte Boreas, I-sent out of the . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
that highte Visevus, that writhith out thurw . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
withstonden thilke man that highte Conigaste, . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
by the wordys of a man that hyghte Canyus. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath reft . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the wind that hyghte Aquilon. Yif thou . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
the truble wynd that hyghte Auster, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
sones conseylers, in the place that highte Circo, . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
sterres that highten the vij Tryones. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
mountaigne that highte Caucasus; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
ile in the see that highte Tyle be . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
makere of dytees that highten tragedies) . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
a beeste that highte lynx, so that the lokynge of folk . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the watir that highte Tyrene. And over this, men . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
fyssches that hyghten echynnys. . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
floodes to drynken. The foul that highte voltor, . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the briddes that hyghten Arpiis with . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
seyn philosophris that hyghten Stoycenis), . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
By answer of his God, that highte thus, . . . . TC.1. 69
That highten voltoures, as bookes telle; . . . . TC.1. 788
'That of this thing that ye han hight me here . . TC.2. 492
Upon her fo, that highte Poliphete, . . . . . TC.2. 1616
Pleinlich, at ones, alle they her highten . . . . TC.2. 1623
ffor Pandarus syn I have trouthe hire hight . . . TC.4. 445 *var*
That hight Elysos shul we ben y-fere . . . . . TC.4. 790 *var*
To come ayein that day that I have hight. . . . TC.4. 1627
The owle eek, which that hight Escaphilo, . . . TC.5. 319
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . TC.5. 541
That she ne wolde him holden that she highte; . . TC.5. 1636
And a knyght hight Achate, . . . . . HF.1. 226
Which that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . . HF.2. 155
That highte Pheton, wolde lede . . . . . HF.2. 434
The Tholosan that highte Stace, . . . . . HF.3. 370
That they of write, and how they highte. . . . HF.3. 429
That highte Sclaundre in every toun, . . . . . HF.3. 490
In a contree that highte Trace, . . . . . HF.3. 495
Took to a man that hight Triton, . . . . . HF.3. 506
That highte Laude, and blow it so . . . . . HF.3. 583
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . LGW. 417
That highten balades, roundels, virelayes. . . . LGW. 423
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725
And whan the kynge that Yarbas hight hit wiste, . . LGW. 1245
And weddid there a lady highte Lavyne. . . . . LGW. 1331
Ther was a kyng that highte Pelleus, . . . . . LGW. 1397
That had a brother whiche that hight Eson; . . . LGW. 1398
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . LGW. 1705
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . LGW. 1969
That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree; . . . LGW. 2248
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute, . . . LGW. 2502
And therfor, thogh I highte to expresse . . . . Buk. 5
compassed certeyn cercles that highten Almycanteras, Astr. 82–8
An authour that hight Macrobes, . . . . . RR. 7
And axide hir how that she hight, . . . . . RR. 588
A lady karolede hem, that hyght . . . . . RR. 745
And hight lady of gret noblesse . . . . . RR. 1034 *var*
I can not telle you what he hight, . . . . . RR. 1247
For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . . . RR. 1474
That hope hath hight hym forto wynne. . . . . RR. 2803
And Bialacoil forsothe he hight, . . . . . RR. 2984
Ther was a womman eke that hight Shame, . . . RR. 3031
I mene this that Trespas hight; . . . . . RR. 3039
That hight Dame Abstinence-Streyned. . . . . RR. 6341
That highte not Frere Wolf untrewe! . . . . . RR. 6424

**Hight** *see* **Hatte, Heet, Hete, Hette, Hote(n), Hoteth**

**Highteth**

that highteth and apparaileth the erthe with . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5

**Highteth** *see* **Hoteth**

**Hill**

And dounward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981
Prikyng over hill and dale, . . . . . B.Th. 2027
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see. . . . B.Mk. 3241
And in an hill how wrecchedly he deyde. . . . . B.Mk. 3772
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil, . . . . . BD. 1318
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond; . . . . . PF. 243
And in a launde upon an hille of floures . . . . PF. 302
And next the valey is the hil o-lofte; . . . . . TC.1. 950
In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,— . . . . . TC.3. 1810
'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . . . . TC.5. 610
Of this hill, that northward lay, . . . . . HF.3. 62
Tho gan I up the hill to goon, . . . . . HF.3. 75
For from an hill that stood ther nere, . . . . . RR. 114

**Hill** *see* **Dunghill**

**Hills**

And speketh of Apennyn, the hilles hye . . . . E.Cl. 45
And now hilles, and now mountaynes, . . . . HF.2. 390

**Him** (*specimens*)

And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . A.Prol. 87
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
For hym was levere have at his beddes heed . . . A.Prol. 293
His stremes and his daungers hym bisides, . . . A.Prol. 402
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes, . . . A.Prol. 486
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673
Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . . A.Prol. 703
And of manhod hym lakkede right naught. . . . A.Prol. 756
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde. . . . . A.Kn. 874
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite; . . . . . A.Kn. 1210
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . A.Kn. 1361
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
Is riden into the feeldes hym to pleye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1503
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . . A.Kn. 1676
And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,— . . . A.Kn. 1691
Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. . . . . A.Kn. 2424
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere. . . A.Kn. 2877
To apeyren any man, or hym defame, . . . . . A.Mil. 3147
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . . . A.Mil. 3290
Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3541
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,' . . . A.Rv. 4320
And gadered hym a meynee of his sort, . . . . A.Co. 4381
Of hym that was the sowdan of Surrye; . . . . B.ML. 177
But wo is hym that payen moot for all . . . . B.Sh. 1200
Of thilke yeer, how that it with hym stood, . . . B.Sh. 1269
That doun he leyde him in that plas . . . . . B.Th. 1971
And hym restored his regne and his figure. . . . B.Mk. 3412
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . B.Mk. 3922
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours; . . . . B.NP. 4058
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . B.NP. 4371
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . . . . B.NP. 4394
Now every wys man, lat him herkne me; . . . . B.NP. 4400
I hate hym that my vices telleth me, . . . . . D.WB. 662
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . D.WB. 1190
'Nay,' quod the Somonour, 'lat hym seye to me . . D.Fri. 1290
And happed that he saugh biforе hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . . D.Fri. 1557
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . D.Sum. 1956
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . . . E.Cl. 65
Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille. . . . E.Cl. 525
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake, . . . . . E.Cl. 559
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere. . . . E.Cl. 578
That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . . E.Mch. 1350
Which letted hym to doon his bisynesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . . E.Mch. 2234
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . . F.Sq. 355
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste. . . . . F.Sq. 606
Tho gan she hym ful bisely to preche . . . . . G.SN. 342
He gat hym of the tormentoures leve, . . . . . G.SN. 373
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng G.CY. 685
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre; . . . G.CY. 837
philosophres stoon, . . . , For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow; . . . . . G.CY. 864
Though that the feend noght in oure sighte hym shewe, G.CY. 916
For hym were looth byjaped for to be; . . . . . H.Mcp. 145
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . H.Mcp. 175
sovereyns, to whiche hym oghte to ben obeisaunt . I.Pars. 675–80
shryven hym, namely to hym that is his confessour; I.Pars. 970–5
Him thar not nede to turnen ofte. . . . . BD. 256
That I agilt have bothe him and thee, . . . . . ABC. 122
And as a maistresse taught him his lessoun, . . . Mars. 33
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . . . Mars. 92
For she to him so lowly was and trewe, . . . . Anel. 142
Right as him list, he laugheth at my peyne, . . . Anel. 234
But she wol love him let him take another.' . . . PF. 567
He wente hym to the houses of helle, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
He held his pees; non other boote him gainede; . . TC.1. 352
And with a sik she seyde him at the laste, . . . TC.2. 145
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'— . . . . TC.2. 1141
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.— . TC.2. 1463
And wel was him that coude best devise . . . . TC.3. 612
That nevere yit agilte him that I wiste?'— . . . TC.3. 840
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief! . . . . TC.3. 864
And that by right ye moste upon him triste. . . . TC.3. 916
He rist him up, and long streight he her leyde; . . TC.4. 1163
The wordes that to him she seyde, . . . . . HF.1. 191

**Him** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . . . . HF.2. 495
He oughte him litel glorifye . . . . . HF.3. 44
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate, . . . LGW. 126
And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille. . . . . LGW. 1575
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse . . . Truth. 24
the same degre that ascended first, and sette him upon . . . . . Astr. 337–43

**Himself** *see* **Self**

**Himward**

present to hymward as thei shollen betyde . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
ben certeinly present to hymward; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900

**Hind**

There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . A.Prol. 603
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page; C.Pard. 688
And many an hert and many an hynde . . . . BD. 427
The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . PF. 195

**Hinder**

Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . . A.Kn. 1135
"It is a manere sleighte to hyndre, whan he sheweth to . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
Of the hyndre part of hir . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
For bothe she helpe and hyndre may; . . . . . RR. 1039
If wikkidnesse ne hyndre thee; . . . . . RR. 2117
And hyndren hym of his renoun; . . . . . RR. 5297
Shull at the hyndre gate assayle, . . . . . RR. 5850

**Hindered**

Han hyndred and ydon to dye . . . . . RR. 1063 *var*

**Hinderest**

And hynderest hem, with thy translacioun, . . . LGW. 324

**Hindereth**

And hyndreth hem neithir nyght ne day, . . . . RR. 6064

**Hindreste**

And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route. . . A.Prol. 622

**Hinds**

maked the hertes and the hyndes to joynen . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5

**Hine** *see* **Hind**

**Hip**

That bereth the rede hepe. . . . . B.Th. 1937

**Hippocrates** *see* **Ipocras**

**Hippolyta**

And weddede the queene Ypolita, . . . . . A.Kn. 868
And how asseged was Ypolita, . . . . . A.Kn. 881
And sente anon Ypolita the queene, . . . . . A.Kn. 971
With his Ypolita, the faire queene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1685
Ypolita the queene and Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2578
Ipolita, his wyf, the hardy quene . . . . . Anel. 36

**Hippomedon**

Ipomedon, Parthonopee also . . . . . Anel. 58
And how Ypomedon in litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1502

**Hips**

A foot mantel aboute hir hipes large, . . . . . A.Prol. 472
His mantel over his hypes casteth he . . . . . B.Mk. 3904
Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak. . . . . BD. 956

**Hire** (*noun*)

He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . . . A.Prol. 507
Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght. . . . . A.Prol. 538
Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire.' . D.WB. 1008
Seith that the werkman worthy is his hyre. . . . D.Sum. 1973
Is ther no man for preyere ne for hyre, . . . . H.Mcp. 6
of the shepe (or the hyre), or of the wages . . . I.Pars. 565–70
For us, and that for litel hire as ye, . . . . . ABC. 103
Ne wot how that he quyteth folk hir hyre, . . . PF. 9
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . . TC.4. 125
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . TC.4. 506
And for to gette of Fames hire, . . . . . HF.3. 767

**Hire** (3 *pers. pl. poss. pron., specimens*)

Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel. . . . . A.Prol. 368
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . A.Prol. 586
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . A.Kn. 1016
As doon thise loveres in hir queynte geres,— . . A.Kn. 1531
hem bigile; But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . A.Rv. 4049
Thise marchants han doon fraught hir shippes newe, . B.ML. 171
This sowdanesse, . . . , Leet privelу hire conseil goon hire way. . . . . B.ML. 373
And in hir walk this blynde man they mette, . . . B.ML. 559
As children lerned hire antiphoner; . . . . . B.Pri. 1709
Al be ther in hir tellyng difference; . . . . . B.Th. 2138
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond, . . . . . B.Mk. 3222
Come to thise juges, and hire advocats! . . . . C.Pard. 291
Of thyng of which they never agilte hir lyve. . . D.WB. 392
They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun, . . . . E.Cl. 703
They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . . . F.Fkl. 1490
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . . G.SN. 396
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . G.CY. 661
That by her bothe assent was set a steven . . . Mars. 52
The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193
whiche proeves drawen to hem-self heer feyth . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
As though I were hir owne brother dere.— . . . TC.1. 51
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . . . TC.1. 914
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . TC.4. 125
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . TC.5. 960
these clerkes, . . . , That if I wolde her names telle, . HF.3. 415
That al here lyf ne don nat but asayen . . . . LGW. 487

**Hire** *see* **Hirs, Their**

**Hired**
An homycide ther-to han they hyred, . . . . . B.Pri. 1757
He hirede hem to make a tour. . . . . RR. 4150
**Hirs** (*3 pers. pl. poss. pron.*)
Or hirs that swymmen in possessioun,— . . . . D.Sum. 1926
ne desire they nat . . . to kepyn that that is hirs . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5 *var*

**His** (*specimens*)
His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . . A.Prol. 539
His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . . . A.Prol. 597
Than is the lylie upon his stalke grene, . . . . A.Kn. 1036
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde: . A.Kn. 1217
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . . . A.Kn. 1331
a man . . . Ne was ther never in court of his degree; A.Kn. 1430
But it is good a man been at his large. . . . . A.Kn. 2288
For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng . . . . A.Kn. 3007
Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3031
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke.' . . . A.Rv. 3920
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . A.Rv. 4141
For as the lomb toward his deeth is broght, . . . B.ML. 617
Men myghte knowe his face that was bistad, . . . B.ML. 649
every wys man dredeth his enemy, and . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
For soothly, thou art oon of his assent . . . . C.Pard. 758
Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . D.WB. 723
Empoysoned hath, for that she was his fo; . . . D.WB. 751
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778
My spirit hath his fostryng in the Bible, . . . . D.Sum. 1845
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . D.Sum. 2081
Bothe halle and chambres, ech in his degree; . . E.Cl. 263
For every man and womman dooth his myght . . E.Cl. 1122
Which letted hym to doon his busynesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904
And fully in his lady grace he stood. . . . . E.Mch. 2018
To gladen every flour with his warmnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2221
And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces . . F.Sq. 516
I wol been his to whom that I am knyt! . . . . F.Fkl. 986
Of magyk natureel, which his felawe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1125
And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . F.Fkl. 1308
And for his love that dyde upon a tree, . . . . G.SN. 138
Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,— . . . G.SN. 271
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . G.CY. 1419
this brid . . . To escape out of his cage, if he may; . H.Mcp. 173
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 181
The crowe . . . , And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen. . . . . H.Mcp. 261
encreesseth hys synne, and is unkynde . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
In no maner lyme of his. . . . . BD. 498
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee. . . . . Pity. 74
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . ABC. 59
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . Mars. 88
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . Anel. 107
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . PF. 320
Ech with his make, for tarying lenger here,'— . . PF. 657
that is put in the handes of hise servauntes . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
He yaf to the sonne his bemes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
that may don alle thynges by hise strengthis, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
the erthe hath norysschid it in his lowe caves. . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
Abit of him that go'th about his cure; . . . . TC.1. 1091
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . TC.2. 42
He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . . . . TC.3. 796
That it surmounteth his repressioun. . . . . TC.3. 1038
But-if it were a man of his or two, . . . . . TC.4. 221
As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . . . TC.5. 608
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 1315
And wan Lavyna to his wyf; . . . . . HF.1. 458
Hente me up bytwene his toon, . . . . . HF.3. 938
And she gan yeven eche his name, . . . . . HF.3. 1022
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate . . . . . LGW. 125
In his dispite hem thoghte it did hem goode To synge LGW. 134
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . . LGW. 827
And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . LGW. 1777
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . LGW. 1779
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . LGW. 1934
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . LGW. 1940
That in his tyme was of grete renoun, . . . . LGW. 2444
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . . LGW. 2593
of any planete after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. Astr. 20–5
as wel his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . Astr. 251–8
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . . Astr. 258–62

**His** (*Latin*)
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30

**Historial**
But knowen for historial thyng notable; . . . . C.Doc. 156
What Vincent in his Estoryal Myrour? . . . . LGW.G. 307

**History** *see* **Story**

**Hit**
So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take; . . . . A.Kn. 2647
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . A.Rv. 4305
And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke, . . D.WB. 808
For sodeinly he hitte him at the fulle; . . . . TC.1. 209
For he was hit, and wex al red for shame. . . . TC.1. 867
So sore it stikid whanne I was hit, . . . . . RR. 1811

**Hit** *see* **Hideth, It**

**Hither**
Ful loude he soong *Com hider, love, to me!* . . . A.Prol. 672
Y-broght hem hyder, bothe for to dye. . . . . A.Kn. 1797
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . . B.ML. 1041
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000
As any tabour, hyder been y-broght, . . . . . D.Sum. 2268

**Hither**—*Continued*
And for certeyn effectes hider broght, . . . . Mars. 165
What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . TC.2. 1104
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . TC.4. 932
Yit hider, though ther nevere pees ne were, . . . TC.4. 1360
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider . . . . TC.5. 484
And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . . . . TC.5. 614
Artow come hider to han fame?' . . . . . HF.3. 782
'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy! . . . . . HF.3. 784
To comen hider, seyde me . . . . . HF.3. 801
Unto the tyme I hider com.' . . . . . HF.3. 816
That [thee] now [thus] hider brynges, . . . . HF.3. 818
Be comen hider, and may me nat y-fynde, . . . LGW. 856
Made the trees hidre be fette . . . . . RR. 603
Thou bryngest hider so booldely . . . . . RR. 3140

**Hitherto**
It suffiseth that I have schewyd hiderto . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
that thou hast seid me hidir-to ben to . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
have travailed and told yit hider-to for . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
That I have trespassed hidirto, . . . . . RR. 3412

**Hitherward**
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere!' . . B.Sh. 1616
And if yow list to herkne hyderward, . . . . . B.Mk. 3159

**Hive**
As is the hyve ful of hony sweete. . . . . A.Co. 4373
Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees; . . . . B.NP. 4582
Right so as bees out swarmen from an hyve, . . D.Sum. 1693
Alday as thikke as been flen from a hive, . . . TC.4. 1356
That ferde as been don in an hyve, . . . . . HF.3. 432

**Ho**
And pulled out a swerd, and cride, 'Hoo! . . . . A.Kn. 1706
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho!' . . . . A.Kn. 2533
He cryde, 'Hoo! namoore, for it is doon! . . . . A.Kn. 2656
'Hoo!' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namoore of this! . B.NP. 3957
And cried, 'O, hoo! a-wak anoon!' . . . . . BD. 179
And cryed ho ho awake anone . . . . . BD. 179 *var*
But that was endeles wythouten hoo . . . . . TC.2. 1083 *var*
'But ho! no more as now of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 190
'But ho! for we han right ynough of this, . . . TC.4. 1242

**Hoar**
To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3878
Agayns an oold man, hoor upon his heed, . . . C.Pard. 743
As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . . D.Sum. 2182
And namely whan a man is oold and hoor,— . . . E.Mch. 1269
He seyde, 'Freendes, I am hoor and oold, . . . E.Mch. 1400
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree . . . . E.Mch. 1461
I feele me nowhere hoor but on myn heed; . . . E.Mch. 1464
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor, . . . TC.5. 1284
On alle hem that ben hore and rounde of shape, . Scog. 31
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour, . . . . RR. 356
But she was neither yong ne hoore, . . . . . RR. 3196
Somme tyme am I hore and olde, . . . . . RR. 6335
All desertes, and holtes hore, . . . . . RR. 6996

**Hoard**
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . . A.Mil. 3262
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406
Ful riche was his tresor and his hord, . . . . . B.Sh. 1274
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . C.Pard. 775
the develes hoord ther he hideth hym . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
For hord hath hate and clymbyng tikelnesse, . . Truth. 3

**Hourse**
Whether hit were clere, or hors of soune. . . . . BD. 347
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . TC.4. 1147

**Hoe**
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5

**Hochepot** *see* **Hodge-podge**

**Hodge**
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . . A.Co. 4336

**Hodge-podge**
in an hochepot, and enclyned youre herte . . . B.Mel. 2445–50

**Hogs**
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . B.NP. 4575
They shul be shryned in an hogges toord.' . . . C.Pard. 955

**Hoker**
As ful of hoker, and of bisemare. . . . . A.Rv. 3965

**Hokerly**
wole he be angry and answeren hokerly . . . . I.Pars. 580–5

**Hol-** *see* **Whol-**

**Hold**
Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche.' . . A.Prol. 783
By aventure, his wey he gan to holde, . . . . A.Kn. 1506
Ne may with Venus holde champartie, . . . . A.Kn. 1949
And til Atthenes, hir covenantz for to holde, . . A.Kn. 2098
And holden werre alwey with chastitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2236
Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, hoold thy pees, . . . A.Kn. 2668
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . B.ML. 41
I prey yow hoold youre arguments in pees; . . . B.ML. 228
That naturelly wolde holde another way; . . . B.ML. 298
Under an hoold, that nempnen I ne kan, . . . . B.ML. 507
Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my pees!' . . B.ML. 676
And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees; . B.ML. 866
Now holde youre mouth, *par charitee*, . . . . B.Th. 2081
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
wight wolde holde me thanne a fool. . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
thee is bettre holde thy tonge stille than for to speke. . B. Mel. 2405–10
and if he bereth a spere, hoold thee on the right syde, . B.Mel. 2500–5
hoold thee on his lift syde." And after . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
an hound wol holde the wilde boor." . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
been they that ye holde so greetly youre . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60

and conjectynges, I holde and bileeve, . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
swich a manere that men holde nat yow to scars, . . B.Mel. 2785–90
That trewely she hath the herte in hoold . . . . B.NP. 4064
That wommen holde in ful greet reverence. . . . B.NP. 4403
That jangleth whan he sholde holde his pees.' . . B.NP. 4625
But ye that holden this tale a folye,— . . . . B.NP. 4628
Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde. . C.Pard. 438
Now hoold youre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.' . . C.Pard. 462
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . . C.Pard. 697
Unnethe myghte they the statut holde . . . . D.WB. 198
A thyng that no man wol his thankes holde . . . D.WB. 272 *var*
I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . . . D.WB. 572
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hoold. . . . . D.WB. 599
His office natureel ay wol it holde, . . . . . D.WB. 1144
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . D.WB. 1186
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . D.WB. 1190
'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.' . . . D.WB. 1238
For I wole holde compaignye with thee . . . . D.Fri. 1521
My trouthe wol I holde as in this cas; . . . . D Fri. 1525
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother, . . . . D.Fri. 1527
Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hoold; . . D.Fri. 1607
"Hold up thy tayl, thou Sathanas," quod he, . . D.Sum. 1689
Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay; . . . . D.Sum. 1727
Holde ye thanne me, or elles oure covent, . . . D.Sum. 1959
Hoold nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,— . . D.Sum. 2091
For Goddes love youre pacience ye holde; . . . D.Sum. 2197
I holde hym in a manere frenesye.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2209
I holde hym, certeyn, a demonyak. . . . . D.Sum. 2240
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave. . . . D.Sum. 2266
If she this wey unto the castel holde.' . . . . . E.Cl. 287
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde; . . . E.Cl. 663
And if thou take a wyf unto thyn hoold, . . . . E.Mch. 1305
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . E.Mch. 1320
Of worldly folk holden the siker weye; . . . . E.Mch. 1390
I holde youre owene conseil is the beste; . . . . E.Mch. 1490
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . E.Mch. 1499
For, finally, I holde it for the beste.' . . . . . E.Mch. 1518
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,— . . . E.Mch. 1732
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees; . . . E.Mch. 1976
Somme clerkes holden that felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 2021
It failleth nat whil it is in youre hoold.' . . . . F.Sq. 167
But hennes-forth I wol my proces holde . . . . F.Sq. 658
If they wol longe holden compaignye. . . . . F.Fkl. 763
Up to the hevene his handes he gan holde, . . . F.Fkl. 1024
Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste, . . . F.Fkl. 1163
Ye shul youre trouthe holden, by my fay! . . . F.Fkl. 1474
Wol holden hym a lewed man in this, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1494
My trouthe for to holde, allas! allas!' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1513
That bad hire holden al that she had hight, . . . F.Fkl. 1518
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde; . . . . G.SN. 189
Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; . . G.CY. 647
Holden hir pryvee fereful residence, . . . . . G.CY. 660
'Hoold thou thy pees, and spek no wordes mo! . . G.CY. 693
If he continue, I holde his thrift y-do; . . . . G.CY. 739
So that thou mayst nat holden up thyn heed?' . . H.Mcp. 19
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . . H.Mcp. 37
This holde I for a verray nycetee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 152
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre; . . . I.Pars. 44
been no thyng in the ordre, ne holden noon ordre, . I.Pars. 215–20
thilke that holden hostelries, sustenen . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
though men holde hym noght worth. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
or elles he dide it for to holde compaignye . . . I.Pars. 580–5
hem in sweryng and holden it a gentrie . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
as seith Galien; but that holde I . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
they ne holde hem nat apayd, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
ne holden hem nat apayed of roosted . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
wolde holden hym outrageous and nat worthy . . I.Pars. 990–5
I holde hit ben a siknesse . . . . . BD. 36
I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd. . . . . BD. 269
I holde that this hert be goon; . . . . . BD. 539
I holde that wysh nat worth a stree! . . . . . BD. 670
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . . . . BD. 753
Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde, . . . . . BD. 1018
To holde no wyght in balaunce . . . . . BD. 1020
That she wolde holde me for hir knyght, . . . BD. 1178
What maner man dar now holde up his heed? . . Pity. 24
He may not holde with Venus companye, . . . Mars. 104
I myghte as wel holde Averill fro reyn, . . . . Anel. 309
As holde yow to make yow stedfast. . . . . Anel. 310
With facound voyse seyde, 'Hold your tunges there! PF. 521
of resoun. For thei holden hertes of . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
he may holden his chere undesconfited. . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
and hoolden the weye with a ryght path, . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
lawe, that thow ne holde nat that I do . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
I holde me stille how that . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
mote thei halden; for, whiles that thei . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
thei halden, how so ever that thynges been, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
scholdestow rejoysen the for to holden hem? . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
whiche that vicyous lustes holden destreyned . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
contrarious qualites of elementes holden . . . allyaunce . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
that holden that ryght heye power be . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
I holde me stille and telle nat how that . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
that I deme and holde unworthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
clyven and holden here parties togidre . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
In that men may holden hym myghti?' . . . . . Bo. 4. p.2. 1190–5



ne mai nat folwen ne holden; but thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
demen ne holden that thilke peynes . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
As til her honour nede was to holde, . . . . . TC.1. 128
Palladiones feste for to holde. . . . . TC.1. 161
He wolde smile and holden it folye, . . . . . TC.1. 194
Of him thinke I my tale forth to holde, . . . . TC.1. 263
But, from a-fer his maner for to holde, . . . . TC.1. 313
What for to speke, and what to holden inne; . . TC.1. 387
And, but she do, I holde it for a vice! . . . . TC.1. 987
For treweliche I holde it gret deynte, . . . . . TC.2. 164
'But that I n'il not holden him in honde; . . . TC.2. 477
Ye wol it holden trewely to me?'— . . . . . TC.2. 493
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde . . . TC.2. 932
What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde? . . . TC.2. 965
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce! . . TC.2. 1020
In loves termes: hold of thy matere . . . . . TC.2. 1039
And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde; . . TC.2. 1084
Towardes her, but holden him in honde . . . . TC.2. 1222
To holde him on the morwe companye . . . . TC.2. 1488
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme, . . . TC.2. 1525
'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I . . . . TC.2. 1534
Ye holden regne and hous in unite; . . . . . TC.3. 29
His wordes, as I may my rimes holde, . . . . . TC.3. 90
To holden secre swich an heigh matere, . . . . TC.3. 286
And I am sworn to holden it secre, . . . . . TC.3. 312
That for to holden longe a man in honde . . . . TC.3. 773
My dere herte wolde me not holde So lightly fals! . TC.3. 803
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.'— . . TC.3. 847
And love is vertu, though men holde it nice! . . TC.3. 1393
What! hold thy bed ther, thou, and ek thy Morwe! . TC.3. 1469
'Thou art at ese, and hold thee wel ther-inne; . . TC.3. 1632
Holden a bond perpetuely duringe; . . . . . TC.3. 1754
When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . TC.4. 64
Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . . TC.4. 143
So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy speche! . TC.4. 455
And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . . TC.4. 521
Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care! . . . TC.4. 532
Paraunter she may holden thee for nice . . . . TC.4. 598
That wont was you to holden in quiete; . . . . TC.4. 781
That I n'ot whos opinioun I may holde. . . . . TC.4. 973
And hold thy purpos, for it is the beste.'— . . . TC.4. 1120
For who may holde a thing that wol awey? . . . TC.4. 1628
Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde! . . TC.4. 1694
'Now hold your day, and do me not to deye!' . . TC.5. 84
Thus sodeinly, I holde it vilanye, . . . . . TC.5. 490
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely, . . . . TC.5. 495
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.' . . . TC.5. 497
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best. . . . TC.5. 754
And I wol don hem holden up the yate . . . . TC.5. 1140
'For-which she may yit holde al her biheste.'— . . TC.5. 1191
But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde, . . TC.5. 1209
your yen clere, To loke on this, defouled ye not holde, TC.5. 1339
Which I delay, and holde him yit in honde . . . TC.5. 1371
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde. . . . TC.5. 1407
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe: . TC.5. 1586
How ye ne don but holden me in honde. . . . . TC.5. 1615
That she ne wolde him holden that she highte; . . TC.5. 1636
But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde: . . TC.5. 1745
'May holde you still heer with me! . . . . . HF.1. 324
A larges a larges holde up wel . . . . . HF.3. 219 *var*
And in his hande me thoght I saugh him holde . . LGW. 234
They oghte rather with me for to holde, . . . . LGW. 468
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto. . LGW. 478
He may me holden fals, and eke unkynde.' . . . LGW. 857
That ye ne holden forwarde, as ye seyde. . . . LGW. 2500
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy goat thee lede, . . Truth. 20
Ne witte ne pithe in hir holde . . . . . RR. 401
That not a peny hadde in holde, . . . . . RR. 451
He may not holde his tresour deere. . . . . RR. 1180
I wol nat longe holde you in fable . . . . . RR. 1439
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle . . . . . RR. 1571
And holde it with you for ostage.' . . . . . RR. 2081
Thyng that is to holden stille; . . . . . RR. 2204
For I nought holde hym, in good feith, . . . . RR. 2227
Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille. . . . RR. 2233
Loke that no man for scarce thee holde, . . . RR. 2329
I holde it but a wrecchid thyng. . . . . RR. 2374
For men that yifte holde more dere . . . . . RR. 2383
A foole my selfe I maye wel holde, . . . . . RR. 2435
And holde thi silf biguyled ille . . . . . RR. 2486
And holde that in full gret deynte. . . . . RR. 2677
That she thee worthy holde and free, . . . . . RR. 2701
And thou shalt holde thee well apayed, . . . . RR. 2891
ye shulde The more in cherete of hym holde. . . . RR. 3516
That I nolde holde hir ungoodly . . . . . RR. 3741
Alle men wole holde thee for musarde . . . . RR. 4034
Ful longe to holde there sojour, . . . . . RR. 4282
That he, that wole hym with hir holde, . . . . RR. 4466
That whilom youthhed hadde in holde, . . . . RR. 4944
They wole it holde a gret myschaunce; . . . . RR. 5040
Certeyn I holde it but a grace. . . . . RR. 5128
And fooles can not holde her tunge— . . . . . RR. 5265
That quytly is his owne, in holde. . . . . RR. 5843
I trowe that no thyng myght hir holde. . . . . RR. 5892
Thilke oth to holde is resonable. . . . . RR. 6019

**Hold**—*Continued*
That ye shal holde you paied full wele, . . . . RR. 6035
I wole wel holde hym for my man, . . . . . RR. 6059
For they wolde overall holde hem stille . . . RR. 6091
And holde it of hem to have pees. . . . . RR. 6286
I ne holde not my wittes dull. . . . . RR. 6848
Fro whiche I wole not hide in holde . . . . RR. 6877
And all with Antecrist they holden, . . . . RR. 7191
And evere holde, and so mayntene; . . . . . RR. 7199
And holden us for so worthy, . . . . . RR. 7236
Wolt thou wel holden my forwardis?' . . . . RR. 7301

**Hold** *see* **Helde, Holdeth**

**Holden** (*past part.*)
And to ben holden digne of reverence. . . . . A.Prol. 141
What is mankynde moore unto you holde . . . A.Kn. 1307
Duc Theseus the streighte way hath holde; . . . A.Kn. 1690
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . A.Kn. 2374
Ne ther was holden no disconfitynge . . . . A.Kn. 2719
Ne how that lychewake was y-holde . . . . . A.Kn. 2958
That he was holde wood in al the toun; . . . . A.Mil. 3846
sholde I been put and holden over lowe. . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
tresour, than to been holden a shrewe, . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
the moore holden to love yow and preyse . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
For to ben holde a commune hasardour . . . . C.Pard. 596
The moore is he holden desolaat. . . . . C.Pard. 598
Y-holde the lasse in reputacioun. . . . . C.Pard. 602
'But I seye noght that every wight is holde, . . . D.WB. 135
And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523
We wol been holden wis and clene of synne. . . . D.WB. 944
For to been holden stable and eke secree, . . . D.WB. 946
Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight, . . D.WB. 1024
Which that was holden pourest of hem alle,— . . . E.Cl. 205
In this array the righte wey han holde. . . . . E.Cl. 273
Han holden me in honour and nobleye, . . . . E.Cl. 828
This fresshe May hath streight hir wey y-holde, . . E.Mch. 1932
Ther is som mete that is ful deynte holde . . . F.Sq. 70
And wel biloved, and holden in greet prys. . . . F.Fkl. 934
And to the temple his wey forth hath he holde, . . F.Fkl. 1306
'Have I nat holde covenant unto thee?' . . . . F.Fkl. 1587
Allas! he nadde holde hym by his ladel! . . . . H.Mcp. 51
that been hooiden for delit, that been so . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
artow holden for to love and wilne hym . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
in which estaat he was holden to wirche, as in . . I.Pars. 680–5
estaat men been holden to laboure in . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
he is holden to werkes of penitence; . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
she ne sholde nat been holden to lowe, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
thise ypocrites that wolden been holden so parfite . I.Pars. 1060–5
And eek to love hir I was holde, . . . . . BD. 1077
Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nycete! . . . PF. 572
haddest holde thi tonge stille." . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
for to be holden honourable or reverent . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
othere thynges, he was holden amonges . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
whiche of thise two oughte to ben holden the . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
axen to ben holden by the fyn of good. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
I am to no man holden trewely . . . . . TC.2. 241
Shal not ben holden fully yeres two!'— . . . . TC.2. 1298
For nevere man was to you Goddes holde As I, . . TC.3. 1259
And holden was the forme and al the wise . . . TC.3. 1674
Her to delivere, ich holden have my pes; . . . TC.4. 100
Ech for his vertu holden is for dere, . . . . . TC.4. 412
Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holde! . . . . TC.4. 417
That to the deth myn herte is to her holde! . . . TC.5. 574
That I be caught, I shal be holde espye: . . . . TC.5. 703
So dere, I am the more unto him holde. . . . . TC.5. 966
That ye thus n'olde han holden me in honde! . . . TC.5. 1680
And fond me lous, and noght y-holde, . . . . HF.3. 196
Let us be holden eek therto, . . . . . HF.3. 665
For in youre worlde that is now holde a game. . . LGW. 489
But natheles, yit be we to thee holde, . . . . . LGW. 763
That she was holde of alle quenes floure, . . . . LGW. 1009
Thanne were I holde to quyte thy laboure, . . . LGW. 1447
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe. . . . LGW. 1709
Syn thilke day; and she was holden there . . . . LGW. 1870
Me thynketh this, that thow were depe y-holde To whom . . . . . LGW. 1954
For now adayes a man is holde unable . . . . L.St. 10
Trouthe is put doun, resoun is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15
Ful wel [y-]thewed was she holde; . . . . . RR. 1008

**Holden** *see* **Halde**

**Holder**
And next his brother, holder up of Troye!' . . . TC.2. 644

**Holderness**
A mersshy contree called Holdernesse, . . . . D.Sum. 1710

**Huldest**
Holdestow thanne thilke welefulnesse precious . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
Holdestow thanne that thilke man be mighty, . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
And holdestow thanne hym a myghti man, . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
To serve me, and holdest it folye . . . . . LGW. 326

**Holdeth**
Seyeth youre avys and holdeth you apayd. . . . A.Kn. 1868
Acquiteth yow and holdeth youre biheeste, . . . B.ML. 37
She halt hire chambre, abidyng Cristes wille. . . B.ML. 721
Unto the castel halt the nexte way, . . . . . B.ML. 807
he holdeth thee in his snare"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . . C.Doc. 182
Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . D.WB. 1185
And in hire swough so sadly holdeth she . . . . E.Cl. 1100
Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence, . . . . E.Cl. 1189
That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . . E.Mch. 1350
Crist halt hym of this conseil wel apayd; . . . . E.Mch. 1512

**Holdeth**—*Continued*
And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche, . . F.Sq. 61
"Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been aweye." . . F.Fkl. 1064
And seen that slouthe hir holdeth in a lees . . . G.SN. 19
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd. . . . G.CY. 921
And elles holdeth me fals and unable . . . . . G.CY. 1131
verray repentance of a man that halt hym self in sorwe I.Pars. 85–90
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
and he that holdeth hym in verray . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deyntee, . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
thanne stant Envye, and holdeth the hoote iren . . I.Pars. 555–60
that holdeth the meene in . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
That al behoteth, and no thyng halt, . . . . . BD. 620
His newe lady holdeth him so narwe . . . . . Anel. 183
Thus holdeth me my destynee a wrecche, . . . Anel. 339
with ful litel thynges nature halt hir apayed; . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
the erthe aboute ne halt but the resoun . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
haldeth and clyveth within yowr corage, . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
There halt the lord of kynges the septre . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
men halt hym myghti; and in that he . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
sorwe halt hem wery and I-cawght, or slidynge . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hooldeth hym . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
moevyngis the speces that it halt withynne . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere; . . . . TC.2. 37
That halt your herte and myn in hevinesse . . . TC.3. 1007
That blameth love and halt of it despit, . . . TC.3. 1374
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir: . . . . TC.3. 1636
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye, . . . . TC.3. 1747
And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe. . . TC.3. 1764
For-why good hope halt up hir herte onlofte; . . TC.5. 348
Joves halt hit greet humblesse, . . . . . HF.2. 122
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve . . Fort. 38
Yit hold thyn Anker and yit thow mayst aryve . . Fort. 38 *var*
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . . Merc.B. 16
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . . Merc.B. 26
the hole that halt the tables of the clymates . . Astr. 57–60
That halte nat dremes false ne lees, . . . . . RR. 8
That feith ne trouth[e] holdith she . . . . . RR. 266
Love holdith his heest to me right wele, . . . . RR. 3181
Holdith his anker: for right anoon, . . . . . RR. 3780
Holdeth me for recreaunte.' . . . . . RR. 4090
All the world holdith this wey, . . . . . RR. 4765
And halt hym payed with noon estate. . . . . RR. 4901
With Delite she halt sojour, . . . . . RR. 4979
And halt myne herte undir his sele, . . . . . RR. 5145 *em*
And drede hem holdith in distresse . . . . . RR. 5784
Or prest that halt his quene hym by, . . . . . RR. 7032

**Holding**
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . . A.Kn. 2514
notified in holdynge of greet meynee . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
with bytynge overlonge haldynge. . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
And eek mo holdyng in hondes, . . . . . HF.2. 184
The daunce; and in his honde holdyng . . . . RR. 922
With hem holdyng comunte . . . . . RR. 5209

**Hole**
An hole he foond, ful lowe upon a bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3440
And at that hole he looked in ful depe, . . . . A.Mil. 3442
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . A.Mil. 3571
And at the wyndow out she pitte hir hole, . . . A.Mil. 3732
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . . A.Rv. 4298
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to, . . . . D.WB. 573
In which ful subtilly was maad an hole, . . . . G.CY. 1161
stopped was . . . The hole with wex, to kepe the lemaille in; . . . . . G.CY. 1164
Was brent, al the lemaille out of the hole . . . . G.CY. 1197
Ful clere, and nat an hole y-crased, . . . . . BD. 324
Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boon, . . . . . BD. 942
Thurgh-out an hole with-yn a litil stewe . . . . TC.3. 601 *var*
a large hool, that resceiveth in hir wombe the . . . Astr. 25–32
the centre of the large hool amidde, is . . . . . Astr. 25–32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid . . . . Astr. 32–40
[fro the forseide] hool [unto the bordure,] . . . . Astr. 32–40 *var*
thorugh the hole that halt the tables of the clymates . Astr. 57–60
Eyther hole or place where, . . . . . RR. 516
Or hole, into so faire a place. . . . . RR. 524
Or hoole, or reeft what evere it were. . . . . RR. 2661
If he myght fynde hole or trace, . . . . . RR. 4095

**Holes**
to maken holes, so muche daggynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
A thousand holes, and wel moo, . . . . . HF.3. 859
Thus out at holes gonne wrynge . . . . . HF.3. 1020
plate perced with certein holes, somme more . . . Astr. 50–7
with holes. But with the smale point of . . . . Astr. 108–15
of the sonne shine thorugh bothe holes of . . . . Astr. 121–7
bothe holes of thy rule, and slyly in thilke . . . Astr. 301–8

**Holes** *see* **Armholes**

**Holiday**
This goode wyf went on an haliday; . . . . . A.Mil. 3309
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday, . . . . . A.Mil. 3340
But it be seldom on the holyday, . . . . . LGW. 35

**Holidays**
And many an ympne for your halydayes, . . . . LGW. 422

**Holidays** *see* **Holy, Days**

**Holier**
Sampsoun, and hoolier than Danyel, and . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
**Holily**
He bereth hym so faire and hoolily.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2286
And lyve in chastitee ful holily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1455
So heigh sentence, so holily and weel, . . . . . E.Mch. 1507
now how thou mayst proeven holily and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
That folk [ne] lyve not holily. . . . . RR. 5749
**Holiness**
Thyn is affeccioun of hoolynesse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1158
And eek moralitee, and hoolynesse,— . . . . . A.Mil. 3180
Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolynesse, . . . B.ML. 167
And leye a lite hir hoolynesse aside, . . . . . B.ML. 713
Of hoolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . . . C.Pard. 422
Were it for hoolynesse or for dotage . . . . . E.Mch. 1253
To lede in ese and hoolynesse his lyf; . . . . . E.Mch. 1628
And made al siker ynogh with hoolynesse. . . . E.Mch. 1708
The 'hevene' is set for thoght of hoolynesse . . . G.SN. 97
And bringe our lusty folk to holinesse!' . . . . TC.1. 560
Of holynesse, of regnes, of victories, . . . . . LGW. 22
And this thyng was nat kept for holynesse, . . . LGW.G. 296
'And for to speke of other holynesse, . . . . . LGW. 424
An outward shewing holynesse, . . . . . RR. 5755
They have abit of hoolynesse, . . . . . RR. 7011
**Hollow**
But looked holwe, and ther-to sobrely; . . . . . A.Prol. 289
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1363
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . . G.CY. 1265
Quod I, 'again the roches holowe, . . . . . HF.2. 527
The holowe roches answerde hir agayne. . . . . LGW. 2193
**Hollowness**
Up to the holwnesse of the eighte spere, . . . . TC.5. 1809
**Holm**
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . A.Kn. 2921
The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lasshe; . . . PF. 178
**Holofernes**
To sleen hym Olofernes in his tente, . . . . . B.ML. 940
of Olofernus, that hadde it biseged and . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Than Oloferne, which that Fortune ay kiste . . . B.Mk. 3746
But taak kepe of the deeth of Oloferne: . . . . B.Mk. 3757
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . . . E.Mch. 1368
**Holour**
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have; . . . D.WB. 254
reprove him . . . of synne as thow holour . . . I.Pars. 625–30
*var*
to hire holour to defoulen hire, and . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
**Holours**
thise olde dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, . . I.Pars. 855–60
**Holpe** *see* **Heelp**
**Holpe(n)** (*past part.*)
That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke. . A.Prol. 18
hath holpen me to passe many a stroong . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
I have yow holpe on bothe youre eyen blynde,— . . E.Mch. 2370
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . . F.Sq. 666
How that I may been holpen and in what wyse. . . F.Fkl. 1044
That me han holpen fro my cares colde'; . . . . F.Fkl. 1305
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
And seide, 'Parde, God hath holpen us! . . . . . TC.2. 1319
For to ben holpen, what at your instaunce, . . . TC.2. 1441
Hast holpen ther I likly was to sterve, . . . . TC.3. 1270
And seketh nought how holpen for to be, . . . . TC.4. 1256
That han me holpe, and put me in this degree. . . LGW. 461
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . . LGW. 1984
The goddys have hir holpen for pitee, . . . . LGW. 2222
Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe. . . . . RR. 2129
That hath . . . , And holpe many a bachilere, . . RR. 2828
And most yholpe in all her neede; . . . . . RR. 5505
**Holstered**
There I hope best to holstred be; . . . . . RR. 6146
**Holt**
Inspired hath in every holt and heeth . . . . . A.Prol. 6
**Holtes**
But right so as thise holtes and thise hayis, . . . TC.3. 351
All desertes, and holtes hore, . . . . . RR. 6996
**Holy**
The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17
That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men, . . . A.Prol. 178
But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk; . . . A.Prol. 479
And though he hooly were and vertuous, . . . . A.Prol. 515
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739
With hooly herte and with an heigh corage, . . . A.Kn. 2213
'Nay, Crist forbede it, for his hooly blood,' . . . A.Mil. 3508
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . . A.Rv. 3902
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde he go . . . . A.Rv. 3952
For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . A.Rv. 3983
On hooly chirches blood that is descended; . . . A.Rv. 3984
Therfore he wolde his hooly blood honoure, . . . A.Rv. 3985
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure. . . A.Rv. 3986
'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde, . . A.Rv. 4286
The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron, . . . . . B.ML. 332
'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . . B.ML. 451
The wil of crist as doughter of holy chirche . . . B.ML. 567 *var*
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence; . . B.ML. 675
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . B.ML. 692
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges, . . . B.ML. 709
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente, . . B.ML. 867
In hooly werkes ever, as was hir grace. . . . . B.ML. 980
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so sweete, . . . B.ML. 1129
To Rome is come this hooly creature, . . . . . B.ML. 1149

**Holy**—*Continued*
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . . . . B.ML. 1156
And whan they hooly water on hym caste, . . . . B.Pri. 1829
Yet spak this child, whan spreynd was hooly water, B.Pri. 1830
This abbot, which that was an hooly man, . . . . B.Pri. 1832
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1836
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . . B.Pri. 1860
peple, folk and governours of hooly chirche, . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Of any dreem, so hooly was his herte. . . . . B.NP. 4309
As kan the hooly doctour Augustyn, . . . . . B.NP. 4431
Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk; . . . . . C.Pard. 340
Which that was of an hooly Jewes sheepe. . . . C.Pard. 351
As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, . . . . C.Pard. 364
Of hoolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . . . . C.Pard. 422
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse . . . . C.Pard. 483
Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye, . . . . . C.Pard. 635
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . . . . C.Pard. 742
By God and by the hooly sacrement! . . . . . C.Pard. 757
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice, . . . . C.Pard. 906
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . . C.Pard. 909
I woot wel Abraham was an hooly man, . . . . . D.WB. 55
And many another holy man also. . . . . D.WB. 58
But if it be of hooly Seintes lyves,— . . . . . D.WB. 690
Of lymytours, and othere hooly freres, . . . . . D.WB. 866
And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges . . . D.WB. 876
Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . . D.Sum. 1718
Nat al after the text of hooly writ; . . . . . D.Sum. 1790
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . . D.Sum. 1904
Now sith ye han so hooly, meke a wyf, . . . . D.Sum. 1999
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 2130
Blasphemed hath oure hooly covent eke.' . . . . D.Sum. 2183
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!' . . . . D.Sum. 2193
And for to lyve under that hooly bond . . . . . E.Mch. 1261
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche, . . . E.Mch. 1662
For to receyve the hooly sacrement. . . . . E.Mch. 1702
For hooly chirches feith, in oure bileve, . . . . F.Fkl. 1133
He foond this hooly olde Urban anon, . . . . . G.SN. 185
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . . G.SN. 461
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by . . . I.Pars. 90–5
two maneres; as to be put out of hooly chirche . . I.Pars. 100–5
in the contree, and thanne hooly chirche . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
sclaundre of hooly chirche, and foode of . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . . I.Pars. 310–5
communyoun of hooly chirche. . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
preved by hooly writ, and therfore he that wolde . I.Pars. 310–5
rẽceyvyng eek of hooly water, by . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
the Hooly Goost. Al be it so that . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
aperteneth proprely to the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
the bountee of the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
the Hooly Goost out of mannes soule, . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
and al the feith of hooly Chirche. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
by God, and by al hooly Chirche; . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
hooly woordes conforten hem that . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
to grevously, or out of tyme, as on haly dayes, . . I.Pars. 665–70
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne . . . I.Pars. 720–5
of the Holy Goost, that wole yeve hym myght . . I.Pars. 735–40
hooly writ curseth it, and speketh agayns . . . I.Pars. 745–50
doon extorcions in hooly chirche? . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
signifieth that he sholde deffenden hooly chirche, . I.Pars. 765–70
destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
the estaat of hooly chirche ne myghte . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
sacramentz of hooly chirche, and swiche . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
to seyn, hurtynge of hooly thynges, or . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
to hooly chirche. And pleynly and . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
generally, sacrilege is to reven hooly thyng . . . I.Pars. 800–5
thyng fro hooly place, or unhooly thyng . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
out of hooly place, or hooly thyng out of . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
hooly chirche. And nat oonly that God . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
And forther-over, sooth is, that hooly ordre . . . I.Pars. 890–5
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly chirche . . I.Pars. 900–5
worshipe Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
but though that hooly writ speke of . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat . . . I.Pars. 910–5
openly reherced in holy writ. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
fornicacioun and replenysseth hooly chirche . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Crist and holy chirche; and that oother . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hooly in herte, and clene of body; . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
doon his synne in hooly tymes or noon, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
verraily in the feith of hooly chirche, . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
The exposicioun of this hooly preyere . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
be nat out of charitee. This hooly orisoun . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
of al hooly chirche, and of the protecciour . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
The Holy Goost, the which that Moyses wende . . ABC. 93
Wherfore and why the Holy Gost the soughte, . . ABC. 114
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . . . Mars. 287
defendeden hem by the sikernesse of holi houses . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
wolde brenne holi houses and straungle . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
fadir, as wel holi as worthy to ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
holi men; and vertue, cleer and . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy boond, . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
of vertu, for it is a ful hooly maner thyng; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5

**Holy**—*Continued*
vertus, and is an holi man and neigh to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
han edified the body of the holi man." . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . . . TC.2. 118
'Ye, holy God!' quod she, 'what thing is that? . . TC.2. 127
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . TC.3. 542
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . TC.3. 1261
And of the holy serpent, and the welle, . . . . TC.5. 1497
But oonly that the holy rode . . . . . HF.1. 57
And if that holy writ may nat suffyse, . . . . Buk. 21
11. Than folewen the names of the Holy Daies . . Astr. 50–7
And it was clepid Poope Holy. . . . . RR. 415
Florishen hooly religioun. . . . . RR. 6233
Ye wel nygh [al] these hooly wymmen, . . . . RR. 6240
Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed, . . . RR. 6271
And this ageyns Holy Scripture, . . . . . RR. 6452
Thou semest an hooly heremyte.' . . . . . RR. 6481
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661
That God in hooly chirche honoureth; . . . . RR. 6702
That fro the Holy Goost is sent."— . . . . . RR. 7103
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned. . . . . RR. 7363
God wote, of a full hooly frere, . . . . . RR. 7375
Ful hooly men, as I hem deme. . . . . RR. 7463

**Holyghost**
That fro the Holygost was sent . . . . . RR. 7181
Maugre the Holygost y-wis. . . . . RR. 7216

**Holyghost** *see* **Ghost, Holy**

**Homage**
doon hym hommage; for soothly . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
As to my lorde, and dide homage, . . . . . BD. 769
Anoon to do me heere homage; . . . . . RR. 1998
Whonne I to Love dide homage. . . . . RR. 4524
Obeysaunce and eke homage. . . . . RR. 4645
If Riche men done you homage, . . . . . RR. 6023

**Homager**
Whanne thou were maad the omager . . . . . RR. 3288

**Homages**
'I have,' he seide, 'taken fele homages . . . . RR. 2044

**Home**
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. . . . A.Prol. 400
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512
And broghte hire hoom with hym in his contree . . A.Kn. 869
And of the tempest at hir hoom-comynge; . . . A.Kn. 884
'What folk been ye, that at myn hom-comynge . . A.Kn. 905
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon, . . . A.Kn. 1026
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone. . A.Kn. 2270
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. . . . A.Kn. 2365
Is comen hoom to Atthenes his citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2701
And hoom wente every man the righte way; . . . A.Kn. 2739
Hoom til Atthenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . A.Kn. 2964
Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn, . . . B.ML. 173
She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . B.ML. 385
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . B.ML. 603
And eek my wyf unto myn hoom-comynge; . . . B.ML. 765
And brynge hire hoom, I kan no bettre seye; . . . B.ML. 874
Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this . . . B.ML. 876
And after noon, hoom with the senatour . . . . B.ML. 1044
And forth he rydeth hoom to his abbeye, . . . . B.Sh. 1513
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1540
Youre wyf, at hom, the same gold ageyn . . . . B.Sh. 1547
And hoom he gooth, murie as a papejay, . . . . B.Sh. 1559
Whan she comth home she rampeth in my face, . . B.Mk. 3094
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom; . . . B.Mk. 3128
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente. . B.Mk. 3548
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . . C.Doc. 153
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle, . . C.Doc. 207
And weneth that he be at hoom in Chepe, . . . C.Pard. 569
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree, . . . . C.Pard. 610
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,— . . . C.Pard. 785
I sitte at hoom, I have no thrifty clooth. . . . . D.WB. 238
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . . D.WB. 246
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . D.WB. 528
But hoom he gooth, he myghte nat sojourne, . . D.WB. 987
I payde at hoom for thy correccioun.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1617
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour. . . . D.Sum. 1855
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noght. . . D.Sum. 2021
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende. . . E.Cl. 189
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may; . . . E.Cl. 277
To doon at hoom as soone as it may be . . . . E.Cl. 284
At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he; . . . E.Cl. 424
For as I lefte at hoom al my clothyng . . . . E.Cl. 654
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two . . . . E.Cl. 766
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . E.Cl. 1212d
Hoom to hir houses lustily they ryde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1802
And to his palays hoom he hath hire lad. . . . . E.Mch. 2415
But Canacee hom bereth hire in hir lappe, . . . F.Sq. 635
Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree, . . . F.Fkl. 800
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare; . . . F.Fkl. 838
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte F.Fkl. 855
And hoom they goon in joye and in solas, . . . F.Fkl. 1019
Is comen hoom, and othere worthy men. . . . . F.Fkl. 1089
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . F.Fkl. 1185
And hoom she goth a sorweful creature,— . . . F.Fkl. 1346
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1460
And hoom unto hir housbonde is she fare, . . . F.Fkl. 1546
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . . . . G.SN. 218
lede Hom til hir house, and 'In hir hous,' quod he, . G.SN. 514
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn, . H.Mcp. 229
And whan that hoom was come Phebus, the lord, . H.Mcp. 242
This lady, that was left at home, . . . . . BD. 77

**Home**—*Continued*
ne come Home, for it was a longe terme. . . . . BD. 79
That woned at home, than he in Ynde, . . . . BD. 888
And come hoom by the Carrenare; . . . . . BD. 1028
Home to his contre houses is y-come; . . . . . Anel. 25
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . . . Anel. 61
path he may retourne hom to his hous. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille. . . TC.1. 126
And ber'th him here at hom so gentilly . . . . TC.2. 187
With this he took his leve and hom he wente; . . . TC.2. 596
That sche and alle hire folk hom wente in fere . . . TC.2. 910 *var*
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight; . . . TC.3. 226
I mene it now for she gan home to hye . . . . TC.3. 621 *var*
For hom to gon, it may not wel bi-tide.' . . . . TC.3. 644
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente; . . . TC.3. 1581
Sleping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte. . . TC.4. 93
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde: . . . TC.4. 138
But Antenor, he shal come hom to toune, . . . TC.4. 209
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle. . . TC.4. 730
To fecchen fir, and rennen hom ayeyn? . . . . TC.5. 485
That I may finden at myn hom-cominge . . . . TC.5. 503
And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . . . . TC.5. 614
And hom they gon, withouten more speche, . . . TC.5. 1131
He wente him hom, withouten any more. . . . TC.5. 1197
'Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye . . TC.5. 1380
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende . . . TC.5. 1667
Repeireth hom fro worldly vanite! . . . . . TC.5. 1837
Thou gost hoom to thy hous anoon, . . . . . HF.2. 147
Home to myn house full swiftly I me spedde . . . LGW. 200
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west, . . . LGW. 563
But al to longe, allas, at home was hee! . . . . LGW. 824
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente. . LGW. 1241
And whan she gooth to temple, and home ageyne, . LGW. 1270
But turne sounde home to youre Tessalye.' . . . LGW. 1619
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went . . LGW. 1651
And home he saileth whan this toun is wonne . . LGW. 1942
And him avaunce at home in his contree, . . . . LGW. 2022
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage, . . . . . LGW. 2036
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge. . . . LGW. 2100
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . LGW. 2216
And turneth home; no malyce he ne thoghte. . . . LGW. 2307
And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte. . . LGW. 2481
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende; . . LGW. 2621
Her nis non hoom, her nis but wildernesse. . . . Truth. 17
By cause he dar not hom retourne. . . . . RR. 4918
And wonnen hevene unto her home. . . . . RR. 6252

**Home** *see* **Ham**

**Homelies**
Legendes of Seintes, and omelies and . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90

**Homeliness**
that over greet hoomlynesse engendreth . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
Koude al the feet of wyfly homlynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 429

**Homely**
He rood but hoomly in a medlee cote, . . . . A.Prol. 328
Thanne hadde I with yow hoomly suffisaunce. . . D.Sum. 1843
O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1785
God graunte thee thyn hoomly fo tespye, . . . E.Mch. 1792
Than hoomly foo al day in thy presence! . . . . E.Mch. 1794
As hoomely as he rit amonges yow, . . . . . G.CY. 608
by proeves in cercles and homliche knowen, the . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
But as his suster, homly, soth to seyne, . . . . TC.2. 1559
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . . LGW. 2480
And many homly trees ther were . . . . . RR. 1373
In every shap homely and straunge, . . . . . RR. 6320

**Homer**
'What seith Omer of goode Penalopee? . . . . F.Fkl. 1443
Homer with the hony mouth (that is . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
to seyn, Homer with the swete ditees) . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite, . . . . . TC.1. 146
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! . . . . TC.5. 1792
Of yren, he, the greete Omere; . . . . . HF.3. 376
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 387

**Homeward**
And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . . A.Prol. 794
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde: . . A.Kn. 1217
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride . A.Kn. 1879
And how that lad was homward Emelye; . . . A.Kn. 2956
Whan that thou wendest homward by the melle, . . A.Rv. 4242
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende. . . B.ML. 966
His felawe taughte hym homward prively . . . B.Pri. 1734
To scoleward and homward whan he wente; . . . B.Pri. 1739
The day was come that homward moste he tourne, . D.WB. 988
And whan she homward cam she wolde brynge . . E.Cl. 225
Gan homwarde for to ryde . . . . . BD. 1314 *var*
And on his wey ful faste homward he spedde, . . . TC.2. 1303
This mene I now, for she gan homward hye; . . . TC.3. 621
That with the wors at night homward they fledden. . TC.4. 49
And Troilus to Troye homwarde he wente. . . . TC.5. 91
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne, . . . TC.5. 482
This Troilus gan homward for to ride, . . . . TC.5. 1182
And taketh his leve, and homewarde sayleth hee; . LGW. 2162
And homewarde pensyf thou dost retorne. . . . RR. 2446

**Homewards**
Gan homwardes for to ryde, . . . . . BD. 1314 *em*

**Homicide**
An homycide ther-to han they hyred, . . . . . B.Pri. 1757
Thus hath this robbour and this homycide, . . . B.Mk. 3818

**Homicide**—*Continued*
Than homycide, or many a cursed thyng; . . . C.Pard. 644
Forswerynge, ire, falsnesse, homycide. . . . . C.Pard. 657
O traytorous homycide! O wikkednesse! . . . C.Pard. 896
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide. . . . . D.Sum. 2009
And rekke nat to been an homycide. . . . . E.Mch. 1994
wel that homycide, that is manslaughtre, . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Som manere of homycide is spirituel, and . . . I.Pars. 560–5
'He . . . is homycide.' Homycide is eek by . . I.Pars. 565–70
good name, as his lyf. Homycide is . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Another homycide is that is doon for necessitee, . I.Pars. 570–5
man, he is homycide. Eek if a . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
child in hir slepyng, it is homycide and . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
child, yet it is homycide. What seye . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
Certes, an horrible homicide! Homycide is eek . . I.Pars. 575–80
and it is lyk to homycide, for it kerveth . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
noon, in manere of homicide or noon, . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5

**Homicides**
As gladly doon thise homycides alle . . . . . B.NP. 4414
Thus ended been thise homycides two, . . . . C.Pard. 893
homycides and horrible deedly synnes. . . . . I.Pars. 575–80

**Hominis**
Mulier est hominis confusio,— . . . . . B.NP. 4354

**Hominum**
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6. . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60

**Honden**
And seide, "Wirketh with youre honden"; . . . RR. 6665

**Honest**
It is nat honeste, it may nat avaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 246
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng, . . B.Sh. 1239
Is this to yow a thyng that is honest . . . . . B.Pri. 1751
swich multitude is nat honeste. . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
contrariouse to every conseil honeste and . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.' . . C.Pard. 328
Thy tonge is lost and al thyn honeste cure; . . . C.Pard. 557
Honeste ynough to dryve the day awey. . . . . C.Pard. 628
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . D.WB. 1183
And wondred hem in how honeste manere, . . . E.Cl. 333
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2024
Amonges othere of his honeste thynges . . . . E.Mch. 2028
That were nat honeste, if it cam to preef.' . . . H.Mcp. 75
oother is goostly, that oon is honeste and . . . I.Pars. 775–80
that is leveful and honeste is this, that . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
thanne is it honeste and leveful that of . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
been honeste, and elles nat; and eek that it . . . I.Pars. 785–90
discreet and an honeste preest, where . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
myne honeste freendes, and my wyves . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
of wyf and children were an honest thyng, . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
In honest cause, and namely in his ryght. . . . LGW. 2133
That Shame, by cause she is honest, . . . . . RR. 3058
Unto his freend that is honeste, . . . . . RR. 5288
Bi flateri, that not honest is; . . . . . RR. 6040
That biddith every heerde honeste . . . . . RR. 6453
For me that office not honest is. . . . . RR. 6978

**Honestetee**
Wedded with fortunat honestetee, . . . . . E.Cl. 422
prowdly in despit of honestitee, the . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
which honestitee that Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
sey nat that honestitee in clothynge of . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
and nat for resonable honestitee, whan . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
of the honestete or of the falsnesse of thynges . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10

**Honestly**
But honestly and slyly he it spente . . . . . A.Kn. 1444
And honestly governe wel oure hous. . . . . B.Sh. 1434
His housynge, his array, as honestly . . . . . E.Mch. 2026
Among his other seintes honestly. . . . . G.SN. 549
greet humblesse and ful pure honestly and nat . . I.Pars. 1045–50 *var.*
Honestly with folk to pleye. . . . . RR. 3899

**Honesty**
As fer as sowneth into honestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3157
And so wel lovede estaatly honestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3902
Of honestee yet hadde he remembraunce. . . . . B.Mk. 3908
Outher for ye han kept youre honestee, . . . . C.Doc. 77
Upon the Somonour, but for honestee . . . . . D.Fri. 1267
Or for she whitnesse hadde of honestee, . . . . G.SN. 89
proudely in dispit of honeste which honeste that Jhesu I.Pars. 425–30 *var*
honeste in clothynge of man or woman . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5 *var*
and not for resonable honeste . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40 *var*
alle honestee, and been attempree of hire . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
pure honesty, and nat to the anoyaunce of . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee, . . . . Pity. 40
In honeste with swich a lord to dele, . . . . . TC.2. 706
'And also thenketh on myn honeste . . . . . TC.4. 1576
More than the boundes of myn honeste? . . . . LGW. 1673
And eke the teeres ful of honeste . . . . . LGW. 1736
For to be ded in wyfely honeste, . . . . . LGW. 2701
Ageynst the vyce of slouthe, in honestee; . . . . Gent. 11
Ne noon so ful of honeste, . . . . . RR. 4257
To save hem-silf in honeste. . . . . RR. 5033
So that alwey in honeste . . . . . RR. 5084

**Honesty** *see* **Honestetee**

**Honey**
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn: . . . A.Kn. 2908
To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3617
'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun, . . . A.Mil. 3698
As is the hyve ful of hony sweete. . . . . A.Co. 4373
to seyn, "a man that drynketh hony." . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
Thou hast y-dronke so muchel hony of . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
"Under the hony of the goodes . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10

**Honey**—*Continued*
hast founden hony, ete of it that suffiseth, . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
But ay Fortune hath in hire hony galle: . . . . B.Mk. 3537
That is in mariage hony sweete; . . . . . E.Mch. 1396
And yeve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . F.Sq. 614
the hony, or elles the houndes that folwen . . . I.Pars. 440–5
That maken hony of floures fresshe of hewe; . . . PF. 354
hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike; . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
Bachus to the cleer hony (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
Hony is the more swete, if mouthes . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
Homer with the hony mouth (that is . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70

**Honeycombs**
been honycombes, for they yeven swetnesse to . . B.Mel. 2300–5

**Honeyed**
honyed drynkes and large metes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Honeys**
sched hise agreable honyes, he fleeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5

**Hong-** *see* **Hang-**

**Honor**
Trouthe and honour, fredom and curteisie. . . . A.Prol. 46
lyve . . . In honour dettelees, but he were wood, . A.Prol. 582
envye Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye? A.Kn. 908
Nat greveth us youre glorie and youre honour, . . A.Kn. 917
Of the bodies, and the grete honour . . . . . A.Kn. 997
And ther he lyveth in joye and in honour . . . A.Kn. 1028
To doon honour to May, and for to ryse. . . . A.Kn. 1047
'It nere,' quod he, 'to thee no greet honour, . . . A.Kn. 1129
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . A.Kn. 2028
To esen hem, and doon hem al honour, . . . . A.Kn. 2194
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . . A.Kn. 2407
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie. . . A.Kn. 2434
That is to seyn, trouthe, honour, and knyghthede, . A.Kn. 2789
And certeinly a man hath moost honour, . . . . A.Kn. 3047
Whan with honour up-yolden is his breeth, . . . A.Kn. 3052
Departed is, with duetee and honour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3060
Therfore he wolde his hooly blood honoure, . . . A.Rv. 3985
I prey to God, in honour hire susteene, . . . . B.ML. 160
Bisechynge hym to doon hire that honour, . . . B.ML. 379
The honour of his regne to susteene. . . . . B.ML. 392
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour; . . . B.ML. 1004
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour, . . . . B.ML. 1046
To hym, that was of so sovereyn honour . . . . B.ML. 1089
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour; . . . . B.ML. 1123
But al honour, as I kan understonde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1358
For his honour myself for to arraye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1369
To doon therwith myn honour and my prow, . . . B.Sh. 1598
For youre honour, for Goddes sake, I seye, . . . B.Sh. 1611
Nat that I may encreessen hir honour, . . . . B.Pri. 1654
For she hirself is honour and the roote . . . . B.Pri. 1655
I wol it konne oure lady for to honoure!' . . . . B.Pri. 1733
And namely ther thonour of God shal sprede. . . B.Pri. 1767
And eek his mooder, honour of mankynde, . . . B.Pri. 1809
And with honour of greet processioun . . . . . B.Pri. 1813
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . B.Pri. 1854
so muche that ye shul have honour in . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
for youre honour, and for youre profite . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
to doon to every wight honour and profit, and no wight B.Mel. 2455–60
hym swich honour and reverence as thee . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
that ye loven nat myn honour ne my . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
I love youre honour and youre profit as I do . . B.Mel. 2875–80
desireth, save oonly worshipe and honour. . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte.' . . . . B.Mk. 3388
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . . B.Mk. 3401
Of trouthe and honour, but of Armorike . . . . B.Mk. 3578
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour; . . . B.Mk. 3833
Fulfild of honour and of worthynesse, . . . . . C.Doc. 3
It is repreeve and contrarie of honour . . . . . C.Pard. 595
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604
It is an honour to everich that is heer . . . . C.Pard. 931
And but thow do to my norice honour, . . . . D.WB. 299
Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,'— . D.WB. 821
Of which that Britons speken greet honour, . . . D.WB. 858
Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse, . . D.WB. 926
Were in no book, ye gentils of honour . . . . D.WB. 1209
And moost honour to yow and me also; . . . . D.WB. 1233
I shal hym tellen which a greet honour . . . . D.Fri. 1293
Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour, . . . D.Sum. 2163
Thogh I have had in scole swich honour; . . . . D.Sum. 2186
By cause he is a man of greet honour, . . . . D.Sum. 2276
And ful of honour and of curteisye; . . . . . E.Cl. 74
Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme. . . . E.Cl. 133
Am I to thilke honour that ye me beede; . . . . E.Cl. 360
Han holden me in honour and nobleye, . . . . E.Cl. 828
And koude swich honour and reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 1021
Of children, to thonour of God above, . . . . E.Mch. 1449
That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1502
As he best myghte, savynge his honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1766
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . E.Mch. 2171
As wel as ye, and also myn honour; . . . . . E.Mch. 2189
And sendeth yow, in honour of youre feeste, . . . F.Sq. 113
That evermoore myn honour and renoun . . . . F.Sq. 530
For his honour, as ofte it happeth so, . . . . . F.Sq. 592
To seke in armes worshipe and honour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 811
And was a man of worshipe and honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 962
Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1087
Madame, I spake it for the honour of yow, . . . F.Fkl. 1331

**Honor**—*Continued*

Of honour, and of parfit worthynesse. . . . . H.Mcp. 124
To speke of God, in honour and preyere. . . . . H.Mcp. 331
delices, and richesses. Agayns honour . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
for wel ye woot that men clepen honour . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
in helle is noon honour ne reverence, for . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
in despit.' Honour is eek cleped greet lordshipe. . I.Pars. 190–5
Honour is eek cleped greet dignytee and . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
of engendrure, to the honour of God, or . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
men do nat honour there as hem oghte . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
for to thynken on God, and for to honoure God, . I.Pars. 705–10
al hire honour, and it is ful plesaunt to . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
Alas! your honour and your emperice, . . . . Mars. 288
Compleyneth thilke ensample of al honour, . . . Mars. 296
And him to honouren dide al hir entente. . . . Anel. 28
And dide him honour as he were a kyng. . . . . Anel. 130
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267
Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save, . . . PF. 461
To don to Nature honour and plesaunce. . . . . PF. 676
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
that honour ne cometh nat to vertu for . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour cometh . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
be eek ryght worthy of honour and of . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
they to han suffysaunce, honour, power, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
unworthy to the honour or elles to the wisdom of whiche Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
scholde thilke honour maken hym . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
Certes yif that honour of peple were a . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
digne of honour), ancon therfore, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
and yif thow coveytest be honour to gon . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
any despyseth delices and eek honour . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
mai I make semblable resouns of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
of good folk hir propre honour. But yif . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
redowtable by honour and strong of power. . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
'And al th' honour that men may don you have,. . TC.1. 120
As til her honour nede was to holde, . . . . . TC.1. 128
As for t' honoure hir Goddes ful devoute; . . . . TC.1. 151
But aldermost in honour, out of doute, . . . . TC.1. 152
Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse. . . . . TC.1. 287
In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . . TC.1. 888
Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthinesse.' . . . TC.2. 161
And love as wel your honour and renoun . . . . TC.2. 297
Thorugh myn abet, that he thyn honour shente. . TC.2. 357
I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . . . TC.2. 468
In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! . . . . . TC.2. 472
Myn honour sauf, plese him fro day to day. . . . TC.2. 480
It were honour, with pley and with gladnesse, . . TC.2. 705
As ferforth as she may her honour save; . . . . TC.2. 738
And kepe alwey myn honour and my name, . . . TC.2. 762
And let her lif in most honour and joye.' . . . . TC.2. 882
The dayes honour, and the hevenes ye, . . . . TC.2. 904
Wolden as now do this honour to me . . . . . TC.2. 1432
To alle honour and bounte to consente, . . . . TC.2. 1444
Speke of Criseyde swich honour, that he . . . . TC.2. 1453
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne, . . . TC.2. 1569
To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70
And that you deigne me so muche honoure, . . . TC.3. 139
But your honour, and sen him almost sterve,. . . TC.3. 153
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely, . . . . . TC.3. 159
Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 163
And myn honour with wit and bisinesse . . . . TC.3. 165
That ich honour may have, and he plesaunce, . . TC.3. 944
Is this an honour to thy deite, . . . . . TC.3. 1017
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honouren, . . TC.3. 1262
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse, . . TC.3. 1724
T'honouren hem that hadden worthinesse, . . . TC.3. 1789
First how to save her honour, and what weye . . TC.4. 159
But wrecche of wrecches, out of honour falle . . TC.4. 271
He n'il for me his honour be repeled. . . . . TC.4. 560
Her honour levere than my lif to save! . . . . TC.4. 567
I have her honour levere yit than me . . . . . TC.4. 570
For myn honour in swich an aventure? . . . . TC.4. 1329
Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye. . . . TC.4. 1442
Y-nough to live in honour and plesaunce, . . . TC.4. 1515
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.4. 1561
Your honour, which that shineth now so clere. . . TC.4. 1575
That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde! . . . TC.4. 1666
T'honouren you, as wel as folk of Troye.' . . . . TC.5. 119
For certes, it non honour is to thee . . . . . TC.5. 408
And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . . TC.5. 1077
In honour swich, that upward in degree . . . . TC.5. 1360
Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . . . TC.5. 1735
In honour of him and preisynges, . . . . . HF.2. 127
That goddes trone gunne honoure, . . . . . HF.3. 294
In nobley honour and richesse; . . . . . HF.3. 326
Now in honour of gentilesse, . . . . . HF.3. 521
For that is dere boght honour, . . . . . HF.3. 662
Sey, "Thise ben they that wolde honour Have, . . HF.3. 703
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve . . . LGW. 27
Fulfilled of al vertue and honour, . . . . . LGW. 54
Sithe it is seyd in fortheryng and honour . . . . LGW.G. 69
Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . . . LGW. 81
Yeldyng honour and humble obeysaunces . . . LGW. 149
And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour . . . LGW. 296
Consydre his owne honour, and hys trespas; . . . LGW. 408
'In remembraunce of hire and in honoure . . . LGW. 530
For to conqueren regnes and honour . . . . . LGW. 585
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan, . . . . . LGW. 924
In which she regneth in so grete honoure, . . . LGW. 1008

**Honor**—*Continued*

The queene saugh they dide him swich honour, . . LGW. 1061
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gestes talle, [*sic*] . LGW. 1126 *em*
But dide him al honour and companye. . . . . LGW. 1408
It were to me grette plesaunce and honoure; . . . LGW. 1446
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . LGW. 1508
And did hem honour more than before, . . . . LGW. 1516
And doth him honour as hyt was to done, . . . LGW. 1597
Any rewarde, and doon me this honour, . . . . LGW. 1622
And saved him his lyfe and his honour, . . . . LGW. 1648
Men knewe hym welle and diden hym honoure; . . LGW. 2441
As fille to hir honour and his also, . . . . . LGW. 2474
And moste honour that ever yow shal befalle. . . LGW. 2535
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . Fort.2
Of grace, of alle honour, and worthynesse! . . . Scog. 44
Honour honoureth him for his noblesse; . . . . Ven. 13
Sith that him list me serven and honoure, . . . Ven. 23
And if a man in honour rise, . . . . . RR. 260
In honour that he may arise. . . . . RR. 474
Diden Rychesse ful gret honour, . . . . . RR. 1044
And ful wel koude he don honour. . . . . RR. 1269
Me to honoure, doute, and serve, . . . . . RR. 2023
And to thy power her honour reise; . . . . . RR. 2230
If thou thine honour myghtist save, . . . . . RR. 2512
Worshipes, honour, and richesse. . . . . RR. 5747
We wole that thou have such honour. . . . . RR. 6069
And if we seen hym wynne honour, . . . . . RR. 6929
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve. . . . . RR. 7266

**Honorable**

I mene Venus, honurable and digne,— . . . . A.Kn. 2216
And eek moost honurable in his degree; . . . . A.Kn. 2856
Of heighe Goddes heestes, honurable, . . . . C.Pard. 640
Noght fer fro thilke paleys honurable . . . . E.Cl. 197
In honurable estaat al openly; . . . . . E.Cl. 767
Discreet and pridelees, ay honurable, . . . . . E.Cl. 930
Ne se ye nat this honurable knyght? . . . . . E.Mch. 2254
Sooth of his word, benigne and honurable, . . . F.Sq. 21
Reed Salomon, so wys and honurable, . . . . H.Mcp. 344
Sith that your emperice, the honorable, . . . . Mars. 285
make they hym honourable and reverent? . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
for to be holden honourable or reverent . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
strengthis, and that is noble and honourable, . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
suffisaunt, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
han bought honourable renoun of this . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
This Sarpedoun, as he that honorable . . . . . TC.5. 435
Myne servauntis been alle wyse and honourable. . LGW.G. 247
Thus can this honurable quene hire gestis calle . . LGW. 1126 *var*
Thys honourable quene doth him chere, . . . . LGW. 2452
O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . . L.St. 22
Forto be honourable and free. . . . . RR. 1151
Of the honourable ditee, . . . . . RR. 5652
The firste and moste honourable, . . . . . RR. 6914

**Honored**

And ever honoured for his worthynesse. . . . . A.Prol. 50
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . . A.Kn. 2374
Honured, were into the paleys fet. . . . . A.Kn. 2527
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . B.ML. 549
Non other god schulde honoured be . . . . . B.Mk. 3753 *var*
She is honoured over al ther she gooth; . . . . D.WB. 237
Ther as divine servyce is honoured, . . . . . D.Sum. 1719
And ther she was honured as hire oghte. . . . . E.Cl. 1120
Honured is thurgh al the Barbarie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1452
oonly sholde han been honoured in alle . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
to be magnified and honoured biforn the . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
to been honoured the moore biforn the peple. . . I.Pars. 930–5
Honoured art, as patroun of that place! . . . . Anel. 4
and vyl schulden ben honoured and . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
'Have I thee not honoured al my live, . . . . TC.4. 267
But ben honoured whil we dwelten there: . . . TC.4. 1524
Enhaunced and honoured, and moste dere, . . . LGW. 386

**Honoreth**

Conforteth and honoureth every man, . . . . A.Kn. 2716
Honoureth hire, and loveth hire, I preye, . . . . E.Cl. 370
And floures fresshe, honoureth ye this day; . . . Mars. 3
Honour honoureth him for his noblesse; . . . . Ven. 13
That God in hooly chirche honoureth; . . . . RR. 6702
This man yow loveth and eke honoureth, . . . RR. 7619

**Honors**

and honours of this world, that thou art . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
For ye that been so glorious in honours, . . . . C.Pard. 617
present lyf; that is to seyn, honours, . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
Richesses, honours, and swiche othere . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
with noble or cleer honours; yit semeth . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
cleer titles of honours; yit natheles deth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
hir neyghbours by the honours that thei . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
is to seyn rychesses, honours, power, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
or honours, or thise othere forseyde . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
renomed of none honours. Certes thou thi-self ne . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
for swiche honours juggen hem worthy of . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
to han thilke same honours. Now yif. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
And for as moche as honours of peple . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
nat thilke dignytees, hir honours vanysschen. . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
were in swiche honours as ben yyven by . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
coveyten rychesses and honours. So that, whanne . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
ben in honours and in gret estates). . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30

**Hood**
And he was clad in cote and hood of grene. . . . A.Prol. 103
And for to festne his hood under his chyn . . . A.Prol. 195
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . . A.Prol. 564
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood. . . A.Prol. 612
But hood, for jolitee, ne wered he noon, . . . . A.Prol. 680
He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat, . . . . A.Mil. 3122
The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape, . . B.Pri. 1630
But liggen in his hoode; . . . . . B.Th. 2101
How that his cloke was sowed to his hood, . . . G.CY. 571
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood . . . . . G.CY. 577
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood, . . . . G.CY. 1334
Before hym, and did of myn hood, . . . . . BD. 515
And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde be! . . . . TC.2. 954
Game in myn hood! But herkneth if you lest.— . . TC.2. 1110
Or he was war, she took him by the hood, . . . TC.2. 1181
And I comende her wisdom, by myn hood! . . . TC.5. 1151
Such game fonde they in hir hode. . . . . HF.3. 720
'That is a trewe tale, by myn hood!' . . . . . LGW. 507
Two heedes in one hoode at ones. . . . . RR. 7386

**Hoodless**
Go hoodles in-to the drye se, . . . . . BD. 1027

**Hoods**
But beggers with these hodes wide, . . . . . RR. 7254

**Hook**
For er the bisshope caughte hem with his hook, . . D.Fri. 1317
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plesaunce, . . . Mars. 238
For with the hook he wounded is so sore . . . . Mars. 243
hem ayen as with an hook. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
kerve asondir with his hook the bussches . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
To fisshen her, he leyde out hook and line. . . . TC.5. 777

**Hook** *see* **Flesh-hook**

**Hooked**
Netles, thornes, and hokede breres; . . . . . RR. 1712
But yet the hokede heed y-wis, . . . . . RR. 1749

**Hooks**
Amonge the ropes, and the sheryng hokes; . . . LGW. 641
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe; . . . LGW. 646

**Hool-** *see* **Whol-**

**Hop**
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . . A.Rv. 3876
At every bridale wolde he synge and hoppe, . . . A.Co. 4375
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport; . . A.Co. 4382
'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alwey behinde!' . . . TC.2. 1107

**Hope**
In hope to stonden in his lady grace. . . . . A.Prol. 88
In hope that I som grene gete may.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1512
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . A.Kn. 1878
Pleasaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse, . . A.Kn. 1925
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, . . . A.Kn. 2435
For after this I hope ther cometh moore. . . . . A.Mil. 3725
Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed, . . . . . A.Rv. 4029
And yet I hope, *par ma fay*, . . . . . B.Th. 2010
and soothly I hope that youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
and that been in hope of Fortune shullen . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
and the vengeance that is doon in hope of Fortune . B.Mel. 2645–50
The hope and pryde eek of hir enemy! . . . . B.NP. 4594
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng . . . . C.Pard. 457
For which I hope his soule be in glorie! . . . . D.WB. 490
But yet I hope that he shal do me good, . . . . D.WB. 580
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne; . . . D.WB. 994
Yet may the hye God, and so hope I, . . . . . D.WB. 1173
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414
In hope for to fynde there a yifte; . . . . . D.Sum. 2146
But yet I hope it be nat youre entente . . . . E.Cl. 874
And so hope I that he wol to yow sende . . . . E.Cl. 1055
His wyves pacience in hope to fynde . . . . . E.Cl. 1181
I hope to God herafter shul ye knowe . . . . E.Mch. 1674
But for noon hope for to fare the bet, . . . . F.Sq. 488
Receyved hath, by hope and by resoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 833
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde. . . . . F.Fkl. 924
In hope for to been lissed of his care. . . . . F.Fkl. 1170
What for his labour, and his hope of blisse, . . . F.Fkl. 1237
Yet is it fals; but ay we han good hope . . . . G.CY. 678
But that good hope crepeth in oure herte, . . . G.CY. 870
Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard; . . G.CY. 873
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.' . . . . G.CY. 1237
nathelees men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90–5
ther nys noon hope to escape. . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
they shullen have noon hope to escape, . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
lorn al hire hope for sevene causes. . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
have noon hope to escape fro peyne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
man to contricioun is the hope of thre thynges; . . I.Pars. 280–5
on whom men shul hope to have foryifnesse . . . I.Pars. 285–90
which a man shal hope that he that . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge, . . . I.Pars. 285–90
and in foryifnesse of synnes, hope of grace . . . I.Pars. 285–90
Thus shal man hope for his werkes of . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
ever have hope of foryifnesse, and of . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
of a fals hope, that he thynketh that he . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
shal lyve longe; but that hope faileth . . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
of faith and hope in God, and in his seintes, . . . I.Pars. 730–5
that the avaricious man hath moore hope . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
nathelees I hope to God they been . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
shame, hope, and wanhope, that is, . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Now for to speken of the hope of hem . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
'In hope of that my tale I tolde . . . . . BD. 1198
In ydel hope, folk redelees of peyne,— . . . . . Pity. 27

**Hope**—*Continued*
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee, . . . . ABC. 33
For elles may me laste ne blis, ne hope, . . . . Comp.L. 127
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseyl fynde, . . . PF. 522
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . . . PF. 697
Hope aftir no thyng, ne drede nat; . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
other fredom mai men hopen? Certes I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
present ne the hope of tyme comyng to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
hope of welefulnesse; but forsothe . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
thise leches ben wont to hopin of sike folk, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
and desceyvynge hope turmenteth hem. . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
the grete hope and the heye compassynges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
to han hope in god, ne for to preien to god. . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
(that is to seyn, hope and preieris) for . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
For what scholde any wyght hopen to god, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
and men, that is to seyn, to hopen and . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
yif men ne wene nat that hope ne preieres . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
put in god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce, . . . . TC.1. 47
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente . . . TC.1. 391
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.' . . . . TC.1. 865
'Thou seyst wel,' quod Pandare, 'and now I hope . TC.1. 939
Hope alwey wel; for, but-if drerinesse . . . . . TC.1. 971
I hope of this to maken a good ende. . . . . TC.1. 973
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde. . . . TC.1. 980
For bothe you to plese, this hope I, . . . . . TC.1. 990
But now of hope the kalendes biginne. . . . . TC.2. 7
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh; . . TC.2. 810
I hope of it to bringe answere anon . . . . . TC.2. 1054
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn, . . . TC.2. 1272
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperaunce; . . . . TC.2. 1307
So as the wordes yave him hope and drede. . . . TC.2. 1323
That, what for hope and Pandarus' biheste, . . . TC.2. 1329
Right so, encresseth hope, of what it be, . . . . TC.2. 1333
Than he dide erst, thorugh hope, and dide his might . TC.2. 1340
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme, . . . TC.2. 1525
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . TC.3. 415
For sharp desir of hope and of pleasaunce, . . . TC.3. 426
I hope al shal be wel that is amis, . . . . . TC.3. 845
For sone hope I we shul ben alle merie!'— . . . TC.3. 952
So hope I that he shal, for he best may! . . . . TC.3. 1059
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-forn, . . . . TC.3. 1639
And hope is lasse and lasse alwey, Pandare; . . . TC.4. 578
The thridde answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she . . TC.4. 691
Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende. . . . TC.4. 1117
Was queynt with hope; and therwith hem bitwene . TC.4. 1430
For-why good hope halt up hir herte onlofte; . . . TC.5. 348
As he that stood bitwixen hope and drede. . . . TC.5. 630
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe . . . . TC.5. 685
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . TC.5. 913
And so hope I that I shal yit, ywis! . . . . . TC.5. 935
But al for nought: his hope alwey him blente. . . TC.5. 1195
His hope al clene out of his herte fledde, . . . . TC.5. 1198
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay, . . . . TC.5. 1207
And with your lettre of hope I wol desporte. . . . TC.5. 1398
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro peyne! . . . TC.5. 1400
And lessen gan his hope and ek his might; . . . TC.5. 1438
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede! . . . . TC.5. 1705
That hopen over moche or dreden, . . . . . HF.1. 38
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payed, . . . LGW.G. 68
But he may hope his soris sounde, . . . . . RR. 966
Ne hadde I helpe of hope ne bote. . . . . RR. 1760
I hadde noon hope of allegeaunce; . . . . . RR. 1871
But as I hope it shal nought be, . . . . . RR. 2118
Nere that hope couthe hem make . . . . . RR. 2754
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive, . . . . RR. 2760
In hoope is all his susteynyng. . . . . RR. 2765
Good hope is her salvacioun. . . . . RR. 2768
Good hope how sore that they smerte . . . . . RR. 2769
For hope so sore doith hem desire . . . . . RR. 2772
Hope in desire hathe victorie, . . . . . RR. 2775
In hope of love is all the glorie, . . . . . RR. 2776
For hope is all that love may yive; . . . . . RR. 2777
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve. . . . . RR. 2778
Blessid be hope, which with desire . . . . . RR. 2779
Good hope is curteis forto please, . . . . . RR. 2781
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide . . . . RR. 2783
For hope to lovers, as most cheef, . . . . . RR. 2785
Hope is her helpe whanne myster is. . . . . RR. 2787
That hope hath hight hym forto wynne. . . . . RR. 2803
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side, . . . . . RR. 2941
There was noon hope, there was no grace, . . . . RR. 3176
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye. . . . . RR. 3676
The hope that he hadde to soone. . . . . RR. 4340
For hope and travaile sikerlye . . . . . RR. 4342
As it shal never been, I hope. . . . . RR. 4431
If hope me faile, thanne am I . . . . . RR. 4435
In hope I wole comforted be, . . . . . RR. 4437
Seide that Hope, where so I goo, . . . . . RR. 4439
For trust that they have sette in hope, . . . . RR. 4463
Neither of Hope nor Idilnesse. . . . . RR. 4564

**Hope**—*Continued*
Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chaunce, . . . . RR. 4569
In hertis a dispeiryng hope, . . . . . RR. 4707
And full of hope it is wanhope; . . . . . RR. 4708
That if it lese his hope perchaunce . . . . . RR. 5322
There I hope best to holstred be; . . . . . RR. 6146
For I hope of his gold to gete. . . . . RR. 6510

**Hoped**
to han hoped the fredom of Rome, what . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
myghte ben hoped; I wolde thanne han answeryd . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
that thei han hoped for to doon. For-why to . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50

**Hopes**
areise thi corage to ryghtful hopes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**Hopeth**
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace . . . . D.WB. 920
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by . . . I.Pars. 90–5
That oon is that he hopeth for to lyve . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende, . . . . RR. 5647

**Hoping**
hopyng in hym kunnyng hem to rede . . . . . TC.1. 83 *var*
Hopyng in herte that sumtyme ye . . . . . RR. 1958
Hopyng to have yit in some tide . . . . . RR. 1977

**Hopper**
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036
How that the hopur wagges til and fra.' . . . A.Rv. 4039

**Hoppesteres**
Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres; . . . A.Kn. 2017

**Horaste**
How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste, . . TC.3. 797
'Horaste! allas, and falsen Troilus! . . . . . TC.3. 806

**Horeb**
In mount Oreb, er he hadde any speche . . . . D.Sum. 1891

**Horizon**
On thorisonte, as in that latitude. . . . . E.Mch. 1797
For thorisonte hath reft the sonne his lyght,— . . F.Fkl. 1017
And whiten gan the orisonte shene . . . . . TC.5. 276
for oure orisonte compowned after the . . . . Astr. 1–5
knowe in oure orisonte with whiche degre . . . Astr. 20–5
the first cercle, is clepid the Orizonte, . . . . Astr. 82–8
Cenyth is the verray pool of the orisonte . . . Astr. 82–8
Azimutes, and thei dividen the orisounte . . . Astr. 88–92
on the est orisonte, that is clepid . . . . . Astr. 127–32
Tho loked I doun upon the est orisonte, . . . . Astr. 132–9
discendid under the west orisounte, and . . . . Astr. 139–45
Tho lokid I doun upon myn est orisounte, . . . Astr. 139–45
our orisounte, from xi of the clokke unto oon . . Astr. 145–50
of these forseide tymes upon the est orisounte. . . Astr. 150–6
est orisonte thin ascendent. . . . . Astr. 170–4
thin est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre . Astr. 179–85
sitte upon the west orisonte, and ley thy . . . . Astr. 179–85
orisonte is the arch of the nyght. . . . . Astr. 179–85
myn est orisonte, al be it that it was but litel. . Astr. 198–209
of my sonne, discending on my west orisonte, . . Astr. 198–209
upon whiche west orisonte every day . . . . . Astr. 198–209
west orisonte. And evere as the sonne clymbith . Astr. 198–209
my west orisonte at eve; and next him succedith . Astr. 198–209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte . . Astr. 198–209
thin est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and . Astr. 209–11
myddel degre upon thyn est orizonte; . . . . . Astr. 222–9
that same lyne fro the orisonte. . . . . Astr. 233–5
the est orisonte al though his dwellyng be in . . Astr. 235–6
the est orisonte, and loke what degre of eny signe . Astr. 235–6
that sitt upon the same orisonte at that . . . . Astr. 235–6
although the orizonte be in an other signe . . . Astr. 235–6 *var* Th
mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte, . . . Astr. 236–40
almykanteras fro the est orisonte up to the . . . Astr. 240–5
from the pool artyk unto the north orisonte; . . . Astr. 240–5
fro oure orisonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik; . Astr. 245–51
and as high is the pool artik fro the orisonte . . . Astr. 245–51
pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51 . . . . Astr. 245–51
is oure south orisonte from oure equinoxial . . . Astr. 245–51
oure orisonte, and oure equinoxiall is 90 degres . Astr. 245–51
from the orisonte, and forgete it not; . . . . . Astr. 251–8
of A from the orisonte, and note as wel . . . . Astr. 251–8
the height of the pool artik fro the orisonte . . . Astr. 262–6
under the orisonte in thilke regioun, and . . . . Astr. 262–6
altitude fro the orisonte, and make a . . . . . Astr. 262–6
fro the orisonte. And than is the depressioun . . Astr. 262–6
the pool antartike, bynethe the orisonte . . . . Astr. 262–6
and her orisonte passyng by the two poles . . . Astr. 277–84
cercle and the right orisonte; and evermore . . . Astr. 277–84
this . . . orisonte, that is clepid *Orison Rectum*, . . Astr. 284–6
and the embelif orisonte, where as the . . . . Astr. 284–6
pool is enhaunced up on the orisonte, . . . . . Astr. 284–6
the est orisonte, and wayte where thin almury . . . Astr. 289–94
the est orisonte, and wayte efte sonys . . . . . Astr. 289–94
the verrey northe in oure orisonte generaly . . . Astr. 289–94
south in oure orisonte. Also every signe . . . . Astr. 294–301
ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte . . . . Astr. 294–301
arise embelyf on oure orisonte. . . . . Astr. 294–301
the partie of the orisonte in whiche . . . . . Astr. 312–6
moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be . . . Astr. 312–6
thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by . . . . Astr. 312–6
the est orisonte, and than wol the begynnyng of . . Astr. 337–43
upon the west orisonte, and the begynnyng . . . Astr. 343–50
ascendith on the orisonte, whether . . . . . Astr. 368–71
upon the orisonte; tho toke I and waxed my label . Astr. 371–6
upon the orisonte; than sawe I wel that the . . . Astr. 376–82

**Horizon**—*Continued*
of the longitude upon the orisonte; . . . . . Astr. 382–91
the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte: . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Horn**
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene. . . . A.Prol. 116
With hunte and horne, and houndes hym bisyde. . A.Kn. 1678
That Absolon may blowe the bukkes horn, . . . A.Mil. 3387
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . . B.ML. 705
Of horn, of boon, in whiche they blewe and powped, B.NP. 4589
His felawe hadde a stafe tipped with horn, . . . D.Sum. 1740
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . F.Fkl. 1253
And whan he hadde pouped in this horn, . . . . H.Mcp. 90
And blew his horne right in hir ere, . . . . . BD. 182
Tassaye his horn, and for to knowe . . . . . BD. 346
With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376
Plente (. . ., goddesse of rychesses) hielde a-doun with ful horn, . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde; . . . TC.2. 642
And many floute and liltyng horne, . . . . . HF.3. 133
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . . LGW. 1383

**Hornchild**
Of Hornchild, and of Ypotys, . . . . . B.Th. 2088

**Horned**
And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe, . . TC.5. 650

**Hornpipes**
With hornepipes of Cornewaile; . . . . . RR. 4250

**Horns**
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,— . . A.Kn. 2279
Of Acheloys two hornes he brak oon; . . . . . B.Mk. 3296
Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes hye, . . . F.Fkl. 1191
the moone som-tyme, schynynge with hir fulle hornes metynge . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprocheth . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
yaf to the moone hir hornes, he yaf the men to the erthe, he . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
brak oon of his hornes, and he for schame . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . . TC.1. 300
The bente mone with her hornes pale, . . . . TC.3. 624
'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe . . . . . TC.5. 652
For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe, . . . TC.5. 657
And hir hornes to shewe derke . . . . . RR. 5340

**Horologe**
Than is a clokke, or an abbey orlogge. . . . . B.NP. 4044
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte; . . . . PF. 350

**Horoscopo**
Men sayn that planete is *In Horoscopo*. . . . . Astr. 150–6
planete *in horoscopo*, be it in nativyte or . . . . Astr. 165–8
ascendid with 8 degres of Piscis *in horoscopo*. . . Astr. 382–91

**Horoscopum**
the ascendent, or ellis horoscopum . . . . . Astr. 127–32
of her *horoscopum*. For they seyn that every . . Astr. 165–8

**Horowe** *see* **Horwe**

**Horrible**
In derknesse and horrible and strong prison . . . A.Kn. 1451
That is so horrible a tale for to rede, . . . . . B.ML. 84
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . . . B.ML. 473
Of so horrible a feendly creature, . . . . . B.ML. 751
And in this stynk and this horrible peyne, . . . B.Mk. 3816
That hath doon synne horrible, that he . . . . C.Pard. 379
Of hire horrible lust and hir likyng! . . . . . D.WB. 736
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!' . . F.Fkl. 1010
of doome and of the horrible peynes of . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
hym the horrible put of helle open to . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
horrible develes that hym tormenten; . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
'The horrible develes shulle goon and . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the horrible angwissh; and why? For . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
the horrible disordinat scantnesse of . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
and the horrible swollen membres, that . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
buttokes it is ful horrible for to see, for . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Certes, an horrible homicide! Homycide . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
homycides and horrible deedly synnes. . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
it is horrible synne. Swerynge sodeynly, . . . I.Pars. 600–5
But lat us go now to thilke horrible sweryng . . I.Pars. 600–5
This horrible synne is so perilous, that . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
is noon so horrible synne of man that it ne . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
firste is dronkenesse, that is the horrible sepulture . I.Pars. 820–5
the brekynge of this sacrement is an horrible thyng; I.Pars. 840–5
and synne so horrible agayns God, . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
by the horrible synne of putrie, and . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
than oon, and that were an horrible thyng . . . I.Pars. 920–5
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
be it never so foul ne so horrible. . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
som-tyme to ben horrible with wawes . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
moevynge flodes, and ofte the horrible wynd . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
litel thyng, that this aspre and horrible Fortune . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
suffre betynges; yif that hir horrible mouthes . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
wel more horrible than alle monstres, yif . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
In place horrible making ay his mone, . . . . TC.5. 250
Of Rome, for here horrible doynges; . . . . . LGW. 1681
This rewful case, and al thys thing horryble. . . . LGW. 1838
The horryble dede of hir oppressyoun. . . . . LGW. 1868
Ayens this false horrible boke, . . . . . RR. 7132

**Horriblely**
And therwithal he stank so horriblely . . . . . B.Mk. 3807
men that sweren so horriblely by his . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Horriblete**
Full many another orriblite . . . . . RR. 7187
**Horribly**
And ther with al he stank so horribly . . . . . B.Mk. 3807 *var*
men that sweren so horribly by hys blessed name . I.Pars. 595–600 *var*
do this wikkednesse and synne so horribly . . . I.Pars. 880–5 *var*
**Horror**
horrour and grisly drede dwellen . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Horrour is alwey drede of harm that . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
**Hors** *see* **Hoarse, Horse, Horses**
**Horse**
Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . A.Prol. 94
Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable, . . A.Prol. 168
His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . A.Prol. 203
A Marchant . . ., In motteleye, and hye on horse he sat; . . . . . A.Prol. 271
As leene was his hors as is a rake, . . . . . A.Prol. 287
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . A.Prol. 827
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . . . A.Kn. 1633
Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge . . . A.Kn. 2492
And he hym hurtleth with his hors adoun; . . . A.Kn. 2616
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . A.Kn. 2686
So that unnethe upon his hors he sat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3121
And on an hors the sak he caste anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4017
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . . A.Rv. 4060
And to the hors he goth hym faire and wel; . . . A.Rv. 4062
And whan the hors was laus, he gynneth gon . . A.Rv. 4064
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . A.Rv. 4071
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073
She seyde, 'Allas, youre hors goth to the fen . . . A.Rv. 4080
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . A.Rv. 4138
That as an hors he snorteth in his sleepe; . . . A.Rv. 4163
And greythen hem, and tooke hir hors anon, . . . A.Rv. 4309
And sodeynly he plighte his hors aboute. . . . . B.ML. 15
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . B.NP. 4003
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . C.Pard. 936
For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . . . D.WB. 386
And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes, . . . D.WB. 656
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . . D.Sum. 2081
Upon an hors snow-whit and wel amblyng, . . . E.Cl. 388
The hors of bras, that may nat be remewed, . . . F.Sq. 181
To gauren on this hors that stondeth so; . . . . F.Sq. 190
The hors that hadde wynges for to flee; . . . . F.Sq. 208
Or elles it was the Grekes hors, Synoun, . . . . F.Sq. 209
To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . F.Sq. 303
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . F.Sq. 305
Ther as men wondreden on an hors also,— . . . F.Sq. 307
This hors anoon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . F.Sq. 312
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere, . . . F.Sq. 342
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1183
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way. . . F.Fkl. 1620
The hors eek that his Yeman rood upon . . . . G.CY. 562
As he wol falle fro his hors atones. . . . . H.Mcp. 10
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . H.Mcp. 48
and in the mire, on horse and eek on foote, . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
He is lyk to an hors that seketh . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Took my hors and forth I wente . . . . . BD. 357
On hors, and fote, in al the felde aboute. . . . Anel. 35
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . . Anel. 157
Centauris (half hors, half man), and he . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . TC.1. 223
And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede, . . TC.2. 626
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . TC.2. 1261
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . TC.4. 45
That on his hors unnethe he sat for peyne. . . . TC.5. 35
Whan Diomede on horse gan him dresse, . . . . TC.5. 37
Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye. . . . TC.5. 182
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte. . . TC.5. 189
Tho sodeinly down from his hors he sterte, . . . TC.5. 200
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte, . . . . TC.5. 513
Made the hors broght into Troye, . . . . . HF.1. 155
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . . LGW. 932
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . . LGW. 1193
the Hors, that streynith all these parties to . . . Astr. 57–60
For whanne his hors is in the stable, . . . . . RR. 5912
That he wole kepe his hors to ride, . . . . . RR. 5918
Yit is he lord ay of his hors. . . . . RR. 5919
Was lyke that salowe horse of hewe, . . . . . RR. 7397
For on that horse no colour is, . . . . . RR. 7397
**Horsely**
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . F.Sq. 194
**Horses**
His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . A.Prol. 74
His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . A.Prol. 598
Therfore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe, . . B.Pri. 1823
And made his hors to frete hym, flessh and boon; . B.Mk. 3294
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . D.WB. 285
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!' . D.Fri. 1547
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . . D.Fri. 1559
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . G.CY. 812
ridynge,—as in to manye delicat horses . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
the rideres of swiche horses.' . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Men, hors, houndes, and other thyng, . . . . . BD. 349
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors of the sonne. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
**Horses**—*Continued*
ne deth ne taryeth nat his swifte hors. . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
foddre to his crwel hors (this to seyn that . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
made his hors to freten hym); and he, Hercules, . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . TC.1. 223
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte . . . . TC.5. 1018
The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . . HF.2. 436
Of his hors; and they anoon . . . . . HF.2. 444
And loved to have well hors of prys; . . . . . RR. 1134
For men and hors shulde not atteyne . . . . . RR. 4201
**Horwe**
Somtyme envyous folke with tunges horwe . . . Mars. 206
**Hosanna**
Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . . B.ML. 642
Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne, . . . . G.SN. 69
**Hose**
A Sheffeld thwitel baar he in his hose. . . . . A.Rv. 3933
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed; . . . . G.CY. 726
That werest on thy hose a pale, . . . . . HF.3. 750
**Hosen**
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . . . A.Prol. 456
In hosen rede he wente fetisly . . . . . A.Mil. 3319 *var*
And Symkyn hadde hosen of the same. . . . . A.Rv. 3955
Of Brugges were his hosen broun, . . . . . B.Th. 1923
**Hoses**
In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . . . A.Mil. 3319
wrappynge of hir hoses; and eek the . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
departen hire hoses in othere colours, as . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
**Hospital** *see* **Spital**
**Hospitallers**
or preest, or hospitaliers, and ever the . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
As Templers, and Hospitelers, . . . . . RR. 6693
**Host**
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
A semely man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . A.Prol. 751
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . A.Prol. 827
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde. . . . . A.Kn. 874
To Thebesward, and al his hoost biside. . . . . A.Kn. 967
And in his hoost of chivalrie the flour, . . . . A.Kn. 982
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon, . . . A.Kn. 1026
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere . . . A.Mil. *head*
Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . . A.Mil. 3114
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . . A.Mil. 3128
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere, . . . A.Mil. 3501
Whan that oure Hoost hadde herd this sermonyng, . A.Rv. 3899
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere, . . . . . A.Rv. 4131
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee; . A.Co. 4344
The wordes of the Hoost to the compaignye . . . B.ML. *head*
Oure Hoste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . . B.ML.1
'Hoste,' quod he, '*depardieux* ich assente; . . . B.ML. 39
Than was thassemblee of this blisful hoost; . . . B.ML. 403
Oure Hoste upon his stiropes stode anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1163
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there? . . B.Sh. 1172
'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkneth me, . B.Sh. 1174
And therfore, Hoste, I warne the biforn, . . . . B.Sh. 1184
Bihoold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman, . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
'Wel seyd! by *corpus dominus*,' quod our Hoost; . . B.Pri. 1625
Bihoold the murye wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . B.Th. *head*
Til that oure Hooste japen tho bigan, . . . . . B.Th. 1883
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd, . . . B.Th. 1897
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of Thopas . . . . . B.Mel. *head*
Quod oure Hoste, 'for thou makest me . . . . . B.Mel. 2110
The murye wordes of the Hoost to the Monk . . B.Mk. *head*
Oure Hoste seyde, 'As I am feithful man, . . . B.Mk. 3081
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758
But bad anon apparaillen his hoost,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3797
To all his hoost and to hym self also . . . . . B.Mk. 3813
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . . B.NP. 3970
Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, B.NP. 3998
'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . B.NP. 4006
'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anoon, . . B.NP. 4637
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the Pardoner . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . . C.Pard. 287
I rede that oure Hoost heere shal bigynne, . . . C.Pard. 941
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . C.Pard. 943
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger pleye . . C.Pard. 958
And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . . C.Pard. 964
Oure Hooste cride, 'Pees! and that anon'; . . . D.WB. 850
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Pees! namoore of this!' . . D.Fri. 1296
Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale. . D.Fri. 1335
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere; . D.Sum. 1762
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' oure Hoste sayde, . . . E.Cl. 1
'Hoste,' quod he, 'I am under youre yerde, . . . E.Cl. 22
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . E.Cl. 1212b
'A! good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . E.Mch. 1233
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God you blesse! . . . . . E.Mch. 1240
'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde oure Hoste tho, . . . . E.Mch. 2419
and the wordes of the Hoost to the Frankelyn . . F.Fkl. *head*
'Straw for youre "gentillesse,"' quod our Hoost. . F.Fkl. 695
'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . . F.Fkl. 703

**Host**—*Continued*

Thanne seyde oure Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme . G.CY. 594
'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than . G.CY. 615
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe. . . G.CY. 619
Unto oure Hoost, he seyde, '*Benedicitee!* . . . G.CY. 628
'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oure Hoost, . G.CY. 652
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the; . G.CY. 663
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . G.CY. 697
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene, . G.CY. 1089
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . H.Mcp. 4
Seyde to oure Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse, . . H.Mcp. 21
And that oure Hoost wole of his curteisye, . . . H.Mcp. 28
And to the Manciple thanne spak oure Hoost: . . H.Mcp. 56
Thanne gan oure Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . H.Mcp. 94
For which our Hoost, as he was wont to gye, . . I.Pars. 13
And bede oure Hoost he sholde to hym seye . . . I.Pars. 65
Oure Hooste hadde the wordes for us alle: . . . I.Pars. 67
al be the oost nevere so greet, it is to despise; . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
And to the Grekes oost ful privily . . . . . TC.1. 80
—Ligging in ost, as I have seid or this, . . . . TC.4. 29
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost. . . . . TC.4. 590
In hoste amonge the grekys ever in fere . . . . TC.4. 1363 *var*
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost! . . . . TC.4. 1622
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede, . . . . . TC.5. 16
Out of the Grekes ost; and every wight . . . . TC.5. 72
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see, . . . . . TC.5. 667
Out of this oost stele on som maner side, . . . . TC.5. 752
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,— . . . . TC.5. 1350
Bad hym to flee the Grekes ost, . . . . . HF.1. 186
Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede, . . . . . LGW. 625
His wyf and he, and al his ost, forthe wente . . LGW. 632
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure. . . . . LGW. 1906
With al hir ost the cyte forto assayle. . . . . Form.A. 40
And from oure hoost departed is, . . . . . RR. 5826
With all her oost early and late . . . . . RR. 5859
Thus is youre hoost ordeyned wele. . . . . RR. 5867

**Hostage**

And holde it with you for ostage. . . . . RR. 2081
Leve hoole thin herte in hostage, . . . . . RR. 2713

**Hostages**

He askide of me thanne hostages. . . . . RR. 2043
Ostages, or borwis aske of me, . . . . . RR. 2064
For ostages, ne sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 7309

**Hostel**

Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostel! . . . . . HF.2. 514

**Hostelries**

Ther was in hostelryes al aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 2493
thilke that holden hostelries, sustenen . . . . I.Pars. 440–5

**Hostelry**

At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . . A.Prol. 23
In Southwerk, at this gentil hostelrye, . . . . A.Prol. 718
Whan we were in that hostelrie alyght; . . . . A.Prol. 722
A chambre hadde he in that hostelrye . . . . A.Mil. 3203
And ech of hem gooth to his hostelrye, . . . . B.NP. 4184
Forth with his knave into that hostelrye . . . . D.Sum. 1779
Out of youre hostelrie I saugh you ryde, . . . . G.CY. 589

**Hostess**

fro the pestilence of his oostesse, algates the rowerys Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
'Thyn hostesse,' quod she, 'O thou Domophon, . . LGW. 2496

**Hostilius**

Was thilke Tullius Hostillius, . . . . . D.WB. 1166

**Hostler**

And everich hostiler and tappestere . . . . . A.Prol. 241
Though that my tale be of an hostileer: . . . . A.Co. 4360
'The hostiler answerde hym anon . . . . . B.NP. 4219
And eek the hostiler so soore engyned, . . . . B.NP. 4250

**Hostlers**

the thefte of hire hostilers, and that is in . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Or olde horis hostilers, . . . . . RR. 7033

**Hosts**

That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak, . . . . D.Sum. 1755
thei moeven unryghtful oostes and cruel . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20

**Hot**

So hoote he lovede that by nyghtertale . . . . A.Prol. 97
The hoote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun; . A.Prol. 394
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . . A.Prol. 420
As hoot he was, and lecherous, as a sparwe, . . . A.Prol. 626
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . A.Prol. 687
That loveth so hoote Emelye the brighte . . . . A.Kn. 1737
She woot namoore of al this hoote fare, . . . . A.Kn. 1809
But all moot ben assayed, hoot and coold; . . . A.Kn. 1811
That al hire hoote love and hir desir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2319
For thilke peyne, and thilke hoote fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2383
His compleynte, and for love his hoote fires, . . . A.Kn. 2862
And wafres, pipyng hoot out of the gleede; . . . A.Mil. 3379
His hoote love was coold and al y-queynt; . . . A.Mil. 3754
That hoote kultour in the chymenee heere, . . . A.Mil. 3776
And he was redy with his iren hoot, . . . . . A.Mil. 3809
The hoote kultour brende so his toute; . . . . A.Mil. 3812
That hath been twies hoot and twies coold; . . . A.Co. 4348
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . B.ML. 438
Love hire so hoote, of foul affeccioun, . . . . . B.ML. 586
that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot, . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
In hoote coles he hath hymselven raked; . . . . B.Mk. 3323
Ne fynde yow nat repleet of humours hoote; . . . B.NP. 4147
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . . D.WB. 540
But if it be to hevy or to hoot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1436

**Hot**—*Continued*

Of spices hoote, tencreessen his corage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1808
What sleighte is it, thogh it be long and hoot, . . E.Mch. 2126
In Aries, the colerik hoote signe. . . . . F.Sq. 51
Swich was the ypocrite, bothe coold and hoot, . . F.Sq. 520
That in his hoote declynacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1246
Hir savour is so rammyssh and so hoot . . . . G.CY. 887
Another seyde the fir was over hoot; . . . . . G.CY. 955
But, be it hoot or coold, I dar seye this, . . . . G.CY. 956
Ye been right hoot, I se wel how ye swete; . . . G.CY. 1186
and this seed is egre and hoot. . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
hoote iren upon the herte of man with a . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas, . . . . . BD. 342
The mayster-hunte anoon, foot-hoot, . . . . . BD. 375
That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold; . . . PF. 205
Within the temple, of ayghes hote as fyr . . . . PF. 246
Til that the hote sonne gan to weste. . . . . PF. 266
The hote cormeraunt of glotenye; . . . . . PF. 362
That hoot, cold, hevy, light, and moist, and dreye . PF. 380
marken hem in the forheved with an hoot iren . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
the hote somer is comen. Thy myghte . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and to ben hoot. But for as mochel as . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
thinges mowen accorde with the hote thinges, . . Bo.3.m.9 .865–70
Indus yyveth, that is next the hote partie . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
thingis joynen hem by feyth to the hote thingis; . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
the hote somer dryeth the cornes; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse, . . . . . TC.1. 445
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . . TC.1. 490
Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye . . . TC.2. 811
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot! . . . . . TC.2. 892
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . . . . TC.2. 1276
For him men demen hot, that men seen swete! . . TC.2. 1533
And therto dronken hadde as hote and stronge . . TC.3. 1390
I hadde it nevere half so hote as now; . . . . TC.3. 1650
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote, . . . TC.4. 583
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263
Beth not too hastif in this hote fare: . . . . . TC.4. 1567
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507
But often was his herte hoot and cold, . . . . TC.5. 1102
That lovyth paramours to harde and hote. . . . LGW.G. 260
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote, . . LGW. 914
The hoote erneste is al overblowe. . . . . LGW. 1287
Lo, this hote somers day? . . . . . Prov. 2
an hote planete cometh into an hote signe, . . . Astr. 108–15
by cause of the hoot sygne. And by . . . . . Astr. 108–15
For love, and ben so hoot for woo, . . . . . RR. 1494
But whylom colde and whilom hate, . . . . . RR. 2398
Wherof the flawme and hoote fire . . . . . RR. 3707
For foot-hoot in his felonye, . . . . . RR. 3827
The roote springith thurgh hoote brennyng . . . RR. 4815
The hoote ernes they al foryeten. . . . . RR. 4838
So hote he brennyth in the fire, . . . . . RR. 5706

**Hote(n)**

His name was hoote deynous Symekyn. . . . . A.Rv. 3941
And lat us wyves hoten barly bred, . . . . . D.WB. 144
Quod she, 'thou Eolus, I hote, . . . . . HF.3. 629
And hote well, [hym] here to plese, . . . . . RR. 3385
And hoten hem her full servise, . . . . . RR. 5444

**Hote(n)** *see* **Hatte, Heet, Hete, Hight**

**Hoteth**

And hem she hoteth stabilite . . . . . RR. 5422

**Hoteth** *see* **Highteth**

**Hotter**

For ay the neer, the fir the hotter is: . . . . . TC.1. 449
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde . . . TC.1. 1012
And wel the hotter ben the gledes rede, . . . . TC.2. 538
A thousand sikes hotter than the glede . . . . TC.4. 337
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 59
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . . . LGW. 735
The hatter evere shall thou brenne, . . . . . RR. 2475

**Hottes**

Or elles hottes or dossers; . . . . . HF.3. 850 *em*

**Hottes** *see* **Hattes**

**Hound**

a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
is lyk to hym that taketh an hound by . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
he that taketh a straunge hound by the eris is outher-while . . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
biten with the hound, right in the same . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
He drow out Cerberus, the hound of helle; . . . . B.Mk. 3292
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest . . B.NP. 4090
tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth . . . I.Pars. 135–40
they been lyk to houndes, for an hound . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
hare was nat agast of the hound, whiche . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
likne hym to the hownd; and if he be a pryve . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
he drowh Cerberus (the hound of helle) . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
'It n'is not good a sleping hound to wake, . . . TC.3. 764
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . . LGW. 1121
He is the hounde, shame is to seyn, . . . . . RR. 7285

**Houndfish**

Lyk to the skyn of houndfyssh, sharpe as brere; . E.Mch. 1825

**Hounds**

Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde . . . A.Prol. 146
But maketh houndes ete hem in despit.' . . . . A.Kn. 947
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . A.Kn. 1177

**Hounds**—*Continued*
With hunte and horne, and houndes hym bisyde. . A.Kn. 1678
With houndes, swiche as that hym list commaunde. . A.Kn. 1695
I saugh how that his houndes have hym caught . . A.Kn. 2067
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet, . . . . A.Kn. 2076
What houndes liggen in the floor adoun,— . . . . A.Kn. 2205
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale; . B.Sh. 1295
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . . D.WB. 285
That crueel houndes, or som foul vermyne, . . . E.Cl. 1095
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten, . . . E.Mch. 1438
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with houndes, . . F.Fkl. 1193
and bones to his houndes.' And for . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
hony, or elles the houndes that folwen . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
they been lyk to houndes, for an hound . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
Men, hors, houndes, and other thyng, . . . . . BD. 349
At the uncouplyng of his houndes. . . . . BD. 377
Fro alle the houndes a prevy way. . . . . BD. 382
The houndes had overshete hym alle, . . . . . BD. 383
whiche Paulyn the howndes of the paleys . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
Unto the courte the houndes ben y-broughte, . . . LGW. 1194
To seke in houndes nest fat mete. . . . . RR. 6504

**Hounds** *see* **Greyhounds**

**Houne**
And she shal out: thus seiden here and houne. . . . TC.4. 210

**Hour**
And in hir houre he walketh forth a paas . . . A.Kn. 2217
The thridde houre in-equal that Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2271
The nexte houre of Mars folwynge this, . . . . A.Kn. 2367
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . . . A.Mil. 3519
Therfore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye, . . A.Mil. 3685
The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore, . . . B.ML. 3
And shal be beten thries in an houre, . . . . . B.Pri. 1732
And on a day bifil that in that hour . . . . . B.Mk. 3613
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour . . . . D.Sum. 1856
Almoost an houre it is, I undertake, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1211
an houre ne shal nat perisse of his tyme, . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
for he fasteth, and also resonable houre for to ete . I.Pars. 1050–5
lyghte goodes, the sorwful houre (that is . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
is seyn weleful and overthrowe in an houre. . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
a swyft hour dissolveth the same man (that is . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . . TC.1. 456
'Thenk ek how elde wasteth every houre . . . . TC.2. 393
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!'— . TC.2. 588
Shoop her to ben an houre after the prime . . . TC.2. 1557
And largely the mountaunce of an houre . . . . TC.2. 1707
Me to comanden aught in any houre; . . . . . TC.3. 140
A certein houre in which she comen sholde! . . . TC.3. 532
For how sholde I my lif an houre save, . . . . TC.3. 1476
And kith thou art a man; for in this houre . . . TC.4. 538
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night, . . . TC.5. 463
The giding of thy bemes brighte an houre, . . . TC.5. 643
My wo that everich houre encresseth newe, . . . TC.5. 1333
The selve day right, or that houre . . . . . HF.3. 67
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . . . LGW. 209
So ferforthely that fro that blysful houre . . . . LGW. 682
Y-taught me for to knowen in an hour. . . . . Fort. 12
the mone from houre to houre every day . . . . Astr. 20–5
minutes, this to seien mynutes of an houre. . . . Astr. 40–5
myle wey, and 3 mileweie maken an houre. . . . Astr. 60–5
an houre equal of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 75–82
folewyng the houre of the nyght, and . . . . . Astr. 139–45
is whiche manere I shuld come to the houre . . . Astr. 139–45
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . Astr. 145–50
that evermo generaly the houre inequal of . . . Astr. 188–93
the day with the houre inequal of the night . . . Astr. 188–93
there the quantite of the houre inequal by . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than . . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by night. . . . . Astr. 188–93
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of the planete, Astr. 198–209
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
generaly atte sonne arist entrith the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
in the hevene. The firste houre inequal . . . . Astr. 198–209
the houre of Mercurie entring under my weat . . Astr. 198–209
after planete in houre after houre, all the . . . Astr. 198–209
shewith me the entring of the houre of the . . . Astr. 198–209
to Saturne, houre after houre generaly. . . . . Astr. 198–209
thy label sitte upon the houre of the . . . . . Astr. 319–22
ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . . Astr. 337–43
and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . Astr. 337–43
the 2 houre inequal; and than wol the . . . . Astr. 337–43
houre inequal, and than wol the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337–43
houre by houre, for she ne dwellith not in . . . Astr. 382–91
rekne . . . houre after houre— . . . . . Astr. 382–91
But I may say in sory houre . . . . . RR. 1639
Ne yit an hour withoute delay, . . . . . RR. 4656

**Hours**
kepte his pacient . . . In houres, by his magyk natureel. . . . . A.Prol. 416
Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211
If that men asked hym in certein houres . . . . A.Mil. 3195
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1291
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . . C.Pard. 671
This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,— . . F.Sq. 117
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve, . . . . . BD. 572
As hit hadde smyten houres twelve. . . . . BD. 1322
the lusty houres of the firste somer sesoun, that . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve, . . . TC.2. 1399
And mo berdes in two houres— . . . . . HF.2. 181
**24 houres equals of the clokke.** And, as . . . Astr. 60–5

**Hours**—*Continued*
equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres . . . . Astr. 75–82
that shewen the spaces of the houres of . . . . Astr. 88–92
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucioun of . . . Astr. 179–85
houres inequales in houres equales . . . . . Astr. 185–8
the houres inequales, and depart hem by 15, . . . Astr. 185–8
and take there thin houres equales. . . . . Astr. 185–8
houres inequales by day . . . . . Astr. 188–93
these houres inequales ben clepid houres of planetes. Astr. 188–93
the quantite of houres equales . . . . . Astr. 193–8
The quantite of houres equales, that is . . . . Astr. 193–8
to seyn the houres of the clokke, ben . . . . . Astr. 193–8
many houres of the clokke ben passed, or . . . Astr. 193–8
eny part of eny of these houres that ben . . . . Astr. 193–8
passed, or ellis how many houres or parties . . . Astr. 193–8
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to . . . Astr. 193–8
Declaracioun of the houres of planetes . . . . Astr. 198–209
the houres of planetes by ordir as they sitten . . Astr. 198–209
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these . . . Astr. 294–301
space than in 2 houres. Of whiche signes . . . Astr. 294–301
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on . . . . Astr. 301–8
hou many houres thilke conjunccioun is fro the . . Astr. 319–22
thilke nombre of houres in the bordure of . . . Astr. 319–22
knowyng of the houres of the day or of . . . . Astr. 319–22

**House**
He was the beste beggere in his hous, . . . . . A.Prol. 252
Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . A.Prol. 343
It snewed in his hous of mete and drynke. . . . A.Prol. 345
Of whiche ther weren a duszeyne in that hous . . A.Prol. 578
That in his hous is of his meynee slayn. . . . . A.Kn. 1258
A dronke man woot wel he hath an hous, . . . . A.Kn. 1262
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther, . . . A.Kn. 2809
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous, . . . . . A.Mil. 3356
On foure halves of the hous aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3481
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . A.Mil. 3484
Or elles he is at his hous, certeyn; . . . . . A.Mil. 3669
He romeeth to the carpenteres hous, . . . . . A.Mil. 3694
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . . A.Rv. 4122
"Ne brynge nat every man into thyn hous," . . . A.Co. 4331
Out of his angle into the derkeste hous. . . . B.ML. 304
Of this baar witnesse everich in that hous, . . . B.ML. 626
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . B.Sh. 1210
That in his hous as famulier was he . . . . . B.Sh. 1221
As in that hous, and ful of diligence . . . . . B.Sh. 1234
In al the hous; but after hir degree . . . . . B.Sh. 1237
And up into his countour-hous gooth he, . . . B.Sh. 1267
And honestly governe wel oure hous. . . . . B.Sh. 1434
In al the hous ther nas so litel a knave, . . . . B.Sh. 1500
He nolde slepen in noon hous, . . . . . B.Th. 2100
hath he left inwith his hous, of which the . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
laddres to the walles of his hous, and by . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
into his hous and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a . . B.Mel. 2160–5
thyn hous defende; but certes, for to moeve . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
in thyn hous thou sette sufficeant garnisoun, so . . B.Mel. 2215–20
thynges dryven a man out of his hous,— . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
to warnestoore youre hous; and seyden also, that in this caas . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
to warnestoore youre hous with gret . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
shal warnestoore myn hous with toures, . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
myn hous so kepen and deffenden, that . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
been in drede myn hous for to approche.' . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes, . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
seith, "of thyn hous ne sholde nat been . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
in to myn hous by violence, and have doon swich . B.Mel. 3000–5
every man retourned to his hous. . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn? . . . B.Mk. 3121
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487
Is in your hous and many a losengour . . . . B.NP. 4516 *var*
Which fro myn hous was stole upon a nyght, . . . C.Doc. 184
Thou shalt no lenger in thyn hous hir save. . . . C.Doc. 200
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous . . C.Pard. 649
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,— . . . C.Pard. 785
What dostow at my neighebores hous? . . . . D.WB. 239
If that I walke or pleye unto his hous. . . . . D.WB. 245
Out of hir owene hous, a! *benedicite!* . . . . . D.WB. 280
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; . . . . D.WB. 352
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,— . . . D.WB. 547
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn; . . D.WB. 640
Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes, . . . D.WB. 655
Than with an angry wyf doun in the hous.' . . . D.WB. 779
To han the governance of hous and lond, . . . D.WB. 814
Hadde in his hous a lusty bacheler . . . . . D.WB. 883
He seketh every hous and every place . . . . D.WB. 919
Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous? . . . . D.WB. 1089
'Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous, . . . D.WB. 1139
For he was boren of a gentil hous, . . . . . D.WB. 1153
That shal be to youre hous by cause of me, . . . D.WB. 1225
That of myn hous ne shaltow never mysse.' . . . D.Fri. 1416
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . D.Fri. 1652
In every hous he gan to poure and prye, . . . D.Sum. 1738
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he . . . . D.Sum. 1765
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be . . . . D.Sum. 1766
"Withinne thyn hous ne be thou no leoun; . . . D.Sum. 1989
The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . . . D.Sum. 2200
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute, . . . . E.Cl. 332
She sholde brynge into his hous, he bad . . . . E.Cl. 373
Into this hous, it is nat longe ago, . . . . . E.Cl. 478
Retourneth to youre fadres hous,' quod he, . . . E.Cl. 809
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade, . . . E.Cl. 820
Naked out of my fadres hous,' quod she, . . . E.Cl. 871

**House**—*Continued*
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare. . . . . E.Cl. 896
As it possible is in myn hous to be, . . . . . E.Cl. 956
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . E.Cl. 974
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure, . . . E. Mch. 1317
Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe. . . . E.Mch. 1382
And spices al aboute the hous they caste, . . . E.Mch. 1770
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse'; . . . E.Mch. 1815
That neither in halle, nyn noon oother hous, . . E.Mch. 2088
Witnesse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous; . . E.Mch. 2282
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . E.Mch. 2293
As any bacheler of al his hous. . . . . F.Sq. 24
Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slyc— . . . F.Sq. 672
He to his hous is goon with sorweful herte; . . . F.Fkl. 1021
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . F.Fkl. 1185
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon . . . . . F.Fkl. 1187
And yet remoeved they never out of the hous . . F.Fkl. 1205
Out of hir hous to any maner place; . . . . F.Fkl. 1507
And ladde hem to his hous, withoute moore, . . G.SN. 374
Hom til hir house, and 'In hir hous,' quod he, . . G.SN. 514
Heere of myn hous perpetuelly a cherche.' . . . G.SN. 546
Hir hous the chirche of Seinte Cecilie highte; . . G.SN. 550
Ne demeth nat that I desclaundre youre hous, . . G.CY. 993
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe . . . H.Mcp. 130
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a wyf, . . . H.Mcp. 139
And every deyntee that is in that hous, . . . . H.Mcp. 179
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn, . H.Mcp. 229
brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysone . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
that it troubleth his hous and chaceth . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
from his hous whil he useth swich unleveful . . . I.Pars. 590–5
seith Salomon, 'An hous that is . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
is in a droppynge hous in manye places, . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
than an hous ful of delices with chidynge,' . . . I.Pars. 630–5
oother mennes hous or in thyn owene, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
to the men in the hous; right so shal . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
sege to the in myn hous, there as thow . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
the kyngis hous, bothe of the wronges that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
ther-in his sete or his hous than elles . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
a damoysele of our hous, that syngeth now lightere Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
certeynly to fycchen thin hous of a myrie . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
destruccioun to the hous, and a gret . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
in his hous, and he was slayn hym-self . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
path he may retourne hom to his hous. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
the hous of Didalus, so entrelaced that it is . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that in the ryght ordene hous of so . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fycchen . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
other goth debonayrely in the hows as a . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . TC.1. 127
For every wight that hath an hous to founde . . TC.1. 1065
So lat me nevere out of this hous departe, . . . TC.2. 437
Sat in her seventhe hous of hevene tho, . . . . TC.2. 681
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us?' . . . TC.2. 1188
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde, . TC.2. 1189
But to his neces hous, as streight as line, . . . TC.2. 1461
Unto Deiphebus' hous, as thee to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1514
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente. . . . TC.2. 1540
Ye holden regne and hous in unite; . . . . . TC.3. 29
That at myn hous ye ben at my warninge, . . . TC.3. 195
As for to bringen to his hous som night . . . . TC.3. 514
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve. . . . TC.3. 560
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde! . . . . TC.3. 635
And I wol in that outer hous allone . . . . . TC.3. 664
So that for hem the hous men mighte mine, . . . TC.3. 767
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente; . . TC.3. 1581
That in the hous he myghte unnethe a-byde . . TC.4. 823 *var*
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende. . . . TC.5. 528
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . TC.5. 541
'And at that corner in the yonder hous . . . . TC.5. 575
Withouten toun, or hous, or tree, . . . . . HF.1. 484
Thou gost hoom to thy hous anoon, . . . . . HF.2. 147
Which that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . . HF.2. 155
Moot nedes come to Fames House. . . . . HF.2. 278
Til hit be atte House of Fame,— . . . . . HF.2. 313
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 374
Or hous, or any other thyng. . . . . HF.2. 383
See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . . . . HF.2. 515
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 519
In al that hous that yonder is, . . . . . HF.2. 556
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . . . . HF.2. 562
The Hous of Fame for to descryve,— . . . . . HF.3. 15
Of hous and site; and al the wyse . . . . . HF.3. 24
An hous, that *domus Dedali*, . . . . . HF.3. 830
This queynte hous aboute wente, . . . . . HF.3. 835
And al this hous of whiche I rede . . . . . HF.3. 845
This house was also ful of gigges, . . . . . HF.3. 852
And eek this hous hath of entrees . . . . . HF.3. 855
And lo, this hous of whiche I write, . . . . . HF.3. 887
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.' . . . . . HF.3. 897
Upon this hous, tho war was I . . . . . HF.3. 899
That in this hous was, as me thoghte,— . . . . HF.3. 940
And, lord! this hous in alle tymes . . . . . HF.3. 1031
Home to myn house full swiftly I me spedde . . LGW. 200
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . LGW. 360
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . LGW. 417
To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . . LGW. 1546

**House**—*Continued*
But in this house if any fals lover be, . . . . . LGW. 1554
To Colatynes house, and doun they lyghte, . . . LGW. 1713
And ful prevely into the house they goon, . . . LGW. 1716
Unto the hous of Colatyne ful ryght. . . . . LGW. 1778
And for the house is crynkled to and fro, . . . . LGW. 2012
Was by the gayler in the house y-layde, . . . . LGW. 2141
That in his house was lorde, ryght as hym lyste. . LGW. 2619
Whanne that the hous was voyded of hem alle. . . LGW. 2625
that is to seyn the first hous or the est . . . . Astr. 150–6
But sothly the House of Ascendent, . . . . . Astr. 150–6
Tayle of the Dragoun, is in the house of the ascendent, Astr. 156–61
him that is the Hous of the Ascendent.' . . . . Astr. 156–61
the 2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 337–43
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 337–43
begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the . . . . Astr. 337–43
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnight lyne. . . . . Astr. 337–43
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the . . . Astr. 337–43
begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the . . . . Astr. 337–43
3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 11 hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng . Astr. 337–43
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6. . . . . Astr. 337–43
seyn, the begynnyng of the 7 hous, sitt . . . . Astr. 343–50
of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional, . . . Astr. 343–50
begynnyng of the 12 hous next above . . . . Astr. 343–50
the 11 hous, and than the 10 upon the meridional . Astr. 343–50
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous. . . . . Astr. 343–50
Forto gone unto hire hous. . . . . RR. 2509
Bifore the hous, ne in the way, . . . . . RR. 2679
Now lyk an anker in an hous; . . . . . RR. 6348
My paleis and myn hous make I . . . . . RR. 7003
My hous, and swimme and pley therynne, . . . RR. 7007
'The house,' quod he, 'such as ye se . . . . . RR. 7499
That in myn hous do me this shame, . . . . . RR. 7587

**Household**
That to a thrifty houshold may suffise; . . . . B.Sh. 1436
For wel ye knowe a lord in his houshold . . . . D.WB. 99
As for to spare in houshold thy dispence; . . . . E.Mch. 1297
of his houshold myghte rather egren hym . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30

**Householder**
An householdere, and that a greet, was he: . . . A.Prol. 339

**Householding**
His lust was mych in housholding, . . . . . RR. 1132

**Housel**
Er ony wight his housel took, . . . . . RR. 6386
And he shal housel me anoon, . . . . . RR. 6438

**Houseled**
is it laweful for to been housled, for . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30

**Houses**
Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder, . . A.Prol. 491
'Thow seyst that droppyng houses, and eek smoke, . D.WB. 278
Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . D.Sum. 1718
Houses of office stuffed with plentee, . . . . E.Cl. 264
Hoom to hir houses lustily they ryde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1802
for in hire houses been iniquitees . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
dores, or crakynge of houses, by gnawynge . . . I.Pars. 605–10
Home to his contre houses is y-come; . . . . . Anel. 25
noryce, Philosophie, in whoos houses I . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
holi houses (that is to seyn, fledden into . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
wolde brenne holi houses and straungle . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
greet houses or kynredes shynen with . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
the houses of helle, and ther he tempride . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
he aryseth hym in-to the houses that beren the . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . TC.5. 541
'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle, . . . . TC.5. 547
And over alle the houses angles, . . . . . HF.3. 869
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . . LGW. 2593
thou fynden tables of equaciouns of houses . . . Astr. 20–5
equaciouns of houses after the Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 337–43
equaciouns of houses by the Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 343–50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche . . . Astr. 343–50
begynnyng of everiche of these same houses . . . Astr. 343–50
3 houses; that is to seyn, the begynnyng of . . . Astr. 343–50
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng . . Astr. 343–50
of the 3 houses that folewen. . . . . Astr. 343–50
But ley in houses smale with-alle. . . . . RR. 6572
In houses that han proprete, . . . . . RR. 6692

**Housing**
His housynge, his array, as honestly . . . . . E.Mch. 2026

**Hove**
O night, allas, why n'iltow over us hove . . . . TC.3. 1427
Hir yonge knyghtes hoven al aboute, . . . . . LGW. 1196

**Hove** *see* **Haf**

**Hoved**
With certein folk he hoved her t'abide, . . . . TC.5. 33

**Hoveth**
And [hoveth humblely] with al symplesse; . . . Bal.Ch. 15 *em*

**How** (*specimens*)
As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . A.Prol. 187
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
And eek ye knowen wel how that a jay . . . . A.Prol. 642
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite! . . . . A.Kn. 1219
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
'Now trewely, hou soore that me smerte,' . . . . A.Kn. 1394
That no man wondred how that he it hadde. . . . A.Kn. 1445

**How** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . A.Kn. 1489
Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . A.Kn. 1801
Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse; . . A.Kn. 2244
Looke how it is, and tel me boldely.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3433
'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholay? . . . A.Mil. 3437
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . A.Mil. 3477
Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3534
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . A.Mil. 3577
How that bigyled was a carpenteer, . . . . . A.Rv. 3914
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf?' . . . A.Rv. 4023
And John also, how now? what do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025
'But of my tale how shal I doon this day? . . . B.ML. 90
Is compleynyng. How many oon may men fynde . B.ML. 929
Howe goodmen quod oure Ost herkeneth me . . B.Sh. 1174 *var*
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . . B.Sh. 1406
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . B.NP. 3972
Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . B.NP. 4088
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway! . . . B.NP. 4241
He noot how soone that he shal been afered; . . C.Doc. 284
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D.WB. 432
How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . . . D.WB. 643
'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . . D.WB. 1165
Cast up the curtyn,—looke, how that it is.' . . . D.WB. 1249
But as my brother tel me how do ye.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1423
'How liketh thee my wyf, and hire beautee?' . . . E.Cl. 1031
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . . F.Fkl. 1281
Looke, how that vertuouse wordes and . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
my lady, how my lord hath take to me under . . I.Pars. 880–5
his mynde, and how ofte that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
That sodeynly, I niste how, . . . . . BD. 272
He was war of me how I stood . . . . . BD. 514
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . . . . BD. 528
Allas! how myghte I fare werre? . . . . . BD. 615
'Allas! sir, how? what may that be?' . . . . . BD. 1307
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!— . . . . Mars. 176
And hou our present worldis lyves space . . . . PF. 53 *var*
The juge dremeth how his plees ben sped; . . . PF. 101
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende; . . . PF. 440
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . . PF. 496
But certes, how so evere it be of this, I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
halden, how so ever that thynges been, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
strengthe of nature. For how so that . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30

'And how may that be?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p. 7. 1565–70

is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
And how so that this knowynge is universel, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
And how that she forsook him or she deyde. . . . TC.1. 56
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse!' . TC.1. 623
How alderfirst his purpos for to winne. . . . . TC.1. 1069
How-so it be that some men hem delite . . . . TC.2. 256
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven? . . TC.2. 981
And, how-so she hath hard ben her-biforn, . . . TC.2. 1271
Receiven wel, how sore that me smerte,— . . . TC.3. 146
"How is this candel in the straw y-falle?" . . . TC.3. 859
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.3. 906
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight, . . . TC.3. 915
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . . . TC.3. 1009
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . . . TC.4. 36
And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . . TC.4. 75
How sholde a fissh withoute water dure? . . . . TC.4. 765
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I . . TC.4. 1017
And how I mene, I shal it you devise. . . . . TC.4. 1379
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone! . . . TC.5. 902
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is . . . . TC.5. 1279
I recche not how sone be the day! . . . . . TC.5. 1719
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . TC.5. 1741
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . . . HF.1. 269
And sweren how she is unkynde, . . . . . HF.1. 284
But al the maner how she deyde, . . . . . HF.1. 375
Eek lo! how fals and reccheles . . . . . HF.1. 397
How fals eek was he, Theseus; . . . . . HF.1. 405
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . . LGW. 210
How many women they may doon a shame, . . . LGW. 488
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . . . LGW. 835
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente? . . LGW. 870
And how she gan hir-selve to turmente? . . . . LGW. 871
And how she lyth and swowneth on the grounde? . LGW. 872
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde? . . . LGW. 873
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . . . LGW. 1967
How pitously compleyneth he his kynne, . . . . LGW. 1980
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . . LGW. 1984
That he wol have hir, how-so that hyt go, . . . LGW. 2293
And knew how brotel and how fals he was, . . . LGW. 2556
How that my nevew shal my bane be, . . . . LGW. 2659
How many have I refused to sustene . . . . . Fort. 41
I wol nat seyn how that hit is the cheyne . . . Buk. 9
Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende . . . Comp.A. 78
Loke than how many degrees . . . . . Astr. 121–7
how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth . . . . Astr. 179–85
by the kalender, as thus:—Loke hou many . . . Astr. 319–22
Howe [wil I] this booke whiche is here . . . . RR. 37
They shal hir telle hou they thee fande . . . . RR. 2707

**How** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

How evere they myght, withoute blame, . . . . RR. 4971
But how that evere the game go . . . . . RR. 5027
How faire chere that evere she make . . . . . RR. 5057
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe, . . . . RR. 6075
But nedely, how so evere it be,' . . . . . RR. 6117
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . RR. 6196
But how so that we begge or pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6962

**However**

Towardes yow, however that I fare . . . . . F.Fkl. 1579

**However** *see* **Ever, How**

**Howleth**

Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2817
and howleth whan he wolde wepe; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20

**Howped** *see* **Whooped**

**How-so** *see* **How**

**Howsoever** *see* **Ever, How**

**Howve**

Thogh I answere and somdeel sette his howve, . . A.Rv. 3941
And maken him an howve above a calle, . . . . TC.3. 775
Fortune his howve intendeth bet to glase! . . . TC.5. 469

**Hubert**

This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . . A.Prol. 269

**Hue**

The hoote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun; . A.Prol. 394
Boold was his face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . A.Prol. 458
For with the rose colour strooff hire hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1038
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 1364
So ferden they in chaungyng of hir hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1647
Ful brighter was the shynyng of hir hewe . . . A.Mil. 3255
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe. . . . B.ML. 137
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . . B.NP. 4213
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe . . . . C.Pard. 421
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . . . D.Fri. 1622
But nathelees this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . E.Cl. 377
Thy yiftes, under hewe of stidefastnesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2063
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere, . . . F.Sq. 508
Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . F.Sq. 587
Of herbes preciouse, and fyne of hewe, . . . . F.Sq. 640
Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . . F.Fkl. 1016
Now is it wan and of a leden hewe,— . . . . . G.CY. 728
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . . H.Mcp. 276
made al His hewe chaunge, and wexe grene, . . . BD. 496
That maketh my hewe to falle and fade, . . . . BD. 563
For ferde, and myn hewe al pale, . . . . . BD. 1213
And right anon he cladde him in hir hewe,— . . . Anel. 145
Myn herte bare of plis, and blak of hewe, . . . Anel. 213
That may ye see unfeyned of myn hewe. . . . . Anel. 289
Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe . . . . PF. 258
That maken hony of floures fresshe of hewe; . . . PF. 354
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . PF. 444
That sexty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . . TC.1. 441
My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe And lif is lost, TC.1. 461
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe. . . . . TC.1. 487
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene. . . . . TC.2. 60
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewe! . . . TC.2. 303
'I? No!' quod she, and chaunged al her hewe. . . TC.2. 1470
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe . . . TC.3. 303
So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . TC.3. 1698
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . . TC.4. 379
How Calcas' doughter with her brighte hewe, . . TC.4. 663
Her ounded heer, that sonnissh was of hewe . . TC.4. 743
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . . TC.4. 747
So pitously, and with so ded an hewe, . . . . . TC.5. 559
So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe, . . . TC.5. 1403
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . . TC.5. 1573
Biseching every lady bright of hewe . . . . . TC.5. 1772
And evere ilike faire, and fresshe of hewe. . . . LGW. 55
To seen this flour so yong, so fresshe of hewe, . . LGW. 104
But of his face I can not seyn the hewe, . . . . LGW.G. 162
That she hath loste hire hewe and eke hire heele. . LGW. 1159
Hir hewe, hir wordes that she hath compleyned, . LGW. 1748
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fressh was hir hewe; . LGW. 1761
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . LGW. 2649
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . Form.A. 18
Often to chaungen hewe and countenaunce, . . . Ven. 30
Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . Comp.A. 81
Al were it bad of woll and hewe. . . . . RR. 238
Hir heer was as yelowe of hewe . . . . . RR. 539
Hir throte also white of hewe . . . . . RR. 557
Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe; . . . RR. 855
She was not broune ne dunne of hewe, . . . . RR. 1213
And fresshe pervynke riche of hewe, . . . . . RR. 1432
In world is noon so clere of hewe. . . . . RR. 1559
The freysshe bothun so bright of hewe. . . . . RR. 1790
To sene the roses fresshe of hewe. . . . . RR. 1839
Thanne I anoon gan chaungen hewe . . . . . RR. 1865
That al day I chaunged hewe . . . . . RR. 1913
Thyne hewe eke chaungen for hir sake; . . . . RR. 2528
Ther was a lady, fresh of hewe, . . . . . RR. 2840
Save the bothon bright of hewe, . . . . . RR. 2960
Full grete he was and blak of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3133
Fresshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3629
If ther be wolves of sich hewe . . . . . RR. 6269
Was lyke that salowe horse of hewe, . . . . . RR. 7390

**Hued**

Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte . . . B.NP. 4059
Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1245
Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed; . . . . . BD. 904

**Hued**—*Continued*
Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, . . . . . TC.2. 1198
So yvel hewed was hir colour . . . . . RR. 213
For yonge she was, and hewed bright, . . . . RR. 1030
And so lusty hewed of colour. . . . . RR. 3014
**Hues**
With many a floryn he the hewes boghte. . . . A.Kn. 2088
A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewes. . . . TC.2. 21
With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . TC.2. 1258
Goodly abayst, and now his hewes rede, . . . . TC.3. 94
And thus she li'th with hewes pale and grene, . . TC.4. 1154
That it hath hewes an hundred payre, . . . . RR. 66
And many hewes ful dyvers. . . . . RR. 68
Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis, . . . . . RR. 1577
**Huge**
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . A.Kn. 2145
Ne how the Grekes, with an huge route, . . . . A.Kn. 2951
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe, . . . . . BD. 421
To an ooke, an huge tree. . . . . BD. 447
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . Mars. 99
And that so huge a noyse gan they make, . . . PF. 312
And seide, 'Lord, this is a huge rayn! . . . . . TC.3. 656
'And that shal ben a huge quantite,— . . . . TC.4. 1387
With hauke on honde, and with a huge route . . TC.5. 65
Another huge companye . . . . . HF.3. 517
And of hir women eke an huge route. . . . . LGW. 1197
Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte . . . . LGW. 2338 *var*
**Hugelyn** *see* **Ugolino**
**Hugh**
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . . B.Pri. 1874
That wheither that sir Robert, or sir Huwe, . . . D.Fri. 1356
**Hujus**
2 pars hujus conclusionis . . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Hull**
Ther nas noon swich from Hulle to Cartage. . . . A.Prol. 404
**Hulstred** *see* **Holstered**
**Hum**
And gan to humme, and seide, 'So I trowe!' . . . TC.2. 1199
**Humanity**
'O noble markys, youre humanitee . . . . . E.Cl. 92
And leven al humanite, . . . . . RR. 5655
**Humble**
And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . A.Kn. 2219
And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte. . . A.Kn. 2226
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . B.ML. 719
to bigynne werre, she in ful humble wise, . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
From humble bed to roial magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3862
Upon hir humble face he gan biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 210
And be to yow a trewe, humble wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 1221
But we that humble been and chaast and poore, . D.Sum. 1936
And they, with humble entente, buxomly, . . . E.Cl. 186
And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . . E.Cl. 298
As glad, as humble, as bisy in servyse, . . . . E.Cl. 603
Disposed was, this humble creature . . . . . E.Cl. 755
But humble servant to youre worthynesse, . . . E.Cl. 824
And she with humble herte and glad visage, . . . E.Cl. 949
Hir swownyng, and hir humble voys to heere! . . E.Cl. 1087
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1376
It was so wrapped under humble cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 507
And goodlich for to seen, humble and free. . . . F.Sq. 623
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 758
Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . . F.Fkl. 791
With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere . . F.Fkl. 1309
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature, . . G.SN. 39
She ful devout and humble in hire corage, . . . G.SN. 131
With humble herte and sad devocioun, . . . . G.SN. 397
humble folk is the penitence of every day. . . . I.Pars. 100–5
the moore humble, for he dredeth detraccion; . . I.Pars. 610–5
for humble folk been Cristes freendes, . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
right so sholde he humble his body . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
And ye that han not chosen in humble wyse, . . Mars. 16
She made hym at hir lust so humble and talle, . . Mars. 38
For hir that with unfeyned humble chere . . . Mars. 291
With hed enclyned and with humble chere . . . PF. 414
sche, desceyvable, enhaunceth up the humble chere . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
And she him thanked with ful humble chere, . . TC.1. 124
Into her hand, and with ful humble chere . . . TC.1. 433
Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente . . . TC.2. 828
And in ful humble wise as in his speche . . . . TC.2. 1069
And took it nought, but al her humble chere . . TC.2. 1129
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . TC.3. 96
'And I to ben your verray humble trewe, . . . . TC.3. 141
Ye humble nettes of my lady dere! . . . . . TC.3. 1355
That I youre humble servant and youre knyght . . TC.3. 1487 *var*
Humble in his speche, and in his loking eke, . . TC.4. 128
'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte, . TC.4. 1499
I, woful wight, in every humble wise . . . . . TC.5 1320
Yeldyng honour and humble obeysaunces . . . LGW. 149
With thyne obeysaunce and humble chere, . . . LGW. 1375
wele and humble and his shippes dighte . . . . LGW. 2480 *var*
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe; . . . Comp.A. 79
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . . . Bal.Co. 15
Humble of hir port, and made it symple, . . . . RR. 3863
Religioun umble and trewe also, . . . . . RR. 6154
That men shulde humble abit dispise, . . . . . RR. 7272
**Humbleheed**
fro humbleheed and fro Royal mageste . . . . B.Mk. 3862 *var*
**Humblely**
With that he gan her humblely saluwe . . . . TC.2. 1257
And loke that ye thonken humblely . . . . . TC.2. 1719
But humblely, with sorwful sikes sike, . . . . TC.5. 1354
And humblely songen hir repentynge, . . . . . LGW. 156
And [hoveth humblely] with al symplesse; . . . Bal.Ch. 15 *em*
**Humbleness**
Koude al the feet of wyfly humblenesse . . . . E.Cl. 429 *var*
**Humblesse**
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.' . . . A.Kn. 1781
Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . A.Kn. 2790
Humblesse hath slayn in hire al tirannye; . . . B.ML. 165
Thurgh thyn humblesse, the Goost that in thalighte; B.Pri. 1660
'I biseke yow in al humblesse that ye wol nat wilfully B.Mel. 2425–30
To charite, humblesse, and abstinence, . . . . . D.Sum. 1908
Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . E.Cl. 932
Ther kan no man in humblesse hym acquite . . E.Cl. 936
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse, . . . F.Sq. 544
She thanked hym and with ful greet humblesse, . F.Fkl. 753
in humblesse of speche; and whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
seyd with greet humblesse and ful pure . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . ABC. 108
Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . . Mars. 178
Your wordes ful of plesaunce and humblesse? . . Anel. 248
thi-self thurw humblesse of axynge. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
Joves halt hit greet humblesse, . . . . . HF.2. 122
With al humblesse of wyfehode, worde and chere. . LGW. 2269
Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . Form.A. 55
His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse . . . . Ven. 18
**Humblest**
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . Pity. 57
Is undirnethe humblest clothing. . . . . RR. 6148
**Humbleth**
'Humbleth yow under the myght of . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
**Humblinge**
Or elles lyke the last humblynge . . . . . HF.2. 531
**Humbly**
with that he gan hire humbly to salewe . . . . TC.2. 1257 *var*
And how humbly [with al symplesse;] . . . . . Bal. Ch. 15 *var*
And I answerid ful hombly: . . . . . RR. 1944
But humbely they wole lede her lyf. . . . . RR. 6164
And humbly they with him mette, . . . . . RR. 7427
**Humiliation**
he nys nat sory of his humiliacioun. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
**Humility**
Thy vertu, and thy grete humylitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1665
chiere of humylitee, and lowteth to thee with his . B.Mel. 2375–80
he maketh thilke feyned humilitee moore . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
by to greet humylitee or mekenesse.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
contricioun and humylitee, ye, of youre grete . . B.Mel. 2925–30
I see and biholde youre grete humylitee, . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
With alle humylitee and abstinence, . . . . . C.Doc. 45
But if me list, of myn humylitee.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2098
Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee; . . . . E.Cl. 926
Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 1143
Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille, . . . . E.Cl. 1184
alle manere humylitee'; and this is . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
the synne of pride; and that is humylitee or mekenesse, I.Pars. 475–80
Now been ther thre maneres of humylitee; . . . I.Pars. 475–80
as humylitee in herte, and another . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
humylitee in his mouth, the thridde in . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
The humilitee in herte is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Also the humilitee of mouth is in . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Humilitee eek in werkes is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
a greet werk of humylitee. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
by humylitee, right so is he wounded to the . . . I.Pars. 530–5
Another signe is humylitee in . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
And this humylitee shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
as he hath humylitee to God in his herte; . . . I.Pars. 985–90
of thyn humylitee; this is no departynge of . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
in thy confessioun for humylitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
thou by cause of thyn humylitee makest . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
'We se ofte that humilite . . . . . RR. 3544
**Humor**
And where they engendred and of what humour; . . A.Prol. 421
Engendred of humour malencolik, . . . . . A.Kn. 1375
Right as the humour of malencolie . . . . . B.NP. 4123
**Humors**
Whan humours been to habundant in a wight. . . B.NP. 4115
Of othere humours koude I telle also . . . . . B.NP. 4127
Ne fynde yow nat repleet of humours hoote; . . . B.NP. 4147
the humours in his body been destempred. . . . I.Pars. 825–30
langwissynge of body, for the humours been to ranke I.Pars. 910–5
**Hundred**
Everich of you shal brynge an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 1851
May with his hundred, as I spak of now, . . . A.Kn. 1858
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge, . A.Kn. 2096
Hath everich of hem broght an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 2099
An hundred lordes hadde he in his route, . . . . A.Kn. 2153
An hundred lordes hadde he with hym there, . . A.Kn. 2179
Arcite, and eek the hondred of his parte, . . . A.Kn. 2582
An hundred tyme moore than biforn: . . . . . A.Rv. 3996
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe, . . B.ML. 733
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist; . . . B.ML. 1074
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . B.ML. 1155
An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn; . . . . B.Sh. 1371
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
For I wol brynge yow an hundred frankes'; . . . B.Sh. 1391
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1461
Thise hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon . . B.Sh. 1483

**Hundred**—*Continued*
That for thise hundred frankes he sholde al nyght . B.Sh. 1505
That he yow hadde an hundred frankes payed, . . B.Sh. 1579
Of whiche I have an hundred in my celle. . . . B.Mk. 3162
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . . B.Mk. 3221
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo, . . . B.Mk. 3838
He fethered hir an hundred tyme a day . . . . B.NP. 4060a Dev.
And hath been of an hundred thousand men; . . . B.NP. 4429
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner. . . . . C.Pard. 390
And telle an hundred false japes moore; . . . . C.Pard. 394
Thogh thou preye Argus with his hundred eyen . D.WB. 358
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,— . . . . D.WB. 863
Refresshed moore than in an hundred placis; . . D.Sum. 1767
An hondred part, than he hadde doon bifoore; . . D.Sum. 2062
This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse, . . E.Mch. 1307
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hondred eyen, . . E.Mch. 2111
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan . . . E.Mch. 2240
An hundred thousand bodyes of mankynde . . . F.Fkl. 877
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with houndes, . F.Fkl. 1193
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . F.Fkl. 1573
That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee. . . . G.CY. 1091
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel, . . . H.Mcp. 137
the 'hundred fruyt.' I ne kan seye it . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . Comp.L. 32
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, . . Anel. 222
Saw I sittynge many an hundred peire. . . . . PF. 238
almest fyve hundred thowsand paas, I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
feeldes plentevous with an hundred oxen, . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
An hondred vers, of which him list not write; . . TC.3. 503
And wel an hundred tymes gan he syke . . . . TC.3. 1360 *var*
An hundred time, and on his wey him spedde; . . TC.3. 1523
A hondred sithe and gan the tyme blysse . . . TC.3. 1595 *var*
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . . TC.5. 472
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . LGW.G. 277
But, I dar seyn, an hunderede on a rewe, . . . LGW.G. 285
Ful manye an hunderede wyntyr here-be-forn, . . LGW.G. 369
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . LGW. 1895
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45–50
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . . Astr. 60–5
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . Astr. 132–9
That it hath hewes an hundred payre, . . . . RR. 66
That for an hundreth pounde nolde I, . . . . . RR. 501
An hundrid, have do to dye . . . . . RR. 1063
Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis, . . . . . RR. 1577
An hundred fademe on every side. . . . . RR. 4159
For of an hundred certeynly, . . . . . RR. 5459
An hundred mowis of whete greyne, . . . . . RR. 5590
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonys, . . . . . RR. 5734
A thousand and two hundred yeer, . . . . . RR. 7097

**Hundredth** *see* **Hundred**

**Hunger**
That hunted is, or for his hunger wood, . . . . A.Kn. 2631
With thurst, with coold, with hunger so confoundid! B.ML. 100
axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger, . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
poverte, and dye for hunger. And he . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen. . . B.Mk. 3618
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe; . . B.Mk. 3627
His children wende that it for hunger was . . . B.Mk. 3637
Hymself, despeired, eek for hunger starf; . . . B.Mk. 3645
with hunger, and the briddes of helle . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
hym that almoost dyeth for honger'; . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
wailynge, sharpe hunger and thurst, and . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
ther as ne is neither hunger, thurst, ne . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
by hunger and thurst, and the reste by . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote; . . . PF. 276
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungir . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
folk, mai they neyther han hungir ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
staunchen hir hungir, and slaken hir thurst, and . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
For hunger and for myscheef in the see, . . . . LGW. 1278
To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth. . . LGW. 2006
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed, . . . . . RR. 215
An hunger full of habundaunce, . . . . . RR. 4725 *em*
For hunger die, and for cold quake, . . . . . RR. 5779
For hungre crie, and eke for care, . . . . . RR. 6497
That he be not for hungur deed. . . . . RR. 6734

**Hungry**
I am so hungry that I may nat slepe; . . . . . B.Mk. 3625
'Leoun rorynge and bere hongry been like to the crueel I.Pars. 565–70
in the sowre hungry tyme, ther was . . . . . Bo.1. p. 4. 120–5

**Hunt**
That for to hunten is so desirus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1674
To hunten at the leoun or the deer; . . . . . A.Kn. 2150
So cruel on the hunte, as is Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 2628
He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . . B.Th. 1926
As for to hauke and hunte on every syde, . . . E.Cl. 81
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . . BD. 366
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
For thing which in effect men hunte faste.— . . TC.1. 748
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lioun; . . . . . TC.3. 1780

**Hunte**
With hunte and horne, and houndes hym bisyde. . A.Kn. 1678
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres; . . . A.Kn. 2018
Me thoghte I herde an hunte blowe, . . . . . BD. 345
The mayster-hunte anoon, foot-hoot, . . . . . BD. 375
Therwyth the hunte wonder faste . . . . . BD. 385

**Hunted**
Whan hunted is the leoun or the bere, . . . . A.Kn. 1640
How Atthalante hunted the wilde boor, . . . . A.Kn. 2070
That hunted is, or for his hunger wood, . . . . A.Kn. 2631
'Now here, now there he hunted hem so faste, . . TC.2. 197
That they han hunted to in this foreste, . . . . LGW. 981

**Hunter**
The wery hunter, slepyng in his bed, . . . . . PF. 99
Right as an hunter can abyde . . . . . RR. 1451

**Hunters**
That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men, . . A.Prol. 178
Right as the hunters, in the regne of Trace, . . . A.Kn. 1638

**Huntes**
Of huntes and eek of foresteres, . . . . . BD. 361
Thise huntes conne hym nowher see.' . . . . BD. 540

**Hunteth**
So hunteth hym the tempest to and fro! . . . . LGW. 2414

**Hunting**
Of prikyng and of huntyng for the hare . . . . A.Prol. 191
For in his huntyng hath he swich delit, . . . . A.Kn. 1679
On huntyng be they riden roially; . . . . . A.Kn. 1687
Of huntyng and of shamefast chastitee. . . . . A.Kn. 2055
A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye, . . . A.Kn. 2308
And eek she lafte noght, for noon huntyng, . . . B.Mk. 3496
Sir, sey somwhat of huntyng, I yow preye.' . . . B.NP. 3995
As he on huntyng rood paraventure; . . . . . E.Cl. 234
And al men speken of huntyng; . . . . . BD. 350
How that they wolde on huntyng goon, . . . . BD. 355
As to huntyng fil to doon. . . . . BD. 374
For that tyme, the hert-huntyng. . . . . BD. 1312
An huntynge wol this lusty fresshe queene, . . . LGW. 1191
On huntyng, with this Trojan by hire syde. . . . LGW. 1211
A day whanne he come fro huntyng. . . . . RR. 1504

**Huntress**
With bowe in honde, right as an hunteresse, . . . A.Kn. 2347
As she hadde ben an hunteresse, . . . . . HF.1. 229
Til at the last he mette an hunteresse; . . . . LGW. 971

**Hurlest**
And hurlest al from Est til Occident, . . . . . B.ML. 297

**Hurleth**
[as voys or soun] hurleth [to the eres] . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20 *var*

**Hurt**
But I was hurt right now thurghout myn eye . . A.Kn. 1096
And with that sighte hir beautee hurte hym so, . A.Kn. 1114
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore; . . . A.Kn. 1116
He, thurgh the body is hurt and sithen y-take, . . A.Kn. 2617
Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon, . . . A.Kn. 2709
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere; . . B.ML. 459
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayme.' D.WB. 1132
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . D.Fri. 1370
So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond . . E.Mch. 1777
Ne hurte hymselven with his owene knyf; . . . E.Mch. 1840
Ther he is hurt; this is as muche to seyn, . . . F.Sq. 163
Ther as she with hire beek hadde hurt hir-selve. . F.Sq. 637
But many oon with hir loke she herte, . . . . BD. 882
That fareth lik a man that hurt is sore . . . . TC.1. 1087
Now him he hurte, and him al doun he caste: . . TC.2. 199
Whan thorugh the body hurt was Diomede . . . TC.5. 1045
That ye him never hurte in al his lyve, . . . . LGW. 434
Or she was hurte, beforne or she deide, . . . . LGW. 1353
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure. . . . Scog. 28
That hurt is with that arowe y-wys; . . . . . RR. 967
Whanne I was hurt thus, in [a] stounde . . . . RR. 1733
Sith ye me hurt, but ye me save? . . . . . RR. 1964
But as grete hurt, it may so be, . . . . . RR. 6521
Al be it that they hurten bothe; . . . . . RR. 6524

**Hurteth**
and hurt hirselfe, and sleeth the . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
[as voys or soun] hurteth [to the eres] . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20 *var*
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure! . . . TC.5. 350
That other arowe that hurteth lesse . . . . . RR. 953
That hurtith now; it shal be lesse. . . . . RR. 2122
Now he hurteth and now he cureth, . . . . . RR. 3785

**Hurting**
to seyn, hurtynge of hooly thynges, or . . . . I.Pars. 800–5

**Hurtle**
thow were wont to hurtlen hir with manly woordes Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
And heterly they hurtelen al attones, . . . . LGW. 638

**Hurtleth**
And he hym hurtleth with his hors adoun; . . . A.Kn. 2616
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Hurts**
To heele with youre hurtes hastily.' . . . . . F.Sq. 471

**Husband**
And taken hym for housbonde and for lord; . . . A.Kn. 3081
An housbonde shal nat been inquisityf . . . . A.Mil. 3163
Whil that hir housbonde was at Oseneye, . . . A.Mil. 3274
'Myn housbonde is so ful of jalousie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3294
And she answerde hir housbonde therwithal, . . A.Mil. 3368
This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle; . . . . A.Mil. 3404
And to hire housbonde bad hire for to seye, . . A.Mil. 3412
Lest that hir housbonde, shortly for to sayn, . . B.ML. 564
And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde routhelees!' . . B.ML. 863
Tho preyde she hir housbonde, mekely, . . . . B.ML. 1079
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye; . . . B.Sh. 1201

**Husband**—*Continued*
With myn housbonde, al be he of youre kyn.' . . B.Sh. 1337
Myn housbonde is to me the worste man . . . B.Sh. 1351
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . . B.Sh. 1357
And if myn housbonde eek it myghte espye . . . B.Sh. 1374
That whan youre housbonde is to Flaundres fare . B.Sh. 1389
Up to hir housbonde is this wyf y-gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1402
hir housbonde for to wepe and crie as . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
she saugh how that hir housbonde shoope . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
she is contrarious to hir housbonde; . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
that hir housbonde liked for to seye, . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Whan Prudence hadde herd hir housbonde . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
take to her housebonde," for of a thousand men oon B.Mel. 2745–50
saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde, . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
So doghty was hir housbonde and eek she, . . . B.Mk. 3502
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158
Whan that hir housbonde hadde lost his lyf, . . . B.NP. 4554
That hath y-maad hir housbonde cokewold, . . C.Pard. 382
Is noght thyn housbonde"; thus seyde he certeyn. D.WB. 19
Was noon housbonde to the Samaritan? . . . . D.WB. 22
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde . . . D.WB. 30
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . D.WB. 47
Myn housbonde shal it have bothe eve and morwe, . D.WB. 152
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette, . . . D.WB. 154
Right so a wyf destroyeth hire housbond . . . D.WB. 377
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . D.WB. 452
My fourthe housbonde was a revelour; . . . . D.WB. 453
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 480
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle. . . . . D.WB. 503
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . D.WB. 525
For hadde myn housbonde pissed on a wal, . . . D.WB. 534
Myn housbonde was at London al that Lente; . . D.WB. 550
Whan that my fourthe housbonde was on beere . D.WB. 587
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . D.WB. 593
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye; . . . D.WB. 738
Myn housbonde hadde a legende of his wyf, . . D.WB. 742
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place, . D.WB. 745
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late, . . . D.WB. 750
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so, . . . . D.WB. 752
To make hir housbonde han so foul a name. . . D.WB. 963
Myn housbonde hath longe asses erys two. . . . D.WB. 976
As wel over hir housbond, as hir love, . . . . D.WB. 1039
And seyde, 'O deere housbonde, *benedicitee!* . . . D.WB. 1087
And therfore, leeve housbonde, I thus conclude; . D.WB. 1171
What that thou madest thyn housbonde cokewold . D.Fri. 1616
Though that hire housbonde absent were anon, . . E.Cl. 435
What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse . . E.Cl. 698
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. . . . E.Cl. 721
Another man to housbonde or to make; . . . . E.Cl. 840
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable. . . E.Cl. 931
For though thyn housbonde armed be in maille, . E.Cl. 1202
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1260
Al that hire housbonde lust hire liketh weel; . . E.Mch. 1344
Saved hir housbonde, Nabal, whan that he . . . E.Mch. 1370
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . E.Mch. 1389
To take hym for hir housbonde and hir lord, . . F.Fkl. 742
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf? . . . F.Fkl. 805
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf; . . F.Fkl. 816
That was hir housbonde, and hir love also; . . . F.Fkl. 922
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thyne armes, . . F.Fkl. 1091
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in freendly wyse, . F.Fkl. 1467
'Unto the gardyn, as myn housbonde bad, . . . F.Fkl. 1512
And hoom unto hir housbonde is she fare, . . . F.Fkl. 1546
With hire housbonde, as ofte is the manere, . . . G.SN. 142
and yaf to hire housbonde, and he eet, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
steleth hir body from hir housbonde and yeveth it . I.Pars. 875–80
be subget to hire housbonde, that telleth . . . I.Pars. 930–5
withoute leve of hir housbonde, that is . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
she sholde loven hire housbonde with al . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
So sholde an housbonde eek be . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
to hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye, . . . I.Pars. 940–5
by licence of hir housbonde, so that she . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!" . . . TC.2. 754
For whan her housband was in jupartye . . . . TC.5. 1530
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye, . . . LGW. 513
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife . LGW. 1238
To ben hir husbonde while he lyve may, . . . . LGW. 1641
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne, . . LGW. 1715
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun, . . LGW. 1727
And with that worde hir husbonde Colatyne, . . LGW. 1740
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-fere, . . . . LGW. 1828
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name, . . LGW. 1845
But to hir husbonde gan she for to preye . . . LGW. 2263
And whan thyn housbonde is to bedde go, . . . LGW. 2656
Unto hir husbonde a trewe wyf; . . . . . RR. 4256
Thurgh her foly husbonde and wyf, . . . . . RR. 6379

**Husbandry**
Al was out of his mynde his housbondrie. . . . A.Rv. 4077
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente . . . B.NP. 4018
Spoones and stooles, and al swich housbondrye, . D.WB. 288
'Ne take no wyf,' quod he, 'for housbondrye, . . E.Mch. 1296

**Husbandry**—*Continued*
A wyf is kepere of thyn housbondrye. . . . . E.Mch. 1380

**Husbands**
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve, . . A.Prol. 460
We losten alle oure housbondes at that toun, . . A.Kn. 936
The bones of hir housbondes that weren slayn, . A.Kn. 992
Whan that hir housbonds ben from hem ago, . . A.Kn. 2823
Housbondes been alle goode, and han ben yoore; . B.ML. 272
They wolde that hir housbondes sholde be . . . B.Sh. 1365
conseil wommen venquisshen hir housbondes." . . B.Mel. 2280–5
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free, . . . B.NP. 4104
For that hir husbondes losten alle hir lyves . . B.NP. 4562
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve; . . D.WB. 6
"Thou hast y-had fyve housbondes," quod he, . . D.WB. 17
Of fyve housbondes scolering am I. . . . . D.WB. 44f
And bad oure housbondes for to love us weel; . . D.WB. 161
I shal seye sooth, of housbondes that I hadde, . . D.WB. 195
Baar I stifly myne olde housbondes on honde, . . D.WB. 380
And trewely, as myne housbondes tolde me, . . . D.WB. 607
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,— . . D.WB. 748
And thus algates housbondes han sorwe. . . . . D.WB. 756
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed, . D.WB. 766
They haten that hir housbondes loven ay. . . . D.WB. 781
Housbondes meeke, yonge, freesh a-bedde, . . . D.WB. 1259
to youre housbondes, as bihoveth in God, and ye . I.Pars. 630–5
setten hire entente to plesen hir housbondes, . . I.Pars. 930–5
the body is the housbondes, so sholde hire herte . I.Pars. 935–40
forgoon hire housbondes, and eek . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50

**Hust**
Whan they were set, and hust was al the place, . A.Kn. 2981
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.' . . A.Mil. 3722
clariouns ful hust and ful stille. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
Whan al was hust tho lay she stille and thoughte . TC.2. 915
But al was hust, for Pandar up as faste, . . . . TC.3. 1094
And hussht were alle in Argone that citee. . . . LGW. 2682
And hust were alle In argon that cete . . . . LGW. 2682 *var*

**Hushed** *see* **Hust**

**Hydra**
ryght as the hevedes wexen of Idre (the serpent . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10

**Hyena**
Thee nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene, . . . Fort. 35

**Hying**
For, thorugh thy rakel hying out of Troye, . . . TC.3. 1441

**Hymenaeus**
Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is, . . . . . E.Mch. 1730
And next you, Imeneus, I thee grete! . . . . . TC.3. 1258
Ne Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is. . . . . LGW. 2250

**Hymn**
And many an ympne for your halydayes, . . . LGW. 422

**Hypermnestra**
O Ypermystra, Penolopee, Alceste, . . . . . B.ML. 75
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye tweyne; . . . LGW. 268
Ypermystra, yongest of hem alle. . . . . LGW. 2575
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe . . . LGW. 2594
Betwixe Ypermestre and hym Lyno, . . . . . LGW. 2604
As thou, myn Ypermystra, doughter dere! . . . LGW. 2632
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen doun, . . . . LGW. 2647
This Ypermystre hath nygh hire wytte forlorne, . LGW. 2663

**Hypermnestrae**
Incipit Legenda Ypermystre . . . . . LGW. *head*

**Hypocrisy**
To been avaunced by ypocrisye; . . . . . C.Pard. 410
avauntynge, ypocrisie, despit, arrogance, . . . I.Pars. 390–5
ne for ypocrisye, ne for no cause, but . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
In gile and in Ipocrisie . . . . . RR. 6112
That my moder, Ypocrysie, . . . . . RR. 6779
And pale through hypocrisye. . . . . RR. 7394

**Hypocrite**
Right so this god of love, this ypocryte, . . . . F.Sq. 514
Swich was the ypocrite, bothe coold and hoot, . . F.Sq. 520
Ypocrite is he that hideth to . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
That semede lyk an ipocrite, . . . . . RR. 414
'Sothe is, but I am an ypocrite.' . . . . . RR. 6482

**Hypocrites**
thise ypocrites that wolden been holden . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
But forth as ypocrites trace, . . . . . RR. 5753
Whiche that we ypocritis calle). . . . . RR. 6895
For they wole be noon ypocritis! . . . . . RR. 7251

**Hypsipyle**
Of Adriane and of Isiphilee; . . . . . B.ML. 67
And Jason to Isiphile; . . . . . HF.1. 400
Ysiphile, betraysed with Jason, . . . . . LGW. 266
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *head*
By Isiphile and Medea the queene. . . . . LGW. 1395
The faire yonge Ysiphile, the shene, . . . . . LGW. 1467
Ysiphyle was goon in hire pleynge, . . . . . LGW. 1469
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *end*

**Hypsipiles** *see* **Hypsipyle**


# I


**I** (*specimens*)
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.' . . . . A.Kn. 1274
And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . A.Mil. 3277
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3609

**I** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . A.Rv. 3976
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4031
I is as ille a millere as are ye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4045

**I** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
'Hoste,' quod he, '*depardieux* ich assente; . . . B.ML. 39
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese. . . . B.ML. 227
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; . B.ML. 410
'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me . . . . B.Th. 2116
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve . C.Doc. 185
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . . C.Pard. 322
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I. . . . . D.WB. 663
I am she which that saved hath youre lyf, . . . D.WB. 1092
'Now, brother,' quod this somonour, 'I yow preye, . D.Fri. 1417
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . . E.Cl. 172
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit . . . . E.Cl. 460
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I, . . . . E.Mch. 1456
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I; . . . E.Mch. 1498
And elles be I hanged by the hals!' . . . . . E.Mch. 2379
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius, . . . . . F.Fkl. 970
I hadde wel levere y-stiked for to be, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1476
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two. . . . . F.Fkl. 1532
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk. . . . . G.CY. 748
I kan nat telle wheron it was along, . . . . . G.CY. 930
'Hit am I,' quod this messagere, . . . . . BD. 186
Allas! I caitif, whider may I flee? . . . . . ABC. 124
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother, . . PF. 566
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
ther lakketh y not what. But sey me . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
'Certes,' quod I, 'y trowe it nought; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
thilke thing, . . . , y clepe hym "god," . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste: . . . . TC.1. 678
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . TC.1. 864
For me were levere thou and I and he . . . . TC.2. 352
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche! . . . . TC.2. 433
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 509
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven! . TC.2. 578
As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al . . . . TC.2. 829
'Y-buried thus?'—'It am I, frend!' quod he. . . TC.2. 1311
My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . . . . TC.2. 1675
I n'ot not what ye wilne that I seye.'— . . . . TC.3. 121
And thanne agreen that I may ben he, . . . . TC.3. 131
You any thing, than preye ich you,' quod he, . . TC.3. 632
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete?' . . . TC.3. 1344
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was! . . . . TC.4. 94
Though ich and al my kin upon a stounde . . . TC.4. 625
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I; . . . . TC.4. 689
That causeth me, and ich him, al this peyne! . . TC.4. 756
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . TC.4. 932
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse? . . TC.5. 40
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go? . . . . TC.5. 226
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight, . . TC.5. 1347
I herteles, I sik, I in distresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1594
For I cam up, I nyste how. . . . . HF.2. 40
Ther saw I pleyen jogelours, . . . . . HF.3. 169
ye ben . . . The maistresse of my witte, and nothing I. . . . . LGW. 88
And seyde, 'Sere, it am I,' and cam hym nere . . LGW.G. 240
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys, . . . LGW. 505
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!' . . . . LGW. 881
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?' . . LGW. 2025
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . . LGW. 2090
I, which that am the sorwfulleste man . . . . . Comp.A. 1
Though swich a wrecche as I be for hir deed; . . Comp.A. 40

**I** *see* **Eh, Ik, J, Thee** (*vb.*)
**I-** *see also under* **Y-**
**Iarbas** *see* **Yarbas**
**Icarus**
Ne his child, nyce Icarus, . . . . . HF.2. 412
**Ire**
A roche of yse, and not of steel. . . . . HF.3. 40
**Ich** *see* **I, Thee** (*vb.*)
**Idiot**
What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . D.WB. 311
"Seint Idiot, lord of thise fooles alle." . . . . TC.1. 910
**Idle**
There, as nede is, they weren no thyng ydel. . . A.Kn. 2505
the citee, in ydel waketh he that it . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
thou, yet shaltou nat been ydel ne slow . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
but he that is ydel and casteth hym to no . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
he that is ydel and slow kan never fynde . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
for ther is a versifiour seith that the ydel man . . B.Mel. 2780–5
To dryve hire out of ydel slogardye. . . . . C.Doc. 57
But ydel sweryng is a cursednesse. . . . . C.Pard. 638
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . . . C.Pard. 642
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . . . . E.Cl. 217
She wolde noght been ydel til she slepte. . . . E.Cl. 224
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothyng make; . . . . F.Fkl. 867
But all in ydel, for it availleth noght. . . . . H.Mcp. 147
rekenynge of everich ydel word; . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
may nat been ydel, for fyr fayleth anoon as it . . I.Pars. 250–5
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
take the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or in ydel . I.Pars. 585–90
taketh Goddes name in ydel, or falsly sweareth with his mouth, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel. . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Now cometh ydel wordes, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
tho wordes. Or elles ydel wordes been . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
that ydel wordes been somtyme venial . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
An ydel man is lyk to a place that hath . . . . I.Pars. 710–5

**Idle**—*Continued*
and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
I have so many an ydel thoght, . . . . . BD.4.
In ydel hope, folk redelees of peyne,— . . . . Pity. 27
the sighte of men lokynge was in ydel. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
the ydel name of aventurous welefulnesse . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
Whi artow ravyssched with idel joies? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
of the peple and for idel rumours; . . . . . Bo.2 p.7. 555–60
hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
lastynge of here idel names is marked . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
passed, that hath ben idel and rested, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
an idel name, and the rente of the senatorie . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
the wil nys but in idel and stant for naught. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
an idel word), withouten any significacioun . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
For in idel ben ther thanne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
'Nay,' quod I, 'for in idel and in . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
Ne in ydel ne in veyn ne ben ther put in . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . . . . TC.1. 955
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel . . TC.5. 94
On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke, . . . . TC.5. 272
But ydel al our lyf hath be. . . . . HF.3. 643
Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . . . . HF.3. 687
And whan these idel wordes weren sayde, . . . LGW. 767
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. . . LGW. 1697
And sayde that hyt was an ydel lyfe, . . . . . LGW. 1700

**Idleness**
Nat was forgeten the porter Ydelnesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1940
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse. . . . . B.ML. 32
wise flee ydelnesse; for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
that ydelnesse techeth a man to do manye . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
mosten flee ydelnesse; and afterward ye . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
Which that men clepe in Englissh ydelnesse, . . G.SN. 2
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente, . . G.SN. 7
Whan he may man in ydelnesse espye, . . . . G.SN. 10
Wel oghte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde. . G.SN. 14
That ydelnesse is roten slogardye, . . . . . G.SN. 17
And for to putte us fro swich ydelnesse, . . . . G.SN. 22
and with ydelnesse, and unlust; . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Thanne comth ydelnesse that is the yate of alle harmes. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
ydelnesse is the thurrok of alle wikked . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
In travaile is myn ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 601
Governed me in ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 797
'But, for to kepe me fro ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 1154
To kepen hir fro slouthe and ydilnesse; . . . . LGW. 1722
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse; . . . . . RR. 593
Whan Ydelnesse had tolde al this, . . . . . RR. 629
Thanne seide I to dame Ydelnesse: . . . . . RR. 631
That Ydelnesse hadde opened me, . . . . . RR. 643
That Ydelnesse me served well, . . . . . RR. 696
Faire Idilnesse thanne saugh I, . . . . . RR. 1273
The gardyne, wherof Idilnesse . . . . . RR. 3225
Ne hadde Idilnesse thee conveyed . . . . . RR. 3233
Youre wordis waste in idilnesse. . . . . RR. 3323
But hir-silf Dame Idelnesse, . . . . . RR. 4526
Neither of Hope nor Idilnesse. . . . . RR. 4564
And spent thy youth in ydilnesse . . . . . RR. 5117
Defendyng hem from ydelnesse, . . . . . RR. 5800

**Idly**
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly. . . . . C.Pard. 446
For he that wole gone ydilly . . . . . RR. 6599

**Idol**
An ydole of fals portrayture . . . . . BD. 625

**Idolastre**
And eek an ydolastre he was ay. . . . . B.Mk. 3377
He was a lecchour and an ydolastre, . . . . . E.Mch. 2298
What difference is betwixe an ydolastre . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
any ydolastre peraventure ne hath but o . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
Thus is an avaricious man . . . an ydolastre, . . I.Pars. 750–5
and he is an ydolastre. Man sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5

**Idolatry**
an avaricious man is the thraldom of ydolatrie. . . I.Pars. 745–50

**Idols**
reneye The ydoles, and be clene, and elles naught.' . G.SN. 269
That alle ydoles nys but a thyng in veyn; . . . G.SN. 285
And charged hym his ydoles for to leve. . . . . G.SN. 287
Syn that thou wolt thyne ydoles despise; . . . . G.SN. 298
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . . . . LGW. 786

**Idus**
The last Idus of March after the yeer. . . . . F.Sq. 47

**If** (*specimens*)
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . . A.Prol. 144
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde. . . A.Prol. 145
Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt . . A.Prol. 351
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; . . . A.Prol. 399
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . A.Prol. 500
And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 503
But-if a mannes soule were in his purs; . . . . A.Prol. 656
Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . . A.Prol. 733
And if so be that thou my lady wynne . . . . A.Kn. 1617
'Who may been a fole, but if he love? . . . . A.Kn. 1799
That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde. . A.Mil. 3156

**If** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . . A.Mil. 3277
But if he koude a carpenter bigyle.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3300
I dar wel seyn if she hadde been a mous, . . . A.Mil. 3346
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . A.Co. 4336
If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee, . . . B.ML. 120
For, but if Crist open myracle kithe, . . . . B.ML. 636
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . . B.Pri. 1640
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792
But if thou prike out of myn haunt, . . . . B.Th. 2001
conseil, but if he have it of hym self. . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
David, that seith, "If God ne kepe the citee, . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
straunge men, but if so be that thou have . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie, . . . B.NP. 4259
And seyde hym thus: "If thou tomorwe wende, . B.NP. 4271
If he heeld dremes any vanitee. . . . . B.NP. 4319
Or elles if free choys be graunted me . . . . N.NP. 4436
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel, . . . B.NP. 4439
Yeld me my thral, if that it be youre wille. . . . C.Doc. 189
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . . . D.WB. 93
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe, . . . D.WB. 355
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho? . . . . . D.WB. 370
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . D.WB. 515
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me; . . . . . D.WB. 568
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do. . . . . D.WB. 574
And I was fourty, if I shal seye sooth; . . . . D.WB. 601
But if it be to hevy or to hoot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1436
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1915
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be, . . . . E.Cl. 110
He waiteth, if by word or contenance, . . . . E.Cl. 708
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal, . . . . E.Cl. 760
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . E.Cl. 1154
But dredelees, if pleynly speke I shal, . . . . E.Mch. 1316
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . . Mch. 2197
But if it were the verray Paradys. . . . . F.Fkl. 912
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . . F.Fkl. 915
Therwith he was, if men sholde hym diseryve, . . F.Fkl. 931
I wolde it yeve, if I were lord of it! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1229
And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see. . . . . F.Fkl. 1334
Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may." . . . . F.Fkl. 1418
But if that he his Cristendom withseye; . . . . G.SN. 447
Amende hit, if I can or may. . . . . BD. 550
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde, . . . . BD. 968
But if men wolde upon hir lye; . . . . . BD. 1022
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne. . . . Pity. 4
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . . . Pity 60
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
For yif thow wilt writen a lawe of . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
But now yif thou seist thus: that, "If it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
'If no love is, O God, what fele I so? . . . . . TC.1. 400
But-if that I consente that it be? . . . . . TC.1. 413
But-if that it the bet governed be; . . . . . TC.1. 746
But tel me, if I wiste what she were . . . . . TC.1. 765
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . . TC.1. 829
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . . TC.2. 17
They wenen al be love, if oon be hotl . . . . . TC.2. 892
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.' . . . . . TC.2. 896
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepel . TC.2. 955
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittinge . . . TC.2. 1014
And if thou write a goodly word al softe, . . . TC.2. 1028
To that Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee lest, . . . TC.2. 1051
Was for to love him unwist, if she mighte, . . . TC.2. 1294
'And certeinly, I n'ot if thou it wost, . . . . TC.2. 1366
And if ye liggen wel to-night come ofte, . . . . TC.3. 669
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise, . . . . TC.3. 1794
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe. . . . . TC.4. 98
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . . . . TC.4. 101
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo, . . . . . TC.4. 166
And douteles, if-that I other wen'de, . . . . . TC.4. 1650
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright, . . . . TC.5. 922
If that I sholde on any Grek han routhe, . . . TC.5. 1000
To whirle out of the Leoun, if she mighte, . . . TC.5. 1019
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1113
But who may bet bigile, yif him liste, . . . . TC.5. 1266
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste, . . . . TC.5. 1777
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1
As if folkes complexiouns . . . . . HF.1. 21
Right at the wyket, yif I can . . . . . HF.1. 477
Of Loves folk, if they be glade, . . . . . HF.2. 137
'Now have I told, if thou have mynde, . . . . HF.2. 315
If hit a-weye be therfro, . . . . . HF.2. 330
If I coude any weyes know . . . . . HF.3. 32
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . . LGW. 76
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this . . . LGW. 339
Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . . . LGW. 343
And if ye nere a god that knowen alle, . . . . LGW. 348
And if so be he may hym nat excuse, . . . . . LGW. 403
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe, . . LGW. 555
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . LGW. 609
To meten with thise Romaynes, if he may, . . . LGW. 630
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . . . LGW. 2059
'And if I profre yow in lowe manere . . . . . LGW. 2060
But-if ye vouchesafe to yeve hyt me, . . . . . LGW. 2071
That she mote goon with me, if that I goo, . . . LGW. 2097
If that ye woll If I hadde knyfe or spere, . . . LGW. 2106
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste, . . . . . LGW. 2312
Ye may be war of men, yif that yow lyste. . . . LGW. 2387

**If** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

That may ye fynde, if that hyt liketh yow. . . . LGW. 2396
But if hit were hys fader Theseus; . . . . . LGW. 2400
And therfore, yf that eny planete ascende . . . Astr. 150–6
But sothly, if he passe the boundes of these . . . Astr. 156–61
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny . . . be derke, Astr. 174–9
And if thou abate the quantite of . . . . . Astr. 188–93
As thus:—yif it be of the sonne or of eny . . . Astr. 229–33
and yf he be on the west syde in that . . . . . Astr. 330–7
yf so be that this planete be upon the est . . . Astr. 330–7

**If** *see* **Gif**

**I-faith** *see* **Faith**

**I-fere**

Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere. . . . . B.ML. 394
As freendes doon whan they ben met y-feere. . . . B.Sh. 1531
Bitwixe hem two, now they been met yfeere. . . . E.Cl. 1113
With preestes, that hem cristned all y-feere; . . . G.SN. 380
As frendes don, whan they be met i-fere; . . . . TC.2. 152
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-fere.' . . . . . TC.2. 168
That she and alle her folk in wente i-fere. . . . TC.2. 910
'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-fere, . . . TC.2. 1037
With that they wenten arm in arm i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1116
Com riding with his tenthe some i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1249
No fors of that, lat him have al i-fere! . . . . TC.2. 1477
Ne may not last in o persone yfere . . . . . TC.2. 1750g, R
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-fere. . . . TC.3. 231
And I her em and trattor ek i-fere! . . . . . TC.3. 273
His faire nece and Troilus i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 515
Ful sikerly they slepten alle i-fere; . . . . . TC.3. 746
For either joyes comen not i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 818
And setten time of meting eft i-fere. . . . . TC.3. 1712
So that the los of lif and love i-fere . . . . . TC.4. 27
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-fere, . . . . TC.4. 790
Yit suffreth that our soules ben i-fere! . . . . TC.4. 1204
And thou Priam, and brethren alle i-fere, . . . TC.4. 1206
And ek mine othre thinges alle i-fere, . . . . TC.4. 1333
That men moste entrecomunen i-fere, . . . . . TC.4. 1354
Right so the wordes that they spake i-fere . . . TC.4. 1434
Ful shaply ben to failen alle i-fere; . . . . . TC.4. 1452
That alwey frendes may not ben i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 343
And, save her browes joineden i-fere, . . . . . TC.5. 813
And forth they speke of this and that i-fere . . . TC.5. 853
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 1771
Hero, Dido, Laudomia, alle yfere, . . . . . LGW. 263
That in o grave i-fere we moten lye, . . . . . LGW. 903
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . . LGW. 1643
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-fere, . . . . . LGW. 1828
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere . . . . . RR. 786
Of Bialacoil and me I-feere. . . . . RR. 3806

**I-fere** *see* **In-fere**

**Igitur**

'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'His igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60

**Ignorance**

To mannes wit, that for oure ignorance . . . . B.ML. 482
Have me excused of myn ignoraunce.' . . . . B.Mk. 3180
no thyng; and how that ignoraunce be . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
in the blyndnesse of ignoraunce? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
Allas! whiche folie and whiche ignorance . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
blyndnesse of ignorance? Or elles thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
trubly errour of our ignoraunce departed . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
anon thei derken by the cloude of ignoraunce . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
That is of ignoraunce ay in derknesse? . . . . TC.3. 826
Your thonk, so that I thorugh myn ignoraunce . . TC.3. 1294
Hath fel'd biforn withouten ignoraunce. . . . . TC.4. 984
Wot it biforn withouten ignoraunce. . . . . TC.4. 1001
That forwot al withouten ignoraunce! . . . . . TC.4. 1071
Now seestow cleer, that were in ignoraunce. . . . Fort. 37
Take ye non hede unto my ignoraunce, . . . . . Bal.Ch. 29
And norishith hem in ignoraunce. . . . . RR. 5466
And the tother ignoraunce. . . . . RR. 5560
And nought desireth ignorence, . . . . . RR. 6718

**Ignorant**

that is al unkunnynge and ignoraunt may . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40

**Ignotius**

This is *ignotum per ignocius.* . . . . . G.CY. 1457

**Ignotum**

This is *ignotum per ignocius.* . . . . . G.CY. 1457

**Ik**

But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . . A.Rv. 3867
And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth, . . . . . A.Rv. 3888

**Ik** *see* **Thee** (*vb.*)

**I-liche, I-like** *see* **Alike**

**Ilium**

Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.ML. 289
Was never of ladyes maad whan Ylioun . . . . B.NP. 4546
Of Troye and of Ilioun, . . . . . BD. 1247
How Ilioun assailed was . . . . . HF.1. 158
In al the noble tour of Ylion, . . . . . LGW. 936

**Ilke**

This ilke worthy knyght hadde been also . . . A.Prol. 64
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . . A.Prol. 175
How that we baren us that ilke nyght, . . . . A.Prol. 721
Ther helpeth noght, al goth that ilke weye: . . . A.Kn. 3033
In what array he saugh this ilke man. . . . . A.Mil. 3447
Be wel avysed on that ilke nyght . . . . . A.Mil. 3584
That ilke fruyt is ever lenger the wers . . . . A.Rv. 3872
And ilke of hem gan other for to assure . . . . B.Sh. 1231 *var*
But by that ilke Lord that for us bledde, . . . . B.Sh. 1368
yong by cause of that ilke werre, or elles . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
That ilke clooth that he hadde wered o day, . . . B.Mk. 3663
"And that ilk man the which that hath now thee . D.WB. 18
That ilke proverbe of Ecclesiaste, . . . . . D.WB. 651
That at the feeste was that ilke day; . . . . . D.WB. 1076
That writest us that ilke weddyng murie . . . . E.Mch. 1733
This ilke storie subtilly to endite, . . . . . G.SN. 80
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501
I trowe he with us be, that ilke shrewe! . . . . G.CY. 917
This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . . . . G.CY. 1141
To this chanoun, for this ilke receit. . . . . G.CY. 1366
And thus this ilke god, Morpheus, . . . . . BD. 265
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wyght . . . Mars. 66
That ilke day that ever she me fynde . . . . . PF. 433
Sche (that ilke Fortune) oonly, that is . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
ilke rychesses ne oughten nat by ryghte . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
and of schrewes. But in this ilke fortune . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
and femele). And this ilke ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
his simple nature. For this ilke infinit moevynge . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day! . . . . . TC.2. 1262
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene; . . . TC.2. 1706
Thise ilke two, Criseyde and Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 507
I can no more, but of thise ilke tweye, . . . . TC.3. 1193
I can no more, but thus thise ilke tweye . . . . TC.3. 1314
Thise ilke two that ben in armes laft, . . . . . TC.3. 1338
Thise ilke two of whiche that I you seye, . . . . TC.3. 1394
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine, . . . . . TC.4. 26
And specheles thus ben thise ilke tweye, . . . . TC.4. 370
wo worth allas that ilke dayes lyght . . . . . TC.4. 754 *var*
That ilke day I shal from you departe, . . . . TC.4. 773
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde: . . . . . TC.4. 1148
For by that ilke Lord that made me, . . . . . TC.4. 1236
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde: . . . . . TC.4. 1253
And seide unto himself this ilke sawe, . . . . . TC.5. 38
But natheles this ilke Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 869
'O Diomede, I love that ilke place . . . . . TC.5. 956
And namely that ilke ninthe night, . . . . . TC.5. 1103
And that anon, thise ilke lordes two; . . . . . TC.5. 1311
'This ilke boor bitokneth Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1513
Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight, . . . . . TC.5. 1752
The armes of this ilke worthy man, . . . . . TC.5. 1766
Which these ilke lovers leden, . . . . . HF.1. 37
The beautee of that ilke place, . . . . . HF.3. 79
That this ilke noble quene . . . . . HF.3. 319
Before this ilke noble quene, . . . . . HF.3. 445
I am that ilke shrewe, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 753
Was it to the, that ylke tyme thou made . . . . LGW. 538
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senatour . . . . . LGW. 596
That ilke same nyght to steele awaye, . . . . LGW. 779
'This ilke Trojane is so in my thoghte, . . . . LGW. 1172
And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise. . . . LGW. 1452
By semblaunt was that ilk ymage. . . . . RR. 152
To weren ofte that ilke cloth; . . . . . RR. 234
That ilk is she that pryvely . . . . . RR. 416
Brought of these ilke twoo. . . . . RR. 3035
They shull assailen that ilke gate; . . . . . RR. 5860
But hadde that ilke book endured, . . . . . RR. 7209
Ryght in that ilke same place, . . . . . RR. 7331

**Ilke** *see* **Thilke**

**Ill**

I is as ille a millere as are ye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4045
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.' . . . . A.Rv. 4089
Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . . A.Rv. 4174
And we han had an il fit al this day; . . . . . A.Rv. 4184
Whether so turne to good or ill. . . . . RR. 2074
For a reder that poyntith ille . . . . . RR. 2161
And holde thi silf biguyled ille . . . . . RR. 2486
What so bifalle, good or ille, . . . . . RR. 3415
Who evere like it, well or ille. . . . . RR. 3434
Shuld ye therfore willen hym ill? . . . . . RR. 3536
Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille, . . RR. 4472
That now me greveth wondir ille. . . . . RR. 4538

**Illa**

'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Illumine** *see* **Enlumine**

**Illusion**

Ne suffreth noon illusion us to greve; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1134
This is to seye, to maken illusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1264
To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 673
I wol not calle it but illusioun . . . . . TC.3. 1041
Fro fantom and illusioun . . . . . HF.1. 493

**Illusions**

For swiche illusiouns and swiche meschaunces . . F.Fkl. 1292
That they ben infernals illusiouns; . . . . . TC.5. 368

**Illustrium**

de Casibus Virorum Illustrium . . . . . B.Mk. *head*

**Image**

And eek also, where as he saugh thymage . . . B.Pri. 1695
To which ymage bothe yonge and oold . . . . B.Mk. 3351
And God, that maked after his ymage Mankynde, . D.Fri. 1642
And hente the ymage in hir handes two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1391
Fro which ymage wolde she never go: . . . . . F.Fkl. 1392
And to the ymage of Juppiter hem sente; . . . G.SN. 364
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie, . . Anel. 31
turneth the hevene by semblable ymage. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai . . . . . Bo.5. p. 6. 1880–5
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . . . . TC.4. 235
Her face, lik of Paradis th'image, . . . . . TC.4. 864
To th'ilke God that after his image . . . . . TC.5. 1839
The ymage of hir recordyng alwey newe: . . . . LGW. 1760
By semblaunt was that ilk ymage. . . . . RR. 152
An ymage of another entayle . . . . . RR. 162
Another ymage, that Vilanye . . . . . RR. 166
That other ymage, and, trustith wel, . . . . . RR. 170
That sich ymage coude make. . . . . RR. 176
Another ymage set saugh I . . . . . RR. 207
And by that ymage nygh ynough . . . . . RR. 247
Ful lyk to hir was that ymage, . . . . . RR. 424
Styl as an ymage of tree, . . . . . RR 2408
Made hir aftir his ymage, . . . . . RR. 3211

**Imageries**

Imageries and tabernacles, . . . . . HF.3. 100
As corbets, ful of ymageries. . . . . HF.3. 214

**Images**

the ascendent Of his ymages for his pacient. . . . A.Prol. 418
Ne portreitour, ne kervere of ymages, . . . . . A.Kn. 1899
And thise ymages, wel thou mayst espye, . . . G.SN. 509
is wont to dirken besmokede ymages. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
hevene were peynted with diverse ymages . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
that wenden that ymages and sensibilities . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
medleth the ymagis of thinges . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
To temple go, that he th' images eteth? . . . . TC.2. 373
In whiche ther were mo ymages . . . . . HF.1. 121
Of ymages, ne swich richesse, . . . . . HF.1. 472
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . . . . HF.3. 179
And bothe the ymages and peyntures . . . . . RR. 142
Of thilk ymages the semblaunce, . . . . . RR. 145
And these ymages al withoute . . . . . RR. 608

**Imaginable**

thingis ymaginable and sensible. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
a man is a thing ymaginable and sensible; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
sensible or ymaginable, it ne mai nat ben . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
is sensible and that that is ymaginable; . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

**Imagination**

Thow hast a veyn ymaginacioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 1094
Men may dyen of ymaginacioun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3612
By heigh ymaginacioun forn-cast, . . . . . B.NP. 4407
'How hadde the cherl ymaginacioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2218
For sorwful ymagynacioun . . . . . BD. 14
ocupyed and destourbed by imagynacioun of erthly thynges, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
al thoughe it be with a thynne ymaginacioun; . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
ymagynacioun of thought desceyve us . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
wit byholdeth hym, and ootherweys ymaginacioun, . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
ymaginacioun comprehendith oonly the figure . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
resoun surmountith ymaginacioun and comprehendith by an . . . . . Bo.5.p.4. 1790–5
out of matere ne the ymaginacioun loketh . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
and the figure of ymaginacioun, and the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
ne useth nat nor of resoun ne of ymaginacioun . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–800
useth nat of ymaginacioun, nor of wit; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
but that nis nat by ymaginacioun nor by . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Also ymaginacioun, albeit so . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
yif that wit and ymaginacioun stryven . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
wit and ymaginacioun seyn that that that is . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
wit and to ymaginacioun, thanne is the . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
to seyn, to wit and to ymaginacioun), and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
wit and ymaginacioun) ne mowen nat . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
(that is to seyn, by resoun and by imagynacioun and by wit) . . . . . Bo.5.p.5. 1835–40
than the cause of wit and of ymaginacioun). . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
han demyd that it byhovith that ymaginacioun and wit . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
In myn ymagynacioun. . . . . HF.2. 220
Ryght aftir hire ymagynacioun, . . . . . LGW. 355
Of love, or evyl ymaginacioun. . . . . LGW. 1523

**Imaginations**
(that is to seyn, sensible ymaginacioun or . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
ellis ymaginacioun of sensible thingis) . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Imaginative**
Nothyng list hym to been ymaginatyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 1094
of demynge, but by resoun ymaginatyf. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5

**Imagine**
Imaginen ne coude how to be bet; . . . . . TC.2. 836
That I ne can imaginen a wey . . . . . TC.4. 1626
For mannes hed imaginen ne can, . . . . . TC.4. 1695
Another time imaginen he wolde . . . . . TC.5. 624

**Imagined**
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. . B.ML. 889
ymagined, avised, and forncast, or elles . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
And of himself imagined he ofte . . . . . TC.5. 617
of an extre is ymagyned to be the Pool . . . . Astr. 57–60
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the . . . Astr. 82–8
hevene is ymagyned to ben a superfice . . . . Astr. 100–8
hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes . . . . Astr. 100–8
sodiak is ymagined a lyne whiche that is . . . Astr. 100–8
descripcioun, or lyne ymagined, that . . . . Astr. 358–62
ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro . . . . Astr. 365–8

**Imagineth**
whiche ymagineth to ben in thinges . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50

**Imagining**
Ther saugh I first the derke ymaginyng . . . . A.Kn. 1995
For now gooth he ful faste ymaginyng . . . . E.Cl. 598
somtyme of to muche drede, ymaginynge that he hath I.Pars. 690–5
resonynge and of ymagynynge and of wit . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
Imaginynge that travaile nor grame . . . . . TC.1. 372
Now this, now that, so faste imaginynge, . . . . TC.5. 454
Imaginynge ay that she was unkinde; . . . . . TC.5. 1441
For hate or for jelous ymagynyng, . . . . . LGW.G. 331
Imagynynge that Jason myghte be . . . . . LGW. 1410
That al nys harm in her ymagynyng. . . . . Ven. 36

**Imbibing**
Ressalgar, and oure matires enbibyng, . . . . . G.CY. 814

**I-mel**
Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem alle! . . . . A.Rv. 4171

**Immortal**
'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . B.ML. 639
mortal, is inmortal and so strong and so . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, . . PF. 73
to a corage immortel. Of whiche schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4 1335–40
That lik a thing immortal semed she, . . . . . TC.1. 103
'Inmortal God,' quod he, 'that mayst not dyen, . . TC.3. 185

**Immovability**
the inmoevablete (that is to sein, that is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80

**Impair**
Or elles I empeyre so my name, . . . . . E.Mch. 2198
the mede of good folk swyoh that no day ne schal empeiren it, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
the whiche man adversite myghte empeyren; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5

**Impaired**
wepyng, and empeireden and agreggeden muchel . B.Mel. 2205–10

**Impatience**
by his inpacience medleth hym of the . . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
and yet is it tormented by inpacience of . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
elacioun, inpacience, strif, contumacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
of inpacience agayns God, and somtyme . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
for myn inpacience.' Of pacience comth . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
thyn impacience? And yit thow mayst nat . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90

**Impatience** *see* **Unpacience**

**Impatient**
graunte yow that whan a man is inpacient . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
wrooth and inpacient, it is no merveille; . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
maister ne felawe. Inpacient is he that . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
that maketh the now inpacient ayens me; and I . . Bo.2. p.2.300–5
owene wil, for he [is] inpacient or is nat . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90

**Imped**
That was so ymped in my thought, . . . . . RR. 5137

**Imperfect**
to godes that ben false and imparfit. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
is cleped inparfyt is proevid inparfit be . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
seen any thing that is inparfit, certes in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
is cleped inparfyt. For the nature of thinges ne . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
amenused and inparfit, but it procedith . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
freel and veyn and inparfyt, ther may no man doute Bo.3.p.10.885–90
thynges that ben inparfit; and for-thy, for as moche . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
semen inparfit. The centre that stondith . . . Astr. 82–8

**Imperfection**
hym nys noon inperfeccioun, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10

**Imperial**
that womman was of so imperial auctorite, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
peples by coptre imperiale that the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
sitte in a see imperial, . . . . . HF.3. 271
There shall no juggo imperial . . . . . RR. 6419

**Imperie**
men clepyn the Imperie of consulers, the . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90

**Impertinent**
Me thynketh it a thyng impertinent, . . . . . E.Cl. 54

**Impetre**
byseken it and impetren it. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5

**Implieth**
wrappeth or emplieth many fortunel happes or . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Importable**
That his peynes weren importable; . . . . . B.Mk. 3792
For it were inportable, though they wolde,— . . E.Cl. 1144
Burdons that ben importable. . . . . RR. 6902

**Importune**
And for he nyl be importune . . . . . RR. 5632

**Imposed**
as that a maner necessite be imposed to gentil men . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60

**Imposition**
swiche a manere imposicioun, as whoso boughte . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Impossible**
and eek if so be that it be inpossible or . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
For, trusteth wel, it is an impossible . . . . . D.WB. 688
It is an inpossible, it may nat be. . . . . D.Sum. 2231
That inpossible it were to repplye . . . . . E.Mch. 1609
'Madame,' quod he, 'this were an inpossible! . . . F.Fkl. 1009
That it were inpossible me to wryte. . . . . F.Fkl. 1549
it is impossible but he be tempted . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, . . . . TC.1. 783
That wiste he wel an impossible were. . . . . TC.3. 525
Were impossible to my wit to seye; . . . . . TC.3. 1311
Were impossible to my wyt, . . . . . HF.2. 194
For hit to me were impossible; . . . . . HF.3. 243
The wo to telle hyt were an impossible . . . . LGW. 1839

**Imposthume** *see* **Postum**

**Impress**
Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse . . . . E.Mch. 1578
Swiche feendly thoughtes in his herte impresse,— . G.CY. 1071
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse . . TC.2. 1371
And fermeliche inpressen in his minde . . . . TC.3. 1543
Right as a mirour nothyng may enpresse . . . . W.Unc. 8

**Impressed**
figures empressid in manere of matere. . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Be sore empressid, I you ensure, . . . . . RR. 3691

**Impression**
So depe may impressioun be take. . . . . A.Mil. 3613
Hath take swich impressioun that day, . . . . E.Mch. 1978
And in hire sleepe, right for impressioun . . . . F.Sq. 371
Of her his fixe and depe inpressioun; . . . . TC.1. 298

**Impressions**
For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte . . . TC.2. 1238
'Ek othre seyn that thorugh impressiouns, . . . TC.5. 372
That purely hir impressiouns . . . . . HF.1. 39

**Imprinted**
In warm wex hath emprented the clyket . . . . E.Mch. 2117
Ye been so depe enprented in my thoght, . . . E.Mch. 2178
Til som figure therinne emprented be. . . . . F.Fkl. 831
weren enprientid in-to soules fro bodyes . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
in-to soules, and ben emprientid in-to . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
emprientid in the smothnesse or in the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
nis nat y-taught or empriented by passioun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5

**Imprinteth**
Emprenteth wel this lessoun in youre mynde . . E.Cl. 1193

**Imprinting**
The emprentyng of hire consolacioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 834

**Imprisoned**
That thou enprisoned art for me. . . . . RR. 4400

**Imprudent**
Imprudent emperour of Rome, allas! . . . . . B.ML. 309

**Imps**
Of fieble trees ther comen wrecched ympes. . . . B.Mk. 3146
planten . . . Thyn ympes, if thou wolt fruyt have; . RR. 6293

**Impudence**
inpudence, swellynge of herte, insolence, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5

**Impudent**
Inpudent is he that for his pride hath . . . . I.Pars. 395–400

**In** (*specimens*)
And eek in what array that they were inne; . . . A.Prol. 41
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. . . . . A.Prol. 71
And he hadde been somtyme in chyvachie, . . . A.Prol. 85
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . . . A.Prol. 268
Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, . . . A.Prol. 280
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . . . A.Prol. 298
And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. . . . A.Prol. 350
Therfore he lovede gold in special. . . . . A.Prol. 444
Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse . . . . A.Kn. 1049
Ne in noon oother cas, my leeve brother, . . . . A.Kn. 1136
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . . A.Kn. 1226
And ele me in this wode ther I am inne, . . . . A.Kn. 1618
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . . A.Kn. 1676
And Emelye, clothed al in grene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1686
But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede, . . . A.Kn. 1775
In worshipe of Dyane of chastitee . . . . . A.Kn. 1912
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . A.Kn. 1970
The northren lyght in at the dores shoon,— . . . A.Kn. 1987

In (*specimens*)—*Continued*

In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140
What houndes liggen in the floor adoun,— . . . A.Kn. 2205
But it be any thing in general; . . . . . A.Kn. 2285
I putte me in thy protectioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2363
Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . . A.Kn. 2529
In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . . . A.Kn. 2602
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . A.Kn. 3073
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . . . A.Mil. 3519
Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . A.Rv. 3907
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye. . . . A.Rv. 3945
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in. . . A.Rv. 4037
For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort, . . . A.Rv. 4044
In stide of flour yet wol I yeve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094
And whan that dronken al was in the crowke, . . A.Rv. 4158
Thus have I quyt the Millere in my tale. . . . . A.Rv. 4324
His maister shal it in his shoppe abye, . . . . A.Co. 4393
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye . . . B.ML. 209
Hire to delivere of wo that she was inne. . . . B.ML. 518
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 561
enquere Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere. . . B.ML. 630
In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,— . . . B.ML. 832
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!' . . . . B.ML. 861
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . . . B.ML. 1080
And kepen oure estaat in pryvetee . . . . . B.Sh. 1422
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede. . . . B.Sh. 1428
For he was bounden in a reconyssaunce, . . . . B.Sh. 1520
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1540
Keepe bet oure good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . B.Sh. 1622
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . . B.Pri. 1696
Yaf in hir thoght inwith a litel space, . . . . . B.Pri. 1794
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1836
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . B.Pri. 1854
He in the waast is shape as wel as I; . . . . . B.Th. 1890
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1917
And I yow telle in good certayn . . . . . B.Th. 1918
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . . . B.Th. 1962
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . . B.Mel. 2127
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy children"; B.Mel. 2250–5
'I biseke yow in al humblesse that ye wol nat . . B.Mel. 2425–30
and have alwey in suspect hire compaignye, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
and in as muche as hym thynketh . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
in so muche semeth his peyne the lighter, . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
seketh to have by pacience in tribulaciouns . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
by cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . B.Mel. 2855–60
"He that loveth peril shal falle in peril." ' . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
Doun into helle, where he yet is inne. . . . . B.Mk. 3193
For alle his strengthes in his heeres were; . . . B.Mk. 3248
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . . B.Mk. 3350
He wende that God that sit in magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3358
And how that al this proces fil in dede, . . . . B.Mk. 3511
This wyde world hadde in subjeccioun . . . . B.Mk. 3656
Rede which that he was in Machabee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3769
He starf ful wrecchedly in a monteyne. . . . . B.Mk. 3817
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870
And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . . B.NP. 4177
That in scole is greet altercacioun . . . . . B.NP. 4427
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . B.NP. 4502
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!" ' . . . . B.NP. 4603
In as muche as I maked yow aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4611
And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . . . C.Pard. 344
For though a man be falle in jalous rage, . . . . C.Pard. 367
But herkneth, lordynges, in conclusioun. . . . . C.Pard. 454
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623
And swere in doom, and eek in rightwisnesse'; . . C.Pard. 637
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . . C.Pard. 642
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . . C.Pard. 680
And seye, "Leeve mooder, leet me in! . . . . C.Pard. 731
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . . C.Pard. 820
Tassoille yow in contree as ye ryde, . . . . . C.Pard. 933
That I am in youre felaweshipe y-falle, . . . . C.Pard. 938
Spak in repreeve of the Samaritan: . . . . . D.WB. 16
He putte it in oure owene juggement; . . . . . D.WB. 68
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde." . D.WB. 327
And seye thise wordes in the Apostles name: . . . D.WB. 341
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . . D.WB. 360
And yet in bacoun hadde I never delit; . . . . D.WB. 418
As he gooth in his lymytacioun. . . . . D.WB. 877
Hadde in his hous a lusty bacheler . . . . . D.WB. 883
But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . . . D.WB. 922
Two creatures accordynge in feere. . . . . D.WB. 924
'Plighte me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand,' quod she, D.WB. 1009
And never yow displese in al my lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 1222
But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.WB. 1229
I put me in youre wise governance; . . . . . D.WB. 1231
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . . D.Fri. 1404
What I may gete in conseil prively; . . . . . D.Fri. 1437
'The leoun sit in his awayt alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1657
Hadde preched at a chirche in his manere, . . . D.Sum. 1714
Excited he the peple in his prechyng . . . . . D.Sum. 1716
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . . D.Sum. 1968
If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . . . D.Sum. 1980
Keepe hem in stoor til so be ye endite . . . . E.Cl. 17
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . E.Cl. 76
Al have I noght to doone in this mateere . . . . E.Cl. 99
Bothe halle and chambres, ech in his degree; . . E.Cl. 263
Ful sobrely, and seyde in this manere: . . . . E.Cl. 296

In (*specimens*)—*Continued*

And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . . E.Cl. 298
And in she gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . . E.Cl. 300
In werk, ne thoght. I nyl yow disobeye, . . . . E.Cl. 363
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenaunce, . . . E.Cl. 499
Doon execucioun in thynges badde; . . . . . E.Cl. 522
And thus she seyde in hire benigne voys, . . . . E.Cl. 554
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . E.Cl. 577
O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . . . E.Cl. 621
And ever in oon so pacient was she . . . . . E.Cl. 677
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng, . . . . E.Cl. 878
And eek that every wight in his degree . . . . E.Cl. 957
His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . . . E.Cl. 1135
Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 1143
Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . . E.Cl. 1151
Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . E.Cl. 1188
And that anoon, in al the haste I kan. . . . . E.Mch. 1406
By which that she was feffed in his lond, . . . . E.Mch. 1698
And blessed be the yok that we been inne! . . . E.Mch. 1837
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
That neither in halle, nyn noon oother hous, . . . E.Mch. 2083
That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . . E.Mch. 2137
I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . E.Mch. 2176
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee. . . . . E.Mch. 2290
It lyth nat in my tonge, nyn my konnyng; . . . F.Sq. 35
After the forme used in his langage, . . . . . F.Sq. 100
If it so be that I have it in mynde. . . . . F.Sq. 109
And answere hym in his langage ageyn; . . . . F.Sq. 152
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . F.Sq. 386
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . F.Sq. 417
And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces . . F.Sq. 516
And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . F.Sq. 535
Out of that place which that I was inne. . . . . F.Sq. 578
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645
And oon of hem have I in remembraunce, . . . F.Fkl. 714
And whan he was in this prosperitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 779
To seke in armes worshipe and honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 811
For wel I woot my servyce is in vayn, . . . . F.Fkl. 972
But after that in pley thus seyde she: . . . . F.Fkl. 988
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.' . . F.Fkl. 998
Though Neptunus have deitee in the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 1047
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . . F.Fkl. 1075
As in oure dayes is nat worth a flye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1132
Hadde slayn Phidoun, in Atthenes, at feste, . . . F.Fkl. 1369
It is to seye in Englissh 'hevenes lilie,' . . . . G.SN. 87
Hadde next hire flessh y-clad hire in an haire; . . G.SN. 133
To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . . . G.SN. 135
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.' . . . . G.SN. 252
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516
Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . G.SN. 526
In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . . G.SN. 552
Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,— . . G.CY. 789
As in effect he shal fynde it al oon; . . . . . G.CY. 847
Which that they myghte wrappe hem inne at nyght, G.CY. 880
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . G.CY. 881
And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame; . . . . G.CY. 905
In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . G.CY. 1069
The hole with wex, to kepe the lemaille in; . . . G.CY. 1164
And in the water-vessel he it caste, . . . . . G.CY. 1234
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1240
This preest hym bisieth in al that he kan . . . G.CY. 1258
For to kepe in his lemaille every deel. . . . . G.CY. 1269
Is ther any coper her-inne?' seyde he. . . . . G.CY. 1292
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.' . G.CY. 1329
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay . . . G.CY. 1338
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . . G.CY. 1348
As for to werken anythyng in contrarie . . . . G.CY. 1477
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . H.Mcp. 3
That he hath dronke, he speketh in his nose, . . H.Mcp. 61
'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, . . H.Mcp. 69
For his desport, in signe eek of victorie . . . . H.Mcp. 127
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . . H.Mcp. 265
Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire! . . . H.Mcp. 290
Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltou speke; . . . . H.Mcp. 297
In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . H.Mcp. 302
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . . I.Pars. 4
that men fallen in venial synnes after hir . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
to goon peraventure naked in pilgrimages, . . . I.Pars. 105–10
and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . . I.Pars. 170–5
be seyn of al mankynde, in which visage . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
departeth a thyng in two peces, right so . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
wrappen hem in hir synnes that they ne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere; . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
in as muche as it bynymeth the service . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
pees and reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned . I.Pars. 770–5
to hem. But in swich folk hath the . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
to understonde in entente to departe thy . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun.' . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
fastynge stant in thre thynges: in forberynge . . I.Pars. 1050–5
alle the creatures in erthe and in helle . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Was in the glasyng y-wroght thus, . . . . . BD. 327
And whan al this falleth in my thoght, . . . . BD. 705
Al this I putte in his servage, . . . . . BD. 768
In as fer as I had knowyng. . . . . BD. 959
Thogh they had stonden in a rowe, . . . . . BD. 974

**In** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

a lesse Harmful than she was in doyng. . . . . BD. 994
To holde no wyght in balaunce . . . . . BD. 1020
Had ben a-fyr; and this was in figure. . . . . ABC. 94
Fro fresshe Venus, in a morwenynge . . . . . Mars. 26
He took in pacience to lyve or dye; . . . . . Mars. 40
Thanne for al his brennyng in the fire. . . . . Mars. 133
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tendyte . . . Anel. 9
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie, . . Anel. 31
Toward Athenes in his wey ridynge, . . . . . Anel. 46
In her ne myghte nothing been amended. . . . . Anel. 84
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyn, . . Anel. 87
To loven two, and was in bigamye. . . . . Anel. 153
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees, . . . Anel. 232
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn, . . . . Anel. 284
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . . . . PF. 10
That he ne schulde him in the world delyte. . . . PF. 66
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste!' . . . PF. 133
And seyde, 'It stondeth writen in thy face . . . PF. 155
That, in dispit of Diane the chaste, . . . . . PF. 281
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . PF. 316
Avauntour, or in proces love anewe, . . . . . PF. 430
The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge . . . . PF. 562
elles wenestow that ther be inne it ony . . . . Bo.1.p.6. 220–5
to every man ther is in somwhat that, . . . , he woot nat, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
That in science so expert was, that he . . . . TC.1. 67
What for to speke, and what to holden inne; . . TC.1. 387
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . . TC.1. 524
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee faileth! . . TC.1. 764
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fresh and grene . . TC.1. 816
And thoughte anon what foly he was inne, . . . TC.1. 821
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,' . . TC.1. 1055
Of desespeyr that Troilus was inne; . . . . . TC.2. 6
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace, . . TC.2. 80
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me! . . TC.2. 162
As men ben cruel in hemself and wikke; . . . . TC.2. 458
For myn estat li'th in a jupartye, . . . . . TC.2. 465
This is the righte lif that I am inne, . . . . . TC.2. 851
Now wot I wel ther is no peril inne!' . . . . . TC.2. 875
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine; . . . TC.2. 1179
'O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . TC.2. 1254
But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . . TC.2. 1308
And arm in arm inward with him she wente, . . . TC.2. 1725
That he so ful stood in his lady grace . . . . . TC.3. 472
This were a weder for to slepen inne! . . . . . TC.3. 657
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . . . TC.3. 911
In every cas I wol a frend be found. . . . . TC.4. 628
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise; . . . . . TC.4. 734
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynte: . . TC.4. 749
Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne? . . . TC.4. 760
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . TC.4. 834
To sen him in that wo that he is inne; . . . . TC.4. 906
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily, . . . . . TC.4. 941
He was so fallen in despair that day, . . . . . TC.4. 954
That th'ilke thinges that in erthe falle, . . . . TC.4. 1049
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone! . . . TC.4. 1086
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . TC.4. 1092
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne, . . . . TC.4. 1259
'Soth is, that wo the whiche that we ben inne, . . TC.4. 1268
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . TC.5. 309
Gan in him crepe in al his hevinesse; . . . . . TC.5. 1214
But in two monthes yit ye not retorne. . . . . TC.5. 1351
This Diomede is inne, and thou art oute!' . . . TC.5. 1519
That in his face was ful broun. . . . . HF.1. 139
He lefte hir slepyng in an ile, . . . . . HF.1. 416
If any vertu in thee be, . . . . . HF.2. 18
In ryme, or elles in cadence, . . . . . HF.2. 115
As thou best canst in reverence . . . . . HF.2. 116
In stede of reste and newe thynges, . . . . . HF.2. 146
Or spoke in suertee or in drede, . . . . . HF.2. 215
Tak hit in ernest or in game. . . . . HF.2. 314
That saw in dreme, at poynt devys, . . . . . HF.2. 409
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . . HF.3. 102
Bothe in doucet and in rede, . . . . . HF.3. 131
Her messanger that was in halle, . . . . . HF.3. 478
And gonne stonden in a rewe, . . . . . HF.3. 602
And han delyt in wikkednes, . . . . . HF.3. 741
'Certes,' quod I, 'in al myn age, . . . . . H.F.3. 896
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene, . . . LGW. 341
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte, . . . LGW. 405
My byddyng hath i-slayn yow in this caas! . . . LGW. 837
Ysiphyle was goon in hire pleynge, . . . . . LGW. 1469
Or she of him was ware, come stertyng ynne, . . LGW. 1741
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, . . . . . LGW. 1780
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynne . . LGW. 1785
And eke his pore estate that he is ynne, . . . . LGW. 1981
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139
Thy barge hath not al his meyny ynne.' . . . . LGW. 2201
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde, . . LGW. 2516
That ye ben lyke youre fader, as in this; . . . LGW. 2544
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde. . . Rosem. 12
Was kid to hem, but in seurtee they slepte. . . . Form.A. 46
Poysoun, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse. Form.A. 64
Thou born art in my regne of variaunce, . . . . Fort. 45
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 56
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal: . . . . . Truth. 9
That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . . Scog. 39
Forgete in solitarie wildernesse; . . . . . Scog. 46

**In** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng, . . . Ven. 37
For eld, that in my spirit dulleth me, . . . . Ven. 76
If thou be siker, put thee nat in drede. . . . . Buk. 28
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne; . . . . . Prov. 6
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 7
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne . . . . Astr. 75–82
take ensaumple in alle the signes, be thei moist . . Astr. 108–15
yit rekne they thilke planete in the ascendent. . . Astr. 150–6
rekne in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that . Astr. 193–8
day berith his name, and endith in the next strike . Astr. 198–209
and take there the degre in which the sterre stondith; Astr. 233–5
south in oure orisonte. Also every signe . . . . Astr. 294–301
everiche of hem arisith in more space than in 2 houres. Astr. 294–301
the manere in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on Astr. 301–8
but sothely in all othre signes it may. . . . . Astr. 376–82
To pleyen ynne he may not fynde, . . . . . RR. 623
And whan I was inne i-wys, . . . . . RR. 645
So good inne forto dwelle or be, . . . . . RR. 653
Hadde opened, and me leten inne. . . . . RR. 700
That I ne wente inne forto see . . . . . RR. 724
Have geten ynne by ony slight . . . . . RR. 2972
Bialacoil here inne to calle . . . . . RR. 4017
The God of Love whanne thou let inne. . . . . RR. 5108
Which that I fonde me gilty ynne; . . . . . RR. 6394
There men may renne ynne openly; . . . . . RR. 7004
In that arte thou moste gylty inne. . . . . RR. 7516

**In** *see* **Faith, Inn, Therein**

**In** (*Latin*)

So plesaunt was his *In principio*, . . . . . A.Prol. 254
'*In manus tuas*, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4287
For, al-so siker as *In principio*, . . . . . B.NP. 4353
He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 2222
quam ponit frater . . . in legenda . . . . . G.SN. *head var*
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu*, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
his book of *In Thymeo*, that in ryght litel . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . . TC.3. 625
Men sayn that planete is *In Horoscopo*. . . . . Astr. 150–6
planete *in horoscopo*, be it in nativyte or . . . . Astr. 165–8
in the embelif cercle . . ., *in circulo obliquo* . . . Astr. 289–94
ascendid with 8 degres of Piscis *in horoscopo*. . . Astr. 382–91

**In-** *see* **En-**

**Inaestuat**

'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.1.m.6. 215–20

**Incarnation**

The yeer of the Incarnacioun . . . . . RR. 7096

**Incense**

Thencens, the clothes, and the remenant al . . . A.Kn. 2277
And moore encens into the fyr he caste, . . . . A.Kn. 2429
The mirre, thencens, with al so greet odour; . . . A.Kn. 2938
They nolde encense ne sacrifise right noght, . . . G.SN. 395
Doon sacrifice, and Juppiter encense; . . . . . G.SN. 413
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.5. 1466
Thencence out of the fire reketh sote, . . . . . LGW. 2612

**Incensed**

pax, or been encensed, or goon to . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10

**Incest**

or noon, incest or noon, mayden or . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5

**Inch**

They were nat an ynche a-sonder,— . . . . . BD. 425
But thou art not an inche the nerre, . . . . . RR. 5101

**Incipit**

Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti. . . . . ABC. *head*
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . Bo.1. *head*
Incipit liber secundus . . . . . Bo.2. *head* 255–60
Incipit liber tercius . . . . . Bo.3. *head* 600–5
Incipit liber quartus . . . . . Bo.4. *head* 1140–5
Incipit liber quintus . . . . . Bo.5. *head* 1615–20
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Philomene . . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Phillis . . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Ypermystre . . . . . LGW. *head*

**Inclination**

I folwed ay myn inclinacioun . . . . . D.WB. 615

**Incline**

That of his magestee he wolde enclyne . . . . B.ML. 1082
"Enclyne nat thyne eres to flatereres, . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
make yow for to enclyne to suffre and . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
'Also ye owen to enclyne and bowe youre herte . . B.Mel. 2690–5
and techynges, his herte gan enclyne to the wil . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne, . . . . B.Mk. 3092
That eten as hem nature wolde enclyne, . . . . PF. 325
Yaf him her love, but that she gan encline . . . TC.2. 674
The smale puple hem mote enclyne, . . . . . RR. 6814

**Inclined**
to what thyng ye been enclyned, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
an hochepot, and enclyned youre herte . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
lightly is every man enclined to his owene . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
is he enclyned to fallen into deedly . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
that is enclyned to synne, hym thynketh it is so . I.Pars. 690–5
soone is enclyned to hate and to envye. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
of synne to whiche he is enclyned. . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
So hool enclyned to alle gode, . . . . . BD. 990
With hed enclyned and with humble chere . . . PF. 414
cheynes, and bereth his chere enclyned adoun . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
to seyn, that it ne enclynede some juge to have pite Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
yif thow have enclyned thi studies to the wikkide Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
into roundnesses enclyned, the thingis that . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
whiche that mai nat ben enclyned, knytteth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
algatis hir faces enclyned hevyeth hir . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Enclyned is to go by kynde. . . . . HF.2. 241
Enclyned is upward to meve; . . . . . HF.2. 317
That every thyng enclyned to is, . . . . . HF.2. 320
**Inclineth**
Caton, "Waketh and enclyneth nat yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
enclyneth and flytteth the governementes of thynges; Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
the Bere, that enclyneth his ravysschynge coursis Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
and governeth and enclyneth the brydles of thinges. Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
**Inclining**
speken plesante wordes, enclynynge to the lordes lust, B.Mel. 2340–5
gaderyn ayein, enclynynge in-to a compas, . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
and enclynynge to here governour and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
thilke enclynynge lowenesse of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
Through his kyndly enclynyng, . . . . . HF.2. 226
**Incoming**
But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . . . TC.2. 1308
**Inconstance**
Youre inconstance is youre confusioun. . . . . D.Sum. 1958
**Inconvenient**
ther folweth anothir inconvenient, of the whiche ther Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
**Increase**
Sownynge alway thencrees of his wynnyng. . . . A.Prol. 275
Encressen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338
For love and for encrees of chivalrye. . . . . A.Kn. 2184
And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere, . . . . . B.ML. 237
Thurgh whiche pleintes gan hir wo encresse. . . . B.ML. 1068
Nat that I may encreessen hir honour, . . . . B.Pri. 1654
by age, but certes they enforcen and encreesen . . B.Mel. 2355–60
nature as a man to encressen his owene profit . . B.Mel. 2775–80
multiplien and encreesen freendes, and . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encresse, . . . C.Doc. 59
Of spices hoote, tencreessen his corage; . . . . E.Mch. 1808
Of which ther never comth no good encrees; . . . G.SN. 18
how they encreessen, and whiche they been. . . . I.Pars. 320–5
What maner thinge that may encrese my wo . . Pity. 103
yit this encrees of harm, that the gessynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
of the encres of his name, that mai nat . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
in the encres of vertu, or elles in the . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
encres of his glorious renoun, and to the . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
in the encres or in the heyghte of vertu, . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
and encrecen the servage whiche thei . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
For lust, to her gan quiken and encresse, . . . . TC.1. 443
Right so encres of hope of what it be . . . . . TC.2. 1333 *var*
Encressen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . . TC.2. 1337
T'encresse or make diminucioun . . . . . TC.3. 1335
And this encres of hardinesse and might . . . . TC.3. 1776
For wel fele I alwey my love encresse, . . . . TC.4. 577
Encressen ek the causes of my care; . . . . . TC.4. 579
And not encresse, O leve nece swete! . . . . . TC.4. 926
It n'is but foly and encrees of peyne. . . . . TC.4. 1257
That if that he encrease mighte or eche . . . . TC.5. 110
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encresse . . . TC.5. 1359
Than evere ich hadde, encressen in me joye. . . . TC.5. 1382
Encressen gan the wo fro day to night . . . . TC.5. 1436
And evermo with more encrees . . . . . HF.3. 984
In good faythe, al the worshippe and encres . . . LGW. 1087
And eke encresen that I may. . . . . RR. 1995
Forto encrese, and not to lesse, . . . . . RR. 5596
They are full glad for ther encrese; . . . . . RR. 5727
Forto encrecen her richesse. . . . . RR. 5736
**Increase** *see* **Crece**
**Increased**
And if that he encressed were or noon. . . . . B.Sh. 1271
the proposicioun which that the phisiciens encreesceden in . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
She was encressed in swich excellence . . . . . E.Cl. 408
For with that oon encresede ay my fere, . . . . PF. 143
hath thilke pris echid or encresed to the . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
to han encreced and sprad his name, thanne . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thyng yif it ne be yspradde and encreced. . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
Which ay encreside my desire, . . . . . RR. 1785
**Increaseth**
And yet encresseth this al my penaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 1315
Encreesseth at his herte moore and moore. . . . A.Kn. 2744
everich of hem encreesceth and aggreggeth oother. . B.Mel. 2475–80
That estward ay encresseth in his cours . . . . E.Cl. 50
wexeth and encreesseth in man. The firste thyng . I.Pars. 350–5
is ful greet and ay encreeseth after the . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
bloweth and encreesseth the fir by . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
encreesseth hys synne, and is unkynde . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
But yet encreseth me this wonder newe, . . . . Pity. 29
But now hepith and encreseth . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
Right so, encresseth hope, of what it be, . . . . TC.2. 1333
Therwith ful ofte encresseth ek desir: . . . . TC.2. 1334
Thus stoundemele encresseth in my face, . . . TC.5. 674
My wo that everich houre encresseth newe, . . . TC.5. 1333
than encresith his hete; and yf a planete . . . . Astr. 108–15
**Increasing**
And that encresyng evermo, . . . . . HF.3. 987
**Incubus**
Ther is noon oother incubus but he, . . . . . D.WB. 880
**Incumbent**
Ther is non other incumbent but he . . . . . D.WB. 880 *var*
**Incurable**
With invisible wounde, ay incurable, . . . . . B.Mk. 3790
**Inde**
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde, . . . . A.Kn. 2156
A man, though that I walked into Ynde, . . . C.Pard. 722
As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . . D.WB. 824
If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . . . D.Sum. 1980
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde; . . . . E.Cl. 1199
I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . . . E.Mch. 1230
He seyde, 'The kyng of Arabe and of Inde, . . . F.Sq. 110
That woned at home, than he in Ynde, . . . . BD. 888
So ful of rubies, and of stones Inde, . . . . . Mars. 246
contre of Ynde quaketh at thy . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
tigre of Inde. But al be it so that the . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
As ben bitwixen Orcades and Inde; . . . . . TC.5. 971
Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers, . . . . . RR. 67
Al though he sought oon in-tyl Ynde. . . . . RR. 624
**Indebted**
And yet I am endetted so ther-by, . . . . . G.CY. 734
**Indenting**
the degise, endentynge, barrynge, owndynge, . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Indeterminate**
he be indetermynate in thin . . . . . Astr. 222–9
**India(n)** *see* **Inde**
**Indict** *see* **Indite**
**Indictments**
eek of false enditements upon hym, and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
**Indifferently**
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
**Indigence**
Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence . . B.ML. 104
'Bet is to dyen than have indigence'; . . . . . B.ML. 114
But with poverte and indigence— . . . . . RR. 5477
**Indigent**
But evermore pore and indigent, . . . . . RR. 5695
**Indignation**
Contumax is he that thurgh his indignacioun . . I.Pars. 400–5
**Indignations**
hates and indignacions of the accusour Cyprian. . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Indite**
He koude songes make and wel endite, . . . . A.Prol. 95
Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, . . . A.Prol. 325
This was the forward, pleynly for tendite, . . . A.Kn. 1209
What sholde I al day of his wo endite? . . . . A.Kn. 1380
Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite, . . . . A.Kn. 1872
Of this bataille I wol namoore endite, . . . . A.Kn. 2741
Lat hym enditen of thy traitoriel . . . . . B.ML. 781
Allas! who shal me helpe to endite False Fortune, . B.Mk. 3858
And if a rethor koude faire endite, . . . . . B.NP. 4397
Keepe hem in stoor til so be ye endite . . . . E.Cl. 17
As clerkes, whan hem list, konne wel endite, . . E.Cl. 933
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . . . F.Fkl. 1550
Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite . . . G.SN. 32
This ilke storie subtilly to endite, . . . . . G.SN. 80
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tendyte . . . Anel. 9
So yif me myght to ryme it and endyte. . . . . PF. 119
And, if thou haddest cunnyng for tendite, . . . PF. 167
of poetes enditen to me thynges to ben . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
Thesiphone, thou help me for t' endite . . . . TC.1. 6
That of no sentement I this endite, . . . . . TC.2. 13
With subtil art hir tales for t' endite, . . . . . TC.2. 257
Than thoughte he thus: 'If I my tale endite . . . TC.2. 267
As to myn auctour listeth for t' endite. . . . . TC.2. 700
These lovers, as they conne faire endite?' . . . TC.2. 886
I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1024
The viage and the lettre I shal endite, . . . . TC.2. 1061
'No? than wol I,' quod he, 'so ye endite!' . . . TC.2. 1162
How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . TC.3. 504
Quaketh for drede of that I moste endite. . . . TC.4. 14
'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . . TC.5. 1292
Compleyning as I dar or can endite. . . . . TC.5. 1334
Ne nevere yit ne coude I wel endite. . . . . TC.5. 1628
Than wolde I of his batailles enditen. . . . . TC.5. 1767
And nere hit to long tendyte, . . . . . HF.1. 381
And ye, me to endite and ryme . . . . . HF.2. 12

**Indite**—*Continued*
It nedyth nat al day thus for to endite. . . . . LGW.G. 310
As thogh that he of malice wolde enditen, . . . LGW. 371
But wel I wot with that he can endyte . . . . LGW.G. 402
'Al be hit that he kan nat wel endite, . . . . . LGW. 414
So grete routhe I have hit for to endite, . . . . LGW. 1345
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . LGW. 2356
That I for hir love shal endite. . . . . RR. 3798
**Indited**
In prose eek been endited many oon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3170
**Inditest**
And evermo of love enditest, . . . . . HF.2. 126
**Indited**
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . E.Cl. 41
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . E.Cl. 1148
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
Love, that enditeth lawe of companye, . . . . TC.3. 1748
**Inditing**
and enditynge wordes to my wepynges, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
Hath of endyting al the subtilte . . . . . Ven. 77
this litel tretys to have my rude endityng . . . Astr. 5–11
curiouse endityng and harde sentence is . . . . Astr. 5–11
**Inditings**
translaciouns and endityngs of worldly vanitees . I.Pars. 1085–90
**Indulgence**
axinge indulgence. For Senec . . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
Of indulgence, so it is no repreve . . . . . D.WB. 84
**Induration**
And also of hire induracioun, . . . . . G.CY. 855
**Indus**
or that Indus yyveth, that is next the hote partie . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
**Inequal**
The thridde houre in-equal that Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2271
that evermo generaly the houre inequal of . . . Astr. 188–93
the day with the houre inequal of the night . . . Astr. 188–93
there the quantite of the houre inequal by . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by night. . . . . Astr. 188–93
in the hevene. The firste houre inequal . . . . Astr. 198–209
the 8 houre inequal, than wol the begynnyng of the . Astr. 337–43
houre inequal, and than wol the begynnyng of . . Astr. 337–43
the 2 houre inequal; and than wol the . . . . Astr. 337–43
houre inequal, and than wol the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337–43
**Inequals**
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres inequales in houres equales . . . . . Astr. 185–8
houres inequales, and depart hem by 15, . . . Astr. 185–8
houres inequales by day . . . . . Astr. 188–93
houres inequales ben clepid houres of planetes. . . Astr. 188–93
**Inestimable**
that is inestimable (that is to seyn, that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
**Inexorabile**
'Set ne me inexorabile.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
**Infaunce**
The whiche devel in hir enfaunce . . . . . RR. 4288
The foly dedis of hir infaunce, . . . . . RR. 5006
**Infect**
His purchasyng myghte nat been infect. . . . . A.Prol. 320
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me. . . . G.CY. 889
Amonges us wolde infecte al a toun, . . . . . G.CY. 973
Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle. . . . . H.Mcp. 39
pale and infect by bowndes of the derk . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Infecteth**
teccheth nat hem oonly, but enfecteth and envenymeth hem . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
That it infecteth hym that wolde beholde . . . . LGW. 2242
**In-fere**
And whan assembled was this folk in-feere, . . . B.ML. 328
But nathelees, whan they were knyt infeere, . . . B.Mk. 3466
Two creatures accordynge in feere. . . . . D.WB. 924
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . . Mars. 290
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . . . TC.2. 1266
How they aqueynteden in fere . . . . . HF.1. 250 *var*
In your persone, and bad hem bothe in-fere Ever tawayte, . . . . . Bal.Co. 6
Upon delite to pley in-feere. . . . . RR. 4827
**In-fere** *see* **I-fere**
**Infernal**
Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte, . . . . A.Kn. 2684
On every Nymphe and Deite infernal, . . . . TC.4. 1543
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . . LGW. 1886
**Infernals**
That they ben infernals illusiouns; . . . . . TC.5. 368
**Infinite**
Infinite harmes been in this mateere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1259
Infinite been the sorwes and the teeres . . . . A.Kn. 2827
His sleightes and his infinit falsnesse . . . . . G.CY. 976
unstaunchable and infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
that thei ben diverse and although thei ben infinit. . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
his simple nature. For this ilke infinit moevynge . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
the infinit quantite of future and of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80

**Infinite**—*Continued*
took the infynit wey to tyme (that is to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
and considereth alle the infynit spaces of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
worshipe bi Infynyt tymes AMEN . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5 *var*
But that was infinit for ay and o; . . . . . TC.2. 1083
And of thy tonge the infinite graciousnesse? . . . LGW. 1675
and so furthe into smale fraccions infinite, . . . Astr. 45–50
**Infinity**
strecchid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
the infinite of the moevable tymè. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
**Infirm**
by the infirme light of his bemes, breken or . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
**Infirmarer** *see* **Fermerer**
**Infirmity**
body of man; somtyme of infermetee, . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
feblesse and infirmite of wikkid folk, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
**Influence**
Were it by influence or by nature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1968
causen us by her influence operaciouns and effectes like to . . . . . Astr. 100–8
**Influences**
O Influences of thise hevenes hyel . . . . . TC.3. 618
**Inform**
governed by my conseil, I wol enforme yow how . B.Mel. 2305–10
me to enforme the thilke false cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
If ony wolde enforme me.' . . . . . RR. 4684
**Information**
(that is to seyn, of myn enformacion). . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
**Informations**
Prudence, and hire wise informaciouns . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
**Informed**
Enformed of his wyl, sente his message, . . . . E.Cl. 738
Enformed whan the kyng was of that knyght, . . F.Sq. 335
whan debonairetee is enformed of grace, thanne is it I.Pars. 655–60
thei weren enformyd of myne maneris, . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
techynges, and enformed of thi maneris. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
And enfourmed compendiously, . . . . . RR. 2953
**Informedest**
the secretis of nature, whan thow enformedest my maneris . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
**Infortunate**
Infortunat ascendent tortuous, . . . . . B.ML. 302
fortunat or infortunat. As thus:—A 'fortunat . . Astr. 156–61
ne have upon him noon aspect infortunat; . . . Astr. 161–5
**Infortune**
Noght was forgeten by the infortune of Marte, . . A.Kn. 2021
Why sholde I nat thyn infortune acounte, . . . B.Mk. 3591
that hath no children is weleful by infortune. . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
folk, and infortune comith alwey to . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
But lete me myn infortune waylyn . . . . . TC.1. 755 *var*
The worste kinde of infortune is this: . . . . . TC.3. 1626
For Infortune it wolde for the nones, . . . . . TC.4. 185
This infortune or this disaventure . . . . . TC.4. 297
For in-fortune late not oon . . . . . RR. 5493
For yn-fortune makith anoon, . . . . . RR. 5551
**Infortuned**
But he that wroghte hit enfortuned hit so . . . Mars. 259
I, woful wrecche and infortuned wight, . . . . TC.4. 751
**Infortuning**
Further over thei seyn that the infortunyng . . . Astr. 161–5
**Ingenuum**
'Qui serere ingenuum.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
**Ingot**
And for I woot wel ingot have ye noon, . . . . G.CY. 1206
That is an ingot, if I may han hape; . . . . . G.CY. 1209
Of an ingot, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . G.CY. 1223
He shoope his ingot in lengthe and eek in breede . G.CY. 1228
And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere, . . . G.CY. 1233
And afterward in the ingot he it caste, . . . . G.CY. 1314
**Ingots**
Oure yngottes, testes, and many mo. . . . . G.CY. 818
**Inhabit**
who that leteth the wil for to enhabyten there, . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
clepest exil is contre to hem that enhabiten here, . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
To whom myn herte enhabit is by right, . . . . TC.4. 443
To joly folk I enhabite; . . . . . RR. 6355
**Inhabited**
the ferthe partye is enhabited with . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
lyvynge, ben enhabited in the cloos of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
**Inhabiteth**
'in whom this blisfulnesse enhabiteth. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
**Inhabiting**
and eek of the othere folk enhabitynge aboute. . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
thynges enhabitynge in yowr thought. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
**In-hielde**
In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetnesse!— . . TC.3. 44
**In-hielde** *see* **Helde**
**Iniquities**
for in hire houses been iniquitees . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
**Iniquity**
Fulfild of ire and of iniquitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 940
O sowdanesse, roote of iniquitee! . . . . . B.ML. 358
That wesshe the world fro the olde iniquitee, . . B.ML. 453

**Iniquity**—*Continued*
A colfox, ful of sly iniquitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4405
For knowen was the false iniquitee. . . . . C.Doc. 262
**Injure**
That folk ungiltif suffren here injure, . . . . . TC.3. 1018
**Injuries**
vileynyes and injuries; and therfore tho two . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
injuries and wronges that ye have doon . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
**Injury**
of the injurie and wrong that they . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
**Ink**
This joye may not writen be with inke: . . . . TC.3. 1693
Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke, . . . . LGW. 2491
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett doun . . . . Astr. 170–4
thin Astrelabie, and with a pricke of ynke . . . Astr. 211–5
there a pricke with inke. Abide than stille . . . Astr. 350–8
and sette there another pricke of ynke. . . . . Astr. 350–8
**In-knette**
And every spirit his vigour in-knette, . . . . . TC.3. 1088
**Inly**
Me mette so ynly swete a sweven, . . . . . BD. 276
Ne no man may be Inly gladde I trowe . . . . TC.1. 640 *var*
So inly fair and goodly as is she, . . . . . TC.3. 1606
Or thus, so inly ful of drede, . . . . . HF.1. 31
had maad hir elde So ynly, that to my witing, . . RR. 397
**Inmest**
alwey to every man there is in mest somwhat . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90 *var*
**Inn**
Arcite anon unto his inne is fare, . . . . . A.Kn. 2436
'Anon go gete us faste into this in . . . . . A.Mil. 3547
And pryvely he sente hem to his in, . . . . . A.Mil. 3622
Alla goth to his in, and as him ogħte, . . . . . B.ML. 1097
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in. . . . B.Pri. 1632
To his felawes in he took the way, . . . . . B.NP. 4216
Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in; . . . D.WB. 350
A sory geste, . . . , Thou herberest then in thyne inne, RR. 5107
**Inne** *see* **In, Inn**
**Inned**
And inned hem, everich in his degree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2192
**Innerest**
that is innerest or most withinne joyneth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
thilke innereste atempraunce of corages . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
**Innocence**
That giltelees tormenteth innocence? . . . . . A.Kn. 1314
Vertu and innocence thurgh thy malice . . . . B.ML. 363
confessioun is neighebore to innocence. . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
Is whan a wight bitrayseth innocence. . . . . C.Doc. 92
Continuynge ever hire innocence overal, . . . . E.Cl. 1048
Beth nat bidaffed for youre innocence, . . . . E.Cl. 1191
And that hir trouthe she swoor thurgh innocence, . F.Fkl. 1601
For ye that knowen wel oure innocence,— . . . G.SN. 452
Woltow that I reneye innocence, . . . . . G.SN. 464
Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocence! . . . . . G.CY. 897
Looke, that in thestaat of innocence, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
stood he in thestaat of innocence. Of thilke . . I.Pars. 330–5
thestaat of innocence, as was thestaat of . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
the estaat of innocence, to multiplye mankynde to the I.Pars. 880–5
ben aschamed that innocence was . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
am comen for myn innocence; I resceyve . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
to continue innocence, by the whiche he . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis, . . . . . TC.2. 1048
Thurgh Innocence, and ruled Curtesye. . . . . LGW. 163
But I ne clepe it innocence folye, . . . . . LGW. 164
he wrot . . . Of innocence, and nyste what he seyde. LGW.G. 345
O sely woman, ful of innocence, . . . . . LGW. 1254
**Innocent**
So stant this innocent bifore the kyng. . . . . B.ML. 618
Upon this sely, innocent Custance; . . . . . B.ML. 682
Of Cristes mooder?' seyde this innocent. . . . . B.Pri. 1728
This innocent out of this world to chace. . . . . B.Pri. 1756
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent . . . . . B.Pri. 1825
seith Innocent in oon of his bookes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
shal be noon innocent." He seith also, . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
To sle the innocent, if that he may.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1658
And chiden heere the sely innocent, . . . . . D.Sum. 1983
Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent, . . . . E.Cl. 274
Al innocent of his corouned malice, . . . . . F.Sq. 526
O sely preest, O sely innocent! . . . . . G.CY. 1076
of hym that is innocent. Schulde I thanne . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
Com ek Criseyde, al innocent of this, . . . . . TC.2. 1562
Al innocent of Pandarus' entente, . . . . . TC.2. 1723
As man may in pope innocent I-fynde . . . . LGW.G. 415
To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . LGW. 1546
**Innocents**
That thou wolt suffren innocentz to spille, . . . B.ML. 815
By mouth of innocentz, lo, heere thy myght! . . . B.Pri. 1798
cacche with innocentz." He seith also . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
his thoght ayens innocentes. For whiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
ther-to by yiftes; and innocentes ne ben noght oonly despoiled . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
punysscheth innocentes? And folk . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
To Innocentis doith such grevaunce. . . . . RR. 4273
**Inobedience**
shul understonde. Ther is inobedience, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
**Inobedient**
that I kan nat declare. Inobedient is he . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
**Inordinate**
the inordinat scantnesse of it.' . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
**Inplitable**
was establissed . . . inplitable cocmpcioun . . . Bo.1. p.4 120–5 *var*
**Inquam**
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'Assencior inquam cuncta.'—Prosa 11 . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
**Inquests**
And many tymes I make enquestes— . . . . RR. 6977
**Inquire**
Of the remenant nedeth nat enquere.' . . . . A.Mil. 3166
Of this witnesse, and thoghte he wolde enquere . . B.ML. 629
to lerne hem and enquere of lasse folk . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
assent, enquere thanne, as subtilly as thou . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
the trouthe . . . , nedeth nat diligently enquere, . B.Mel. 2545–50
What nedeth thee of me to enquere or spyen? . . D.WB. 316
That he to no wight, though men wolde enquere, . E.Cl. 769
Men moste enquere, this is myn assent, . . . . E.Mch. 1532
And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,— . . . . E.Mch. 1543
'They of Mecene leete enquere and seke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1379
sholde gladly herknen and enquere with . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquere . . . . ABC. 113
enquere for to witen, yf that any swich . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
or weren besy) to enqueren the whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
As fer as I may aught enquere and here.' . . . TC.1. 123
A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere. . . . TC.3. 1684
T'enqueren which thing cause of which thing be: . TC.4. 1010
And day by day he gan enquere and seche . . . TC.5. 1538
**Inquired**
And of the dedes hath she more enquered . . . LGW. 1152
**Inquiring**
And thus by wit and sobtil enquerynge . . . . B.ML. 888
And ever enquerynge upon every thyng; . . . . D.Fri. 1409
**Inquisitive**
An housbonde shal nat been inquisityf . . . . A.Mil. 3163
**Inquit**
'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
**Inset**
soune in eris, the sorwe that is in-set . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
**Insight**
For thogh the peple have no greet insight . . . . E.Cl. 242
that confowndeth the verray insyghte— . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
of his insyghte while the soule is in the . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
**Insolence**
inpudence, swellynge of herte, insolence, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
**Insolent**
harm that he hath doon. Insolent is he . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
**Inspire**
Man for tenspire, and eek for to deffende . . . G.CY. 1470
'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' enspire,' . . TC.3. 712
'Ector!' quod they, 'what gost may you enspire . . TC.4. 187
**Inspired**
Inspired hath in every holt and heeth . . . . A.Prol. 6
**Instable**
O sodeyn hap! O thou Fortune instable! . . . E.Mch. 2057
**Instance**
His freendes sente he to, at his instaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1611
of instaunce that nevere ne faileth. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
For to ben holpen, what at your instaunce, . . . TC.2. 1441
**Instead**
Instide of relikes, or of seintuarie. . . . . C.Pard. 953
Instede of teres, from his eyen tweyne . . . . Mars. 95
**Instead** *see* **Stead**
**Instrument**
And if he herde song or instrument . . . . . A.Kn. 1367
Thyn instrument so, weylawey the while! . . . B.ML. 370
If he ne used his sely instrument? . . . . . D.WB. 132
In wyfhode I wol use myn instrument . . . . D.WB. 149
That my wyl was his willes instrument,— . . . F.Sq. 568
'This instrument,' quod he, 'which that thou seest, G.CY. 1119
For instrument nor melodye . . . . . BD. 314
Help me that am the sorwful instrument . . . TC.1. 10
'A wheston is no kerving instrument, . . . . TC.1. 631
Nor in this world ther is non instrument . . . TC.5. 442
Or for to here on instrument so pleye: . . . . TC.5. 459
perteynyng to the same instrument. I seie . . . Astr. 1–5
an instrument as is an Astrelabie ben . . . . Astr. 1–5
knowing of thyn owne instrument. . . . . Astr. 15–20
instrument portatif aboute. For wel woot . . . Astr. 15–20
wol not be shewid in so small an instrument . . . Astr. 15–20
distourbith not the instrument to hangen . . . Astr. 25–32

**Instrument**—*Continued*
taken by so smal an instrument. . . . . Astr. 139–45
worke with thin owne instrument. . . . . Astr. 168–70
**Instruments**
Festes, instrumentz, caroles, daunces, . . . . A.Kn. 1931
For somtyme we been Goddes instrumentz, . . . D.Fri. 1483
And ful of instrumentz, and of vitaille . . . . E.Mch. 1713
Biforn hem stoode swich instrumentz of soun . . E.Mch. 1715
Ther as they sownen diverse instrumentz . . . F.Sq. 270
Whiche layes with hir instrumentz they songe, . . F.Fkl. 712
Of soune of instruments of al swetnesse, . . . . Mars. 179
Of instruments of strenges in acord . . . . . PF. 197
the instrumentes of the wittes, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
Then on instruments ben cordes; . . . . . HF.2. 188
Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse, . . . LGW. 1101
her instrumentes, knowen verreily the . . . . Astr. 284–6
His instrumentis wolde he dight . . . . . RR. 4240
**Insufficient**
To praye for yow been insufficient? . . . . . D.Sum. 1960
Myn Englissh eek is insufficient; . . . . . F.Sq. 37
**Insure**
In secree wise, and made hym to ensure . . . . C.Doc. 143
And here I wol ensuren thee . . . . . HF.3. 1008
That I am his for ever I hym ensure . . . . . Ven. 15 *var*
Be sore empressid, I you ensure, . . . . . RR. 3691
He doth trespasse, I you ensure. . . . . RR. 4850
For noon goth right, I thee ensure, . . . . . RR. 4872
**Insured**
Of better estate I were ensured; . . . . . RR. 7210
**Intellect**
Oonly the intellect, withouten moore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2803
Memorie, engyn, and intellect also, . . . . . G.SN. 339
**Intelligence**
By him that lordeth ech intelligence, . . . . . Mars. 166
pure clennesse of the devyne intelligence, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
oother weies intelligence. For the wit . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
the eighe of the intelligence is heyere, for it . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
so as intelligence takith it; but intelligence, that . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
intelligence is oonly the devyne nature. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thilke soverein intelligence; for ther schal resoun wel Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50

**Inten-** *see* **Enten-**
**Intend**
Whan that she leyser hadde; and for to entende To lerne . . . . . B.Mk. 3498
I wol entende to wynnyng if I may, . . . . . D.Fri. 1478
And nat entende our wittes to declare; . . . . . D.Fri. 1479
For he to vertu listeth nat entende, . . . . . F.Fkl. 689
thing that men entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
This doth me so to vertu for t' entende, . . . . TC.2. 853
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende. . . . . TC.3. 424
May to no long prologe as now entende. . . . . TC.4. 893
As I, that alle trouthe in you entende. . . . . TC.4. 1649
Than yonge folk entenden ay . . . . . RR. 82
For I entende to no thyng, . . . . . RR. 597
Who so luste love, late hym entende, . . . . . RR. 2153
Ne entende I but to bigilen. . . . . RR. 6206
**Intended**
of hir that entendede yit to seyn some . . . . Bo.4. p.1, 1140–5
Entendeden to speken and to pleye. . . . . LGW. 1155
**Intendest**
Intendestow that we shal here bleve . . . . . TC.5. 478
**Intendeth**
Ne no man that entendeth unto hevene. . . . . D.WB. 275
Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay . . . D.WB. 1114
Entendeth for to do thee vileynye! . . . . . E.Mch. 1791
That Damyan entendeth nat to me? . . . . . E.Mch. 1900
He noght entendeth to no swich mateere, . . . F.Fkl. 1097
And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth, . . TC.3. 27
Fortune his howve intendeth bet to glase! . . . TC.5. 469
This love to vertu all entendith, . . . . . RR. 5309
**Intending**
thanne sche, entendynge to me ward with al the lookynge . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
**Intent**
And hem conforteth in ful good entente, . . . . A.Kn. 958
But shortly for to telle is myn entente. . . . . A.Kn. 1000
This is theffect and his entente pleyn. . . . . A.Kn. 1487
Greet was theffect and heigh was his entente; . . A.Kn. 2989
Of yvel entente, but for I moot reherce . . . . A.Mil. 3173
To breke forward is nat myn entente. . . . . B.ML. 40
For hire entente, they take hir herbergage. . . . B.ML. 147
He hath to hem declared his entente, . . . . . B.ML. 206
Espied hath hir sones pleyn entente, . . . . . B.ML. 324
But nathelees she taketh in good entente . . . . B.ML. 824
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente, . B.ML. 867
That noght for werk somtyme, but for thentente . B.ML. 930
The peple of God? I seye, for this entente, . . . B.ML. 942
On Cristes mooder set was his entente. . . . . B.Pri. 1740
What may youre yvel entente yow availle? . . . B.Pri. 1765
Listeth, lordes, in good entent, . . . . . B.Th. 1902

**Intent**—*Continued*
the entente of Salomon was this, that, as in . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
to swich entente that he yeve yow conseil and . . B.Mel. 2305–10
thy wille and thyn entente,—for trust wel, that . . B.Mel. 2335–40
in myn entente I speke it for youre beste, . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
knowe hir wil and hire entente, I may conseille . . B.Mel. 2910–15
to theffect and entente that God Almyghty have mercy . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
hir trewe entente, and conformed hym anon and . . B.Mel. 3060–5
But ones, for it was hir pleyn entente . . . . . B.Mk. 3471
His hye entente in armes and labour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3835
On pilgrimage, in a ful good entente, . . . . . B.NP. 4176
But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente. . . . . B.NP. 4613
Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . . C.Doc. 88
For myn entente is nat but for to wynne, . . . . C.Pard. 403
'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,— . . . . C.Pard. 423
But that is nat my principal entente; . . . . . C.Pard. 432
For this was outrely his fulle entente . . . . . C.Pard. 849
For myn entente is nought but for to pleye. . . . D.WB. 192
Therfore on it he sette al his entente. . . . . D.Fri. 1374
Heere faste by,' quod he, 'is myn entente . . . . D.Fri. 1389
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente. . . . D.Fri. 1452
Al be it that it was nat oure entente . . . . . D.Fri. 1499
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel; . . . . D.Fri. 1556
'Nay, olde stot! that is nat myn entente,' . . . D.Fri. 1630
And whan this frere had seyd al his entente . . . D.Sum. 1733
To sprede his word is set al myn entente.' . . . D.Sum. 1822
'Accepteth thanne of us the trewe entente . . . E.Cl. 127
But nathelees, I se youre trewe entente, . . . . E.Cl. 148
And they, with humble entente, buxomly, . . . E.Cl. 186
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende. . . E.Cl. 189
He prively hath toold al his entent . . . . . E.Cl. 517
That no man sholde knowe of his entente, . . . E.Cl. 587
To tempte his wyf was set al his entente. . . . E.Cl. 735
A lettre, in which he sheweth his entente, . . . E.Cl. 762
That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . . . E.Cl. 861
But yet I hope it be nat youre entente . . . . E.Cl. 874
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.' . . E.Cl. 973
With al hir herte, in ful benyngne entente, . . . E.Cl. 1025
To this entente and an C sithes wurse . . . . E.Mch. 1307 *var*
To tellen hem theffect of his entente. . . . . E.Mch. 1398
And syn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . E.Mch. 1467
And she knew eek the fyn of his entente. . . . E.Mch. 2106
And Damyan, that knew al hire entente, . . . . E.Mch. 2120
For verraily he knew al hire entente, . . . . . E.Mch. 2212
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.' . . . . E.Mch. 2375
Yet seye I this, as to commune entente, . . . . F.Sq. 107
Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente. . . F.Sq. 400
And in this wise he served his entente, . . . . F.Sq. 521
But no thyng wiste she of his entente; . . . . F.Fkl. 959
But now, Aurelie, I knowe youre entente, . . . F.Fkl. 982
He tolde hem al that was in hire entente. . . . F.Fkl. 1178
That she nas slayn, and with a good entente . . . F.Fkl. 1383
He nolde no wight tellen his entente. . . . . F.Fkl. 1492
And he saleweth hire with glad entente, . . . . F.Fkl. 1509
Wel oghten we to don al oure entente, . . . . G.SN. 6
For secree needes, and for good entente; . . . . G.SN. 178
And after this Tiburce in good entente . . . . G.SN. 349
Which hem apposed, and knew al hire entente, . . G.SN. 363
For he, Almachius, with ful wikke entente . . . G.SN. 524
To sclaundre yow is no thyng myn entente, . . . G.CY. 998
To that entent men may be war therby, . . . . G.CY. 1306
And do al thyn entente, and thy corage, . . . . H.Mcp. 164
sette his entente to thise thynges, he were . . . I.Pars. 310–5
for the entente to yelde to his wyf the . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
and his entente in swich a proud desir . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
man, to wikked entente. Allas! somme . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
wikke entente, for he maketh alwey a wikked . . I.Pars. 490–5
seith a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . I.Pars. 495–500
to his shrewed entente. The thridde is to . . . I.Pars. 495–500
after the wikked entente of the bakbiter. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene. . . . I.Pars. 605–10
and yet they speke of wikked entente. . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
withouten entente of natureel profit. And al be it . I.Pars. 645–50
to perfourne his goode entente. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
in entent never to payen it agayn, and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
greet entente to maken and apparaillen . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
in diverse entente, and in diverse manere, . . . I.Pars. 910–5
setten hire entente to plesen hir . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
in entente of engendrure of children, to the . . . I.Pars. 935–40
to understonde in entente to departe thy . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
wikked entente of divisioun de shrifte. . . . . I.Pars. 1010–15
he telle; so that his entente ne be nat . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
for oure doctrine,' and that is myn entente. . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Do thyn entent to herkene hit.' . . . . . BD. 751
To love, hooly with goode entente, . . . . . BD. 765
Thou canst not warne him that with good entente . ABC. 11
And him to honouren dide al hir entente. . . . . Anel. 28
So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . . . Anel. 132
And she accepteth him with glad entente. . . . PF. 532
And she answerde, that pleynly hir entente . . . PF. 580
And myn entent I wol yow seyn right sone.' . . . PF. 644
but the entente of the accusour to ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
beaute of the world thurw the entente of hir creatour Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
eyther the entent of the deffendours or . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
of the devyne entente. For oonly it owghte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
And in diverse wise and oon entente . . . . . TC.1. 61
For-why to tellen was not his entente . . . . TC.1. 738
Thus sey with al thyn herte in good entente!' . . TC.1. 935
This'al and som, and pleynly our entente: . . . TC.2. 363

**Intent**—*Continued*
Al have I ben rebel in myn entente, . . . . . TC.2. 524
And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene, . . . TC.2. 580
Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente . . . TC.2. 828
'Who made this song now with so good entente?' . . TC.2. 878
Him herkned she so longe in good entente, . . . TC.2. 923
And blisful God preye ich with good entente, . . TC.2. 1060
Of which to telle in short is myn entente . . . . TC.2. 1219
For pleinly her entente, as seide she, . . . . . TC.2. 1293
Yit gretter help to this, in myn entente! . . . . TC.2. 1446
She com to diner in her pleyne entente; . . . . TC.2. 1560
And they, that knowen no-thing of his entente, . . TC.2. 1665
Al innocent of Pandarus' entente, . . . . . TC.2. 1723
To telle me the fyn of his entente; . . . . . TC.3. 125
Ye han wel herd the fin of his entente. . . . . TC.3. 553
In alle thing is myn entente clene! . . . . . TC.3. 1166
And Pandarus, with a ful good entente, . . . . TC.3. 1188
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste; . . TC.3. 1229
Opned her herte, and tolde al her entente. . . . TC.3. 1239
And Pandarus hath hoolly his entente. . . . . TC.3. 1582
And whan that she had seid him her entente, . . TC.4. 173
That for no cas it is not myn entente, . . . . . TC.4. 635
Al her entente, and of this cas the beste. . . . . TC.4. 657
What I shal seyn, and herkne of good entente . . TC.4. 853
And her to glade he dide al his entente: . . . . TC.4. 1220
That al this thing was seid of good entente, . . . TC.4. 1416
And go w' anon: for, as in myn entente, . . . . TC.4. 1525
I wolde of this you telle al myn entente; . . . . TC.5. 150
To this entente he coude nevere fine: . . . . . TC.5. 776
Answerde him tho; but, as of his entente, . . . TC.5. 867
And Nisus' doughter song with fressh entente, . . TC.5. 1110
Ther may swich cause ben in her entente, . . . TC.5. 1305
Th'entente is al, and not the lettres space. . . . TC.5. 1630
Al outrely to shewen your entente! . . . . . TC.5. 1694
'Peter! that is myn entente,' . . . . . HF.3. 910
Aboute, and dide al myn entente, . . . . . HF.3. 1042
That nys nothyng the entent of myn labour; . . . LGW.G. 78
For myn entent is, or I fro you fare, . . . . . LGW.G. 85
This song to herken I dede al myn entent, . . . LGW.G. 139
I, knelyng by this floure, in good entente . . . . LGW. 308
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente . . . . LGW. 471
She thanked him ful ofte in goode intente. . . . LGW. 1149
For to bedote this queene was his entent . . . . LGW. 1547 *var*
And most agreable unto myn entente. . . . . Ven. 68
By God and by my trouthe, is myn entente; . . . Comp.A. 83
It was not, certein, hir entent . . . . . RR. 245
Largesse, that sette al hir entente . . . . . RR. 1150
Noon harme ne slight in hir entente, . . . . . RR. 1286
But undirstonde in thyn entent . . . . . RR. 2187
To shewe hir ought of thyne entent. . . . . RR. 2488
Thanne Daunger fille in his entent . . . . . RR. 3437
Now wole I hoole sette myn entente . . . . . RR. 3906
But if I sette my full entent . . . . . RR. 3934
I wole me confesse in good entent, . . . . . RR. 4609
Ne hath entent hool ne parfit, . . . . . RR. 4873
He chaungith purpos and entente . . . . . RR. 4903
With thee, that sette all thyne entent, . . . . RR. 5096
Scarce and gredy in his entent. . . . . RR. 5696
Whanne Love hadde told hem his entent, . . . RR. 5811
If everiche do his entent, . . . . . RR. 5869
To wynnen is alwey myn entent, . . . . . RR. 6837

**Intent-** *see* **Enten-**

**Intention**
wille and hire entencioun, she was . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 408
They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun, . . . . E.Cl. 703
But if that he thentencioun and speche . . . . G.CY. 1443
of good entencioun or elles in game and pley, . . I.Pars. 640–5
whider that the entencion of alle kende tendeth?' . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
al the entencioun of desyrynges and werkes of . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
despysed that wel neyghe al the entencioun of mortel folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
And therfore naturel entencioun . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
beestes al the entencioun hasteth to . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
myn entencioun requireth from hennes . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
that forletith or despiseth the entencion to lyven . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
that is knowyng, but of the naturel entencioun of thinges, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
of the entencioun of nature. For the purveaunce . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
the, hasten hem by naturel entencioun to . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
resouns that al the entencioun of wil of . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
difference of entencioun to comen to . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
to that hir naturel entencioun ledeth hem; and yit almest . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
thilke naturel entencioun constreyneth . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
entencioun goth alwey byforn hem and is . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
the entencioun of the doere. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
every wyght performe the werk and his entencioun, . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
to seyn that it hevyth up the entencioun . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
Now herkneth with a good entencioun, . . . . . TC.1. 52
O blinde world! O blinde entencioun! . . . . TC.1. 211
Or elles don of good entencioun, . . . . . TC.1. 345

**Intention**—*Continued*
For douteth no thing, myn entencioun . . . . TC.1. 683
Yit for al that, in hir entencioun, . . . . . TC.2. 258
'And sith I speke of good intencioun, . . . . . TC.2. 295
The entencioun of his woo as he best might . . . TC.5. 632 *var*
She was ful fer fro that entencioun! . . . . . TC.5. 767
Through malicious entencioun. . . . . HF.1. 93
With will and with entencioun. . . . . RR. 2027
That I wolde of entencioun . . . . . RR. 2976
Now sette wel thyne entencioun, . . . . . RR. 4701
Thurgh chaungyng of entencioun; . . . . . RR. 5212
Late hym, with full entencioun, . . . . . RR. 5298
Cometh of evel entencioun. . . . . RR. 5764
Aftir the right entencioun. . . . . RR. 6258
Ne I ne have nevere entencioun, . . . . . RR. 6395
For they thurgh wikked entencioun, . . . . . RR. 7095

**Intentions**
That makith the entenciouns blynde; . . . . . RR. 7170

**Intents**
myne ententes weren nothyng endamaged. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
That craftely don hir ententes, . . . . . HF.3. 177

**Inter-** *see* **Entre-**

**Intercept**
or intercept bitwixe the cenyth and the . . . . Astr. 365–8

**Interchange**
ther ben folk that entrechaungen the causes . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
ne semeth it nat to entrechaunge stoundis of knowynge?'' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30

**Interchangeable**
transformeth hem by entrechaungeable mutacioun. . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
And thus maketh Love entre-chaungeable the perdurable courses; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Interchanged**
I, 'why that the thinges ben so mys entrechaunged . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that chesith his entrechaunged wey? For . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
Is entrechaunged bothe in him and thee. . . . . TC.4. 1043
And pleying entrechaungeden hir ringes, . . . . TC.3. 1368

**Interchangeth**
the devyne prescience entrechaungith hise . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
propre knowynge; ne he ne entrechaungith . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5

**Interchanging**
batayles, and wilnen to perise by entrechaungynge of dartes! . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
that the watir of the entrechaungynge flood . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5

**Interchangings**
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynges of thynges; Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
and yif it torneth by so manye entrechaungynges, . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60

**Interdicted**
temptacioun, the chirche is entredited . . . . I.Pars. 965–70

**Interest** *see* **Intresse**

**Interlaced**
hous of Didalus, so entrelaced that it is . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Interminable**
of lif interminable. And that . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
plente of the lif interminable, to whom . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
the lif intermynable, the whiche thing it is cleer . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5

**Interpretatio**
Interpretacio nominis Cecilie . . . . . G.SN. *head*

**Interrogate**
Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70–5

**Interrogations**
To demen by interrogaciouns, . . . . . A.Mil. 3194

**Interval**
defense is doon anon withouten intervalle . . . B.Mel. 2720–5

**In-thringe**
He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde, . . . . TC.4. 66

**In-til** *see* **Till**

**Into** (*specimens*)
At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . . A.Prol. 23
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1514
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly, . . . . . A.Kn. 1530
And moore encens into the fyr he caste, . . . . A.Kn. 2429
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2603
Into the floor the dore fil anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3471
And ever gaped upward into the eir. . . . . A.Mil. 3473
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3585
Into the roof they kiken and they gape, . . . . A.Mil. 3841
Into som worthy blood of auncetrye; . . . . . A.Rv. 3982
This millere into toun his doghter sende . . . . A.Rv. 4136
Descendynge fro the montaigne into playn. . . . B.ML. 24
And into hevene hire eyen up she caste. . . . . B.ML. 840
And up into his countour-hous gooth he, . . . . B.Sh. 1267
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe, . . . . B.Sh. 1283
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere, . . . B.Sh. 1326
as by hir semblaunt, to his love and into his grace, . B.Mel. 2195–200
he, 'as yet into this tyme ye han wel and . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
hem ferther into goodnesse than doon . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20

**Into** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
As fer as sowneth into honestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3157
Thy *sys* Fortune hath turned into *aas*, . . . . B.Mk. 3851
That thou into that yerd flaugh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4421
And turnen substaunce into accident, . . . . C.Pard. 539
A man, though that I walked into Ynde, . . . . C.Pard. 722
Into the blisse of hevene shul ye gon; . . . . . C.Pard. 912
And I myself into the feeldes wente. . . . . D.WB. 549
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778
Up springeth into their, right so prayeres . . . D.Sum. 1939
His grace into a litel oxes stalle; . . . . . E.Cl. 207
That sowneth into gentillesse of love. . . . . F.Sq. 517
And pitously into the see biholde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 863
In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . . G.SN. 552
That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . G.CY. 760
That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . H.Mcp. 100
That sowneth into vertu, any while. . . . . H.Mcp. 195
in this wise skippeth venial into deedly synne, for . I.Pars. 360–5
entren thurgh a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in I.Pars. 360–5
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne, . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
Go faste in-to the grete se, . . . . . BD. 140
And my delit in-to sorwyng. . . . . BD. 605
Myn hele is turned in-to seeknesse, . . . . . BD. 606
Ne sende men in-to Walakye, . . . . . BD. 1023
To Pruyse, and in-to Tartarye, . . . . . BD. 1024
Affryke and cast hem in-to feteres, but . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
torned into the habyte of accusacioun. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
(that is to seyn, into unmoevablete), . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
that he hath makid into his semblaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
whan thei slyden in-to the bodyes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
present, and procedith fro preterites into futures . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
As though men sholde han led him into helle, . . TC.1. 872
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . TC.2. 1015
Ther is right now come into toune a gest . . . TC.2. 1111
And int' a closet for t' avise her bettre . . . . TC.2. 1215
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse . . . . . TC.3. 794
So causeles is cropen into you, . . . . . TC.3. 1011
For now is wikke turned into worse, . . . . . TC.3. 1074
Of al that souneth into gentilesse. . . . . TC.3. 1414
Acorsed be thy coming into Troye, . . . . . TC.3. 1452
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . . TC.3. 1535
Bad him go into Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 430
Al up into his kyndely place. . . . . HF.2. 334
That turned was into a dayeeye? . . . . . LGW. 512
Why Dido come into that regioun, . . . . . LGW. 995
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene . . LGW. 1282
To senden him into some fer contre, . . . . . LGW. 1418
And from forme into forme it passen may; . . . LGW. 1583
And into Grece hymselfe is forthe y-fare, . . . LGW. 2271
And into Trace arryveth at the laste; . . . . LGW. 2309
And up into a forest he hir ledde, . . . . . LGW. 2310
and so furthe into smale fraccions infinite, . . . Astr. 45–50

**Intresse**
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse: . . . . Fort. 71

**Introduction**
Thus maketh he his introduccioun, . . . . . G.CY. 1386

**Introductory**
an Introductorie, after the statutes of oure . . . Astr. 20–5

**Invenietis**
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . . I.Pars. 70–5

**Invidia**
Sequitur de Invidia . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5

**Invidiae**
Remedium contra peccatum Invidie . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20

**Invisible**
With invisible wounde, ay incurable, . . . . . B.Mk. 3790
Us from visible and invisible foon . . . . . TC.5. 1866
But Venus hadde him maked invisible; . . . . LGW. 1021

**Invocatio**
Invocacio ad Mariam . . . . . G.SN. *head*

**Invocation**
I wol make invocacioun, . . . . . HF.1. 67

**Inward**
The wyf cam lepynge inward with a ren; . . . . A.Rv. 4079
thyn owene persone inward, and good loos for thy neighebore . . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
and in hir-self foul inward. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
of his ynwarde sighte; and let hym . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
And arm in arm inward with him she wente, . . TC.2. 1725
And inward, thus: 'Ful softely biginne, . . . . TC.2. 1732
the space of the latitude, inward and over the zodiak, . . . . . Astr. 376–82
Inward myn herte I feele blede; . . . . . RR. 4411
And inward we withouten fable . . . . . RR. 7015

**Inwardly**
And with that word he gan right inwardly . . . TC.2. 264
Wherfore I am right inwardly . . . . . RR. 3922
Whanne thei remembre hem inwardly, . . . . RR. 4968

**Inwith**
Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde . . . . B.ML. 797
Yaf in hir thoght inwith a litel space, . . . . B.Pri. 1794
hath he left inwith his hous, of which the . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
In-with youre chambre, dar I saufly sayn. . . . E.Cl. 870

**Inwith**—*Continued*
Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde, . . . . E.Mch. 1394
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . . . E.Mch. 1586
This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd, . . . E.Mch. 1944
The pyrie inwith youre armes for to take,— . . . E.Mch. 2342
womman spille his kynde in-with that place, . . . I.Pars. 965–70
is contened in-with the palays and the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
al that is doon in-with the floor of Fortune . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . TC.3. 1499
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente, . . . . . TC.5. 1022
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith, . LGW. 86
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . . . LGW. 209
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . . . . LGW. 228

**Iole**
For he lefte hir for Iole, . . . . . HF.1. 403

**Ipocras**
Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen, . . . . . A.Prol. 431
Thyn Ypocras, and eek thy Galiones, . . . . C.Pard. 306
He drynketh ypocras, clarree and vernage, . . . E.Mch. 1807
Noght Ypocras, ne Galyen; . . . . . BD. 571

**Ipolita** *see* **Hippolyta**

**Ipotis** *see* **Ypotis**

**Ira**
Sequitur de Ira . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5

**Irae**
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . . I.Pars. 650–5

**Irascimini**
the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite* . . . . I.Pars. 540–5

**Ire**
Fulfild of ire and of iniquitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 940
Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo, . . . A.Kn. 1560
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . . A.Kn. 1576
That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,— . . . A.Kn. 1659
And though he first for ire quook and sterte, . . A.Kn. 1762
And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . A.Kn. 1765
And shortly, whan his ire is thus agoon, . . . A.Kn. 1782
The cruel ire, reed as any gleede; . . . . . A.Kn. 1997
As keepe me fro thy vengeaunce and thyn ire, . . A.Kn. 2302
A litel ire is in his herte y-laft. . . . . A.Rv. 3862
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray, . . . . B.ML. 1137
he baar a cruel ire, redy to doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
and apaysed the ire of the kyng by hir . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
seyn, ire, coveitise, and hastifnesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
certes he moste been withouten ire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
that hath greet ire and wratthe in hym . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
stireth . . . to angre and to ire. And eek, sire, ye B.Mel. 2315–20
to youre conseil ire, coveitise, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . . B.Mk. 3221
To wreke his ire on it ful cruelly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3787
Forsweryng, ire, falsnesse, homycide. . . . . C.Pard. 657
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . . D.Sum. 1667
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended, . . . . D.Sum. 1834
Ye lye heere ful of anger and of ire, . . . . . D.Sum. 1981
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeth, . . . D.Sum. 1993
As womman is, whan she hath caught an ire; . . D.Sum. 2003
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2005
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide. . . . . D.Sum. 2009
Ire is in sooth executour of pryde. . . . . D.Sum. 2010
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe . . . . . D.Sum. 2011
'Now, Thomas, leeve brother, lef thyn ire, . . . D.Sum. 2089
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; . . . . D.Sum. 2121
Which proeveth wel that outher Ire or drede . . F.Sq. 455 *var*
Ire, siknesse, or constellacioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 781
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancour, ne ire. . . G.CY. 919
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . . . H.Mcp. 265
O trouble wit! O ire, reccheles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 279
Upon youre ire for suspecioun! . . . . . H.Mcp. 288
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire . . . . . H.Mcp. 289
whilom was sone of ire to be sone of grace, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
roote spryngen certein braunches, as ire; . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
grucchyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
the synne of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye . . I.Pars. 530–5
And as wel comth ire of pride . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
This synne of ire, after the . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
Ire, after the philosophre, is the fervent . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
But ye shal understonde that ire is in . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
The goode ire is by jalousie of goodnesse, . . . I.Pars. 535–40
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
This ire is with debonairetee, . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Now understondeth that wikked ire is . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
sodeyn ire, or hastif ire withouten avisement . . I.Pars. 540–5
man ne consente nat to thilke sodeyn ire; . . . I.Pars. 540–5
and thanne it is venial. Another ire is . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
This ire is so displesant to God . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
This ire is a ful greet plesaunce to the . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
oother element, right so ire is myghty to . . . I.Pars. 545–50
touched with brymstoon. Right so ire wol . . . I.Pars. 545–50
matere of ire, right so is rancour norice . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree, . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
his outrageous anger and ire, allas! . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Of ire comen thise stynkynge . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Yet comen ther of ire manye mo . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
Thanne comth of ire attry angre, . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
of anger and of ire. God seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
ne skippe nat out by angre ne by ire. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60

**Ire**—*Continued*
another remedie agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth . I.Pars. 655–60
After the synne of envye and of ire, . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
and ire troubleth a man, and accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Envye and ire maken bitternesse . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye, . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
As it was first, of justice and of ire, . . . . . ABC. 30
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . . . . Mars. 132
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre, . Anel. 50
Of his myracles and his cruel yre; . . . . . PF. 11
so schaltow desarmen the ire of thilke . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
and ire and wepynge to-drawen the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
trowblable ire, that areyseth in hem the . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
distempre, and quakith for ire, men schal . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
And for thyn ire and folissh wilfulnesse, . . . . TC.1. 793
Ye fierse Mars apaisen of his ire, . . . . . TC.3. 22
That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice . . . . TC.3. 1805
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . . TC.5. 36
'Wel hastow, Lord, y-wroke on me thyn ire, . . . TC.5. 589
And with his ire he thus himselven shente. . . . TC.5. 1223
'Diane, which that wroth was and in ire . . . . TC.5. 1464
And dredeles, his ire, day and night, . . . . . TC.5. 1755
He schal nat ryghtfully his yre wreke . . . . . LGW.G. 324
Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat tretable! . . . LGW. 411
That for hir wrathe, yre, and onde . . . . . RR. 148
Nor so fulfilled of ire as she. . . . . RR. 314
As she that was fulfilled of ire. . . . . RR. 326
And therto hadde I so gret ire, . . . . . RR. 3174
To stynte your ire that greveth soo. . . . . RR. 3421
Bothe ire and also felonye . . . . . RR. 3545
Voideth from hym youre ire, I rede, . . . . . RR. 3571
For ire he brente in his visage. . . . . RR. 4064
Myne herte for ire goth a-fere . . . . . RR. 4073
Wroth in his ire, ne lefte he nought . . . . . RR. 4093
For I ne may nought, thurgh his ire, . . . . . RR. 4105
Of whiche the sharpe and cruel ire . . . . . RR. 4485
Peyne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire . . . . . RR. 4997
Than unto hir for ire I seide, . . . . . RR. 5155
For pride and ire lese it he may, . . . . . RR. 5524
That ye forgyve hym now your Ire, . . . . . RR. 6054

**Ires**
the woodnesses and the ires of the eyr. . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20

**Irish**
For hym an Irish womman bare. . . . . RR. 3811

**Irk** *see* **Erke**

**Iron**
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . A.Prol. 500
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . A.Kn. 1076
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . A.Kn. 1992
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene. . . . A.Kn. 1994
And he was redy with his iren hoot, . . . . . A.Mil. 3809
that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot, . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . . D.WB. 906
Of orpyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . . G.CY. 759
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827
hoote iren upon the herte of man with a . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . . . . PF. 149
with an hoot iren and chasen hem out . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . . . . TC.2. 1276
That was of lede and yren fyn, . . . . . HF.3. 341
Of lede and yren bothe, y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 355
For yren Martes metal is, . . . . . HF.3. 356
Upon an yren piler strong, . . . . . HF.3. 367
on a pileer Of yren, he, the greete Omere; . . . HF.3. 376
That was of tynned yren cleer, . . . . . HF.3. 392
Of yren wroght ful sternely, . . . . . HF.3. 408
But iren was ther noon, ne steell, . . . . . RR. 946
The yren that is leid therby, . . . . . RR. 1184

**Irous**
secoundely, he that is irous and wrooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
The thridde is this, that he that is irous . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
An irous man God sende hym litel myght. . . . D.Sum. 2014
To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . . . . D.Sum. 2016
'Whilom ther was an irous potestat, . . . . . D.Sum. 2017
'Irous Cambises was eek dronkelewe . . . . . D.Sum. 2043
And right anon, this irous, cursed wrecche . . . D.Sum. 2063
'Lo, irous Cirus, thilke Percien, . . . . . D.Sum. 2079
"Ne be no felawe to an irous man, . . . . . D.Sum. 2086
comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . . I.Pars. 615–20

**Irregular**
he is irreguleer. Certes symonye is cleped of . . I.Pars. 780–5

**Irreverence**
presumpcioun, irreverence, pertinacie, . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
is called surquidie. Irreverence is whan , . . . I.Pars. 400–5

**Is** (*specimens*)
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4031
I is as ille a millere as are ye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4045
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.' . . . . A.Rv. 4089
Now may I seyn that I is but an ape; . . . . A.Rv. 4202
The day is comen of hir departynge— . . . . B.ML. 260
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is. . . B.NP. 4112
"Womman is mannes joye, and al his blis"; . . . B.NP. 4356
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . . C.Pard. 726
It is an honour to everich that is heer . . . . C.Pard. 931
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . . D.WB. 1156
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768

**Is** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Sit doun anon, and tel me what youre grief is, . . D.Sum. 2174
This day bityd is to myn ordre and me; . . . . D.Sum. 2191
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . . . E.Mch. 1428
Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is, . . . . . E.Mch. 1730
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . E.Mch. 2296
The spices and the wyn is come anoon. . . . . F.Sq. 294
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day, . . . F.Sq. 536
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . . G.SN. 66
This thyng is wonder merveillous to me, . . . . G.CY. 629
Al is y-liche good to me,— . . . . . BD. 9
I may not slepe, and what me is? . . . . . BD. 31
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . . BD. 378
Hit is no need eek for to axe . . . . . BD. 416
As any metal that is forged newe, . . . . . Mars. 201
I noot, my wit is al aweye. . . . . Anel. 319
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,—. PF. 57
This is the wey to al good aventure; . . . . . PF. 131
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne . . . . . PF. 323
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . . . . PF. 443
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . . . . TC.1. 577
Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is: . TC.1. 634
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is, . . . . TC.1. 689
'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . . . TC.1. 904
No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is, . . . . TC.2. 20
For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . . . TC.2. 138
And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . TC.2. 766
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go; . . . . . TC.2. 795
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . . TC.2. 855
In which myn herte growen is so faste, . . . . TC.2. 872
And what it is I leye I can a-rede! . . . . . TC.2. 1505
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . . . TC.2. 1652
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . . TC.3. 68
Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . . . TC.3. 172
How that your love al fully graunted is . . . . TC.3. 780
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . . . . TC.3. 865
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . . TC.3. 1037
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne! . . TC.3. 1207
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . . TC.3. 1634
For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . . TC.4. 696
Out of my sorwful body harm ther non is, . . . TC.4. 843
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come . . TC.4. 1066
For that it is to come, and elles nought? . . . . TC.4. 1067
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . TC.4. 1246
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . . . . TC.5. 549
The whiche that now al torned into galle is, . . . TC.5. 732
That is to seyn, with double wordes slye, . . . . TC.5. 898
Now taketh hede, for it is to done! . . . . . TC.5. 903
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . . . . TC.5. 1715
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . . TC.5. 1748
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . . . . HF.1. 76
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is— . . . . . HF.2. 113
In alle thyng right as hit is.' . . . . . HF.3. 747
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . . LGW. 1006
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde; . . . . . LGW. 1548
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun, . . . LGW. 1727
Is stole away out of the londe by nighte, . . . . LGW. 2154
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
This is to seyn that whan eny sterre fixe is passid . Astr. 209–11

**Is** *see* **Nis, This**

**Isaac**
Yssak his fader, and the lordshipe over . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn, . . . . . ABC. 169

**Isaiah**
hem by the prophete Ysaye? That under . . . I.Pars. 195–200
stynkynge stynk; and, as seith Ysaye . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
by the mouth of Ysaye. And forasmuch as they shul nat . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
was acompliced the word of Ysaye, . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
That Isaye ne Scipioun, . . . . . HF.2. 6

**Iscariot**
O newe Scariot, newe Genyloun! . . . . . B.NP. 4417

**Isidis**
That brende the temple of Isidis . . . . . HF.3. 754

**Isidor**
for, as seith Seint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
as seith Seint Ysidre, that whan men . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5

**Isiphile** *see* **Hypsipyle**

**Isis** *see* **Isidis**

**Isle**
The bareyne yle stondynge in the see; . . . . B.ML. 68
Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile; . . . . . B.ML. 545
ile in the see that highte Tyle be . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
He lefte hir slepyng in an ile, . . . . . HF.1. 416
And Eneas, beside an yle, . . . . . HF.1. 440
That in an ile that called was Colcos, . . . . . LGW. 1425
And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile. . . . . LGW. 1438
Til in the ile of Lemnon arryved he. . . . . LGW. 1463
And of this ile lady was, and queene, . . . . . LGW. 1466
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see, . . . . . LGW. 2163
And in that ile halfe a day he lette, . . . . . LGW. 2167
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . . . . Comp.A. 12

**Isolt**
Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles, . . . . . PF. 290
And that men wende that bele Isaude . . . . HF.3. 706
Hyde ye youre beautes, Ysoude and Eleyne; . . . LGW. 254

**Isope** *see* **Aesop**

**Israel**
He hadde of Israel the governaunce; . . . . . B.Mk. 3250
blood roial Of Israel he leet do gelde anoon, . . . B.Mk. 3342
That in Israel, as wyde as is the londe, . . . . LGW. 1880
**Isse**
This purpos and that day they issen mente; . . . TC.4. 37
Isse out of a vilayns thought. . . . . RR. 1992
**Issest**
entrist ther thow issist, and other . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
other while issest ther thow entrest? . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
**Issue**
no glad issue or ende of his werkes. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . TC.5. 205
**Issue** *see* **Isse**
**Issues**
schal wel undirstonden that the issues of delices . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thingis that ne han noon issues and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thei ne han no certein issues or . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
**It** (*specimens*)
Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211
He woweth hire, but it availleth noght, . . . . B.ML. 589
Na moore of this as now, for it suffiseth. . . . . B.Sh. 1242
Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese; . . . . B.Sh. 1481
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . . B.Sh. 1620
As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . . B.Pri. 1636
As it was Goddes grace. . . . . B.Th. 1913
His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . . . B.Th. 2071
firste resoun, certes it may lightly been answered; . . B.Mel. 2255–60
Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges, . . . . . B.Mk. 3176
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630
For they been venymes, I woot it weel; . . . . B.NP. 4345
He looketh as it were a grym leoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4360
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . B.NP. 4450
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . . C.Doc. 195
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas, . . . C.Doc. 242
That it was by the assent of Apius; . . . . . C.Doc. 265
'I graunte it wel I have noon envie . . . . . D.WB. 95
That he was deed, or it were by the morwe; . . . D.WB. 755
Farwel my gold, for it is al ago!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1953
It is no tyme for to studien heere; . . . . . E.Cl. 8
And, whan it fil that he myghte hire espye, . . . E.Cl. 235
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . E.Cl. 679
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . . . . E.Mch. 1268
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be, . . . E.Mch. 1493
I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . . F.Sq. 73
The mooste part, but it were Canacee. . . . . F.Sq. 361
It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . . F.Fkl. 957
Upon the morwe, whan that it was day, . . . . F.Fkl. 1239
And swowneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . F.Fkl. 1349
It nedeth nat reherce it yow namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1466
This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.' . . . F.Fkl. 1471
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163
swich delit . . . it is ful perilous, al be it never so . I.Pars. 295–300
chidynge . . . , yet is it, certes, moost uncovenable I.Pars. 630–5
'Hit am I,' quod this messagere, . . . . . BD. 186
Hit is no need reherse hit more; . . . . . BD. 190
So fareth hit by lovers and by me; . . . . . Mars. 263
Ferther than that it lykede to Arcite; . . . . . Anel. 109
In every part as it best liketh me,— . . . . . PF. 397
Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the . . . . PF. 571
Now it liketh me to withdrawe myn hand. . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
al be it so that, . . . , thilke wrytynges profiten litel, Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
his floodes, so that it is nat leveful . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
Semeth it thanne that folk foleyen and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
For it nys nat to wene that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
thanne folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
what man is it that ne may wele seen . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
it nedeth nat to tellen it the . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
ryght as thoughe it were thurw a . . . clyfte, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
and divideth it, and myseledeth it and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
'Certes,' quod I, 'it nys no doute . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
Wostow not wel that it am I, Pandare? . . . . TC.1. 588
That to be slayn it were a gretter joye . . . . TC.1. 608
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . TC.3. 87
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . . . TC.3. 752
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . . TC.3. 1795
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263
Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . . TC.4. 1332
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse, . . . . TC.4. 1542
'And n'ere it that we ben so neigh the tente . . . TC.5. 148
For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . TC.5. 1183
Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . . . . HF.1. 377
That pursevauntes . . . , Hit weren alle; and every man . . . . . HF.3. 233
And, whan that it is eve, I renne blyve, . . . . LGW. 60
And thogh it happen me rehercen eft . . . . . LGW. 78
Of this flour, whan that it shulde unclose . . . LGW. 111
And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere, . . . LGW. 314
And this is storial sooth, it is no fable. . . . . LGW. 702
That hit were gentil men of grete degree. . . . LGW. 1506
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . . . LGW. 1967
But if hit were hys fader Theseus; . . . . . LGW. 2400
Whan he may walke, hym thoght hit was the beste LGW. 2439
**It** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . LGW. 2447
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . Truth. 2
Hit is not with hir wil that I hir serve! . . . . Comp.A. 35
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte dere! . . . . Comp.A. 77
**Ita**
'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
**Italy**
Out of Surrye, agaynward to Ytaille. . . . . B.ML. 441
Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3650
Enlumyned al Ytaille of poetrie,— . . . . . E.Cl. 33
Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 57
That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille. . . . E.Cl. 266
Of al Ytaille; and thanne in pees and reste, . . . E.Cl. 1132
And bothe atones buryed in Ytaille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1178
Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. . . . . E.Mch. 1511
The moste deyntevous of al Ytaille. . . . . E.Mch. 1714
In Itaile, with ful moche pyne, . . . . . HF.1. 147
And seyde, he moste into Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 187
Toward the contree of Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 196
And wende fro hir to Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 298
Bad him go into Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 430
Tho saw I grave how to Itaile . . . . . HF.1. 433
That Eneas had in Itaile; . . . . . HF.1. 452
Towarde Ytayle, as wolde his destanee. . . . . LGW. 952
That nedes to the conqueste of Ytayle . . . . LGW. 1298
Towarde the large contree of Itayle. . . . . LGW. 1329
**Itched**
My mouth hath itched al this longe day, . . . . A.Mil. 3682
**Itching**
That no yecchyng prikketh soo. . . . . RR. 2450
**Ithacus**
Ytakus (that is to seyn Ulixes) bywepte . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
**Itself** *see* **Self**
**Iulus**
And hir yonge sone Iulo . . . . . HF.1. 177
**Ive**
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . B.Sh. 1417
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . B.NP. 4156
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve! . . . D.Sum. 1943
**Ivory**
His swerdes shethe of yvory, . . . . . B.Th. 2066
A peyre of tables al of yvory, . . . . . D.Sum. 1741
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . . . BD. 945
wrought with yvory and with glas, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
**Ivy**
He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . . . A.Kn. 1838
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest! . . . . . TC.5. 1433
**I-war** *see* **Aware**
**I-wis**
And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . . A.Mil. 3277
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . . A.Mil. 3705
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . A.Co. 4362
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . . B.Th. 1980
That ye han seyd is right ynough, y-wis, . . . . B.NP. 3958
But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . . B.NP. 4007
Fourty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis. . . . B.NP. 4389
To oure doctrine it is y-write y-wis; . . . . . B.NP. 4632
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke . . C.Pard. 327
I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good, . . . . D.WB. 231
And synge, y-wis, as any nyghtyngale, . . . . D.WB. 458
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1295
Ther nys, y-wys, no serpent so cruel . . . . . D.Sum. 2001
Which that she hath, y-wis I were to nyce; . . . E.Mch. 2434
And with my deth I may be quyt, y-wis; . . . . F.Fkl. 1363
Paraventure an heepe of yow, y-wis, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1493
Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; . . . . . G.SN. 263
But lyke a bladdre, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . . . G.SN. 439
'Nay, he is gretter than a clerk, y-wis,' . . . . G.CY. 617
Demeth alle thyng be spoke of hym, y-wis. . . . G.CY. 689
The seconde orpyment, the thridde, y-wis, . . . G.CY. 823
'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . . G.CY. 1107
'Y-wis,' quod he, 'it is ful deere, I seye. . . . . G.CY. 1359
To me ye sholde paye moore, y-wis.' . . . . . G.CY. 1363
Ful gyltelees,—that dorste I swere, y-wys! . . . H.Mcp. 277
But seyde, "Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . . . . BD. 656
Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . . . . BD. 1266
And al that ever I wolde not, y-wys, . . . . . Comp.L. 45
And of al this right noght, ywys, ye recche; . . . Anel. 335
So sore y-wis, that whan I on hym thynke . . . PF. 6
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . . . PF. 697
Compleyne, y-wis.—Thus possed to and fro, . . . TC.1. 415
But whether goddesse or womman, y-wis, . . . . TC.1. 425
'Nay, nevere yit, y-wis,' quod Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 657
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis? . . . . . TC.1. 802
A man to have pes with himself, ywis. . . . . TC.1. 893
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . . TC.1. 1019
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis!' quod she; . . . TC.2. 87
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . . TC.2. 128
'Ye seye right soth, y-wis!' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 190
'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . . TC.2. 228
'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy! . . . TC.2. 239
And ek me longeth it to wite, y-wis; . . . . . TC.2. 312
'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . . . TC.2. 365
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'— . . . TC.2. 387
'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis:— . . . . TC.2. 729
In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif . . . . . TC.2. 835
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . . TC.2. 846
'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde . . . . TC.2. 880

**I-wis**—*Continued*
The parfit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis! . . . . TC.2. 891
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!' . . . TC.2. 898
I am ashamed for to write, y-wis, . . . . . TC.2. 1047
'Y-wis, my brother Deiphebus,' quod he.— . . . TC.2. 1398
Quod Troilus, 'Y-wis, thou nedeles . . . . . TC.2. 1527
And do you wite, and that anon y-wis, . . . . TC.2. 1635
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise! . . . . TC.2. 1669
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse peyne. . . . . TC.3. 105
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne.— . . . TC.3. 167
'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis, . . . . . TC.3. 170
Y-wis, I am avauntour at the leste, . . . . . TC.3. 314
And though I wolde, I coude not y-wis; . . . . TC.3. 500
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho; . . . TC.3. 649
'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 848
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . TC.3. 927
Is excusable more than som, y-wis; . . . . . TC.3. 1031
Iwis your owen Troilus is lorn . . . . . TC.3. 1101
*var*
'Y-wis, so wolde I, and I wiste how, . . . . . TC.3. 1102
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . . TC.3. 1110
But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis, . . . . TC.3. 1122
'Nay, dere herte myn,' quod he, 'y-wis!'— . . . TC.3. 1181
Ben yolde, y-wis I were now not here!'— . . . TC.3. 1211
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owne hertes list, . . . . TC.3. 1303
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . . . TC.3. 1494
And bothe, y-wis, they hadde, and so they wen'de, . TC.3. 1686
Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilanye! . . . . TC.4. 21
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne; . . . . TC.4. 298
'She that I serve, y-wis, what-so thou seye, . . . TC.4. 442
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I; . . . . . TC.4. 689
The thridde answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she . . TC.4. 691
I trowe, y-wis, from hevene teres reyne . . . . TC.4. 846
For in him nede of sitting is, y-wis, . . . . . TC.4. 1034
Therfor is thyn opinioun soth, y-wis. . . . . TC.4. 1040
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis, . . TC.4. 1051
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,— . . . . TC.4. 1074
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure! . . . . . TC.4. 1330
This is to seyn, that men ful ofte, y-wis, . . . . TC.4. 1375
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde. . . . TC.4. 1519
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe, . . . . TC.4. 1528
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1574
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she, . . . TC.4. 1660
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118
Of Goddes; and as wel they telle, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 367
That glade, y-wis, can him no festeyinge. . . . TC.5. 455
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!' . . . . TC.5. 467
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte . . . TC.5. 510
And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe, . . TC.5. 650
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo . . . . TC.5. 663
And so hope I that I shal yit, ywis! . . . . . TC.5. 935
If that they mighte, I knowe it wel, y-wis: . . . TC.5. 961
'But as to speke of love, y-wis,' she seyde, . . . TC.5. 974
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routhe. . . . . TC.5. 1099
Almost, y-wis, al newe was my care! . . . . . TC.5. 1148
We have not elles for to done, y-wis.— . . . . TC.5. 1156
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1401
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1405
That al-so sone as that she mighte, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 1425
And thy lady, wher-so she be, y-wis, . . . . . TC.5. 1516
So cruel wen'de I not your herte, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 1685
What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde; . . . TC.5. 1732
Y-wys, my dere herte, ye . . . . . HF.1. 326
'Wherfor, as I seyde, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 133
And right thus every word, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 301
And that same place, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 319
Out of his kynde place, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 328
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 374
I noot y-wys; but God, thou wost!' . . . . . HF.2. 474
To semen, every thynge, y-wis, . . . . . HF.3. 201
Of lede and yren bothe, y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 355
And English Gaufride eek, y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 380
The halle was al ful, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 424
'No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 475
'I graunte hit yow,' quod she, 'y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 748

**I-wis**—*Continued*
I am that ilke shrewe, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 753
Nas maad so wonderlich y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 832
And as I wondrede me, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 898
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 970
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis, . . . . LGW. 1569
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wys, me is as wo . . . . LGW. 1985
But at the feste redy ben, y-wys, . . . . . LGW. 2251
For he begiled Adriane, y-wis, . . . . . LGW. 2545
It was, y-wys, a greet defaut in kynde. . . . . Comp.A. 56
And that is she that hath y-wis . . . . . RR. 44
That is the robe I mene, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 69
Hir heed y-writhen was, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 160
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lette . . . . . RR. 279
I trowe that if Envie, i-wis, . . . . . RR. 281
That shorter was a foote, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 350
I-wys great qualme ne were it none, . . . . . RR. 357
For god wote al to selde, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 470
For I was al aloone i-wys, . . . . . RR. 519
Ther nys a fairer nekke, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 555
And I hadde herkned wel y-wys, . . . . . RR. 630
And whan I was inne i-wys, . . . . . RR. 645
The faire fasoun all y-wys, . . . . . RR. 708
Saugh never y-wys no gerlond yitt, . . . . . RR. 871
But who so shetith right y-wys, . . . . . RR. 960
That hurt is with that arowe y-wys; . . . . . RR. 967
The fifte Newe-thought, y-wys. . . . . RR. 982
Ful many a worthy man, y-wys . . . . . RR. 1062
Hir moste joye was y-wys . . . . . RR. 1153
The more y-wys she hadde alwey. . . . . RR. 1160
A full gret fool is he y-wys . . . . . RR. 1171
Right as an adamaund y-wys . . . . . RR. 1182
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis . . . . . RR. 1185
In roket than in cote y-wis. . . . . RR. 1242
It hadde me greved sore y-wys. . . . . RR. 1343
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis . . . . . RR. 1576
But yet the hokede heed y-wis, . . . . . RR. 1749
Set forth [an] other gate ywys, . . . . . RR. 2158
And I shall yeve thee eke I-wys . . . . . RR. 2788
I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte . . . . . RR. 2846
Yit of hir curtesie, y-wysse, . . . . . RR. 2914
And eke I counseile thee I-wys . . . . . RR. 3244
Thou delest with angry folk y-wis; . . . . . RR. 3265
I shall doon elles well I-wys, . . . . . RR. 3429
For who therto maye wynne y-wisse, . . . . . RR. 3674
Counsell I must newe y-wys. . . . . RR. 3928
Froward and outerageous y-wis. . . . . RR. 4029
Than thynke to fleen wel I-wis. . . . . RR. 4781
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5235
The riche man full fonned is y-wys, . . . . . RR. 5367
The which is more to preise y-wis, . . . . . RR. 5554
As it shewith ful wel I-wys; . . . . . RR. 5790
And blameth youre emprise, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5825
There I nas not present y-wis; . . . . . RR. 5896
All may the man not leese I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5915
Another shal have asmoche, I-wis, . . . . . RR. 5934
Ne by my word comprende, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 6633
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging, . . . . RR. 6667
But other wey[e]s not, y-wys, . . . . . RR. 6699
That I, by word or signe y-wis, . . . . . RR. 6879
Full fast y-wys compassen we . . . . . RR. 6932
Thus be we dred of the puple y-wis. . . . . RR. 6965
Ayens the cursednesse y-wys . . . . . RR. 7147
But if that he wole folowe y-wis . . . . . RR. 7163
Maugre the Holygost y-wis. . . . . RR. 7216
But onely deed and pale y-wis, . . . . . RR. 7396
Was Abstynence i-wys coloured; . . . . . RR. 7398
In none argument y-wis . . . . . RR. 7467
I-wis thy traveyle is for nought. . . . . RR. 7562
And though thou never yet, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 7569
**I-wis** *see* **Wis**
**Ixion**
nat the heved of Ixion y-tormented by . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . . . . TC.5. 212


## J


**J**
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Jack**
'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde, . . . A.Mil. 3708
And many a jakke of Dovere hastow soold, . . . A.Co. 4347
Certes, he Jakke Straw, and his meynee, . . . . B.NP. 4584
Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were . . . D.Fri. 1357
**Jacob**
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
And Jacob eek, as ferforth as I kan, . . . . . D.WB. 56
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede, . . . E.Mch. 1362
of Jacob, and to Laban by the service of . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
**Jacobin**
Now Frere Menour, now Jacobyn. . . . . RR. 6338
Was tho become a Jacobyn. . . . . RR. 7454
**Jacobus**
quam ponit frater Jacobus Januensis . . . . . G.SN. *head*
**Jaconites**
That whylom cleped was Jaconitos, . . . . . LGW. 1590
**Jade**
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade. . . . B.NP. 4002

**Jagounces**
Rubyes there were, saphires, jagounces, . . . . RR. 1117 *em*
**Jam**
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.4.p.7.1565–70
**Jambeux**
Hise jambeux were of quyrboilly, . . . . . B.Th. 2065
**James**
In Galice at Seint Jame, and at Coloigne, . . . A.Prol. 466
For by that lord that called is seint Jame, . . . A.Rv. 4264
I thanke yow, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . B.Sh. 1545
Seint Jame eek seith, "If . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
seith Seint Jame in his Epistle, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
for Seint Jame seith, in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Seint Jame seith in his Epistle, "Juggement . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame, . . . D.WB. 312
Wel be we met, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . D.Fri. 1443
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . E.Cl. 1154
Witnesse on Seint Jame the . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
He gan, and seyde, 'By Seynt Jame! . . . . . HF.2. 377

**Jane**
That coste many a jane. . . . . B.Th. 1925
Ay ful of clappyng, deere ynogh a jane! . . . . E.Cl. 999
**Jangle**
Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete, . . . F.Sq. 220
Thus jangle they, and demen and devyse, . . . F.Sq. 261
They may wel chitren and janglen as done jayes . G.CY. 1397 *var*
Now mighte som envious jangle thus: . . . . TC.2. 666
To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen, . . TC.2. 800
**Jangler**
He was a janglere and a goliardeys, . . . . . A.Prol. 560
A jangler is to God abhomynable. . . . . H.Mcp. 343
A jangler speke of perilous mateere. . . . . H.Mcp. 348
Unkynde, janglere, or rebel any wyse, . . . . PF. 457
**Jangleresse**
And of my tonge a verray jangleresse; . . . . D.WB. 638
**Jangleresses**
wommen that been jangleresses and wikked, of . . B.Mel. 2275–80
For sithen he seyde that we been jangleresses, . . E.Mch. 2307
**Janglerie**
ther ye seyn that the janglerie of wommen hath hyd thynges . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
No fors of wikked tonges janglerye, . . . . . TC.5. 755
**Jangles**
This somonour that was as ful of jangles . . . . D.Fri. 1407
and spek fewe jangles.' . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
and vileyns thoghtes and of alle jangles, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
Is ful of rounynges and of jangles, . . . . . HF.3. 870
**Janglest**
Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay; . . . B.ML. 774
**Jangleth**
That jangleth whan he sholde holde his pees.' . . B.NP. 4625
That jangleth ever in audyence, . . . . . RR. 7538
**Jangling**
Therfore ceseeth hir janglyng and hir wonder. . . F.Sq. 257
That "litel janglyng causeth muchel reste." . . H.Mcp. 350
Janglynge is whan men speken . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Now comth janglynge, that may nat . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye; . PF. 345
And the janglynge brid that syngeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Whanne that he herd [him] janglyng, . . . . . RR. 3822
With his Normans full of janglyng; . . . . . RR. 5852
**Janglings**
Maugre this felones jangelyngis, . . . . . RR. 6711
**Janicle**
That to Janicle of which I spak bifore . . . . E.Cl. 404
Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede, . . . E.Cl. 632
**Janicula**
Janicula, men of that throope hym calle; . . . . E.Cl. 208
'Janicula, I neither may ne kan . . . . . E.Cl. 304
**Jankin** *see* **Jenkin**
**Januarius**
that is to sayn Januarius, Februarius, . . . . . Astr. 45–50
**January**
For which this Januarie, of whom I tolde, . . . E.Mch. 1393
Placebo seyde, 'O Januarie brother, . . . . . E.Mch. 1478
'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? . . E.Mch. 1566
Of Januarie, aboute his mariage. . . . . E.Mch. 1579
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . . . E.Mch. 1586
Shal wedded be unto this Januarie. . . . . E.Mch. 1695
For Januarie was bicome hir knyght, . . . . . E.Mch. 1724
This Januarie is ravyssbed in a traunce . . . . E.Mch. 1750
O Januarie, dronken in plesance . . . . . E.Mch. 1788
Fro Januarie, with thanke on every syde. . . . E.Mch. 1801
Soone after that, this hastif Januarie . . . . E.Mch. 1805
And Januarie hath faste in armes take . . . . E.Mch. 1821
Up ryseth Januarie, but fresshe May . . . . E.Mch. 1859
That Januarie hath wedded fresshe May . . . . E.Mch. 1886
In halle sit this Januarie and May, . . . . . E.Mch. 1895
'That me forthynketh,' quod this Januarie, . . . E.Mch. 1906
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'taak good hede . . E.Mch. 1920
But unto Januarie y-comen is she . . . . . E.Mch. 1946
Adoun by olde Januarie she lay, . . . . . E.Mch. 1956
To Januarie, whan that he for hire sente. . . . E.Mch. 2008
And eek to Januarie he gooth as lowe . . . . E.Mch. 2013
This noble Januarie with al his myght, . . . . E.Mch. 2023
This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde, . . . E.Mch. 2042
Lyved this Januarie and fresshe May; . . . . E.Mch. 2054
To Januarie, ne to no creature. . . . . E.Mch. 2056
Why hastow Januarie thus deceyved, . . . . . E.Mch. 2065
Allas! this noble Januarie free, . . . . . E.Mch. 2069
But if that Januarie moste it heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 2102
O Januarie! what myghte it thee availle . . . . E.Mch. 2107
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket, . . . . E.Mch. 2118
That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille, . . . E.Mch. 2134
This Januarie, as blynd as is a stoon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2156
Benyngnely to Januarie answerde; . . . . . E.Mch. 2186
Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; . . . . E.Mch. 2214
And Januarie and May romynge myrie. . . . . E.Mch. 2218
Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 2320
To Januarie he yaf agayn his sighte, . . . . . E.Mch. 2355
This Januarie, who is glad but he? . . . . . E.Mch. 2412
Thus endeth heere my tale of Januarie. . . . . E.Mch. 2417
as Julie and August. Than hath Januarie . . . Astr. 50–7
**Januensis**
quam ponit frater Jacobus Januensis . . . . . G.SN. *head*
**Janus**
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd, . . . . F.Fkl. 1252
Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide! . . . TC.2. 77
**Jape**
And al his ernest turneth til a jape. . . . . A.Mil. 3390
And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape, . . A.Mil. 3799
And turned al his harm unto a jape; . . . . . A.Mil. 3842
'Allas!' quod he, 'this is a wikked jape; . . . . A.Rv. 4201
And when this jape is tald another day, . . . . A.Rv. 4207
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . . A.Co. 4338
A litel jape that fil in oure citee.' . . . . . A.Co. 4343
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . B.Pri. 1629
Til that oure Hooste japen tho bigan, . . . . . B.Th. 1883
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape, . . . D.Fri. 1513
Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . . D.Sum. 1961
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . E.Mch. 1389
As he dide er, and al nas but a jape. . . . . G.CY. 1312
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . H.Mcp. 4
And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . . H.Mcp. 84
a jape or a tale, but avysely, and with . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Now may I jape of thee, if that I shal! . . . . TC.1. 929
It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this! . . . . TC.2. 130
I jape naught, so evere have I joye!' . . . . . TC.2. 140
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . . . TC.2. 943
It cordeth nought; so n'ere it but a jape!' . . . TC.2. 1043
And gan to jape, and seide thus: 'Myn herte, . . . TC.2. 1096
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . . TC.2. 1164
That this servise a shame be or jape, . . . . . TC.3. 408
As he was wont, and at him-self to jape; . . . . TC.3. 555
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to jape! . . . . TC.5. 1134
Dispit, or jape, or vilanye, . . . . . HF.1. 96
And he made hir a ful fals jape; . . . . . HF.1. 414
Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . . LGW. 1699
A jape, or elles nycete, . . . . . RR. 12
Thus jape I hem, and have do longe, . . . . . RR. 6471
Thou spake a jape not long a-go . . . . . RR. 7517
**Japed**
Thus hath he japed thee ful many a yer, . . . . A.Kn. 1729
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . . . TC.1. 318
But natheles he japed thus, and pley'de, . . . . TC.5. 509
**Japed** *see* **Bejaped**
**Japedest**
That whilom japedest at Loves peyne! . . . . . TC.1. 508
Thus seydestow, and japedest ful faste. . . . . TC.1. 924
**Japer**
for, as seith Seint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
No more than of a japer or a wrecche,— . . . . TC.2. 340
**Japerie**
Answerde anon right in his japerye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1656
maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
**Japers**
After this comth the synne of japeres, . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
knakkes of japeris hem that travaillen . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
**Japes**
And thus with feyned flaterye and japes . . . . A.Prol. 705
For swevenes been but vanytees and japes; . . . B.NP. 4281
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!' . . . C.Pard. 319
And telle an hundred false japes moore; . . . . C.Pard. 394
Sire, olde lecchour, lat thy japes be! . . . . . D.WB. 242
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven. . . . D.Fri. 1440
To maken his japes and his wrecchednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1271
Swich japes defendeth Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes, . . . . TC.1. 911
And preye to thee my japes thou forgive, . . . TC.1. 937
Dede were his japes and his cruelte, . . . . . TC.1. 1083
And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . . TC.2. 1167
This soun was [al] so ful of japes, . . . . . HF.3. 715
It cometh right with my japes. . . . . RR. 6835
**Jape-worthy**
bytwixe the prescience and thilke japeworthi devynynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
**Jargon**
And ful of jargon as a flekked pye. . . . . E.Mch. 1848
**Jargoning**
They songen in their jargonyng; . . . . . RR. 716
**Jason**
For thy Jason, that was in love so fals! . . . . B.ML. 74
That never Jason, ne Parys of Troye,— . . . . F.Sq. 548
Jason? Certes, ne noon oother man . . . . . F.Sq. 549
And eke of Medea and of Jasoun; . . . . . BD. 330
That slow hir children for Jason; . . . . . BD. 726
And Jason to Isiphile; . . . . . HF.1. 400
And eft Jason to Medea; . . . . . HF.1. 401
Ysiphile, betraysed with Jason, . . . . . LGW. 266
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . LGW. 1368
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . LGW. 1383
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene, . . . . LGW. 1394
Of whiche Eson this Jason geten was, . . . . . LGW. 1402
Imagynynge that Jason myghte be . . . . . LGW. 1410
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . LGW. 1415
There as this Jason may distroyed be. . . . . LGW. 1419
This was his witte, al made he to Jasoun . . . . LGW. 1420
That he his nevewe Jason wolde enhorte . . . . LGW. 1440
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage, . . . . LGW. 1451
With Jason wente the stronge Hercules, . . . . LGW. 1454
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arryve. . . . LGW. 1472
And founde Jason and Ercules also, . . . . . LGW. 1480
Jason answerde mekely and stille; . . . . . LGW. 1491
And fyndeth this Jason and thyse other stonde . . LGW. 1499
This Ercules and Jason gan beholde . . . . . LGW. 1501
That hyt was Jason, full of renomee, . . . . . LGW. 1513
This Ercules hath so this Jason preysed, . . . . LGW. 1524

**Jason**—*Continued*
Betwix him Jason, and this Ercules. . . . . LGW. 1544
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde; . . . . . LGW. 1548
The somme is this, that Jason weddid was . . . LGW. 1559
To Jason, save they couthe nat begile. . . . . LGW. 1570
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf, . . . . LGW. 1576
To Colcos comen is this duke Jasoun, . . . . . LGW. 1580
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes, . . . . . LGW. 1585
Jason is romed forth to the cite, . . . . . LGW. 1589
He made hire doon to Jason companye . . . . LGW. 1601
Now was Jason a semely man withalle, . . . . LGW. 1603
'Jason,' quod she, 'for ought I se or kan, . . . . LGW. 1611
'My ryghte lady,' quod thys Jason, 'tho, . . . . LGW. 1620
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght, . . LGW. 1636
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went . . LGW. 1651
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe, . . . . LGW. 1654
That Medea receyved of Jasoun . . . . . LGW. 1663
And of Jason this is the vassalage, . . . . . LGW. 1667
**Jasper**
bettre than Gold? Jaspre. What is . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
What is bettre than Jaspre? Wisdom. . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe, . . . . PF. 230
Of jaspre, upon a quisshin gold y-bete, . . . . TC.2. 1229
**Jaundice**
Hir semede to have the jaunyce. . . . . RR. 305
**Jaws**
yit drowe I hym out of the jowes of hem that . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
Yvel thrift come on your jowes, . . . . . HF.3. 696
**Jay**
And eek ye knowen wel how that a jay . . . . A.Prol. 642
As any jay she light was and jolyf; . . . . . A.Rv. 4154
Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay; . . . B.ML. 774
And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay. . . . H.Mcp. 132
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . PF. 346
**Jay** *see* **Je, Ai**
**Jays**
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . . G.CY. 1397
**Je**
'O Thomas, *je vous dy*, Thomas! Thomas! . . . . D.Sum. 1832
'Now, dame,' quod he, *'je vous dy sanz doute*, . . D.Sum. 1838
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7
And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . . RR. 7406
**Jealous**
And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood, . . . A.Kn. 1329
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe; . . . . A.Kn. 1840
For jelous herte upon this Palamoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2629
The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte; . . . . . A.Kn. 2634
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage, . . . A.Mil. 3224
This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3404
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo; . . . . . A.Rv. 3961
For though a man be falle in jalous rage, . . . . C.Pard. 367
That he nas jalous evermoore in oon. . . . . E.Mch. 2086
And though that I be jalous, wyte me noght. . . . E.Mch. 2177
For drede of jalouse mennes aperceyvynges? . . . F.Sq. 286
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . . . H.Mcp. 144
Through jelous Phebus, this mysaventure.' . . . Mars. 140
And eek he made him jelous over here, . . . . Anel. 120
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth; . . PF. 342
fynde fals, . . ., Or jalous, do me hangen by the hals! . . . . . PF. 458
But, if a fool were in a jalous rage, . . . . . TC.3. 899
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke. . . . . TC.3. 907
He jalous was, sin ther was cause non; . . . . TC.3. 1151
Wol ye the childissh jalous contrefete? . . . . TC.3. 1168
For hate or for jelous ymagynyng, . . . . . LGW.G. 331
'And now, ye wrecched jelouse fadres oure, . . . LGW. 900
And let the jelouse put it in assay, . . . . . Ven. 62
**Jealousies**
Mo discords, and mo jelousyes, . . . . . HF.2. 177
**Jealousy**
Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterte . . . . . A.Kn. 1299
For jalousie and fere of hym Arcite.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1333
For whom ye have this strif and jalousye,— . . . A.Kn. 1834
Despense, Bisynesse and Jalousye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1928
For love of yow, and for my jalousye, . . . . A.Kn. 2785
Of jalousie, or any oother tene. . . . . A.Kn. 3106
'Myn housbonde is so ful of jalousie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3294
For al his kepyng and his jalousye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3851
And, sires, also it heeleth jalousie, . . . . . C.Pard. 366
For angre, and for verray jalousye. . . . . D.WB. 488
In jalousie I rede eek thou hym bynde, . . . . E.Cl. 1205
And therwithal the fyr of jalousie— . . . . . E.Mch. 2073
Which jalousye it was so outrageous, . . . . . E.Mch. 2087
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalousie; . . . . . F.Fkl. 748
ire is by jalousie of goodnesse, thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelosye! . . . . Mars. 7
For she forbad him jelosye at alle, . . . . . Mars. 36
Somtyme if that Jelosie hit knewe, . . . . . Mars. 204
Withouten love, he feyned jelousye. . . . . Anel. 126
Com of the bitter goddesse Jelousye. . . . . PF. 252
Withouten jalousye or swich debat: . . . . . TC.2. 753
For either they ben ful of jalousye, . . . . . TC.2. 755
For, Lord, withouten jalousye or strif, . . . . . TC.2. 837
But O thou wikked serpent jalousye! . . . . . TC.3. 837
Thus to him spak she of his jalousye: . . . . . TC.3. 987
That jalousye, allas, that wikked wivere, . . . . TC.3. 1010
That undeserved suffrest jalousye, . . . . . TC.3. 1021
To seyn right thus, "Ye, jalousye is love," . . . TC.3. 1024
'But certein is, som maner jalousye . . . . . TC.3. 1030
**Jealousy**—*Continued*
wol ye the chyldyssh jalousye contrefete . . . . TC.3. 1168 *var*
Which that men clepeth wode Jalousye, . . . . TC.5. 1213
Of trust, of drede, of jelousye, . . . . . HF.3. 881
Maydens ben y-kept for jelousye . . . . . LGW. 722
Jalousye be hanged by a cable! . . . . . Ven. 33
For subtil jalosye, the deceyvable, . . . . . Ven. 43
No fors! thogh jalousye me tormente; . . . . . Ven. 53
And lat jelousye put It at assay . . . . . Ven. 62 *var*
That he awakide Jelousye, . . . . . RR. 3820
To hym thus seide Jelousie: . . . . . RR. 3828
This Jelousie, take us twoo, . . . . . RR. 3858
To Jelousie right wonder lowe. . . . . RR. 3868
'Shame, shame,' seyde Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 3909
Whanne he wiste Jelousie was there, . . . . . RR. 3960
Til Jelousie his weye was gone, . . . . . RR. 3964
Till Jelousie hath us blamed . . . . . RR. 3980
Of Jelousie, nor the greef, . . . . . RR. 3997
Of Jelousie gret noyse heere. . . . . RR. 4020
If the aspie Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4048
If Jelousie the sooth knewe; . . . . . RR. 4059
Telle you som-thyng of Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4146
Thus Jelousie hath enviroun . . . . . RR. 4203
Eke Jelousie God confounde, . . . . . RR. 4277
Ther hath ordeyned Jelousie . . . . . RR. 4285
And aftir this, whanne Jelousie . . . . . RR. 4301
Now Jelousie full well may be . . . . . RR. 4311
Ne late not Jelousie in his rage . . . . . RR. 4381
If Jelousie doth thee payne, . . . . . RR. 4391
Drede also, and Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4483
Is in prisoun of Jelousie. . . . . RR. 4554
And Jelousye, withouten fayle, . . . . . RR. 7563
**Jenkin**
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there? . . . B.Sh. 1172
'And yet of oure apprentice Janekyn, . . . . . D.WB. 303
On Janekyn, and on my nece also. . . . . D.WB. 383
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys . . . D.WB. 548
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho. . . . . D.WB. 595
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende, . . . D.WB. 628
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire, . . . D.WB. 713
Seyden that Jankyn spak in this matere . . . . D.Sum. 2288
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne. . . . . D.Sum. 2293
**Jeopard**
And, or that ye juparten so your name, . . . . . TC.4. 1566
**Jeopardies**
Y-coud and knowe the jeupardyes . . . . . BD. 665
**Jeopardy**
That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1495
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . G.CY. 743
For myn estat li'th in a jupartye, . . . . . TC.2. 465
Sholde I now love, and putte in jupartye . . . . TC.2. 772
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.'— . . . . TC.3. 868
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye . . . . TC.3. 877
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye; . . . TC.4. 1386
To putte that sikernesse in jupartye. . . . . TC.4. 1512
'And if that I me putte in jupartye . . . . . TC.5. 701
For Troye is brought in swich a jupartye . . . . TC.5. 916
For whan her housband was in jupartye . . . . TC.5. 1530
Go putte thi-silf in jupartie, . . . . . RR. 2666
That youthe hem putte in jupardye, . . . . . RR. 4950
**Jephthah**
For *pardee* Jepte yaf his doghter grace. . . . . C.Doc. 240
**Jeremiah**
Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye, . . . . . C.Pard. 635
Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70–5
amonesteth us by the prophete Jeremie, . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
which God seith by the prophete Jeremye, . . . I.Pars. 185–90
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° c°, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
**Jerome**
And therfore seith Seint Jerome, . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome, . . . . . D.WB. 674
for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
for certes, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
And Seint Jerome, whan he longe . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
doon to man outward. Seint Jerome . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
delit, as seith Seint Jerome; . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Seint Jerome seith that wyves . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Seint Jerome, 'By fastynge been saved the . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovynyan, . . . . . LGW.G. 281
Telleth Jerome, and that nat of a fewe . . . . LGW.G. 284
**Jeronimum** *see* **Hieronymum**
**Jerusalem**
And thries hadde she been at Jerusalem; . . . . A.Prol. 463
He twyes wan Jerusalem the citee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3337
Out of the temple of Jerusalem birafte, . . . . B.Mk. 3386
Unto Jerusalem he wolde eftsoone, . . . . . B.Mk. 3786
He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem, . . . . . D.WB. 495
That highte Jerusalem celestial; . . . . . I.Pars. 51
righte wey of Jerusalem celestial, and this . . . I.Pars. 80–5
ne by Jerusalem, for it is the citee . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Fro Jersalem unto Burgoyne . . . . . RR. 554
**Jest-** *see* **Geste-**
**Jesu**
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente. . . . A.Prol. 698
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight, . . . . . A.Mil. 3483
Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3711
'Now Jhesu Crist be with yow alle,' she sayde. . . B.ML. 318
Til Jhesu hath converted, thurgh his grace, . . . B.ML. 538
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . . B.ML. 565
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.ML. 993

**Jesu**—*Continued*

Now Jhesu Crist, that of his myght may sende . . B.ML. 1160
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, . . B.Pri. 1793
But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . B.Pri. 1842
That telleth us the peyne of Jhesu Crist . . . B.Mel. 2134
cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
Lord Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended . . B.Mel. 2260–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, whan he was risen . . B.Mel. 2265–70
oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
dronken, and hast forgeten Jhesu Crist, . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
his Epistles: "Jhesu Crist," he seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Lord Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise, . . B.Mel. 2865–70
And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche, . . C.Pard. 916
Oure Lord Jhesu refresshed many a man. . . . D.WB. 146
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 365
For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, . . D.WB. 717
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . D.WB. 1258
And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves . . . D.W.B. 1261
'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . D.Fri. 1561
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, D.Fri., 1590
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . . D.Fri. 1654
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente. . . . . D.Sum. 1821
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1904
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he, . . . G.SN. 191
And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende . . . . I.Pars. 48
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 90–5
whiche we wratthe oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 110–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
biforn the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 160–5
of gryntynge of teeth, as seith Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 210–5
thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wole . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
the passioun that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte . . . I.Pars. 265–70
This suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
and this suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the croys, . . . I.Pars. 270–5
And al this suffred Jhesu Crist that . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
may be said of Jhesu in this manere: . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, . . . I.Pars. 275–80
For . . . synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitrayed, I.Pars. 275–80
That Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
And, for as muche as Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared . . . I.Pars. 315–20
moore than Jhesu Crist oure Creatour, . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse . . . I.Pars. 355–60
he hath to Jhesu Crist; and in this wise . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyeres . . . I.Pars. 380–5
man that is perfit in the love of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
the precious body of Jhesu Crist; . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
which honestitee that Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
the heved of oure Lord Jhesu Crist with . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
to Jhesu Crist and weepe at his feet for . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemys, for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
of the love of Jhesu Crist that . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
in ydel. Also oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
that is to seyn, but the name of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu*, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
etc.: that 'in the name of Jhesu every . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . . I.Pars. 635–40
thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
pacient for love of Jhesu Crist and for . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 675–80
thynkynge that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 700–5
that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu Crist; . . I.Pars. 745–50
in his catel than in Jhesu Crist, and . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
service of Jhesu Crist. And therfore seith Seint . I.Pars. 745–50
sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 790–5
of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporeel . . . I.Pars. 810–5
and confermed by Jhesu Crist, as . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
nathelees, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . I.Pars. 885–90
lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . I.Pars. 905–10
hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
embracynge of Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselve. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
men coveiten agayn the lawe of Jhesu Crist; . . I.Pars. 955–60
for after that he hadde forsake Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 990–5
to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
certes Jhesu Crist for the giltes of a . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
ne hath nat in his lyf herkned Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarsly . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
certes Jhesu Crist is entierly al good; . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
oonly for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, as . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
for that Jhesu Crist hymself maked it; . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50

**Jesu**—*Continued*

awey the swetnesse of Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endeles . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
they thanken oure Lord Jhesu Crist, of . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Jesus**

If that I may, by Jhesus, hevene kyng! . . . . A.Mil. 3464
For Jhesus love, and for the love of me.' . . . A.Mil. 3717
And after this Jhesus, of his mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 690
yow that Jhesus Syrak seith, "A man . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
for Jhesus Syrak seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
Jhesus Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . B.Mel. 2245–50
Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
biforn alle thynges, that Jhesus Crist of . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Beside a welle Jhesus, God and man, . . . . . D.WB. 15
May understonde that Jhesus, hevene kyng, . . . D.WB. 1181
that specially oure sweete Lord Jhesus . . . . D.Sum. 1921
And Jhesus *filius* Syrak, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2250
How manye wondres Jhesus for hem wroghte; . . G.SN. 359
He that semeth the wiseste, by Jhesus, . . . . G.CY. 967
cleped *Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judæorum*. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
*Jhesus* is to seyn saveour, or . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
saved,' but oonly Jhesus. *Nazarenus* is . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
of thyn herte,' seith Jhesus, 'and cleped . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
So make us, Jesus, for thy mercy digne, . . . . TC.5. 1868
Mysdeme hit, pray I Jesus God, . . . . . HF.1. 97
And hem to Jesus Crist reverte. . . . . RR. 7186

**Jet**

Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . A.Prol. 682
Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . . . A.Mil. 3322 *var*
His byle was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . . B.NP. 4051
That was ordeyned with that false get, . . . . G.CY. 1277

**Jew**

This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . B.Pri. 1760
To every Jew that dwelte in thilke place, . . . B.Pri. 1791
As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, . . . C.Pard. 364
'I woot wel that this Jew, this Salomon, . . . . E.Mch. 2277

**Jewel**

That he so fair a jewel hade for-goo . . . . . Mars. 256 *var*
Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones, . . . . . LGW. 1117
For all my jowell, loke and knette, . . . . . RR. 2092
Ne may a jewel or other thyng . . . . . RR. 5069

**Jewels**

Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste . . . A.Kn. 2945
The remenant of youre jueles redy be . . . . E.Cl. 869
And kept among his jueles leeve and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341
And yeveth hem parte of her joweles, . . . . . RR. 5420

**Jewry**

Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . . . . B.Pri. 1679
As I have seyd, thurgh-out the Jewerie . . . . B.Pri. 1741
That he last seyn was in the Jewerie. . . . . B.Pri. 1782
The fame up of the Jewerye. . . . . HF.3. 346

**Jews**

That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest, . . . B.Pri. 1749
Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755
Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entrailles. . . . B.Pri. 1763
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte. . . . B.Pri. 1789
And after that the Jewes leet he bynde. . . . . B.Pri. 1810
This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve, . . . B.Pri. 1819
With cursed Jewes, as it is notable, . . . . . B.Pri. 1875
Was al y-wroght of Jewes werk, . . . . . B.Th. 2054
Of Jewes weren venquysshed myghtily, . . . . B.Mk. 3782
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he . . . . B.Mk. 3783
Which that was of an hooly Jewes sheepe. . . . C.Pard. 351
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough, . C.Pard. 475
Jewes ne dismembred nat ynough the . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
cursede Jewes, or elles the devel, that trembleth . I.Pars. 595–600
Jewes despised and repreved hym ful . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
after the wyl of the Jewes, as was hir . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
That of Jewes gestes tolde; . . . . . HF.3. 344
to Jewes in Ebrewe, and to the Latyn folk . . . Astr. 5–11

**Jill** *see* **Gille**

**Jingle**

Gynglen in a whistlynge wynd als cleere, . . . . A.Prol. 170

**Jingling**

For sicurly ner gingling of the bellis . . . . . B.NP. 3984 *var*

**Jo**

Whan they can not construe how it may jo . . . TC.3. 33

**Joab**

That never tromped Joab for to heere, . . . . E.Mch. 1719
Ther herde I Joab trumpe also, . . . . . HF.3. 155

**Job**

'Remembre yow up on the pacient Job. . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Witnesse on Job, whom that we diden wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491
Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . E.Cl. 932
shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job seith, . . . I.Pars. 130–5
of helle. And therfore seith Job to . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
The cause why that Job clepeth helle . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
they understonden by the word of Job, . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
And eek Job seith that in helle is noon . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . . I.Pars. 220–5

**Jobs**

Sith ye so preche of Jobes pacience. . . . . D.WB. 436

**Joce**

But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Joce! . . D.WB. 483

**Jocund**
He is ful jocunde also, dar I leye! . . . . . G.CY. 596
Therwith ye ben so mery and so jocounde . . . Rosem. 5
**John**
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere, . . . A.Mil. 3501
'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . . A.Mil. 3513
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . A.Mil. 3577
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. . A.Mil. 3639
Ful prively after John the carpenter. . . . . A.Mil. 3662
John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother; . A.Rv. 4013
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John, . . . A.Rv. 4018
John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . A.Rv. 4020
And John also, how now? what do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in. . . A.Rv. 4037
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040
For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort, . . . A.Rv. 4044
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . A.Rv. 4071
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne, . . A.Rv. 4084
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . . . A.Rv. 4091
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn. . . A.Rv. 4108
'Allas!' quod John, 'the day that I was born! . . A.Rv. 4109
Thus pleyneth John, as he gooth by the way . . A.Rv. 4114
'Now, Symond,' seyde John, 'by Seint Cutberd, . . A.Rv. 4127
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . A.Rv. 4160
He poked John, and seyde, 'Slepestow? . . . . A.Rv. 4169
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . A.Rv. 4177
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . A.Rv. 4180
This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee; . . . . A.Rv. 4188
Now pley, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4198
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe, . . A.Rv. 4228
He wende have cropen by his felawe John, . . . A.Rv. 4259
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynesheed, awak, . . A.Rv. 4262
With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght; . A.Rv. 4284
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . A.Rv. 4292
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John, . . A.Rv. 4295
Of Aleyn and of John, that bette hym weel; . . . A.Rv. 4316
Now for the love of God and of Seint John, . . . B.ML. 18
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . . B.ML. 1019
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . B.Sh. 1233
A messager, and preyed hath Daun John . . . B.Sh. 1248
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1258
Daun John was rysen in the morwe also . . . . B.Sh. 1279
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . . B.Sh. 1288
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1348
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
Ne be ye nat ashamed that Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1411
At after dyner Daun John sobrely . . . . . B.Sh. 1445
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . B.Sh. 1472
And prively he took hem to Daun John; . . . . B.Sh. 1484
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone. . . B.Sh. 1486
Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye. . . . B.Sh. 1488
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . B.Sh. 1498
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . B.Sh. 1502
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1504
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509
Hath of Daun John right no suspecioun; . . . . B.Sh. 1512
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,— . B.Sh. 1527
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1539
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,— . . . . B.Sh. 1577
'Marie, I deffie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592
Of which the grete Evaungelist, Seint John, . . . B.Pri. 1772
I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . . B.Mel. 2141
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . B.Mk. 3119
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . . B.NP. 4010
To sleen the Baptist John, ful gilteless. . . . . C.Pard. 491
'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John! . . . C.Pard. 752
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . D.WB. 164
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . . D.Fri. 1647
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John!' . . . D.Sum. 1800
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!' . . D.Sum. 2252
And took hym by the hond, Seint John to borwe, . F.Sq. 596
seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
Seint John the Evaungelist, 'They shullen . . . I.Pars. 215–20
And therfore seith Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
First, by hate, as Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
that Jhon de Bonania clepith debonayretee . . . I.Pars. 650–5 *var*
swich accidie, as seith Seint John. . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
or elles bothe. Seint John seith that . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
Seint John eek in thys matere? Seint Gregorie . I.Pars. 930–5
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil, . . . . . BD. 1318
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe . Mars. 9
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451
As writ John in the Apocalips. . . . . HF.3. 295
I lete hem to the Baptist John. . . . . RR. 6998
May never John shewe well his myght. . . . . RR. 7167
That John bitokeneth hem that prechen . . . . RR. 7178
The strengthe of John, they undirstonde . . . . RR. 7183
That they by John have undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 7204
**Join**
they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen hem to schrewes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
For neither thei ne joygnen hem nat alwey to gode men, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
reignen or elles to joygnen hem to hem . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
**Join**—*Continued*
But wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke same resouns, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
hertes and the hyndes to joynen dreedles here sydes to. . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
thingis joynen hem by feyth to the hote . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
to seyn, applien or joignen to) the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
Firste I joyne thee heere in penaunce . . . . RR. 2355
And joyne her hertes to-gidre so . . . . . RR. 5075
**Joinant**
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060
**Joined**
Whan myght is joyned unto crueltee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3683
Is joyned by a manere conjoynynge . . . . . G.SN. 95
chastitee, to shewe that they been joyned . . . I.Pars. 890–5
Heeld doun his heed and joyned his eres, . . . . BD. 393
contrarious thynges ben I-joygned. And so, as I am in . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
gode to whom they been I-joyned. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
is joyned to cruel venym (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
thynges, but that that hath joyned the . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
yit another thing I-joyned more to ben . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
for thow hast joyned thi-self to the most excellent thing. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
han joyned to hem-self; and in this . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . . TC.3. 625
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye, . . . . TC.3. 1747
And, save her browes joineden i-fere, . . . . . TC.5. 813
joyned with no shrewe in the same signe; . . . Astr. 161–5
joyned with no planete in his descencioun, . . . Astr. 161–5
And knelide doun with hondis joynt, . . . . . RR. 2037
**Joineth**
joyneth he hym or knytteth he hym so . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
sterres, and joyneth his weies with the . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
that is innerest or most withinne joyneth to the symplesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
**Joining**
Was joynynge in the walle to a foreyne, . . . LGW. 1962
**Joinings**
Wythouten peces or joynynges.. . . . . HF.3. 97
**Jointly**
on it. Turne thy ryet aboute joyntly with thy label, Astr. 193–8
**Jointure**
moevynge and joynture of soule and body, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
**Jolif** *see* **Jolly**
**Jollier**
That fressher was, and jolyer of array, . . . . F.Fkl. 927
**Jollily**
Dauncen he koude so wel and jolily, . . . . . A.Co. 4370
In which array we daunce jolily. . . . . B.Sh. 1204
Shulde hym contene jolily . . . . . RR. 2248
And kembe thyn heed right jolily. . . . . RR. 2284
Or prelat lyvyng jolily, . . . . . RR. 7031
Deserved helle, and jolyly . . . . . RR. 7662
**Jolliness**
Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse, . . D.WB. 926
I sey namoore, but in this jolynesse . . . . . F.Sq. 289
To morowe he pleyeth for jolynesse. . . . . RR. 2302
**Jollity**
But hood, for jolitee, ne wered he noon, . . . . A.Prol. 680
That she, for whom they han this jolitee, . . . A.Kn. 1807
For *paramour* and jolitee . . . . . B.Th. 2033
In myrthe and joliftee oure lyf to lyven, . . . . C.Pard. 780
Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, . . . . . D.WB. 470
Heere is the revel and the jolitee . . . . . F.Sq. 278
But thus I lete in lust and jolitee . . . . . F.Sq. 344
He kan of murthe, and eek of jolitee . . . . . G.CY. 600
Deceyved was for al his jolitee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 197
forberynge of worldly jolitee, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And fresshe Beautee, Lust and Jolitee, . . . . Pity. 39
And Youthe, ful of game and Jolyte; . . . . . PF. 226
here bodily jolyte. And the . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . . . TC.1. 559
And more jolytee and well-fare, . . . . . HF.2. 174
In tyme of love and jolite, . . . . . RR. 52
That lyven in lust and jolite. . . . . RR. 616
That me putte in sich jolite. . . . . RR. 697
But oonly lust and jolyte; . . . . . RR. 1287
Mery, and full of jolite, . . . . . RR. 2353
**Jolly**
Wynsynge she was, as is a joly colt; . . . . . A.Mil. 3263
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . . A.Mil. 3316
This Absolon, that jolif was and gay, . . . . A.Mil. 3339
This parissh clerk, this joly Absolon, . . . . A.Mil. 3348
And forth he gooth, jolif and amorous, . . . . A.Mil. 3355
Fro day to day this joly Absolon . . . . . A.Mil. 3371
This Absolon ful joly was and light, . . . . . A.Mil. 3671
Up rist this joly lovere Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3688
A joly poppere baar he in his pouche, . . . . A.Rv. 3931
As any jay she light was and jolyf; . . . . . A.Rv. 4154
So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; . . . . . A.Rv. 4155
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad, . . . . A.Rv. 4232

**Jolly**—*Continued*
This joly prentys with his maister bood, . . . . A.Co. 4399
And thus this joly prentys hadde his leve. . . . A.Co. 4413
My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1185
And forth she gooth as jolif as a pye, . . . . B.Sh. 1399
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde; . . . . . B.Sh. 1613
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste, . . . . B.NP. 4264
And have a joly wenche in every toun; . . . . C.Pard. 453
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye. . . . . D.WB. 456
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende, . . . D.WB. 628
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye . . . . D.WB. 860
Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay; . . . . D.Sum. 1727
Youre herte hangeth on a joly pyn! . . . . . E.Mch. 1516
Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer, . . . F.Sq. 48
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye! . . . G.CY. 583
As in this caas, oure joly compaignye, . . . . I.Pars. 14
with newe grene of joly veer the pryme . . . . TC.1. 157 *var*
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . . TC.2. 1031
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!' . . . . . TC.2. 1099
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce! . . . . TC.2. 1105
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . . TC.5. 1174
Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May, . . . . . LGW.G. 36
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . . LGW. 176
So priketh hire this newe joly wo. . . . . LGW. 1192
Jolyf and gay, ful of gladnesse, . . . . . RR. 109
Ne she was gay, ne fresh, ne jolyf, . . . . . RR. 435
That neithir ben jolyf ne queynte, . . . . . RR. 610
And other joly briddis smale. . . . . RR. 620
A faire and joly compayne, . . . . . RR. 639
So jolyf, nor so wel bigoo, . . . . . RR. 693
So faire, so joly and so fetys, . . . . . RR. 829
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght, . . . . . RR. 1003
Thyne herte was joly but not sage, . . . . . RR. 3291
That I [ne] mote glad and joly be, . . . . . RR. 3769
To joly folk I enhabite; . . . . . RR. 6355
That I lede right a joly lyf, . . . . . RR. 6380
These joly knyghtis and baillyves, . . . . . RR. 6863
That joly clothis weren alway? . . . . . RR. 7246
And of the daunce joly Robyn, . . . . . RR. 7453

**Jompre**
'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-fere, . . . TC.2. 1037

**Jonah**
Who kepte Jonas in the fisshes mawe, . . . . B.ML. 486

**Jonathan**
Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere; . . . . LGW. 251

**Jordans**
And eek thyne urynals, and thy jurdones, . . . C.Pard. 305

**Joseph**
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see . . . B.NP. 4320
seyde the aungel to Joseph, 'Thou . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
of Joseph, right so God wol yeve his . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed . . . I.Pars. 880–5
No, not Joseph, with-oute drede, . . . . . BD. 280

**Josephus**
The Ebrayk Josephus the olde, . . . . . HF.3. 343

**Jossa**
With 'Keepe! keepe! stand! stand! Jossa warderere! . A.Rv. 4101

**Jouke**
To wepe and in thy bed to jouken thus . . . . TC.5. 409 *var*

**Journey**
Out of his toun, a journee largely, . . . . . A.Kn. 2738
Toward Saluces shapynge hir journey, . . . . E.Cl. 783
Thanne had she don al hir journe. . . . . RR. 579
Of this journey thou maist not faile. . . . . RR. 4993

**Joust**
Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write . A.Prol. 96
That al that Monday justen they and daunce, . . A.Kn. 2486
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde; . A.Kn. 2604
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . H.Mcp. 42
Ne sted for the juste well to gon . . . . . LGW. 1115 *var*
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . LGW. 1274

**Jousteth**
But daunceth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere; . F.Fkl. 1098
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeyinges; . . . TC. 3. 1718

**Jousting**
Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn, . . . F.Fkl. 1198
Ne stede for the justyng wel to goon, . . . . LGW. 1115

**Jousts**
But as a justes, or a tourneiynge; . . . . . A.Kn. 2720

**Jove**
Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . A.Kn. 2222
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . TC.3. 625
'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe . . . . TC.3. 722
Ther Jove him sone out of your herte arace! . . TC.3. 1015
'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature! . . . . TC.3. 1016
As longe as whan Almena lay by Jove? . . . . TC.3. 1428
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye . . . . . TC.4. 335
But if that Jove told it yn thin eere . . . . . TC.4. 644 *var*
Than seide he thus, 'Almighty Jove in trone, . . TC.4. 1079
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseche! . . . . TC.4. 1149
'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse, . . . TC.4. 1192
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide, . . . TC.5. 207
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted . . . . TC.5. 1544
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascaile! . . . TC.5. 1853
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfye, . . . . LGW. 525
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . LGW. 1338 *em*

**Jove** *see* **Joves**

**Joves**
Of Cancer, Jovis exaltacioun; . . . . . E.Mch. 2224
Now fare aright! for Joves name in hevene, . . . TC.1. 878
ye make me by Jovis sore a-drad . . . . . TC.2. 115 *var*
And seide, 'Joves, lat him nevere thrive . . . . TC.2. 1607
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . . TC.3. 3
Ye Joves first to th'ilke effectes glade, . . . . TC.3. 15
Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste, . . . . . TC.3. 150
Or elles see ich nevere Joves face! . . . . . TC.4. 1337
That Joves hath in disposicioun, . . . . . TC.5. 2
Ther I was born; and Joves for his grace . . . TC.5. 957
And that that Joves of his purveyaunce . . . . TC.5. 1446
Awey!' quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe! . . . TC.5. 1525
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse, . . . . . HF.1. 219
Wher Joves wol me stellifye, . . . . . HF.2. 78
For Joves is not theraboute,— . . . . . HF.2. 89
Joves halt hit greet humblesse, . . . . . HF.2. 122
'And therfor Joves, through his grace, . . . . HF.2. 153
When Joves hath the air y-bete; . . . . . HF.2. 533
But sith that Joves, of his grace, . . . . . HF.3. 917

**Jovinian**
That made a book agayn Jovinian, . . . . . D.WB. 675
'Me thynketh they been lyk Jovinyan, . . . . D.Sum. 1929
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovynyan, . . . . LGW.G. 281

**Jovinianum**
secundum Jeronimum contra Jovinianum . . . I.Pars. 865–70 *var*

**Joy**
And ther he lyveth in joye and in honour . . . A.Kn. 1028
Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfit heele, . . A.Kn. 1271
That it is al his joye and appetit . . . . . A.Kn. 1680
And Theseus, with alle joye and blis, . . . . A.Kn. 1684
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . A.Kn. 1871
The joye that is maked in the place . . . . . A.Kn. 1873
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, . . . A.Kn. 2435
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . A.Kn. 2661
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2673
Joye after wo, and wo after gladnesse, . . . . A.Kn. 2841
O parfit joye, lastynge evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 3072
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak; . A.Co. 4326
And welcometh hire with alle joye and blis; . . B.ML. 409
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; . B.ML. 410
The ende of the joye of oure worldly labour! . . B.ML. 423
To joye and blisse of al this regne aboute. . . . B.ML. 735
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo, . . . B.ML. 1076
And forth they ryde in joye and in gladnesse; . . B.ML. 1102
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . . . . B.ML. 1114
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . B.ML. 1119
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete; . . . B.ML. 1131
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133
That litel while in joye, or in plesance, . . . . B.ML. 1140
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace, . . . . B.ML. 1161
And thanne he sholde been in joye and reste. . . B.Sh. 1538
That joye it was to heere. . . . . B.Th. 1958
maken joye, and wepen with swich folk . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
been and goone, and the joye that a man . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
seith in his Epistle, "The joye of God," . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
so greet joye as whan oure conscience bereth . . B.Mel. 2820–5
hadden so greet joye of hire, that wonder was to . B.Mel. 2920–5
They lyved in joye and in felicitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3467
And out of joye brynge men to sorwe. . . . . B.Mk. 3588
And the contrarie is joye and greet solas, . . . B.NP. 3964
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge, . . B.NP. 4067
As wel of joye as tribulaciouns, . . . . . B.NP. 4170
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . B.NP. 4256
"Womman is mannes joye, and al his blis"; . . . B.NP. 4356
I am so ful of joye and of solas, . . . . . B.NP. 4360
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . . . . B.NP. 4395
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . B.NP. 4396
And in my lyf my laste joye also; . . . . . C.Doc. 222
That it is joye to se my bisynesse. . . . . C.Parc. 399
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis, . . D.WB. 830
To tellen yow the joye and al tharray, . . . . D.WB. 1075
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feeste at al. . . . . D.WB. 1078
For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . . . D.WB. 1252
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . . D.WB. 1258
For pitous joye, and after hire swownynge . . . E.Cl. 1080
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh, . . E.Cl. 1109
And lede his lyf in joye and in solas; . . . . . E.Mch. 1273
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde, . E.Mch. 1286
Al ful of joye and blisse is the paleys, . . . . E.Mch. 1712
And ful of joye and blisse is every man,— . . . E.Mch. 1771
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure . . . . . E.Mch. 2055
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queynte! . . . . E.Mch. 2061
For swich a joye she in hir herte took, . . . . F.Sq. 368
So ravyssched, as it semed, for the joye, . . . . F.Sq. 547
The joye, the ese, and the prosperitee . . . . F.Fkl. 804
And hoom they goon in joye and in solas, . . . F.Fkl. 1019
And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, . . F.Fkl. 1099
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 1136
And shewen yow his joye and his brightnesse.' . . G.SN. 161
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde; . . . . G.SN. 189
But it was joye for to seen hym swete! . . . . G.CY. 579
For unto shrewes joye it is and ese, . . . . . G.CY. 746
desiryng of the joye perdurable. . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
the grete joye that I shal yeven hym). . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
mannes wele and joye of othere mennes . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
is kyndely matere of joye; . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
seconde spece of envye is joye of oother . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
devel, that ever hath joye that men . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
'Bettre is a morsel of breed with joye . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
they han joye whan the devel wynneth, . . . . I.Pars. 635–40

**Joy**—*Continued*

and joye of harm. Certes this is a . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
as wel shal ther be joye in hevene upon a . . . I.Pars. 700–5
the joye and the feeste of the goode man that . . I.Pars. 700–5
blisse of hevene. Ther joye hath no . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
otheres joye; ther as the body of man, that . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
glorie by lowenesse, the plentee of joye . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Joye or sorwe, wherso hit be,—. . . . . BD. 10
That to beholde hit was gret joye; . . . . . BD. 325
That joye gete I never noon, . . . . . BD. 476
As was Ector, so have I joye, . . . . . BD. 1064
Or Anthenor, so have I joye, . . . . . BD. 1118
Our joye was ever y-liche newe, . . . . . BD. 1287
The grete joye that was betwix hem two . . . . Mars. 71
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . . Mars. 74
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
He may not longe in joye of love endure. . . . . Mars. 172
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . . . Mars. 221
And somme han never joye til they be dede. . . . Mars. 223
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde; . . . . Anel. 80
I weyve joy that is to speke of oght, . . . . . Anel. 294
The dredful joye, alwey that slit so yerne; . . . PF. 3
That him for joye in armes hath y-nome. . . . PF. 38
Ther as joye is that last with-outen ende. . . . PF. 49
As emeraude, that joye it was to sene. . . . . PF. 175
Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold . . . . PF. 208
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . PF. 669
habounden in joye and in gladnesse; . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
weyve thow joie, dryf fro the drede, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
cause to the of pees and of joye. Sche hath . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
Certes for ye han joie to clepen . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
awey joye and myrthe from the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
joie mai ben had of here moevynge, . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
ne gentilesse by glorie, ne joie be delices.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
yald . . . joye by his sorwful teres. (This is . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
for whiche Ulixes hadde joye whan he . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . . . TC.1. 4
Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye . TC.1. 118
Bothe of his joye and of his cares colde; . . . . TC.1. 264
That to be slayn it were a gretter joye . . . . TC.1. 608
And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe. . . . . TC.1. 952
I jape naught, so evere have I joye!' . . . . . TC.2. 140
'What! Is this al the joye and al the feste? . . . TC.2. 421
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . . TC.2. 643
What wonder is, though he of me have joye? . . TC.2. 749
Hir dredful joye, hir constreynt, and hir peyne? . . TC.2. 776
To pleyen, that it joye was to see; . . . . . TC.2. 817
In alle joye and seurte, out of drede. . . . . TC.2. 833
And let her lif in most honour and joye.' . . . . TC.2. 882
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterte! . . . . TC.2. 980
But hasteth you to don him joye have; . . . . TC.2. 1244
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . . TC.2. 1304
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise. . . . . TC.3. 42
Commendeden, it joye was to here. . . . . TC.3. 217
To bringe thee to joye out of distresse, . . . . TC.3. 245
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . . TC.3. 344
Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte; . . . . . TC.3. 348
Wex sodeinly his herte ful of joye, . . . . . TC.3. 356
Of alle joye had opned her the yate. . . . . TC.3. 469
With alle joye and alle frendes fare, . . . . . TC.3. 605
The newe joye and al the feste agayn; . . . . . TC.3. 653
Save of myself, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.3. 790
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable! . . . . TC.3. 820
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable, . . . TC.3. 822
That he hath verray joye and selinesse, . . . . TC.3. 825
'Now, if he wot that joye is transitorie, . . . . TC.3. 827
As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . . TC.3. 828
And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . . . . TC.3. 832
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite. . . . TC.3. 833
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye! . . . . TC.3. 875
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene, . . . TC.3. 1228
That what to don for joye unnethe he wiste. . . . TC.3. 1253
Ye, or the leeste joye that was there? . . . . . TC.3. 1320
That wher his spirit was, for joye he n'iste. . . . TC.3. 1351
So parfit joye may no nigard have! . . . . . TC.3. 1379
And fallen in a newe joye anon, . . . . . TC.3. 1404
And passed wo with joye countrepese. . . . . TC.3. 1407
It was biset in joye and bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 1413
Have I forgon thus hastily my joye!'— . . . . . TC.3. 1442
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . . . . TC.3. 1450
Sin that with you is al the joye ich have? . . . TC.3. 1477
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir: . . . . TC.3. 1636
For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . . TC.3. 1671
In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . . . TC.3. 1678
As muche joye as herte may comprende. . . . . TC.3. 1687
This joye may not writen be with inke: . . . . TC.3. 1693
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye . . . . . TC.3. 1714
Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1815
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune, . . . . TC.4. 2
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . . . TC.4. 56
I vouche-sauf, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.4. 90
Why wiltow me fro joye thus deprive? . . . . . TC.4. 269
'Allas, Fortune! if that my lif in joye . . . . . TC.4. 274
And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . . TC.4. 326
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye . . . . . TC.4. 335

**Joy**—*Continued*

And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce . . . . TC.4. 342
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe! . . . . TC.4. 385
For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . . . TC.4. 683
And every worldly joye, as thinketh me! . . . . TC.4. 835
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye. . . . TC.4. 1306
That al this world ne mighte our joye telle. . . . TC.4. 1323
Bigan for joye th'amorouse daunce. . . . . TC.4. 1431
Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye. . . . TC.4. 1442
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . . . TC.4. 1631
But Troilus! now far-wel al thy joye, . . . . . TC.5. 27
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118
That cause is of my torment and my joye. . . . TC.5. 427
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . TC.5. 588
As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . . . TC.5. 608
And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615
'Allas!' quod she, 'the plesaunce and the joye, . . TC.5. 731
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye. . . TC.5. 781
And seide, 'I am, al be it you no joye, . . . . . TC.5. 930
My joye, in wo: I can seye you nought elles, . . TC.5. 1377
Everich joye or ese in his contrarie. . . . . TC.5. 1379
Than evere ich hadde, encressen in me joye. . . . TC.5. 1382
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye. . . . TC.5. 1547
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene . . . . TC.5. 1714
So yive hem joye that hit here, . . . . . HF.1. 83
Through which Troyens loste al her joye. . . . HF.1. 156
And ech of these, as have I joye, . . . . . HF.3. 381
And joye to be knowen shrewes, . . . . . HF.3. 743
That there is joy in hevene, and peyne in helle, . . LGW. 2
Layes of love, that joye it was to here, . . . . LGW. 140
Who hadde joye thanne but his meynee, . . . . LGW. 1059
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye . . LGW. 1104
Thus is this queene in plesaunce and in joye, . . LGW. 1150
Now lawgheth Eneas, and is in joye, . . . . . LGW. 1252
And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more? . . LGW. 1284
Ne never hadde she joye at hir herte, . . . . . LGW. 1578
Of Athenes, in joy and in solace. . . . . LGW. 1966
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde. . . Rosem. 12
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . Form.A. 44
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . Bal.Co. 12
To make joye on even or morowe, . . . . . RR. 347
For joy is contrarie unto sorowe. . . . . RR. 348
For sich solace, sich joie and play . . . . . RR. 487
But to my joye, and my pleyyng, . . . . . RR. 598
Hir moste joye was y-wys . . . . . RR. 1153
That never he myght to joye atteyne, . . . . RR. 1495
Sich joie anoon therof hadde I, . . . . . RR. 1849
And joie meynt with bittirnesse. . . . . RR. 1920
The joye wente to myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 2039
Love hath no joye of sorowful man. . . . . RR. 2292
Thi lyves joy, thine hertis cure. . . . . RR. 2456
And dreme of joye, all but in vayne, . . . . . RR. 2574
Fro joye? I trowe that I langoure; . . . . . RR. 2592
Have fully joye of hir so bright, . . . . . RR. 2598
And full gret joye of lasse thing; . . . . . RR. 2608
I have no joye thus heere to lye . . . . . RR. 2629
For joye that aftirward shall aryse. . . . . RR. 2774
Thi joye shall double withoute gesse . . . . . RR. 2817
To speke of hym hir joye was sett. . . . . RR. 2855
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte; . . . . RR. 2860
Alloone they can not have her joye, . . . . . RR. 2915
I may no joye have in no wise . . . . . RR. 3087
The joye may eke no while endure; . . . . . RR. 3280
The joye it is so short lastyng, . . . . . RR. 3283
Yit shall never for joy ne smerte, . . . . . RR. 3414
Of Bialacoil, his moste joye, . . . . . RR. 3563
So was I full of joye and blisse. . . . . RR. 3765
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo; . . . . . RR. 3784
And how mych joye and blisse . . . . . RR. 4114
And hath joie of the newe spryng, . . . . . RR. 4331
For all my joye and all myne hele . . . . . RR. 4370
They han my joye fully lette, . . . . . RR. 4487
What joye hast thou in thy lovyng? . . . . . RR. 4635
And joie full of turmentrie; . . . . . RR. 4740
To wynne the joy that is eterne, . . . . . RR. 5020
Who list to have joie and mirth also . . . . . RR. 5028
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyne, . . . RR. 5252
Joy and woo they shull departe . . . . . RR. 5279

**Joyful**

glad and joyeful, and seyde, 'Certes, sire,' . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
glad and joyeful, and answereden ful mekely and . B.Mel. 2990–5
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette, . . E.Cl. 390
for thynges that tho semeden joyeful . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
it seme swete and joieful to hym that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
nys nat that a myry thyng and a joyful?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
joyeful to hym, that the lesynge of thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
al fortune, whethir so it be joyeful fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
Myn herte joyfull was and light; . . . . . RR. 1902
Thou mayst full glad and joyfull be . . . . . RR. 2015
And be as joyfull as thou can, . . . . . RR. 2291
It makith me full of joyfull thought. . . . . RR. 2589
Which was right joyfull of my tale. . . . . RR. 3454
Wole ever glad and joyfull be, . . . . . RR. 3898

**Joyous**

that is joyous, and glad in herte, it hym . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
For now [is] the lover joyous, . . . . . RR. 2298
A peyne also it is joious, . . . . . RR. 4733

**Joys**
the peynes of helle, and of the joyes of . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Whi artow ravysscheđ with idel joies? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
That as her joyes moten overgon, . . . . . TC.1. 846
The joyes that he hath your might him sendeth. TC.3. 28
For either joyes comen not i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 818
Of hir delit or joyes oon the leste . . . . . TC.3. 1310
God mighte not a point my joyes eche! . . . TC.3. 1509
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . TC.4. 828
In her, and othre joyes everychone . . . . . TC.4. 867
As they that hadde hir joyes alle lorn, . . . . TC.4. 1250
As man that hath bis joyes ek forlore, . . . . TC.5. 23
Of al his lust or joyes her-bifore. . . . . TC.5. 26
His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde . . . . . TC.5. 558
As wisly he gye alle my joyes here . . . . . Bal.Co. 8
**Jubal** *see* **Tubal**
**Jubbe**
With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . A.Mil. 3628
With hym broghte he a jubbe of malvesye . . . B.Sh. 1260
**Jubilee**
Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone. . . . . D.Sum. 1862
**Judaeorum**
cleped *Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judæorum* . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
**Judas**
'And therfore Judas Machabeus, which . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
And right as Judas hadde purses smale, . . . . D.Fri. 1350
Ther nas no traytour but Judas hymselve. . . . G.CY. 1003
If any Judas in youre covent be, . . . . . G.CY. 1007
grucching of avarice, as Judas grucched . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
been lyk to Judas, that bitraysed [God, . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
as sheweth wel by Judas. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
or Judas. And eek a man moot accusen . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
**Judge**
And of our tales juge and reportour, . . . . . A.Prol. 814
Withouten juge, or oother officere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1712
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . . A.Kn. 1719
As I shal evene juge been, and trewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1864
I wol be trewe juge, and no partie; . . . . . A.Kn. 2657
Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be . . . B.ML. 814
and eek men seyn that thilke juge is wys . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
on no wight but the juge that hath . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
youre recours to the juge that hath the . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
and bifore the juge ne liketh yow nat, . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
the sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes . . B.Mel. 2645–50
seith that the juge that correcteth nat the . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse! . . . . B.Mk. 3266
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste . . . . . C.Doc. 123
As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood. . . . C.Doc. 125
This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold . . . C.Doc. 142
Glad was this juge, and maked him greet cheere, . C.Doc. 147
This false juge that highte Apius,— . . . . . C.Doc. 154
This false juge gooth now faste aboute . . . . C.Doc. 158
This false juge, as telleth us the storie, . . . . C.Doc. 161
The juge answerde, 'Of this in his absence . . . C.Doc. 171
Wherfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye, . . C.Doc. 188
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie, . . . . C.Doc. 196
Unto the juge, in lecherie to lyven, . . . . . C.Doc. 206
And to the juge he gan it to presente, . . . . C.Doc. 256
And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie, . C.Doc. 258
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is broght, . . . D.Sum. 2022
To lede hem bothe to the juge agayn. . . . . D.Sum. 2031
The rightful Juge, which that ye han served, . . G.SN. 389
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde, . . . G.SN. 462
'O juge, confus in thy nyceteel . . . . . G.SN. 463
shul we han a juge that may nat been . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
and wrothe juge sitte above, and under . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
for God that is hir juge shal be withouten . . . I.Pars. 225–30
is to seyn 'withouten juge,' and so faren . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
han no juge, namoore than hath a free . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
eek the preest, that is thy juge, may the . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Beth ye my juge and eek my soules leche, . . . ABC. 134
The juge dremeth how his pleës ben sped; . . . PF. 101
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . PF. 496
I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . PF. 524
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . . PF. 629
to seyn, that it ne enclynede some juge . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
and jugen that oonly swiche thynges ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
byforn what juge that thow wolt of the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
thyng mai I most digneliche juggen and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
domesman or juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
gretnesse of hevene, men wolde juggen . . . that the erthe heelde . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
men juggen worthy of preysynge, other folk . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
other folk juggen that it is worthy of torment? . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
honours juggen hem worthy of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
the lord and juge of soules was moevid . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
world, and the schynynge juge of thinges, . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
(that is to sein, I juge of the), ryght as . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
hast noon nede of no juge to yeven the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
'Yif thou were thanne I-set a juge or . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
juge me of this matere, and that thou do . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
bygynnynge, lawe and wys juge to don . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5

**Judge**—*Continued*
your werkes) byforn the eyen of the juge . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewes. . . . TC.2. 21
He n'iste what he jugen of it mighte, . . . . . TC.5. 1203
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . . LGW. 1886
There shall no jugge imperial . . . . . RR. 6419
And to the juge the book to take. . . . . RR. 7134
**Judged**
Thus hath he falsly jugged the to day'; . . . . C.Doc. 228
oonly that oure defautes shullen be jugged, . . . I.Pars. 165–70
juggid and establissyde that delyt is the soverayn good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
'Have I not jugged,' quod sche, 'that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
And that I shal thus juged be,— . . . . . HF.1. 357
God jugged me for a theef trichour; . . . . . RR. 6308
**Judges**
it displeseth to the juges and sovereyns." . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Romayns, that "The juges beren nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
to the juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes . . B.Mel. 2655–60
oonly understonden in the juges, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
and the juges and sovereyns . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
the juges and the sovereyns from hir places, and . B.Mel. 2665–70
Virginius cam to wite the juges wille, . . . . C.Doc. 175
Come to thise juges, and hire advocatsl . . . . C.Pard. 291
And to the juges dome ye moten stonde; . . . PF. 546
of felonye hadde evere juges so . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
to commoeve the juges to han pite of hem that . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
to hir juges and to hir accusours. . . . . Bo.4.p.4.1405–10
**Judgest**
god, what juggestow that be now to done, . . . . Bo. 3. p.9. 860–5
**Judgeth**
and juggeth by leyser; for, al be it so that . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
But juggeth ye that han ben at the feste . . . TC.3. 1312
**Judgment**
Now for to stonden at my juggement, . . . . A.Prol. 778
And whoso wole my juggement withseye . . . A.Prol. 805
We been acorded to his juggement. . . . . A.Prol. 818
Whoso be rebel to my juggement . . . . . A.Prol. 833
To stonden in this cas at my juggement. . . . B.ML. 36
By juggement of Alla, hastifly; . . . . . B.ML. 688
I oghte deme, of skilful juggement, . . . . . B.ML. 1038
to repreve in yevynge of juggement, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
arbitracioun and juggement, and in the myght and B.Mel. 2940–5
receyve the sentence and juggement that . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
on yow in his laste juggement; for Seint . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Jame seith in his Epistle, "Juggement . . . shal be doon . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
But yaf his juggement, and seyde thus:— . . . C.Doc. 198
He putte it in oure owene juggement; . . . . D.WB. 68
And trewely, as to my juggement, . . . . . E.Cl. 53
by juggement destreyneth hym for to do . . . I.Pars. 100–5
dede, and cometh to the juggement." ' . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
drede swich a juggement, ther as we . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
y-maked and by rightful juggement of God. . . I.Pars. 335–40
that despiseth in his juggement alle . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
they comen by the rightful juggement . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
out of alle juggement of resoun. . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
bettre been avysed of his juggement in . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
I preye to yow this be my jugement, . . . . . PF. 431
a doutous jugement, for som-tyme sche constreyned Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
to whiche juggement they nolden nat obeye, but . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
ne I trowe nat by the jugement of Socrates, . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
I putte it to gessen or prisen to the jugement of the Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
and the jugement of moche folk loken . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
ben remembred, ne cometh of wys jugement, . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
quod sche, 'and this is the jugement . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
But considere the jugement of the perdurable lawe. . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
ledden the schrewes that han don wrong to the jugement, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
wel I-thewed that the devyne jugement . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
and the jugement of mankynde accorden . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
to seyn in spirites) jugement is more cleer, . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
jugement is the dede or the doyng of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Thanne is either the jugement . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
more parfit jugement. In this manere . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
han the jugement of the devyne thoght, as . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
science is. The comune jugement of alle creatures . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
every jugement knoweth and comprehendith by . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
For al this world, as by my jugement. . . . . TC.4. 1299
To ben ryght at your owen jugement, . . . . . LGW. 406
Done jugement on me; for I . . . . . RR. 6421
**Judgments**
juggementz of oure Lord God Almyghty . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
yeven moore esy sentences and juggementz. . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
And juggementz of so greet equitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 439
hir decretes and hir jugementes as thoughe . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
ne confowndeth nat the jugementes of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
**Judicial**
judicial matere and rytes of payens in which . . . Astr. 165–8
**Judicum**
Thus heelpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . . B.Mk. 3236
**Judith**
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . B.ML. 939
alle his bretheren: Judith, by hire good . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright . . . . . B.Mk. 3761
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1366

**Juggler**
A lowsy jogelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1467
**Jugglers**
As jogelours pleyen at thise feestes grete.' . . . F.Sq. 219
Ther saw I pleyen jogelours, . . . . . HF.3. 169
Mynstrales, and eke jogelours, . . . . . RR. 764
**Jugglery**
By swich an apparence or jogelrye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1265
**Juise**
Therfore I axe deeth and my juwise; . . . . . A.Kn. 1739
Up peyne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . B.ML. 795
**Julian**
Seint Julian was he in his contree; . . . . . A.Prol. 340
Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostel! . . . . . HF.2. 514
**Julius**
Depeynted was the slaughtre of Julius, . . . . A.Kn. 2031
Of Pompei, Julius, er they were born, . . . . . B.ML. 199
Noght trowe I the triumphe of Julius,— . . . . B.ML. 400
Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3863
Of Julius, and hym the heed he broghte. . . . . B.Mk. 3882
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius . . . . . B.Mk. 3885
Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3890
This Julius to the Capitolie wente . . . . . B.Mk. 3893
So manly was this Julius of herte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3901
The fame of Julius, and Pompee. . . . . HF.3. 412
Marcius, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . Astr. 45–50
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius Cesar . . Astr. 50–7
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . . Astr. 50–7
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . . Astr. 50–7
**July**
Were passed er the Monthe of Juyn bifille . . . E.Mch. 2133 *var*
monthe of Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the . . Astr. 50–7
as Julie and August. Than hath Januarie . . . Astr. 50–7
**July** *see* **Julius**
**June**
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133 *em*
**June** *see* **Junius**
**Junius**
Marcius, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . Astr. 45–50
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . . Astr.50–7
**Juno**
And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood, . . . A.Kn. 1329
How longe, Juno, thurgh thy. crueltee, . . . . A.Kn. 1543
And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, . . . A.Kn. 1555
Allas, thou felle Mars! allas, Juno! . . . . . A.Kn. 1559
Quod she to Juno, hir goddesse; . . . . . BD. 109
Through Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . . BD.129
In dede, for Juno right anon . . . . . BD. 132
'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,— . . . . . BD. 136
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'— . . . . . BD. 187
Or his goddesse, dame Juno, . . . . . BD. 243
Than ever he wan; and to Juno, . . . . . BD. 267
The olde wrath of Juno to fulfille, . . . . . Anel. 51
And blisful Juno, thorugh her grete might, . . . TC.4. 1116
Saturnes doughter, Juno, thorugh her might, . . TC.4. 1538
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenes quene, . . . TC.4. 1594
As Juno was unto the blood Thebane, . . . . TC.5. 601
Ther saw I thee, cruel Juno, . . . . . HF.1. 198
How, mawgre Juno, Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 461
Thogh Juno lyst nat at the feste bee, . . . . . LGW. 2249
**Jupiter**
That Juppiter was bisy it to stente; . . . . . A.Kn. 2442
And Juppiter so wys my soule gye . . . . . A.Kn. 2786
So Juppiter have of my soule part, . . . . . A.Kn. 2792
'What maketh this but Juppiter, the kyng, . . . A.Kn. 3035
And thanken Juppiter of al his grace? . . . . A.Kn. 3069
Ther Juppiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde, . B.Mk. 3934
And Juppiter bitokneth snow and reyn, . . . . B.Mk. 3942
And to the ymage of Juppiter hem sente; . . . G.SN. 364
Doon sacrifice, and Juppiter encense; . . . . G.SN. 413
Saturnus leed, and Juppiter is tyn, . . . . . G.CY. 828
in the seler of Juppiter ther ben cowched . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe, . . . TC.2. 233
Ful bisily to Jupiter bisoughte . . . . . TC.4. 669
But Jupiter, that of his might may do . . . . TC.4. 1683
Prayen Jupiter on hye . . . . . HF.1. 215
For Jupiter took of him cure, . . . . . HF.1. 464
To hevene with daun Jupiter, . . . . . HF.2. 83
Which that men callen Jupiter, . . . . . HF.2. 101
Jupiter considereth wel this; . . . . . HF.2. 134
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . . . . HF.2. 447
And seyde o swete cloth whil Juppiter it leste . . LGW. 1338 *var*
'As wisly Jupiter my soule save, . . . . . LGW. 1806
With Jupiter compouned so was she, . . . . . LGW. 2585
Yit was nat Jupiter the likerous, . . . . . Form.A. 57
seconde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the . . . Astr. 198–209
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to . . . Astr. 198–209
Also the degre peraventure of Jupiter, . . . . Astr. 382–91
Than say I wel that the body of Jupiter . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Jupiters**
That art daun Jupiteres wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 199
**Jupon**
Of fustian he wered a gypon . . . . . A.Prol. 75
In a bristplate and in a light gypoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2120
**Jupon** *see* **Gipe**
**Jura**
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
**Juris**
Ay *Questio quid juris* wolde he crie. . . . . A.Prol. 646
**Jurisdiction**
the jurisdiccioun of it, whan it is . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
jurisdiccion upon hem, and he shal punysse . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
And thanne hadde he, thurgh his jurisdiccioun, . . D.Fri. 1319
They han of us no jurisdiccioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1330
**Just**
perfourne thilke same emprise by juste cause, . . B.Mel. 2255–60
certeine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
by juste cause, resonable. . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . . B.NP. 4240
To God, that is so just and resonable, . . . . B.NP. 4244
Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre; . . . D.Sum. 2090
Pitous and just, and evermore yliche; . . . . . F.Sq. 20
And that is wonder that so just a kyng . . . . Mars. 231
[men ben maked just], and be the getynge . . . Bo.3. p.10 925–30 *em*
man that thou wenest to ben ryght just . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
alther-moost just and moost ryghtful, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyaunce, . . . . TC.2. 527
That he may make avaunt by juste cause; . . . TC.2. 727
As she that juste cause had him to triste, . . . TC.3. 1227
What wraththe of juste cause han ye to me? . . TC.5. 1256
And stant eek in so juste a place, . . . . . HF.2. 211
bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin . . . Astr. 145–50
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent. . . . . Astr. 145–50
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . Astr. 145–50
there upon a just compas a lite with in the . . . Astr. 350–8
On many a just man doth he wreke. . . . . RR. 3030
Of trewe herte, just and secre, . . . . . RR. 5090
**Justice**
Justice he was ful often in Assise, . . . . . A.Prol. 314
Whom that we wole that shal been our justise.' . . B.ML. 665
that God, which that is ful of justice and . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
Vengeance and justice of this felonye. . . . . B.NP. 4230
Now was ther thanne a justice in that toun, . . . C.Doc. 121
Thurgh sentence of this justice Apius, . . . . C.Doc. 204
This was a false cherl and a fals justice! . . . . C.Pard. 289
Of wyn-yevyng to hem that han justise. . . . . C.Pard. 587
The queene hirself sittynge as a justise, . . . . D.WB. 1028
A lewed officer and a veyn justise! . . . . . G.SN. 497
a justice dampneth hym that is coupable . . . I.Pars. 570–5
to the deeth; but lat the justice be war . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
As it was first, of justice and of ire, . . . . . ABC. 30
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . . ABC. 37
Of hevene, and he represseth his justise . . . . ABC. 142
me, al be it so that the justise regal . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
obeye to his justice. Hastow foryeten thilke ryghte Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
Right as by the getynge of justice . . . . . Bo.3. p.10 925–30
If no peyne of justice chastisede hem. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
good by the resoun of justice; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
Al be ther in me no justice, . . . . . HF.3. 730
A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice, . . . . . LGW. 382
Ye have theron sette sich justice, . . . . . RR. 2077
In whom that Shame hath no justice. . . . . RR. 5044
Or done of hym aperte justice, . . . . . RR. 6621
Of whiche men shulden done justice: . . . . . RR. 7036
**Justin**
And with this word this Justyn and his brother . . E.Mch. 1689
**Justinian**
Justinian eke, that made lawes, . . . . . RR. 6615
**Justinus**
Justinus soothly called was that oother. . . . . E.Mch. 1477
Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1519
Justinus, which that hated his folye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1655
**Justly**
turnith justly from verrey est to verrey west as I . Astr. 70–5
Astrelabie, or elles to have sette justly a clokke, . Astr. 145–50
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . Astr. 170–4
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 quarters . . Astr. 301–8
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast . . . Astr. 350–8
**Juvat**
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
**Juvenal**
Juvenal seith of poverte, myrily, . . . . . D.WB. 1192
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . . TC.4. 197


## K


**Kamelyne** *see* **Cameline**
**Kay**
Thou maist ensample take of Keye, . . . . . RR. 2206
Kay was hated, for he was fell, . . . . . RR. 2211
**Kaynard**
'Sire, olde kaynard, is this thyn array? . . . . D.WB. 235
**Kayrrud**
That of Kayrrud was cleped Arveragus, . . . . F.Fkl. 808
**Kechil**
A Goddes kechyl, or a trype of chese, . . . . . D.Sum. 1747
**Keen**
A sheef of pocok arwes, bright and kene, . . . A.Prol. 104

**Keen**—*Continued*

A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene. . . . A.Kn. 1966
And in his hond a swerd ful bright and kene. . . A.Kn. 2876
So worthy was in armes, and so keene, . . . . B.Mk. 3439
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381
Al my corage, it is so sharpe and keene! . . . . E.Mch. 1759
Agayn the swerd of wynter, keene and coold. . . F.Sq. 57
But in his herte ay was the arwe kene; . . . . F.Fkl. 1112
Is whetted now ageynes me to kene. . . . . Comp.L. 58
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene, . . . . TC.2. 58
The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene; . . LGW. 1190
And out he kaughte a knyfe as rasour kene. . . . LGW. 2654
Why seystow than I am to thee so kene . . . . Fort. 27
So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene. . . . Merc.B. 3
So woundeth it through-out my herte kene. . . . Merc.B. 13
To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene; . . . . W.Unc. 6
Myn herte with his arwis kene, . . . . . RR. 1859
But though this arwe was kene grounde, . . . . RR. 1885
With rasour whetted never so kene, . . . . . RR. 6197

**Keenly**

And so kenely, and eek so softe, . . . . . HF.3. 635

**Keep**

Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe, . . . A.Prol. 130
Of nyce conscience took he no keepe. . . . . A.Prol. 398
And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 503
Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . . A.Prol. 593
To kepe his foreward by his free assent, . . . . A.Prol. 852
Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe, . . . . A.Kn. 1389
I kepe noght of armes for to yelpe. . . . . A.Kn. 2238
As keepe me fro thy vengeaunce and thyn ire, . . A.Kn. 2302
My maydenhede thou kepe and wel conserve . . A.Kn. 2329
And er that Arcite may taken keep, . . . . . A.Kn. 2688
The wake-pleyes; ne kepe I nat to seye . . . . A.Kn. 2960
With 'Keepe! keepe! stand! stand! Jossa warderere! A.Rv. 4101
Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere.' . . A.Rv. 4102
Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe; . . . . A.Rv. 4164
And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe!' . . A.Rv. 4247
Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . B.ML. 454
Me kepe and yeve me myght my lyf tamenden . . B.ML. 462 *var*
He took his wyf to kepe, whan he is gon . . . . B.ML. 717
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . . B.ML. 829
And kepe us alle that been in this place. *Amen.* . B.ML. 1162
And kepen oure estaat in pryvetee . . . . . B.Sh. 1422
And for to kepe oure good be curious, . . . . B.Sh. 1433
I kepe nat of his tokenes never a deel! . . . . B.Sh. 1593
Keepe bet oure good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . B.Sh. 1622
rede I yow that ye kepe it secree. . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
any persone that may kepe conseil sikerly. . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
thy conseil sikerly to kepe?" . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
wole kepen it cloos and stille; for Seneca . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
thanne shul ye kepe this for a general reule; . . B.Mel. 2355–60
ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen youre persone . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
David, that seith, "If God ne kepe the citee, . . B.Mel. 2490–5
helpe, youre persone for to kepe, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe yow . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
this thanne shul ye kepe yow wisely from . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe yow . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
seyn, ne be nat neligent to kepe thy persone, . . B.Mel. 2510–5
kepe yow from the compaignye of . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
myn hous so kepen and deffenden, that . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
riche man may have, as wel to kepen his persone . B. Mel. 2525–30
ytaken kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith, . . B.Mel. 2600–5
to a man to kepen hym fro noyse and . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
kepe yow and governe yow in swich a . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
and bisynesse to kepen his good name. . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
he kepe nat his goode name, nys but a . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
Is ther no morsel breed that ye do kepe? . . . B.Mk. 3624
But taak kepe of the deeth of Oloferne: . . . . B.Mk. 3757
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . . . B.NP. 4087
He turned hym and took of this no keepe; . . . B.NP. 4200
"That sholden kepe and reulen this citee; . . . B.NP. 4234
His swevene, and bad hym for to kepe hym weel . B.NP. 4306
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . . C.Doc. 85
And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn; . . . C.Doc. 90
' "Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— C.Pard. 352
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. C.Pard. 360
He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede. . . . . C.Pard. 561
Now kepe yow fro the white and fro the rede, . . C.Pard. 562
'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye; . . C.Pard. 777
And two of us shul kepen subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 798
For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al. . . . D.WB. 46
Thou seyst men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . . D.WB. 263
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge, . . D.WB. 321
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . . D.WB. 360
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . . D.WB. 431
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth. . . . D.WB. 449
I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . . . . D.WB. 625
That wommen kan nat kepe hir mariage. . . . . D.WB. 710
Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,'— . D.WB. 821
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . D.WB. 906
I myghte no lenger kepe it, out of doute.' . . . D.WB. 978
But for to kepe us fro that cursed place . . . . D.Fri. 1653
So kepe us fro the temptour Sathanas. . . . . D.Fri. 1655
Keepe hem in stoor til so be ye endite . . . . E.Cl. 17
And she for wonder took of it no keepe, . . . . E.Cl. 1058
But for to kepe hem pryvely and stille . . . . E.Cl. 1077
To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make? . . . E.Mch. 1289
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1299
Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay . . . E.Mch. 1303

**Keep**—*Continued*

But take no kepe of al swich vanytee; . . . . E.Mch. 1309
Thanne may he boldely kepen up his heed, . . . E.Mch. 1358
Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe. . . . E.Mch. 1382
For though he kepe hym fro the synnes sevene, . . E.Mch. 1640
And that ye kepe yow eek from oother synne. . . E.Mch. 1681
'I have,' quod she, 'a soule for to kepe . . . . E.Mch. 2188
He may nat sodeynly wel taken keepe . . . . E.Mch. 2398
'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro! . . . E.Mch. 2420
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . F.Sq. 348
As kepe my lord; this is my conclusioun. . . . F.Fkl. 889
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 956
But if ye sholde youre trouthe kepe and save! . . F. Fkl. 1478
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,'—. F·Fkl. 1479
My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1570
Bisekynge hym to kepe hir maydenhede. . . . . G.SN. 126
Is redy ay my body for to kepe; . . . . . G.SN. 154
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete; . . G.CY. 578
And therfore keepe it secree, I yow preye,— . . . G.CY. 643
Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . G.CY. 1044
God kepe us from his false dissymulynge! . . . G.CY. 1073
The hole with wex, to kepe the lemaille in; . . . G.CY. 1164
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . G.CY. 1265
For to kepe in his lemaille every deel. . . . . G.CY. 1269
'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . G.CY. 1368
To kepe hym and his capul out of slough; . . . H.Mcp. 64
To kepe a shrewe, for it wol nat bee. . . . . H.Mcp. 151
To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . . . . H.Mcp. 153
And keepe it al so clenly as thou may, . . . . H.Mcp. 167
Beth war, and taketh kepe what I seye; . . . . H.Mcp. 310
Techeth a man to kepen his tonge weel; . . . . H.Mcp. 315
My sone, keepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend; H.Mcp. 319
Is to restreyne and kepe wel thy tonge; . . . . H.Mcp. 333
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.' . H.Mcp. 362
to be war and kepen hym wel, or elles . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
mille, and taken no kepe what they . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
to kepe hem fro the distemperance of . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
that sholde kepen his soule. . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Take kepe eek how that the . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . I.Pars. 620–5
taken of hym namoore kepe, anon as they fynden any contrarie . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
it dar . . . kepen hym self fro perils that been . . I.Pars. 725–30
and avarice is for to withholde and kepe . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
ordeyned to kepe and mayntene and . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
sholde kepen, to the wolf that strangleth hem; . . I.Pars. 790–5
taken no kepe to kynrede. And certes, . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
for which men moste kepen hem wisely, . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . . I.Pars. 945–50
taken kepe, who sit there, but in whos . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
mannes foode. And tak kepe that a . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
seyn, that a man shal kepen hym fro . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe Of no thyng . BD. 6
Our first matere is good to kepe. . . . . BD. 43
Fil on hir, or she toke keep, . . . . . BD. 128
Now understond wel, and tak keep; . . . . . BD. 138
Gif I nadde red and take keepe . . . . . BD. 224
She seyde, 'Pees! now tak keep every man, . . . PF. 563
'But, for to kepe me fro ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 1154
And worship, and to kepe hir name . . . . . BD. 1262
That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe; . . . . Anel. 135
I myght als weele kepe Averyll from Rayne . . . Anel. 309 *var*
Fowlis take kepe of my sentence I preye . . . . PF. 383 *var*
nedeth of ful manye helpynges to kepyn the diversite Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
myghty to kepe it-self! And yif that . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
travaileth hym to defende and kepe the savacion of his lif, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
resoun to kepyn that that is his (that is . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
that thei kepin yit the forme of the body . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
the sovereyn hevene. Ther kepin the sterres . . . hir oolde pees. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep, . . . . TC.1. 486
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . TC.1. 627
Ne, by my trouthe, I kepe not restreyne Thee . . TC.1. 676
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe! . . . . . TC.1. 763
And conne it counseil kepe in swich a wise . . . TC.1. 992
I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . . . TC.2. 468
Unnethes mighte I fro the deth him kepe, . . . TC.2. 566
And kepe alwey myn honour and my name, . . . TC.2. 762
myn honour . . . Ay kepe; and if I may don him gladnesse . . . . . TC.3. 166
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . . TC.3. 265
Sith thow art wys so kepe alwey hir name . . . TC.3. 266 *var*
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge." . . . . . TC.3. 294
And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . . TC.3. 332
I wol alwey thine hestes alle kepe: . . . . . TC.3. 419
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep! . . . TC.3. 1410
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . . TC.3. 1634
On hertes sore, and kepe hem that ben trewe!'— . TC.3. 1771
To preye her kepe it for a remembraunce. . . . TC.5. 315
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede; . . TC.5. 1048
And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . . TC.5. 1077
To kepe it ay! But now ful wel he wiste, . . . TC.5. 1665
And for to kepe hir sone him preyde. . . . . HF.1. 192
To save and kepe that navye . . . . . HF.1. 216

**Keep**—*Continued*

Which that the stere, or he took keep, . . . . HF.1. 437
That kepen bestes in the bromes. . . . . HF.3. 136
But we ne kepen have no fame. . . . . HF.3. 605
A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice, . . . . LGW. 382
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree, . . . . LGW. 384
And al the boundes that she oghte kepe; . . . . LGW. 546
No lenger for to lyven I ne kepe.' . . . . LGW. 1032
To kepen hir fro slouthe and ydilnesse; . . . . LGW. 1722
And of hir werke she toke no more kepe, . . . . LGW. 1733
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save, . . . . LGW. 1995
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.' . . . . LGW. 2278
God, for his grace, fro suche oon kepe us! . . . LGW. 2401
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce. . . . LGW. 2435
And of hir wyfehode for to kepe hir name, . . . LGW. 2587
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede: . . . . Buk. 26
take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol . . . Astr. 25–32
Take kepe of these latitudes North and . . . . Astr. 70–5
lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy . . . . Astr. 233–5
take gode kepe of this chapitre of arisyng of . . Astr. 236–40
Thassemble—god kepe it fro care— . . . . . RR. 505
And forto kepe hir hondis faire . . . . . RR. 571
Fro deedly woundes he kepe me, . . . . . RR. 1340
And for to kepe out wel the sonne, . . . . . RR. 1395
And if thi trouthe to me thou kepe, . . . . . RR. 2125
And I shall kepe hem if I may. . . . . RR. 2138
For hem to kepen is all my thought. . . . . RR. 2139
Loke fro pride thou kepe thee wele, . . . . . RR. 2239
A man to kepe, whanne it is breve. . . . . RR. 2350
To kepe lovers from all disese; . . . . . RR. 2782
And kepe thi counsell, and well hele, . . . . . RR. 2858
And kepen cloos in sikernesse; . . . . . RR. 2886
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side, . . . . . RR. 2941
So thou thee kepe fro folye, . . . . . RR. 2993
To kepe the roses of that roser . . . . . RR. 3017
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene. . . . . RR. 3054
And thus to kepe it ther were three, . . . . . RR. 3060
To kepe men from all folye. . . . . RR. 3214
And Daunger toke kepe, if that I . . . . . RR. 3475
Kepe hym covenaunt trewely. . . . . RR. 3476
To kepen, whanne I was absent, . . . . . RR. 3830
To kepe thee and [to] chastise, . . . . . RR. 3846
To kepe the roser, as thenkith me. . . . . RR. 3848
To kepe, bothe low[d]e and stille, . . . . . RR. 3907
I trowe I shal hym kepe soo . . . . . RR. 3947
To kepe better the purprise. . . . . RR. 3987
To kepe roses or bothouns . . . . . RR. 4011
To kepe that thou hast to kepe; . . . . . RR. 4045
Sith I may not this roser kepe. . . . . RR. 4069
And first, the roses forto kepe, . . . . . RR. 4151
To kepe of enemyes, and to greve . . . . . RR. 4160
Oonly the roser forto kepe. . . . . RR. 4206
Kepe atte leste thyne herte to me, . . . . . RR. 4379
At large kepe thyne herte free. . . . . RR. 4388
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall!) . . . . RR. 4494
And kepe forth, by kyndes right, . . . . . RR. 4854
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere, . . . . . RR. 5085
Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . . . RR. 5264
Taking no kepe to skile nor right . . . . . RR. 5302
To kepen alway his purpose, . . . . . RR. 5389
They kepe more than it is nede, . . . . . RR. 5774
To kepe that they gadre faste, . . . . . RR. 5785
That he wole kepe his hors to ride, . . . . . RR. 5918
That I kepe not rehersed be; . . . . . RR. 6083
Suche tales kepen they not here. . . . . RR. 6093
I kepe not dele with thee no thing." . . . . RR. 6440
They ben so bare I take no kepe, . . . . . RR. 6461
"God thou me kepe, for thi pouste, . . . . . RR. 6533
Full moche of that they spende or kepe. . . . . RR. 6817
Gan forto braide and taken kepe, . . . . . RR. 7128
But thenne it kept, and kepen will, . . . . . RR. 7138
And shulde it kepen and mayntenen . . . . . RR. 7175

**Keeper**

Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle. . . . A.Prol. 172
Syn thou art mayde, and kepere of us alle, . . . A.Kn. 2328
A wyf is kepere of thyn housbondrye. . . . . E.Mch. 1380
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree, . . . I.Pars. 550–5
Who is elles kepere of good or . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
Shall keper of the roser be. . . . . RR. 3059
Was keper of the fourthe gate. . . . . RR. 4236

**Keepers**

Of whiche the kepers wole not faile. . . . . RR. 7350

**Keepest**

thou kepest thy conseil in thyn herte, thou . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
thou kepest it in thy prisoun, and whan . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5

**Keepeth**

Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . B.ML. 764
he that it kepeth." Now, sire, thanne shul . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
kepeth wel tho that ye undertake . . . . . C.Doc. 82 *var*
Now kepeth wel, for if ye wolde ye kan; . . . . C.Doc. 86
His wyves fader in his court he kepeth, . . . . E.Cl. 1133
She kepeth his good and wasteth never a deel; . . E.Mch. 1343
And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces . . F.Sq. 516
Kepeth ay wel thise corones,' quod he; . . . . G.SN. 226
And, as ye love me, kepeth it secree; . . . . . G.CY. 1370
and hate; he that loveth God kepeth his lawe . . I.Pars. 125–30
sche . . . kepeth to the oonly hir goost, and is al . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
kepith the grete world; and how . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
And for-sothe every thing kepeth thilke that is . . Bo.3.p.11.1010–5

**Keepeth**—*Continued*

'that kepith his nature, that enforceth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith it-self . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
with-holdeth ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is, Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
And to hym silf kepith right nought, . . . . . RR. 2340
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide . . . . RR. 2783
That kepith the key of Cristendome . . . . . RR. 7091

**Keeping**

For al his kepyng and his jalousye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3851
in kepynge of thy propre persone, . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
the kepyng of youre persone, ye shul . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
kept sufficeantly withouten the kepyng of oure Lord B.Mel. 2490–5
ye committe the kepyng of youre persone . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
the kepyng of youre persone for youre . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
in kepynge of thy persone; this is to . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
seith Salomon, "in kepyng of thy freend . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
bisie hym in kepynge of his good name, . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Kepynge the boundes of my worshipe ever; . . . F.Sq. 571
Thus lete I Canacee, hir hauk kepyng, . . . . F.Sq. 651
for kepyng of rightwisenesse. . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
dooth moore observance in kepynge of his tresor . I.Pars. 745–50
hym in the kepynge of his tresor and . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
Kepyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn, . . . Pity. 51
in cure and in kepynge, whan thow were . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
kepynge the dignyte of hir cheere and . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
to ben ryght just and ryght kepynge of equite, the contrarie . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
Of love, and in the keping which doutaunces; . . TC.1. 200
The negardye in kepyng hir richesse . . . . . Fort. 53
For hadde it ben in my kepyng, . . . . . RR. 1764
That hath thine herte in hir kepyng. . . . . RR. 2716
That hath thyne herte in hir kepyng. . . . . RR. 2864
The kepyng of the Conestablerye, . . . . . RR. 4218
And in the kepyng drede also, . . . . . RR. 5594
That Wikkid-Tunge hath in kepyng . . . . . RR. 5851
And ne hadde the good kepyng be . . . . . RR. 7089

**Kek**

So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye, PF. 499
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . PF. 594

**Kembe**

And hir comb to kembe hir heed, . . . . . HF.1. 136
And forto kembe and tresse me. . . . . RR. 599
And kembe thyn heed right jolily. . . . . RR. 2284

**Kembed**

His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . A.Kn. 2143
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al, . . . A.Kn. 2289
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . . A.Mil. 3691
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly. . . . . A.Co. 4369
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . E.Cl. 379
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . F.Sq. 560
covered and kembd with a false colour, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
al his wode luxure, kembde hym and . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
For whan she kempte was fetisly, . . . . . RR. 577

**Kembeth**

He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . A.Mil. 3374
He kembeth hym, he preyneth hym and pyketh, . E.Mch. 2011

**Kempe**

With kempe heeris on his browes stoute; . . . . A.Kn. 2134

**Ken**

As kenne myghte I with myn ye, . . . . . HF.1. 498
As experience shall thee kenne. . . . . RR. 2476

**Kenelm**

'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede, . . . . B.NP. 4300
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng. . . . B.NP. 4302

**Kenned**

And to have kenned as wel or better . . . . . BD. 786

**Kent**

And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . A.Mil. 3291
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . . HF.3. 41

**Kenulphus**

That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng . . . B.NP. 4301

**Kept**

He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . A.Prol. 276
He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel In houres, . . A.Prol. 415
He kepte that he wan in pestilence. . . . . A.Prol. 442
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512
Fro freendes that so tendrely hire kepte, . . . B.ML. 269
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see? . . B.ML. 485
Who kepte Jonas in the fisshes mawe, . . . . B.ML. 486
That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchynge, . . B.ML. 489
That fro the tempest ay this womman kepte . . . B.ML. 496
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.ML. 577
He that me kepte fro the false blame, . . . . . B.ML. 827
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custance! . . B.ML. 924
may nat goodly be parfourned or kept. . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
ne kept sufficeantly withouten the kepyng of . . B.Mel. 2490–5
hyd, ne kept so cloos but that they myghte . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
be alwey kept and conserved, for Salomon seith . . B.Mel. 2825–30
may be kept and conserved, and that . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
She kepte hir maydenhod from every wight; . . . B.Mk. 3459
The whiche she kepte in vertu and lettrure; . . . B.Mk. 3486
That noon of al his meynee that hym kepte, . . . B.Mk. 3808
Outher for ye han kept youre honestee, . . . . C.Doc. 77
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse; . . . . C.Doc. 106
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . C.Pard. 873
For wel thou woost that I have kept thy lyf. . . D.WB. 1056

**Kept**—*Continued*
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feeld she kepte, . . E.Cl. 223
And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . . E.Cl. 229
And tentifly, she kepte hir fader deere; . . . . E.Cl. 334
But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye, . . . E.Cl. 899
At Boloigne have I kept hem prively. . . . . E.Cl. 1069
Hath doon yow kept'—and in that same stounde . E.Cl. 1098
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, . . . E.Mch. 1367
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal, . . E.Mch. 2129
He kepte his lay, to which that he was sworn; . . F.Sq. 18
And kepte alwey so wel roial estat . . . . F.Sq. 26
And kept among his jueles leeve and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341
Of my craft, for I wolde it kept were cloos, . . . G.CY. 1369
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . . H.Mcp. 144
Sholde nat been kept in noon awayt, certayn; . . H.Mcp. 149
myghte nat han be kept, ne pees and . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . . . BD. 668
Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
fortune be kept to the yit by the grace . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
that the edifice of this world is kept stable . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
concludid a litel here byforn ben kept hoole . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . TC.1. 130
A certein knight, that for the time kepte . . . TC.4. 351
For alle kepid they here maydynhed, . . . . . LGW.G. 294
And this thyng was nat kept for holynesse, . . . LGW.G. 296
These olde wemen kepte so here name, . . . . LGW.G. 301
Whil he was yong he kepte youre estat . . . . LGW.G. 400
Maydens ben y-kept for jelousye . . . . . LGW. 722
But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,— . . . LGW. 1430
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . . LGW. 1577
That of the beste hath kepte him from his bane. . LGW. 2159
And kept hir to his usage and to his store, . . . LGW. 2337
That of hir pitee kepte hym fro his bane. . . . LGW. 2461
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . . . Form.A. 48
No lenger wolde he that he kepte . . . . . RR. 1332
The keyes kepte of the utter gate . . . . . RR. 4208 *var*
That other gate kepte Shame, . . . . . RR. 4212
He kepte hym koy and eke pryve, . . . . . RR. 4297
To the olde wyf, that kepte so harde . . . . . RR. 5855
He hadde hym kept, but he were nyce. . . . . RR. 6944
But thenne it kept, and kepen will, . . . . . RR. 7138

**Kerchief**
With that hir coverchief of hir heed she breyde, . . B.ML. 837
And with my coverchief covered my visage; . . . D.WB. 590
That wereth on a coverchief or a calle, . . . . D.WB. 1018
Right with a subtil kerchef of Valence, . . . . PF. 272
Hir kerchefe on a pole up stykede she, . . . . LGW. 2202
A large coverechief of threde . . . . . RR. 7367

**Kerchiefs**
Hir coverchiefs ful fyne weren of ground,— . . . A.Prol. 453

**Kernel**
And the note kernell the shell— . . . . . RR. 7117

**Kernels**
And in the kernels heere and there . . . . . RR. 4195

**Kers** *see* **Cress**

**Kevere** *see* **Cover**

**Key**
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044
And forth with hem they carieden the keye, . . . G.CY. 1219
and certes, in feith is the keye of Cristendom, . . I.Pars. 875–80
Arcite hath born awey the keye . . . . . Anel. 323
he is as a keye and a styere, by whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
governeth alle thinges by the keye of his goodnesse, and . . . . . Bo.3.p.12.1080–5
For she that of his herte ber'th the keye . . . . TC.5. 460
Y-lorne were of remembraunce the key. . . . . LGW. 26
That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe. . . . LGW. 2298
Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce: . . Fort. 39
Ye may therof do make a keye, . . . . . RR. 2080
A litell keye, fetys ynowgh, . . . . . RR. 2088
And seide to me, 'With this keye heere . . . . RR. 2090
I bynde undir this litel keye, . . . . . RR. 2093
This keye is full of gret poste.' . . . . . RR. 2095
Bare the keye and was maistresse, . . . . . RR. 3226
That he it sparrede with a key. . . . . RR. 3320
That kepith the key of Cristendome . . . . . RR. 7091

**Keys**
The keyes of thy cheste, awey fro me? . . . . D.WB. 309
The keyes of the utter gate, . . . . . RR. 4208

**Kick**
That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . . . D.WB. 941

**Kid**
As any kyde, or calf, folwynge his dame. . . . . A.Mil. 3260

**Kid(de)** *see* **Kithed(e)**

**Kids**
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . . E.Mch. 1364

**Kike**
Into the roof they kiken and they gape, . . . . A.Mil. 3841

**Kiked**
As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . . . A.Mil. 3445

**Kill**
And whan that she was elder she wolde kille . . . B.Mk. 3450
Whan that they wolden any Flemyng kille, . . . B.NP. 4586
This is youre mooste desir, thogh ye me kille. . . D.WB. 1041
Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . . Anel. 53
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kylle . . LGW. 1216
That awaiteth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . RR. 6205

**Kimelin**
A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn, . . . . . A.Mil. 3548
And after that a tubbe and a kymelyn, . . . . A.Mil. 3621

**Kin**
A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . A.Rv. 3942
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4038
Or Ire or talent or som kyn affray . . . . . B.ML. 1137 *var*
With myn housbonde, al be he of youre kyn.' . . B.Sh. 1337
moore siker and stedefast than the kyn of youre adversarie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
the kyn of youre enemys been ny syb to hem, . . B.Mel. 2565–70
messages for hire kyn and for hire olde . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn? . . . . B.Mk. 3121
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . . . E.Mch. 1515
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . . E.Mch. 2197
And Venus coper, by my fader kyn. . . . . G.CY. 829
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . . H.Mcp. 37
For by tho figures new al ken, . . . . . BD. 438
And seyden he and al his kyn at ones . . . . . TC.1. 90
Though ich and al my kin upon a stounde . . . TC.4. 625
'Ye knowe ek how that al my kin is here, . . . TC.4. 1331
For I have kin and frendes elleswhere . . . . . TC.4. 1521
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle, . . . . LGW. 1864
How pitously compleyneth he his kynne, . . . . LGW. 1980
Of Trase was he lorde, and kynne to Marte, . . . LGW. 2244
Ne she hath kynne noon of hir blood, . . . . . RR. 268
Of Alexandres kyn was she; . . . . . RR. 1152

**Kin** *see* **Noskinnes**

**Kind**
He was a gentil harlot and a kynde; . . . . . A.Prol. 647
And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . . A.Kn. 1401
Al be it that it is agayn his kynde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2451
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . . B.Pri. 1787
Seyde this child, 'and as by wey of kynde . . . B.Pri. 1840
a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
by wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde . . B.Mel. 2970–5
The whiche han of hire propretee by kynde . . . B.NP. 4142
And knew by kynde, and by noon oother loore, . . B.NP. 4386
God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde . . . . D.WB. 823
And ther-to comen of so lough a kynde, . . . . D.WB. 1101
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . D.WB. 1149
That is his heritage of verray kynde. . . . . D.Sum. 1706
But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 602
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . . E.Cl. 852
As of Grisildis pacient and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 1187
Allas!' quod she, 'that ever I was so kynde.' . . . E.Mch. 2389
As wisly helpe me grete God of kynde! . . . . F.Sq. 469
That "Alle thyng repeirynge to his kynde . . . F.Sq. 608
Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse, . . . F.Sq. 610
And loven novelrie of propre kynde, . . . . . F.Sq. 619
Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 768
That no desdeyn the Makere hadde of kynde . . . G.SN. 41
Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . . . G.SN. 121
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.' . . . . G.SN. 252
Where as thise robbours and thise theves by kynde, G.CY. 659
Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,— . . . G.CY. 789
And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde, . . . . G.CY. 981
A she-wolf hath also a vileyns kynde; . . . . . H.Mcp. 183
is enyve a synne agayns kynde. . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
er that his tyme be come by wey of kynde. . . . I.Pars. 725–30
womman spille his kynde in-with that . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
And wel ye woot agaynes kynde Hit were . . . BD. 16
Whyl men loved the lawe of kynde. . . . . BD. 56
a-drad By kynde, and for to make hit glad; . . . BD. 493
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . BD. 511
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde; . . . Mars. 245
By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . . . Mars. 282
Shulde have hir rest in somwhat, as by kynde, . . Comp.L. 2
Thogh he were fals, for hit is kynde of man, . . . Anel. 149
The kynde of mannes herte is to delyte . . . . Anel. 201
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . . PF. 174
Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde. . . . PF. 196
Of every kynde that men thynke may; . . . . PF. 311
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . PF. 316
And other egles of a lower kynde, . . . . . PF. 332
The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde; . . . . PF. 360
What shulde I seyn? Of foules every kynde . . . PF. 365
After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . . . PF. 401
Of lower kynde, and seyde, 'That shal not be! . . . PF. 450
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wrechednesse, . . . . PF. 601
Thankyng alwey the noble quene of kynde. . . . PF. 672
whider that the entencion of alle kende tendeth?' . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
yif thou remembrest wel the kynde, the maneris, . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
the moste precyous kinde of any propinquyte or . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of contrarious fortune . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
that al the kynde of mortel thynges . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
faire of hir owene kynde, what aperteneth that to . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
desiren to apparailen your excellent kynde . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
othere lyvynge beestes han of kynde to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
the moste precyous kynde of rychesses, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
it chaunge nat from his propre kynde). . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
nat in his owene kynde that it ne mai . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
ayens kynde that children han . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
'Suffisaunce and power ben thanne of o kynde?' . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
the mene soule of treble kynde moevynge alle thingis, Bo.3. m.9. 870–5

**Kind**—*Continued*

of al the kynde of thinges. And thou . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10

wel knowe manye thinges of this kynde, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5

han o same purpos by kynde, and that oon of hem . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10

the moevement of goynge nys in men by kynde?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5

uttereste and the worst kynde of schrewednesse) . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5

yit ne have thei no necessite of hir kynde . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

undirstonden in his owene kynde, men . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10

For may no man for-do the lawe of kinde. . . . . TC.1. 238

And is a thing so vertuous in kinde, . . . . . TC.1. 254

Celestial, or elles love of kinde. . . . . TC.1. 979

That every wight, but he be fool of kinde, . . . TC.2. 370

'What! Is the sonne wers of kinde right, . . . TC.2. 862

And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe, . . . . TC.2. 970

That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne . . . . TC.2. 1374

Deiphebus, which that comen was of kinde . . . TC.2. 1443

Of kinde non avauntour is to leve. . . . . TC.3. 308

I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde, . . . . TC.3. 334

But this thing stant al in another kinde. . . . . TC.3. 903

Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . TC.3. 1437

Of Love, and ek thy kinde bisinesse! . . . . . TC.3. 1610

The worste kinde of infortune is this: . . . . . TC.3. 1626

A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde, . . . TC.3. 1721

The goodihede or bounte which that kinde . . . hadde y-set . . . . . TC.3. 1730

'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde, . . . . TC.3. 1765

Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde; . . . . TC.4. 418

To creature y-formed here by kinde! . . . . . TC.4. 451

Liven withoute his kinde noriture? . . . . . TC.4. 768

Was al y-chaunged in another kinde; . . . . . TC.4. 865

Hath Kinde y-wrought thee only her to plese? . . TC.4. 1096

As bittre weren, out of teres kinde, . . . . . TC.4. 1136

And that her herte trewe was and kinde . . . . TC.4. 1417

As any Trojan is, and ek as kinde. . . . . TC.5. 126

That, after times of the yeer, by kinde . . . . TC.5. 376

So wel that kinde it nought amende mighte: . . . TC.5. 829

Than any Trojan is, and more kinde, . . . . . TC.5. 920

As conning, and as parfit, and as kinde, . . . . TC.5. 970

Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . TC.5. 1462

N'as not so kinde as that her oughte be; . . . . TC.5. 1643

Or if the soule, of propre kynde, . . . . . HF.1. 43

That som man of his pure kynde . . . . . HF.1. 280

'O God,' thoghte I, 'that madest kynde, . . . . HF.2. 76

Enclyned is to go by kynde. . . . . HF.2. 241

How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . . . HF.2. 316

Hath his kynde place in air. . . . . HF.2. 326

Out of his kynde place, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 328

Or as craft countrefeteth kynde. . . . . HF.3. 123

As kynde thyng of Fames is; . . . . . HF.3. 202

In creature that formed is by Kynde. . . . . LGW. 246

A man that cowde be so trewe and kynde . . . LGW.G. 303

For lo, the gentil kynde of the lyoun! . . . . . LGW.391

A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde. . . LGW. 921

And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde, . . . LGW. 1876

To me and to my suster here so kynde, . . . . LGW. 2087

Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone . . . . LGW. 2449

It was, y-wys, a greet defaut in kynde. . . . . Comp.A. 56

Her kynde is sich whan they ben olde. . . . . RR. 412

That kynde hath sett thorough his knowyng . . . RR. 1699

A beaute that cometh not of kynde. . . . . RR. 2288

Or take the rose aforn his kynde; . . . . . RR. 3122

To knowen of what kynde he be, . . . . . RR. 4683

Therfore sette Kynde therynne delite; . . . . RR. 4865

Fredom of kynde so lost hath he, . . . . . RR. 4919

Chastise hym wel, if ye be kynde. . . . . RR. 6646

**Kindest**

That evere weren, kindest and the beste: . . . . TC.5. 1529

**Kindle**

To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye, . . . . C.Pard. 481

**Kindled**

Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere, . . A.Kn. 2295

**Kindly**

For ye so kyndely this oother day . . . . . B.Sh. 1543

To wommen kyndely whil they may lyve; . . . D.WB. 402

is kyndely matere of joye; . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5

Or kyndely understondyng . . . . . BD. 760

I trowe, hit cam me kyndely. . . . . BD. 777

For kyndly, by your heritage right, . . . . . Pity. 71

it hath, by naturel principles kyndeliche yhyd . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50

acomplisseth his purpos kyndely, and yit he ne . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10

That every kyndly thyng that is, . . . . . HF.2. 222

Hath a kyndly stede ther he . . . . . HF.2. 223

Through his kyndly enclynyng, . . . . . HF.2. 226

Hath his kyndeliche stede: . . . . . HF.2. 321

That kyndely the mansioun . . . . . HF.2. 323

Moveth kyndely to pace . . . . . HF.2. 333

Al up into his kyndely place. . . . . HF.2. 334

Kyndely to Fames place. . . . . HF.2. 344

And so kyndely and eke so softe . . . . . HF.3. 635 *var*

**Kindness**

But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndenesse.' . . B.ML. 1113

Somwhat to quyte with youre kyndenesse . . . G.CY. 1055

Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse! . . . . Mars. 298

Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . . TC.4. 720

**Kindness**—*Continued*

But herkeneth ye that speken of kyndenesse. . . LGW. 665

Ryght for hir trouthe, and for hir kyndenesse, . . LGW. 1664

But wikkidly he quytte her kyndenesse, . . . . LGW. 1918

Yet, Scogan, thenke on Tullius kyndenesse; . . . Scog. 47

**Kindred**

Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede, . . . . A.Kn. 1286

Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo, . . . A.Kn. 1560

Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . A.Kn. 2790

What for hire kynrede and hir nortelrie, . . . . A.Rv. 3967

noon oother neigh kynrede, wherfore that . . . B.Mel. 2555–60

oother ny kynrede, and though so were . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5

though so be that youre kynrede be . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5

youre kynrede nys but a fer kynrede, . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70

And eek therto come of so heigh kynrede, . . . F.Fkl. 735

And shamen al my kynrede in this place, . . . . F.Fkl. 1565

and kynrede agayns kynrede, and chiden . . . . I.Pars. 200–5

two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere . . . . I.Pars. 785–90

synnen with hire owene kynrede, and . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90

hem that been of hire kynrede, or of hem . . . I.Pars. 905–10

hem with whiche hir fadres or hir kynrede . . . I.Pars. 905–10

taken no kepe to kynrede. And certes, . . . . I.Pars. 905–10

if she be of thy kynrede, bodily or goostly, . . . I.Pars. 960–5

or noon; if any of thy kynrede have . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5

som man is renomyd of noblesse of kynrede, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5

the vertus of hir noble kynrede. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60

And that ye ben of noble and heigh kinrede, . . . TC.5. 979

Hyt is no profre, as unto youre kynrede. . . . . LGW.2094

Or of what kynrede that he bee. . . . . RR. 2202

**Kindreds**

ever the moore flesshly kynredes that . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10

greet houses or kynredes shynen with . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5

**Kinds**

To blowen out of alle kyndes . . . . . HF.1. 204

And thengendryng in hir kyndes, . . . . . HF.2. 460

And kepe forth, by kyndes right, . . . . . RR. 4854

**Kine**

Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . . B.NP. 4021

**King**

That from the tyme of kyng William were falle; . . A.Prol. 324

Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus, . . . . . A.Kn. 932

With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, . . . A.Kn. 986

And of the citee first was crouned kyng. . . . . A.Kn. 1549

Ne yet the folye of kyng Salamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1942

Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . . . A.Kn. 2129

The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde, . . . . A.Kn. 2156

Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part . . . . A.Kn. 2185

The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . . . A.Kn. 2638

The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . A.Kn. 2644

And kyng Emetreus, for al his strengthe, . . . . A.Kn. 2645

He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . . A.Kn. 3030

'What maketh this but Juppiter, the kyng, . . . A.Kn. 3035

If that I may, by Jhesus, hevene kyng! . . . . A.Mil. 3464

He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . . . A.Rv. 3900

How that the cursed kyng Antiochus . . . . . B.ML. 82

The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe, . . . B.ML. 458

Under Alla, kyng of al Northhumbrelond, . . . B.ML. 578

And eek Alla, that kyng was of that lond, . . . B.ML. 604

To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance . . . B.ML. 610

So stant this innocent bifore the kyng. . . . . B.ML. 618

This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . B.ML. 628

This Alla, kyng, hath swich compassioun, . . . B.ML. 659

The kyng, and many another in that place, . . . B.ML. 685

And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle, . . B.ML. 725

If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng, . . . B.ML. 738

Unto the kyng direct, of this mateere, . . . . B.ML. 748

Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn, . . B.ML. 757

This messager comth fro the kyng agayn, . . . B.ML. 785

'The king comandeth his constable anon, . . . . B.ML. 794

Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente, . . . B.ML. 821

Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this . . . B.ML. 876

And sheweth the kyng his seele and his lettre; . . B.ML. 882

But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yoore, . . . B.ML. 984

Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn, . . B.ML. 988

How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage, . . . B.ML. 996

As to doon any kyng a reverence. . . . . B.ML. 1001

To kyng Alla, and he to hym also; . . . . . B.ML. 1003

This senatour is to kyng Alla go . . . . . B.ML. 1006

This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder, . . B.ML. 1016

This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say, . . . . B.ML. 1128

Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente, . . . B.ML. 1144

But nathelees, by God, oure hevene kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583

And herieth Crist that is of hevene kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808

the kyng that wolde have slayn hym, . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5

and apaysed the ire of the kyng by hir . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5

Assuerus the kyng: and the same bountee in good . B.Mel. 2290–5

prikke a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound . . B.Mel. 2515–20

That hadde the kyng Nabugodonosor, . . . . . B.Mk. 3335

For he the dremes of the kyng expowned, . . . B.Mk. 3346

This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . B.Mk. 3349

This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat; . . . B.Mk. 3357

And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste, . . . . B.Mk. 3392

And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente . . . B.Mk. 3400

And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . B.Mk. 3426

Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . . . B.Mk. 3510

That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond . . B.Mk. 3520

Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike. . . B.Mk. 3580

O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3581

Was never capitayn under a kyng . . . . . B.Mk. 3741

What nedeth it of kyng Anthiochus . . . . . B.Mk. 3765

**King**—*Continued*

That first was kyng in Grece the contree. . . . B.Mk. 3847
This riche Cresus, whilom kyng of Lyde, . . . B.Mk. 3917
An-hanged was Cresus, the proude kyng; . . . . B.Mk. 3949
By hevene kyng, that for us alle dyde! . . . . B.NP. 3986
That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng . . . B.NP. 4301
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharao, . . . . B.NP. 4323
'Lo, Cresus, which that was of Lyde kyng, . . . B.NP. 4328
That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn . B.NP. 4538
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd, . . B.NP. 4548
Looke eek that to the kyng Demetrius, . . . . C.Pard. 621
The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us, . . . C.Pard. 622
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; . . . . D.WB. 35
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit, . . . D.WB. 41
In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour, . . . . D.WB. 857
And so bifel it that this kynge, Arthour, . . . . D.WB. 882
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour, . . . D.WB. 890
So longe preyeden the kyng of grace, . . . . . D.WB. 895
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght, . D.WB. 899
Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous? . . . . D.WB. 1089
May understonde that Jhesus, hevene kyng, . . . D.WB. 1181
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, D.Fri. 1590
And certeinly, as sooth as God is kyng, . . . . E.Mch. 1267
Pluto, that is the kyng of fairye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2227
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . . E.Mch. 2234
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse, E.Mch. 2249
I am a kynge, it sit me noght to lye!' . . . . E.Mch. 2315
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevene kyng, . . . E.Mch. 2407
Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyed Russye, . . . F.Sq. 10
This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 12
Hym lakked noght that longeth to a kyng; . . . F.Sq. 16
This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 28
A doghter hadde this worthy kyng also . . . . F.Sq. 32
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye, . . . F.Sq. 77
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle, . . . F.Sq. 91
He seyde, 'The kyng of Arabe and of Inde, . . . F.Sq. 110
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238
Save that he Moyses and kyng Salomon . . . . F.Sq. 250
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse. . . . F.Sq. 262
Whan that this Tartre kyng Cambyuskan . . . F.Sq. 266
This noble kyng is set up in his trone; . . . . F.Sq. 275
At after soper gooth this noble kyng . . . . . F.Sq. 302
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght . . . . F.Sq. 309
Enformed whan the kyng was of that knyght, . . F.Sq. 335
Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . F.Sq. 338
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace. . . . . G.SN. 399
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng, . . . . G.SN. 542
Certes the kyng of Thebes, Amphioun, . . . . H.Mcp. 116
in the Avysion of the kyng Nabugodonosor . . . I.Pars. 125–30 *var*
there to a kyng than to a knave. . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
whan they maken hir kyng, they chesen . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
of a greet kyng; ne by thyn heed, for . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
the kyng Ezechiel to God, 'I wol . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
This was the tale: There was a kyng . . . . . BD. 62
This kyng wolde wenden over see. . . . . BD. 67
Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf. . . . . BD. 75
Hath wonder that the king ne come . . . . . BD. 78
She longed so after the kyng, . . . . . BD. 83
He take up Seys body the kyng, . . . . . BD. 142
Of Alcyone and Seys the kyng. . . . . BD. 220
Of this dreynte Seys the kyng . . . . . BD. 229
That he mette, kyng Scipioun, . . . . . BD. 286
Of Ector, and of kyng Priamus; . . . . . BD. 328
Of Achilles and of kynge lamedon . . . . . BD. 329 *var*
With that me thoghte that this kyng . . . . . BD. 1313
Of Alcyone and Seys the kyng, . . . . . BD. 1326
And that is wonder that so just a kyng . . . . Mars. 231
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . . . Anel. 61
And dide him honour as he were a kyng. . . . Anel. 130
that Theoderic, the kyng of Gothes, in a . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
it, knowynge al this the kyng hym-selve. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
a busschel corne, he most yyve the kyng . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
comune profit; and, the kyng knowynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
to the kyng, he comandide that, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
of Atthenes; but o lord and o kyng, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
Wystestow nat how Cresus, kyng of Lydyens, . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
Lydyens, of whiche kyng Cirus was ful . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
whan he had taken the kyng of Percyens, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
of the selve kyng. What other thynge . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
thei nolden han no lengere no kyng). . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
of the kyng Theodorik, thou noldest nat . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
whiche that every kyng ne hath no . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
that was kyng of Sysile, that hadde . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
enclynynge to here governour and here kyng.' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
makere, kyng and lord, welle and . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye, . . . TC.1. 2
To me than king of Grece ben and Troye! . . . TC.1. 609
Al for the doughter of the King Amete, . . . . TC.1. 664
And we han herd how that King Laius deyde . . TC.2. 101
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sones tweye, . . TC.2. 170
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun: . . . . . TC.3. 382
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle . . . . TC.3. 592
Right for despit of King Lameadoun: . . . . . TC.4. 124
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde: . . . TC.4. 138

**King**—*Continued*

Priam, the king, ful sone in general . . . . . TC.4. 142
O King Priam!' quod they, 'thus siggen we, . . . TC.4. 194
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye . . . TC.4. 276
And wassh thy face, and to the king thou wende, . TC.4. 646
The king with othre lordes for the beste . . . . TC.4. 877
For with the king Priam alday was he, . . . . TC.5. 284
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.' . . TC.5. 431
Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!' . . . TC.5. 924
Of Calidoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde! . . . . TC.5. 934
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaile, . . . . TC.5. 1558
Cresus, that was kyng of Lyde, . . . . . HF.1. 105
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn, . . . . . HF.1. 159
And with kyng Latyne his trete, . . . . . HF.1. 453
Ne kyng Nabugodonosor, . . . . . HF.2. 7
Ne the kyng, dan Scipio, . . . . . HF.2. 408
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevene kyng!' . . . . . HF.2. 576
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace! . . . . . HF.3. 699
And therto is a kyng ful depe i-sworn . . . . . LGW.G. 368
For he that kynge or lorde is naturel, . . . . . LGW. 376
A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice, . . . . . LGW. 382
'Now as ye be a god, and eke a kynge, . . . . LGW. 431
After the deth of Tholome the kyng, . . . . . LGW. 580
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,— . . . LGW. 785
And Priamus, the kyng, fordoon and noght; . . . LGW. 939
And whan the kynge that Yarbas hight hit wiste, . LGW. 1245
Ther was a kyng that highte Pelleus, . . . . . LGW. 1397
Of al his regne, and made him lorde and kynge. . . LGW. 1401
And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile. . . . . LGW. 1438
That whilom Thoas doughter was, the kynge. . . LGW. 1468
And of Tessalye likly kynge to be. . . . . LGW. 1533
Unto Oetes, of that contree kynge; . . . . . LGW. 1593
Of which the kynge assentith to his bone, . . . LGW. 1596
That was the doghtre of the kynge Creon. . . . LGW. 1661
Of the laste kynge Tarquinius . . . . . LGW. 1682
Ne never was ther kynge in Rome toun . . . . LGW. 1869
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . . LGW. 1886
Mynos, that was the myghty kynge of Crete, . . LGW. 1894
And Nysus, that was kynge of that citee, . . . LGW. 1904
She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kynge, . . . LGW. 1911
Athenes wanne this kynge Mynos also, . . . . LGW. 1922
Til that of Athenes kynge Egeus . . . . . LGW. 1944
Unto the court of kynge Mynos full ryght, . . . LGW. 1949
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambres grete . . . LGW. 1964
King Pandyones faire doghter dere, . . . . . LGW. 2247
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kynge, gan wepe . . . LGW. 2279
Lenvoy to King Richard . . . . . L.St. *head*
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng . . Buk. 1
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende, . . . Purse. 24
And preie god save the king, . . . . . Astr. 11–5
That whilom mette kyng Cipioun. . . . . RR. 10
But sithe the tyme of kyng Pepyne, . . . . . RR. 1458
Be he kyng, knyght, or ribaude; . . . . . RR. 5673
My Kyng of Harlotes shalt thou be, . . . . . RR. 6068
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce, . . . . . RR. 6492
And of ribawdis shalt be my kyng, . . . . . RR. 7300

**Kingdom**

To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . . . . TC.5. 1487

**Kings**

And therfore, at the kynges court, my brother, . . A.Kn. 1181
For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges, . . . A.Kn. 2182
And convoyed the kynges worthily . . . . . A.Kn. 2737
He is a kynges brother sone, *pardee*, . . . . . A.Kn. 3084
And after that he song the 'kynges noote'; . . . A.Mil. 3217
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse, . . . . . B.ML. 614
The kynges mooder, ful of tirannye? . . . . . B.ML. 696
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe, . . . . B.ML. 730
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte; . . . B.ML. 786
The child stood, lookynge in the kynges face. . . B.ML. 1015
book of Kynges, "The dedes of batailles been . . B.Mel. 2855–60
Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges, . . . . B.Mk. 3176
This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat; . . . B.Mk. 3357
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . . B.Mk. 3442
In kynges habit wente hir sones two, . . . . . B.Mk. 3533
Dredeful to kynges and to emperoures, . . . . B.Mk. 3558
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde, . . . . B.Mk. 3839
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, D.Fri. 1590
Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . D.Sum. 1872
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write; . . E.Cl. 18
To his degree was maked as a kynges. . . . . E.Mch. 2027
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste . . . . F.Sq. 299
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 432
And, as I am a kynges doghter trewe, . . . . . F.Sq. 465
The kynges sone, of whiche I yow tolde; . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
the book of Kynges, that they weren the . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Of quenes lives, and of kynges . . . . . BD. 58
The kynges metyng, Pharao, . . . . . BD. 282
The kynges hond; the hardy sperhauk eke, . . . PF. 338
the kyngis hous, bothe of the wronges that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
of the kyngis halle, by whiche I were the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
that whilom was chased out of the kyngis servyse, . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
gylty ayens the kynges real maieste. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
undir hem the sovereyne kynges, whiche . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
or pronouncere of kynges preysynges, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
Rome the kynges name (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
But regnes and familiarites of kynges, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
now, is ful of ensaumples how that kynges . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
kynges han more porcioun of . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30

**Kinge**—*Continued*
familiers or servantes of kynges, what . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
power of kynges, in hool estat and in estaat . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
the lord of kynges the septre of his myght . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Though he a worthy kinges sone were, . . . . TC.1. 226
As of this kinges sone of which I tolde, . . . . TC.1. 261
A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche. . . . TC.1. 889
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . . . TC.2. 165
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . . . TC.2. 316
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude, . . . . TC.2. 400
'Ek wel wot I my kinges sone is he, . . . . TC.2. 708
'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis, . . . . . TC.3. 170
Criseyde and eek this kinges sone of Troye. . . . TC.3. 1715
And how the sevene kinges with hir route . . . TC.5. 1495
That kynges doghter was of Trace, . . . . . HF.1. 391
And somme crouned were as kynges, . . . . . HF.3. 226
Of kynges and of lordes so desired, . . . . . LGW. 1012
Now mote I sayne the exilynge of kynges . . . LGW. 1680
Tarquinius, this prowde kynges sone, . . . . LGW. 1745
'I am the kynges sone, Tarquinius,' . . . . . LGW. 1789
Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre, . . . . . LGW. 1819
That art a kynges sone, and dampned thus! . . . LGW. 1953
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . LGW. 1969
A kynges sone to be in swiche prisoun, . . . . LGW. 1975
I am a kynges sone and eke a knyght, . . . . LGW. 2055
'A kynges sone, and eke a knyght,' quod she, . . LGW. 2080
And saved fro his deth a kynges sone, . . . . LGW. 2130
And eldith kynges and emperours, . . . . . RR. 392
Of dukes storyes, and of kynges, . . . . . RR. 1078
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges. . . . . RR. 1204
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete; . . . . . RR. 6851

**Kins**
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray, . . . . B.ML. 1137
Of alle kynnes condiciouns, . . . . . HF.3. 440

**Kins** *see* **Noskinnes**

**Kirked**
His nose frounced, full kirked stoode. . . . . RR. 3137

**Kirtle**
Al in a kirtel of a lyght waget, . . . . . A.Mil. 3321
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1580

**Kirtles**
In kirtels, al disshevele wente they there,— . . . PF. 235
In kirtles and noon other wede . . . . . RR. 778

**Kiss**
And seyde, 'I wol nat kisse thee, by my fey! . . . A.Mil. 3284
That at the leste wey I shal hire kisse. . . . . A.Mil. 3680
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet, . . . . A.Mil. 3716
This wol I yeve thee, if thou me kisse.' . . . . A.Mil. 3797
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape; . . . . A.Mil. 3800
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!' . . . . B.ML. 861
And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,— . . . C.Pard. 944
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde breech, . . C.Pard. 948
I prey yow that ye kisse the Pardoner; . . . . C.Pard. 965
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse theo.' . . . . . D.WB. 802
'Kys me,' quod she, 'we be no lenger wrothe, . . . D.WB. 1239
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . . D.WB. 1254
That she moste kisse hire child er that it deyde. . E.Cl. 550
And lulled it, and after gan it kisse; . . . . . E.Cl. 553
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse. . . . E.Cl. 1057
I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . . E.Mch. 2176
Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute.' . . . E.Mch. 2184
And she gan kisse his brest that herde this, . . . G.SN. 290
goon above hym in the wey, or kisse pax, . . . I.Pars. 405–10
that kissen in vileynye, for that mouth is . . . I.Pars. 855–60
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, though . . . I.Pars. 855–60
To loke on hir and ofte hir bek to kisse. . . . . PF. 378
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse. . . . TC.3. 182
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere, . . . . TC.3. 1353
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . . TC.5. 551
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . TC.5. 1791
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse, . . . . . HF.1. 219
And kisse it, for hit is thy tree. . . . . HF.3. 18
Or ones that we myghte kyssen sweete, . . . . LGW. 761
The colde walle they wolden kysse of stoon, . . . LGW. 768
But men myght seen hem kisse there, . . . . . RR. 1297
Proferyng forto kisse his feete. . . . . RR. 1981
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouthe, . . . . RR. 1999
He muste ben that shal me kysse; . . . . . RR. 2006
Withoute more me oonys kysse, . . . . . RR. 2610
Shall kysse thee er thou go away, . . . . . RR. 2676
Have a cosse therof freely . . . . . RR. 3663
To yeve no lover leave to kysse. . . . . RR. 3673
Aftir the kis in peyne and woo, . . . . . RR. 3695
Sith I to kis desired soo; . . . . . RR. 3696
To graunte hym nothyng but a kisse. . . . . RR. 3729
Oonly to pleyen and to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3745
Graunte hym a kis of gentilnysse. . . . . RR. 3746
To graunte that a kis have he. . . . . RR. 3750
Grauntede to me the Rose kisse. . . . . RR. 3757
It is faire sich a flour to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3766
And whanne I thenke upon the kisse, . . . . . RR. 4113
That onys I touche may and kisse, . . . . . RR. 4127
To kisse the Rose faire and swete; . . . . . RR. 4558
Forto kissen and enbrace, . . . . . RR. 4817

**Kissed**
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood, . . A.Kn. 1759
He kist hire sweete, and taketh his sawtrie, . . . A.Mil. 3305
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers, . . . A.Mil. 3734
For fro that tyme that he hadde kiste her ers, . . A.Mil. 3755
And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye, . . . . A.Mil. 3852
She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . B.ML. 385
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist; . . . B.ML. 1074
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste, . B.Sh. 1331
And hire embraceth harde and kiste hire ofte. . . B.Sh. 1393
His wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face, . . . B.Sh. 1568
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day; . . . B.Mk. 3632
Than Oloferne, which that Fortune ay kiste . . . B.Mk. 3746
Anon they kiste and ryden forth hir weye. . . . C.Pard. 968
And kiste hire sweete, and chirketh as a sparwe . . D.Sum. 1804
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . E.Cl. 679
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere. . . E.Mch. 1846
And with a galpyng mouth hem alle he keste, . . F.Sq. 350
That nevere yit his lady mouth he kiste! . . . TC.1. 812
And with that word her uncle anon her kiste, . . TC.2. 250
He kiste tho the lettre that he shette, . . . . TC.2. 1090
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive; . . . TC.3. 225
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore, . . TC.3. 972
She ofte him kiste; and, shortly for to seyne, . . TC.3. 1117
And al foryaf, and ofte time him keste. . . . . TC.3. 1129
And therwithal a thousand time her kiste, . . . TC.3. 1252
And therwithal Criseyde anon he kiste, . . . . TC.3. 1275
Quod tho Criseyde, and therwithal him kiste, . . TC.3. 1350
And him in armes took and ofte kiste. . . . . TC.3. 1519
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste. . . . TC.3. 1575
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste; . . . . TC.4. 1131
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste: . . . . TC.4. 1161
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . TC.4. 1219
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . . TC.4. 1689
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste. . . . . TC.5. 77
And twenty time he kiste his doughter swete, . . TC.5. 191
And kiste it ofte, and wepte on it ful sore; . . . LGW. 846
She hath it kyste ful ofte for hys sake; . . . . LGW. 1337
And kyssed hym, as of wyves is the wone. . . . LGW. 1744
And up she ryste, and kyssed in al hir care . . . LGW. 2208
It semed as they kiste alway. . . . . RR. 788
In sich a gise that he hir kyste . . . . . RR. 1291
Whanne I hadde kissed his mouth so swote; . . . RR. 2040
And kisside it full feithfully. . . . . RR. 3760
He kyst the Rose pryvyly! . . . . . RR. 7596

**Kisseth**
He lulleth hire, he kisseth hire ful ofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1823
He taketh hire and kisseth hire ful ofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1948
He kisseth hire and clippeth hire ful ofte, . . . E.Mch. 2413
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77
And kisseth him ther he li'th on the grounde; . . TC.5. 1287
How kysseth she his frosty mouthe so colde? . . LGW. 878

**Kissing**
That is a signe of kyssyng atte leste. . . . . A.Mil. 3683
Embraceth hem, and tendrely kissynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1083
The fourthe fynger is the kissynge; and trewely he . I.Pars. 855–60
With kissing al that tale sholde breke, . . . . TC.3. 1403
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde: . . . TC.5. 1241
Or of clypping, or [of] kissyng; . . . . . RR. 342
Or for a kyssyng, anoon right . . . . . RR. 2338
To have a kyssynge precious . . . . . RR. 3658
For who so kyssynge maye attayne . . . . . RR. 3677
What with kissyng, and with talkynges, . . . . RR. 6042

**Kitchens**
Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . D.WB. 869

**Kite**
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe, . A.Kn. 1179
He saugh upon a tyme a kyte flee, . . . . . F.Sq. 624
And sodeynly he loved this kyte so . . . . . F.Sq. 625
Thus hath the kyte my love in hire servyse, . . . F.Sq. 628
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte; . . . . PF. 349

**Kith(e)**
For, but if Crist open myracle kithe, . . . . . B.ML. 636
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wrecche.' . . . D.Fri. 1609
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalousie; . . . . F.Fkl. 748
For ever-more, his lady me to kythe. . . . . Anel. 228
And kith thou art a man; for in this houre . . . TC.4. 538
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might, . . TC.4. 619
Now kythe thyn engyn and myght! . . . . . HF.2. 20
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.' . . . . LGW. 912
Right so mot I kythen my brotelnesse: . . . . Fort. 63

**Kithed(e)**
For I am deed, if that this thyng be kyd.' . . . E.Mch. 1943
And kithed to me so greet gentillesse,— . . . . G.CY. 1054
He kidde anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . . TC.1. 208
'Thurghout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide, . LGW. 1028
Was kid to hem, but in seurtee they slepte. . . . Form.A. 46
Without coverture shall be kidde, . . . . . RR. 2172
His malice in his chere was kidde. . . . . RR. 3132

**Kitheth**
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse. . . . . F.Sq. 483
Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse! . . . . Mars. 298
That maistow seen, she kytheth what she is.' . . . LGW. 504

**Kitte** *see* **Cut**

**Knacks**
The more queynte knakkes that they make . . . A.Rv. 4051 *var*
so conforten the . . . knakkes of japeris hem that travaillen . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
She ne used no suche knakkes smale. . . . . BD. 1032

**Knarre**
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre, . . A.Prol. 549
**Knarry**
With knotty, knarry, barcyne trees olde . . . . A.Kn. 1977
**Knave**
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3431
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . . A.Mil. 3434
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . A.Mil. 3469
But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, . . A.Mil. 3555
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also, . . A.Mil. 3631
Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . B.ML. 474
On hire he gat a knave childe anon, . . . . B.ML. 715
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.ML. 722
In al the hous ther nas so litel a knave, . . . B.Sh. 1500
That oon of hem gan callen to his knave: . . . C.Pard. 666
And if that she be faire, thou verray knave, . . D.WB. 253
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . D.WB. 1190
Forth with his knave into that hostelrye . . . D.Sum. 1779
Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . . E.Cl. 444
She may unto a knave child atteyne, . . . . E.Cl. 447
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . . . E.Cl. 612
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . . . E.Mch. 1302
'Allas!' quod he, 'that I ne had heer a knave . . E.Mch. 2338
there to a kyng than to a knave. . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
many a vicious knave that is sustened by . . . I.Pars. 430–5
As I shal in the stable slee thy knave, . . . . LGW. 1807
And to a knave a rynge she yaf anoon, . . . . LGW. 2366
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . . LGW. 2371
Ne serve yow as a morderere or a knave, . . . . LGW. 2390
Was lyke no knave, ne quystroun. . . . . RR. 886
For thanne this boy knave so boldely . . . . RR. 3849
**Knaves**
With footmen, bothe yemen and eek knaves,— . . A.Kn. 2728
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087
**Knavish**
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knavyssh speche! . . H.Mcp. 205
**Knead**
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094
**Knead** *see* **Kneden, Knodded**
**Kneading**
A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn, . . . . . A.Mil. 3548
Y-geten us thise knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3564
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3594
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . A.Mil. 3836
**Kneden**
breed Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . . RR. 217
**Knee**
In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . . . A.Prol. 391
To-morn bifore the erchedeknes knee, . . . . D.Fri. 1588
And doun anon he sette hym on his knee. . . . D.Sum. 2120
every knee of hevenely creatures, or ethely, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . TC.2. 1202
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee, . . . . LGW. 455
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee. . . . . LGW. 973
Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee, . . . . . LGW. 2028
Anoon down knelyng upon my kne, . . . . . RR. 1980
**Kneel**
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye . . B.Pri. 1697
Thanne shal they knele doun, by oon assent, . . D.Sum. 2262
but knele biforn hym or at his feet, but . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . TC.1. 806
To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70
And seide, 'Nece, see how this lord can knele . . TC.3. 962
Withoute abood, knele down anon, . . . . . RR. 7695
**Kneeled**
Where that ther kneled in the hye weye . . . . A.Kn. 897
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . . . D.WB. 803
And kneledе doune, as it were for the nones, . . . LGW. 295
For there hath Eneas y-kneled so, . . . . . LGW. 1232
And with his wiles kneled and so preyde, . . . . LGW. 2294
And knelide doun with hondis joynt, . . . . . RR. 2037
To hym I knelide lowe a-doun, . . . . . RR. 3402
**Kneelest**
Scogan, that knelest at the stremes hede . . . . Scog. 43
**Kneeleth**
At requeste of the queene, that kneleth heere, . . A.Kn. 1819
And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . . A.Kn. 2219
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde; . . B.ML. 523
Com forth anon, and kneleth heere adoun, . . . C.Pard. 925
And with sad contenance kneleth stille . . . . E.Cl. 293
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste! . . TC.3. 965
And seyde, 'Who kneleth there?' And I answerde . LGW. 312
She kneleth, crieth, that routhe is to devyse; . . LGW. 1311
**Kneeling**
And knelynge, thanketh hire of that requeste; . . B.ML. 383
The wyl of Crist, and knelynge on the stronde, . . B.ML. 825
And knelynge, pitously to hym she seyde, . . . B.ML. 835
Knelynge upon hir knees ful reverently, . . . . E.Cl. 187
Knelyng alwey, til it unclosed was, . . . . . LGW. 117
I, knelyng by this floure, in good entente . . . LGW. 308
Anoon down knelyng upon my kne, . . . . . RR. 1980
**Kneelings**
with yerdes, in knelynges, in tribulacions, . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
**Knees**
And therwithal on knees doun he fil, . . . . . A.Kn. 1103
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1758
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . A.Kn. 1875
This Absolon doun sette hym on his knees, . . . A.Mil. 3723
She sette hire doun on knees and thus she sayde . B.ML. 638

**Knees**—*Continued*
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde; . . . B.ML. 1153
Ful often time upon his knowes bare. . . . . B.Pri. 1719
Upon hir knees, he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.Fri. 1625
Knelynge upon hir knees ful reverently, . . . . E.Cl. 187
And doun upon hir knes she gan to falle, . . . . E.Cl. 292
Cam at his heste, and on hire knees hire sette, . . E.Cl. 951
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1351
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse, . . . F.Sq. 544
And preyede hir on knees, for Goddes sake, . . . F.Fkl. 842
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1025
She thonketh hym upon hir knees al bare, . . . F.Fkl. 1545
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . . G.SN. 396
But doun on knees she sat anoon . . . . . BD. 106
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . . . . TC.1. 110
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle, . . . . TC.1. 1044
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . TC.3. 183
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette . . . . TC.3. 953
And fil on knees, and sorwfulliche he sighte: . . . TC.3. 1080
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . . . . TC.3. 1592
They gonne doun on knees falle, . . . . . HF.3. 444
And doun on knees they fille anon, . . . . . HF.3. 569
And doun anoon on knees falle; . . . . . HF.3. 615
And fel on knees everychon, . . . . . HF.3. 682
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette, . . . LGW. 115
And doun on knees he gan to falle, . . . . . RR. 1514
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute. . . . . RR. 7334
**Knew**
He knew the tavernes well in all the toun . . . A.Prol. 240
He knew wel alle the havenes, as they were, . . . A.Prol. 407
He knew the cause of everich maladye, . . . . A.Prol. 419
Wel knew he the olde Esculapius . . . . . A.Prol. 429
Of remedies of love she knew per chaunce, . . . A.Prol. 475
For of that art ssche knew the olde daunce . . . A.Prol. 476 *var*
That he ne knew his sleighte and his covyne; . . A.Prol. 604
And knew hir conseil, and was al hir reed. . . . A.Prol. 665
The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . . . A.Kn. 1017
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . . . . A.Kn. 1227
That knew his privetee and al his cas, . . . . A.Kn. 1411
No-thyng ne knew he that it was Arcite: . . . . A.Kn. 1519
Whan he hym knew, and hadde his tale herd, . . . A.Kn. 1597
As fer as everich of hem oother knewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1648
And freeten hym, for that they knewe hym naught. A.Kn. 2068
That knew so manye of aventures olde, . . . . A.Kn. 2444
That knew this worldes transmutacioun, . . . . A.Kn. 2839
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe, . A.Kn. 3079
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,— . . . A.Mil. 3227
And she was war, and knew it bet than he, . . . A.Mil. 3604
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere, . A.Mil. 3775
John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . A.Rv. 4020
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John, . . A.Rv. 4295
No-thyng ne knew he what she was, ne why . . . B.ML. 971
But for all that she knew hire never the moore. . . B.ML. 982
He knew wel verrally that it was she, . . . . . B.ML. 1054
For wel he knew he stood in swich array . . . . B.Sh. 1560
That never fleshly wommen they ne knewe. . . . B.Pri. 1775
Til she his conseil knew; and she, untrewe, . . . B.Mk. 3218
He knew that God was ful of myght and grace. . . B.Mk. 3372
Til that he knew, by grace and by resoun, . . . B.Mk. 3408
And knew God lord of every creature. . . . . B.Mk. 3812
Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . B.Mk. 3938
By nature knew he eche ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4045
And knew by kynde, and by noon oother loore, . . B.NP. 4386
Which that he knew for-subtil and for-boold. . . C.Doc. 141
She knew my herte, and eek my privetee, . . . D.WB. 531
He knew of hem mo legendes and lyves . . . . D.WB. 686
And therwithal he knew of mo proverbes, . . . D.WB. 773
That tolde hym al the secree that they knewe, . . D.Fri. 1341
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan. . . . D.Fri. 1345
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . . D.Fri. 1367
Bet than this somnour knew a sly lecchour, . . . D.Fri. 1371
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . . . . E.Cl. 217
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, . . E.Cl. 384
And from hire birthe knewe hire yeer by yeere, . . E.Cl. 402
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: . E.Cl. 523
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn . . E.Cl. 694
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge, . . E.Cl. 912
The markys, which that shoope and knew al this, . E.Cl. 946
Til I thy purpos knewe and al thy wille.' . . . . E.Cl. 1078
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee; . . . . E.Cl. 1160
And she knew eek the fyn of his entente. . . . . E.Mch. 2106
And Damyan, that knew al hire entente, . . . . E.Mch. 2120
No spot of thee ne knew I al my lyf; . . . . . E.Mch. 2146
For verrailly he knew al hire entente, . . . . . E.Mch. 2212
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond. . . . F.Sq. 131
Right by his song, and knew al hire entente. . . . F.Sq. 400
If that I verrailly the cause knewe . . . . . F.Sq. 466
Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevy thoght, . F.Fkl. 822
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce, . . F.Fkl. 1082
He knew of al this wo and al this werk; . . . . F.Fkl. 1106
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . . F.Fkl. 1281
He knew the remenaunt by proporcioun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1286
And knew the arisyng of his moone weel, . . . . F.Fkl. 1287
And knew ful weel the moones mansioun . . . . F.Fkl. 1289
And knew also his othere observaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 1291
And whan he knew that ther was noon obstacle, . F.Fkl. 1300
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see; . . . . F.Fkl. 1307
That ever yet I knew in al my lyf. . . . . F.Fkl. 1540
Which hem apposed, and knew al hire entente, . . G.SN. 363

**Knew**—*Continued*

That I ne knew therwith thy nycetee, . . . . G.SN. 495
And ye hym knewe as wel as do I, . . . . . G.CY. 602
If ye hym knewe it wolde be for youre prow; . . G.CY. 609
He semed freendly to hem that knewe hym noght, . G.CY. 1302
For, and men knewen al my soutiltee, . . . . G.CY. 1371
and whan that they knewe that they . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
For I ne knewe never God but oon, . . . . . BD. 237
That I knew tho, but thus hit stood. . . . . BD. 803
For she knew no-thyng of hir thoght, . . . . BD. 884
But whether she knew, or knew it noght, . . . BD. 885
I knew on hir non other lak, . . . . . BD. 957
Ne swich as she ne knew I noon. . . . . BD. 983
That ever I knew, or wyste yit, . . . . . BD. 1008
And how she knewe first your thoght, . . . . BD. 1132
'So whan my lady knew al this, . . . . . BD. 1267
So mony men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . . Pity. 31
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . Mars. 87
Somtyme if that Jelosie hit knewe, . . . . . Mars. 204
woven with hir owene handes, as I knewe wel . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . . TC.1. 68
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . . TC.1. 71
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite. . . . TC.1. 826
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . TC.2. 74
She knew by sighte, and ek his gentilesse; . . . TC.2. 702
And knew it wel, and whos it was him tolde; . . . TC.2. 1190
Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hat! . . . . TC.3. 320
Knew at the fulle and waited on it ay, . . . . TC.3. 534
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere . . TC.3. 1398
Gan for t'aproche as they by signes knewe, . . . TC.3. 1696
When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . TC.4. 64
Thus writen they that of her werkes knewe. . . . TC.4. 1421
For folk of Grece, that ye nevere knewe. . . . . TC.5. 123
This knew he wel y-nough, withoute book! . . . TC.5. 291
He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon . . . TC.5. 908
Whan that he knew hir, of his peyne; . . . . . HF.1. 232
As though I knew hir places here; . . . . . HF.2. 506
Ther saw I, and knew hem by name, . . . . . HF.3. 185
That I yow knewe so charitable and trewe, . . . LGW. 444
To trusten man, but she the bet hym knewe! . . . LGW. 801
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere, . . LGW. 1504
She knew by folke that in his shippes be, . . . . LGW. 1512
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne, . . LGW. 1715
Men knewe hym welle and diden hym honoure; . . LGW. 2441
And knew how brotel and how fals he was, . . . LGW. 2556
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond; . . . Form.A. 12
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . Form.A. 18
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe; . . Form.A. 20
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe, . . . Form.A. 23
Thou knewe wel the deceit of hir colour . . . . Fort. 21
Knewe the beste man that is . . . . . RR. 282
If evere thou knewe of love distresse, . . . . . RR. 2643
That clerkis writen that hir knewe; . . . . . RR. 2839
Me forto curen no thyng I knewe . . . . . RR. 2959
Of other comfort knewe I nought, . . . . . RR. 2962
I knewe not elles to my bihove . . . . . RR. 2964
Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe, . . . . RR. 3134
For Bialacoil ne knewe thee nought, . . . . . RR. 3151
For I ne knewe no chevisaunce. . . . . RR. 3337
Of longe passed I knewe hym well; . . . . . RR. 3377
I was a-stoned, and knewe no rede, . . . . . RR. 3859
It is to long that he hym knewe; . . . . . RR. 3876
If Jelousie the sooth knewe; . . . . . RR. 4059
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise . . . . RR. 4292
For she knewe all the olde daunce. . . . . RR. 4300
For if thou knewe hym oute of doute, . . . . RR. 4677
If ever I knewe her cruelte. . . . . RR. 6090
For wel he knewe Dame Abstynaunce, . . . . RR. 7435
But he ne knewe not Constreynaunce. . . . . RR. 7436
He knewe nat that she was constrayned, . . . . RR. 7437
But he knewe nat that he was false. . . . . RR. 7444

**Knife**

The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . A.Kn. 1999
Contek, with blody knyf, and sharpe manace; . . A.Kn. 2003
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf, . . . A.Kn. 2544
With panade, or with knyf, or boidekyn; . . . . A.Rv. 3960
And leyde the blody knyf by dame Custance, . . B.ML. 601
And in the bed the blody knyf he fond . . . . B.ML. 607
Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf. . . B.ML. 627
I dar wel seyn hir hadde levere a knyf . . . . B.ML. 1027
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . . . B.Mk. 3096
For I am perilous with knyf in honde; . . . . B.Mk. 3109
To dyen with a sword, or with a knyf. . . . . C.Doc. 217
Hoold nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,— . . D.Sum. 2091
Ne hurte hymselven with his owene knyf; . . . E.Mch. 1840
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 2163
with his owene knyf and make hymselven dronken . I.Pars. 855–60
Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!'— . . TC.2. 325
But pryvely she kaughte forth a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 1854
To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . . LGW. 2000
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyfe or spere, . . . LGW. 2106
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe . . . LGW. 2594
And out he kaughte a knyfe as rasour kene. . . . LGW. 2654
Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 2692
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . . LGW. 2694
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf, . . . . . RR. 5823
What shulde he yeve that likketh his knyf? . . . RR. 6502

**Knight**

And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 42

**Knight**—*Continued*

A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . . . . A.Prol. 43
This ilke worthy knyght hadde been also . . . . A.Prol. 64
He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght. . . . . A.Prol. 72
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire. . . . A.Prol. 356
Sire Knyght,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . A.Prol. 837
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . A.Prol. 845
And swoor his ooth, as he was trewe knyght, . . A.Kn. 959
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . . A.Kn. 987
And that oother knyght highte Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1014
For which thou art y-bounden as a knyght . . . A.Kn. 1149
And art a knyght, a worthy and an able, . . . . A.Kn. 1241
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1608
That heere I wol be founden as a knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1612
Upon my trouthe and as I am a knyght, . . . . A.Kn. 1855
Ye knowen wel that every lusty knyght . . . . A.Kn. 2111
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2190
That Palamon, that is thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2471
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet nathelees, . A.Kn. 2473
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone, . A.Kn. 2669
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 3077
Whan that the Knyght had thus his tale y-toold, . A.Mil. 3109
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun, B.ML. 585
This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptacioun, . . . B.ML. 598
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wroght, . B.ML. 619
'And if this knyght wol sweren how that she . . . B.ML. 663
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthe . . B.ML. 687
Al of a knyght was fair and gent . . . . . B.Th. 1905
Bothe knyght and lady free, . . . . . B.Th. 2082
And for he was a knyght auntrous, . . . . . B.Th. 2099
As dide the knyght sire Percyvell, . . . . . B.Th. 2106
was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
'Hoo!' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namoore of this! B.NP. 3957
A knyght that called was Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 2
This knyght a doghter hadde by his wyf,— . . . C.Doc. 5
How that a knyght, called Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 180
And wolde have preeved it, as sholde a knyght, . C.Doc. 193
And whan this worthy knyght, Virginius, . . . C.Doc. 203
To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee; . . C.Doc. 261
But right anon the worthy Knyght bigan,— . . . C.Pard. 960
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed . . D.WB. 891
And after this thus spak she to the knyght, . . . D.WB. 900
Wo was this knyght, and sorwefully he siketh; . . D.WB. 913
This knyght, of which my tale is specially, . . . D.WB. 983
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . . D.WB. 1000
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; . D.WB. 1001
'My leeve mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . D.WB. 1005
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!' . . . . . D.WB. 1013
Whan they be comen to the court, this knyght . . D.WB. 1023
And afterward this knyght was bode appere. . . D.WB. 1030
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience . . D.WB. 1032
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best, . . D.WB. 1034
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene; D.WB. 1047
I taughte this answere unto the knyght, . . . . D.WB. 1050
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thee, sir knyght,' . D.WB. 1054
This knyght answerde, 'Allas, and weylawey! . . D.WB. 1058
Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thoght, . D.WB. 1083
Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . . D.WB. 1088
Is every knyght of his so dangerous? . . . . . D.WB. 1090
'Amended!' quod this knyght, 'allas! nay, nay! . . D.WB. 1098
This knyght avyseth hym and sore siketh; . . . D.WB. 1228
And whan the knyght saugh verraily al this, . . . D.WB. 1250
For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght; . . D.Fri. 1662
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is broght, . . . D.Sum. 2022
And to another knyght comanded he, . . . . . D.Sum. 2025
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed. . D.Sum. 2029
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat slayn . D.Sum. 2032
And to the firste knyght right thus spak he: . . . D.Sum. 2036
And to the thridde knyght right thus he seith: . . D.Sum. 2040
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght? . . D.Sum. 2072
A worthy knyght that born was of Pavye, . . . E.Mch. 1246
Hadde this knyght to been a wedded man . . . E.Mch. 1255
Thus seyde this olde knyght, that was so wys. . . E.Mch. 1266
For Januarie was bicome hir knyght, . . . . . E.Mch. 1724
Which carf biforn the knyght ful many a day. . . E.Mch. 1773
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2024
This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde, . . . E.Mch. 2042
Ne se ye nat this honurable knyght? . . . . . E.Mch. 2254
Unto this olde, blynde, worthy knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2259
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras, . . . F.Sq. 81
For merveille of this knyght; hym to biholde . . F.Sq. 87
This strange knyght that cam thus sodeynly, . . F.Sq. 89
And whan this knyght hath thus his tale toold, . . F.Sq. 168
This knyght is to his chambre lad anoon, . . . F.Sq. 172
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere . F.Sq. 187
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone, . . . F.Sq. 276
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght . . . . F.Sq. 309
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne, . F.Sq. 313
Enformed whan the kyng was of that knyght, . . F.Sq. 335
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne . F.Fkl. 730
That wel unnethes dorste this knyght, for drede, . F.Fkl. 736
Of his free wyl he swoor hire as a knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 745
And therfore hath this wise, worthy knyght,— . . F.Fkl. 787
Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus, . . F.Fkl. 807
The fresshe knyght, the worthy man of armes, . . F.Fkl. 1092
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1460
And of Arveragus, the worthy knyght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1517
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.' . . . F.Fkl. 1544
Thou art a squier, and he is a knyght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1609

**Knight**—*Continued*
Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght; . . . . G.SN. 353
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . G.CY. 1347
a knyght, whan he is newe dubbed, . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
A wonder wel-farynge knyght,— . . . . . BD. 452
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . . . . BD. 528
That she wolde holde me for hir knyght, . . . . BD. 1178
That hath this worthy knyght in governaunce? . . Mars. 44
She hath so gret compassion of hir knyght . . . Mars. 64
To ben her trewest servaunt, and her knyght. . . Mars. 187
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route, . . Anel. 34
This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn, . . Anel. 85
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght, . . . Anel. 86
That she nyl hiden nothyng from her knyght, . . Anel. 117
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arcite. . . . Anel. 210
And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght, . . . Anel. 223
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon; . PF. 103
I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
makid godis knyght by the sekynge of . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
And namely so mony a lusty knight, . . . . . TC.1. 165
If knight or squier of his companye . . . . . TC.1. 191
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight: . . . TC.1. 225
A worthy knight to loven and cherice; . . . . TC.1. 986
The thriftieste and oon the beste knight, . . . . TC.1. 1081
In al this world ther n'is a bettre knight . . . . TC.2. 177
That trewe man, that noble gentil knight, . . . TC.2. 331
And saw the sorwful ernest of the knight, . . . TC.2. 452
So lik a man of armes and a knight . . . . . TC.2. 631
Upon this knight that is the worthieste, . . . . TC.2. 761
My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . . TC.2. 871
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . . TC.2. 1594
'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 176
This is to seyn, in armes as a knight; . . . . . TC.3. 438
To Troilus, the worthieste knight . . . . . TC.3. 781
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight, . . . . TC.3. 915
And Troilus her knight to her so dere, . . . . TC.3. 920
Al thoughte she her servaunt and her knight . . . TC.3. 983
Of which, my dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 996
Welcome, my knight, my pees, my suffisaunce!'— . . TC.3. 1309
That I, your owne servant and your knight, . . . TC.3. 1487
And seide, 'Frend, as I am trewe knight, . . . . TC.3. 1648
A certein knight, that for the time kepte . . . . TC.4. 351
For certein is, sin that I am her knight, . . . . TC.4. 569
'For-thy tak herte, and thenk thus as a knight: . . TC.4. 617
Mot gon, and thus departen fro my knight! . . . TC.4. 753
'Ye shal ek sen so many a lusty knight . . . . . TC.4. 1485
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . . . TC.4. 1537
For trewelíche he swor her, as a knight, . . . . TC.5. 113
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight . . . TC.5. 333
In durring don that longeth to a knight. . . . . TC.5. 837
For love of Troilus, her owne knight, . . . . . TC.5. 865
The deth of him that was so noble a knight; . . . TC.5. 1557
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live. . TC.5. 1561
Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight, . . . . . TC.5. 1752
And a knyght hight Achate, . . . . . HF.1. 226
This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . LGW. 607
I mene yow, Antonius, my knyght,— . . . . . LGW. 684
He had a knyghte was called Achates, . . . . . LGW. 964
And saugh the man, that he was lyke a knyghte, . LGW. 1066
Ther was a knyght that hight Pelleus . . . . . LGW. 1397 *var*
Nat suche a famouse knyghte of gentilesse, . . . LGW. 1404
She sholde lede with this lusty knyghte!' . . . . LGW. 1542
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght, . . . LGW. 1636
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . LGW. 1705
What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte? . . LGW. 1800
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght; . . . LGW. 1821
And forth is lad thys woful yonge knyght . . . LGW. 1948
I am a kynges sone and eke a knyght, . . . . LGW. 2055
A semely knyght was Theseus to see, . . . . . LGW. 2074
'A kynges sone, and eke a knyght,' quod she, . . LGW. 2080
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys, . . . . . RR. 1198
This knyght was comen all newly . . . . . RR. 1205
And by hir wente a knyght dauncyng, . . . . RR. 1267
The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . . . RR. 1270
Be he kyng, knyght, or ribaude; . . . . . RR. 5673
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . . . RR. 6218
Now am I knyght, now chasteleyne, . . . . . RR. 6327

**Knighthede**
That is to seyn, trouthe, honour, and knyghthede, . A.Kn. 2789

**Knighthood**
As for to speke of knyghthod of hir hond, . . . A.Kn. 2103
He was of knighthod and of fredom flour; . . . B.Mk. 3832
Of his knyghthode, it myghte nat suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3844
Thou thurgh thy knyghthod hast hem take and slawe, B.Mk. 3873
This worthi Mars, that is of knyghthod welle, . . Mars. 75
worthieste Of knyghthode, and lengest hath used hit, . PF. 549
O swerd of knighthod, sours of gentilesse! . . . TC.5. 1591
Was sene his knighthod and his grete might. . . . TC.5. 1754
That of knyghthode he is parfit richesse; . . . Ven. 12

**Knightly**
But swich a knightly sighte trewely . . . . . TC.2. 628
Yow to defende and knyghtly sleen your fo! . . . LGW. 2085

**Knights**
Heere bigynneth The Knyghtes Tale . . . . . A.Kn. *head*
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . . A.Kn. 1011
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1058
Everich of you shal brynge an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 1851

**Knights**—*Continued*
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge, . A.Kn. 2096
Hath everich of hem broght an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 2099
With hym ther wenten knyghtes many oon; . . . A.Kn. 2118
Knyghtes of retenue, and eek squieres, . . . . A.Kn. 2502
Dyvynynge of thise Thebane knyghtes two. . . . A.Kn. 2515
Til that the Thebane knyghtes, bothe y-liche . . A.Kn. 2526
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . . A.Kn. 2598
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take, . . . A.Kn. 2724
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.' . . . A.Mil. 3119
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.' . A.Mil. 3127
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun, . . . . . B.ML. 254
Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two; . . . . . D.Sum. 2019
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064
And to his privee knyghtes and squieres . . . . E.Cl. 192
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde, . . . F.Sq. 69
Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn, . . . F.Fkl. 1198
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leeve, and deere, . G.SN. 383
But to yow, hardy knyghtes of renoun, . . . . Mars. 272
that knyghtes alowen with here swerdes . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
His yonge knightes, ladde hem up and doun . . . TC.1. 184
Of knightes, rod and dide her companye, . . . . TC.5. 66
'Ther ben so worthy knightes in this place, . . . TC.5. 169
Whan Tydeus alough fifty knightes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1493
Was at himself, and eek his knyghtes, . . . . HF.1. 455
Hir yonge knyghtes hoven al aboute, . . . . . LGW. 1196
Thourgh knyghtis of thyn owne table. . . . . RR. 6273
These joly knyghtis and baillyves, . . . . . RR. 6863

**Knit**
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1128
And he that bettre sholde han knyt the reyne!' . . A.Rv. 4083
Thus been they knyt with eterne alliaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1230
For he on every tayl had knyt a brond; . . . . B.Mk. 3224
But nathelees, whan they were knyt infeere, . . . B.Mk. 3466
They been so knyt ther may noon harm bityde, . . E.Mch. 1391
I wol been his to whom that I am knyt! . . . . F.Fkl. 986
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we been knyt. . . F.Fkl. 1230
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet mateere. . . I.Pars. 28
To knytte up al this feeste, and make an ende; . . I.Pars. 47
Thus be they knyt, and regnen as in heven . . . Mars. 50
My servise on suche oon that may me knette . . Mars. 183
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Aventure, . . . . Comp.L. 29
Hath knyt, with evene noumbres of a-cord, . . . PF. 381
For other bond can I noon on hir knette; . . . PF. 438
And he hir that his herte hath on hir knet, . . . PF. 628
'Knyt forth the remenaunt,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
anexed and knyt to hym—schal nat men demen hym . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
I weve to the resouns y-knyt by ordre.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
And every spirit his vigour in-knette, . . . . . TC.3. 1088
He was so narwe y-masked and y-knet, . . . . . TC.3. 1734
My worde, my werk, is knyt so in youre bond . . LGW. 89
Hire clothes knytte were un-to the knee . . . . LGW. 973 *var*
And every braunche in other knette, . . . . . RR. 1397
For all my jowell, loke and knette, . . . . . RR. 2092
So long be knette and not unbounde. . . . . RR. 4700
Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne . . . . . RR. 4811
Knytt and bounden in his lace, . . . . . RR. 5127
Of wille knytt bitwixe two, . . . . . RR. 5203

**Knit** *see* **In-knette**

**Knittest**
Thou knyttest thee ther thou art nat receyved; . . B.ML. 307
that knyttest alle boondes of thynges, loke . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
Thow knyttest togidere the mene soule . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5

**Knitteth**
joyneth he hym or knytteth he hym so . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
boond, and knytteth sacrement of . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
the purveaunce knytteth alle thingis . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
and yif ther be any thing that knytteth and felawschipeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
whiche that mai nat ben enclyned, knytteth . . . alle thingis . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Love that knetteth lawe of companye . . . . . TC.3. 1748 *var*

**Knitting**
the knyttynge togidre of Crist and of . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
by no knyttynge of causes," I conferme . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30

**Knittings**
body) knowen the thynne subtile knyttynges of thinges. . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5

**Knives**
His typet was ay farsed full of knyves . . . . A.Prol. 233
Hir knyves were chaped noght with bras, . . . A.Prol. 366
Lever me were that knyves kerve . . . . . RR. 3094

**Knobs**
Nor of the knobbes sittynge on his chekes. . . . A.Prol. 633

**Knock**
'Clepe at his dore, or knokke with a stoon; . . . A.Mil. 3432
Ful pryvely go knokke at his wyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3676
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok . . . . B.NP. 4504
Out of the harde bones knokke they . . . . . C.Pard. 541
I knokke with my staf, erly and late, . . . . . C.Pard. 730

**Knocked**
He cride and knokked as that he were wood,— . . A.Mil. 3436
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried . . B.Mk. 3721

**Knocked**—*Continued*
On Venus chambre knokeden ful lighte. . . . . Mars. 84
Ful long I shof, and knokkide eke, . . . . . RR. 534
**Knocketh**
And softe he knokketh with a semysoun: . . . . A.Mil. 3697
This Absolon knokketh al esily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3764
He cogheth first, and knokketh therwithal . . . A.Mil. 3788
That knokketh so? I warante it a theef.' . . . A.Mil. 3791
And knokketh at his countour boldely. . . . . B.Sh. 1403
**Knocking**
in knokkynge of thy brest, in scourgynge . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
**Knodded**
The which thei knoddyd and ete not half I-now . . Form.A. 11 *var*
**Knop**
And theron stode the knoppe upright, . . . . RR. 1702
**Knopped**
And highe shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . RR. 7258
**Knops**
And knoppis fyne of gold ameled. . . . . RR. 1080
Of knoppes clos some sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 1675
But knoppes wille [al] freshe be . . . . . RR. 1683
The knoppes gretly liked me, . . . . . RR. 1685
Among the knoppes I chese oon . . . . . RR. 1691
**Knot**
A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was. . . . A.Prol. 197
The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . F.Sq. 401
I sholde to the knotte condescende . . . . . F.Sq. 407
a wikked knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . I.Pars. 490–5
assoilen and unknytten the knotte of this questioun. Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde, . . TC.3. 1732
The knotte may unclosed bee, . . . . . RR. 4698
**Knotless**
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . TC.5. 769
**Knotty**
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . . A.Kn. 1977
And knotty here and there also, . . . . . RR. 927
That knotty was, and al roynous; . . . . . RR. 988
**Know**
Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; . A.Prol. 382
And eek ye knowen wel how that a jay . . . . A.Prol. 642
For this ye knowen al-so wel as I, . . . . . A.Prol. 730
And chaunged so that no man koude knowe . . A.Kn. 1370
And therfore, syn I knowe of loves peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1815
Ye knowen wel that every lusty knyght . . . . A.Kn. 2111
Noght wol I knowe the compaignye of man. . . A.Kn. 2311
As in this world right now ne knowe I non . . . A.Kn. 2793
Wel may men knowe, but it be a fool, . . . . A.Kn. 3005
That I am dronke, I knowe it by my soun; . . . A.Mil. 3138
The Millere is a cherl, ye knowe wel this, . . . A.Mil. 3182
Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee. . . . A.Mil. 3454
As wise folk ye knowen all thestaat . . . . . B.ML. 128
Wel may men knowen that so greet ordinance . . B.ML. 250
That knowen wyves, I dar say yow na moore. . . B.ML. 273
And they been come, to knowe what she mente; . B.ML. 327
'Lordes,' she seyde, 'ye knowen everichon, . . . B.ML. 330
By certeine meenes ofte, as knowen clerkis, . . . B.ML. 480
Ne konne noght knowe his prudent purveiance. . . B.ML. 483
Wel may men knowe it was no wight but He . . B.ML. 488
Men myghte knowe his face that was bistad, . . B.ML. 649
'But o thyng is, ye knowe it wel ynogh, . . . . B.Sh. 1477
to knowen what sholde be doon with hire . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to knowe; . B.Mel. 2230–5
have seyd biforn, and knowen wel that . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
I wolde fayn knowe how ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
I wolde fayn knowe how that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
Ye knowen also that . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
ye knowe wel, nay; for as by right and . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
'Forthermoore, ye knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
*Pardee* ye knowen wel that ye maken . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
ye knowen wel that this dede, that is to . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
And wel knowen ye that by moneye and . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
knoweth wel, or oghte knowe, that whan . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
fallen doun; and ye knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Ye knowen wel that myne . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
for I knowe wel that ye been so . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
I seye, for ye knowe wel that I am angry . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
shul nat knowe that it be of youre wyl or . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
youre assent; and thanne, whan I knowe . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
for I . . . knowe verraily that he is debonaire and . B.Mel. 2950–5
Forthermoore I knowe wel and am right . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
wol I knowe and wite of yow . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
outrage that alle men knowen wel that . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
quod he, 'we knowen wel that we been . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
for wel we knowe that . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
But by my trouthe I knowe nat youre name,— . . B.Mk. 3118
Ful wys is he that kan hymselven knowe! . . . B.Mk. 3329
And knowen wel ynough the olde daunce, . . . C.Doc. 79
Men shal wel knowe that it is the same, . . . . C.Pard. 418
This knowen, that his heestes understondeth, . . C.Pard. 646
Ye knowe what this ensample may resemble. . . D.WB. 90
For wel ye knowe a lord in his houshold . . . . D.WB. 99
Were eek to knowe a femele from a male, . . . D.WB. 122
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
This knowe they that been to wyves bonde.' . . . D.WB. 378
This knowen lecchours by experience. . . . . D.WB. 468
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe. . . D.WB. 1202
But nathelees, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . . D.WB. 1217
*Pardee*, ye may wel knowe by the name . . . . D.Fri. 1280
That kan an hurt deer from an hool knowe . . . D.Fri. 1370 *var*

**Know**—*Continued*
Stomak, ne conscience, ne knowe I noon . . . . D.Fri. 1441
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice; . . . D.Fri. 1578
Ye knowen wel that I am poure and oold. . . . D.Fri. 1608
Where thou shalt knowen of oure privetee . . . D.Fri. 1637
And al so certein as we knowe echoon . . . . . E.Cl. 124
To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . E.Cl. 452
For any wele ye moot youreselven knowe; . . . E.Cl. 474
Ye been so wys, that ful wel knowe ye . . . . E.Cl. 528
That no man sholde knowe of his entente, . . . E.Cl. 587
But wedded men ne knowe no mesure . . . . . E.Cl. 622
Youre wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . E.Cl. 660
But now knowe I in verray soothfastnesse . . . E.Cl. 796
Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedfastnesse'; . . . E.Cl. 1056
Nat for to know oure wyl, for certes he, . . . . E.Cl. 1159
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe,' . . . . E.Mch. 1214
Syn ye so muchel knowen of that art, . . . . . E.Mch. 1241
Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1259
I hope to God herafter shul ye knowe . . . . E.Mch. 1674
Thanne shal he knowen al hire harlotrye . . . . E.Mch. 2262
And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn, . . . F.Sq. 151
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . F.Sq. 154
As knowen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . F.Sq. 235
I knowe what is the peyne of deeth ther-by; . . . F.Sq. 582
'That knowe I wel, sire,' quod the Frankeleyn, . . F.Fkl. 699
Colours ne knowe I none, withouten drede, . . . F.Fkl. 723
By proces, as ye knowen everichoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 829
But now, Aurelie, I knowe youre entente, . . . F.Fkl. 982
Ye knowe wel, lord, that right as hir desir . . . F.Fkl. 1049
And wel ye knowe that of a sursanure] . . . . F.Fkl. 1113
'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comyng,'— . F.Fkl. 1176
Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . . F.Fkl. 1362
To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.' . . . G.SN. 238
Bileve aright and knowen verray trouthe.' . . . G.SN. 259
For ye that knowen wel oure innocence,— . . . G.SN. 452
But we, that knowen thilke name so . . . . . G.SN. 456
Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare.' . . . G.CY. 719
Men may hem knowe by smel of brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 885
If that men liste, this folk they knowe may; . . . G.CY. 891
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende, . . G.CY. 970
For reednesse have I noon, right wel I knowe, . . G.CY. 1097
by this fruyt may men knowe this tree, . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
'By the fruyt of hem ye shul knowen hem.' . . . I.Pars. 115–20
sholde never knowe it, yet wolde I have desdayn for I.Pars. 140–5
to know the peynes that been establissed . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
to the peple, ne God ne knowe they nat; . . . I.Pars. 900–5
and forther-over no man ne sholde knowe . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Wher-through that I may knowen even . . . . BD. 120
Tassaye his horn, and for to knowe . . . . . BD. 346
Songes, ne knowe the art al . . . . . BD. 1160
To do hir knowe and understonde . . . . . BD. 1259
For men ne shulde not knowe hir tirannye,— . . Pity 67
Ye knowe wel my myschef in that place; . . . . Mars. 58
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . . Anel. 190
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede; . . . Anel. 303
For al be that I knowe not Love in dede, . . . . PF. 8
And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, . . PF. 73
'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day, . . . . PF.386
'The tercel egle, as that ye knowen wel, . . . . PF. 393
Which that he be, for hit is light to knowe.' . . . PF. 553
that y ne myghte noght knowen what . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
mynde to knowe the face of my fisycien; . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
folk . . . aftir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
'Unnethes,' quod I, 'knowe I the sentence . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
greet: thow hast left for-to knowen thy-selve . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
is doon away, thow nowe knowe . . . verraye light. Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
shalt wel knowe that, as in hir, thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.1.260–5
my servauntes knowen me for hir lady; they comen Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
artow, if thow knowe thy goodes! . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
it the. And that thow mayst knowe . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
to knowe nat hem-self; but whan that men . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
that neither knowen verray dignyte ne verray . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
lyvynge beestes that we knowen, as thou . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
fames of hem, it is nat yyven to knowen . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
ne fame maketh yow nat knowe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe the cleernesse . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
mochel as thou mow knowe that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
that thei comen there as folk ne knowen . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that thowe knowe algatis that, what-so it be (that is Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
that hem ne reccheth nat to knowe . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
men knowen wel the krikes and the cavernes . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
and knowen ek whiche watir is moost . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
plentevous of white peerlis, and knowen whiche watir Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
and knowen whiche strondes habounden . . . . Bo.3. m.8 795–800
mowen knowen the verray goodes. . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
to knowen hem more opynly of the.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
schalt wel knowe that I have wel . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
herte, I knowe wel that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
—I knowe dowtelees that thilke thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
to knowe whennes and where thow nowe . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60

**Know**—*Continued*

who so evere may knowen thilke light of . . . . Bo.3. m.10 965–70
sche, 'yif that thow knowe what thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
to knowe also to-gedre god that is good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
thou schalt wel knowe by the auctorite of god, of the . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
thou schalt wel knowe manye thinges of this kynde, . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
and if thow knowe clerly the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
thow most nedes knowen that good folk ben alwey strong . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
vices? Nys it nat for that thei ne knowen nat . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
thei knowen ful wel whiche thinges that thei . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
the vices. Ne knowen thei nat thanne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
I knowe wel that it accordeth moche to . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
thou scholdest knowe the mowynge of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
men ne knowe nat the cause why that it is?' . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
that thou ne knowe nat the cause of so . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
'Who so that ne knowe nat the sterres . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
and eek yif that he knowe nat why . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
may he thanne knowen and seen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
that ne knowen it nat (as who seith, but . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ne knowen it nat) whi that swete thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
demen or knowen the good folk and the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
'for for to knowen thilke thingis . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
ryght profitable to knowe, yit ben thei . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
desireth to knowe? (As who seith, nay; for no man Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
body) knowen the thynne subtile knyttynges . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
man by so gret desir to knowen thilke notificaciouns Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
may knowe the forme that is I-founde? . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
the nature) of hem that knowen. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
to knowe thinges, than thilke cause that . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
to knowe thise thinges, but demeth and . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
so that we mowe eek knowen what his . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
that it knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some: . . . TC.1. 240
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye. . . . TC.1. 340
sholde Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite! . . . TC.1. 522
What knowe I of the quene Niobe! . . . . . TC.1. 759
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee faileth! . . TC.1. 764
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . TC.1. 864
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is chaunge . TC.2. 22
Quod Pandarus, 'Al this knowe I my-selve, . . . TC.2. 106
To knowe thing desired she so faste. . . . . TC.2. 144
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweyne!'— . . TC.2. 182
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon, . . . . . TC.2. 722
I knowe also, and alday here and see, . . . . . TC.2. 733
Defamen Love, as nothing of him knowe: . . . TC.2. 860
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . . TC.2. 1652
'I seye for me, best is, as I can knowe, . . . . TC.2. 1653
And they, that knowen no-thing of his entente, . . TC.2. 1665
Ye knowe al th'ilke covered qualite . . . . . TC.3. 31
And this knowe I by hem that lovers be, . . . . TC.3. 37
To knowe of me the cause of my distresse. . . . TC.3. 364
This knowe I wel, al mighte I now for thee . . . TC.3. 388
'And that thou knowe I thenke not ne wene . . . TC.3. 407
I knowe him not, God help me so!' quod she. . . TC.3. 807
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight, . . . TC.3. 915
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . TC.3. 1419
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve. . . . . TC.4. 81
That knowe ich wel and forthi yet I seye . . . . TC.4. 923 *var*
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . TC.4. 1246
'Ye knowe ek how that al my kin is here, . . . TC.4. 1331
My fader, as ye knowen wel, parde, . . . . . TC.4. 1368
This knowen folk that han y-suffred peyne, . . . TC.5. 415
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . . TC.5. 900
If that they mighte, I knowe it wel, y-wis: . . . TC.5. 961
Til that they couden knowen him aright: . . . . TC.5. 1117
Unnethe him mighte knowe; ther he wente, . . . TC.5. 1220
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote! . . . TC.5. 1245
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?'— . . TC.5. 1290
To knowe a soth ther thou art now in doute. . . TC.5. 1295
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . . . TC.5. 1325
To knowen fully, if your wille it were, . . . . TC.5. 1357
'And if you liketh knowen of the fare . . . . . TC.5. 1366
Criseyde shal not conne knowen me. . . . . TC.5. 1404
If thou a soth of this desirest knowe, . . . . . TC.5. 1458
Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . TC.5. 1462
To knowe of hir signifiaunce . . . . . HF.1. 17
ye Knowen ful wel that never yit, . . . . . HF.1. 327
Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . . . . HF.1. 377
Which who-so willeth for to knowe, . . . . . HF.1. 447
If I coude any weyes know . . . . . HF.3. 32
But wel unethes coude I knowe . . . . . HF.3. 50
For tyme y-lost, this knowen ye, . . . . . HF.3. 167

**Know**—*Continued*

Of hem which that I coude knowe, . . . . . HF.3. 362
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente, . . . LGW. 309
And if ye nere a god that knowen alle, . . . . LGW. 348
That I may knowe soothly what ye bee, . . . . LGW. 460
Now knowe I hire. And is this good Alceste, . . LGW. 518
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe, . . LGW. 555
Avised hir, and gan him wel to knowe, . . . . LGW. 867
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe. . . . LGW. 1709
That in this worlde ther shal no man me knowe, . LGW. 2047
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour. . . . . Fort. 10
Y-taught me for to knowen in an hour. . . . . Fort. 12
I knowe hir eek a fals dissimulour: . . . . . Fort. 23
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee. . . . Fort. 51
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . Truth. 19
She wolde al knowe through her espying. . . . . Ven. 34
to knowe in oure orisonte with whiche degre . . . Astr. 20–5
And therfore knowe wel that . . . . . Astr. 45–50
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres . . . Astr. 50–7
these asymutes serven to knowe the costes . . . Astr. 88–92
as forto knowe the cenyth of the . . . . . Astr. 88–92
Rekne and knowe whiche is the day of . . . . Astr. 115–21
I wolde knowe the degre of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 115–21
whiche I knowe by the names of the monthes . . Astr. 115–21
the degre. And thus knowe I this . . . . . Astr. 115–21
2. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of the sonne . Astr. 121–7
maist thow knowe by night the altitude of the . . Astr. 121–7
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre . . . . Astr. 121–7
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the . . . Astr. 127–32
and eke to knowe by nyght or by day . . . . Astr. 127–32
I wolde knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the . . Astr. 132–9
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and . . . . Astr. 132–9
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere . . . Astr. 139–45
in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe . . . Astr. 145–50
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey . . . . . Astr. 168–70
lernyng to teche the first to knowe and . . . . Astr. 168–70
6. To knowe the sprynge of the dawenyng . . . Astr. 174–9
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the . . . Astr. 179–85
Knowe the nombre of the degrees in the . . . . Astr. 185–8
9. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite . . . . Astr. 185–8
Knowe the quantite of thy crepuscules, . . . . Astr. 185–8
manere maist thou worche to knowe the . . . . Astr. 185–8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of . . . . Astr. 188–93
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of houres equales . . . . . Astr. 193–8
Wherfore whan the list to knowe how . . . . . Astr. 193–8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe the degre . Astr. 193–8
And thus knowe I this conclusyoun. . . . . Astr. 198–209
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . . Astr. 209–11
So maist thou knowe in the same . . . . . Astr. 209–11
14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of . . . . Astr. 211–5
lightly, by the sesoun of the yere, knowe the signe . Astr. 211–5
15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day . . . . Astr. 215–8
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . . Astr. 222–9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of longitudes Astr. 233–5
19. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche degre . . Astr. 235–6
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun . . . Astr. 240–5
21. Conclusio. To knowe fro what latitude . . . Astr. 240–5
22. Conclusio. To know in special the . . . . Astr. 245–51
Than if thou desire to knowe this latitude . . . Astr. 266–70
The utilite to knowe the ascensions of . . . . Astr. 284–6
instrumentes, knowen verreily the ascensioun . . Astr. 284–6
to knowe the ascensions of signes in . . . . . Astr. 286–9
to knowe his ascendyng in the right cercle . . . Astr. 286–9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the ascensions . . . Astr. 289–94
the list to knowe his ascensioun upon the . . . . Astr. 289–94
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 quarters . . Astr. 301–8
30. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of planetes . Astr. 308–12
31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of . . . . Astr. 312–6
32. Conclusio. To knowe in whiche partie . . . Astr. 319–22
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of . . . . Astr. 322–4
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . Astr. 324–30
the conclusioun to knowe yf that eny . . . . Astr. 330–7
40. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche . . . . Astr. 368–71
Knowe by thin almenak the degre of . . . . . Astr. 368–71
And knowe also the degre of his latitude fro . . Astr. 368–71
To knowen of myn gret unnese, . . . . . RR. 3102
My silf I knowe full well Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3371
Fulfyl his wyl, sithe that ye knowe . . . . . RR. 3601
That men within myght knowe the sede; . . . . RR. 3636
But I wille that thou knowe hym now, . . . . RR. 4669
To knowen of what kynde he be, . . . . . RR. 4683
Thou shalt . . . And knowe withouten experience, RR. 4690
Thou shalt not knowe therof more, . . . . . RR. 4695
As thou peraunter knowen shall . . . . . RR. 5115
The thridde shal knowe therof right nought; . . . RR. 5258
But he . . . And knowe hym silf, he is not wys. . RR. 5380
Fully to knowen without were . . . . . RR. 5485
To knowe thy freendis fro thy foon, . . . . . RR. 5552
To knowen openly her thought, . . . . . RR. 5570
For thee to knowe is gret maistrie. . . . . RR. 6080
Whanne that they knowe al my menyng. . . . . RR. 6108
They knowe not al my tregettrie. . . . . RR. 6382
To knowe the conscience a-right . . . . . RR. 6450
Or lete her prestis knowe her states. . . . . RR. 6458
[Nyl] make hem knowe what it is. . . . . RR. 6880
Kon knowen a-right by her clothing . . . . . RR. 7086
He shulde knowe hem bothe two; . . . . . RR. 7434
(This knowe ye, sir, as wel as I) . . . . . RR. 7616

**Know** *see* **Y- knowe**

**Knowe(s)** *see* **Knee(s)**

**Knower**

a knowere of thinges, whethir trowestow . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400

**Knowest**

Or sle hym first, for though thow knowest it lite, . A.Kn. 1723
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele . . . A.Kn. 2231
That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde. . A.Mil. 3156
Wel knowestow to wommen the olde way! . . . B.ML. 367
And knowest alle thise thynges verraily, . . . . B.Mk. 3414
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother; . C.Pard. 808
Thou knowest eek of old al my plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 964
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep,— . . . BD. 137
Knowestow me nat? Why arttow stille? . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
'that, syn thow knowest the bygynnynge . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
of thynges, that thow ne knowest nat . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
blisfulnesse that thou more knowest; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . TC.4. 289
Wher that thou knowest any toun, . . . . . HF.2. 382
Or ought thow knowest yonder down . . . . . HF.2. 404 *var*
Quod Love, 'and that thou knowest wel, pardee, . LGW. 508
Of women, sithe thow knowist here goodnesse . . LGW.G. 527
Thanne thou knowest, and ben good wommen alle, LGW. 560
fixe whiche that thou knowist; and forgete . . . Astr. 222–9
thou knowist, and forgete not this secunde . . . Astr. 222–9
thou knowist, and take the netherest . . . . . Astr. 272–7
thou knowist, and sett his centre upon his . . . Astr. 324–30
fixe that thou knowist, and note it wel . . . . Astr. 330–7
thow wel knowist. But natheles yf thou . . . . Astr. 382–91
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt*: 'Ye, Dame, parde. RR. 4659
*Raisoun*: 'Knowist hym no more?' *L'Amaunt*: 'Nay, certis, I, . . . . . RR. 4664

**Knoweth**

Of olde tyme, as knoweth many a man. . . . . B.ML. 50
Of oon she knoweth nat his condicioun? . . . . B.ML. 271
outrages whan he woot and knoweth that . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
knoweth wel, or oghte knowe, that whan . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
This knoweth every womman that is wys. . . . D.WB. 524
'This Frere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . . D.Sum. 1672
That knoweth that noon act is causelees, . . . . E.Mch. 1975
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse, E.Mch. 2249
Al Grece knoweth of hire chastitee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1444
Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce, . . H.Mcp. 12
ne knoweth nat the strengthe of the drynke, . . . I.Pars. 820–5
That knoweth al the world ful wel. . . . . BD. 937
in the mouth of the peple that knoweth all this. . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
leche, that knoweth the manere and the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
tour of his purveaunce, he knoweth what . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
destynal, whan god, that al knoweth, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
to contrarien gretly, that god knoweth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
whiche, yif that god knoweth byforn nat . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
I-knowe? And yif that he ne knoweth hem nat, . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
nedes somwhat he knoweth of it, or elles . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
thanne knoweth it togidre the somme and . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
eighe knoweth it, and otherweys the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
the forme, it knoweth and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
that foorme. But sche knoweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
For it knoweth the universite of resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
demeth and knoweth of his owne strengthe the passioun . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
oothre, syn it knoweth by his propre . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
seith, it ne knoweth nat al oonly that . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
it knoweth the subject of alle othre . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth thingis . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
resoun of mankynde knoweth hem. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
jugement knoweth and comprehendith by . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
it knoweth alle thinges, thou ne schalt . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
knoweth the thinges to comen, as wel . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
that, whan that god knoweth any . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
sein that whan that god knoweth any thing . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
weys thanne he knowith it to be. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
chaungid the thingis that he knoweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
This, trowe I, knoweth al this companye. . . . TC.1. 450
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight . . . TC,2. 180
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!'— . . TC.3. 1568
The causes knoweth bet then I, . . . . . HF.1. 13
That 'he that fully knoweth therbe . . . . . HF.1. 290
This knowith God, and alle clerkis eke, . . . . LGW.G. 278
That knowith in his maladie . . . . . RR. 2294 *var*
But knowith wel that certeynly . . . . . RR. 3721
For ech man knowith his estate. . . . . RR. 5400
As God wel knowith, withoute were. . . . . RR. 5692

**Knowing**

To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3497
And deyntees mo than been in my knowyng. . . F.Sq. 301
Noght knowynge of his false governaunce; . . . G.CY. 989
The coper teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . G.CY. 1324

**Knowing**—*Continued*

and ye shul been as goddes, knowynge good and harm. . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
the sighte of the parfit knowynge of God. . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Have more knowyng of his thought. . . . . BD. 537
In as fer as I had knowyng. . . . . BD. 959
I sey nat that she ne had knowyng . . . . . BD. 995
For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . . Comp.L. 109
thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowynge . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
it, knowynge al this the kyng hym-selve. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
comune profit; and, the kyng knowynge of it, . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
he was knowynge and consentynge of a conjuracioun Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
perfeccion of his knowynge); but certes, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
oonly whan it hath knowynge of it-self, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
the knowynge of it-self thanne it is brought . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
Fortune unbyndeth hem by the knowynge of welefulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
the fulle knowynge of thys (that is to . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
seyn, the knowynge of thyne verray . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
the soule that is knowyng, but of the naturel . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
the cleernesse of your knowyng; for certeynli the seed of soth . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
and of the knowynge and predestinacioun . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
But for as moche as the knowynge of thise thinges . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
And how so that this knowynge is universel, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
in knowynge usen more of hir faculte or . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
thanne or whennes comith thilke knowynge in our soule, . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
thilke knowynge is more worth than thise . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
apertenith properly to his knowinge) but . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
ne enhaunsen hem-self to knowynge of universalite, . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
of universalite, for that the knowynge of hem . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
bodily figures: certes of the knowynge of thinges, . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
in his simple knowynge alle thingis of preterit . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
a stidfast knowynge I-strengthid by . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
it is referred to the devyne knowynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
condicioun of the devyne knowynge. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
ben referred to the devyne knowynge, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
stoundis of knowynge?'' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
diverse stoundes of knowynge, so that it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
of his propre knowynge; ne he ne entrechaungith . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
by his presentarie knowynge, establissheth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
And whan thou hast of ought knowyng, . . . . HF.2. 384
I mene of hem that ben in thy knowyng. . . . . LGW. 558
There as he had a frende of his knowynge. . . . LGW. 2156
thou shalt have the gretter knowing of . . . . Astr. 15–20
my spirit hath no feith, ne knowing of her . . . Astr. 165–8
may causen errour as wel in knowing of the . . . Astr. 168–70
in knowyng of the houres of the day or of . . . Astr. 319–22
That kynde hath sett thorough his knowyng . . . RR. 1699
That wight that list to have knowing . . . . . RR. 6139
That al to late cometh knowynge . . . . . RR. 6318 *var*
Have verry knowing of his beeste. . . . . RR. 6454

**Knowings**

comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . . Bo. 5.p.5. 1825–30
despoiled of alle oothre knowynges,— . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
alle othre knowynges. But how schal it thanne be, . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5

**Knowleche**

consideren and knowelichen that we han . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40

**Knowlecheth**

but knowlecheth it and repenteth hym, . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
hath shame of his synne, and knowlecheth it, . . B.Mel. 2965–70

**Knowleching**

knowelechynge ful lowely hir synnes and . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
But it be with his brother knowlechyng. . . . . G.CY. 1432
Through to mochel knowlechyng. . . . . BD. 795
(that is to seyn, in takynge of knowlechynge of bodily thinges), . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
Of his lord have knowleching; . . . . . RR. 4676

**Knowledge**

Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . . . . B.Sh. 1220
we comen alle to the knoweleche of hym . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
a man hath verray knoweleche of hymself, . . . I.Pars. 475–80
trouthe to comen to the verray knowleche of god) . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
[Thanne] he had knowlege certanly, . . . . . RR. 3490

**Known**

The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote, . . A.Prol. 423
And hadde hym knowe at Thebes, yeer by yere; . A.Kn. 1203
Goddesse of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe . A.Kn. 2300
Noght whan a roote is of a burthe y-knowe? . . . B.ML. 314
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot, . . . B.ML. 890
That out of Surrye hath by lettres knowe . . . B.ML. 955
it moste be knowe, and this ne may . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
ne ye han nat knowe the . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
that been approved and knowe, and of hem shul . B.Mel. 2495–500

**Known**—*Continued*

thou have knowe hym of a lenger tyme. . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
poynt, it is wel knowen whiche folk been . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
man is knowen by pacience. And in . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
But knowen for historial thyng notable; . . . . C.Doc. 156
For knowen was the false iniquitee. . . . . C.Doc. 262
I am a yeman knowen is ful wyde; . . . . . D.Fri. 1524
Ne hadde soothly knowen ther-bifoore . . . . E.Cl. 689
It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe.' . F.Sq. 215
But for they han i-knowen it so fern . . . . . F.Sq. 256
He moste han knowen love and his servyse, . . . F.Sq. 280
And hadde y-knowen hym of tyme yoore, . . . F.Fkl. 963
The whiche that he had knowe in olde dawes; . . F.Fkl. 1180
Ne never er now ne haddest knowen me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1615
shullen openly be knowe. And as seith Seint . . I.Pars. 165–70
Right as hit hadde me y-knowe, . . . . . BD. 392
I had . . . Y-coud and knowe the jeupardyes . . BD. 665
To mennes yen that coude have knowe. . . . . BD. 975
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe; . . Anel. 96
was opyn and knowen, and was wont to gon in . . Bo.1.. m.2. 35–40
hath knowen me or now; and that he . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
thou hast noght knowen the exilynge of Anaxogore, ne Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
straungiers, yit myghtestow han knowen . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
remembred thynges that ben knowen to alle folk. . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
I have pleynelyche knowen the cause . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5 *var*
'If I' . . . 'have undirstonden and knowen outrely . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
Thou hast now knowen and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
We han wel knowen how many grete . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
we han knowen the fayre wordes of the . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
blysfulnesse is knowen and ataynt in . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
'And hastow wel knowen the causes,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
as thou hast knqwen whiche is thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
'Hastow nat knowen wel,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
by proeves in cercles and homliche knowen, the . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
hast knowen in whom blisfulnesse is y-set, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
good is knowen. But for as moche . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
eek whan I have knowen that any thing . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
thingis I-knowe? And yif that he ne knoweth . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
thingis that every wyght hath I-knowe, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5

**Known**—*Continued*

thei wenen that tho thingis ben I-knowe . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
I-wyst or I-knowe. And it is al the contrarye; . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
for al that evere is I-knowe, it is rather . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
is rather comprehendid and knowen, nat aftir his . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
that ne may nevere ben knowen to noon . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
or power of thingis that ben I-knowe? . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
strengthe that devydeth thinges I-knowe; . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
is I-wist nis nat knowen by his nature . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
ben y-seyn and knowen by the devyne sighte, syn . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
hath I-knowe to be, it ne mai ben noon oothir . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
Knowe thyng is how that the grekes stronge . . . TC.1. 57 *var*
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . TC.1. 638
Hir might is wide y-knowe, and what they conne. . TC.2. 175
'How ofte time hath it y-knowen be, . . . . . TC.2. 792
Trojan, as it is knowen out of drede; . . . . . TC.4. 72
Than he had erst non of that wele y-knowe!" . . TC.4. 483
And they that hadde knowen her of yore . . . TC.4. 719
If he among the Grekes knowen were: . . . . TC.5. 1581
Loo, this sentence is knowen couthe . . . . . HF.2. 249
And praye that hit myghte be knowe, . . . . HF.3. 573
That hit be knowen atte laste.' . . . . . HF.3. 586
And gret renoun and knowen name, . . . . . HF.3. 646
That through the world hit was y-knowe. . . . HF.3. 680
And joye to be knowen shrewes, . . . . . HF.3. 743
That our fame be swich y-knowe, . . . . . HF.3. 746
Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knowen lyte; . . LGW. 421
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe; . . LGW. 1382
thus he shal be knowe . . . . . Astr. 222–9
This welle is clepid, as well is knowen, . . . . RR. 1626
But hadde I first knowen in my wit . . . . . RR. 1643
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide; . . . . RR. 3701
If thou haddist hym wel knowe, . . . . . RR. 4651
The thyng that may not knowen be, . . . . . RR. 4691
Another love that knowen is naught, . . . . . RR. 5178
There as I myght knowen be; . . . . . RR. 6323
As it is knowe to many a wight, . . . . . RR. 6531
To maken hem be knowen there, . . . . . RR. 7358
But haddest thou knowen hym beforne . . . . RR. 7449

**Konne** *see* **Conne**
**Koran** *see* **Alkaron**
**Koud(e)** *see* **Could**
**Kouth(e)** *see* **Couth(e)**


# L


**La**

La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse du Pleintif countre Fortune . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . . Fort. *head*

**Là**

'Qy la?' quod he. 'Peter! it am I,' . . . . . B.Sh. 1404

**Laban**

Jacob, and to Laban by the service of . . . . I.Pars. 440–5

**Labbe**

Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe, . . . A.Mil. 3509
Ayeins that vice, for to ben a labbe . . . . . TC.3. 300

**Labbing**

But of hir tonge a labbyng shrewe is she; . . . E.Mch. 2428

**Label**

22. *Labellum.*—Than hast thou a Label . . . . Astr. 108–15
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin . . . . Astr. 108–15
ley over thi label upon the degre of the . . . . Astr. 127–32
and than wol the point of thi labelle . . . . . Astr. 127–32
Tho leide I my label upon the . . . . . Astr. 132–9
of my label in the bordure upon a capitale . . . Astr. 132–9
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label . . . . Astr. 139–45
of midday unto the point of my label in . . . . Astr. 139–45
right place. Ley than thy label over the . . . Astr. 170–4
on the west side; and ley thy label on the degre . . Astr. 174–9
point of thy label shewen the sprynge of the . . . Astr. 174–9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon . . . Astr. 174–9
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende . . . Astr. 174–9
est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre . . . Astr. 179–85
of the sonne and at the point of thy label . . . Astr. 179–85
ley thy label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . Astr. 179–85
and at the poynt of thy label sette there a . . . Astr. 179–85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label . . . Astr. 193–8
thy label, and with the poynt of it rekne . . . Astr. 193–8
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on . . . Astr. 301–8
thy label, and note wel that nombre; . . . . . Astr. 301–8
point of thy label fro the lyne meridional . . . Astr. 301–8
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre . . . Astr. 319–22
thy label sitte upon the houre of the . . . . . Astr. 319–22
Than ley thy label over the degre that . . . . . Astr. 343–50
the point of thy label alle the degrees in the bordure tyl Astr. 343–50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche . . . Astr. 343–50
by [ther] thy label lith in the zodiak, the . . . Astr. 343–50
tho toke I and waxed my label . . . . . Astr. 371–6
Tho toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it . . . Astr. 376–82
of A in the waxe on my label, as evene . . . . Astr. 376–82
point of F endelonge in my label upon . . . . Astr. 376–82
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon . . . . Astr. 382–91
the point of A on my label evene over the . . . Astr. 382–91
endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . . Astr. 382–91

**Labellum**

22. *Labellum.*—Than hast thou a Label . . . . Astr. 108–15

**Labor**

Or swynken with his handes and laboure, . . . A.Prol. 186
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . . A.Kn. 2193
Of any place, and alwey moost labouren . . . . A.Kn. 2408
Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge, . . . A.Kn. 2913
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . . . A.Mil. 3388
'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour.' . . . . B.ML. 381
The ende of the joye of oure worldly labour! . . . B.ML. 423
I pray yow all my labour to release, . . . . . B.ML. 1069
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . . . B.Pri. 1653
To labour, and to helle, and to meschaunce. . . . B.Mk. 3204
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure, . . . B.Mk. 3491
His hye entente in armes and labour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3835
By wisedom, manhede, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3861
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes, . . . C.Pard. 444
Fro Paradys, to labour and to wo . . . . . C.Pard. 506
How greet labour and cost is thee to fynde! . . . C.Pard. 537
'What maketh yow to han al this labour?' . . . D.Fri. 1473
But for thou axest why labouren we,— . . . . D.Fri. 1482
Thou woldest han oure labour al for noght; . . . D.Sum. 1971
And of hire labour tooke hir sustenance, . . . . E.Cl. 202
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . . . . E.Cl. 217
The labour which that longeth unto me; . . . . E.Cl. 285
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some; . . . E.Mch. 1614
And preyde hem to laboure in this nede . . . . E.Mch. 1631
And finally he dooth al his labour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1765
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . . E.Mch. 1862
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . F.Sq. 349
And many a labour, many a greet emprise, . . . F.Fkl. 732
For al his lust he sette in swich labour; . . . . F.Fkl. 812
What for his labour, and his hope of blisse, . . . F.Fkl. 1237
For al my sorwe, labour, and meschief, . . . . G.CY. 713
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in veyn; . . . G.CY. 777
For lost is al oure labour and travaille, . . . . G.CY. 781
And to hire labour spedily they gon. . . . . G.CY. 1143
And trewely the labour is in vayn . . . . . H.Mcp. 150
To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . . . . H.Mcp. 153
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon labour.' . . . I.Pars. 245–50
men that labouren and werken. . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
outrageous labour in werkes. Wherfore I seye that I.Pars. 665–70
estaat men been holden to laboure in . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Usage of labour is a greet . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
that they ne been nat in the labour of men, . . . I.Pars. 715–20
hevene is yeven to hem that wol labouren, . . . I.Pars. 715–20
O verrey lust of labour and distresse! . . . . . ABC. 106
Compleyneth hir that endeth your labour; . . . Mars. 295
For-wery of my labour al the day, . . . . . PF. 93

**Labor**—*Continued*
That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.' . . . PF. 112
And which a labour folk han in winninge . . . . TC.1. 199
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure . . . . TC.1. 458
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . . . . TC.1. 955
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . . TC.1. 972
Yif me this labour and this bisinesse, . . . . . TC.1. 1042
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.' . . . . TC.2. 1204
And al the labour he hath don biforn . . . . . TC.3. 1075
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . . TC.3. 1265
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . TC.3. 1434
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . . . . TC.4. 422
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel . . TC.5. 94
For when thy labour doon al is, . . . . . HF.2. 144
Of labour and devocioun . . . . . HF.2. 158
As we hadde wonne hit with labour; . . . . . HF.3. 661
Have, and do noskynnes labour, . . . . . HF.3. 704
Of reste, of labour, of viages, . . . . . HF.3. 872
To forthren me somwhat in my labour, . . . . LGW. 71
That nys nothyng the entent of myn labour; . . LGW.G. 78
Wel browken they hir service or labour! . . . . LGW. 194
Of trewe wyvys and of here labour? . . . . . LGW.G. 306
To forthren thee, and wel thy labour quyte: . . LGW. 494
Have mercy on oure labour and oure wo.' . . . LGW. 988
Thanne were I holde to quyte thy laboure, . . . LGW. 1447
And axeth hem of travaylle and labour . . . . LGW. 1509
I wote wel that my myght, ne my labour, . . . LGW. 1623
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7
Than shul we for our labour han no mede; . . . Scog. 33
founden this werke of my labour or of myn . . . Astr. 11–5
the labour of olde astrologiens, and have . . . Astr. 11–5
For she may best my labour quyte, . . . . . RR. 3797
With hir Labour and Travaile . . . . . RR. 4904
Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . . . . RR. 5881
And nevere with hondes labour his nede is. . . . RR. 6688
Or if he may done no labour . . . . . RR. 6723
That his labour wole not acquyte . . . . . RR. 6742
The noble dide such labour . . . . . RR. 6782
For labour myght me never plese, . . . . . RR. 6791
Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . . . RR. 6857

**Labored**
Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1298
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful soore, . D.Sum. 1784
'I mene as though I labour'd me in this, . . . . TC.4. 1009

**Laborer**
And cladde hym as a poure laborer, . . . . . A.Kn. 1409
The labourer the bocher and the smyth . . . . A.Kn. 2025 *var*
Bernard, the laborer to have stronge . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5

**Laboreth**
Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawe, . . E.Mch. 1842
And yit full many a monke laboreth, . . . . . RR. 6701
This man to serve you laboureth, . . . . . RR. 7620

**Laboring**
Wynne hym his fode in laboring, . . . . . RR. 6575
Gete his fode in laboryng, . . . . . RR. 6593

**Laborous**
And myn office is ful laborous; . . . . . D.Fri. 1428

**Labors**
Her schal ben the reste of your labours, . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
and the laste of his labours was that he . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

**Labyrinthus**
That *Laboryntus* cleped is, . . . . . HF.3. 831

**Lacche** *see* **Latch**

**Lace**
A daggere hangynge on a laas hadde he . . . . A.Prol. 392
As he that hath ben caught ofte in his laas, . . . A.Kn. 1817
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . . A.Kn. 1951
Whan Vulcanus hadde caught thee in his las, . . A.Kn. 2389
His hat heeng at his bak doun by a laas, . . . . G.CY. 574
And him so narwe bounden in his laas, . . . . LGW. 600
That for tescape out of your lace I mente, . . . Ven. 50
With shoon decoped and with laas. . . . . RR. 843
Doith to hem that be in my las. . . . . RR. 2790
To hem that in my lace be bounde . . . . . RR. 2792
If Love hath caught hym in his lace . . . . . RR. 3533
The more I am bounde in Loves laas. . . . . RR. 3648
So are they caught in loves lace, . . . . . RR. 5093
Knytt and bounden in his lace, . . . . . RR. 5127
If that they fall into her laas, . . . . . RR. 6029
And if ye fillen in her laas, . . . . . RR. 6648
Upon a lace all of white threde, . . . . . RR. 7371

**Laced**
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3267
But he were laced in loves cheyne; . . . . . RR. 3178

**Lacedaemon**
Fro Lacidomye to maken hire alliaunce; . . . . C.Pard. 605
Of Lacedomye, fifty maydens eke, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1380

**Lacerte**
And every lacerte in his brest adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2753

**Lache**
astonyd, and lache, he lyveth as an asse; yif he . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10

**Lachesis**
Til Lachesis his thred no lenger twine. . . . . TC.5. 7

**Lachesse**
Thanne comth lachesse; that is . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5

**Lacing**
Giggynge of sheeldes, with layneres lacynge; . . . A.Kn. 2504

**Lack**
Milk and broun breed,—in which she foond no lak; . B.NP. 4034
Of contractes, and of lakke of sacraments, . . . D.Fri. 1306
And if ye lakke oure predicacioun . . . . . D.Sum. 2109
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . . . D.Sum. 2139
That I be fals; and if I do that lakke, . . . . E.Mch. 2199
For lakke of answere noon of hem shal dyen. . . . E.Mch. 2271
'Certes,' quod he, 'theron shal be no lak, . . . . E.Mch. 2346
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . F.Sq. 430
Whan that it swowned next, for lakke of blood. . . F.Sq. 443
For ever we lakken oure conclusioun. . . . . G.CY. 672
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . G.CY. 1419
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . H.Mcp. 48
I knew on hir non other lak, . . . . . BD. 957
Ther was no lak with which he myghte hir wyte, . Anel. 110
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . . PF. 87
For no fors is of lakke of thy nature! . . . . . PF. 615
hath lak or nede of aught nys nat in . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
haddest thilke lakke of suffisaunce?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
of hym-self; so that for lak of thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo turmentes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
wenen to lakken mowynge to done yvel . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40 *var*
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste. . . TC.1. 189
For lak of light, and sterres for t' apere, . . . TC.2. 909
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouthe! . . . TC.2. 959
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . TC.2. 1178
Withoute his gilt, but for her lak of routhe, . . TC.2. 1280
It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve!' . . . TC.4. 945
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . . . TC.4. 1523
Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . . . TC.5. 814
And for men schulde set on hem no lak; . . . . LGW.G. 298
Ther nas no lakke, but that he was agaste . . . LGW.1534
But natheles the lak of hir favour . . . . . Fort. 5
That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 7
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse? . . . . L.St. 14
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 21
Yit is al this no lak to hir, pardee, . . . . . Comp.A. 57
tretys so openly that there shal lakke no . . . . Astr. 193–8
Yit somwhat lakken hym wolde she; . . . . . RR. 284
And lak and preise it bothe twoo, . . . . . RR. 4804
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove, . . . . RR. 5223 *em*

**Lacked**
And of manhood hym lakkede right naught. . . . A.Prol. 756
Ther lakked noght to doon hir sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2280
In hire ne lakked no condicioun . . . . . C.Doc. 41
Hym lakked noght that longeth to a kyng; . . . F.Sq. 16
Hem lakked no vitaille that myghte hem plese, . . F.Fkl. 1186
Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked nought, . . . F.Fkl. 1274
woldest nat han lakkid, or elles thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
that the lakkide somwhat that thow . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite! . . . . . TC.1 522
withouten his gilt but for hire lakked routhe . . TC.2. 1280 *var*
Me lakked alwey or-that I com here! . . . . . TC.5. 745
Ne nevere mo ne lakked piete . . . . . TC.5. 824
Ther lakkide no flour to my dome, . . . . . RR. 901

**Lacketh**
Thee lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . . . B.Sh. 1437
Ther lakketh noght, oonly but day and place . . . E.Mch. 1998
Ther lakketh no thyng to thyne outter eyen . . . G.SN. 498
Now lakketh us no tales mo than oon; . . . . . I.Pars. 16
Me lakketh bothe English and wit . . . . . BD. 897
Me ne lakketh but my deth, and than my bere. . . Pity. 105
ther lakketh y not what. But sey me . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
apparailes and array that me lakketh . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that ther lakketh som-what to thy . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
of blisfulnesse, yif thilke power lakketh on any syde, Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
that hym ne lakketh nothyng?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
so as eyther of hem lakketh to othir. . . . . Bo.3. p.10 915–20
that wille lakketh, ther nys no wyght . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
thilke naturel office of feet lakketh, enforceth hym to Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
to good folk ne lakketh nevere mo hir meedes, ne . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
that hym lakketh goodnesse, ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
'of thilke wrecche that lakketh alle goodes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . . TC.3. 531

**Lacking**
iche of hem is lakkynge to othir, thei han no power to . Bo.3. p.11 975–80
Withoute lakking or daunger, . . . . . RR. 1147

**Ladder**
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . . . A.Mil. 3648
By laddre, or elles by degre, . . . . . RR. 485 *em*
That ther nas laddre, or wey to passe, . . . . RR. 523
Bi what ladder he is clomben so; . . . . . RR. 6933
Thus from his ladder we hym take, . . . . . RR. 6937

**Ladders**
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3624
setten laddres to the walles of his hous, and by . . B.Mel. 2160–5
hir werkynge that broghten laddres and . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Lade**
How men gan him with clothes for to lade . . . TC.2. 1544

**Lade** *see* **Over-lade**

**Ladies**
A compaignye of ladyes, tweye and tweye, . . . A.Kn. 898

**Ladies**—*Continued*

And to the ladyes he restored agayn . . . . . A.Kn. 991
That the ladyes made at the brennynge . . . . A.Kn. 996
Dooth to the ladyes whan they from hym wente; . A.Kn. 999
And alle the ladyes in the compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 1750
What ladyes fairest been, or best daunsynge, . . A.Kn. 2201
And othere ladys in degrees aboute. . . . . A.Kn. 2579
And thries how the ladyes gonne crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2955
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun, . . . . . B.ML. 254
Duchesses, and ye ladyes everichone! . . . . . B.ML. 653
And of ladyes love-drury, . . . . . B.Th. 2085
Was never of ladyes maad whan Ylioun . . . . B.NP. 4546
But that the queene and othere ladyes mo, . . . D.WB. 894
Of ladyes foure and twenty, and yet mo; . . . . D.WB. 902
Lordes and ladyes in his compaignye, . . . . . E.Cl. 268
Of which thise ladyes were nat right glad . . . E.Cl. 375
Thise ladyes, whan that they hir tyme saye, . . E.Cl. 1114
Ladyes, I prey yow that ye be nat wrooth, . . . E.Mch. 2350
Of lordes and of ladyes hym aboute. . . . . F.Sq. 304
the xxv Ladies; the book of the Duchesse; . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Of ladyes, that ever man with ye . . . . . BD. 807
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . . . BD. 816
Somtyme hir ladies will not on hem rewe; . . . Mars. 203
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable, . . Mars. 281
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plese . . . TC.1. 45
Biholding ay the ladies of the toun, . . . . . TC.1. 186
And fond two othre ladies sete and she . . . . TC.2. 81
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus: . . . . TC.2. 1613
This town is ful of ladies al aboute; . . . . . TC.4. 401
N'of ladies ek so fair a companye . . . . . TC.5. 447
Thise ladies ek that at the feste ben, . . . . . TC.5. 456
Is of my lady's depe sikes sore! . . . . . TC.5. 675
That peyneth her on ladies for to lye! . . . . . TC.5. 1524
I saugh comyng of ladyes nynetene . . . . . LGW. 283
Thise other ladies sittynge here arowe . . . . . LGW. 554
To ladies of thy staately aparaunce, . . . . . LGW. 1372
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . . . Comp.A. 61
And ladyes putt at lowe degre, . . . . . RR. 883
With ladyes and with bacheleris, . . . . . RR. 935
Ladyes I preye ensample takith, . . . . . RR. 1539
To make these ladies merciable. . . . . RR. 1864
Wymmen and ladies forto please, . . . . . RR. 2235
Falsly her ladyes to bitraye, . . . . . RR. 2690
They falsen ladies traitourely, . . . . . RR. 4833
Ladies shull hem such pepir brewe, . . . . . RR. 6028
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be, . . . . . RR. 6031
Late ladies worche with her thyngis . . . . . RR. 6037
These grete ladyes palasyns, . . . . . RR. 6862

**Ladle**

The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel. . . . A.Kn. 2020
Allas! he nadde holde hym by his ladel! . . . . H.Mcp. 51

**Lady**

In hope to stonden in his lady grace. . . . . A.Prol. 88
Which that, he seyde, was oure lady veyl; . . . A.Prol. 695
Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse, . . . A.Prol. 839
The eldeste lady of hem alle spak . . . . . A.Kn. 912
The fairnesse of that lady that I see . . . . . A.Kn. 1098
Wher as this lady romed to and fro, . . . . . A.Kn. 1113
To love my lady, whom I love and serve, . . . A.Kn. 1143
Thow mayst have hire to lady and to wyf, . . . A.Kn. 1289
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . . A.Kn. 1346
That oon may seen his lady day by day, . . . . A.Kn. 1349
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1352
For seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1357
To se my lady that I love and serve; . . . . . A.Kn. 1397
And seen his lady wel ny day by day. . . . . A.Kn. 1407
Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so, . . . . A.Kn. 1581
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1588
And if so be that thou my lady wynne . . . . A.Kn. 1617
Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.' . . . A.Kn. 1619
To fighte for a lady,—*benedicite!* . . . . . A.Kn. 2115
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . A.Kn. 2221
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele . . . A.Kn. 2231
So that I have my lady in myne armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2247
And if ye wol nat so, my lady sweete, . . . . A.Kn. 2254
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.' . . . A.Kn. 2260
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan, . . . A.Kn. 2312
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . A.Kn. 2472
To yow, my lady, that I love moost, . . . . . A.Kn. 2767
Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf! . . . . . A.Kn. 2776
But on his lady yet caste he his eye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2807
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.' . . . A.Kn. 3093
'Now, deere lady, if thy wille be, . . . . . A.Mil. 3361
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare, . . . A.Rv. 3966
This lady weex affrayed of the soun, . . . . . B.ML. 563
My lady queene hath child withouten doute, . . B.ML. 734
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,— . . B.ML. 850
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo . . . . B.ML. 977
'Now trewely, myn owene lady deere, . . . . . B.Sh. 1386
to the Shipman, and to the lady Prioresse . . . B.Pri. *head*
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve, . . . . . B.Pri. 1637
Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . . B.Pri. 1641
Lady, thy bountee, thy magnificence, . . . . . B.Pri. 1664
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee, . . . B.Pri. 1667
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . B.Pri. 1700
Was maked of oure blisful lady free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1722
I wol it konne oure lady for to honoure!' . . . . B.Pri. 1733
Bothe knyght and lady free, . . . . . B.Th. 2082
'A! lady,' quod they, 'ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–3
therfore, deere and benygne lady, we . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–50

**Lady**—*Continued*

therfore, noble lady, we biseke to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
'Worshipful lady, we putten us and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie! . . C.Pard. 308
'My lige lady, generally,' quod he, . . . . . D.WB. 1037
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . D.WB. 1048
'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere, . . . D.WB. 1230
As any lady, emperice, or queene, . . . . . D.WB. 1246
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . D.Fri. 1604
The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . . . D.Sum. 2200
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere, . . D.Sum. 2287
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade, . . . . E.Cl. 820
I never heeld me lady, ne maistresse, . . . . . E.Cl. 823
To han a newe lady of hir toun. . . . . E.Cl. 1005
He was so ravysshed on his lady May . . . . E.Mch. 1774
How shaltow to thy lady, fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 1871
Unto his faire, fresshe lady May; . . . . . E.Mch. 1882
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh; . . . E.Mch. 2012
And fully in his lady grace he stood. . . . . E.Mch. 2018
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free! . . . . E.Mch. 2138
And many a lady in his compaignye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2228
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . . . E.Mch. 2367
And over al this, if any lady bright . . . . . F.Sq. 137
He hath sent to my lady Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 144
For in the Fyssh hir lady sat ful hye, . . . . F.Sq. 273
To serve a lady in his beste wise; . . . . . F.Fkl. 731
He for his lady wroghte, er she were wonne; . . . F.Fkl. 733
As any lovere to his lady shal, . . . . . F.Fkl. 750
Sith he hath both his lady and his love; . . . . F.Fkl. 796
His lady, certes, and his wyf also, . . . . . F.Fkl. 797
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn . . . . F.Fkl. 1038
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best. . . . . F.Fkl. 1042
Thanne certes to my lady may I seye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1063
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1072
Or never-mo shal I my lady wynne. . . . . F.Fkl. 1076
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1200
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1304
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see; . . . F.Fkl. 1307
Salewed hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1310
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man, . . . . F.Fkl. 1311
Of yow, my sovereyn lady, but youre grace,— . . F.Fkl. 1325
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?' . . . F.Fkl. 1589
Ne ladye lustier in carolynge, . . . . . G.CY. 1345
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . G.CY. 1348
'By oure lady,' quod this chanoun, 'it is deere, . . G.CY. 1354
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love; . . . H.Mcp. 218
my lady, how my lord hath take to me under . . I.Pars. 880–5
This lady, that was left at home, . . . . . BD. 77
Swich sorw this lady to hir took, . . . . . BD. 95
So whan this lady coude heere no word . . . . BD. 101
'A! mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . . . . BD. 108
And but thow wilt this, ladi swete, . . . . . BD. 117
Now that I see my lady bright, . . . . . BD. 477
Whan thou toke my lady sweete . . . . . BD. 482
And worship to my lady dere. . . . . BD. 773
'And whiche yen my lady hadde! . . . . . BD. 858
That was my lady name ryght,— . . . . . BD. 948
Right so ferde my lady dere, . . . . . BD. 966
Have loved best my lady fre, . . . . . BD. 1054
Whan I first my lady say? . . . . . BD. 1088
Leve my lady; no, trewely!' . . . . . BD. 1110
For wostow why? she was lady . . . . . BD. 1151
My lady that is so fair and bright! . . . . . BD. 1179
That she wolde be my lady swete; . . . . . BD. 1224
And never other lady have, . . . . . BD. 1228
'So whan my lady knew al this, . . . . . BD. 1267
My lady yaf me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 1268
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breste! . . ABC. 16
Comfort is noon, but in you, Ladi deere! . . . ABC. 17
But merci, Lady, at the grete assyse, . . . . . ABC. 36
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace. . . . ABC. 46
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede, . . . . ABC. 47
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us praye! . . . ABC. 62
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye . . . . . ABC. 81
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou us defende . . . . ABC. 95
Lady, un-to that court thou me ajourne . . . . ABC. 158
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . . . . ABC. 173
Now, Lady brihte, sith thou canst and wilt, . . . ABC. 181
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete, . . . Mars. 57
When he his lady herde so compleyne, . . . . Mars. 93
He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus! alas! . . . . Mars. 136
My lady is the verrey sours and welle . . . . Mars. 174
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre? . . . . . Mars. 193
My righte lady, my salvacyoun, . . . . . Mars. 213
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . . . Mars. 215
For thogh my lady have so gret beaute . . . . Mars. 264
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quene! . . . Comp.L. 55
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . Comp.L. 69
And with his cunnyng wan this lady bright: . . . Anel. 89
Hadde he, er that he myghte his lady wynne, . . Anel. 100
And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . . Anel. 144
His newe lady holdeth him so narwe . . . . . Anel. 183
For ever-more, his lady me to kythe. . . . . Anel. 228
Your sovereyn lady in this world here? . . . . Anel. 252
The lover met he hath his lady wonne. . . . . PF. 105
Cytheres, thou blisful lady swete, . . . . . PF. 113
'Un-to my sovereyn lady, and nought my fere— . . PF. 416
As she that is my lady sovereyne; . . . . . PF. 422
Forth with his make, or with his lady dere, . . . PF. 466
Don no servyse that may my lady plese; . . . . PF. 478

**Lady**—*Continued*

'Though that his lady ever more be straunge, . . PF. 584
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature, . . . . PF. 639
thi lady, artow nat wrongful in that, and . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
to the maneris of thi lady. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
knowen me for hir lady; they comen . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
Criseyde was this lady name al right: . . . . . TC.1. 99
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere . . . TC.1. 106
So mony a lady fresh and mayden bright, . . . TC.1. 166
On this lady, and now on that lokinge, . . . . TC.1. 269
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe, . . . . . TC.1. 346
Bicome her man, as to my lady dere.' . . . . . TC.1. 434
If that his lady understood not this, . . . . . TC.1. 493
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . . TC.1. 524
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile! . . . . . TC.1. 716
What! liveth not thy lady, bendiste! . . . . . TC.1. 780
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste, . . . . TC.1. 811
That nevere yit his lady mouth he kiste! . . . . TC.1. 812
Or slen himself, al be his lady fair? . . . . . TC.1. 815
And of his deth his lady naught to wite; . . . . TC.1. 825
That sith thy lady vertuous is al, . . . . . TC.1. 898
That to my lady I desiren sholde . . . . . TC.1. 1032
O lady myn, that called art Cleo, . . . . . TC.2. 8
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . . . TC.2. 32
'Wher is my lady?' to her folk quod he; . . . . TC.2. 79
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas, . . . . TC.2. 425
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . TC.2. 1065
Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee see!' . . . . TC.2. 1092
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this toun, . . . . . TC.2. 1416
By cause, lo, that she a lady is, . . . . . TC.2. 1633
Criseyde anon, my lady, that is here, . . . . . TC.2. 1644
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1714
Now, lady bright, for thy benignite, . . . . . TC.3. 39
Thus wol I pleyne unto my lady dere; . . . . . TC.3. 53
This Troilus, that herde his lady preye . . . . TC.3. 78
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 95
'As to my lady right and chief resort, . . . . . TC.3. 134
And resonable a lady for to werne! . . . . . TC.3. 149
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe . . . TC.3. 303
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee, . . . TC.3. 339
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve. . . . . TC.3. 441
He saw his lady som-time; and also . . . . . TC.3. 451
That he so ful stood in his lady grace . . . . . TC.3. 472
In al this while unto his lady dere: . . . . . TC.3. 494
'Now were it time a lady to gon henne! . . . . . TC.3. 630
And in his beste wise his lady grette. . . . . TC.3. 955
Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right . . . . . TC.3. 981
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . . . . TC.3. 1068
He moste obeye unto his lady heste; . . . . . TC.3. 1157
Is Troilus, and hath his lady swete.— . . . . . TC.3. 1245
That am unworthy to you, lady bright. . . . . TC.3. 1284
'And for the love of God, my lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1289
Ye humble nettes of my lady dere! . . . . . TC.3. 1355
Gan therwithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1448
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo . . . . . TC.3. 1472
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright, . . . . . TC.3. 1485
And in his armes took his lady free . . . . . TC.3. 1522
The bounte of his righte lady dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1663
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . . TC.3. 1670
In any other lady hadde y-set . . . . . TC.3. 1731
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne, . . . TC.3. 1777
Ful ofte his lady from her window doun, . . . . TC.3. 1783
Thou Lady bright, the doughter to Dione, . . . TC.3. 1807
But caste him clene out of his lady grace, . . . TC.4. 10
And telle his lady first what that they mente; . . TC.4. 172
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . . . TC.4. 307
'O my Criseyde, O lady sovereyne . . . . . TC.4. 316
Why n'iltow love another lady swete, . . . . . TC.4. 489
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve, . . TC.4. 603
Come speken with thy lady prively; . . . . . TC.4. 654
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne! . . . . TC.4. 1197
Dar not for fere with his lady dye; . . . . . TC.4. 1201
And he answerde lady myn Cryseyde . . . . . TC.4. 1214 *var*
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.4. 1450
'For in this world ther liveth lady non, . . . . TC.4. 1646
And rewfully his lady gan biholde . . . . . TC.4. 1691
Was wayting on his lady evere more . . . . . TC.5. 24
And, for the love of God, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 144
Al can I not to you, my lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 160
'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright, . . . TC.5. 162
And, save his lady, every creature. . . . . TC.5. 210
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere? . . . . TC.5. 218
O lady myn, that I love and no mo, . . . . . TC.5. 229
Of gold; and to my lady that I serve, . . . . . TC.5. 312
Hath his lady forgon a fourtenight, . . . . . TC.5. 334
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte: . . . . . TC.5. 452
Sin that he saw his lady was aweye, . . . . . TC.5. 457
That he ne seide, 'O lufsom lady bright, . . . . TC.5. 465
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!' . . . . . TC.5. 467
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . . . . TC.5. 565
Me caughte first my righte lady dere! . . . . . TC.5. 567
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 576
My lady first me took unto her grace!' . . . . . TC.5. 581
With softe vois he of his lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 636
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 653
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . . . . TC.5. 669
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 872
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere? . . . . . TC.5. 911
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright, . . . . . TC.5. 922
And that ye coude wel your lady serve, . . . . TC.5. 972

**Lady**—*Continued*

And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . . TC.5. 1077
'Now douteles this lady can her good! . . . . . TC.5. 1149
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde: . . . TC.5. 1241
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed, . . TC.5. 1247
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . TC.5. 1264
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is . . . . TC.5. 1279
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 1315
And over al this, that ye, my lady dere, . . . . TC.5. 1340
Upon his lady pitously compleyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1346
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free, . . . TC.5. 1362
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1390
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free, . . . . . TC.5. 1405
He thoughte ay wel he hadde his lady lorn, . . . TC.5. 1445
And thy lady, wher-so she be, y-wis, . . . . . TC.5. 1516
And dredde ay that his lady was untrewe, . . . TC.5. 1570
His lady n'as no lenger on to triste. . . . . TC.5. 1666
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde, . . TC.5. 1674
Biseching every lady bright of hewe . . . . . TC 5. 1772
Lord and lady, grome and wenche, . . . . . HF.1. 206
Venus, how ye, my lady dere, . . . . . HF.1. 213
God save the lady of this pel, . . . . . HF.3. 220
Our owne gentil lady Fame, . . . . . HF.3. 221
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene, . . . . . HF.3. 446
Til thou at my lady be; . . . . . HF.3. 503
'Lady, graunte us now good fame . . . . . HF.3. 519
'Ful gladly, lady myn,' he seyde; . . . . . HF.3. 587
And seyden, 'Certes, lady brighte, . . . . . HF.3. 603
That to this lady gonne loute, . . . . . HF.3. 614
They seyden: 'Mercy, lady dere! . . . . . HF.3. 640
And seyde, 'Lady, graunte us sone . . . . . HF.3. 683
And seyde, 'Lady, lefe and dere, . . . . . HF.3. 737
Be ye my gide, and lady sovereyne. . . . . LGW. 94
This songe in preysyng of this lady fre. . . . . LGW. 248
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne. . . . LGW. 255
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne. . . . LGW. 262
My lady cometh, that al thys may dysteyne. . . . LGW. 269
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free; . . . . LGW. 271
To apperen wyth my lady in no wyse. . . . . LGW. 273
So passeth al my lady sovereyne, . . . . . LGW. 275
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene, . . . LGW. 341
Go, thanke now my lady here,' quod he. . . . . LGW. 454
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Eneas; . . . . . LGW. 983
Of which that Dido lady is and queene.' . . . . LGW. 993
This fresshe lady, of the citee queene, . . . . . LGW. 1035
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete? . . . LGW. 1042
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride . . . LGW. 1210
And fasten til he hath his lady seyne; . . . . . LGW. 1271
Now herkneth how he shal his lady serve. . . . LGW. 1276
And weddid there a lady highte Lavyne. . . . . LGW. 1331
And of this ile lady was, and queene, . . . . . LGW. 1466
'My lady,' quod he, 'thanke I hertely . . . . . LGW. 1492
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . LGW. 1497
Anonryght as they with this lady mette. . . . . LGW. 1503
'My ryghte lady,' quod thys Jason, 'tho, . . . . LGW. 1620
And kaughte to this lady suche desire, . . . . LGW. 1750
Why hastow doon thys lady vylanye? . . . . . LGW. 1823
Thys lady sent aftir hir frendes alle, . . . . . LGW. 1827
'The ryghte lady of my lyfe,' quod he, . . . . . LGW. 2029
And if I durste sayne, my lady bryght, . . . . . LGW. 2054
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.' . . . . LGW. 2073
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne . . . . LGW. 2103
This lady smyleth at his stedfastnesse, . . . . LGW. 2123
Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschefe, . . . LGW. 2331
This woful lady y-lerned had in yowthe, . . . . LGW. 2350
Wherof that Phillis lady was and quene, . . . . LGW. 2424
That, for thy lady saw nat thy distresse, . . . . Scog. 18
Compleyne I, for ye be my lady dere! . . . . . Purse. 2
[Foryiveth it me], myn oune lady so dere . . . . Comp.A. 77 *var*
My hertes lady, as wisly he me save . . . . . Bal.Co. 4
I you beseche, myn hertes lady dere, . . . . . Bal.Co. 20
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce! . . . . Bal.Ch. 27
A lady karolede hem, that hyght . . . . . RR. 745
A lady gan me forto espie; . . . . . RR. 795
I wot no lady so likyng. . . . . RR. 868
Ladde on his honde a lady bright, . . . . . RR. 1004
This lady called was Beaute, . . . . . RR. 1006
An high lady of gret noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1034
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grete and small; . . . . RR. 1047
Unto a lady maad present . . . . . RR. 1192
I wot no lady so plesaunt. . . . . RR. 1264
For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . . . RR. 1474
Fro the lady that he forsook. . . . . RR. 1538
Among eke, for thy lady sake. . . . . RR. 2325
That I ne maye my lady se? . . . . . RR. 2422
That evere she shall my lady be? . . . . . RR. 2625
I mene all save the lady free. . . . . RR. 2664
Thi lady, and all that may thee see. . . . . RR. 2702
That to thee made thi lady dere. . . . . RR. 2820
And many a lady sent socoure, . . . . . RR. 2829
Ther was a lady, fresh of hewe, . . . . . RR. 2840
And namely to thi lady dere. . . . . RR. 2882
Whanne thou art fer thy lady fro. . . . . RR. 2898
To sene his lady by the morwe. . . . . RR. 2904
Shulde of the Roser lady be, . . . . . RR. 3044
The lady of the highe ward, . . . . . RR. 3191
Resoun men clepe that lady, . . . . . RR. 3193
This lady brought in hir right honde . . . . . RR. 3705
Hath many a lady in desire . . . . . RR. 3708
This lady was of good entaile, . . . . . RR. 3711

**Lady**—*Continued*
Ther is no lady so hawteyne, . . . . . RR. 3739
That is my lady and my maistresse, . . . . . RR. 5878
Lered or lewde, lord or lady, . . . . . RR. 6217
Now am I mayde, now lady; . . . . . RR. 6346
At lord and lady and her meyne . . . . . RR. 6870
Biforne Oure Lady at parvys . . . . . RR. 7108
**Lady's** *see* **Ladies, Lady**
**Ladyship**
That he was servaunt to her ladishippe; . . . . Anel. 191
**Laid**
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . . A.Prol. 81
Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde, . . . A.Kn. 1384
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe. . . A.Kn. 1622
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere. . . A.Kn. 2877
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode; . . A.Kn. 2918
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . A.Mil. 3262
And hast oure vitaille faire in hem y-leyd, . . . A.Mil. 3568
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden; . . . B.ML. 213
And leyde the blody knyf by dame Custance, . . B.ML. 601
And over his litel eyen she it leyde, . . . . B.ML. 838
And spedily the tables were y-leyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1442
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge: . . B.Pri. 1852
That doun he leyde him in that plas . . . . . B.Th. 1971
He of Centaures leyde the boost adoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3289
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe. . . . . B.Mk. 3328
And, til that tyme he leyd was on his beere, . . B.Mk. 3371
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde. . . B.Mk. 3644
The pride of man and beest he leyde adoun, . . B.Mk. 3827
And with that word she both hir armes layde . . C.Doc. 232
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun: . . . D.WB. 973
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak. . . . D.Sum. 1756
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat, . . . D.Sum. 1776
And in hir barm this litel child she leyde . . . E.Cl. 551
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . E.Mch. 1857
He hath it put and leyde it at his herte. . . . E.Mch. 1884
And leyde hym doun to slepe, and that anon. . . E.Mch. 1949
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne, . F.Sq. 313
May al the boost of it be leyd ful lowe.' . . . . G.SN. 441
And he hem leyde faire and wel adoun, . . . . G.CY. 1113
And leyde it above, upon the myddeward . . . G.CY. 1190
And leyde al smothe doun his heres. . . . . BD. 394
Was hoolly al my love leyd, . . . . . BD. 1035
On hir was al my love leyd, . . . . . BD. 1145
The water-foules han her hedes leyd Togedre, . . PF. 554
of tunge and al dowmbe, sche leyde hir hand . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
that whan that eny blame is leid upon a caytif, . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
And on the gres a-doun he leyde him tho; . . . TC.2. 515
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe: . . TC.2. 963
Whan he was leyd; and how men wolde him glade? . TC.2. 1545
But certein is, or Troilus him leyde, . . . . . TC.2. 1548
So whan that she was in the closet leyd, . . . . TC.3. 687
With that her hed doun in the bed she leyde, . . TC.3. 1055
And therwithal her arm over him she leyde, . . TC.3. 1128
Leyde him to slepe, and seyde, 'If ye ben wise, . . TC.3. 1189
And of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde . . . TC.4. 135
'I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde; . . . TC.4. 180
And hastily upon his bed him leyde. . . . . TC.4. 224
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reste. . . . TC.4. 256
Upon his brest she leyde, and loste speche, . . . TC.4. 1151
He rist him up, and long streight he her leyde; . . TC.4 1163
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . TC.4. 1183
To fisshen her, he leyde out hook and line. . . . TC.5. 777
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . . TC.5. 873
That alle her sikes sore adoun he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1034
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1145
And held with him of al that evere he leyde: . . TC.5. 1171 *em*
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe: . . . TC.5. 1233
For which al down he in his bed him leyde. . . . TC.5. 1439
And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . . TC.5. 1664
And leyde on him al the dispence, . . . . . HF.1. 260
Whan I was leyde, and hadde myn eyen hed, . . LGW. 208
Was by the gayler in the house y-layde, . . . . LGW. 2141
Your anker, which ye in oure haven leyde, . . . LGW. 2501
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde, . . LGW. 2516
Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . Purse. 5
And, to that day that I be leyd in grave, . . . . Comp.A. 74
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde I . . . Astr. 115–21
tho leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day, . . Astr. 121–7
Tho leide I my label upon the . . . . . Astr. 132–9
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label . . . . Astr. 139–45
leide I down softly my compas, and sette . . . Astr. 371–6
Tho toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it . . . Astr. 376–82
the ecliptik. Than leide I doun my . . . . . Astr. 376–82
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon . . . . Astr. 382–91
With orfrays leyd was everydeell . . . . . RR. 1076
The yren that is leid therby, . . . . . RR. 1184
That love asyde I hadde not leyde, . . . . . RR. 4541
**Lain**
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . B.ML. 887
And stille he lay as he had leyn ybounde . . . . B.Pri. 1866 *var*
How that this Damyan hadde by thee leyn, . . . E.Mch. 2394
And that thy smok hadde leyn upon his brest.' . . E.Mch. 2395
hath leyn in synne; and eek that he . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
and so ofte, and so longe leyn in synne, . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
And they han at a sege longe y-layne. . . . . LGW. 2410
**Laineres**
Giggynge of sheeldes, with layneres lacynge; . . . A.Kn. 2504
**Laius**
And we han herd how that King Laius deyde . . TC.1. 101
**Lake**
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere, . . . . . B.Th. 2048
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake, . . . . . B.NP. 4402
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake . . . PF. 313
**Lamb**
I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete; . . . . A.Mil. 3704
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere; . . B.ML. 459
For as the lomb toward his deeth is broght, . . . B.ML. 617
The white Lamb celestial, quod she, . . . . . B.Pri. 1771
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe, . . B.Pri. 1774
The wolf hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent. . . C.Doc. 102
And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille, . . . E.Cl. 538
As meke as ever was any lamb, to yow: . . . . G.SN. 199
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye. . . . ABC. 172
Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb alone, . . . . LGW. 1798
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . LGW. 2318
Of lambe skynnes hevy and blake; . . . . . RR. 229
**Lambish**
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce, . . . . Form.A. 50
**Lambren**
Outward lambren semen we, . . . . . RR. 7013
**Lambs**
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee, . . . . B.ML. 452
sellen the soules that lambes sholde kepen, . . . I.Pars. 790–5
of the pasture of lambes, that is the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
For he shulde go with lambis whyte, . . . . . RR. 6261
**Lame**
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame. . . . . ABC. 76
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . . TC.2. 17
Lame, feble, wery and bare, . . . . . RR. 6639
**Lamech**
Of shrewed Lameth, and his bigamye? . . . . D.WB. 54
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan . . . . F.Sq. 550
As coude Lamekes sone, Tubal, . . . . . BD. 1161
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon, . . . . Anel. 150
**Lamentation**
And maken al this lamentacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 935
This child, with pitous lamentacioun, . . . . . B.Pri. 1811
Certes, swich cry, ne lamentacioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4545
Of hire and of hire lamentacioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1516
**Lampe**
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas; . . . . G.CY. 764
**Lamprey**
But they defende them with lamprey, . . . . . RR. 7038
**Lamps**
Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day, . . . G.CY. 802
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte, . . . LGW. 2610
**Lance**
And gan for to lepe and launce . . . . . HF.2. 438 *var*
**Lance** *see* **Launcheth**
**Lancegay**
And in his hand a launcegay, . . . . . B.Th. 1942
That thou shalt with this launcegay . . . . . B.Th. 2011
**Lancelot**
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake, . . . . . B.NP. 4402
No man but Launcelet, and he is deed. . . . . F.Sq. 287
**Land**
With grys, and that the fyneste of a lond; . . . A.Prol. 194
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. . . . A.Prol. 400
Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond . . . A.Prol. 579
A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . . A.Prol. 702
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . . A.Kn. 1725
For in the lond ther was no crafty man . . . . A.Kn. 1897
As fer as God hath maked see or lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2104
And hast in every regne and every lond . . . . A.Kn. 2375
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2992
And maken a chartre of lond or acquitaunce. . . A.Mil. 3327
With whete and malt of al the land aboute; . . . A.Rv. 3988
Ye seken lond and see for yowre wynnynges; . . . B.ML. 127
Arryved been this cristen folk to londe . . . . B.ML. 386
That power han tanoyen lond and see, . . . . . B.ML. 492
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree'? . . . . B.ML. 494
This woful womman broghte he to the londe; . . . B.ML. 522
In al that lond no cristen dorste route, . . . . B.ML. 540
The plages of the North, by land and see. . . . B.ML. 543
And eek Alla, that kyng was of that lond, . . . B.ML. 604
He sholde putte, and croude hire fro the lond, . . B.ML. 801
While I was on the lond amonges yow, . . . . . B.ML. 828
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londe, . . . B.ML. 862
Er that hir ship approched unto the londe. . . . B.ML. 903
Wherfore I thynke out of this lande to wende, . . B.Sh. 1311
In londe. . . . . B.Th. 2077
myghten in hir land so muchel suffre of . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
And they brende alle the cornes in that lond, . . B.Mk. 3225
In al that land magicien was noon . . . . . B.Mk. 3397
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond . . B.Mk. 3520
That she ne wolde upon his lond werreye. . . . B.Mk. 3522
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente. . . B.Mk. 3548
Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee, . . . B.Mk. 3568
That wan al thoccident, by land and see, . . . . B.Mk. 3864
In al the land of crowyng nas his peer. . . . . B.NP. 4040
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . B.NP. 4069
A dong carte, as it were to donge lond, . . . . B.NP. 4226
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone . C.Doc. 113
That alle the gretteste that were of that lond . . C.Pard. 607
They had me yiven hir lond and hir tresoor, . . . D.WB. 204

**Land**—*Continued*
And sith they hadde me yeven all hir lond, . . . D.WB. 212
To bareyne lond, ther water may nat dwelle; . . D.WB. 372
And to hym yaf I all the lond and fee, . . . . D.WB. 630
'And for my land thus hastow mordred me? . . . D.WB. 801
To han the governance of hous and lond, . . . D.WB. 814
All was this land fulfild of fairye. . . . . D.WB. 859
That serchen every lond and every streem, . . . D.WB. 867
A markys whilom lord was of that lond, . . . . E.Cl. 64
Of al this land, so that it oghte seme . . . . . E.Cl. 132
In al that land, that she ne koude apese, . . . . E.Cl. 433
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel; . . . . E.Mch. 1525
By which that she was feffed in his lond, . . . . E.Mch. 1698
At Sarray, in the land of Tartarye, . . . . . F.Sq. 9
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde, . . . F.Sq. 69
That in this lond men recche of it but smal; . . . F.Sq. 71
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood, . . F.Sq. 429
I hadde levere than twenty pound worth lond, . . F.Fkl. 683
And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe.' . . . G.CY. 950
returnyng to the derke lond, covered . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
with the derknesse of deeth, to the lond of mysese . I.Pars. 175–80
'the lond of derknesse': understondeth . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
that he clepeth it londe or erthe, for it . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
bitwixe us and the sonne. 'Lond of misese,' . . I.Pars. 185–90
water and in lond;—in water by nyght . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
in lond, in famyne, in thurst, in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
in lond ne catel, but somtyme in science . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
Ful hevy was he to walken over londe, . . . . Mars. 103
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe, . . . Anel. 194
Ek in som lond were al the game shent, . . . . TC.2. 38
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . . TC.4. 1239
Bar the goddes of the londe, . . . . . HF.1. 172
Over al this londe, on every tonge. . . . . HF.1. 348
Or bush, or gras, or ered lond; . . . . . HF.1. 485
Of al that londe oon of the lustieste; . . . . . LGW. 716
And glad was he to londe for to hye, . . . . . LGW. 961
How Troy and al the londe distroyed was. . . . LGW. 1026
That in the londe of Lybye may ben gette, . . . LGW. 1123
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene, . . . LGW. 1283
That in his tyme in al that lande ther nas . . . LGW. 1403
To saylen to that londe, him to disporte; . . . . LGW. 1441
That in a cogge to londe were y-go, . . . . . LGW. 1481
That in Israel, as wyde as is the londe, . . . . LGW. 1880
Nat so grete feythe in al that londe he fonde, . . LGW. 1881
Is stole away out of the londe by nighte, . . . LGW. 2154
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . . LGW. 2166
And sayde that on the londe he moste him reste. . LGW. 2168
Hym were lever than al the worlde a-londe, . . . LGW. 2413
And maden him upon a londe to falle, . . . . LGW. 2423
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne, . . . . LGW. 2427
And maken in that londe some chevissaunce, . . . LGW. 2434
And in that londe let make his ordynaunce, . . . LGW. 2478
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond; . . . . Form.A. 12
That fro the lande Alexandryne . . . . . RR. 602
May wynne gret lordship or londe; . . . . . RR. 1176
Loke oute of londe thou be not fare, . . . . . RR. 2710
Hope kepith his londe and wole abide . . . . . RR. 2783 *var*
Exiled be out of this londe; . . . . . RR. 3995
And make hym selle his londe to spende, . . . . RR. 5991
Shal never leve hem londe ne fee, . . . . . RR. 6044
We enviroune bothe londe and se, . . . . . RR. 7017

**Lands**
To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes; . . . A.Prol. 14
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes; . . C.Pard 443
As londes, rentes, pasture, or commune, . . . . E.Mch. 1313
In sondry londes sondry ben usages. . . . . TC.2. 28
In londes lore who so wolde leve . . . . . RR. 2336 *var*
Take all her londis and her thingis, . . . . . RR. 7263

**Lanes**
'Lurkynge in hernes, and in lanes blynde, . . . G.CY. 658

**Lang**
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . . A.Rv. 4175

**Language**
So muchel of daliaunce and fair langage; . . . A.Prol. 211
Allas! I ne have no langage to telle . . . . . A.Kn. 2227
Wel seyde Salomon, in his langage, . . . . . A.Co. 4330
In hir langage mercy she bisoghte, . . . . . B.ML. 516
And salueth hire ful faire in his langage: . . . . B.ML. 731
Texpounden hym this song in his langage, . . . B.Pri. 1716
After the forme used in his langage, . . . . . F.Sq. 100
And answere hym in his langage ageyn; . . . . F.Sq. 152
Of my langage; and that I you biseche.— . . . . TC.3. 1336
For hard langage, and hard matere . . . . . HF.2. 353
that is lorde of this language, and alle that . . . Astr. 11–5
Cercle of the Bestes, for 'zodia' in language of Greke Astr. 100–8
And kan by herte every langage; . . . . . RR. 6334

**Languages**
and what for diversite of langages, and . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
first oute of othere dyverse langages, and . . . . Astr. 5–11
alle these langages and in many moo han . . . . Astr. 5–11

**Languish**
wrecchid wil scholde langwisse withouten . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
Languisshe and eek in poynt to breste,— . . . . HF.3. 928
In nouncerteyn we languisshe in penaunce, . . . Ven. 46

**Languished**
And langwisshed evermore, . . . . . RR. 3486

**Languishest**
thow languyssest and art deffeted for . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60

**Languisheth**
That langwissheth for love, as ye shul heere; . . E.Mch. 1867
But langwissheth as a furye dooth in helle; . . . F.Fkl. 950

**Languisheth**—*Continued*
On this caytif that langwisshith soo, . . . . . RR. 3554
There wepeth and languyssheth he. . . . . RR. 7568

**Languishing**
langwissynge of body, for the humours . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
But forth, languisshing evere in this estate, . . . Anel. 178
That pyneth day be day in languisshyng: . . . Anel. 205
For wo, as he that hath ben languyesshyng . . . PF. 472
so as langwissynge is maladye of body, ryght so ben Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
any langwissynge of body. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
Than were I quit of languisshinge in drede! . . . TC.1. 529
Hath guided thee to see my languisshinge . . . TC.1. 569
When I thee saw so languisshing to-yere . . . . TC.3. 241
It cured me of langwisshing. . . . . RR. 2042

**Languor**
Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the langour . . . . B.Mk. 3597
And leve in langore and disease al thi life . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* Rwl.
In langour and in torment furyus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1101
hath swich langour in soule, that he may . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Have mercy on my perilous langour! . . . . . ABC. 7
As anguissh, langour, cruel bitternesse, . . . . TC.4. 844
Than evere more in langour thus to drye? . . . TC.5. 42
For langour er ye torne in-to this place . . . . TC.5. 245 *var*
His wo, his pleynte, his langour, and his pine? . . TC.5. 268
And langour of thise twyes dayes five . . . . TC.5. 397
Hir semed to have lyved in langour; . . . . . RR. 214
That she hadde lyved in langour; . . . . . RR. 304
His langour oughte be the lesse. . . . . RR. 970
Alegged mych of my langour. . . . . RR. 1768
Fro joye? I trowe that I langoure; . . . . . RR. 2592
For elde, or sykenesse, or langour, . . . . . RR. 6724

**Languor** *see* **Enlanguored**

**Lantern**
A man to lighte his candle at his lanterne. . . . D.WB. 334
montayne, ne men lighte nat a lanterne . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . TC.5. 543
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn. . . . LGW. 926

**Laodamia**
Of Brixseyde, and of the, Ladomya! . . . . . B.ML. 71
*Pardee*, of Laodomya is writen thus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1445
Hero, Dido, Laudomia, alle yfere, . . . . . LGW. 263

**Laomedon**
Of Achilles, and of Lamedon, . . . . . BD. 329
Right for despit of King Lameadoun: . . . . . TC.4. 124

**Lap**
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe . . . . . A.Prol. 686
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde. . . B.Mk. 3644
And carie it in a cofre, or in a lappe; . . . . . E.Cl. 585
And heeld hir lappe abrood, for wel she wiste . . F.Sq. 441
Til Canacee hath in hire lappe hire take . . . . F.Sq. 475
But Canacee hom bereth hiire in hir lappe, . . . F.Sq. 635
Til that a man be hent right by the lappe, . . . G.SN. 12
sche, and with the lappe of hir garnement, . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
Til she agayn him by the lappe caughte. . . . . TC.2. 448
And Pandarus, that ledde her by the lappe, . . . TC.3. 59
And Troilus he broughte in by the lappe. . . . TC.3. 742

**Lapidary**
That men rede in the Lapidaire, . . . . . HF.3. 262

**Lappeth**
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes, . . . . Mars. 76

**Lapwing**
The false lapwyng, ful of trecherye; . . . . . PF. 347

**Large**
A foot mantel aboute hir hipes large, . . . . . A.Prol. 472
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . A.Prol. 734
A large man he was, with eyen stepe, . . . . . A.Prol. 753
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere, . . . . A.Kn. 886
So shyneth in his white baner large, . . . . . A.Kn. 976
Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large, . . . A.Kn. 1283
Sith thou art at thy large, of prisoun free, . . . A.Kn. 1292
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne; . A.Kn. 1327
Was naked, fletynge in the large see, . . . . . A.Kn. 1956
And somme woln have a paire plates large; . . . A.Kn. 2121
But it is good a man been at his large. . . . . A.Kn. 2288
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large, . . . A.Kn. 2567
He priketh endelong the large place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2678
Som in the large feeld, as men may se; . . . . A.Kn. 3032
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . A.Mil. 3315
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . A.Mil. 3497
For ech of us, but loke that they be large, . . . A.Mil. 3549
Who so that wole his large volume seke, . . . . B.ML. 60
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde . . . B.ML. 62
Paraventure in thilke large book, . . . . . B.ML. 190
But by thy lyf ne be namoore so large; . . . . B.Sh. 1621
Is in this large world y-sprad,' quod she; . . . . B.Pri. 1644
entryng and so large, that every wight . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere; . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
wise that men calle yow nat fool-large. . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
meeke, large, curteys, and no thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure, . . . B.Mk. 3489
Withinne his tente, large as is a berne, . . . . B.Mk. 3759
Thre large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . . . B.NP. 4020
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace; . . . B.NP. 4349
So gret a nekke, and swich a large breest! . . . B.NP. 4646
And borwed hym large botelles thre, . . . . . C.Pard. 871
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large. . . . D.WB. 322
Neither in market ne in youre large halle.' . . . D.Sum. 2188
Ther is a long and large difference . . . . . E.Mch. 1223
They slepen til that it was pryme large, . . . . F.Sq. 360

**Large**—*Continued*

Ye profre me to have so large a reyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 755
That tregetours withinne an halle large . . . . F.Fkl. 1143
and to be liberal, that is to seyn, large . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
his mercy so redy is and large? . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
he that is fool-large ne yeveth nat his . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Of whiche love she was wonder large . . . . . BD. 892
Sithe he his mercy mesured so large, . . . . ABC. 174
The trompes come, and in his baner large, . . . Anel. 30
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte . . PF. 123
Whan everich hadde his large golee seyd, . . . . PF. 556
thou governest the hevene that is so large.' . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
and yyveth hem, as fool large, moche . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
evere the rather that it fletith in large yiftes, . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
the with so large preysynge and laude . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
to ben had by usage of large yyvynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
honyed drynkes and large metes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
In widwes habit large of samyt broun, . . . . TC.1. 109
In th'ilke large temple on every side, . . . . . TC.1. 185
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes, . . TC.2. 820
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . TC.5. 205
And some men seyn he was of tonge large, . . . TC.5. 804
Then sawgh I but a large feld, . . . . . HF.1. 482
Whil ech of hem is at his large, . . . . . HF.2. 237
And behold this large place, . . . . . HF.2. 418
Stonden in a large space . . . . . HF.3. 148
Of tho that hadde large fame; . . . . . HF.3. 322
Hit was so hevy and so large. . . . . HF.3. 350
That hath ful large wheel to turne. . . . . HF.3. 360
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . . . LGW. 893
Whan he was in the large temple come,— . . . LGW. 1019
Ne large palfrey, esy for the nones, . . . . . LGW. 1116
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte, . . . . LGW. 1118
Towarde the large contree of Itayle. . . . . LGW. 1320
She hadde woven in a stames large, . . . . . LGW. 2360
Towarde Athenes to his paleys large. . . . . LGW. 2406
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large. . . LGW. 2515
Of al this worlde the large compas . . . . . Prov. 5
is thikkest plate perced with a large hool, . . . Astr. 25–32
the centre of the large hool amidde, is . . . . Astr. 25–32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid . . . Astr. 32–40
Than is there a large Pyn . . . . . Astr. 57–60
as a compas whiche that contenith a large brede . Astr. 100–8
angle, is a thinge more brode and large. . . . . Astr. 150–6
And by mesure large were . . . . . RR. 543
Hise shuldris of a large brede, . . . . . RR. 825
So large of yift and free was she. . . . . RR. 1168
It was as long as it was large. . . . . RR. 1351
Made in myn herte a large sore, . . . . . RR. 1896
Thourgh-oute my woundes large and wide . . . RR. 1899
In his yiftes more large and fre . . . . . RR. 2332
That is to seye that thou be large Unto the mayde RR. 2696
Bi-cause his tunge was to large. . . . . RR. 4144
Right wondir large, and also broode. . . . . RR. 4153
Large, and wide, and of gret myght. . . . . RR. 4174
With wall batayled large and brade, . . . . . RR. 4200
At large kepe thyne herte free. . . . . RR. 4388
To gon at large and to be free. . . . . RR. 4512
Thanne have I pryvylegis large . . . . . RR. 6387
A large coverechief of threde . . . . . RR. 7367

**Largely**

That coste largely of gold a fother. . . . . A.Kn. 1908
Out of his toun, a journee largely, . . . . . A.Kn. 2738
spendeth over largely. And therfore . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
moore largely in hir chapitres folwynge declared. . I.Pars. 530–5
pitee largely taken. And men myghten . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
Cancre), who-so yeveth thanne largely . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
And largely the mountaunce of an houre . . . . TC.2. 1707

**Largeness**

appertenen foure thinges: largenesse to poure folk, . I.Pars. 1050–5

**Larger**

a largere envyrownynge, is unfolden by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest . . . Bo.4. p.6 1475–80
Her bordurs larger maken they, . . . . . RR. 6911

**Largesse**

For his largesse, and for his wyf was fair, . . . B.Sh. 1212
hem and shewe hem youre largesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
yeveth us thise yiftes of his largesse, and . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
remedie agayns avarice is resonable largesse, but soothly . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
fool-largesse, that men clepen wast. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Thou art largesse of pleyn felicitee, . . . . . ABC. 13
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace. . . . . Anel. 42
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
mochel conteneth it in largesse and in . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse, . . TC.3. 1724
Was evere his live, and ful of heigh largesse, . . . TC.5. 436
'A larges, larges! uphold wel! . . . . . HF.3. 219
Largesse, that sette al hir entente . . . . . RR. 1150
As Largesse is to yeve and spende; . . . . . RR. 1157
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris, . . . . RR. 1161
Largesse hadde on a robe fresh . . . . . RR. 1187
Largesse, that worthy was and wys, . . . . . RR. 1197
And of largesse alosed be. . . . . RR. 2354
And with hem Curtesie and Largesse, . . . . . RR. 5853

**Largest**

at the largest, is thilke degre that ascendith at eny . Astr. 150–6

**Lark**

The bisy larke, messager of day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1491
Whan Palamon the larke herde synge, . . . . A.Kn. 2210
Yet song the larke, and Palamon also. . . . . A.Kn. 2212
Hym-self ful ofte the larke for to seke; . . . . PF. 340
What mighte or may the sely larke seye, . . . TC.3. 1191
As lightly as I were a larke, . . . . . HF.2. 38
Tyl at the laste a larke song above, . . . . . LGW.G. 141
With fynche, with lark, and with archaungell. . . RR. 915

**Larks**

Of turtles and [of] laverokkes. . . . . RR. 662

**Lash**

The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lasshe; . . . PF. 178
Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe, . . . . TC.1. 220

**Last**

But, trewely to tellen atte laste, . . . . . A.Prol. 707
Til at the laste aslaked was his mood, . . . . A.Kn. 1760
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys, . . . . A.Kn. 2200
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . . . A.Kn. 2265
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . . . . A.Kn. 2430
No lenger shal the turneiynge laste. . . . . A.Kn. 2557
His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!' . . . . . A.Kn. 2808
That, at the laste, certeinly they dye. . . . . A.Kn. 2826
And at the laste he took conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2857
Yet at the laste wasted is the tree. . . . . A.Kn. 3020
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . . . A.Mil. 3290
That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche. . . A.Mil. 3430
And at the laste he badde of hym a sighte. . . . A.Mil. 3443
And atte laste this hende Nicholas . . . . . A.Mil. 3487
And at the laste the wardeyn yaf hem leve. . . . A.Rv. 4012
Til in a dych they caughte hym atte laste. . . . A.Rv. 4106
But atte laste his maister hym bithoghte, . . . A.Co. 4403
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . B.ML. 506
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . . . B.ML. 904
Til atte laste thus this marchant seyde: . . . . B.Sh. 1512
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628
That he last seyn was in the Jewerie. . . . . B.Pri. 1782
She cride, and atte laste thus she wroghte, . . . B.Pri. 1788
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde, . . . B.Pri. 1843
the laste point. Thou shalt understonde . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes. . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
on yow in his laste juggement; for Seint . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . . B.Mk. 3273
But atte laste hir freendes han hire maried . . . B.Mk. 3461
He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . . B.Mk. 3546
Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4015
O doghter, which that art my laste wo, . . . . C.Doc. 221
And in my lyf my laste joye also; . . . . . C.Doc. 222
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . . C.Pard. 844
Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde. . . . . D.WB. 799
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . . . . D.WB. 811
And at the laste he chees hym for to wende, . . . D.WB. 915
But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.WB. 1229
But atte laste he seyde unto the Wyf, . . . . D.Fri. 1269
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe; . . . . . D.Sum. 2012
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!' . . . . D.Sum. 2169
But atte laste to speken she bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 547
But atte laste whan that thise lordes wende . . . E.Cl. 1027
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure, . . . E.Mch. 1317
A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende; . . . . . E.Mch. 1354
But atte laste, shortly for to seyn, . . . . . E.Mch. 1472
He atte laste apoynted hym on oon, . . . . . E.Mch. 1595
And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo. . . . . E.Mch. 1763
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste, . . . . . E.Mch. 1953
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 2081
The last Idus of March after the yeer. . . . . F.Sq. 47
Til atte laste she spak in this manere . . . . . F.Sq. 445
But finally thus, atte laste it stood, . . . . . F.Sq. 576
So atte laste he moste forth his weye, . . . . . F.Sq. 604
But atte laste she for his worthynesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 738
And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day; . . . F.Fkl. 1070
Til atte laste hym fil in remembraunce . . . . F.Fkl. 1117
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . . F.Fkl. 1270
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn, . . . . G.SN. 360
It wole us maken beggers atte laste.' . . . . . G.CY. 683
And in the panne putte it at the laste, . . . . G.CY. 1315
verraily repenteth hym in his laste ende, . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
The laste thyng that man shal . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
it wol lasten al a yeer or moore, and . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
certein it wol lasten peraventure from . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene. . . . I.Pars. 805–10
ever shul lasten, and wepynge and . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
the synnere, and the synnere is the laste . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
to his laste day scarsly may he shryven hym, . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarsly . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
were last y-shryven; this is no wikked . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
And I with hem. So at the laste . . . . . BD. 364
Longe tyme; so at the laste . . . . . BD. 380
Blew a 'forloyn' at the laste. . . . . BD. 386
Doun the wode; so at the laste . . . . . BD. 444
Why and how his lyf myght laste,— . . . . . BD. 505
But at the last, to sayn right sooth, . . . . . BD. 513
So at the laste, soth to sayn, . . . . . BD. 1193

**Last**—*Continued*

'So at the laste, sooth to seyn, . . . . . BD. 1220
Thyng to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . Mars. 226
For elles may me laste ne blis, ne hope, . . . . Comp.L. 127
But fynally, my spirit at the laste, . . . . PF. 92
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste, . . PF. 173
And from the morwe gan this speche laste . . . PF. 489
at the laste, and suffreth this man to be . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
the laste charge of contrarious fortune is this: . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
and thi laste sorwe eschaufede ayens . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
at the laste, it byhoveth the to suffren wyth . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste day . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
drawen to hem-self a litel of the laste beaute . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
And at the laste, I may . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
ne may nat strecchen. At the laste, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
tyme comynge your fame schal lasten. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
rejoysynge of hym-self, seide at the laste . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
the deeth at the laste? For if it so . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
hir adversite. At the laste, amyable . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
or at thi lawes, and that the last ile . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
eek at the laste se wel that a thing that is . . Bo.3. p.10 905–10
at the laste ayens hym that we han graunted . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
So that, at the laste, foolis that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
the laste hevene, and he schal pressen and . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
to ben good. And at the laste, so as . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
constreyned at the laste with most grevous . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
For elles ne myghten they nat lasten yif . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
faught with Hercules, at the laste he . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
and the laste of his labours was that he . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
hevene to ben the pris of his laste travaile. . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
But the laste servage is whan that thei . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
And at the laste, yif that any . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
difficulte I schal assaye at the last to . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste, . . TC.1. 536
More than my lif wol love you to my laste. . . . TC.1. 537
But natheles were under at the laste!" . . . . TC.1. 923
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste! . . . TC.1. 1047
And dredeles, if that my lif may laste, . . . . TC.1. 1048
And with a sik she seyde him at the laste, . . . TC.2. 145
And seyde, 'Nece, alwey, lo! to the laste, . . . . TC.2. 255
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste! . . . . TC.2. 399
Til at the laste, 'O goode em,' quod she tho, . . . TC.2. 499
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe; . . . . TC.2. 514
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . . TC.2. 691
Til at the laste Antigone the shene . . . . . TC.2. 824
As I have seyd, wol love unto my laste . . . . TC.2. 870
And his in me, that it shal evere laste: . . . . TC.2. 873
That at the laste the dede slep her hente. . . . TC.2. 924
Til they him founde and broughte him at the laste. . TC.2. 938
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . . . TC.2. 1521
Ne may not last in o persone yfere . . . . . TC.2. 1750g, R
And seide, 'Frend, in Aperil the laste, . . . . TC.3. 360
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon, . . . . TC.3. 565
But at the laste, as every thing hath ende, . . . TC.3. 615
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!' . TC.3. 798
'Beth not agast!' But certein, at the laste, . . . TC.3. 1096
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe, . . . TC.3. 1119
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste. . . . TC.3. 1575
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle, . . . . TC.4. 47
But at the laste this woful Troilus, . . . . . TC.4. 372
But at the laste answerde and seide, 'Frend, . . . TC.4. 435
But natheles thus thoughte he at the laste, . . . TC.4. 523
She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste: . . . TC.4. 677
So at the laste, as that her ye glente . . . . . TC.4. 1223
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252
And trewes lasten al this mené while: . . . . . TC.5. 401
Til Troilus gan at the laste assente . . . . . TC.5. 433
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . . . TC.5. 565
And at the laste he torned him and seyde, . . . TC.5. 1146
'For th'ilke night I last Criseyde say, . . . . TC.5. 1187
But natheles men seyn that at the laste, . . . . TC.5. 1639
But at the laste thus he spak and seide: . . . . TC.5. 1730
That is in hevene above. And at the laste, . . . TC.5. 1819
The blinde lust the whiche that may not laste, . . TC.5. 1824
For, though your love laste a sesoun, . . . . . HF.1. 341
Tho was I war lo! at the laste, . . . . . HF.1. 496
Til at the laste he to me spak . . . . . HF.2. 47
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . . . . HF.2. 447
Or elles lyke the last humblynge . . . . . HF.2. 531
This lytel laste book thou gye! . . . . . HF.3. 3
But at the laste espied I, . . . . . HF.3. 38
But men seyn, 'What may ever laste?' . . . . HF.3. 57

**Last**—*Continued*

Tho atte laste aspyed I . . . . . HF.3. 230
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . . . . HF.3. 317
That hit be knowen atte laste.' . . . . . HF.3. 586
But atte last hyt was on lofte . . . . . HF.3. 636 *var*
Atte laste I saw a man, . . . . . HF.3. 1065
Tyl at the laste a larke song above, . . . . . LGW.G. 141
And at the laste maden hir acorde. . . . . LGW. 159
But at the laste in hande I saw hym holde . . . LGW.G. 166
As stille as any ston; til at the laste . . . . . LGW. 310
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende, . . . . LGW. 651
And at the laste this Piramus is come, . . . . LGW. 823
And at the laste hire love than hath she founde, . LGW. 862
But at the laste, whan he hadde hem founde, . . LGW. 948
Til at the last he mette an hunteresse; . . . . LGW. 971
But it wolde lasten al to longe while. . . . . LGW. 1003
And at the laste, unto hire suster Anne . . . . LGW. 1168
And at the laste he tooke avysemente, . . . . LGW. 1417
Of the laste kynge Tarquinius . . . . . LGW. 1682
But atte laste of Tarquyny she hem tolde . . . LGW. 1837
But at the laste leve hath she to go. . . . . LGW. 2283
Til at the laste Pandeon thus seyde: . . . . . LGW. 2295
And into Trace arryveth at the laste; . . . . . LGW. 2309
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse: . . . . Fort. 71
the signe entrith unto the last ende. . . . . Astr. 40–5
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this . . . Astr. 193–8
Ful many oon hangith at the laste. . . . . RR. 193
Til atte last bithought I me, . . . . . RR. 521
I gan biholde, til atte laste . . . . . RR. 794
The fifte of these, and laste also, . . . . . RR. 962
That atte laste he starf for woo. . . . . RR. 1530
But at the laste thanne thought I . . . . . RR. 1549
So at the last the shaft of tree . . . . . RR. 1747
I may not laste out of youre bonde; . . . . . RR. 1956
To laste withoute repentyng, . . . . . RR. 2358
For it ne shall no while laste. . . . . RR. 2579
Whiche in me lasten all to longe!" . . . . . RR. 2640
How ony man may lyve or laste . . . . . RR. 2726
But at the last, as I bithought, . . . . . RR. 2979
I myght not with the anger laste. . . . . RR. 3185
That atte laste foule fayle. . . . . RR. 3286
But all his wratthe yit atte laste . . . . . RR. 3439
Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . . . . RR. 3967
Whiche leese her travel at the last. . . . . RR. 4452
Wherthurgh men at the laste eendyng . . . . RR. 4774
And at the laste so hir governe . . . . . RR. 5019
And if thou scape yit atte laste . . . . . RR. 5125
Atte last it hapneth as it may . . . . . RR. 5639
Right unto his laste day, . . . . . RR. 5640
With sorwe they leve it at the laste; . . . . . RR. 5786
That they ne shall wite it atte last. . . . . RR. 6105
It wole come foule out at the last. . . . . RR. 6184
That at the last it shal be sene . . . . . RR. 7200
But at the laste they devysed . . . . . RR. 7360

**Last(e)** *see* **Alderlast, Lasted, Lasteth**

**Lasted**

Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . B.Pri. 1826
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste, . . . . . B.Mk. 3390
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste. . . . . B.Mk. 3508
A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 806
And slepe whyles the dayes laste. . . . . BD. 177
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste; . . Pity. 16
And eft on her, whil that servise laste. . . . . TC.1. 315
And longe hem thoghte that the sonne laste, . . LGW. 791
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe. . . . . LGW. 1239

**Lasteth**

Thre yeer and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille? . . B.ML. 499
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo, . . . . B.ML. 1076
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heete. . . . . B.ML. 1132
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance; . . . . B.ML. 1141
That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille. . . . E.Cl. 266
This lasteth longer than a yeer or two . . . . F.Sq. 574
That never whil thee lasteth lyf ne breeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1482
soothly, whil contricioun lasteth man may . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and so long that it lasteth withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth!' . . . . . BD. 211
Ne lasteth not the twynkelyng of an ye; . . . . Mars. 222
This same thoght me lasteth til the morwe . . . Comp.L. 8
Ther as joye is that last with-outen ende. . . . PF. 49
wyght, or elles it ne last nat perpetuel. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune, . . . TC.4.2
For wonder last but nine night nevere in toune! . . TC.4. 588
And thilke covenaunt, while me lasteth breethe, . LGW. 693
Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth, . . LGW. 2031
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago, . . . . . LGW. 2241
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lasse. . . . . LGW. 2256
And the batell that lastith ay; . . . . . RR. 2550
It sleth me that it lastith noght . . . . . RR. 2590
That laste ever in coveityng, . . . . . RR. 5714

**Lasting**

O parfit joye, lastynge evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 3072
Continuelly lastynge unto oure age. . . . . B.Sh. 1419
And 'lia' for hire lastynge bisynesse. . . . . G.SN. 98
yit lastynge of here idel names is marked . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
mayst rejoisen the of long lastynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Farwel myn stodye, as lastynge that sesoun! . . . LGW.G. 39
The joye it is so short lastyng, . . . . . RR. 3283

**Latch**

Though he sette either nette or lacche. . . . . RR. 1624

**Late**
For he was late y-come from his viage, . . . . A.Prol. 77
As smothe it was as it were late shave; . . . . A.Prol. 690
That it had been to late for to crie; . . . . A.Rv. 4196
Al were he snybbed bothe erly and late, . . . . A.Co. 4401
I knokke with my staf, erly and late, . . . . C.Pard. 730
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late, . . . . D.WB. 750
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . . G.CY. 1410
comth by thilke enchesoun to late to chirche, . . I.Pars. 370–5
might not slepe Til now late, this other nyght . . BD. 45
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
and drencheth his late flaumbes in the see, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late nyghtes, . . Bo.2. m.6. 1550–5
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste: . . TC.2. 398
As I am mortal, if I late or yerne Wolde it biwreye, TC.3. 376
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late, . TC.3. 468
But al too late com'th the letuarie . . . . . TC.5. 741
'Too late is now to speke of that matere: . . . . TC.5. 743
And that too late is now for me to rewe, . . . . TC.5. 1070
As naught ne were, although she come late.' . . . TC.5. 1141
That is betid, late or now?' . . . . . HF.3. 958
For al mot out, other late or rathe, . . . . . HF.3. 1049
Espiyng me erly and late, . . . . . RR. 3804
Art thou now late? Rise up an high, . . . . RR. 4021
And Daunger bere erly and late . . . . . RR. 4207
Erly on morowe and also late, . . . . . RR. 4223
And tellen hir, erliche and late, . . . . . RR. 5003
With all her oost early and late . . . . . RR. 5859
That al to late cometh knowynge . . . . . RR. 6318 *var*
If that they myghte, late or rathe. . . . . RR. 6650

**Later** *see* **Latter**

**Laterede**
whan a man is to laterede or tariynge, er he . . . I.Pars. 715–20

**Lathe**
Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe? . . . . A.Rv. 4088
Alle the sheves in the lathe. . . . . HF.3. 1050

**Latin**
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn. . . . A.Prol. 638
A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . . B.ML. 519
There is but litel Latin in my mawe.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1190
Noght wiste he what this Latyn was to seye, . . B.Pri. 1713
Madame, the sentence of this Latyn is, . . . . B.NP. 4355
And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . . . C.Pard. 344
Which that in Latyn thriftily hem grette, . . . F.Fkl. 1174
in Latyn it highte *Centesimus fructus*. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
in Latyn is for to seyn, approchynge of . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
This olde storie, in Latyn which I fynde, . . . . Anel. 10
But out of Latin in my tonge it write. . . . . TC.4. 14
That Latyn poete Virgile, . . . . . HF.3. 393
wordes in Englisshe, for Latyn canst thou . . . Astr. 5–11
to Jewes in Ebrewe, and to the Latyn folk . . . Astr. 5–11
in Latyn; whiche Latyn folke had hem . . . . Astr. 5–11
seyn in Latyn. And god woot that in . . . . Astr. 5–11
as ben shewid in Latyn in eny commune . . . . Astr. 11–5
of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge. . . . Astr. 100–8

**Latin** *see* **Ledene**

**Latinus**
And with kyng Latyne his trete, . . . . . HF.1. 453

**Latitude**
And for that day, as in that latitude, . . . . . B.ML. 13
On thorisonte, as in that latitude. . . . . E.Mch. 1797
latitude of Oxenforde; upon which, by. . . . . Astr. 1–5
in any latitude, and the arisyng of any planete . . Astr. 20–5
after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 20–5
after the latitude of Oxenforde; and tables . . . Astr. 20–5
contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees, . . . . . Astr. 100–8
eny latitude. Amiddes this celestial . . . . . Astr. 100–8
degre, than hath he no latitude fro the . . . . Astr. 150–6
a latitude fro the ecliptik, yit sey somme . . . . Astr. 165–8
[degre of eny maner sterre, . . . after his] latitude . Astr. 222–9 *var*
of Pisces; and his latitude is rekned after . . . . Astr. 222–9
fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his . . . . . Astr. 229–33
his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne, al be it so that . Astr. 229–33
the latitude of eny body celestial be rekned . . . Astr. 229–33
may the latitude or the declinacioun of eny . . . Astr. 229–33
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either . . . Astr 236–40
no latitude fro the eclyptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
21. Conclusio. To knowe fro what latitude . . . Astr. 240–5
and for so gret a latitude, or for so smal a . . . Astr. 240–5
so smal a latitude, is the table compowned. . . . Astr. 240–5
the latitude of oure countre, I mene after . . . Astr. 245–51
the latitude of Oxenford, and the . . . . . Astr. 245–51
prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . . Astr. 245–51
rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in . . Astr. 245–51
the latitude of eny place in a regioun by . . . . Astr. 251–8
elevacioun of thy pool, and eke the latitude . . . Astr. 251–8
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude . . . Astr. 251–8
of thy pool and the latitude of the regioun. . . . Astr. 258–62
prove the latitude of the regioun . . . . . Astr. 262–6
Understonde wel that the latitude of eny . . . . Astr. 262–6
Than if thou desire to knowe this latitude . . . Astr. 266–70
leveth the latitude of that regioun. . . . . Astr. 266–70
than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not . . . Astr. 266–70
the latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes . . . Astr. 266–70
no latitude. And if the altitude of the planete . . Astr. 308–12
the sonne suche a quantite of latitude as . . . . Astr. 308–12
quantite of latitude as shewith by thin . . . . Astr. 308–12

**Latitude**—*Continued*
eny planete that hath no latitude for . . . . . Astr. 324–30
[Take the] latitude of the mone . . . . . Astr. 324–30 *var*
whether the mone have latitude or noon, . . . . Astr. 324–30
the equinoxiall. And the latitude of a . . . . Astr. 365–8
sayn that yf men clepe the latitude of a . . . . Astr. 365–8
latitude of a clymat forsoothe. . . . . Astr. 365–8
so that his latitude be north or south . . . . . Astr. 368–71
knowe also the degre of his latitude fro' . . . . Astr. 368–71
of Capricorne, and the latitude of hir was . . . Astr. 371–6
that latitude was north upon the latitude . . . Astr. 371–6
the space of the latitude, inward and over . . . Astr. 376–82
body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees . . . . Astr. 376–82
wirke with any latitude septemtrional in . . . . Astr. 376–82
alle signes. But sothly the latitude meridional . . Astr. 376–82
degre of Piscis in longitude, and his latitude . . . Astr. 382–91
signe by cause that the latitude was south . . . Astr. 382–91
of the latitude outward fro the zodiak (this . . . Astr. 382–91
in his latitude of 2 degres meridional . . . . . Astr. 382–91
wirke with any latitude meridional, as I . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Latitudes**
longitudes and latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie, . . . . . Astr. 15–20
Take kepe of these latitudes North and . . . . Astr. 70–5
longitudes and latitudes determinat, yf so . . . Astr. 92–7
sothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly . . Astr. 236–40
latitudes of Citees and Townes, as . . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Latona**
For which o bryght latona the cleere . . . . . TC.5. 655 *var*

**Latten**
He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones, . . . A.Prol. 699
Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun. . . . A.Mil. 3251
His helm of laton bright; . . . . . B.Th. 2067
Thanne have I in latoun a sholder boon . . . . C.Pard. 350
Phebus wax old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1245

**Latter**
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . . . . B.NP. 4395
Of latter date of wyves hath he red, . . . . . D.WB. 765
moore lightly. And the latter ariseth, . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
shrifte, or after his latter shrifte, and . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
dessertes of folk. And in the lattre eende . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
(the lattere ende of somer). God tokneth . . Bo.1. m.6.215–20
nawht to lattere thinges. And syn . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
This latter assoilyng quyte I thee. . . . . RR. 6412

**Lattice**
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC. 2. 615

**Latumeus**
Thanne tolde he me how oon Latumyus . . . . D.WB. 757

**Laud(e)**
'For noght oonly thy laude precious . . . . . B.Pri. 1645
Wherfore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . . B.Pri. 1650
O grete God that parfournest thy laude . . . . B.Pri. 1797
Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . . . B.Mk. 3286
He was, if I shal yeven hym his laude, . . . . D.Fri. 1353
the with so large preysynge and laude . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
I can no more, but laude and reverence . . . . TC.3. 1273
And hit is cleped Clere Laude, . . . . . HF.3. 485
That highte Laude, and blow it so . . . . . HF.3. 583
Ne do no good, and yit han laude; . . . . . HF.3. 705

**Lauds**
Til that the belle of laudes gan to rynge, . . . A.Mil. 3655
That crien riche folkes laudes, . . . . . HF.3. 232

**Laugh**
In felaweshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe; . . A.Prol. 474
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.' . . A.Mil. 3722
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3840
And every wight gan laughen of this stryf. . . . A.Mil. 3849
As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye. . . B.Sh. 1612
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . B.NP. 4277
And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.' . . . C.Pard. 967
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke . . . D.WB. 201
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.' . . D.WB. 843
As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . E.Cl. 353
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde, . . . G.SN. 462
So scorne thee, and laughe at thy folye; . . . . G.SN. 506
Thanne gan oure Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . H.Mcp. 94
maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Laughe and pleye so womanly, . . . . . BD. 849
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede; . . . Anel. 303
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . TC.1. 514
With that they gonnen laughe; and tho she seyde, . TC.2. 99
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest. . . TC.2. 1108
And made her so to laughe at his folye, . . . . TC.2. 1168
To liken her, or that her laughen made. . . . . TC.3. 613
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . . . TC.5. 569
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye. . . . TC.5. 781
And for to laugh as they were wode; . . . . . HF.3. 719
The foot . . . Laugh and eke yn poynt to brest . HF.3 928 *var*
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne; . LGW. 93
That oon shal lawghen at anotheres wo; . . . . LGW. 1251
Wepyng to laughe and singe in compleynyng, . . Ven. 28
Your plesaunce is to laughen whan I syke, . . . Comp.A. 10
It is hir pley to laugh when that men syketh, . . Comp.A. 62
That she nyl laughe and mery be . . . . . RR. 4258
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge, . . . RR. 5679
And every wight gan laugh also, . . . . . RR. 7294

**Laughed**
For had he laughed, had he loured, . . . . . HF.1. 409
That laugheden ay in hir semblaunt . . . . . RR. 863

**Laughed** *see* **Lough**

**Laughen** (*past part.*)

Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855

**Laugheth**

That al the orient laugheth of the lighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1494
mysdoynge, and laugheth at his folye." . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . . E.Mch. 1723
Right as him list, he laugheth at my peyne, . . . Anel. 234
that sche leygheth and scorneth the wepynges of hem, Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
Than laugheth she, and maketh him a mowe. . . TC.4. 7
Now lawgheth Eneas, and is in joye, . . . . . LGW. 1252
That lowith in his maladie. . . . . RR. 2294 *em*
And laugheth on hym, and makith hym feeste; . . RR. 5061

**Laughing**

Yet saugh I Woodnesse, laughynge in his rage, . . A.Kn. 2011
lookynge, and in berynge, and in lawghynge, . . I.Pars. 935–40
She is fals; and ever laghyng . . . . . BD. 632
That shal hym lede into laughyng . . . . . RR. 1608 *var*
Hir laughing eyen, persaunt and clere, . . . . RR. 2809
Or of hir laughing, or of hir chere . . . . . RR. 2819

**Laughter**

And al my laughter to wepyng, . . . . . BD. 599
The laughter aroos of gentil foules alle, . . . . PF. 575
That she for laughter wende for to dye. . . . . TC.2. 1169
The pley, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . TC.4. 866
A laughter it is, weping ay, . . . . . RR. 4741

**Launc-** *see* **Lanc-**

**Launcheth**

And doun his hand he launcheth to the clifte, . . D.Sum. 2145

**Laund**

And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,—. . . A.Kn. 1691
And whan this duc was come unto the launde . . A.Kn. 1696
And in a launde upon an hille of floures . . . . PF. 302

**Laure**

Unto the nexte laure I see, . . . . . HF.3. 17

**Laureate**

With his triumphe, lauriat ful hye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3886
'Fraunceys Petrak, the lauriat poete, . . . . . E.Cl. 31

**Laurel**

With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . . A.Kn. 1027
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2175
Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2875
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, A.Kn. 2922
As laurer thurgh the yeer is for to sene; . . . . E.Mch. 1466
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2037
Under the laurer, which that may not fade, . . . Anel. 19
With laurer crouned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 24
With his tryumph, and laurer-crouned thus, . . . Anel. 43
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne. . . . . PF. 182
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . TC.3. 542
Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . TC.3. 727
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete . . . TC.5. 1107
With many high lorer and pyn . . . . . RR. 1379

**Laurels**

And loken on these fayre Laurelles. . . . . RR. 1313 *var*
And loken on these faire loreres, . . . . . RR. 1313 *em*

**Lauriol**

Of lawriol, centaure and fumetere, . . . . . B.NP. 4153

**Lave**

unnethes is ther aught I-nowgh to laven it. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50

**Laved**

resceyved and lavyd out of the noble welles of his . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30

**Lavendere**

Envie is lavendere of the court alway; . . . . . LGW. 358

**Lavers**

Basyns, lavoures, er that men hem bye, . . . . D.WB. 287

**Lavine**

Unto the strondes of Lavyne.' . . . . . HF.1. 148

**Lavinia**

Of Paris, Eleyne, and of Lavyne; . . . . . BD. 331
And wan Lavyna to his wyf; . . . . . HF.1. 458
Lavyne; and thou Lucresse of Rome toun, . . . LGW. 257
And weddid there a lady highte Lavyne. . . . LGW. 1331

**Law**

A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . . A.Prol. 309
That weren of lawe expert and curious, . . . . A.Prol. 577
That *who shal yeve a lovere any lawe;* . . . . A.Kn. 1164
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1165
And therfore positif lawe and swich decree . . . A.Kn. 1167
Som esement has lawe y-shapen us; . . . . . A.Rv. 4179
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . . A.Rv. 4180
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . B.ML. 33
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight . . B.ML. 43
Heere begynneth The Man of Lawe his Tale . . B.ML. *head*
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweete, . . . B.ML. 223
And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere, . . . . . B.ML. 237
Than Makometes lawe out of myn herte! . . . B.ML. 336
What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe, . . . . B.ML. 337
Ne of phisyk, ne termes queint of lawe; . . . . B.Sh. 1189
And after that he heng hem by the lawe. . . . . B.Pri. 1824
and wise advocatz, lerned in the lawe. . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
for the lawe seith that . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
yeven to yow by the men of lawe, and the wise . . B.Mel. 2485–90
hastily or attemprely as the lawe requireth. . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
hem as the lawe axeth and requireth.' . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
vengeance that is doon after the lawe . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50

**Law**—*Continued*

is to seyn, by the lawe, and noght by . . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
for the lawe seith that he is coupable that . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
oother persone; for the lawe seith that . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
with youre adversaries; for the lawe seith, . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
peyne by right and by lawe, which I . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe. . . B.Mk. 3428
For he thy nevew was, and sone-in-lawe, . . . B.Mk. 3594
His lustes were al lawe in his decree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3667
But he made every man reneyen his lawe. . . . B.Mk. 3751
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 181
I governed hem so wel after my lawe, . . . . D.WB. 219
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . . D.WB. 892
Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous? . . . . D.WB. 1089
Receyved he the lawe that was writen . . . . D.Sum. 1889
Or lawe, or oother art particuler,— . . . . . E.Cl. 35
To take me as for thy sone-in-lawe.' . . . . . E.Cl. 315
For we han leve to pleye us, by the lawe.' . . . E.Mch. 1841
The which that lawe of love acordeth to; . . . . F.Fkl. 798
That was that tyme a bacheler of lawe,— . . . F.Fkl. 1126
the lawe of God is the love of God. . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
loved thy lawe, and hated wikkednesse . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
agayns the lawe of God, and yet his . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
agayn the lawe of God with perfit . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
the lawe of oure membres that weren . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
That oon is by lawe, right as . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
that the lawe compelle yow to swere, . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
thanne rule yow after the lawe of God . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
the lawe seith that temporeel goodes of . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe. . . . I.Pars. 835–40
lawe of God they sholde be slayn. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
nathelees, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . I.Pars. 885–90
is lawe of pitee, whan he seyde to the . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
hir lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . I.Pars. 885–90
that synne bigan, whan natureel lawe . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
men coveiten agayn the lawe of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Whyl men loved the lawe of kynde. . . . . BD. 56
With-oute feythe, lawe, or mesure, . . . . . BD. 631
'But brekers of the lawe, soth to seyn, . . . . PF. 78
thi lawe; so that the moone som-tyme, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
unbounde from his olde lawe, ne . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
oolde lawe of thi citee, in the whiche cite . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
For yif thow wilt writen a lawe of wendynge . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
this lawe, that thow ne holde nat that I do . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
with so greet a nobleye of thi fadres-in-lawe, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
and establissched by lawe perdurable, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
to the by thi benygne lawe, thow . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
putten a lawe in this and covenaunt in . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
But what is he that may yeven a lawe to . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
loverys? Love is a grettere lawe and a . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
strengere to hymself (thanne any lawe . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
ne be hadde no resoun or lawe of correccioun, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
But considere the jugement of the perdurable lawe. Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
namely prisown, lawe, and thise othere tormentes . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
bygynnynge, lawe and wys juge to don . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
by thilke lawe (that is to seyn, by the . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . TC.1. 223
For may no man for-do the lawe of kinde. . . . TC.1. 238
That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . . . TC.1. 1003
Ye folk a lawe han set in univers; . . . . . TC.3. 36
Love, that enditeth lawe of companye, . . . . TC.3. 1748
Thorugh love is broken alday every lawe. . . . TC.4. 618
That is an heresye ayeins my lawe, . . . . . LGW. 330
And furthred wel youre lawe in his makyng. . . . LGW. 413
As in hire lawe. And thus endeth Lucresse . . . LGW. 1872
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preye, . . . LGW. 2272
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is? . . Scog. 17
To make thee buxom to her lawe, . . . . . RR. 4419
That Cristes lawe wole defende, . . . . . RR. 7174
That ther nys lawe covenable . . . . . RR. 7179
Ayens the lawe of Rome expres; . . . . . RR. 7190
That Petres lawe shal have in mynde, . . . . RR. 7198
And thilke lawe shal not stonde . . . . . RR. 7203

**Lawe** *see* **Law, Low**

**Lawful**

shrift be laweful, that is to seyn that . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
is it laweful for to been housled, for . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
tormentes of laweful peynes ben rather owed to felonus . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5

**Lawfully**

lawe of oure membres that weren lawefulliche y-maked I.Pars. 335–40
swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere, . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
but if it be lawefully doon, is so heighly . . . . I.Pars. 600–5

**Laws**

The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale . . . . B.ML. *head*

**Laws**—*Continued*

Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn, . . . B.ML. 221
The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron, . . . . . B.ML. 332
Which is agayn youre lawes reverence?' . . . . B.Pri. 1754
for the lawes seyn that alle bihestes that . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
ek hir lawes ben discordaunt among . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
and by whiche lawes sche, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
quaketh . . . at thi lawes, and that the last . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
thought the ryghtes or the lawes of the . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
unwemmed to mortal men; ne the lawes . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . TC.2. 42
For al Appollo, or his clerkes lawes . . . . . TC.4. 1397
Ne we fynde writen in no lawis . . . . . RR. 6544
Justinian eke, that made lawes, . . . . . RR. 6615

**Laxative**

Vomyt upward, ne dounward laxatif; . . . . . A.Kn. 2756
For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf. . . . . B.NP. 4133

**Laxatives**

Of wormes, er ye take youre laxatyves . . . . . B.NP. 4152
That I ne telle of laxatyves no stoor, . . . . . B.NP. 4344

**Lay**

In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay, . . . . . A.Prol. 20
Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght. . . . . A.Prol. 538
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon; . . . A.Prol. 679
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe . . . . . A.Prol. 686
Ne studieth noght; ley hond to, every man.' . . . A.Prol. 841
Whil that the seege ther-aboute lay, . . . . . A.Kn. 937
But onward on his wey that nyght he lay; . . . A.Kn. 970
To helpen me, if it lay in thy myght; . . . . . A.Kn. 1150
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . . . A.Kn. 2023
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . A.Kn. 2558
That in the place he lay as he were deed, . . . A.Kn. 2690
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 2692
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . . A.Kn. 2866
Ne how Arcite lay among al this, . . . . . A.Kn. 2939
His augrym stones, layen faire apart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3210
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3213
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . . . . A.Mil. 3269
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . . A.Mil. 3316
That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, . . . . A.Mil. 3420
Upon the floor and ther aswowne he lay. . . . . A.Mil. 3823
That yet aswowne lay, bothe pale and wan, . . . A.Mil. 3828
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . . . A.Rv. 3937
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page. . . . . A.Rv. 3972
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye— . . . . . A.Rv. 3993
And hardily they dorste leye hir nekke, . . . . A.Rv. 4009
Lay doun thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . . A.Rv. 4085
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . A.Rv. 4194
Unto the bed ther as the millere lay. . . . . A.Rv. 4258
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay, . . B.ML. 376
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare, . . . B.ML. 572
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . B.ML. 634
And leye a lite hir hoolynesse aside, . . . . . B.ML. 713
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . . . B.ML. 834
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright, . . . B.Pri. 1801
His mooder swownynge by his beere lay; . . . . B.Pri. 1815
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde. . . . . B.Pri. 1866
The covent eek lay on the pavement, . . . . . B.Pri. 1867
Or for to laye in cofre. . . . . B.Th. 1955
The thrustelcok made eek hir lay, . . . . . B.Th. 1959
That in his heeris al his strengthe lay, . . . . B.Mk. 3254
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay; . . . B.Mk. 3275
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . . . B.Mk. 3362
But Fortune caste hym doun and ther he lay, . . B.Mk. 3379
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay. . . . B.Mk. 3672
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright . . . . . B.Mk. 3761
And as he lay of diyng in a traunce, . . . . . B.Mk. 3906
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote . . . . . B.NP. 4148
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay, . . . B.NP. 4192
That oon of hem in slepyng as he lay, . . . . B.NP. 4267
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4276
For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd. . . B.NP. 4365
And in a bed of wortes stille he lay, . . . . . B.NP. 4411
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe. . . . B.NP. 4465
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak, . . . . B.NP. 4595
Lay by his doghtres two unwityngly; . . . . . C.Pard. 486
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . D.WB. 578
Whil that the corps lay in the floor upright; . . D.WB. 768
That in the floor I lay as I were deed; . . . . D.WB. 796
And whan he saugh how stille that I lay, . . . D.WB. 797
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght. . . . . D.WB. 1053
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo, . . . . . D.WB. 1086
That lay by hem, they tolde it in his ere. . . . D.Fri. 1358
He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille. . . . D.Sum. 1699
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay. . . . . D.Sum. 1769
And on hym leye my leg, outher myn arm, . . . D.Sum. 1828
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor. . . . D.Sum. 2159
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 2264
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leye; . . . E.Cl. 193
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . E.Cl. 379
He cam allone a nyght, ther as she lay, . . . . E.Cl. 464
That thilke wombe in which youre children leye . E.Cl. 877
In manere of a compleynte or a lay,— . . . . E.Mch. 1881

**Lay**—*Continued*

Adoun by olde Januarie she lay, . . . . . E.Mch. 1956
He kepte his lay, to which that he was sworn; . . F.Sq. 18
Of youre disese, if it lay in my myght, . . . . F.Sq. 467
And longe tyme he lay forth in a traunce. . . . F.Fkl. 1081
Two yeer and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus . . . F.Fkl. 1102
A male tweyfoold upon his croper lay, . . . . G.CY. 566
He is ful jocunde also, dar I leye! . . . . . G.CY. 596
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . . G.CY. 611
Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . . . G.CY. 783
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . G.CY. 1023
Where as he lay til that men up hym took. . . . H.Mcp. 49
He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . . H.Mcp. 109
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lith that oother. . . H.Mcp. 222
while he lay in synne. Soothly, the . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
while he lay in deedly synne, thei been . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
many a leccherous lay, that Crist, for his . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Ther this goddes laye and slepe,— . . . . . BD. 166
And some laye naked in hir bedde . . . . . BD. 176
His wyf the quene, ther-as she lay, . . . . . BD. 197
And in the dawenyng I lay, . . . . . BD. 292
And as I lay thus, wonder lowde . . . . . BD. 344
He sayde a lay, a maner song, . . . . . BD. 471
And lay so colde upon his herte; . . . . . BD. 507
The chambre ther as lay this fresshe quene . . . Mars. 85
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde. . . Mars. 97
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe; . . Mars. 205
And in my sleep I mette, as that I lay, . . . . PF. 95
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay, . . . . . PF. 213
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste . . . . PF. 265
Y-bounden were, untrussed as she lay, . . . . PF. 268
And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride, . . . . PF. 277
prive man. Wiltow therfore leye a reknynge . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
layen undir the schadwes of the heye . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
he waxe oold, his vertu, that lay now ful stille, . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
fro the whiche place ther laye no weie . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye. . . . TC.1. 340
That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . . . TC.1. 559
But longe he lay as stille as he ded were, . . . . TC.1. 723
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede?' . . . TC.1. 772
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn honde I leye! . . . TC.1. 1053
But Troilus lay tho no lenger doun, . . . . . TC.1. 1072
The swalwe Proigne, with a sorwful lay, . . . . TC.2. 64
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . TC.2. 66
Into his chaumbre, and fond how that he lay . . TC.2. 556
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere, . . . . . TC.2. 825
Whan al was hust tho lay she stille and thoughte . TC.2. 915
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . . . TC.2. 919
Paraunter, in his briddes wise, a lay Of love . . . TC.2. 921
Or on som other wight this charge leye! . . . . TC.2. 994
That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce . . . TC.2. 1306
And what it is I leye I can a-rede! . . . . . TC.2. 1505
Sone after that, doun in thy bed thee leye, . . . TC.2. 1517
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . TC.2. 1671
That lay, and mighte whispring of hem here, . . TC.2. 1753
—Lay al this mene while Troilus . . . . . TC.3. 50
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leye: . . . TC.3. 72
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere, . . . . . TC.3. 230
He lay and thoughte how he mighte serve . . . TC.3. 440
I n'il not seyn that, though he lay ful softe, . . . TC.3. 442
Wolde on this thing, or to it leye an ere, . . . . TC.3. 459
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye? . . . . TC.3. 659
And they that layen at the dore withoute . . . TC.3. 745
Ther-as they laye, and softeliche it shette. . . . TC.3. 749
As longe as whan Almena lay by Jove? . . . . TC.3. 1428
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay, . . . . . TC.3. 1584
Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I leye, . . . . TC.3. 1605
And with that word down in his bed he lay; . . . TC.3. 1615
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye, . . . . . TC.3. 1658
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage, . . . . TC.4. 811
Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded, . . . TC.4. 1157
And whan he saw that specheles she lay, . . . . TC.4. 1167
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . . . . TC.4. 1225
If this were wist, my lif laye in balaunce, . . . TC.4. 1560
So that it lay not in his liberte . . . . . TC.5. 285
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leye! . . . . TC.5. 357
And al the night wepinge, allas, she lay. . . . . TC.5. 712
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . . . TC.5. 845
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!' . . TC.5. 1169
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay, . . . . TC.5. 1207
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde: . . . TC.5. 1241
Nor she to thee; and this I dorste leye, . . . . TC.5. 1304
That wol his herte al hoolly on him leye! . . . . TC.5. 1846
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay, . . . . . HF.1. 112
May saufly leye hit to his ye'; . . . . . HF.1. 291
Thus I long in his clawes lay, . . . . . HF.2. 46
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye, . . . . . HF.2. 166
Of this hill, that northward lay, . . . . . HF.3.62
That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.' . . . . HF.3. 964
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . . LGW. 210
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . LGW. 250
For thogh that thou reneyed hast my lay, . . . LGW. 336
He hath made many a lay, and many a thynge. . . LGW. 430
As ferforth as it in my powere lay, . . . . . LGW. 690
Where lay the shippe that Jason gan arryve . . LGW. 1472 *var*
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroghte, . . . LGW. 1696
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fressh was hir hewe; . LGW. 1761
There as she lay, thys noble wyfe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1786

**Lay**—*Continued*

And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye, . . . LGW. 1808
And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded, . . . LGW. 1816
Hyt was no gilt; hit lay not in hir myght, . . . LGW. 1849
Lest that hir fete or suche thynge lay bare, . . . LGW. 1859
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay, . . . . . LGW. 2175
Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne; . . . . Form. A. 14
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesse; . . . . Form. A. 26
Thus wol I ende this compleynt or lay, . . . . Ven. 71
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same . . Astr. 115–21
ley over thi label upon the degre of the . . . Astr. 127–32
right place. Ley than thy label over the . . . Astr. 170–4
on the west side; and ley thy label on . . . . Astr. 174–9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon . . . Astr. 174–9
est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre . . Astr. 179–85
sitte upon the west orisonte, and ley thy label . . Astr. 179–85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label . . . Astr. 193–8
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on . . . Astr. 301–8
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre . . . Astr. 319–22
Than ley thy label over the degre that . . . . Astr. 343–50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche . . . Astr. 343–50
And ley this rounde plate upon . . . . . Astr. 350–8
ley it evene by a level. And in the centre . . . Astr. 350–8
And gret tresouris up to leyne. . . . . RR. 184
And al to-torn lay eek hir here . . . . . RR. 327
On whiche men myght his lemman ley . . . . RR. 1421
There laye none other remedye. . . . . RR. 1480
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay. . . . . RR. 1736
Long tyme I lay and stired nought, . . . . . RR. 1805
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere, . . . RR. 2662
With Resoun, ne never ley hir bye . . . . . RR. 3037
Wherynne lay my salvacioun. . . . . RR. 3474
And false lesynges on hem leye. . . . . RR. 3880 *em*
no masoun, That stoon coude leye, ne querrour; . RR. 4149
And ley not up for her lyvyng, . . . . . RR. 5680
And namely in oure Cristen lay . . . . . RR. 6545
But ley in houses smale with-alle. . . . . RR. 6572 *em*
In the rescous of oure lay, . . . . . RR. 6749
Ley no deef ere to my spekyng: . . . . . RR. 7609

**Layeth**

And at the mille the sak adoun he layth. . . . . A.Rv. 4021
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . . A.Rv. 4229
He leith biforn hym on his countyng-bord. . . . B.Sh. 1273
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . . D.Fri. 1404
And therwithal his hand in his he leith,— . . . D.Sum. 2138
On me he leieth a pitous charge, . . . . . RR. 4143
And leieth a plastre dolorous . . . . . RR. 5474

**Lays**

Of diverse aventures maden layes, . . . . . F.Fkl. 710
Whiche layes with hir instruments they songe, . . F.Fkl. 712
Of swich matere made he manye layes, . . . . F.Fkl. 947
Layes of love, that joye it was to here, . . . . LGW. 140
Layes of love ful wel sownyng, . . . . . RR. 715

**Lazar**

Bet than a lazar or a beggestere; . . . . . A.Prol. 242
Lazar and Dives lyveden diversly . . . . . D.Sum. 1877

**Lazars**

To have with sike lazars aqueyntaunce; . . . . A.Prol. 245

**Lazarus**

the deeth of Lazarus hys freend.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80

**Le**

Lenvoy de Chaucer . . . . . E.Cl. *head*
Le Pleintif countre Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . . Fort. *head*
Lenvoy de Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . . Truth. *end*
Lenvoy to King Richard . . . . . L.St. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . . Scog. *head*
Lenvoy . . . . . Ven. *head*
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . . Buk. *head*
L'Envoye de Chaucer . . . . . Purse. *head*
Lenvoye . . . . . Bal.Ch. *head*
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, parde. . . . . RR. 4659
*Raisoun.* 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt.* 'Yis, I.' *Raisoun.* 'Wherof? late se.' . . . . . RR. 4660
*L'Amaunt.* 'Of that he seide I shulde be . . . . RR. 4661
*Raisoun:* 'Knowist hym no more?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Nay, certis, I, . . . . . RR. 4664
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he, . . . RR. 4680

**Le** *see* **Libeux**

**Lead**

That stemed as a forneys of a leed; . . . . . A.Prol. 202
Thogh she a font-ful water with hire lede!' . . . B.ML. 357
For she hir-self wolde all the contree lede. . . . B.ML. 434
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede, . . . B.ML. 1158
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf they lede . . . . B.Sh. 1508
Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 94
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!" . . . D.Sum. 2026
To lede hem bothe to the juge agayn. . . . . D.Sum. 2031
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede, . . . . . E.Cl. 835
And lede his lyf in joye and in solas; . . . . . E.Mch. 1273
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* RCP
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avoutrye, . . . E.Mch. 1435
To lede in ese and hoolynesse his lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1628
That I shal lede now so myrie a lyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1645
And for to lede the moore in blisse hir lyves, . . F.Fkl. 744
They leden hire by ryveres, and by welles, . . . F.Fkl. 898
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 1552

**Lead**—*Continued*

I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . . G.SN. 305
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede? . . . G.SN. 307
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . . G.SN. 406
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede . G.SN. 513
Saturnus leed, and Juppiter is tyn, . . . . . G.CY. 828
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden folk . . I.Pars. 140–5
This hevy lif I lede for your sake . . . . . Comp.L. 53
And if I pleyne what lyf that I lede, . . . . . Anel. 302
palays, schalt leden a cler age, scornynge . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
newe stroondes to leden marchandise into . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
the which they now leden in accordable . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
whider I wol leden the!' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
leden folk thider as thei byheten to . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
to leden hem. But with how grete harmes . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
And yif thow wolt leden thi lif . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
desireth or seketh to lede his thought . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede. . . . TC.1. 259
Of deth, to which my sorwe wol me lede! . . . . TC.1. 527
So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede . . . . . TC.2. 832
For she may leden Paris as her leste. . . . . TC.2. 1449
This Troilus gan al his lif to lede. . . . . TC.3. 1717
This Pandarus, and into gardin lede, . . . . . TC.3. 1738
What wot my fader what lif that I lede? . . . . TC.4. 1342
Of tresour, may we bothe with us lede . . . . TC.4. 1514
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede, . . . . . TC.5. 16
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . . TC.5. 629
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages, . . . . TC.5. 897
Which these ilke lovers leden, . . . . . HF.1. 37
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte, . . . . . HF.2. 231
That highte Pheton, wolde lede . . . . . HF.2. 434
That was of lede and yren fyn, . . . . . HF.3. 341
Of lede and yren bothe, y-wys. . . . . HF.3. 355
And the leed, withouten faile, . . . . . HF.3. 358
As doth when that men melte leed, . . . . . HF.3. 558
In swich another place lede, . . . . . HF.3. 824
Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede, . . . . . LGW. 625
She sholde lede with this lusty knyghte!' . . . . LGW. 1542
And eke the gayler may he wyth him lede, . . . LGW. 2021
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . Truth. 20
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede . . . . Buk. 31
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right . . . Astr. 5–11
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . Astr. 170–4
She had no thing hir silf to lede, . . . . . RR. 400
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede . . . . . RR. 1129
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede. . . . . RR. 1321
That shal hym lede into lovyng. . . . . RR. 1608
And lede his lyf disrewlilye, . . . . . RR. 4900
Delite so doth his bridil leede. . . . . RR. 4932
But oonly folkes forto lede . . . . . RR. 4938
But humbely they wole lede her lyf. . . . . RR. 6164
Of men that myghty lyf may leden, . . . . . RR. 6177
Shulde lede a wikked lyf, parfey, . . . . . RR. 6228
That I lede right a joly lyf, . . . . . RR. 6380
With whiche men shal hym bynde and lede . . . RR. 7051

**Leaden**

Now is it wan and of a leden hewe,— . . . . . G.CY. 728

**Leader**

it nys nat governyd with no ledere (of . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
us, assayle us as strengere, our ledere . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
But al another thenketh his ledere!" . . . . . TC.4. 1454

**Leadest**

Ledest the world by certein governaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 866
And ledest us in-to the hye tour . . . . . ABC. 154
as I trowe, thou ledist now more ententyfliche thyn eyen . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyaunce, . . . . TC.2. 527

**Leadeth**

This streem you ledeth to the sorwful were . . . PF. 138
that this towmblynge welefulnesse ledeth, eyther . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
the contrarious Fortune ledeth ofte folk . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
ledeth yow to thilke verray good, but . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
yif thi wey ledeth the ayein so that thou be . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
to that hir naturel entencioun ledeth hem; and yit almest . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith that . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
beren, and thilke folk god ledeth in-to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
the greet ensaumple ledith yow. . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
god ledeth and constreyneth alle thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And let her lif in most honour and joye.' . . . . TC.2. 882
That in this derke worlde me wynt and ledyth, . . LGW. 85
And to the castel with hir ledeth she . . . . . LGW. 1507
It ledith man now up, now doun, . . . . . RR. 4897
That he his lyf let covertly, . . . . . RR. 6111
But he in Cristis wrath hym ledith . . . . . RR. 7225

**Leading**
With all the folk of her ledyng, . . . . . RR. 5863
**Leading** *see* **Ayen-leding**
**Leaf**
He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . . . A.Kn. 1838
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Mil. 3177
Than is this lief that hangeth on the tree. . . . B.Sh. 1340
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote, . . . C.Pard. 544
For that I rente out of his book a leef, . . . . D.WB. 635
Why that I rente out of his book a leef, . . . . D.WB. 667
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . . D.Sum. 1667
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde, . . . . E.Cl. 1211
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood . . . . . G.CY. 577
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . TC.3. 1200
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest! . . . . . TC.5. 1433
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour; . . . . LGW.G. 70
Whethir ye ben with the Leef or with the Flour; . LGW. 72
As of the lef agayn the flour to make, . . . . . LGW.G. 72
Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef, . . . . LGW.G. 73
In preysing of the Flour agayn the Leef, . . . . LGW. 189
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour. . . LGW. 193
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote, . . . LGW. 2613
And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . LGW. 2648
And many a rose-leef ful longe, . . . . . RR. 905
A leef all grene and yaff me that; . . . . . RR. 3077
I made [me] of that leef full queynte. . . . . RR. 3079
**Leah** *see* **Lia**
**Lean**
As leene was his hors as is a rake, . . . . . A.Prol. 287
Ful longe were his legges and ful lene, . . . . A.Prol. 591
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft; . . . A.Kn. 1362
Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene or bow unto hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . B.NP. 4003
And fatte his soule and make his body lene. . . . D.Sum. 1880
In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene! . . . E.Mch. 1853
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . . TC.1. 553
My wit is for t'arede it al too lene; . . . . . TC.2. 132
Her limes lene, as she that al the day . . . . . TC.5. 709
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan . . . . TC.5. 1221
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . Merc.B. 28
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene. . . . . Merc.B. 33
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . Merc.B. 38
And therto she was lene and megre. . . . . RR. 218
For sich folk maketh lene her face, . . . . . RR. 444
Under her clothes pale and lene. . . . . RR. 2684
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene, . . . . . RR. 3197
It makith thee bothe pale and lene; . . . . . RR. 5104
Lat parish prestis have the lene, . . . . . RR. 6463
With sleigh and pale faces lene, . . . . . RR. 7255
**Leander**
The dreynte Leandre for his Erro; . . . . . B.ML. 69
**Leaning**
And lenynge on myn elbowe and my syde, . . . LGW. 179
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente, . . . . . LGW.G. 234
**Leanness**
Nor no thyng lyk [as] of lenesse; . . . . . RR. 307
**Leap**
Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe; . . . . A.Co. 4378
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe, . . . . D.WB. 267
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute. . . . G.CY. 915
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe, . . . . . TC.2. 512
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . TC.2. 955
Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe, . . . . TC.3. 1763
And gonne for to lepe and daunce, . . . . . HF.2. 438
Tho behynde gonne up lepe, . . . . . HF.3. 1060
The beste achoked, he shal on hym lepe . . . . LGW. 2008
**Leaped** *see* **Leep**
**Leaping**
The wyf cam lepynge inward with a ren; . . . . A.Rv. 4079
Cam lepynge in, and chaced out the frere; . . . D.Sum. 2157
This Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . . . . TC.2. 939
Tho com ther lepynge in a route, . . . . . HF.3. 733
From bowe to bowe alwaye lepynge; . . . . . RR. 1403
**Leaping** *see* **Lepande**
**Learn**
And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche. . . . A.Prol. 308
Was turned for to lerne astrologye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3192
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille . . B.ML. 440
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.' . . . . B.Pri. 1726
to lerne hem and enquere of lasse folk . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
To lerne bookes was al hire likyng, . . . . . B.Mk. 3499
For al to soone may she lerne loore . . . . . C.Doc. 70
To lerne what thyng wommen loven moost; . . . D.WB. 921
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne; . . . D.WB. 994
Thomas, if ye wol lernen for to wirche . . . . D.Sum. 1978
There he myghte lerne gentillesse aright.' . . . F.Fkl. 694
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . . . F.Fkl. 778
Particuler sciences for to lerne,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1122
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1127
But swynke soore, and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 669
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 835
To lerne a lewed man this subtiltee,— . . . . G.CY. 844
A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught, . . . G.CY. 1400
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge. . H.Mcp. 334
The Flemyng seith, and lerne it if thee leste, . . H.Mcp. 349
enemy, lerne to suffre.' And thou . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Heere may men lerne to be pacient; . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
to lerne it, it is so short and so esy; . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
And ful greet need I hadde to lerne . . . . . BD. 1090

**Learn**—*Continued*
My sekernes, ne lerne of love the lore; . . . . Anel. 345
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . PF. 1
And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne, . . . . PF. 20
woldest fayn lernen that it ne sholde nat . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
Som good to lernen in this place.' . . . . . HF.2. 580
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges, . . . . . HF.3. 145
To lerne, saw I trumpe there. . . . . HF.3. 160
In ryght ne wrong, and lerne that of me; . . . . LGW. 477
lerne sciences touching nombres and . . . . . Astr. 1–5
bisy prayer in special to lerne the Tretys . . . . Astr. 1–5
ful hevy at onys for such a childe to lerne. . . . Astr. 5–11
doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret . . . Astr. 20–5
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that sicknesse, . . . . RR. 2644
Sith thou to lerne hast sich desire, . . . . . RR. 4686
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . . . RR. 6720
**Learned**
He was also a lerned man, a clerk, . . . . . A.Prol. 480
The wisdom of an heepe of lerned men? . . . . A.Prol. 575
In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster, . . . . A.Prol. 613
That he had lerned out of som decree,— . . . . A.Prol. 640
Hadde lerned art, but al his fantasye . . . . . A.Mil. 3191
That she hadde lerned in the nonnerie. . . . . A.Rv. 3968
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . . A.Rv. 4122
To me that am now lerned in his loore! . . . . B.ML. 761
I se wel that ye lerned men in lore . . . . . B.Sh. 1168
That lerned in that scole yeer by yere . . . . B.Pri. 1688
As children lerned hire antiphoner; . . . . . B.Pri. 1709
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.' . . . . . B.Th. 1899
advocats, lerned in the lawe. . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk, . . . . . E.Cl. 27
I lerned never rethoric certeyn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 719
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero. . . . . F.Fkl. 722
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk. . . . . G.CY. 748
I was able to have lerned tho, . . . . . BD. 785
thilke thynges that I hadde lernyd of the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
hast leerned by the demonstracioun of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
hast thy-selve leerned by Tholome that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
thou hast lernyd by the sentence of Plato that nedes . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
thou hast lerned a litil here-byforn that . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
This woful lady y-lerned had in yowthe, . . . . LGW. 2350
these conclusions ben suffisantly lerned and . . . Astr. 5–11
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere . . . Astr. 139–45
Hadde lerned of loves arte, . . . . . RR. 4289
**Learnedest**
Lernedest nat thow in Greek whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
**Learneth**
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . F.Fkl. 777
every wyght leerneth, he ne doth no . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
**Learning**
On bookes and his lernynge he it spente, . . . . A.Prol. 300
This litel child his litel book lernynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1706
And right as hym was taught by his lernynge, . . G.SN. 184
Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght; . . . . G.SN. 353
In lernyng of this elvysshe nyce loore, . . . . G.CY. 842
That he was slayne, lernynge philosophie, . . . G.CY. 1898
necessarie to thy lernyng to teche the first to knowe and . . . . . Astr. 168–70
That on his lernyng wole not thynke. . . . . RR. 2152
**Leash**
And seen that slouthe hir holdeth in a lees . . . G.SN. 19
renne in o lees, but in diverse maneres. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
For he is caught up in another lees; . . . . . Anel. 233
**Least**
That I may seen hire atte leeste weye, . . . . A.Kn. 1121
So hidously, that with the leeste strook . . . . A.Kn. 1701
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste, . . . A.Kn. 2198
That at the leste wey I shal hire kisse. . . . . A.Mil. 3680
That is a signe of kissyng atte leste. . . . . A.Mil. 3683
Thanne have ye doon youre devoir atte leeste.' . . B.ML. 38
Be as be may, ther was he at the leeste; . . . . B.ML. 1012
He noght forgat to yeve the leeste page . . . . B.Sh. 1236
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste, . . . . B.Mel. 2124
enemys, but fro thy leeste enemy. . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
he dredeth his leste enemye." . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose. . . . B.Mk. 3332
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!' . . . B.Mk. 3718
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . . . D.WB. 73
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste . . . E.Cl. 570
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.' . . . . E.Cl. 966
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . E.Mch. 1891
Hath plentee to the mooste and to the leeste, . . F.Sq. 300
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste A tale or two, F.Fkl. 697
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge . . F.Fkl. 1060
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1164
And seyde, "My body, at the leeste way, . . . . F.Fkl. 1417
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste. . . . . F.Fkl. 1542
And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . . . G.CY. 676
Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take . . . H.Mcp. 185
and leest of value, yet is he thanne moore . . . I.Pars. 145–50
And certes, oones a yeere atte leeste wey . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
No more than koude the leste of us; . . . . . BD. 283
She wolde have be, at the leste, . . . . . BD 972
Yet at the leste renoveleth your servyse; . . . . Mars. 19
The sentence of the compleynt at the leste . . . Mars. 24

**Least**—*Continued*

And leest worthy of alle hem, I am he. . . . . Comp.L. 68
To renne away, when he is leest agast? . . . . Anel. 316
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye, . . . . . PF. 452
At the leeste, no drede ne myghte . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
the leste partye of the remenaunt of thi . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
with-ynne the leeste prykke of thilke . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
ne were fynissched at the leste weye . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
Ful wel arayed bothe meste and leste, . . . . TC.1. 167
She n'as nat with the leste of her stature; . . . TC.1. 281
That held us lovers leest in reverence! . . . . TC.1. 516
So that his lif be saved at the leste: . . . . . TC.2. 362
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . . TC.2. 840
Of him ye recche leest wher he bicome, . . . . TC.2. 1151
Yit at the leste thanketh him, I preye, . . . . TC.2. 1208
His grete wo foryede he at the leste. . . . . TC.2. 1330
Y-wis, I am avauntour at the leste, . . . . . TC.3. 314
She mighte on him han loked at the leste—' . . . TC.3. 1160
'And, for thou me, that coude leest deserve . . . TC.3. 1268
Of hir delit or joyes oon the leste . . . . . TC.3. 1310
Ye, or the leeste joye that was there? . . . . TC.3. 1320
The leste point that to him was plesaunce; . . . TC.3. 1544
Or at the leeste, how that she was unkinde, . . . TC.4. 16
Here prisoneres to chaungen most and leste . . . TC.4. 59 *var*
Him to with-holde of weping at the leste; . . . TC.5. 76
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste, . . . TC.5. 440
So lat us sen her paleis at the leste!' . . . . TC.5. 525
To have a speche with her at the leste, . . . . TC.5. 950
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste . . . . TC.5. 1678
As was the leste woman in that tyde! . . . . LGW.G. 304
Or at the leeste, but thow woldest so, . . . . . LGW. 759
His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. . . . . LGW. 1313
And to his folke, the moste and eke the leste, . . LGW. 2303
And leest recoverer of him-selven can, . . . . Comp.A. 3
with 3 cercles, of whiche the leest . . . . . Astr. 65–70
The leeste grevous of hem alle, . . . . . RR. 964
The leste and grettest of valour . . . . . RR. 1043 *em*
Two dayes atte leest or thre. . . . . RR. 1684
Loke at the leest thou have a paire, . . . . . RR. 2266
And he hadde with hym atte leest . . . . . RR. 4210
Kepe atte leste thyne herte to me, . . . . . RR. 4379
To venge thee atte leest in thought, . . . . . RR. 4393
Atte the leest, if I may lere, . . . . . RR. 5183
For I am redy at the leste . . . . . RR. 5189
Atte lest wey as in this plyte, . . . . . RR. 5827
For at the leest the skynne is his. . . . . RR. 5916
Atte leest wey but hir arme . . . . . RR. 5977
He wolde his myght done at the leest . . . . . RR. 6431
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest, . . . RR. 6873

**Least** *see* **Alderleast**

**Leather**

And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether, . . . . A. Mil. 3250

**Leaute**

Now by that feith and that leaute . . . . . RR. 5959 *em*
Her goode herte and her leaute. . . . . RR. 6006 *em*

**Leave**

As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler, . . . . A.Kn. 1064
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde: . A.Kn. 1217
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,— . A.Kn. 1614
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride A.Kn. 1879
And, by youre leve, I shal him quite anoon. . . . A.Rv. 3916
To yeve hem leve, but a litel stounde, . . . . A.Rv. 4007
And at the laste the wardeyn yaf hem leve. . . . A.Rv. 4012
And thus this joly prentys hadde his leve. . . . A.Co. 4413
Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve. . . . . A.Co. 4414
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente, . . B.ML. 867
Now by youre leve I may no lenger dwelle; . . . B. Sh. 1550
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve, . . . . . B.Pri. 1637
Ther he is now, God leve us for to meete! . . . B. Pri. 1873
wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
by youre leve, that am nat I; for ye han . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
ye have leve to venge yow. I seye ye been nat . . B.Mel. 2665–70
Haddestow as greet a leeve as thou hast myght . . B.Mk. 3136
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way; . . B.NP. 4288
Leve I this Chauntecleer in his pasture, . . . . B.NP. 4375
Thanne yeve me leve fadyr myn quod sche . . . C.Doc. 238 *var*
That he hadde leve hym to sorwe brynge, . . . C.Pard. 848
And for to been a wyf he yaf me leve . . . . . D.WB. 83
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I. . . D.WB. 112
For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve, . . . . D.WB. 331
Yet shal I yeve thee leve for to gon . . . . . D.WB. 908
And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye. . D.WB. 918
And somtyme, at oure prayere, han we leve . . . D.Fri. 1489
And leve thise somonours goode men bicome! . . . D.Fri. 1644
But of youre grete goodnesse, by youre leve, . . . D.Sum. 1813
'Now, by youre leve, O deere sire,' quod she, . . D.Sum. 1823
'Now, Thomas, leeve brother, lef thyn ire, . . . D.Sum. 2089
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . . . D.Sum. 2112
'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee? . . . . E.Cl. 250
That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . . . E.Cl. 745
That was youre wyf; and heer take I my leeve . . E.Cl. 888
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I, . . . . E.Mch. 1456
Han take hir leve, and ech of hem of oother; . . . E.Mch. 1690
For we han leve to pleye us, by the lawe.' . . . E.Mch. 1841
By the leve of yow, my lord so deere; . . . . . E.Mch. 2194
For of hir fader hadde she take leve . . . . . F.Sq. 363
So on a day of me he took his leve, . . . . . F.Sq. 584
Al for to make hire leve hire hevynesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 828
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood; . . . F.Fkl. 1339

**Leave**—*Continued*

They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . . . F.Fkl. 1490
Of no biheste, and heere I take my leve, . . . . F.Fkl. 1538
And charged hym his ydoles for to leve. . . . . G.SN. 287
He gat hym of the tormentoures leve, . . . . G.SN. 373
Thou hast noon oother power, ne no leve: . . . G.SN. 483
I koude never leve it in no wise. . . . . G.CY. 714
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye, . . G.CY. 1032
withoute leve of hir housbonde, that is . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
his amonestynge to leve synne. . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his Leve . . I.Pars. 1080–5
This messager took leve and wente . . . . . BD. 153
For no thyng I leve hit noght, . . . . . BD. 690
out of my thoght Leve my lady; no, trewely!' . . BD. 1110
Then leve I al thise vertues, sauf Pite, . . . . Pity. 50
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . Mars. 9
And after that I wol my leve take; . . . . . Mars. 153
For bothe I have good leyser and good leve; . . . Comp.L. 11
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde, . . . . PF. 153
thynges, ne sacrilege hadde no leve to han a place . Bo.1 p.4. 160–5
The yeer hath eek leve to apparaylen . . . the erthe, Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
they wene that either the leve or the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille. . TC.1. 126
And levyn al other thinges collaterall . . . . . TC.1. 262 *var*
And seyde him thus: 'God leve it be my beste . . TC.1. 597
A man to love, til that him list to leve. . . . . TC.1. 686
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'— . . TC.2. 209
With this he took his leve and hom he wente; . . TC.2. 596
Men loven wommen al biside hir leve; . . . . TC.2. 734
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve! . . . TC.2. 735
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouthe! . . TC.2. 1008
'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be wel! . . . TC.2. 1212
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve. . . . . TC.2. 1302
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine, . . . TC.2. 1460
Leve not for nice shame or drede or slouthe . . . TC.2. 1500 *var*
Ther-with he took his leve al softely. . . . . TC.2. 1536
And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterte . . . TC.2. 1634
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve; . . TC.2. 1658
That she may take her leve or that she go—' . . TC.2. 1689
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve, . . . . TC.2. 1721
God leve him werken as he can devise! . . . . TC.3. 56
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle three, . . . . TC.3. 209
She took her leve at hem ful thriftily . . . . . TC.3. 211
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive; . . . TC.3. 225
But certeinly she moste by her leve . . . . . TC.3. 559
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve; . . . TC.3. 594
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende. . . . TC.3. 616
But execut was al biside her leve . . . . . TC.3. 622
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute, . . . TC.3. 683
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel, . . . . TC.4. 325
Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care! . . . . TC.4. 532
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle. . . TC.4. 730
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to . . . . TC.4. 852
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!' . . . . . TC.4. 896
So lef this sorwe or platly he wol deye . . . . TC.4. 924 *var*
'And thou cite, which that I leve in wo, . . . . TC.4. 1205
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see . . . . . TC.4. 1335
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve. . . . . TC.4. 1358
And therwithal he moste his leve take, . . . . TC.5. 78
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . . TC.5. 195
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve. . . . . TC.5. 480
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne, . . . . TC.5. 482
The ferthe day to take of him our leve, . . . . TC.5. 493
Of Sarpedoun they toke hir leve tho, . . . . . TC.5. 500
Allas, and there I took of her my leve! . . . . TC.5. 611
God, for thy might, so leve it wel to fare! . . . TC.5. 959
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve. . . . TC.5. 1015
And gilteles, I wot wel, I you leve: . . . . . TC.5. 1084
But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.' . . TC.5. 1085
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute . . . TC.5. 1518
God leve us for to take it for the beste! . . . . TC.5. 1750
And leve Auffrikes regioun, . . . . . HF.1. 431
And I of him took leve anoon, . . . . . HF.2. 581
At ones, al beside his leve, . . . . . HF.3. 1015
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon. . . LGW. 769
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve . . . LGW. 1320
And leve never suche a cace befall . . . . . LGW. 2083 *var*
And leve heyre after that I may you ffynde . . . LGW. 2086 *var*
This Theseus of hir hath leve y-take, . . . . . LGW. 2137
And taketh his leve, and homewarde sayleth hee; . LGW. 2162
For tendernesse of herte for to leve His doghtre gon, LGW. 2280
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve; . . . LGW. 2281
But at the laste leve hath she to go. . . . . LGW. 2283
And yeve hir leve sometyme for to pleye, . . . LGW. 2300
And openly he tok his leve tho, . . . . . LGW. 2475
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende; . . LGW. 2621
Therfore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wrecchednesse . Truth. 22
Unto the world; leve now to be thral; . . . . . Truth. 23
I take my leve of your unstedfastnesse, . . . . W.Unc. 3
I wole . . . Thou leve, if thou wolt nought be . . RR. 2177
Leve hoole thin herte in hostage, . . . . . RR. 2713
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . . . . RR. 3073
And to leve of his gret maistrie, . . . . . RR. 3294 *em*
I toke my leve, and streight I wente . . . . . RR. 3471
Nowe have I leave over al to go, . . . . . RR. 3620
I wol none have, but by your leve, . . . . . RR. 3665
To yeve no lover leave to kysse. . . . . RR. 3673
Thou doist gret folye forto leve . . . . . RR. 4016
To Bialacoil leve I myne herte . . . . . RR. 4612
To leve his abite and gone his way; . . . . . RR. 4914

**Leave**—*Continued*
To love ech other. By youre leve, . . . . . RR. 5180
And leve the tother everydele; . . . . . RR. 5308
Than leve his richesse in his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5394
And yit they wole not leve hem so, . . . . . RR. 5497
And leven al humanite, . . . . . RR. 5655
But late us leven these prechoures, . . . . . RR. 5769
With sorwe they leve it at the laste; . . . . . RR. 5786
He axide hir leve to gone the way . . . . . RR. 5836
Shal never leve hem londe ne fee, . . . . . RR. 6044
So longe may they leve praiyng; . . . . . RR. 6610
And leve your sinnes more and lesse . . . . . RR. 7694

**Leaveful** *see* **Leveful**

**Leaves**
The silver dropes, hangynge on the leves. . . . A.Kn. 1496
Were it of wodebynde, or hawethorn leves, . . . A.Kn. 1508
And breketh both bowes and the leves, . . . . A.Kn. 1642
Al sodeynly thre leves have I plyght . . . . . D.WB. 790
Anheigh among the fresshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327
This gardyn, full of leves and of floures, . . . . F.Fkl. 908
stalke, that bereth braunches and leves . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
by the leves of confessioun; and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
were naked they sowed of fige leves a . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves; . . . . . BD. 418
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . . PF. 137
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste, . . . PF. 173
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe, . . . . PF. 202
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe; . . . . PF. 352
the leeves falle. Thow devydest the . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
in the first somer sesoun the leeves that the wynd that Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
And as in winter leves ben biraft, . . . . . TC.4. 225
Deliten in hir song in leves grene, . . . . . TC.4. 1433
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . . TC.5. 11
As fele of leves as ben on trees . . . . . HF.3. 856
A garlond on his hed of rose levys, . . . . . LGW.G. 160
Y-corouned is with white leves lyte, . . . . . LGW. 219
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . . . . LGW. 228
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . Form.A. 44
And it with newe leves wrene. . . . . RR. 56
The leeves felden as they flyen; . . . . . RR. 911
And ful of grene leves sette, . . . . . RR. 1398
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene, . . . . RR. 1581
And it hath leves wel foure paire, . . . . . RR. 1698
Kovered with gras and with leves, . . . . . RR. 3020
I sawe that through the leves grene . . . . . RR. 3632
Bothe with the leves and with the rose. . . . . RR. 3638

**Leaveth**
"Leveth the vengeance to me, and I . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . C.Pard. 659
And how ther leveth no gladnesse . . . . . BD. 700
Leveth thanne, and sleeth me hardely . . . . Comp.L. 113
And trusteth me, and leveth ek your sorwe, . . . TC.4. 1616
shal the remenaunt that levith parforme the . . . Astr. 188–93
than is . . . that leveth the latitude of that regioun. . . . . Astr. 266–70
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
at none; than leveth there 38 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
than leveth there the distance of the pool of . . Astr. 272–7
For love leveth colour ne cleernesse, . . . . . RR. 2685
The more he leveth, the soth to say. . . . . RR. 5712

**Lecher**
But he was chaast, and no lechour, . . . . . B.Th. 1935
Sire, olde lecchour, lat thy japes be! . . . . . D.WB. 242
And lete hir lecchour dighte hire al the nyght, . . D.WB. 767
Bet than this somnour knew a sly lecchour, . . . D.Fri. 1371
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree! . . . . E.Mch. 2257
He was a lecchour and an ydolastre, . . . . . E.Mch. 2298

**Lecherous**
As hoot he was, and lecherous, as a sparwe, . . . A.Prol. 626
They wisten wel that he was lecherus; . . . . C.Doc. 266
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse . . . C.Pard. 549
many a leccherous lay, that Crist, for his . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
And lecherous folk, after that they be dede, . . . PF. 79
Or if he be to leccherous, . . . . . RR. 7028

**Lecherous** *see* **Likerous**

**Lechers**
This knowen lecchours by experience. . . . . D.WB. 468
But certes, lecchours dide he grettest wo; . . . D.Fri. 1310
He koude spare of lecchours oon or two, . . . . D.Fri. 1325

**Lechery**
It was to wyves lecherie and shame, . . . . . B.Mk. 3483
Fro point to point, how that his lecherie . . . . C.Doc. 150
Unto the juge, in lecherie to lyven, . . . . . C.Doc. 206
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye, . . . . C.Pard. 481
Of Clitermystra, for hire lecherye . . . . . D.WB. 737
And for they sholde leccherye eschue, . . . . . E.Mch. 1451
On whiche they wolden doon hir lecherye, . . . F.Fkl. 1381
How that his wyf had doon hire lecherye, . . . H.Mcp. 259
seyde he that the brennynge of lecherie . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
glotonye, and lecherye. And everich of . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
by desir of lecherie, thurgh which the . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
After glotonye thanne comth lecherie, . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
'Do no lecherie'; and therfore he putte grete . . . I.Pars. 835–40
by the synne of lecherie God dreynte al the world at I.Pars. 835–40
stynkynge synne of lecherie that men . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk . . . I.Pars. 840–5
alle manere coveitise to doon lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
of his lust, he hath doon lecherie with . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
with his five fyngres of lecherie he gripeth . . . I.Pars. 860–5
is the stynkynge dede of leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 860–5

**Lechery**—*Continued*
Of leccherie, as I seyde, sourden . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
muche as God forbad leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
deedly synne. Another synne of leccherie . . . I.Pars. 865–70
eek that consenten to hir leccherie, the . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
han deled in the synne of lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
Another synne aperteneth to leccherie . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
agayns leccherie, and that is generally chastitee . . I.Pars. 915–20
eschewe leccherye and vileynye. . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
wommen that han doon leccherie and . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
is eek a greet norice to leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
reynes of leccherie. For al be it so that . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . . . . Bo.4.p.2.1235–40
For lecherye tormenteth hem . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Leccherie hath clombe so hye, . . . . . RR. 3911
Over all regnyth Lecchery, . . . . . RR. 3914
A man speken of leccherie. . . . . RR. 4260
In leccherie and in outrage, . . . . . RR. 4927

**Lectuary** *see* **Letuarie**

**Led**
That hadde y-lad of dong ful many a fother,— . . . A.Prol. 530
And thre yeer in this wise his lif he ladde . . . A.Kn. 1446
Hir maydens, that she thider with hire ladde, . . A.Kn. 2275
Another lad is on that oother syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2620
Ne to be lad by foree unto the stake . . . . . A.Kn. 2723
And how that lad was homward Emelye; . . . . A.Kn. 2956
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad, . . . . A.Rv. 4232
And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate; . . . A.Co. 4402
A certein tresor that she thider ladde, . . . . B.ML. 442
Among a prees, of hym that hath be lad . . . . B.ML. 646
And with the senatour she ladde hir lyf. . . . . B.ML. 976
This senatour hath lad this child to feeste,— . . . B.ML. 1010
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle. . . . B.Sh. 1496
A certeyn frankes; and somme with him he ladde. . B.Sh. 1524
The vessel of the temple he with hym ladde. . . . B.Mk. 3338
Hath with hym lad, for that men sholde it see. . . B.Mk. 3552
Thou were bitraysed and lad unto his tente, . . B.Mk. 3570
So likerously, and ladde hym up and doun, . . . B.Mk. 3747
And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde; . . . B.Mk. 3920
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4016
And as an angel ladde hym up and doun, . . . D.Sum. 1678
And unto Sathanas he ladde hym doun, . . . . D.Sum. 1686
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette, . . E.Cl. 390
And to his palays hoom he hath hire lad. . . . . E.Mch. 2415
This knyght is to his chambre lad anoon, . . . F.Sq. 172
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde, . G.SN. 370
And ladde hem to his hous, withoute moore, . . . G.SN. 374
Men ledde hem forth to doon the sacrefise. . . . G.SN. 392
I asked oon, ladde a lymere, . . . . . BD. 365
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde, . . . Anel. 39
and lad to the fyer to ben brend; but that a . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
and I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
y-maked and I-lad, y clepe hym "god," that is a . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
mankynde, whiche that is lad by diverse . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
debonayre, ledden the schrewes that han . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
grevously as ofte as he is lad into the stryf . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
as the ordre of thingis is I-led and . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne proeved . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
His yonge knightes, ladde hem up and doun . . . TC.1. 184
As though men sholde han led him into helle, . . TC.1. 872
As though he sholde have led the newe dauncel . . TC.2. 553
And Pandarus, that ledde her by the lappe, . . . TC.3. 59
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye . . . . TC.3. 1714
This Diomede that led her by the bridel, . . . . TC.5. 92
That we han lad, and forth the time drive, . . . TC.5. 394
She ledde her lif, this woful creature. . . . . TC.5. 714
This was the lif that al this time he ledde. . . . TC.5. 1218
Of makynge ropen, and lad awey the corne; . . . LGW. 74
That Agenores doghtre ladde away. . . . . LGW. 114
Of sundery wemen, whiche lyf that they ladde, . . LGW.G. 276
And on his bakke he baar, and with him ledde, . . LGW. 943
And Eneas alwey with hire she ledde. . . . . LGW. 1097
This Eneas is ladde after the meete. . . . . LGW. 1108
Unto his chambres was he lad anon . . . . . LGW. 1111
And forth is lad thys woful yonge knyght . . . LGW. 1948
And Theseus is ladde unto his deth; . . . . . LGW. 2144
And up into a forest he hir ledde, . . . . . LGW. 2310
And taken hir and ledde hir forthe with the? . . . LGW. 2718
Ledden the peples in the former age; . . . . . Form.A. 2
That ladde hir lyf oonly by breed . . . . . RR. 216
She ladde a lusty lyf in May; . . . . . RR. 581
Ladde on his honde a lady bright, . . . . . RR. 1004
Of hem that ladden thus these daunces, . . . . RR. 1310
For evere the body must be ladde . . . . . RR. 1794
That Love me ladde in sich a wise . . . . . RR. 3491
He ladde me with right good chere, . . . . . RR. 3617

**Led** *see* **Over-led**

**Ledene**
That any fowel may in his leden seyn, . . . . F.Sq. 435
And koude answere hym in his ledene ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 436
Right in hir haukes ledene thus she seyde: . . . F.Sq. 478

**Leech**

Or of a soutere shipman or a leche. . . . . A.Rv. 3904
And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche, . . . C.Pard. 916
With hye God, that is oure lyves leche, . . . D.Sum. 1892
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . D.Sum. 1956
Thou goost biforn and art hir lyves leche. . . . G.SN. 56
Had that swete, my lyves leche! . . . . . BD. 919
Beth ye my juge and eek my soules leche, . . . ABC. 134
thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
the leche, that knoweth the manere and the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
For who-so list have heling of his leche, . . . TC.1. 857
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche! . . . TC.2. 571
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, . . . . TC.2. 1066
A leche anon, and seide, 'In this manere . . . . TC.2. 1579
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his leche!' . TC.2. 1582
As though al hool him hadde maad a leche. . . . TC.5. 1537
Ne gete a leche my woundis to; . . . . . RR. 1758
That hath to many oon be leche . . . . . RR. 2826
Of all thyne harmes thei shall be leche: . . . . RR. 2944
And I not where to fynde a leche . . . . . RR. 4617

**Leechcraft**

The clothered blood, for any lechecraft, . . . . A.Kn. 2745
This lechecraft, or heled thus to be, . . . . . TC.4. 436

**Leecher**

governour and lechere of thoughtes? The whiche . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5

**Leeches**

To sechen othere leches in the toun? . . . . . D.Sum. 1957
thise leches ben wont to hopin of sike . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
And leches seyn, that of complexiouns . . . . TC.5. 369

**Leef** *see* **Leaf, Lief**

**Leek**

As hath a leek; for, thogh oure myght be goon, . . A.Rv. 3879
I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . . . D.WB. 572
That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . E.Mch. 1350
And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek; . . . . G.CY. 795
And seyde, they yeven noght a leek . . . . . HF.3. 618
And also grene as ony leek. . . . . RR. 212
Sich love I preise not at a leke, . . . . . RR. 4830
Men wole not sette by hym a leke, . . . . . RR. 5374
And though they die, they sette not a leke. . . . RR. 5730

**Leeks**

Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . . A.Prol. 634

**Leep**

And leep aside, and foundred as he leep, . . . . A.Kn. 2687
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe, . . A.Rv. 4228
And with that word she leepe doun fro the tree. . . E.Mch. 2411
And in he lep, and seide him in his ere, . . . . TC.2. 1637
And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lofte, . . . . LGW. 2709

**Lees**

Thus seistow, olde barelful of lyes! . . . . . D.WB. 302
Yif thys be les certeine I shal fonde . . . . . TC.4. 1402 *var*
That with a sherte his lyf lees! . . . . . HF.3. 324
And by him stood, withouten lees, . . . . . HF.3. 374
As ever vessel was with lyes. . . . . HF.3. 1040
And by the wey his wyf Creusa he lees, . . . . LGW. 945
Thus seith the booke, withouten any les. . . . LGW. 1022
Eneas soothly eke, withouten les, . . . . . LGW. 1128
For they ben worthy folke, withouten les. . . . LGW. 1518
Of these two here was a shrewede les, . . . . . LGW. 1545
That halte nat dremes false ne lees, . . . . . RR. 8
To tamen hym, withouten lees. . . . . RR. 3904
For by her wille, withoute lees, . . . . . RR. 5728

**Lees** *see* **Leash, Lost**

**Left**

But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder, . . . . A.Prol. 492
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 892
The toun destroyed, ther was no thyng laft. . . . A.Kn. 2016
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and doun; . . . A.Kn. 2599
Corrupteth, and is in his bouk y-laft, . . . . . A.Kn. 2746
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . A.Kn. 2953
A litel ire is in his herte y-laft. . . . . A.Rv. 3862
hath he left inwith his hous, of which the . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
—and leften hire for deed, and wenten . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
hoold thee on his lift syde." And after . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte.' . . . . B.Mk. 3388
And eek she lafte noght, for noon huntyng, . . . B.Mk. 3496
For in that grove I lafte hym, by my fey, . . . C.Pard. 762
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . D.WB. 528
How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . . . D.WB. 643
For as I lefte at hoom al my clothyng . . . . E.Cl. 654
'Lefte I my wyl, and al my libertee, . . . . . E.Cl. 656
And therfore in the place they han it laft, . . . F.Sq. 186
Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . . . . F.Sq. 263
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . F.Sq. 670
Hadde prively upon his desk y-laft, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1128
He lefte hir lye, and on his wey is went. . . . . G.SN. 534
They kan nat stynte til no thyng be laft; . . . . G.CY. 883
And in the pannes botme he hath it laft, . . . . G.CY. 1321
and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . . I.Pars. 170–5
he hath left to doon heere in erthe, . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
goode werkes that he hath left, outher . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
That wil not be, moot nede be left; . . . . . BD. 42
This lady, that was left at home, . . . . . BD. 77
And thus in sorowe lefte me alone . . . . . BD. 479a *var*
Therfore hit is with me laft. . . . . BD. 791
That she hath left yow? is it this? . . . . . BD. 1141
Art left behynde in peril to be sleyn? . . . . . Mars. 108

**Left**—*Continued*

Alas now hath he left me causeles . . . . . Anel. 229 *var*
hand, and in hir left hand sche bar a . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
governementz of cites, I-lefte in the handes of . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
thow hast left for-to knowen . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
sorwe hem that sche hath left in despeir . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
she took awey hir freendes and lefte the thyne freendes. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
what place myght ben left or duellynge . . . . Bo.5.p.1.1625–30
Now hadde Calcas left in this mischaunce, . . . TC.1. 92
Al sodeynly he left his compleyninge; . . . . . TC.2. 560
And forth he fleigh, with herte left for herte. . . TC.2. 931
And neither left for cost ne for travaile. . . . . TC.3. 522
Thise ilke two that ben in armes laft, . . . . . TC.3. 1338
Thus al my good I lefte, and to you wente, . . . TC.4. 87
'Save of a doughter that I lefte, allas, . . . . . TC.4. 92
So that ther n'is but bark and braunche y-laft, . . TC.4. 227
'If that Criseyde allone were me laft . . . . . TC.4. 281
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here; . . TC.4. 544
His olde sleighte is yit so with him laft, . . . . TC.4. 1461
That ye me lefte in aspre peynes smerte . . . . TC.5. 1326
Ful pitously,—he lefte it not for slouthe,— . . . TC.5. 1584
That in the see were left behynde. . . . . HF.1. 238
And lefte hir ful unkyndely. . . . . HF.1. 295
For he lefte hir for Iole, . . . . . HF.1. 403
He lefte hir slepyng in an ile, . . . . . HF.1. 416
That hit ne lefte not a skye . . . . . HF.3. 510
That, certes, in the world nys left . . . . . HF.3. 948
Of any goodly word that ye han left. . . . . LGW. 77
Acordeden to love, and laften vice . . . . . LGW. 168
He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war; . . . . LGW. 593
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride, . . LGW. 968
Where se ye oon that he ne hath lafte his leefe? . . LGW. 1260
And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . . . . LGW. 1330
A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge, . . LGW. 1332
And with hir lefte yonge children two, . . . . LGW. 1657
And left hir fadir and hire heritage. . . . . LGW. 1666
Yit is me left the light of my resoun . . . . . Fort. 9
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . . . . . Comp.A. 55
is clepid the lefte syde. Forgete not . . . . . Astr. 32–40
be toward thi lifte side, and his lefte side . . . . Astr. 32–40
right syde to lefte side, as is the . . . . . Astr. 60–5
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . . . Astr. 121–7
The byrdes that han lefte her song . . . . . RR. 71
A lyft half was hir faste by; . . . . . RR. 163
I went on right honde and on lefte . . . . . RR. 1445
About the place; it was nat lefte . . . . . RR. 1446
Nolde I have left to goon and see . . . . . RR. 1655
But in myn herte the heed was lefte, . . . . . RR. 1784
But evere the heed was left bihynde, . . . . . RR. 1809
Lefte bihynde in myn herte . . . . . RR. 1908
That thou to seye hast left bihynde. . . . . RR. 2546
And I alloone lefte all soole, . . . . . RR. 2955
Was left aloone in peyne and thought. . . . . RR. 3169
Thanne dismaied I, lefte all sool, . . . . . RR. 3335
This verger heere left in thi warde. . . . . RR. 3831
Left hem unclosid wilfully; . . . . . RR. 3921
Wroth in his ire, ne lefte he nought . . . . . RR. 4093
Aboute hym lefte he no masoun, . . . . . RR. 4148
That openyde upon the lyfte honde. . . . . RR. 4220
And seith that he the world hath lefte, . . . . RR. 7283

**Left** *see* **Beleft, For-left**

**Leg**

Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, . . . . B.NP. 4505
And on hym leye my leg, outher myn arm, . . . D.Sum. 1828
wole he heve up his leg and make a . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60

**Legend**

For I wol telle a legende and a lyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3141
Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . . . . B.ML. 61
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1335
That ye hadde rad his legende as have I. . . . . B.NP. 4311
Myn housbonde hadde a legende of his wyf, . . . D.WB. 742
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . . E.CL. 1212d
After the Legende, in translacioun, . . . . . G.SN. 25
The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; . . . G.SN. 83
In makyng of a glorious Legende . . . . . LGW. 483
That in thy legende thou make of thys wyfe, . . . LGW. 549
Have hem in thy Legende now alle in mynde, . . . LGW. 557
And ryght thus on my legende gan I make. . . . LGW. 579
But he that y-cleped is in oure legende . . . . LGW. 1689
And eke to haste me in my Legende, . . . . . LGW. 2456

**Legenda**

quam ponit frater . . . . . in legenda . . . . GSN. *head var*
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martyris . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Tesbe . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . . , Cartagenis Regine LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Philomene . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Philomene . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Phillis . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Phillis . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Ypermystre . . . . . LGW. *head*

**Legends**
He knew of hem mo legendes and lyves . . . . D.WB. 686
Legendes of Seintes, and omelies and . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90

**Legge**
To leggen hir of hir dolour, . . . . . RR. 5016

**Legge** *see* **Lay, Allege**

**Legions**
And with his legions he took his weye . . . . B.Mk. 3544

**Legs**
Ful longe were his legges and ful lene, . . . . A.Prol. 591
Somme woln ben armed on hir legges weel, . . . A.Kn. 2123
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3267
And with his legges casten to and fro, . . . . A.Mil. 3330
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon; . . . . B.NP. 4052
Of legges and of feet so clene and faire, . . . . D.WB. 598

**Leigh**
And after that he seyde, and leigh ful loude, . . . TC.2. 1077

**Leisure**
If that I hadde leyser for to seye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1188
Whan that she may hir leyser wel espie. . . . . A.Mil. 3293
axen leyser and espace to have . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
juggeth by leyser; for, al be it so that . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
greet desir, by good leyser, sokyngly, and . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
Whan that she leyser hadde; and for to entende . . B.Mk. 3498
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she, . . C.Doc. 238
I hadde the bettre leyser for to pleye, . . . . D.WB. 551
Whan he hadde leyser and vacacioun . . . . D.WB. 683
Hadde I had leyser for this Somnour heere, . . . D.Fri. 1646
And thanne I may at leyser hire biholde . . . . E.Cl. 286
And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,— . . . . E.Mch. 1543
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 1834
Whil that I have a leyser and a space, . . . . F.Sq. 493
I ne have, as now, no leyser moore to seye,— . . F.Fkl. 977
to eten at the lasse leyser. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
They had good leyser for to route, . . . . . BD. 172
For bothe I have good leyser and good leve; . . . Comp.L. 11
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . PF. 464
Who-so that hadde leyser and cunnyng . . . . PF. 487
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . . TC.2. 227
A man to have a leiser for to preye, . . . . . TC.2. 1369
'For ther have ye a leiser for to telle.'— . . . . TC.3. 200
Ne leiser han hir speche to fulfelle,— . . . . . TC.3. 510
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere . . . . TC.3. 516
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete: . . . . TC.3. 1559
At bettre leiser telle you my sorwe!' . . . . . TC.5. 945
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme, . . . LGW. 1552
As for to have leyser of remembraunce . . . . Ven. 3
Grete leyser hadde she to quake. . . . . RR. 462
He wolde me yeve leysar and space, . . . . . RR. 3656

**Leit**
he brente five citees with thonder leyt and . . . I.Pars. 835–40
blak of the leyt. Ful ofte tyme I . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
ne the wey of thonder leit, that is wont . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5

**Lemaille**
Of watres corosif, and of lymaille, . . . . . G.CY. 853
And therinne put was of silver lemaille . . . . G.CY. 1162
The hole with wex, to kepe the lemaille in; . . . G.CY. 1164
Was brent, al the lemaille out of the hole . . . G.CY. 1197
Of silver lemaille put was (as bifore . . . . . G.CY. 1267
For to kepe in his lemaille every deel. . . . . G.CY. 1269

**Lemes**
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede lemes, . . . . B.NP. 4120
That yeveth to hir ageyne hir lemes. . . . . RR. 5346

**Lemman**
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spille'; . . . A.Mil. 3278
And seyde, 'Lemman, love me al atones, . . . . A.Mil. 3280
Awaketh, lemman myn, and speketh to me. . . . A.Mil. 3700
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . . A.Mil. 3705
'Ye certes, lemman,' quod this Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3719
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.' . A.Mil. 3726
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, fareweel! . . A.Rv. 4240
And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe!' . . A.Rv. 4247
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde. . . . B.ML. 917
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be . . . . . B.Th. 1978
Unto his lemman Dalida he tolde . . . . . B.Mk. 3253
A lemman hadde this noble champioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3309
Slepynge, his lemman kitte it with hir sheres; . . D.WB. 722
His wyf anon hath for hir lemman sent. . . . . H.Mcp. 204
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knavyssh speche! . . H.Mcp. 205
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . H.Mcp. 220
Whan Phebus wyf had sent for hir lemman, . . . H.Mcp. 238
For mawgree hir, she shal my lemman be: . . . LGW. 1772
And for the love of his lemman . . . . . RR. 1209
And welbiloved of his lemman. . . . . RR. 1272
Hir lemman was biside alway . . . . . RR. 1290
On whiche men myght his lemman ley . . . . RR. 1421
With Abstinence, his dere lemman. . . . . RR. 6056
And eke my lemman mote they serve, . . . . RR. 6305
Myn lemman Streyneth-Abstinence, . . . . . RR. 7323

**Lemmans**
For stryvyng with hir lemmans and hir wyves. . . D.Sum. 1998
han swiche preestes, and hire lemmanes . . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Lemnos**
Til in the ile of Lemnon arryved he. . . . . LGW. 1463

**Lemuel**
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,— . . . . C.Pard. 584
Nat Samuel, but Lamuel seye I; . . . . . C.Pard. 585

**Len-** *see* **Lend-**

**Lend**
To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . A.Prol. 611

**Lend**—*Continued*
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord. . . . A.Kn. 3082
As lene it me, I have therwith to doone, . . . . A.Mil. 3777
Or lene us gold, and that is perilous.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1209
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . . B.Sh. 1376
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
I wolde prey yow for to lene me . . . . . B.Sh. 1460
Bisechynge hym to lene hym a certeyn . . . . G.CY. 1024
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes three, . . G.CY. 1026
To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . . G.CY. 1037
for to lene and for to yeve, and to foryeven . . . I.Pars. 810–5
And lene me never suche a case befalle! . . . . LGW. 2083
And lene hereaftir that I may yow fynde . . . . LGW. 2086
That she hir doughter wolde hir lene, . . . . . RR. 3053
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . . RR. 7026

**Lendes**
Upon hir lendes, ful of many a goore; . . . . . A.Mil. 3237
And thakked hire aboute the lendes weel, . . . A.Mil. 3304

**Lendeth**
is covenable to every wight, and lenyth hem . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
Leneth to many a creature, . . . . . RR. 186

**Lending**
For if thou yevest it in lenyng, . . . . . RR. 2373

**Leng**
That ilke fruyt is ever leng the wers . . . . . A.Rv. 3872 *var*

**Lenger**
Of his array telle I no lenger tale. . . . . A.Prol. 330
Withouten any lenger taryynge. . . . . A.Prol. 821
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . . A.Kn. 1576
Farwel, for I ne may no lenger dwelle. . . . . A.Kn. 2354
No lenger shal the turneiynge laste. . . . . A.Kn. 2557
Ne noon shal lenger to his felawe gon . . . . . A.Kn. 2656 *var*
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure. . . . . A.Kn. 2770
This Nicholas no lenger wolde tarie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3409
Go now thy wey, I have no lenger space . . . . A.Mil. 3596
To make of this no lenger sermonyng,— . . . . A.Mil. 3597
That ilke fruyt is ever lenger the wers . . . . A.Rv. 3872
The day is come, I may no lenger byde; . . . . A.Rv. 4237
That ther may be no lenger tariynge, . . . . . B.ML. 262
What sholde I in this tale lenger tarye? . . . . B.ML. 374
The constable, whan hym lyst no lenger seche, . . B.ML. 521
I wol no lenger tarien in this cas, . . . . . B.ML. 983
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117
And doun he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette; . . . B.Sh. 1440
Now by youre leve I may no lenger dwelle; . . . B.Sh. 1550
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no lenger ryme. . . . B.Mel. 2122
crie and wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
and thyn enemy shal the lenger lyve in . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
knowe hym of a lenger tyme. . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
it shal lenger abide with thee than any . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3649
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger . . . B.Mk. 3709
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . B.Mk. 3724
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette, . . B.NP. 4224
Thou shalt no lenger in thyn hous hir save. . . . C.Doc. 200
Persevereth lenger than dooth dronkenesse. . . . C.Pard. 497
No lenger thanne after Deeth they soughte, . . . C.Pard. 772
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie, . . C.Pard. 851
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger pleye . . C.Pard. 958
Me neded nat do lenger diligence . . . . . D.WB. 205
I wolde no lenger in the bed abyde, . . . . . D.WB. 409
Now wol I dye, I may no lenger speke.' . . . . D.WB. 810
I myghte no lenger kepe it, out of doute.' . . . D.WB. 978
Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche.' . . . . D.WB. 1020
'Kys me,' quod she, 'we be no lenger wrothe, . . . D.WB. 1239
Gif me twelf pens, I may no lenger taryel' . . . D.Fri. 1603
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste. . . . D.Sum. 1736
And in she gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . . E.Cl. 300
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde. . . . . E.Cl. 305
And to his paleys, er he lenger lette, . . . . . E.Cl. 389
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore . . . E.Cl. 687
Wel lenger than thee list, paraventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1318
No lenger may the body of hym sojurne . . . . E.Mch. 1796
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. . . E.Mch. 1806
Now day is come, I may no lenger wake'; . . . E.Mch. 1856
No lenger myghte he in this wise endure, . . . . E.Mch. 1878
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth, . . E.Mch. 2311
For sothe I wol no lenger yow contrarie.' . . . . E.Mch. 2319
No lenger for to slepe,—and walke aboute.' . . . F.Sq. 381
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . F.Sq. 404
This lasteth lenger than a yeer or two . . . . . F.Sq. 574
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165
Ye tarie us heere no lenger than to morwe.' . . . F.Fkl. 1233
For which no lenger maked he delayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1294
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day. . . . . F.Fkl. 1447
And she gan wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . F.Fkl. 1462
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . . . F.Fkl. 1550
ever the lenger that he taried to warisshe . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
the lenger that he tarieth the ferther . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
in untyme, ne sitte the lenger at his table to ete for he fasteth. . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Allas! I couthe no lenger pleye, . . . . . BD. 655
Unnethe myghte I lenger dwelle, . . . . . BD. 711
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . Pity. 95
And ever the lenger she loved him tenderly, . . . Anel. 129
And lenger have served hir in my degree; . . . . PF. 453
Ech with his make, for tarying lenger here,'— . . PF. 657
(that is to seyn, thei nolden han no lengere no kyng). . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90

**Lenger**—*Continued*
nys no lengere no beeste. And the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
more unsely yif thei were of lengere durynge, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
ne hath no lengere the preterites that ben I-doon or Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
But Troilus lay tho no lenger doun, . . . . . TC.1. 1072
What sholde I lenger proces of it make? . . . . TC.2. 292
Criseyde aros, no lenger she ne stente, . . . . TC.2. 598
What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde? . . . TC.2. 965
Now stint, that ye no lenger on it honge, . . . . TC.2. 1242
Al han men been the lenger ther-aboute. . . . . TC.2. 1393
And sey thou mayst no lenger up endure, . . . TC.2. 1518
What sholde I lenger,' quod he, 'do you dwelle?'— . TC.2. 1614
What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien? . . . TC.2. 1622
Now beth al hool, no lenger that ye pleyne. . . . TC.3. 168
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake; . . TC.3. 341
Ne make him lenger after her to gape, . . . . TC.3. 558
[As Tantalus!—] what shold I lenger dwelle . . . TC.3. 593 *var*
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette, . . . TC.3. 699
And in the berde with-outen lenger lette . . . . TC.4. 41 *var*
Shal now no lenger in her blisse bathe; . . . . TC.4. 208
Thy righte place is now no lenger here. . . . . TC.4. 308
For-which no lenger mighte she restreyne . . . TC.4 708
As he that of his lif no lenger roughte; . . . . TC.4. 948
That in this world he lenger liven sholde. . . . TC.4. 1190
Til Lachesis his thred no lenger twine. . . . . TC.5. 7
The dayes more and lenger every night . . . . TC.5. 659
By lenger wey than it was wont to go; . . . . TC.5. 662
He durste not ye dwelte lenger there. . . . . TC.5. 910
He n'hath wheron now lenger for to honge. . . . TC.5. 1199
His lady n'as no lenger on to triste. . . . . TC.5. 1666
What shulde I make lenger tale . . . . . HF.3. 192
And eft I mused a lenger whyle . . . . . HF.3. 197 *var*
To make yow to lenger duellen, . . . . . HF.3. 210
Was lenger than she semede be; . . . . . HF.3. 281
Com forth, and stond no lenger here, . . . . . HF.3. 822
I al foryeve withouten lenger space; . . . . . LGW. 450
To shippe anon, no lenger they ne stente, . . . LGW. 633
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle, . . LGW. 671
Whan this was don, no lenger she ne stente, . . LGW. 821
No lenger for to lyven I ne kepe.' . . . . . LGW. 1032
And with hem deled ever lenger the more, . . . LGW. 1517
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?' . . LGW. 2025
For which he wol no lenger be thy lord. . . . . Scog. 24
som tyme ben thei lenger by day than by night, and som . . . . . Astr. 188–93
and lete thy pyn be no lenger than a . . . . . Astr. 350–8
No lenger wolde he that he kepte . . . . . RR. 1332
I durst no lenger with hym speke, . . . . . RR. 3361
Forto mayntene no lenger heere . . . . . RR. 3550
But now they shall no lenger be . . . . . RR. 3924
But now it shal no lenger be; . . . . . RR. 3930
Hide it no lenger now—Wherto? . . . . . RR. 6122

**Lenger** *see* **Leng, Longer**

**Lengest**
Of knyghthode, and lengest hath used hit, . . . PF. 549
he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest is a schrewe. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
Founde oon the beste and lengest time abiden . . TC.1. 474

**Length**
Of his stature he was of evene lengthe, . . . . A.Prol. 83
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . A.Kn. 1970
Is born out of his sadel a swerdes lengthe; . . . A.Kn. 2646
By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . A.Kn. 2967
Was, as in lengthe, the same quantitee . . . . B.ML. 8
O Golias, unmesurable of lengthe, . . . . . B.ML. 934
No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface, . . E.Cl. 510
He shoope his ingot in lengthe and eek in breede . G.CY. 1228
Of swiche feet as my lengthe parted were . . . I.Pars. 8
lengthe of the forseide gownes, trailynge . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
And how the hert hadde upon lengthe . . . . . BD. 352
Of fourty, or fifty fadme lengthe, . . . . . BD. 422
And when that I, by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . Pity. 8
with lengthe of my resoun, and that thou . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
What sholde I peynte or drawen it on lengthe . . TC.2. 262
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . . TC.4. 255
By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welle . . TC.4. 1145
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo, . . . TC.4. 1681
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe. . . . . TC.5. 1491
Avising of the lengthe and of the brede . . . . TC.5. 1657
That the lengthe of a cubite . . . . . HF.3. 280
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede, . . . . HF.3. 404
For hit was sixty myle of lengthe, . . . . . HF.3. 889
lengthe from est to west. Of the whiche . . . . Astr. 32–40
dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe . . . . Astr. 70–5
is like to whiche day as of lengthe . . . . . Astr. 215–8
than ben the dayes ylike of lengthe. . . . . Astr. 215–8
of hem ben ilike of lengthe and the nyghtes . . . Astr. 218–22
In lengthe and gretnesse by resoun, . . . . . RR. 552
A myle or two in lengthe and brede. . . . . RR. 1124
Thorough the gardyn in length and brede. . . . RR. 1366
And the castell of brede and lengthe, . . . . . RR. 3791
In brede and lengthe. Bold[e]ly . . . . . RR. 6844

**Lengthing**
(lengthing) fro the same equinoxial . . . . . Astr. 272–7

**Lenne**
frere I. Somer and frere N. Lenne. . . . . Astr. 15–20

**Lent**
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may . . . . B.Sh. 1544
And seyde Kyng god to thy fader lente . . . . B.Mk. 3400 *var*
And so bifel that ones in a Lente, . . . . . D.WB. 543
Myn housbonde was at London al that Lente; . . D.WB. 550
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente, . . . E.Cl. 12
For gold ne silver that he to me lente; . . . . G.CY. 1050
Of hem that han hir good therto y-lent. . . . . G.CY. 1406
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children, . . . I.Pars. 100–5
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere, . . . . TC.1. 725
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve? Fort. 30
For I thee lente a drope of my richesse, . . . . Fort. 58
If it be lent, than aftir soone . . . . . RR. 2377

**Leo**
Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . . Astr. 40–5
to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn, Leo to . . . Astr. 174–9
10 degrees of Leo almost 56 of height . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra, . . . . . Astr. 294–301

**Leonard**
To the corseynt Leonard, . . . . . HF.1. 117

**Leonine**
So was he ful of leonyn corage. . . . . B.Mk. 3836

**Leopard**
Ful many a tame leoun and leopard. . . . . A.Kn. 2186

**Leopards**
Leouns, leopardes, and beres al to-rente, . . . . B.Mk. 3451
With briddes, lybardes, and lyouns, . . . . . RR. 894

**Leos**
Of 'hevene' and 'leos' comth, for which by right . . G.SN. 103
For 'leos' 'peple' in Englissh is to seye; . . . . G.SN. 106

**Lepande**
Come lepande to me hastily, . . . . . RR. 1928

**Lepe**
And namely fro the white wyn of Lepe, . . . . C.Pard. 563
He is in Spaigne right at the toune of Lepe,— . . C.Pard. 570

**Lere**
Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere . . . . B.ML. 181
Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere. . . . . B.ML. 630
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . . B.Pri. 1702
He dide next his white leere . . . . . B.Th. 2047
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere, . . B.NP. 4296
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere . . C.Pard. 325
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere. . . . C.Pard. 578
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere . . . D.WB. 909
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere. . . . . D.WB. 982
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere, . . . D.Fri. 1516
By Piramus and Tesbee may men leere, . . . . E.Mch. 2128
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . F.Sq. 104
To brynge about, but they of hym it leere. . . . G.CY. 607
Ascaunce that crafte is so light to leere! . . . . G.CY. 838
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere. . . . . G.CY. 1056
Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere; . . G.CY. 1349
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere, . . . . H.Mcp. 332
As nedeth not to men such craft to lere! . . . . Anel. 98
Cometh al this newe science that men lere. . . . PF. 25
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!' . . . . TC.2. 97
Men curen folk.'—'This charme I wol thee lere.' . TC.2. 1580
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . . . TC.3. 934
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere! . . . . . TC.4. 441
Compleyne aright, for I am yit to lere. . . . . TC.5. 161
And listeth of my dreem to lere; . . . . . HF.2. 3
Now herkne what I wol thee lere. . . . . HF.2. 256
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?' . . . . . HF.2. 485
In sooth, that wil I of thee lere, . . . . . HF.2. 549
Som newe tydyngs for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 796
For yit paraunter I may lere Somme good . . . HF.3. 907
Thou shalt anoon heer many oon lere.' . . . . HF.3. 936
Me for to pleye and for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 1043
With all myn herte me to lere, . . . . . RR. 2143
The maister lesith his tyme to lere . . . . . RR. 2149
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere, . . . . . RR. 2166
Who wote it nought, he may go lere Of hem . . . RR. 2451
And me a newe bargeyn leere, . . . . . RR. 4325
*Raisoun.* 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere . . RR. 4685
Is every thing that ye me lere, . . . . . RR. 4795
And wilfully I wolde it lere.' . . . . . RR. 4808
That in that other she dide lere; . . . . . RR. 5152
Atte the leest, if I may lere, . . . . . RR. 5183
Where lewid men myght lere witte, . . . . . RR. 5665

**Lered**
For be he lewed man, or ellis lered, . . . . . C.Doc. 283
And seyd him, what man lered other lewed . . . PF. 46
For this have I herd seyd of olde lered: . . . . TC.1. 976
Bitwixen thinges like, as I have lered. . . . . TC.3. 406
Of Eneas, and al the storie lered . . . . . LGW. 1153
Lered or lewde, lord or lady, . . . . . RR. 6217

**Les** *see* **Lees**

**Lese**
That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed: . . . A.Kn. 1215
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf. . . . A.Kn. 1290
And, shortly, outher he wolde lese his lif, . . . A.Kn. 1485
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.' . . A.Mil. 3521
And he answerde, 'Rather than I lese . . . . . B.ML. 225
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes. . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
have muchel good and tresour and lese the love . B.Mel. 2815–20
were bettre for yow to lese so muchel . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
to lesen with worshipe, than it is to . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
it is writen that he is worthy to lesen his privilege . B.Mel. 3040–5
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf, . . . . B.NP. 4332

**Lese** *Continued*

He made hym for to lese his benefice; . . . . B.NP. 4506
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed. . . . . C.Doc. 145
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat lese my name, . . . C.Pard. 611
That hadde almoost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . D.Fri. 1574
And thou, also, most nedes lese thyn heed, . . . D.Sum. 2038
Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly . . . . D.Sum. 2054
Ne drede for to leese, save oonly yee; . . . . . E.Cl. 508
And lese al that he hath, is his usage; . . . . . F.Fkl. 691
But nathelees yet have I levere lese . . . . . F.Fkl. 1360
Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . . F.Fkl. 1362
Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede . . F.Fkl. 1376
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me; . . . . . G.SN. 229
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321
To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . . G.CY. 745
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute. . . . . G.CY. 833
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . . G.CY. 1410
To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . . . PF. 147
And as your hap is shul ye wynne or lese; . . . PF. 402
noldest nevere leesen, ne fortune may nat bynymen Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese that thyng . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
woot wel he may lese it); for whiche the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
yif he lese it, he weneth to ben despised . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
that he may leesen it (as who seith he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
ben sory yif thou leese hem, or whi . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
no moneye that he myghte leese.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
schrewes, and yif dignytees leesen hir . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
naturel delites, for he nolde leese the . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
and, for he dredith to lesen his fortune, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! . . . . . TC.2. 472
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . TC.2. 752
And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . . . . TC.3. 832
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . . . TC.4. 56
For you to lese al that I have in Troye, . . . . TC.4. 91
This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese . . . TC.4. 188
For accident his substaunce ay to lese. . . . . TC.4. 1505
For fere of which men wenen lese hir lives, . . . TC.5. 381
I shal no more lese but my speche!' . . . . . TC.5. 798
Though they gon in ful bad lese.' . . . . . HF.3. 678
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter, . . . LGW. 1362
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese Thy name, LGW. 1810
Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . . . . LGW. 2389
In malyce, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2595
Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2698
If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchace; . . . W.Unc. 19
They lesen god and ek his reigne. . . . . RR. 448
Thou shalt not lesen of thi speche, . . . . . RR. 1993
For if youre good[e] wille I leese, . . . . . RR. 4425
Whiche leese her travel at the last. . . . . RR. 4452
He may me doo bothe wynne and leese. . . . . RR. 4598
Whether so therof they leese or wynne. . . . . RR. 4814
That if it lese his hope perchaunce . . . . . RR. 5322
Makith hem to leese her conisaunce, . . . . . RR. 5465
For pride and ire lese it he may, . . . . . RR. 5524
All may the man not leese I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5915
That he ne shal leese al outerly . . . . . RR. 5924
Certeyn the bier shal leese all. . . . . RR. 5928
There as they leese her good fully. . . . . RR. 5942
Lese all his markis and his poundis; . . . . . RR. 5986
Ne not therfore her soules leese, . . . . . RR. 6229
To leese her fatte beestes so, . . . . . RR. 6467
That they shal leesen with [her] force . . . . RR. 6469
They lese the yift and the meryte. . . . . RR. 6678
And done hym leese his goode name. . . . . RR. 6936

**Lese** *see* **Lees**

**Leseth**

Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may. . . . . B.ML. 19
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 250–5
lord by right, therfore leseth it the lordshipe . . I.Pars. 260–5
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee . . I.Pars. 265–70
she leseth hir child. Alle thise been . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
and sorwe whan he leseth; they been . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
catel, but he leseth his catel. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
he leseth foule his good that ne seketh . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Leseth his asking trewely. . . . . BD. 33
the sonne, leeseth hir lyghtes; and that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and leeseth hir lyght for the grete . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
schynynge, and som-tyme leeseth it, by . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
he lesith it, whanne he looketh the helles . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
and lesith the singularites. Thanne who . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
The maister lesith his tyme to lere . . . . . RR. 2149
His scole he lesith, if he be clerk; . . . . . RR. 3274
He leseth more than ye may do; . . . . . RR. 3519
And lesith fredom and fraunchise, . . . . . RR. 4906
And lesith his worship and his name, . . . . . RR. 4915

**Lesing**

Namoore, up peyne of lesynge of youre heed! . . A.Kn. 1707
seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
For lesynge of richesse or libertee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3750
That thou hast maad a ful gret lesyng heere. . . G.SN. 479
shalt swere sooth; for every lesynge is . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Som lesynge is, of which ther comth . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
som lesynge turneth to the ese and profit of . . . I.Pars. 605–10
Another lesynge is for to saven his lyf . . . . I.Pars. 610–5

**Lesing**—*Continued*

lesynge comth of delit for to lye, in which . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Som lesynge comth for he wole sustene his . . . I.Pars. 610–5
and som lesynge comth of reccheleesnesse . . . I.Pars. 610–5
of maladies, or lesynge of worldly catel, . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
joyeful to hym, that the lesynge of thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
science wanteth lesynge (as who seith, why that wytynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ne resceyveth nat lesynge of that it woot); . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
The drede of lesing maketh him that he . . . . TC.3. 830
And his chere and his lesynge . . . . . HF.1. 154
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe, . . . . . HF.3. 999
Wherynne no word is of lesyng. . . . . RR. 2174
On Bialacoil a fals lesyng; . . . . . RR. 3874
That now is lorn without lesyng. . . . . RR. 4508
With many a lesyng and many a fable, . . . . RR. 4835
As though he had hym tolde lesyng, . . . . . RR. 6222
We ben the folk without lesyng . . . . . RR. 6963
Ye shulde have a stark lesyng . . . . . RR. 7290
That many a false lesyng hath thought, . . . . RR. 7536

**Lesings**

Charmes and Force, Lesynges, Flaterye, . . . . A.Kn. 1927
Hasard is verray mooder of lesynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 591
Now wol I speken of lesynges, which . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
and deceite, with lesynges and false othes, . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Of avarice comen eek lesynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Thou ne shalt nat eek make no lesynges . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
makest lesynges on thyself, though thow ne were . I.Pars. 1020–5
synne thurgh thy lesynges,' Thou most . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
Both sothe sawes and lesynges; . . . . . HF.2. 168
Wyth crownes wrought ful of lesynges . . . . . HF.3. 227 *var*
Of hele of sekenes or of lesynges . . . . . HF.3. 876 *var*
With scrippes bret-ful of lesynges, . . . . . HF.3. 1033
Ther nys but fables and lesynges; . . . . . RR. 2
And false lesynges on hem leye. . . . . RR. 3880

**Less**

And alle crieden, bothe lasse and moore . . . . A.Kn. 1756
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . . A.Mil. 3519
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . . . . A.Co. 4409
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; . B.ML. 959
That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye; . . . . B.Sh. 1307
But as a child of twelf monthe oold or lesse, . . B.Pri. 1674
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse, . . B.Mel. 2139
and enquere of lasse folk than hymself; . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
shul ye the lasse truste in hire and in hir . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
semen the lesse unto hym; and in . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
And eek his freendes, bothe moore and lesse; . . . B.Mk. 3433
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 53
The remenant were anhanged, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 275
Y-holde the lasse in reputacioun. . . . . C.Pard. 602
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . . C.Pard. 865
That may assoille yow, bothe moore and lasse, . . C.Pard. 939
He shal have never the lasse light, *pardee!* . . . D.WB. 335
Been we y-lymed, bothe moore and lesse. . . . . D.WB. 934
And al his handwerk bothe moore and lesse! . . . D.Fri. 1562
Were alle his liges, bothe lasse and moore. . . . E.Cl. 67
Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . . E.Cl. 940
That thou deceyvest bothe moore and lesse, . . . E.Mch. 2064
Bothe in the see and ryveres moore and lesse. . . . F.Fkl. 1054
Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have, . . F.Fkl. 1224
Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough suffised, . . . H.Mcp. 336
For ellevene foot, or litel moore or lesse, . . . I.Pars. 6
have the lasse power of his soule. . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
if man love Jhesu Crist lasse than hym oughte. . . I.Pars. 355–60
that a man love it lasse than God, yet . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
wole salewe, al be he lasse worth than . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
sette his herte the lasse upon oure Lord . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
lewed men the lasse reverence of the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
to eten at the lasse leyser. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
in no lasse synne assemblen with hire godsib . . . I.Pars. 905–10
sholde been the lasse biloved fro the . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
man sholde be the lasse wery to seyen it, . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
And eek she is the las to blame; . . . . . BD. 674
Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse, . . . . . BD. 926
Ne lasse flateryng in hir worde, . . . . . BD. 932
Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . . . . BD. 964
And ther-to I saw never yet a lesse Harmful . . . BD. 993
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . . Comp.L. 69
The lasse fynde I that ye loven me; . . . . . Comp.L. 100
Took lesse deyntee for her stedfastnesse, . . . . Anel. 143
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse . . PF. 201
I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . . . PF. 264
suffre the lasse grevosly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
sterres that ben lasse, and som-tyme, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
of wikkide men schulde ben the lesse I-sene . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
soules and the lasse lyves; and, ablynge . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse to loken.' . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
the lasse myght is he that coveyteth it and . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
lesse wondirful, but of the thingis that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
or elles lasse wrecches, that abyen the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30

**Less**—*Continued*

devyne thought; and lasse fre whan thei . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
N'as nevere lasse mannish in seminge; . . . . TC.1. 284
Thyn hevy charge: it shal thee lesse dere. . . . TC.1. 651
So may thy woful time seme lesse. . . . . TC.1. 703
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . TC.1. 796
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche . . . TC.1. 886
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered . . . . TC.1. 974
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 1016
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . TC.2. 470
And sy gan love her lasse for t' agaste . . . . TC.2. 901
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude; . . . TC.2. 1078
And hast the lasse nede to contrefete, . . . . . TC.2. 1532
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me; . . TC.2. 1718
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse, . TC.3. 86
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse peyne. . . . . TC.3. 105
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise . . . . . TC.3. 1146
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne. . . . . TC.3. 1158
And othre lasse folk as Phebuseo; . . . . . TC.4. 54
How that it sholde a lasse peine be . . . . . TC.4. 478
And hope is lasse and lasse alwey, Pandare; . . . TC.4. 578
Than is she fals: so love her wel the lasse! . . . TC.4. 616
It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse . . . . . TC.4. 803
The lasse woful of hem bothe n'iste . . . . . TC.4. 1132
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe: . . . . . TC.4. 1309
On Satiry and Fauny more and lesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1544
To ben defet and pale, and waxen lesse . . . . TC.5. 618
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth, . . . LGW. 14
That maketh men to wommen lasse triste, . . . LGW. 333
Hym oughte now to have the lesse peyne, . . . LGW. 429
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lasse. . . . . LGW. 2256
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . Fort. 61
his degre, the more and the lasse. . . . . Astr. 11–5
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother. . . . Astr. 50–7
some more and somme lasse, to receyve the stremes of Astr. 50–7
8 degrees lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att Astr. 258–62
neither more ne lasse. . . . . Astr. 262–6
certeyn minutes lasse as thow might preve. . . . Astr. 266–70
cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the . . . . . Astr. 277–84
embelif with whiche lasse part of . . . . . Astr. 277–84
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these . . . Astr. 294–301
the altitude of the planete be lasse than the degre . Astr. 308–12
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first . . . Astr. 330–7
And somdele lasse it was than Seyne, . . . . . RR. 118
The lasse for the more wynnyng, . . . . . RR. 187
Or by hir wordis make it lesse. . . . . RR. 288
So clepe men me, more and lesse; . . . . . RR. 594
That other arowe that hurteth lesse . . . . . RR. 953
His langour oughte be the lesse. . . . . RR. 970
That hurtith now; it shal be lesse. . . . . RR. 2122
Bothe to lesse and eke to mare. . . . . RR. 2215
And if thou have nought, spende the lesse. . . . RR. 2274
And full gret joye of lasse thing; . . . . . RR. 2608
Which is not lesse saverous, . . . . . RR. 2823
Which of the bothons more and lasse . . . . . RR. 3045
The lasse to helpe hym that ye haste, . . . . . RR. 3751
Offence or complaynt more or lesse, . . . . . RR. 4563
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 4841
The lasse bigiled he shulde have bene, . . . . . RR. 5572
The whiche doth hym lasse offense . . . . . RR. 5677
Yit seyntes nevere the lesse they weren. . . . . RR. 6238
Engyns bothe more and lesse, . . . . . RR. 7068
And lasse than other folke, algate. . . . . RR. 7557
And leve your sinnes more and lesse . . . . . RR. 7694

**Lesse**

And lessen gan his hope and ek his might; . . . TC.5. 1438
Forto encrese, and not to lesse, . . . . . RR. 5596

**Lesson**

Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie, . . . . A.Prol. 709
Emprenteth wel this lessoun in youre mynde . . E.Cl. 1193
Therfore this lessoun ought I wel to telle, . . . ABC. 179
And as a maistresse taught him his lessoun, . . . Mars. 33
This shorte lessoun nedeth not recorde.' . . . . PF. 609
Recording his lessoun in this manere: . . . . . TC.3. 51
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne . . . . TC.3. 83

**Lest(e)**

In curteisie was set ful muchel hir leste. . . . . A.Prol. 132
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste. . . A.Prol. 750
And bad him seye his verdit, as hym leste. . . . A.Prol. 787
And seyde, 'Lordynges, herkneth, if yow leste: . . A.Prol. 828
And dide with al the contree as hym leste. . . . A.Kn. 1004
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste . . A.Kn. 1848
Now cometh the point, and herkneth if yow leste. . A.Kn. 2208
Hem to refresshe and drynken, if hem leste. . . . A.Kn. 2622
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2984
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste, . . . A.Mil. 3421
Lest that oure neighebores thee espie.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3729
Lest that hir housbonde, shortly for to sayn, . . . B.ML. 564
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.' . . . . B.ML. 742
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . . . B.Sh. 1346
My gold is youres whan that it yow leste, . . . . B.Sh. 1474
Y-payed thee, lest thurgh thy necligence . . . . B.Sh. 1588
That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest . . . . B.Pri. 1752
hast power to doon, lest that the charge . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen, . . . B.Mk. 3531
The wynd gan chaunge, and blew right as hem leste. B.NP. 4263
Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . . C.Doc. 88
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . . D.WB. 360
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow lest; . . . D.WB. 854

**Lest(e)**—*Continued*

For to be free, and do right as us lest, . . . . . D.WB. 936
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest?' . . . . D.WB. 1237
Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow lest. . . . D.WB. 1248
And eek of bretherhede, if that yow leste; . . . . D.Fri. 1399
Whan folk in chirche had yeve him what hem leste, D.Sum. 1735
Lest that they deyden:—taak heede what I seye,— . D.Sum. 1901
And therfore, Thomas, trowe me if thee leste, . . . D.Sum. 1985
Lest thee repente,''—ther is namoore to seye.' . . D.Sum. 2088
And ye, my lord, to doon right as yow leste; . . . E.Cl. 105
That for to been a wedded man yow leste; . . . . E.Cl. 111
I hym bitake,—he may doon as hym leste. . . . . E.Cl. 161
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde. . . . . E.Cl. 182
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste, . . . . E.Cl. 183
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste; . . . . . E.Cl. 490
This markys caughte yet another lest . . . . . E.Cl. 619
Ther nas but o wyl, for as Walter leste, . . . . . E.Cl. 716
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste. . . . . E.Cl. 742
That I shal goon, I wol goon whan yow leste. . . . E.Cl. 847
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve.' . . . . E.Cl. 889
That Walter was no fool, thogh that hym leste . . . E.Cl. 986
Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . . E.Cl. 1188
So muchel broken harm, whan that hem leste, . . . E.Mch. 1425
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste, . . . E.Mch. 1517
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . . E.Mch. 1803
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth, . . E.Mch. 1962
Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste! . . . . . E.Mch. 2004
With which, whan that hym leste, he it unshette; . E.Mch. 2047
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
Or elles she moot han hym as hir leste; . . . . . E.Mch. 2095
I yeve it yow; maketh chartres as yow leste. . . . E.Mch. 2173
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest, . . E.Mch. 2396
Withouten harm, til ye be ther yow leste, . . . . F.Sq. 125
'I wol,' quod she, 'arise,—for me leste . . . . . F.Sq. 380
And forth he fleeth til he cam ther hym leste, . . . F.Sq. 605
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 885
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest . . . . . F.Fkl. 1041
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 1235
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente, . . G.SN. 7
Unwemmed, lest that I confounded be'; . . . . . G.SN. 137
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . . G.CY. 1410
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . . G.CY. 1423
The Flemyng seith, and lerne it if thee leste, . . . H.Mcp. 349
Whan I may sowen whete, if that me lest? . . . . I.Pars. 36
nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
corage agains accidie lest that it ne swolwe . . . I.Pars. 730–5
For certes, Nature had swich lest . . . . . BD. 907
Lest my wordes mys-set were, . . . . . BD. 1209
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . . Mars. 6
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105
Lest he of any untrouth hir upbreyde; . . . . . Anel. 118
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . Anel. 192
That with thy fyrbrond dauntest whom thee lest, . PF. 114
Were sittyngest for hir, if that hir leste, . . . . PF. 551
mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
to seyn that, list that . . . his vertu . . . ne schulde Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'lest that we, in folwynge the opynioun . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste. . . TC.1. 189
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here, . . TC.1. 279
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descente . . . . . TC.1. 319
Lest it were wist on any maner side, . . . . . TC.1. 321
And seyde, 'Lord! so ye live al in lest, . . . . TC.1. 330
Of other siknesse, lest men of him wende . . . . TC.1. 489
But though that I now telle it thee ne leste, . . . TC.1. 580
But lest thou deme I truste not to thee, . . . . TC.1. 601
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile! . . . . . TC.1. 716
Was Pandarus, lest that in frenesye He sholde falle, . TC.1. 727
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . . TC.1. 1019
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
'Why, frend,' quod he,' now do right as thee leste! . TC.1. 1029
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste. . . . . TC.2. 84
Cache it anon, lest aventure slake! . . . . . TC.2. 291
And she not love ayein, but-if her leste. . . . . TC.2. 609
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste? . . . . TC.2. 758
That, right anon as cessed is hir lest, . . . . . TC.2. 787
She seyde that to slepen wel her leste: . . . . . TC.2. 913
And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!' . . . . TC.2. 945
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis, . . . . . TC.2. 1048
To that Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee lest, . . . . TC.2. 1051
Game in myn hood! But herkneth if yow lest.— . . TC.2. 1110
Lest he may thinken that ye him eschuwe!' . . . TC.2. 1255
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest, . . . . TC.2. 1394
For she may leden Paris as her leste. . . . . TC.2. 1449
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 1595
Lest we too longe his restes him bireve.' . . . . TC.2. 1722
Lest time I loste, I dar nought with you dele: . . TC.2. 1749
Delivered ben, and seide that him leste . . . . TC.3. 223
She with him spak whan that she durste and leste; . TC.3. 452
Lest any wight devinen or devise . . . . . TC.3. 458
The wyn anon; and whan so that you leste, . . . TC.3. 671
For ye may quenche al this if that you leste. . . TC.3. 846
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste! . . TC.3. 965
By sort, or in what wise so you leste, . . . . . TC.3. 1047
And she to that answerde him as her leste, . . . TC.3. 1132
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . TC.3. 1171
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . TC.3. 1190
Doth therwithal right as your-selven leste. . . . TC.3. 1330
Lest al this thing but nice dremes were: . . . . TC.3. 1342
But lest this night that was to hem so dere . . . TC.3. 1411
A-bedde broughte, whan hem bothe leste; . . . . TC.3. 1679

**Lest(e)** —*Continued*

Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, . . . . . TC.4. 153
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo, . . . . . TC.4. 166
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste, . . . TC.4. 171
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde; . . . TC.4. 429
But, shortly, lest thise tales sothe were, . . . . TC.4. 671
Lest in this town that folkes me despise . . . . TC.4. 1340
Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de, . . . TC.4. 1388
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste! . . . . TC.4. 1547
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . . TC.5. 53
And after this, whan that hem bothe leste, . . . TC.5. 517
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest: . . . . TC.5. 753
Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste. . . . TC.5. 840
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke, . . . . TC.5. 1032
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . TC.5. 1106
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest! . . . . . TC.5. 1433
But why, lest that this lettre founden were, . . . TC.5. 1602
Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste. . . . TC.5. 1736
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste, . . . . TC.5. 1777
Til he have caught that what him leste; . . . . HF.1. 282
And Dido, and hir nyce lest, . . . . . HF.1. 287
As autourys seyn—levyth hem if you leste. . . . LGW.G. 88
Make the metres of hem as the lest; . . . . . LGW. 562
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste. . . . LGW. 615
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake . . . . LGW. 619
Ful streyte, leste they diden somme folye. . . . LGW. 723
Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede. . . . . LGW. 771
With al his folke, to doon what so hem leste. . . LGW. 1113
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . LGW. 1338
For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde. . . . . LGW. 1422
Preise every man his owne, as him lest, . . . . LGW. 1703
Lest that hir fete or suche thynge lay bare, . . . LGW. 1859
His maryners han don ryght as hym leste; . . . LGW. 2169
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste, . . . . . LGW. 2312
Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reste; . . . . LGW. 2313
Lest hit be hent eftsones: so sate she. . . . . LGW. 2322
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . . LGW. 2332
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste, . . LGW. 2469
As wel kouthe I, gif that me leste so, . . . . . LGW. 2470
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . . LGW. 2669
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.' . . LGW. 2671
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe, . . . . LGW. 2675
Leste for thy gilte the wreche of love procede . . Scog. 30
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage. . . . . Buk. 8
But yit, lest thou do worse, tak a wyf; . . . . Buk. 17
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende. . . . . RR. 1400
And leste it grevede or forthought . . . . . RR. 1671
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede. . . . . RR. 2516
For lest that I were of hym shent . . . . . RR. 3479
Lest ony tyme it were assayled, . . . . . RR. 4161
Lest in hym she hadde see . . . . . RR. 4298
Lest thou do not as I say; . . . . . RR. 4398
His freend, lest that he warned be, . . . . . RR. 5245
Lest they berafte, with her askyng, . . . . . RR. 6669

**Lest(e)** *see* **List, Lust**

**Lestes**

And acheved alle hir lestes, . . . . . HF.3. 648

**Lesteth**

And thow the lestyth nat a lovere be . . . . . LGW.G. 480

**Lesteth** *see* **Lest**

**Let**

She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . . . A.Prol. 128
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . . A.Prol. 175
Lat Austyn have his swynk to him reserved. . . . A.Prol. 188
And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . . A.Prol. 508
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . A.Prol. 840
Now lat us ryde, and herkneth what I seye.' . . . A.Prol. 855
Lete I this noble duc to Atthenes ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 873
I wol nat letten eek noon of this route. . . . . A.Kn. 889
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 890
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . . A.Kn. 891
Upon us wrecched wommen lat thou falle: . . . A.Kn. 921
And lat oure sorwe synken in thyn herte.' . . . A.Kn. 951
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prisoun . . . . . A.Kn. 1206
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . . . A.Kn. 1317
The answere of this I lete to dyvynys, . . . . A.Kn. 1323
And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . . . A.Kn. 1335
And in this blisse lete I now Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1449
And in this wise I lete hem fightyng dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1661
He lette nat his felawe for to see. . . . . A.Kn. 1892
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2731
And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . A.Kn. 2865
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889
Leet senden after gentil Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2976
Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee; . . . . . A.Kn. 3083
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
Abyde, and lat us werken thriftily.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3131
Lat be thy lewed, dronken harlotrye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3145
Why, lat be!' quod she, 'lat be, Nicholas! . . . A.Mil. 3285
So was it wasshen whan she leet hir werk. . . . A.Mil. 3311
Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, . . A.Mil. 3326
And lat me slepe, a twenty devel wey!' . . . . A.Mil. 3713
This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3806
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . A.Rv. 3892
For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye! . . . A.Rv. 4097
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
Lat se now if this place may suffise, . . . . . A.Rv. 4125
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet, . . . A.Rv. 4214

**Let**—*Continued*

Thise clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye, . . A.Rv. 4308
For many a pastee hastow laten blood, . . . . . A.Co. 4346
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . . . . A.Co. 4409
Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve. . . . . A.Co. 4414
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse. . . . . B.ML. 32
I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . . B.ML. 96
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . . . B.ML. 170
And forth I lete hire saille in this manere, . . . B.ML. 321
How he wol lete his olde sacrifices; . . . . . B.ML. 325
How that my sone in point is for to lete . . . . B.ML. 331
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way. . . . . B.ML. 373
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; . . B.ML. 410
Lat hym enditen of thy traitorie! . . . . . B.ML. 781
'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee; . . . B.ML. 859
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . . B.ML. 953
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; . B.ML. 959
I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . . . B.ML. 986
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . B.ML. 1119
But I lete all his storie passen by; . . . . . B.ML. 1124
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . B.ML. 1146
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . B.Sh. 1263
And eek he nolde that no man sholde hym lette . . B.Sh. 1276
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . . B.Sh. 1395
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . . B.Sh. 1410
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . B.Sh. 1413
And doun he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette; . . B.Sh. 1440
But lat this thyng be secree, I yow preye, . . . B.Sh. 1467
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle. . . . B.Sh. 1496
As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye. . . B.Sh. 1612
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute, . . B.Pri. 1633
And after that the Jewes leet he bynde. . . . . B.Pri. 1810
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . B.Th. 1889
'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me . . . . B.Mel. 2116
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Mel. 2123
And lat me tellen al my tale, I preye.' . . . . B.Mel. 2156
"lat nat thyne eyen to moyste been of teeris, . . B.Mel. 2180–5
to thyne eyen, lat hem nat falle, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
'Lat calle,' quod Prudence, 'thy trewe . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
quod she, 'youre conseil and lat us see . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the surgiens . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
of youre adversarie so litel that ye lete the kepyng . B.Mel. 2505–10
'But now lat us speken of the conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
'But nathelees, lat us now descende . . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
And lat us considere also who been they, . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
'Lat us now considere whiche . . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
'Thanne lat us considere also of the . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
'Lat us now examyne the thridde . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
'But lat us now putte that ye have . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
And I prey yow, lat me speke with youre . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
I pray yow, lat mercy been in youre . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
But lat us passe awey fro this mateere. . . . . B.Mk. 3113
Lat no man truste on blynd prosperitee; . . . . B.Mk. 3187
He was so stroong that no man myghte hym lette; . B.Mk. 3306
Of Israel he leet do gelde anoon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3342
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . B.Mk. 3349
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3515
To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye. . . B.Mk. 3524
But of his purpos he was let ful soone. . . . . B.Mk. 3788
With many a wounde, and thus they lete hym lye; . B.Mk. 3898
Now lat another telle, as I have toold.' . . . . B.NP. 3997
The goute lette hire no-thyng for to daunce, . . . B.NP. 4030
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette, . . B.NP. 4224
And preyde hym his viage for to lette; . . . . B.NP. 4274
That I wol lette for to do my thynges; . . . . B.NP. 4279
'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . B.NP. 4347
Now every wys man, lat him herkne me; . . . . B.NP. 4400
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete.' . . . B.NP. 4511
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee!' . . . . . B.NP. 4622
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille. . . . B.NP. 4633
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . C.Doc. 173
And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . . . C.Doc. 208
'Nay! lat hym telle us of no ribaudye; . . . . C.Pard. 324
Lat maken with this water his potage, . . . . C.Pard. 368
Lete youre othes bothe grete and smale . . . . C.Pard. 659 *var*
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . . C.Pard. 697
And seye, "Leeve mooder, leet me in! . . . . C.Pard. 731
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . C.Pard. 883
Lat be,' quod he, 'it shal nat be, so theech! . . . C.Pard. 947
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie, . . C.Pard. 954
And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.' . . . C.Pard. 967
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . . D.WB. 31
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . D.WB. 76
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . D.WB. 143
And lat us wyves hoten barly breed, . . . . . D.WB. 144
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette, . . . D.WB. 154
Sire, olde lecchour, lat thy japes be! . . . . . D.WB. 242
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . . . D.WB. 476
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . D.WB. 504
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn? . . D.WB. 585
And lete hir lecchour dighte hire al the nyght, . . D.WB. 767
And seyde, 'Lat the womman telle hire tale; . . . D.WB. 851
Lat se, which is the proudeste of hem alle . . . D.WB. 1017
Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche.' . . . D.WB. 1020
Taak al my good, and lat my body go.' . . . . D.WB. 1061

**Let**—*Continued*

And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . D.WB. 1141
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name, . . . . D.Fri. 1276
Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somonour be.' . . D.Fri. 1289
'Nay,' quod the Somonour, 'lat hym seye to me . . D.Fri. 1290
Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale. . D.Fri. 1335
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. . . . D.Fri. 1362
Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve, . . . . . D.Fri. 1520
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.' . D.Fri. 1534
Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . . . D.Fri. 1569
'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . D.Fri. 1598
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily; . . . . . D.Fri. 1602
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690
A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . . . D.Sum. 1965
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149
That myghte have lete a fart of swich a soun. . . D.Sum. 2151
What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee, . . D.Sum. 2207
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . . D.Sum. 2241
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . D.Sum. 2242
Lat brynge a cartewheel into this halle,— . . . D.Sum. 2255
Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . D.Sum. 2270
Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde; . . . . E.Cl. 82
And lat youre eres nat my voys desdeyne. . . . E.Cl. 98
Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . . . E.Cl. 162
And in she gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . . E.Cl. 300
And to his paleys, er he lenger lette, . . . . . E.Cl. 389
And leet this crueel sergeant doon his wille. . . . E.Cl. 539
That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . . . E.Cl. 745
Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 880
Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee.' . . . E.Cl. 891
Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffraunce. . . . E.Cl. 1162
And lat us stynte of ernestful matere: . . . . E.Cl. 1175
Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille, . . . . E.Cl. 1184
Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence . . . . E.Cl. 1185
And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille! . E.Cl. 1212
But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille.' . . . E.Cl. 1212g
'Lat us now make an helpe unto this man, . . . E.Mch. 1328
And leet alle othere from his herte goon, . . . . E.Mch. 1596
That yow shal lette of youre savacioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1677
But lat us waden out of this mateere. . . . . E.Mch. 1684
But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . E.Mch. 1781
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse'; . . . E.Mch. 1815
Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste. . . . E.Mch. 1892
But heere I lete hem werken in hir wyse, . . . . E.Mch. 1965
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place, . . E.Mch. 1991
Thus lete I Damyan aboute his nede, . . . . . E.Mch. 2019
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport; . . . E.Mch. 2147
Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute.' . . . E.Mch. 2184
And thus I lete hym sitte upon the pyrie, . . . E.Mch. 2217
Lat us namoore wordes heer-of make, . . . . . E.Mch. 2318
Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 2320
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde. . E.Mch. 2390
Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430
He leet the feeste of his nativitee . . . . . F.Sq. 45
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse. . . . . F.Sq. 290
But thus I lete in lust and jolitee . . . . . F.Sq. 344
Thus lete I Canacee, hir hauk kepyng, . . . . F.Sq. 651
To clerkes lete I al disputisoun; . . . . . F.Fkl. 890
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde. . . . . F.Fkl. 924
That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . . F.Fkl. 994
Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1002
And lat this flood endure yeres tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 1062
Lete I this woful creature lye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1085
And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, . . F.Fkl. 1099
'They of Mecene leete enquere and seke, . . . F.Fkl. 1379
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . F.Fkl. 1415
'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . F.Fkl. 1472
Lat me that aungel se, and hym biholde, . . . . G.SN. 164
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle. . . . . G.SN. 190
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . . G.SN. 406
I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle, . . . . G.SN. 502
But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete, . . . . G.SN. 523
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the; . G.CY. 663
Lat every man be war by me for ever. . . . . G.CY. 737
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 835
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre; . . . G.CY. 837
A! nay! lat be; the philosophres stoon, . . . . G.CY. 862
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . G.CY. 936
And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite; . . . G.CY. 953
'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . G.CY. 1102
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or three, . . . G.CY. 1104
Voydith youre man and lat hym be ther-oute, . . G.CY. 1136
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while, . . . G.CY. 1184
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'; . . . . G.CY. 1195
Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho, . . . . G.CY. 1254
And thanne seyde the chanoun, 'Lat us gon . . . G.CY. 1331
Ye that it use I rede ye it leete, . . . . . G.CY. 1409
Lat no man bisye hym this arte for to seche, . . G.CY. 1442
I rede as for the beste lete it goon; . . . . . G.CY. 1475
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . H.Mcp. 175
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . H.Mcp. 177
And therfore lat us nat be . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
to the deeth; but lat the justice be war . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
But lat us go now to thilke horrible . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Lat us thanne speken of chidynge and . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
sheepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly go renne I.Pars. 720–5
Now lat us speke thanne of thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5

**Let**—*Continued*

man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . I.Pars. 840–5
so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines; . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
he ne lette nat for shame to shewen his . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
him of alle thy synnes; but lat no . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Awak! let be your sorwful lyf! . . . . . BD. 202
Of any sorwe, lat hym see me. . . . . BD. 575
Let som streem of your light on me be sene, . . Pity. 94
That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . . ABC. 72
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . ABC. 79
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce . . . . ABC. 84
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . Mars. 74
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle. . . . . Mars. 122
Ne trewly for my dethe I shal not lette . . . . Mars. 186
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al! . . . Comp.L. 84
Now, certes, and ye lete me thus sterve, . . . . Comp.L. 107
Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . . Anel. 45
To ben hir help; but thus I let hir lye, . . . . PF. 279
May I nat lete for al this world to wynne, . . . PF. 391
Or let me dye present in this place; . . . . . PF. 423
Ne never for no wo ne shal I lette To serven hir, . PF. 439
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . PF. 492
But she wol love him let him take another.' . . . PF. 567
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed. . . . . PF. 585
Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . . . PF. 607
ne syttynge . . . , to leten with-outen companye . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
senat), ne schal I nevere letten to wilne it; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
resceyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
but lat us seken deppere; I conjecte that . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
(that is to seyn, lat non of thise passiouns . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
wilne to leten thi-self a wrecche, hastow foryeten . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
men leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen the cite . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
seyn, he leet sleen and slitten the body . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym looke . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
than that thow aughtest to leeten this a litel thyng, . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
let hym first delyvren it of thornes, and . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
leet it goon ageyn, anoon the crop loketh . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
'Lat us,' quod sche, 'adden thanne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'lat us adden it, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
and let hym gaderyn ayein, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
and let hym techyn his corage that he . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
by no mys-weyes, lat hym rollen . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
propretes of the thing; and let him . . . examine . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
'But let us loken the thinges that we . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
to leten no torment to the soules aftir that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
formes, in tymes. As thus: lat the unfoldynge . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
worthy of torment. But lat us graunten, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
But yif it like unto the, lat us nombren . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
Agamenon leet kutten the throte of his doughter by . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
distorbed or y-let be prescience. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
comprehenden it, lat us loke now, in as . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
lat us loke now as we mowen) whiche . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
folwen Plato, lat us seyen thanne sothly . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon . . . . . TC.1. 117
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon. . . . . TC.1. 133
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . . . TC.1. 150
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . . . TC.1. 192
And leten other thing collateral, . . . . . TC.1. 262
Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle . . . TC.1. 290
Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge, . . . . TC.1. 302
And thoughte ay so on her withouten lette, . . . TC.1. 361
And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse!' . . TC.1. 616
'Lat be thy weping and thy drerinesse, . . . . TC.1. 701
And lat us lissen wo with other speche, . . . . TC.1. 702
But lete me myn infortune waylyn . . . . . TC.1. 755 *var*
Lat be thine olde ensaumples, I thee preye!' . . . TC.1. 760
Lat be thy wo and torning to the grounde; . . . TC.1. 856
So lat m'alone, and it shal be thy beste!'— . . . TC.1. 1028
Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . . TC.1. 1086

**Let**—*Continued*

'But I am sory that I have you let To herken . . TC.2. 94
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare. . . . . TC.2. 109
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . TC.2. 111
And lat us don to May som observaunce!' . . . TC.2. 112
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!' . . TC.2. 119
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce, . . . . TC.2. 221
Lat be to me your fremde maner speche, . . . . TC.2. 248
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!'— . . . TC.2. 314
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve: . . . . TC.2. 323
So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 384
Lat this proverbe a lore unto you be: . . . . . TC.2. 397
So lat me nevere out of this hous departe. . . . TC.2. 437
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . . . TC.2. 543
For love, and lat me liven as I can!" . . . . . TC.2. 550
And let so softe it in her herte sinke . . . . . TC.2. 650
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . . . TC.2. 687
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste . . . . TC.2. 688
May ich him lette of that? Why nay, pardé! . . . TC.2. 732
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve! . . . TC.2. 735
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde . . . TC.2. 932
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste!' . . . TC.2. 944
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe, . . . TC.2. 953
Do that I seye, and lat me therwith gon; . . . . TC.2. 1052
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live, . . . . TC.2. 1056
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette, . . . . TC.2. 1089
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare! . . . . TC.2. 1144
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . TC.2. 1286
Lat nicete not do you bothe smerte!' . . . . . TC.2. 1288
Fro day to day he let it not refreyde, . . . . . TC.2. 1343
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!' . . . TC.2. 1401
It mighte best availen!'—'Now lat see!' . . . . TC.2. 1430
No fors of that, lat him have al i-fere! . . . . TC.2. 1477
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthe! . . . TC.2. 1500
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make, . . TC.2. 1522
For love of God, and lat us faste go . . . . . TC.2. 1565
And lat us of hir saluinges pace! . . . . . TC.2. 1568
And seide, 'Joves, lat him nevere thrive . . . . TC.2. 1607
Now lat hem rede, and torne we anon . . . . . TC.2. 1709
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
And lat hem speke, and cometh forth with me.' . . TC.3. 210
Now lat her wende unto her owne place, . . . . TC.3. 218
This Pandarus withouten any lette . . . . . TC.3. 235
To han for thyn, and lat me thanne allone! . . . TC.3. 413
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.' . . TC.3. 420
That twenty thousand times or she lette . . . . TC.3. 473
Of every pye, of every lette-game. . . . . TC.3. 527
And for-thy lette him no man, God forbede, . . . TC.3. 545
'Lat be,' quod he, 'ne stond not thus to musen: . . TC.3. 563
And lat hem slepen that a-bedde were. . . . . TC.3. 693
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette, . . . TC.3. 699
Or thou combust or let were in my birthe, . . . TC.3. 717
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lette! . . . TC.3. 725
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'— . . . . TC.3. 740
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette . . . . . TC.3. 748
Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche!' . . . TC.3. 756
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . TC.3. 760
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste! . . . TC.3. 1048
In thus good plit, lat now non hevy thought . . . TC.3. 1139
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete! . . . . TC.3. 1246
For love of God lat slee me with the dede, . . . TC.3. 1301
But lat us falle awey fro this matere, . . . . . TC.3. 1306
And lat hem in this hevene blisse dwelle, . . . . TC.3. 1322
Thy pouring in wol no-wher lete hem dwelle! . . . TC.3. 1460
Lat in your brayn non other fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 1504
And lat see now, if that he can be merie! . . . . TC.3. 1673
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go, . . . . TC.3. 1762
The smale beestes leet he gon biside. . . . . TC.3. 1781
And in the berd anon withouten lette . . . . . TC.4. 41
Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . . TC.4. 143
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste, . . . . TC.4. 171
O Ector, lat tho fantasyes be! . . . . . TC.4. 193
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . . TC.4. 306
Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dye! . . . . . TC.4. 399
I preye God, lat this conseil nevere the; . . . . TC.4. 439
As she, lat be, mak no comparisoun . . . . . TC.4. 450
Al fresshly newe, and lat Criseyde go! . . . . . TC.4. 457
Why n'iltow lete her from thy herte go? . . . . TC.4. 488
And with thy manhod letten al this grame? . . . TC.4. 529
And outher lat her out of toune fare . . . . . TC.4. 531
Ris up anon, and lat thy weping be, . . . . . TC.4. 537
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem roune! . TC.4. 587
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost. . . . . TC.4. 599
Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . . TC.4. 621
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere. . . . . TC.4. 651
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see, . . . . . TC.4. 838
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye! . . . . TC.4. 924
And lat sen how your wit shal now availe; . . . . TC.4. 937
lat be and thynk right thus in thy disese . . . . TC.4. 1097 *var*
The woful teres that they leten falle . . . . . TC.4. 1135
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . . TC.4. 1199
Live ye yit?' and let his swerd doun glide. . . . TC.4. 1215
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go, . . . . TC.4. 1243
And there lat us speken of our wo; . . . . . TC.4. 1244
avisement To letten it, lat it passe out of minde, . TC.4. 1301
And lat us shape a bettre wey to finde. . . . . TC.4. 1302
The selve wit; but yit to lete her go . . . . . TC.4. 1425
And lat us stele awey bitwixe us tweye; . . . . TC.4. 1503
And leten alle your frendes, God forbede . . . . TC.4. 1556
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete." . . . TC.4. 1585

**Let**—*Continued*

So lat us stelen priveliche away! . . . . . TC.4. 1601
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve . . . . TC.4. 1661
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go? . . . . . TC.5. 226
But lete him worthen with his fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 329
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . . . TC.5. 351
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce; . . . TC.5. 359
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . TC.5. 389
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . TC.5. 393
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve . . . . TC.5. 481
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne, . . . TC.5. 482
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely, . . . . TC.5. 495
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.' . . . . TC.5. 497
So lat us sen her paleis at the leste! . . . . . TC.5. 525
And after this, withoute longe lette . . . . . TC.5. 851
Lat Troye and Trojan fro your herte pace! . . . TC.5. 912
And for-thy lat us dine, I thee biseche; . . . . TC.5. 1129
'Allas! why let I you from hennes go, . . . . . TC.5. 1261
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . TC.5. 1281
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause. . . . . TC.5. 1302
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne: . TC.5. 1399
'Was ther non other broche you liste lete . . . TC.5. 1688
Becam his love, and lete him do . . . . . HF.1. 243
But let us speke of Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 293
And stal away, and leet hir be; . . . . . HF.1. 418
Let see! darst thou yet loke now? . . . . . HF.2. 72
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun. . . . . HF.2. 233
Of that, and lat the reynes goon . . . . . HF.2. 443
To lete a fole han governaunce . . . . . HF.2. 450
'Lat be,' quod he, 'thy fantasye; . . . . . HF.2. 484
And lat a man stonde, out of doute, . . . . . HF.2. 529
And let our werkes han that name. . . . . HF.3. 466
And leet a certeyn wynd to go, . . . . . HF.3. 508
And lat our werkes han that name, . . . . . HF.3. 520
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . . . . HF.3. 534
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . . . . HF.3. 580
Quod she; 'let alle your werkes be deed.' . . . . HF.3. 611
Yit lat us to the peple seme . . . . . HF.3. 655
Let us be holden eek therto, . . . . . HF.3. 665
Let men glewe on us the name; . . . . . HF.3. 671
Take out thy trumpe of golde now let se . . . . HF.3. 675 *var*
That from thengyn is leten goon. . . . . HF.3. 844
To leten wel the soun out go. . . . . HF.3. 860
Ne porter ther is non to lette . . . . . HF.3. 864
For Goddes love, and let me seen . . . . . HF.3. 905
With the thridde; and, or he lette Any stounde, . HF.3. 980
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me! . . . . . HF.3. 1007
And leet hem gon. Ther myghte I seen . . . . HF.3. 1027
Thy faire body lat it nat appere, . . . . . LGW. 256
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge, . . . LGW. 475
Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn. . . . . LGW.G. 529
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest, . . . . LGW.G. 531
For lat see now what man that lover be . . . . LGW. 568
And al the remenaunt I wol lete slyppe. . . . . LGW. 623
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle. . . LGW. 628
And let the corps embawme; and forth she fette . LGW. 676
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake! . . . . . LGW. 705
Leet dichen al about, and walles make . . . . . LGW. 708
That noon of al hir frendes myghte it lette. . . . LGW. 732
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace, . . . LGW. 746
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete, . . . . . LGW. 760
And as she ranne, hir wympel leet she falle, . . . LGW. 813
And let no gentile woman hire assure, . . . . . LGW. 908
And forth this nobyll quene thus late I ryde . . . LGW. 1210 *var*
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!' LGW. 1213
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . LGW. 1316
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lye, . . . . . LGW. 1326
Let see nowe, darstow taken this viage?' . . . . LGW. 1450
Let him rede 'Argonauticon,' . . . . . LGW. 1457
'And lat us speke of wives, that is best; . . . . LGW. 1702
And with oure speche let us ease oure herte.' . . LGW. 1704
But mekely she let hire eyen falle, . . . . . LGW. 1734
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle, . . . LGW. 1864
And openly let cary her on a bere . . . . . LGW. 1866
And let hir drenche in sorowe and distresse, . . . LGW. 1919
Or lat his best devoure him at his wille. . . . . LGW. 1937
Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote, . . . . LGW. 1993
Or that I lete you as a page serve; . . . . . LGW. 2093
I wolde hit laten out, and theron swere, . . . . LGW. 2107
And in that ile halfe a day he lette, . . . . . LGW. 2167
This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . LGW. 2270
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle, . . . . LGW. 2348
And thus I lat hem in her sorwe dwelle. . . . . LGW. 2382
And in that londe let make his ordynaunce, . . . LGW. 2478
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . . LGW. 2480
And prively he let his doghter calle, . . . . . LGW. 2624
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse! . . . . Fort. 52
Lat nat this man on me thus crye and pleyne, . . . Fort. 74
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . Truth. 20
That for to lete of, wol I never assente. . . . . Ven. 52
And let the jelouse put it in assay, . . . . . Ven. 62
God lete him never fro his wo dissever, . . . . Buk. 15
lete A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst . . . . . Astr. 251–8
slyly, and lat the sonne shyne thorugh . . . . . Astr. 301–8
in thilke shynyng lat thin Astrelabie kouche adoun . Astr. 301–8
and lete thy pyn be no lenger than a . . . . . Astr. 350–8
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle. . . . . RR. 14
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lette . . . . . RR. 279
Hadde opened, and me leten inne. . . . . RR. 700
Undide and lete me passen in. . . . . RR. 1280

**Let**—*Continued*
For no richesse I wolde it leten. . . . . RR. 1690
Betir me were to have laten be, . . . . . RR. 1791
And for the archer nolde I lette. . . . . RR. 1832
But for no thyng he wolde me lete, . . . . . RR. 1982
Who so luste love, late hym entende, . . . . . RR. 2153
Late never thi lippe unbounden be, . . . . . RR. 2226
And lete no filthe upon thee bee; . . . . . RR. 2281
And lat it nevere thennys flette. . . . . RR. 2372
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete Ne remove RR. 2463
Forto biholde he wole not lette. . . . . RR. 2807
Late it still on the roser sitt, . . . . . RR. 3124
To late hym of the roser wite; . . . . . RR. 3145
Late hym not tarye, but hastily . . . . . RR. 3242
Late hym amende what so be mys. . . . . RR. 3243
I pray yow late me be all stille, . . . . . RR. 3321
And ye may not letten me, . . . . . RR. 3431
I wole hym lette in no wise.' . . . . . RR. 3590
Anoon he bade me withouten lette, . . . . . RR. 3756
And for no thyng ne will I lette, . . . . . RR. 3794
I wole not lette for no slouthe, . . . . . RR. 3940
And late us shewe hym openly . . . . . RR. 3984
Lete thi werkis fer and nere . . . . . RR. 4039
That I lete ony entre heere. . . . . RR. 4074
Ne late not Jelousie in his rage . . . . . RR. 4381
They han my joye fully lette, . . . . . RR. 4487
Whanne he the hay passen me lete . . . . . RR. 4557
Now late it goon as it may goo, . . . . . RR. 4591
Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . . . RR. 4637
*Raisoun.* 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt.* 'Yis, I.' *Raisoun.*
'Wherof? late se.' . . . . . RR. 4660
The God of Love whanne thou let inne. . . . . RR. 5108
Late hym be bisy to save his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5294
Late hym, with full entencioun, . . . . . RR. 5298
Whanne he is from us lett . . . . . RR. 5335
And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . . . RR. 5393
But richesse nold not late hym witte. . . . . RR. 5574
But late us leven these prechoures, . . . . . RR. 5769
Ne lette, therfore, to drynke clarre . . . . . RR. 6026
Late ladies worche with her thyngis . . . . . RR. 6037
Now late hym come.' And he forth ran. . . . . RR. 6060
Than lete a purpose that I take, . . . . . RR. 6169 *em*
Than lette a purpose that I take . . . . . RR. 6169 *var*
Thou most thyn hecstis laten be; . . . . . RR. 6283
I take the strawe, and lete the corne . . . . . RR. 6354 *em*
(That no prelat may lette me) . . . . . RR. 6365
Hem wolde I lete to her prelates; . . . . . RR. 6457
Or lete her prestis knowe her states. . . . . RR. 6458
Lat parish prestis have the lene, . . . . . RR. 6463
Lete bere hem to the spitel anoon, . . . . . RR. 6505
Why that I lete the pore be, . . . . . RR. 6514
The nakid text and lete the glose, . . . . . RR. 6556
He yeveth hym good to late hym go. . . . . RR. 6676
He made a book, and lete it write . . . . . RR. 6785
But pore folk al quyte I lete, . . . . . RR. 6852
I lete hem to the Baptist John. . . . . RR. 6998
Late hym study in equipolences, . . . . . RR. 7076
And late lyes and fallaces. . . . . RR. 7077
I nolde it lette for no synne.' . . . . . RR. 7292
Lete hir allone and you and me.' . . . . . RR. 7327
He nolde lette for man on lyve . . . . . RR. 7381

**Let** *see* **For-lete(n), Leadeth, Letted, Letteth**

**Leteth** *see* **Letteth**

**Lethargy**
fallen in-to a litargye, whiche that is . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
'What! slombrestow as in a litargye? . . . . . TC.1. 730

**Lethe**
Upon a streem that cometh fro Lete, . . . . . HF.1. 71

**Leting** *see* **Letting**

**Letted**
final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted nat in . B.Mel. 2590–5
Which letted hym to doon his bisynesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904

**Letted** *see* **Let**

**Letter**
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye. . B.ML. 728
Another lettre, wroght ful synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 747
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . . B.ML. 750
Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn, . B.ML. 757
This lettre he seleth, pryvely wepynge, . . . . B.ML. 768
And to the constable he the lettre took; . . . . B.ML. 808
And whan that he this pitous lettre say, . . . . B.ML. 809
Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente, . . B.ML. 821
And sheweth the kyng his seele and his lettre; . . B.ML. 882
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot, . . . B.ML. 890
That koude expounde what this lettre mente; . . B.Mk. 3398
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn. . . . . D.Sum. 1794
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seel.' . . . D.Sum. 2128
A lettre, in which he sheweth his entente, . . . E.Cl. 762
And in a lettre wroot he al his sorwe,— . . . . E.Mch. 1880
Right of hire hand a lettre made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1996
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste . . . . E.Mch. 2003
For in a lettre she hadde toold hym al . . . . E.Mch. 2215
Withouten vice of silable, or of lettre; . . . . F.Sq. 101
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde, . G.SN. 202
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf*," by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43
and nat by no lettre, for thow that hast . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Paraunter other art or letter, . . . . . BD. 787
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent . . . . . Anel. 113
and aboven that lettre, in the heieste . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
fro the nethereste lettre to the uppereste. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5

**Letter**—*Continued*
Right as our firste lettre is now an A, . . . . . TC.1. 171
Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse?' . . . . TC.1. 656
A lettre, in which I wolde her tellen how . . . TC.2. 1006
'Touching thy lettre, thou art wis y-nough: . . . TC.2. 1023
The viage and the lettre I shal endite, . . . . TC.2. 1061
Yif thou me wit my lettre to devise!' . . . . . TC.2. 1063
And radde it over and gan the lettre folde . . . TC.2. 1085 *var*
He kiste tho the lettre that he shette, . . . . . TC.2. 1090
And seyde, 'Lettre, a blisful destine . . . . . TC.2. 1091
This Pandarus tok the lettre and that by tyme . . TC.2. 1093 *var*
He seide her thus, and out the lettre plighte: . . TC.2. 1120
And sent to you this lettre here by me: . . . . TC.2. 1123
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take, . . . . TC.2. 1147
And in her bosom doun the lettre thraste, . . . TC.2. 1155
For trewely I n'il no lettre write!'— . . . . . TC.2. 1161
Ful prively this lettre for to rede. . . . . TC.2. 1176
How liketh you the lettre that he wrot? . . . . TC.2. 1196
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!' . . . . TC.2. 1201
God help me so, this is the firste lettre . . . . TC.2. 1213
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write; . . . TC.2. 1218
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take, . . . . . TC.2. 1318
So thorugh this lettre which that she him sente, . TC.2. 1336
The copy of a tretis and a lettre . . . . . TC.2. 1697
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfolde . . . . . TC.2. 1702
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here. . . . . TC.3. 192
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace . . . . TC.3. 220
For ther was some lettre hem bytwene . . . . TC.3. 501 *var*
He nyl for me his lettre be repeled . . . . . TC.4. 560 *var*
That hastily a lettre thou her write, . . . . . TC.5. 1293
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde: . . . . TC.5. 1341
At writing of this lettre I was on-live, . . . . TC.5. 1369
That with your lettre ye me reconforte! . . . . TC.5. 1395
And with your lettre of hope I wol desporte. . . TC.5. 1398
This lettre forth was sent unto Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 1422
But in her lettre made she swiche festes . . . . TC.5. 1429
Your lettre, and how that ye requeren me . . . TC.5. 1600
But why, lest that this lettre founden were, . . . TC.5. 1602
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge . . . TC.5. 1632
She wroot a letter anon, that thus biganne. . . . LGW. 1354
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter, . . . LGW. 1362
But who wol al this letter have in mynde, . . . LGW. 1366
A letter sente she to hym certeyn, . . . . . LGW. 1564
And therfore in her letter thus she sayde, . . . LGW. 1670
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte . . . . LGW. 2494
But al hir letter writen I ne may . . . . . LGW. 2513
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large. . . . LGW. 2515
And whan this letter was forthe sent anone, . . . LGW. 2555
lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned . . . . Astr. 132–9
mydnight unto this forseide lettre X, and . . . Astr. 132–9
Whanne that this lettre of which I telle . . . . RR. 1543
For certeyn, but if the letter lye, . . . . . RR. 3209
Defyneth it into this letter . . . . . RR. 4805

**Lettered**
Ne half so lettred as am I. . . . . RR. 7689

**Letters**
Lo, heere the lettres seled of this thyng, . . . . B.ML. 736
And stolen were his lettres pryvely, . . . . . B.ML. 744
Eft were his lettres stolen everychon, . . . . . B.ML. 792
And countrefeted lettres in this wyse: . . . . . B.ML. 793
That out of Surrye hath by lettres knowe . . . B.ML. 955
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake, . . . . D.Fri. 1364
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare; . . . F.Fkl. 838
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . . PF. 19
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte . . PF. 123
thise two lettres ther were seyn degrees . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
the accusour to beren lettres, by whiche . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
For touchynge the lettres falsly maked . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
maked by whiche lettres I am accused to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
Of whiche lettres the fraude hadde ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
marked with a fewe lettres. But al-thoughe that . Bo.2.m.7. 575–80
by a swift poyntel to fycchen lettres . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . . TC.2. 103
He lettres bar whan Troilus was absent; . . . . TC.3. 488
The lettres ek that she of olde time . . . . . TC.5. 470
'Your lettres ful, the papir al y-pleynted, . . . . TC.5. 1597
I dar not, ther I am, wel lettres make, . . . . TC.5. 1627
Th'entente is al, and not the lettres space. . . . TC.5. 1630
Any lettres for to rede . . . . . HF.3. 51
That of the lettres oon or two . . . . . HF.3. 54
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges. . . . LGW. 1275
But letteres kan she weve to and fro. . . . . LGW. 2358
lettres of the A B C on whiche thei fallen. . . . Astr. 50–7
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . Astr. 60–5
I alle the capitale lettres fro the lyne of . . . . Astr. 132–9
rekned all the lettres capitals fro the lyne . . . Astr. 139–45
Letters smal, that sayden thus: . . . . . RR. 1467
Lettres to witnesse oure bounte, . . . . . RR. 6958

**Letterure**
The whiche she kepte in vertu and lettrure; . . . B.Mk. 3486
To teche hym letterure and curteisye,— . . . . B.Mk. 3686
And konne he letterure, or konne he noon, . . . G.CY. 846
Be it with armes or lettrure . . . . . RR. 6751

**Lettest**
Thou lettest oure disport in this manere.' . . . D.WB. 839
And lettist folk to han devocyoun . . . . . LGW.G. 251
And lettest folke from hire devocioun . . . . . LGW. 325
Thurgh thyn envye thow us lettest alle! . . . . LGW. 757

**Letteth**
'That letteth matrimoigne sikerly!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1573
For what that oon may hale that other let,— . . PF. 151
who that leteth the wil for to enhabyten . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
whan the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy blastes; . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
dyvinite ther ne let ne distourbeth no thyng . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
And letteth not for favour ne for slouthe . . . . TC.2. 1136
For cloude of errour letteth hem discerne . . . TC.4. 200
Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat tretable! . . LGW. 411
For in-fortune late not oon . . . . . RR. 5493
But lat [it] renne in this colour, . . . . . RR. 6282

**Letting**
In convers leting everich element: . . . . . TC.5. 1810
Ne have power to make lettyng . . . . . RR. 5931

**Lettow**
In Lettow hadde he reysed and in Ruce,— . . . A.Prol. 54

**Lettrure** *see* **Letterure**

**Letuarie**
And every boysteful of thy letuarie; . . . . . C.Pard. 307
And many a letuarie hath he ful fyn . . . . . E.Mch. 1809
But al too late com'th the letuarie . . . . . TC.5. 741

**Letuaries**
To sende him drogges and his letuaries, . . . . A.Prol. 426

**Leve**
We leven alle in the grete God,' quod he, . . . B.Sh. 1181
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talys; . . D.WB. 319
Ye han noon oother contenance, I leeve, . . . . E.Mch. 2205
'I leeve al this thyng,' quod Valerian, . . . . . G.SN. 213
'Nay, leve hit wel!' 'Sire, so do I; . . . . . BD. 1046
I leve yow wel, that trewely . . . . . BD. 1047
Noght longe tyme, leve it wel! . . . . . BD. 1147
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . . PF. 496
nat oonly leven thise thinges, but ek . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
But, tolde I you the worste point, I leve, . . . TC.1. 342
Mistrusten alle, or elles alle leve; . . . . . TC.1. 688
That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve, . . . TC.1. 1000
And that ye witen wel your-self, I leve.' . . . . TC.2. 238
This false world, allas, who may it leve? . . . . TC.2. 420
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'— . . . TC.2. 1141
Of kinde non avauntour is to leve. . . . . TC.3. 308
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve. . . . . TC.4. 81
But as for me, certein, I can not leve . . . . . TC.4. 605
'But natheles, allas, whom shal I leve? . . . . TC.4. 967
At shorte wordes, wel ye may me leve: . . . . TC.4. 1658
But lef no drem, for it is nought to done! . . . TC.5. 378
For with ful yvel wil list him to leve . . . . . TC.5. 1637
By resoun, worthy for to leve, . . . . . HF.2. 200
'By God,' quod he, 'and as I leve, . . . . . HF.2. 367
As wel I leve, so God me spede, . . . . . HF.2. 504
But God forbede but men shulde leve . . . . . LGW. 10
Wel oughte us thanne on olde bokys leve, . . . . LGW.G. 27
He may nat wele asterten, as I leve, . . . . . LGW. 1615
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . . . LGW. 2108
In loves lore who so wolde leve. . . . . RR. 2336
Who so his herte alwey wole leve . . . . . RR. 3303
She was to blame me to leve, . . . . . RR. 4529
If I it leve, in hatrede ay . . . . . RR. 5163
I note where thou me leven shall, . . . . . RR. 5407
How shulde I bi his word hym leve? . . . . . RR. 6540

**Leve** *see* **Believe, Leave, Lief**

**Levede**
I was a fool and she me leevede, . . . . . RR. 4535

**Leveful**
For leveful is, with force force of showve; . . . A.Rv. 3912
As, wolde God, it leveful were to me . . . . D.WB. 37
By cause of leveful procreacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1448
That is to seyn, by leveful bisynesse,— . . . . G.SN. 5
Do yow plesaunce leefful, as I kan; . . . . . I.Pars. 41
hem doon leveful thynges; . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
honeste and leveful, and that oother is deshoneste and . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
that is leveful and honeste is this, that . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
thanne is it honeste and leveful that of . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
understonde that matrimoyne is leeffal assemblynge I.Pars. 915–20
of my name? Certes it nere nat leveful . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
Socrates, that it were leveful to me to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
But al hadde it ben leveful that felonous . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
ryght? Certes it is leveful to the hevene . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
moeveth the now, it is leveful that thow . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
it is nat leveful to strecche his brode termes . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
it were leveful to hem to don that.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
is nat leveful to hem, as I schal wel schewen . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
that thilke that . . . ben leveful to schrewes were bynomyn . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
yif it were leveful to hem to seen at any clifte the . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
is leveful to folye in the reaume of the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
nis nat leveful to man to comprehenden by wit, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5

**Leveful**—*Continued*
no thing is leveful to the conseiles of . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
mochil as it is leveful to us (as who seith, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
O were it leveful for to pleyne on thee, . . . . TC.3. 1020
For somme love leful is and good; . . . . . RR. 5195

**Level**
ley it evene by a level. And in the centre . . . Astr. 350–8

**Levene**
With wilde thonder dynt and firy levene . . . . D.WB. 276

**Lever(e)** *see* **Liefer**

**Levesel**
Bihynde the mille, under a levesel, . . . . . A.Rv. 4061
the gaye leefsel atte taverne is signe of the . . . I.Pars. 410–5

**Levest**
'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.' . . G.SN. 212

**Leveth**
It moste been considered, leeveth me, . . . . A.Kn. 3088
"Leeveth me, and yeveth credence to . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
A ful greet fool is he that on yow leeveth.' . . . E.Cl. 1001
But leveth wel, and be not wrooth ther-fore, . . Comp.L. 83
As autourys seyn—levyth hem if you leste. . . . LGW.G. 88
And seide, 'Sire, ne leveth noughte . . . . . RR. 3870

**Lewd**
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . . A.Prol. 502
That swich a lewed mannes wit shal pace The wisdom . . . . . A.Prol. 574
Lat be thy lewed, dronken harlotrye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3145
Ye, blessed be alwey a lewed man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3455
Allas! we been to lewed or to slowe! . . . . . B.ML. 315
For be he lewed man, or ellis lered, . . . . . C.Doc. 283
And whan the lewed peple is doun y-set, . . . . C.Pard. 392
For lewed peple loven tales olde,— . . . . . C.Pard. 437
Withouten mandement, a lewed man . . . . . D.Fri. 1346
This every lewed viker, or persoun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2008
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . . . E.Mch. 2149
So that ye men shul been as lewed as gees. . . . E.Mch. 2275
As lewed peple demeth comunly . . . . . F.Sq. 221
Wol holden hym a lewed man in this, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1494
A lewed officer and a veyn justise! . . . . . G.SN. 497
Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; . . G.CY. 647
By-cause that I am a lewed man; . . . . . G.CY. 787
To lerne a lewed man this subtiltee,— . . . . . G.CY. 844
'Straw!' quod the thridde, 'ye been lewed and nyce, G.CY. 925
And, if he do, he is a lewed man, . . . . . G.CY. 1445
hadde never *Pater noster*, but that lewed folk . . I.Pars. 505–10
lewed men the lasse reverence of the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
And seyd him, what man lered other lewed . . . PF. 46
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!' . . PF. 616
Ye lovers, and your lewed observaunces, . . . . TC.1. 198
I am not wood, al if I lewed be! . . . . . TC.3. 398
Lewedly to a lewed man . . . . . HF.2. 358
But, for the rym is light and lewed, . . . . . HF.3. 6
Yet hath he made lewde folke delyte . . . . . LGW. 415
I nam but a lewde compilator of . . . . . Astr. 11–5
Where lewid men myght lere witte, . . . . . RR. 5665
Lered or lewde, lord or lady, . . . . . RR. 6217

**Lewdest**
The lewedeste wolf that she may fynde, . . . . H.Mcp. 184
But to my-silf lewedist am I. . . . . RR. 4802

**Lewdly**
But Chaucer, thogh he kan but lewedly, . . . . B.ML. 47
In o demande; ye axed lewedly.' . . . . . G.SN. 430
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale, . . . . H.Mcp. 59
Lewedly to a lewed man . . . . . HF.2. 358

**Lewdness**
So wery of thy verray lewednesse . . . . . B.Mel. 2111
And for hir lewednesse, I hem diffye! . . . . . D.Sum. 1928
Than they kan in hir lewednesse comprehende, . . F.Sq. 223
To murmur of the lewednes behynde, . . . . . PF. 520
Ye blynde bestes, ful of lewednesse! . . . . . Fort. 68

**Lewis**
Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel . . . . Astr. 1–5
And Lowys, yf so be that I shewe the . . . . Astr. 11–5
thys, litel Lowys. Putte the rynge of . . . . Astr. 32–40

**Lia**
Of 'hevene' and 'lia,' and heere, in figurynge, . . . G.SN. 96
And 'lia' for hire lastynge bisynesse. . . . . G.SN. 98

**Liar**
ye were a lier ne forsworn, for the book . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
'Avauntour and a lier, al is on; . . . . . TC.3. 309
And lier, for I breke my beheste. . . . . TC.3. 315
Forsworne or ellis God is lyer.". . . . . RR. 6542
That han a lyer called me! . . . . . RR. 7585

**Liard**
That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563

**Liars**
yow fro alle straunge folk, and fro lyeres, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500

**Libel**
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour, . . . . D.Fri. 1595

**Liber**
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . Bo.1. *head*
Explicit liber primus . . . . . Bo.1. *end* 255–60
Incipit liber secundus . . . . . Bo.2. *head* 255–60
Explicit liber secundus . . . . . Bo.2. *end* 600–5
Incipit liber tercius . . . . . Bo.3. *head* 600–5

**Liber**—*Continued*
Explicit liber tercius . . . . . Bo.3. *end* 1140–5
Incipit liber quartus . . . . . Bo.4. *head* 1140–5
Explicit liber quartus . . . . . Bo.4. *end* 1615–20
Incipit liber quintus . . . . . Bo.5. *head* 1615–20
Explicit liber Boecii . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. *end*
**Liberal**
youre liberal grace and mercy strecchen . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
and to be liberal, that is to seyn, large . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
**Liberty**
For lesynge of richesse or libertee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3750
I me rejoysed of my libertee, . . . . . E.Cl. 145
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee . . . . . E.Cl. 171
'Lefte I my wyl, and al my libertee, . . . . . E.Cl. 656
In libertee and under noon arreest, . . . . . E.Mch. 1282
In libertee, and eek in mariage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1726
Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 768
His libertee this brid desireth ay. . . . . H.Mcp. 174
liberte hath fredom of conscience, that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
schewed apertely, yif I hadde had liberte . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
but I axe yif ther be any liberte of fre . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
'Yis,' quod sche, 'ther is liberte of fre wil. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
no nature of resoun that it ne hadde liberte of fre wil. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
also is liberte of willynge and of nillynge. . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
ne graunte nat) that this liberte be . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
hir propre liberte. The whiche thingis natheles the Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
fredom of liberte. For yif it so be that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
ther be no liberte of arbitre; ne certes . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
of the liberte of hir owne nature. Thanne certes . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
My sikernesse, and thrallen liberte? . . . . . TC.2. 773
To graunte him yit so gret a liberte.' . . . . . TC.2. 1292
That I may have a liberte to dwelle . . . . . TC.4. 1322 *var*
And every wight han liberte to bleve . . . . . TC.4. 1357
So that it lay not in his liberte . . . . . TC.5. 285
As whether she hath any liberte . . . . . TC.5. 1300
Delyvered and come to liberte. . . . . RR. 2762
Of drede devoide in liberte, . . . . . RR. 4312
**Libeux**
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyn-damour; . . . . . B.Th. 2090
**Libra**
I meene *Libra*, alwey gan ascende, . . . . . I.Pars. 11
Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . . Astr. 40–5
Aries and Libra. And understonde wel . . . . Astr. 70–5
hevedes of Aries and Libra, than ben the . . . Astr. 70–5
these Aries and Libra, his moevyng is . . . . Astr. 70–5
and fond ther 23 degrees of libra assending, . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra . . Astr. 174–9
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir . . . Astr. 198–209
and sette the heved of Aries or Libra in the . . . Astr. 240–5
of Aries or Libra in the equinoxial fro oure . . . Astr. 245–51
is in the hevedes of Aries or of Libra; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
the hevedes of Aries or of Libra, than . . . . Astr. 270–2
the hevedes of Aries and Libra. . . . . Astr. 270–2
of Aries or Libra and thin equinoxial in that . . . Astr. 272–7
there the hevedes of Aries and Libra and . . . . Astr. 272–7
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces . . . Astr. 294–301
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra, . . . . . Astr. 294–301
in the heved of Aries or Libra. Now is . . . . Astr. 312–6
**Library**
place? Is this the librarye whiche that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
walles of thy librarye, apparayled and . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
**Libro**
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei*, libro 9°. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
**Libya**
geaunt in the strondes of Libye; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
In the desert of Lybye; . . . . . HF.1. 488
Til in Lybye unneth arryved he, . . . . . LGW. 959
This is the regne of Libie ther ye been, . . . . LGW. 992
That in the londe of Lybye may ben gette, . . . LGW. 1123
**Licence**
Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,— . . . . B.Sh. 1253
A surgien, by licence and assent of . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
thanne axed she of hym licence for to speke, . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
and licence for to venge yow, I seye that . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
If I have licence of this worthy Frere.' . . . . D.WB. 855
by licence of hir housbonde, so that she . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
have licence for to shryve thee to a . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
thee liketh, and by licence of thy curaat, . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
and of the licence of mowynge . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
**Licensed**
I am licenced boldely . . . . . RR. 7690
**Licentiate**
For of his ordre he was licenciat. . . . . A.Prol. 220
**Liche** *see* **Like**
**Liche-wake**
Ne how that lychewake was y-holde . . . . . A.Kn. 2958
**Licketh**
What shulde he yeve that likketh his knyf? . . . RR. 6502
**Licorice**
Of lycorys, or any cetewale. . . . . A.Mil. 3207
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys, . . . . A.Mil. 3690
The lycorys and cetewale . . . . . B.Th. 1951
And lycorys, and eek comyn, . . . . . B.Th. 2045
As clowe-gelofre, and lycorice, . . . . . RR. 1368
**Lie**
For by my trouthe, if that I shal nat lye, . . . A.Prol. 763
What houndes liggen in the floor adoun,— . . . A.Kn. 2205
And nat eterne, withouten any lye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3015
Ful sooth is this proverbe, it is no lye, . . . . A.Mil. 3391
'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . . A.Mil. 3513
Ther as the carpenter is wont to lye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3651
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . A.Rv. 3976
And I lye as a draf sak in my bed; . . . . . A.Rv. 4206
Thise clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye, . . A.Rv. 4308
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye— . . . . B.ML. 694
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782
To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye, . . . . B.ML. 1007
As been thise wedded men that lye and dare, . . B.Sh. 1293
If it lye in my power and my myght, . . . . . B.Sh. 1456
But liggen in his hoode; . . . . . B.Th. 2101
world lyen nat in greet nombre or . . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
By no wey that he sholde by hire lye . . . . . B.Mk. 3470
As in his tyme, but-if bookes lye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3688
With many a wounde, and thus they lete hym lye; . B.Mk. 3898
Or elles at two, but if his storie lye. . . . . B.Mk. 3900
I conseille yow the beste, I wol nat lye, . . . . B.NP. 4135
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . . B.NP. 4195
That in await liggen to mordre men. . . . . B.NP. 4415
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . . C.Pard. 636
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye, . . . . D.WB. 27
Swere and lye as a womman kan. . . . . D.WB. 228
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . D.WB. 515
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen, . . . . D.WB. 724
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . . D.WB. 931
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght, . . . . D.WB. 1011
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . . D.WB. 1142
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1670
Where as he shoope hym thilke nyght to lye. . . . D.Sum. 1780
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1915
Ye lye heere ful of anger and of ire, . . . . . D.Sum. 1981
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye, . . . D.Sum. 2210
Thogh that he lye bedrede til he sterve. . . . . E.Mch. 1292
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . . E.Mch. 1295
If that I lye or noon in this matiere. . . . . E.Mch. 1741
I am a kyng, it sit me noght to lye!' . . . . . E.Mch. 2315
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . E.Mch. 2371
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . . F.Sq. 351
Lete I this woful creature lye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1085
My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1570
Quod tho Tiburce, 'if that I shal nat lye,' . . . G.SN. 289
He lefte hir lye, and on his wey is went. . . . . G.SN. 534
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . G.CY. 599
Ne oure matires that lyen al fix adoun, . . . . G.CY. 779
Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . G.CY. 1127
He seith right thus, withouten any lye, . . . . G.CY. 1430
lesynge comth of delit for to lye, in which . . . I.Pars. 610–5
To lyen, for that is hir nature; . . . . . BD. 630
That is to lyen ful comune,— . . . . . BD. 811
But if men wolde upon hir lye; . . . . . BD. 1022
But ye lovers, that lye in any drede, . . . . . Mars. 5
And he found tentes first, but if men lye. . . . . Anel. 154
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye; . . . . . PF. 222
To ben hir help; but thus I let hir lye, . . . . PF. 279
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . . PF. 629
thynges ben that lyen falsly blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
And seyde, 'Frend, though that I stille lye, . . . TC.1. 752
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . . . TC.2. 300
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen, . . . TC.2. 324
Quod Pandarus ly stylle and lat me slepe . . . . TC.2. 953 *var*
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye! . . . . . TC.2. 1283
And ly right there, and byd thyn aventure. . . . TC.2. 1519
And if I lye, Achilles with his spere . . . . . TC.3. 374
For-that we shal not liggen fer asonder, . . . . TC.3. 660
And if ye liggen wel to-night come ofte, . . . . TC.3. 669
Right overthwart, your wommen liggen alle, . . . TC.3. 685
But of malice, if that I shal not lye! . . . . . TC.3. 880
They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye, . TC.3. 1380
But al for naught; he may wel ligge and winke, . . TC.3. 1537
To speke her harm; and, if they on her lye, . . . TC.4. 20
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . . . . TC.4. 113
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede, . . . . TC.4. 626
If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde . . . . . TC.4. 1402
If thou thus ligge a day or two or three, . . . . TC.5. 411
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . . . TC.5. 900
By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye: . . . . . TC.5. 1481
That peyneth her on ladies for to lye! . . . . . TC.5. 1524
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alceste, . . . . . TC.5. 1527
That was of creatures, but men lye, . . . . . TC.5. 1528
Withoute dreed, that is no lye. . . . . HF.1. 292
As smal as man may see yet lye . . . . . HF.1. 487
Seyden sooth, and noght a lye. . . . . HF.3. 462

**Lie**—*Continued*

Men shal not wenen everything a lye . . . . . LGW. 12
Al swere I nat, of this I wol nat lye; . . . . . LGW. 58
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 181
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 217
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 357
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . . LGW. 609
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 743
That in o grave i-fere we moten lye, . . . . . LGW. 903
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lye, . . . . . LGW. 1326
As in a woman; and this is no lye. . . . . LGW. 1882
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . . . . LGW. 2059
And that hir moste worshipe is to lye. . . . . Fort. 22
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse! . . . Fort. 52
Astrelabie lye evene south, and the est . . . . Astr. 301–8
lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west, . . . . Astr. 301–8
Ne trowe not that I lye or madde, . . . . . RR. 1072
That made hym swithe to lie upright. . . . . RR. 1604
While I lye in hir armes twoo. . . . . RR. 2594
To lye thus is an angry thyng; . . . . . RR. 2628 *em*
I have no joye thus heere to lye . . . . . RR. 2629
A man to lye hath gret disese, . . . . . RR. 2631
And thus enduryng shalt thou lye, . . . . . RR. 2645
Though he lye in strawe or dust; . . . . . RR. 2764
Supposeth not, sir, that I lye. . . . . RR. 3106
For certeyn, but if the letter lye, . . . . . RR. 3209
Which is so glad to feyne and lye. . . . . RR. 3872
And fals lesynges on hem lye . . . . . RR. 3880 *var*
Though he nought fonde, yit wole he lye Discord-aunt . . . . . RR. 4246
And though on hepis that lye hym bye . . . . RR. 5598
If that I lye or forsworne be! . . . . . RR. 5968
But if he lye that made al thing. . . . . RR. 6644
But unto you dar I not lye; . . . . . RR. 7287
But, sir, ye lye, I tel you plat; . . . . . RR. 7524
And afterwards in prison lye, . . . . . RR. 7573

**Lied**

But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . A.Prol. 659
they bare me on hande and lieden that I hadde pollut . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
I trowe I lied not of it. . . . . RR. 7602

**Lied** *see* **Leigh**

**Lief**

Ne in noon oothor cas, my leeve brother, . . . . A.Kn. 1136
And soothly, leeve brother, this is al. . . . . A.Kn. 1184
That oon of you, al be hym looth or lief, . . . A.Kn. 1837
And seyde, 'Abyd, Robyn, my leeve brother, . . A.Mil. 3129
And seyde, 'Leve brother Osewold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3151
Maketh the ferre leeve to be looth'; . . . . . A.Mil. 3393
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere, . . A.Mil. 3501
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . A.Mil. 3510
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef, . A.Mil. 3792
They seyde, 'The man was wood, my leeve broother'; A.Mil. 3848
And if he have noght seyd hem, leve brother, . . B.ML. 51
That never in my lyf, for lief ne looth, . . . . B.Sh. 1322
Ful lief were me this conseil for to hyde, . . . B.Sh. 1349
That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . B.Mk. 3084
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3242
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3468
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . B.NP. 4069
And seye, "Leeve mooder, leet me in! . . . . . C.Pard. 731
'Now, sires,' quod he, 'if that ye be so leef . . . C.Pard. 760
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 365
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . . D.WB. 431
'O leeve brother,' quod this Arrius, . . . . . D.WB. 762
'My leeve mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . D.WB. 1005
And therfore, leeve housbonde, I thus conclude; . D.WB. 1171
'Tel forth youre tale, my leeve maister deere.' . . D.Fri. 1298
De-pardeus quod this yeman leve brother . . . D.Fri. 1395 *var*
But, leeve brother, tel me thanne thy name,' . . D.Fri. 1444
'Ful many a cause, leeve sire somonour,' . . . D.Fri. 1474
That hadde almoost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . D.Fri. 1574
A dagoun of youre blanket, leeve dame, . . . . D.Sum. 1751
'Now, Thomas, leeve brother, lef thyn ire, . . . D.Sum. 2089
That thou departe it so, my leeve brother, . . . D.Sum. 2133
And though to me that ye be lief and deere, . . E.Cl. 479
And she obeyeth, be hire lief or looth; . . . . E.Mch. 1961
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssayd, . . . E.Mch. 2391
And kept among his jueles leeve and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, . . . F.Sq. 572
This philosophre answerde, 'Leeve brother, . . . F.Fkl. 1607
So shaltow seen hem, leeve brother deere, . . . G.SN. 257
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leeve, and deere, . G.SN. 383
For unto Crist it is so lief and deere, . . . . G.CY. 1467
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth. . . H.Mcp. 356
Ne me nis no thyng leef nor looth. . . . . BD. 8
and thow by-gonne rather to ben leef and deere . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nece dere! . . . . . TC.2. 251
Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere, . . . . TC.2. 1693
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . . . TC.3. 3
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 330
That al this world so lief to hem ne were . . . . TC.3. 460
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . TC.3. 645
And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . . . TC.3. 774
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief! . . . . TC.3. 864
Had ich him nevere lief? By God, I wene . . . TC.3. 869
Ye hadde nevere thing so lief!' quod she.— . . . TC.3. 870
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief; . . . . . TC.3. 1619
And, for the Grekes weren me so leve, . . . . TC.4. 82
O leve Pandar, in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 452

**Lief**—*Continued*

It li'th not in my power, leve brother; . . . . TC.4. 458
And seide, 'Parde, leve brother dere, . . . . TC.4. 541
That if Criseyde, which that is thy lief, . . . . TC.4. 611
And not encresse, O leve nece swete! . . . . TC.4. 926
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete." . . . TC.4. 1585
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . TC.5. 187
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere? . . . . TC.5. 218
My swerd, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . . TC.5. 307
For wel thou wost, my leve brother dere, . . . TC.5. 342
And seide, 'Leve brother Pandarus, . . . . . TC.5. 477
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . . . . TC.5. 592
It is me lief. And of this treson now, . . . . TC.5. 1738
Ryght so of air, my leve brother; . . . . . HF.2. 308
And seyde, 'Lady, lefe and dere, . . . . . HF.3. 737
That leef me were, or that I wente.' . . . . . HF.3. 909
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramus! . . . . LGW. 880
Where se ye oon that he ne hath lafte his leefe? . . LGW. 1260
Upon the goddys, that he for leve ne lothe . . . LGW. 1639
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir Jeefe, . . . . LGW. 1654
And seyde, 'Phedra, leve suster dere, . . . . . LGW. 1978
That al the worlde to me nys half so lefe, . . . LGW. 2636
Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . Purse. 5
And in the swete seson that lefe is, . . . . . RR. 103
Ful leef hath other mennes thing. . . . . RR. 206
No craft had she so leef to do. . . . . RR. 758
His leef a rosyn chapelet . . . . . RR. 845
And wite ye who was his leef? . . . . . RR. 847
Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef, . . . . RR. 848
Of which hir leef a robe werede; . . . . . RR. 875
As Youthe his leef, and sich corage. . . . . RR. 1302
It ought hym ben fúll lief withall; . . . . . RR. 1688
He shall be leef ay forto yeve, . . . . . RR. 2335
To me it is so leef and deere.' . . . . . RR. 3129

**Liefer**

For hym was levere have at his beddes heed . . . A.Prol. 293
Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3541
But me were levere than al this toun,' quod he, . A.Mil. 3751
I dar wel seyn hir hadde levere a knyf . . . . B.ML. 1027
Yet were me levere that I were unborn . . . . B.Sh. 1372
wheither thee were levere pees or werre, or this or . B.Mel. 2335–40
I hadde levere than a barel ale . . . . . B.Mk. 3083
Ther is no thyng, but breed, that me were levere.' B.Mk. 3628
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte . . . . B.NP. 4310
For, by my trouthe, me were levere dye, . . . C.Pard. 515
Yet hadde I levere wedde no wyf to-yeere!' . . . D.WB. 168
Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . . E.Cl. 444
'Me were lever than a barel ale . . . . . E.Cl. 1212c
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten, . . . E.Mch. 1438
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 2163
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, . . . F.Sq. 572
I hadde levere than twenty pound worth lond, . . F.Fkl. 683
And he hath levere talken with a page . . . . F.Fkl. 692
But nathelees yet have I levere lese . . . . . F.Fkl. 1360
I hadde wel levere y-stiked for to be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1476
That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde, . . F.Fkl. 1522
That him were levere han shame,—and that were routhe,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1529
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1531
Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse, . . . F.Fkl. 1596
And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf, . . F.Fkl. 1600
Yet hadde I levere spenden al the good . . . . G.CY. 1376
Noot I nat why, that me were levere slepe . . . H.Mcp. 23
Yet hadde I levere payen for the mare . . . . H.Mcp. 78
Levere in a forest, that is rude and coold, . . . H.Mcp. 170
Wel lever is me liken yow and dye . . . . . Comp.L. 122
It were me levere that it were for schame, . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
thou hast levere for to wene that thow be put out . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
what wyght that hath levere founden . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
were levere that he were unknowe; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
therfore thou haddest levere rekne hem . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
thurw a litil clyfte, but me were levere to knowen . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
hath lever to ben dirk and vyl; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
hath nat levere ben exiled, pore and nedy . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
For dredeles me were levere dye . . . . . TC.1. 1034
For me were levere thou and I and he . . . . TC.2. 352
Yit have I levere maken him good chere . . . . TC.2. 471
Yit hadde I levere unwist for sorwe dye."— . . . TC.2. 1509
Me were levere a thousand fold to dye.' . . . . TC.3. 574
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones, . . . . TC.3. 591
'Ye, that to me,' quod she, 'ful levere were . . . TC.3. 1107
Me levere were than thise worldes tweyne), . . . TC.3. 1490
And me were levere ded than her defame. . . . TC.4. 565
Her honour levere than my lif to save! . . . . TC.4. 567
I have her honour levere yit than me . . . . TC.4. 570
Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!' . . . TC.5. 924
For as to me nys lever noon, ne lother, . . . . LGW. 191
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and dye, . . . LGW. 1536
Hym were lever than al the worlde a-londe, . . . LGW. 2413
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever Y-cheyned be Buk. 13
That thee were lever to be take in Fryse . . . Buk. 23
Lever me were that knyves kerve . . . . . RR. 3094
Me were lever dye in the peyne, . . . . . RR. 3326
Lever I have endure disese, . . . . . RR. 3417
Which hadde lever in this cas . . . . . RR. 3825
Lever I hadde with swerdis tweyne . . . . . RR. 4081
Hym hadde lever a-sondre shake . . . . . RR. 5392
But me were lever my nekke a-two . . . . . RR. 6168
And have wel lever, soth to sey, . . . . . RR. 6793

**Liefest**
what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
Of hem that me were levest preised be.' . . . . TC.2. 189
That hem were levest for to stonde, . . . . . HF.1. 87
**Liefest** *see* **Alderliefest**
**Liege**
Oure lige lordes seel on my patente, . . . . . C.Pard. 337
'My lige lady, generally,' quod he, . . . . . D.WB. 1037
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . . . E.Cl. 310
My lige lord, on this solempne day . . . . . F.Sq. 111
He moste thinke it is his leege man, . . . . . LGW. 379
Whanne thou bicam his liege man; . . . . . RR. 4647
**Lieges**
And alle his liges, sholde y-cristned be, . . . . B.ML. 240
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie, . . . B.Mk. 3584
Were alle his liges, bothe lasse and moore. . . . E.Cl. 67
A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice, . . . . . LGW. 382
**Lies**
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyes! . . . . TC.4. 1407
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 387
With boistes crammed ful of lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 1039
And late lyes and fallaces, . . . . . RR. 7077
**Lies** *see* **Lees**
**Liest**
'Thou lixt!' quod she, 'by my savacioun . . . . D.Fri. 1618
'Nay! ther thou lixt, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere. D.Sum. 1761
Thou lyest, for thy power is ful naked!' . . . . G.SN. 486
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . . H.Mcp. 276
But li'st as he that list of no thing recche! . . . TC.1. 797
For al so siker as thou li'st here by me, . . . . TC.2. 991
To sorwen thus. Why li'stow in this wise, . . . TC.4. 394
'Mafay, thou liest falsly!' quod he. . . . . RR. 7578
**Lieth**
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218
And that hir deth lith in my myght also, . . . . A.Kn. 1795
Yit wasteth it, as it lyth by the weye; . . . . A.Kn. 3023
And thus lith Alison and Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3653
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe. . A.Rv. 4227
Heere lith the millere and his wyf also.' . . . . A.Rv. 4256
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . A.Rv. 4290
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . B.ML. 634
Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese; . . . . B.Sh. 1481
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent . . . . . B.Pri. 1825
wel be conseilled in that cas of which he lieth. . . B.Mel. 2390–5
but it lith in the wyl and in the hand of . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
As any feend that lith in helle adoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3654
And in this carte he lith gapyng upright. . . . . B.NP. 4232
Harrow! allas! heere lith my felawe slayn!" . . . B.NP. 4235
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire sustres by, . . . . B.NP. 4458
And lith y-grave under the roode beem, . . . . D.WB. 496
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; . D.WB. 1001
That under erthe is grave, or lith above, . . . . D.WB. 1065
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . D.Sum. 1829
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 501
It lyth nat in my tonge, nyn my konnyng; . . . F.Sq. 35
And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . . . . F.Sq. 217
For therin lith theffect of al the gyn,— . . . . F.Sq. 322
And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . . F.Sq. 474
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1337
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lith that oother. . . H.Mcp. 222
of grete goode werkes lith the grete gerdoun. . . I.Pars. 735–40
subgetz, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in hire power, . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
That lyeth ful pale and no-thyng rody. . . . . BD. 143
The quene, ther she lyeth allone, . . . . . BD. 146
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!' . . . . BD. 181
For in your sorwe ther lyth no reed; . . . . . BD. 203
Quod he, 'for ther lyth noon ther-to, . . . . . BD. 526
That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle, . . . . . BD. 588
How that ther lyth in rekenyng . . . . . BD. 698
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . Mars. 184
Ther lithe noon othir meene weyes nuwe . . . . Anel. 286 *var*
It lyth nat in his wit, ne in his wille, . . . . . PF. 573
now lyth he emptid of lyght of his thoght, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
But folye, that lyeth alwey to hym-selve, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
thanne sche lieth, falsly byhetynge the . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
for the corone, thanne lith the mede in . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power) . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
but suffrith and lith subgit to the figures . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
For myn estat li'th in a jupartye, . . . . . TC.2. 465
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure: . . . . TC.2. 715
And yit his lif li'th al now in my cure! . . . . TC.2. 741
Li'th yit!' And therwithal he gan to sike, . . . TC.2. 1573
And in what plit he li'th! Com off anon! . . . TC.2. 1738
But liggeth stille and taketh him right here; . . TC.3. 948
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare, . . . . . TC.4. 228
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a traunce. . . . TC.4. 343
And upon newe cas li'th newe avis. . . . . TC.4. 416
It li'th not in my power, leve brother; . . . . TC.4. 458
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . . TC.4. 834
Ben fled; and thus for hem she li'th allone. . . . TC.4. 868
And thus she li'th with hewes pale and grene, . . TC.4. 1154
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas, . . . TC.5. 1270
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1285
And kisseth him ther he li'th on the grounde: . . TC.5. 1287
In you li'th, whan you list that it so be, . . . . TC.5. 1417

**Lieth**—*Continued*
But, wo is me! it lyth nat in myn myght . . . LGW.G. 60
There as there lyth non othyr asay be preve. . . LGW.G. 84
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this caas, . . LGW. 409
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste. . LGW. 449
Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510
And how she lyth and swowneth on the grounde? . LGW. 872
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure. . . . LGW. 1176
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.' . . . LGW. 1181
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh, . . . LGW. 1292
And lyeth in Rhodopeya hym for to reste. . . . LGW. 2438
by [ther] thy label lith in the zodiak, the . . . Astr. 343–50
But herof lieth no remembraunce . . . . . RR. 782
Heere lith no rede ne witte therto, . . . . . RR. 1615
That help ne lith there noon, ne rede, . . . . . RR. 1618
And lyeth in vermyn and in ordure; . . . . . RR. 2758
He lieth, though they ben giltles. . . . . RR. 4270
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght, . . . . . RR. 4497
For hym my lyf lyth all in doute, . . . . . RR. 4513
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me. . . . . RR. 4585
Here lith no thank ne no merite; . . . . . RR. 5909
Ther lyth the goode religioun, . . . . . RR. 6257
Ther lyth of vertu the aboundaunce. . . . . RR. 6528
For therynne lyth no begging; . . . . . RR. 6698
That lyth with me so faste bounde. . . . . RR. 6827
**Lieth** *see* **Over-lieth**
**Lif**
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. . . . . A.Prol. 71
She was a worthy womman al hir lyve, . . . . A.Prol. 459
lyveth . . . Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . . . A.Kn. 1029
And eek it is nat likly, al thy lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 1172
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . . A.Kn. 1212
Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse! . . . A.Kn. 1250
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf. . . . A.Kn. 1290
And thre yeer in this wise his lif he ladde . . . A.Kn. 1446
And, shortly, outher he wolde lese his lif, . . . A.Kn. 1485
That loves servaunts in this lyf enduren; . . . . A.Kn. 1923
Thanne rekke I noght, whan I have lost my lyf, . A.Kn. 2257
Desire to ben a mayden al my lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2305
'No man ther-fore, up peyne of los of lyf, . . . A.Kn. 2543
Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif, . . . . A.Kn. 2755
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure. . . . . A.Kn. 2770
Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf! . . . . . A.Kn. 2776
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf. . . . A.Kn. 2795
And hath so long a lif as we may see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3019
And here-agayns no creature on lyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 3039
Out of this foule prisoun of this lyf? . . . . . A.Kn. 3061
For I wol telle a legende and a lyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3141
Which that he lovede moore than his lyf; . . . A.Mil. 3222
To loke on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf, . . . A.Mil. 3344
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.' . . A.Mil. 3521
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . A.Mil. 3581
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . A.Mil. 3600
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . . A.Mil. 3610
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne; . . . . A.Rv. 3890
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . A.Rv. 3892
The streem of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe; . . A.Rv. 3895
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf! . . . A.Rv. 4024
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad, . . . . A.Rv. 4232
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure. . . . B.ML. 189
To shapen for his lyf som remedye. . . . . B.ML. 210
Saveth my lyf, and beth noght recchelees . . . B.ML. 229
To geten hire that hath my lyf in cure; . . . . B.ML. 230
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte, . . . B.ML. 335
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenden.' . . B.ML. 462
The lyf out of hire body for to twynne, . . . . B.ML. 517
But Hermengyld loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . B.ML. 535
And lovynge Hermengyld right as hir lyf. . . . B.ML. 625
And with the senatour she ladde hir lyf. . . . . B.ML. 976
'So vertuous a lyvere in my lyf . . . . . B.ML. 1024
Maurices lyf, I bere it noght in mynde. . . . . B.ML. 1127
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede, . . . B.ML. 1158
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure. . . . B.Sh. 1232
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1305
That never in my lyf, for lief ne looth, . . . . B.Sh. 1322
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1335
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle. . . . B.Sh. 1496
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf they lede . . . . B.Sh. 1508
But by thy lyf ne be namoore so large; . . . . B.Sh. 1621
And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete, . . . . B.Pri. 1848
and Salomon seith, "Never in thy lyf, . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
risen fro deeth to lyve, appeered rather to a . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
of his lyf bifore, and feyne thy wey,—seye that . . B.Mel. 2500–5
this present lyf; and for what cause or enchesoun . B.Mel. 2800–5
'This is my lif, but if that I wol fighte; . . . . B.Mk. 3103
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Seint Edward, . . . . B.Mk. 3160
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere . . . B.Mk. 3369
How she in vertu myghte hir lyf dispende. . . . B.Mk. 3500
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4016
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4134
That folk enduren in this lif present. . . . . B.NP. 4171
'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede, . . . . B.NP. 4300
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf, . . . . B.NP. 4332
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne, . . . B.NP. 4334
Whan that hir housbonde hadde lost his lyf, . . . B.NP. 4554
No children hadde he mo in al his lyf. . . . . C.Doc. 6
And ye maistresses, in youre olde lyf, . . . . . C.Doc. 72
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf, . . . . . C.Doc. 218
And in my lyf my laste joye also; . . . . . C.Doc. 222

**Life**—*Continued*

Of wikked lyf, though it so pryvee be . . . . C.Doc. 281
Ne Deeth, allas! ne wol nat han my lyf; . . . . C.Pard. 727
In myrthe and joliftee oure lyf to lyven, . . . . C.Pard. 780
That he ne shal his lif anon forlete; . . . . C.Pard. 864
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . . . D.WB. 5
With ech of hem, so wel was hym on lyve. . . . D.WB. 43
Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 94
I have the power, durynge al my lyf, . . . . D.WB. 158
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . . D.WB. 365
Of thyng of which they never agilte hir lyve. . . . D.WB. 392
That with a staf birafte his wyf hire lyf, . . . D.WB. 461
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . D.WB. 535
And hire forsok for terme of al his lyf, . . . D.WB. 644
Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . . D.WB. 741
Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf; . . . . D.WB. 820
Til he his lyf hym graunted in the place, . . . D.WB. 896
That of thy lyf yet hastow no suretee. . . . . D.WB. 903
I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . D.WB. 904
No creature saugh he that dar lyf, . . . . D.WB. 997
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . . . D.WB. 1015
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . . . D.WB. 1016
But seyden he was worthy han his lyf; . . . . D.WB. 1045
For wel thou woost that I have kept thy lyf. . . D.WB. 1056
I am she which that saved hath youre lyf, . . . D.WB. 1092
Up peril of my lyf, til that it dye. . . . . D.WB. 1145
In wilful poverte chees to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179
And never yow displese in al my lyf; . . . . D.WB. 1222
Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow leet. . . D.WB. 1248
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf! . D.Fri. 1270
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . . D.Fri. 1519
Somoned unto youre court in al my lyf! . . . D.Fri. 1620
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . D.Sum. 1807
If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . . . D.Sum. 1980
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . D.Sum. 2271
But I yow preye, and charge upon youre lyf, . . E.Cl. 164
To worshipe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . E.Cl. 166
And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . E.Cl. 229
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and pees; . . . E.Cl. 487
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede, . . . . E.Cl. 835
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . E.Cl. 1171
And yet, I trowe, he that al his lyve . . . . E.Mch. 1235
Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1259
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . E.Mch. 1263
And lede his lyf in joye and in solas; . . . . E.Mch. 1273
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . . E.Mch. 1284
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1300
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede . . . E.Mch. 1306
*var* RCP
And leve in langore and disease al thi life . . . E.Mch. 1306
*var* Rwl
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1351
For thanne his lyf is set in sikernesse; . . . . E.Mch. 1355
No man hateth his flessh, but in his lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1386
The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete, . . . . E.Mch. 1395
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avoutrye, . . . E.Mch. 1435
Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1446
I have now been a court-man al my lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1492
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1546
And eek the mekeste oon that bereth lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1552
To lede in ese and hoolynesse his lyf; . . . . . E.Mch. 1628
That I shall lede now so myrie a lyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1645
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ya? . E.Mch. 1652
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1663
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . . E.Mch. 1731
For which he putte his lyf in aventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1877
For neither after his deeth nor in his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 2077
No spot of thee ne knew I al my lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 2146
For ther nas never yet no man on lyve,— . . . F.Sq. 423
That never in al his lyf he, day ne nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 746
A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf, . . . F.Fkl. 806
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf; . . F.Fkl. 816
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, . . . . F.Fkl. 932
By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf! . . . F.Fkl. 983
What deyntee sholde a man han in his lyf . . . F.Fkl. 1003
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf. . . . F.Fkl. 1093
Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon. . . . . F.Fkl. 1188
Moore than to save myn hertes lyf right now, . . F.Fkl. 1332
My lif, than of my body have a shame, . . . . F.Fkl. 1361
That at Cartage birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . . F.Fkl. 1400
That for swich cas birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . F.Fkl. 1438
That never whil thee lasteth lyf ne breeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1482
That ever yet I knew in al my lyf. . . . . F.Fkl. 1540
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 1552
And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf, . . F.Fkl. 1600
Right of thy glorious lif and passioun, . . . . G.SN. 26
The eternel lyf, and of the feend victorie . . . G.SN. 34
The Seconde Nonnes Tale of the lyf of Seinte Cecile G.SN. *head*
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . G.SN. 120
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321
But ther is bettre lif in oother place, . . . . G.SN. 323
That ther was oother lyf ther men may wone.' . . G.SN. 332
Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille; . G.SN. 388
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . . G.SN. 406
Thou that ne mayst but oonly lyf bireve, . . . G.SN. 482
But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete, . . . . G.SN. 523
Whan toold was al the lyf of Seinte Cecile, . . . G.CY. 554
Thogh that he multiplie terme of his lyve; . . . G.CY. 1479
For in this world was noon so fair on lyve. . . . H.Mcp. 122

**Life**—*Continued*

Which that he lovede moore than his lyf, . . . . H.Mcp. 140
Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltou speke; . . . . H.Mcp. 297
Ne telleth never no man in youre lyf . . . . . H.Mcp. 311
and the blisful lif that is perdurable, . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
his olde synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe . I.Pars. 95–100
the newe clene lif'; for certes, if he be baptized . . I.Pars. 95–100
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif perdurable, . I.Pars. 120–5
is the tree of lyf to hem that it receyven, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
yeres of my lyf in bitternesse of myn . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
for certes, the sighte of God is the lyf . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
in this present lyf; that is to seyn, honours, . . . I.Pars. 185–90
that they were in this present lyf, the . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the prosperitee of this lyf? For truste . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
outrely dede as to the lyf perdurable in . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
the lyf perdurable in hevene; but nathelees, . . . I.Pars. 240–5
have the lyf perdurable in hevene whan . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
that never hadde lyf may never quykene; . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
availle noght to han the lyf perdurable, . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
they been in good lyf been al mortefied . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
dede, for to have the lyf perdurable, wel . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
oweth al his lif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and I.Pars. 250–5
to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
in this present lyf, and how he hath hem despended; I.Pars. 250–5
and for to amenden hym of his lyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
thanne in al his lyf have corage to synne, . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
to shewen in hir lyve. . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
that is to seyn, to salvacioun of lyf and . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
al his debonaire lif espirituel, that sholde . . . I.Pars. 560–5
good name, as his lyf. Homycide is . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
to saven his lyf or his catel. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
is the tree of lyf'; that is to seyn, of . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
of lyf espirituel, and soothly, a deslavee . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
in this lyf, and that nas but his clothes. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
may in his lyf be destroyed by penitence, . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
of his owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth . . I.Pars. 725–30
ful ofte the lif of man, er that his tyme . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
is in this present lif, and bireveth hire . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
moost precious lyf that is. And thise ordred folk been . I.Pars. 890–5
departed in al hir lyf, that is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
she is the lyf of angeles. She is the . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
terme of al his lif he sholde namoore . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
if he have lyf to parfournen it. . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
remembre me alle the yeres of my lif in . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
ne hath nat in his lyf herkned Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
and shryven in this present lyf; for alle . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
travaille, and the lyf by deeth and . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
this present lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that I.Pars. 1090–5
The beste that mighte bere lyf; . . . . . BD. 64
Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf. . . . . BD. 75
To telle hir hertely sorwful lyf . . . . . BD. 85
Awak! let be your sorwful lyf! . . . . . BD. 202
Ye shul me never on lyve y-se, . . . . . BD. 205
Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . . . BD. 247
Why and how his lyf myght laste,— . . . . . BD. 505
My lyf, my lustes, be me lothe . . . . . BD. 580
My suffisaunce, my lust, my lyf, . . . . . BD. 1037
Reysed, as fro dethe to lyve, . . . . . BD. 1277
That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . . ABC. 72
My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . Mars. 60
Or elles ne may hir lif nat long endure, . . . Comp.L. 3
This hevy lif I lede for your sake . . . . . Comp.L. 53
For ye be oon the worthiest on-lyve . . . . . Comp.L. 89
As any man can, or may, on-lyve [here]. . . . Comp.L. 98
But I, my lyf and deeth, to yow obeye, . . . . Comp.L. 119
And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght, . . . Anel. 223
And if I pleyne what lyf that I lede, . . . . Anel. 302
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . PF. 1
Han lyf and dwellyng in another place. . . . . PF. 51
Tak she my lif and al the good I have.' . . . . PF. 462
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . . PF. 484
Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . . . PF. 607
And mot ben youres whil my lyf may dure; . . . PF. 642
chere to me ward, myn unpietous lif . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
the lif contemplatif). And bytwixen . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
the byttere see of this lif, be fordryven . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
al my lif to the ensaumple of the ordre . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
this litel spark thine heet of liif schal . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
this lif? Or trowestow that any stedfastnesse . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
the laste day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
with the pris of thyn owene lif. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
that sche lyveth, loth of this lyf, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
thyn owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
bewayleth his chaste lyf, for he ne hath no wyf; . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
thanne this present lif make men blisful, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
syn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
haddest entred in the path of this lif a . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
leden thi lif in delyces, every wyght schal . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
the savacion of his lif, and eschueth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
they desiren naturely here lif as longe as . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30

**Life**—*Continued*

of this lif, that is long to abyde, nameliche . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
alle thinges that brethith lif in this world; . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
altogidre of lif interminable. And that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
togidre al the space of his lif. For certis . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
And certes in the lif of this dai . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
world, and althoghe that the lif of it be . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
enbraseth it nat the space of the lif altogidre; . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
plente of the lif interminable, to whom . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
enbrace togidre al the presence of the lif intermynable, Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
presentarie estat of the lif unmoevable; . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
contynue the lif in goinge, of the whiche . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
of the whiche lif it myght nat enbrace the plente in Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
For of her lif she was ful sore in drede . . . . TC.1. 95
And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewe! . . . . TC.1. 462
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! . . . TC.1. 469
The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste, . . TC.1. 536
More than my lif wol love you to my laste. . . . TC.1. 537
In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live: . . . TC.1. 594
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede?' . . . TC.1. 772
And dredeles, if that my lif may laste, . . . . TC.1. 1048
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I leye! . . . TC.1. 1053
Is that a widwes lif, so God you save?. . . . . TC.2. 114
For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . . . TC.2. 138
He was hir deth, and sheld and lif for us; . . . . TC.2. 201
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . . TC.2. 205
So that his lif be saved at the leste: . . . . . TC.2. 362
And ek myn emes lif is in balaunce! . . . . . TC.2. 466
And ek his lif !'—and stinte for to wepe. . . . . TC.2. 469
In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! . . . . . TC.2. 472
'But for to save his lif, and elles nought, . . . . TC.2. 575
And yit his lif li'th al now in my cure! . . . . TC.2. 741
'For love is yit the moste stormy lif, . . . . . TC.2. 778
So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede . . . . . TC.2. 832
In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif . . . . . TC.2. 835
This is the righte lif that I am inne, . . . . . TC.2. 851
And let her lif in most honour and joye.' . . . . TC.2. 882
'For alle the folk that han or ben on-live . . . TC.2. 888
But by thy lif be war that thou eschuwe . . . . TC.2. 1018
'For though the beste harpour upon live . . . . TC.2. 1030
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live, . . . . TC.2. 1056
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, . . . . TC.2. 1066
So glad ne was he nevere in al his live; . . . . TC.2. 1538
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live! . TC.2. 1608
That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif . . . . . TC.3. 108
Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . . . TC.3. 375
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . TC.3. 415
This was his lif: with al his fulle might . . . . TC.3. 436
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.'— . . . . TC.3. 868
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye . . . . TC.3. 877
That shal ye finden in me al my lif; . . . . . TC.3. 1298
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 1422
For how sholde I my lif an houre save, . . . . TC.3. 1476
Syn that with yow is al the lyf I have . . . . TC.3. 1477 *var*
And of my lif, God wot how that shal be! . . . . TC.3. 1481
Upon a day my lif in thy servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1602
Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I leye,. . . . . TC.3. 1605
My lif. And why? For thorugh thy help I live, . TC.3. 1613
This Troilus gan al his lif to lede. . . . . TC.3. 1717
So that the los of lif and love i-fere . . . . . TC.4. 27
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . . . . TC.4. 113
'Have I thee not honoured al my live, . . . . TC.4. 267
'Allas, Fortune! if that my lif in joye . . . . TC.4. 274
Biraft the lif, or don my brethren dye, . . . . TC.4. 277
What shal my sorwful lif don in this cas . . . . TC.4. 290
On live, in torment and in cruel peyne . . . . TC.4. 296
My sorwful lif, and deyen for distresse. . . . . TC.4. 301
And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . . TC.4. 326
Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holde! . . . . TC.4. 417
departe The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine; . . TC.4. 471
With her as muche as creature on-live, . . . . TC.4. 494
'Wel wot I, whil my life was in quiete, . . . . TC.4. 505
Her honour levere than my lif to save! . . . . TC.4. 567
She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste: . . . TC.4. 677
Me of her body bar to ben on-live! . . . . . TC.4. 763
As he that of his lif no lenger roughte; . . . . TC.4. 948
'Hastow not lived of thy lif biforn . . . . . TC.4. 1093
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may, . . . . TC.4. 1164
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be . . . . . TC.4. 1237
What wot my fader what lif that I lede? . . . . TC.4. 1342
And Attropos my thred of lif to-breste . . . . TC.4. 1546
If this were wist, my lif laye in balaunce, . . . . TC.4. 1560
'O mercy, God, what lif is this!' quod she. . . . TC.4. 1604
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure, . . . TC.5. 153
Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: . . . . TC.5. 165
Nought alle the men that han or ben on-live! . . . TC.5. 269
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif; . . . . TC.5. 340
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leye! . . . . TC.5. 357
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . TC.5. 393

**Life**—*Continued*

Was evere his live, and ful of heigh largesse, . . . TC.5. 436
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . TC.5. 629
The sonnes sone Pheton be on-live, . . . . . TC.5. 664
She ledde her lif, this woful creature. . . . . TC.5. 714
Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come . . . . TC.5. 885
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live, . . . . TC.5. 888
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!' . . TC.5. 1169
This was the lif that al this time he ledde. . . . TC.5. 1218
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.' . . . . TC.5. 1274
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al, . . . TC.5. 1319
At writing of this lettre I was on-live, . . . . TC.5. 1369
But turned is, for which my lif I warie, . . . . TC.5. 1378
To han his lif as I shal ben, as swithe . . . . TC.5. 1384
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde. . . . TC.5. 1407
As she that lif or deth me may comaunde! . . . TC.5. 1413
In you my lif, in you might for to save . . . . TC.5. 1419
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live. . TC.5. 1561
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure, . . . . TC.5. 1623
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne on-live, . . TC.5. 1863
Or that the cruel lyf unsofte . . . . . HF.1. 36
Which that he lovede as his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 176
That hast y-hated, al thy lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 200
Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord; . . . . . HF.1. 258
That so she savede him his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 423
And how he Turnus refte his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 457
That alle the men that ben on lyve . . . . . HF.3. 77
That with a sherte his lyf lees! . . . . . HF.3. 324
But ydel al our lyf hath be. . . . . HF.3. 643
Of aboode, of deeth, of lyfe,. . . . . HF.3. 873
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 59
Of sundery wemen, whiche lyf that they ladde, . . LGW.G. 276
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . . . . LGW. 426
That ye him never hurte in al his lyve, . . . . LGW. 434
Of wommen trewe in lovyng al hire lyf, . . . . LGW. 438
The moste partye of thyn lyf spende . . . . . LGW.G. 472
That al here lyf ne don nat but asayen . . . . LGW. 487
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf, . . . LGW. 521
But now I charge the upon thy lyfe, . . . . . LGW. 548
That thou reherce of al hir lyfe the grete, . . . LGW. 574
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe; . . . . LGW. 692
He never better at ese was in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 1099
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure. . . . LGW. 1176
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe. . . . . LGW. 1239
As he that had hire loved ever his lyfe, . . . . LGW. 1246
I am with childe, and yive my childe his lyfe! . . LGW. 1323
For his estaat! for suche a lusty lyfe . . . . . LGW. 1541
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf, . . . . LGW. 1576
Save only she, nè myght his lyfe assure. . . . . LGW. 1633
And saved him his lyfe and his honour, . . . . LGW. 1648
And sayde that hyt was an ydel lyfe, . . . . . LGW. 1700
Be thilke God that formede man on lyve, . . . . LGW. 1792
And therwithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe; . . . LGW. 1855
Be rede for shame! now I thy lyfe begynne. . . . LGW. 1893
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save, . . . LGW. 1995
So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyffe; . . LGW. 2001
'The ryghte lady of my lyfe,' quod he, . . . . LGW. 2029
Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth, . . LGW. 2031
To han my lyfe, and to have the presence . . . LGW. 2048
That I repente not to yeve yow lyfe! . . . . . LGW. 2088
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.' . . . . LGW. 2278
That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe. . . . LGW. 2298
And many a doghtre gat he in his lyfe; . . . . LGW. 2572
In malyce, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2595
As for to reve no man fro his lyfe! . . . . . LGW. 2693
Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2698
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . . . Form.A. 1
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy flessh, thy lyf, . Buk. 19
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede . . . . Buk. 31
Ye be my lyf ! ye be myn hertes stere! . . . . Purse. 12
That ye ben of my lyf and deeth the quene; . . . Merc.B. 9
On hir, that may to lif and deeth me brynge, . . Comp.A. 5
Ther never man on lyve ne mighte asterte; . . . Comp.A. 13
Allas! thus is my lif brought to an ende, . . . . Comp.A. 22
My lif'; that song may have confusioun! . . . . Comp.A. 25
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere . . . Bal.Co. 10
Al my lif [long] withouten displesaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 11
That ladde hir lyf oonly by breed . . . . . RR. 216
Ne synne, al though her lyfe were gone; . . . . RR. 358
She ladde a lusty lyf in May; . . . . . RR. 581
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede. . . . . RR. 1321
For better lyf durst hym not care; . . . . . RR. 1324
That nede him must his lyfe forgo. . . . . RR. 1473
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn. . . . . RR. 1765
I roughte [ne] of deth ne lyf. . . . . RR. 1873
My lyf, my deth is in youre honde, . . . . . RR. 1955
The lyf of love is full contrarie,. . . . . RR. 2303
My lyf, my deth, and my martire, . . . . . RR. 3111
That makith thee recche not of thi lyve. . . . . RR. 3296
That evere my lyf I wratthed you.. . . . . RR. 3407
Nor putte his lyfe in aventure. . . . . RR. 3686
Ne that he saugh never in his lyf . . . . . RR. 4255
For hym my lyf lyth all in doute, . . . . . RR. 4513
For lyf and deth, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 4596
But it be they of yvel lyf . . . . . RR. 4767
In all perell of soule and lyf, . . . . . RR. 4890
And lede his lyf disrewhilye, . . . . . RR. 4900
But al his lyf he doth so morne, . . . . . RR. 4917
That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif. . . . . RR. 5056
Late hym be bisy to save his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5294

**Life**—*Continued*
Than leve his richesse in his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5394
For man that spekith or berith the lyf, . . . . RR. 5824
That hir engendride by his lyf . . . . . RR. 5955
That he his lyf let covertly, . . . . . RR. 6111
And what lyf that thou lyvest also; . . . . . RR. 6121
But humbely they wole lede her lyf. . . . . RR. 6164
Of men that myghty lyf may leden, . . . . . RR. 6177
But clene lyf and devocioun . . . . . RR. 6193
Shulde lede a wikked lyf, parfey, . . . . . RR. 6228
That I lede right a joly lyf, . . . . . RR. 6380
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . . . RR. 6384
For they have no thing but her lyf; . . . . . RR. 6501
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write, . . . . . RR. 6786
That lyf may me never plese. . . . . RR. 6808
I wole no lyf but ese and pees, . . . . . RR. 6832
I wole not stynten in my lyve . . . . . RR. 6849
The proprete of al her lyve, . . . . . RR. 6872
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo. . . . . RR. 7158
Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . . . . RR. 7162
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve. . . . . RR. 7266
He nolde lette for man on lyve . . . . . RR. 7381
Ne of her theves lyfe [y-]fayned, . . . . . RR. 7438
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save, . . . . . RR. 7494

**Life** *see* **Alive, Blive**

**Lifelike** *see* **Lively**

**Lifes** *see* **Lives**

**Liflode** *see* **Livelihood**

**Lift**
To lifte hym up, and muchel care and wo, . . . H.Mcp. 54
what coveyten proude folk to lyften up hir nekkes . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
that they ne may nat lyften hem up to . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5

**Lift** *see* **Left**

**Lifteth**
And therwithal she lyfteth up his heed. . . . . LGW. 882

**Lifting**
In liftyng up his hevy, dronken cors; . . . . . H.Mcp. 67

**Ligeance**
For that she traitoure was to hire ligeance. . . . B.ML. 895

**Light**
That al the orient laugheth of the lighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1494
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . A.Kn. 1629
He gan to looken up with eyen lighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1783
The northren lyght in at the dores shoon,— . . . A.Kn. 1987
Thurgh which men myghten any light discerne,— . A.Kn. 1989
In a bristplate and in a light gypoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2120
That it gan al the temple for to lighte; . . . . A.Kn. 2426
Ne how the ground agast was of the light, . . . A.Kn. 2931
Al in a kirtel of a lyght waget, . . . . . A.Mil. 3321
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte. . . . . A.Mil. 3396
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght, . . . A.Mil. 3634
This Absolon ful joly was and light, . . . . . A.Mil. 3671
As any jay she light was and jolyf; . . . . . A.Rv. 4154
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light, . . . . A.Rv. 4297
And by that light she saugh hem bothe two, . . . A.Rv. 4299
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere, . . . B.Pri. 1669
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght, . . . B.Pri. 1778
Or as the moone light. . . . . B.Th. 2070
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to knowe; . . B.Mel. 2230–5
A man to lighte his candle at his lanterne. . . . D.WB. 334
He shal have never the lasse light, *pardee!* . . . D.WB. 335
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght; . . . E.Cl. 1124
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde, . . . E.Cl. 1211
That it made alle hire hertes for to lighte,— . . . F.Sq. 396
Wolde han maked any herte lighte . . . . . F.Fkl. 914
For thorisonte hath reft the sonne his lyght,— . . . F.Fkl. 1017
And of thy light my soule in prison lighte, . . . G.SN. 71
'Wantynge of blyndnesse,' for hir grete light . . . G.SN. 100
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . G.SN. 351
And afterward, whan day was woxen light, . . . G.SN. 381
With aungels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . G.SN. 403
Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . . . . G.CY. 568
Ascaunce that crafte is so light to leere! . . . . G.CY. 838
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . . G.CY. 881
he that is in helle hath defaute of light . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
material, for certes, the derke light that . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
refresshyng, ne fyr no light.' For as . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
the light and the cleernesse shal be yeven in . . . I.Pars. 220–5
transformeth hym in an aungel of light. Soothly, the I.Pars. 895–900
transformed in the aungel of light; . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
semeth aungel of light, but forsothe he is . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
sette it on a candlestikke to yeve light . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
youre light lighten bifore men, that they . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
montayne, ne men lighte nat a lanterne . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
I have gret wonder, by this lyghte, . . . . . BD. 1
'Yis, thamendes is light to make,' . . . . . BD. 525
To derke is turned al my light, . . . . . BD. 608
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght . . . . . BD. 821
That every man may take of light . . . . . BD. 963
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght . . . . . BD. 1174
Let som streem of your light on me be sene, . . . Pity. 94
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde! . . . . ABC. 105
On Venus chambre knokeden ful lighte. . . . . Mars. 84
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . . Mars. 87
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light, . . . Mars. 114
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . . PF. 87
That swommen ful of smale fisches lighte, . . . PF. 188
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . PF. 299
That hoot, cold, hevy, light, and moist, and dreye . PF. 380
Which that he be, for hit is light to knowe.' . . . PF. 553

**Light**—*Continued*
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . . PF. 599
favourede me with lyghte goodes, the sorwful houre
(that is . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
lyth he emptid of lyght of his thoght, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
I-schaken with sodeyn light, and smyteth with his
beemes . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
the schynynge of verraye light. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
to maken thynne and wayk by lyghte . . . , remedies; Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
The sterres . . . ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght. . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
loken and demen soth with oleer lyght, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
the sterre lyght. (This to seyn, whan the sonne is . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
leeseth hir lyght for the grete . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
lyghte richesses ne schal nat beren hym . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
welle of good; and, the lyght I-founde, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
who so evere may knowen thilke light of blisfulnesse, Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
trenden withynne hymself the lyght of his ynwarde
sighte; . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
y-covered, schal lighte more clerly than . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
art gyderesse of verray light, the thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
the worschipful lyght of god. There halt . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
be lyght and unstedfast of corage, and . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
that thei suffren. O over lyght hand!' . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
(As who seith: 'O feble and light is the hand . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
the light of cler sothfastnesse, but thei . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte medicynes, . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
and that the lyghte fyr ariseth . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
eyghen fro the lyght of the sovereyn . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
by pure light; natheles yit ne mai it nat, by the . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
by the infirme light of his bemes, breken or . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
stondith light with his upryght body, and . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And after that her loking gan she lighte, . . . . TC.1. 293
For lak of light, and sterres for t' apere, . . . . TC.2. 909
For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte . . . . TC.2. 1238
Have here a light, and look on al this blake!' . . . TC.2. 1320
Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte . . . TC.2. 1386
O blisful light, of which the bemes clere . . . . TC.3. 1
And took a light, and fond his contenaunce . . . TC.3. 979
For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte. . TC.3. 1082
This lyght nor I ne serven here of nought . . . TC.3. 1136 *var*
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . . . . TC.3. 1137
Ther God thy light so quenche for his grace! . . . TC.3. 1456
What profrestow thy light here for to selle? . . . TC.3. 1461
And bitterly the dayes light they corse. . . . . TC.3. 1701
ne hevenys lyght and thus I in derknes . . . . TC.4. 300 *var*
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . TC.4. 313
If this be goodly, that is glad and light; . . . . TC.4. 410
'But sey me this: sin that thee think'th so light To
chaunge . . . . . TC.4. 484
wo worth allas that ilke dayes lyght . . . . . TC.4. 754 *var*
Wolde of it seye? It is ful light t'arede! . . . . TC.4. 1570
And Troilus, al n'ere his herte light, . . . . . TC.5. 74
The time, and fonde to be glad and light!. . . . TC.5. 352
O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . TC.5. 543
Somwhat his woful herte for to lighte;. . . . . TC.5. 634
'O sterre, of which I lost have al the light, . . . TC.5. 638
Him to conforte and make his herte light, . . . TC.5. 684
And signifer his Candell shewed Light . . . . TC.5. 1020 *var*
Now was his herte dul, now was it light; . . . . TC.5. 1118
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went . . . . . TC.5. 1808
And us ay of our sorwes lighte! . . . . . HF.1. 467
And somwhat dounward gan hit lighte. . . . . HF.1. 508
Or smoke, or other thynges lighte, . . . . . HF.2. 235
Lyght thyng up, and dounward charge. . . . . HF.2. 238
O god of science and of light, . . . . . HF.3. 1
But, for the rym is light and lewed, . . . . . HF.3. 6
That is y-cleped Sclaunder light, . . . . . HF.3. 535
Til on the morwe that it is dayis lyght. . . . . LGW.G. 54
She is the clerenesse and the verray lyght, . . . LGW. 84
Whan that the moone upreysed had hire lyght, . . LGW. 1663
Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . . LGW. 1699
To Colatynes house, and doun they lyghte, . . . LGW. 1713
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . LGW. 1779
This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote, . . . . LGW. 2711
Yit is me left the light of my resoun . . . . . Fort. 9
I am so sory now that ye been light; . . . . . Purse. 3
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light . . . . Purse. 15
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene,. . . W.Unc. 20
shewe the under full light reules and naked . . . Astr. 5–11
in my light Englisshe as trewe conclusions . . . Astr. 11–5
ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe . . . Astr. 121–7
day by light of the sonne; and every . . . . Astr. 127–32
himself by light of day, than maist thou . . . . Astr. 324–30

**Light**—*Continued*
To make your hertes gaye and lyght, . . . . RR. 32
That they mote syngen and be light. . . . . RR. 77
Gladnesse, [the] blisfull and the light. . . . . RR. 746
Ne sawe thou nevere man so lyght. . . . . RR. 832
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght, . . . . . RR. 1003
And clere as [is] the mone lyght, . . . . . RR. 1010
Full hevy, gret, and no thyng lyght, . . . . . RR. 1105
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon, . . . . . RR. 1109
Sich lyght sprang oute of the stone, . . . . . RR. 1125
Myn herte joyfull was and light; . . . . . RR. 1902
In herte it makith hem glad and light, . . . . RR. 2835
Hir eyen twoo were cleer and light . . . . . RR. 3199
An hevy birthen lyght to bere; . . . . . RR. 4711
That part where she hath lost hir lyght . . . . RR. 5341
Hidith of love the light awey, . . . . . RR. 5353
Love recovereth ageyn his light, . . . . . RR. 5358
Be it of hete or of lyght, . . . . . RR. 7114
**Light** *see* **Alight**, (*for possible cases*) **Lighted**
**Lighted**
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte; . . . B.ML. 786
She lighte doun and falleth hym to feete; . . . B.ML. 1104
Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte, . . . B.Pri. 1661
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte. . . . F.Sq. 169
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1183
But now in Capricorn adoun he lighte, . . . . F.Fkl. 1248
That in this world ben lighted with thy name, . . ABC. 74
For as flaumbe is but lighted smoke, . . . . HF.2. 261
And foure tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn. . . . LGW. 2506
**Lighted** (*for possible cases*) *see* **Light**
**Lighten**
enlumyne and lightne the herte of the . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
**Lighten** *see* **Light**
**Lightened**
Is to be quyked, and lightned of youre fir, . . . F.Fkl. 1050
**Lighteneth**
the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
**Lighter**
muche semeth his peyne the lighter, . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
of our hous, that syngeth now lightere moedes . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
That shoon ful lighter than a glas, . . . . . HF.3. 199
Yow oghte to ben the lyghter merciable. . . . . LGW. 410
**Lighteth** (*for possible cases*) *see* **Lighted**
**Lightless**
Whan lightles is the world a night or tweyne, . . TC.3. 550
**Lightly**
Therfore I passe as lightly as I may. . . . . A.Kn. 1461
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1870
They gete hym nat so lightly, by my croun!' . . A.Rv. 4099
may entre whan hym liketh and lightly fynde . . B.Mel. 2225–30
firste resoun, certes it may lightly been answered; . B.Mel. 2255–60
been many a good womman may lightly be preved . B.Mel. 2260–5
"He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and . . B.Mel. 2360–5
"He . . . lightly troweth alle bountee in hym self." B.Mel. 2360–5
lightly is every man enclined to his owene . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
man soone and lightly gooth and passeth . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
men geten richesses moore lightly than . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
ne taketh nat lightly unto his werkynge swiche as . B.Mel. 2785–90
"Als lightly," quod he, "may oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
and ye myghte lightly in this wise gete . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
appeseth lightly." And I prey yow that . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan. . . . . B.NP. 4129
'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John! . . . C.Pard. 752
And lightly as it comth so wol we spende. . . . C.Pard. 781
Wayte! what thyng we may nat lightly have . . D.WB. 517
Ful lightly maystow been a cokewold.' . . . . E.Mch. 1306
Arrayed . . . Lightly, for to pleye and walke on foote, . . . . . F.Sq. 390
He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe, . . . G.SN. 11
A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught, . . . G.CY. 1400
A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde. . H.Mcp. 8
So myghte he lightly brynge me in the snare, . . H.Mcp. 77
lightly amenuse in hym al the love that . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
in this caas that man myghte lightly falle . . . I.Pars. 445–50
passeth ful lightly, and eek it is ful ofte . . . I.Pars. 455–60
or envyous is lightly wrooth. . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
lightly quyken the fir of angre, and of . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
synneth the moore lightly. And the latter ariseth, . I.Pars. 970–5
to tellen hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth . I.Pars. 1020–5
have the moore lightly relesyng and grace . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
koud the moore lightly, and for to withholden it . I.Pars. 1040–5
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe; . . Mars. 205
hym-selve, but certes he schal lightly remembren hymself, . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
fleetynge errour folyly and lightly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
accordeth . . . lyghtly to the condicioun of his fortune; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungir . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
suffride lyghtly in pacience the wronges that . . Bo.2. p.6. 560–5
lyghtly be schewyd how greet is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
ne departe nat lyghtly atwynne. And the thinges that Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
oon and of that oothir, he schal lyghtly mowen seen Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
to betyden. And this maystow lyghtly aperceyven Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

**Lightly**—*Continued*
Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take! . . . TC.2. 289
That she so lightly loved Troilus . . . . . TC.2. 668
Ful lightly ben ay redy to the flighte." . . . . TC.2. 1239
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; . . . . . TC.2. 1388
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm. . . . TC.2. 1647
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace . . . . TC.3. 220
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge, . . . . TC.3. 804
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle! . . . . . TC.4. 469
As lightly as I were a larke, . . . . . HF.2. 38
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . . W.Unc. 9
Than maist thou lightly, by the sesoun of the yere, knowe . . . . . Astr. 211–5
Lightly thou shulde escapen oute . . . . . RR. 4678
**Lightness**
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye . . A.Mil. 3383
he by lightnesse or folie mysseyeth or . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse . . PF. 263
pathes, and saughe the lyghtnesse of the rede sonne, Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
undirstand) in the lyghtnesse of swiche . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
bereth lightnesse the flaumbes up, and the . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
beestis, by the wandrynge lyghtnesse of hir wynges Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
**Lightnings**
shal be ful of thonder clappes and lightnynges.' . . I.Pars. 170–5
**Lights**
the sonne, leeseth hir lyghtes; and that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
**Lightsome**
Full lyghtsom and glad of cheris. . . . . RR. 936
**Lignano** *see* **Linian**
**Ligne**
For peyne, as is ligne aloes or galle: . . . . . TC.4. 1137
**Ligne** *see* **Line**
**Like**
For ther he was nat lyk a cloysterer . . . . . A.Prol. 259
But he was lyk a maister, or a pope; . . . . . A.Prol. 261
In all this world ne was ther noon hym lik, . . . A.Prol. 412
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . . . . A.Prol. 590
So woodly, that he lyk was to biholde The boxtree, A.Kn. 1301
Nat oonly like the loveris maladye . . . . . A.Kn. 1373
Of Hereos, but rather lyk manye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1374
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place . . . . . A.Kn. 1971
And lik a grifphon looked he aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 2133
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159
His crispe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . . . A.Kn. 2165
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 2569
And lyk a mayden meke for to see. . . . . A.Mil. 3202
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold. . . . . A.Mil. 3226
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornynge; . . . A.Mil. 3706
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . B.ML. 361
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance . . . B.ML. 1030
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face; . . . . B.ML. 1063
Ther is noon lyk that any creature . . . . . B.ML. 1077
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1917
His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun, . . . . . B.Th. 1920
That oghte liken yow, as I suppose, . . . . . B.Mel. 2128
hous and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a mad man, B.Mel. 2160–5
make ye youreself for to be lyk a fool! . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
yet thar ye nat accomplice thilke ordinaunce but yow like; . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
in lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
is lyk to hym that taketh an hound by . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
that it lyke unto youre grete goodnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
day that it like unto youre noblesse to . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy. . . . . B.Mk. 3106
Thou art nat lyk a penant, or a goost. . . . . B.Mk. 3124
And lyk a beest hym semed for to bee; . . . . B.Mk. 3361
And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres; . . . . B.Mk. 3365
His nayles lik a briddes clawes were; . . . . . B.Mk. 3366
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon; . . . . B.NP. 4052
And lyk the burned gold was his colour. . . . . B.NP. 4054
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours; . . . . B.NP. 4058
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest . . B.NP. 4090
Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete; . . . . C.Doc. 38
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan! . . . . . C.Pard. 310
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet, . . . . . C.Pard. 391
Thus walke I, lyk a restelees kaityf, . . . . . C.Pard. 728
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . . . . D.WB. 188
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat; . . . . D.WB. 348
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose. . . . . D.WB. 785
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095
And if it lyke to this compaignye . . . . . D.Fri. 1278
Somtyme lyk a man, or lyk an ape; . . . . . D.Fri. 1464
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go. . . . . D.Fri. 1465
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . . D.Sum. 1667
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . D.Sum. 1829
'Me thynketh they been lyk Jovinyan, . . . . D.Sum. 1929
By a mayde lyke to hire of stature, . . . . . E.Cl. 257
Liken to yow that may displese me; . . . . . E.Cl 506
Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 880
For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wane! . . . . E.Cl. 998
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . . . E.Cl. 1084
Lyk to hymself'; and thanne he made him Eve. . . E.Mch. 1329
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke . . . . E.Mch. 1704
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May . . . E.Mch. 1748
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786
Lyk to the skyn of houndfyssh, sharpe as brere; . . E.Mch. 1825
Lyk to the scorpion so deceyvable . . . . . E.Mch. 2058
That in this world ne was ther noon it lyche; . . F.Sq. 62
And seyde that it was lyk the Pegasee, . . . . F.Sq. 207

**Like**—*Continued*

And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . . . . F.Sq. 217
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern, . . . . F.Sq. 255
That it is lyk an hevene for to heere. . . . . F.Sq. 271
And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . . F.Sq. 474
So lyk a gentil lovere of manere, . . . . . F.Sq. 546
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk. . . F.Fkl. 880
Phebus wax old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1245
Lo, lyk a busy bee, withouten gile, . . . . . G.SN. 195
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere . . . . G.SN. 198
But lyke a bladdre, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . . . G.SN. 439
He hadde ay priked lik as he were wood. . . . . G.CY. 576
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale; . . . . H.Mcp. 284
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
the peyne of helle; it is lyk deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
semeth lik the maladie of hirnia, in the . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
mannes harm; and that is proprely lyk to the devel, I.Pars. 490–5
lyk to the craft of the devel, that waiteth . . . I.Pars. 510–5
and bere hongry been like to the crueel . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
hymself be lyk that he nys nat lyk; . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
been lyk to Judas, that bitraysed [God, . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes child . . . I.Pars. 630–5
'An hous . . . uncovered . . . and a chidynge wyf been lyke.' . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
lyk the foule tode that may nat endure . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
lyk to hem that been in the peyne of . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Soothly, he that despeireth hym is lyke the coward . I.Pars. 695–700
An ydel man is lyk to a place that hath . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
is lyk to hym that falleth in the dych, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren . . . I.Pars. 775–80
He is lyk to an hors that seketh . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
he fareth lyk hym that handleth the . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
they been lyk to houndes, for an hound . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
and it is lyk to homycide, for it kerveth . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
curaat, but if it like to thee of thyn . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
That was lyk noon of the route, . . . . . BD. 818
Me thoghte most lyk gold it was. . . . . BD. 857
That she was lyk to torche bright . . . . . BD. 962
She was as good, and no thyng lyke, . . . . . BD. 1084
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto; . . . . Pity. 100
Foryiveth noon, but it like un-to thee; . . . . ABC. 139
And lyk a fissher, as men alday may se, . . . . Mars. 237
Wel lever is me liken yow and dye . . . . . Comp.L. 122
For, as of trouthe, ther is noon her liche, . . . . Anel. 76
Like as is everich other creature, . . . . . PF. 641
and schronk hir-selven lik to the comune . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
Artow like an asse to the harpe? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
of our defaute; but it is lyk a . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
thou makedest me lyk to god. And over this, the right . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
whilom weren clere as glas and lyk to the bryghte dayes, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
sche fareth lyke the manere a of the . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
sche is lyk to hir fadir. I telle the wel . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
Thow by evene lyke causes enhauncest the . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
is lik to the wolf; and if he be felonows . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
lik to the fox whelpes; and yif he be . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the hert; . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
thei ben lyk to briddes of whiche the nyght . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
schewed that thei ben lyke to beestes? . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
it is lik a mervayle or miracle to hem that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
But yif it like unto the, lat us nombren . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
ne feynen it, ne be evene lik to it, for . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
That lik a thing inmortal semed she, . . . . . TC.1. 103
Gan for to like her moving and her chere, . . . . TC.1. 289
May liken you, so beth to me benigne; . . . . TC.1. 431
To liken her the bet for his renoun: . . . . . TC.1. 481
To telle it thee, for sith it may thee like . . . . TC.1. 598
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . . TC.1. 731
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . . TC.1. 829
That fareth lik a man that hurt is sore . . . . TC.1. 1087
That han in love seyd lik, and don in al, . . . . TC.2. 44
For to thy purpos this may like thee, . . . . . TC.2. 45
So lik a man of armes and a knight . . . . . TC.2. 631
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . . TC.2. 675
The forme alwey, and do that it be lik: . . . . TC.2. 1040
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263
And fedde hem wel with al that mighte like; . . . TC.2. 1570
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle . . . . . TC.2. 1615
Bitwixen thinges like, as I have lered. . . . . TC.3. 406
To liken her, or that her laughen made. . . . . TC.3. 613
As evere dide womman, if him like.' . . . . . TC.3. 811
And ek so lik a soth at prime face, . . . . . TC.3. 919
If that it like unto your wommanhede!' . . . . TC.3. 1302
But esy sikes, swiche as ben to like, . . . . . TC.3. 1363
In which a ruby set was lik an herte, . . . . . TC.3. 1371
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . . . . TC.4. 101
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . . . . TC.4. 235
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . . . . TC.4. 660
Her face, lik of Paradis th'image, . . . . . TC.4. 864
Nought was it lik the nightes her-biforn; . . . . TC.4. 1248

**Like**—*Continued*

To don al that may like unto your herte; . . . TC.5. 133
Men mighte a book make of it, like a storie! . . . TC.5. 585
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik peyne: . . . TC.5. 678
Of dedes, lik his fader Tideus; . . . . . TC.5. 803
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . . . TC.5. 1352
Himselven lik a pilgrim to disgise, . . . . . TC.5. 1577
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge. . . . TC.5. 1634
'If I dide aught that mighte liken thee, . . . . TC.5. 1737
And noght to every man liche even;' . . . . . HF.1. 10
Pardee, hit oghte thee to lyke; . . . . . HF.2. 352
Quod I, 'hit is; and lyk to be . . . . . HF.2. 365
'And what soun is it lyk?' quod he. . . . . HF.2. 525
Peter lyke the betyng of the see . . . . . HF.2. 526 *var*
Or elles lyke the last humblynge . . . . . HF.2. 531
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght, . . . . . HF.2. 568
For hit was lyk alyned glas, . . . . . HF.3. 34
Of soulfre, lyk as he were wood, . . . . . HF.3. 418
For ye be lyk the slepy cat, . . . . . HF.3. 693
And hit was shapen lyk a cage. . . . . HF.3. 895
Made hire lyke a daysie for to sene, . . . . . LGW. 224
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . . LGW. 319
And nat be lyke tirauntes of Lumbardye, . . . LGW. 374
And thogh the lyke nat a lovere bee, . . . . . LGW. 490
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe; . . . LGW. 646
And lyke the wawes quappe gan hir herte, . . . LGW. 865
And saugh the man, that he was lyke a knyghte, . LGW. 1066
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman. . . . . LGW. 1068
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . . . . LGW. 1206
Of these thre poyntes there nas noon hym liche. . LGW. 1529
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis, . . . . LGW. 1569
And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . . . LGW. 1604
And of array that ther nas noon hir lyche . . . LGW. 2290
And lyke his fader of face and of stature, . . . LGW. 2446
That ye ben lyke youre fader, as in this: . . . LGW. 2544
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . . LGW. 2649
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde. . . . . Rosem. 4
Ys noo thing lyke for turned up so don . . . . L.St. 5 *var*
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . . Purse. 10
Can I noght doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . . Comp.A. 8
there comen a maner croked strikes like to the clawes Astr. 88–92
to the clawes of a loppe, or elles like the werke . . Astr. 88–92
muche like to the shap of the azimutes, . . . . Astr. 88–92
disposid in signes of bestes or shape like bestes, . . Astr. 100–8
operaciouns and effectes like to the operaciouns . Astr. 100–8
that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . . Astr. 108–15
yit seyn thei that thilke planete is 'like to him . . Astr. 156–61
whiche day is like to whiche day as of lengthe . . Astr. 215–8
But lyk a wode womman afraied. . . . . RR. 154
Vilany was lyk somdel . . . . . RR. 169
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed, . . . . . RR. 215
Nor no thyng lyk [as] of lenesse; . . . . . RR. 307
That semede lyk an ipocrite, . . . . . RR. 414
Ful lyk to hir was that ymage, . . . . . RR. 424
That makid was lyk hir semblaunce. . . . . RR. 425
But it was wondir lyk to be . . . . . RR. 679
For they were lyk, as to my sighte, . . . . . RR. 741
'Come [here], and if it lyke yow . . . . . RR. 801
He semed lyke a portreiture, . . . . . RR. 827
She semede lyke a rose newe . . . . . RR. 856
Was lyke no knave, ne quystroun. . . . . RR. 886
That semede lyk no gadelyng, . . . . . RR. 938
For in this world is noon hir lyche, . . . . . RR. 1073
That is a fruyt full well to lyke, . . . . . RR. 1357
For no thing liken me myght more . . . . . RR. 1854
That thou thenke noon other lyke; . . . . . RR. 2674
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . . RR. 3135
Who evere like it, well or ille. . . . . RR. 3434
Be like thi name, which is Daungere.' . . . . . RR. 4040
Certayn I am ful like in deede . . . . . RR. 4529
It is like hele and hool sekenesse . . . . . RR. 4721 *var*
For lyche a moder she can cherishe, . . . . . RR. 5417
Not liche to the apostles twelve. . . . . RR. 5757
'Sir, sith that it may liken you, . . . . . RR. 6131
But not lyk even, soth to sey. . . . . RR. 6144
Now lyk an anker in an hous; . . . . . RR. 6348
That frouncen lyke a quaile-pipe, . . . . . RR. 7259
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned. . . . . RR. 7363
Was lyke that salowe horse of hewe, . . . . . RR. 7390

**Like** *see* **Alike**

**Liked**

Whan it was doon hym lyked wonder weel; . . . A.Kn. 2092
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . B.ML. 902
that hir housbonde liked for to seye, . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . . . . D.WB. 625
Among youre covent, if it lyked me.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2250
Consentynge hire to that the markys lyked; . . . E.Cl. 546
And whan hem lyked voyded it anoon,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1150
Ferther than that it lykede to Arcite; . . . . . Anel. 109
That al that lykede him it dide hir ese. . . . . Anel. 112
telleth that the victorious cause likide to the goddes, Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
the cause overcomen likide to Catoun. Thanne what so . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
So whan it liked her to gon to reste, . . . . . TC.2. 911
This counseil liked wel to Troilus; . . . . . TC.2. 1044
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . . . . TC.2. 1266
For-which him liked in his songes shewe . . . . TC.5. 631
she Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . . LGW. 1076

**Liked**—*Continued*
'Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see, . . . . LGW. 1672
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairenesse, . . LGW. 1674
As lykede to the goddes, or she was borne, . . . LGW. 2578
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius . . . . Astr. 50–7
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the . . . . Astr. 139–45
That lyked me wonder wele. . . . . RR. 27
The watir that so wel lyked me, . . . . . RR. 121
It wolde wel have liked me, . . . . . RR. 486
But it to me liked right well . . . . . RR. 806
The gardyne that so lyked me, . . . . . RR. 1312
Allway me liked forto dwelle . . . . . RR. 1635
The knoppes gretly liked me, . . . . . RR. 1685
But o thing lyked me right wele; . . . . . RR. 1843
And that right gretly liked me, . . . . . RR. 1847
And for he sawe it liked me, . . . . . RR. 3075
**Likelihood** *see* **Liklihede**
**Likeliness**
That it ne semed nat by liklynesse . . . . . E.Cl. 396
Sooth is, that wel I woot, by lyklinesse, . . . . Comp.A. 15
no prevyng But lykelynesse, and contryvyng? . . RR. 7542
**Likely**
And eek it is nat likly, al thy lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 1172
aventure, and thanne were it likly to retourne . . B.Mel. 3040–5
Where likly was to treten of folye,— . . . . . C.Doc. 64
Hast holpen ther I likly was to sterve, . . . . TC.3. 1270
And eke so likly for to ben a man, . . . . . LGW. 1174
And of Tessalye likly kynge to be. . . . . LGW. 1533
And both heraftir lykly to be queenes, . . . . LGW. 2129
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede. . . . . Scog. 32
To geten a likly thyng hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4852
Which long is likly to contune . . . . . RR. 5205
**Liken**
That ye may likne youre parables unto, . . . . D.WB. 369
I likne hir to the scorpioun, . . . . . BD. 635
to chidynges, thow schalt likne hym to . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
**Likened**
a Monk . . . Is likned til a fissh that is waterlees; . A.Prol. 180
Me were looth be likned, doutelees, . . . . . B.ML. 91
be likned to the trewe freend, for certes . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
man is likned unto helle, that the moore . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
may be likned unto a tree. . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
likned to the devel, that ever been . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
be likned to a commune gonge, where as . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
may be likned to the aungel of derknesse . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
myghte ben likned to this cruelte? For certes thilke Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
chaungith ay his studies, he is likned to briddes; . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
It may be likned wondir well . . . . . RR. 2470
**Likeness**
And shewed hem ensamples and liknesse. . . . . A.Kn. 2842
Certes a shadwe hath the liknesse of the thyng . . I.Pars. 210–5
and wasteth and destroyeth the liknesse of God, . I.Pars. 540–5
the liknesse of the devel, and bynymeth . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
age, ther shyneth the liknesse of the wit . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
to the lyknesse semblable of that faire world in . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
into diverse liknesse, and, as he . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
maneris in the liknesse of necessite by the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
And hath so verray his lyknesse, . . . . . HF.2. 571
Hadde the liknesse of the childe y-take, . . . . LGW. 1142
His owne lyknesse and semblable. . . . . RR. 4855
**Likenest**
'Thou likenest wommenes love to helle, . . . . D.WB. 371
Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr, . . . . . D.WB. 373
**Likeneth**
seith, 'Likneth a fair womman that is a . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
**Liker**
Wher it be likker oure professioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1925
If it be liker love, or hate and grame! . . . . . TC.3. 1028
**Likerous**
And sikerly she hadde a likerous eye. . . . . A.Mil. 3244
She was so propre, and sweete, and likerous. . . . A.Mil. 3345
To fulfillen al thy likerous talent! . . . . . C.Pard. 540
A likerous mouth moste han a likerous tayl. . . . D.WB. 466
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so, . . . . D.WB. 752
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne, . . E.Cl. 214
As yonge clerkes, that been lykerous To reden artes F.Fkl. 1119
For men han ever a likerous appetit, . . . . . H.Mcp. 189
corage of a likerous schrewe and of an . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
Yit was nat Jupiter the likerous, . . . . . Form.A. 57
Another hath a likerous ighe; . . . . . RR. 4264
**Likerous** *see* **Lecherous**
**Likerously**
ay kiste So likerously, and ladde hym up and doun, B.Mk. 3747
**Likerousness**
His likerousnesse and al his olde craft, . . . . C.Doc. 84
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse, . . . D.WB. 611
nede is, or ete to hastily, by likerousnesse . . . I.Pars. 375–80
array of atyr likerousnesse and pride. . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in herte . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
no likerousnesse that he dooth with his . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
**Liketh**
And if you liketh alle, by oon assent, . . . . . A.Prol. 777
**Liketh**—*Continued*
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,— . . . A.Kn. 1847
may entre whan hym liketh and lightly . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
what that hym liketh; soothly, swich . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
especial, and telle me how liketh yow, . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
'this vengeance liketh me no thyng. I bithenke . B.Mel. 2630–5
and bifore the juge ne liketh yow nat, . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
youre wyl and as yow liketh, but in no . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
werre liketh yow no thyng; but I have . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
and conseileth me as yow liketh, for I . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
it liketh unto youre goodnesse, that we . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Now herkneth, if yow liketh for to heere; . . . B.Mk. 3173
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. . . . D.WB. 50
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . . . D.WB. 97
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte. . . . D.WB. 104
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.' . . . . D.WB. 162
But what? he may nat do al as hym liketh, . . . D.WB. 914
Now chese yourselven, wheither that yow liketh.' . D.WB. 1227
For as yow liketh it suffiseth me.' . . . . . D.WB. 1235
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon, . . . . D.Fri. 1462
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle, . . . D.Sum. 2187
For certes, lord, so wel us liketh yow . . . . . E.Cl. 106
And all that liketh me, I dar wel seyn. . . . . E.Cl. 311
It liketh thee, and specially therfore, . . . . . E.Cl. 312
It liketh to youre fader and to me . . . . . E.Cl. 345
For sith it liketh yow, my lord,' quod shee, . . . E.Cl. 845
'How liketh thee my wyf, and hire beautee?' . . . E.Cl. 1031
Al that hire housbonde lust hire liketh weel; . . E.Mch. 1344
That yow ne liketh, for youre heighe prudence, . . E.Mch. 1482
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do. . . . . E.Mch. 1554
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh; . . . E.Mch. 2012
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . F.Fkl. 818
That hath hir body whan so that hym lyketh?' . . F.Fkl. 1005
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow . . . F.Fkl. 1215
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?' . . . F.Fkl. 1589
The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste, . . . G.SN. 239
But where it liketh to his deitee . . . . . G.CY. 1469
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.' . . . G.CY. 1471
that hym liketh in the town. So faren they by . . I.Pars. 895–900
where thee liketh, and by licence of thy curaat, . . I.Pars. 1005–10
thyng in it that liketh hem, that ther-of . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Why liketh yow to do me al this wo, . . . . . Comp.L. 60
It liketh him at wrastlyng for to be, . . . . . PF. 165
In every part as it best liketh me,— . . . . . PF. 397
After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . . . PF. 401
my ryght. Now it liketh me to . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
It likethe me to schewe by subtil . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
it liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
here derknesse. Al that liketh yow here, . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
wol I duelle)." But yif the liketh thanne to looken Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
haunten that hem liketh, but that thei desiren (that Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
'As it liketh to the,' quod I, 'so do.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me! . . TC.2. 162
'But sith it liketh you that I be ded, . . . . . TC.2. 442
As liketh thee; but from desesperaunce, . . . . TC.2. 530
How liketh you the lettre that he wrot? . . . . TC.2. 1196
whan every lusti lyketh best to pleye . . . . TC.3. 354 *var*
To-morwe day, if that it lik'th thee here. . . . . TC.3. 385
Hem liketh wel; and forth in they procede. . . . TC.4. 147
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte, . . . . . TC.5. 1324
'And if you liketh knowen of the fare . . . . TC.5. 1366
Tarquinius answerde, 'That lyketh me.' . . . . LGW. 1711
That may ye fynde, if that hyt liketh yow. . . . LGW. 2396
Hir lyketh wel his porte and his manere. . . . . LGW. 2453
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage . . . . . LGW. 2603
And now me lyketh to withdrawe me. . . . . Fort. 59
And I assente, al that hir list and lyketh! . . . Comp.A. 63
So wel me liketh your womanly contenaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 5
up and doun as thiself liketh, contenith . . . . Astr. 92–7
porcioun of whether that the liketh. . . . . Astr. 179–85
That likith hir wel with alle. . . . . RR. 256
Love, and as hym likith it be, . . . . . RR. 879
The stronge werk hym liketh well. . . . . RR. 4306
Ne me ne likith, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 5899
At Ester, whanne it likith me, . . . . . RR. 6435
**Liking**
Moore agreable than this to my likynge.' . . . . B.ML. 767
And eek of love-likynge.' . . . . . B.Th. 2040
condicioun of man is plesaunt and likynge to God, . B.Mel. 2905–10
wil and youre likynge, for I putte . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
To lerne bookes was al hire likyng . . . . . B.Mk. 3499
'Youre likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . . C.Pard. 455
That shal by resoun been at youre likyng; . . . C.Pard. 458
Of hire horrible lust and hir likyng! . . . . . D.WB. 736
That myghte doon hym plesance or likyng. . . . . D.WB. 1256
Is as ye wole, ne ayeynes youre likyng . . . . E.Cl. 320
though it be agayn hir likynge and the . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
That her to seen had every wyght likynge; . . . Anel. 75
She, this in blak, liking to Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 309
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . . . LGW. 794
That in her hertis sich lykyng, . . . . . RR. 76
I wot no lady so likyng. . . . . RR. 868
Gan make a noyse ful lykyng. . . . . RR. 1416
For moiste so thikke and wel likyng, . . . . . RR. 1564
Forto fulfille youre lykyng, . . . . . RR. 1975
I hadde sich myrthe and sich likyng . . . . . RR. 2041

**Liking**—*Continued*
For I wolde have full gret likyng . . . . . RR. 2607
To be redressid at youre likyng, . . . . . RR. 3423
So that it lykyng to hir be . . . . . RR. 3795
Myne herte shal nevere in likyng be, . . . . . RR. 4428
Ryght as it cometh to hir lykyng, . . . . . RR. 6343
That is to me a gret lykyng. . . . . RR. 6980
**Likings**
with unleful lykynges of false . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
**Liklihede**
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde; . . . . . B.Pri. 1786
By liklihede, syn she nys nat bareyne. . . . . E.Cl. 448
**Lilies**
Which that the roses and the lilies caste, . . . . G.SN. 244
Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer; . . . . . G.SN. 248
**Lilting**
And many floute and liltyng horne, . . . . . HF.3. 133
**Lily**
Than is the lylie upon his stalke grene, . . . . A.Kn. 1036
An egle tame, as any lilye whyt. . . . . A.Kn. 2178
Of thee, and of the white lylye flour, . . . . . B.Pri. 1651
As whit as is a lilye flour, . . . . . B.Th. 2057
And ther-inne stiked a lilie flour,— . . . . . B.Th. 2097
His nayles whiter than the lylye flour, . . . . B.NP. 4053
For, right as she kan peynte a lilie whit, . . . . C.Doc. 32
Thou with thy gerland wroght with rose and lilie,— . G.SN. 27
It is to seye in Englissh 'hevenes lilie,' . . . . G.SN. 87
The soote savour, lilie was hir name; . . . . . G.SN. 91
This angel hadde of roses and of lilie . . . . . G.SN. 220
The lilie wexith white smothe and soft . . . . TC.1. 949 *var*
Stekid al with lylye flourys newe; . . . . . LGW.G. 161
As whyte as lylye or rose in rys; . . . . . RR. 1015
**Limail** *see* **Lemaille**
**Limb**
In no maner lyme of his. . . . . BD. 498
**Limbs**
His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . A.Kn. 2135
They dronken, for they wolde hir lymes have. . . A.Kn. 2714
Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . A.Rv. 3886
On which thy lymes feithfully extenden, . . . . B.ML. 461
Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes faltren ay, . . . B.ML. 772
If that it touche hir lymes or hir lyves. . . . . B.Mk. 3284
That it his lemes and his skyn to-tar, . . . . . B.Mk. 3801
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fre, . . . . . C.Doc. 35
His mynde and eek his lymes everichon." . . . . D.Sum. 2055
His tendre lymes, delicaat to sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 682
I feele my lymes stark and suffisaunt . . . . . E.Mch. 1458
Myn herte and alle my lymes been as grene . . . E.Mch. 1465
and lymes of the regne of God; but for youre . . I.Pars. 135–40
That al hir lymmes nere pursewing, . . . . . BD. 958
Al crampissheth hir lymes crokedly; . . . . . Anel. 171
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
Noon of hir lymes duelleth with . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
the lymes of the body, algates yit thei . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
But alle her limes so wel answeringe . . . . . TC.1. 282
Withoute answere, and felte her limes colde, . . . TC.4. 1158
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . . TC.4. 1182
Her limes lene, as she that al the day . . . . . TC.5. 709
With sterne vois and mighty limes square, . . . TC.5. 801
With lymes wrought at poynt devys, . . . . . RR. 830
His eyen with all hir lymes fede. . . . . RR. 2814
And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . . . RR. 5393
And, for to rest his lymmes upon, . . . . . RR. 7414
**Lime**
Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1149
Unslekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806
But if they weren wroght of lym and stoon, . . . G.CY. 910
For Love began his fetheres so to lime, . . . . TC.1. 353
With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . . LGW. 649
Our wordes thurgh thy lyme and eke thy stoon; . LGW. 765
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . . . . RR. 4179
**Lime** *see* **Alymde**
**Limed**
Been we y-lymed, bothe moore and lesse. . . . D.WB. 934
For it was lyke a lymed glas . . . . . HF.3. 34 *var*
**Limere**
I asked oon, ladde a lymere, . . . . . BD. 365
**Limeres**
With many relayes and lymeres, . . . . . BD. 362
**Lime-rod**
Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede, . B.Mk. 3574
**Limit**
to fymyte us or assigne us, for to maken . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
**Limitation**
As he gooth in his lymytacioun. . . . . D.WB. 877
**Limiter**
A lymytour, a ful solempne man, . . . . . A.Prol. 209
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . . A.Prol. 269
Ther walketh now the lymytour hymself, . . . D.WB. 874
This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . . D.Fri. 1265
It is to be a flaterynge lymytour; . . . . . D.Fri. 1294
In which ther wente a lymytour aboute . . . . D.Sum. 1711
**Limiters**
Of lymytours, and othere hooly freres, . . . . D.WB. 866
**Lincoln**
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . . B.Pri. 1874
**Lind**
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, A.Kn. 2922
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde, . . . . E.Cl. 1211
**Lindes**
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . . . RR. 1385
**Line**
By verray ligne, as of the stok roial; . . . . . A.Kn. 1551
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne, . . . . . D.WB. 1135
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake, . E.Cl. 137
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2230
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . . . I.Pars. 2
And thogh the lyne breke, he hath penaunce, . . Mars. 242
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068
Avised word by word in every line, . . . . . TC.2. 1177
But to his neces hous, as streight as line, . . . TC.2. 1461
To Troilus tho com, as line right; . . . . . TC.3. 228
How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . . TC.3. 504
To fisshen her, he leyde out hook and line. . . . TC.5. 777
By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye: . . . . . TC.5. 1481
Which that by lyne and free electioun . . . . Purse. 23
[For wel I wot, whyl ye have] lyne and space . . W.Unc. 4 *var*
after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 20–5
with a lyne that cometh descending fro the . . . Astr. 25–32
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto . . . . Astr. 25–32
clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Meridional. Astr. 25–32
of this lyne doun to the bordure is clepid the North . Astr. 25–32
North Lyne, or ellis the Lyne of Midnyght. . . . Astr. 25–32
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne . . . . Astr. 32–40
ther crossith him a-nother lyne of the same . . . Astr. 32–40
whiche lyne, from a litel cros (+) in the bordure . Astr. 32–40
the Est Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Orientale. . . . Astr. 32–40
And the remenaunt of this lyne, fro the . . . . Astr. 32–40
the West Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Occidentale. . . Astr. 32–40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . Astr. 32–40
of the Lyne Meridionall, under the rynge, . . . Astr. 40–5
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale . . . Astr. 50–7
fro the crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid . Astr. 50–7
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto . . . Astr. 60–5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe . . . Astr. 60–5
above the south lyne, that shewith the . . . . Astr. 60–5
North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne. . . . Astr. 92–7
southe the est lyne; witnesse on . . . . . Astr. 92–7
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevene, under . . . . . Astr. 97–100
whiche lyne whan that the sonne and the . . . Astr. 97–100
mone be lyne-right, or ellis in the . . . . . Astr. 97–100
of this lyne, than is the eclipse of the . . . . . Astr. 97–100
the ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist . . . Astr. 97–100
zodiak is ymagined a lyne whiche that is . . . . Astr. 100–8
clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche . . . . Astr. 100–8
whiche lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . Astr. 100–8
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degrees . . . . Astr. 100–8
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of . . . Astr. 121–7
I alle the capitale lettres fro the lyne of mydnight . Astr. 132–9
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . Astr. 139–45
rekned all the lettres capitals fro the lyne of midday Astr. 139–45
nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan . . . Astr. 145–50
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . . Astr. 145–50
the ecliptik lyne, but he is than in the degre . . . Astr. 150–6
the lyne meridional, and rekne how many . . . Astr. 209–11
in the same lyne the heighst cours that eny sterre fixe Astr. 209–11
whan eny sterre fixe is passid the lyne meridional, . Astr. 209–11
the lyne meridional; turne than thy ryet . . . . Astr. 211–5
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, as . . . Astr. 222–9
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne meridional,. Astr. 222–9
the lyne meridional, and take there the verrey . . Astr. 222–9
latitude fro the ecliptik lyne, al be it so that . . . Astr. 229–33
the ecliptik lyne, fro which lyne alle planetes . . Astr. 229–33
the lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy . . . Astr. 233–5
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at . . . Astr. 233–5
that same lyne fro the orisonte. . . . . Astr. 233–5
no latitude fro the eclyptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
planetes under the same lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne meridional, Astr. 240–5
same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and . . . Astr. 240–5
the same meridional lyne, and sette there a . . . Astr. 240–5
in the meridional lyne ben fro the . . . . . Astr. 240–5
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . . Astr. 251–8
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the . . . Astr. 251–8
on a lyne, heygher than thin heved, on a perche; . Astr. 258–62
and thilke lyne must hange evene . . . . . Astr. 258–62
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne, . . . Astr. 262–6
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne equinoxial; . . Astr. 266–70
declinacioun fro the equinoxial lyne; . . . . . Astr. 270–2
the . . . lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . Astr. 272–7
that dwellen there is in the equinoxial lyne, . . . Astr. 277–84
ben streight as a lyne, so as it shewith in . . . . Astr. 277–84
upon the lyne meridional, and wayte where . . . Astr. 286–9
signe sitte upon the meridional lyne and . . . . Astr. 286–9
the lyne meridional and the point of thy . . . . Astr. 301–8
point of thy label fro the lyne meridional . . . . Astr. 301–8
wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin . . . . Astr. 301–8
the est lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west, . . Astr. 301–8
and the northe lyne north, so that thou . . . . Astr. 301–8
Loke whan that a planete is in the lyne meridional, . Astr. 308–12
with the lyne that goth from est to west; . . . Astr. 316–9
and than with a nother lyne that goth fro . . . Astr. 316–9
the est lyne: and so furthe fro partie to partie . . Astr. 316–9
the est lyne. Thus maist thou understonde also . Astr. 316–9
the tyme fro the ecliptik lyne . . . . . Astr. 324–30
right syde of the meridional lyne, so that . . . . Astr. 330–7
2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 337–43

**Line**—*Continued*
the lyne of mydnight. Sette than the nader . . Astr. 337–43
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional, . . Astr. 343–50
and his opposyt upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 343–50
thou come to the meridional lyne; . . . . . Astr. 343–50
the meridional lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke . . . . . Astr. 343–50
thou fro the ascendent doun to the lyne of mydnyght, Astr. 343–50
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne meridional . . Astr. 350–8
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . . Astr. 350–8
there thi lyne meridional for evermore as . . . . Astr. 350–8
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . . . Astr. 350–8
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast . . . Astr. 350–8
of the southe lyne is the northe. . . . . Astr. 350–8
meridional lyne, of longitudes and . . . . . Astr. 358–62
Thys lyne meridional is but a manere . . . . . Astr. 358–62
descripcioun, or lyne ymagined, that . . . . Astr. 358–62
cleped the lyne meridional, for in what . . . . Astr. 358–62
is it cleped the lyne of mydday. . . . . Astr. 358–62
The longitude of a climat is a lyne . . . . . Astr. 365–8
ilike distant fro the lyne meridional . . . . . Astr. 365–8 *var* Bd.
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . Astr. 371–6
A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . . . . Astr. 371–6
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . Astr. 376–82
the ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degre of . . . Astr. 382–91

**Line** *see* **Alyned**

**Lineage**
Of our lynage have som compassioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1110
Of his lynage am I, and his ofspryng . . . . . A.Kn. 1550
Thus hath youre Ire oure lynage al fordo . . . . A.Kn. 1560 *var*
'To speke of roial lynage and richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1829
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage?' . . . A.Rv. 4272
Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage, . . . B.ML. 999
freendes alle, and thy lynage whiche . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
that been thralle and bonde of lynage . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
Ne in lynage, ne in oother gentillesse. . . . . B.Mk. 3441
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne, . . . . . D.WB. 1135
Therwith he was, to speke as of lynage, . . . . E.Cl. 71
that thorugh youre deth your lynage schulde slake . E.Cl. 137 *var*
Noght for youre lynage, ne for youre richesse . . E.Cl. 795
And moore plesant, for hire heigh lynage; . . . E.Cl. 991
And if thow take a wyf of heye lynage . . . . E.Mch. 1305 *va*
chirche of good lynage, for that is the . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
is aschamed of his ungentil lynage; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
cleernesse of lynage, thanne is gentil name but a . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
that gloryfien hem of hir lynage). . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
Alle the lynage of men that ben in . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
by necessite that the lynage of mankynde, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
to the lynage of mankynde, ryght as . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And sholdest, as by lynage and by ryght, . . . LGW. 1820
Upon youre lynage and youre faire tonge, . . . LGW. 2526
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage, . . . . LGW. 2602
If she se any grete lynage . . . . . RR. 258
It satte hym well of his lynage, . . . . . RR. 3810
To hym, or to his lynage. . . . . RR. 4896
Or repreef of her lynage, . . . . . RR. 4974
Oure myghty lynage and oure rowte . . . . . RR. 7217

**Lineages**
Oonly gentill for his lynages. . . . . RR. 2190

**Lined**
Lyned with taffata and with sendal. . . . . A.Prol. 440

**Lines**
hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes . . . . . Astr. 100–8

**Linian**
As Lynyan dide of philosophie, . . . . . E.Cl. 34

**Lion**
As fiers as leoun pulled out his swerd, . . . . . A.Kn. 1598
Whan hunted is the leoun or the bere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1640
In his fightyng were a wood leoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1656
But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede, . . . A.Kn. 1775
To hunten at the leoun or the deer; . . . . . A.Kn. 2150
And as a leoun he his lookyng caste. . . . . A.Kn. 2171
Ful many a tame leoun and leopard. . . . . A.Kn. 2186
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2462
Ne in Belmarye ther nys so fel leoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2630
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte? . . . . B.ML. 475
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy. . . . . B.Mk. 3106
He slow and al to-rente the leoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3215
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun; . . . B.Mk. 3288
He looketh as it were a grym leoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4369
For thogh he looked as a wood leoun, . . . . . D.WB. 429
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who. . . . . D.WB. 692
Be with a leoun or a foul dragoun, . . . . . D.WB. 776
And he up stirte as dooth a wood leoun, . . . . D.WB. 794
The leoun sit in his awayt alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1657
"Withinne thyn hous ne be thou no leoun; . . . D.Sum. 1989
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,— . . . D.Sum. 2152
The gentil Leon, with his Aldrian, . . . . . F.Sq. 265
As by the whelpe chasted is the leoun, . . . . F.Sq. 491
Which in the signe shal be of the Leoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1058
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1146
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere . . . . G.SN. 198
whiche seith Salomon: 'Leoun rorynge and bere hongry . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70

**Lion**—*Continued*
the book of the Leoun; . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
wene that he bereth the corage of a lyoun; . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
the tother is chaungid in-to a lyoun of . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
and the lyoun, and the tigre, and the bere, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
the cruel lyoun (that is to seyn, he slouhe the lyoun Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
And in the feld he pleyde the lioun. . . . . TC.1. 1074
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lioun; . . . . . TC.3. 1780
Upon the brest of Hercules' Lioun, . . . . . TC.4. 32
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete, . . . . . TC.4. 1592
Yong, fressh, and strong, and hardy as lioun, . . TC.5. 830
To whirle out of the Leoun, if she mighte, . . . TC.5. 1019
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete." . . . . . TC.5. 1190
For lo, the gentil kynde of the lyoun! . . . . LGW. 391
With stoute Romaynes, crewel as lyoun; . . . . LGW. 627
He seigh the steppes broode of a lyoun; . . . . LGW. 829
Now what lyon that be in this foreste, . . . . LGW. 842
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere, . . . . LGW. 1214
And of his loke as rial as a lyoun, . . . . . LGW. 1605
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . Astr. 272–7

**Lioness**
Stibourne I was as is a leonesse, . . . . . D.WB. 637
Allas! than comith a wilde leonesse . . . . . LGW. 805
Whan that this lyonesse hath dronke hire fille, . . LGW. 817
Bothe of the lyonesse and al my dede.' . . . . LGW. 861

**Lions**
Leouns, leopardes, and beres al to-rente, . . . . B.Mk. 3451
Al be it so that the lyouns of the . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
here sydes to cruel lyouns (for to herknen . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
With briddes, lybardes, and lyouns, . . . . . RR. 894

**Lip**
Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene, . . . . . A.Prol. 133
And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . . . A.Mil. 3745
Late never thi lippe unbounden be, . . . . . RR. 2226

**Lips**
She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . . . A.Prol. 128
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn; . . . A.Kn. 2168
Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes . . A.Mil. 3747
His lippes rede as rose; . . . . . B.Th. 1916
With his lyppes: 'Dame,' quod he, 'right weel, . . D.Sum. 1805
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke, . . . H.Mcp. 323
And eke his hppis rody, and mete . . . . . RR. 3744

**Liquor**
And bathed every veyne in swich licour . . . . A.Prol. 3
Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne, . . . . . C.Pard. 452
As licour out of alambic, ful faste; . . . . . TC.4. 520
Was maad of lycour wonder dere, . . . . . RR. 4178

**Lis**
His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . . A.Prol. 238

**Lisped**
Somwhat he lipsed for his wantownesse, . . . . A.Prol. 264

**Lisse**
His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238
I praye god your sorwe lisse; . . . . . BD. 210
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse,] . . . BD. 1039 *em*
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thyng me lisse, . Comp.L. 6
And lat us lissen wo with other speche, . . . . TC.1. 702
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!' . . . . TC.3. 343
O cause of wo, that cause hast been of lisse! . . . TC.5. 550
And graunted of the tempest lisse. . . . . HF.1. 220
Thanne of my peyne I gan to lysse, . . . . . RR. 3758
I trowe my peyne shall never lisse. . . . . RR. 4128

**Lissed**
In hope for to been lissed of his care. . . . . F.Fkl. 1170
Y-lissed wel, but heled no del more. . . . . TC.1. 1089

**List**
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . . A.Prol. 102
Or lyve as scarsly as hym list desire; . . . . . A.Prol. 583
She walketh up and doun, and as hire liste . . . A.Kn. 1052
God helpe me so, me list ful yvele pleye.' . . . A.Kn. 1127
Love, if thee list, for I love and ay shal, . . . . A.Kn. 1183
But of that storie list me nat to write. . . . . A.Kn. 1201
Frely to goon wher that hym liste over-al, . . . A.Kn. 1207
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne; . A.Kn. 1327
That oother wher hym list may ride or go, . . . A.Kn. 1351
Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . . . A.Kn. 1353
With houndes, swiche as that hym list commaunde. . A.Kn. 1695
Of everich herte as that hym list divyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1790
For as hir list the world than may she gye. . . . . A.Kn. 1950
The whiche me list nat drawen to memorie. . . . A.Kn. 2074
That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love. . . . . A.Kn. 2250
And hem fortunest as thee lyst devyse, . . . . A.Kn. 2377
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . A.Kn. 2550
Ne me ne list thilke opinions to telle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2813
But that me list declaren my sentence. . . . . A.Kn. 3002
And therfore, who-so list it nat y-heere, . . . . A.Mil. 3176
If that me liste speke of ribaudye,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3866
But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . . A.Rv. 3867
God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . . . B.ML. 477
The constable, whan hym lyst no lenger seche, . . B.ML. 521
Me list nat of the chaf, ne of the stree, . . . . B.ML. 701
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir . . . B.ML. 766
But trusteth weel hire liste nat to daunce, . . . B.ML. 1048
Or ellis list no swich dispence endure, . . . . . B.Sh. 1206

Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,— . . . B.Sh. 1253
Which as hir list she may governe and gye, . . . B.Sh. 1286
And ech of hem tolde oother what hem liste. . . B.Sh. 1332
If that yow list to doon that I yow praye, . . . B.Sh. 1379
That I may doon, right as yow list devise, . . . B.Sh. 1382
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . B.Sh. 1476
Or where hym list; namoore of hym I seye. . . . B.Sh. 1514
that precheth to hem that listen nat heeren . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
And if yow list to herkne hyderward, . . . . B.Mk. 3159
For certein, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . B.Mk. 3185
Beth war, for whan that Fortune list to glose, . . B.Mk. 3330
Hir batailles, whoso list hem for to rede,— . . . B.Mk. 3509
To fisshe in Tybre, whan hym liste pleye. . . . B.Mk. 3666
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger . . . . B.Mk. 3709
No-thyng ne liste hym thanne for to crowe, . . . B.NP. 4466
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete? . . C.Doc. 13
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is . . C.Doc. 22
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette. . D.WB. 153
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list; . . . . . D.WB. 633
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . . . D.WB. 634
Dooth as yow list, I am heer at youre wille.' . . D.WB. 1042
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre; . . . . D.WB. 1107
What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . D.Fri. 1291
Whan that hym list, upon his creatures, . . . . D.Fri. 1485
If that hym list to stonden ther agayn. . . . . D.Fri. 1488
Or elles what yow lyst,we may nat cheese; . . . D.Sum. 1748
But if me list, of myn humylitee.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2098
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leye; . . . E.Cl. 193
But as yow list; naught greveth me at al . . . . E.Cl. 647
Right as yow list,—axeth no reed at me, . . . . E.Cl. 653
As clerkes, whan hem list, konne wel endite, . . . E.Cl. 933
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . . E.Mch. 1295
Wel lenger than thee list, paraventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1318
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde. . E.Mch. 1576
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . F.Sq. 118
Or, if yow lyst to fleen as hye in the air . . . . F.Sq. 122
As dooth an egle whan hym list to soore, . . . . F.Sq. 123
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace . . . F.Sq. 161
But whan yow list to ryden anywhere . . . . . F.Sq. 315
Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde; . . . F.Sq. 319
And whan ye come ther as yow list abyde, . . . F.Sq. 320
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon, . . . . F.Sq. 327
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 331
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoore to doone.' . . F.Sq. 334
Hir liste nat appalled for to be, . . . . . F.Sq. 365
And seyde that hire liste for to ryse. . . . . F.Sq. 375
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere. . . . . F.Fkl. 728
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go; . . . F.Fkl. 851
Nothyng list hym to been ymaginatyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 1094
Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde, . F.Fkl. 1335
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write; . . . G.SN. 30
'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see, . . . . G.SN. 170
Sey what thee list, and thou shalt han thy boone.' . G.SN. 234
Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,— . . . G.SN. 271
And othere swiche, if that me liste tarie; . . . G.CY. 801
If that men liste, this folk they knowe may; . . . G.CY. 891
And if yow list to yeve me audience, . . . . . G.CY. 990
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere. . . . . G.CY. 1056
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape; . . G.CY. 1313
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . . . G.CY. 1360
For which I seye, if that yow list to heere . . . I.Pars. 37
And therfore, if yow list,—I wol nat glose,— . . I.Pars. 45
Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere'; . . I.Pars. 69
proteccioun of aungels, if hym list. . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
And yet me lyst right evel to pleye,— . . . . . BD. 239
'Therwith hir liste so wel to live, . . . . . BD. 877
Whan that hir lyste, that I dar seye . . . . . BD. 961
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . . . Mars. 92
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende; . . . Anel. 187
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . . Anel. 190
That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle, . . . . Anel. 199
That with a worde him list not ones deyne . . . Anel. 231
Right as him list, he laugheth at my peyne, . . . Anel. 234
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve. . . . PF. 420
Say what yow list, my tale is at an ende.' . . . PF. 441
Al hir sentence as him list to termyne; . . . . PF. 530
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe, . . PF. 622
of defence; and ther-fore me lyst to crie . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
schrewes, whan hem list to usen hir . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
thy sones)? And over al this—me list to passen . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
of as longe tyme as evere the list to thynken, . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
mochil as evere the lyst, so that thowe . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
'Do,' quod I, 'as the list.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
For schrewes don that hem lyst whan, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
as wode as hem lyst ayein good folk, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye! . . TC.1. 119
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde. . . . TC.1. 256
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste. . . TC.1. 357
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here, . . . TC.1. 398
Of hem that Love list feblely t'avaunce!" . . . TC.1. 518
Be what she be, and love her as thee liste! . . . TC.1. 679
A man to love, til that him list to love. . . . . TC.1. 686
Thy wo to telle: and tel me, if thee liste. . . . TC.1. 693
And liste not to seche hem other cure. . . . . TC.1. 707
But li'st as he that list of no thing recche! . . . TC.1. 797
For as her list, she pley'th with free and bonde.' . TC.1. 840
Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee, . . . TC.1. 852
For who-so list have heling of his leche, . . . . TC.1. 857
As yit, though that her liste bothe and couthe: . . TC.1. 984
Thorugh grace of God that list hem to him drawe, . TC.1. 1005
In whom that alle vertu list abounde, . . . . . TC.2. 159
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can . . . . TC.2. 206
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde. . TC.2. 217
What list you thus your-self to disfigure, . . . TC.2. 223
And sey to me your nece what you liste.'— . . . TC.2. 249
If that you list, a wight so wel bi-gon. . . . . TC.2. 294
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . . TC.2. 322
That of his deth you liste not to recche, . . . . TC.2. 338
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve! . . . TC.2. 735
And wher him liste upon his wey him spedde: . . TC.2. 949
'And, if thee list, than maystow us saluwe; . . . TC.2. 1016
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write! . . . TC.2. 1059
To harm of you! What list you thus to make? . . TC.2. 1148
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye; . . . TC.2. 1160
'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you liste!' . . TC.2. 1183
But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche, . . . TC.2. 1581
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily: . . . . TC.2. 1717
On mortal thing; and as you list ay ye . . . . TC.3. 18
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente. . . TC.3. 21
And as you list ye maken hertes digne; . . . . TC.3. 23
And I to han, right as you list, confort, . . . . TC.3. 136
That al shal ben right as thy-selven liste. . . . TC.3. 259
That wiste I wel: but tel me, if thee liste, . . . TC.3. 368
That as him list may al this world governe, . . . TC.3. 373
On swich message, calle him as thee list; . . . . TC.3. 401
An hondred vers, of which him list not write; . . TC.3. 503
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faile; . . . TC.3. 523
Not list myn auctour fully to declare . . . . . TC.3. 575
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste.' . . . . . TC.3. 588
Sin that you list, it skile is to be so; . . . . . TC.3. 646
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle.' . . . TC.3. 651
That whom you list of hem ye may her calle.' . . TC.3. 686
And I al prest to fecche him whan you liste.'— . . TC.3. 917
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
Whe'r so you list by ordal, or by oth, . . . . . TC.3. 1046
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe; . . . TC.3. 1066
Whan she swiche othes as her list devise . . . . TC.3. 1143
Do what you list, I am al in your grace!'— . . . TC.3. 1176
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honouren, . . TC.3. 1262
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve, . . . TC.3. 1292
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owne hertes list, . . . . TC.3. 1303
Of swich gladnesse, if that hem liste pleye! . . . TC.3. 1313
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen? . . . . TC.3. 1454
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye, . . . . TC.3. 1747
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste . . . TC.3. 1766
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe . . TC.3. 1770
Him liste of pride at no wight for to chace: . . . TC.3. 1801
In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,— . . . . . TC.3. 1810
This toun to shende, and al your list t'acheve, . . TC.4. 79
And sin thee list myn arguments to blame, . . . TC.4. 527
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote, . . . TC.4. 583
And if thee list here sterven as a wrecche, . . . TC.4. 629
Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo? . . . . TC.4. 1089
Why list thee so thyself fordon for drede, . . . TC.4. 1091
And what him list he seide to him more. . . . . TC.4. 1123
Whe.-as him list the bet, withouten leve. . . . TC.4. 1358
That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende! . . . TC.4. 1400
If that you list don aught for my preyere . . . TC.4. 1633
That shal I seyn, and why him liste it spare: . . TC.5. 51
And that him liste his frendship her to bede; . . TC.5. 185
The soule gide, and, whan thee list, it fecche!'— . TC.5. 322
But treweliche, as yit, me list not pleye. . . . TC.5. 987
And when you list, ye may come here ayeyn. . . TC.5. 997
Ne me ne list this sely womman chide . . . . TC.5. 1093
But who may bet bigile, yif him liste, . . . . . TC.5. 1266
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! . . . TC.5. 1330
Al that you list, I dar not pleyne more; . . . . TC.5. 1353
Or if you list no more upon me see, . . . . . TC.5. 1388
In you li'th, whan you list that it so be, . . . . TC.5. 1417
For with ful yvel wil list him to leve . . . . . TC.5. 1637
'Was ther non other broche you liste lete . . . . TC.5. 1688
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste, . . . TC.5. 1711
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here, . . . . TC.5. 1770
Of hem that him list not avaunce. . . . . HF.2. 132
Ther as Fame list to dwelle, . . . . . HF.2. 336
'For me list hit noght,' quod she, . . . . . HF.3. 474
Hem that me list y-preised be: . . . . . HF.3. 487
Hem that me liste, and do hem shame.' . . . . HF.3. 492
'I graunte,' quod she, 'for me list . . . . . HF.3. 575
Me [ne] list not do hit now, . . . . . HF.3. 731
Whil that hit list to Aventure,— . . . . . HF.3. 892
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne; . LGW. 93
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . . LGW. 152
And of Creseyde thou hast seyde as the lyste, . . LGW. 332
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste. . LGW. 449
After thise olde auctours lysten trete. . . . . LGW. 575
Into the cave, and demed as hem liste. . . . . LGW. 1244
That there nas noon that lyste ben his fo, . . . LGW. 1407
What-so him lyste unto his purveyaunce; . . . LGW. 1561
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste, . . . LGW. 1884
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille. . . . . LGW. 1917
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone. . . . . LGW. 1973
Ryght as yow lyste; that Mynos, ne no wyght, . . LGW. 2042
Me lyste no more to speke of hym, *pardee!* . . . LGW. 2179
Thogh Juno lyst nat at the feste bee, . . . . . LGW. 2249

**List**—*Continued*

Ye may be war of men, yif that yow lyste. . . . LGW. 2387
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . LGW. 2490
That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste. . . . LGW. 2571
That in his house was lorde, ryght as hym lyste. . LGW. 2619
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . Rosem. 23
And but you list releve him of his peyne, . . . . Fort. 77
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35
Sith that him list me serven and honoure, . . . Ven. 23
And I assente, al that hir list and lyketh! . . . Comp.A. 63
That bountee made, beautee list to grave . . . Bal.Co. 5
As you best list, my peynes for to redresse; . . . Bal.Ch. 17
whan the list, as I have seide, and sette the degre . Astr. 127–32
Wherfore whan the list to knowe how . . . . . Astr. 193–8
if the list, take the highest altitude fro the . . . Astr. 272–7
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst to knowe . . Astr. 286–9
the list to knowe his ascensioun upon the . . . Astr. 289–94
whan the list, and note wel the quarter of the . . Astr. 301–8
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle. . . . . RR. 14
For out of toun me list to gon . . . . . RR. 100
At alle tymes that hym lyste; . . . . . RR. 1292
Pleyn at youre lyst I yelde me, . . . . . RR. 1957
And if ye lyst of me to make . . . . . RR. 1967
'Sire, if thee lyst to undirstande, . . . . . RR. 2061
Love where the list, what recchith me, . . . . RR. 3447
Who list to have joie and mirth also . . . . . RR. 5028
That wight that list to have knowing . . . . . RR. 6139
Right as me lyst, I me disgise; . . . . . RR. 6358
For hem ne lyst not sikirly, . . . . . RR. 6906
Or that hym list, or that hym deyned . . . . RR. 6950
Say what you lyst, and I wol here.' . . . . . RR. 7501

**List** *see* **Leste, Listeth, Lust**

**Listed** *see* **List**

**Listeth**

Listeth, lordes, in good entent, . . . . . B.Th. 1902
Yet listeth, lordes, to my tale . . . . . B.Th. 2023
For he to vertu listeth nat entende, . . . . F.Fkl. 689
Whoso that listeth outen his folie, . . . . . G.CY. 834
As doth a hauk that listeth for to pleye; . . . TC.1. 671
As to myn auctour listeth for t' endite. . . . TC.2. 700
Whan every lusty listeth best to pleye, . . . TC.3. 354
As to myn auctour listeth to devise. . . . . TC.3. 1817
And listeth of my dreem to lere; . . . . . HF.2. 3
Of my grete wo listeth don alleggeaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 21

**Listeth** *see* **List**

**Lists**

In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . . A.Prol. 63
As it were in a lystes roially?' . . . . . A.Kn. 1713
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . . . A.Kn. 1852
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve, . . . A.Kn. 1859
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . . . . A.Kn. 1862
To maken up the lystes roially, . . . . . A.Kn. 1884
Now been the lystes maad, and Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 2089
Unto the lystes, ther hire temple was, . . . . A.Kn. 2218
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2545
And to the lystes rit the compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2566
And to the lystes come they by tyme. . . . . A.Kn. 2575
It semed that the lystes sholde falle. . . . . A.Kn. 2662
Til that hir teeres in the lystes fille? . . . . A.Kn. 2666
That faught in lystes with the bretheren two . . F.Sq. 668
That he hath in his listes of mischaunce . . . . ABC. 85
Withoute the diche were lystes maade . . . . RR. 4199

**Lite**

The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite, . . . A.Prol. 494
Syn thilke day that they were children lite, . . . A.Kn. 1193
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite . . . . . A.Kn. 1334
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite. . . . . A.Kn. 1450
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite; . . . A.Kn. 1520
Or sle hym first, for though thow knowest it lite, . A.Kn. 1723
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2093
Whan that hir whelpe is stole whan it is lite, . . A.Kn. 2627
But herkneth me, and stynteth now a lite, . . . A.Kn. 2674
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite. . . . . A.Rv. 3863
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight . . . . . A.Rv. 4283
And seist thou hast to lite and he hath al. . . . B.ML. 109
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.ML. 352
And leye a lite hir hoolynesse aside, . . . . . B.ML. 713
Fro the sentence of this tretys lyte . . . . . B.Mel. 2153
Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122
A lite er he was mordred, on a day . . . . . B.NP. 4303
I shal no profit han therby but lite, . . . . . D.Fri. 1600
Freres and feendes been but lyte asonder; . . . D.Sum. 1674
Youre maladye is for we han to lyte. . . . . D.Sum. 1962
And there it wasteth lite and lite awey . . . . D.Sum. 2235 *var*
Though clerkes preise wommen but a lite, . . . E.Cl. 935
Have I no thyng but rested me a lite; . . . . E.Mch. 1926
Al were it never so lite, and I it wiste, . . . . F.Sq. 565
It semed that he caried lite array. . . . . G.CY. 567
That of his worshipe rekketh he so lite. . . . . G.CY. 632
'In feith,' quod he, 'namoore I do but lyte.' . . . G.CY. 699
never so lite. And also a man sholde sorwe . . . I.Pars. 295–300
never so lite. Usage of labour is a greet . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
If he wol make me slepe a lite, . . . . . BD. 249
And that sat hir ful lyte at herte, . . . . . BD. 883
Which was from us but a lyte; . . . . . BD. 1316
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . Anel. 107
Non other word she speketh moche or lyte, . . . Anel. 174
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . . Anel. 200
In alle my werkes, muche and lite, . . . . . Anel. 265
That al the day me thoughte but a lyte. . . . . PF. 28

**Lite**—*Continued*

Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . . . . . PF. 64
Of which Macrobie roghte not a lyte, . . . . . PF. 111
lightnesse I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . PF. 264
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte; . . . . PF. 350
Her look a lite aside in swich manere . . . . . TC.1. 291
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite. . . . TC.1. 826
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 254
She shal no savour han therin but lite, . . . . TC.2. 269
So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite, . . . . TC.2. 384
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . . . . TC.2. 432
Beblotte it with thy teres ek a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1027
'Now, goode Nece, be it nevere so lite, . . . . TC.2. 1203
Out of Disdeynes prison but a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 1217
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1278
'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lite, . . . TC.2. 1646
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . . TC.3. 663
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'— . . . . TC.3. 740
'Here at this lite trappe-dore,' quod he.— . . . TC.3. 759
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite. . . . TC.3. 833
Ne sorweth not ne stinteth ek for lite? . . . . TC.3. 898
Her snowissh throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . TC.3. 1250
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!'— . . TC.3. 1568
And rather be a lite in blame y-founde . . . . TC.4. 594
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve, . . TC.4. 603
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure! . . . . . TC.4. 1330
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde, . . . TC.5. 176
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle . . . . TC.5. 214
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?'— . TC.5. 1290
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . . . . TC.5. 1629
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is— . . . . HF.2. 113 *em*
Although thyn abstynence is lyte. . . . . HF.2. 152
Whether hit be moche or lyte, . . . . . HF.2. 270
Me thoughte that she was so lyte, . . . . . HF.3. 279
Siker be ye, hit nas not lyte; . . . . . HF.3. 888
Wol do thee an ese, al be hit lyte, . . . . . HF.3. 930
And as for me, though that I konne but lyte, . . LGW. 29
And as for me, thow that myn wit be lite, . . . LGW.G. 29
Y-corouned is with white leves lyte, . . . . . LGW. 219
Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knowen lyte; . . LGW. 421
Go now thy weye, thys penaunce is but lyte. . . LGW. 495
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . LGW. 535
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite . . . . LGW. 740
A worde or tweyne, althogh hit be but lyte. . . . LGW. 2495
Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel . . . . Astr. 1–5
fonde the point . . . a lite with-in the degre. . . Astr. 121–7
there upon a just compas a lite with in the . . . Astr. 350–8
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte, . . . Astr. 350–8
That was [so] fetys and so lite, . . . . . RR. 532
For sich array ne costneth but lite. . . . . RR. 2279
His offense ne was but lite; . . . . . RR. 3557
Or if his wynnyng be so lite . . . . . RR. 6741
And nathelesse he recketh lyte . . . . . RR. 7549

**Litestere**

No mader, welde, or wood no litestere Ne knew; . . Form.A. 17

**Lith**

Of Chauntecleer, loken in every lith; . . . . . B.NP. 4065
She hadde, and armes, every lith Fattyssh, . . . BD. 952

**Lith** *see* **Lieth**

**Litharge**

Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon, . . . A.Prol. 629
Oure grounden litarge eek on the porfurie, . . . G.CY. 775

**Lithe**

Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe . . . . TC.4. 740
To make lythe of that was hard. . . . . HF.1. 118
Whanne the savour soft and lythe . . . . . RR. 3762

**Litherly**

'A clerk hadde litherly biset his whyle . . . . A.Mil. 3299

**Lithuania** *see* **Lettow**

**Litterarum**

Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti. . . . . ABC. *head*

**Little**

And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . A.Prol. 87
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . . . A.Prol. 298
His studie was but litel on the Bible. . . . . A.Prol. 438
He koude in litel thyng have suffisaunce. . . . . A.Prol. 490
And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas, . . . A.Prol. 825
And of my wo thow yevest litel charge. . . . . A.Kn. 1284
That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . A.Kn. 1489
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . . A.Kn. 1525
That lord hath litel of discrecioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1779
Was noon in erthe, as in so litel space; . . . . A.Kn. 1896
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor . . . . . A.Kn. 2069
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng . . . . . A.Kn. 3091
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3357
A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; . . . . A.Mil. 3450
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . . . A.Mil. 3645
Wel litel thynken ye upon my wo . . . . . A.Mil. 3701
A litel ire is in his herte y-laft. . . . . A.Rv. 3862
To yeve hem leve, but a litel stounde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4007
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light, . . . . A.Rv. 4297
A litel jape that fil in oure citee.' . . . . . A.Co. 4343
Thy litel children hangynge by the hals, . . . . B.ML. 73
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . . B.ML. 208
May no man tellen in a litel clause, . . . . . B.ML. 251
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . . . B.ML. 834
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
And over his litel eyen she it leyde, . . . . . B.ML. 838
And yet now lyveth my litel child, *parfay!* . . . B.ML. 849

**Little**—*Continued*

'O litel child, allas! what is thy gilt, . . . . . B.ML. 855
'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee; . . . B.ML. 859
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heete. . . . . B.ML. 1132
That litel while in joye, or in plesance, . . . . B.ML. 1140
There is but litel Latin in my mawe.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1190
'Wyf,' quod this man, 'litel kanstow devyne . . . B.Sh. 1414
In al the hous ther nas so litel a knave, . . . . B.Sh. 1500
'By God,' quod he, 'I am a litel wrooth . . . . B.Sh. 1573
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . . . B.Pri. 1685
A litel clergeoun, seven yeer of age, . . . . . B.Pri. 1693
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught . . B.Pri. 1699
This litel child his litel book lernynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1706
This litel child, as he cam to and fro, . . . . . B.Pri. 1742
After hir litel child, but he cam noght, . . . . B.Pri. 1777
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde; . . . . . B.Pri. 1786
Yaf in hir thoght inwith a litel space, . . . . . B.Pri. 1794
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . . B.Pri. 1857
Enclosen they his litel body sweete: . . . . . B.Pri. 1872
For it is but a litel while ago, . . . . . B.Pri. 1876
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . . B.Mel. 2127
Comprehended in this litel tretys heere, . . . . B.Mel. 2147
After the which this litil tale I wryte . . . . . B.Mel. 2154 *var*
we may nat demen in so litel tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
tnat woot ful litel what werre amounteth. . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
deere, or elles to litel of pris, but, al be it . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
embraceth, distreyneth litel'; and Catoun . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
thise conseillours oonly, and with litel avys, . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
the myght of youre adversarie so litel that ye lete . B.Mel. 2505–10
Ovyde seith that the litel wesele wol slee . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
but litel reward to venge thy deeth; . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
they been but litel syb to yow, and the . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
litel while endure, and soone passed . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
in a litel peril for to venge me, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
cometh litel and litel wexeth alwey and . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
a litel good with the love of God, than to . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
a good man and have litel good and . . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
litel compaignye, and seyde right in this . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
the grete man slayn as the litel man; . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
But litel out of Pize stant a tour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3599
And with hym been his litel children thre; . . . B.Mk. 3601
That he so litel of his mooder tolde. . . . . B.Mk. 3676
But now a litel while I wol biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3877
And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse . . . . B.NP. 3959
For litel was hir catel and hir rente. . . . . B.NP. 4017
And therfore litel tale hath he toold . . . . . B.NP. 4308
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space, . . . . C.Doc. 239
And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde. . . D.WB. 1102
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . . . D.Fri. 1446
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder; . . . . D.Sum. 1673
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . . D.Sum. 1815
I am a man of litel sustenaunce. . . . . D.Sum. 1844
An irous man God sende hym litel myght. . . . D.Sum. 2014
And that is nat of litel tyme,' quod he, . . . . D.Sum. 2115
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awey. . . . D.Sum. 2235
His grace into a litel oxes stalle; . . . . . E.Cl. 207
And in hir barm this litel child she leyde . . . . E.Cl. 551
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake, . . . . . E.Cl. 559
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . . . E.Cl. 567
Burieth this litel body in som place . . . . . E.Cl. 571
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave, . . . . . E.Cl. 681
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere, . . . . E.Mch. 1479
Declared hath ful wel in litel space.) . . . . . E.Mch. 1687
But litel fro his declynacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 2223
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn, . . . . . F.Sq. 590
'Youre myght,' quod she, 'ful litel is to dreede, . . G.SN. 437
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun, . . . H.Mcp. 1
A man of litel reputacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 199
With oon of litel reputacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 253
But for litel speche avysely . . . . . H.Mcp. 327
That "litel janglyng causeth muchel reste." . . . H.Mcp. 350
For ellevene foot, or litel moore or lesse, . . . . I.Pars. 6
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre; . . . I.Pars. 44
Beth fructuous, and that in litel space, . . . . I.Pars. 73
world nys but a litel thyng at regard of . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
man have oportunitee, right so litel worth is shrifte . I.Pars. 310–5
thurgh a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in . . I.Pars. 360–5
so that it shal but litel greve; for, as . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
whan they be of litel profit, or of right . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
'is litel worth, but if a man have good . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Allas! al to litel is swich trouthe now . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
penaunce is but short and litel, at regard . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
this litel tretys or rede, that if ther be any . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth!' . . . . . BD. 211
And litel used, hit semed thus; . . . . . BD. 401
Upon his berde but litel heer, . . . . . BD. 456
Thou wost ful lytel what thou menest; . . . . . BD. 742
And tho ful litel good I couthe, . . . . . BD. 799
"Thow wost ful litel what thou menest; . . . . . BD. 1304
So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde . . . ABC. 38
For us, and that for litel hire as ye, . . . . . ABC. 103
And eek as ther she had but litil myght; . . . . Mars. 117
In litil tyme it wol her bane be. . . . . Mars. 196
So moche wo, and [eek] so litel blis . . . . . Comp.L. 42
So litel rewthe hath she upon my peyne. . . . . Comp.L. 50
I am so litel worthy, and ye so good. . . . . Comp.L. 88
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,— PF. 57

**Little**—*Continued*

The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193
'Now, sirs, ye seen the li el leyser here, . . . . PF. 464
That wot I wel, and litel of cunnynge, . . . . PF. 513
sche was a litil amoeved, and glowede . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
He hath a litil foryeten . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
the same thyng songe thow a litil here by-forn, . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
this litel spark thine heet of liif schal, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
After this sche stynte a lytel; . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
sche stynte a litil, and whan sche . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
thou art a litil departed fro the pees of . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
sore agast a lytil byforn,—that this . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
is throwen adoun for every litil thyng. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
And ful litel thynges ben tho that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
Certes eek that is a ful litel good . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere medicynes. Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
drawen to hem-self a litel of the laste . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
with ful litel thynges nature halt hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
ayenward of litel nedeth hem that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
Of the whiche litel regioun of this world, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
into so litel bowndes, how . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
thilke lytel habitacle; to the whiche . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
certes, thilke wrytynges profiten litel, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
although it litel be. But natheles thilke . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
philosophre took pacience a litel while; . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
fulfille the litel compas of the erthe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
litel thyng, that this aspre and horrible . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
So that a litel herafter I seide thus: . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
Tho fastnede sche a litel the syghte of . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
litel thyng suffiseth to nature; but certes . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
have seyd a litel here byforn, that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
But, as I seide a litel here byforn, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
thurw a litil clyfte, but me were levere . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
and that schewedestow me ful wel a litel her byforn, Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
of *In Thymeo*, that in ryght litel thynges . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
dyffinysshed a litel here-byforn (that is to . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
schewid a litel here byforn that yif ther . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
that I have concluded a litel here byforn . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
that thow wistest not a litel her byforn.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
wendest . . . 'a litel here byforn, that men schulde Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
that I have litel more to done that thou, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
I aperceyvede a litil here byforn that thow . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
For certes a litel here byforne, whanne . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
concludid a litel here byforn ben kept . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
as I have gadrid and proevid a litil byforn . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
I have diffinysched a litil her-byforn that no thing is so myghti . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
that I yaf the a litel here-byforn, and gadre it . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
thou hast lerned a litil here-byforn that . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
han concluded a lytel here-byforn. But I preye the Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
And thanne sche, a litel what smylinge, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
forberen a litel of thilke delit, whil that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
taughtest me a litel here byforn, this . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
thow seydest a litel here byforn that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
approche a litil to the wordis of the peple, . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
as I have diffynysschid a litel here byforn.' . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
mankynde, as thou songe a litel here . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
and byknowen a litel here byforn, what . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
shewed a litel here byforne that alle thing that . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
maner presence of this litle and swift moment, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
moment, the whiche presence of this litle . . . moment, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
presence of swiche litel moment ne mai . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
a litel her byforn (that is to seyn, the sonne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Behinden othre folk in litel brede . . . . . TC.1. 179
And litel weneth that he mot descenden! . . . . TC.1. 216
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde; . . . . TC.2. 156
So muche as you, and have so litel quit; . . . . TC.2. 242
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile, . . . . . TC.2. 505
For which he wex a litel red for shame, . . . . TC.2. 645
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude; . . . TC.2. 1078
That litel was; and ek he dredde her so; . . . . TC.2. 1080
Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir, . . . . . TC.2. 1335
But th'ilke litel that they spake or wroughte . . TC.3. 463
Now is ther litel more for to done; . . . . . TC.3. 547
Thorugh-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . TC.3. 601

**Little**—*Continued*

This was no litel sorwe for to see; . . . . . TC.3. 1093
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep! . . . . TC.3. 1410
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete:. . . . . TC.3. 1559
'Thus hastow me no litel thing y-yive, . . . . TC.3. 1611
By God of this thou woldest litel care!' . . . . TC.3. 1645
This n'is no litel thing of for to seye: . . . . . TC.3. 1688
But al too litel, weylawey the while, . . . . . TC.4. 1
That litel witen folk what is to yerne, . . . . TC.4. 198
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . TC.4. 384
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente; . . . TC.4. 433
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!'—. . . . . TC.4. 581
For al too litel hath she with us be.' . . . . . TC.4. 690
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte, . . TC.4. 723
I n'ot; but, as for me, my litel tonge, . . . . . TC.4. 801
That into litel bothe it hadde us slawe, . . . . TC.4. 884
But of my deth though litel be to recche, . . . TC.4. 1447
And in his speche a litel wight he quook, . . . . TC.5. 926
And caste aside a litel wight his hed, . . . . . TC.5. 927
And ek a broche—and that was litel nede!— . . . TC.5. 1040
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . . TC.5. 1105
And finaly withinne a litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1455
And how Ypomedon in litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1502
In ech estat is litel hertes reste! . . . . . TC.5. 1749
—Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragedie! . . . TC.5. 1786
But, litel book, no making thou n'envye, . . . . TC.5. 1789
This litel spot of erthe that with the see . . . . TC.5. 1815
Al-though that in thy hede ful lytel is . . . . HF.2. 113 *var*
A litel roundel as a cercle, . . . . . HF.2. 283
This lytel laste book thou gye! . . . . . HF.3. 3
He oughte him litel glorifye . . . . . HF.3. 44
As han thise litel herde-gromes, . . . . . HF.3. 135
Of whiche to litel in my pouche is? . . . . . HF.3. 259
Betwix hem was a litel envye. . . . . HF.3. 386
And in a litel herber that I have, . . . . . LGW. 203
That hath so lytel penance yiven thee, . . . . LGW. 501
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe. . . . . LGW. 547
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . . . . LGW. 744
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,— . . . LGW. 1205
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave, . . . . . LGW. 1225
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroghte, . . . LGW. 1696
So chyvalrous, that lytel dredeth he; . . . . . LGW. 1905
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lasse. . . . . LGW. 2256
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stounde . . . LGW. 2376
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,— . . . LGW. 2391
Hyt oughte be to yow but lytel glorie, . . . . LGW. 2531
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse; . . . . . Truth. 10
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesaunce, . . . . Ven. 39
A litel tyme his yift is agreable, . . . . . Ven. 41
Direct after my litel suffisaunce. . . . . Ven. 75
This litel writ, proverbes, or figure . . . . . Buk. 25
Litel therof he shal distreyne. . . . . Prov. 8
Taccepte in worth this litel povre dyte . . . . Bal.Co. 16
mediacioun of this litel tretys, I propose to . . . Astr. 1–5
yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles . . . Astr. 5–11
this litel tretys to have my rude enditynge . . . Astr. 5–11
lyne, from a litel cros (+) in the bordure . . . . Astr. 32–40
thys, litel Lowys. Putte the rynge of . . . . Astr. 32–40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel cros . . Astr. 32–40
7. Fro this litel cros (+) up to the ende . . . . Astr. 40–5
a litel wegge, whiche that is clepid the . . . . Astr. 57–60
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in . . . . Astr. 115–21
thy rule is areised fro the litel crois upon . . . . Astr. 121–7
est orisonte, al be it that it was but litel. . . . . Astr. 198–209
there varieth but litel. . . . . Astr. 215–8
may not be take by cause of the litel space . . . Astr. 376–82
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as . . . Astr. 382–91
And litel coude of norriture . . . . . RR. 179
Her roughte lytel of playing . . . . . RR. 341
And for a litel glorie veigne . . . . . RR. 447
With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . . . . RR. 549
Doun by a lytel path I fonde, . . . . . RR. 730
Have lytel thought but on her play. . . . . RR. 1289
And deyde withynne a lytel space. . . . . RR. 1536
For ther is noon so litil thyng . . . . . RR. 1597
In sich folye is litel ese. . . . . RR. 1938
A litell keye, fetys ynowgh, . . . . . RR. 2088
I bynde undir this litel keye, . . . . . RR. 2093
For the wordis litel greve . . . . . RR. 2349
Everiche shal have but litel parte; . . . . . RR. 2368
And thenkith but lytel upon thee. . . . . RR. 2654
This graunte ne myght but lytel greve. . . . . RR. 3074
It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo; . . . . . RR. 3150
That with a litel wynde it nylle . . . . . RR. 3774
But, may I lyve a litel while, . . . . . RR. 3956
For with a puff of litell wynde . . . . . RR. 4227
That helpith litel that she may doo, . . . . . RR. 4473
Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede. . . . . RR. 4504
So litel while it doth endure . . . . . RR. 5025
For litel shulde a man telle, . . . . . RR. 5053
That litel while wole contune; . . . . . RR. 5332
Though he have lytel worldis goode, . . . . . RR. 5605
Or that he may with lytel eke Be founden, . . . RR. 5615
So myche in litel have he can, . . . . . RR. 5630
Full litel care for hem they make; . . . . . RR. 5732
But therof yeve I lytel tale; . . . . . RR. 6375
On hem is lytel thrift y-sene. . . . . RR. 6806

**Little** *see* **Lite**

**Live**

To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . . . . A.Prol. 335

**Live**—*Continued*

By his clennesse how that his sheepe sholde lyve. . A.Prol. 506
To maken hym lyve by his propre good . . . . A.Prol. 581
Or lyve as scarsly as hym list desire; . . . . . A.Prol. 583
yeven Victorie, and as a conqueror to lyven, . . . A.Kn. 916
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . . . A.Kn. 1295
Lyve in Atthenes evermore unknowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 1406
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.' . . . A.Kn. 2330
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve. . . . . A.Kn. 2418
And lyven in wele; I kan sey yow namoore. . . . B.ML. 175
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde, . . B.ML. 345
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete; . . . . B.ML. 1131
They lyven alle, and nevere asonder wende. . . . B.ML. 1157
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wrecchednesse; . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
and thyn enemy shal the lenger lyve in . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
may nat lyven withoute the soule, namoore . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
may it lyve withouten temporeel goodes; . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
than for to lyven in swich wise." . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
Unto the juge, in lecherie to lyven, . . . . . C.Doc. 206
That I wol lyve in poverte wilfully? . . . . . C.Pard. 441
Ne make baskettes and lyve therby, . . . . . C.Pard. 445
A capitayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse; . . . . . C.Pard. 582
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother, . . . . C.Pard. 703
In myrthe and joliftee oure lyf to lyven, . . . . C.Pard. 780
Of God, that sholde lyve so murye as I!' . . . . C.Pard. 843
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . . . D.WB. 111
To wommen kyndely whil they may lyve; . . . . D.WB. 402
Grante me grace to lyven vertuously; . . . . . D.WB. 1174
To lyven vertuously and weyve synne. . . . . D.WB. 1176
In wilful poverte chees to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179
And thus they lyve unto hir lyves ende . . . . D.WB. 1257
And therfore by extorcions I lyve; . . . . . D.Fri. 1429
Nere myn extorcioun I myghte nat lyven, . . . . D.Fri. 1439
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lyve,— . . . D.Fri. 1532
As to possessioners that mowen lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 1722
We lyve in poverte and in abstinence, . . . . . D.Sum. 1873
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 2130
We myghte lyven in moore felicitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 109
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and pees; . . . E.Cl. 487
I wolde lyve in pees, if that I myghte, . . . . E.Cl. 638
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste. . . . . E.Cl. 1129
Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffraunce. . . . E.Cl. 1162
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care. . . . . E.Mch. 1228
And for to lyve under that hooly bond . . . . . E.Mch. 1261
They lyve but as a bryd, or as a beest, . . . . . E.Mch. 1281
And leve in langore and disease al thi life . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* Rwl.
They moste nedes lyve in unitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1334
That with hem sholde I never lyve in reste; . . . E.Mch. 1426
Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1446
And lyve in chastitee ful holily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1455
How sholde I thanne, that lyve in swich plesaunce . E.Mch. 1650
Shoope hym to lyve ful deliciously. . . . . E.Mch. 2025
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . . . E.Mch. 2079
If that thou lyve! God yeve thee good chaunce, . F.Fkl. 679
To lyve in ese,—suffrance hire bihight, . . . . F.Fkl. 788
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . F.Fkl. 1086
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1337
To lyven whan she hadde loste hir name. . . . F.Fkl. 1408
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day. . . . . F.Fkl. 1447
Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1449
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven? . . . . . G.SN. 472
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,— . . . . G.CY. 736
Though that he lyve myghte a thousand yeer. . . . G.CY. 978
And wole, if that he lyve may a while; . . . . G.CY. 986
hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
wikkednesse, shal he lyve? Nay, for . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
eek as longe as he shal lyve, that no . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
shal lyve longe; but that hope faileth . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
What seye we eek of putours that lyven . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
they lyven of the peple to preye for the peple, . . I.Pars. 890–5
whil that they lyven bothe. This, as . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
That oon is that he hopeth for to lyve longe . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
How that I lyve, for day ne nyghte . . . . . BD. 2
Hit were to liven in this wyse, . . . . . BD. 17
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve, . . . . . BD. 572
But lyve and deye right in this thoght. . . . . BD. 691
'Therwith hir liste so wel to live, . . . . . BD. 877
He took in pacience to lyve or dye; . . . . . Mars. 40
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . . . Comp.L. 63
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve, . . . . Comp.L. 111
And al foryive, whyl I lyve may. . . . . Anel. 280
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve. . . . . PF. 420
For certes, longe I may nat live in payne, . . . PF. 424
Live thou soleyn, wormes corrupcioun! . . . . PF. 614
desire nat to lyven by thyn oonly propre . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
And yif ye wene to lyve the longere . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
sovereyn good be to lyven with-oute nede . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
certes yit wolde thei lyven in sykernesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
the entencion to lyven and to duren; or that wole, his Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
to duellen and to lyven. What wiltow . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
cause to lyven and to duren, for whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
that thei haten?" Whethir men lyven . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5

**Live**—*Continued*

ye ne lyve no more but right as in this . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1360–5
And write hir wo, and live in charite, . . . . TC.1. 49
And seyde, 'Lord! so ye live al in lest, . . . . TC.1. 330
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve. . . . . TC.1. 427
And I shal neveremore whil I live.' . . . . . TC.1. 938
As any men that live under the sonne: . . . . TC.2. 174
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . . TC.2. 322
Than is it harm ye liven by my trouthe! . . . . TC.2. 350
"So longe mote ye live, and alle proude, . . . . TC.2. 402
Mighte he yit live, of me were naught to recche! . . TC.2. 434
For love, and lat me liven as I can!" . . . . . TC.2. 550
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven! . . TC.2. 578
'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus?. . . TC.2. 757
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven? . . TC.2. 981
He may not longe liven for the peyne!'— . . . . TC.2. 1127
And whether that he live or elles sterve! . . . . TC.2. 1152
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . . TC.2. 1594
Thorugh whiche that thinges liven alle and be, . . TC.3. 16
That alle tho that liven, soth to seyne, . . . . TC.3. 430
Him nevere falsen whil ye liven sholde. . . . . TC.3. 784
What harm they don, for now live I too longe! . . TC.3. 805
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve, . . . . TC.3. 1292
And live in wo. Ther God yeve hem mischaunce, . TC.3. 1385
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1513
My lif. And why? For thorugh thy help I live, . . TC.3. 1613
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe, . . . TC.4. 97
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . TC.4. 447
whan I am dede I wyl goo lyve in pyne . . . . TC.4. 474 *var*
How shal I live, if that I from him twinne? . . . TC.4. 758
'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus? . . . TC.4. 764
Liven withoute his kinde noriture?. . . . . TC.4. 768
That in this world he lenger liven sholde. . . . TC.4. 1190
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here, . . . . TC.4. 1203
Live ye yit?' and let his swerd doun glide. . . . TC.4. 1215
Y-nough to live in honour and plesaunce, . . . TC.4. 1515
For evere in oon, as for to live in reste, . . . . TC.4. 1602
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe! . . . TC.4. 1617
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . . . TC.5. 297
This time, and ek how fresshly we may live . . . TC.5. 390
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve: . . . . TC.5. 593
After my deth, for now live I too longe! . . . . TC.5. 691
And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . . TC.5. 942
And my good-word, al mighte I liven evere! . . . TC.5. 1081
But whether that ye do me live or deye, . . . . TC.5. 1410
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon! . . . . . HF.3. 627
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this . . . LGW. 339
And yeve me grace so longe for to lyve, . . . . LGW. 459
Worthy to any wight that lyven may; . . . . LGW. 612
No lenger for to lyven I ne kepe.' . . . . . LGW. 1032
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.' . . . LGW. 1181
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove . . . . LGW. 1381
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede. . . . . LGW. 1531
My bloode and flessh, so that I myghte lyve, . . LGW. 1539
To ben hir husbonde while he lyve may, . . . . LGW. 1641
Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle; . . . LGW. 1941
So that I myghte lyven, and nat fayle . . . . LGW. 2110
For wel I wote while ye to lyve have space . . . W.Unc. 4 *var*
And in this wyse and in dispaire I lyve . . . . Comp.A. 29
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe; . . . Comp.A. 79
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente! . . . . Comp.A. 84
That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse . . Bal.Ch. 7
That lyven in lust and jolite. . . . . RR. 616
How ony man may lyve or laste . . . . . RR. 2726
Myght lyve a monthe such peynes to fele.' . . . RR. 2734
With all this yitt can he lyve, . . . . . RR. 2759
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve. . . . . RR. 2778
With more guerdoun, if that thou lyve, . . . . RR. 2949
For they wole make thee lyve in care. . . . . RR. 3268
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye. . . . . RR. 3676
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve, . . . . RR. 3781
To lyve the more in sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 3941
But, may I lyve a litel while, . . . . . RR. 3956
There forto lyven in penaunce. . . . . RR. 4283
For whom I lyve in such distresse, . . . . . RR. 4606
To lyven aftir her emprise, . . . . . RR. 4905
Hir servise while that she may lyve. . . . . RR. 4988
If thow maist lyve the tyme to se . . . . . RR. 5119
To lyven, and voide love away . . . . . RR. 5164
For the tyme that they may lyve. . . . . RR. 5448
Makith men to lyve richely. . . . . RR. 5584
To lyve til his syknesse be paste, . . . . . RR. 5618
He shal, there forto lyve in blisse, . . . . . RR. 5645
And purely lyve in deite. . . . . RR. 5656
If he be sich that can wel lyve . . . . . RR. 5667
Ther may no marchaunt lyve at ese. . . . . RR. 5698
That folk [ne] lyve not holily. . . . . RR. 5749
With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve . . . . . RR. 5787
And lyve withoute false usure, . . . . . RR. 5797
He wolde not therfore that he lyve . . . . . RR. 6656
'Telle me thanne how a man may lyven, . . . . RR. 6685
And truly on her owne lyven, . . . . . RR. 6804
These lyven wel nygh by ravyne. . . . . RR. 6813
And lyven in such wikkednesse. . . . . RR. 7012
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve. . . . . RR. 7266

**Live** *see* **For-live**

**Lived**

And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially, . . . A.Kn. 1793
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree, . . . A.Kn. 2844
Right so ther lyvede never man,' he seyde, . . . A.Kn. 2845

**Lived**—*Continued*

Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly. . . . . B.ML. 1122
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . . . . B.ML. 1135
They lyved in joye and in felicitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3467
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 141
Lazar and Dives lyveden diversly . . . . . D.Sum. 1877
In which he lyved in greet prosperitee; . . . . E.Mch. 1247
Lyved this Januarie and fresshe May;. . . . . E.Mch. 2054
Thre dayes lyved she in this torment, . . . . G.SN. 537
lif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and . . . I.Pars. 250–5
That ever lyved were now a-lyve, . . . . . BD. 914
And thus I lyved ful many a day, . . . . . BD. 1251
And thus we lyved ful many a yere . . . . . BD. 1295
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wyght or . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
of resoun ne lyvede y-plounged . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the whiche sothfastnesse lyvede . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
his doghtir that lyvid in grete penaunce . . . . TC.1. 94 *var*
And livede in ese and in felicite! . . . . . TC.4. 480
I, that have lived in lust and in plesaunce . . . TC.4. 493
'Hastow not lived of thy lif biforn . . . . . TC.4. 1093
Ne though I livede unto the worldes ende, . . . TC.4. 1580
'Y-lived hadde, ich hadde ben, or this, . . . . TC.5. 933
And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more? . . LGW. 1284
Hir semed to have lyved in langour; . . . . . RR. 214
That she hadde lyved in langour; . . . . . RR. 304
A lord, they lyved lustyly! . . . . . RR. 1319
Certis I have now lyved to longe, . . . . . RR. 4068
And lyveden forth in her penaunce, . . . . . RR. 6568
Lyved over deliciously, . . . . . RR. 6729
And lyved by my traveylyng, . . . . . RR. 6788

**Livelihood**

is eek a ful greet enemy to the lifiode of the body, . I.Pars. 685–90
Save of his lyflode, in his thought, . . . . . RR. 5602
And wynnen her lyflode in that wise, . . . . . RR. 6663

**Lively**

Wel koude he peynten lifly, that it wroghte; . . A.Kn. 2087
Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed; . . . . . BD. 904
comune myghte of men; with a lifiy colour . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50

**Liver**

'So vertuous a lyvere in my lyf . . . . . B.ML. 1024
Have I nat of a capoun but the lyvere, . . . . D.Sum. 1839

**Livery**

And they were clothed alle in o lyveree . . . . A.Prol. 363

**Lives**

That been encombred of oure owene lyves, . . . A.Kn. 1718
That ever was any lyves creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 2395
Thei dronke for thei wolde here lyves have . . . A.Kn. 2714 *var*
Talynge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . B.Sh. 1624
If that it touche hir lymes or hir lyves. . . . . B.Mk. 3284
For that hir husbondes losten alle hir lyves . . . B.NP. 4562
He knew of hem mo legendes and lyves . . . . D.WB. 686
But if it be of hooly Seintes lyves,— . . . . . D.WB. 690
And thus they lyve unto hir lyves ende . . . . D.WB. 1257
And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves . . . D.WB. 1261
Ne never shullen, terme of alle hir lyves . . . . D.Fri. 1331
With hye God, that is oure lyves leche, . . . . D.Sum. 1892
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves . . D.Sum. 1997
As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 308
And with hym dwelle unto my lyves ende. . . . E.Cl. 833
Shoope hym to been a lyves creature; . . . . . E.C . 903
Plesance ynogh unto youre lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 1036
A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende; . . . . . E.Mch. 1354
This is to seyn, no lyves creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1864
And Aristotle, that writen in hir lyves . . . . F.Sq. 233
And for to lede the moore in blisse hir lyves, . . F.Fkl. 744
Thou goost biforn and art hir lyves leche. . . . G.SN. 50
Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves. . . . . H.Mcp. 154
hennes forth unto my lyves ende sende . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Of quenes lives, and of kynges . . . . . BD. 58
Had that swete, my lyves leche! . . . . . BD. 919
He foloweth hir that is his lyves cure; . . . . Mars. 131
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quene! . . . Comp.L. 55
And that our present worldes lyves space . . . PF. 53
saven hir owene lyves, O how weleful . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
soules and the lasse lyves; and, ablynge . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . . . TC.2. 118
And in this world no lives creature, . . . . . TC.3. 13
For evere-more unto my lives ende! . . . . . TC.3. 392
Shoop me to be a lives creature!' . . . . . TC.4. 252
How sholde a plaunte or lyves creature . . . . TC.4. 767 *var*
For fere of which men wenen lese hir lives, . . . TC.5. 381
At which, allas, he caughte his lives ende. . . . TC.5. 1554
And that there lyves body nys . . . . . HF.2. 555
How stedefaste wedewys durynge alle here lyvys, . LGW.G. 283
That weren trew in lovyng al hire lyves; . . . . LGW. 485
May not deserve hit in my lyves day; . . . . LGW. 1624
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light . . . Purse. 15
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space, . . . . W.Unc. 4
Thi lyves joy, thine hertis cure. . . . . RR. 2456
Aftir his wrecchid lyves ende. . . . . RR. 5648

**Livest**

maistrie of thy body whil thou lyvest." . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
Why lyvestow so longe in so greet age?' . . . . C.Pard. 719
And lyvest thus as an heremyte, . . . . . HF.2. 151
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere . LGW. 481
And what lyf that thou lyvest also; . . . . . RR. 6121

**Lyvyn**

And ther he lyveth in joye and in honour . . . A.Kn. 1028
And yet now lyveth my litel child, *parfay!* . . . B.ML. 849
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in tho vices. . . . C.Pard. 548
Ther is no man that lyveth under the trone . . . C.Pard. 842
Thus in delit he lyveth and hath doon yoore, . . . E.Cl. 68
In Goddes pees lyveth ful esily . . . . . E.Cl. 423
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1284
He lyveth helplees and al desolat,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1321
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas. . . . . F.Fkl. 802
cherl, or the foulestе womman that lyveth, . . . I.Pars. 145–50
faille as longe as he lyveth. It may wel . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
to be called a Cristene man, and lyveth . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
For ther lyveth never but oon; . . . . . BD. 982
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the quene, . . . . Anel. 139
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . PF. 328
nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche." . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
yit thi beste thynges? Certes yit lyveth . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
lyveth in sikernesse of anye sentences put . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
ayens hym. And yit lyveth thi wyf, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
that sche lyveth, loth of this lyf, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
good of nature that lyveth by resoun, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
forleeten hym whil he lyveth, ne the . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
'that, in as moche as it lyveth naturely, . . . . Bo.3 p.11. 990–5
and lache, he lyveth as an asse; yif he . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
For alle thing that lyveth in tyme, it is . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
What! liveth not thy lady, bendiste! . . . . . TC.1. 780
'For in this world ther liveth lady non, . . . . TC.4. 1646
And lyveth in distresse and in peyne, . . . . RR. 2798
That evere he lyveth in woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4296
Lyveth more at ese, and more is riche, . . . . RR. 5587

**Livia** *see* **Lyma**

**Living**

Lyvynge in pees and parfit charitee. . . . . A.Prol. 532
That in this world nys creature lyvynge . . . . A.Kn. 901
Lyvynge in blisse, in richesse, and in heele; . . . A.Kn. 3102
O queenes, lyvynge in prosperitee! . . . . . B.ML. 652
Beth war, if by ensample of youre lyvynge, . . . C.Doc. 97
For in hir lyvynge maydens myghten rede, . . . C.Doc. 107
For-why the feend foond hym in swich lyvynge, . C.Pard. 847
To noon of us, hir vertuous lyvynge, . . . . . D.WB. 1122
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyvyng. . . . . D.WB. 1182
The whiche she shredde and seeth for hir lyvynge, . E.Cl. 227
If this were lyvynge oonly, and noon oother; . . . G.SN. 322
agayns Cristes lyvynge and his techynge, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
wise man, 'Every fals lyvynge hath his . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
For in this worlde lyvynge is ther noon . . . . Comp.L. 77
For she ne graunted him in her lyvynge . . . . Anel. 188
the same Plato lyvynge, his mayster Socrates desserved Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
sad and wel ordynat of lyvynge, that hath . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
othere lyvynge beestes han of kynde to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
lyvynge beestes that we knowen, as thou . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
resoun of hir lyvynge, ben enhabited in the cloos of Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
'I have herd told, pardieux, of your livinge, . . . TC.1. 197
Ye ben the woman in this world livinge, . . . . TC.2. 235
And namely of wyfhode the lyvyng, . . . . . LGW. 545
Of any erthely lyvynge creature. . . . . LGW. 2118
Than be a traytour lyvyng in my shame. . . . . LGW. 2702
That in this world was ever yit lyvynge . . . . Comp.A. 2
As to my dom that ever was lyvyng, . . . . . Comp.A. 52
Ne in his lyvyng vertuous, . . . . . RR. 5326
Upon his travel and lyvyng, . . . . . RR. 5607
And ley not up for her lyvyng, . . . . . RR. 5680
He may in trouthe have his lyvyng. . . . . RR. 6722
Sufficiantly al his lyvyng, . . . . . RR. 6743
Of folkis good and her lyvyng. . . . . RR. 7020
Or prelat lyvyng jolily, . . . . . RR. 7031

**Livings**

the love of hire lyvynges ne of hire beynges ne cometh Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5

**Livius**

Ther was, as telleth Titus Livius, . . . . . C.Doc. 1
The Romayn, Tytus Lyvyus,— . . . . . BD. 1083
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius. . . . . LGW. 1683

**Lo**

And sayde thus. Lo lordynges trewely . . . . A.Prol. 761 *var*
'Lo heere this Arcite, and this Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1791
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1844
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . . A.Kn. 1951
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norisshynge . . A.Kn. 3017
Lo which a greet thyng is affeccioun! . . . . . A.Mil. 3611
Lo, Depeford, and it is half wey pryme. . . . . A.Rv. 3906
Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
Loo, heere our silver, redy for to spende.' . . . A.Rv. 4135
Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem alle! . . . . A.Rv. 4171
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals; . . . . . A.Rv. 4318
Lo, heere the lettres seled of this thyng, . . . . B.ML. 736
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . . B.ML. 925
By mouth of innocentz, lo, heere thy myght! . . . B.Pri. 1798
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit; . . . . . B.Th. 2078
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
'Lo, lo,' quod dame Prudence, 'how . . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3172
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damyssene, . . . . . B.Mk. 3197
Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat . . . . B.Mk. 3205

**Lo**—*Continued*

Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.MK. 3326
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man, . . . B.NP. 4130
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway! . . . B.NP. 4241
'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede, . . . . B.NP. 4300
'Lo, Cresus, which that was of Lyde kyng, . . . B.NP. 4328
'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4331
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly . . . . . B.NP. 4503
Lo, swich it is for to be reccheles, . . . . . B.NP. 4626
As though she wolde seyn, 'Lo, I, Nature, . . . C.Doc. 11
Lo, this was al the sentence of his bille. . . . . C.Doc. 190
'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . . C.Pard. 485
Lo, how deere, shortly for to sayn, . . . . . C.Pard. 502
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng . . . . C.Pard. 643
Lo, how I vanysshe, flessh and blood and skyn; . . C.Pard. 732
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche, . . C.Pard. 915
Herke eek lo which a sharp word for the nones . . D.WB. 14 *var*
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; . . . . D.WB. 35
Wy, taak it al! lo, have it every deel! . . . . D.WB. 445
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde, . . . D.WB. 719
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes two! . . D.WB. 833
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . . D.WB. 835
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,— . . . D.WB. 1127
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . D.WB. 1149
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . D.Fri. 1566
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,— D.Sum. 1752
'Lo, Moyses fourty dayes and fourty nyght . . . D.Sum. 1885
Lo, "buf" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . . D.Sum. 1934
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . D.Sum. 1968
Touchynge this thyng, lo what the wise seith, . . D.Sum. 1988
'Lo, Irous Cirus, thilke Percien, . . . . . D.Sum. 2079
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan: . . . D.Sum. 2085
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . . D.Sum. 2139
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace, . . . D.Sum. 2228
What, lo, my cherl, lo, yet how shrewedly, . . . D.Sum. 2238
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede, . . . E.Mch. 1362
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1366
Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she . . . . . E.Mch. 1369
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hondred eyen, . . . E.Mch. 2111
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree! . . . E.Mch. 2257
Lo, whiche sleightes and subtilitees . . . . . E.Mch. 2421
My wyl is good, and, lo, my tale is this.' . . . F.Sq. 8
And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am youres al; . . . F.Sq. 597
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn . . . F.Fkl. 1038
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witnesse . . . F.Fkl. 1367
'Lo, eek the tiraunt Aristoclides, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1387
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she. . . . . F.Fkl. 1442
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright . . . . G.SN. 102
Lo, lyk a bisy bee, withouten glie, . . . . . G.SN. 105
'Lo, right so as the love of Crist,' quod she, . . . G.SN. 205
And alderfirst, lo this was his axynge, . . . . G.SN. 423
Lo, he dissymuleth heere in audience, . . . . G.SN. 466
Thise soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche . . . G.SN. 545
Lo, which avantage is to multiplie! . . . . . G.CY. 731
The bodyes sevene eek, lo, hem heere anoon! . . . G.CY. 825
Lo thus by smellyng, and threedbare array, . . . G.CY. 890
Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocence! . . . . . G.CY. 897
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us: . . . . . G.CY. 966
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede! . . . G.CY. 1065
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . . . G.CY. 1385
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game . . . . G.CY. 1402
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . . G.CY. 1428
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.' . . . G.CY. 1471
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight! . . . H.Mep. 35
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun, . . . . H.Mep. 181
Lo, therfore is he cleped a 'capitayn'; . . . . H.Mep. 230
that thraldom and vileynye. And lo, . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Loo, thus comaundeth us oure Lord . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
manere coveitise to doon lecherie. Lo, what seith . I.Pars. 845–50
hym of vileynye, whan he seyde, 'Lo, my lady, . . I.Pars. 880–5
Lo, thus hit was, this was my sweven. . . . . BD. 290
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . . . . BD. 528
'Lo, sey, how that may be?' quod I; . . . . . BD. 744
Gladly do thanne holde here lo . . . . . BD. 753 *var*
And lo! this was the alther-firste,— . . . . . BD. 1172
ffor men shoulde nought loo knowe hir thyrranny Pity. 67 *var*
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen mee! . . . ABC. 15
For loo, my sinne and my confusioun, . . . . ABC. 18
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . . Mars. 2
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelosye! . . . . Mars. 7
Elas whan slepyng tyme is lo than I wake . . . Comp.L. 51 *var*
Whane I shoulde daunce for fere loo thanne I qwaake Comp.L. 52 *var*
This hevy lyff I lede loo for youre saake . . . . Comp.L. 53 *var*
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al! . . . Comp.L. 84
Lo, herte myn, al this is for to seyn, . . . . . Anel. 281
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!' . . . . . PF. 568
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos! . . . . . PF. 570
For lo! rendynge Muses . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
of hem oothir with swerd. Lo, for hir . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Lo hereof comyth and herof . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisly spoken?' . . . TC.1. 205
Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge, . . . . TC.1. 302

**Lo**—*Continued*

Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . . TC.1. 397
Lo, next this vers he may it finden here. . . . . TC.1. 399
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! . . . TC.1. 469
But only, lo, for this conclusioun, . . . . . TC.1. 480
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . TC.1. 514
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . TC.1. 603 *em*
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, parde! . . . . TC.1. 845
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . TC.1. 1049
And seyde, 'Nece, alwey, lo! to the laste, . . . . TC.2. 255
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven, . . . . TC.2. 285
Lo, here is al! What sholde I more seye? . . . . TC.2. 321
'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . . . TC.2. 365
Remembring her right thus, 'Lo, this is he . . . TC.2. 653
Wher it becom'th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . TC.2. 797
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . TC.2. 859
Ne mighte me so gladen; lo, myn herte! . . . . TC.2. 979
'Lo, he that is al hoolly youres free . . . . . TC.2. 1121
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . . TC.2. 1248
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . TC.2. 1284
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this toun, . . . . . TC.2. 1416
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she . . . . TC.2. 1433
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . . . TC.2. 1465
'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I . . . . TC.2. 1534
By cause, lo, that she a lady is, . . . . . TC.2. 1633
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . TC.2. 1743
Lo, here is she that is your deth to wite!' . . . TC.3. 63
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte . . . TC.3. 97
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . . . TC.3. 147
Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . TC.3. 148
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here. . . . . TC.3. 192
Lo sone up-on the schaungyng of the mone . . . TC.3. 549 *var*
And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'— . . TC.3. 562
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence . . . . TC.3. 988
Lo, his desir wol flee withouten winges! . . . . TC.3. 1263
Or elles, lo, this was hir moste fere, . . . . . TC.3. 1341
Than seide he thus, 'Lo, lordes mine, ich was . . TC.4. 71
What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne! . . TC.4. 201
O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun! . . . . . TC.4. 206
But everemo, lo, this is thy manere . . . . . TC.4. 284
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . . . TC.4. 376
'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . . TC.4. 876
Lo, right so is it of the part contrarie, . . . . TC.4. 1028
And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, which a dede! . . . TC.4. 1231
'Lo, herte myn, wel wot ye this,' quod she, . . . TC.4. 1254
'And whanne, allas!'—'By God, lo, right anon, . . TC.4. 1319
'Lo, Troilus, men seith that hard it is, . . . . TC.4. 1373
Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care. . . TC.5. 54
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now . . . TC.5. 127
Was absent, lo, this was his fantasye, . . . . . TC.5. 461
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . . . TC.5. 565
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . . . . TC.5. 660
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle, . . . . TC.5. 704
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . . TC.5. 761
Lo, trewely, they writen that her syen, . . . . TC.5. 816
Swich fyne hath, lo, this Troilus for love! . . . . TC.5. 1828
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . . TC.5. 1849
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availe! . . . TC.5. 1850
Lo here, thise wrecched worldes appetites! . . . TC.5. 1851
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaile . . . TC.5. 1852
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . TC.5. 1854
Lo! with swich a conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 103
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . . . HF.1. 269
For, by Cryst, lo! thus it fareth; . . . . . HF.1. 271
Loo, or for syngular profit.' . . . . . HF.1. 310
Nothyng so swift, lo, as she is! . . . . . HF.1. 350
"Lo, right as she hath doon, now she . . . . . HF.1. 358
Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . . . HF.1. 388
Loo! was not this a wo and routhe? . . . . . HF.1. 396
Eek lo! how fals and recchcles . . . . . HF.1. 397
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . . . . HF.1. 438
Tho was I war lo! at the laste, . . . . . HF.1. 496
Lo! this was tho my fantasye! . . . . . HF.2. 85
That thou hast had, lo! causeles, . . . . . HF.2. 159
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see . . . . . HF.2. 229
Loo, this sentence is knowen couthe . . . . . HF.2. 249
And rent: lo, this is my sentence; . . . . . HF.2. 268
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh; . . . . . HF.2. 271
'A ha!' quod he, 'lo, so I can, . . . . . HF.2. 357
These ben the eyrysh bestes, lo!' . . . . . HF.2. 424
Lo quod he caste up thyn eye . . . . . HF.2. 427 *var*
See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . . . . HF.2. 428
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . . . . HF.2. 447
Lo, is it not a greet myschaunce, . . . . . HF.2. 449
Quod he, 'the sterres names, lo, . . . . . HF.2. 489
Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostel! . . . . . HF.2. 514
See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . . . . HF.2. 515
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . . . . HF.2. 562
Lo, that is for to menen this, . . . . . HF.3. 14
For that she wolde envyen lo! . . . . . HF.3. 141
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . . . . HF.3. 179
Sith first lo chivalrie . . . . . HF.3. 250 *var*
Lo! how shulde I now telle al this? . . . . . HF.3. 251
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . . . . HF.3. 317
Alderfirst, lo, ther I sigh, . . . . . HF.3. 339
Therfor was, lo, this pileer, . . . . . HF.3. 353
Is, lo, the metal of Saturne, . . . . . HF.3. 359
And yit lo, al this companye . . . . . HF.3. 461
Lo, al on hye fro the tuel! . . . . . HF.3. 559
In Athenes, lo, that citee.' . . . . . HF.3. 755

**Lo**—*Continued*

'[Which] than, be lo, thise tidynges, . . . . . HF.3. 817
And lo, this hous of whiche I write, . . . . . HF.3. 887
So faste hit whirleth, lo, aboute. . . . . HF.3. 916
That is betyd lo ryght now . . . . . HF.3. 958 *var*
Lo, yond he comyth. I se hise wyngis sprede.' . . LGW.G. 143
For lo, the gentil kynde of the lyoun! . . . . . LGW. 391
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght! . . . . LGW. 2327
"Lo, this is he, that with his flaterye . . . . . LGW. 2540
Lo, thexecucion of the magestee . . . . . Fort. 65
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35
Lo, this hote somers day? . . . . . Prov. 2
In your service, swich lo! is my chaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 19
and for the [*or om.*] more declaracioun, lo here thi [*or* the] figure. . . . . Astr. 25–32 *and* passim (*at end of most sections, and* 65–70) *var*
and odde minutes. Lo there the heved . . . . Astr. 272–7
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse; . . . . . RR. 593
For, as I seide, loo that was she . . . . . RR. 1277
His peyne is harde, ye may see lo, . . . . . RR. 3520
*Raisoun.* 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . . RR. 4668
Lo, what profit his catell doth? . . . . . RR. 5376
Lo, heere all hoolly his trespas. . . . . RR. 5834
Lo heere the caas especial: . . . . . RR. 6715
And seide:—'Lo heere a man, a right . . . . . RR. 7295

**Load**

Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode; . . . A.Kn. 2918

**Loan**

No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . . B.Sh. 1485
They may now, God be thanked of his loone! . . D.Sum. 1861

**Loath**

Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes, . . . A.Prol. 486
That oon of you, al be hym looth or lief, . . . A.Kn. 1837
Maketh the ferre leeve to be looth'; . . . . . A.Mil. 3393
Me were looth be likned, doutelees, . . . . . B.ML. 91
That never in my lyf, for lief ne looth, . . . . B.Sh. 1322
With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth; . . . B.Sh. 1574
For to be deed, though me were looth to deye!' . . E.Cl. 364
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me; . . . E.Cl. 491
And she obeyeth, be hire lief or looth; . . . . E.Mch. 1961
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; F.Fkl. 1519
How looth hire was to been a wikked wyf, . . . F.Fkl. 1599
For hym were looth byjaped for to be; . . . . H.Mcp. 145
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth. . . H.Mcp. 356
Ne me nis no thyng leef nor looth. . . . . BD. 8
My lyf, my lustes, be me lothe . . . . . BD. 580
that sche lyveth, loth of this lyf, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
Nothing acheveth, be him loth or dere.' . . . . TC.2. 808
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne . . . . TC.2. 1234
And ben so loth to suffren him you serve!' . . . TC.3. 154
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . . . TC.3. 369
That this viage be not to thee loth! . . . . . TC.3. 732
So loth to hem asonder gon it were, . . . . . TC.3. 1339
Ne was so loth out of a town to fare. . . . . TC.5. 21
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. . . TC.5. 147
Upon the goddys, that he for leve ne lothe . . . LGW. 1639
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . . . Comp.A. 71
For certeynly it were hir loth . . . . . RR. 233
So lothe me were you for to greve.' . . . . . RR. 3666

**Loathe**

And lothe mete and drynke withall, . . . . . RR. 5610

**Loather**

For as to me nys lever noon, ne lother, . . . . LGW. 191

**Loathest**

And lothest were of al this world displese, . . . F.Fkl. 1313
That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . . TC.2. 237
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . . . Comp.A. 71

**Loathly**

Thou art so loothly, and so oold also, . . . . . D.WB. 1100

**Loaves**

With loves fyve, and fisshes two, to feede. . . . B.ML. 503

**Lock**

I trowe thou woldest loke me in thy chiste; . . . D.WB. 317

**Locked** *see* **Loken**

**Locks**

With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . . A.Prol. 81
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . . . A.Prol. 677
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . A.Mil. 3374
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly. . . . . A.Co. 4369
As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . . D.Sum. 2182
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3

**Lode**

And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . A.Kn. 2059
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . TC.5. 232
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . . . TC.5. 1392

**Lodemenage**

His herberwe and his moone, his lodemenage, . . A.Prol. 403

**Lodesmen**

Or hadde nede of lodesmen or vitayle; . . . . LGW. 1488

**Lodge**

Wel sikerer was his crowyng in his logge . . . . B.NP. 4043

**Lodged**

In which they bothe myghte logged bee; . . . . B.NP. 4181
That oon of hem was logged in a stalle, . . . . B.NP. 4186
That oother man was logged wel ynough, . . . . B.NP. 4188
Logged ben, with Sorwe and Woo . . . . . RR. 4995

**Lodging**

And took his loggyng as it wolde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4185

**Loft**

Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277
And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . . E.Cl. 229
Acordant to the foules songe on-lofte. . . . . PF. 203
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . . PF. 683
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . TC.1. 138
And thus they wolde han brought hemself a-lofte, . TC.1. 922
And next the valey is the hil o-lofte; . . . . TC.1. 950
And careth not what weder is a-lofte! . . . . TC.3. 670
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte, . . TC.4. 1221
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte . . . TC.5. 8
From heighe on-lofte: and than he wolde wepe, . . TC.5. 259
For-why good hope halt up hir herte on-lofte; . . TC.5. 348
That hir fame was blowen a-lofte. . . . . HF.3. 636
And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lofte, . . . . LGW. 2709
Whanne that they sawe hym sette on lofte, . . . RR. 5503

**Logic**

That unto logyk hadde longe y-go. . . . . A.Prol. 286

**Loigne**

That the loigne it is so longe . . . . . RR. 3882
He shal have of a corde a loigne . . . . . RR. 7050

**Loken**

Of Chauntecleer, loken in every lith; . . . . . B.NP. 4065
For all my jowell, loke and knette, . . . . . RR. 2092
And faste loken in a tour, . . . . . RR. 3839

**Loller**

I smelle a Loller in the wind,' quod he. . . . . B.Sh. 1173
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.' . . . B.Sh. 1177

**Lollius**

As writ myn auctour called Lollius, . . . . . TC.1. 394
The whiche cote, as telleth Lollius, . . . . . TC.5. 1653
Before, and eek he, Lollius, . . . . . HF.3. 378

**Lombards**

To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond, . . . B.Sh. 1557

**Lombardy**

God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardye, . . . B.Mk. 3590
That been the boundes of West Lumbardye, . . . E.Cl. 46
The gentilleste y-born of Lumbardye; . . . . E.Cl. 72
So noble array in al West Lumbardye. . . . . E.Cl. 945
Whilom ther was dwellynge in Lumbardye . . . E.Mch. 1245
Right as it were a steede of Lumbardye; . . . . F.Sq. 193
And nat be lyke tirauntes of Lumbardye, . . . LGW. 374

**London**

Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; . A.Prol. 382
And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules, . . . . A.Prol. 509
Upon his nede to London for to go; . . . . . A.Mil. 3632
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . . A.Co. 4325
Myn housbonde was at London al that Lente; . . D.WB. 550
In Londoun was a preest, an annueleer, . . . . G.CY. 1012
Is that a Cook of Londoun? with meschaunce! . . . H.Mcp. 11

**Long**

Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . A.Prol. 12
Short was his gowne, with sleves longe and wyde; . A.Prol. 93
That unto logyk hadde longe y-go. . . . . A.Prol. 286
Stood redy covered al the longe day. . . . . A.Prol. 354
Ful longe were his legges and ful lene, . . . . A.Prol. 591
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche; . . . . A.Prol. 784
And certes, if it nere to long to heere, . . . . A.Kn. 875
The remenant of the tale is long ynough, . . . . A.Kn. 888
But it were al to longe for to devyse . . . . . A.Kn. 994
a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . A.Kn. 1050
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . A.Kn. 1187
The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe . . . A.Kn. 1337
And therto he was long and big of bones, . . . A.Kn. 1424
How longe, Juno, thurgh thy crueltee, . . . . A.Kn. 1543
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterte. . . . . A.Kn. 1573
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe, . . . . A.Kn. 1654
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see; . . . A.Kn. 1984
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel. . . . A.Kn. 2020
But, for hir child so longe was unborn, . . . . A.Kn. 2084
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . . A.Kn. 2136
His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . A.Kn. 2143
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . A.Kn. 2415
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . A.Kn. 2522
With long swerd and with maces fighteth youre fille. A.Kn. 2559
And made revel al the longe nyght . . . . . A.Kn. 2717
That I for yow have suffred, and so longe! . . . A.Kn. 2772
And maken of my longe tale an ende. . . . . A.Kn. 2966
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norisshynge . . A.Kn. 3017
And hath so long a lif as we may see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3019
'What may I conclude of this longe serye, . . . A.Kn. 3067
Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt. . . . . A.Mil. 3264
How may ye slepen al the longe day?' . . . . A Mil. 3438
My mouth hath icched al this longe day, . . . . A.Mil. 3682
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . . A.Mil. 3738
And by his belt he baar a long panade, . . . . A.Rv. 3929
For he had swonken al the longe nyght; . . . . A.Rv. 4235
For in this wo I may nat longe endure." . . . . B.ML. 231
Repentynge hire she hethen was so longe; . . . B.ML. 378
And Custance hath so longe sojourned there, . . B.ML. 536
Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . . . B.ML. 702
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille . . . B.ML. 720
Habundantly for hire ful longe space; . . . . . B.ML. 870
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place, . . . B.ML. 979
Long was the sobbyng and the bitter peyne, . . . B.ML. 1065
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . . . B.ML. 1080
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . . B.Sh. 1406
'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost, . . . B.Pri. 1626

**Long**—*Continued*

I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . B.Pri. 1841
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.' . . . . . B.Th. 1899
A long swerd by his side. . . . . B.Th. 1943
Til he so longe hadde riden and goon . . . . . B.Th. 1990
in the olde men is the sapience, and in longe tyme the prudence; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
hath longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth . B.Mel. 2375–80
that longe may endure, but if he have . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
for to persevere longe in synne is werk . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillyng . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
stronger whan it is longe tyme avysed." . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
By angel, longe er his nativitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3206
And bar the hevene on his nekke longe. . . . . B.Mk. 3300
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . . B.Mk. 3350
Al were it so that she hem longe taried. . . . . B.Mk. 3463
That longe tyme it was er tirannye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3691
No man ne truste upon hire favour longe, . . . B.Mk. 3914
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . . . . B.NP. 4191
But thilke tale is al to longe to telle, . . . . B.NP. 4339
And strecche forth his nekke, long and smal; . . B.NP. 4498
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones . . C.Pard. 347
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . . . C.Pard. 436
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
Why lyvestow so longe in so greet age?' . . . . C.Pard. 719
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . . C.Pard. 726
That in my chambre longe tyme hath be, . . . C.Pard. 735
In age, if that ye so longe abyde. . . . . C.Pard. 747
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . D.WB. 9
It may so longe assailled been over al. . . . . D.WB. 264
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . D.WB. 624
This is a long preamble of a tale.' . . . . . D.WB. 831
So longe preyeden the kyng of grace, . . . . . D.WB. 895
Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres, . . . D.WB. 953
That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde; . . . . D.WB. 966
Myn housbonde hath longe asses erys two. . . . D.WB. 976
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he . . . . D.Sum. 1765
He fasted longe, and was in contemplaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1893
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . . . E.Cl. 52
Nat longe tyme after that this Grisild . . . . E.Cl. 442
Into this hous, it is nat longe ago, . . . . . E.Cl. 478
That ye so longe, of youre benignitee, . . . . E.Cl. 827
Ther is a long and large difference . . . . . E.Mch. 1223
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and sklendre, . E.Mch. 1602
And for he wolde his longe tale abregge, . . . . E.Mch. 1657
I trowe it were to longe yow to tarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 1696
It is no fors how longe that we pleye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1835
Or elles longe may he nat endure; . . . . . E.Mch. 1863
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden, . . . E.Mch. 1888
What sleighte is it, thogh it be long and hoot, . . E.Mch. 2126
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal, . . E.Mch. 2129
So longe aboute the aleyes is he goon, . . . . E.Mch. 2324
Right so a man that longe hath blynd y-be, . . . E.Mch. 2401
For it so heigh was, and so brood and long, . . . F.Sq. 191
A longe while to wayten hire she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 444
Til he so longe hadde wopen and compleyned, . . F.Sq. 523
"Therfore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon . . . . F.Sq. 602
If they wol longe holden compaignye. . . . . F.Fkl. 763
Men may so longe graven in a stoon . . . . . F.Fkl. 830
So longe han they conforted hire, til she . . . . F.Fkl. 832
They goon and pleye hem al the longe day; . . . F.Fkl. 905
And longe tyme he lay forth in a traunce. . . . F.Fkl. 1081
The longe nyght, and eek a day also, . . . . . G.SN. 519
For which, whan I hadde long avysed me, . . . G.CY. 572
Somme seide it was long on the fire makyng . . . G.CY. 922 *var*
I can not telle wheron it was long . . . . . G.CY. 930 *var*
What sholde I tarien al the longe day? . . . . G.CY. 1221
Never to thryve were to long a date. . . . . G.CY. 1411
fouler for youre longe continuyng in . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
lif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
eek as longe as he shal lyve, that no . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
fasted, his longe wakynges whan he preyde, . . . I.Pars. 255–60
deliteth hym longe for to thynke on that synne, and I.Pars. 290–5
delit that dwelleth longe it is ful perilous, al be it never so . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
faille as longe as he lyveth. It may wel . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
And Seint Jerome, whan he longe tyme . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
peire of longe toonges of long rancour; . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
lovede ful longe; and thanne cometh . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
shal lyve longe; but that hope faileth . . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
*fortitudo* may endure by long suffraunce . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
to sitte longe at his mete and softely, wherfore . . I.Pars. 835–40
is wyf, as longe as she is a wyf, she hath . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Slepynge longe in greet quiete is eek a . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
how longe thou hast continued in synne. . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
his synnes, and how longe that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
and so long that it lasteth withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
lyve longe and for to purchacen muche . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
ne myghte nat longe persevere in . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
and so ofte, and so longe leyn in synne, . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
and though he never so longe have leyn . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
he sholde nat longe persevere in . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Not long tyme to endure . . . . . BD. 20
Home, for it was a longe terme. . . . . BD. 79
Hit were to longe for to dwelle, . . . . . BD. 217
Longe tyme; so at the laste . . . . . BD. 380
'And this was longe, and many a yeer, . . . . . BD. 774
Right faire shuldres, and body long, . . . . . BD. 951

**Long**—*Continued*

Noght longe tyme, leve it wel! . . . . . BD. 1147
A long castel with walles white . . . . . BD. 1317
Allas! what herte may hit long endure? . . . . Pity. 81
He may not longe in joye of love endure. . . . . Mars. 172
But what availeth suche a long sermoun . . . . Mars. 209
The longe nightes, whan every creature . . . . Comp.L. 1
Or elles ne may hir lif nat long endure, . . . . Comp.L. 3
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete, . . . Anel. 22
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon, . . . . Anel. 150
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede. . . . . Anel. 307
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . Anel. 333
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . PF. 1
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe, . . . . PF. 230
For certes, longe I may nat live in payne, . . . PF. 424
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng, . . PF. 454
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing . . . . PF. 470
I recche nat how longe that ye stryve; . . . . PF. 606
A yeer nis nat so longe to endure, . . . . . PF. 661
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . . PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;' . . . PF. 692
so longe, til that sche confounde with . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
But also a long route of meyne, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
the whiche writynges long and dirk eelde doth awey, Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
mayst rejoisen the of long lastynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
of as longe tyme as evere the list to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
rychesses nat longe agoon, I aske yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
that had ben long tyme ful myghty . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
and have abyden longe tyme to herkne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
'that alle thing that is hath so longe his duellynge . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
duellynge and his substaunce as longe as it is oon? . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
is in his substaunce as longe as it is oon; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
deye ne dryen, as longe as hir nature . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
ne deie nat, as longe as thei han power . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
only duelleth and is susteyned the longe durablete . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
they desiren naturely here lif as longe as evere thei mowen. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
the longe moevynges of his thoughtes; . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
woodnesse of long thurst, despyseth the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
of this lif, that is long to abyde, nameliche . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
ne sholde nat longe endure; and that schrewes ben . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
proude by long welefulnesse; and other . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
hast y-sought it . . . outrely, and longe. But yit ne hath it . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
the spaces of the longe eir by . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
To Troyewardes, and the cite longe Assegeden . . TC.1. 59
For it were here a long digressioun . . . . . TC.1. 143
Fro my matere, and for you long to dwelle. . . . TC.1. 144
Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe, . . . . TC.1. 220
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe . . . TC.1. 617
'Paraunter thou mayst after swich oon longe, . . TC.1. 619
As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . . . . TC.1. 718
But longe he lay as stille as he ded were, . . . TC.1. 723
I be thy bote or that it be ful longe, . . . . . TC.1. 832
"So longe mote ye live, and alle proude, . . . . TC.2. 402
This other day, not gon ful longe while, . . . . TC.2. 507
And seyde, "Awak, ye slepen al too longe! . . . TC.2. 545
It semeth not that Love doth you longe, . . . . TC.2. 546
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon, . . . . . TC.2. 722
Him herkned she so longe in good entente, . . . TC.2. 923
Under her brest his longe clawes sette, . . . . TC.2. 927
How shal this longe time awey be driven, . . . TC.2. 983
So longe abid, til that the night departe, . . . TC.2. 990
Al prively of this a long sermoun.'— . . . . . TC.2. 1115
He may not longe liven for the peyne!'— . . . . TC.2. 1127
'But ye han pley'd the tirant ny too longe, . . . TC.2. 1240
For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse . . . TC.2. 1245
What sholde I make of this a long sermoun? . . . TC.2. 1299
It nedeth me not longe thee forbise. . . . . TC.2. 1390
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 1595
Lest we too longe his restes him bireve.' . . . . TC.2. 1722
Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwelle . . . . TC.3. 201
'Thou wost how longe ich it forbar to seye . . . TC.3. 365
And for the more part the longe night . . . . TC.3. 439
I trowe it were a long thing for to here, . . . . TC.3. 495
As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle? . . . TC.3. 593
That for to holden longe a man in honde . . . . TC.3. 773
What harm they don, for now live I too longe! . . TC.3. 805
Or ellis no wyght hath hem longe here . . . . TC.3. 819 *var*
Her sides longe, flesshly, smothe, and white . . . TC.3. 1248
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe . . . . . TC.3. 1388
As longe as whan Almena lay by Jove? . . . . TC.3. 1428
How sholde I longe, allas, fro you sojorne? . . . TC.3. 1484
To slepe longe as he was wont to done. . . . . TC.3. 1536
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay, . . . . . TC.3. 1584
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . . . TC.4. 36

**Long**—*Continued*

The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde, . . . TC.4. 43
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . . . TC.4. 131
And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . . TC.4. 326
The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine; . . . . TC.4. 471
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . TC.4. 496
She rente, and ek her fingres longe and smale . . TC.4. 744
May to no long prologe as now entende. . . . . TC.4. 893
I have with her y-spoke and longe y-be, . . . . TC.4. 1108
He rist him up, and long streight he her leyde; . . TC.4. 1163
So after-that he longe had her compleyned, . . . TC.4. 1170
'For-which I n'il not maken long sermoun, . . . TC.4. 1282
But after-that they longe y-pleyned hadde, . . . TC.4. 1688
Which that I drye, I may not longe endure: . . . TC.5. 296
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . . TC.5. 353
So longe of this they spaken up and doun, . . . TC.5. 432
As thou dost myn to longen her to see: . . . . TC.5. 597
This longe time he driveth forth right thus, . . . TC.5. 680
'That I was born! Wel may myn herte longe . . TC.5. 690
After my deth, for now live I too longe! . . . . TC.5. 691
And after this, withoute longe lette . . . . . TC.5. 851
And why her fader tarieth so longe . . . . . TC.5. 862
But trewely, how longe it was bitwene, . . . . TC.5. 1086
And come ayein. But longe may they seche . . . TC.5. 1132
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . TC.5. 1155
For, whan he saw that she abood so longe, . . . TC.5. 1202
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . . . TC.5. 1325
For al too long it were for to dwelle.' . . . . TC.5. 1484
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce. . . TC.5. 1671
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3
Hit were a longe proces to telle, . . . . . HF.1. 251
And over long for you to dwelle. . . . . HF.1. 252
If hit so longe tyme dure? . . . . . HF.1. 303
And nere hit to long tendyte, . . . . . HF.1. 381
Saw he, which is long to telle. . . . . HF.1. 446
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe, . . . . . HF.2. 34
Thus I long in his clawes lay, . . . . . HF.2. 46
That thou so longe trewely . . . . . HF.2. 107
And longe y-served loves wonne; . . . . . HF.2. 170
And eft y-mused longe while . . . . . HF.3. 197
But hit were al to longe to rede . . . . . HF.3. 264
To make you to long to dwelle. . . . . HF.3. 364
That hath boren up longe while . . . . . HF.3. 394
Alle to longe moste I dwelle. . . . . HF.3. 416
In al the welken longe and brood. . . . . HF.3. 511
The longe day thus walkynge in the grene. . . . LGW.G. 50
The longe day I shoop me for to abide, . . . . LGW. 180
'Madame,' quod he, 'it is so long agoon . . . . LGW. 443
And yeve me grace so longe for to lyve, . . . . LGW. 459
It were to long to reden and to here; . . . . . LGW. 572
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle.' . . . . LGW. 577
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake . . . LGW. 619
And thus the longe day in fight they spende, . . LGW. 650
And longe tyme they wroght in this manere, . . . LGW. 772
And longe hem thoghte that the sonne laste, . . . LGW. 791
But al to longe, allas, at home was hee! . . . . LGW. 824
So longe he sayiled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 958
So longe he walketh in this wildernesse, . . . . LGW. 970
But it wolde lasten al to longe while. . . . . LGW. 1003
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye . . . LGW. 1154
But herof was so longe a sermonynge, . . . . LGW. 1184
It were to longe to make rehersynge. . . . . LGW. 1185
For he wol telle a tale longe ynoughe. . . . . LGW. 1458
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 1462
Whiche were to longe to written and to seyn; . . LGW. 1565
And prayede God, or hit were longe while, . . . LGW. 1571
Which were as now to longe for me to write. . . . LGW. 1679
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroghte, . . . LGW. 1696
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun, . . . LGW. 1727
Alcathoe besegeth harde and longe; . . . . . LGW. 1902
But that tale were to longe as now for me. . . . LGW. 1921
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne, . . . . LGW. 1943
Hyt is so longe hyt were an hevy thynge. . . . LGW. 2219
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago, . . . . . LGW. 2241
Til on a day she gan so sore longe . . . . . LGW. 2260
To seen hir suster, that she saugh not longe, . . . LGW. 2261
And they han at a sege longe y-layne. . . . . LGW. 2410
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large. . . . LGW. 2515
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . . LGW. 2669
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.' . LGW. 2671
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe, . . . . LGW. 2675
For I so longe have been in your servyse, . . . Ven. 51
Ne yit to long to suffren in this plyte, . . . . Bal.Co. 19
Al my lif [long] withouten displesaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 11 *em*
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne . . . . . Astr. 32–40
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe strikes . Astr. 40–5
strikes bitwene. Of whiche longe strikes . . . . Astr. 40–5
writen in augrym above, and with longe divisiouns . Astr. 40–5
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre . . Astr. 45–50
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . Astr. 60–5
degre of the sonne renneth so longe consentrike . . Astr. 145–50
how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth . . . . Astr. 179–85
all the nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith . Astr. 198–209
is to seyn that as longe is that day in that . . . Astr. 215–8
as longe is the day artificiall of that oon day . . . Astr. 215–8
Now yf so be that the semeth to longe . . . . Astr. 270–2
night is there ilike longe; and the sonne . . . . Astr. 277–84
Ful long and brood, and everydell . . . . . RR. 137
Men must abyde wondir long, . . . . . RR. 242
Ful long I shof, and knokkide eke, . . . . . RR. 534

**Long**—*Continued*
And stood ful long and oft herknyng, . . . . RR. 535
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high, . . . RR. 817
And many a rose-leef ful longe, . . . . . RR. 905
Treitys and long, of good fasoun; . . . . . RR. 932
Hir tresses yelowe, and longe straughten, . . . . RR. 1021
It was as long as it was large. . . . . RR. 1351
Maples, asshe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . RR. 1384
I wol nat longe holde you in fable . . . . . RR. 1439
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay. . . . . RR. 1736
Long tyme I lay and stired nought, . . . . . RR. 1805
If that ye wole so long abide . . . . . RR. 2167
And walowe in woo the longe nyght; . . . . . RR. 2562
Whiche in me lasten all to longe!" . . . . . RR. 2640
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . . . RR. 2715
A longe while stode I in that state, . . . . . RR. 3189
Of longe passed I knewe hym well; . . . . . RR. 3377
'Ye have to longe be deignous . . . . . RR. 3593
And whan I hadde it longe sene, . . . . . RR. 3631
Longe I abode there, sothe to saye, . . . . . RR. 3649
Though that I aboode right longe . . . . . RR. 3694
For that I nyll not longe abide. . . . . RR. 3720
For Shame to longe hath be thee froo; . . . . RR. 3841
It is to long that he hym knewe; . . . . . RR. 3876
That the loigne it is so longe . . . . . RR. 3882
I have to longe in this maner . . . . . RR. 3920
I have to longe tristed thee, . . . . . RR. 3929
That hath suffred now so longe . . . . . RR. 3990
Certis I have now lyved to longe, . . . . . RR. 4068
Long wacche on nyghtis, and no slepinge, . . . RR. 4132
It was aliche longe and wide; . . . . . RR. 4160
Ful longe to holde there sojour, . . . . . RR. 4282
So long be knette and not unbounde. . . . . RR. 4700
As longe as Youthe is in sesoun . . . . . RR. 4981
Which long is likly to contune . . . . . RR. 5205
He shulde not bide so long til he . . . . . RR. 5232
Thus jape I hem, and have do longe, . . . . . RR. 6471
So longe may they leve praiyng; . . . . . RR. 6610
For it is wonder longe to here. . . . . RR. 7208
She hadde ful longe ago be deede, . . . . . RR. 7325
So longe forthe her waye they nomen, . . . . RR. 7421
Thou spake a jape not long a-go . . . . . RR. 7517

**Long** *see* **Along, Endlong, Lang, Overlong**

**Longe**
That to the sacrifice longen shal, . . . . . A.Kn. 2278
Thise foure sparkles longen unto eelde. . . . . A.Rv. 3885
That longen to the moone, and swich folye . . . F.Fkl. 1131
withdrawen falsly the rightes that longen to hooly chirche. . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to . . . . I.Pars. 870–5

**Longed**
She longed so after the kyng, . . . . . BD. 83
But that that hir longed to. . . . . RR. 1222

**Longer**
And yif ye wene to lyve the longere . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80

**Longer** *see* **Leng(er)**

**Longest** *see* **Lengest**

**Longeth**
Fredom, and al that longeth to that art,— . . . A.Kn. 2791
that aperteneth and longeth al oonly to the . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
That longeth to a mayden vertuous, . . . . . C.Doc. 109
That longeth to my lordes duetee.'. . . . . D.Fri. 1391
The labour which that longeth unto me; . . . . E.Cl. 285
This markys in his herte longeth so . . . . . E.Cl. 451
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght, . . . E.Mch. 2024
Or I moot dye, so soore longeth me . . . . . E.Mch. 2332
Hym lakked noght that longeth to a kyng; . . . F.Sq. 16
To tellen al that longeth to that art; . . . . . G.CY. 716
And ek me longeth it to wite, y-wis; . . . . . TC.2. 312
That til a lover longeth in this cas; . . . . . TC.2. 1346
In durring don that longeth to a knight. . . . . TC.5. 837
Al that weddyng longeth to. . . . . HF.1. 244
Of al that longeth unto Fame. . . . . HF.3. 110
That longeth onto love, and to nature; . . . . LGW. 151
To seen hir sustre that hir longeth soo . . . . LGW. 2286 *var*
For unto vertu longeth dignitee, . . . . . Gent. 5
As longeth unto karolyng. . . . . RR. 754
As longeth to a gentilman, . . . . . RR. 2197
Also to you it longith ay . . . . . RR. 2321

**Longing**
His astrelabie, longynge for his art, . . . . . A.Mil. 3209
Hath in his herte swich a love longynge, . . . . A.Mil. 3349
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mysse . . . A.Mil. 3679
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . . A.Mil. 3705
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . . . B.Th. 1962
That koude his colours longynge for that art, . . F.Sq. 39
For longing, or ye torne into this place!' . . . . TC.5. 245
Ryght [longynge] onto love and to natures: . . . LGW.G. 137 *em*
And hyt was longynge to the doghtren tweyne . . LGW. 1963

**Longinqua**
*Causa longinqua* and *Causa propinqua*, . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90

**Longinus** *see* **Longius**

**Longitude**
rather than the degre of her longitude, and . . . Astr. 97–100
the degre of her longitude—this is to seyn . . . Astr. 97–100
mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken . . . Astr. 97–100
his longitude. Men sayn that planete is . . . Astr. 150–6
which his longitude is rekned, that yit is the . . . Astr. 165–8
after his longitude; . . . . . Astr. 222–9
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned, . . . Astr. 222–9

**Longitude**—*Continued*
arisith with that same degre of his longitude . . . Astr. 236–40
of the longitude of the mone, or of . . . . . Astr. 324–30
2 meridians is clepid the longitude of the . . . . Astr. 362–5
The longitude of a climat is a lyne . . . . . Astr. 365–8
clepid the degre of his longitude. . . . . Astr. 368–71
The degree of the longitude peraventure . . . . Astr. 371–6
zodiak in the degre of the longitude of . . . . Astr. 371–6
the degre of the longitude upon the . . . . . Astr. 371–6
fixe over the degre of my longitude; . . . . . Astr. 376–82
the ende of the longitude, and sette the . . . . Astr. 376–82
degre of Piscis in longitude, and his latitude . . . Astr. 382–91
of the longitude upon the orisonte; . . . . . Astr. 382–91
the degre of the longitude; tho sette I . . . . . Astr. 382–91
the degre of the longitude, and sette the point of F . Astr. 382–91
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as . . . Astr. 382–91

**Longitudes**
contene diverse tables of longitudes and latitudes . Astr. 15–20
and tables of longitudes of citees and . . . . . Astr. 15–20
longitudes and latitudes determinat, yf so . . . Astr. 92–7
longitudes of fixe sterres after that . . . . . Astr. 233–5
meridional lyne, of longitudes and . . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Longius**
Eek suffred that Longius his herte prihte, . . . ABC. 163

**Look**
He gan to looken up with eyen lighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1783
And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . . A.Mil. 3342
To loke on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf, . . . A.Mil. 3344
Looke how it is, and tel me boldely.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3433
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . A.Mil. 3477
For ech of us, but loke that they be large, . . . A.Mil. 3549
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . A.Co. 4345
That alle hir loven that looken in hir face. . . . B.ML. 532
How dorste he looke upon thy dredful face? . . . B.ML. 937
For at the firste look he on hire sette, . . . . . B.ML. 1053
Approche neer, and looke up murily. . . . . B.Th. 1888
praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke that alle . B.Mel. 2305–10
mo folk if it be nede. But looke alwey that thy conseillours . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
Looke that thyn herte be murie evermo.' . . . . B.NP. 4005
Yet of his look for feere almoost I deye; . . . . B.NP. 4096
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharao, . . . . B.NP. 4323
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake. . . . C.Doc. 82
Looke wel that ye unto no vice assente, . . . . C.Doc. 87
Looke, Attilla, the grete conquerour, . . . . . C.Pard. 579
Looke eek that to the kyng Demetrius, . . . . C.Pard. 621
And looke that thou reporte his name weel.' . . . C.Pard. 669
This olde man gan looke in his visage, . . . . C.Pard. 720
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . C.Pard. 803
Looke whan that he is set, and right anoon . . . C.Pard. 826
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same; . . C.Pard. 830
Looke which a seuretee is it to yow alle, . . . . C.Pard. 937
Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway, . . . D.WB. 1113
Cast up the curtyn,—looke, how that it is.' . . . D.WB. 1249
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente. . . . D.Fri. 1452
Up peyne of curayng looke that thou be . . . . D.Fri. 1587
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicitee! . . . D.Sum. 2170
Ye looken as the wode were ful of thevys; . . . D.Sum. 2173
But looke that it have his spokes alle,— . . . . D.Sum. 2256
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . . . E.Mch. 1371
On Assuer, so meke a look hath she. . . . . E.Mch. 1745
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love, . . . F.Fkl. 771
She gan to looke upon Aurelius: . . . . . F.Fkl. 979
Looke, what day that endelong Britayne, . . . F.Fkl. 992
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . G.CY. 861
'Look what ther is, put in thin hand and grope, . . G.CY. 1236
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . G.CY. 1419
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare, . G.CY. 1420
looke he that thilke remembraunce ne be . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
aungels desiren to looke, vileynsly bispet; . . . I.Pars. 275–80
Looke, that in thestaat of . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
in the love of God, looke, how muche . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Looke by any wey whan . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Looke, how that vertuouse wordes and . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Looke forther in the same gospel, the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
and of Eve. Looke, eek, what seith . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Thanne shal man looke and considere . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
To hym, to loke wher I might ought . . . . . BD. 536
No maner counseyl, but at hir look . . . . . BD. 839
And loke so debonairly, . . . . . BD. 850
Ther-to hir look nas not a-syde, . . . . . BD. 861
But many oon with hir loke she herte, . . . . BD. 882
I durste nat ones loke hir on, . . . . . BD. 1216
And loke ay besily thow werche and wysse . . . PF. 74
That with his sharpe look perseth the sonne; . . . PF. 331
To loke on hir and ofte hir bek to kisse. . . . . PF. 378
to loken on the fool erthe! . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
and the jugement of moche folk loken . . . to the desertes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
knyttest alle boondes of thynges, loke on thise . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
yif thou wolt loken and demen soth with cleer lyght, Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
comen? Ne it suffiseth nat oonly to loken on thyng Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
aggreable to loken uppon, I wol merveylen on . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
looke wel upon the body of a wyght, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
looke upon the brode schewynge contrees . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
it nat clerly ne parfitely, ye loken from . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
For yif thow loke youre bygynnyng, and . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
feblesse of the eighen that loken. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90

**Look**—*Continued*

yif thou loke now cleerly, the ordre of . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
'Loke now,' quod sche, 'yif this be . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
the nat doute. Now looke upon thise . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
'Yif thow loke,' quod sche, 'first the thynges . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'But let us loken the thinges that we . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
thyn eyen to loken the verray goodes. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
yet ne scheweth not lesse to loken.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
out of helle, yif he loke byhynde hym, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
to looken on the derknesse of the erthe . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
For loke now, how greetly scheweth the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
envenymeth hem greetly? And also loke on schrewes, Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
For whan men loke nat the ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
as thow myghtest loken by diverse times the fowle erthe . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
manere whan that men looken it in thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
yif thou loke the purveaunce ordeynynge . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
loke thou and byhoold the heightes of . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
'War now and loke wel,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
nedes be more fre whan thei loken hem . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
comprehenden it, lat us loke now, in as . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
lat us loke now as we mowen) whiche . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
it is universel; and yif thou loke it or . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . . TC.1. 206
Yit with a look his herte wex a-fere, . . . . . TC.1. 229
Her look a lite aside in swich manere . . . . . TC.1. 291
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken . . . TC.1. 295
Unnethes wiste he how to loke or winke! . . . TC.1. 301
Right with her look, the spirit of his herte.— . . TC.1. 307
On other thing som time his look he caste, . . . TC.1. 314
Right with her look thorugh-shoten and thorugh-darted, . . . . . TC.1. 325
the wise Right of her look; and gan it newe avise. . TC.1. 364
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse; . . . TC.1. 446
And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . TC.1. 538
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . TC.1. 629
'Look up, I seye, and tel me what she is . . . . TC.1. 862
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be; . . . TC.1. 890
'Now looke that a-tempre be thy bridel, . . . . TC.1. 953
With that she gan hir look down for to caste . . TC.2. 253 *var*
Biholden her and loken on her face, . . . . . TC.2. 265
To loke on Mars, that God is of bataile! . . . . TC.2. 630
Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alwey that ye finde . . . TC.2. 1109
And up his look debonerly he caste, . . . . . TC.2. 1259
His person, his array, his look, his chere, . . . TC.2. 1267
Have here a light, and look on al this blake!'. . . TC.2. 1320
And loke that ye thonken humblely . . . . . TC.2. 1719
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . . TC.3. 96
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame! . . . TC.3. 316
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste . . . . TC.3. 358
That every word or look, or sonde or chere . . . TC.3. 492
His wordes alle or every look to-point! . . . . TC.3. 497
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste.' . . . . . TC.3. 588
'Now, loke than, if he that ben his love . . . . TC.3. 876
As for to loke upon an old romaunce. . . . . TC.3. 980
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1113
To loke on this, defouled ye not holde, . . . . TC.5. 1339
That nevere his look ne bleynte from her face, . . TC.3. 1346
With felon look, and face dispitous. . . . . TC.5. 199
And sobreliche on her he threw his look, . . . . TC.5. 929
Let see! darst thou yet loke now? . . . . . HF.2. 72
Til fully daswed is thy looke, . . . . . HF.2. 150
Loke that thou warne me, . . . . . HF.2. 385
And I adoun gan loken tho, . . . . . HF.2. 388
This eyr; but loke thou ne be . . . . . HF.2. 419
Tho gan I loken under me, . . . . . HF.2. 456
To loke on hem.' 'That may wel be,'. . . . . HF.2. 509
Tho gan I loke aboute and see, . . . . . HF.3. 436
Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . . . LGW.G. 144
But for to loke upon the dayesie, . . . . . LGW. 182
And of his loke as rial as a lyoun, . . . . . LGW. 1605
And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke, . . . LGW. 1856
And loken what his grace myghte bene, . . . . LGW. 2433
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . Truth. 19
Looke up on high and thanke god of alle . . . Truth. 19 *var*
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . Scog. 49
Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente, . Ven. 61
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . . Astr. 121–7
Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the . . . Astr. 215–8
hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loke when . Astr. 215–8
than loke [what degre] . . . . . Astr. 222–9 *var*
zodiak and loke what degre of eny signe . . . . Astr. 233–5
orisonte, and loke what degre of eny signe . . . Astr. 235–6
Loke whan that a planete is in the lyne . . . . Astr. 308–12
by the kalender, as thus:—Loke hou many . . . Astr. 319–22

**Look**—*Continued*

Loke than in whiche . . . . . Astr. 319–22
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours . . . Astr. 382–91
She myght loke in no visage . . . . . RR. 294
Thanne gan I loken ofte sithe . . . . . RR. 812
And loken on these faire loreres, . . . . . RR. 1313
Stode I to loken or to poure, . . . . . RR. 1640
Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . . . RR. 2105
Loke that thou have in custome ay . . . . . RR. 2217
Loke fro pride thou kepe thee wele, . . . . . RR. 2239
And loke alwey that they be shape, . . . . . RR. 2259
Loke at the leest thou have a paire, . . . . . RR. 2266
Loke that no man for scarce thee holde, . . . . RR. 2329
A loke on me I-caste goodly, . . . . . RR. 2621
Loke if the gate be unspered, . . . . . RR. 2656
And loke, for love of that relyke, . . . . . RR. 2673
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day. . . . . RR. 2680
Loke oute of londe thou be not fare, . . . . . RR. 2710

**Looked**

But looked holwe, and ther-to sobrely; . . . . A.Prol. 289
Dispitously he looked, and answerde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1124
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . . A.Kn. 2042
And lik a grisphon looked he aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 2133
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, A.Kn. 2519
And at that hole he looked in ful depe, . . . . A.Mil. 3442
As he had loked on the newe moone . . . . . A.Mil. 3445 *var*
As I have looked in the moone bright, . . . . A.Mil. 3515
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londe, . . . B.ML. 862
And wel rede I, he looked bisily . . . . . B.ML. 1095
And thanne at erst he looked upon me, . . . . B.Th. 1884
For thogh he looked as a wood leoun, . . . . . D.WB. 429
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . . . . D.WB. 1082
This frere, whan he hadde looked al his fille . . . D.Sum. 1700
He looked as it were a wilde boor,— . . . . . D.Sum. 2160
For which she looked with ful pale face. . . . . E.Cl. 340
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face. . . E.Cl. 413
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . E.Mch. 1744
At every tyme he looked on hir face; . . . . . E.Mch. 1751
It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . . F.Fkl. 957
And over-loked hit everydel, . . . . . BD. 232
And loked forth, for I was waked . . . . . BD. 294
With that he loked on me aside, . . . . . BD. 557
Who so had loked hir with your eyen'— . . . . BD. 1050
be considered and lookyd perfitely? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
and he lookede on every . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
withstonden it, who-so lokide thanne in . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
Orpheus lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
that he hadde lookid byforn in his thought . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
suffise to han lokid that god hym-self, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
But trowe ye not that love tho lokyd row . . . TC.1. 206 *var*
That ech him lovede that loked on his face. . . . TC.1. 1078
And loked on her in a bisy wise; . . . . . TC.2. 274
Ther-as he sat and loked into strete, . . . . . TC.2. 1227
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and he! . . . TC.2. 1748
She mighte on him han loked at the leste—' . . . TC.3. 1160
Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place . . TC.5. 710
Ful rewfully she loked upon Troye, . . . . . TC.5. 729
And lokeden upon the bryghte mone; . . . . . LGW. 1972
He loked on his doghter with glad chere, . . . . LGW. 2626
Tho loked I doun upon the est orizonte, . . . . Astr. 132–9
Tho lokid I doun upon myn est orisounte, . . . Astr. 139–45
compas, and loked wel in the wey upon . . . . Astr. 376–82
For she ne lokide but awrie, . . . . . RR. 291
Which from hir tour lokide thiderward. . . . . RR. 3192

**Lookest**

'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare; . . B.Th. 1886

**Looketh**

Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day; . . . . A.Kn. 1499
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, . . . . A.Kn. 1697
Now looketh, is nat that an heigh folye? . . . . A.Kn. 1798
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun? . . . . A.Kn. 1870
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . A.Kn. 3073
He looketh up and doun til he hath founde . . . A.Rv. 4059
So stant Custance, and looketh hire aboute. . . . B.ML. 651
And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel . . . B.NP. 4317
He looketh as it were a grym leoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4369
He loketh as a sparhawke with his eyen; . . . . B.NP. 4647
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere. . . . C.Pard. 578
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D.WB. 432
And looketh on hem with a freendly eye. . . . . F.Sq. 274
And on this faukon looketh pitously, . . . . . F.Sq. 440
But looketh now, for no negligence or slouthe . . F.Fkl. 1232
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.'. . G.CY. 1329
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire, . . . . . BD. 622
loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
but wisdom loketh and mesureth the ende . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
leet it goon ageyn, anoon the crop loketh upryght . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
lesith it, whanne he looketh the helles . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
But the peple ne lokith nat on these thinges. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
whiche thinges yif that any wyght loketh wel . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
that loketh alle thinges from an hey, . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
and thilke god, for he loketh and seeth . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5

**Looketh**—*Continued*
and loketh over that bi pure . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
out of matere ne the ymaginacioun loketh nat . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
that lookith al aboven, whanne it hath . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
whan it lokith any thing universel, it ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
wit, but it lokith it by resonable concepcioun. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
whiche that lokith and comprehendith that that is . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
seyn, resoun) lokith and comprehendith, . . . that that is . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith . . . alle thingis . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
'And loketh now if this be resonable, . . . . . TC.2. 1135
Now loketh ye, for I wol han no wite . . . . . TC.2. 1648
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . . TC.2. 1652
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve, . . . TC.5. 1144
He loketh pitously, but noght he sayde, . . . . LGW. 1549
And as for men, loketh which tirannye . . . . LGW. 1883
And on hir handes faste loketh she. . . . . LGW. 2688
For who so loketh in that mirrour, . . . . . RR. 1605

**Looking**
And as a leoun he his lookyng caste. . . . . A.Kn. 2171
My lookyng is the fader of pestilence; . . . . A.Kn. 2469
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2679
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . A.Mil. 3591
The child stood, lookynge in the kynges face. . . B.ML. 1015
audience and lookynge and supportacioun . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
Lokynge out at his dore upon a day. . . . . D.WB. 646
He noght with wantowne lookyng of folye . . . E.Cl. 236
Al drery was his cheere and his lookyng, . . . . E.Cl. 514
Swich subtil lookyng and dissymulynges . . . . F.Sq. 285
the fool lookynge of the fool womman, and of . . I.Pars. 850–5
in lookynge, and in berynge, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Hit was hir owne pure lokyng, . . . . . BD. 869
Hir lokyng was not foly sprad, . . . . . BD. 873
Be lokyng most; til hit fil on a tyde . . . . . Mars. 51
In lokyng of myn olde book to-torn, . . . . . PF. 110
the sighte of men lokynge was in ydel. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
to me ward with al the lookynge of hir eien, . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
fastned my lookynge. I byholde my . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
highte lynx, so that the lokynge of folk . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
cleren the lookynge of your thought, but . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
the devyne lookynge of hem, and by thy . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
correccioun, ne noon ensample of lokynge.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day blendith Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
as by oonly resoun of lokynge, that thow . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
and oonyd in the lokynge of the devyne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
in the speculacioun or lokynge of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
the lokynge of the devyne purveaunce seth, . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
his derked lookynge (that is to seyn, by the vigour . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
any necessite (as who seith, in our lookynge) . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
The lookynge, by castynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
by an universel lokynge the comune spece that . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
Ryght so thanne the devyne lookynge, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Her goodly loking gladed al the prees: . . . . TC.1. 173
With ful assured loking and manere. . . . . TC.1. 182
On this lady, and now on that lokinge, . . . . TC.1. 269
And after that her loking gan she lighte, . . . . TC.1. 293
That stood in blak, with loking of her yen, . . . TC.2. 534
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . . TC.2. 1015
Humble in his speche, and in his loking eke, . . . TC.4. 128
And with his chere and loking al to-torn . . . . TC.4. 358
A frendly chere or looking of an ye, . . . . . TC.4. 398
Ther he was slayn his loking down he caste, . . . TC.5. 1820
So that his loking doth myn herte colde. . . . . LGW. 240
And many an amorouse lokyng and devys. . . . . LGW. 1102
And doun to caste visage and lokyng, . . . . . Ven. 29
Hadde a wondirful lokyng, . . . . . RR. 290
Swete lokyng cleped was he. . . . . RR. 920
These bowes two helde Swete-lokyng, . . . . . RR. 937
Unto hym Swete-Lokyng clepte. . . . . RR. 1331
That clepid is Swete-lokyng. . . . . RR. 2896
Swete-Lokyng and Swete-Speche. . . . . RR. 2943
The thridde was called Swete-Lokyng, . . . . . RR. 4507
Hys lokyng was not disdeynous . . . . . RR. 7410

**Loone** *see* **Loan**

**Loos**
and good loos; that is to seyn, . . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
inward, and good loos for thy neighebore . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
name or loos, and rekketh noght though . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
olde good loos and good name of a man . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . G.CY. 1368
And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . . . HF.3. 530
Though ye good loos have wel deserved. . . . . HF.3. 531
And blow hir loos, that every wyght . . . . . HF.3. 536
And yit ye shul han better loos, . . . . . HF.3. 577
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . . . . HF.3. 632
But yeve hem loos and good renoun, . . . . . HF.3. 727
Now do our loos be blowen swythe, . . . . . HF.3. 769
Dyversely, and loos and name; . . . . . HF.3. 810
Of loos, of lore, and of wynnynges, . . . . . HF.3. 875

**Loos**—*Continued*
Ther was suche tidynge overal, and suche los, . . LGW. 1424
And Ercules, that hadde the grete los, . . . . LGW. 1514
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris, . . . . RR. 1161
For therof cometh good loos and pris. . . . . RR. 2310
If I speke ought to peire her loos, . . . . . RR. 6103
And done his loos so wide renne, . . . . . RR. 7081

**Loose**
And whan the hors was laus, he gynneth gon . . A.Rv. 4064
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . A.Rv. 4138
For in thy shoppe is many a flye loos. . . . . A.Co. 4352
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos! . . . . . PF. 570
strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
fre and laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hooldeth . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
And fond me lous, and noght y-holde, . . . . . HF.3. 196

**Loosed**
But Bialacoil loosed be, . . . . . RR. 4511

**Looses**
This favour dide he to her loses. . . . . HF.3. 598

**Loppe**
of a nett or of a webbe of a loppe. . . . . Astr. 25–32
to the clawes of a loppe, or elles like the . . . . Astr. 88–92

**Lopweb**
of a net or of a lopwebbe after the olde . . . . Astr. 92–7

**Lord**
Somtyme with the lord of Palatye . . . . . A.Prol. 65
Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle. . . . A.Prol. 172
He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt; . . . A.Prol. 200
At sessiouns ther was he lord and sire; . . . . A.Prol. 355
Of any lord that is in Engelond, . . . . . A.Prol. 580
Syn that his lord was twenty yeer of age; . . . A.Prol. 601
He koude bettre than his lord purchace. . . . . A.Prol. 608
His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . A.Prol. 610
Sire Knyght,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . A.Prol. 837
Of Atthenes he was lord and governour, . . . . A.Kn. 861
And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven . . A.Kn. 915
For certes, lord, ther is noon of us alle . . . . A.Kn. 922
And certes, lord, to abyden youre presence, . . . A.Kn. 927
Now help us, lord, sith it is in thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 930
That lord is now of Thebes, the citee, . . . . A.Kn. 939
And art a lord, greet is thyn avauntage, . . . . A.Kn. 1293
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . A.Kn. 1719
'Have mercy, lord, upon us wommen alle!' . . . A.Kn. 1757
Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1774
That lord hath litel of discrecioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1779
How myghty and how greet a lord is he! . . . . A.Kn. 1786
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . . A.Kn. 1802
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . . A.Kn. 2374
Thanne helpe me, lord, tomorwe in my bataille, . . A.Kn. 2402
Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes soore, . . A.Kn. 2419
'The lord hath of his heih discrecioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2537
'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . A.Kn. 2563
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 2569
And taken hym for housbonde and for lord; . . . A.Kn. 3081
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . . . . A.Mil. 3269
Whan that oure Lord hadde warned hym biforn . . A.Mil. 3535
And seyde, 'I am lord at alle degrees, . . . . . A.Mil. 3724
For by that lord that called is seint Jame, . . . A.Rv. 4264
'*In manus tuas*, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4287
Of which the lord is helplees, falle, allas, . . . . B.ML. 303
He that is lord of fortune be thy steere! . . . . B.ML. 448
This constable was no-thyng lord of this place . . B.ML. 575
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesaunce: . . B.ML. 762
'Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure? B.ML. 811
She seyde, 'Lord, ay welcome be thy sonde; . . . B.ML. 826
And seyde, 'Lord, as ye comanded me, . . . . B.ML. 883
But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndenesse.' . B.ML. 1113
He yaf the lord and sitthe al his meynee, . . . B.Sh. 1238
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1258
But by that ilke Lord that for us bledde, . . . B.Sh. 1368
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . B.Sh. 1417
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . B.Sh. 1502
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how merveillous . . B.Pri. 1643
Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . . B.Pri. 1680
And lord he was of that contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1912
wise: 'Allas, my lord,' quod she, 'why . . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
oure Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
"Oure Lord hath yeve it me; oure Lord hath biraft it me; . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
right as oure Lord hath wold, right so it is doon; . B.Mel. 2190–5
blessed be the name of oure Lord!"' . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
'My lord,' quod she, 'I yow biseche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
'My lord,' quod she, 'as to youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord Jhesu Crist . B.Mel. 2260–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, whan he was risen . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
whan oure Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, B.Mel. 2290–5
goode and profitable, oure Lord God of . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
'My lord,' quod she, 'I biseke yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
that is a lord to be biloved of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
juggementz of oure Lord God Almyghty . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
synne agayn oure Lord Crist, for certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
in the same manere oure Lord Crist hath . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
that is to seyn, oure Lord God, . . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
the love of his Lord God." . . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
hand of oure Lord God Almyghty. . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50

**Lord**—*Continued*

Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
from oure Lord God of hevene." . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
And therfore seyde oure Lord . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
hadden doon to Melibee, hir lord, and . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
comandement of my lord Melibee. . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
offended and greved my lord Melibee out . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
mystruste nat my lord; for I woot wel and . . B.Mel. 2945–50
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconsiled . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
of yow and of my lord Melibee.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
to hir lord Melibee, and tolde hym how . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
the assent of hir lord Melibee, and the . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
to hir lord Melibee and to al his . . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
obeye to the comandement of hir lord . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
greet a lord, and so worthy as ye been, . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
hir tyme, she freyned and axed hir lord . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
thyng so comendable in a greet lord as . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
oure Lord God, he is so free and so merciable . B.Mel. 3075–80
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . B.Mk. 3114
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . B.Mk. 3117
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . B.Mk. 3119
But be nat wrooth, my lord, for that I pleye. . . B.Mk. 3153
Nabugodonosor was lord saide he . . . . . B.Mk. 3752 *var*
And knew God lord of every creature. . . . B.Mk. 3812
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse! . . B.NP. 4485
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men, . B.NP. 4635
My lord and I been ful of oon accord. . . . C.Doc. 25
I made hire to the worshipe of my lord; . . . C.Doc. 26
And seyde, 'Lord, if that it be youre wille, . . C.Doc. 165
To yow, my lord, sire Apius so deere, . . . . C.Doc. 178
By witnesse, lord, so that it nat yow greeve. . . C.Doc. 186
Wherfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye, . C.Doc. 188
'O Lord,' quod he, 'if so were that I myghte . . C.Pard. 840
For wel ye knowe a lord in his houshold . . . D.WB. 99
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse. . D.WB. 101
Oure Lord Jhesu refresshed many a man. . . . D.WB. 146
Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame, . D.WB. 312
O Lord, the peyne I dide hem and the wo! . . D.WB. 384
lord how couthe I daunce to an harpe smale . . D.WB. 457 *var*
But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . D.WB. 469
My lord is hard to me and daungerous, . . . . D.Fri. 1427
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, D.Fri. 1590
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1904
That specially oure sweete Lord Jhesus . . . D.Sum. 1921
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve! . . . D.Sum. 1943
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat slayn . D.Sum. 2032
And so bifel a lord of his meynee, . . . . . D.Sum. 2045
' "A lord is lost if he be vicius, . . . . . D.Sum. 2048
Of any man, and namely in a lord. . . . . D.Sum. 2050
Awaityng on a lord, and he noot where. . . . D.Sum. 2052
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle. . D.Sum. 2078
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord! . . . . D.Sum. 2118
This worthy man was lord of that village. . . . D.Sum. 2165
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . D.Sum. 2167
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicitee! . . D.Sum. 2170
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke'— . D.Sum. 2184
'Sire,' quod the lord, 'ye woot what is to doone; . D.Sum. 2194
The lord sat stille, as he were in a traunce, . . D.Sum. 2216
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace, . . D.Sum. 2228
'My lord,' quod he, 'be ye nat yvele apayd, . . D.Sum. 2246
'Tel,' quod the lord, 'and thou shalt have anon . D.Sum. 2251
'My lord,' quod he, 'whan that the weder is fair, . D.Sum. 2253
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere, . D.Sum. 2287
A markys whilom lord was of that lond, . . . E.Cl. 64
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente . . . E.Cl. 88
Accepteth, lord, now for youre gentillesse, . . E.Cl. 96
Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere, . . E.Cl. 101
And ye, my lord, to doon right as yow leste; . . E.Cl. 105
For certes, lord, so wel us liketh yow . . . . E.Cl. 106
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be, . . . E.Cl. 110
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse, . E.Cl. 116
And we wol, lord, if that ye wole assente, . . E.Cl. 129
'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee? . . . E.Cl. 250
Answerde, 'Lord, he is al redy heere'; . . . . E.Cl. 299
But oonly thus: 'Lord,' quod he, 'my willyng . . E.Cl. 319
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere; . . . E.Cl. 321
She seyde, 'Lord, undigne and unworthy . . . E.Cl. 359
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre plesaunce; . . E.Cl. 501
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: E.Cl. 523
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste . . E.Cl. 570
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn, . . . E.Cl. 575
Somwhat this lord hath routhe in his manere, . . E.Cl. 579
And been oure lord, for oother have we noon"; . . E.Cl. 633
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng . E.Cl. 652
'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway . . E.Cl. 814
For sith it liketh yow, my lord,' quod shee, . . E.Cl. 845
But certes, lord, for noon adversitee, . . . . E.Cl. 858
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place . . . E.Cl. 862
Remembre yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . . E.Cl. 881
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve.' . . . E.Cl. 889
That whan the lord fulfild hadde his corage, . . E.Cl. 907
'Nat oonly, lord, that I am glad,' quod she, . . E.Cl. 967
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . E.Cl. 1032
'*Graunt mercy*, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . E.Cl. 1088
Unto a lord, oon of the worthieste . . . . . E.Cl. 1131
Preyinge oure Lord to granten him that he . . . E.Mch. 1258
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Mch. 1479
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . . E.Mch. 1488
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I; . . . E.Mch. 1498

**Lord**—*Continued*

That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1502
For, by that Lord that sit in hevene above, . . . E.Mch. 2162
By the leve of yow, my lord so deere; . . . . E.Mch. 2194
So excellent a lord in alle thyng. . . . . F.Sq. 15
My lige lord, on this solempne day . . . . . F.Sq. 111
To take hym for hir housbonde and hir lord, . . F.Fkl. 742
Thus hath she take hir servant and hir lord,— . . F.Fkl. 792
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,— . . . . F.Fkl. 793
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte F.Fkl. 855
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . F.Fkl. 868
Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth? . . F.Fkl. 876
As kepe my lord; this is my conclusioun. . . . F.Fkl. 889
'No, by that Lord,' quod she, 'that maked me! . . F.Fkl. 1000
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eighe . . . . F.Fkl. 1036
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn . . . F.Fkl. 1038
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest . . . F.Fkl. 1041
Ye knowe wel, lord, that right as hir desir . . . F.Fkl. 1049
Wherfore, lord Phebus, this is my requeste, . . . F.Fkl. 1055
'Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1065
Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my cheke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1078
I wolde it yeve, if I were lord of it! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1229
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1304
'Madame, seyeth to youre lord, Arveragus, . . . F.Fkl. 1526
That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is, . . . G.SN. 45
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye . . . . G.SN. 136
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he, . . . G.SN. 191
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . G.SN. 207
"Ther nys but o God, lord in soothfastnesse,"— . . G.SN. 335
And warned heer my lord, and my soverayn, . . G.CY. 590
Thy lord were wys, and so I may wel deme; . . . G.CY. 595
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . G.CY. 509
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence, . . . G.CY. 630
Why is thy lord so sluttissh, I the preye, . . . G.CY. 636
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore. . . G.CY. 650
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost, . . G.CY. 653
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . G.CY. 718
By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene. . . G.CY. 821
My lord hem tempreth, and no man but he,— . . G.CY. 901
In helle, where that he is lord and sire, . . . G.CY. 918
'What!' quod my lord, 'ther is namoore to doone; . G.CY. 932
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde . G.CY. 951
This chanoun was my lord, ye wolden weene— . . G.CY. 1088
And whan that hoom was come Phebus, the lord, . H.Mcp. 242
Oure sweete Lord God of hevene, . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
whiche we wratthe oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 110–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
his Lord and his Creatour, and moore sharpe . . I.Pars. 130–5
biforn the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 160–5
God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may a while . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wole . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
the passioun that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
oure Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
is his lord by right, therfore leseth it the . . . I.Pars. 260–5
rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
This suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
and this suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the croys, . . . I.Pars. 270–5
thow, Lord, relesedest my synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared . . . I.Pars. 315–20
is nat obeisaunt to God, that is his Lord, . . . I.Pars. 335–40
to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyeres . . . I.Pars. 380–5
sette his herte the lasse upon oure Lord . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
man a greet lord by the morwe, that is . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
the heved of oure Lord Jhesu Crist with . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Loo, thus comaundeth us oure Lord . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
the man fro God that is his rightful lord. . . . I.Pars. 545–50
the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
in ydel. Also oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
thynkynge that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
seyde, 'Lord, remembre of me, whan . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
they been contubernyal with the Lord. . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
as wel . . . the cherl . . . as the lord; . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord; . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide . . . I.Pars. 760–5
thee, certes, that thou, lord, werke in . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
certes the lord oweth to his man . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
that the man oweth to his lord. . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
my lady, how my lord hath take to me under . . I.Pars. 880–5
and agayns my lord? God it forbeede!' . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
hir housbonde, that is hire lord,—algate he sholde be so . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Virginitee baar oure Lord . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
trespased to a lord and comth for to axe . . . I.Pars. 990–5
doun anon by the lord, men wolde . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
they thanken oure Lord Jhesu Crist, of . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
But I mowe of my lorde here, . . . . . BD. 92
And wher my lord, my love, be deed, . . . . BD. 93
That no man myghte fynde hir lord, . . . . . BD. 102
And yeve me grace my lord to se . . . . . BD. 111
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.' . . . . . BD. 121
'Lord!' thoghte I, 'who may that be? . . . . . BD. 448
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel, . . . . BD. 543
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye. . . BD. 650

**Lord**—*Continued*
Be our Lorde! hit is to deye soone, . . . . . BD. 689
As to my lorde, and dide homage, . . . . . BD. 769
'By our Lord,' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel! . . . . BD. 1041
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght . . . . . BD. 1174
Whilom the thridde hevenes lord above, . . . . Mars. 29
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre, . . . . PF. 12
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon! . . . . PF. 171
That God, that maker is of al and Lord, . . . . PF. 199
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file . . . . PF. 212
Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty Lord, . . . PF. 379
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . PF. 669
of Atthenes; but o lord and o kyng, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
and that is god, is lord of thi cuntre, . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
putten hem in exil; of the whiche lord . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
enemy to the lord hym-self; and yif . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
nat asswagen hir lord (Orpheus). . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
the lord and juge of soules was moevid . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
the lord of kynges the septre of his myght . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
makere, kyng and lord, welle and . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
as it is seyd, hath put an unmeke lord . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite, . . . . . TC.1. 65
And sey hym thus a lord she slepith soft . . . . TC.1. 195 *var*
And seyde, 'Lord! so ye live al in lest, . . . . TC.1. 330
Lord, wel is him that may ben of you oon!' . . . TC.1. 350
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youres is . . . . TC.1. 422
You thanke I, Lord, that han me brought to this! . TC.1. 424
Wherfore, Lord, if my servise or I . . . . . TC.1. 430
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort! . . . . . TC.1. 528
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . TC.1. 803
Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere, . . TC.1. 877
"Seint Idiot, lord of thise fooles alle." . . . . TC.1. 910
"Thy grace, Lord! for now I me repente . . . . TC.1. 933
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente, . . . . TC.1. 936
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice fare! . . . . TC.1. 1025
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m'avise! . . . . TC.2. 276
'Allas! he which that is my lord so dere. . . . . TC.2. 330
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . TC.2. 439
'A! Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . . TC.2. 464
He seyde, "Lord, have routhe upon my peyne! . . TC.2. 523
Now, *mea culpa*, Lord, I me repente! . . . . TC.2. 525
' "For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded, . TC.2. 533
And, Lord, so he was glad and wel bigon! . . . TC.2. 597
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte arguwe . . . TC.2. 694
In honeste with swich a lord to dele, . . . . . TC.2. 706
As I best can, to you, Lord, yive ich al . . . . TC.2. 829
For, Lord, withouten jalousye or strif, . . . . TC.2. 837
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love! . . . TC.2. 850
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among . . . TC.2. 885
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . . TC.2. 943
And seyde, 'Lord, al thyn be that I have! . . . TC.2. 975
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven? . . TC.2. 981
For, by that Lord that formed est and west, . . . TC.2. 1053
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . . TC.2. 1321
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . TC.2. 1359
Which hadde his lord and grete frend ben ay; . . TC.2. 1403
Quod Pandarus, 'If ye my lord so dere . . . . TC.2. 1431
'Of Ector, which that is my lord, my brother, . . TC.2. 1450
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere, . . . TC.2. 1626
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve; . . TC.2. 1658
To ben good lord and frend right hertely . . . . TC.2. 1677
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneth my sort, TC.2. 1754
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . TC.3. 57
But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red, . . . . . TC.3. 82
And Lord, so tho gan gronen Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 206
'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 239
And seide, 'Lord, this is a huge rayn! . . . . TC.3. 656
But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red! . . . . TC.3. 956
And seide, 'Nece, see how this lord can knele . . TC.3. 962
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see . . . . TC.3. 1345
Lord, trowen ye a coveitouse wrecche, . . . . TC.3. 1373
They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye, . TC.3. 1380
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . . TC.4. 197
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas! . . . . TC.4. 288
Had herd what every lord and burges seyde, . . . TC.4. 345
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden, . . . . TC.4. 362
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone, . . . TC.4. 1175
For by that ilke Lord that made me, . . . . . TC.4. 1236
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make, . . TC.4. 1564
Be pacient, and thenk that lord is he . . . . . TC.4. 1587
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely! . . . . TC.5. 82
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende, . . . . TC.5. 502
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo! . . . . . TC.5. 529
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide, . . TC.5. 582
'Wel hastow, Lord, y-wroke on me thyn ire, . . . TC.5. 589
Now mercy, Lord! Thou wost wel I desire . . . TC.5. 591
Now, blisful Lord, so cruel thou ne be . . . . TC.5. 599
'Lord, whether thou yit thenke upon Criseyde! . . TC.5. 735
Al were he lord of worldes twyes five! . . . . . TC.5. 889
Yee levere than be lord of Greces twelve . . . . TC.5. 924 *var*
'I hadde a lord, to whom I wedded was, . . . . TC.5. 975
And Meleagre, lord of that contre, . . . . . TC.5. 1474
And of this lord descended Tydeus . . . . . TC.5. 1480
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes: . . . . TC.5. 1501
And to the Lord right thus I speke and seye: . . TC.5. 1862
Lord and lady, grome and wenche . . . . . HF.1. 206

**Lord**—*Continued*
Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord; . . . . . HF.1. 258
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . . . HF.1. 470
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . . . . HF.3. 215
But, lord! the perrie and the richesse . . . . . HF.3. 303
And, lord! the hevenysh melodye, . . . . . HF.3. 305
And, lord! this hous in alle tymes . . . . . HF.3. 1031
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord, . . . LGW. 160
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.' . . LGW. 170
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thoght, . . LGW. 373
For he that kynge or lorde is naturel, . . . . . LGW. 376
For, syr, it is no maistrye for a lorde . . . . . LGW. 400
And for a lorde, that is ful foule to use. . . . . LGW. 402
That hadden founde hire lord, hire governour? . . LGW. 1060
And wel a lorde he semede for to be. . . . . LGW. 1074
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . LGW. 1324
Of al his regne, and made him lorde and kynge. . . LGW. 1401
And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile. . . . . LGW. 1438
And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . . . LGW. 1604
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!' . . LGW. 1731
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght; . . . . LGW. 1821
Of Trase was he lorde, and kynne to Marte, . . . LGW. 2244
For at Athenes duke and lorde was he, . . . . LGW. 2442
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce . . . . LGW. 2479
That in his house was lorde, ryght as hym lyste. . LGW. 2619
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al youre wille, . . . LGW. 2650
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye, . . . . . Form.A. 54
For which he wol no lenger be thy lord. . . . . Scog. 24
that is lorde of this language, and alle that . . . Astr. 11–5
The yeer of oure lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . . . Astr. 115–21
The yere of oure lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . . . Astr. 132–9
that the ascendent and eke the lorde of the ascendent Astr. 156–61
these forseide thinges. The Lord of the Ascendent . Astr. 161–5
With Myrthe, lord of this gardyne, . . . . . RR. 601
A lord may have no maner vice . . . . . RR. 1173
Lord, it was ridled fetysly! . . . . . RR. 1235
A lord, they lyved lustyly! . . . . . RR. 1319
The lord that thilke gardyn wrought. . . . . RR. 1672
And lord of so high renoun. . . . . RR. 2017
For of the body he is full lord . . . . . RR. 2084
Unto that lord which in no wise . . . . . RR. 2111
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure . . . . . RR. 2591
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . . RR. 2624
If I my lorde wolde forsake, . . . . . RR. 4550 *em*
Thou servest a full noble lorde, . . . . . RR. 4639
With what lord thou haddist to do; . . . . . RR. 4650
Glad to have sich lord as he, . . . . . RR. 4662
Of his lord have knowleching; . . . . . RR. 4676
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he, . . . RR. 4680
Yit is he lord ay of his hors. . . . . RR. 5919
Pore men han maad her lord of me; . . . . . RR. 5993
Lered or lewde, lord or lady, . . . . . RR. 6217
But lord! he wolde be wrooth withall, . . . . . RR. 6427
At lord and lady and her meyne . . . . . RR. 6870

**Lordeth**
By him that lordeth ech intelligence, . . . . . Mars. 166

**Lordings**
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely, . . . . A.Prol. 761
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkneth for the beste; . A.Prol. 788
And seyde, 'Lordynges, herkneth, if yow leste: . . A.Prol. 828
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'I warne yow, al this route, . B.ML. 16
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . B.ML. 20
Lordyngis ladyis knyghtis of renoun . . . . . B.ML. 254 *var*
'Therfore, lordynges alle, I yow biseche . . . . B.Mel. 2143
were wise, and seide, 'Lordynges, the . . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'ther is ful . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3429
Allas lordynges many a fals flatour . . . . . B.NP. 4515 *var*
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche, . C.Pard. 329
But herkneth, lordynges, in conclusioun. . . . . C.Pard. 454
But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye, . . C.Pard. 573
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,— . . D.WB. 4
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I. . . D.WB. 112
Lordynges, right thus as ye have understonde . . D.WB. 379
Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, D.Fri. 1645
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'but o thyng I desire,— . . D.Sum. 1668
Lordynges, ther is in Yorkshire, as I gesse, . . . D.Sum. 1709
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go: . . . E.Cl. 1163
Lordynges, this questioun wolde I aske now, . . . F.Fkl. 1621
Lordynges, by this ensample I yow preye, . . . H.Mcp. 309
Seyde in this wise, 'Lordynges everichoon, . . . I.Pars. 15
'Lordynges, my modir, the goddesse, . . . . . RR. 5877

**Lordly**
He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . . . A.Rv. 3900

**Lords**
Ful worthy was he in his lordes werre, . . . . A.Prol. 47
His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . . . A.Prol. 597
Of alle oure lordes, whiche that been slawe, . . . A.Kn. 943
An hundred lordes hadde he in his route, . . . . A.Kn. 2153
An hundred lordes hadde he with hym there, . . . A.Kn. 2179
And in this wise these lordes, alle and some, . . . A.Kn. 2187
Of lordes, upon steedes and palfreys. . . . . A.Kn. 2495
Lordes in paramentz on hir courseres; . . . . . A.Kn. 2501
Gooth now youre wey, this is the lordes wille.' . . A.Kn. 2560
Unto the straunge lordes, as was right; . . . . A.Kn. 2718
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . . A.Mil. 3581
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun, . . . . . B.ML. 254
'Lordes,' she seyde, 'ye knowen everichon, . . . B.ML. 330

**Lords**—*Continued*

But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance . . . . . B.ML. 341
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!— . . B.ML. 914
And othere lordes, God woot many oon, . . . . B.ML. 962
Listeth, lordes, in good entent, . . . . . B.Th. 1902
Yet listeth, lordes, to my tale . . . . . B.Th. 2023
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit; . . . . . B.Th. 2078
namely the conseillours of grete lordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
the lordes lust, than wordes that been . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
A feeste he made unto his lordes alle, . . . . B.Mk. 3381
Hys wyf, his lordes, and his concubynes . . . . B.Mk. 3389
Allas, ye lordes, many a fals flatour . . . . . B.NP. 4515
Beth war, ye lordes, of hir trecherye. . . . . B.NP. 4520
That lordes doghtres han in governaunce, . . . C.Doc. 73
Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76
Oure lige lordes seel on my patente, . . . . . C.Pard. 337
Oure blissed Lordes body they to-tere; . . . . C.Pard. 474
Lordes may fynden oother maner pley . . . . C.Pard. 627
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordes, God yow see!' . . C.Pard. 715
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye; . . . . . D.WB. 1151
That longeth to my lordes duetee.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1391
Beth war, therfore, with lordes how ye pleye. . . D.Sum. 2074
The wordes of the lordes Squier and his . . . . D.Sum. *head*
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord, . . . . D.Sum. 2243
Bothe of his lordes and of his commune. . . . . E.Cl. 70
And Walter was this yonge lordes name. . . . . E.Cl. 77
Lordes and ladyes in his compaignye, . . . . . E.Cl. 268
Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . . . E.Cl. 294
And whan this sergeant wiste his lordes wille, . . E.Cl. 524
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned: . . . E.Cl. 529
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste; E.Cl. 568
As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille; . . . E.Cl. 581
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon . . . . . E.Cl. 775
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . . . . E.Cl. 839
But atte laste whan that thise lordes wende . . . E.Cl. 1027
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1495
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit. . . . E.Mch. 1504
Nay, lordes been no fooles, by my fay! . . . . . E.Mch. 1505
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle, . . . F.Sq. 91
Of lordes and of ladyes hym aboute. . . . . F.Sq. 304
This Cambyuskan his lordes festeiynge, . . . . F.Sq. 345
That from hir lordes table been y-falle, . . . . G.SN. 61
wey of offices; for certes, swiche lordes . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
somme lordes stywardes seyn that it is rightful, . . I.Pars. 750–5
no temporeel thyng that it ne is his lordes, as they . I.Pars. 750–5
wherfore thise lordes ne sholde nat . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
been nat lordes of thralles, but that . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
of swich seed spryngen lordes. As wel may the cherl I.Pars. 760–5
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
seyn of lordes power or of fortune) . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
bysoughte by swete preyere the lordes of soules in helle of . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
he schulde seen thanne that thilke lordis . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
doun with so manye wikkide lordes (that . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
At Ector and mine othre lordes mo, . . . . . TC.2. 1481
'He is, he can, that fewe lordes conne!' . . . . TC.2. 1587
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus: . . . . TC.2. 1613
Abideth you, and ek my lordes tweyne. . . . . TC.2. 1715
He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde, . . . . TC.4. 66
Than seide he thus, 'Lo, lordes mine, ich was . . TC.4. 71
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve. . . . . TC.4. 81
Wening in this, my lordes, you to plese. . . . . TC.4. 88
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe. . . . . TC.4. 98
Abood what other lordes wolde seye; . . . . . TC.4. 156
That, though the lordes wolde that she wente, . . TC.4. 170
The king with othre lordes for the beste . . . . TC.4. 877
'This town is ful of lordes al aboute, . . . . . TC.5. 400
And that anon, thise ilke lordes two; . . . . . TC.5. 1311
Hath lordes olde: thorugh which, withinne a throwe, TC.5. 1461
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree, . . . . . LGW. 384
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune, . . LGW. 711
Of kynges and of lordes so desired, . . . . . LGW. 1012
For which the grettest of his lordes, some, . . . LGW. 1050
These lordes, which that wonien me besyde, . . . LGW. 1317
With love of lordes of his regioun, . . . . . LGW. 1412
For drede lest his lordes byt espyde. . . . . LGW. 1422
Ful cunnyngely these lordes two he grette, . . . LGW. 1485
This woful lordes sone may ye not here, . . . . LGW. 1979
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he. . . . . LGW. 2023
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens, . . . Astr. 45–50
somme by othre lordes of Rome. . . . . Astr. 45–50
And he can wel these lordis thrallen, . . . . . RR. 882
The lordis sone of Wyndesore. . . . . RR. 1250
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete; . . . . . RR. 6851
Shulde princes and these lordis wise . . . . . RR. 7262

**Lordship**

Ful sooth is seyd that love ne lordshipe . . . . A.Kn. 1625
And hym of lordshipe and of mercy preyde, . . . A.Kn. 1827
maistrie and the lordshipe over youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
that hadden lordshipe and maistrie of his . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Ysaak his fader, and the lordshipe over . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
the lordshipe of his owene herte is moore . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
agayn youre heigh lordshipe that trewely . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
gracious lordshipe, and been redy to obeie to . . B.Mel. 3010–5
agilt agayn youre heigh lordshipe.' . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
How that in lordshipe is no sikernesse; . . . . B.Mk. 3430

**Lordship**—*Continued*

That in greet lordshipe, if I wel avyse, . . . . E.Cl. 797
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . F.Fkl. 743
Thanne was he bothe in lordshipe and servage. . . F.Fkl. 794
Servage? nay, but in lordshipe above; . . . . . F.Fkl. 795
greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
thynges sholde have lordshipe over that . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
as thus: God sholde have lordshipe . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
lord by right, therfore leseth it the lordshipe . . . I.Pars. 260–5
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
by hardynesse of heigh lordshipe, or by . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
sellen thanne hir lordshipe to the devel . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
Goddes due lordshipe, and that is mannes soule and I.Pars. 560–5
greet lordshipe; for ther as the womman . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
venymows cruelte to lordschipe).' . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
thynges ne hadden nevere lordschipe of me, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
yit this wikkide Nero hadde gret lordschipe), . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
ne hath no lordschipe ne comaundement. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
thi lordschipe strecche so fer that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
Wherfore I of your lordship you biseche . . . . TC.2. 1420
First, you to thanke, and of your lordship eke . . TC.3. 76
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, . . . TC.3. 79
And that the mone hath lordship over the nightes:— TC.3. 1756
May wynne gret lordship or londe; . . . . . RR. 1176
His lordshipp is so full of shoures, . . . . . RR. 4658
To have lordship and full maistrie, . . . . . RR. 5930
God wote thi lordship is doutable, . . . . . RR. 6274

**Lordships**

atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes. . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
stranglen spiritually hir lordshipes, for . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
thilke lordshipes, and God yeve that they . . . I.Pars. 440–5
malisoun to swiche lordshipes as sustenen . . . I.Pars. 440–5
hyghe degrees of lordshipes, preisynges of the peple; I.Pars. 450–5
crueel lordshipes in withholdynge or abreggynge . I.Pars. 565–70
Of coveitise comen thise harde lordshipes . . . I.Pars. 750–5
but certes thise lordshipes doon . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
muche glorifien hem in hir lordshipes, . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
boonde folk been the goodes of hir lordshipes, . . I.Pars. 755–60
that usen the lordschipes of hem, or . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
vices that han so wikkidly lordschipes over hym). . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5

**Lore**

But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve, . . . A.Prol. 527
'If thou wolt werken aftir loore and reed; . . . A.Mil. 3527
And though he were nat depe experte in loore, . . B.ML. 4
As I shal seyn, assentynge to my loore, . . . . B.ML. 342
To me that am now lerned in his loore! . . . . B.ML. 761
I se wel that ye lerned men in lore . . . . . B.Sh. 1168
the loore that techeth us Senek: "Whan that . . B.Mel. 2180–5
'Madame,' quod he, '*graunt mercy* of youre loore, . B.NP. 4160
And knew by kynde, and by noon oother loore, . . B.NP. 4386
Why ne hadde I now thy sentence, and thy loore, . B.NP. 4540
For al to soone may she lerne loore . . . . . C.Doc. 70
But I folwed ay my dames loore, . . . . . D.WB. 583
Who folweth cristes gospel and his lore . . . . D.Sum. 1935 *var*
And oon of hem that wisest was of loore,— . . . E.Cl. 87
Fully to han experience and loore . . . . . E.Cl. 788
Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore, . . . G.SN. 372
But they, converted at hir wise loore, . . . . G.SN. 414
In lernyng of this elvysshe nyce loore, . . . . G.CY. 842
I wil non other medecyne ne lore, . . . . . Anel. 244
My sekernes, ne lerne of love the lore; . . . . Anel. 345
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . . PF. 15
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . . TC.1. 645
For I have herd thy wordes and thy lore; . . . TC.1. 754
And, as an esy pacient, the lore . . . . . TC.1. 1090
Lat this proverbe a lore unto you be: . . . . TC.2. 397
For neither with engine ne with no lore . . . . TC.2. 565
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore, . . . . . TC.2. 1341
That I with al my might and al my lore . . . . TC.3. 243
This Troilus, withouten reed or lore, . . . . . TC.5. 22
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore, . . . . TC.5. 327
'Allas, I n'hadde y-trowed on your lore, . . . . TC.5. 736
Is for thy lore and for thy prow,— . . . . . HF.2. 71
Of loos, of lore, and of wynnynges, . . . . . HF.3. 875
Withoute lore, as kan a drake swymme . . . . LGW. 2450
My lore is bet than wikke is thy grevaunce: . . . Fort. 47
Thy lore I dampne, hit is adversitee. . . . . Fort. 49
In loves lore who so wolde leve. . . . . RR. 2336
Who so wole trowe hir lore, . . . . . RR. 3215
While thou art reuled by his lore. . . . . RR. 4696
Fully on me she lost hir lore. . . . . RR. 5153
Shulde not loves lore alowe, . . . . . RR. 5175

**Lore** *see* **Lorn**

**Lorel**

Thus seistow, lorel, whan thow goost to bedde, . . D.WB. 273
I se that every lorel schapeth hym to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80

**Lorn**

That al the world with water sholde be lorn?' . . A.Mil. 3536
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073
Allas, our wardeyn has his palfrey lorn!' . . . A.Rv. 4075
Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay; . . . B.ML. 774
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . B.ML. 843
An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn; . . . . B.Sh. 1371
thy freend which that thou hast lorn, for . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn; . . . B.Mk. 3143
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . . B.Mk. 3230
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne, . . . B.NP. 4334
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye; . E.Cl. 1071

**Lorn**—*Continued*

And I am lorn withouten remedie.' . . . . . F.Sq. 629
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn! . . F.Fkl. 1037
and therfore han they lorn al . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
good that he hath lorn. Soothly, the . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
broken and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn . I.Pars. 875–80
And hath myn understondyng lorn, . . . . . BD. 564
'But through that draughte I have lorn . . . . BD. 684
That ye have thus your blisse lore.' . . . . . BD. 747
And telleth me eek what ye have lore, . . . . BD. 1134
I tolde the that I hadde lorn; . . . . . BD. 1302
I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey. . . . . Pity. 21
The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne. . . . Pity. 77
thow ne haddest nat lorn hem. Schal I . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
hastow lorn thi sikernesse!. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
of rychesse y-lorn, syn thow hast fownden . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
his felawes I-lorn, the whiche felawes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Ne mighte for so goodly oon be lorn . . . . . TC.1. 373
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . . TC.3. 1076
Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!' . . . . . TC.3. 1101
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . TC.3. 1223
That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn, . . . TC.3. 1641
For sothe to seyn he lorn had every wight . . . TC.3. 1793 *var*
He seide 'I n'am but lorn, so weylawey! . . . . TC.4. 957
Thus, to be lorn, it is my destine! . . . . . TC.4. 959
As they that hadde hir joyes alle lorn, . . . . TC.4. 1250
Us alle, and seyn this cite n'is but lorn, . . . . TC.4. 1479
Ne, parde, lorn am I not fro you yit, . . . . . TC.4. 1613
He thoughte ay wel he hadde his lady lorn, . . . TC.5. 1445
For through you is my name lorn, . . . . . HF.1. 346
Y-lorne were of remembraunce the key. . . . . LGW. 26
My worshippe in this day thus have I lorne!' . . LGW. 659
Which that he wende han loren in the see, . . . LGW. 1048
And bothe her hondes lorne, fordwyned. . . . . RR. 366
Of bloode have loren a full gret dell. . . . . RR. 1740
For the solace that I have lorn, . . . . . RR. 4327
Whiche I have lorn now in this place, . . . . . RR. 4502
That now is lorn without lesyng. . . . . RR. 4508
If I forswere me, thanne am I lorne— . . . . . RR. 5973

**Lorraine**

Somme songe songes of Loreyne, . . . . . RR. 766
For in Loreyn her notes bee . . . . . RR. 767

**Los** *see* **Loos, Loss**

**Lose** *see* **For-leseth, Lees, Lese**

**Losenger**

Is in youre courtes, and many a losengeour, . . . B.NP. 4516
For in youre courte ys many a losengeour, . . . LGW. 352
Hir court hath many a losengere, . . . . . RR. 1050

**Losengerie**

norissen his children with milk of losengerie. . . . I.Pars. 610–5

**Losengers**

These losengeris hem preyse, and smylen, . . . RR. 1056
These losengers thorough flaterye; . . . . . RR. 1064
These losengers ful of envye; . . . . . RR. 1069
For oft I see suche losengours . . . . . RR. 2693

**Loss**

'No man ther-fore, up peyne of los of lyf, . . . A.Kn. 2543
neen amendement Agayn my los, I wil have esement. A.Rv. 4186
For "losse of catel may recovered be, . . . . . B.ML. 27
But losse of tyme shendeth us," quod he; . . . B.ML. 28
the losse of othere goodes temporels, have pacience.. B.Mel. 2185–90
That womman was the los of al mankynde. . . . D.WB. 720
And for it is no fruyt, but los of tyme; . . . . F.Sq. 74
'Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love? . . . . F.Sq. 450
If shame, or los, may causen any drede, . . . . G.CY. 1009
agayns poverte, or loss of catel, agayn . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
'What los is that?' quod I tho; . . . . . BD. 1138
That was the los, that her-before . . . . . BD. 1301
'Is that your los? by God, hit is routhe!' . . . . BD. 1309
of the losse than of the havynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10 *var* Th.
So that the los of lif and love i-fere . . . . . TC.4. 27
But al this los ne doth me no disese: . . . . . TC.4. 89
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . . . . HF.3. 166
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme. . . . . I.GW. 997
Losse of membre, shedyng of blode, . . . . . RR. 4975
Perell of deth, or losse of good. . . . . RR. 4976

**Loss** *see* **Lost**

**Lost**

We losten alle oure housbondes at that toun, . . . A.Kn. 936
Thanne rekke I noght, whan I have lost my lyf, . A.Kn. 2257
The vital strengthe is lost and al ago. . . . . A.Kn. 2802
Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now?' . . . . A.Mil. 3489
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . A.Mil. 3608
And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete, . . A.Rv. 4314
Whan she hath lost it in hir wantownesse; . . . B.ML. 31
But thynketh it is wasted and y-lost, . . . . . B.Sh. 1207
I nere but lost, and therfore I yow preye, . . . B.Sh. 1375
Whan he hadde lost his children . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Or elles I am but lost, but if that I . . . . . B.Mk. 3105
But sodeynly he loste his dignytee . . . . . B.Mk. 3360
Now han ye lost myn herte and al my love. . . . B.NP. 4100
Whan that hir housbonde hadde lost his lyf, . . . B.NP. 4554
For that hir husbondes losten alle hir lyves . . . B.NP. 4562
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde. . . . C.Pard. 317
Thy tonge is lost and al thyn honeste cure; . . . C.Pard. 557
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . D.WB. 721
Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . D.WB. 723
Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 741

**Lost**—*Continued*

By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . D.WB. 892
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves . . D.Sum. 1997
' "A lord is lost if he be vicius, . . . . . D.Sum. 2048
Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make. . . . E.Mch. 2080
Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . E.Mch. 2302
Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . F.Fkl. 1016
To lyven whan she hadde loste hir name. . . . F.Fkl. 1408
And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf, . . F.Fkl. 1600
That never shal be lost, ne drede thee noght, . . G.SN. 324
And losten bothe hir hevedes in the place; . . . G.SN. 398
Al that I hadde I have y-lost ther-by, . . . . G.CY. 722
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . G.CY. 743
For lost is al oure labour and travaille, . . . . G.CY. 781
Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . . . G.CY. 783
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . G.CY. 913
Sothly the gode werkis that he hath loste . . . I.Pars. 230–5 *var*
that no good werk be lost, for in . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
correcte youreself, that han lost al youre . . . I.Pars. 670–5
hadde lost his sone, whan his sone with . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
that the soule hath lost the confort of . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
whan a man is dronken he hath lost his resoun, . I.Pars. 820–5
That I have lost al lustihede. . . . . BD. 27
Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf. . . . . BD. 75
For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde . . . . . BD. 510
And how I have lost suffisance, . . . . . BD. 702
Thogh ye had lost the ferses twelve, . . . . . BD. 722
I have lost more than thow wenest.' . . . . . BD. 743
I have lost more than thou wenest.' . . . . . BD. 1137
I have lost more than thou wenest!" . . . . . BD. 1305
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . . . . ABC. 152
For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . PF. 160
nevere ne haddest ne hast ylost any fair . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
he hath lost pacience? The swetnesse of mannes . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
it is lost (that is to seyn that men do no . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
more force of the lost than of the havynge. . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
whan y lost it confounded by the charge . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
whan I loste my memorie be the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
and lost hire, and was deed. This fable . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
hem hool, but thei han lost the voys and . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
I desire gretly that schrewes losten sone thilke . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
thei han lost, demen ne holden that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
tomorwe, and it hath lost that of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
And whan your preye is lost, wo and penaunces! . TC.1. 201
That sexty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . . TC.1. 441
And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewe! . . . . TC.1. 462
Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. . . TC.1. 809
Thenk al swich taried tide, lost it is! . . . . . TC.2. 1739
Lest time I loste, I dar nought with you dele: . . TC.2. 1749
Of wommen lost thorugh fals and folis bost. . . . TC.3. 298
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . . TC.3. 1076
'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . . . . TC.3. 1095
Yit were al lost, that dar I wel seyn, certes, . . . TC.3. 1266
Or elles I am lost for everemo! . . . . . TC.3. 1426
What hastow lost? What sek'st thou in this place? TC.3. 1455
And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe. . . TC.3. 1764
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight . . . TC.3. 1793
Thus al my good I loste and to yow wente . . . TC.4. 87 *var*
Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . . . TC.4. 287
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . TC.4. 378
If she be lost, we shal recovere another! . . . . TC.4. 406
'Thus am I lost, for aught that I may see; . . . TC.4. 568
Upon his brest she leyde, and loste speche, . . . TC.4. 1151
For time y-lost may not recovered be; . . . . TC.4. 1283
Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name, . . . TC.4. 1467
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1574
Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne. . TC.4. 1582
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . . . TC.5. 420
'O sterre, of which I lost have al the light, . . . TC.5. 638
I n'am but lost, al be myn herte trewe! . . . . TC.5. 706
So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe, . . . TC.5. 1403
That al is lost that he hath ben aboute. . . . . TC.5. 1645
Through which Troyens loste al her joye. . . . HF.1. 156
How Creusa was y-lost, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 183
Or elles lost, he nyste where; . . . . . HF.1. 234
And how he loste his steresman, . . . . . HF.1. 436
And he, for ferde, lost his wyt . . . . . HF.2. 442
And Marcia that lost hir skyn, . . . . . HF.3. 139
For tyme y-lost, this knowen ye, . . . . . HF.3. 167
That she hath loste hire hewe and eke hire heele. . LGW. 1159
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow,' quod she, . LGW. 1361
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . LGW. 1779
She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . . . LGW. 1815
That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 7
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse? . . . . L.St. 14
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 21
He loste his witte right in that place, . . . . . RR. 1535
Whanne thou hast lost bothe drede and feere, . . . RR. 3843
Fredom of kynde so lost hath he, . . . . . RR. 4919

**Lost**—*Continued*
Whanne thou hast lost thi tyme all, . . . . . RR. 5116
For tyme lost, as men may see, . . . . . RR. 5123
Have lost and spent also in veyne . . . . . RR. 5130
Fully on me she lost hir lore. . . . . RR. 5153
That part where she hath lost hir lyght . . . . RR. 5341
Anoon my love lost hath he. . . . . RR. 6988

**Lost** *see* **Lees, Lese, Lorn**

**Lot**
'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . . C.Pard. 485
What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . D.Fri. 1291
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the rynge! LGW. 1887
They casten lotte, and as hyt came aboute . . . LGW. 1933
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . . . LGW. 1946
Whanne his lotte was to wake anyght. . . . . RR. 4239

**Loteby**
And with me folwith my loteby, . . . . . RR. 6339

**Loting**
Among the seintes buryeles lotynge; . . . . . G.SN. 186

**Loud**
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle, . . . A.Prol. 171
Ful loude he soong *Com hider, love, to me!* . . . A.Prol. 672
Therfore he song the murierly and loude. . . . A.Prol. 714
And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . A.Kn. 1509
So loude cride they, with murie stevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2562
Tho were the gates shet, and cried was loude, . . A.Kn. 2597
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun; . . . . A.Kn. 2600
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . A.Kn. 2661
The trompes, with the loude mynstralcie, . . . A.Kn. 2671
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . A.Kn. 2672
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . A.Kn. 2953
But of hir song it was as loude and yerne . . . A.Mil. 3257
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynyble, . . . A.Mil. 3332
So loude, that all the place gan to rynge! . . . B.Pri. 1803
Yet may I synge *O Alma* loude and cleere. . . . B.Pri. 1845
She sang ful loude and cleere. . . . . B.Th. 1961
fresshe and newe'; and with loud voys . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; B.NP. 3971
He moste wynke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . B.NP. 4496
And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . . . B.NP. 4523
And ryng it out as lowd as doth a belle . . . . C.Pard. 331 *var*
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcye . . E.Mch. 1718
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere, . . E.Mch. 1845
Ful loude songen hire affeccioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 55
Toforn hym gooth the loude mynstralcye . . . F.Sq. 268
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alwey so loude; . F.Sq. 422
Thanne gan oure Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . H.Mcp. 94
And as I lay thus, wonder lowde . . . I herde . . BD. 344
Debonayrly, and no thyng loude, . . . . . BD. 517
And ofte tyme I song hem loude, . . . . . BD. 1157
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . PF. 492
lowde blastes of the wynd Eurus, and wole . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne; . . . TC.1. 390
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude, . . . . TC.2. 400
Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . . TC.2. 920
And after that he seyde, and leigh ful loude, . . TC.2. 1077
And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude, . . . TC.3. 678
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . . TC.3. 743
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde, . . TC.5. 1244
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . TC.5. 1505
So loude that he shulde drenche . . . . . HF.1. 205
Lowde or pryvee, foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 259
That loude or pryvee spoken is, . . . . . HF.2. 302
That maketh al this loude fare?' . . . . . HF.2. 557
That maden loude menstralcyes . . . . . HF.3. 127
And north, as loude as any thunder, . . . . . HF.3. 591
As loude as belweth wynde in helle. . . . . HF.3. 713
Other loude, or in whisprynges. . . . . HF.3. 868
Til eche of hem gan crien loude, . . . . . HF.3. 1006
And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye, . . . LGW. 1808
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stevene, . . . LGW. 2328
With all my myght, bothe loude and stille, . . . RR. 3409
To kepe, bothe low[d]e and stille, . . . . . RR. 3907 *em*
Withoute fylthe, styl or loude; . . . . . RR. 7530

**Loud** *see* **Aloud**

**Louder**
Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4553

**Lough**
Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . A.Mil. 3114
But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . A.Rv. 3858
And therwithal he lough and made cheere, . . . A.Co. 4363
And with that word he lough ful murily . . . . B.Sh. 1300
Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game. . . . B.Mk. 3740
And ech of hem at otheres synne lough; . . . . C.Pard. 476
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . C.Pard. 961
At whiche book he lough alwey ful faste; . . . . D.WB. 672
The Frere lough whan he hadde herd al this; . . D.WB. 829
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . . TC.1. 1037
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . . TC.2. 1163
For which with sobre chere her herte lough; . . . TC.2. 1592
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,— . TC.3. 199
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . TC.3. 561
At which Pandare tho lough, and seide thenne, . . TC.3. 629
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough, . . TC.5. 1172
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . . TC.5. 1821
Was peynted Envye, that never lough, . . . . . RR. 248
The god lough at the wondir tho, . . . . . RR. 7293

**Lough** *see* **Laughed**

**Louke**
And for ther is no theef withoute a lowke, . . . A.Co. 4415

**Lour**
Whether so that he loure or groyne, . . . . . RR. 7049

**Loured**
For had he laughed, had he loured, . . . . . HF.1. 409

**Louring**
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . D.Fri. 1266

**Lousy**
A lowsy jogelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . . D.Fri. 1467

**Loute**
Comanded he to loute, and have in drede, . . . B.Mk. 3352
As for to honour her god and to loutyn . . . . TC.1. 151 *var*
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute, . . . TC.3. 683
That to this lady gonne loute, . . . . . HF.3. 614
And make thy body unto hym loute, . . . . . RR. 4384
And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . . RR. 6917
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute. . . . . RR. 7334

**Louted**
And doun I loutede forto see . . . . . RR. 1554

**Louteth**
humylitee, and lowteth to thee with his . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80

**Love**
A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was. . . . A.Prol. 197
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . A.Prol. 258
Of remedies of love she knew per chaunce, . . . A.Prol. 475
Ful loude he soong *Com hider, love, to me!* . . . A.Prol. 672
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun, . A.Kn. 1084
Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . . A.Kn. 1135
To love my lady, whom I love and serve, . . . A.Kn. 1143
And myn is love as to a creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 1159
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1165
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . . A.Kn. 1168
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . A.Kn. 1169
Love, if thee list, for I love and ay shal, . . . . A.Kn. 1183
And eek with peyne that love me yeveth also, . . A.Kn. 1297
To se my lady that I love and serve; . . . . . A.Kn. 1397
But Palamon? that love destreyneth so . . . . A.Kn. 1455
Love hath his firy dart so brennyngly . . . . . A.Kn. 1564
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1588
But I wol love hire oonly, and namo; . . . . . A.Kn. 1589
Or thow ne shalt nat loven Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 1594
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love, . . . A.Kn. 1600
What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre! . . A.Kn. 1606
And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 1607
Ful sooth is seyd that love ne lordshipe . . . . A.Kn. 1625
Be it of werre, or pees, or hate, or love, . . . A.Kn. 1671
And no thyng but for love was this debaat,— . . . A.Kn. 1754
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . . A.Kn. 1768
'The god of love, a *benedicite*, . . . . . A.Kn. 1785
And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two, . . . A.Kn. 1796
'Who may been a fole, but if he love? . . . . . A.Kn. 1799
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . . A.Kn. 1802
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle. . . A.Kn. 1805
In worshipe of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 1904
Of love, whiche that I reken, and rekne shal, . . A.Kn. 1933
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . A.Kn. 2038
For love and for encrees of chivalrye. . . . . A.Kn. 2184
Ne who moost felyngly speketh of love; . . . . A.Kn. 2203
For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . A.Kn. 2224
That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love. . . . A.Kn. 2250
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.' . . . A.Kn. 2260
Ne never wol I be no love, ne wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 2306
A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye, . . . A.Kn. 2308
And Palamon, that hath swich love to me, . . . A.Kn. 2314
As sende love and pees bitwixe hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 2317
That al hire hoote love and hir desir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2319
Thyn aventure of love, as in this cas.' . . . . A.Kn. 2357
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost . . . A.Kn. 2394
Bitwixe Venus, the goddesse of love, . . . . . A.Kn. 2440
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 2480
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love, A.Kn. 2664
To yow, my lady, that I love moost, . . . . . A.Kn. 2767
Now with his love, now in his colde grave . . . A.Kn. 2778
For love of God, and herkneth what I seye. . . . A.Kn. 2782
For love of yow, and for my jalousye, . . . . A.Kn. 2785
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . A.Kn. 2859
His compleynte, and for love his hoote fires, . . A.Kn. 2862
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . . A.Kn. 2988
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . . A.Kn. 2991
Sende hym his love that it hath deere aboght, . . A.Kn. 3100
For Goddes love, demeth nat that I seye . . . . A.Mil. 3172
Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, . . . . A.Mil. 3200
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler, . . . . A.Mil. 3265
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spille'; . . . A.Mil. 3278
And seyde, 'Lemman, love me al atones, . . . . A.Mil. 3280
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . . . A.Mil. 3290
Hath in his herte swich a love longynge, . . . . A.Mil. 3349
That is for love alwey so wo-bigon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3658
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mysse . . . A.Mil. 3679
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . . . A.Mil. 3692
That for youre love I swete ther I go. . . . . A.Mil. 3702
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . . A.Mil. 3705
I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . . A.Mil. 3710
That trewe love was ever so yvel biset! . . . . A.Mil. 3715
For Jhesus love, and for the love of me.' . . . . A.Mil. 3717
His hoote love was coold and al y-queynt; . . . A.Mil. 3754
And that he preyde hem, for Goddes love, . . . A.Mil. 3838
But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . A.Rv. 4118
He was as ful of love and paramour . . . . . A.Co. 4372

Now for the love of God and of Seint John, . . . B.ML. 18
For thy Jason, that was in love so fals! . . . . B.ML. 74
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure. . . . B.ML. 189
That he for love sholde han his deeth, allas! . . . B.ML. 193
That alle hir loven that looken in hir face. . . . B.ML. 532
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . . B.ML. 565
Love hire so hoote, of foul affeccioun, . . . . . B.ML. 586
But verraily for love and affiance.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1330
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1348
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . . . B.Th. 1962
What eyleth this love at me . . . . . B.Th. 1975
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . . B.Th. 1980
And eek of love-likynge.' . . . . . B.Th. 2040
And of ladyes love-drury, . . . . . B.Th. 2085
book that cleped is The Remedie of Love, . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
as by hir semblaunt, to his love and into . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
for love, as it happeth ofte. Ther comen . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
for his profit than for any love of thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
drede than for love. And therfore seith . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
moore love of the peple than drede." . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
withouten love. And eek also ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
withouten love, youre olde enemys reconsiled, . . B.Mel. 2535–40
litel good with the love of God, than to . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
the love of his Lord God." . . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
that loven and purchacen pees, for they . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
that ye loven nat myn honour ne my . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
'Certes, sire, sauf youre grace, I love youre honour . B.Mel. 2875–80
the moore holden to love yow and preyse . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
Now han ye lost myn herte and al my love. . . . B.NP. 4100
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith! . . . . B.NP. 4101
How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love . . B.NP. 4108
For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf. . . . . B.NP. 4133
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love! . . . . B.NP. 4144
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel! . . . . B.NP. 4346
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed: . . C.Doc. 225
For lewed peple loven tales olde,— . . . . . C.Pard. 437
Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde, . . . C.Pard. 658
And bad oure housbondes for to love us weel; . . D.WB. 161
To wynne hir love, or doon hem reverence; . . . D.WB. 206
That I ne tolde no deyntee of hir love! . . . . D.WB. 208
To gete hire love ther as she hath noon; . . . . D.WB. 210
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge, . . D.WB. 321
'Thou likenest wommenes love to helle, . . . . D.WB. 371
Peter! I shrewe yow, but ye love it weel; . . . D.WB. 446
He koude wynne agayn my love anon. . . . . D.WB. 512
Was of his love daungerous to me. . . . . D.WB. 514
Which that I took for love, and no richesse, . . . D.WB. 526
Allas, allas! that ever love was synne! . . . . D.WB. 614
That oon for love, that oother was for hate. . . . D.WB. 749
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke . . . D.WB. 754
They haten that hir housbondes loven ay. . . . D.WB. 781
To lerne what thyng wommen loven moost; . . . D.WB. 921
Somme seyde wommen loven best richesse, . . . D.WB. 925
And somme seyen that we loven best . . . . . D.WB. 935
That is to seye, what wommen love moost, . . . D.WB. 985
What thyng that worldly wommen loven best. . . D.WB. 1033
As wel over hir housbond, as hir love, . . . . D.WB. 1039
For Goddes love, as chees a newe requeste! . . . D.WB. 1060
But if thy wyf I were, and eek thy love!' . . . D.WB. 1066
'My "love"!' quod he, 'nay, my dampnacioun! . . D.WB. 1067
I am youre owene love, and youre wyf; . . . . D.WB. 1091
What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it, . . . D.WB. 1096
'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere, . . . D.WB. 1230
For Goddes love drynk moore attemprely! . . . D.Sum. 2053
For Goddes love youre pacience ye holde; . . . D.Sum. 2197
And eek in love, as she was wont to be, . . . . E.Cl. 604
Unto youre love'; and whan this markys say . . . E.Cl. 667
She was to hym in love, and moore penyble; . . . E.Cl. 714
Love is noght oold as whan that it is newe! . . . E.Cl. 857
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.' . . . E.Cl. 973
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace. . . E.Cl. 1091
For which heere, for the Wyves love of Bathe,— . . E.Cl. 1170
In love, which nys but childyssh vanytee; . . . E.Mch. 1276
She nys nat wery hym to love and serve, . . . . E.Mch. 1291
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche. . . E.Mch. 1384
And nat oonly for paramour or love; . . . . . E.Mch. 1450
For love is blynd al day, and may nat see. . . . E.Mch. 1598
'For Goddes love, as soone as it may be, . . . E.Mch. 1814
That langwissheth for love, as ye shul heere; . . E.Mch. 1867
To any womman for to get hire love, . . . . . E.Mch. 1973
To love hym best of any creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1984
Ne wolde he that she were love ne wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 2078
That love nyl fynde it out in som manere . . . E.Mch. 2127 *var*
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free! . . . . E.Mch. 2138
That art the creature that I best love; . . . . E.Mch. 2161
But oonly for the love I had to thee; . . . . . E.Mch. 2167
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . E.Mch. 2171
For verray love this is, withouten doute. . . . E.Mch. 2183
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.' . . E.Mch. 2323
Help, for hir love that is of hevene queene! . . . E.Mch. 2334
And sey somwhat of love; for certes ye . . . . F.Sq. 2
His newe love, and al his subtiltee, . . . . . F.Sq. 140
He moste han knowen love and his servyse, . . . F.Sq. 280
'Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love? . . . F.Sq. 450
Which proveth wel that outher love or drede . . . F.Sq. 455
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace, . . F.Sq. 458
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun; . . . F.Sq. 464





Right so this god of love, this ypocryte, . . . . F.Sq. 514
That sowneth into gentillesse of love. . . . . F.Sq. 517
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun, . . . F.Sq. 529
That I hadde graunted hym fully my love, . . . F.Sq. 539
To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . . . . F.Sq. 551
Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse, . . . F.Sq. 610
And loven novelrie of propre kynde, . . . . . F.Sq. 619
That al his love is clene fro me ago, . . . . . F.Sq. 626
Thus hath the kyte my love in hire servyse, . . . F.Sq. 628
How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 654
Love wol nat been constreyned by maistrye. . . . F.Fkl. 764
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . F.Fkl. 765
Love is a thyng as any spirit free. . . . . F.Fkl. 767
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love, . . . F.Fkl. 771
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,— . . . . F.Fkl. 793
Sith he hath both his lady and his love; . . . . F.Fkl. 796
The which that lawe of love acordeth to; . . . . F.Fkl. 798
That was hir housbonde, and hir love also; . . . F.Fkl. 922
Yet wolde I graunte yow to been youre love, . . F.Fkl. 990
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man. . . . . F.Fkl. 997
For to go love another mannes wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1004
To hire of love; he hadde of it no doute. . . . . F.Fkl. 1096
He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . F.Fkl. 1156
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys, . . . . F.Fkl. 1298
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . F.Fkl. 1312
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love, . . . . F.Fkl. 1322
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so, . . . . F.Fkl. 1329
How trewe eek was . . . His love, that rather for to dyen chees . . . . . F.Fkl. 1440
For verray love which that I to yow have, . . . F.Fkl. 1477
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two. . . . . F.Fkl. 1532
Took mannes shape the eterneel Love and Pees, . G.SN. 44
Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede, . . . G.SN. 125
And for his love that dyde upon a tree, . . . . G.SN. 138
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe, . G.SN. 153
That ye me touche or love in vileynye, . . . . G.SN. 156
And if that ye in clene love me gye, . . . . . G.SN. 159
He wol yow loven as me for youre clennesse, . . G.SN. 160
And if thou love another man, for sothe, . . . G.SN. 167
'That in this world I love no man so; . . . . . G.SN. 236
Devocioun of chastitee to love.') . . . . . G.SN. 283
'Lo, right so as the love of Crist,' quod she, . . . G.SN. 295
The crosselet; 'For in tokenyng I thee love,' . . G.CY. 1153
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love! . . G.CY. 1176
Or, for to speke of love and wommanhede, . . . G.CY. 1346
'For love of God, that for us alle deyde, . . . G.CY. 1351
And, as ye love me, kepeth it secree; . . . . . G.CY. 1370
Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese. . . . H.Mcp. 98
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love; . . . . H.Mcp. 218
of this seed is the love of God, and the . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
the lawe of God is the love of God. . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
they love togidre in the peyne of helle, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
wel, hir flesshly love was deedly hate, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
soule, certes, he may love noon oother . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkednesse,' . . . I.Pars. 305–10
for, trusteth wel, to love God is for to . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
to love that he loveth and hate that he . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
amenuseth the love that men sholde han . . . I.Pars. 355–60
lightly amenuse in hym al the love that . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
in his herte as the love of God, or moore. . . . I.Pars. 365–70
And therfore the love of every thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
that a man love it lasse than God, yet is it . . . I.Pars. 365–70
the love of any thyng weyeth in the . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
herte of man as muchel as the love of God, . . . I.Pars. 365–70
sooth is that if a man yeve his love, the . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
muche as he yeveth of his love to thilke . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
the love of his herte. . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
eke if he love wyf or child, or . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
hym by the brennynge love that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
seith Saint Augustyn, 'If a man love God . . . I.Pars. 380–5
he dooth is in the love of God, and for . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
the love of God verraily, for he brenneth . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
in the love of God, looke, how muche . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
man that is perfit in the love of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
artow holden for to love and wilne hym . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
'Love thy neighebore as thyselve'; . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
shalt love hym in word, and in benigne . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
thou shalt love hym in swich wise that . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
thy freend shaltow love in God. I seye, thyn . . I.Pars. 520–5
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
man shal loven his enemy by the . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
to his love, that been his enemys. . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
han moore nede to love than oure freendes; . . . I.Pars. 525–30
of the love of Jhesu Crist that . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
muche as thilke love is the moore . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
deeth by love of oure enemy. . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
thanne is love the medicine that casteth . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
the love of his neighebores. It stryveth . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
pacient for love of Jhesu Crist and . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
accidie and bynymeth hym the love of . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
for it bireveth hym the love that . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
Man sholde loven his wyf by discrecioun, paciently I.Pars. 860–5
in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf . . . . I.Pars. 925–30

**Love**—*Continued*

she sholde loven hire housbonde with al . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
amorous love, and for noon of the . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
And wher my lord, my love, be deed, . . . . . BD. 93
My love is hate, my sleep wakyng, . . . . . BD. 610
Nolde nat love hir; and right thus . . . . . BD. 735
What love was in myn owne wit, . . . . . BD. 762
yiven rente To love, hooly with goode entente, . . BD. 765
But for love cam first in my thought, . . . . . BD. 788
I chees love to my firste craft, . . . . . BD. 790
And love, that had wel herd my bone, . . . . BD. 834
To gete hir love noo ner nas he . . . . . BD. 887
Of whiche love she was wonder large . . . . . BD. 892
Was hoolly al my love leyd, . . . . . BD. 1035
Hardely, your love was wel beset, . . . . . BD. 1042
For love of Polixena,— . . . . . BD. 1070
And eek to love hir I was holde, . . . . . BD. 1077
wolde yerne To love, it was a greet emprise; . . . BD. 1092
To love hir in my beste wyse, . . . . . BD. 1096
repente me To love? nay, certes, than were I wel . BD. 1116
'Nyl she not love yow? is hit so? . . . . . BD. 1139
For Goddes love, telle me al.' . . . . . BD. 1142
On hir was al my love leyd, . . . . . BD. 1145
And love hir alwey freshly newe, . . . . . BD. 1227
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye. . . . Pity. 7
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . Pity. 95
For Goddes love, have mercy on my peyne! . . . Pity. 98
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . ABC. 71
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love, . . . Mars. 31
And she bynt hir to loven him for ever, . . . . Mars. 48
He may not longe in joye of love endure. . . . . Mars. 172
Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . . Mars. 178
For love, so many a perilous aventure! . . . . Mars. 199
Of aventures of love up and doun? . . . . . Mars. 210
Be-nethen him love other companye, . . . . . Mars. 219
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . . Mars. 220
And thogh he made a lover love a thyng, . . . Mars. 227
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . . Mars. 233
Algates he that hath with love to done . . . . Mars. 234
This Love, that hath me set in swich a place . . Comp.L. 15
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte. . . Comp.L. 20
That, for I love hir, she sleeth me giltelees. . . . Comp.L. 30
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . . Comp.L. 31
Now hath not Love me bestowed weel . . . . Comp.L. 34
To love ther I never shal have part? . . . . . Comp.L. 35
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38
Love hath me taught no more of his art . . . . Comp.L. 39
But for I serve and love yow and no mo? . . . . Comp.L. 62
For bothe I love and eek drede yow so sore, . . . Comp.L. 79
For to desire that ye shulde love me; . . . . . Comp.L. 86
I moste yow love, and been ever as trewe . . . . Comp.L. 97
But the more that I love yow, goodly free. . . . Comp.L. 99
The lasse fynde I that ye loven me; . . . . . Comp.L. 100
So, what for love of him, and what for awe, . . . Anel. 69
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyn, . . Anel. 87
That touched love, from eny maner wyght, . . . Anel. 114
Withouten love, he feyned jelousye. . . . . Anel. 126
To ben in love as fals as ever he can; . . . . . Anel. 151
To loven two, and was in bigamye. . . . . Anel. 153
That serveth love, and doth hir observaunce . . . Anel. 218
That I ne love him alwey natheles, . . . . . Anel. 236
Alas! your love, I bye hit al to dere! . . . . . Anel. 255
To love a-newe, and ben untrewe? Nay! . . . . . Anel. 274
That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . Anel. 277
My sekernes, ne lerne of love the lore; . . . . Anel. 345
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng . . . . PF. 4
For al be that I knowe not Love in dede, . . . PF. 8
For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . PF. 160
And al hir love and in what plyt they dyde. . . . PF. 294
But which of yow that love most entriketh . . . PF. 403
Avauntour, or in proces love anewe, . . . . . PF. 430
Al be she never of love me behette, . . . . . PF. 436
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye, . . . . . PF. 452
So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . . . . PF. 485
My wit is sharp, I love no taryinge; . . . . . PF. 565
But she wol love him let him take another.' . . . PF. 567
That men shul loven alwey, causeles, . . . . . PF. 590
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . . PF. 599
That what love is thow canst nat see ne gesse.' . . PF. 602
the love of rightwisnesse, I ne reservede . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
the anguysschous love of havynge . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
And yif this love slakede the bridelis, alle . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
thynges that now loven hem to-gidres . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
feith by fayre moevynges. This love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
mariages of chaste loves; and love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
love that governeth hevene governede . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600–5
For certes in the beestis the love of hire lyvynges . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
thus this charite and this love, that every . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
moste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5

**Love**—*Continued*

wepynge, and with as moche as love, that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
loverys? Love is a grettere lawe and a . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
dissertes of men? Love ryghtfully good folk, . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
And thus maketh Love entre-chaungeable . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
This is the comune love to . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
thei ne comen nat eftsones ayein, by love . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
it so by so gret love to fynden thilke . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
worschipe and love thou vertues; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Ne dar to Love for myn unliklinesse Preyen . . . TC.1. 16
for goddis love and on adversitee . . . . . TC.1. 25 *var*
Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . . . TC.1. 27
That Love hem bringe in hevene to solas; . . . TC.1. 31
In love, that nevere n'il recovered be, . . . . . TC.1. 37
In love that god them graunte perseveraunce . . TC.1. 44 *var*
That it to Love be worship and plesaunce. . . . TC.1. 46
For love of thee, whan thou tornest ful ofte! . . . TC.1. 196
Of love, and in the keping which doutaunces; . . TC.1. 200
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . . TC.1. 206
Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. . . . . TC.1. 231
To scornen Love, which that so soone can . . . TC.1. 234
That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . . TC.1. 237
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . TC.1. 242
With love have been conforted most and esed; . . TC.1. 249
Refuseth nat to Love for to be bonde, . . . . TC.1. 255
To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede. . . . TC.1. 259
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge . . . TC.1. 304
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk converte! . . TC.1. 308
For Love began his fetheres so to lime, . . . . TC.1. 353
To love swich oon; and if he ded his cure . . . TC.1. 369
Remembring him, that love too wide y-blowe . . TC.1. 384
And what to arten her to love he soughte, . . . TC.1. 388
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente. . . . TC.1. 392
'If no love is, O God, what fele I so? . . . . TC.1. 400
And if love is, what thing and which is he? . . . TC.1. 401
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . TC.1. 402
And to the God of Love thus seyde he . . . . TC.1. 421
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . . TC.1. 436
And fro this forth tho refte him Love his sleep, . TC.1. 484
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . TC.1. 490
Of hem that Love list feblely t'avaunce!" . . . TC.1. 518
Sith thou most loven thorugh thy destine, . . . TC.1. 520
But al-so cold in love towardes thee . . . . . TC.1. 523
More than my lif wol love you to my laste. . . . TC.1. 537
But for the love of God, at my preyinge . . . . TC.1. 571
Now frend,' quod he, 'if evere love or trouthe . . TC.1. 584
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . TC.1. 603
And for the love of God, my colde care . . . . TC.1. 612
'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selven wisse: . . TC.1. 622
And that I have in love so ofte assayed . . . . TC.1. 646
For Love hadde him so bounden in a snare, . . . TC.1. 663
I love oon best, and that me smerteth sore; . . . TC.1. 667
Thee fro thy love, though that it were Eleyne . . TC.1. 677
Be what she be, and love her as thee liste! . . . TC.1. 679
A man to love, til that him list to leve. . . . . TC.1. 686
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,— . . . . TC.1. 698
For, bothe thou and I, of Love we pleyne! . . . TC.1. 711
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . . TC.1. 717
That toucheth love, that oughte ben secre, . . . TC.1. 744
What woman coude love swich a wrecche? . . . TC.1. 798
But love a woman that she wot it nought, . . . TC.1. 807
What! many a man hath love ful dere y-bought, . TC.1. 810
To serve and love his dere hertes quene, . . . . TC.1. 817
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . TC.1. 864
Love hath bi-set thee wel! Be of good chere! . . TC.1. 879
To loven wel and in a worthy place: . . . . . TC.1. 895
For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn . . TC.1. 906
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . TC.1. 909
'Now beet thy brest, and sey to God of Love, . . TC.1. 932
If I mis-spak, for now myself I love." . . . . . TC.1. 934
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . TC.1. 967
Celestial, or elles love of kinde. . . . . TC.1. 979
A worthy knight to loven and cherice; . . . . TC.1. 986
I thenke, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . . . TC.1. 998
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde . . . TC.1. 1012
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone: . . . . TC.1. 1027
Ek though I speke of love unfelingly, . . . . . TC.2. 19
And spedde as wel in love as men now do: . . . TC.2. 26
Ek for to winnen love in sondry ages, . . . . . TC.2. 27
And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchace,' . . TC.2. 33
If that men ferde in love as men don here, . . . TC.2. 39
That han in love seyd lik, and don in al, . . . . TC.2. 44
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente, . . . TC.2. 62
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . . TC.2. 96
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!' . . . . TC.2. 97
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweye? . . . TC.2. 123
'A! wel bithought! For love of God,' quod she, . . TC.2. 225
That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . . TC.2. 237
'But, for the love of God, I you biseche, . . . . TC.2. 246
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . . . TC.2. 247
And, for the love of God, and ek of me, . . . . TC.2. 290
And love as wel your honour and renoun . . . . TC.2. 297

**Love**—*Continued*

'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,' . . TC.2. 309
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde. . . . TC.2. 371
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun; . . TC.2. 379
That ye him love ayein for his lovinge, . . . . TC.2. 391
As love for love is skilful guerdoninge. . . . . TC.2. 392
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . . TC.2. 396
Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende? . . . TC.2. 413
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas . . . . TC.2. 457
Ne love a man ne can I naught, ne may . . . . TC.2. 478
'For love of God which that us bothe made, . . . TC.2. 500
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye, . . TC.2. 503
Right thus to Love he gan him for to pleyne: . . TC.2. 522
It semeth not that Love doth you longe, . . . . TC.2. 546
For love, and lat me liven as I can!" . . . . . TC.2. 550
But thow that he for love was pale and wan . . . TC.2. 551 *var*
And for the love of God that us hath wrought, . . TC.2. 577
For man may love, of possibilite, . . . . . TC.2. 607
And she not love ayein, but-if her leste. . . . . TC.2. 609
'This was a sodein love! How mighte it be, . . . TC.2. 667
Yaf him her love, but that she gan encline . . . TC.2. 674
Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . . TC.2. 677
He gat her love, and in no sodein wise. . . . . TC.2. 679
To graunte him love; yit for his worthinesse . . . TC.2. 704
Men loven wommen al biside hir leve; . . . . TC.2. 734
To be his love so sche her honour save . . . . TC.2. 738 *var*
But swich is love, and ek myn aventure! . . . . TC.2. 742
'Ne me to love, a wonder is it nought; . . . . TC.2. 743
Or maisterful, or loven novelrye. . . . . TC.2. 756
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste? . . . . TC.2. 758
Sholde I now love, and putte in jupartye . . . . TC.2. 772
'For love is yit the moste stormy lif, . . . . . TC.2. 778
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne; . . TC.2. 781
So cesseth love, and forth to love a-newe! . . . TC.2. 788
For though these men for love hem first to-rende, . TC.2. 790
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see, . . . . TC.2. 794
'How bisy, if I love, ek moste I be . . . . . TC.2. 799
To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen, . . TC.2. 800
She seyde, 'O Love, to whom I have and shal . . TC.2. 827
In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif . . . . . TC.2. 835
I love oon which is most ententif . . . . . TC.2. 838
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . TC.2. 846
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love, . . TC.2. 848
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love! . . . TC.2. 850
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . . TC.2. 855
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . TC.2. 859
Defamen Love, as nothing of him knowe: . . . TC.2. 860
Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen? . . TC.2. 865
As I have seyd, wol love unto my laste . . . . TC.2. 870
Al dredde I first to love him to biginne, . . . . TC.2. 874
Ne conne wel the blisse of love discrive. . . . . TC.2. 889
The parfit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis! . . . . TC.2. 891
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot! . . . . . TC.2. 892
And ay gan love her lasse for t'agaste . . . . TC.2. 901
Of love which that made his herte gay; . . . . TC.2. 922
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe, . . TC.2. 958
Her love of frendship have I to thee wonne, . . . TC.2. 962
'Al esily, now, for the love of Marte!' . . . . . TC.2. 988
That love it made, or elles moste he dye; . . . . TC.2. 1075
So fressh is it though love do it smerte, . . . . TC.2. 1097
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere . . TC.2. 1131
For love, that everich other day I faste!' . . . . TC.2. 1166
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he. . . . TC.2. 1200
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . . TC.2. 1210
In love; but as his suster him to plese . . . . . TC.2. 1224
Was for to love him unwist, if she mighte, . . . TC.2. 1294
But tho that ben expert in love it seye, . . . . TC.2. 1367
Al n'ere it but for man I love most, . . . . . TC.2. 1410
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1476
That for her love is that I fare amis; . . . . . TC.2. 1508
For love of God, and lat us faste go . . . . . TC.2. 1565
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke— . . . TC.2. 1676
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, . . . TC.2. 1728
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye? . . . TC.2. 1757
Plesaunce of love, O goodly debonaire, . . . . TC.3. 4
God loveth, and to love wol not werne; . . . . TC.3. 12
Withouten love, is worth, or may endure. . . . TC.3. 14
Yeve him in love ese or adversite, . . . . . TC.3. 19
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente. . . TC.3. 21
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so . . . . . TC.3. 73
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende, . . . TC.3. 118
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'— . . TC.3. 123
'Biseching him, for Goddes love, that he . . . . TC.3. 162
Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . . . TC.3. 172
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,— . TC.3. 199
For love, of which thy wo wex alwey more; . . . TC.3. 242
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . . TC.3. 265
Her love, and seith that other wol she non, . . . TC.3. 311
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise . . . TC.3. 416
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late, . TC.3. 468
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde, . . TC.3. 517
For love of him thou lovedest in the shawe, . . . TC.3. 720
'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe . . . . TC.3. 722
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lette! . . . TC.3. 725
Yit for her love, O help now at this nede! . . . TC.3.728
'Mercurie, for the love of Hierse eke, . . . . . TC.3. 729
'No word, for love of God, I you biseche! . . . TC.3. 755
That for to holde in love a man in honde . . . TC.3. 773 *var*
I mene, as love another in this while,— . . . . TC.3. 776
How that your love al fully graunted is . . . . TC.3. 780

**Love**—*Continued*

How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste, . . TC.3. 797
'Now, loke than, if ye that ben his love . . . . TC.3. 876
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist . . . . TC.3. 941
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie, . . . TC.3. 951
And that love is in cause of swich folye, . . . . TC.3. 986
Of love, ayeins the whiche no man may . . . . TC.3. 989
To seyn right thus, "Ye, jalousye is love," . . . TC.3. 1024
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shove! . . . . TC.3. 1026
If it be liker love, or hate and grame! . . . . . TC.3. 1028
Of habundaunce of love and bisy cure, . . . . . TC.3. 1042
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste! . . . TC.3. 1048
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought . . . TC.3. 1138
For love of God, take every womman hede . . . TC.3. 1224
Than seide he thus, 'O Love, O Charite! . . . . TC.3. 1254
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . TC.3. 1261
'And for the love of God, my lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 1289
For love of God lat slee me with the dede, . . . TC.3. 1301
They felte in love the grete worthinesse. . . . . TC.3. 1316
That blameth love and halt of it despit, . . . . TC.3. 1374
As is in love in oo point in som plit? . . . . . TC.3. 1377
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye, . . . . . TC.3. 1382
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe . . . . . TC.3. 1388
And love is vertu, though men holde it nice! . . . TC.3. 1393
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen, . TC.3. 1451
And, for the love of God that us hath wrought, . TC.3. 1503
Thankinge Love, he so wel her bisette; . . . . . TC.3. 1552
Of frendes love, that herte may devise, . . . . TC.3. 1591
Of Love, and ek thy kinde bisinesse! . . . . . TC.3. 1610
For love of God, be war of this mischief, . . . TC.3. 1622
To love her best, the more it me deliteth. . . . TC.3. 1652
And, as in love, he was in swich gladnesse, . . . TC.3. 1726
So wel as he; and thus gan love him plese. . . . TC.3. 1729
'Love, that of erthe and see hath governaunce, . . TC.3. 1744
Love, that his hestes hath in hevenes hye, . . . TC.3. 1745
Love, which that with an holsom alliaunce . . . TC.3. 1746
Love, that enditeth lawe of companye, . . . . . TC.3. 1748
Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes! . . . TC.3. 1757
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go, . . . TC.3. 1762
And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe. . . TC.3. 1764
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste . . . TC.3. 1766
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe . . TC.3. 1770
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne, . . . TC.3. 1777
And most of love and vertu was his speche, . . . TC.3. 1786
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace, . . . . TC.3. 1804
So that the los of lif and love i-fere . . . . . TC.4. 27
For love of God to don that reverence . . . . . TC.4. 69
Now for the love of God and of bounte, . . . . TC.4. 109
Love made him al prest to don her bide, . . . . TC.4. 162
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe.' . . . TC.4. 168
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas! . . . . . TC.4. 288
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel, . . . . TC.4. 325
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . . . . TC.4. 422
'Thou biddest me I sholde love another . . . . TC.4. 456
To chaunge so in love ay to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 485
Why n'iltow love another lady swete, . . . . . TC.4. 489
'If thou hast had in love ay yit mischaunce, . . . TC.4. 491
For wel fele I alwey my love encresse, . . . . TC.4. 577
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!'— . . . . TC.4. 581
Paris hath . . . A love; and why shaltow not have another? . . . . . TC.4. 609
Than is she fals: so love her wel the lasse! . . . TC.4. 616
Thorugh love is broken alday every lawe. . . . . TC.4. 618
That al this world ne mighte her love unbinde, . . TC.4. 675
And thus she brenneth bothe in love and drede, . . TC.4. 678
O dere herte ek, that I love so, . . . . . TC.4. 759
Of love, allas, that endeth in swich wise? . . . . TC.4. 833
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . . TC.4. 834
And, for the love of God, my nece dere, . . . . TC.4. 895
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse. . . . TC.4. 900
In love also ther come and gon plesaunces? . . . TC.4. 1099
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . . . TC.4. 1189
And for the love of God, foryive it me . . . . TC.4. 1286
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye. . . TC.4. 1306
That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . . TC.4. 1572
But for the love of God, if it be may, . . . . . TC.4. 1600
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene, . . . . TC.4. 1608
To sen you wepen that I love most, . . . . . TC.4. 1621
And for that love which that I love you eke, . . TC.4. 1634
That "love is thing ay ful of bisy drede." . . . TC.4. 1645
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!'— . . . TC.4. 1652
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe . . . TC.5. 13
If that I speke of love, or make it tough; . . . TC.5. 101
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143
And, for the love of God, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 144
And for the love of God beth not my fo, . . . . TC.5. 159
Though that I speke of love to you thus blive; . . TC.5. 163
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye . . . . TC.5. 167
O lady myn, that I love and no mo, . . . . . TC.5. 229
For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve, . . . TC.5. 313
That from his love, or elles from his wif, . . . . TC.5. 338
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif; . . . . TC.5. 340
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve . . . . TC.5. 481
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde, . . . TC.5. 522
"Now goode swete, love me wel, I preye!" . . . . TC.5. 572
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . . TC.5. 656
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . TC.5. 719
For evere on love han wrecches had envye! . . . . TC.5. 756
That she n'as not withoute a love in Troye; . . . TC.5. 779

**Love**—*Continued*

Her wo for love is of another wight; . . . . . TC.5. 787
Strof love in her ay, which of hem was more. . . TC.5. 819
For love of Troilus, her owne knight, . . . . . TC.5. 865
But-if for love of som Trojan it were; . . . . . TC.5. 877
A more parfit love, or it be night, . . . . . TC.5. 919
'O Diomede, I love that ilke place . . . . . TC.5. 956
'But as to speke of love, y-wis,' she seyde, . . . TC.5. 974
And other love, as help me now Pallas, . . . . TC.5. 977
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder: . . . . TC.5. 983
'I sey not therfor that I wol you love, . . . . TC.5. 1002
My name of trouthe in love for everemo! . . . TC.5. 1055
And frendes love, that shal ye han of me, . . . TC.5. 1080
For though he be-gan to love hir sone . . . . TC.5. 1091 *var*
For love of her that him this peyne wroughte; . . TC.5. 1236
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . . . TC.5. 1392
That, what for sorwe, and love, and for unreste, . TC.5. 1567
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce. . . TC.5. 1671
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe?' he seyde; TC.5. 1676
To feffe with your newe love,' quod he, . . . . TC.5. 1689
Yit love I best of any creature! . . . . . TC.5. 1701
Of his love I have seide as I can . . . . . TC.5. 1769 *var*
Swich fyn hath, lo, this Troilus for love! . . . . TC.5. 1828
In whiche ay love up-groweth with your age, . . . TC.5. 1836
And loveth Him, the whiche that right for love . . TC.5. 1842
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . . . TC.5. 1847
For love of mayde and moder thyn benigne! . . . TC.5. 1869
Becam his love, and lete him do . . . . . HF.1. 243
To speke of love? hit wol not be; . . . . . HF.1. 247
Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord; . . . . . HF.1. 258
To love him that unknowen is! . . . . . HF.1. 270
To take a love only for chere, . . . . . HF.1. 277
As thus of love he wolde have fame . . . . . HF.1. 305 *var*
O, that your love, ne your bonde, . . . . . HF.1. 321
For, though your love laste a sesoun, . . . . . HF.1. 341
Of Love, and of his servants eke, . . . . . HF.2. 117
And evermo of love enditest, . . . . . HF.2. 126
Whil that they fynden love of stele, . . . . . HF.2. 175
Mo love-dayes, and acordes, . . . . . HF.2. 187
For the love of God, tel me, . . . . . HF.2. 548
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges, . . . . . HF.3. 145
The grete god of Love his fame. . . . . HF.3. 399
For goddes love! for certes we . . . . . HF.3. 607
And goddes love, hadde y-wrought. . . . . HF.3. 621
As wel of love as other thyng; . . . . . HF.3. 649
And riche, and happy unto love. . . . . HF.3. 667
For Goddes love that sit above, . . . . . HF.3. 668
Ne coud hem noght of love werne; . . . . . HF.3. 707
Of love, or swiche thinges glade. . . . . HF.3. 799
Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe, . . . . . HF.3. 874
For Goddes love, and let me seen . . . . . HF.3. 905
Ther men of love tydynges tolde, . . . . . HF.3. 1053
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges, . . . LGW. 23
Than love I most thise floures white and rede, . . LGW. 42
And I love it, and evere ylike newe, . . . . . LGW. 56
Of love, and eke in service of the flour . . . . LGW. 82
Layes of love, that joye it was to here, . . . . LGW. 140
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love. . . . LGW.G. 142
Yeldyng honour . . . To love, and diden hire othere observaunces . . . . . LGW. 150
That longeth onto love, and to nature; . . . . LGW. 151
Acordeden to love, and laften vice . . . . . LGW. 168
And alle that loven floures, for hire sake! . . . LGW. 187
To seen this flour that I love so and drede; . . . LGW. 211
The god of Love, and in his hand a quene, . . . LGW. 213
Mak of youre trouthe in love no bost, ne soun; . . LGW.G. 221
Y-clothed was this mighty god of Love . . . . LGW. 226
And Polixene, that boghten love so dere, . . . . LGW. 258
Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun, . . LGW. 260
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche peyne; . LGW. 261
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene . . . LGW. 282
For to hyre love were they so trewe, . . . . . LGW.G. 288
And trewe of love thise women were echon. . . . LGW. 290
First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . LGW. 302
This god of Love on me his eighen caste, . . . . LGW. 311
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye, . . . . LGW. 327
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd. . . LGW.G. 327
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wroght. . . LGW. 372
And al the Love of Palamoun and Arcite . . . . LGW. 420
The god of Love answerede hire thus anoon, . . . LGW. 442
Foryelde yow that ye the god of Love . . . . LGW. 457
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas; . . . LGW. 463
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce, . . . LGW. 472
For Love ne wol nat countrepleted be . . . . . LGW. 476
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the. . . . LGW. 491
And to the god of Love I shal so preye, . . . . LGW. 492
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . LGW. 498
Quod Love, 'and that thou knowest wel, pardee, . LGW. 508
Thanne seyde Love, 'A ful grete necligence . . . LGW. 537
And trewe of love for ought that may byfalle; . . LGW. 561
And so forthe, and my love so shalt thou wynne; . LGW. 567
Wol doon so stronge a peyne for love as she. . . LGW. 569
But Love had brought this man in swich a rage, . LGW. 599
Al for the love of Cleopataras, . . . . . LGW. 601
As Cleopataras for to love and serve; . . . . . LGW. 604
That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe, . . LGW. 667
'Now, love, to whom my sorweful herte obeyde . . LGW. 681
Was never unto hir love a trewer queene.' . . . LGW. 695
For love of Antony that was hir so dere. . . . . LGW. 701
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take, . . . LGW. 704

**Love**—*Continued*

That as they wex in age, wex hir love. . . . . LGW. 727
And both in love y-like soore they brente. . . . LGW. 731
Forbeede a love, and it is ten so woode. . . . . LGW. 736
But what is that that love kannat espye? . . . LGW. 742
Al hire compleynt of love, and al hire wo. . . . LGW. 748
For love made hir so hardy in this caas; . . . . LGW. 803
And at the laste hire love than hath she founde, . LGW. 862
To sle my love O speke my Piramus ! . . . . . LGW. 880 *var*
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse, . LGW. 892
Syn love hath broght us to this pitouse ende. . . LGW. 904
A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde. . . LGW. 921
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodenesse, . . LGW. 1040
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete? . . . LGW. 1042
And with that pitee, love come in also; . . . . LGW. 1079
That Cupido, that is the god of love, . . . . . LGW. 1140
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure. . . . . LGW. 1176
Love woll love, for no wyght wol it wonde. . . . LGW. 1187
But as in love alday it happeth so, . . . . . LGW. 1250
'My dere herte, which that I love moste, . . . . LGW. 1294
deye For love, whan thou ne felteste maladeye, . . LGW. 1379
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . LGW. 1380
That love with false lovers werketh so: . . . . LGW. 1385
ffor they schal have wel betere love and chere . . LGW. 1386 *var*
Than he that hath a-boughte his love ful dere, . . LGW. 1387
With love of lordes of his regioun, . . . . . LGW. 1412
Grete chere of love and of affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 1421
Of love, or evyl ymaginacioun. . . . . LGW. 1523
That halfe so trewe a man ther nas of love . . . LGW. 1526
he was agaste To love, and for to speke shamefaste; LGW. 1535
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte. . . . . LGW. 1579
That is of love devourer and dragoun, . . . . . LGW. 1581
And koude of love al crafte and arte plenere . . LGW. 1607
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was; . . . . LGW. 1659
I telle hyt, for she was of love so trewe, . . . . LGW. 1874
Of Theseus, the grete untrewe of love, . . . . . LGW. 1890
begyle His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! LGW. 2227
That is in love so fals and so forswore, . . . . LGW. 2235
For Goddys love, that she moste ones gon . . . LGW. 2264
How she was served for hir suster love. . . . . LGW. 2365
In love a falser herde I never non, . . . . . LGW. 2399
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . LGW. 2447
To write of hem that ben in love forsworne . . . LGW. 2455
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre; . . . LGW. 2492
'For I was of my love to yow so fre. . . . . LGW. 2521
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede." . . LGW. 2542
And, as in love, trusteth no man but me. . . . . LGW. 2561
That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste. . . . LGW. 2571
For alderfirste, doghter, I love the so . . . . . LGW. 2635
So curteisly I go, with love bounde, . . . . . Rosem. 13
Suffyseth me to love you Rosemounde, . . . . Rosem. 15
As I in love am walwed and y-wounde, . . . . Rosem. 18
My love may not refreyd be nor afounde; . . . Rosem. 21
Vertue to love and vices for to fle . . . . . Gent. 4 *var*
And but his heir love vertu, as dide he, . . . . Gent. 12
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is? . . Scog. 17
Leste for thy gilte the wreche of love procede . . Scog. 30
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede. . . . . Scog. 32
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . Scog. 49
Now certes, Love, hit is right covenable, . . . . Ven. 25
Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng, . . . . Ven. 37
But certes, Love, I sey not in such wyse, . . . . Ven. 49
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 56
And certes, Love, whan I me wel avyse . . . . . Ven. 57
Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente, . Ven. 61
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 64
That Love so hy a grace to thee sente . . . . . Ven. 66
To love him beste ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 72
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 27
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 32
Love hath my name y-strike out of his sclat, . . Merc.B. 34
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 37
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . . W.Unc. 5
So fareth your love, your werkes bereth witnesse. . W.Unc. 10
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe. . Comp.A. 7
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte! . . Comp.A. 14
Alle thise diden, in that, me love you dere. . . . Comp.A. 28
In love; nay, but in dispaire I dye! . . . . . Comp.A. 30
Alwey in oon to love you freshly newe, . . . . Comp.A. 82
And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . Comp.A. 91
Whan that Love taketh his cariage . . . . . RR. 22
For Love it prayeth and also . . . . . RR. 33
In whiche al the Arte of Love I close. . . . . RR. 40
In tyme of love and jolite, . . . . . RR. 52
Whan love affraieth alle thing, . . . . . RR. 91
As she were, for the love of god, . . . . . RR. 428
Dauncis of love and mery notes. . . . . RR. 508
Layes of love ful wel sownyng, . . . . . RR. 715
She of hir love graunt hym made. . . . . RR. 851
Grete love was atwixe hem two. . . . . RR. 854
The God of Love, that can devyde . . . . . RR. 878
that can devyde Love, and as hym likith it be, . . RR. 879
This God of Love of his fasoun . . . . . RR. 885
Love hadde with hym a bachelere, . . . . . RR. 918
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght, . . . . . RR. 1003
For that they wolde hir love deserve. . . . . RR. 1046
That best deserven love and name. . . . . RR. 1054
That stoon was gretly forto love, . . . . . RR. 1091
Therfore she stode in love and grace . . . . . RR. 1169

**Love**—*Continued*

And for the love of his lemman . . . . . RR. 1209
And for hir love in hevynesse . . . . . RR. 1224
As to have a love at his devys. . . . . RR. 1326
The God of Love full hastely . . . . . RR. 1330
The God of Love me folowed aye, . . . . . RR. 1450
That Love had caught in his daungere, . . . . . RR. 1470
That, if he her loven nolde, . . . . . RR. 1478
That was in love so daungerous, . . . . . RR. 1492
For love, and ben so hoot for woo, . . . . . RR. 1494
Well kouthe Love hym wreke thoo . . . . . RR. 1523
Ye that ageyns youre love mistakith; . . . . . RR. 1540
Hath sowen there of love the seed, . . . . . RR. 1617
Love will noon other bridde cacche . . . . . RR. 1623
The Welle of Love of verray right, . . . . . RR. 1627
I love well sich roses rede, . . . . . RR. 1680
The God of Love with bowe bent, . . . . . RR. 1715
And Love hadde gete hym in this throwe . . . . RR. 1771
And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere, . . . . RR. 1775
For Love me yaf sich hardement . . . . . RR. 1827
The god of Love, which alto-share . . . . . RR. 1858
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf, . . . . . RR. 1874
The God of Love an arowe toke; . . . . . RR. 1878
To serve his love with herte and all . . . . . RR. 1883
The God of Love it hadde anoynt . . . . . RR. 1888
The God of Love delyverly . . . . . RR. 1927
The helthe of love mot be founde . . . . . RR. 1965
And seide, 'I love thee bothe and preise, . . . . RR. 1983
I bere of love the gonfenoun, . . . . . RR. 2018
But for I love thee, I seie thee pleyn, . . . . . RR. 2053
Quod Love, 'and fully I acorde; . . . . . RR. 2083
Love seide, 'Dismaie thee nought, . . . . . RR. 2113
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I, . . . . . RR. 2135
The God of Love thanne chargide me, . . . . . RR. 2145
Who so luste love, late hym entende, . . . . . RR. 2153
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere, . . . . . RR. 2166
I wole,' sayde Love, 'over alle thyng . . . . . RR. 2176
All hem that loven vilanye. . . . . RR. 2180
Frendshipe, love, and all bounte. . . . . RR. 2184
For that of love is not themprise, . . . . . RR. 2286
For love doth haten, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2287
Love hath no joye of sorowful man. . . . . RR. 2292
For ever of love the sikenesse . . . . . RR. 2295
The sore of love is merveilous, . . . . . RR. 2297
The lyf of love is full contrarie, . . . . . RR. 2303
Who so with love wole goon or ride, . . . . . RR. 2351
And for thou trewe to love shalt be, . . . . . RR. 2361
But in love fre yeven thing . . . . . RR. 2379
In love, among thy paynes al, . . . . . RR. 2404
That have the yvel of love assayde, . . . . . RR. 2417
That thy love is to ferre the fro; . . . . . RR. 2420
Of hem that bien love so dere. . . . . RR. 2452
The peyne of love unto a fere. . . . . RR. 2471
Though thou for love swelte and swete, . . . . . RR. 2480
That thou thi love there maist see, . . . . . RR. 2524
But wolde love do so I myght . . . . . RR. 2597
Whanne that my love is not me bye. . . . . RR. 2630
If evere thou knewe of love distresse, . . . . . RR. 2643
And loke, for love of that relyke, . . . . . RR. 2673
For love leveth colour ne cleernesse, . . . . . RR. 2685
Whanne Love all this hadde boden me, . . . . . RR. 2721
The God of Love thanne seide me, . . . . . RR. 2735
Of hem that with love dwelle . . . . . RR. 2750
Whiche Love hath shitte in his prisoun, . . . . . RR. 2767
In hope of love is all the glorie, . . . . . RR. 2776
For hope is all that love may yive; . . . . . RR. 2777
Which of hir love made a songe, . . . . . RR. 2841
Hir love she hadde full well assaid, . . . . . RR. 2853
And if his herte to love be sett, . . . . . RR. 2873
The God of Love, whanne al the day . . . . . RR. 2951
But it were thrugh the God of Love. . . . . RR. 2963
Of love, that toke and wounded me; . . . . . RR. 3085
In which oonly love hath me brought. . . . . RR. 3103
But if he love, what anger is. . . . . RR. 3180
Love holdith his heest to me right wele, . . . . . RR. 3181
The God of Love hadde the not sene, . . . . . RR. 3232
The God of Love hoolly foryete, . . . . . RR. 3245
This is the yvell that love they calle, . . . . . RR. 3269
For love is foly everydell. . . . . RR. 3271
In love shal have more passioun . . . . . RR. 3277
Of God of Love to hastily. . . . . RR. 3289
I rede thee Love awey to dryve, . . . . . RR. 3295
Which Love hath caught in his demeyne. . . . . RR. 3310
'What! Wene ye Love wole consente, . . . . . RR. 3311
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette . . . . . RR. 3327
And Love trewe to save my name; . . . . . RR. 3330
How Love bade me to purveye . . . . . RR. 3339
At prime temps love to manace. . . . . RR. 3373
For Love made me forto doo . . . . . RR. 3411
That I may love all oonly, . . . . . RR. 3427
For wel wot ye that love is free, . . . . . RR. 3432
And I shall loven sithen that I wille, . . . . . RR. 3433
For though thou love thus evermore, . . . . . RR. 3445
Love where the list, what recchith me, . . . . . RR. 3447
That Love me ladde in sich a wise . . . . . RR. 3491
The force of love makith hym do this; . . . . . RR. 3517
And Love in no wise wolde consente . . . . . RR. 3521
Fro love his herte may not goo. . . . . RR. 3524
If Love hath caught hym in his lace . . . . . RR. 3533
The god of Love it was to wite, . . . . . RR. 3558
Love hath to hym do gret distresse, . . . . . RR. 3569

**Love**—*Continued*

Of my love if ye wol have ease; . . . . . RR. 3600
The god of love, blynde as stoon, . . . . . RR. 3703
Of love brought, and sore hette, . . . . . RR. 3709
Worthy of love to have the blis. . . . . RR. 3734
Right so farith Love, that selde in oon . . . . . RR. 3779
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . . . RR. 3783
For selde in oo poynt love endureth. . . . . RR. 3786
That God of Love wanne with his strengthe. . . . RR. 3792
That I for hir love shal endite. . . . . RR. 3798
But love consente another tyde . . . . . RR. 4126
every gise Of love, and every wile; . . . . . RR. 4293
Love to deere hadde soolde to me . . . . . RR. 4320
The good, that of his love hadde I. . . . . RR. 4321
For Love hath so avaunced me . . . . . RR. 4345
But Love is of so hard assay, . . . . . RR. 4350
It is of love as of fortune, . . . . . RR. 4353
Love nyl not that I cured be . . . . . RR. 4374
For Love, whanne he bitaught hir me, . . . . . RR. 4438
Whom I love so entierly . . . . . RR. 4490
Full soth it is that Love yaf me . . . . . RR. 4500
Whonne I to Love dide homage. . . . . RR. 4524
Ne worth an appel forto love. . . . . RR. 4532 *em*
That love asyde I hadde not leyde, . . . . . RR. 4541
To medle of love that hath me shent; . . . . . RR. 4545
For Love shall nevere, yif God wille, . . . . . RR. 4561
Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chaunce, . . . . RR. 4569
Whilom I thenke how love to me . . . . . RR. 4573
In love may no defaute be, . . . . . RR. 4586
For trewe Love ne failide never man; . . . . . RR. 4587
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo; . . . . . RR. 4592
I praye Love of his goodlyhede . . . . . RR. 4604
Hast thou not yit of Love thi fille? . . . . . RR. 4632
But unto hym that love wole flee . . . . . RR. 4697
To here of love discripcioun. . . . . RR. 4702
Love it is an hatefull pees, . . . . . RR. 4703
For also well wole love be sette . . . . . RR. 4753
That he with love [ne] may daunted be. . . . . RR. 4764
Love makith all to goon myswey, . . . . . RR. 4766
Noon such I love, ne have no cure . . . . . RR. 4770
Love greveth hem and shendith soo. . . . . RR. 4776
But if thou wolt wel love eschewe . . . . . RR. 4777
But sith ye love discreven so, . . . . . RR. 4803
*Raisoun.* 'If love be serched wel and sought, . . RR. 4809
Of other thyng love recchith nought . . . . . RR. 4819
(Which love to god is not plesure), . . . . . RR. 4824
To feynen hem for love seke. . . . . RR. 4829
Sich love I preise not at a leke, . . . . . RR. 4830
To love truly they disdeyne; . . . . . RR. 4832
The pley of love for-ofte seke, . . . . . RR. 4876
And makith hym love yvell companye, . . . . . RR. 4899
For no man wole hir love ne preise, . . . . . RR. 4960
Who list to love joie and mirth also . . . . . RR. 5028 *var*
Of love, be it he or she . . . . . RR. 5029
The pley of love, they be so wilde, . . . . . RR. 5037
Such love I preise in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5049
In love, and take and yeve also. . . . . RR. 5076
Whanne in her love ther is no synne; . . . . . RR. 5078
And in her love beren hem faire, . . . . . RR. 5082
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere, . . . . . RR. 5085
And that her love in ony wise . . . . . RR. 5087
Good love shulde engendrid be . . . . . RR. 5089
The God of Love whanne thou let inne. . . . . RR. 5108
Ben hertis that of love arn dronken, . . . . . RR. 5114
Of love forto delyvered be, . . . . . RR. 5120
Fro Love that hath thee so faste . . . . . RR. 5126
But Love spilte hir sermoun, . . . . . RR. 5136
But unto love I was so thrall, . . . . . RR. 5142
That I not love, but that I hate . . . . . RR. 5158
Sith that ye seyne love is not good, . . . . . RR. 5161
To lyven, and voide love away . . . . . RR. 5164
Hated of all that [love that] tecche; . . . . . RR. 5166 *em*
For other must I love or hate. . . . . RR. 5168
if I hate . . . More than love, it wole me rewe, . . RR. 5170
For Love no thing ne preisith thee. . . . . RR. 5172
Another love that knowen is naught, . . . . . RR. 5178
To love ech other. By youre leve, . . . . . RR. 5180
Of sondry loves the manere.' . . . . . RR. 5184
Love ther is in sondry wise, . . . . . RR. 5193
For somme love leful is and good; . . . . . RR. 5195
With such love be no more aqueynte. . . . . RR. 5200
Love of freendship also ther is, . . . . . RR. 5201
That trewe and parfit weren in love. . . . . RR. 5224
If bothe the hertis Love hath fered, . . . . . RR. 5278
If love wel departed be. . . . . RR. 5284
As ferre as love may hym excuse; . . . . . RR. 5303
This love, that I have tolde to thee, . . . . . RR. 5305
This love to vertu all entendith, . . . . . RR. 5309
Another love also there is, . . . . . RR. 5311
That to good love it is contrarie, . . . . . RR. 5316
Sich love settith his delite. . . . . RR. 5320
This love so hangeth in balaunce, . . . . . RR. 5321
But he love more in moode . . . . . RR. 5327
For love that profit doth abide . . . . . RR. 5329
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune, . . . . . RR. 5331
That love is right of sich nature, . . . . . RR. 5347
Hidith of love the light awey, . . . . . RR. 5353
Love recovereth ageyn his light, . . . . . RR. 5358
Of this love here what I sey: . . . . . RR. 5361
To gete him love also ben free, . . . . . RR. 5382
Certayn no love is in hym than; . . . . . RR. 5396

**Love**—*Continued*

How shulde love withynne hym be, . . . . . RR. 5397
And which in love were trewe and stable, . . . RR. 5487
That they nyl love for no richesse, . . . . . RR. 5516
He may not hewe her love a-two, . . . . . RR. 5522
If that he love in stabilite. . . . . RR. 5532
They neither love God ne drede, . . . . . RR. 5773
And in defaute of love it is, . . . . . RR. 5789
And goode Love regned over-all, . . . . . RR. 5793
For love is over-all vendable; . . . . . RR. 5804
And love is thralled in servage, . . . . . RR. 5807
Whanne Love hadde told hem his entent, . . . RR. 5811
And her accord to Love recorded: . . . . . RR. 5816
They loven full bet, so God me spede, . . . . RR. 6001
As I am god of love sothely, . . . . . RR. 6011
For if he deide for love of this, . . . . . RR. 6015
Thanne semeth in me no love ther is.' . . . . RR. 6016
'Parfay,' seide Love, 'I graunte it yowe; . . . . RR. 6058
'Fals-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise . . . . RR. 6061
Quod Love, 'for who so sothly telle, . . . . . RR. 6115
Quod Love, 'I wole and charge thee . . . . . RR. 6118
But I nyl love it in no wise— . . . . . RR. 6156
They loven no pride, ne no strif, . . . . . RR. 6163
Eftsones Love hym aresoneth, . . . . . RR. 6220
Or they shull not my love deserve. . . . . RR. 6306
But Love ne made hym no such cheere . . . . RR. 6474
I love bettir thacqueyntaunce . . . . . RR. 6491
Quod Love, 'What devel is this that I heere? . . . RR. 6797
I love no such shryvyng, parde; . . . . . RR. 6853
And loven setes at the table, . . . . . RR. 6913
Her acqueyntaunce wel love I, . . . . . RR. 6969
Anoon my love lost hath he. . . . . RR. 6988
For I love no man in no gise . . . . . RR. 6989
I love noon hermitage more; . . . . . RR. 6995
Sithen men us loven comunably, . . . . . RR. 7235
And love noble men and gay, . . . . . RR. 7245
I can not love hem on no side. . . . . RR. 7253
'Falssemblant,' quod Love, 'sey to me, . . . . RR. 7297
And Love answerde: 'I truste thee . . . . . RR. 7328
Quod Love, 'and that full hardyly!' . . . . . RR. 7337
He nolde no thyng love you so, . . . . . RR. 7649

**Loved**

To riden out, he loved chivalrie, . . . . . A.Prol. 45
So hoote he lovede that by nyghtertale . . . . A.Prol. 97
An outridere, that lovede venerie; . . . . . A.Prol. 166
A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . A.Prol. 206
Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . A.Prol. 334
Therfore he lovede gold in special. . . . . A.Prol. 444
God loved he best, with al his hoole herte, . . . A.Prol. 535
Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . A.Prol. 634
I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo . . . . A.Kn. 1146
For *par amour* I loved hire first er thow. . . . A.Kn. 1155
For in this world he loved no man so, . . . . A.Kn. 1196
And he loved hym as tendrely agayn. . . . . A.Kn. 1197
So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1198
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1202
For every wight that lovede chivalrye . . . . A.Kn. 2106
So worthy to ben loved as Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2794
Of his welfare that loved hem so weel? . . . . A.Kn. 3063
Which that he lovede moore than his lyf; . . . A.Mil. 3222
He loved bet the taverne than the shoppe. . . . A.Co. 4376
That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . . . A.Co. 4420
That loved hir owene brother synfully; . . . . B.ML. 79
But Hermengyld loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . B.ML. 535
Of yow, which I have loved specially, . . . . . B.Sh. 1343
I loved alwey, as after my konnynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1847
And so wel lovede estaatly honestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3902
He loved hire so that wel was hym therwith; . . . B.NP. 4066
That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . . . C.Doc. 114
They loved me so wel, by God above, . . . . D.WB. 207
I trowe I loved hym beste for that he . . . . D.WB. 513
And to my nece, which that I loved weel, . . . D.WB. 537
For ever yet I loved to be gay, . . . . . D.WB. 545
I ne loved never by no discrecioun, . . . . . D.WB. 622
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so, . . . . D.WB. 752
He loved hire moost, and trusted hire also; . . . D.WB. 958
That loved vertuous moralitee, . . . . . D.Sum. 2046
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face. . . E.Cl. 413
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: . E.Cl. 523
Allas, hir doghter that she loved so, . . . . . E.Cl. 543
That parfitly hir children loved she, . . . . . E.Cl. 690
She loved hir children best in every wyse. . . . E.Cl. 695
Hadde loved hym wel, the sclaundre of his diffame . E.Cl. 730
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche. . . E.Mch. 1384
And I so loved hym for his obeisaunce, . . . . F.Sq. 562
And sodeynly he loved this kyte so . . . . . F.Sq. 625
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne . F.Fkl. 730
Hadde loved hire best of any creature . . . . F.Fkl. 939
He seyde he lovede, and was biloved no thyng. . . F.Fkl. 946
That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides, . . . F.Fkl. 1388
Which that he lovede moore than his lyf, . . . H.Mcp. 140
'I have loved thy lawe, and hated wikkednesse . . I.Pars. 125–30
children, that whilom loveden so flesshly . . . I.Pars. 200–5
hath lovede ful longe; and thanne cometh . . . I.Pars. 560–5
as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved it . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Whyl men loved the lawe of kynde. . . . . BD. 56
For him she loved alderbest! . . . . . BD. 87
Which I have loved with al my myght, . . . . BD. 478
She loved as man may do his brother, . . . . BD. 891
'Therwith she loved so wel right, . . . . . BD. 1014
She loved so wel hir owne name. . . . . BD. 1017

**Loved**—*Continued*

Have loved best my lady fre, . . . . . BD. 1054
Have loved hir, for I moste nede! . . . . . BD. 1073
Whether ye loved hir or noght, . . . . . BD. 1133
For why I loved hir in no gere. . . . . BD. 1256
That bettre loved is noon, ne never shal; . . . . Comp.L. 81
And ever the lenger she loved him tenderly, . . . Anel. 129
What shulde I seyn? She lovede Arcite so . . . Anel. 92
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . . Anel. 200
For I loved oon with al my herte and myght, . . Anel. 221
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng, . . PF. 454
Was this, that she som wight had loved so . . . TC.1. 500
In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live: . . . TC.1. 594
That ech him lovede that loked on his face. . . . TC.1. 1078
Had loved outher him or Achilles, . . . . . TC.2. 416
That she so lightly loved Troilus . . . . . TC.2. 668
Save Troilus no man he loved so. . . . . TC.2. 1404
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse, . TC.3. 86
For I lovede eek, though I unworthy were. . . . TC.4. 329
I lovede nevere womman her-biforn . . . . . TC.5. 157
Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: . . . . TC.5. 165
Hath loved paramours as well as thou? . . . . TC.5. 332
He lovede so this fresshe mayde free . . . . . TC.5. 1475
Which that he lovede as his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 176
That lovede al to sone a gest; . . . . . HF.1. 288
That she first lovede him, alas, . . . . . HF.1. 370
That wymmen lovede us for wood. . . . . HF.3. 657
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 59
This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . LGW. 607
As he that had hire loved ever his lyfe, . . . . LGW. 1246
That loved hym beter than hir-selfe, I gesse; . . . LGW. 1665
Thise Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . . LGW. 1812
So wel she lovede clennesse, and eke trouthe! . . LGW. 1860
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye, . . . . . LGW. 2115
Of al thys worlde he lovede nothinge so; . . . . LGW. 2282
That aldermoste he loved of everychon. . . . . LGW. 2567
Clene of his goste and loved besynesse, . . . . Gent. 10
That she best loved of ony thing. . . . . RR. 1131
And loved to have well hors of prys; . . . . . RR. 1134
Him loved over any creature, . . . . . RR. 1475
He lovede his owne shadowe soo, . . . . . RR. 1529
For I lovede nevere doublenesse. . . . . RR. 2366
That have loved paramour, . . . . . RR. 2830
Unto the rose I loved soo. . . . . RR. 3488
It semede he lovede me trewely. . . . . RR. 4582
Ne never ha lovede paramours. . . . . RR. 4657
That loved such one, for swete or soure, . . . . RR. 5059
To be loved is not worthy, . . . . . RR. 5063
The riche men are loved ay, . . . . . RR. 5362
That weneth that he loved is; . . . . . RR. 5368
His good is loved and he right nought. . . . . RR. 5372
That loveth nought, ne is not loved. . . . . RR. 5402
Loveden and were loved ageyn, . . . . . RR. 5792
For, she seith, he ne loved hir never, . . . . . RR. 5829
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661

**Lovedest**

I pose that thow lovedest hire biforn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1162
For love of him thou lovedest in the shawe, . . . TC.3. 720

**Lovely**

And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . . A.Mil. 3342

**Lover**

A lovyere and a lusty bacheler, . . . . . A.Prol. 80
That *who shal yeve a lovere any lawe;* . . . . A.Kn. 1164
Bothe of the lovere and the prisoner. . . . . A.Kn. 1339
Of hym, this woful lovere daun Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 1379
Up rist this joly lovere Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3688
So lyk a gentil lovere of manere, . . . . . F.Sq. 546
As any lovere to his lady shal, . . . . . F.Fkl. 750
Ransaked every lover in his drede. . . . . Mars. 23
He nere so bold no lover to despyse. . . . . Mars. 35
But he be fals, no lover hath his ese! . . . . . Mars. 208
And thogh he made a lover love a thyng, . . . Mars. 227
to which to come god sende ech lover grace . . . PF. 84 *var*
The lover met he hath his lady wonne. . . . . PF. 105
'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582
Unt' any lover and his cause availe, . . . . . TC.1. 20
Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende . . . TC.1. 510
'What wol now every lover seyn of thee, . . . . TC.1. 512
For-why to every lover I m' excuse, . . . . . TC.2. 12
That here be any lover in this place . . . . . TC.2. 30
But as a dredful lover seyde he this: . . . . . TC.2. 1045
That til a lover longeth in this cas; . . . . . TC.2. 1346
And every lover in his trouthe avaunce! . . . . TC.3. 1386
For many a lover hastow slayn, and wilt; . . . TC.3. 1459
That ther n'is lover in this world at ese . . . . TC.3. 1728
That lover was, whan he it wiste or herde. . . . TC.3. 1792
Al his array, that every lover thoughte . . . . TC.3. 1798
In every cas, as lover oughte of right. . . . . TC.4. 571
Shal nevere lover seyn that Troilus . . . . . TC.4. 1200
Ne a trewe lover oghte me not blame, . . . . LGW. 466
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som shame. . . . LGW. 467
And thogh the lyke nat a lovere bee, . . . . . LGW. 490
To any woman that wol lover be: . . . . . LGW. 543
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle. . . . . LGW. 553
For lat see now what man that lover be . . . . LGW. 568
And ryghtwis God to every lover sende, . . . . LGW. 905
Here may ye seen, what lover so he be, . . . . LGW. 922
And, as a fals lover, so wel kan pleyne, . . . . LGW. 1236
Than that men shulde a lover him espye. . . . . LGW. 1537
But in this house if any fals lover be, . . . . LGW. 1554
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde. . . . . LGW. 1669

**Lover**—*Continued*

And ben hir trewe lover yere by yere! . . . . . LGW. 1958
But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . . . LGW. 2226
As I or other trewe lovere sholde, . . . . . LGW. 2511
That ony lover hym repente . . . . . RR. 1882
For now [is] the lover joyous, . . . . . RR. 2298
Resoun wole that a lover be . . . . . RR. 2331
A lovere shall do me servise; . . . . . RR. 2718
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve. . . . . RR. 2778
Whanne ony lover doth compleyne, . . . . . RR. 2797
Unto this lover and daungerous, . . . . . RR. 3594
To yeve no lover leave to kysse. . . . . RR. 3673
Unto this lover and deynous, . . . . . RR. 3728
Of every lover can devyne . . . . . RR. 3800
For many a lover in lovyng . . . . . RR. 4450

**Lovers**

Yow loveres axe I now this questioun, . . . . A.Kn. 1347
Nat oonly like the loveris maladye . . . . . A.Kn. 1373
As doon thise loveres in hir queynte geres,— . . A.Kn. 1531
For he hath toold of loveris up and doun . . . B.ML. 53
This noble wyves and thise loveris eke. . . . . B.ML. 59
Gladeth ye lovers on the morowe gray . . . . Mars. 1 *var*
But ye lovers, that lye in any drede, . . . . . Mars. 5
Alas! that ever lovers mote endure, . . . . . Mars. 198
For thogh so be that lovers be as trewe . . . . Mars. 200
Hit semeth he hath to lovers enmyte, . . . . . Mars. 236
So fareth hit by lovers and by me; . . . . . Mars. 263
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . . Mars. 290
yeven a lawe to loverys? Love is a grettere lawe . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
That helpeth lovers, as I can, to pleyne! . . . . TC.1. 11
But ye loveres, that bathen in gladnesse, . . . . TC.1. 22
Ye lovers, and your lewed observaunces, . . . . TC.1. 198
Ye lovers! For the conningeste of yow . . . . TC.1. 331
'But tak this: that ye lovers ofte eschue . . . . TC.1. 344
Of alle lovers wel more than biforn,— . . . . TC.1. 376
That held us lovers leest in reverence! . . . . TC.1. 516
These lovers wolde speke in general, . . . . . TC.1. 926
These lovers, as they conne faire endite?' . . . . TC.2. 886
That in swich cas ye lovers alle seche; . . . . TC.2. 1068
That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce . . . TC.2. 1306
But now to you, ye lovers that ben here, . . . . TC.2. 1751
And this knowe I by hem that lovers be, . . . . TC.3. 37
And loveres nought al-though they holde hem nyce . . . . . TC.3. 1393 *var*
'Allas, what han thise lovers thee agilt, . . . . TC.3. 1457
For to disesen lovers in this wise! . . . . . TC.3. 1468
'O ye loveres that heighe upon the wheel . . . . TC.4. 323
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . . TC.5. 1572
Which these ilke lovers leden, . . . . . HF.1. 37
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement; . . . . LGW. 69
That swiche lovers dide in hire tyme; . . . . . LGW. 571
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 743
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee! . . . . LGW. 834
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . LGW. 1167
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . LGW. 1368
That love with false lovers werketh so; . . . . LGW. 1385
These false lovers, poyson be her bane! . . . . LGW. 2180
As suche false lovers ofte konne. . . . . LGW. 2565
What sorowe trewe lovers maken . . . . . RR. 1497
Whiche I to lovers yeve of right.' . . . . . RR. 2134
For fals lovers mowe all folye . . . . . RR. 2538
Makith lovers, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 2683
That lovers may in such manere . . . . . RR. 2723
And so for lovers in her wenyng, . . . . . RR. 2766
Avaunceth lovers in such manere! . . . . . RR. 2780
To kepe lovers from all disese; . . . . . RR. 2782
For hope to lovers, as most cheef, . . . . . RR. 2785
It makith lovers to have remembraunce, . . . . RR. 2801
The peyne of lovers and her rage. . . . . RR. 2816
Of hir lovers, to hem so dere. . . . . RR. 2832
That yeveth to lovers moste disporte, . . . . RR. 2894
And alle lovers that wole be . . . . . RR. 2939
That helpith lovers many oon. . . . . RR. 3704
Lovers she putt in full gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 4444
As lovers doon that feelen smerte. . . . . RR. 4611
That lovers gladly wole visiten . . . . . RR. 7617

**Loves**

And therefore, syn I knowe of loves peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1815
That loves servauntz in this lyf enduren; . . . . A.Kn. 1923
Thus am I slayn with Loves firy dart. . . . . Comp.L. 37
Ne by noon, but he Loves servaunt be, . . . . PF. 159
mariages of chaste loves; and love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
For I, that God of Loves servants serve, . . . . TC.1. 15
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . TC.1. 34
That ben despeyred out of Loves grace. . . . . TC.1. 42
And sende them myght their loves so to plese . . TC.1. 45 *var*
To preye for hem that Loves servants be, . . . TC.1. 48
Yes, certein, Loves bowe was not y-broken! . . . TC.1. 208 *var*
And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen, . . . TC.1. 303
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descente . . . . . TC.1. 319
And ay of Loves servants every while . . . . TC.1. 328
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . TC.1. 379
That whilom japedest at Loves peyne! . . . . TC.1. 508
And seyd, that "Loves servants everychone . . . TC.1. 912
That was unapt to suffre loves hete— . . . . TC.1. 978
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene, . . . . TC.2. 58
In loves termes: hold of thy matere . . . . . TC.2. 1039
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce?' . . . . TC.2. 1106
And if that I, at loves reverence, . . . . . TC.3. 1328

**Loves**—*Continued*

Of you, that feeling han in loves art, . . . . . TC.3. 1333
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1794
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded . . TC.5. 344
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke? . . . . TC.5. 1848
Of hir loves, or in what place . . . . . HF.1. 86
Of Loves folk, if they be glade, . . . . . HF.2. 137
Of Loves folke mo tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 167
And moo loves newe begonne, . . . . . HF.2. 169
And longe y-served loves wonne; . . . . . HF.2. 170
And mo loves casuelly . . . . . HF.2. 171
And eek of loves mo eschaunges, . . . . . HF.2. 189
For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere, . . . LGW. 280
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote, . . LGW. 914
Were with her loves went awey, . . . . . RR. 1317
Contrarie unto loves art, . . . . . RR. 2246
In loves lore who so wolde leve. . . . . RR. 2336 *em*
Thider for thi loves sake . . . . . RR. 2514
With false othes her loves they gatt. . . . . RR. 2692
Unto the sore of loves peyne; . . . . . RR. 2744
But he were laced in loves cheyne; . . . . . RR. 3178
The more I am bounde in Loves laas. . . . . RR. 3648
Of loves payne hath, soth to sayne, . . . . . RR. 3678
Is loves servaunt, as ye may see, . . . . . RR. 3732
In Loves servyse forto endure, . . . . . RR. 3884
Hadde lerned of loves arte, . . . . . RR. 4289
Of Loves side? Anoon me telle. . . . . RR. 4631
Of sich as loves servauntes bene, . . . . . RR. 4771
Take of her loves fre yevyng; . . . . . RR. 5070
So are they caught in loves lace, . . . . . RR. 5093
Shulde not loves lore alowe, . . . . . RR. 5175
The places there her loves habiten. . . . . RR. 7618

**Lovesome**

That he ne seide, 'O lufsom lady bright, . . . . TC.5. 465
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere? . . . . TC.5. 911

**Lovest**

Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so, . . . . A.Kn. 1581
Thou lovest me, I woot it wel certeyn, . . . . E.Cl. 309
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1385
Which is thy brother that thou lovest beste, . . . TC.2. 1396

**Loveth**

And this is he that loveth Emelye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1731
That loveth so hoote Emelye the brighte . . . . A.Kn. 1737
That loveth paramours, and hath his myght, . . . A.Kn. 2112
And eek Arcite, that loveth me so soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2315
And Emelye hym loveth so tendrely, . . . . . A.Kn. 3103
She loveth so this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3386
gentil herte whan a man loveth and . . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
"He that loveth peril shal falle in peril." ' . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
Mercurie loveth wysdam and science, . . . . . D.WB. 699
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . . . . D.WB. 700
Honoureth hire, and loveth hire, I preye, . . . E.Cl. 370
Whoso me loveth; ther is namoore to seye.' . . . E.Cl. 371
That loveth Damyan so benyngnely . . . . . E.Mch. 2093
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf; . . F.Fkl. 816
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf . . . . F.Fkl. 1093
'I have an aungel which that loveth me, . . . . G.SN. 152
For his desport; he loveth daliaunce.' . . . . G.CY. 592
loveth his synne, hym semeth that it is . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
and hate; he that loveth God kepeth . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
'Whoso that loveth wikkednesse he hateth his . . I.Pars. 200–5
to love that he loveth and hate that he . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
Soothly, whan man loveth any creature . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
worldly thynges that he loveth, thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
'Loveth youre enemys, and preyeth for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
men loveth youre wyves.' . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
that he loveth, that is to seyn, salvacioun . . . I.Pars. 635–40
for God loveth bettre that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
contrarie, for he loveth no bisynesse at al. . . . I.Pars. 680–5
oghte doon, and he that loveth God he . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
an avaricious man that loveth his tresor . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
that he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet, . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . ABC. 71
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . Anel. 313
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed, . . . PF. 47
'And, syn that noon loveth hir so wel as I, . . . PF. 435
Who loveth best this gentil formel here, . . . . PF. 535
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the tercelet, . . . PF. 625
The noble Troilus, so loveth thee, . . . . . TC.2. 319
Men mighten demen that he loveth me. . . . . TC.2. 730
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to pleyne! . . TC.2. 777
God loveth, and to love wol not werne; . . . . TC.3. 12
She loveth him, or why he loveth here, . . . . TC.3. 34
That loveth wel, meneth but gentilesse! . . . . TC.3. 1148
Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe, . . . . TC.3. 1763
To take a womman which that loveth thee . . . TC.4. 534
Her to with-holden that thee loveth most. . . . TC.4. 597
Now loveth thee as wel as thou dost here, . . . TC.4. 612
That wonder was, and swer'th she lov'th him best: . TC.5. 1430
That loveth wel, in swich cas, though him greve! . TC.5. 1638
Criseyde lov'th the sone of Tydeus, . . . . . TC.5. 1746
And loveth Him, the whiche that right for love . . TC.5. 1842
And loveth so sore, that ye ben verrayly . . . . LGW. 87
That lovyth paramours to harde and hote. . . . LGW.G. 260
That loveth trewely, more prosperite . . . . . LGW. 906
To seen hir sustre that she loveth so, . . . . . LGW. 2286
Hard is the hert that loveth nought . . . . . RR. 85
No good man loveth her companye. . . . . RR. 1070
And he that loveth trew[e]ly . . . . . RR. 2247
Who loveth trewe hath no fatnesse; . . . . . RR. 2686

**Loveth**—*Continued*
A man loveth more tendirly . . . . . RR. 2738
And what she is he loveth so. . . . . RR. 2877
Who loveth in no wise may do well, . . . . . RR. 3272
Save that he loveth; wherfore ye shulde . . . . RR. 3515
For he loveth noon hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 3893
That he not loveth his dede proveth, . . . . . RR. 5385
Whan he his richesse so wel loveth . . . . . RR. 5386
That loveth nought, ne is not loved. . . . . RR. 5402
For who is freend loveth evermore. . . . . RR. 5520
Of hym that loveth trew and well. . . . . RR. 5539
We se that no man loveth nowe, . . . . . RR. 5805
For certis sith she loveth not me . . . . . RR. 5979
That no man loveth hym tenderly . . . . . RR. 7612
This man yow loveth and eke honoureth, . . . . RR. 7619
Sith ye this man that loveth yow . . . . . RR. 7645

**Loving**
And lovynge Hermengyld right as hir lyf. . . . B.ML. 625
the prophete Michias. And the lovynge children, . I.Pars. 200–5
First is the lovynge of God principal, and . . . I.Pars. 515–20
lovyng of his neighebor as hymself, for . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
the lovynge of oure enemy hath . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng, . . PF. 454
algates men accorden alle in lovynge the eende of good. Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
In loving how his aventures fellen . . . . . TC.1. 3
Of Troilus in loving of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.1. 55
To ben his helpe in loving of Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 1010
That, coude he nevere so wel of loving preche, . . TC.2. 59
That ye him love ayein for his lovinge, . . . . TC.2. 391
Of his lovinge, I have seid as I can. . . . . TC.5. 1769
And thus bigan his loving of Criseyde . . . . TC.5. 1833
Of wommen trewe in lovyng al hire lyf, . . . . LGW. 438
That weren trew in lovyng al hire lyves; . . . . LGW. 485
Of goodnesse for sche taughte of fyn lovynge . . . LGW.G. 534
For she taught al the crafte of fyne lovyng, . . . LGW. 544
Ben also trewe and lovynge as a man, . . . . LGW. 911
This is the mede of lovynge and guerdoun, . . . LGW. 1662
That shal hym lede into lovyng. . . . . RR. 1608 *em*
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng. . . . . RR. 2333
Thou sette thy thought in thy lovyng . . . . RR. 2357
Of thy lovyng, where so thou be, . . . . . RR. 2392
For many a lover in lovyng . . . . . RR. 4450
What joye hast thou in thy lovyng? . . . . . RR. 4635
For I ne preise that lovyng, . . . . . RR. 4773

**Low**
His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . . A.Prol. 107
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . A.Prol. 522
reuled . . In heigh and lough; and thus, by oon assent, A.Prol. 817
That is so lowe y-brought by tirannye.'. . . . . A.Kn. 1111
So feble eek were his spirits and so lowe, . . . A.Kn. 1369
He myghte wel, if that he bar hym lowe, . . . . A.Kn. 1405
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . . . A.Kn. 2023
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2081
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . A.Kn. 2299
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . . A.Kn. 2433
A broche she bar up on here lowe coler . . . . A.Mil. 3265 *var*
An hole he foond, ful lowe upon a bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3440
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3677
Unto his brist it raughte, it was so lowe,— . . . A.Mil. 3696
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree, . . . . A.Co. 4397
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.ML. 993
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente, . B.ML. 1142
sholde I been put and holden over lowe. . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
considere oure grete repentaunce and lough submyssioun, . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe. . . . . B.Mk. 3328
As any feend that lyth ful lowe adown . . . . B.Mk. 3654 *var*
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe. . . . B.NP. 4465
And ther-to comen of so lough a kynde, . . . . D.WB. 1101
Poverte ful ofte, whan a man is lowe, . . . . . D.WB. 1201
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay. . . . . D.Sum. 1769
And for he saugh that under lowe degree . . . . E.Cl. 425
That I yow took in poure estaat ful lowe; . . . E.Cl. 473
To his estaat, so lowe for talighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 909
And eek to Januarie he gooth as lowe . . . . . E.Mch. 2013
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . . F.Sq. 216
As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe; . . . F.Fkl. 1035
May al the boost of it be leyd ful lowe.' . . . G.SN. 441
And in his werkyng for to stoupe lowe, . . . . G.CY. 1311
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lith that oother. . . H.Mcp. 222
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe, . . . H.Mcp. 361
So lowe that he ne nas nat to my sighte . . . . I.Pars. 3
elles whan this folk of lowe degree, as . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
som folk moore lough, and that everich . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
she ne sholde nat been holden to lowe, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe . . . . BD. 304
Hit com and crepte to me as lowe . . . . . BD. 391
Allas! that your renoun shoulde be so lowe; . . . Pity. 88
For in his sight to hir he bar him lowe, . . . . Anel. 95
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . . Anel. 192
Your observaunces in soo low manere? . . . . Anel. 249
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wrechednesse, . . . . PF. 601
site in a low stoon. For al-though the . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved and the lowe, . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
the erthe hath norysschid it in his lowe caves. . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
(that is to seyn, in-to lowe thinges of the erth).' . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke, . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5

**Low**—*Continued*
descendith in-to ryght lowe thinges; . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
ryght lowe thinges, and byholdeth fro . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone . . . TC.1. 178
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse, . . . TC.1. 439
Of every wight, my lowe confessioun . . . . . TC.2. 528
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe, . . . TC.2. 689
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe, . . . . TC.2. 968
And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth, . . TC.3. 27
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede, . . . TC.3. 418
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute, . . . TC.3. 683
wol lete and folw hire spirit low or heye . . . . TC.4. 1199 *var*
And for to pouren wonder lowe, . . . . . HF.3. 31
And al the contree was so lowe y-broght, . . . . LGW. 938
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe, . . LGW. 1961
And me so wel disfigure, and so lowe, . . . . . LGW. 2046
'And if I profre yow in lowe manere . . . . . LGW. 2060
'To ben my servant in so lowe degre, . . . . LGW. 2081
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . LGW. 2417
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe . . . . RR. 717
In many a place lowe and hie; . . . . . RR. 841
And ladyes putt at lowe degre, . . . . . RR. 883
That preised was of lowe and hye, . . . . . RR. 1252
Of hie or lowe, as ye may see, . . . . . RR. 2201
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene, . . . . . RR. 3197
To hym I knelide lowe a-doun, . . . . . RR. 3402
Daunger is daunted and brought lowe . . . . RR. 3602
To Jelousie right wonder lowe. . . . . RR. 3868
To kepe bothe lowe and stille . . . . . RR. 3907 *var*
Ne worth an appel forto lowe . . . . . RR. 4532 *var*
Thou haddist nought be brought so lowe. . . . . RR. 4652
High or lowe, who it be, . . . . . RR. 5030
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe, . . . RR. 5046
Thus kan she maken high and lowe, . . . . . RR. 5483

**Low-** *see* **Lou-**

**Lower**
On lower thyng to parfourne hir delit . . . . . H.Mcp. 190
som men lower, therfore was sovereyntee . . . I.Pars. 770–5
And other egles of a lower kynde, . . . . . PF. 332
Of lower kynde, and seyde, 'That shal not be! . . PF. 450
ben lowere than the body, the whiche I . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
and contienith the lowere strengthe; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
but the lowere strengthe ne ariseth nat . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5

**Lowest**
to chese the loweste place over al; . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale, . . . . PF. 327
glad to chaungen the loweste to the . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
heyeste, and the heyeste to the loweste. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
of the loweste thynges; ne ye . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
the loweste thynges. For yif that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
maketh egal . . . the heygheste to the loweste. . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
is the lowest point where as the sonne . . . . Astr. 218–22
considre his heighist altitude and his lowist altitude . Astr. 262–6

**Lowly**
Curteis he was, lowely and servysable, . . . . A.Prol. 99
Curteis he was and lowely of servyse, . . . . . A.Prol. 250
knowelechynge ful lowely hir synnes and . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially— . . . . E.Cl. 421
For she to him so lowly was and trewe, . . . . Anel. 142
And after this ful lowly he her preyde . . . . TC.2. 1072
Him recomaundeth lowly to your grace, . . . TC.2. 1122
So lowly ne so trewely you serve . . . . . TC.5. 174
Youre man am I, and lowly yow beseche . . . . LGW. 1626
But I yow serve as lowly in that place, . . . . LGW. 2062
Sith he so lowly every wise . . . . . RR. 3531

**Lowness**
glorie by lowenesse, the plentee of joye . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
thilke enclynynge lowenesse of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Lowys** *see* **Lewis**

**Loy**
Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120
I pray God save thee! and Seinte Loy! . . . . D.Fri. 1564

**Loyalty**
To susteyne evere the loyalte, . . . . . RR. 6783

**Lozenges**
With crounes wroght ful of losenges; . . . . HF.3. 227
And with losenges, and scochouns, . . . . . RR. 893

**Lucan**
Of which that Lucan maketh swich a boost,— . . . B.ML. 401
Lucan, to thee this storie I recomende, . . . . B.Mk. 3909
that al woot. And Lucan, my famylier, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! . . . TC.5. 1792
The grete poete, dan Lucan, . . . . . HF.3. 409

**Luce**
And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. . . . A.Prol. 350
With luce, with elys, with samons, . . . . . RR. 7039

**Lucia**
Of Lyma tolde he me, and of Lucye; . . . . . D.WB. 747
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so, . . . . D.WB. 752

**Lucifer**
At Lucifer,—though he an angel were, . . . . B.Mk. 3189
O Lucifer! brightest of angels alle, . . . . B.Mk. 3194
may be, after the synne of Lucifer and . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
thanne clepid Lucyfer! Thow . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and aftir that Lucifer, the day-sterre, . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
And Lucifer, the dayes messager, . . . . TC.3. 1417
**Lucina**
Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle . . . . A.Kn. 2085
'Youre bliisful suster, Lucina the sheene, . . . F.Fkl. 1045
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene, . . . . TC.4. 1591
For-which, O brighte Lucina the clere, . . . . TC.5. 655
**Lucre**
For foule usure and lucre of vileynye . . . . B.Pri. 1681
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game . . . . G.CY. 1402
Of lucre that he is sett upon, . . . . RR. 5323
But for lucre and coveitise. . . . . RR. 5738
**Lucrece**
Of Lucresse and of Babilan Tesbee; . . . . B.ML. 63
'Hath nat Lucresse y-slayn hirself, allas! . . . F.Fkl. 1405
Or as the noble wyf Lucrece, . . . . BD. 1081
She passed hath Penelope and Lucresse, . . . Anel. 82
Lavyne; and thou Lucresse of Rome toun, . . . LGW. 257
The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1686
Of this Lucresse that starf at Rome toun. . . . LGW. 1691
There as she lay, thys noble wyfe Lucresse, . . LGW. 1786
As in hire lawe. And thus endeth Lucresse . . . LGW. 1872
**Lucretiae**
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *end*
**Lucy** *see* **Lucia**
**Luke**
I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . . B.Mel. 2141
Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
**Lulled**
And lulled it, and after gan it kisse: . . . . . E.Cl. 553
**Lulleth**
And in hir arm she lulleth it ful faste, . . . . B.ML. 839
He lulleth hire, he kisseth hire ful ofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1823
**Lumine**
*'Puro clarum lumine.'*—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
**Luna**
Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, . . . . G.CY. 826
That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe; . . . . G.CY. 1440
**Lunary**
As egremoyne, valerian, and lunarie, . . . . G.CY. 800
**Lungs**
The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle, . . . . A.Kn. 2752
**Lure**
With empty hand men may none haukes lure. . . . D.WB. 415
As any hauk to lure in Engelond, . . . . . D.Fri. 1340
Reclayme thee and brynge thee to lure,— . . . . H.Mcp. 72
Of Bialacoil, hertis to lure . . . . . RR. 3883
**Lures**
Thou madest thy reclaymynge and thy lures . . . LGW. 1371
**Lurked**
There lurked and there coured she. . . . . RR. 465
**Lurking**
O false mordrour lurkynge in thy den! . . . . B.NP. 4416
'Lurkynge in hernes, and in lanes blynde, . . . G.CY. 658
O soule, lurking in this wo, unneste! . . . . TC.4. 305
To grobbe up metal lurkyng in darknesse, . . . Form.A. 29
**Lussheburghes**
Got woot, no Lussheburghes payen ye! . . . . B.Mk. 3152
**Lust**
Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare. . . . A.Prol. 192
Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse! . . . A.Kn. 1250
Ther as a beest may al his lust fulfille; . . . . A.Kn. 1318
Lust and array, and alle the circumstaunces . . A.Kn. 1932
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fulfille.' . . A.Kn. 2478
That all his lust, and al his bisy cure, . . . . B.ML. 188
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesaunce: . . B.ML. 762
My lust I putte al in thyn ordinaunce. . . . . B.ML. 763
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . B.ML. 925
That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye; . . . . B.Sh. 1307
enclynynge to the lordes lust, than wordes that been B.Mel. 2340–5
noght conseille but after his owene lust . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
To parfourne al thy lust in engendrure, . . . . B.Mk. 3137
'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye; . B.NP. 3996
For wynnyng wolde I al his lust endure . . . . D.WB. 416
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse, . . . D.WB. 611
Of hire horrible lust and hir likyng! . . . . . D.WB. 736
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927
We han this worldes lust al in despit. . . . . D.Sum. 1876
But in his lust present was al his thoght, . . . E.Cl. 80
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne, . . E.Cl. 214
To al my lust, and that I frely may . . . . . E.Cl. 352
But men moote nede unto hire lust obeye, . . . E.Cl. 531
Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye. . . E.Cl. 658
Youre wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . E.Cl. 660
But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde, . . E.Cl. 662
The same lust was hire plesance also; . . . . E.Cl. 717
Abidynge ever his lust and his plesance . . . . E.Cl. 757
After my lust, and therfore wolde I fayn . . . E.Cl. 962
'To doon youre lust, but I desire also . . . . E.Cl. 968

**Lust**—*Continued*
And so greet ese and lust in mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1643
Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffise, . . . E.Mch. 1999
Amydde his lust and his prosperitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 2070
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . . . F.Sq. 6
But thus I lete in lust and jolitee . . . . . F.Sq. 344
If it be taried til that lust be coold . . . . . F.Sq. 402
For al his lust he sette in swich labour; . . . . F.Fkl. 812
That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde, . . . F.Fkl. 1522
Of erthely lust and fals affeccioun! . . . . . G.SN. 74
And in hir termes sette hir lust and peyne, . . . G.CY. 1398
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 181
Anon they wroghten al hire lust volage. . . . . H.Mcp. 239
by deliberacioun, and my lust shal . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
of his lust, he hath doon lecherie with . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
the lust of hire herte. The thridde manere . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Swich a lust anoon me took . . . . . BD. 273
For al my wil, my lust hoolly . . . . . BD. 687
My suffisaunce, my lust, my lyf, . . . . . BD. 1037
And fresshe Beautee, Lust and Jolitee, . . . . Pity. 39
O verrey lust of labour and distresse! . . . . . ABC. 106
She made hym at hir lust so humble and talle, . . Mars. 38
For al your lust is ese to myn herte.' . . . . . Mars. 63
Of beaute, lust, fredom, and gentilnesse, . . . . Mars. 175
No grace, why that he hath lust to synge; . . . Anel. 189
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . . PF. 15
And of Aray and Lust and Curtesye, . . . . . PF. 219
and for to welken in bodily lust; . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
whan that erthly lust is overcomyn, a man . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
Al feyneth he in lust that he sojorneth; . . . . TC.1. 326
'And if that at myn owne lust I brenne, . . . TC.1. 407
For lust, to her gan quiken and encresse, . . . . TC.1. 443
I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne, . . . TC.2. 476
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rente! . . . . TC.2. 830
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . . . TC.2. 844
Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might . . . TC.2. 998
Ayeins thy lust that helpeth thee to thrive!' . . TC.2. 1057
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, . . . . TC.2. 1066
Than to his lust! What sholde I more seye? . . . TC.2. 1134
To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn, . . . . TC.3. 276
Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede Gan more TC.3. 1546
His worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise, . . . . TC.3. 1550
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye: . . . . . TC.3. 1690
And Troilus in lust and in quiete . . . . . TC.3. 1819
I, that have lived in lust and in plesaunce . . . TC.4. 493
But lust voluptuous and coward drede: . . . . TC.4. 1573
Of al his lust or joyes her-bifore. . . . . TC.5. 26
What newe lust, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 1255
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al, . . . TC.5. 1319
The blinde lust the whiche that may not laste, . . TC.5. 1824
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse! . . TC.5. 1831
Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord; . . . . . HF.1. 258
And to hem yeve swich lust and swich credence . . LGW.G. 32
This is his luste, and his felicite. . . . . LGW. 1588
His blynde lust was al his covetynge. . . . . LGW. 1756
Weyve thy lust and let thy goste the lede . . . Truth. 20 *var*
But lust that folk have in dissensioun? . . . . L.St. 9
To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene; . . . . W.Unc. 6
That lyven in lust and jolite. . . . . RR. 616
His lust was mych in housholding, . . . . . RR. 1132
But oonly lust and jolyte; . . . . . RR. 1287
Tho had I sich lust and envie, . . . . . RR. 1653
And through falshede her lust achieved, . . . . RR. 2049
Youre lust and plesaunce to fulfille. . . . . RR. 2104
Is redy, as ye lust devise? . . . . . RR. 3532
Yit if my lust he wolde acheve . . . . . RR. 4600
And at her lust them to solace; . . . . . RR. 4818
And whanne they han her lust [y]geten, . . . . RR. 4837
For ony lust that he may fele, . . . . . RR. 4848
Unlefull lust, though it be sote, . . . . . RR. 4880
To have her lust, and ellis nought. . . . . RR. 5092
**Lust** *see* **Lest, List, Lusteth**
**Lusted**
Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . G.CY. 1235
Nas never man that luste bet to synge, . . . . G.CY. 1344
Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde, . . . . BD. 1018
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye. . . . ABC. 172
**Lusteth**
But ther as God lust yive it of his myght. . . . D.WB. 78
Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf; . . . . D.WB. 820
Right as yow lust governeth this mateere.' . . . E.Cl. 322
Al that hire housbonde lust hire liketh weel; . . . E.Mch. 1344
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh; . . . E.Mch. 2012
Is this, that if hire lust it for to were . . . . F.Sq. 147
In tyme whan hir lust to han a make. . . . . H.Mcp. 186
Of which as now me lusteth nat to ryme; . . . . LGW. 996
Him luste not to play ne sterte, . . . . . RR. 344
So sore it lustith you to plese, . . . . . RR. 2075
Who so luste love, late hym entende, . . . . . RR. 2153
Seyn what hem lust withouten drede, . . . . . RR. 2539
Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust? . . . . . RR. 4363
Where so hem lust, right at her wille; . . . . . RR. 4421
With men whanne hir lust to dwelle, . . . . . RR. 5464
Or if hym lust not forto spare, . . . . . RR. 5637
Whanne that hir lust, in my socour, . . . . . RR. 5882
**Lustier**
Ne ladye lustier in carolynge, . . . . . G.CY. 1345
**Lustiest**
Of al that londe oon of the lustieste; . . . . . LGW. 716

**Lustihede**
Therfore I passe of al this lustiheed; . . . . . F.Sq. 288
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . . . H.Mcp. 274
That I have lost al lustihede. . . . . BD. 27
Of fredome passed he, and lustihede, . . . . . LGW. 1530
**Lustily**
And songen al the roundel lustily, . . . . . A.Kn. 1529
Hoom to hir houses lustily they ryde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1802
That telleth this tale to us lustily. . . . . I.Pars. 21
Aboute hir herse ther stoden lustily, . . . . . Pity. 36
'And yonder have ich herd ful lustily . . . . . TC.5. 568
Ful lustily and wel I ferde, . . . . . RR. 674
Wel coude she synge and lustyly; . . . . . RR. 747
A lord, they lyved lustyly! . . . . . RR. 1319
**Lustiness**
With al the gardyn and the lustynesse. . . . . A.Kn. 1939
Beth glad, and draweth you to lustinesse; . . . TC.3. 177
Of fredome, and of strengthe, and lustynesse. . . LGW. 1405
Youthe fulfilled of lustynesse, . . . . . RR. 1282
In waste and wofull lustynesse. . . . . RR. 5118
**Lustes**
And yet they mowe hir lustes nat amende. . . . A.Kn. 3066
Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes blynde, . . B.ML. 928
His lustes were al lawe in his decree, . . . . B.Mk. 3667
Thanne may we bothe oure lustes all fulfille, . . C.Pard. 833
The lustes of youre wyf attemprely, . . . . E.Mch. 1679
My lyf, my lustes, be me lothe . . . . . BD. 580
whiche that vicyous lustes holden . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
of thinges, but hir lustes and talentes, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . . . . TC.5. 592
All his lustes to fulfille. . . . . RR. 3992
**Lusty**
A lovyere and a lusty bacheler, . . . . . A.Prol. 80
And from his courser with a lusty herte . . . . A.Kn. 1513
Ye knowen wel that every lusty knyght . . . . A.Kn. 2111
It were a lusty sighte for to see. . . . . A.Kn. 2116
A gerland, fressh and lusty for to sene. . . . . A.Kn. 2176
And eek the lusty seson of that May . . . . . A.Kn. 2484
Testif they were, and lusty for to pleye; . . . . A.Rv. 4004
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . . D.WB. 553
As help me God, I was a lusty oon, . . . . . D.WB. 605
Hadde in his hous a lusty bacheler . . . . . D.WB. 883
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 59
I wol with lusty herte, fressh and grene, . . . . E.Cl. 1173
The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete, . . . . . E.Mch. 1395
For which departed is this lusty route . . . . E.Mch. 1800
Ful lusty was the weder and benigne, . . . . . F.Sq. 52
Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, . . . . F.Sq. 142
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . . F.Sq. 272
Arrayed after the lusty sesoun soote . . . . . F.Sq. 389
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 937
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thyne armes, . . F.Fkl. 1091
And '*Nowel*' crieth every lusty man. . . . . F.Fkl. 1255
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game . . . . G.CY. 1402
A! taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man! . . . H.Mcp. 41
He was the mooste lusty bachiler . . . . . H.Mcp. 107
And therfor in this lusty morwenynge, . . . . Mars. 151
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght, . . . Anel. 86
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130
and what attemprith the lusty houres . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . TC.1. 157
And namely so mony a lusty knight, . . . . . TC.1. 165
And bringe our lusty folk to holinesse!' . . . . TC.1. 560
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise, . . . . TC.1. 958
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . TC.2. 752
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!' . . . . . TC.2. 1099
Whan every lusty listeth best to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 354
'Ye shal ek sen so may a lusty knight . . . . TC.4. 1485
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . TC.5. 393
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . TC.5. 402
And charitable, estatly, lusty, free: . . . . . TC.5. 823
But in this ryche lusty place, . . . . . HF.3. 266
So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . . . LGW. 1038
With al thise newe lusty folke of Troye. . . . . LGW. 1151
**Lusty**—*Continued*
An huntynge wol this lusty fresshe queene, . . . LGW. 1191
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . . LGW. 1193
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage, . . . . LGW. 1451
For his estaat! for suche a lusty lyfe . . . . . LGW. 1541
She sholde lede with this lusty knyghte!' . . . . LGW. 1542
That lusty place and that ryvere. . . . . RR. 123
She ladde a lusty lyf in May; . . . . . RR. 581
And with hym in that lusty place . . . . . RR. 736
The lusty folk that daunced there, . . . . . RR. 1303
Maad of newe and lusty thyng. . . . . RR. 2164
To me a lusty bachelere, . . . . . RR. 2982
And so lusty hewed of colour. . . . . RR. 3014
Of age yonge, lusty and faire. . . . . RR. 3738
Lusty to seen, swoote of odour. . . . . RR. 4334
**Lute**
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . H.Mcp. 268
**Lutes**
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . C.Pard. 466
**Luxemburgs** *see* **Lussheburghes**
**Luxure**
al his wode luxure, kembde hym and . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Luxures**
wol remembren hym of hise luxures, . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
in fowle and unclene luxuris, he is withholden . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
**Luxuria**
Sequitur de Luxuria . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
**Luxuriae**
Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
**Luxurious**
every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
**Luxury**
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . . B.ML. 925
That luxurie is in wyn and dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 484
O glotonye, luxurie, and hasardrye! . . . . . C.Pard. 897
delices of luxurie. If so be that he . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
**Lycurgus**
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . . . A.Kn. 2129
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . A.Kn. 2644
Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . . . LGW. 2425
**Lydia**
This riche Cresus, whilom kyng of Lyde, . . . . B.Mk. 3917
'Lo, Cresus, which that was of Lyde kyng, . . . B.NP. 4328
Cresus, that was kyng of Lyde, . . . . . HF.1. 105
**Lydians**
kyng of Lydyens, of whiche kyng Cirus was ful . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
**Lye** *see* **Lie**
**Lyeys**
At Lyeys was he, and at Satalye, . . . . . A.Prol. 58
**Lying**
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . . A.Kn. 1011
And foond thee liggynge by his wyf, allas! . . . A.Kn. 2390
Avauntyng, liyng, anger, coveitise. . . . . A.Rv. 3884
And fond me lying in my bed; . . . . . BD. 1324
fyerse Poliphemus, ligginge in his grete cave, . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone; . . TC.1. 915
—Ligging in oet, as I have seid or this, . . . . TC.4. 29
Liggyng undir an hawethorn; . . . . . RR. 4002
**Lyma**
Of Lyma tolde he me, and of Lucye; . . . . . D.WB. 747
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late, . . . . D.WB. 750
**Lymote**
Lymote, and eek Symon Magus. . . . . HF.3. 184
**Lynceus** *see* **Lyno**
**Lyno**
Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno. . . . LGW. 2569
Betwixe Ypermestre and hym Lyno, . . . . . LGW. 2604
And thus Lyno hath of his fadres brother . . . LGW. 2608
This Lyno and she beth i-broght to bedde, . . . LGW. 2676
This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote, . . . . LGW. 2711
Allas! Lyno, why art thou so unkynde? . . . . LGW. 2716
**Lynx**
a beeste that highte lynx, so that the lokynge . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90


## M


**Ma**
Ther durste no wight clepe hir but ma dame . . A.Rv. 3956 *var*
And yet I hope, *par ma foy*, . . . . . B.Th. 2010
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . TC.3. 52
**Ma** *see* **Madame, Mafay**
**Maat** *see* **Mate**
**Mabely**
'Now, Mabely, myn owene moder deere, . . . . D.Fri. 1626
**Maccabee(s)**
peple of Machabee, yet he reconforted his . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
Rede which that he was in Machabee, . . . . B.Mk. 3769
Twelf yeer he regned, as seith Machabee. . . . B.Mk. 3845
**Maccabeus**
'And therfore Judas Machabeus, which . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
**Mace**
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel; . . A.Kn. 2124
Anon I sle thy steede With mace! . . . . . B.Th. 2003
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf, . . . . . RR. 5823
**Macedo**
Nas Alexandre Macedo; . . . . . HF.2. 407
**Macedonia**
Philippes sone of Macidoyne he was, . . . . . B.Mk. 3846
For oon of Macidonye hadde hire oppressed . . . F.Fkl. 1435
**Macedonia**—*Continued*
In Cartage, or in Macedoyne, . . . . . BD. 1061
**Maces**
With long swerd and with maces fighteth youre fille. A.Kn. 2559
With myghty maces the bones they tobreste. . . A.Kn. 2611
His sheld to-dasshed was with swerdes and maces, TC.2. 640
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . TC.4. 44
**Macrobius**
Macrobeus, that writ the avisioun . . . . . B.NP. 4313
Ne nat skarsly Macrobeus, . . . . . BD. 284
Of which Macrobie roghte not a lyte, . . . . PF. 111
An authour that hight Macrobes, . . . . . RR. 7
**Mad**
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . . A.Kn. 2342
He priketh harde and soore as he were mad. . . . A.Rv. 4231
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
And she answerde, half as she were mad, . . . F.Fkl. 1511
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . . Mars. 265
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113
'But tel me this, why thou art now so mad . . . TC.4. 393
And in his throwes frenetik and madde . . . . TC.5. 206
Til that me saugh so madde and mate . . . . RR. 3190
But seide, 'Felowe, be not so madde, . . . . . RR. 3369

**Madame**

And she was cleped madame Eglentyne. . . . . A.Prol. 121
It is ful fair to been y-cleped *Madame*, . . . . A.Prol. 376
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . B.ML. 732
And he answerde and seyde thus: 'Madame, . . . B.NP. 4082
'Madame,' quod he, '*graunt mercy* of youre loore, . B.NP. 4160
Madame Pertelote, so have I blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4348
Madame, the sentence of this Laytn is, . . . . B.NP. 4355
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4390
'Madame,' quod he, 'how thynke ye hereby?' . . D.Sum. 2204
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye, . . . D.Sum. 2210
'Madame,' he seyde, 'ye moote foryeve it me, . . E.Cl. 526
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon . . . F.Sq. 378
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . F.Fkl. 967
Madame, reweth upon my peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 974
'Madame,' quod he, 'this were an inpossible! . . F.Fkl. 1009
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— . F.Fkl. 1323
Madame, I speke it for the honour of yow, . . . F.Fkl. 1331
'Madame, seyeth to youre lord, Arveragus, . . . F.Fkl. 1526
I yow release, madame, into youre hond, . . . . F.Fkl. 1533
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . . . TC.2. 85
'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde . . . . TC.2. 880
'Madame,' seyden they, 'we be . . . . . HF.3. 463
'Madame,' quod he, 'sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 752
'By my troth,' quod he, 'madame, . . . . . HF.3. 757
'Madame, yis, ful wel,' quod he, . . . . . HF.3. 773
'Madame,' quod he, 'it is so long agoon . . . . LGW. 443
And seyde thus: 'Madame, the God above . . . LGW. 456
Madame, ye ben of al beaute [the] shryne . . . Rosem. 1
Madame, for your newe-fangelnesse . . . . . W.Unc. 1

**Madde**

That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde. . A.Mil. 3156
Suffiseth thee, but if thy wittes madde, . . . . A.Mil. 3559
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde. . . . Mars. 253
Ne made him thus in armes for to madde, . . . TC.1. 479
Ne trowe not that I lye or madde, . . . . . RR. 1072

**Madder**

No mader, welde, or wood no litestere . . . . Form.A. 17

**Made**

And made forward erly for to ryse, . . . . . A.Prol. 33
He hadde maad ful many a mariage . . . . . A.Prol. 212
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . A.Prol. 387
The hoote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun; . A.Prol. 394
For ech of hem made oother for to wynne, . . . A.Prol. 427
So that the wolf ne made it nat myscarie,— . . A.Prol. 513
A bokeleer hadde he maad him of a cake. . . . A.Prol. 668
He made the person and the peple his apes. . . . A.Prol. 706
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges; . . . A.Prol. 760
That the ladyes made at the brennynge . . . . A.Kn. 996
That of his chambre he made hym a squier, . . . A.Kn. 1440
Of a clarree, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1471
Which that thou seist that I have maad to thee. . A.Kn. 1605
That it made all the gates for to rese. . . . . A.Kn. 1986
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . A.Kn. 2059
Now been the lystes maad, and Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 2089
And made a signe, wher-by that he took . . . . A.Kn. 2266
And as it queynte it made a whistelynge . . . A.Kn. 2337
And forth she wente and made a vanysshynge, . . A.Kn. 2360
Made every wight to been in such plesaunce, . . A.Kn. 2485
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho!' . . . . A.Kn. 2533
And made his swerd depe in his flessh to byte, . . A.Kn. 2640
And made revel al the longe nyght . . . . . A.Kn. 2717
Ne how she swowned whan men made the fyr, . . A.Kn. 2943
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . A.Kn. 2988
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . A.Kn. 3094
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie . . . . A.Mil. 3214
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . A.Mil. 3374
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3624
But er that he hadde maad al this array, . . . . A.Mil. 3630
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . . . . A.Rv. 3903
And straunge he made it of hir mariage. . . . . A.Rv. 3980
For which the wardeyn chidde and made fare; . . A.Rv. 3999
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, . . . A.Rv. 4139
And therwithal he lough and made cheere, . . . A.Co. 4363
Mo than Ovide made of mencioun . . . . . B.ML. 54
'In youthe he made of Ceyx and Alcione, . . . . B.ML. 57
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . B.ML. 566
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun, . B.ML. 585
Made Alla wedden, ful solempnely, . . . . . B.ML. 691
And thus hath Crist y-maad Custance a queene. . B.ML. 693
And afterward he made his argument, . . . . . B.ML. 1040
Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly. . . . . B.ML. 1120
That ye han maad a manere straungenesse . . . B.Sh. 1576
The thrustelcok made eek hir lay, . . . . . B.Th. 1959
and his flatereres maden semblant of . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
with his hand made contenaunce that . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
shullen been maad worthy and noble by . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . B.Mk. 3257
And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . B.Mk. 3258
Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde. . B.Mk. 3264
His foomen made a feeste upon a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3270
And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . . . B.Mk. 3271
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . . B.Mk. 3273
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle, . . B.Mk. 3274
And made his hors to frete hym, flessh and boon; . B.Mk. 3294
It made his flessh al from his bones falle; . . . B.Mk. 3316
A feeste he made unto his lordes alle, . . . . B.Mk. 3381
With hire they maden alliance by bond . . . . B.Mk. 3523
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . . B.Mk. 3539

**Made**—*Continued*

He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . . B.Mk. 3546
Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee, . . . B.Mk. 3568
Withinne his prisoun made thee to dye,— . . . B.Mk. 3595
Hadde on hym maad a fals suggestioun . . . . B.Mk. 3607
His mooder made he in pitous array, . . . . . B.Mk. 3673
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made. . . . B.Mk. 3682
For which he in a bath made hym to blede . . . B.Mk. 3699
Therfore he made hym dyen in this wise; . . . B.Mk. 3704
But he made every man reneyen his lawe. . . . B.Mk. 3751
That many a man made to wepe and pleyne, . . B.Mk. 3819
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour; . . . B.Mk. 3833
And unto Rome made hem tributarie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3866
Ful prively had maad conspiracye . . . . . B.Mk. 3889
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . B.Mk. 3922
Til Fortune on the galwes made hym gape. . . . B.Mk. 3924
Replecciour ne made hire never sik, . . . . . B.NP. 4027
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest . . B.NP. 4090
That made hem in a citee for to tarie . . . . . B.NP. 4260
For that oure perche is maad so narwe, allas! . . B.NP. 4359
And made Adam fro Paradys to go, . . . . . B.NP. 4448
He made hym for to lese his benefice; . . . . B.NP. 4506
Was never of ladyes maad whan Ylioun . . . . B.NP. 4546
As maden alle the hennes in the clos, . . . . . B.NP. 4550
Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . . . B.NP. 4585
As thilke day was maad upon the fox. . . . . B.NP. 4587
I made hire to the worshipe of my lord; . . . . C.Doc. 26
In secree wise, and made hym to ensure . . . . C.Doc. 143
That hath y-maad hir housbonde cokewold, . . . C.Pard. 382
But of no nombre mencioun made he, . . . . . D.WB. 32
Were membres maad of generacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 116
Trusteth right wel, they were nat maad for noght. . D.WB. 118
Thanne were they maad upon a creature, . . . D.WB. 133
How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke! . . . D.WB. 202
"In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . D.WB. 342
Til he had maad his raunsoun unto me; . . . . D.WB. 411
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide; . . . D.WB. 419
I made hym of the same wode a croce. . . . . D.WB. 484
But certeinly I made folk swich cheere, . . . . D.WB. 486
That in his owene grece I made hym frye . . . D.WB. 487
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . D.WB. 540
Therfore I made my visitaciouns . . . . . D.WB. 555
I weepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . D.WB. 588
With neighebores, that for hym maden sorwe, . . D.WB. 594
That made me I koude noght withdrawe . . . . D.WB. 617
This made hym with me wood al outrely; . . . D.WB. 664
That made a book agayn Jovinian, . . . . . D.WB. 675
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye; . . . D.WB. 738
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,— . . D.WB. 748
And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . D.WB. 816
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . D.WB. 1123
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . D.Fri. 1266
He made the peple pitously to synge, . . . . . D.Fri. 1316
He made that the ryver was so smal . . . . . D.Sum. 2083
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . . D.Sum. 2291
Made the markys herte han pitee. . . . . E.Cl. 142
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . E.Cl. 228
That she no chiere maade of hevynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 678
Made hem that they hym hatede therfore. . . . E.Cl. 731
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade, . . . . E.Cl. 820
Lyk to hymself'; and thanne he made him Eve. . . E.Mch. 1329
The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee . . E.Mch. 1373
By hym that made water, erthe, and air, . . . . E.Mch. 1558
And made al siker ynogh with hoolynesse. . . . E.Mch. 1708
Ne maden never swich a melodye. . . . . E.Mch. 1717
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere. . . E.Mch. 1846
Right of hire hand a lettre made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1996
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon. . . . . E.Mch. 2029
On Damyan a signe made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 2150
And with hir fynger signes made she . . . . . E.Mch. 2209
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . E.Mch. 2293
So made he eek a temple of false goddis. . . . . E.Mch. 2295
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . E.Mch. 2356
'This thank have I for I have maad yow see. . . E.Mch. 2388
And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . . . F.Sq. 205
An apparence, y-maad by som magyk; . . . . . F.Sq. 218
Of thynges that been maad moore subtilly . . . F.Sq. 222
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . . F.Sq. 394
That it made alle hire hertes for to lighte,— . . . F.Sq. 396
That I made vertu of necessitee, . . . . . F.Sq. 593
That Canacee and alle hir wommen made; . . . F.Sq. 633
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe, . . . F.Sq. 643
Of diverse aventures maden layes, . . . . . F.Fkl. 710
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . F.Fkl. 888
In which that they hadde maad hir ordinaunce . . F.Fkl. 903
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone, . F.Fkl. 920
Of swich matere made he manye layes, . . . . F.Fkl. 947
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . F.Fkl. 967
I seye whan ye han maad the coost so clene . . . F.Fkl. 995
Have maad come in a water and a barge, . . . F.Fkl. 1144
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . F.Fkl. 1185
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . F.Fkl. 1223
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce . . F.Fkl. 1373
That ye han maad to me as heer biforn, . . . . F.Fkl. 1535
'That made me han of hire so greet pitee, . . . F.Fkl. 1603
And whil the organs maden melodie, . . . . . G.SN. 134
And made his angel hem the corones brynge; . . G.SN. 280
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . G.SN. 296
He cristned hym, and made hym in that place Parfit in G.SN. 352
Han thus comanded and maad ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 445
That thou hast maad a ful gret lesyng heere. . . G.SN. 479

**Made**—*Continued*

It made hire nat a drope for to sweete; . . . . G.SN. 522
That slidynge science hath me maad so bare, . . G.CY. 732
Which that was maad, and of the care and wo . . G.CY. 769
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole; . . . G.CY. 809
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . G.CY. 812
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good, . . . G.CY. 868
That *futur temps* hath maad men to dissever, . . G.CY. 875
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech, . . . G.CY. 928
By that I of my tale have maad an ende. . . . G.CY. 971
Y-maad, outher of chalk, outher of glas, . . . . G.CY. 1149
In which ful subtilly was maad an hole, . . . . G.CY. 1161
Was nat maad ther, but it was maad bifore; ' . . G.CY. 1166
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, . G.CY. 1310
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape; . . G.CY. 1313
'It is a water that is maad, I seye, . . . . . G.CY. 1459
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song, . H.Mcp. 305
God made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of . . I.Pars. 880–5
Crist whan he made first womman. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
he ne made hire nat of the heved of . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
oghte suffise. Also certes, God ne made nat womman I.Pars. 925–30
God made womman of the ryb of Adam . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
That brak hir mast and made it falle, . . . . . BD. 71
That trewely I, which made this book, . . . . . BD. 96
That made hir to slepe sone; . . . . . BD. 130
That made a deedly, slepyng soun, . . . . . BD. 162
Had mad hir dwellyng ther, I trowe; . . . . . BD. 404
Had made hit suffren, and his sorwes, . . . . BD. 412
Swetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe. . . . . BD. 415
And in hir maner made festes. . . . . BD. 433
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve . . . . . BD. 463
Whan he hadde mad thus his complaynte, . . . BD. 486
Of the body; and that made al . . . . . BD. 495
Made hym that he herde me noght . . . . . BD. 509
He made hit nouther tough ne queynte, . . . . BD. 530
I, wrecche, that deeth hath mad al naked . . . BD. 576
Than Athalus that made the game . . . . . BD. 662
Had made hem opene by mesure, . . . . . BD. 871
And made songes thus a greet del, . . . . . BD. 1158
Algates, songes thus I made . . . . . BD. 1170
From his ancille he made thee maistresse . . . . ABC. 109
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . ABC. 164
That woful Mars made atte departynge . . . . Mars. 25
She made hym at hir lust so humble and talle, . . Mars. 38
That while that Venus weping made her mone . . Mars. 143
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218
And thogh he made a lover love a thyng, . . . Mars. 227
That made me coveten and purchace . . . . . Mars. 269
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame. . . . Mars. 278
Ne to no creature ne made she chere, . . . . . Anel. 108
And eek he made him jelous over here, . . . . Anel. 120
Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende, . . Anel. 186
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende; . . . Anel. 187
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . . . PF. 94
That made me to mete that he stood there, . . . PF. 108
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe, . . . . PF. 202
That maden every auter for to brenne . . . . PF. 249
That foules maden at hir fight awey, . . . . . PF. 694
whilom in floryschyng studie made delitable ditees. Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
exil? Artow comen for thou art maad coupable . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
Conigaste, that made alwey assawtes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
—made that hem ryghtfulle accusours or . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the senatours; . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
Hercules slowh Diomedes, and made his hors to freten hym); . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
And worthy folk maad worthier of name, . . . TC.1. 251
He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . . . TC.1. 312
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . . . TC.1. 472
Ne made him thus in armes for to madde, . . . TC.1. 479
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe . . TC.1. 485
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . . TC.1. 553
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes, . . . . TC.1. 911
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene. . . . . TC.2. 60
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente. . . . TC.2. 63
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe . . . . TC.2. 68
'For love of God which that us bothe made, . . . TC.2. 500
Yit made he tho as fressh a countenaunce . . . TC.2. 552
Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . . TC.2. 677
And up and doun they maden many a wente, . . TC.2. 815
'Who made this song now with so good entente?' . TC.2. 878
Of love which that made his herte gay; . . . . TC.2. 922
That love it made, or elles moste he dye; . . . TC.2. 1075
And his adieux he made, and gan it folde. . . . TC.2. 1085
And made her so to laughe at his folye, . . . . TC.2. 1168
That Deiphebus unto his brother made, . . . . TC.2. 1542
Hem as he mighte, and chere good he made. . . . TC.2. 1575
Commoeveden, and amorous him made . . . . . TC.3. 17
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . TC.3. 87
It mighte have maad an herte of stoon to rewe; . . TC.3. 114
So fully maad thy gentilesse triste, . . . . . TC.3. 258
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe . . . TC.3. 303
His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . . TC.3. 347
For al the good that God made under sonne; . . TC.3. 378
Had her-upon ek maad his ordinaunce, . . . . TC.3. 535
To liken her, or that her laughen made. . . . . TC.3. 613
That madyn such a reyne fro hevyn a-vale . . . TC.3. 626 *var*
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste, . . . TC.3. 839
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene, . . . TC.3. 1228

**Made**—*Continued*

Love made him al prest to don her bide, . . . . TC.4. 162
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn, . . . TC.4. 477
Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe, . . TC.4. 662
The pleynte that she made in her distresse? . . . TC.4. 800
Hath maad th'eschaunge of Antenor and you, . . TC.4. 878
Ful tendrely he prey'de and made his mone, . . . TC.4. 950
For by that ilke Lord that made me, . . . . . TC.4. 1236
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose . . . . TC.4. 1410
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere. . . . . TC.4. 1435
As though al hool him hadde maad a leche. . . . TC.5. 1537
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, . TC.5. 1563
Ne made me to rewe on your distresse, . . . . TC.4. 1671
This made, aboven every creature . . . . . TC.4. 1679
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste. . . . . TC.5. 77
And he not yit made halvendel the fare! . . . . TC.5. 335
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . . TC.5. 499
And up and down ther made he many a wente, . . TC.5. 605
She made him were a pencel of her sleve. . . . TC.5. 1043
Ther made nevere woman more wo . . . . . TC.5. 1052
Upon the walles made he many a wente, . . . . TC.5. 1194
But in her lettre made she swiche festes . . . . TC.5. 1429
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . . TC.5. 1470
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede: . . . TC.5. 1515
For thousandes his hondes maden deye, . . . . TC.5. 1802
You made; and thinketh al n'is but a faire . . . TC.5. 1840
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas; . . . . . HF.1. 120
Made the hors broght into Troye, . . . . . HF.1. 155
She made Eneas so in grace . . . . . HF.1. 240
Made of him, shortly, at a word, . . . . . HF.1. 257
That made him cacche his deeth, parde. . . . . HF.1. 404
She made him fro the deeth escape, . . . . . HF.1. 413
And he made hir a ful fals jape; . . . . . HF.1. 414
And made the goddes boteler.' . . . . . HF.2. 84
Ne of nothyng elles that God made; . . . . . HF.2. 138
And hast y-maad thy rekenynges, . . . . . HF.2. 145
mo berdes . . . Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes; HF.2. 183
For whom was maad a greet compleynte. . . . . HF.2. 416
'O God,' quod I, 'that made Adam, . . . . . HF.2. 462
But wel I wiste what hit made; . . . . . HF.3. 69
That maden loude menstralcyes . . . . . HF.3. 127
And pipes made of grene corne, . . . . . HF.3. 134
And made wel more than hit was, . . . . . HF.3. 200
That maad was of a rubee al, . . . . . HF.3. 272
Yet they were maad for greet noblesse, . . . . HF.3. 334
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 387
For, certeynly, he that me made To comen . . . HF.3. 800
Nas maad so wonderlich y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 832
Was maad of twigges, falwe, rede . . . . . HF.3. 846
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys . . . . . HF.3. 926
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . . . . LGW. 107
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate, . . . LGW. 126
Upon the foweler, that hem made a-whaped . . . LGW. 132
And at the laste maden hir acorde. . . . . LGW. 159
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght, . . . . LGW. 162
Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede, . . LGW. 173
Made hire lyke a daysie for to sene, . . . . . LGW. 224
Hast thow nat mad in Englys ek the bok . . . LGW.G. 264
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . LGW. 286
Yet hath he made lewde folke delyte . . . . . LGW. 415
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . LGW. 417
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . . . . LGW. 426
He made also, gon ys a grete while, . . . . . LGW. 427
He hath made many a lay, and many a thynge. . . LGW. 430
And whan this book is made, yive it the quene, . LGW. 496
Cibella made the daysye and the floure . . . . LGW. 531
Was it to the, that ylke tyme thou made . . . LGW. 538
Whan thou hast other smale y-made before; . . . LGW. 550
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routhe, . . LGW. 669
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shryne . . LGW. 672
And in my self this covenaunt made I tho, . . . LGW. 688
For love made hir so hardy in this caas; . . . . LGW. 803
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde, . . . . LGW. 949
That if that God, that hevene and erthe made, . . LGW. 1039
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere LGW. 1146
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne. LGW. 1169
Of al his regne, and made him lorde and kynge. . LGW. 1401
This was his witte, al made he to Jasoun . . . . LGW. 1420
Of these two here was made a shrewd les . . . . LGW. 1545 *var*
He made hire doon to Jason companye . . . . LGW. 1601
That she and al hir frendes made attones. . . . LGW. 1840
She made Mynos wynnen thilke place, . . . . . LGW. 1915
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . . LGW. 2166
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste, . . . LGW. 2302
And in a castel made hir for to be . . . . . LGW. 2335
And maden him upon a londe to falle, . . . . . LGW. 2423
That made hir for to dyen in prisoun, . . . . . LGW. 2598
To reynen had nat maad his toures hye. . . . . Form.A. 60
Made thee of noght, and in especial . . . . . Truth. 25
The world hath mad a permutacioun . . . . . L.St. 19
That bountee made, beautee list to grave . . . . Bal.Co. 5
Balade that Chaucier made . . . . . Bal.Ch. *head*
Made hir ful yolwe and no thyng bright, . . . . RR. 310
To elden folk, had maad hir elde . . . . . RR. 396
Of swete and pitous songe thei made; . . . . . RR. 497
Made the trees hidre be fette . . . . . RR. 603
By note made faire servyse . . . . . RR. 669
These briddis maden, as they sete; . . . . . RR. 714
Made al myn herte in reverye. . . . . RR. 720
And made many a faire tournyng . . . . . RR. 761 *var*
Hadde made and on his heed it set. . . . . RR. 846

**Made**—*Continued*
She of hir love graunt hym made. . . . . RR. 851
That he made alleweyes with hym be; . . . . RR. 919
Unto a lady maad present . . . . . RR. 1192
And maden many a tourneiyng . . . . . RR. 1407
That made hym swithe to lie upright. . . . . RR. 1604
Into myn herte hath maad a wounde. . . . . RR. 1780
Through the body in my herte made, . . . . . RR. 1892
Made in myn herte a large sore, . . . . . RR. 1896
But the heed, which made me smerte, . . . . . RR. 1907
And made it in my port full quoint. . . . . RR. 2038
Maad of newe and lusty thyng. . . . . RR. 2164
How man, but he were maad of stele, . . . . . RR. 2733
That to thee made thi lady dere. . . . . RR. 2820
Which of hir love made a songe, . . . . . RR. 2841
I made [me] of that leef full queynte. . . . . RR. 3079
I trowe were maad in Paradys; . . . . . RR. 3206
Made hir aftir his ymage, . . . . . RR. 3211
That made thyn herte mery to be. . . . . RR. 3223
Whanne thou were maad the omager . . . . . RR. 3288
And made my compleynt on Daungere, . . . . RR. 3352
Fro me he made hym forto go; . . . . . RR. 3359
For Love made me forto doo . . . . . RR. 3411
And how the stronge wall was maad, . . . . . RR. 3790
Humble of hir port, and made it symple, . . . . RR. 3863
He hath you maad, thurgh flateryng, . . . . . RR. 3873
Aboute hem made he a diche deepe, . . . . . RR. 4152
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . . RR. 4172
Was maad of lycour wonder dere, . . . . . RR. 4178
Wherof they made the foundement. . . . . RR. 4182
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . RR. 4183
Aboute the tour was maad a wall, . . . . . RR. 4186
Withoute the diche were lystes maade . . . . RR. 4199
In floytes made he discordaunce. . . . . RR. 4251
That hath maad a tour so rounde, . . . . . RR. 4278
And made aboute a garisoun . . . . . RR. 4279
Full moche doole and moone I made. . . . . RR. 4317
Thus as I made my passage . . . . . RR. 4615
And I his man maad with myn honde, . . . . RR. 4681
In a boke he made of age, . . . . . RR. 4884
And made hem ofte amys to do, . . . . . RR. 4952
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made . . . . RR. 5021
Pore men han maad her lord of me; . . . . . RR. 5993
'They made a full good engendryng,' . . . . . RR. 6114
That made thilk establisshing. . . . . RR. 6369
But Love ne made hym no such cheere . . . . RR. 6474
Justinian eke, that made lawes, . . . . . RR. 6615
But if he lye that made al thing. . . . . RR. 6644
He made a book, and lete it write . . . . . RR. 6785
They made her confession, . . . . . RR. 7384

**Made** *see* **Maked**

**Madest**
Thou madest Eva brynge us in servage, . . . . . B.ML. 368
Whan that thou madest thyn housbonde cokewold . D.Fri. 1616
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk. . . F.Fkl. 880
And madest me this sweven for to mete, . . . . PF. 115
'I wolde,' quod I, 'that thow madest me . . . to undirstonde . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . . . HF.1. 470
'O God,' thoghte I, 'that madest kynde, . . . . HF.2. 76
Thou madest thy reclaymynge and thy lures . . LGW. 1371
Why madest thow unto the sklaunder of manne, . LGW. 2231

**Madest** *see* **Makedest**

**Madness**
And whan he thurgh his madnesse and folye . . . G.CY. 742
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave; . . . G.CY. 959

**Madrian**
And by that precious corpus Madrian, . . . . . B.Mk. 3082

**Mafay**
'Mafay, thou liest falsly!' quod he. . . . . RR. 7578

**Magdalen**
His barge y-cleped was the Maudelayne. . . . . A.Prol. 410
agayns the Magdaleyne, whan she enoynte . . . I.Pars. 500–5
the Magdaleyne, whan she approched . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
the boyste of the blissed Magdelene, . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
the Magdelene, that ne spared for no . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
Origenes upon the Maudeleyne. . . . . LGW. 428

**Magician**
In al that land magicien was noon . . . . . B.Mk. 3397
And forth with this magicien is he gon . . . . F.Fkl. 1184
Aurelius and this magicien bisyde; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1241

**Magicians**
Magiciens, and tregetours, . . . . . HF.3. 170

**Magic**
kepte his pacient . . . In houres, by his magyk natureel. A.Prol. 416
They speken of magyk and abusioun; . . . . . B.ML. 214
An apparence, y-maad by som magyk; . . . . . F.Sq. 218
Of magyk natureel, which his felawe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1125
Or other magyk natureel above, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1155
And whan this maister that this magyk wroughte . F.Fkl. 1202
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye . . . F.Fkl. 1295
Al this magik naturel, . . . . . HF.3. 176
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . . . . HF.3. 179

**Magistrat**
thow woldest beren the magistrat with Decorat . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700

**Magna**
'Tum ega pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80

**Magnanimity**
Syen of feith the magnanymytee, . . . . . G.SN. 110
firste is cleped magnanimitee, that is to . . . . I.Pars. 730–5

**Magnesia**
'Which is that?' quod he. '*Magnasia* is the same,' . G.CY. 1455
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye?' . . . G.CY. 1458

**Magnificence**
As wel to shewen his heighe magnificence, . . . B.ML. 1000
Lady, thy bountee, thy magnificence, . . . . . B.Pri. 1664
How that bitwixen youre magnificence . . . . E.Cl. 815
Assembled is in thee magnificence, . . . . . G.SN. 50
Thanne comth magnificence, . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40

**Magnified**
to be magnified and honoured biforn the . . . . I.Pars. 405–10

**Magnifying**
In magnyfying of his name; . . . . . HF.1. 306

**Magus**
Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Lymote, and eek Symon Magus. . . . . HF.3. 184

**Mahomet**
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete; . . . . . B.ML. 333

**Mahomet** *see* **Mahoun, Maumet(ry)**

**Mahomets**
Than Makometes lawe out of myn herte! . . . . B.ML. 336

**Mahoun**
That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.' . . B.ML. 224
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . . B.ML. 340

**Mahoun** *see* **Mahomet**

**Maid**
And of his port as meeke as is a mayde. . . . . A.Prol. 69
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . A.Kn. 1171
A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye, . . . A.Kn. 2308
Syn thou art mayde, and kepere of us alle, . . . A.Kn. 2328
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.' . . . A.Kn. 2330
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . A.Mil. 3417
Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . . A.Mil. 3556
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde.' . . . . A.Mil. 3707
But she were wel y-norissed and a mayde, . . . A.Rv. 3948
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . B.ML. 316
Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . B.ML. 640
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . B.ML. 841
Of worldly wommen, mayde, ne of wyf; . . . . B.ML. 1026
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . . B.Sh. 1285
For yet under the yerde was the mayde. . . . . B.Sh. 1287
As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . . B.Pri. 1636
Which that the bar and is a mayde alway, . . . B.Pri. 1652
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder fre! . . . . B.Pri. 1657
Ful many a mayde bright in bour . . . . . B.Th. 1932
Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee . . . C.Doc. 7
This mayde of age twelve yeer was and tweye . . C.Doc. 30
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . C.Doc. 105
This mayde upon a day wente in the toun . . . C.Doc. 118
Upon this mayde, avysynge hym ful faste, . . . C.Doc. 124
So was he caught with beautee of this mayde, . . C.Doc. 127
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . C.Doc. 129
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . . . C.Doc. 231
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . C.Doc. 248
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, allas! . . . . C.Pard. 292
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde. . . . C.Pard. 317
I woot wel that the Apostel was a mayde, . . . D.WB. 79
Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . . D.WB. 139
And take witnesse of hir owene mayde . . . . D.WB. 233
What rowne ye with oure mayde? *Benedicite!* . . D.WB. 241
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym biforn, . . . D.WB. 886
Of whiche mayde, anon, maugree hir heed, . . . D.WB. 887
Ful many a noble wyf, and many a mayde, . . . D.WB. 1026
In al the court ne was ther wyf, ne mayde, . . . D.WB. 1043
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful mayde! . D.Sum. 2202
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . E.Cl. 2
But thogh this mayde tendre were of age, . . . E.Cl. 218
By a mayde lyke to hire of stature, . . . . . E.Cl. 257
This thoghtful markys spak unto this mayde . . E.Cl. 295
To this benigne, verray, feithful mayde: . . . . E.Cl. 343
But nathelees this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . E.Cl. 377
For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . E.Cl. 445
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . . E.Cl. 567
This fresshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere. . . . . E.Cl. 779
This mayde, and eek hir brother, to commende . . E.Cl. 1024
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age, . . . E.Mch. 1407
Which mayde, he seyde, he wolde han to his wyf, . E.Mch. 1627
And many a mayde, y-slayn hir self, allas! . . . F.Fkl. 1365
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . . F.Fkl. 1487
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecilie. . . G.SN. 28
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . G.SN. 36
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde, . . G.SN. 57
The mayde hath broght thise men to blisse above; . G.SN. 281
Seyde this blissful, faire mayde, deere, . . . . G.SN. 293
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . . G.SN. 461
Glorious mayde and moder which that never . . . ABC. 49
And many a mayde of which the name I wante: . . PF. 287
'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde . . . . TC.2. 880
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed; . . TC.5. 1473
He lovede so this fresshe mayde free . . . . . TC.5. 1475
For love of mayde and moder thyn benigne! . . . TC.5. 1869
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wyf or mayde, . LGW. 499
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde; . . . . . LGW. 1548
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed! . . . . . LGW. 2532
I am a mayde, and as by my nature, . . . . . LGW. 2690
Moder the Maide moo then I behete. . . . . Astr. 20–5
Ne werede never mayde upon. . . . . RR. 564
This may[de] semely forto see, . . . . . RR. 586 *em*
Unto the mayde that hir doith serve, . . . . . RR. 2697

**Maid**—*Continued*
Be she mayde, be she wyf, . . . . . RR. 5055
Now am I mayde, now lady; . . . . . RR. 6346
**Maiden**
Desire to ben a mayden al my lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2305
And lyk a mayden meke for to see. . . . . A.Mil. 3202
And whan they han this blisful mayden sayn, . . B.ML. 172
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . B.ML. 692
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1854
That longeth to a mayden vertuous, . . . . . C.Doc. 109
The mayden to his purpos wynne myghte; . . . . C.Doc. 132
And certes, every man, mayden, or wyf, . . . . D.WB. 1180
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte. . . . . E.Cl. 210
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded be . . . E.Cl. 771
In rich array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . E.Cl. 776
This mayden, that shal wedded been to me, . . . E.Cl. 954
This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; . . . . E.Cl. 1039
He seyde ther was a mayden in the toun, . . . E.Mch. 1623
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . E.Mch. 1693
That loved a mayden heet Symphalides, . . . F.Fkl. 1388
The Theban mayden that for Nichanore . . . . F.Fkl. 1432
Another Theban mayden dide right so. . . . . F.Fkl. 1434
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . G.SN. 48
Right so men goostly in this mayden free . . . G.SN. 109
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . G.SN. 120
And whan this mayden sholde unto a man . . . G.SN. 127
is to bireve a mayden of hir maydenhede, . . . I.Pars. 865–70
he casteth a mayden out of the hyeste degree that . I.Pars. 865–70
or noon, incest or noon, mayden or noon, . . . I.Pars. 960–5
So mony a lady fresh and mayden bright, . . . TC.1. 166
Herden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . . TC.2. 83
He loved so this fresshe mayden free . . . . . TC.5. 1475 *var*
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf, . . . . LGW. 439
A mayden curteys openyde me. . . . . RR. 538
**Maidenhead**
My maydenhede thou kepe and wel conserve . . A.Kn. 2329
Namoore than wole Malkynes maydenhede, . . B.ML. 30
Birafte his doghter of hir maydenhede, . . . . B.ML. 83
Thapostel whan he speketh of maydenhede, . . . D.WB. 64
For hadde God comanded maydenhede . . . . D.WB. 69
Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamye: . . . . D.WB. 96
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . D.WB. 888
For sith I yaf to yow my maydenhede, . . . . E.Cl. 837
But feith and nakednesse and maydenhede; . . . E.Cl. 866
Wherfore in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . . . E.Cl. 883
Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede . . F.Fkl. 1376
To been oppressed of hir maydenhede. . . . . F.Fkl. 1385
She with hir deeth hir maydenhede redressed. . . F.Fkl. 1436
Bisekynge hym to kepe hir maydenhede. . . . . G.SN. 126
is to bireve a mayden of hir maydenhede, . . . I.Pars. 865–70
may maydenhede be restoored than an . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
Was signe of thyn unwemmed maidenhede; . . . ABC. 91
For alle kepid they here maydynhed, . . . . . LGW.G. 294
That he hath refte hir of hir maydenhede . . . LGW. 2325
**Maidenhood**
She kepte hir maydenhod from every wight; . . . B.Mk. 3459
**Maidens**
Hir maydens, that she thider with hire ladde, . . . A.Kn. 2275
Goddesse of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe . A.Kn. 2300
Shamefast she was, in maydens shamefastnesse, . . C.Doc. 55
For in hir lyvyng maydens myghten rede, . . . C.Doc. 107
As is of yonge maydens the manere. . . . . C.Doc. 120
She thoghte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde, . E.Cl. 281
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde. . . E.Mch. 1587
For which thise woful maydens, ful of drede, . . F.Fkl. 1375
Of Lacedomye, fifty maydens eke, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1380
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . F.Fkl. 1395
'The sevene maydens of Melesie, also, . . . . F.Fkl. 1409
Thy maydens deeth, that wan thurgh hire merite, . G.SN. 33
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright . . . . G.SN. 102
cometh ofte to hem that been maydenes, . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste . . PF. 283
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!' . . TC.2. 119
How clene maydenys and how trewe wyvys, . . . LGW.G. 282
Of goode wymmen, maydenes and wyves, . . . LGW. 484
Maydens ben y-kept for jelousye . . . . . LGW. 722
'For maydens walken in this contree here, . . . LGW. 990
As is of maidenes ofte the manere, . . . . . LGW. 2673
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes . . . RR. 200
Oure maydens shal eke pluk hym so, . . . . . RR. 5989
Bothe maydens and these wyves eke, . . . . . RR. 6242
The xi. thousand maydens deere, . . . . . RR. 6247
And thise maidens welfaryng, . . . . . RR. 6866
**Maids**
And many a maydes sorwe for to newe; . . . . TC.3. 305
**Mail**
For in his male he hadde a pilwe-beer, . . . . A.Prol. 694
This gooth aright; unbokeled is the male; . . . A.Mil. 3115
I have relikes and pardoun in my male . . . . C.Pard. 920
For though thyn housbonde armed be in maille, . E.Cl. 1202
A male tweyfoold upon his croper lay, . . . . G.CY. 566
Unbokele, and shewe us what is in thy male; . . I.Pars. 26
Unwar of this, Achilles, thorugh the maile . . . TC.5. 1559
So moche tresoun is in his male, . . . . . RR. 3263
I have the silver and the male. . . . . RR. 6376
**Maim**
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayme.' . . . . . D.WB. 1132
or mayme, or maladie. And if he repreve . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete, . . . . RR. 6620
**Maimed**
Was in poynt to have meygned me. . . . . RR. 3356
**Maimeth**
For it maymeth in many wise . . . . . RR. 5317
**Maintain**
And yaf him gold to mayntene his degree; . . . A.Kn. 1441
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan; . . . . A.Kn. 1778
suffisen noght werres to mayntene. . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . E.Cl. 1171
ordeyned to kepe and mayntene and . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
And hir dispence well maynteyne, . . . . . RR. 1144
Mayntene thy silf aftir thi rent, . . . . . RR. 2255
Forto mayntene no lenger heere . . . . . RR. 3550
And shulde it kepen and mayntenen Ayenes hem . RR. 7175
And evere holde, and so mayntene; . . . . . RR. 7199
**Maintained**
Many a vicious knave mayntened by cause of hem . I.Pars. 430–5 *var*
**Maintenance**
So noble port and meyntenaunce. . . . . BD. 833
**Maison-dieu**
To somme maysondewe biside; . . . . . RR. 5619
**Maistrie** *see* **Mastery**
**Maistrise**
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . . RR. 4172
**Maius**
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . E.Mch. 1693
Mayus, that sit with so benyngne a chiere, . . . E.Mch. 1742
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden, . . E.Mch. 1888
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo, . . . E.Mch. 2157
Marcius, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . Astr. 45–50
**Maius** *see* **May**
**Majesty**
And god that sitteth heighe in magestee . . . . A.Rv. 4322 *var*
That of his magestee he wolde enclyne . . . . B.ML. 1082
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3334
He wende that God that sit in magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3358
Apertenaunt unto the magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3505
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in magestee, . . . B.Mk. 3566
To telle his hye roial magestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3766
From humble bed to roial magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3862
I prey to God, that sit in magestee, . . . . . D.WB. 826
Now wol I graunten of my magestee . . . . . E.Mch. 2258
gylty ayens the kynges real maieste. . . . . Bo.1. p. 4. 135–40
his real maieste, of whiche gilt that Albyn was . . Bo.1. p. 4. 155–60
As sothe as god ys in his magestee . . . . . TC.2. 1750e R
Lo, thexecucion of the magestee . . . . . Fort. 65
But to the firste Fader in magestee, . . . . . Gent. 19
Now god that sittith in mageste, . . . . . RR. 1339
**Major**
Fortuna major, that anon Criseyde . . . . . TC.3. 1420
**Make**
And smale foweles maken melodye, . . . . . A.Prol. 9
He koude songes make and wel endite, . . . . A.Prol. 95
What sholde he studie and make hymselven wood, . A.Prol. 184
For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . . . . A.Prol. 227
To make his Englissh sweete upon his tonge, . . A.Prol. 265
Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, . . . A.Prol. 325
Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye. . . . . A.Prol. 384
To maken hym lyve by his propre good . . . . A.Prol. 581
And therfore wol I maken yow disport, . . . . A.Prol. 775
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
And, for to make yow the moore mury, . . . . A.Prol. 802
This duc, of whom I make mencioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 893
But swich a cry and swich a wo they make . . . A.Kn. 900
And maken al this lamentacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 935
To make a subtil gerland for hire hede, . . . . A.Kn. 1054
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . A.Kn. 1287
To maken hym a gerland of the greves, . . . . A.Kn. 1507
I make pleynly my confession . . . . . A.Kn. 1733
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . . . A.Kn. 1789
Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . A.Kn. 1823
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . . . . A.Kn. 1862
Ye shul noon oother ende with me maken . . . A.Kn. 1865
To maken up the lystes roially, . . . . . A.Kn. 1884
The theatre for to maken and devyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1901
Doon make an auter and an oratorie; . . . . . A.Kn. 1905
And mo than I kan make of mencioun; . . . . A.Kn. 1935
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . A.Kn. 1992
Of al this make I now no mencioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2206
That make I myn avow, so ye me helpe. . . . . A.Kn. 2237
On outher syde, or elles sleen his make, . . . . A.Kn. 2556
He wolde make a fyr in which the office . . . . A.Kn. 2863
And maken of my longe tale an ende. . . . . A.Kn. 2966
To maken vertu of necessitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 3042
I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . . . A.Kn. 3071
To make yow assente to this thyng; . . . . . A.Kn. 3092
But first I make a protestacioun . . . . . A.Mil. 3137
And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game. . . . A.Mil. 3186
Thereto she koude skippe and make game, . . . A.Mil. 3259
And maken a chartre of lond or acquitaunce. . . . A.Mil. 3327
Men may nat preche or maken tariyng. . . . . A.Mil. 3546
To make of this no lenger sermonyng,— . . . . A.Mil. 3597
'Thanne make thee redy,' quod she, 'I come anon,' . A.Mil. 3720
In purpos was to maken hire his heir, . . . . A.Rv. 3978
The moore queynte crekes that they make, . . . A.Rv. 4051
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . A.Rv. 4096
Ye konne by argumentes make a place . . . . A.Rv. 4123
Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise.' . . A.Rv. 4126
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport; . . A.Co. 4382

I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . . B.ML. 96
Make hem good chiere and bisily espye . . . . B.ML. 180
She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . B.ML. 320
But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance . . . . . B.ML. 341
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.' . . . B.ML. 343
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make, . . . B.ML. 353
To maken hire on shameful deeth to deye. . . . B.ML. 592
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone! . . B.ML. 656
he sholde take So strange a creature unto his make. B.ML. 700
Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . . . B.ML. 702
How myghte David make thee so maat? . . . . B.ML. 935
To make an ende of al hir hevynesse. . . . . B.ML. 952
But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . . . B.ML. 1116
Shoop hym to make redy his array . . . . . B.Sh. 1244
Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . . . B.Sh. 1312
For on my porthors here I make an ooth . . . . B.Sh. 1321
We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420
That nedes moste he make a chevyssaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1519
Maken a chevyssaunce as for his beste, . . . . B.Sh. 1537
To make his steede som solas, . . . . . B.Th. 1972
Worthy to be my make . . . . . B.Th. 1982
To make hym bothe game and glee, . . . . . B.Th. 2030
'why make ye youreself for to be lyk a fool! . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
to maken swiche a sorwe. Youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
that maken joye, and wepen with swich folk . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
and bigonnen to make noyse, and seyden . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
been a man alloone; make we to hym an helpe semblable . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
persone wol make thy condicioun to stonden . . B.Mel. 2335–40
thou shalt make no semblant wheither . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
And Peter Alfonce seith, "Make no felawshipe . . B.Mel. 2375–80
mayst parfourne it and maken of it a good ende; . B.Mel. 2400–5
talent and youre affeccioun to make werre . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
"With scorneres make no compaignye, but flee . . B.Mel. 2520–5
men make heihe toures with grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
yow, and make werre anon. And certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
conseilleden yow to maken sodeyn werre . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes. . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
for if ye wole maken comparisoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
make yow for to enclyne to suffre and . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
*Pardee* ye knowen wel that ye maken no deffense . B.Mel. 2725–30
by right that no man make hymself riche . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
moste he make if he wole have worshipe and . . B.Mel. 2840–5
to maken semblant of wratthe, and seyde, . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
hadde herde dame Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
that ye make pees bitwene God and yow, . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
wol . . . maken hem fallen at youre feet redy . . B.Mel. 2905–10
maken shrewes to be debonaire and . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
power to maken his amendes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
lymyte us or assigne us, for to maken oure obligacioun B.Mel. 2955–60
han been stired to venge yow and maken werre, . B.Mel. 2970–5
to maken feith for hem and for to been hire . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3164
And as thise clerkes maken mencioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3311
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . B.Mk. 3349
Mishape wol maken hem enemys, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3435
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd? . . . B.NP. 4109
Ther nedeth make of this noon argument, . . . B.NP. 4172
And for to make his voys the moore strong, . . . B.NP. 4494
Herden thise hennes crie and maken wo, . . . . B.NP. 4566
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men, . . B.NP. 4635
Swich thynges maken children for to be . . . . C.Doc. 67
As for to maken hire with hir body synne; . . . C.Doc. 138
Lat maken with this water his potage, . . . . C.Pard. 368
Is al my prechyng, for to make hem free . . . . C.Pard. 401
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne . . . . C.Pard. 430
Ne make baskettes and lyve therby, . . . . . C.Pard. 445
To make hym yet a newer appetit; . . . . . C.Pard. 546
Fro Lacidomye to maken hire alliaunce; . . . . C.Pard. 605
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . . C.Pard. 695
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . C.Pard. 883
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde breech . . C.Pard. 948
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . . . D.WB. 44c
To wedde me, if that my make dye, . . . . . D.WB. 85
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost, . . . . D.WB. 98
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement, . . D.WB. 131
As, seistow, wol been withoute make; . . . . . D.WB. 270
And chidyng wyves, maken men to flee . . . . D.WB. 279
But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . . . D.WB. 290
And but thou make a feeste on thilke day . . . D.WB. 297
That I was born, and make me fressh and gay; . . D.WB. 298
What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . D.WB. 311
Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . . D.WB. 337
Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I thee! . . . D.WB. 361
And make me a feyned appetit, . . . . . D.WB. 417
Though I right now sholde make my testament, . D.WB. 424
But, for that I was purveyed of a make, . . . . D.WB. 591
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne, . . . D.WB. 848
To make hir housbonde han so foul a name. . . . D.WB. 963
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . . D.WB. 1158
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . . D.Fri. 1349
Or elles make yow seme we been shape . . . . D.Fri. 1463
'For we,' quod he, 'wol us swiche formes make . . D.Fri. 1471
Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1505
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . D.Fri. 1660



Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . D.Sum. 1718
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . D.Sum. 1827
Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone. . . . . D.Sum. 1862
And fatte his soule and make his body lene. . . . D.Sum. 1880
No drynke which that myghte hem dronke make; . D.Sum. 1899
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two. . . . . D.Sum. 1941
Ne make thyne acqueyntis fro the flee." . . . . D.Sum. 1991
What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf? . . . D.Sum. 2000
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make oure cloystre,' . D.Sum. 2099
Who sholde make a demonstracion . . . . . D.Sum. 2224 *var*
Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . D.Sum. 2270
To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . . E.Cl. 13
Ne that thy tale make us nat to slepe. . . . . E.Cl. 14
But nathelees thi markys hath doon make, . . . E.Cl. 253
Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . . E.Cl. 383
Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . . . . E.Cl. 535
Deth may noght make no comparisoun . . . . E.Cl. 666
Maken comparisoun, it is no nay; . . . . . E.Cl. 817
Another man to housbonde or to make; . . . . E.Cl. 840
And tables for to sette and beddes make, . . . . E.Cl. 975
Namoore of this make I now mencioun, . . . . E.Cl. 1006
And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. E.Cl. 1206
To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make? . . . E.Mch. 1289
'Lat us now make an helpe unto this man, . . . E.Mch. 1328
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis. . . . . E.Mch. 1427
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt, . . . E.Mch. 1457
That noon of hem none argumentes make . . . E.Mch. 1619
His fresshe May, his paradys, his make. . . . . E.Mch. 1822
Noon oother cause myghte make hym tarye. . . . E.Mch. 1905
Disporten hem and maken melodye . . . . . E.Mch. 2040
Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make. . . . E.Mch. 2080
And every signe that she koude make . . . . . E.Mch. 2213
Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; . . . . E.Mch. 2214
His owene man shal make hym cokewold. . . . E.Mch. 2256
The Romayn Geestes eek make remembrance . . . E.Mch. 2284
What make ye so muche of Salomon? . . . . . E.Mch. 2292
Lat us namoore wordes heer-of make, . . . . . E.Mch. 2318
Was no thyng bet to make yow to see . . . . E.Mch. 2372
Wonder to maken of fern-asshen glas, . . . . . F.Sq. 254
And maken of hir walkyng soone an ende. . . . F.Sq. 408
And for to maken othere be war by me, . . . . F.Sq. 490
I kan nat make of it discripsioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 580
Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . F.Sq. 639
Al for to make hire leve hire hevynesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 828
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothyng make; . . . . F.Fkl. 867
That ye swiche meenes make it to destroyen, . . . F.Fkl. 883
By whiche men maken diverse apparences, . . . F.Fkl. 1140
He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . F.Fkl. 1156
For with an apparence a clerk may make, . . . F.Fkl. 1157
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . . F.Fkl. 1165
Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . . . F.Fkl. 1212
This is to seye, to maken illusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1264
To maken his japes and his wrecchednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1271
Ne make no contenance of hevynesse . . . . . F.Fkl. 1485
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt . . . F.Fkl. 1576
That oother to Valerian, hir make. . . . . G.SN. 224
And make thee clene so that thou mowe biholde . . G.SN. 300
Ye make us gilty, and it is nat sooth; . . . . . G.SN. 451
To make me a wikked wight?' quod she. . . . . G.SN. 465
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven? . . . . . G.SN. 472
And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . . . G.CY. 676
That of a pound we koude make tweye; . . . . . G.CY. 677
It wole us maken beggers atte laste.' . . . . . G.CY. 683
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . G.CY. 741
Yet forgat I to maken rehersaille . . . . . G.CY. 852
But, unto God of hevene I make avow, . . . . G.CY. 865
Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistence, . . . G.CY. 909
That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . G.CY. 983
And make it as good silver and as fyn, . . . . G.CY. 1128
Or elleswhere, and make it malliable; . . . . G.CY. 1130
Shal make al good, for it is cause of al . . . . G.CY. 1134
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'; . . . . G.CY. 1195
For I wol make it of the same shape . . . . . G.CY. 1208
Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . G.CY. 1249
In Engelond ther kan no man it make.' . . . . G.CY. 1356
Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . . G.CY 1383
And maken folk for to purchacen curses . . . . G.CY. 1405
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . H.Mcp. 68
As olde bookes maken mencioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 106
And tendre flessh, and make his couche of silk, . . H.Mcp. 176
In tyme whan hir lust to han a make. . . . . H.Mcp. 186
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn, . H.Mcp. 229
Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make, . . . . . H.Mcp. 300
To knytte up al this feeste, and make an ende; . . I.Pars. 47
Therfore I make a protestacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 59
The seconde cause that oghte make a man to have . I.Pars. 140–5
maken a man to have shame of his synne . . . I.Pars. 140–5
to maken of my body a thral'; ne a . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
a fouler thral may no man . . . maken of his body than . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
wher as he shal make a general congregacioun, . . I.Pars. 160–5
myghte make fro the bigynnyng of the . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make sorwe.' . . I.Pars. 225–30
The fourthe point that oghte maken a man to have I.Pars. 230–5
'manye smale maken a greet.' . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
to maken holes, so muche daggynge of . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
whan they maken hir kyng, they chesen . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
maken fire of thilke tree and covere the . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
thou mayst not make an heer whit ne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90

**Make**—*Continued*

for they make a man to wene of . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
for to make concord. And moore shame do . . I.Pars. 640–5
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
ever been aboute to maken discord. . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
wikkedly bihynde, or elles they maken . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
folk that maken hir servants to travaillen . . . I.Pars. 665–70
Envye and ire maken bitternesse . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
ne thou shalt make to thee no grave thyng.' Thus is I.Pars. 750–5
conquerours . . . maken ful ofte thralles of hem
that been . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
turned hem to the feith, they maken hire thralles free I.Pars. 770–5
greet entente to maken and apparaillen his mete; . I.Pars. 825–30
wole he heve up his leg and make a contenaunce . I.Pars. 855–60
owene knyf and make hymselven dronken . . . I.Pars. 855–60
that if he wole maken a trewe and a . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
mercy and maken his accord and set him . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Thou ne shalt nat eek make no lesynges . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
on thy flesh ne make thee nat or angry . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
I make avowe to my god here, . . . . . BD. 91
And I shal make yow sacrifyse, . . . . . BD. 114
Of no goddes that koude make . . . . . BD. 235
To make me sleepe and have som reste,— . . . BD. 245
If he wol make me slepe a lite, . . . . . BD. 249
If he kan make me sleepe sone, . . . . . BD. 263
They two that make floures growe, . . . . . BD. 403
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme; . . . . BD. 490
By kynde, and for to make hit glad; . . . . BD. 493
'Yis, thamendes is light to make,' . . . . . BD. 525
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool, . . . . BD. 552
May noght make my sorwes slyde,— . . . . . BD. 566
Wolde for a fers make this wo!' . . . . . BD. 740
Al that men wil therynne make, . . . . . BD. 781
To make that fair, that trewly she . . . . . BD. 908
To make songes, as I best coude; . . . . . BD. 1156
Al thogh I coude not make so wel . . . . . BD. 1159
And make our foo to failen of his praye. . . . . ABC. 64
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce . . . . ABC. 84
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make; . . Mars. 17
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
What was that word, or make him evel apaid; . . Anel. 123
She caste hir for to make a compleynyng; . . . Anel. 208
As holde yow to make yow stedfast. . . . . Anel. 310
This bok, of which I make mencioun, . . . . . PF. 29
Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make, . PF. 310
And that so huge a noyse gan they make, . . . PF. 312
That maken hony of floures freshe of hewe; . . . PF. 354
By hir acord his formel or his make. . . . . PF. 371
Forth with his make, or with his lady dere, . . PF. 466
For though she deyede I wol non other make, . . PF. 587
'So I,' quod he, 'may have my make in pees . . PF. 605
'But as for conseyl for to chese a make, . . . . PF. 631
Ech with his make, for tarying lenger here,'— . . PF. 657
To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . . . PF. 667
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . PF. 669
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . . PF. 688
to maken thynne and wayk by lyghte . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
with-ynne the, it mowen maken wey to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
to maken clere dayes, and after that to . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thanne this present lif make men blisful, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
it scholde make alle othere men to be nedy as of . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
schal nevere maken that swiche thynges ben . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
they coude make no pyment or clarree), . . . . Bo.2.m.5.475–80
to maken hym discoveren and accusen . . . . Bo.2.p.6.495–500
to gode men, ne maken hem alwey gode . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
But natheles yif thow wolt maken comparysoun . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
wolden make batayle contynuely, and . . . . . Bo.2.m.8.595–600
richesses maken that a man nys nedy, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
that men wenen scholde maken suffisaunce, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
they maken a man rather have . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
awey nede, but richesses maken nede, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
make they hym honourable and reverent? . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
scholde thilke honour maken hym worschipful . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that weenen that dignytees maken folk digne . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk digne . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
mai thei maken a man to ben myghti? . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
of auncestres; and yif preisynge make gentilesse, . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk blisful, . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
ne maken men to ben blisful. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
mai maken riche festes. And if . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
What preyere mai I make, that . . . . . Bo.3.m.8.795–800
mai I make semblable resouns of honour, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
thise thinges maken or conjoynen as a . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
wont to maken questiouns of the . . . . . Bo.4.p.6.1445–50
forme of the thing that he wol make, and . . . Bo.4.p.6.1465–70
the preest, to maken alliaunce with his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

Thus scheweth it that y may make . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that forsothe men ne maken nat thilke thingis
necessarie . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
myghte maken any digne comparysoun . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
Thus gan he make a mirrour of his minde, . . . TC.1. 365
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken, . TC.1. 562
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone; . . TC.1. 915
I hope of this to maken a good ende. . . . . TC.1. 973
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . TC.2. 65

**Make**—*Continued*

By God, ye maken me right sore adrad! . . . . TC.2. 115
Aught harde, or make a proces any while, . . . TC.2. 268
What sholde I lenger proces of it make? . . . TC.2. 292
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . . TC.2. 322
To make amendes of so cruel a dede! . . . . . TC.2. 342
But only that ye make him bettre chere . . . . TC.2. 360
Yit have I levere maken him good chere . . . . TC.2. 471
'But here I make a protestacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 484
That he may make avaunt by juste cause; . . . TC.2. 727
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouthe! . . . TC.2. 959
And upon me mak thou thy countenaunce; . . . TC.2. 1017
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . . TC.2. 1025
It sholde maken every wight to dulle . . . . . TC.2. 1035
To harm of you! What list you thus to make? . . TC.2. 1148
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde . . TC.2. 1223
What sholde I make of this a long sermoun? . . TC.2. 1299
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make. . . TC.2. 1522
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm. . . . TC.2. 1647
And as you list ye maken hertes digne; . . . . TC.3. 23
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende, . . . TC.3. 118
And Venus, thou mayst maken melodye; . . . . TC.3. 187
As maken wommen unto men to comen: . . . . TC.3. 255
And day is set the chartres up to make. . . . . TC.3. 340
To maken of hir speche aright an ende. . . . . TC.3. 462
Ne make him lenger after her to gape, . . . . TC.3. 558
And seide, 'Mak thee redy right anon, . . . . TC.3. 703
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel, . . . TC.3. 710
And maken him an howve above a calle, . . . . TC.3. 775
For, sin ye maken this ensaumple of me, . . . . TC.3. 872
That mighte dede men a-live maken; . . . . . TC.3. 892
Ne oughte ek goodly maken resistence, . . . . TC.3. 990
T'encresse or make diminucioun . . . . . TC.3. 1335
Not swiche sorwful sikes as men make . . . . TC.3. 1361
That day of us mot make disseveraunce! . . . . TC.3. 1424
In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere. . . . TC.3. 1554
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere. . . . TC.3. 1664
And swich a feste and swich a proces make . . . TC.3. 1739
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe . . TC.3. 1770
Of prisoneres a chaunge for to make, . . . . . TC.4. 59
For doutles to make hys sorowes falle . . . . TC.4. 430 *var*
As she, lat be, mak no comparisoun . . . . . TC.4. 450
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . . TC.4. 604
It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse . . . . . TC.4. 803
I may wel maken, as it semeth me, . . . . . TC.4. 1045
Thou to her go and make of this an ende; . . . TC.4. 1115
And Attropos, mak redy thou my bere! . . . . TC.4. 1208
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; . . . . TC.4. 1265
'For-which I n'il not maken long sermoun, . . . TC.4. 1282
That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende! . . . TC.4. 1400
And, but I make him sone to converte, . . . . TC.4. 1412
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make, . . TC.4. 1564
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore . . . . TC.5. 43
And neer he rod, his cause for to make, . . . . TC.5. 80
If that I speke of love, or make it tough; . . . TC.5. 101
And therwithal he sholde a noise make, . . . . TC.5. 257
What nede is thee to maken al this care? . . . . TC.5. 336
Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif: . . . TC.5. 341
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere . . TC.5. 416
That no wight sholde maken melodye. . . . . TC.5. 462
Men mighte a book make of it, lik a storie! . . . TC.5. 585
And make a song of wordes but a fewe, . . . . TC.5. 633
Him to conforte and make his herte light, . . . TC.5. 684
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye. . . . TC.5. 781
And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle! . . . TC.5. 850
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . TC.5. 913
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo: . . . . TC.5. 985
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . . . TC.5. 1126
She n'il not maken peple nicely . . . . . TC.5. 1152
That deth may make an ende upon my werre! . . TC.5. 1393
No mencioun ne make I now for fere. . . . . TC.5. 1603
I dar not, ther I am, wel lettres make, . . . . TC.5. 1627
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede! . . . . TC.5. 1705
So sende might to make in som comedie! . . . . TC.5. 1788
So make us, Jesus, for thy mercy digne, . . . . TC.5. 1868
Make hem dreme of reflexiouns; . . . . . HF.1. 22
To make folk to dreme a-nyght; . . . . . HF.1. 42
Nil as now make mencioun; . . . . . HF.1. 56
I wol make invocacioun, . . . . . HF.1. 67
To make lythe of that was hard. . . . . HF.1. 118
To make of thee as yit a sterre. . . . . HF.2. 91
To make bookes, songes, or dytees, . . . . . HF.2. 114
And vertu eek, that thou wolt make . . . . . HF.2. 123
Wel wost thou, hit wol make anoon . . . . . HF.2. 282
Yit make hit sumwhat agreable, . . . . . HF.3. 7
Swich another for to make, . . . . . HF.3. 81
That myghte of beautee be his make; . . . . . HF.3. 82
Of hem that maken blody soun, . . . . . HF.3. 149
To make, in certeyn ascendentes, . . . . . HF.3. 178
To make a man ben hool or syk. . . . . HF.3. 180
What shulde I make lenger tale . . . . . HF.3. 192
To make yow to lenger duellen, . . . . . HF.3. 210
Men myghte make of hem a bible, . . . . . HF.3. 244
To make you to long to dwelle. . . . . HF.3. 364
To make us only frendly chere, . . . . . HF.3. 653
Or maken of these panyers, . . . . . HF.3. 849
Of whiche I may not maken rehersynges. . . . LGW. 24
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement; . . . . LGW. 69
As of the lef agayn the flour to make, . . . . LGW.G. 72
Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef, . . . . LGW.G. 73

**Make**—*Continued*

In worshipynge and in preysing of hir make; . . . LGW. 141
But, natheles, ne wene nat that I make . . . No more . . . . . LGW. 188
I bad men sholde me my couche make; . . . . LGW. 205
Mak of youre trouthe in love no bost, ne soun; . . LGW.G. 221
Make of youre wifhode no comparysoun; . . . . LGW. 253
But for he usyth bokis for to make, . . . . . LGW.G. 342
But for he useth thynges for to make, . . . . LGW. 364
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye . . . . LGW. 366
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse, . . . . . LGW. 437
That in thy legende thou make of thys wyfe, . . LGW. 549
Make the metres of hem as the lest; . . . . . LGW. 562
Sufficeth me thou make in this manere, . . . . LGW. 573
And ryght thus on my legende gan I make. . . . LGW. 579
And, for to maken shortly is the beste, . . . . LGW. 614
Of so many a storye for to make, . . . . . LGW 618
But make hir subtil werkmen make a shryne . . . LGW. 672
Leet dichen al about, and walles make . . . . LGW. 708
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . . . LGW. 893
The tenour, and the grete effectes make. . . . LGW. 929
And bad his sone how that he sholde make . . . LGW. 1134
This noble queen enamoured to make . . . . . LGW. 1143
Be as be may, I make of it no cure. . . . . LGW. 1145
It were to longe to make rehersynge. . . . . LGW. 1185
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make, . . . LGW. 1273
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make? . . . . LGW. 1305
Ryght so to yow I make my compleynynge, . . . LGW. 1357
And al the cost I wol my-selfe make; . . . . . LGW. 1448
Unto hir chambre, and make there his othe . . . LGW. 1638
'What ende that I make, hit shal be so!' . . . LGW. 1774
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . . LGW. 1790
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone? . . . LGW. 1799
And of his childe he moste present make . . . LGW. 1935
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . LGW. 1940
'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . . LGW. 2003
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?' . . . LGW. 2025
And shortly of this matere for to make, . . . . LGW. 2136
As for that fyne to make suche a thynge,— . . . LGW. 2233
This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . LGW. 2270
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone. . . . . LGW. 2341
And maken in that londe some chevissaunce, . . . LGW. 2434
And in that londe let make his ordynaunce, . . . LGW. 2478
As I shal after make mencioun. . . . . LGW. 2599
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage . . . . . LGW. 2603
To maken garlandes and corounes hye; . . . . LGW. 2614
Woltow than make a statute on thy quene . . . Fort. 43
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in Fraunce! . Ven. 82
For, certes, but ye make me hevy chere, . . . . Purse. 4
Whan every foughel chesen shal his make, . . . Comp.A. 86
This woful song and this compleynt I make, . . . Comp.A. 88
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a myle wey, . Astr. 60–5
myle wey, and 3 mileweie maken an houre. . . . Astr. 60–5
warne the for evere:—Ne make the nevere bolde . Astr. 145–50
the Ascendent, to make of it speciall . . . . . Astr. 150–6
altitude fro the orisonte, and make a nombre . . Astr. 262–6
of the Astrelabie ne maken non excepcioun . . . Astr. 324–30
werpyng the brodder the better; and make there upon . . . . . Astr. 350–8
To make your hertes gaye and lyght, . . . . . RR. 32
The mater fayre is of to make: . . . . . RR. 41
To make noyse and syngen blythe; . . . . . RR. 79
That sich ymage coude make. . . . . RR. 176
Or by hir wordis make it lesse. . . . . RR. 288
To make joye on even or morowe, . . . . . RR. 347
To make many a feynt praiere . . . . . RR. 433
Couthe make in song sich refreynynge. . . . . RR. 749
And make many a faire tournyng . . . . . RR. 761 *em*
And maken folkis pride fallen, . . . . . RR. 881
Yit can it make a ful grete wounde. . . . . RR. 965
Er of this book an ende I make. . . . . RR. 998
And make folk ful straunge be . . . . . RR. 1065 *em*
That hole a man it koude make . . . . . RR. 1097
Was forto make gret dispense . . . . . RR. 1141
Make hym full soone hir freend to be, . . . . RR. 1167
They make no force of pryvete; . . . . . RR. 1294
Gan make a noyse ful lykyng. . . . . RR. 1416
What sorowe trewe lovers maken . . . . . RR. 1497
To make ensample wole I fonde. . . . . RR. 1584
As nature couthe it make faire; . . . . . RR. 1697
And forto make me to hym mete, . . . . . RR. 1799
To make these ladies merciable. . . . . RR. 1864
Yf me a martir wolde he make, . . . . . RR. 1875
Therfore I rede make no daungere, . . . . . RR. 1932
For god defende that I shulde make . . . . . RR. 1948
And if ye lyst of me to make . . . . . RR. 1967
Ye may therof do make a keye, . . . . . RR. 2080
And high of gre I wole thee make, . . . . . RR. 2116
To cure thy woundes and make hem clene, . . . RR. 2127
What garnement that thou shalt make, . . . . RR. 2260
Thyn hondis washe, thy teeth make white, . . . RR. 2280
Now can he syngen, now maken mone; . . . . RR. 2300
But if thou canst mirthis make, . . . . . RR. 2305
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere . . . . . RR. 2318
Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make, . . RR. 2326
And make thi yifte debonairly, . . . . . RR. 2382
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone. . . . . RR. 2396
Or ony erande myghtist make, . . . . . RR. 2513
But if that she thi pees will make. . . . . RR. 2552
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . . RR. 2573

**Make**—*Continued*

Till thou ageyn make thi passage. . . . . RR. 2714
Aye unrelesed woo to make, . . . . . RR. 2729
Nere that hope couthe hem make Glad, . . . . RR. 2754
To make a mirrour of his mynde; . . . . . RR. 2806
Of all this harme to make an ende. . . . . RR. 2918
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide; . . . . . RR. 2942
In me fyve woundes dide he make, . . . . . RR. 3107
I durst no more there make abode . . . . . RR. 3159
For they wole make thee lyve in care. . . . . RR. 3268
Suffre I rede, and no boost make, . . . . . RR. 3461
Or on youre man a werre make, . . . . . RR. 3530
Nor I nell make mencioun . . . . . RR. 3716
To make anoon a fort[e]resse, . . . . . RR. 3942
In myddis shall I make a tour, . . . . . RR. 3944
Aboute, to make companye . . . . . RR. 3949
And grete manace on hym gan make. . . . . RR. 4007
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . RR. 4026
Make a sperhauke of a bosarde." . . . . . RR. 4033
Frounynge his eyen gan to make, . . . . . RR. 4062
He hirede hem to make a tour. . . . . RR. 4150
A foulis flight wole make hir flee, . . . . . RR. 4231
Forto blowe and make sowne . . . . . RR. 4241
And maken it to fade and falle, . . . . . RR. 4337
And make thy body unto hym loute, . . . . . RR. 4384
To make thee buxom to her lawe, . . . . . RR. 4419
For many tymes whanne she wole make . . . . RR. 4456
And high maister eke thee make, . . . . . RR. 4578
And make in haste my testament, . . . . . RR. 4610
And make al hool thi sorwe to slake, . . . . . RR. 4779
If he there make his mansioun, . . . . . RR. 4909
How faire chere that evere she make . . . . . RR. 5057
Man shulde maken his requeste . . . . . RR. 5287
Of his wurship to make hym faile, . . . . . RR. 5296
They maken it hole in many wise, . . . . . RR. 5443
They maken foolis glorifie . . . . . RR. 5450
Thus kan she maken high and lowe, . . . . . RR. 5483
Yit never shal make his richesse Asseth . . . . RR. 5599
Full litel care for hem they make; . . . . . RR. 5732
Ne have power to make lettyng . . . . . RR. 5931
To make this thyng the sikerere:— . . . . . RR. 5958
I shal hym make his pens outslynge, . . . . . RR. 5987
And make hym selle his londe to spende, . . . . RR. 5991
He wole hym-silf suspecious make . . . . . RR. 6110
What covenaunt that ever I make. . . . . RR. 6170
They make the world an argument, . . . . . RR. 6186
Or what Semblant that evere I make, . . . . . RR. 6202
Who myght defense ayens hem make?. . . . . RR. 6277
I myghte maken yóu wery; . . . . . RR. 6298
Take oon and make another straunge. . . . . RR. 6326
[I] make into my trappis falle, . . . . . RR. 6361
To make double confessioun, . . . . . RR. 6396
To make my confessioun double. . . . . RR. 6408
But forto make hym glad and fawe . . . . . RR. 6476
I wole no mo ensamplis make— . . . . . RR. 6696
Ony emprise forto make . . . . . RR. 6748
Make I not wel tumble myn apes? . . . . . RR. 6836
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest, . . . RR. 6873
[Nyl] make hem knowe what it is. . . . . RR. 6880
And forto make yow hem perceyven, . . . . . RR. 6883
Make folkes shuldris aken. . . . . RR. 6908
Her bordurs larger maken they, . . . . . RR. 6911
And make her hemmes wide alwey, . . . . . RR. 6912
And forto maken hym doun to go . . . . . RR. 6934
And thus his freendis foes we make. . . . . RR. 6938
I make pees and mariages, . . . . . RR. 6972
And many tymes I make enquestes— . . . . . RR. 6977
My palcis and myn hous make I . . . . . RR. 7003
But al amydde I bilde and mak . . . . . RR. 7006
Maken thourgh oure golet glide, . . . . . RR. 7046
Do maken up a tour of height,— . . . . . RR. 7060
Of which I make no mencioun, . . . . . RR. 7124
Al redy bateil for to make, . . . . . RR. 7133
And foure batels they gan make, . . . . . RR. 7346
To maken hem be knowen there, . . . . . RR. 7358
Is this the sermoun that ye make? . . . . . RR. 7589

**Maked**

Ne maked him a spiced conscience, . . . . . A.Prol. 526
This maked Emelye have remembraunce . . . . A.Kn. 1046
Ne creature, that of hem maked is, . . . . . A.Kn. 1247
And thou hast maked hym thy chief squier; . . . A.Kn. 1730
The joye that is maked in the place . . . . . A.Kn. 1873
Of Mars, he maked hath right swich another, . . . A.Kn. 1907
Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked, . . . . A.Kn. 2065
As fer as God hath maked see or lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2104
With mynstralcie and noyse that was maked, . . . A.Kn. 2524
Of goode Arcite may best y-maked be, . . . . A.Kn. 2855
But how the fyr was maked up on highte, . . . A.Kn. 2919
That was y-maked of thyn owene mele, . . . . A.Rv. 4245
Was maked of oure blisful lady free, . . . . B.Pri. 1722
'And is this song maked in reverence . . . . B.Pri. 1727
ye han nat maked no divisioun bitwixe . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
By oon that highte Nessus, that it maked. . . . B.Mk. 3318
And maked ech of hem to been his thral. . . . B.Mk. 3343
He maked hym so konnyng and so sowple, . . . B.Mk. 3690
Comparisoun myghte never yet been maked . . . B.Mk. 3829
That highte March, whan God first maked man, . . B.NP. 4378
In as muche as I maked yow aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4611
Hath maked me his vicaire-general . . . . . C.Doc. 20
Glad was this juge, and maked him greet cheere, . C.Doc. 147
Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit, . . . . . C.Pard. 545

**Maked**—*Continued*

That they were makyd for purgacioun . . . . D.WB. 120
I sey this, that they beth maked for bothe; . . . D.WB. 126
And God, that maked after his ymage Mankynde, . D.Fri. 1642
That day that maked was oure mariage.' . . . . E.Cl. 497
The day that maked was oure mariage! . . . . E.Cl. 854
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . E.Mch. 1325
To his degree was maked as a kynges . . . . . E.Mch. 2027
Wolde han maked any herte lighte . . . . . F.Fkl. 914
'No, by that Lord,' quod she, 'that maked me! . . F.Fkl. 1000
For which no lenger maked he delayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1294
But thou mayst seyn thy princes han thee maked Ministre . . . . . G.SN. 484
ther he was free now is he maked bonde; . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
othere beestes that God hadde maked, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
lawefulliche y-maked and by rightful . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
was maked of God hymself in paradys, . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
were maked o flessh, and therfore by the olde . . I.Pars. 885–90
God maked it, as I have seyd, in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
for that Jhesu Crist hymself maked it; . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Of all the blisse that ever was maked; . . . . BD. 577
He hath thee maked vicaire and maistresse . . . ABC. 140
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . PF. 677
Hir clothes weren makid of right delye . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
he scholde han maked the senatours gylty . . . Bo.1. p. 4. 135–40
lettres falsly maked by whiche lettres I am accused to Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
conjuracioun ymaked ayens hym, this . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
the whiche sche hath maked wepe with hir free wille. Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
seye thi two sones maked conseilleris, and . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
whiche that is a man maked al of sapience . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
thyne that nature of thynges hath maked foreyne . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
han maked matere of cruelte, this wise . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
man maked it matere of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
his brothir, and he was maked moyst . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
were maked comparysoun of the erthe to the . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
thi name? For yif ther were makyd comparysoun . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
may ben maked comparysoun, but of thynges that . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
ende may be makid no comparysoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
hadde maked to the the same habite, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
maked the cours of it-self stable (that . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
they ben maked blisful by thilke thynges . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
that this world, parfytely ymakid, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
ben makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvinite, . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
getynge of dyvinite men ben makid blisful. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
[men ben maked just], and be the getynge . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30 *em*
of sapience thei ben maked wise, ryght . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
they han geten dyvinite thei ben maked goddes. . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
good that is maked [of] blisfulnesse to alle . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
of unyte that thei ben maked goodes?' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
whiche that alle thinges ben y-maked and . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
that he hadde makid . . . the wodes moevable to renne, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
and hadde makid the ryveris to stonden stille, . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
stonden stille, and hadde maked the hertes . . . to joynen . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
and hadde maked that the hare was nat agast . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
he, I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
is makid godis knyght by the sekynge of . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
and he schal be makid parfit of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
by the getynge of good men ben y-makid gode.' . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
certein that alle gode folk ben I-maked blisful . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
to ben maked goddes. And syn it is thus (that . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
ben touchid and makid with enchauntementes. . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
mutacioun that is makid by vices!') 'Ne . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
so that schrewes han maked schrewes to ben gode men. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
that he hath makid into his semblaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
is makid worthy to the hevene.)' . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
be makid weery by mys-weyes, so that . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
to han makid hap. For yif the tiliere of the . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
manere that this world be makid coeterne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
wene that this world and god ben makid . . . eterne, Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5

**Maked**—*Continued*

thinges that ben I-maked by quantite . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
than ben they maked necessarie by the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
For herof ben ther,maked bookes twelve. . . . . TC.2. 108
And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . . . TC.2. 1482
That makeden the walles of the toun . . . . . TC.4. 121
Comparisoun may noon y-maked be; . . . . . LGW. 122
Hire white coroune was i-maked al, . . . . . LGW. 222
He hath makid lewede folk to delyte . . . . LGW.G. 403
Han maked me his wrathe to forvive, . . . . . LGW. 458
But Venus hadde him maked invisible; . . . . LGW. 1021
Swiche sorowe as he hath maked, and swiche chere, LGW. 1248
What maked yow to men to trusten so? . . . . LGW. 1256
And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . . . LGW. 1432
Hyt myght have maked hem upon hir rewe, . . . LGW. 1842
Then have ye maked me, through your franchise, . Ven. 59
That makid was lyk hir semblaunce. . . . . RR. 425
Where it is maked mencioun . . . . . RR. 5662
Or pyment makid fresh and newe. . . . . RR. 6027

**Maked** *see* **Made**

**Makedest**

swiche excellence, that thou makedest me lyk to god. Bo.1. p.4. 165–70

**Makedest** *see* **Madest**

**Makeless**

In beaute first so stood she makeles: . . . . . TC.1. 172

**Maker**

the perfeccioun of God, that is his maker. . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
youre creatour and makere; for after the . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
As frely as my Makere hath it sent. . . . . D.WB. 150
That no desdeyn the Makere hadde of kynde . . G.SN. 41
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
That God, that maker is of al and Lord, . . . . PF. 199
'O thow makere of the wheel that . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
thanke the auctour and the makere of hele, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
power of remes be auctour and makere . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
makere of dytees that highten tragedies) . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
god your auctour and yowr makere, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
god hym-self, makere of alle natures, ordeineth and Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
the heye makere, kyng and lord, welle and . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
makere of the grete werld. To hym, . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
ben referrid to the makere of alle good . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
coeterne with his makere. (As who seith, thei . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
With which the maker is himself y-beten . . . . TC.1. 741
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . TC.3. 1437
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye, . . . TC.5. 1787
be that the maker have not erred. . . . . Astr. 92–7

**Makes**

to chese . . . Your makes, as I prike yow with plesaunce; . . . . . PF. 389
So that hire makes wolde upon hem rewe, . . . . LGW. 158

**Makest**

Makestow of wommen whan thou wolt bigile. . . B.ML. 371
Quod oure Hoste, 'for thou makest me . . . . B.Mel. 2110
thou by cause of thyn humylitee makest lesynges . I.Pars. 1020–5
Thanne makest thou his pees with his sovereyn, . ABC. 69
And makest Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
wherfore makestow me gylty by thyne every dayes . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
makest hem retourne ayen to the by . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe; . . . LGW. 331

**Maketh**

But maketh houndes ete hem in despit.' . . . . A.Kn. 947
And maketh hym out of his slepe to sterte, . . . A.Kn. 1044
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour . . . A.Kn. 1277
'What maketh this but Juppiter, the kyng, . . . A.Kn. 3035
And pleyeth faste, and maketh melodie. . . . . A.Mil. 3306
And thus she maketh Absolon hire ape . . . . A.Mil. 3389
Maketh the ferre leeve to be looth'; . . . . . A.Mil. 3393
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . A.Mil. 3618
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . . . . A.Rv. 4016
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo; . . . A.Rv. 4200
That maketh me that I go nat aright; . . . . A.Rv. 4254
Of which that Lucan maketh swich a boost,— . . B.ML. 401
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574
Maketh for his wyf, and for his child also, . . . B.ML. 898
And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere, . . B.Sh. 1517
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . B.Sh. 1569
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere!' . . B.Sh. 1616
soothly sorweful herte maketh hise bones . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
though thyn enemy be reconsiled and maketh thee chiere of . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
he maketh thilke feyned humilitee moore . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
biforn the bataille maketh short victorie," . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
do right maketh men shrewes," and . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
that is norissed by Fortune she maketh hym a greet fool." . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
and wrathful man maketh noyses, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
ther maketh no man himselven riche if . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
This maketh that oure heires beth so sklendre . . B.Mk. 3147
This maketh that oure wyves wole assaye . . . B.Mk. 3149
It maketh al my drede for to dyen, . . . . . B.NP. 4352
The doctour maketh this descripcioun. . . . . C.Doc. 117

**Maketh**—*Continued*
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, . C.Pard. 518
That of his throte he maketh his pryvee, . . . . C.Pard. 527
Maketh the werkman parfit sekirly; . . . . . D.WB. 44e
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522
This maketh that ther been no fairyes; . . . . D.WB. 872
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe. . . D.WB. 1202
'What maketh yow to han al this labour?' . . . D.Fri. 1473
This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended; . D.Sum. 1833
Maketh that Crist accepteth oure preyeres. . . . D.Sum. 1884
Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly . . . . D.Sum. 2054
Maketh yow nat forgetful for to be . . . . . E.Cl. 472
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh, . . E.Cl. 1109
I yeve it yow; maketh chartres as yow leste. . . . E.Mch. 2173
But daunceth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere; . F.Fkl. 1098
Thus maketh he his introduccioun, . . . . . G.CY. 1386
As his *Rosarie* maketh mencioun; . . . . . G.CY. 1429
For who so maketh God his adversarie, . . . . G.CY. 1476
Seint Augustyn, maketh a man to waymenten . . I.Pars. 230–5
maketh wayk and fieble alle the strengthes . . . I.Pars. 310–5
And forther-over it maketh hym that . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
or ordeyned in man it maketh hym coveite . . . I.Pars. 335–40
of clothynge, which that maketh it so deere . . . I.Pars. 415–20
and moralitees and maketh hym Cristes child; . . I.Pars. 460–5
entente, for he maketh alwey a wikked . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
atte laste ende, alwey he maketh a 'but' atte laste I.Pars. 490–5
maketh a womman outher bareyne by . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
detraccion maketh an hauteyn man be the moore . I.Pars. 610–5
certes, fiaterye, that maketh a man to . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
This vertu . . . maketh hym Goddes owene deere child, . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
maketh hym hevy, thoghtful and . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
maketh that God hath abhomynacion of . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
slouthe maketh hem feble and tendre. . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
sloggy slombrynge, which maketh a man be hevy . I.Pars. 705–10
abateth it, and maketh it fieble; for this . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
This vertu maketh folk to undertake . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh that the . I.Pars. 745–50
hym, and of his blood he maketh sacrifice . . . I.Pars. 845–50
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
as phisik maketh mencioun; . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
hem that been y-wedded, and maketh the hertes al oon I.Pars. 920–5
hath the maistrie she maketh to muche . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
That maketh my hewe to falle and fade. . . . . BD. 563
For with his heed he maketh feste, . . . . . BD. 637
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght . . . . . BD. 1174
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chere, . . . Mars. 146
And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng, . . . Mars. 228
rosene floures; and who maketh that . . . autumpne Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh the leeves falle. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
putte that that maketh bokes wurthy of . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
wille, sche maketh hym a wrecche when . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
maketh that the manaces of Fortune ne . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
to sustene the—and that maketh the . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
it ne maketh folk no wrechches? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
that mokeren it; for avaryce maketh . . . to ben hated, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
maketh that a blisful man? The whiche . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
also musyke maketh muciayens, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
phisyk maketh phisicyeens, and rethoryke, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
thyng maketh his proprete, ne it is . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
avarice unstaunched; ne power ne maketh . . . myghty . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
oonly ne maketh hem nat digne, but it . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
and the lowe, and maketh egal and evene . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
ne fame maketh yow nat knowe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
of no reverence, than maketh dignyte schrewes . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
fayleth, whiche that maketh folk blisful, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem wrecches. . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
and dredeth more hem that he maketh agast . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
as weleful fortune maketh frendes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
fortune maketh hem enemys. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
ne maketh the nat gentil. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
yif thow semest fair, thy nature ne maketh nat that, Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
maketh out-caste, and that dirknesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
that perfitly maketh a man suffisaunt, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
schrewednesse makith wrecchis, than mot . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
the propre nature of it maketh men wrecches; . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
and makith comparysoun of his fortune . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
And thus maketh Love entre-chaungeable . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
makith that the causes rennen and . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
but it ne makith nat the thing that it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
of it ne makith it nat, but the adjeccioun . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
the adjeccioun of the condicioun makith it. For no Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles; . . . . TC.1. 632
For it is seyd, men maketh ofte a yerde . . . . TC.1. 740
And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe, . . . TC.2. 233
The drede of lesing maketh him that he . . . . TC.3. 830
That maketh it so sone day to be; . . . . . TC.3. 1706
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeyinges; . . . TC.3. 1718

**Maketh**—*Continued*
Than laugheth she, and maketh him a mowe. . . . TC.4. 7
Thus maketh vertu of necessite! . . . . . TC.4. 1586
That maketh al this loude fare? . . . . . HF.2. 557
And maketh al my wyt to swynke . . . . . HF.3. 85
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon, . . . . LGW. 34
That maketh it soune after his fyngerynge, . . . LGW. 91
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun, . . LGW. 267
That maketh men to wommen lasse triste, . . . LGW. 333
She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde, . . LGW. 1166
The auctour maketh of hit no mencioun. . . . LGW. 1228
That Proigne upon hir dombe suster maketh! . . LGW. 2380
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde. . . Rosem. 12
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme, . Gent. 20
What maketh this world to be so variable . . . L.St. 8
15 degrees of the equinoxiall makith an houre . . Astr. 75–82
And makith so queynt his robe and faire . . . . RR. 65
She makith folk compasse and caste . . . . . RR. 194
And that is she that makith trechoures . . . . RR. 197
And she makith false pleadoures, . . . . . RR. 198
And maketh hir outward precious . . . . . RR. 419
For sich folk maketh lene her face, . . . . . RR. 444
For vilanye makith vilayn, . . . . . RR. 2181
It makith me full of joyfull thought. . . . . RR. 2589
Makith lovers, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 2683
Which maketh wene that he shall be . . . . . RR. 2761
It makith lovers to have remembraunce, . . . . RR. 2801
In herte it makith hem glad and light, . . . . RR. 2835
That makith thee recche not of thi lyve. . . . . RR. 3296
The force of love makith hym do this; . . . . RR. 3517
Makith Bialacoil repeire ageyn, . . . . . RR. 3573
And makith hem with woo to deele; . . . . . RR. 4445
That maketh thee thrall for thi rewarde, . . . . RR. 4640
Love makith all to goon myswey, . . . . . RR. 4766
And makith hym love yvell companye, . . . . RR. 4899
And laugheth on hym, and makith hym feeste; . . RR. 5061
Which makith [thee] so mate and woode, . . . . RR. 5099
It makith thee bothe pale and lene; . . . . . RR. 5104
I mene not that which makith thee wood, . . . RR. 5196
Which makith no man done amys, . . . . . RR. 5202
The shadowe maketh her bemys merke, . . . . RR. 5339
Makith hem to leese her conisaunce, . . . . . RR. 5465
And maketh hem to tumble doune . . . . . RR. 5469
She makith thurgh hir adversite . . . . . RR. 5547
For yn-fortune makith anoon, . . . . . RR. 5551
Sith that it makith hym a wise man, . . . . . RR. 5576
Richesse riche ne makith nought Hym . . . . RR. 5579
Makith men to lyve richely. . . . . RR. 5584
Of coveitise, that makith hym woode . . . . RR. 5707
Abit ne makith neithir monk ne frere, . . . . RR. 6192
Makith gode men of religioun. . . . . RR. 6194
Good herte makith the goode thought, . . . . RR. 6253
That makith the religioun flowryng— . . . . RR. 6256
That makith the entencioun blynde; . . . . RR. 7170
And sayd hem: 'What case maketh you . . . . RR. 7479
And this man makith you good chere, . . . . RR. 7622

**Making**
Of clooth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt . . A.Prol. 447
And waillynge al the nyght, makynge his mone: . A.Kn. 1366
Was at the service and the fyr makynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2914
The popes bulles, makynge mencioun . . . . E.Cl. 744
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makyng, . . G.CY. 922
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
For making of avauntes, as men rede, . . . . TC.3. 289
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge . . . . TC.4. 855
'Making alwey a protestacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1289
Making his sort, or beren him on honde . . . . TC.4. 1404
In place horrible making ay his mone, . . . . TC.5. 250
But, litel book, no making thou n'envye, . . . . TC.5. 1789
But after my making thou write more trewe. . . Adam. 4
Of makynge ropen, and lad awey the corne; . . . LGW. 74
And furthred wel youre lawe in his makyng. . . . LGW. 413
In makyng of a glorious Legende . . . . . LGW. 483

**Mal** *see* **Maltalent**

**Maladies**
And myne be the maladyes colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2467
as maladies been cured by hir contraries, . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
this caas; this is to seyn, that in maladies . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
O, wiste a man how manye maladyes . . . . C.Pard. 513
suffraunce of maladies, or lesynge of worldly catel, . I.Pars. 1055–60
thei sholden seken out the maladyes of synne . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

**Malady**
He knew the cause of everich maladye, . . . . A.Prol. 419
Nat oonly like the loveris maladye . . . . . A.Kn. 1373
Of maladye the which he hadde endured, . . . A.Kn. 1404
He shal been heeled of his malayde. . . . . A Kn. 2706
Or ellis fallen in swich maladye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2825
She trowed that he was in maladye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3416
For he was heeled of his maladie. . . . . A.Mil. 3757
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye— . . . . . A.Rv. 3993
Youre maladye is for we han to lyte. . . . . D.Sum. 1962
semeth lik the maladie of hirnia, in the . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
of a man is cause of the grevous maladye . . . I.Pars. 470–5
maladie of men, or of beestes, if they taken . . . I.Pars. 605–10
or mayme, or maladie. And if he repreve . . . I.Pars. 625–30
if maladie destourbe it; for he shal nat . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
repenten hym for the grevous maladie . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
ne for shame of folk, ne for maladie, ne . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
visitynge . . . in maladie, and sepulture of his . . I.Pars. 1030–5

**Malady—*Continued***
thei delyvre noght folk fro maladye. But yif ye muses . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
the maladye of perturbacion is crept in to . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
cause of thi maladye, and that ryght . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
thi maladye, or elles the entree of . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
ben grete causes, noght oonly to maladye, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
the causes and the habyt of thy maladye, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
thy maladye, but they ben a maner . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
is redressed and with-stondeth to the maladye. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
langwissynge is maladye of body, ryght so ben . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
ryght so ben vices and synne maladye of corage; . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
atempraunce of hele and of maladye, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
thing semeth maladye of corages but . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
with any bodily maladye. But so . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
to don felonyes; and to the maladye of hym . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
Allas! What is this wonder maladye? . . . . . TC.1. 419
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . . TC.2. 483
Thy maladye awey the bet to drive, . . . . . TC.2. 1515
'For wel I fele, by my maladye . . . . . TC.5. 316
But seide he felte a grevous maladye . . . . . TC.5. 1231
For love, whan thou ne felteste maladeye, . . . LGW. 1379
That I forgate my maladie; . . . . . RR. 1850
That lowith in his maladie. . . . . RR. 2294
That noon perceyve thi maladie. . . . . RR. 2394
An helthe full of maladie, . . . . . RR. 4723

**Malapert**
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . TC.3. 87

**Male**
Were eek to knowe a femele from a male, . . . D.WB. 122
wheither thou be male or femele, yong . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
of sedes and of sexes (that is to seyn, mal and femele). . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
Which male and female with oo cheyne . . . . RR. 4812

**Male** *see* **Mail**

**Malefice**
or by malefice of sorcerie, or colde . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
that I have had affinyte to malefice or . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70

**Malice**
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . . A.Co. 4338
Vertu and innocence thurgh thy malice . . . . B.ML. 363
Unto thy malice and thy tirannye, . . . . . B.ML. 779
And of malice, or for cruel corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 692
Hir glade chiere, and no malice at al, . . . . E.Cl. 1045
For no malice, ne for no cruelte, . . . . . E.Cl. 1074
Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222
Al innocent of his corouned malice, . . . . . F.Sq. 526
soothly, whan they sourden of malice . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
and envye comth proprely of malice, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Now hath malice two speces, that is to . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
That oother spece of malice is whan a . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
hymself and his owene malice of his . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
That malice hadde my corage . . . . . BD. 793
With-oute malyce upon gladnesse; . . . . . BD. 992
But O malice! For they that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
and turned in-to malice certes thanne . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
governe to good folk, for that the malice . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
As wel for foly ofte as for malice; . . . . . TC.3. 326
But of malice, if that I shal not lye! . . . . TC.3. 880
That this was don for malice, her to fonde. . . . TC.3. 1155
For thou so downward hastest of malice, . . . TC.3. 1438
And thus thise foweles, voide of al malice, . . . LGW. 167
He may translate a thyng in no malyce . . . . LGW.G. 341
He myghte doon it, gessyng no malice; . . . . LGW. 363
As thogh that he of malice wolde enditen, . . . LGW. 371
Dissheveleth, for no malice she ne thoghte, . . . LGW. 1720
And turneth home; no malyce he ne thoghte. . . LGW. 2307
So feble, that his malice is him rafte; . . . . LGW. 2590
In malyce, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe. . . . LGW. 2595
Hir malice and hir male talent, . . . . . RR. 273
His malice in his chere was kidde. . . . . RR. 3132
Than suffren hym in such malice. . . . . RR. 6622
For hadde he wist of oure malice, . . . . . RR. 6943

**Malicious**
Through malicious entencioun. . . . . HF.1. 93
That stoute ben and malicious, . . . . . RR. 6158

**Malignity**
Thanne comth malignitee, thurgh which . . . . I.Pars. 510–5

**Malina**
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyne, sweete wight. . . . A.Rv. 4236

**Malison**
Seyde this preest, 'and I hir malisoun! . . . . G.CY. 1245
yeve his malisoun to swiche lordshipes as sustenen . I.Pars. 440–5
comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally may be seyd . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
sperteneth thilke malisoun that Crist shal . . . I.Pars. 815–20
the malisoun of al the court cristiene, til they . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Malkin**
And Malkyn, with a dystaf in hir hand; . . . . B.NP. 4574

**Malkins**
Namoore than wole Malkynes maydenhede, . . . B.ML. 30

**Malle**
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . . B.NP. 4021

**Malleable**
Or elleswhere, and make it malliable; . . . . G.CY. 1130

**Malmsey**
With hym broghte he a jubbe of malvesye . . . B.Sh. 1260

**Malorum**
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 426

**Malt**
With whete and malt of al the land aboute; . . . A.Rv. 3988
Ther was hir whete and eek hir malt y-grounde. . A.Rv. 3991
'Yif us a busshel whete, malt or reye, . . . . D.Sum. 1746
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe . . TC.1. 582
His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . . . . HF.2. 414

**Maltalent**
Hir malice and hir male talent, . . . . . RR. 273
For angre, and for maltalent. . . . . RR. 330
Forto foryeve his male talent; . . . . . RR. 3438

**Malvesie** *see* **Malmsey**

**Man** (*specimens*)
He wiste that a man was repentaunt; . . . . . A.Prol. 228
A good man was ther of religioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 477
He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . . . A.Prol. 516
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . A.Kn. 1169
Som man desireth for to han richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1255
For slayn is man, right as another beest, . . . . A.Kn. 1309
Of Cadmus, which that was the firste man . . . A.Kn. 1547
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,'— . . . . A.Kn. 2797
For hym ther wepeth bothe child and man; . . . A.Kn. 2830
A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; . . . . A.Mil. 3450
They seyde, 'The man was wood, my leeve broother'; A.Mil. 3848
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . . A.Rv. 4074
The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale . . . B.ML. *head*
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . B.ML. 33
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight . . B.ML. 43
I trowe certes that oure goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1297
thre thynges dryven a man out of his hous,— . . B.Mel. 2275–80
Oure Hoste seyde, 'As I am feithful man, . . . B.Mk. 3081
Thanne wayteth she hir man to overthrowe . . . B.Mk. 3331
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde . . B.NP. 4269
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . C.Doc. 129
If that the goode-man that the beestes oweth . . C.Pard. 361
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page; C.Pard. 688
Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . . D.WB. 139
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man. . . . . D.WB. 1116
And certes, every man, mayden, or wyf, . . . . D.WB. 1180
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. . . . D.Fri. 1362
That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak, . . . . D.Sum. 1755
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel . . . D.Sum. 2002
Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly . . . . D.Sum. 2054
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . . . E.Cl. 310
So as he was a worthy gentil man, . . . . . E.Cl. 549
And namely whan a man is oold and hoor,— . . . E.Mch. 1269
Ther as a wedded man, in his estaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1283
I have now been a court-man al my lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1492
That ther was nowher swich another man. . . . . F.Sq. 27
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, Countrefete F.Sq. 553
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 932
And '*Nowel*' crieth every lusty man. . . . . F.Fkl. 1255
What maner man that casteth hym ther-to, . . . G.CY. 738
'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . . G.CY. 1102
This suffred . . . Crist for man, after that he hadde be I.Pars. 265–70
right so consentynge departeth God fro man,— . . I.Pars. 355–60
This vertu maketh a man lyk to God, . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Best ne man, ne no wight elles, . . . . . BD. 159
I trowe no man hadde the wit . . . . . BD. 278
She loved as man may do his brother, . . . . . BD. 891
hir tonge Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . . BD. 930
But I dar seyn I am hir trewest man, . . . . . PF. 479
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
And he to ben her man, whil he may dure: . . . TC.1. 468
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . . TC.1. 630
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice, . . . . . TC.3. 324
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde. . TC.4. 45
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . TC.4. 447
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene! . . . TC.5. 364
'As gentil man as any wight in Troye. . . . . TC.5. 931
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? TC.5. 1161
Man or woman, he or she. . . . . HF.2. 574
A man of greet auctorite. . . . . HF.3. 1068
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . LGW. 1391
Therto so grete a gentil-man was he, . . . . . LGW. 1532
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he, . . . LGW. 1773
If that he be a man, he shal do so. . . . . LGW. 2002
As for to reve no man fro his lyfe! . . . . . LGW. 2693
What man that claymeth gentil for to be . . . . Gent. 2
The good-man selle al that he had, . . . . . RR. 6654

**Manciple**
A Maunciple and myself,—ther were namo. . . . A.Prol. 544
A gentil Maunciple was ther of a temple, . . . . A.Prol. 567
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . A.Prol. 586
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye— . . . . . A.Rv. 3993
Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed, . . . . . A.Rv. 4029
'Wel,' quod the Maunciple, 'if it may doon ese . . H.Mcp. 25
And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste . . . . H.Mcp. 47
And to the Manciple thanne spak oure Hoost: . . H.Mcp. 56
'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, . . H.Mcp. 69
'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheef! H.Mcp. 76
To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn; . . . H.Mcp. 91

**Manciple**—*Continued*
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103
By that the maunciple hadde his tale al ended . . I.Pars. 1
**Manciples**
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Maunciples tale . H.Mcp. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Manciples Tale of . . . . H.Mcp. *head*
**Mandement**
Withouten mandement, a lewed man . . . . . D.Fri. 1346
And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement, . . . D.Fri. 1360
**Mandements**
With mandementz for fornicacioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1284
**Mane** *see* **Mene**
**Manes**
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of peyne, . . TC.5. 892
**Mangonel**
Of trepeget, or mangonel, . . . . . RR. 6279
**Manhede**
Thou mayst, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede, . A.Kn. 1285
By wisedom, manhede, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3861
And for his manhede and his governaunce, . . . H.Mcp. 158
**Manhood**
And of manhod hym lakkede right naught. . . . A.Prol. 756
And after that, his manhod and his pine . . . . TC.2. 676
But in himself with manhod gan restreyne . . . TC.3. 428
And with thy manhod letten al this grame? . . . TC.4. 529
'Ek gentil herte and manhod that ye hadde, . . . TC.4. 1674
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente, . . . TC.5. 1476
Upon the manhod and the worthynesse, . . . . Ven. 4
**Manis**
Of Hereos, but rather lyk manye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1374
**Manifest**
thynken ye to manyfesten or publisschen your renoun Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
than is it manifest and opene that by the . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
open thing and manyfest that thei that mowen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
cleer and manyfest that it is propre to the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
shewith manyfest the diverse ascencioun s of signes . Astr. 277–84
**Manifold** *see* **Fold**
**Mankind**
What is mankynde moore unto you holde . . . A.Kn. 1307
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.' . . A.Mil. 3521
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . B.ML. 843
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . B.ML. 907
And eek his mooder, honour of mankynde, . . . B.Pri. 1809
the thre enemys of mankynde,—that is . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde, . . . B.Mk. 3265
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . C.Pard. 766
Allas! mankynde, how may it bitide . . . . . C.Pard. 900
Was al mankynde broght to wrecchednesse; . . . D.WB. 716
That womman was the los of al mankynde. . . . D.WB. 720
maked . . . Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some, . . . . . D.Fri. 1643
Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth? . . F.Fkl. 876
An hundred thousand bodyes of mankynde . . . F.Fkl. 877
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . . F.Fkl. 879
Toward mankynde, but how thanne may it bee, . . F.Fkl. 882
To doon mankynde playn remissioun, . . . . . G.SN. 346
be seyn of al mankynde, in which visage . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
innocence, to multiplye mankynde to the . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
O tresorere of bountee to mankynde! . . . . . ABC. 107
This thanke I you, socour of al mankynde! . . . ABC. 168
That in this world is don of al mankynde. . . . PF. 70
of thynges touchynge dyvinyte and mankynde? . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
mankynde nolde nat cese to wepe . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
honour of mankynde, Symacus, thi wyves fader, . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
mankynde were moost wurthy and noble . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
is the condicioun of alle mankynde, that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
than is mankynde; the whiche men ful . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
O weleful were mankynde, yif thilke . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600–5
of the welefulnesse of mankynde; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
remes of mankynde strecchen brode, yit . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
errour and folie of mankynde departeth . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
wel seyn that it is a figure of mankynde; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
the effect of alle the dedes of mankynde . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
wil of mankynde, whiche that is lad by diverse . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
good purposed to the werkes of mankynde . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
othir forme of mankynde (that is to seyn . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
have thei for-lorn the nature of mankynde. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
of the condicion of mankynde, ben put . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
the body of mankynde; but I nolde nat of schrewes, Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
perfeccioun of mankynde; now we that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
and the jugement of mankynde accorden . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
moche departed fro the usage of mankynde?' . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
of mankynde, yif so be that it demeth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
werkis of mankynde nis noon, syn that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
damages ther folwen of thingis of mankynde. . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
of mankynde (as who seith that men han . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
of mankynde, as thou songe a litel here . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
mankynde ne may nat moeven to (that is . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Mankind**—*Continued*
to the lynage of mankynde, ryght as . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1825–30
of mankynde ne weneth nat that the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
resoun of mankynde knoweth hem. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
of the presence of mankynde, ryght so as . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe, . . LGW. 287
And of the wrechede engendrynge of mankynde . . LGW.G. 414
**Manly**
A manly man, to been an abbot able. . . . . A.Prol. 167
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . A.Kn. 987
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . A.Kn. 2130
So manly was this Julius of herte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3901
With manly voys, that al the court it herde. . . . D.WB. 1036
And therto manly and eek servysable, . . . . E.Mch. 1911
He with a manly voys seith his message . . . . F.Sq. 99
or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
to doon goode werkes, and manly and vertuously . I.Pars. 685–90
Your manly resoun oghte it to respyte, . . . . Anel. 259
wont to hurtlen hir with manly woordes . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263
Therwith his manly sorwe to biholde . . . . . TC.3. 113
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622
He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . . . . TC.5. 30
**Manner**
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight.. . . . . A.Prol. 71
Of Court, and been estatlich of manere, . . . . A.Prol. 140
His tale anon, and seyde in this manere. . . . . A.Prol. 858
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . . A.Kn. 876
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . A.Kn. 1875
Round was the shape, in manere of compass, . . A.Kn. 1889
Ful richely in alle maner thynges; . . . . . A.Kn. 2181
And herte soor, and seyde in this manere:— . . . A.Kn. 2220
Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse; . . A.Kn. 2244
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf, . . . A.Kn. 2544
But told his cherles tale in his manere. . . . . A.Mil. 3169
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . A.Mil. 3328
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay. . . . . A.Mil. 3681
And forth I lete hire saille in this manere, . . . B.ML. 321
A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . . B.ML. 519
Swiche manere necessaries as been plesynges . . . B.ML. 711
And pleynly al the manere he hym tolde, . . . B.ML. 880
Or ire or talent or som maner affray . . . . . B.ML. 1137 *var*
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng, . . B.Sh. 1239
This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . B.Sh. 1385
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1435
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1536
That ye han maad a manere straungenesse . . . B.Sh. 1576
Gladly quod she and seide in this manere . . . B.Pri. 1642 *var*
Swich manere doctrine as men used there,— . . . B.Pri. 1689
shewed hem his cas, and by the manere of his speche B.Mel. 2195–200
Cassidorie seith that "It is a manere sleighte to hyndre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
in the forseyde manere, ne in due manere as the caas B.Mel. 2440–5
all swich manere peple as I have seyd . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
kepe yow in swich manere that for any . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
othere manere edifices, and armure and artelries, . B.Mel. 2520–5
that ther is a manere garnysoun that no . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
erred to han cleped swich manere folk to . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
in what manere they han to yow doon al this . . B.Mel. 2545–50
The cause formal is the manere of hir werkynge . B.Mel. 2590–5
been punysshed in the manere that thow . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
in the same manere oure Lord Crist hath . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
in the foreseyde manere.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
to overcome me in swich manere that I . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
adversaries in oother manere than right . . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
in what manere ye shul usen hem. . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
swich a manere that men holde nat yow . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
that thou hast geten in swich a manere . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
in swich manere that men seye nat that youre . . B.Mel. 2795–800
may in any manere displese God, that is . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
where as ye mowe in oother manere have . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
and seyde to hem in a goodly manere . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
been nat worthy to have in no manere, . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
hir good in this manere; for bettre it is . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
in swich a manere, that youre goode name . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
"He overcometh in an yvel manere that . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3181
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . . . B.Mk. 3706
Tragedie is noon oother maner thyng; . . . . . B.Mk. 3951
For she was, as it were, a maner deye. . . . . B.NP. 4036
What eyleth yow, to grone in this manere? . . . B.NP. 4080
As is of yonge maydens the manere. . . . . C.Doc. 120
By manere of the cherles chalangyng, . . . . . C.Doc. 264
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse . . . . C.Doc. 279
Lordes may fynden oother maner pley . . . . C.Pard. 627
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age . . . . D.WB. 59
Ben ther non other maner resemblances . . . . D.WB. 368 *var*
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . D.WB. 405
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde. . . . D.WB. 451
Nat of my body in no foul manere, . . . . . D.WB. 485
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke . . . . D.WB. 754
Thou lettest oure disport in this manere.' . . . D.WB. 839
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,— . . . D.WB. 1127
But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.WB. 1229
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . D.Fri. 1266
And eek of many another manere cryme, . . . . D.Fri. 1307
No maner conscience of that have I; . . . . . D.Fri. 1438

**Manner**—*Continued*

Upon hir knees, he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.Fri. 1625
My prologe wol I ende in this manere.' . . . . D.Sum. 1708
Hadde preched at a chirche in his manere, . . . D.Sum. 1714
I may nat plese hym in no maner cas.' . . . . D.Sum. 1831
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse . . . . D.Sum. 1898
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1920
Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . . D.Sum. 1950
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171
I trowe som maner thyng ther is amys . . . . D.Sum. 2172 *var*
I holde hym in a manere frenesye.' . . . . D.Sum. 2209
And to every spokes ende, in this manere, . . . . D.Sum. 2263
And, but ye wole assent in this manere, . . . . E.Cl. 174
Ful sobrely, and seyde in this manere: . . . . E.Cl. 296
And wondred hem in how honeste manere, . . . E.Cl. 333
And to the peple he seyde in this manere: . . . E.Cl. 368
For which this markys wroghte in this manere; . . E.Cl. 463
A maner sergeant was this prives man, . . . . E.Cl. 519
Somwhat this lord hath routhe in his manere, . . E.Cl. 579
Was she to hym in every maner wyse; . . . . E.Cl. 605
Arrayed eek ful fressh in his manere; . . . . E.Cl. 781
I ne heeld me never digne in no manere . . . . E.Cl. 818
That thyn were al swich manere governaunce; . . E.Cl. 963
Herkneth my song that seith in this manere. . . E.Cl. 1176
Unto the herte, ne koude in no manere . . . . E.Mch. 1237
Alle othere manere yiftes hardily, . . . . . E.Mch. 1312
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1416
For he was shave al newe in his manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1826
Therfore I speke to hym in this manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1868
In manere of a compleynte or a lay,— . . . . E.Mch. 1881
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere. . . . E.Mch. 2127
And in he stirte, and that in swich manere . . . E.Mch. 2153
Wherfore I wole answere in this manere, . . . E.Mch. 2193
In swich manere it may nat been expressed, . . . E.Mch. 2362
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight, . . . F.Sq. 138
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere . F.Sq. 187
Out of the sighte of every maner wight, . . . . F.Sq. 329
The manere and the forme of al this thyng, . . . F.Sq. 337
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere, . . . F.Sq. 342
Til atte laste she spak in this manere . . . . F.Sq. 445
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere, . . . F.Sq. 508
So lyk a gentil lovere of manere, . . . . . F.Sq. 546
His manere was an hevene for to see . . . . . F.Sq. 558
In oother manere than ye heere me seye . . . . F.Fkl. 953
And, but she vouchesauf in swich manere . . . F.Fkl. 1071
Or rather sleen myself in some manere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1425
That slowe hemself for swich a manere cas. . . . F.Fkl 1430
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo. . . . F.Fkl. 1433
Out of hir hous to any maner place; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1507
Is joyned by a manere conjoynynge . . . . . G.SN. 95
Cecile may eek be seyd in this manere . . . . G.SN. 99
With hire housbonde, as ofte is the manere, . . . G.SN. 142
Commendeth it, and seith in this manere: . . . G.SN. 273
Ne seydestow right now in this manere, . . . . G.SN. 334
The aungel of God, and every maner boone . . . G.SN. 356
'What maner womman artow?' tho quod he. . . . G.SN. 424
And that thou were in every maner wise . . . . G.SN. 496
The tormentour, but for no maner chaunce . . . G.SN. 527
What maner man that casteth hym ther-to, . . . G.CY. 738
I wol yow teche pleynly the manere . . . . . G.CY. 1057
In no manere his myrthe and his gladnesse; . . . G.CY. 1287
Ne in no book it write in no manere, . . . . . G.CY. 1466
And with that word, he seyde in this manere: . . I.Pars. 70
and swich maner thyng. Another thyng . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
alle manere humylitee'; and this is . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
this sorwe shal been in this manere, ay . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
his dong. Swiche manere of thoghtes . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
shul they been of soule, as of alle manere vertues . I.Pars. 195–200
wight in no manere; and therfore in . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
of alle manere delices; for certes . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
mannes synne is every manere of ordre . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
may be said of Jhesu in this manere: . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
in which manere shal been his contricioun. . . . I.Pars. 290–5
two manere of consentynges; that oon of hem . . I.Pars. 290–5
a maner of breches, to hiden hire membres. . . . I.Pars. 330–5
in what manere that synne wexeth and . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
devel, in this manere: The feend seith, . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
God in swich manere that al that ever . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
many manere of deceites. Thilke manere of folk . I.Pars. 440–5
swiche manere bake-metes and . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
o manere gentrie is for to preise—that . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
in this manere it is divers from alle othere . . I.Pars. 485–90
hir precious oynement. This maner murmure . . I.Pars. 500–5
unbyndeth alle manere of freendshipe. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
Agayns thre manere of wronges that . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree, . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
werre, and every manere of wrong that . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Som manere of homycide is spiritueel, and . . . I.Pars. 560–5
in oother manere, as whan thou comandest . . . I.Pars. 570–5
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
Alle this manere of folk so wrappen hem . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere; . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
of rattes, and swich manere wrecchednesse? . . . I.Pars. 605–10
may be seyd every maner power or harm. . . . I.Pars. 615–20
alle manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
in swich manere that they ne skippe nat . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
foure manere of grevances in outward thynges; . . I.Pars. 660–5
he moot have foure manere of paciences. . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
al his herte to every maner synne, as seith . . . I.Pars. 690–5
Thanne comth a manere cooldnesse, that . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
and in glorie, and in every manere of . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5

**Manner**—*Continued*

That oother manere is whan a man or . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Another manere of remedie agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
his mete, and hath no rightful manere of etynge. . I.Pars. 825–30
In oother manere been distinct the . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
all manere coveitise to doon lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
in wikked manere; and therfore, seith Salomon that I.Pars. 850–5
diverse entente, and in diverse manere, . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
lust of hire herte. The thridde manere . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
The fourthe manere is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
The seconde manere of chastitee is for . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Thise manere wommen that observen chastitee . . I.Pars. 945–50
The thridde manere of chastitee is . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
noon, in manere of homicide or noon, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
or noon, and swiche manere harneys. . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
in what manere he hath doon his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
For which in no manere, . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Now been ther thre manere of almesses: . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
swiche manere penaunces. But war . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
thee wel that swiche manere penaunces . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
and swiche manere of clothynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And in hir maner made festes. . . . . BD. 433
By the maner me thoughte so,— . . . . . BD. 453
He sayde a lay, a maner song, . . . . . BD. 471
In no maner lyme of his. . . . . BD. 498
Have any maner wit fro youthe, . . . . . BD. 759
Of maner, and of comlynesse, . . . . . BD. 826
No maner counseyl, but at hir look . . . . . BD. 839
'Of maner and of comlynesse, . . . . . BD. 965
For every wyght of hir manere . . . . . BD. 967
But wolde ye telle me the manere . . . . . BD. 1129
For wit, manere, and al was goon. . . . . BD. 1217
What maner man dar now holde up his heed? . . Pity. 24
Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee, . . . . Pity. 40
Eek what availeth Maner and Gentilesse . . . . Pity. 78
What maner thinge that may encrese my wo . . Pity. 103
Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . . ABC. 29
And thus she brydeleth him in hir manere, . . . Mars. 41
For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght; . . . Mars. 116
Compleyneth beaute, fredom, and manere; . . . Mars. 294
For I am set on yow in swich manere, . . . . Comp.L. 95
And for no maner gilt but my good wille? . . . Comp.L. 117
Hir fredom fond Arcite in swich manere, . . . . Anel. 106
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent . . . . Anel. 113
That touched love, from eny maner wyght, . . . Anel. 114
Your observaunces in soo low manere? . . . . Anel. 249
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . . . PF. 54
The tercelet seide then in this manere: . . . . PF. 533
For sothe as yet, by no manere weye.' . . . . PF. 653
trowen in no manere that sche were of our elde. . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
swiche a manere imposiciouu, as whoso boughte . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
desiredstow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to crie to god in this manere:' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
by duwe manere? Why suffreatow that slydynge . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
what be the manere of thi curaciouu?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
trowe nat in no manere that sche were of our elde. . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
swiche a manere imposiciouu, as whoso boughte . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
desiredstow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to crie to god in this manere:' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
by duwe manere? Why suffreatow that slydynge . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
what be the manere of thi curaciouu?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
trowe nat in no manere that sche were of our elde. . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
swiche a manere imposiciouu, as whoso boughte . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
desiredstow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to crie to god in this manere:' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
by duwe manere? Why suffreatow that slydynge . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
what be the manere of thi curaciouu?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
trowe nat in no manere that sche were of our elde. . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
swiche a manere imposiciouu, as whoso boughte . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
desiredstow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to crie to god in this manere:' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
by duwe manere? Why suffreatow that slydynge . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
what be the manere of thi curaciouu?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
trowe nat in no manere that sche were of our elde. . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
swiche a manere imposiciouu, as whoso boughte . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
desiredstow to heren in what manere? I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to crie to god in this manere:' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
by duwe manere? Why suffreatow that slydynge . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
what be the manere of thi curaciouu?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5

**Manner**—*Continued*

'In whiche manere?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
renne in the same manere be alle thinges, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
that han any maner nature of wyllynge . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
mayst not drede be no manere that alle . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
of wordes) a manere wondirful cercle or . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
it ne mai nat be denyed in no manere.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
folweth, by other manere than is covenable . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
good, ryght as to a maner heighte of hir . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
in this manere: so as god hym-self . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
in this manere it folweth thanne that alle . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
undirstonde yit in another manere that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
'And what manere schal that be,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
(That is to seyn, that ther is a maner peple . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
ne were no manere ne noon ende, but if . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
nature, and al that moeveth in any manere, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
thise thinges is a maner porcioun of the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
of god, stablissith many maner gises to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
the whiche manere whan that men looken it in thilke Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thilke manere is referred by men to thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
in this manere the domes of men discorden, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
Natheles the propre maner . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
leche, that knoweth the manere and the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
quod I, 'mysuseth this manere speche of . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'Thanne,' seide sche, 'that manere wol I don . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
wyght diffynisse hap in this manere, that . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
'In whiche manere?' quod I. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
as a maner foundement of subject material . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
in this manere thei ben caytifs fro hir propre . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
ne mai nat ben desceyved in no manere, . . . . Bo.5 .p.3. 1670–5
in othere manere than thei ben purveyed, thanne . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
in this manere this necessite slideth ayein . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
In whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
And this is oonly the manere . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
in any manere (that is to seyn, that yif . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
By this manere thanne, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
or chariottes. And by this manere . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
in no manere to the heyere strengthe. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
hem in thilke manere in the whiche it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
in the manere of a mirour, whennes thryveth . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
figures empressid in manere of matere. . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
more parfit jugement. In this manere stryvynge . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
in what manere the prescience of god seeth alle . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
in this manere that this world be makid coeterne . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
som maner presence of this litle and swift . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
swich manere thinges as it betydith to, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
by this manere is it I-doon, for that it sholde . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
that he goth. Ryght on this same manere . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
establissheth manere to alle thinges, and it ne oweth Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . TC.1. 33
In general went every manere wight . . . . . TC.1. 163 *var*
With ful assured loking and manere. . . . . TC.1. 182
Her look a lite aside in swich manere . . . . . TC.1. 291
But, from a-fer his maner for to holde, . . . . . TC.1. 313
Lest it were wist on any maner side, . . . . . TC.1. 321
But wel rede I, that by no maner weye . . . . TC.1. 495
In sundry maner, as thise wise treten. . . . . TC.1. 742
To every maner wight in som degree? . . . . . TC.1. 844
For of good name, wisdom, and manere . . . . TC.1. 880
Al this drede I; and ek for the manere . . . . TC.1. 1021
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . . . TC.1. 1059
And in the toun his maner tho forth ay . . . . TC.1. 1076
His hye port and his manere estraunge; . . . . TC.1. 1084
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere; . . . . TC.2. 37
Lat be to me your fremde maner spechе, . . . . TC.2. 248
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas . . . . TC.2. 457
To flemen alle maner vice and sinne! . . . . . TC.2. 852
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . . TC.2. 859
Of al this thing; the maner and the wise . . . . TC.2. 916
What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . . TC.2. 1104
His goodly maner, and his gentilesse . . . . . TC.2. 1268

**Manner**—*Continued*

To han a maner routhe upon my wo, . . . . . TC.2. 1375
That ben his frendes in swich maner cas. . . . . TC.2. 1475
For I right now have founden oo manere . . . . TC.2. 1511
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere; . . . . . TC.2. 1543
A leche anon, and seide, 'In this manere . . . . TC.2. 1579
And Pandarus in ernestful manere . . . . . TC.2. 1727
Recording his lessoun in this manere: . . . . . TC.3. 51
Which vois ek quook, and therto his manere . . . TC.3. 93
Her governaunce, her wit; and her manere . . . TC.3. 216
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . TC.3. 317
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . TC.3. 431
That every maner womman that was there . . . TC.3. 627
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn, . . . . TC.3. 789
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . . . . TC.3. 834
'But certein is, som maner jalousye . . . . . TC.3. 1030
Ne sholde in veyn escape in no manere, . . . . TC.3. 1412
In armes streyne, and seyde in this manere: . . . TC.3. 1449
And many a night they wroughte in this manere, . TC.3. 1713
That it undon on any maner side, . . . . . TC.3. 1735
And than he wolde singe in this manere: . . . . TC.3. 1743
'And in what forme and in what maner wise . . . TC.4. 78
But everemo, lo, this is thy manere . . . . . TC.4. 284
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . TC.4. 653
'For wiste he that ye ferde in this manere, . . . TC.4. 918
'And in this maner this necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1002
This sorwful man can now no maner red, . . . . TC.4. 1160
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . . TC.4. 1182
Therof am I no maner thing in doute. . . . . TC.4. 1277
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere, . . . . TC.5. 29
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede . . . TC.5. 52
And she accepteth it in good manere, . . . . TC.5. 186
Out of this oost stele on som maner side, . . . . TC.5. 752
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . . TC.5. 761
And ofte time this was her manere . . . . . TC.5. 809
Who that ther com; and every maner wight . . . TC.5. 1115
He so defet was, that no maner man . . . . . TC.5. 1219
That dremes many a maner man bigile? . . . . TC.5. 1277
As I you see. And, though no maner routhe . . TC.5. 1385
For which me thinketh every maner wight . . . TC.5. 1555
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . . TC.5. 1651
And whan that he was slayn in this manere . . . TC.5. 1807
And queynte maner of figures . . . . . HF.1. 126
And eek to telle the manere . . . . . HF.1. 249
Or speche, or for frendly manere; . . . . . HF.1. 278
But al the maner how she deyde, . . . . . HF.1. 375
Ne no maner creature, . . . . . HF.1. 489
Now herkneth every maner man, . . . . . HF.2. 1
Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte, . . . . HF.2. 162
What maner stoon this roche was; . . . . . HF.3. 33
Of alle maner of mynstrales, . . . . . HF.3. 107
And many other maner pipe, . . . . . HF.3. 129
Right swiche a maner murmurynge, . . . . . HF.3. 434
And for no maner other thyng.' . . . . . HF.3. 609
Right verraily in this manere . . . . . HF.3. 639
No maner tydyngs in to pace; . . . . . HF.3. 865
Desperat of all maner blis, . . . . . HF.3. 925
Of It to doon all maner reverence . . . . . LGW. 52 *var*
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene. . . . . LGW. 166
Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere; . . . . LGW. 251
Sufficeth me thou make in this manere, . . . . LGW. 573
And longe tyme they wroght in this manere, . . . LGW. 772
With arwes and with bowe, in this manere. . . . LGW. 991
And in hire frendely speche, in this manere . . . LGW. 1084
And of thy feyned trouthe, and thy manere, . . . LGW. 1374
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere, . . LGW. 1504
Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere, . . . LGW. 1747
Thus faire she was, and thys was hir manere.' . . LGW. 1763
And of the sege sawe the maner alle. . . . . LGW. 1909
'And if I profre yow in lowe manere . . . . . LGW. 2060
For which this Adriane in this manere . . . . LGW. 2078
And to hir suster sayde in this manere: . . . . LGW. 2125
And toke hit hir, and al the maner tolde. . . . . LGW. 2372
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . LGW. 2417
Hir lyketh wel his porte and his manere. . . . . LGW. 2453
As is of maidenes ofte the manere, . . . . . LGW. 2673
That fro the fifte cercle, in no manere, . . . . Scog. 9
Never to chaunge for no maner distresse. . . . . Bal.Ch. 9
suffisant to teche as wel the manere of the . . . Astr. 20–5
clymates and thy reet shapen in manere of a nett . Astr. 25–32
in a maner toret fast to the moder of thyn . . . Astr. 25–32
Daies, that ben figured in manere of degres . . . Astr. 45–50
in manere of 2 squyres, or ellis in manere . . . Astr. 50–7
in manere of an extre, that goth thorugh . . . Astr. 57–60
Thys forseide grete pyn in manere of an extre . . Astr. 57–60
there comen a maner croked strikes like . . . . Astr. 88–92
with thy sodiak, shapen in manere of a net . . . Astr. 92–7
I fonde the day of the monthe in manere as I seide; Astr. 121–7
Take this manere of settyng for a . . . . . Astr. 127–32
experience for evermo in whiche manere I shulde knowe . . . . . Astr. 132–9
in whiche manere I shuld come to the houre . . . Astr. 139–45
by this manere of worching maist thou se . . . Astr. 179–85
The same manere maist thou worche to knowe the . Astr. 185–8
forseide sonne. And in this manere . . . . . Astr. 198–209
the sonne by thy ryet for a maner curiosite . . . Astr. 211–5
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner Declaracioun Astr. 218–22
of eny maner sterre, straunge or . . . . . Astr. 218–22
ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . Astr. 222–9
lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . . . Astr. 272–7

**Manner**—*Continued*
syde that the sonne stant, as is the manere . . . Astr. 301–8
The manere of the divisioun of thin . . . . . Astr. 316–9
but in noon othir manere. . . . . Astr. 330–7
37. Conclusio. Another maner of equaciouns . . Astr. 343–50
Thys lyne meridional is but a manere descripcioun, . Astr. 358–62
in this manere thei change not her meridian. . . Astr. 362–5
in manere of a peire tables to receyve . . . . Astr. 371–6
And *nota* that in this manere maist thou . . . Astr. 376–82
And in this manere maist thou . . . . . Astr. 382–91
His countenaunce and his manere, . . . . . RR. 727
Were alle fyve on oon maneere, . . . . . RR. 984
A lord may have no maner vice . . . . . RR. 1173
Myght in no maner way fulfille, . . . . . RR. 1532
But I ne durste in no manere, . . . . . RR. 1817
For curteis and of faire manere, . . . . . RR. 2004
For I am of the silf manere, . . . . . RR. 2020
That I trespasse in no manere.'. . . . . RR. 2144
That lovers may in such manere . . . . . RR. 2723
Avaunceth lovers in such manere! . . . . . RR. 2780
Ne noon other maner peyne. . . . . RR. 2912
Which can to the herte in such manere . . . . RR. 2920
Thou worchist in a wrong manner; . . . . . RR. 3142
I have to longe in this maner . . . . . RR. 3920
Of ech maner condicioun. . . . . RR. 4088
The maner of his governaunce. . . . . RR. 4287
And somme have also this manere, . . . . . RR. 4828
Of sondry loves the manere.' . . . . . RR. 5184
Now bright, now clipsi of manere, . . . . . RR. 5349
But now they take no maner heede, . . . . . RR. 5506
For they nyl, in no maner gre, . . . . . RR. 5743
What maner clothing that they were . . . . . RR. 6215
Pore or in such maner care, . . . . . RR. 6640
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . . RR. 6720
And ellis nought in no manere; . . . . . RR. 6762
Entitled was in such manere . . . . . RR. 7105
What maner eende that there shal be . . . . . RR. 7150
That men ne may, in no manere, . . . . . RR. 7312
Or some man in some maner wise, . . . . . RR. 7654
Ne vicarie of no maner toun. . . . . RR. 7682

**Manners**
in how manye maneres been the accioun s or . . I.Pars. 80–5
in two maneres; as to be put out of hooly . . I.Pars. 100–5
thre maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges . . I.Pars. 185–90
Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
renne in o lees, but in diverse maneres. . . . I.Pars. 385–90
Now been ther two maneres of pride. . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Now been ther thre maneres of humylitee; . . . I.Pars. 475–80
foure maneres. That oon is whan a man . . . I.Pars. 475–80
foure maneres; the firste is whan he putteth . . I.Pars. 480–5
in two maneres; that oon of hem is good . . . I.Pars. 535–40
in two maneres, that is to seyn, sodeyn . . . I.Pars. 540–5
in foure maneres. That oon is by lawe, right as . I.Pars. 570–5
man is in thre maneres. Outher it is . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
in many maneres; that oon is bodily, and that . I.Pars. 775–80
two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . I.Pars. 795–800
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . I.Pars. 800–5
parentele is in two maneres, outher goostly . . I.Pars. 905–10
comth in thre maneres. Somtyme of . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
of this synne, and this is in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 915–20
is in foure maneres; that is, drede, . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
shryven hem; that stant in two maneres. . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Wanhope is in two maneres: . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
These were hir maners everydel. . . . . BD. 1013
folk of wykkide maneris? Have I noght . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
thei weren enformyd of myne maneris, . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
thow enformedest my maneris and the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
techynges, and enformed of thi maneris. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
folk of wikkide maneres sitten in heie . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
remembrest wel the kynde, the maneris, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
that wene: alway tho ben hir maneres. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
use hir maneris and pleyne the nat; . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
obeisaunt to the maneris of thi lady. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
lyke the maneres of the boylynge Eurippe. . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
stidfastnesse is uncouth to my maneris? . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
torne ayen to the oolde maneris! . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
and of maneris and ek of resoun of hir . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
nat that the maneris of diverse folk and . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
and scheweth hir maneris. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
into diverse maneres, that oon of hem is . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
any man myghte thinke that the maneris . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
hir maneres ben diverse and discordaunt, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
in many maneris and in diverse . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
and therfore he wol chaunge his maneris, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
atempryth by evenelyke maneres the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
emplieth many fortunel happes or maneris; . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
For certes ther ben two maneris of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
in alle maneris in the liknesse of necessite by the . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
The countenaunce, and the maneres . . . . . RR. 814
Of sondrie colours and maners, . . . . . RR. 1406

**Manners**—*Continued*
For thesteles sharpe of many maneeres, . . . . RR. 1711
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame. . . . . RR. 3025

**Mannish**
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782
for to do synne is mannyssh, but certes, . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannyssh wood. . . . E.Mch. 1536
N'as nevere lasse mannissh in seminge; . . . . TC.1. 284

**Manor**
Had chose his maner principal . . . . . BD. 1003

**Mans** (*specimens*)
whan synne is nat in mannes conscience." . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort, . . . E.Mch. 1331
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1663
For to go love another mannes wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1004
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . G.CY. 812
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . G.CY. 1403
Or trouthe of any mannes honde. . . . . BD. 935
of mannys wit, or elles condicion of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
sche may nat ben with-holden at a mannys wille, . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the laste day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
mannys resoun may undirstonde, thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
thing, that mannys resoun oughte to . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
Ector, or any mannes creature, . . . . . TC.2. 417
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Is this a mannes game? . . TC.3. 1126
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond, . . Form.A. 10

**Mansion**
Ther as Mars hath his sovereyn mansioun. . . . A.Kn. 1974
In Martes face, and in his mansioun . . . . . F.Sq. 50
Whan he hadde founde his firste mansioun, . . . F.Fkl. 1285
And knew ful weel the moones mansioun . . . . F.Fkl. 1289
Hath his propre mansioun, . . . . . HF.2. 246
That kyndely the mansioun . . . . . HF.2. 323
If he there make his mansioun, . . . . . RR. 4909
They dwellen in oon mansioun. . . . . RR. 4982

**Mansions**
Touchynge the eighte and twenty mansiouns . . . F.Fkl. 1130
That hadde these moones mansions in mynde, . . F.Fkl. 1154
To ferre were alle my mansiouns . . . . . RR. 7001

**Manslaughter**
Blaspheme of Crist, manslaughtre, and wast also . C.Pard. 593
cometh eek manslaughtre, and . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
wel that homycide, that is manslaughtre . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Spirituel manslaughtre is in sixe . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Bodily manslaughtre is . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
Manslaughtre in dede is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
withouten manslaughtre of his adversarie and sleeth I.Pars. 570–5
tyme, and somtyme manslaughtre. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
bitwixe thefte and manslaughtre, . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
Poysoun, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse. . Form.A. 64

**Mansuete**
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . . TC.5. 194

**Mansuetude**
that men clepen mansuetude, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5

**Mantelet**
A mantelet upon his shulder hangynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2163

**Mantle**
And have a mantel roialliche y-bore. . . . . A.Prol. 378
A foot mantel aboute hir hipes large, . . . . . A.Prol. 472
A mantel up on his shulder hangynge . . . . . A.Kn. 2163 *var*
His mantel over hys hypes casteth he . . . . . B.Mk. 3904
Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude, . . E.Mch. 1798
And wrye you in that mantel evere mo! . . . . TC.2. 380
A mantyl henge hir faste by, . . . . . RR. 224
This was hir cote and hir mantell, . . . . . RR. 459
With mantel and [with] wedis blake . . . . . RR. 5352

**Mantuan**
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan, . . . . . LGW. 924

**Manus**
'*In manus tuas*, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4287

**Many** (*specimens*)
At many a noble armee hadde he be. . . . . A.Prol. 60
Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable, . . . A.Prol. 168
Of fees and robes hadde he many oon; . . . . A.Prol. 317
And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. . . A.Prol. 350
Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, blody wounde, . A.Kn. 1010
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . A.Kn. 1075
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres, . . . A.Kn. 1521
And Meleagre, and many another mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2071
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . . A.Kn. 2073
With hym ther wenten knyghtes many oon; . . . A.Kn. 2118
As it were blody dropes, many oon; . . . . . A.Kn. 2340
That knew so manye of aventures olde, . . . . A.Kn. 2444
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . . A.Kn. 2509
So was the Reve, and othere manye mo, . . . . A.Mil. 3183
As many a yeer as it is passed henne . . . . . A.Rv. 3889
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.ML. 577
The kyng, and many another in that place, . . . B.ML. 685
Is compleynyng. How many oon may men fynde . B.ML. 929
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . . . . B.ML. 978
Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage, . . . B.ML. 999
also ful many subtille flatereres, and wise . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
wherfore it happeth many tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
many folk that prively in his eere . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
he, 'to werke by thy conseil, for many causes . . B.Mel. 2245–50
yow by manye ensamples, that many a womman . B.Mel. 2285–90
to been conseilled by manye, for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5

**Many** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
And eek with staves many another man; . . . B.NP. 4572
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon . . . C.Pard. 435
'Ther walken manye of whiche yow toold have I, . C.Pard. 530
How manye myghte she have in mariage? . . D.WB. 23
And many another holy man also. . . . . D.WB. 58
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe, . . . D.WB. 399
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,— . . . D.WB. 863
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon . . . . E.Cl. 775
Foond of us wommen fooles many oon, . . . E.Mch. 2278
Yet hath ther founde many another man . . . E.Mch. 2280
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond. . . F.Sq. 131
As many heddes as manye wittes ther been. . . F.Sq. 203
And many a labour, many a greet emprise, . . . F.Fkl. 732
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se, . . . . F.Fkl. 854
And many pointes of his passioun, . . . . G.SN. 344
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I. . . . G.CY. 723
He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme; . . . . G.CY. 1092
This multiplying blent so many oon, . . . . G.CY. 1391
I seye that many men ne repenten . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
'manye smale maken a greet.' . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
whiche that many a man peraventure ne . . . I.Pars. 370–5
veyne glorie and many another twig . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
to many a vicious knave that is sustened by . . I.Pars. 430–5
many manere of deceites. Thilke manere . . . I.Pars. 440–5
ful ofte many a man to peril and . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
'Do manye goode werkes and spek fewe . . . I.Pars. 650–5
I have so many an ydel thoght, . . . . . BD. 4
And many other thynges smale. . . . . BD. 59
And many a pilwe, and every bere . . . . . BD. 254
And tapite hem ful many folde . . . . . BD. 260
With many glade, gilden stremes; . . . . . BD. 338
Wher ther were many grene greves, . . . . . BD. 417
Was ful the wode; and many roes, . . . . . BD. 430
So mony men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . . Pity. 31
Til mony a fish is wood, til that he be . . . . Mars. 239
As hit hath freten mony a noble storie,— . . . Anel. 13
Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . . . Anel. 32
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe, . Anel. 33
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route, . Anel. 34
and many othre enforceden hem to gon . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
But for that many tribulacions of . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
rekne with me of how many grete thynges . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
welefulnesse is spraynd with many bitternesses; . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
schewed and proved by ful many demonstracyons, . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
and sooth it is that of many thynges han . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
ne spreden his name to many manere . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
of eres!" For manye han had ful greet . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
In general ther wente mony a wight . . . . . TC.1. 163
And namely so mony a lusty knight, . . . . . TC.1. 165
So mony a lady fressh and mayden bright, . . . TC.1. 166
So after this with many wordes glade, . . . . TC.2. 148
That plited she ful ofte in many fold: . . . . TC.2. 697
And as aboute a tree with many a twiste . . . . TC.3. 1230
For many a lover hastow slayn, and wilt; . . . TC.3. 1459
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!'— . . . . TC.3. 1614
For ther ben grete clerkes many oon, . . . . TC.4. 968
For I have herd or this of mony a wight, . . . TC.5. 164
In many cruel bataille, out of drede, . . . . TC.5. 1751
And other clerkes many oon, . . . . . HF.2. 252
But this may be in many wyse, . . . . . HF.2. 263
Dwelleth many a citezeyn, . . . . . HF.2. 422
But many subtil compassynges, . . . . . HF.3. 98
And other harpers many oon. . . . . HF.3. 117
Many thousand tymes twelve, . . . . . HF.3. 126
And many other maner pipe, . . . . . HF.3. 129
And many floute and liltyng horne, . . . . . HF.3. 133
And many riban, and many frenges . . . . . HF.3. 228
And of many other werkynges; . . . . . HF.3. 854
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . LGW.G. 87
He hath made many a lay, and many a thynge. . . LGW. 430
How many women they may doon a shame, . . . LGW. 488
For also many vertues hadde shee, . . . . . LGW. 528
For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . . LGW. 576
Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe, . . . LGW. 666
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve, . LGW. 933
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, . . . LGW. 1090
And many an amorouse lokyng and devys. . . . LGW. 1102
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . LGW. 1274
Or had in armes many a blody box. . . . . LGW. 1388
And many other mervels up and doun; . . . . LGW. 1431
Save wilde bestes, and that ful many oon, . . . LGW. 2165
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . LGW. 2407
How many have I refused to sustene . . . . . Fort. 41
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1
but as many and as subtile conclusiouns, . . . Astr. 11–5
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . . Astr. 121–7
passed, or ellis how many houres or parties . . . Astr. 193–8
how many degrees that the first altitude of A . . Astr. 251–8
nombre, this is to seyn as many degres as . . . Astr. 251–8

**Maple**
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . A.Kn. 2923

**Maples**
Maples, asshe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . RR. 1384

**Mappemounde**
As fer as cercled is the mappemounde, . . . . Rosem. 2

**Marble**
Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . . A.Kn. 1893

**Marble**—*Continued*
And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere, . . . . B.Pri. 1871
And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . . . F.Sq. 500
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-sene. . . . . TC.1. 700
And springyng in a marble stone . . . . . RR. 1462

**March**
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote, . . A.Prol. 2
That highte March, whan God first maked man, . . B.NP. 4378
Syn March began, thritty dayes and two, . . . B.NP. 4380
And for to walke in March, Averill and May, . . D.WB. 546
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan? . . . D.Sum. 1782
The last Idus of March after the yeer. . . . . F.Sq. 47
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face, . . . TC.2. 765
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . Astr. 50–7
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . . Astr. 132–9
Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . Astr. 198–209

**March** *see* **Martius**

**Marchioness** *see* **Markisesse**

**Marci-** *see* **Martian**

**Marcia**
Penalopee, and Marcia Catoun, . . . . . LGW. 252

**Marcia** *see* **Marsyas**

**Marcus**
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero. . . . . F.Fkl. 722
certes, in the tyme of Marcus Tulyus, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
of god. And Marcus Tullius, whan he . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Mardochee** *see* **Mordecai**

**Mare**
In a tabard he rood upon a mere. . . . . A.Prol. 541
I trowe he were a geldyng or a mare. . . . . A.Prol. 691
As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare; . . . A.Rv. 4055
Yet hadde I levere payen for the mare . . . . H.Mcp. 78

**Mareis**
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran. . . . . D.WB. 970
the see and the mareys contene and . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
and othere waxen in mareys, and othre . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5

**Mares**
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . A.Rv. 4065
With wilde mares, as faste as he may go; . . . . A.Rv. 4081

**Margin**
the margyn of the riet there as thei sitte, of . . . Astr. 92–7

**Mariam**
Invocacio ad Mariam . . . . . G.SN. *head*

**Marie** *see* **Mary**

**Mariner**
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer! . . . . . B.Pri. 1627

**Mariners**
and the maryneres hadden by this . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
His maryners han don ryght as hym leste; . . . LGW. 2169

**Mark**
I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . . B.Mel. 2141
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner. . . . . C.Pard. 390
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan . . . . D.WB. 145
Yet have I Martes mark upon my face, . . . . D.WB. 619
Than all the mark of Adam may redresse. . . . D.WB. 696
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk. . . F.Fkl. 880
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes three, . . G.CY. 1026
This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe, . G.CY. 1030
receyveth the mark of baptesme, but . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
and his especial signe and mark of chastitee, . . . I.Pars. 890–5
scholde marken hem in the forheved with an hoot . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
I wol first marken the by woordes, and I wol enforcen Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
marke the nombre of that same altitude in . . . Astr. 211–5
of thy compas an heer mele; and marke . . . . Astr. 350–8
The shadowe maketh her bemys merke, . . . . RR. 5339

**Marked**
But sith I thee have marked with the croys, . . . E.Cl. 556
merkid my weply compleynte with office . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
lastynge of here idel names is marked with a fewe lettres. . . . . Bo.2.m.7. 575–80
bristilede boor markide with scomes the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
That in myn hede y-marked is,— . . . . . HF.3. 13
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . . Astr. 32–40
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale . . . Astr. 50–7
thy zodiak there the degrees be marked. . . . . Astr. 97–100

**Market**
He was a market-betere atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3936
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522
Neither in market ne in youre large halle.' . . . D.Sum. 2188
And sette it in a commune market-place, . . . . E.Mch. 1583

**Markisesse**
The markysesse, and therfore wol I fonde . . . E.Cl. 283
I seye that to this newe markysesse . . . . . E.Cl. 394
Was kouth eek that a newe markysesse . . . . E.Cl. 942
With oother folk to greete the markysesse, . . . E.Cl. 1014

**Marks**
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee . . . LGW. 784
Lese all his markis and his poundis; . . . . . RR. 5986

**Marl**
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3460

**Marmorike**
the contre Marmoryke, and his nayles . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5

**Marquis**
A markys whilom lord was of that lond, . . . . E.Cl. 64

**Marquis**—*Continued*
He to the markys seyde as ye shul heere: . . . E.Cl. 91
'O noble markys, youre humanitee . . . . . E.Cl. 92
Made the markys herte han pitee. . . . . E.Cl. 142
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde. . . . E.Cl. 182
Ther as this markys shoope his mariage, . . . . E.Cl. 198
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye . . . . E.Cl. 233
But nathelees this markys hath doon make, . . . E.Cl. 253
This roial markys richely arrayed, . . . . . E.Cl. 267
The markys sholde wedde, and if she myghte . . E.Cl. 279
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle; . . . E.Cl. 289
This thoghtful markys spak unto this mayde . . E.Cl. 295
And to the markys she hir fader fette. . . . . E.Cl. 301
'Yet wol I,' quod this markys softely, . . . . . E.Cl. 323
Thise arn the wordes that the markys sayde . . . E.Cl. 342
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng, . . . E.Cl. 386
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore, . . . E.Cl. 445
This markys in his herte longeth so . . . . . E.Cl. 451
For which this markys wroghte in this manere; . . E.Cl. 463
Glad was this markys of hire answeryng, . . . . E.Cl. 512
Consentynge hire to that the markys lyked; . . . E.Cl. 546
But to this markys now retourne we, . . . . . E.Cl. 597
This markys caughte yet another lest . . . . . E.Cl. 619
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . E.Cl. 624
Unto youre love'; and whan this markys say . . E.Cl. 667
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore . . E.Cl. 687
Right so this markys fulliche hath purposed . . E.Cl. 706
This markys writen hath in special . . . . . E.Cl. 761
Unto the markys of Saluce anon. . . . . E.Cl. 772
This markys, yet his wyf to tempte moore, . . . E.Cl. 786
The markys, which that shoope and knew al this, . E.Cl. 946
Commendynge now the markys governaunce.— . . E.Cl. 994
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . . . E.Cl. 1049
**Marreth**
Of the prisoun that marreth thee.' . . . . . RR. 4679
**Marriage**
He hadde maad ful many a mariage . . . . . A.Prol. 212
That highte matrimoigne, or mariage, . . . . A.Kn. 3095
And straunge he made it of hir mariage. . . . . A.Rv. 3980
Ne in noon oother wey, save mariage. . . . . B.ML. 217
And he shal han Custance in mariage, . . . . B.ML. 241
Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage . . . B.ML. 258
That crueel Mars hath slayn this mariage! . . . B.ML. 301
Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage. . . . B.ML. 369
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn, . . . B.ML. 704
To speke of wo that is in mariage; . . . . D.WB. 3
How manye myghte she have in mariage? . . . D.WB. 23
That hye God defended mariage . . . . . D.WB. 60
In the actes and in fruyt of mariage. . . . . D.WB. 114
Of tribulacioun in mariage, . . . . . D.WB. 173
Of mariage, nof othere thynges eek. . . . . D.WB. 571
That wommen kan nat kepe hir mariage. . . . D.WB. 710
That seelde tyme is founde in mariage; . . . E.Cl. 146
My mariage, and myn estaat and reste, . . . . E.Cl. 160
Ther as this markys shoope his mariage, . . . E.Cl. 198
That day that maked was oure mariage.' . . . E.Cl. 497
My peple sikly berth oure mariage, . . . . E.Cl. 625
Arrayed was toward hir mariage . . . . . E.Cl. 778
The day that maked was oure mariage! . . . E.Cl. 854
Was ever in suspect of hir mariage; . . . . E.Cl. 905
By dayes fele than at hire mariage. . . . . E.Cl. 917
Than was the revel of hire mariage. . . . . E.Cl. 1127
And fortunat was eek in mariage; . . . . . E.Cl. 1137
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde. . . . . E.Mch. 1285
Mariage is a ful greet sacrement; . . . . . E.Mch. 1319
That is in mariage hony sweete; . . . . . E.Mch. 1396
I prey yow shapeth for my mariage . . . . . E.Mch. 1408
Ther speketh many a man of mariage, . . . . E.Mch. 1443
Of mariage manye ensamples olde. . . . . E.Mch. 1470
How that ye entren into mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1556
Of Januarie, aboute his mariage. . . . . E.Mch. 1579
And so greet ese and lust in mariage, . . . . E.Mch. 1643
In mariage, ne never mo shal bee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1676
Of mariage, which ye have on honde, . . . . E.Mch. 1686
In wysdom and in trouthe of mariage, . . . . E.Mch. 1705
In libertee, and eek in mariage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1726
For to descryven of this mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1737
In mariage, se how thy Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1789
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,— . . . . F.Fkl. 793
And day was comen of hir mariage, . . . . . G.SN. 130
so muche as the sacrement of mariage is . . . I.Pars. 880–5
God made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of . I.Pars. 880–5
that is to seyn, chastitee in mariage, and . . . I.Pars. 915–20
and wolde hymself be born in mariage; . . . I.Pars. 915–20
and, for to halwen mariage, he was at a . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Trewe effect of mariage clenseth . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
ende of mariage; and it chaungeth . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
mariage that was establissed by God, er . . . I.Pars. 920–5
First, for mariage is figured bitwixe . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
as in that, no parfit mariage. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Ther myghte have ben betwex hem mariage, . . . LGW. 729
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage . . . . . LGW. 2603
Of songes amorouse of mariage, . . . . . LGW. 2616
The sorwe and wo that is in mariage, . . . . . Buk. 6
**Marriages**
To pleyes of myracles, and to mariages, . . . . D.WB. 558
mariages of chaste loves; and love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
**Marriages**—*Continued*
Of werres, of pees, of mariages, . . . . . HF.3. 871
I make pees and mariages, . . . . . RR. 6972
**Married**
But atte laste hir freendes han hire maried . . . B.Mk. 3461
And richely his doghter maryed he . . . . . E.Cl. 1130
been nat maried, and this is deedly synne and . . I.Pars. 865–70
that they been maried al is good ynough, . . . I.Pars. 905–10
and som man is wel and selyly y-maried, . . . . B.2. p.4. 385–90
**Marrow**
The mary, for they caste noght awey . . . . . C.Pard. 542
ryght softe, as the marie is, that it is alwey hyd . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
**Marrowbones**
To boille the chiknes with the marybones, . . . A.Prol. 380
**Marrows**
the erthes, and sheden be hir maryes hir . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
**Mars**
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe . . A.Kn. 975
Allas, thou felle Mars! allas, Juno! . . . . . A.Kn. 1559
For after Mars he serveth now Dyane. . . . . A.Kn. 1682
By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed . . . . A.Kn. 1708
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!' . . . A.Kn. 1747
Of Mars, he maked hath right swich another, . . A.Kn. 1907
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . A.Kn. 1969
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . A.Kn. 1972
Ther as Mars hath his sovereyn mansioun. . . . A.Kn. 1974
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotente, . . A.Kn. 1982
By manasynge of Mars, right by figure, . . . . A.Kn. 2035
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood, . . . . A.Kn. 2041
In redoutynge of Mars and of his glorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2050
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159
For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . A.Kn. 2248
The nexte houre of Mars folwynge this, . . . . A.Kn. 2367
Of fierse Mars, to doon his sacrifise . . . . . A.Kn. 2369
Right thus to Mars he seyde his orisoun:— . . . A.Kn. 2372
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk rynge; . . A.Kn. 2431
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie. . . A.Kn. 2434
And Mars, the stierne god armypotente, . . . . A.Kn. 2441
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet nathelees, . A.Kn. 2473
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . A.Kn. 2480
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone, . A.Kn. 2669
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . A.Kn. 2815
That crueel Mars hath slayn this mariage! . . . B.ML. 301
O Mars, O atazir, as in this cas! . . . . . B.ML. 305
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse. . . . D.WB. 612
Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; . . . D.WB. 613
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827
That woful Mars made atte departynge . . . . Mars. 25
Who syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus . . Mars. 45
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . Mars. 53
This worthi Mars, that is of knyghthod welle, . . Mars. 75
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77
Sojourned hath this Mars of which I rede . . . Mars. 78
Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye! . . . Mars. 90
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . . . Mars. 92
O woful Mars! alas! what mayst thou seyn, . . . Mars. 106
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood. . . Mars. 123
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversite, . . . . . Mars. 148
The Compleynte of Mars . . . . . Mars. *head*
Thou ferse God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . . Anel. 1
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie, . . Anel. 31
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre, . Anel. 50
And unto Mars avoweth sacrifise . . . . . Anel. 355
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stel! . . . . TC.2. 593
To loke on Mars, that God is of bataile! . . . . TC.2. 630
Ye fierse Mars apaisen of his ire, . . . . . TC.3. 22
Aspectes badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . TC.3. 716
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy blody cope, . . TC.3. 724
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine, . . . . TC.4. 25
That that be wel; and offre Mars my stede, . . . TC.5. 306
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascaile! . . . TC.5. 1853
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . . LGW. 533
I prey to Mars to yeve me suche grace, . . . . LGW. 2063
By Mars, that is the chefe of my beleve, . . . . LGW. 2109
And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere . . . LGW. 2589
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . . LGW. 2593
planete, as Saturne or Mars, or elles the . . . . Astr. 156–61
seconde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the . . . Astr. 198–209
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to . . . Astr. 198–209
**Mars** *see* **Marte**
**Marsh** *see* **Mareis**
**Marshal**
For to han been a marchal in an halle. . . . . A.Prol. 752
A squier, that was marchal of his halle, . . . . E.Mch. 1930
**Marshy**
A mersshy contree called Holdernesse, . . . . D.Sum. 1710
**Marsyas**
And Marcia that lost hir skyn, . . . . . HF.3. 139
**Marte**
Noght was forgeten by the infortune of Marte, . . A.Kn. 2021
And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, . . A.Kn. 2581
'O cruel God, O dispitouse Marte! . . . . . TC.2. 435
'Al eaily, now, for the love of Marte!' . . . . . TC.2. 988
Of Trase was he lorde, and kynne to Marte, . . . LGW. 2244
**Marte** *see* **Mars**
**Martes**
Ther were also of Martes divisioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2024

**Martes**—*Continued*
Yet have I Martes mark upon my face, . . . . . D.WB. 619
In Martes face, and in his mansioun . . . . . F.Sq. 50
By day he was in Martes heigh servise, . . . . . TC.3. 437
For yren Martes metal is, . . . . . HF.3. 356
**Martial**
Of you in werre or torney marcial, . . . . . TC.4. 1669
**Martian**
In feelynge, and myn herte is Marcien; . . . . . D.WB. 610
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,— . . . E.Mch. 1732
And than thoughte I on Marcian, . . . . . HF.2. 477
**Martin**
'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Seint Martyn! B.Sh. 1338
**Martire**
Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . . TC.4. 818
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . . RR. 2547
To profre her body to martire; . . . . . RR. 2771
My lyf, my deth, and my martire, . . . . . RR. 3111
Was yeve to peyne and to martire; . . . . . RR. 3173
Full ofte me putte in gret martire. . . . . RR. 4486
**Martius**
Marcius, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . Astr. 45–50
**Martyr**
The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17
The blisful martir quite yow youre meede! . . . A.Prol. 770
O martir, sowded to virginitee! . . . . . B.Pri. 1769
And tooken awey this martir from his beere; . . B.Pri. 1870
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecilie. . G.SN. 28
And if thou deye a martir, go to hevene! . . . . TC.4. 623
Yf me a martir wolde he make, . . . . . RR. 1875
**Martyrdom** *see* **Martire**
**Martyreth**
That Theseus martireth in prisoun. . . . . A.Kn. 1562
**Martyris**
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martyris . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *end*
**Martyrs**
Anon thise martirs that I yow devyse, . . . . G.SN. 367
thise martirs in egalitee. She hath in . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
**Martyrum**
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *end*
**Marvel**
This sely carpenter hath greet merveyle Of Nicholas, A.Mil. 3423
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille . . .
to feede. . . . . B.ML. 502
Of this mervaille agast was al the prees; . . . . B.ML. 677
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille; . . . . B.NP. 4266
To write of yow a storie of swich mervaille . . . E.Cl. 1186
wrooth and inpacient, it is no merveille; . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
For which merveille wondred many a man, . . . E.Cl. 248
For merveille of this knyght; hym to biholde . . F.Sq. 87
That swich a monstre or merveille myghte be; . . F.Fkl. 1344
a monstre and a merveyle, how that, in . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
men merveylen on swiche thynges. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
ye schulde merveylen on hem. And the beaute . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
whan it is cleer; and also merveylen we . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
to loken uppon, I wol merveylen on . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
thou schuldest merveillen, sith thow hast . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
no wyght that may merveillen y-nowghe, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
quod sche, 'that were a greet merveille . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
this were a merveile to seien, that schrewes, whiche Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
'Thanne I merveile me gretely,' quod . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
'Ne it nis no merveile,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
it is lik a mervayle or miracle to hem that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
In armes, that to thenke it was mervaile. . . . TC.1. 476
For this merveyle I here eche belle sowne . . . TC.3. 189 *var*
This was gret marvaylle to me . . . . . HF.3. 282 *var*
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle . . . . . RR. 1571
I merveile the askyng this demande. . . . . RR. 2062
Merveyle, sith that they sitte so pleyn, . . . . RR. 2269
I merveyle me wonder faste . . . . . RR. 2725
As helpe me god, this merveile I . . . . . RR. 2732
I was abawed for marveyle, . . . . . RR. 3646
**Marveleth**
ne merveyleth of it no-thyng. But what . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
And Eelde merveilith right gretlye, . . . . . RR. 4967
**Marveling**
in merveylynge eien. . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
**Marvelous**
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how merveillous . . B.Pri. 1643
This merveillous desir his wyf tassaye; . . . . E.Cl. 454
Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous; . . . F.Fkl. 1206
This thyng is wonder merveillous to me, . . . . G.CY. 629
thilke merveylous monstre (Fortune) and how . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
**Marvelous**—*Continued*
And al the mervelous signals . . . . . HF.1. 459
And thys merveylous arisyng with a . . . . . Astr. 236–40
Yitt hath the merveilous cristall . . . . . RR. 1579
The sore of love is merveilous, . . . . . RR. 2297
It is so merveilouse and queynte; . . . . . RR. 5199
**Marvels**
in batailles falle many mervayles and periles . . . B.Mel. 2855–60 *var*
That never yet was herd so greet mervailles. . . . F.Sq. 660
Swiche mervayles, fortuned than,— . . . . . BD. 288
As wel as of othere mervailes, . . . . . HF.3. 352
And many other mervels up and doun; . . . . LGW. 1431
**Mary**
Who fedde the Egypcien Marie in the cave, . . . B.ML. 500
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne, . . . . B.ML. 641
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . B.ML. 841
But blisful Marie heelp hire right anon, . . . . B.ML. 920
'Marie, I deffie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592
His *Ave Marie*, as he goth by the weye. . . . . B.Pri. 1698
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. *Amen.* . . . B.Pri. 1880
'O seinte Marie, *benedicite!* . . . . . B.Th. 1974
God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie! . . . C.Pard. 308
'By Seinte Marie!' seyde this taverner, . . . . C.Pard. 685
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . D.Fri. 1604
A wyf! a! Seinte Marie, *benedicite*, . . . . . E.Mch. 1337
And seyde, 'Seynte Marie! how may this be . . . E.Mch. 1899
God blesse us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . E.Mch. 2418
Marie! ther-of I pray yow hertely.' . . . . . G.CY. 1062
That helpen for an Ave Marie or tweye. . . . . ABC. 104
And sayde twyes, 'Seynte Marie! . . . . . HF.2. 65
**Masculine**
thyne masculyn children (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
**Mase** *see* **Maze**
**Masinissa**
In Affrik, how he mette Massynisse . . . . . PF. 37
**Masked**
He was so narwe y-masked and y-knet, . . . . TC.3. 1734
**Mason**
Aboute hym lefte he no masoun, . . . . . RR. 4148
**Masonries**
Ne how they hatte in masoneries, . . . . . HF.3. 213
**Masonry**
Upon that wall of masonrye, . . . . . RR. 302
**Mass**
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . B.Sh. 1413
But hastily a messe was ther seyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1441
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . B.Pri. 1826
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon; . . . . B.NP. 4042
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . . D.Sum. 1728
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny, . . . . . D.Sum. 1749
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe, . . D.Sum. 1788
When that the heighe masse was y-doon, . . . . E.Mch. 1894
at masse, and at complyn, and by . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
synge masse; and if he dide, he sholde . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
so songe masse. The fourthe . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse . . . . . BD. 927
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . . TC.3. 88
**Mast**
Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt. . . . . A.Mil. 3264
I undertake, withouten mast and seyl, . . . . A.Mil. 3532
That brak hir maste and made it falle, . . . . BD. 71
As in a tempest is a roten mast. . . . . Anel. 314
Byhynde the maste begyneth he to fle, . . . . LGW. 643
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . . . Form.A. 7
That noght but mast or apples is ther-inne; . . . Form.A. 37
**Master**
But he was lyk a maister, or a pope; . . . . . A.Prol. 261
Sire Knyght,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . A.Prol. 837
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . A.Kn. 2902
'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholay? . . . A.Mil. 3437
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . . A.Mil. 3446
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . . A.Mil. 3579
That fond his maister wel in his chaffare, . . . A.Co. 4389
His maister shal it in his shoppe abye, . . . . A.Co. 4393
This joly prentys with his maister bood, . . . . A.Co. 4399
But atte laste his maister hym bithoghte, . . . A.Co. 4403
Therfore his maister yaf hym acquitance, . . . A.Co. 4411
Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . B.ML. 474
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer! . . . . . B.Pri. 1627
seith thus: That maister, he seith, is . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom; . . . B.Mk. 3128
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3515
In yowthe a maister hadde this emperour, . . . B.Mk. 3685
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrye, . . B.Mk. 3689
In youthe agayns his maister for to ryse, . . . . B.Mk. 3702
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . . B.Mk. 3708
O Gaufred, deere maister soverayn, . . . . . B.NP. 4537
'But trewely, myn owene maister deere, . . . . C.Pard. 301
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . C.Pard. 680
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste. . . D.WB. 74
Be maister of my body, and of my good; . . . . D.WB. 314
'Tel forth youre tale, my leeve maister deere.' . . D.Fri. 1298
Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere.' . . . D.Fri. 1337
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan. . . . D.Fri. 1345
His maister hadde but half his duetee. . . . . D.Fri. 1352
My maister hath the profit, and nat I. . . . . D.Fri. 1601
Moore than a maister of dyvynytee.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1638
'O deere maister,' quod this sike man, . . . . D.Sum. 1781
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John!' . . . D.Sum. 1800

**Master**—*Continued*
'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go, . . . D.Sum. 1836
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke'— . . D.Sum. 2184
'No "maister," sire,' quod he, 'but servitour, . . D.Sum. 2185
That born was up unto the maister tour . . . . F.Sq. 226 *var*
And whan this maister that this magyk wroughte . F.Fkl. 1202
To hym this maister called his squier, . . . . F.Fkl. 1209
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence, . . . F.Fkl. 1257
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt . . . F.Fkl. 1576
And his maister shette the dore anon, . . . . G.CY. 1142
That on a tyme seyde his maister to, . . . . . G.CY. 1449
maister ne felawe. Inpacient is he that . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
yerde, he seyde to his maister, 'What . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
quod the maister, 'for thy correccioun.' . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
quod the maister, al wepynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
The mayster-hunte anoon, foot-hoot, . . . . . BD. 375
lyvynge, his mayster Socrates desserved . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with blody . . . Bo.3.m.2.655–60
(this to seyn thei freten hir maister). . . . . Bo.3.m.2.655–60
his mayster, to chesen on what deeth he . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
Unto the maistre temple of al the toun, . . . . LGW. 1016
That was the maister toun of al Colcos, . . . . LGW. 1591
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . . LGW. 1965
And him conveyeth thurgh the maistir strete . . LGW. 2305
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng . . Buk. 1
So good a maister to have as me, . . . . . RR. 2016
The maister lesith his tyme to lere . . . . . RR. 2149
And high maister eke thee make, . . . . . RR. 4578
And maister of sich seignorie.' . . . . . RR. 4663
That they al maister of it be. . . . . RR. 6288
Now am I maister, now scolere, . . . . . RR. 6330
As shulde a maister of dyvyne; . . . . . RR. 6488
With wrong, as maister William was, . . . . . RR. 6778
And wolen be cleped "Maister" also. . . . . RR. 6919

**Masterful**
Or maisterful, or loven novelrye. . . . . TC.2. 756

**Maistres**
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . . A.Prol. 576
Now fil it that the maistres of that sort . . . . B.ML. 141
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . F.Fkl. 1220
Doun to his maistres feet he fil anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1302
to thise maistres of theologie, save thus . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
maistres of whiche thei ben wont to . . . . . Bo.3.m.2.655–60
The maistres of divinite . . . . . RR. 6553
And well is worthy we [maystres] be; . . . . . RR. 7219 *em*

**Mastery**
A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistrie, . . . A.Prol. 165
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye . . A.Mil. 3383
to thee over me the maistrie, and God . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
the maistrie and the lordshipe over youre . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
that hadden lordshipe and maistrie of his . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
that in swiche conseillynges fooles han the maistrie.' B.Mel. 2450–5
yeve thou never myght ne maistrie of thy . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
That Alisandre wan by heigh maistrie, . . . . B.Mk. 3582
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrye, . . B.Mk. 3689
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . C.Doc. 58
By maistrie al the soveraynetee,— . . . . . D.WB. 818
And for to been in maistrie hym above. . . . . D.WB. 1040
'Thanne have I gete of yow maistrie,' quod she, . . D.WB. 1236
In heigh maistrie, and elles were it scathe,— . . . E.Cl. 1172
Ne sholde upon hym take no maistrie . . . . . F.Fkl. 747
Love wol nat been constreyned by maistrye. . . . F.Fkl. 764
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . F.Fkl. 765
That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . . . G.CY. 1060
man that synne hath maistrie he is a . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
as the womman hath the maistrie she maketh to muche I.Pars. 925–30
maistrie or dignyte but the comune studie . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Nat that I wilne, for maistrye . . . . . HF.3. 4
For, syr, it is no maistrye for a lorde . . . . . LGW. 400
To him that over him-self hath the maystrye . . Fort. 14
And shode he was with grete maistrie, . . . . RR. 842
Through his vertu and his maistrie, . . . . . RR. 1208
And to leve of his gret maistrie, . . . . . RR. 3294
Worche and wynne the maistrie. . . . . RR. 4396
To have lordship and full maistrie, . . . . . RR. 5930
For thee to knowe is gret maistrie. . . . . RR. 6080
That while Petre hath maistrie, . . . . . RR. 7166

**Mastery** *see* **Maistrise**

**Masty**
Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . . . . HF.3. 687

**Match** *see* **Overmatch**

**Mate**
Whan he saugh hem, so pitous and so maat, . . . A.Kn. 955
How myghte David make thee so maat? . . . . B.ML. 935
And "Mate!" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . BD. 659
And thus endureth, til she was so mate . . . . Anel. 176
maat and overcomen by wepynge and . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce . . . TC.4. 342
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate, . . . LGW. 126
I was all maate, and wende full well . . . . . RR. 1739
Thanne Bialacoil is fiedde and mate, . . . . . RR. 3167
Til that me saugh so madde and mate . . . . RR. 3190
Art so anguisshous and mate, . . . . . RR. 4671
Which makith [thee] so mate and woode, . . . RR. 5099

**Mater**
And song, *O Alma redemptoris mater!* . . . . . B.Pri. 1831
3. *Mater.*—The Moder of thin . . . . . Astr. 25–32

**Material**
accidental was hate, the cause material . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
defaute of light material, for certes, the derke light that I.Pars. 180–5
certeine material thynges in hire secree . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
as a maner foundement of subject material . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
sensible material conceyved by wit; ne it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800

**Matins**
And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges . . . D.WB. 876

**Matrimony**
That highte matrimoigne, or mariage, . . . . A.Kn. 3095
'That letteth matrimoigne sikerly!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1573
God and defoulen the auctour of matrimoyne, . . I.Pars. 880–5
understonde that matrimoyne is leefful . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
the cause final of matrimoyne. . . . . I.Pars. 935–40

**Matter**
Thogh that I pleynly speke in this materre . . . A.Prol. 727
Infinite harmes been in this materre, . . . . . A.Kn. 1259
And, shortly of this matere for to seyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1417
Or elles falsen som of my materre: . . . . . A.Mil. 3175
And, shortly of this matiere for to pace, . . . . B.ML. 205
And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . . B.ML. 322
The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle. . . . . B.ML. 411
But turne I wole agayn to my materre. . . . . B.ML. 581
Unto the kyng direct, of this materre, . . . . B.ML. 748
But ay whan I remembre on this materre, . . . B.Pri. 1703
I kan na moore expounde in this materre, . . . B.Pri. 1725
To enforce with theffect of my materre; . . . . B.Mel. 2148
nathelees, yet axed he hire conseil upon this matiere. B.Mel. 2200–5
muchel of this matiere, in preisynge . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
an heigh matiere, by cause of the wrong and of the . B.Mel. 2210–5
in this matiere; wherfore, Melibeus, this is oure . . B.Mel. 2215–20
that soone understondeth a matiere and . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
the matiere of thy conseil, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
in this matiere. I sey yow that the surgiens . . B.Mel. 2455–60
Certes, the trouthe of this matiere, or of . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
addeth in this matiere; for Tullius . . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
men have no cause ne matiere to repreven . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
that men have no matiere ne cause to . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
dede and al oure matere and cause . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
al this materre as it is aboven expressed . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
of the forseide materre, and hadden . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
men mowe have cause and materre to . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
But lat us passe awey fro this materre. . . . . B.Mk. 3113
But first, I yow biseeke in this materre, . . . . B.Mk. 3174
In this materre, and greet disputisoun, . . . . B.NP. 4428
I wil nat han to do of swich materre, . . . . . B.NP. 4441
Rede auctours where they trete of swich materre, . B.NP. 4453
For I moot turne agayne to my matere. . . . . C.Doc. 104
Of this materre it oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . C.Pard. 434
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trete! . . . C.Pard. 521
In this matere a queynte fantasye; . . . . . D.WB. 516
Wol falle in every dysshe and materre. . . . . D.WB. 836
An answere suffisant in this materre; . . . . . D.WB. 910
Wher as he myghte fynde in this materre . . . D.WB. 923
In scole-matere greet difficultee. . . . . D.Fri. 1272
Never erst er now herd I of swich materre; . . . D.Sum. 2220
Seyden that Jankyn spak in this matere . . . . D.Sum. 2288
Save that he wole convoyen his materre; . . . . E.Cl. 55
Or elles koude he shewe wel swich materre,— . . E.Cl. 90
Al have I noght to doone in this materre . . . . E.Cl. 99
I prey yow speketh namoore of this matere.' . . . E.Cl. 175
Right as yow lust governeth this materre.' . . . E.Cl. 322
But shortly forth this matere for to chace . . . E.Cl. 341 *var*
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this materre, . . E.Cl. 591
And lat us stynte of ernestful materre: . . . . E.Cl. 1175
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste, . . E.Mch. 1517
But lat us waden out of this materre. . . . . E.Mch. 1684
If that I lye or noon in this matiere. . . . . E.Mch. 1741
As to his purpos, of no swich materre, . . . . E.Mch. 2101
Of this matere, how he werchen shal; . . . . E.Mch. 2216
My spirit feeleth noght of swich materre, . . . F.Fkl. 727
Of swich matere made he manye layes, . . . . F.Fkl. 947
He noght entendeth to no swich materre, . . . F.Fkl. 1097
Of this matere he dorste no word seyn; . . . . F.Fkl. 1108
Koude I now telle as touchynge this materre. . . F.Fkl. 1413
And fro the fir he took up his materre . . . . G.CY. 1232
What philosophres seyn in this materre. . . . . G.CY. 1427
Of that materre ye gete namoore of me; . . . . H.Mcp. 102
A jangler speke of perilous materre. . . . . H.Mcp. 348
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet materre. . . I.Pars. 28
Moralitee and vertuous materre, . . . . . I.Pars. 38
on the peynes of helle. Of this matere . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
the false serpent, perpetueel matere of the fir . . I.Pars. 135–40
what seith Seneca in this matere? He . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
corrupt materre; and whan the soule is put in . . I.Pars. 330–5
matere and occasioun to be tempted of . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
of this matere seith Moyses, by the . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
is kyndely matere of joye; . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word, . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
matere of ire, right so is rancour norice . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
John eek in thys matere? Seint Gregorie . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Our first matere is good to kepe. . . . . BD. 43
My first matere I wil yow telle, . . . . . BD. 218
This is no feyned mater that I telle; . . . . . Mars. 173
But now to purpos as of this matere,— . . . . PF. 26
I shal thee shewe mater of to write.' . . . . . PF. 168
Of this matere, and asked what she radde. . . . PF. 579
bygynnen vers of sorwful matere, that . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
of perdurable matere, the whiche clothes sche hadde Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Matter**—*Continued*

the nature of the matiere of thilke clothes, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
han maked matere of cruelte, this wise . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
man maked it matere of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
me, but I have wel desired matere of thynges . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
to have matiere of governaunce over . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
werk of floterynge matere, but oonly the forme of sovereyn . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
juge me of this matere, and that thou do . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
For the matere of it is swich, that . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
For in this matere men weren . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
difficulte is the matere, to the to man of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
the matere subgett; but the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
withoute the matere; resoun surmountith . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
out of matere ne the ymaginacioun loketh . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
figures empressid in manere of matere. . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
For now wol I gon streight to my matere, . . . TC.1. 53
Fro my matere, and for you long to dwelle. . . . TC.1. 144
And al his werk as touching this matere, . . . . TC.1. 265
Of this matere with my nece trete, . . . . . TC.1. 975
And wente his wey, thenking on this matere, . . TC.1. 1062
This see clepe I the tempestous matere . . . . TC.2. 5
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . TC.2. 151
And this matere is so bihovely, . . . . . TC.2. 261
'Ne that I shal han cause in this matere,' . . . TC.2. 495
In this matere of which I have you told; . . . . TC.2. 695
In loves termes: hold of thy matere . . . . . TC.2. 1039
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere . . TC.2. 1131
And right as they declamed this matere, . . . . TC.2. 1247
'But tel me how—thou wost of this matere— . . TC.2. 1429
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere, . . . TC.2. 1626
To you have I to speke of oo matere, . . . . . TC.2. 1694
'But ho! no more as now of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 190
To holden secre swich an heigh matere, . . . . TC.3. 286
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 370
What that he mente, as touching this matere: . . TC.3. 432
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere . . . . TC.3. 516
In this matere, bothe wilde and tame! . . . . . TC.3. 529
Wherfore I wol diffyne in this matere . . . . . TC.3. 834 *var*
So spek yourself to him of this matere; . . . . TC.3. 909
But ye ben wis; and this matere on honde . . . TC.3. 937
But lat us falle awey fro this matere, . . . . . TC.3. 1306
For it acordeth not to my matere: . . . . . TC.3. 1409
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere; . . . . . TC.3. 1643
Was nevere ful to speke of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 1661
Mot hennes-forth ben mater of my book, . . . . TC.4. 17
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere. . . . TC.4. 651
Disputing with himself in this matere, . . . . TC.4. 1084
'Too late is now to speke of that matere: . . . TC.5. 743
So that he n'olde speke of swich matere: . . . . TC.5. 951
So that ye touchen nought of this matere; . . . TC.5. 996
As ofte as mater occupieth place, . . . . . TC.5. 1322
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde. . . . . TC.5. 1372
(I take it so,) touching al this matere . . . . . TC.5. 1588
And in hir matere al devysest, . . . . . HF.2. 129
For hard langage, and hard matere . . . . . HF.2. 353
Hem that write of this matere, . . . . . HF.2. 505
But of what congeled matere . . . . . HF.3. 36
But it is a ful confus matere . . . . . HF.3. 427
Was there no goode matyr in thyn mynde, . . . LGW.G. 270
Cristene and hethene, trete of swich matere, . . . LGW.G. 309
Hym rekketh noght of what matere he take; . . . LGW. 365
For it acordeth nat to my matere. . . . . LGW. 955
As mater appetiteth forme alwey, . . . . . LGW. 1582
But now to come agayn to my matere. . . . . LGW. 1959
And shortly of this matere for to make, . . . . LGW. 2136
I wol no more speke of thys matere. . . . . LGW. 2225
Now to theffect turne I of my matere. . . . . LGW. 2403
Of this matere that we have on honde. . . . . Buk. 30
touching this mater, and not oonly as trewe . . . Astr. 11–5
judicial matere and rytes of payens in which . . . Astr. 165–8
The mater fayre is of to make: . . . . . RR. 41
Ne eke the sothe of this matere, . . . . . RR. 1632
Word by word the mater all; . . . . . RR. 5141
Of this mater all openly . . . . . RR. 6765
But I wole stynt of this matere, . . . . . RR. 7207

**Matters**

That we hadden in oure matires sublymyng, . . . G.CY. 770
Ne oure matires that lyen al fix adoun, . . . . G.CY. 779
And combust matires, and coagulat; . . . . . G.CY. 811
Resalgar, and oure matires enbibyng, . . . . G.CY. 814
And eek of oure matires encorporyng, . . . . G.CY. 815
That usyn sweche materis for to seke. . . . . LGW.G. 279

**Matthew**

I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . . B.Mel. 2141
Witnesse on Mathew, but in special . . . . . C.Pard. 634
seith, by the word of Seint Mathew, . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Seith Mathew in the gospel: . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
Seint Mathew, *capitulo* v°, 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Of seynt Mathew, the gospelere, . . . . . RR. 6887

**Maugre**

A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . A.Kn. 1169

**Maugre**—*Continued*

And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 1607
And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two, . . . A.Kn. 1796
Maugree his heed, and broght unto the stake, . . A.Kn. 2618
Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence . . B.ML. 104
Maugree Philistiens of that citee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3238
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . B.NP. 4602
That oon thou shalt forgo, maugree thyne eyen! . D.WB. 315
Of whiche mayde, anon, maugree hir heed, . . . D.WB. 887
maugree hir hed hath been afforced or. . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
For nedes; and, maugree my heed, . . . . . BD. 1200
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . . Mar. 220
ben bynomen of hem that han it, maugre hem.' . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
bynymen it . . . maugre hem? For whennes comen elles . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre hem?' . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
Maugre Polydamas or Monesteo, . . . . . TC.4. 51
How, mawgre Juno, Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 461
'For mawgree hir, she shal my lemman be: . . . LGW. 1772
Maugree hir hede, by strengthe and by his myght. . LGW. 2326
That man yeveth maugre his. . . . . RR. 2386
Thou art wel worthy to have maugree, . . . . RR. 3144
I drede thou canst me gret maugre . . . . . RR. 4399
Shulde I therfore cunne hym mawgre? . . . . RR. 4559
That of his chaffare, maugre his, . . . . . RR. 5933
Maugre this felones jangelyngis, . . . . . RR. 6711
But, maugre hem, it shal adowne, . . . . . RR. 7205
Maugre the Holygost y-wis. . . . . RR. 7216
The maugre youres wolde be. . . . . RR. 7643

**Maumet**

but o mawmet or two and the avaricious man . . I.Pars. 745–50
every floryn in his cofre is his mawmet. . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet, . . . . I.Pars. 860–5

**Maumetry**

That in destruccioun of maumettrie, . . . . . B.ML. 236
certes, the synne of mawmettrie is the . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Maur**

The reule of seint Maure or of seint Beneit, . . . A.Prol. 173

**Maurice**

As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face; . . . . B.ML. 1063
Som men wolde seyn how that the child Maurice . B.ML. 1086
This child Maurice was sithen emperour . . . . B.ML. 1121

**Maurices**

Maurices lyf, I bere it noght in mynde. . . . . B.ML. 1127

**Mauritius**

Mauricius at the fontstoon they hym calle. . . . B.ML. 723

**Mavis**

The mavys and the nyghtyngale, . . . . . RR. 619
And thrustles, terins, and mavys, . . . . . RR. 665

**Maw**

Who kepte Jonas in the fisshes mawe, . . . . B.ML. 486
There is but litel Latin in my mawe.' . . . . B.Sh. 1190
Thy mawe Shal I percen, if I may, . . . . . B.Th. 2013

**Maximus**

Oon Maximus, that was an officer . . . . . G.SN. 368
Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore, . . . G.SN. 372
And fro Maxime, and fro his folk echone, . . . G.SN. 377
This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde, . . G.SN. 400

**May** (*noun*)

He was as fressh as is the monthe of May. . . . A.Prol. 92
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1034
And fressher than the May with floures newe,— . A.Kn. 1037
For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght, . . . A.Kn. 1042
To doon honour to May, and for to ryse. . . . A.Kn. 1047
It fel that in the seventhe yer, in May, . . . . A.Kn. 1462
And for to doon his observaunce to May, . . . A.Kn. 1500
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene, . . . A.Kn. 1510
Welcome be thou, faire, fresshe May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1511
And namely at the grete hert in May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1675
And eek the lusty seson of that May . . . . . A.Kn. 2484
Of Aprill, that is messager to May; . . . . . B.ML. 6
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may, . . B.ML. 851
That highte Dianira, fressh as May; . . . . . B.Mk. 3310
And for to walke in March, Averill and May, . . D.WB. 546
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May . . . E.Mch. 1748
He was so ravysshed on his lady May . . . . E.Mch. 1774
Til fresshe May wol rewen on his peyne. . . . . E.Mch. 1782
His fresshe May, his paradys, his make. . . . . E.Mch. 1822
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte E.Mch. 1851
Up ryseth Januarie, but fresshe May . . . . . E.Mch. 1859
How shaltow to thy lady, fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 1871
Unto his faire, fresshe lady May; . . . . . E.Mch. 1882
That Januarie hath wedded fresshe May . . . . E.Mch. 1886
In halle sit this Januarie and May, . . . . . E.Mch. 1895
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May, . . . . E.Mch. 1914
This fresshe May hath streight hir wey y-holde, . E.Mch. 1932
Who studieth now, but faire, fresshe May? . . . E.Mch. 1955
But sooth is this, how that this fresshe May . . . E.Mch. 1977
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1995
To visite this Damyan gooth May, . . . . . E.Mch. 2002
And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . E.Mch. 2050
Lyved this Januarie and fresshe May; . . . . E.Mch. 2054
For which ful ofte wepeth fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 2092
Ne myghte he speke a word to fresshe May, . . . E.Mch. 2100
This fresshe May, that I spak of so yoore, . . . E.Mch. 2116
That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . . E.Mch. 2137
This fresshe May, whan she thise wordes herde, . E.Mch. 2185
And Januarie and May romynge myrie. . . . . E.Mch. 2218
That in the gardyn with his faire May . . . . E.Mch. 2321
This fresshe May, that is so bright and sheene, . . E.Mch. 2328

**May** (*noun*)—*Continued*

And been a feestlych man, as freesh as May, . . F.Sq. 281
And this was on the sixte morwe of May, . . . F.Fkl. 906
Which May hadde peynted with his softe shoures . F.Fkl. 907
As to my doom, than is the monthe of May; . . F.Fkl. 928
Ne nyghtyngale in the sesoun of May. . . . G.CY. 1343
Me thoghte thus,—that hit was May, . . . . BD. 291
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130
—In May that moder is of monthes glade, . . . TC.2. 50
And lat us don to May som observaunce!' . . . TC.2, 112
Revesten hem in grene whan that May is, . . . TC.3. 353
And after winter folweth grene May. . . . . TC.3. 1062
For was ther nevere fowl so fayn of May . . . TC.5. 425
This Diomede, as freesh as braunche in May, . . TC.5. 844
And far'th wel, goodly faire fresshe may, . . . TC.5. 1412
But trewely Criseyde, swete may, . . . . . TC.5. 1720
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May . . LGW. 36
Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May, . . . . . LGW.G. 36
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May, . . . LGW. 45
Whan passed was almost the monyth of May . . LGW.G. 89
And this was now the firste morwe of May, . . LGW. 108
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . LGW. 176
And she was faire as is the rose in May. . . . LGW. 613
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . Astr. 50–7
That it was May me thoughte tho— . . . . RR. 49
That it was May thus dremed me, . . . . RR. 51
In May that it nyl shrouded bene, . . . . RR. 55
Ben in May, for the sonne bright, . . . . RR. 74
In May, whan al this mirth is wrought; . . . RR. 86
She ladde a lusty lyf in May; . . . . . RR. 581
This may semely forto see . . . . . RR. 586 *var*
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May, . . . RR. 2277
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May, . . . RR. 3222
For many an Aprill and many a May . . . . RR. 3978
And May devoide of al delite; . . . . . RR. 4748

**May** *see* **Maius**

**May** (*verb, specimens*)

He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . A.Prol. 230
It is nat honeste, it may nat avaunce . . . . A.Prol. 246
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde. . . . A.Prol. 746
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite. . . A.Kn. 1032
Oure prisoun, for it may noon oother be; . . . A.Kn. 1085
Though that I never hir grace may deserve,— . . A.Kn. 1232
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . A.Kn. 1268
Ther as a beest may al his lust fulfille; . . . A.Kn. 1318
Withouten doute it may stonden so. . . . . A.Kn. 1322
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . . A.Kn. 1360
In hope that I som grene gete may.' . . . . A.Kn. 1512
'Who may been a fole, but if he love? . . . . A.Kn. 1799
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle. . . A.Kn. 1805
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . . A.Kn. 1835
I recche nat, but it may bettre be, . . . . A.Kn. 2245
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
Thanne may men by this ordre wel discerne . . A.Kn. 3003
Wel may men knowe, but it be a fool, . . . A.Kn. 3005
So he may fynde Goddes foysoun there, . . . A.Mil. 3165
How may ye slepen al the longe day?' . . . . A.Mil. 3438
If that I may, by Jhesus, hevene kyng! . . . A.Mil. 3464
'Get me a staf, that I may underspore, . . . A.Mil. 3465
Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . A.Mil. 3556
Whan that the water comth, that we may go; . . A.Mil. 3570
'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may, . . . A.Mil. 3783
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe . . . A.Rv. 3896
I pray yow spede us heythen that ye may.' . . . A.Rv. 4033
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may, . . . . A.Co. 4417
Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may. . . . . B.ML. 19
Ne I wol noon reherce, if that I may. . . . . B.ML. 89
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce! . . . B.ML. 126
How may this wayke womman han this strengthe . B.ML. 932
Be as be may, ther was he at the leeste; . . . B.ML. 1012
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . . B.ML. 1070
We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420
And dryve forth the world as it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1421
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may . . . . B.Sh. 1544
Wherfore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . B.Pri. 1650
Ther may no tonge expresse in no science; . . . B.Pri. 1666
That I ne may the weighte nat susteene; . . . . B.Pri. 1673
Yet may I synge *O Alma* loude and cleere. . . . B.Pri. 1845
This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he. . . . . B.Mel. 2115
telleth the cause why: "It may nat be," . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
And feble that they may nat wel engendre; . . . B.Mk. 3148
For though Fortune may noon angel dere, . . . B.Mk. 3191
Be as be may, I wol hire noght accusen; . . . . B.Mk. 3319
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3429
Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . . C.Doc. 23
To hasten his delit al that he may; . . . . . C.Doc. 159
The worm of conscience may agryse . . . . . C.Doc. 280
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote. . . C.Pard. 543
Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two . . . . C.Pard. 935
That may assoille yow, bothe moore and lasse, . . C.Pard. 939
Men may devyne, and glosen up and doun, . . . D.WB. 26
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . . . . D.WB. 188
Paraventure it may the bettre be; . . . . . D.WB. 1003
And it shal been amended, if I may.' . . . . . D.WB. 1097
Yet may they nat biquethe for no thyng, . . . D.WB. 1121
For of oure eldres may we no-thyng clayme, . . . D.WB. 1131
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayme.' D.WB. 1132
May understonde that Jhesus, hevene kyng, . . . D.WB. 1181
Or in som oother place may wel be; . . . . . D.WB. 1226
*Pardee*, ye may wel knowe by the name . . . . D.Fri. 1280

**May** (*verb, specimens*)—*Continued*

That of a somonour may no good be sayd. . . . D.Fri. 1281
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availe.' . . . D.Fri. 1366
I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde, . . . D.Fri. 1593
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour, . . . . . D.Fri. 1595
And it shal been amended, if I may.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2175
'Janicula, I neither may ne kan . . . . . E.Cl. 304
She may unto a knave child atteyne, . . . . . E.Cl. 447
From every wight for oght that may bityde. . . . E.Cl. 595
And my poverte no wight kan ne may . . . . E.Cl. 816
Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1446
No lenger may the body of hym sojurne . . . . E.Mch. 1796
That may bothe werke wel and hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1833
A man may do no synne with his wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1839
As to be deceyved whan a man may se. . . . . E.Mch. 2110
And though that I be oold and may nat see, . . . E.Mch. 2168
Saleweth yow, as he best kan and may, . . . . F.Sq. 112
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne. . . F.Fkl. 776
On every wrong a man may nat be wreken; . . . F.Fkl. 784
It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . . F.Fkl. 957
For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . . F.Fkl. 975
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1448
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,'—. F.Fkl. 1479
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.' . . F.Fkl. 1486
She may have bettre fortune than yow semeth; . . F.Fkl. 1497
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed; . . . G.CY. 726
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be, . . . . G.CY. 756
Be as be may, be ye no thyng amased. . . . . G.CY. 935
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may. . . H.Mcp. 85
if he may; and if he noght may, algate his . . . I.Pars. 510–5
I may not slepe, and what me is? . . . . . BD. 31
That may me hele; but that is doon. . . . . BD. 40
'Lord!' thoghte I, 'who may that be? . . . . BD. 448
Amende hit, if I can or may. . . . . BD. 550
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . . Mars. 161
He may not longe in joye of love endure. . . . Mars. 172
I flater noght, that may wite every wyght, . . . Mars. 188
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? Mars. 192
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thyng me lisse, . Comp.L. 6
ne I mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplyed, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
ne mai nat certes be comparysoned to . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
and the feern, so that the corn may comen . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
'Who mai seie nay?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
rychesse mai dryve awey nede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
folk, mai they neyther han hungir ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
'I mai nat,' quod I, 'denye it, but I . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
is swiche, certes I mai nat thynke.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
'I ne may nat denye it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3.p.11.985–90
—ther nys no thyng that he ne may?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
'May god don evel?' quod sche. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
syn that he ne may not don evel, that mai doon . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
'And how may that be?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
Now, sith it may nat goodly be withstonde, . . . TC.1. 253
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde. . . . TC.1. 256
Ascaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . TC.1. 292
So may thy woful time seme lesse. . . . . TC.1. 703
Anon, that I may gon aboute thy nede. . . . . TC.1. 863
In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . . TC.1. 888
Now may I jape of thee, if that I shal! . . . . TC.1. 929
And so we may be gladed alle three. . . . . TC.1. 994
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
Nor axen more that may do you disese.' . . . . TC.2. 147
This false world, allas, who may it leve? . . . . TC.2. 420
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe! . . . . TC.2. 1098
'Considered alle thing it may not be.— . . . . TC.2. 1290
If that I may, this nice opinioun . . . . . TC.2. 1297
In al that evere I may, and God to-fore, . . . . TC.2. 1409
This may not muchel of his ese him reve. . . . TC.2. 1659
Quod Troilus, 'As sone as I may gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1684
That she may take her leve or that she go—' . . TC.2. 1689
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake; . . TC.3. 341
What mighte or may the sely larke seye, . . . . TC.3 1191
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . TC.3. 1282
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle, . . . . TC.4. 499
Paraunter she may holden thee for nice . . . . TC.4. 598
Pandare answerde, 'Of that be as be may! . . . TC.4. 638
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may, . . . . TC.4. 1164
"Men may the wise at-renne, and not at-rede!" . TC.4. 1456
For who may holde a thing that wol awey? . . . TC.4. 1628
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo,. . . . TC.4. 1681
But Jupiter, that of his might may do . . . . TC.4. 1683
So that it may your herte and myn suffise! . . . TC.4. 1686
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may, . . . TC.5. 149
'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?' . . TC.5. 429
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . . TC.5. 445
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . TC.5. 551
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!' . . . TC.5. 616
'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . TC.5. 620
That absent was gan singe as ye may here: . . . TC.5. 637
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . . . TC.5. 1589
Ye han me cast! And I ne can ne may, . . . . TC.5. 1696
That I may meten with this Diomede! . . . . TC.5. 1703
That writ 'A thought may flee so hye, . . . . HF.2. 465
By no way may recovered be. . . . . HF.3. 168
Telle us what your cause may be.' . . . . . HF.3. 473

**May** (*verb, specimens*)—*Continued*

That al the world may of hit here.' . . . . . HF.3. 631
That we may have so good a fame, . . . . . HF.3. 645
Swiche as the world may of us deme . . . . . HF.3. 656
Thogh we may not the body have . . . . . HF.3. 669
We ben swich folk as ye may here. . . . . HF.3. 738
And sith I may not have that oon, . . . . . HF.3. 765
And on the roof men may yit seen . . . . . HF.3. 858
For yit paraunter I may lere . . . . . HF.3. 907
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . . LGW. 76
That men by resoun wel it calle may . . . . . LGW. 183
This balade may ful wel y-songen be, . . . . LGW. 270
This man to yow may falsly ben accused, . . . LGW. 350
Be as be may, I make of it no cure. . . . . LGW. 1145
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . . . . LGW. 1625
'Be as be may,' quod she, 'of foryifynge; . . . . LGW. 1852
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!' . LGW. 2102
Ful sorwfully hir herte may awake. . . . . LGW. 2183
Be as be may, for erneste or for game, . . . . LGW. 2703
Ne may not don me singen, though I dye. . . . Fort. 6
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 56
Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye, . . . . Scog. 48
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . . . . Merc.B. 2
Sith I, thunworthiest that may ride or go . . . Comp.A. 19
eke that he may seen the ascendent; . . . . . Astr. 161–5
may causen errour as wel in knowing of the . . . Astr. 168–70
climat may be cleped the space of the . . . . Astr. 365–8

**Mayest**

Ful blisfully in prison maistow dure,— . . . . A.Kn. 1236
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . A.Kn. 1243
Thou mayst, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede, . A.Kn. 1285
Thow mayst have hire to lady and to wyf, . . . A.Kn. 1289
Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.' . . . A.Kn. 1619
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se, . . . A.Kn. 1918
And seyde, 'Helpe, for thou mayst best of alle.' . A.Kn. 2086
Ther maistow seen comynge with Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2128
Ther maystow seen divisynge of harneys . . . . A.Kn. 2496
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye. . . . A.Kn. 3016
Thou mayst ynogh of othere thynges seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3149
Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed, . . A.Mil. 3528
of Silver in thi purs thou mayst nought fayle . . B.Sh. 1438 *var*
Now maystow syngen, folwynge ever in oon . . . B.Pri. 1770
seith, 'Ther as thou ne mayst have noon . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
seith, "If so be that thou ne mayst nat . . . hyde, . B.Mel. 2335–40
a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
if thou mayst parfourne it and maken of it a good . B.Mel. 2400–5
wheither thou mayst parfourne a thing or . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
enemy, chaunge thy conseil." Thou mayst also chaunge . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
thou mayst fynde that by errour, or by oother . . B.Mel. 2415–20
thou mayst, of his conversacioun, and of his . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
certes, thou mayst wel seyn that nay; . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
that the goodnesse that thou mayst do . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
Now artow Sathanas, that mayst nat twynne . . B.Mk. 3195
Now maystow wepen with thyne eyen blynde, . . B.Mk. 3267
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere, . . B.NP. 4296
O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . . B.NP. 4528
Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . D.WB. 176
Where many a tour and toun thou mayst biholde . E.Cl. 60
Ther maystow seen of deyntevous vitaille . . . E.Cl. 265
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye . . . E.Cl. 1070
Ful lightly maystow been a cokewold.' . . . . E.Mch. 1306
And now of three how maystow bere witnesse?' . . G.SN. 336
Thou that ne mayst but oonly lyf bireve, . . . G.SN. 482
But thou mayst seyn thy princes han thee maked . G.SN. 484
And thise ymages, wel thou mayst espye, . . . G.SN. 509
His wily wrenches thou ne mayst nat flee; . . . G.CY. 1081
So that thou mayst nat holden up thyn heed?' . . H.Mcp. 19
thou mayst nat make an heer whit ne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
that thow ne mayst wel shryve thee to . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
dede body. And if thow mayst nat visite . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
shaltow doon . . if thow mayst; . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
if thow mayst nat doon it prively, . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
O woful Mars! alas! what mayst thou seyn, . . . Mars. 106
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien. Mars. 112
Be thou my helpe in this, for thow mayst best . . PF. 116
Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se, . . PF. 163
thow mayst wel seen to what eende I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
'Maystow noght telle me thanne,' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
impacience? And yit thow mayst nat chaungen . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
and yif thou maist schewen me that ever . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
any thyng wher-with thow mayst rightfully defenden Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
and of thy sorwes, thou mayst noght . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
that maistow nat ryghtfully blamen ne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
maistow thanne pleyne ryghtfully upon . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
but thou mayst wel seen how grete . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
it the. And that thow mayst knowe . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
free corage? Maystowe remuwen fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
clepe fortunous possessiouns? Maystow evere have Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
mayst rejoisen the of long lastynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
of erthly thynges, thow mayst nat yit seen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow seyn. . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
forleeten it, thow mayst nat eschuen it? . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
thral to the, yit yif thou maist nat putten . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
maystow surmounten thise olifauntes in . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
maistow ben strengere than the bole? . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5

**Mayest**—*Continued*

Maystow ben swyftere than the tigre?. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
now how thou mayst proeven holily and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
of hym-self, thow mayst wene that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
And thus certes maistow wel seen . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
mayst not drede be no manere that alle . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
mayst descryven ryght thus: good is thilk . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
thou ne maist wel performe that thow behetist; . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
geten, thow maist nat douten that power . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
thow ne mayst nat wene that he be a . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
But thou mayst seyn, "What unreste . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
thou mayst seen that is doon in this world . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
wey, by whiche wey thou maist comen . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
thou ne maist nat suffise to mesuren the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
and seeth alle thingis alone, thou maist seyn . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
But thou mayst seyn, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
to betyden. And this maystow lyghtly aperceyven Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
(as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
But thou maist seyn that of thilke same . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
the thus: "Certes thou maist wel chaungen . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
byholdeth that thou maist chaunge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
it, thou ne maist nat eschuen the devyne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
prescience, ryght as thou ne maist nat fleen . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
wil into diverse accions." But thou maist sein . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste. . . . TC.1. 600
'Paraunter thou mayst after swich oon longe, . . TC.1. 619
How devel mayst thou than bring me to blisse!' . TC.1. 623
'And of oo thing right siker maystow be, . . . . TC.1. 673
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . TC.1. 806
But, thou wis, thou wost, thou mayst, thou art all . TC.1. 1052
Thou mayst answere, "Abid, abid!" But he . . TC.2. 985
'And, if thee list, than maystow us saluwe; . . . TC.2. 1016
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . . TC.2. 1365
And sey thou mayst no lenger up endure, . . . TC.2. 1518
'Immortal God,' quod he, 'that mayst not dyen, . TC.3. 185
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorifye; . . . . TC.3. 186
And Venus, thou mayst maken melodye; . . . . TC.3. 187
And two—thee Troilus, whan thou mayst gon, . . TC.3. 194
Or this be don?' Quod he, 'Whan thou mayst rise, . TC.3. 202
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
Allas, how mayst thou in thyn herte finde . . . TC.4. 265
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence. . . . TC.4. 546
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me . . TC.4. 582
But certeinly thou mayst not so me priken, . . . TC.4. 633
'But thou mayst seyn: the man sit not therfore . . TC.4. 1037
Thou, reder, mayst thyself ful wel devine . . . . TC.5. 270
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . . TC.5. 337
And after noon than maystow come ayein.' . . . TC.5. 1130
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see?' . . . TC.5. 1159
But Troilus, thou mayst now, est or west, . . . TC.5. 1432
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste, . . . TC.5. 1711
Uncircumscript, and al mayst circumscrive, . . . TC.5. 1865
Although thou maist go in the daunce . . . . HF.2. 131
Unethe maistow trowen this?" . . . . . HF.2. 191
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see . . . . . HF.2. 229
'And for this cause mayst thou see, . . . . . HF.2. 239
This, mayst thou fele, wel I preve. . . . . HF.2. 318
Maistow not heren that I do?' . . . . . HF.2. 516
Wher thou maist most tydynges here; . . . . . HF.3. 935
Ek al the world of autourys maystow here, . . . LGW.G. 308
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye, . . . LGW. 327
That maistow seen, she kytheth what she is.' . . LGW. 504
I wot wel that thou maist nat al it ryme, . . . LGW. 570
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus, . . . . LGW. 1952
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve . . Fort. 38
Abowt the wheole with other maystow dryve . . Fort. 46 *var*
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddesse! . . Fort. 50
doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret . . . Astr. 20–5
descripcioun, whiche thou maist turnen . . . . Astr. 92–7
thys conclusioun maist thou take . . . . . Astr. 108–15
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist thow knowe . Astr. 121–7
Thus maist thou rekne bothe arches or every . . Astr. 179–85
by this manere of worching maist thou se . . . Astr. 179–85
manere maist thou worche to knowe the . . . . Astr. 185–8
So maist thou knowe in the same . . . . . Astr. 209–11
ben in diverse signes. Than maist thou . . . knowe Astr. 211–5
neigh as thou mayst gesse; and take an . . . . Astr. 222–9
And thus maist thou werke with . . . . . Astr. 286–9
Thus maist thou understonde also . . . . . Astr. 316–9
maist thou seen in whiche partie of the . . . . Astr. 322–4
maist thou seen by night of eny sterre, . . . . Astr. 322–4
himself by light of day, than maist thou . . . . Astr. 324–30
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se . . . Astr. 343–50
ensamples folewynge in special maist thou . . . Astr. 368–71
And *nota* that in this manere maist thou . . . . Astr. 376–82
And in this manere maist thou wirke . . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Mayest**—*Continued*
Thou mayst full glad and joyfull be . . . . . RR. 2015
Thou maist well seyn this is in soth, . . . . . RR. 2195
Thou maist ensample take of Keye, . . . . . RR. 2206
Dispise wymmen, that thou maist here, . . . . RR. 2232
For so thou maist best preised be. . . . . RR. 2238
For thou maist bothe perceyve and fele, . . . . RR. 2240
Thy nailes blak if thou maist see, . . . . . RR. 2282
That thou the bet mayst on hem thynke, . . . RR. 2347
Er thou mayst come her any nere, . . . . . RR. 2442
If thou maist seen by aventure . . . . . RR. 2455
That faire fresh whanne thou maist see, . . . . RR. 2461
That thou thi love there maist see, . . . . . RR. 2524
And if thou maist so fer forth wynne, . . . . . RR. 2531
Er evere dawnyng thou maist see. . . . . RR. 2648
If thou maist fynde ony score, . . . . . RR. 2660
Whom wakyng if thou maist aspie, . . . . . RR. 2665
In place where thou maist hir see. . . . . RR. 2900
I can not sene how thou maist goo . . . . . RR. 3248
If that thou maist gete thee defence, . . . . . RR. 3301
Till thou at good mes maist hym take. . . . . RR. 3462
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . RR. 4026
If other way thou mai[e]st nought; . . . . . RR. 4394
Thou maist the sothe of it not witen, . . . . . RR. 4693
No bettir counsel maist thou take . . . . . RR. 4780
Of this journey thou maist not faile. . . . . RR. 4993
If thow maist lyve the tyme to se . . . . . RR. 5119
The whiche never thou maist restore, . . . . . RR. 5122
Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed, . . . RR. 6271
I am unbounde—What! Maist thou fynde . . . RR. 6413

**Mayhem** *see* **Maime**

**Mays**
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thridde, . . . TC.2. 56
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe! . . . TC.2. 1098

**Maze**
And eke of many a maze therwithal; . . . . . B.NP. 4283
'Ye maze, maze, goode sire,' quod she; . . . . F.Mch. 2387
But weylawey, al this n'as but a mase: . . . . TC.5. 468
For it is shapen as the mase is wroght, . . . . LGW. 2014

**Mazed**
She seyde she was so mazed in the see . . . . B.ML. 526
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . B.ML. 678
But as it were, a mased thyng . . . . . BD. 12
I am so mased that I deye, . . . . . Anel. 322

**Mazedness**
Til she out of hire mazednesse abreyde. . . . . E.Cl. 1061

**Mazelin**
And mede eek in a mazelyn, . . . . . B.Th. 2042

**Me** (*specimens*)
Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . . . A.Prol. 39
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe': . . . A.Kn. 1646
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me. . . . A.Kn. 1808
I putte me in thy protecciouu, . . . . . A.Kn. 2363
Thanne semed me ther was a parlement . . . . A.Kn. 2970
Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . B.ML. 454
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.' . . . B.ML. 742
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir . . . B.ML. 766
O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me, . . . . B.ML. 817
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
I go and meke me and obeye me to hem and . . B.Mel. 2870–5
And I prey yow, lat me speke with youre . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
Have me excused of myn ignoraunce.' . . . . B.Mk. 3180
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . C.Doc. 182
I peyne me to han an hauteyn speche, . . . . C.Pard. 330
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . C.Pard. 671
Now wol I tellen forth what happed me. . . . . D.WB. 563
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; . . D.WB. 581
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel; . . . D.Fri. 1556
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . D.Fri. 1557
Quod this somonour, 'for to repente me . . . . D.Fri. 1631
To chese me a wyf, I yow relesse . . . . . E.Cl. 153
Than I, and where me best were to allyen. . . . E.Mch. 1414
And syn I oghte avyse me right wel . . . . . E.Mch. 1526
Assoilleth me this questioun, I preye.' . . . . E.Mch. 1654
I am a kyng, it sit me noght to lye!' . . . . . E.Mch. 2315
Or I moot dye, so soore longeth me To eten . . . E.Mch. 2332
That al his love is clene fro me ago, . . . . . F.Sq. 626
And this was, as thise bookes me remembre, . . . F.Fkl. 1243
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1316
Unhappy man, anon I wol me hye . . . . . G.CY. 1084
Noot I nat why, that me were levere slepe . . . H.Mcp. 23
Therto me thynketh ye been wel y-shape! . . . H.Mcp. 43
Up peyne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.' . . H.Mcp. 86
Ne me nis no thyng leef nor looth. . . . . BD. 8
Me lakketh bothe English and wit . . . . . BD. 897
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen mee! . . . ABC. 15
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse?. Mars. 192
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . PF. 127
'Me remembreth it wel,' quod I; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
Help me that am the sorwful instrument . . . TC.1. 10
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . TC.1. 142
And yit m'athinketh, this avaunt m'asterte! . . TC.1. 1050
Me nedeth here non other art to use; . . . . TC.2. 11
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad! . . . . TC.2. 115
Now were I wis, me hate to purchace . . . . TC.2. 713
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . TC.2. 846
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . . TC.2. 1210
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!'. . . . TC.2. 1401
For, sin ye maken this ensaumple of me, . . . TC.3. 872

**Me** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . TC.3. 1640
To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . . TC.3. 1682
'O deth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . TC.4. 250
'Thou farest ek by me, thou Pandarus, . . . . TC.4. 463
I shal don al my might, me to restreyne . . . . TC.4. 940
I may wel maken, as it semeth me, . . . . . TC.4. 1045
And for the love of God, foryive it me . . . . TC.4. 1286
I see wel now that ye mistrusten me, . . . . . TC.4. 1606
And trusteth me, and leveth ek your sorwe, . . . TC.4. 1616
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . TC.4. 1618
That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde! . . . TC.4. 1666
And that ye hadde, as me thoughte, in despit . . TC.4. 1675
'Allas!' quod she, 'what me is wo! . . . . . HF.1. 300
But hit doth me for fere swete. . . . . HF.2. 534
That in myn bed there dawith me no day . . . LGW. 46
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . . LGW. 848
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.' . . . LGW. 1181
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . LGW. 1316
Now have I yow, and also have ye mee, . . . . LGW. 2121
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . LGW. 2490
And now me lyketh to withdrawe me. . . . . Fort. 59
Take me than a rule and drawe a strike . . . . Astr. 350–8
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette . . . . . RR. 3327
And to-me-ward contrarious; . . . . . RR. 3354
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . . RR. 3803

**Me** (*Latin*)
'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'
—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Set ne me inexorabile.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5

**Me** *see* **Mecum**

**Mea**
Now, *mea culpa*, Lord, I me repente! . . . . . TC.2. 525

**Mead**
Embrouded was he, as it were a meede . . . . A.Prol. 89
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,— . . A.Kn. 2279
Hir mouth was sweete as bragot or the meeth, . . A.Mil. 3261
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . A.Mil. 3378
And mede eek in a mazelyn, . . . . . B.Th. 2042
Daunced ful ofte in many a grene mede. . . . . D.WB. 861
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede, . . . E.Mch. 2231
But swiche colours as growen in the mede, . . . F.Fkl. 724
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede; . . . F.Fkl. 1147
Up-on a river in a grene mede, . . . . . PF. 184
Of Aperil, when clothed is the mede . . . . . TC.1. 156
And ful of bawme is fleting every mede: . . . . TC.2. 53
As greses growen in a mede. . . . . HF.3. 263
That of alle the floures in the mede, . . . . . LGW. 41
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . . LGW. 47
Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . . . LGW.G. 144
As god and goddesse of the flowry mede. . . . . LGW. 174
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . LGW. 212
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . . RR. 132
Suche plente grewe there never in mede. . . . . RR. 1434

**Meadow**
The grene medewe, of which that I yow tolde, . . LGW.G. 91
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . LGW.G. 107
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . LGW. 210
The medewe softe, swote, and grene, . . . . . RR. 128

**Meager**
And therto she was lene and megre. . . . . RR. 218
Ful fade, pale, and megre also. . . . . RR. 311

**Meal**
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . A.Rv. 3939
For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . A.Rv. 3995
And se how that the mele falles doun . . . . . A.Rv. 4042
And whan the mele is sakked and y-bounde, . . . A.Rv. 4070
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn; . . . A.Rv. 4076
That was y-maked of thyn owene mele, . . . . A.Rv. 4245
And eek hire mele, and on hir wey they gon, . . A.Rv. 4310
On many a sory meel now may she bayte; . . . B.ML. 466
In which she eet ful many a sklendre meel; . . . B.NP. 4023
And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles corn. . . . D.Sum. 1739
Gif us a busshell of whete mele or ry . . . . . D.Sum. 1746 *var* Hatt
Heere have I eten many a myrie meel'; . . . . D.Sum. 1774
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1556

**-Meal**
with in the cercle of thy compas an heer mele; . . Astr. 350–8
Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. . . . . RR. 2304

**-Meal** *see* **Flock-meal, Stoundemele**

**Meals**
My mirthe and meles is fastyng, . . . . . BD. 611

**Mean**
To Caunterburyward, I mene it so, . . . . . A.Prol. 793
This mene I now by myghty Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 1673
I mene nat the goddesse Diane, . . . . . A.Kn. 2063
I mene Venus, honurable and digne,— . . . . A.Kn. 2216
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.' . . . A.Mil. 3771
*Methamorphosios* woot what I mene,— . . . . B.ML. 93
Ther was hir refut for the meene while. . . . . B.ML. 546
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne, . . . . B.ML. 641
She gilty was, and in the meene whiles . . . . B.ML. 668
I mene the cursed wikked sowdanesse, . . . . B.ML. 958
Of his accountes, for the meene tyme; . . . . B.Sh. 1277
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1860
I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . . B.Mel. 2141
'The tree,' quod she, 'the galwes is to meene; . . B.Mk. 3941
Ye woot wel what I meene of this, *pardee!* . . . D.WB. 200

Quod this somonour; 'in this meene while.' . . . D.Fri. 1445
In al this meene-while she ne stente . . . . . E.Cl. 1023
She may be Goddes meene, and Goddes whippe! . E.Mch. 1671
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecilie. . G.SN. 28
And this chanoun, right in the meene while, . . G.CY. 1262
Medleth namoore with that art, I mene, . . . . G.CY. 1424
I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . H.Mcp. 73
I meene *Libra*, alwey gan ascende, . . . . . I.Pars. 11
that holdeth the meene in . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
preest meene and mediatour bitwixe Crist and . . I.Pars. 990–5
Dredles, I mene noon other weyes. . . . . BD. 1271
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene bee? . . . . ABC. 125
Ther ben non other mene weyes newe, . . . . Anel. 286
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng . . . . PF. 4
And greye, I mene the goshauk, that doth pyne . . PF. 335
In the mene while that I, stille, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
Thow knyttest togidere the mene soule . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
corrumpe the nat, ocupye the mene by . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
undir the mene, or elles al that overpasseth . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
overpasseth the mene, despyseth welefulnesse (as who . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene while . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
exciteth in this mene-while the formes . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene? . . . TC.1. 552
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is, . . . . TC.1. 689
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!'— . . TC.2. 133
That is to mene, Ector and Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 171
'Shal I not witen what ye mene of this?'— . . . TC.2. 226
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'— . . TC.2. 387
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene. . . . . TC.2. 581
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?' . . . . . TC.2. 1627
—Lay al this mene while Troilus . . . . . TC.3. 50
'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . . TC.3. 127
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . . . TC.3. 147
As I wel mene, ek mene wel to me, . . . . . TC.3. 164
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorifye; . . . . TC.3. 186
Betwixen game and ernest, swich a mene . . . . TC.3. 254
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene. . . . TC.3. 256
This mene while, as writen is in geste, . . . . TC.3. 450
I mene, as fer as oughte ben requered. . . . . TC.3. 483
This mene I now, for she gan homward hye; . . . TC.3. 621
And alwey in this mene while it ron, . . . . . TC.3. 677
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe. . . . TC.3. 721
I mene, as love another in this while,— . . . . TC.3. 776
For ther-with mene I finally the peyne . . . . TC.3. 1006
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene? . . . TC.3. 1164
I mene it here, as for this aventure . . . . . TC.3. 1217
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planete! . . . . . TC.3. 1257
As thus I mene that ye wole be my stere . . . . TC.3. 1291 *var*
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . . TC.3. 1795
Calcas I mene,—allas, what aileth thee . . . . TC.4. 331
Why so mene I quod Pandarus al this day . . . TC.4. 638 *var*
As she that al this mene while brende . . . . . TC.4. 704
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . . TC.4. 932
'I mene as though I labour'd me in this, . . . . TC.4. 1009
And how I mene, I shal it you devise. . . . . TC.4. 1379
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day . . . . TC.4. 1506
Thus mene I, that it were a gret folye . . . . TC.4. 1511
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenes quene, . . . . TC.4. 1594
So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene, . . . . TC.5. 104
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.' . . TC.5. 105
Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene! . . . TC.5. 364
And trewes lasten al this mene while: . . . . . TC.5. 401
Criseyde mene was of her stature, . . . . . TC.5. 806
I mene wel, by God that sit above!' . . . . . TC.5. 1004
And shapen hadde a mene it out to drive . . . TC.5. 1551
Lo, that is for to menen this, . . . . . HF.3. 14
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene; . . . . . LGW. 165
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene. . . . . LGW. 166
I mene of hem that ben in thy knowyng. . . . . LGW. 558
I mene yow, Antonius, my knyght,— . . . . . LGW. 684
And what I meene, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone, . LGW. 2639
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . . Merc.B. 31
For evermo; [ther] is non other mene. . . . . Merc.B. 36
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene, . . W.Unc. 20
I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the . . . Astr. 145–50
passith in the mene while. . . . . Astr. 179–85
latitude of oure countre, I mene after . . . . . Astr. 245–51
in every regioun, I mene, in circulo . . . . . Astr. 289–94
Astrelabie is this, I mene as in this cas:— . . . Astr. 316–9
That is the robe I mene, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 69
My gret unease full ofte I meene. . . . . RR. 2596
I mene all save the lady free. . . . . RR. 2664
I mene this that Trespas hight; . . . . . RR. 3039
But best as it were in a mene. . . . . RR. 3198
Fynde none other mene wey. . . . . RR. 4844
I mene not that which makith thee wood, . . . RR. 5196
I mene tho freendis that wole fle . . . . . RR. 5495
I mene of false religious, . . . . . RR. 6157
I mene but gile, and folowe that. . . . . RR. 6203
The mene is cleped suffisaunce, . . . . . RR. 6527

**Meanest**

Ne menestow nat Urban,' quod he tho, . . . . G.SN. 309
Thou wost ful lytel what thou menest; . . . . BD. 742
'Ye,' seyde he, 'thou nost what thou menest; . . BD. 1136
"Thow wost ful litel what thou menest; . . . . BD. 1304
'For wel I wot thou menest wel, parde; . . . . TC.3. 337

**Meaneth**

To hym that meneth wel it were no charge, . . . A.Kn. 2287
What meneth this? what is this mystihede? . . . Mars. 224
Meneth but a maner dethe what wey we trace . . PF. 54 *var*
If it be so, he men'th in goode wise. . . . . TC.2. 721
That loveth wel, meneth but gentilesse! . . . . TC.3. 1148
I wot she meneth riden prively, . . . . . TC.5. 1150
And every wight that meneth trouthe avaunce! . . TC.5. 1435

**Meaning**

And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn, . . . F.Sq. 151
and consentynge of resoun. The menyng and the sens of this is, . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
And ek the [pure] wyse of hire menynge . . . . TC.1. 285 *var*
Gan for to like hyre menynge and hyre chere . . TC.1. 289 *var*
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandare! . . . TC.5. 1147
By swiche ensample; this was my menynge.' . . . LGW. 474
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouthe, . . . . . RR. 5215
Whanne that they knowe al my menyng. . . . . RR. 6108
The menyng of the bark and rynde, . . . . . RR. 7169

**Meanly**

lyghte and meneliche remedies; so that, aftir . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5

**Means**

He woweth hire by meenes and brocage, . . . . A.Mil. 3375
By certeine meenes ofte, as knowen clerkis, . . . B.ML. 480
And meenes to doon his comandementz, . . . . D.Fri. 1484
That ye swiche meenes make it to destroyen, . . F.Fkl. 883
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anoyen? . . F.Fkl. 884

**Meant**

Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente, . . A.Kn. 2990
And they been come, to knowe what she mente; . B.ML. 327
That koude expounde what this lettre mente; . . B.Mk. 3398
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente; . . B.NP. 4614
What that he mente therby, I kan nat seyn; . . . D.WB. 20
He mente as in his bed or in his couche; . . . . D.WB. 88
That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente, . . E.Cl. 89
And privee signes, wiste he what she mente, . . E.Mch. 2105
He mente thus, that in sovereyn bontee . . . . E.Mch. 2289
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . F.Sq. 108
For right anon she wiste what they mente . . . F.Sq. 399
That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente . . F.Sq. 522
Never erst,' quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; . F.Fkl. 981
But to correcten that is mys, I mente. . . . . G.CY. 999
Ne never falshede in myn herte I mente; . . . . G.CY. 1051
And al was falsnes that she to him mente; . . . Anel. 160
For this writyng nis no thyng ment by thee, . . . PF. 158
She wolde shewe, and sothly what she mente. . . PF. 581
ne undirstoden ne meneden it nat by god prince and Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . TC.1. 320
God help me so, I nevere other mente. . . . . TC.2. 364
If that I mente harm or vilanye! . . . . . TC.2. 438
'What-so I spak, I mente not but wel, . . . . TC.2. 592
To slen swich oon, if that he mente trouthe. . . . TC.2. 665
She thanked him of al that he wel mente . . . . TC.2. 1221
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente. . . TC.2. 1561
Yit wiste I nevere wel what that he mente.' . . . TC.3. 126
What that he mente, as touching this matere: . . TC.3. 432
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente . . . TC.3. 1185
This purpos and that day they issen mente; . . . TC.4. 37
And telle his lady first what that they mente; . . TC.4. 172
So that for wo he n'iste what he mente, . . . . TC.4. 349
Took litel hede of al that ever he mente; . . . TC.4. 433
Towardes him, and spak right as she mente, . . . TC.4. 1418
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone. . . . TC.5. 847
It semed not she wiste what he mente. . . . . TC.5. 868
But for despit, and ek for-that ye mente . . . . TC.5. 1693
Ne ones in hir herte y-ment, . . . . . HF.3. 652
As I mente.' 'No?' quod he. . . . . HF.3. 805
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment. . . . . LGW.G. 140
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente, . . . LGW. 309
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,— . . LGW. 470
That for tescape out of your lace I mente, . . . Ven. 50
Nyce she was, but she ne mente . . . . . RR. 1285
For ther-by is the chaire ment) . . . . . RR. 6892

**Measurable**

Of his diete mesurable was he, . . . . . A.Prol. 435
He wolde been the moore mesurable . . . . . C.Pard. 515
She was ful mesurable, as wommen be; . . . . . F.Sq. 362
A wyf sholde eek be mesurable in lookynge, . . . I.Pars. 935–40
body and in thoughte, and mesurable in clothynge . I.Pars. 945–50

**Measurably**

seyn, spende hem mesurably; for they . . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800

**Measure**

Mesure of wepyng sholde be conserved, . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
for if thou ete of it out of mesure, thou . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
y-geten, use hem by mesure, that is to . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
out of mesure, so ferforth that we be nat of . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
out of mesure, considered the power that they . . B.Mel. 3035–40
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure, . . . B.Mk. 3489
With mesure eek of beryng and array. . . . . C.Doc. 47
And of hir clothyng took he the mesure . . . . E.Cl. 256
But wedded men ne knowe no mesure . . . . . E.Cl. 622
by mesure, for thilke that passeth . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
thilke that passeth mesure is folie and synne. Another is . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
withouten mercy or mesure, they shul receyven, by the same . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
by the same mesure that they han mesured to poure . I.Pars. 775–80
be it by met or by mesure, by stelyng . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
to muche over mesure; the fourthe is curiositee with . I.Pars. 825–30
mesure also, that restreyneth by . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5

**Measure**—*Continued*
for to ete by mesure, that is for to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
With-oute feythe, lawe, or mesure, . . . . BD. 631
Had made hem opene by mesure, . . . . . BD. 871
In alle thynges more mesure . . . . . BD. 880
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure . . . . PF. 300
Y-wrought after hir craft and hir mesure; . . . PF. 305
the comune mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
waxeth without mesure, that is dryven with werldly Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
mesuren and gessen that the sovereyne . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir good, . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thou ne maist nat suffise to mesuren the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Ye n'olde han had no mercy ne mesure . . . . TC.2. 418
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure: . . . . TC.2. 715
The mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken . . Astr. 97–100
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne, . . . Astr. 262–6
Take than a compas, and mesure evene . . . . Astr. 350–8
And by mesure large were . . . . . RR. 543
His nose by mesure wrought ful right. . . . . RR. 823
The peyne is hard out of mesure, . . . . . RR. 3279
He mekede hym unto mesure. . . . . RR. 3584
To chafe hys frende out of measure, . . . . . RR. 3685
That ther nys compte ne mesure. . . . . RR. 5026
Or if a wight out of mesure . . . . . RR. 7025

**Measured**
mesure that they han mesured to poure . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Sithe he his mercy mesured so large, . . . . ABC. 174

**Measureth**
of a man; but wisdom loketh and measureth the ende . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5

**Measureth** *see* **Amesureth**

**Measuring**
The gardyn was by mesuryng . . . . . RR. 1349

**Meat**
At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle, . . . . A.Prol. 127
Ful semely after hir mete she raughte, . . . . A.Prol. 136
Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . A.Prol. 343
It snewed in his hous of mete and drynke. . . . A.Prol. 345
So chaunged he his mete and his soper. . . . . A.Prol. 348
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . A.Kn. 1361
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge . . A.Kn. 1615
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages, . . . A.Kn. 1900
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye; . . . A.Mil. 3411
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have, . B.ML. 498
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . B.ML. 1119
if he axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger, . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde . . B.Mk. 3610
Whan that his mete wont was to be broght, . . . B.Mk. 3614
To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynke! . . . C.Pard. 520
'Mete unto wombe, and wombe eek unto mete, . . C.Pard. 522
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit. . . . D.Sum. 1875
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . . D.Sum. 2241
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word, . . . D.Sum. 2244
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle . . . . E.Cl. 1028
To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse. . . . E.Mch. 1767
But after mete, as soone as ever I may, . . . . E.Mch. 1913
At after mete ye with youre wommen alle, . . . E.Mch. 1921
Ther is som mete that is ful deynte holde . . . F.Sq. 70
And is unarmed and unto mete y-set. . . . . F.Sq. 173
So newefangel been they of hire mete . . . . F.Sq. 618
To fostre it tendrely with mete and drynke . . . H.Mcp. 165
medled with oother mete. Right so the synful man that . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
of mete and drinke, for God seith . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
beestes, where as he ne hadde no mete . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
he apparailleth his mete moore deliciously than . . I.Pars. 375–80
devoureth his mete, and hath no rightful manere . I.Pars. 825–30
the grete habundaunce of his mete, the . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
hym to delicaat mete or drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
his mete; the fifthe is for to eten to . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
apparailynge of mete; mesure also, that restreyneth by . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
longe at his mete and softely, wherfore . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
for surfeet of mete and drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
of bodily mete and drynke, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe; . . . . Anel. 135
Thus servethe he withouten mete or shepe . . . . Anel. 193 *var*
as we swolwen the mete that we . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.1020–5
I-chaunged hir mete of breed for to eten akkornes of . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe . . TC.1. 485
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . . . TC.1. 914
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise; . . . . TC.2. 1462
Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me, . . . . TC.4. 775
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke. . . . LGW. 177
This Eneas is ladde after the meete. . . . . LGW. 1108
doon . . . companye At mete, and sitte by him in the halle. . . . . LGW. 1602
That I may have not but my mete and drinke; . . LGW. 2040
Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille, . . LGW. 2355
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode, . . . . . RR. 5606
And lothe mete and drynke withall, . . . . . RR. 5610
Though he have not his mete to bye . . . . . RR. 5611
That he of mete hath no myster; . . . . . RR. 5614
My paunche of good mete and [good] wyne, . . . RR. 6487
To seke in houndes nest fat mete. . . . . RR. 6504
While that they werke her mete to wynne. . . . RR. 6612
Clothes to wryne hym, and his mete.' . . . . RR. 6684
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke, . . . . RR. 6756

**Meats**
Biforn Alla, durynge the metes space, . . . . B.ML. 1014
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
swiche manere bake-metes and . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
dissh-metes, brennynge of wilde fir, and peynted . I.Pars. 445–50
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
the metes that the trewe feeldes broughten . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
and taken metes of the handes of folk . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
honyed drynkes and large metes with . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
sche defouleth with hir feet hir metes . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Meaux** *see* **Amyas**

**Mecum**
'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5

**Meddle**
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while, . . . G.CY. 1184
They ne coude nat medle the yift of . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
ne they coude nat medle the bryghte . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
We wil medle us eche with other, . . . . . HF.3. 1012
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . RR. 3788
To medle of love that hath me shent; . . . . . RR. 4545
Though ye you medle never a dele. . . . . RR. 6036
Of you, Sir, medle hym of this dede; . . . . . RR. 6050

**Meddled**
thilke milk whan it is medled with oother . . . I.Pars. 120–5
I-medled to-gidre. And for-thy . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
(so that no good nys medlyd in his wrecchidnesse,) . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
alle thise thinges weren medlede by fortunows hap. . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
I-meddled to hepe aftir the qualite of hir . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
and the watris I-medled wrappeth or . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
science ne may nat ben medled with falsnesse . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
confusion of alle dissertes medlid withouten discrecioun. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
wole nat ben medled ne couplid . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
Y-medled is with many a bitternesse! . . . . TC.3. 815
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede, . . . TC.4. 339

**Meddleth**
that entremetteth or medleth with swych . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
by his inpacience medleth hym of the . . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
Medleth namoore with that art, I mene, . . . . G.CY. 1424
wallwynge the see, medleth the heete . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
that medleth the grene stones with the white, . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
that medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
and medleth the ymagis of thinges . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
How medleth she his blood with hir compleynte? . LGW. 874

**Meddling**
derken it with medlynge of some felonye, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
he that ne hath no medlynge of good in . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
And seyn that thorugh thy medling is y-blowe . . TC.4. 167
By dyvers medlyng of coloures. . . . . RR. 898

**Medea**
Thenchauntements of Medea and Circes, . . . A.Kn. 1944
The crueltee of the, queene Medea! . . . . . B.ML. 72
And eke of Medea and of Jasoun; . . . . . BD. 330
Bi as good right as Medea was, . . . . . BD. 725
And eft Jason to Medea; . . . . . HF.1. 401
Ther saw I thee quene Medea, . . . . . HF.3. 181
By Isiphile and Medea the queene. . . . . LGW. 1395
Medea, which that was so wise and feyre, . . . LGW. 1599
Tho gan this Medea to him declare . . . . . LGW. 1629
With Medea, and tresoures ful grete woon; . . . LGW. 1652
That Medea receyved of Jasoun . . . . . LGW. 1663

**Medeae**
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . LGW. *end*

**Medes**
To Medes and to Perses yeve,' quod he. . . . . B.Mk. 3425

**Mediation**
And by the popes mediacioun, . . . . . B.ML. 234
And by Custances mediacioun, . . . . . B.ML. 684
By mediacioun of Cambalus, . . . . . F.Sq. 656
by mediacioun of this litel tretys, I propose to . . Astr. 1–5
the sonne by day, and eke by mediacioun of thin eye Astr. 50–7
wel that by mediacioun of thilke ascensions . . . Astr. 284–6

**Mediator**
meene and mediatour bitwixe Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 990–5

**Mediators**
The fourthe circumstaunce is, by whiche mediatours I.Pars. 965–70

**Medicinae**
'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50

**Medicine**
'Thanne is,' quod she, 'my medicyne fals, . . . E.Mch. 2380
goodnesse and to medicine, turneth hym . . . I.Pars. 465–70
thanne is love the medicine that casteth . . . . I.Pars. 530–5

**Medicine**—*Continued*
To whom I seche for my medicyne, . . . . . ABC. 78
I wil non other medecyne ne lore, . . . . . Anel. 244
of medicyne more than of compleynte.' . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
egre medicyne, by an esyere . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
of the medycyne to the, al be it so that I have . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
'"Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . TC.1. 659
What medicyne thou woldist have; . . . . . RR. 2124
**Medicines**
And speke of medicynes therwithal, . . . . . F.Sq. 244
wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, so . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
strengere drynkes of medycines. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
I trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere medicynes. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
lyghte medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
with sharpe medicynes. But natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
**Meditation**
'But nathelees this meditacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 55
'Telleth,' quod he, 'youre meditacioun; . . . . I.Pars. 71
**Medlars**
Medlers, plowmes, perys, chesteynis, . . . . . RR. 1375
**Medley**
He rood but hoomly in a medlee cote, . . . . . A.Prol. 328
**Meed**
The blisful martir quite yow youre meede! . . . A.Prol. 770
And, for she was of toune, he profreth meede; . . A.Mil. 3380
Genylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . . . B.Mk. 3579
For certes, by no force, ne by no meede, . . . . C.Doc. 133
As vouchethsauf to yeve me to my meede . . . E.Cl. 885
as to hym; ne for preyere, ne for meede, . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
ne for favour, ne for meede, but for . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye, . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my meede, . . . Anel. 305
Messagerye and Mede and other three,— . . . . PF. 228
here as a corolarie or a meede of coroune. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
it corolerie, or porisme, or mede of coroune, . . . Bo.3.p.10.925–30
vertus ben nat withouten mede; . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
the mede of that; as thus: yif a man . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
for the corone, thanne lith the mede in the coroune . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
right as a comune mede, which mede ne . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
bounte yeveth hym his mede, thanne at erste . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
schal he failen of mede whan he forletith . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
good were partlees of the mede? And . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
of what mede schal he ben gerdoned? . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
Certes of ryght fair mede and ryght greet . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
to ben goddes. Thanne is the mede of good folk . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
gode men ne failen nevere mo of hir mede), . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
peyne and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
so as bounte and pruesse ben the mede to good folk, Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
to yeven the prys or mede; for thow hast joyned . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
worthy of mede, other folk demen hem . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
seith, it is vycious), and ne hath no mede . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
by vertu, to wynnen the mede of the hevene?") . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
neither mede ne peyne). And it scholde . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
Is this the verray mede of your biheste? . . . . TC.2. 423
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . TC.3. 415
This is the mede of lovynge and guerdoun, . . . LGW. 1662
For thee, and eek for other, hevenlich mede; . . . Truth. 27
Is al this world through mede and wilfulnesse . . L.St. 6
Than shul we for our labour han no mede; . . . Scog. 33
The meede that thou aftir crave.' . . . . . RR. 2720
**Meeds**
wowndes ne none medes be of blood I-shad. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
and vertu is nat al oonly withouten meedes, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
to good folk ne lakketh nevere mo hir meedes, ne . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne forsaken hem Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
alle medes ben requirid for men wenen . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
greet aboven alle medes. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
schrewes ravysschen medes of vertu (and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
purposed and byhyght medes to good . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
ne purposen nat wikkidly medes and peynes . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
and ordeynynge medes to gode . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!' . . . . TC.2. 1201
**Meek**
And of his port as meeke as is a mayde. . . . . A.Prol. 69
And lyk a mayden meke for to see. . . . . A.Mil. 3202
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . B.ML. 719
As be to every wight buxom and meke, . . . . B.Sh. 1432
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . . B.Pri. 1787
maken shrewes to be debonaire and meeke. . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
meeke, large, curteys, and no thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
whan he is debonaire and meeke, . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
Ye sholde been al pacient and meke, . . . . . D.WB. 434
Housbondes meeke, yonge, fressh a-bedde, . . . D.WB. 1259
Youre wyf, that is so meke and pacient; . . . . D.Sum. 1984
Now sith ye han so hooly, meke a wyf, . . . . D.Sum. 1999
Hir meeke preyere, and hir pitous cheere, . . . E.Cl. 141
**Meek**—*Continued*
And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille, . . . E.Cl. 538
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable. . . E.Cl. 931
On Assuer, so meke a look hath she. . . . . E.Mch. 1745
And namely for his meke obeysaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 739
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde, . . G.SN. 57
As meke as ever was any lamb, to yow': . . . . G.SN. 199
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . . Anel. 200
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267
There was the douve, with hir eyen meke; . . . PF. 341
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . . TC.5. 1847
That in her face semen meke; . . . . . HF.3. 312
So womanly, so benigne, and so meke, . . . . LGW. 243
Biseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . . Comp.A. 65
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . RR. 1939
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre, . . . . . RR. 2021
He wole meke aftir in his beryng Been, . . . . RR. 3379
Ful meke of port and symple of chere, . . . . RR. 3403
Hem that ben meke undir youre cure. . . . . RR. 3540
Ne proude, but meke and ful pesyble. . . . . RR. 7411
**Meek** *see* **Meke**
**Meeker**
'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!'— . . . LGW. 2198
**Meekest**
And eek the mekeste oon that bereth lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1552
**Meekly**
Tho preyde she hir housbonde, mekely, . . . . B.ML. 1079
first in alle youre werkes mekely biseken . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen, . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
preien yow and biseke yow as mekely as . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
joyeful, and answereden ful mekely and . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
This olde man ful mekely hem grette, . . . . . C.Pard. 714
And mekely receyveth my pardoun; . . . . . C.Pard. 926
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D.WB. 432
And mekely she to the sergeant preyde, . . . . E.Cl. 548
And to the sergeant mekely she sayde, . . . . E.Cl. 566
that he mekely biknoweth his synne. . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Wherfore I biseke yow mekely, for the . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Of al this werk, but preye you mekely . . . . TC.2. 16
Jason answerde mekely and stille; . . . . . LGW. 1491
But mekely she let hire eyen falle, . . . . . LGW. 1734
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . . . . Astr. 5–11
Mekely I rede thou go hym to, . . . . . RR. 3382
For I am clothed mekely, . . . . . RR. 7317
That beren hem ful mekely, . . . . . RR. 7426
**Meekness**
by to greet humylitee or mekenesse.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
But feyth and meknesse and maydynhede . . . E.Cl. 866 *var*
humylitee or mekenesse, that is a vertu thurgh which I.Pars. 475–80
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a purgynge mekenesse; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
and of verray mekenesse we disserven . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . LGW. 250
Whanne men of mekenesse hym biseke.' . . . . RR. 3542
**Meest(e)** *see* **Most**
**Meet**
Bothe suffisaunt and mete to darreyne . . . . A.Kn. 1631
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete; . . . A.Kn. 2291
Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meete; . . . A.Co. 4374
And ther they setten stevene for to meete, . . . A.Co. 4383
And eek his wyf, this emperour to meete; . . . B.ML. 1101
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!' . . . B.Sh. 1554
Ther he is now, God leve us for to meete! . . . B.Pri. 1873
Tomorwe wol I meete with thee, . . . . . B.Th. 2008
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore; . . . . C.Pard. 683
'Is it swich peril with hym for to meete? . . . . C.Pard. 693
Of aventure happed hire to meete . . . . . F.Fkl. 1501
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.CY. 706
Nor of acorde half so mete; . . . . . BD. 316
Of al goodnesse she had no meete. . . . . BD. 485
For sikerly, til that I with yow mete, . . . . . Mars. 59
Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . . Mars. 138
That I shall mete somthyng for to fare . . . . PF. 698
Save only ofte mighte they not mete, . . . . TC.3. 509
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete! . . . . TC.3. 1246
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!'— . . TC.3. 1526
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . . TC.3. 1670
And of myn ordre, til that deth me mete, . . . TC.4. 782
Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete, . . TC.4. 1128
But that we shape us sone for to mete! . . . . TC.4. 1273
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, . . . . TC.4. 1685
She seide ek, she was fayn with him to mete, . . TC.5. 193
That I may meten with this Diomede! . . . . TC.5. 1703
And therewithal hire bekes gonnen meete, . . . LGW. 148
To meten with thise Romaynes, if he may, . . . LGW. 630
And in the see hit happed hem to mete. . . . . LGW. 634
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete, . . . . . LGW. 760
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . . LGW. 783
Ther nys no woman to him halfe so mete. . . . . LGW. 1043
That I myght hym ones meten with this spere?' . . LGW. 1215
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . . LGW. 1643
Where be ye, that I may not wyth yow mete? . . LGW. 2191
And forto make me to hym mete, . . . . . RR. 1799
That shall folowe aftir, whan ye mete. . . . . RR. 2360
And eke his lippis rody, and mete . . . . . RR. 3744
Expectant ay till I may mete To geten mercy . . . RR. 4571
**Meet** *see* **Metely**
**Meeteth**
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . . . A.Kn. 1524
And every-where that [he] you meteth . . . . RR. 7623

**Meeting**
the moone . . . , schynynge with hir fulle hornes metynge with alle the beemes . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
And setten time of meting eft i-fere. . . . . TC.3. 1712
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee . . . LGW. 784
Whanne thyne eyen have metyng . . . . . RR. 2906

**Megaera**
Megera, Alete, and eek Thesiphone! . . . . . TC.4. 24

**Meinë**
Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . . A.Kn. 2170
And joie meynt with bittirnesse. . . . . RR. 1920
the sikenesse Is meynde with swete and bitternesse. . RR. 2296

**Meinee**
That in his hous is of his meynee slayn. . . . . A.Kn. 1258
And gadered hym a meynee of his sort, . . . . A.Co. 4381
He yaf the lord and sitthe al his meynee, . . . B.Sh. 1238
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . . B.Sh. 1510
Or with hir meignee putten hem to flighte. . . . B.Mk. 3532
That noon of al his meynee that hym kepte, . . B.Mk. 3808
Certes, he Jakke Straw, and his meynee, . . . . B.NP. 4584
And so bifel a lord of his meynee, . . . . . D.Sum. 2045
His meynee, whiche that herden this affray, . . D.Sum. 2156
And toold to hire of somme of this meynee, . . . E.Mch. 2436
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynee, . . . . F.Sq. 391
By force of meynee, for to sleen doun right, . . H.Mcp. 228
And for the outlawe hath but smal meynee, . . . H.Mcp. 231
notified in holdynge of greet meynee . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
no profit; and namely whan that meynee is felonous . I.Pars. 435–40
wikkednesse of hir meynee. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
the special meignee of God, for which, whan they . I.Pars. 890–5
But also a long route of meyne, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
mochel a fadir and an ordeynour of meyne, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . TC.1. 127
Ful wele araied bothe most meyne and leste . . TC.1. 167 *var*
With that gan al her meyne for to shoute, . . . TC.2. 614
And therwithal, his meyne for to blende, . . . . TC.5. 526
His fader eek, and his meynee, . . . . . HF.1. 194
And tho saw I al that meynee, . . . . . HF.2. 425
Who hadde joye thanne but his meynee, . . . . LGW. 1059
Youre shippes and youre meynee shal I save.' . . LGW. 1089
This amorouse queene chargeth hire meynee . . . LGW. 1189
This noble quene, and also hire meynee, . . . . LGW. 1222
With hire meynee, endelonge the stronde, . . . LGW. 1498
Thy barge hath not al his meyny ynne.' . . . . LGW. 2201
And eke with hym cometh his meynee, . . . . . RR. 615
Is in this yerde with his meyne, . . . . . RR. 634
That weren all of her meyne, . . . . . RR. 1305
At lord and lady and her meyne . . . . . RR. 6870
For we ben alle of his meyne; . . . . . RR. 7156

**Meke**
that I . . . meke me and obeye me to hem and crie . B.Mel. 2870–5
Ne may his herte . . . Meken ne souplen to servyse. RR. 2244
To preve if I myght meke hym soo. . . . . RR. 3394
His herte is hard that wole not meke, . . . . . RR. 3541

**Meked**
He mekede hym unto mesure. . . . . RR. 3584

**Melancholic**
Engendred of humour malencolik, . . . . . A.Kn. 1375

**Melancholious**
In studie, or melancolious; . . . . . HF.1. 30

**Melancholy**
Right as the humour of malencolie . . . . . B.NP. 4123
That bothe of colere and of malencolye . . . . B.NP. 4136
To suffre hire pride and hire malencolie; . . . . D.WB. 252
Slepe; and this melancolye . . . . . BD. 23
For they procede of thy malencolye, . . . . . TC.5. 360
And al this n'as but his malencolye, . . . . . TC.5. 622
He n'eet ne dronk for his malencolye, . . . . . TC.5. 1216
—Stood on a day in his malencolye . . . . . TC.5. 1646
Venquyssheth, and also malencolye. . . . . RR. 3546
And Malencoly, that angry sire, . . . . . RR. 4998

**Meleager**
And Meleagre, and many another mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2071
And Meleagre, lord of that contre, . . . . . TC.5. 1474
But how this Meleagre gan to dye . . . . . TC.5. 1482
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede: . . . TC.5. 1515

**Melesie** *see* **Miletus**

**Melibee**
Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee . . . B.Mel. *head*
greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, of . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
This Melibee answerde unto his . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
Whan Melibee hadde herd the wordes . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
'Thy name is Melibee, this is . . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
'A!' quod Melibee, 'this vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
Melibee answerde, 'If I ne venge me . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I graunte . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I . . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
'A!' quod Melibee, 'now se I wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
Whanne Melibee hadde herd dame . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Thanne seyde Melibee, 'I shal nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
'Dame,' quod Melibee, 'dooth youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
hadden doon to Melibee, hir lord, and . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
comandement of my lord Melibee. . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
offended and greved my lord Melibee out . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
of yow and of my lord Melibee.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
to hir lord Melibee, and tolde hym how . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
Thanne seyde Melibee, 'He is wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
the presence of Melibee, al this mateere . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80

**Melibee**—*Continued*
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
the assent of hir lord Melibee, and the . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
is to seyn, the adversaries of Melibee,— . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
to hir lord Melibee and to al his . . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
comandement of hir lord Melibee. . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
to the court of Melibee, and tooken with . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
the presence of Melibee, he seyde hem . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
quod Melibee, 'and sooth it is, that ye, . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
Thanne Melibee took hem up fro the . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
Melibee wolde comande to be doon on . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
hir lord Melibee what vengeance he thoughte to . B.Mel. 3020–5
To which Melibee answerde and seyde, . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
Whanne Melibee hadde herd . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Whan ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3079

**Melibeus**
in this nede. And whan Melibees freendes . . . B.Mel. 2975–80

**Melibeus**
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
Whan Melibeus retourned was into his . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
This Melibeus answerde anon, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Melibeus unto his wyf Prudence: 'Alle . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
weren, this Melibeus in sorweful wise . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
to Melibeus seyde as ye may heere: 'Sire,' . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
wherfore, Melibeus, this is oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
Yet hadde this Melibeus in his conseil . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
Whan Melibeus hadde herd that . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
This Melibeus, whanne he hadde herd . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
Melibeus answerde agayn, and seyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
'Certes,' quod Melibeus, 'I . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
Melibeus answerde and seyde, 'Certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence. . . . . B.Mk. 3086

**Melodious**
So wommanly with vois melodious . . . . . TC.5. 577

**Melody**
And smale foweles maken melodye, . . . . . A.Prol. 9
And thus with victorie and with melodye . . . A.Kn. 872
Up goon the trompes and the melodye . . . . A.Kn. 2565
And thus with alle blisse and melodye . . . . A.Kn. 3097
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie . . . . A.Mil. 3214
And pleyeth faste, and maketh melodie. . . . . A.Mil. 3306
Ther was the revel and the melodye. . . . . A.Mil. 3652
Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye, . . . A.Rv. 4168
With many a soun of sondry melodye, . . . . E.Cl. 271
Ne maden never swich a melodye. . . . . E.Mch. 1717
Disporten hem and maken melodye . . . . . E.Mch. 2040
And eek the wyn, in al this melodye. . . . . F.Sq. 292
And whil the organs maden melodie, . . . . G.SN. 134
And syngen, that it was a melodie . . . . . H.Mcp. 114
For instrument nor melodye . . . . . BD. 314
Ne Orpheus, god of melodye; . . . . . BD. 568
We han noon other melodye or glee . . . . . ABC. 100
And after that the melodye herde he . . . . . PF. 60
That welle is of musik and melodye . . . . . PF. 62
But in his minde of that no melodye May sinken, . TC.1. 733
And Venus, thou mayst maken melodye; . . . . TC.3. 187
That no wight sholde maken melodye. . . . . TC.5. 462
With sounes fulle of hevenissh melodye. . . . . TC.5. 1813
And, lord! the hevenysh melodye, . . . . . HF.3. 305
For never yitt sich melodye . . . . . RR. 675
The swetnesse of her melodye . . . . . RR. 719
And distoned from melodie. . . . . RR. 4248

**Melt**
felte . . . , The bloody teres from his herte melte, . TC.3. 1445
Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . . TC.4. 367
As doth when that men melte leed, . . . . . HF.3. 558
All thes diden me in dispeire to melte. . . . . Comp.A. 28 *var*

**Melt** *see* **To-melte**

**Melted** *see* **Malt**

**Melteth**
That nygh she meltith for pure wood; . . . . . RR. 276

**Member**
For hit is membre principal Of the body; . . . . BD. 494
of o membre allone; but that is a thing that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
Of the fasoun of every membre. . . . . RR. 1028
For certeynly in every membre . . . . . RR. 4109
Losse of membre, shedyng of blode, . . . . . RR. 4975

**Members**
Were membres maad of generacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 116
membres of the feend, hate of aungels, . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
maner of breches, to hiden hire membres. . . . I.Pars. 330–5
lawe of oure membres that weren . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
ne covere nat the shameful membres of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
and the horrible swollen membres, that . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
wrecched swollen membres that they . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
that half hir shameful privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
half the partie of hire privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
encloseth with membres the soules that . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
and divydest it by membrys accordynge; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
diversite of parties or membres, or elles yif any . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
as membris of blisfulnesse, or ben they . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
nature of parties or of membres, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
'Thanne ben thei none membres,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
thinges,' quod sche, 'weren membris to felicite, . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5

**Members**—*Continued*
diverse membris compounen a body' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
fourme be conjunccion of membris, it is . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
and comprehended in erthli membres. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
throwen by the derke membres of the body, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
and in the derknesse of the membres of the body, . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
figures and the membres of thyn Astrelabie by cause that . . . . . Astr. 15–20
And all her membris forto spille, . . . . . RR. 5441

**Memorial**
Syngest with vois memorial in the shade, . . . . Anel. 18

**Memory**
And westward, in the mynde and in memorie . . . A.Kn. 1906
The whiche me list nat drawen to memorie. . . . A.Kn. 2074
For he was yet in memorie and alyve, . . . . A.Kn. 2698
And worthy for to drawen to memorie; . . . . A.Mil. 3112
As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3164
Dispeire yow noght, but have in youre memorie, . E.Mch. 1669
Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie . . . . E.Mch. 2244
Memorie, engyn, and intellect also, . . . . . G.SN. 339
to rehercen or drawen into memorie the . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
vertu natureel, good memorie; . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
Hir throte, as I have now memoire, . . . of yvoire, . BD. 944
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . . . Anel. 14
I, 'but drerynesse hath dulled my memorie'. . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
al be it so that it be with a dyrkyd memorie; . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
whan I loste my memorie be the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'for I have it gretly alwey ficched in my memorie.' . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
Than every time he that hath in memorie, . . . TC.3. 829
Whan I the proces have in my memorie, . . . . TC.5. 583
But for to preyse, and drawen to memory . . . LGW. 1685
But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . . . . LGW. 1889
Now certes gif ye wolde have in memorye, . . . LGW. 2530
To memorye shalte thou come agayne, . . . . RR. 2412
And toward god have no memorie, . . . . . RR. 5752

**Men** (*specimens*)
Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte; . . . . A.Prol. 149
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . B.ML. 246
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn? . . . B.ML. 470
Men han ful ofte moore harm than prow. . . . C.Doc. 300
Men shal wel knowe that it is the same, . . . . C.Pard. 418
"Of alle men his wysdom is the hyeste . . . . D.WB. 326
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . . D.WB. 835
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . D.WB. 1123
and eek they taken of hire bonde-men . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
Though wommen dreden with us men to dele! . . . TC.3. 322
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, . . . TC.3. 957
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . . . TC.3. 1063
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42
The pley, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . TC.4. 866
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . TC.4. 1183
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte. . . . LGW. 1801
Oon of the gretest men of my contree. . . . . LGW. 2053
That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . . . Form.A. 28
Bi all the seyntes that me pray, . . . . . RR. 7037

**Mena**
In mena libra alway gan ascende . . . . . I.Pars. 11 *var*

**Menace**
Contek, with blody knyf, and sharpe manace; . . . A.Kn. 2003
God for his manace hym so soore smoot . . . . B.Mk. 3789
But in his herte he gan hire to manace, . . . . E.Mch. 1752
Now comth manace, that is an open . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
So gan he threte and manace, . . . . . RR. 3161
At prime temps love to manace. . . . . RR. 3373
And grete manace on hym gan make. . . . . RR. 4007
And chased awey, with gret manace, . . . . . RR. 4051
For no manace that it may drye. . . . . RR. 4390

**Menaced**
and whan men betten hym he manaced hem noght." B.Mel. 2690–5

**Menaces**
The rage ne the manaces of the see, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
maketh that the manaces of Fortune ne . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5

**Menaceth**
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt . . . E.Cl. 122
folye, for he that ofte manaceth, he . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50

**Menacing**
By manasynge of Mars, right by figure, . . . . A.Kn. 2035
despice the see manasynge with flodes; . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
with sorwful armures manasyng with cruel mowth, . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
So sore I dradde his manasyng . . . . . RR. 3477

**Mend**
What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire? . . TC.2. 329
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis, . . TC.5. 1426

**Mendacis**
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5

**Mendicities**
For richesse and mendicitees . . . . . RR. 6525

**Mendicity**
Fro richesse and mendicite; . . . . . RR. 6534

**Mendience**
To serven hym in mendience, . . . . . RR. 6657
Upon the estate of mendience, . . . . . RR. 6707 *em*

**Mendinants**
Therfore we mendynantz, we sely freres, . . . . D.Sum. 1906
I speke of us, we mendynantz, we freres,— . . . D.Sum. 1912

**Mene**
Wroot *Mane, techel, phares*, and na moore. . . . B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, "*Mane, techel, phares*," truste me,— . . . B.Mk. 3422

**Mene-** *see* **Mean-**

**Menelaus**
Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

**Mens** (*specimens*)
The deeth; but mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . B.ML. 202
I walke, and fisshe cristen mennes soules, . . . D.Sum. 1820
For drede of jalouse mennes aperceyvynges? . . . F.Sq. 286
suspecioun Of mennes speche ever hadde this Chanoun; . . . . . G.CY. 687
To mennes yen that coude have knowe. . . . . BD. 975

**Mente**
'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5

**Mention**
This duc, of whom I make mencioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 893
And mo than I kan make of mencioun; . . . . A.Kn. 1935
Of al this make I now no mencioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2206
Mo than Ovide made of mencioun . . . . . B.ML. 54
And as thise clerkes maken mencioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3311
But of no nombre mencioun made he, . . . . D.WB. 32
The popes bulles, makynge mencioun . . . . E.Cl. 744
Namoore of this make I now mencioun, . . . . E.Cl. 1006
As his *Rosarie* maketh mencioun; . . . . . G.CY. 1429
As olde bookes maken mencioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 106
as phisik maketh mencioun; . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
This bok, of which I make mencioun, . . . . . PF. 29
No mencioun ne make I now for fere. . . . . TC.5. 1603
Nil as now make mencioun; . . . . . HF.1. 56
The auctour maketh of hit no mencioun. . . . . LGW. 1228
As I shal after make mencioun. . . . . LGW. 2599
Nor I nell make mencioun . . . . . RR. 3716
Where it is maked mencioun . . . . . RR. 5662
Of which I make no mencioun, . . . . . RR. 7124

**Mer** *see* **Doutremere**

**Mercenary**
He was a shepherde, and noght a mercenarie: . . . A.Prol. 514

**Mercenrike**
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng. . . . B.NP. 4302

**Merchandise**
Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise, . . . B.Sh. 1535
that marchandise is in manye . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Of thilke bodily marchandise . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
That oother marchandise, that . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Espirituel marchandise is proprely . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
newe stroondes to leden marchandise into . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
entrecomunynge of marchandise, nat oonly . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
It may bene clepid but marchandise. . . . . RR. 5902

**Merchandises**
to that oother hire marchandises. . . . . I.Pars. 775–80

**Merchant**
A Marchant was ther with a forked berd, . . . A.Prol. 270
And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale; . . . A.Prol. 381
Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yeere— . . B.ML. 132
A marchant whilom dwelled at Seint Denys, . . . B.Sh. 1191
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . B.Sh. 1210
But so bifel this marchant on a day . . . . . B.Sh. 1243
This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye. . . B.Sh. 1264
The thridde day this marchant up ariseth, . . . B.Sh. 1265
This noble marchant gentilly anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1471
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone. . . B.Sh. 1486
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth . . B.Sh. 1489
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . . B.Sh. 1492
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle, . . . . B.Sh. 1495
The Sonday next this marchant was agon, . . . B.Sh. 1497
This marchant, whan that ended was the faire, . . B.Sh. 1515
For which this marchant is to Parys gon, . . . B.Sh. 1522
This marchant, which that was ful war and wys, . B.Sh. 1555
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace . . B.Sh. 1567
Til atte laste thus this marchant seyde: . . . . B.Sh. 1572
This marchant saugh ther was no remedie, . . . B.Sh. 1617
Quod the Marchant, 'and so doon othere mo . . . E.Mch. 1215
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God yow blesse! . . . . . E.Mch. 1240
A marchant, *pardee!* may nat ay endure, . . . . G.CY. 947
Now comth deceite bitwixe marchaunt and marchaunt. I.Pars. 775–80
as a marchant deliteth hym moost in . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandissh ware; . . . Form.A. 22
Though he be chapman or marchaunte, . . . . RR. 5591
Ther may no marchaunt lyve at ese. . . . . RR. 5698
The marchaunt owith thee right nought, . . . . RR. 5905

**Merchants**
O riche marchauntz, ful of wele been yee, . . . B.ML. 122
Sojourned han thise marchantz in that town . . B.ML. 148
Unto thise Surryen marchantz in swich wyse, . . B.ML. 153
Thise marchantz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, B.ML. 171
Now fil it that thise marchantz stode in grace . . B.ML. 176
Thise marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . B.ML. 184
The Prologe of the Marchantes Tale . . . . . E.Mch. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Marchantes Tale . . . . E.Mch. *head*
By this Marchauntes tale it preveth weel; . . . E.Mch. 2425
and therfore ther moote been marchantz . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
Ben thanne siche marchauntz wise? . . . . . RR. 5939

**Merci** *see* **Gramercy, Mercy**

**Merciable**
That of his mercy God, so merciable, . . . . B.Pri. 1878
that of youre merciable pitee ye wol . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5

**Merciable**—*Continued*

Lord God, he is so free and so merciable . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eighe . . . . F.Fkl. 1036
Al myghty and al mercyable Queene, . . . . ABC. 1
Ben to the seed of Adam merciable, . . . . ABC. 182
And therto ryghtful and ek mercyable. . . . . LGW.G. 323
And therto gracious and merciable. . . . . LGW. 347
Yow oghte to ben the lyghter merciable. . . . . LGW. 410
Pitee exyled, no wyght is merciable. . . . . L.St. 17
To make these ladies merciable. . . . . RR. 1864

**Merciful**

Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . B.ML. 640
That mercyful to hym ye be. . . . . RR. 3576

**Mercurius**

Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slye— . . . F.Sq. 672
sixte to Mercurius, the seventhe to the . . . . Astr. 198–209

**Mercury**

Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
The children of Mercurie and Venus . . . . . D.WB. 697
Mercurie loveth wysdam and science, . . . . . D.WB. 699
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat . . . . D.WB. 703
And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . D.WB. 705
Of hire Philologie and hym Mercurie, . . . . . E.Mch. 1734
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . . G.CY. 772
Oure orpyment and sublymed mercurie, . . . . G.CY. 774
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827
Ther may no man mercurie mortifie, . . . . . G.CY. 1431
By the dragon Mercurie, and noon oother, . . . G.CY. 1438
the godhede of Mercurie, that is cleped the . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
'Mercurie, for the love of Hierse eke, . . . . . TC.3. 729
And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wrecche . . TC.5. 321
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1827
The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faile, . . . . HF.1. 420
And eke Mercure his message hath presentede, . . LGW. 1297
the houre of Mercurie entring under my west . . Astr. 198–209

**Mercy**

But we biseken mercy and socour. . . . . A.Kn. 918
Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse: . . . A.Kn. 919
'Have on us wrecched wommen som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950
And but I have hir mercy and hir grace, . . . . A.Kn. 1120
Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1720
'Have mercy, lord, upon us wommen alle!' . . . A.Kn. 1757
Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . . A.Kn. 1774
And hym of lordshipe and of mercy preyde, . . . A.Kn. 1827
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele . . . A.Kn. 2231
And wel I woot, er she me mercy heete, . . . . A.Kn. 2398
His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!' . . . . A.Kn. 2808
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right.' . . . . A.Kn. 3089
This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3288
In hir langage mercy she bisoghte, . . . . . B.ML. 516
And after this Jhesus, of his mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 690
O mercy, deere constable,' quod she, . . . . . B.ML. 858
So wisly on my soul as have mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 1061
Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . . . . B.ML. 1111
*Graunt mercy* of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . B.Sh. 1470
'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . B.Pri. 1846
That of his mercy God, so merciable, . . . . B.Pri. 1878
On us his grete mercy multiplie . . . . . B.Pri. 1879
of his grete mercy wol han hym in his . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
crie hem mercy? For sothe that were . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
preiynge hym of mercy and pitee. . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
hise adversaries to foryifnesse and mercy. . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
youre liberal grace and mercy strecchen . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
preyse yow of pitee and of mercy, . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
I pray yow, lat mercy been in youre . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
entente that God Almyghty have mercy . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
"Juggement withouten mercy shal be doon to hym . B.Mel. 3055–60
that hath no mercy of another wight!" . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
me to doon yow grace and mercy. . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
of his endelees mercy wole at the tyme of oure diynge B.Mel. 3070–5
'Madame,' quod he, '*graunt mercy* of youre loore, . B.NP. 4160
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . . C.Doc. 231
So blesse his soule for his mercy deere. . . . . D.WB. 827
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . D.WB. 1048
'*Graunt mercy*, dame, this have I founde alwey, . D.Sum. 1812
'*Graunt mercy*, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . E.Cl. 1088
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . . E.Cl. 1096
And of his mercy, may so for yow wirche . . . E.Mch. 1661
'Mercy! and that ye nat discovere me, . . . . E.Mch. 1942
'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde oure Hoste tho, . . . E.Mch. 2419
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978
For God so wisly have mercy upon me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1475
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure, . . . . G.SN. 37
With mercy, goodnesse, and with swich pitee, . . G.SN. 51
'*Graunt mercy!*' quod the preest, and was ful glad, . G.CY. 1156
Quod the chanoun, 'and farewel, *grant mercy!*' . . G.CY. 1380
the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
withouten mercy to hem, and they may nat plese . I.Pars. 225–30
yeveth hym God pleynly his mercy, and therfore 'whan my . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
ful fer fro the mercy of God in thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
it been releessed, but that the mercy of God . . . I.Pars. 580–5
despeir of the mercy of God, that comth . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
Certes, the mercy of God is . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
his mercy so redy is and large? . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
folk wrongfully, withouten mercy or . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
She may have mercy, this woot I wel, if she do . . I.Pars. 870–5
synne he despiseth the mercy of God and . . . I.Pars. 970–5
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes. . . . I.Pars. 970–5

**Mercy**—*Continued*

digne to have greet mercy of God.' . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
hadde anon the mercy of God. . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
axe mercy and maken his accord and set him . . I.Pars. 990–5
so soone for to have remissioun ne mercy. . . . I.Pars. 990–5
of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
he hath in Cristes mercy. Agayns the . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
alwey redy to receiven hym to mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
mercy of God, that ye preye for me that . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
for his grete mercy, foryeve me the synne. . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
'A! mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . . . . BD. 108
'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . . BD. 559
Have mercy,—fooles wenden so,— . . . . . BD. 866
And bounte, wyth-oute mercy. . . . . BD. 1197
I seyde "Mercy!" and no more. . . . . BD. 1218
The noble yift of hir mercy,. . . . . BD. 1269
Have mercy on me, thou serenous quene, . . . Pity. 92
For Goddes love, have mercy on my peyne! . . . Pity. 98
Have mercy on my perilous langour! . . . . . ABC. 7
Nere merci of you, blisful hevene Queene! . . . ABC. 24
That thou nart cause of grace and merci here; . . ABC. 26
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31
Un to mercy hastow receyved me . . . . . ABC. 35 *var*
But merci, Lady, at the grete assyse, . . . . ABC. 36
But ful of swetnesse and of merci ever, . . . . ABC. 51
Do penitence, and merci axe and have. . . . . ABC. 120
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133
Ther as that merci evere shal sojourne. . . . . ABC. 160
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . . . ABC. 173
Sithe he his mercy meamred so large, . . . . ABC. 174
To penitents that ben to mercy able. . . . . ABC. 184
For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace, . . . . Comp.L. 17
But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arcite!' . . . . Anel. 175
And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede? . . . . Anel. 301
Now mercy, swete, if I mysseye! . . . . . Anel. 317
For to be trewe, and mercy me to preye. . . . . Anel. 332
'Besechyng hir of mercy and of grace, . . . . PF. 421
Than oughte she be myn thourgh hir mercy, . . . PF. 437
But o wel ben thei worthi of mercye . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5 *var*
bridde of Arcadye, hath had merci of the duc . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge. . . . . TC.1. 112
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, . TC.1. 276
O mercy, dere herte, and help me from . . . . TC.1. 535
O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene? . . . TC.1. 552
'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy! . . TC.2. 239
Ye n'olde han had no mercy ne mesure . . . . TC.2. 418
'A! mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . . . TC.2. 591
But I on him have mercy and pite'; . . . . . TC.2. 655
And pitously gan mercy for to crye; . . . . . TC.2. 1076
That is so ful of mercy and bountee . . . . . TC.2. 1750b, R
Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . . . TC.3. 98
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho; . . . TC.3. 649
He seide, 'O mercy, God, what thing is this?'— . . TC.3. 1124
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . TC.3. 1173
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . TC.3. 1282
Though ther be mercy writen in your chere, . . . TC.3. 1356
So long of mercy he gan hem byseke . . . . . TC.4. 131 *var*
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383
Have mercy on thy-self for any awe. . . . . TC.4. 620
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseche! . . . . . TC.4. 1149
And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, which a dede! . . . TC.4. 1231
A thousand times mercy I you preye: . . . . . TC.4. 1500
'O mercy, God, what lif is this!' quod she. . . . TC.4. 1604
I wol alwey; and mercy I you preye. . . . . TC.5. 168
Now mercy, Lord! Thou wost wel I desire . . . TC.5. 591
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live, . . . . TC.5. 888
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, . . . TC.5. 1861
Defende! And to thy mercy, everichoon, . . . TC.5. 1867
So make us, Jesus, for thy mercy digne, . . . TC.5. 1868
They seyden: 'Mercy, lady dere! . . . . . HF.3. 640
'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy! . . . . . HF.3. 784
Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge, . . . . . LGW. 155
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght, . . . . LGW. 162
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . . LGW. 404
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . . . LGW. 835
Have mercy on oure labour and oure wo.' . . . . LGW. 988
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . LGW. 1316
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . LGW. 1324
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.' . . . . LGW. 2073
Sey thus: 'Graunt mercy of thyn haboundaunce . . Fort. 29
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse . . . Truth. 24
For whiche unto your mercy thus I crye,— . . . Purse. 6
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . Merc.B. 16
To mercy, though he sterve for the peyne. . . . Merc.B. 23
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne. . . Merc.B. 26
Which hath on me no mercy ne no rewthe . . . Comp.A. 6
For mercy, pitee, and deep affecciouu,. . . . . Comp.A. 26
That never yit wolde me to mercy take; . . . . Comp.A. 89
Thou shalt [the] rather have mercy. . . . . RR. 1934
The mercy of that I abide.' . . . . . RR. 1978
Of thy trespace to have mercy, . . . . . RR. 3384
Oonly to aske of you mercy; . . . . . RR. 3405
Of me have mercy and pitee . . . . . RR. 3420
His mercy was to ferre bihynde; . . . . . RR. 3483

**Mercy**—*Continued*
Of herte I crye you heere mercy . . . . . RR. 3902
To geten mercy of that swete. . . . . RR. 4572
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,' . . . . . RR. 7502
**Meridian**
altitude meridian; and many a-nothir . . . . . Astr. 15–20
is clepid the Altitude Meridian . . . . . Astr. 209–11
take there thin altitude meridian, this to . . . Astr. 209–11
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday, . . . Astr. 358–62
have ilike meridian or oon meridian, than . . . Astr. 362–5
manere thei change not her meridian. . . . . Astr. 362–5
cuntrey the arch meridian that is contened . . . Astr. 365–8
**Meridians**
thilke townes han diverse meridians. . . . . Astr. 358–62
2 meridians is clepid the longitude of the . . . . Astr. 362–5
**Meridional**
Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . . . . F.Sq. 263
Lyne Meridional. And the remenaunt of this . . Astr. 25–32
of the Lyne Meridionall, under the rynge, . . . Astr. 40–5
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . . Astr. 145–50
the lyne meridional, and rekne how many . . . Astr. 209–11
the lyne meridional, than begynneth it to descende; Astr. 209–11
the lyne meridional; turne than thy ryet . . . . Astr. 211–5
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, as . . . Astr. 222–9
lyne meridional, as he was kaught on the est . . Astr. 222–9
the lyne meridional, and take there the verrey . . Astr. 222–9
the lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy . . . Astr. 233–5
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at . . . Astr. 233–5
the lyne meridional, and rekne hys altitude in the . Astr. 240–5
the same meridional lyne, and sette there a . . . Astr. 240–5
in the meridional lyne ben fro the . . . . . Astr. 240–5
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne, . . . Astr. 262–6
upon the lyne meridional, and wayte where . . . Astr. 286–9
signe sitte upon the meridional lyne and . . . . Astr. 286–9
the lyne meridional and the point of thy . . . . Astr. 301–8
his bordure fro his meridional as was the . . . . Astr. 301–8
point of thy label fro the lyne meridional . . . Astr. 301–8
wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin . . . . Astr. 301–8
the lyne meridional, yf that hir altitude be of the . Astr. 308–12
right syde of the meridional lyne, so that . . . . Astr. 330–7
of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional, . . Astr. 343–50
thou come to the meridional lyne; . . . . . Astr. 343–50
hous, and than the 10 upon the meridional lyne, . Astr. 343–50
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne meridional . . Astr. 350–8
there thi lyne meridional for evermore as . . . . Astr. 350–8
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast . . . Astr. 350–8
meridional lyne, of longitudes and . . . . . Astr. 358–62
Thys lyne meridional is but a manere . . . . . Astr. 358–62
cleped the lyne meridional, for in what . . . . Astr. 358–62
ilike distant fro the lyne meridional . . . . . Astr. 365–8 *var* Bd.
latitude meridional of a planete in Capricorne ne . Astr. 376–82
was 2 degrees meridional; tho toke I the . . . . Astr. 382–91
in his latitude of 2 degres meridional . . . . . Astr. 382–91
wirke with any latitude meridional, as I . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Merit**
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite. . C.Doc. 277
Thy maydens deeth, that wan thurgh hire merite, . G.SN. 33
moore gretter the merite, and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 915–20
hath merite of chastitee that yeldeth to . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
it were to hire a greet merite. . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
hast be shryven, it is the moore merite. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
may noght chaunge the merite of thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
wel ben thei wurthy of meryte! (As who . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
be meryte of his resoun, thynketh that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
ben put undir the merit and the dissert of men. . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
thei ben of wykkid meryt. Of whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
And thus this god, through his merite, . . . . HF.2. 161
That he through his myghty merite . . . . . HF.3. 929
And thou shalt have the more merite; . . . . RR. 2376
Here lith no thank ne no merite; . . . . . RR. 5909
They lese the yift and the meryte. . . . . RR. 6678
**Meritorie**
that holde I nat meritorie, if he do it oonly for the . I.Pars. 830–5
the firste, it is meritorie; the seconde . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
**Merits**
ordeyneth . . . here merites as thei ben predestinat; Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
In hir merites sothly for to be, . . . . . TC.4. 965
**Merlin**
The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . PF. 339
Than are we wel,' seyde the merlioun; . . . . PF. 611
**Mermaid**
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see; . . B.NP. 4460
**Mermaidens**
But goth now rather awey, ye mermaydenes, . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
Song of mermaydens of the see, . . . . . RR. 680
Though we mermaydens clepe hem here . . . . RR. 682
**Merrier**
Murier than the nightyngale, . . . . . B.Th. 2024
His voys was murier than the murie orgon . . . B.NP. 4041
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see; . . B.NP. 4460
Syngeth ful murier than the papejay: . . . . . E.Mch. 2322
The myrier she in hir herte ferede. . . . . RR. 876
**Merrierly** . . . . . .
Therfore he song the murierly and loude. . . . A.Prol. 714
**Merrily**
Ther fore he song so meriely and lowde . . . . A.Prol. 714 *var*
And with that word he lough ful murily . . . . B.Sh. 1300
Til he cam into Brugges murily. . . . . B.Sh. 1491
Ful murily than wolde he synge and crie . . . . B.Pri. 1743

**Merrily**—*Continued*
Approche neer, and looke up murily. . . . . B.Th. 1888
Faire in the soond, to bathe hire myrily, . . . . B.NP. 4457
How that they syngen wel and myrily. . . . . B.NP. 4462
How myrily that othere folkes fare? . . . . . D.WB. 330
Juvenal seith of poverte, myrily, . . . . . D.WB. 1192
Syngen so wonder myrily and weel. . . . . H.Mcp. 138
Ne were thow wont so myrily to synge . . . . H.Mcp. 245
scornede festyvaly and myriely swich . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
Pleyyng alonge full meryly. . . . . RR. 1329
**Merriness**
desiren for cause of delyt and myrynesse. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
**Merry**
A frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye, . . . A.Prol. 208
And certeinly he hadde a murye note; . . . . A.Prol. 235
Eek therto he was right a myrie man, . . . . A.Prol. 757
I ne saugh this yeer so myrie a compaignye . . . A.Prol. 764
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . . A.Prol. 782
And, for to make yow the moore mury, . . . . A.Prol. 802
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . . A.Prol. 857
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie; . . . A.Kn. 1386
Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day; . . . . A.Kn. 1499
So loude cride they, with murie stevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2562
But after wo, I rede us to be merye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3068
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte, . . . . A.Mil. 3218
A myrie child he was, so God me save, . . . . A.Mil. 3325
To loke on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf, . . . A.Mil. 3344
Thanne schalt thou swymme as myrie, I undertake, A.Mil. 3575
Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon," . . . . A.Mil. 3578
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd. . . . A.Rv. 4128
So myrie a fit ne hadde she nat ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 4230
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce! . . . B.ML. 126
And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle . . . . B.Sh. 1186
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532
And hoom he gooth, murie as a papejay, . . . . B.Sh. 1559
Bihoold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman, . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
Bihoold the murye wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . B.Th. *head*
His murie men comanded he . . . . . B.Th. 2029
After the which this murye tale I write; . . . . B.Mel. 2154
The murye wordes of the Hoost to the Monk . . B.Mk. *head*
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . B.Mk. 3114
Looke that thyn herte be murie evermo.' . . . . B.NP. 4005
But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . . B.NP. 4007
His voys was murier than the murie orgon . . . B.NP. 4041
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . B.NP. 4156
Of herbe yve groinge in owre gardine that merery is B.NP. 4156 *var*
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158
That stood ful myrie upon an haven syde; . . . B.NP. 4261
Ther as he was ful myrie and wel at ese; . . . . B.NP. 4449
For trewely, ye have as myrie a stevene . . . . B.NP. 4481
This was a murie tale of Chaunticleer; . . . . B.NP. 4639
And after that, he with ful merie chere . . . . B.NP. 4651
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale, . . . . . C.Pard. 316
Of God, that sholde lyve so murye as I!' . . . . C.Pard. 843
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . C.Pard. 883
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere; . . . C.Pard. 963
The firste nyght had many a myrie fit . . . . D.WB. 42
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . . D.WB. 479
Heere have I eten many a myrie mee!'; . . . . D.Sum. 1774
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9
Telle us som murie thyng of aventures,— . . . . E.Cl. 15
Nat oonly he, but al his contree, merye . . . . E.Cl. 615
Thou art so murye, and eek so vertuous, . . . . E.Mch. 1348
That I shal lede now so myrie a lyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1645
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . . E.Mch. 1731
That writest us that ilke weddyng murie . . . . E.Mch. 1733
And in this wyse many a murye day . . . . . E.Mch. 2053
And Januarie and May romynge myrie. . . . . E.Mch. 2218
Where as this Damyan sitteth ful myrie, . . . . E.Mch. 2326
To riden in this myrie compaignye.' . . . . . G.CY. 586
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . . G.CY. 597
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'; . . . . G.CY. 1195
And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere, . . . G.CY. 1233
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . . I.Pars. 46
So mery a soun, so swete entunes, . . . . . BD. 309
To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . . . BD. 319
Daunceth he mury that is myrtheles? . . . . . PF. 592
certeynly to fyochen thin hous of a myrie site . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
'But what seistow of the merye fortune . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
the nat, ne that the myrie fortune ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
And frendly tales, and with mery chere, . . . . TC.2. 149
That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayes, . . TC.2. 1746
By Troylus he lay with mery chere . . . . . TC.3. 230 *var*
For sone hope I we shul ben alle merie!'— . . . TC.3. 952
Folwen ful ofte a merie somers day; . . . . . TC.3. 1061
This merie morwe nece how can ye fare . . . . TC.3. 1563 *var*
And lat see now, if that he can be merie! . . . . TC.3. 1673
Therwith ye ben so mery and so jocounde . . . Rosem. 5
And I my-silf so mery ferde, . . . . . RR. 499
That songen thorugh her mery throtes . . . . RR. 507
Dauncis of love and mery notes. . . . . RR. 508
For merye and wel bigoon was she, . . . . . RR. 580
Ne merye in herte, as I was thoo. . . . . RR. 694
And folk daunce and mery bene, . . . . . RR. 760
Ful yonge he was, and mery of thought; . . . . RR. 835
Alwey be mery, if thou may, . . . . . RR. 2275
Glad and mery forto be; . . . . . RR. 2290
Mery, and full of jolite, . . . . . RR. 2353

**Merry**—*Continued*
How yede this mery thought away! . . . . . RR. 2585
That made thyn herte mery to be. . . . . RR. 3223
That she nyl laughe and mery be . . . . . RR. 4258
And many a ribaude is mery and baude . . . . RR. 5674
**Mersa**
'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
**Merytot**
Hath brought yow thus up on the merytot . . . A.Mil. 3770 *var*
**Mes**
To shoten at good messe to the dere, . . . . . RR. 1453
Till thou at good mes maist hym take. . . . . RR. 3462
**Mesèl**
'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
**Meselrie**
God, and by his suffrance, be it meselrie, . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
**Meshed** *see* **Masked**
**Message**
Noon oother message wolde they thider sende, . . B.ML. 144
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete; . . . . B.ML. 333
Dooth this message unto the emperour, . . . . B.ML. 1087
Enformed of his wyl, sente his message, . . . . E.Cl. 738
Er that this erl was come, sente his message . . E.Cl. 947
He with a manly voys seith his message . . . . F.Sq. 99
Dide his message; and whan that he it tolde, . . G.SN. 188
hym by thy message and by thy yiftes. . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
On swich message, calle him as thee list; . . . TC.3. 401
Com her to telle al hoolly his message. . . . . TC.4. 812
'This', short and pleyn, th'effect of my message, . TC.4. 890
And eke Mercure his message hath presentede, . . LGW. 1297
And did his message, askynge hem anon . . . . LGW. 1486
**Messagerie**
Messagerye and Mede and other three,— . . . PF. 228
**Messages**
messages for hire kyn and for hire olde . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
I conseille that ye sende youre messages, . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
Til two or three of his messages yeden For Pandarus, . TC.2. 936
**Mess-** *see* **Mass, Mes, Misenus**
**Messenger**
The bisy larke, messager of day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1491
Of Aprill, that is messager to May; . . . . . B.ML. 6
This constable dooth forth come a messageer, . . B.ML. 724
This messager, to doon his avantage, . . . . . B.ML. 729
This messager drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . B.ML. 743
Which to the messager was take soone, . . . . B.ML. 769
O messager, fulfild of dronkenesse! . . . . . B.ML. 771
This messager comth fro the kyng agayn, . . . B.ML. 785
And she was of this messager ful fayn, . . . . B.ML. 787
This messager on morwe, whan he wook, . . . . B.ML. 806
This messager tormented was til he . . . . . B.ML. 885
A messager, and preyed hath Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1248
By precept of the messager divyn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3247
Callede thus hir messagere . . . . . BD. 133
This messager took leve and wente . . . . . BD. 153
This messager com fleyng faste . . . . . BD. 178
'Hit am I,' quod this messagere, . . . . . BD. 186
And Lucifer, the dayes messager, . . . . . TC.3. 1417
Her messanger that was in halle, . . . . . HF.3. 478
This messanger gan faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 493
This messanger gan faste crie, . . . . . HF.3. 501
This messagere adoun him gan to hye, . . . . LGW. 1479
And in his wey this messager hem mette; . . . LGW. 1484
The eye is a good messangere, . . . . . RR. 2919
I am somtyme messager . . . . . RR. 6975
**Messengers**
hadden herd what thise messagers seyden . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
delay to go with the messagers, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
whiche messagers, as for enticement or . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Currours, and eek messangeres, . . . . . HF.3. 1038
And comaunded hire messagers to go . . . . . LGW. 1091
**Messenia**
'They of Mecene leete enquere and seke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1379
**Messuage**
Both of his catel and his mesuage, . . . . . A.Rv. 3979
**Meste** *see* **Most**
**Mester** *see* **Mister**
**Met**
This Arcite and this Palamon ben met. . . . . A.Kn. 1636
Togydre y-met and wroght his felawe wo; . . . A.Kn. 2624
Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere. . . . . B.ML. 394
And in hir walk this blynde man they mette, . . B.ML. 559
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . B.ML. 969
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . B.ML. 1115
As freendes doon whan they been met y-feere. . . B.Sh. 1531
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . . B.Sh. 1563
'Certes this dreem, which ye han met to-nyght, . . B.NP. 4116
That he hadde met that dreem that I yow tolde. . B.NP. 4445
An oold man and a poure with hem mette; . . . C.Pard. 713
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette, . . E.Cl. 390
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, . . F.Fkl. 1173
Wel be we met, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . D.Fri. 1443
Bitwixe hem two, now they been met yfeere. . . E.Cl. 1113
But thus they mette, of aventure or grace, . . . F.Fkl. 1508
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe, . . . . . BD. 595
When they be met, ther may no tunge telle; . . . Mars. 72
In Affrik, how he mette Massynisse . . . . . PF. 37
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . . TC.1. 1075
As frendes don, whan they be met i-fere; . . . . TC.2. 152
Ther were nevere two so wel y-met! . . . . . TC.2. 586
**Met**—*Continued*
She thonked God she evere with him mette, . . . TC.3. 474
His gentilesse, and how she with him mette, . . . TC.3. 1551
Not nedeth it to you, sin they ben met, . . . . TC.3. 1681
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42
And ofte time, I finde that they mette With strokes . . . . . TC.5. 1758
Metten with Venus that day, . . . . . HF.1. 227
Ther mette I crying many oon,— . . . . . HF.3. 218
Tho fro him, that he ne mette With the thridde; . HF.3. 979
And, when they metten in that place, . . . . HF.3. 1002
But prevely somtyme yit they mette . . . . . LGW. 733
Til at the last he mette an hunteresse; . . . . LGW. 971
And thus she to hem spak whan she hem mette, . LGW. 977
And in his wey this messager hem mette; . . . LGW. 1484
Anonryght as they with this lady mette. . . . . LGW. 1503
For if I with his arowe mette, . . . . . RR. 1342
And humbly they with him mette, . . . . . RR. 7427
**Met** *see* **Meteth**
**Metal**
I nolde, for al the metal, ne for oore . . . . . D.WB. 1064
They speken of sondry hardyng of metal, . . . F.Sq. 243
Oilles, ablucions, and metal fusible,— . . . . . G.CY. 856
'*Pardee!*' quod oon, 'somwhat of oure metal . . . G.CY. 942
As any metal that is forged newe, . . . . . Mars. 201
the goldene metal; he drowh Cerberus (the hound of . Bo.4. m.6. 1605–10
Of metal, that shoon not ful cleer, . . . . . HF.3. 332
For yren Martes metal is, . . . . . HF.3. 356
Is, lo, the metal of Saturne, . . . . . HF.3. 359
To grobbe up metal lurkyng in darknesse, . . . Form.A. 29
Take a rounde plate of metal, for . . . . . Astr. 350–8
Metall nor erthely creature; . . . . . RR. 386
**Metals**
Of metals with a certeyn quantitee . . . . . G.CY. 900
Thise metals been of so greet violence . . . . G.CY. 908
Of metals, whiche ye han herd me reherce, . . . G.CY. 1099
**Metamorphoseos**
*Methamorphosios* woot what I mene,— . . . . B.ML. 93
**Mete**
be it by met or by mesure, by stelyng . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Or meten that he was amonges alle . . . . . TC.5. 251
Send me grace to slepe, and mete In my slepe . . BD. 118
And never to false yow, but I mete, . . . . . BD. 1233
That made me to mete that he stood there, . . . PF. 108
And madest me this sweven for to mete, . . . . PF. 115
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete?' . . . TC.3. 1344
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete: . . . . TC.3. 1559
That right in hevene his soule shal he mete! . . . TC.4. 1396
That mighte ben: as, mete he were allone . . . TC.5. 249
**Mete** *see* **Meat, Meet**
**Metellius**
Metellius, the foule cherl, the swyn! . . . . . D.WB. 460
**Metely**
With metely mouth and yen greye, . . . . . RR. 822
**Meter**
And eek in meetre in many a sondry wyse; . . . B.Mk. 3171
**Meters**
On metres and on rymyng craftily, . . . . . B.ML. 48
Make the metres of hem as the lest; . . . . . LGW. 562
**Meteth**
The syke met he drynketh of the tonne; . . . . PF. 104
The lover met he hath his lady wonne. . . . . PF. 105
**Meting**
redde so The kynges metyng, Pharao, . . . . BD. 282
**Metric** *see* **Arithmetic**
**Metrum**
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
'. . . mersa profundo.' Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
'Quisquis composito.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
'. . . conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
'. . . sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
'Nubibus atris condita.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
'Hec cum superba.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
'. . . perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4 . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
'Novimus quantas dederit.'—Metrum 6 . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
'Qui serere ingenuum.'—Metrum 1. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
'. . . volet esse potentem.'—Metrum. 5 . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
'. . . pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11 . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12 . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
'. . . volucres michi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70

**Metrum**—*Continued*
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.4.m.3. 1310–5
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
'Bella bis quinis.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
'Rupis Achemenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
'Quenam discors.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50

**Mette**
Al nyght me mette eek I was at a feeste; . . . . A.Mil. 3684
And eek a swevene upon a nyght he mette, . . . B.Mk. 3930
By God, me mette I was in swich meschief . . . B.NP. 4084
Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . B.NP. 4088
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay, . . . B.NP. 4192
Remembrynge on his dremes, that he mette,— . . B.NP. 4223
Hym mette a wonder dreem, agayn the day: . . B.NP. 4268
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . . B.NP. 4273
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng. . . . B.NP. 4302
Mette he nat that he sat upon a tree, . . . . . B.NP. 4329
And eek I seyde, I mette of hym al nyght, . . . D.WB. 577
Me mette so ynly swete a sweven, . . . . . BD. 276
thavisioun That he mette, kyng Scipioun, . . . BD. 286
(Me mette thus,) in my bed al naked, . . . . BD. 293
And as me mette they sate a-mong . . . . . BD. 298
The wondres me mette in my sweven. . . . . BD. 442
As me mette; but thus hyt fil. . . . . BD. 1319
Ryght thus me mette, as I yow telle, . . . . BD. 1320
And in my sleep I mette, as that I lay, . . . . PF. 95
That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette . . . TC.1. 362
To goode mote it torne!—of you I mette.' . . . TC.2. 90
And as she slep, anon right tho her mette . . . TC.2. 925
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . TC.5. 1238
no man . . . Mette, I trowe stedfastly, . . . a dreem HF.1. 61
What that I mette or I abreyd. . . . . HF.1. 110
But as I sleep, me mette I was . . . . . HF.1. 119
gan to pleyne Dido . . . As me mette redely; . . HF.1. 313
Ne mette swich a dreem as this. . . . . HF.2. 9
O Thought, that wroot al that I mette, . . . . HF.2. 15
Me mette, 'Awak,' to me he seyde, . . . . . HF.2. 52
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment. . . . LGW.G. 140
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . LGW. 210
That whilom mette kyng Cipioun. . . . . RR. 10
Me mette suche a swevenyng . . . . . RR. 26
**Mette** *see* **Met**
**Meum**
Lo, "buf" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . . D.Sum. 1934
**Mev-** *see* **Mov-**
**Mew**
Ful many a fat partrich hadde he in muwe . . . A.Prol. 349
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe, . . . F.Sq. 643
And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . F.Sq. 646
First for to hiden his desir in muwe . . . . . TC.1. 381
With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . TC.2. 1258
Ther he bi-shet til midnight was in mewe, . . . TC.3. 602
As fressh as faucon comen out of muwe, . . . . TC.3. 1784
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . TC.4. 496
'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe, . . . . TC.4. 1310
Forto escape out of his mewe, . . . . . RR. 4778
**Mew** *see* **Transmuw-**
**Micah**
the prophete Michias. And the lovynge . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
**Micches**
For he that at mycches tweyne, . . . . . RR. 5585
**Mice**
a mows among othere mys that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over alle othere mys, how gret . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
That awaiteth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . RR. 6205
**Mich-** *see* **Mickle, Much-**
**Michaelmas**
Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . Scog. 19
**Micher**
Unnethe [is] that he nys a mycher . . . . . RR. 6541
**Mickle**
But natheles ful mychel besynesse . . . . . Anel. 99
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
And therwithal so mykel good he kan, . . . . LGW. 1175
Ful mykel untrouthe had ther dyed with thel' . . LGW. 1677
Ne no man of so mychel myght, . . . . . RR. 4762
With mychel peyne they wynne richesse, . . . . RR. 5783
**Mickle** *see* **Much-**
**Mid**
And "Mate!" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . . BD. 659
In-myd the see, and ther he dreynte, . . . . . HF.2. 415
the sonne in mydde of the day. Turne than . . Astr. 211–5
**Mid** *see* **Amid, Middes, Middeward**
**Midas**
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951
Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres, . . . D.WB. 953
As hadde Mida, ful of coveitise, . . . . . TC.3. 1389

**Midday**
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
of my sonne, and this was at midday in . . . . Astr. 121–7
beforne mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . Astr. 132–9
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . Astr. 139–45
fro the lyne of midday unto the point of my label in Astr. 139–45
ylike atte midday for evere. . . . . Astr. 218–22
houres thilke conjunccioun is fro the midday . . Astr. 319–22
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday,. . . . Astr. 358–62
is it cleped the lyne of mydday . . . . . Astr. 358–62
**Middelburg**
Bitwixe Middelburgh and Orewelle. . . . . A.Prol. 277
**Middes**
In myddys hys werk or bere hym fast on honde . . TC.4. 1404 *var*
the sonne in myddes of the day that . . . . . Astr. 209–11
In myddis shall I make a tour, . . . . . RR. 3944
**Middes** *see* **Amidst**
**Middeward**
And leyde it above, upon the myddeward . . . G.CY. 1190
**Middle**
And in the myddel of the dong they founde . . . B.NP. 4238
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and sklendre, . E.Mch. 1602
fruyt of the tree that is in the myddel of Paradys . I.Pars. 325–30
Of mydel stature, and of swich fairnesse, . . . Anel. 79
the myddel sothfastnesse, that is to seyn, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
to the symplesse of the myddle, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
fro the myddel symplicite of the poynt; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
to thilke myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
'And in this middel chaumbre that ye see . . . TC.3. 666
Al the myddle within the rynge . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
The myddel cercle in wydnesse of these . . . . Astr. 70–5
the myddel of the day, amonge thyn . . . . . Astr. 127–32
and if it be after the myddel of the day, . . . . Astr. 127–32
and rekne wel the myddel degre . . . . . Astr. 222–9
thilke myddel degre upon thyn est orizonte; . . Astr. 222–9
in the myddel of the day, whan the sonne . . . Astr. 266–70
the myddel bitwexe bothe prickes, and . . . . Astr. 350–8
the pyn unto the middel prikke; and take . . . Astr. 350–8
Gente, and in hir myddill small. . . . . RR. 1032
**Midnight**
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1467
Aboute mydnyght wente they to reste. . . . . A.Rv. 4148
Ther he bi-shet til midnight was in mewe, . . . TC.3. 602
Lyne, or ellis the Lyne of Midnyght. . . . . Astr. 25–32
lyne of mydnight unto this forseide lettre X, and . Astr. 132–9
2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 337–43
lyne of mydnight. Sette than the nader . . . Astr. 337–43
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
and his opposyt upon the lyne of mydnight. . . Astr. 343–50
of mydnyght, and thus hast thou othre 3 . . . . Astr. 343–50
**Midway**
the mydway of the first mevynge . . . . . Astr. 75–82 *var* Th.

**Might** (*noun, specimens*)
Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght. . . . . A.Prol. 538
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . A.Kn. 960
And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 1607
That wheither of yow bothe that hath myght, . . A.Kn. 1856
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght, . . A.Kn. 3078
As hath a leek; for, thogh oure myght be goon, . . A.Rv. 3879
greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, of . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
Haddestow as greet a leeve as thou hast myght To parfourne . . . . . B.Mk. 3136
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght, . . B.Mk. 3456
For if thou have corage, as thou hast might, . . B.NP. 4642
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . C.Pard. 468
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght, . D.WB. 899
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght. . . . . D.WB. 1053
For he wolde han that is nat in his myght; . . . D.WB. 1188
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1492
He may nat tempte yow over youre myght, . . . D.Fri. 1661
For every man and womman dooth his myght . . E.Cl. 1122
And verrayly ye oughte do your myght . . . . Pity. 73
And eek as ther she had but litil myght; . . . . Mars. 117
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . Mars. 184
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght, . . . Anel. 116
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . . . . PF. 149
And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . PF. 220
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
the lord of kynges the septre of his myght . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
oonly this is the devyne myght to the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
only to the myghte of god, for the myght of god . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . TC.1. 33
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plese . . . TC.1. 45
And he wel more vertu hath than might. . . . . TC.2. 179
Thy might, thy grace, y-heried be it here! . . . TC.2. 973
Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might . . . TC.2. 998
'Ye, thorugh the might of God!' quod Troilus.—. . TC.2. 1317
Than he dide erst, thorugh hope, and dide his might TC.2. 1340
To ben her fulle frend with al his might: . . . TC.2. 1552
Y-heried be thy might and thy goodnesse! . . . TC.3. 7

**Might** (*noun, specimens*)—*Continued*

Is felt thy might; if that I wel discerne, . . . . TC.3. 9
And I emforth my conning and my might . . . TC.3. 999
For ravisshing of women so by might, . . . . TC.4. 548
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might, . . TC.4. 619
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might . . . TC.4. 1487
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might, . . . TC.5. 838
Whom I have ay with al my might y-served, . . TC.5. 1721
Now kythe thyn engyn and myght! . . . . . HF.2. 20
But helpeth ye that han konnyng and myght, . . LGW. 68
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght. . . LGW. 83
I wote wel that my myght, ne my labour, . . . LGW. 1623
To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght, . . . LGW. 2132
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . Fort. 62

**Might** (*verb, specimens*)

And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere . A.Prol. 169
But al that he myghte of his freendes hente . . . A.Prol. 299
Of which achatours myghte take exemple . . . A.Prol. 568
In any caas that myghte falle or happe; . . . . A.Prol. 585
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise. . . . . A.Kn. 1436
The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake; . . . A.Kn. 1474
Was in a bussh, that no man myghte hym se, . . A.Kn. 1517
And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially, . . . A.Kn. 1793
Thurgh which men myghten any light discerne,— . A.Kn. 1989
Hath preyed that he myghte been of that game; . A.Kn. 2108
For it was nyght and forther myghte they noght,— A.Rv. 4117
It myghte be no bet, and cause why? . . . . . A.Rv. 4144
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4166
He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4191
Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meete; . . A.Co. 4374
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere. . . B.ML. 182
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn? . . . B.ML. 470
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save? . . B.ML. 471
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have, B.ML. 498
That oon of hem was blynd and myghte nat see, . B.ML. 551
And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while, . B.ML. 584
So that men myghte dyne and that anon . . . . B.Sh. 1401
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.' . . B.Sh. 1589
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende, . B.Pri. 1683
So swatte that men myghte him wrynge, . . . . B.Th. 1966
myghte nat wynne by strif or werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
if he myghte parfourne it as hym oghte, ne no . . B.Mel. 2400–5
charge that he myghte nat bere it; . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see. . . . B.Mk. 3241
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him bynde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3262
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde. . . . B.Mk. 3458
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure, . . . B.Mk. 3491
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told, . . . . B.Mk. 3493
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere! . . . B.Mk. 3626
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . B.Mk. 3679
For socour, but it myghte nat bityde. . . . . B.Mk. 3730
So that he neyther myghte go ne ryde, . . . . B.Mk. 3802
Ne myghte noght for stynk of hym endure, . . . B.Mk. 3810
We alle desiren, if it myghte bee, . . . . . B.NP. 4103
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd? . . . B.NP. 4109
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . B.NP. 4450
For in hir lyvyng maydens myghten rede,. . . . C.Doc. 107
But myghte this gold be caried fro this place . . C.Pard. 784
Som poysoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . C.Pard. 854
And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte, . . C.Pard. 857
How manye myghte she have in mariage? . . . D.WB. 23
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde; . D.WB. 394
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle— . . D.Fri. 1651
Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . D.Sum. 1718
Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word, . . . D.Sum. 2168
But on hire body myghte he it nat brynge, . . . E.Cl. 915
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . . E.Mch. 2154
'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte, . . . E.Mch. 2384
The savour myghte in me no depper go; . . . . G.SN. 250
If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spye, . G.SN. 314
'Men myghten dreden wel and skilfully . . . . G.SN. 320
So swatte that unnethe myghte it gon; . . . . G.CY. 563
he myghte chastise with benignitee. . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
So whan I saw I might not slepe . . . . . BD. 44
To envye who might slepe beste. . . . . BD. 173
For I ne might, for bote ne bale, . . . . . BD. 227
Why and how his lyf myght laste,— . . . . . BD. 505
And as bi right they mighten wel susteene . . . ABC. 22
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe; . . Mars. 205
whiche clernesse he myght nat graunten . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
nat don yif thei myghten duellen in the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
what place myght ben left or duellynge . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here, . . TC.1. 279
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace, . . . TC.1. 370
Ne mighte for so goodly oon be lorn . . . . . TC.1. 373
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . TC.1. 614
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . . TC.1. 638
That for to slen himself mighte he not winne, . . TC.1. 823
But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.' . . . TC.1. 1036
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce. . . . TC.2. 511
Now mighte som envious jangle thus: . . . . TC.2. 666
'This was a sodein love! How mighte it be, . . . TC.2. 667
To ben her frend in al that evere they mighten. . . TC.2. 1624
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm . . TC.2. 1649
So that for hem the hous men mighte mine, . . . TC.3. 767
But al for naught: yit mighte he not abreyde. . . TC.3. 1113
She mighte on him han loked at the leste—' . . . TC.3. 1160
What mighte or may the sely larke seye, . . . . TC.3. 1191

**Might** (*verb, specimens*)—*Continued*

As he was wont, to greve hem what he mighte. . . TC.4. 35
How mighte I have in that so hard an herte? . . TC.4. 95
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might, . . . . TC.5. 838
On al that ever he myghte swere, . . . . . HF.1. 422
Or elles no man myghte hit here; . . . . . HF.2. 255
Men myghte make of hem a bible, . . . . . HF.3. 244
A furlongwey I myhte hym not beholde. . . . LGW.G. 165
That wel unnethes myght I him beholde; . . . LGW. 233
That noon of al hir frendes myghte it lette. . . LGW. 732
Or ones that we myghte kyssen sweete, . . . . LGW. 761
That whan she seigh hire tyme myghte bee, . . . LGW. 795
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see, . . . LGW. 825
That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse, . . LGW. 1073
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,— . . . LGW. 1205
And whan for age he myghte unnethes gon, . . . LGW. 1399
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . LGW. 1415
Mycht fynden him untrew to hir also . . . . . LGW. 1573 *var*
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed,. . . . LGW. 1817
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte, . . . . LGW. 1833
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437

**Mightest**

Thou myghtest wene that this Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1655
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille? . E.Mch. 2108
straungiers, yit myghtestow han knowen . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
what thou myghtest answere. And yif thow hast . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
myghtestow evere forgeten, for any . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
myghtest nat ben broght, with as many . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
perils as thow myghtest suffren, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
wysdom, certes thou ne myghtest nat deme . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
myghtest thynken that god, that hath . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
For ryght so as thou myghtest demen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
right als thou myghtest seyn of the careyne . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
thou ne myghtest nat symply callen it . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
ryght as thow myghtest loken by . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
How mightestow for routhe me bigile? . . . . TC.4. 262
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alceste, . . . . TC.5. 1527
Thou myghtest never erthely woman be, . . . . LGW. 985
Tho myghtist thou karoles sene, . . . . . RR. 759
There myghtist thou see these flowtours, . . . . RR. 763
If thou thine honour myghtist save, . . . . . RR. 2512
Or ony erande myghtist make, . . . . . RR. 2513
Thou myghtist, as the harmes telle . . . . . RR. 2749

**Mightier**

thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5

**Mightily**

And hente hym by the sholdres myghtily . . . A.Mil. 3475
For with hir struglyng wel and myghtily, . . . B.ML. 921
Whan Onedake was deed she myghtily . . . . B.Mk. 3517
Of Jewes weren venquysshed myghtily, . . . . B.Mk. 3782
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
to-drawen a man to hem more myghtely . . . . Bo.4.m.3.1320–5
'Ye stonden in her yen mightily, . . . . . TC.1. 428
Another time he sholde mightily . . . . . TC.5. 262

**Mights**

Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes! . . . TC.3. 1757

**Mighty**

And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe. . . . A.Prol. 108
For he was yong, and myghty for the nones, . . . A.Kn. 1423
This mene I now by myghty Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 1673
By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed . . . . A.Kn. 1708
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!' . . . A.Kn. 1747
How myghty and how greet a lord is he! . . . A.Kn. 1786
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . A.Kn. 1969
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille. . . . . A.Kn. 2536
With myghty maces the bones they to-breste. . . A.Kn. 2611
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . A.Mil. 3497
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis. . . B.ML. 478
'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.ML. 813
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty and riche, . B.Mel. 2157–60
it so that ye be myghty and riche, certes, . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
moore myghty man than he is hymself; . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
or moore myghty than thou, do thee anoy . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
moore myghty than myne enemys been. . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
yow that ye been riche and myghty, and . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
though the grete men and the myghty men . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
Nat oonly thou, but every myghty man, . . . . B.Mk. 3141
Thus starf this worthy, myghty Hercules. . . . B.Mk. 3325
The myghty trone, the precious tresor, . . . . B.Mk. 3333
This myghty queene may no while endure. . . . B.Mk. 3538
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . . B.Mk. 3646
O myghty Cesar! that in Thessalie . . . . . B.Mk. 3869
Wostow nat how oure myghty princes free . . . G.SN. 444
Han noght oure myghty princes to me yeven, . . G.SN. 470
That myghty God is in his hevenes hye, . . . . G.SN. 508
so myghty that he sholde nat have . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
certes, right so as fir is moore mighty to . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
oother element, right so ire is myghty to . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
vertu is so myghty and so vigorous that . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
The hond of God is myghty in . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Al myghty and al mercyable Queene, . . . . . ABC. 1
Help, and releeve, thou mihti debonayre, . . . ABC. 6
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte . . . Mars. 101
the wrathethe of more myghty folk hath . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
strengthe of a more myghty and more egre medicyne, Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
men ben myghty and weleful; . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
art myghty over thyself (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5

**Mighty**—*Continued*

Wenestow thanne that he be myghty . . . . . Bo.2.p.6.500–5
maketh nat a man myghty over hym-selve, . . . Bo.2.p.6.510–5
strenges, how that Nature, myghty, . . . . . Bo.3.m.2.650–5
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty strengthe, . Bo.3.m.2.660–5
mai thei maken a man to ben myghti? . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
fownden myghty to kepe it-self! And yif that . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
thanne that thilke man be mighty, that . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
hym a myghti man, that hath envyrowned . . . Bo.3.p.5.730–5
for he scholde seme myghty? But of . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
that had ben long tyme ful myghty . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
And what pestilence is more myghty for . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
Who so wol ben myghti he moot . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
seyn suffisaunt and mighty, oughte ben . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
reverent, and myghty; or elles that it is ryght noble Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
moost myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunt, myghty, and reverent, clernesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
to ben myghty, and that is the thyng that he . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
suffisaunt, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
hevene as a deffendour myghty to suffren . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
myghty of welefulnesse, hool and sound, . . . . Bo.3.p.12.1070–5
folk ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
strong and myghti, and the schrewes ben feble, . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
in that men may holden hym myghti?' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
men halt hym myghti; and in that he . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
gode folk ne ben myghty and wikked folk ben feble.' Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
whether of thise two demestow for more myghti?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'yif that a wight be myghti to moeve, and goth uppon hise . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
oughte to ben holden the more myghty by right?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
more myghti than he that ne may nat.' . . . . Bo.4 p.2. 1215–20
moten be myghty, and schrewes feble . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
demen hym myghty of goinge that goth on his . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
nedes demen hym for ryght myghty, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
to ben myghti, but thei forleten al outrely . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
litil her-byforn that no thing is so myghti . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
he that is myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thei that ben myghti to doon yvele thinges ne mowen . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
deme that he that is ryght myghti of good . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
And aftir that hir hand, myghti over the erbes, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
the herbes of Circes ne ben nat myghty. . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
mochel more myghty to seen and to . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
and so myghty that al be right at his . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!'— . TC.2. 588
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye? . . TC.2. 1757
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . TC.3. 66
The mighty tresses of her sonnissh heres, . . . . TC.4. 816
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone! . . . TC.4. 1086
Thou mighty God, and dredful for to greve! . . TC.5. 590
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewe!' . . . TC.5. 707
With sterne vois and mighty limes square, . . . TC.5. 801
So song the myghty Muse, she . . . . . HF.3. 309
That write of Romes myghty werkes, . . . . . HF.3. 414
That he through his myghty merite . . . . . HF.3. 929
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love. . . . LGW.G. 142
Y-clothed was this mighty god of Love . . . . LGW. 226
Mynos, that was the myghty kynge of Crete, . . LGW. 1894
Ful myghty and ful riche am I, . . . . . RR. 595
Al though they not so myghty be . . . . . RR. 5994
Of men that myghty lyf may leden, . . . . . RR. 6177
A myghty man that can and may, . . . . . RR. 6573
Mighty of body, to begge his brede, . . . . . RR. 6618
Oure myghty lynage and oure rowte . . . . . RR. 7217

**Mihi**

'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1 . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70

**Milan**

Of Melan, grete Barnabo Viscounte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3589
Al though that they of Milayne were . . . . . RR. 7023

**Mild**

And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . . TC.5. 194
Than of a pore man of mylde mode, . . . . . RR. 6493

**Mile**

Out of the court, were it a myle or tweye; . . . A.Kn. 1504
The circuit a myle was aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 1887
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . . A.Rv. 4124
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . . . B.Sh. 1466
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 687
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile, . . . C.Pard. 711
Than thou wolt goon a-paas nat but a mile; . . . C.Pard. 866
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . . G.CY. 555
That though a man a mile from hem be . . . . G.CY. 888
And yet men ride and goon ful many mile . . . G.CY. 987
To Sarpedoun, not hennes but a mile: . . . . TC.5. 403
A myle thens, and here hit route; . . . . . HF.2. 530
For hit was sixty myle of lengthe, . . . . . HF.3. 889
the space bitwene contenith a myle wey, . . . . Astr. 40–5
a myle wey, and 3 mileweie maken an houre. . . . Astr. 60–5
A myle or two in lengthe and brede. . . . . RR. 1124
A myle-wey aboute and more; . . . . . RR. 7054

**Miles**

Al newe and fressh at every miles ende,— . . . C.Pard. 928
'That fro this toun ne stant but miles three, . . G.SN. 173
It semed as he had priked miles three. . . . . G.CY. 561
On pilgrymage myles two . . . . . HF.1. 116

**Miletus**

'The sevene maydens of Melesie, also, . . . . F.Fkl. 1409

**Mileway** *see* **Mile**

**Milk**

With rosted flessh, or milk and wastel breed; . . A.Prol. 147
Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . A.Prol. 358
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn: . . . A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . . A.Kn. 2949
A barmclooth eek, as whit as morne milk, . . . A.Mil. 3236
Milk and broun breed,—in which she foond no lak; B.NP. 4034
And yeve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . F.Sq. 614
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . H.Mcp. 175
Anon he weyveth milk, and flessh, and al, . . . H.Mcp. 178
so wel to a child as the milk of his norice, . . . I.Pars. 120–5
thilke milk whan it is medled with oother . . . I.Pars. 120–5
with milk of losengerie. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
'that whilom, norisscheth with my melk . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
Brede and milke for children . . . . . Astr. *head var*
The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . . RR. 1196
And mylken [hem] as doth a norys; . . . . . RR. 5418

**Milksop**

To wedden a milksope or a coward ape, . . . . B.Mk. 3100

**Milky**

The which men clepe the Milky Wey, . . . . HF.2. 429

**Mill**

Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . A.Rv. 3923
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . A.Rv. 4008
And at the mille the sak adoun he layth. . . . . A.Rv. 4021
Bihynde the mille, under a levesel, . . . . . A.Rv. 4061
Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . . A.Rv. 4115
Whan that thou wendest homward by the melle, . A.Rv. 4242
And at the mille yet they tooke hir cake . . . . A.Rv. 4311
'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . D.WB. 389
Ay clappeth as a mille, I yow consaille; . . . . E.Cl. 1200
clappen as a mille, and taken no kepe what they . I.Pars. 405–10
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . . TC.2. 1384
I saw him carien a wynd-melle . . . . . HF.3. 190
Unknowen was the quern and eek the melle, . . . Form.A. 6

**Miller**

Ther was also a Reve and a Millere, . . . . . A.Prol. 542
The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 545
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere . . A.Mil. *head*
The Millere, that for-dronken was al pale, . . . A.Mil. 3120
'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some; . A.Mil. 3136
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . . A.Mil. 3150
What sholde I moore seyn, but this Millere . . . A.Mil. 3167
The Millere is a cherl, ye knowe wel this, . . . A.Mil. 3182
Heere bigynneth The Millere his Tale . . . . A.Mil. *head*
This dronke Millere hath y-toold us heer . . . . A.Rv. 3913
A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . A.Rv. 3925
Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute, . . . A.Rv. 3987
For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . . A.Rv. 3995
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . . A.Rv. 4000
The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke . . A.Rv. 4010
I is as ille a millere as are ye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4045
This millere smyled of hir nycetee, . . . . . A.Rv. 4046
This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4067
And whan the millere saugh that they were gon, . A.Rv. 4092
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . A.Rv. 4096
And namely the millere, weylaway!' . . . . . A.Rv. 4113
The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,— . . . A.Rv. 4116
The millere seyde agayn, 'If ther be eny, . . . A.Rv. 4120
This millere into toun his doghter sende . . . A.Rv. 4136
Wel hath this millere vernysshed his heed: . . . A.Rv. 4149
This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . . . . A.Rv. 4162
The millere is a perilous man,' he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4189
Heere lith the miller and his wyf also.' . . . . A.Rv. 4256
Unto the bed ther as the millere lay. . . . . A.Rv. 4258
And by the millere in he crepe anon, . . . . . A.Rv. 4260
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . A.Rv. 4268
Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . . . A.Rv. 4280
And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle, . . . A.Rv. 4306
Thus is the proude millere wel y-bete, . . . . . A.Rv. 4313
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals; . . . . . A.Rv. 4318
Thus have I quyt the Millere in my tale. . . . A.Rv. 4324
This millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun . . . . A.Co. 4328
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . A.Co. 4337

**Milleres**

With bleryng of a proud milleres eye,— . . . . A.Rv. 3865
He has the milleris doghter in his arm. . . . . A.Rv. 4204
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . A.Rv. 4266

**Million**

'"Yis," quod this angel, "many a millioun"; . . D.Sum. 1685

**Mind**

And right anon it ran hym in his mynde, . . . A.Kn. 1402
And westward, in the mynde and in memorie . . A.Kn. 1906
Al was out of his mynde his housbondrie. . . . A.Rv. 4077
Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . B.ML. 426
That she forgat hir mynde, by hir trouthe. . . . B.ML. 527
But it were with thilke eyen of his mynde, . . . B.ML. 552
Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay; . . . B.ML. 774
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . B.ML. 908
Nat only that thou feyntest mannes mynde, . . . B.ML. 926
Maurices lyf, I bere it noght in mynde. . . . . B.ML. 1127
She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde, . . B.Pri. 1784

**Mind**—*Continued*
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde, . . . B.Pri. 1843
in youre mynde and in youre herte, to theffect and . B.Mel. 3055–60
Bitwix a man that is out of his mynde . . . . C.Pard. 494
So was the develes ers ay in his mynde; . . . . D.Sum. 1705
His mynde and eek his lymes everichon." . . . D.Sum. 2055
Quod he; "is al my myght and mynde agon? . . D.Sum. 2070
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde. . . . . D.Sum. 2221
As I first broghte, it is wel in my mynde . . . E.Cl. 849
Emprenteth wel this leasoun in youre mynde . . E.Cl. 1193
Have pacience and resoun in youre mynde. . . . E.Mch. 2369
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde. . E.Mch. 2390
If it so be that I have it in mynde. . . . . F.Sq. 109
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde, . . . . F.Sq. 607
Han rokkes slayn, al be they nat in mynde, . . . F.Fkl. 878
That hadde these moones mansions in mynde, . . F.Fkl. 1154
Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde, . F.Fkl. 1335
Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde. . . . G.SN. 123
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . G.CY. 1419
enclosed in mannes mynde whan he gooth . . . I.Pars. 910–5
in his mynde, and how ofte that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
in his mynde the nombre and the greetnesse of . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Is alway hoolly in my mynde. . . . . BD. 15
To rede, and for to be in mynde . . . . . BD. 55
For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde . . . . . BD. 510
Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde; . . . . Pity. 34
He wende anon to worthe out of his mynde,— . . Mars. 248
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde . . . . Comp.L. 4
For hit ful depe is sonken in my mynde, . . . . Anel. 8
Ther it was first, and al shulde out of mynde . . PF. 69
To wode ayein his mynde goth anoon; . . . . PF. 100
The nexte vers, as I now have in mynde. . . . . PF. 679
resceyved mynde to knowe the face of my fisycien; Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
han in mynde that the yeres ben amonges . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
is it out of thy mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
(that is to seyn, of the werld) have mynde . . . to fyochen . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
foryetynge of writeris put out of mynde . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
it, yif he be in his mynde.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
of whiche thou ne haddest no mynde—"but . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–85
his mynde). So that he mowe adden the . . . Bo.5. m.3.1740–5
Thus gan he make a mirrour of his minde, . . . TC.1. 365
But in his minde of that no melodye May sinken, . TC.1. 733
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde. . . . TC.2. 371
As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . . . TC.2. 521
That he had seyd, as it com her to minde; . . . TC.2. 602
Have al this thing that I have seid in minde, . . TC.3. 331
I am, til God me bettre minde sende, . . . . TC.3. 930
And in his minde he gan the time acorse . . . . TC.3. 1072
And gan bet minde and reson to him take; . . . TC.3. 1121
'And that ye me wolde han as faste in minde . . TC.3. 1506
And fermeliche inpressen in his minde . . . . TC.3. 1543
As writen folk thorugh which it is in minde. . . . TC.4. 18
As she that hadde her herte and al her minde . . TC.4. 673
But ye wol han him wood out of his minde! . . . TC.4. 917
To letten it, lat it passe out of minde, . . . . TC.4. 1301
For al this world, ne may out of his minde: . . . TC.4. 1437
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde, . . . TC.5. 373
For-which wel neigh he wex out of his minde. . . TC.5. 1442
'Thorugh which I see that clene out of your minde . TC.5. 1695
My mynde cam to me ageyn . . . . . HF.2. 56
Gan for to wondren in my mynde. . . . . HF.2. 75
'Now have I told, if thou have mynde, . . . . HF.2. 315
Thurgh which that olde thinges ben in mynde,— . LGW. 18
Was there no goode matyr in thyn mynde, . . . LGW.G. 270
Have hem in thy Legende now alle in mynde, . . LGW. 557
And mochel sorowe hadde he in his mynde, . . . LGW. 946
But who wol al this letter have in mynde, . . . LGW. 1366
Why ne haddist thou remembred in thy mynde . . LGW. 2717
Have mynde upon my supplicacioun! . . . . . Purse. 26
minutes, and have this in mynde. . . . . Astr. 45–50
If ony word thanne come to mynde . . . . . RR. 2545
To make a mirrour of his mynde; . . . . . RR. 2806
And therfore now it cometh to mynde . . . . RR. 2837
Drede is a-stonyed in hir mynde. . . . . RR. 4228
Who so coude of hem have mynde. . . . . RR. 7126
That Petres lawe shal have in mynde, . . . . RR. 7198

**Mine** (*pronoun, specimens*)
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . . A.Prol. 782
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . A.Prol. 804
And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyleth thee, . . . A.Kn. 1081
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be. . . . . A.Kn. 1097
This was thyn ooth, and myn also certeyn; . . . A.Kn. 1139
And myn is love as to a creature; . . . . . A.Kn. 1159
'Allas!' quod he, 'Arcita, cosyn myn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1281
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . A.Kn. 2221
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biwreye; . . . A.Kn. 2229
So that I have my lady in myne armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2247
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie! . . A.Kn. 2406
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . A.Kn. 2415
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan, . . . . A.Kn. 2456
And myne be the maladyes colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2467
Awaketh, lemman myn, and speketh to me. . . . A.Mil. 3700
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris, . . . . A.Rv. 3870
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . A.Rv. 4290
To doon therwith myn honour and my prow, . . . B.Sh. 1598
But if thou prike out of myn haunt, . . . . . B.Th. 2001

**Mine** (*pronoun, specimens*)—*Continued*
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit; . . . . . B.Th. 2078
myne enemys shul been in drede myn hous . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
moore myghty than myne enemys been. . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
agayn me and myne; to this effect and . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
'And if that any neighebore of myne . . . . . B.Mk. 3091
Thise been the cokkes wordes, and nat myne, . . B.NP. 4455
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . C.Doc. 129
'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he. . . . C.Doc. 237
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she, . . C.Doc. 238
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne, . . . C.Pard. 398
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,— . . . C.Pard. 785
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice, . . . C.Pard. 906
I yow assoille by myn heigh power,— . . . . C.Pard. 913
But it were for my profit and myn ese? . . . . D.WB. 214
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . D.WB. 593
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . D.Fri. 1480
And I shal myn, —thus may we bothe lyve,— . . D.Fri. 1532
Thy body and this panne been myne by right; . . D.Fri. 1635
And on hym leye my leg, outher myn arm, . . . D.Sum. 1828
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estat. . . . . D.Sum. 2096
But if me list, of myn humylitee.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2098
My mariage, and myn estaat and reste, . . . . E.Cl. 160
'This is ynough, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 365
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage; . . E.Cl. 628
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne! . . . E.Cl. 1093
Myn herte and alle my lymes been as grene . . . E.Mch. 1465
For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf, . . . E.Mch. 1491
And al myn heritage, toun and tour; . . . . . E.Mch. 2172
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thoght,— . . . F.Sq. 533
And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . F.Sq. 535
My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte. . . . F.Fkl. 973
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus, . . . F.Fkl. 1304
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1563
Myn heritage; ther is namoore to telle.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1584
Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; . . . . G.SN. 263
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321
Heere of myn hous perpetuelly a cherche.' . . . G.SN. 546
And in myn herte wondren I bigan . . . . . G.CY. 569
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed; . . . G.CY. 726
As ther is any in youre purse or myn, . . . . G.CY. 1129
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse, . . . . BD. 1038
'With myn? nay, alle that hir seyen . . . . . BD. 1051
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee, . . . ABC. 33
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede, . . . . ABC. 47
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne. . . . . ABC. 80
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete . . . Mars. 57
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte; . . . . PF. 118
Than oughte she be myn thourgh hir mercy, . . PF. 437
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . PF. 542
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature, . . . . PF. 639
cured and heeled by myne muses (that is . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
Was thanne myn habit swiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
myn name by thilke same accusours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
swiche blame as myn is. Of whiche trespas . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
with myne offencioun. But certes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
For thow droppiddest every day in myn eris . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
dignytes, and defouled of myn name by . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
Have he my thank, and myn be this travaile! . . TC.1. 21
My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . . TC.1. 461
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . . TC.1. 530
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . TC.1. 599
That myn avys anon may helpen us.' . . . . . TC.1. 620
For douteth no thing, myn entencioun . . . . TC.1. 683
O lady myn, that called art Cleo, . . . . . TC.2. 8
'And why so, uncle myn? Why so?' quod she.— . . TC.2. 136
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese, . . . . TC.2. 146
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . . . TC.2. 316
Thorugh myn abet, that he thyn honour shente. . TC.2. 357
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas, . . . TC.2. 425
Til I myn owne herte blood may see! . . . . . TC.2. 445
For myn estat li'th in a jupartye, . . . . . TC.2. 465
And kepe alwey myn honour and my name, . . . TC.2. 762
'But I with al myn herte and al my might, . . . TC.2. 869
My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . . TC.2. 871
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1714
Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . . . TC. 3. 375
And that your herte al myn was, soth to seyne, . TC.3. 993
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . . . . TC.3. 1009
For mine wordes, here and every part, . . . . TC.3. 1331
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 1422
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.3. 1473
As ye in myn, (the whiche thing trewely . . . . TC.3. 1489
But herte myn, withoute more speche, . . . . TC.3. 1510
Criseyde to forgon, for she was myn, . . . . . TC.4. 479
'Thus herte myn, for Antenor, allas, . . . . . TC.4. 792
Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . . TC.4. 1332
'And also thenketh on myn honeste . . . . . TC.4. 1576
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she, . . . . TC.4. 1660
So that it may your herte and myn suffise! . . . TC.4. 1686
And seide, 'O dere doughter myn, welcome!' . . . TC.5. 192
O lady myn, that I love and no mo, . . . . . TC.5. 229
My sweord, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . TC.5. 307
As thou dost myn to longen her to see: . . . . TC.5. 597
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 872
So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe, . . . TC.5. 1403
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 1405

**Mine** (*pronoun, specimens*)—*Continued*
Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . . TC.5. 1735
In myn ymagynacioun. . . . . HF.2. 220
'Ful gladly, lady myn,' he seyde; . . . . . HF.3. 587
With that aboute I clew myn heed, . . . . . HF.3. 612
And on myn if I hit graunte, . . . . . HF.3. 697
As ferforthe as I can myn art.' . . . . . HF.3. 792
For on his day I chees you to be myne, . . . . LGW. 146
Withouten repentyng myne herte swete!' . . . LGW. 147
And lenynge on myn elbowe and my syde, . . . LGW. 179
Myne servauntis been alle wyse and honourable. . LGW.G. 247
More than the boundes of myn honeste? . . . . LGW. 1673
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne . . . . LGW. 2103
'Al softely now, suster myn,' quod she, . . . . LGW. 2126
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . LGW. 2628
**Mine** (*verb*)
Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . . TC.2. 677
So that for hem the hous men mighte mine, . . . TC.3. 767
The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine; . . . . TC.4. 471
And al the nyght they mynen there. . . . . RR. 6291
**Miner**
Upon the mynour or the carpenter,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2465
**Minerva**
Or ben as wys as Mynerva, . . . . . BD. 1071
'For, nece, by the Goddesse Minerve, . . . . TC.2. 232
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white, . . . TC.2. 1062
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . . LGW. 932
**Minister**
The Destinee, ministre general, . . . . . A.Kn. 1663
Hir hand ministre of fredam for almesse.' . . . B.ML. 168
The ministre and the norice unto vices . . . . G.SN. 1
Ministre of deeth, for if thou speke of mo, . . . G.SN. 485
As ministre of my wit, the doublenesse . . . . G.CY. 1300
**Ministereth**
mynystreth alle thynges. He yaf to the . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
**Ministres**
I crye out on the ministres," quod he, . . . . B.NP. 4232
And right anon, ministres of that toun . . . . B.NP. 4248
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . . . G.SN. 411
And well is worthy we mynystres be . . . . . RR. 7219 *var*
**Miniver**
Furred with no menyvere . . . . . RR. 227
**Minne**
Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye, . . . . Scog. 48
**Minor**
Now Frere Menour, now Jacobyn. . . . . RR. 6338
**Minoress**
Hate . . . Semed to be a mynoresse . . . . . RR. 149 *var* Th.
**Minos**
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . TC.4. 1188
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . . LGW. 1886
Mynos, that was the myghty kynge of Crete, . . LGW. 1894
The grete Mynos, of the whiche I speke, . . . . LGW. 1900
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure. . . . . LGW. 1906
She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kynge, . . . LGW. 1911
She made Mynos wynnen thilke place, . . . . LGW. 1915
Athenes wanne this kynge Mynos also, . . . . LGW. 1922
And this theffect, that Mynos hath so dryven . . LGW. 1924
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste, . . LGW. 1928
To Mynos, to save him or to spille, . . . . . LGW. 1936
And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite; . . . LGW. 1938
Unto the court of kynge Mynos full ryght, . . . LGW. 1949
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambres grete . . . LGW. 1964
Ryght as yow lyste; that Mynos, ne no wyght, . . LGW. 2042
**Minotaur**
The Mynotaur, which that he slough in Crete. . . A.Kn. 980
Mote I be with the Minotawre to morowe! . . . LGW. 2104
Ther as this Mynatour hath his dwellyng, . . . LGW. 2142
And forthe unto this Mynataure he geth, . . . LGW. 2145
**Minstrels**
'Do come,' he seyde, 'my mynstrales, . . . . B.Th. 2035
Herknynge his mynstrales hir thynges pleye . . . F.Sq. 78
as to mynstrals and to folk, for to beren . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Of alle manner of mynstrales, . . . . . HF.3. 107
Mynstrales, and eke jogelours, . . . . . RR. 764
Suche myn[e]strelles if they weren. . . . . RR. 7458
**Minstrelsies**
That maden loude menstralcyes . . . . . HF.3. 127
**Minstrelsy**
The mynstralcye, the service at the feeste, . . . A.Kn. 2197
With mynstralcie and noyse that was maked, . . A.Kn. 2524
The trompes, with the loude mynstralcie, . . . A.Kn. 2671
Al have he no part of the mynstralcye; . . . . A.Co. 4394
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcye . . E.Mch. 1718
Toforn hym gooth the loude mynstralcye . . . . F.Sq. 268
Pleyen he koude on every mynstralcie, . . . . H.Mcp. 113
For al thy song and al thy mynstralcye, . . . . H.Mcp. 251
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie, . . . H.Mcp. 267
vessel and curiositee of mynstralcie, by . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Ful is the place of sounde of mynstralcye, . . . LGW. 2615
**Minting**
myntynge to gon in-to foreyne dirknesses as . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
**Mints**
Of mentes full and fenell grene. . . . . RR. 731
**Minute**
mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secundes, . . . Astr. 45–50
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secundes. . . . Astr. 60–5
of every degre and minute in all the . . . . . Astr. 284–6
but wayte in the whiche mynute . . . . . Astr. 312–16 *var* Th.
**Minutes**
4 minutes, this to seien mynutes of an houre. . . Astr. 40–5
60 mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secundes, . . Astr. 45–50
4 minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60 . . Astr. 45–50
60 minutes, and have this in mynde. . . . . Astr. 45–50
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secundes. . . . Astr. 60–5
degrees and 50 minutes as wel in Cancer . . . . Astr. 65–70
I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . Astr. 132–9
30 mynutes of height among myn . . . . . Astr. 132–9
degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degrees and 10 mynutes; than is the equinoxial from oure . . . . . Astr. 245–51
cenyth 51 degrees and 50 mynutes; . . . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degres and 10 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 245–51
latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes . . . . Astr. 266–70
[38 degrees] and 25 minutes . . . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
the sonne is . . . 38 degrees And 10 minutes of heyhte Astr. 266–70 *var*
so leveth there 51 degrees and 50 minutes . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
Abate thanne thees degrees And minutes owt of 90; . Astr. 266–70 *var*
10 minutes of height at none, and his . . . . . Astr. 272–7
38 degrees and odde minutes. Lo there the heved . Astr. 272–7
distans of the pole, 51 degrees and 50 Minutes, . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
after the name of the minuutes . . . . . Astr. 322–4 *var* Th
**Miracle**
Which a myracle ther bifel anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2675
God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . . B.ML. 477
For, but if Crist open myracle kithe, . . . . . B.ML. 636
And for this miracle, in conclusioun, . . . . . B.ML. 683
Whan seyd was al this miracle, every man . . . B.Th. 1881
Oother than this, God of his hygh myracle, . . . E.Mch. 1660
Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1056
'Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1065
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle; . . . F.Fkl. 1299
(And of the myracle of thise corones tweye, . . . G.SN. 270
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone, . . . . G.SN. 330
to wyn, which was the firste miracle that . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
me to undirstonden it. For this miracle . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
Ne it ne is nat an unlike miracle to hem . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
it is lik a mervayle or miracle to hem that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
is don this noble miracle of the ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
For this miracle I here ech belle soune! . . . . TC.3. 189
**Miracles**
He may be cleped a god for his myracles, . . . A.Kn. 1788
To pleyes of myracles, and to mariages, . . . . D.WB. 558
Of his myracles and his cruel yre; . . . . . PF. 11
I noot: but who-so of these miracles . . . . . HF.1. 12
**Mire**
And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . . A.Prol. 508
And as a bitore bombleth in the myre . . . . D.WB. 972
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre! . . . H.Mcp. 5
Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire! . . . H.Mcp. 290
in the dong, and in the mire, on horse . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Mirror**
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . A.Kn. 1399
She is mirour of alle curteisye, . . . . . B.ML. 166
As whoso tooke a mirour polisshed bryght . . . E.Mch. 1582
By his mirour; and in the same wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1585
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas; . . . . F.Sq. 82
'This mirour eek, that I have in myn hond, . . . F.Sq. 132
This mirour and this ryng that ye may see . . . F.Sq. 143
This is to seyn, the swerd and the mirour,— . . . F.Sq. 175
And somme of hem wondred on the mirour . . . F.Sq. 225
Bothe of hir queynte ryng and hire mirour, . . . F.Sq. 369
Of hire mirour, she hadde a visioun. . . . . F.Sq. 372
To alle wyves may a mirour bee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1454
I am nat wont in no mirour to prie, . . . . . G.CY. 668
A cheef mirour of al the feste, . . . . . BD. 973
nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
manere of a mirour, whennes thryveth . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
Thus gan he make a mirrour of his minde, . . . TC.1. 365
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'— . . TC.2. 266
And sende you thanne a mirour in to prye, . . . TC.2. 404
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed, . . . . TC.2. 842
What Vincent in his Estoryal Myrour? . . . . LGW.G. 307
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour. . . . . Fort. 10
Right as a mirour nothyng may enpresse . . . . W.Unc. 8
She hadde [in honde] a gay mirrour, . . . . . RR. 567
Ryght as a myrrour openly . . . . . RR. 1585
This is the mirrour perilous, . . . . . RR. 1601
For who so loketh in that mirrour, . . . . . RR. 1605
That mirrour hath me now entriked. . . . . RR. 1642
In thilke mirrour sawe I tho, . . . . . RR. 1649
To make a mirrour of his mynde; . . . . . RR. 2806
**Mirrors**
Of queynte mirours, and of prospectives, . . . . F.Sq. 234
**Mirth**
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . A.Prol. 759
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . A.Prol. 766
And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght, . . . A.Prol. 767
For trewely confort ne myrthe is noon . . . . A.Prol. 773

**Mirth**—*Continued*
In biaynesse of myrthe and of solas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3654
And, oonly for hire myrthe and revelrye, . . . A.Rv. 4005
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; . B.ML. 410
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf they lede . . . B.Sh. 1508
And al that nyght in myrthe they bisette; . . . B.Sh. 1565
Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.' . . . B.Th. 1896
Of myrthe and of solas; . . . . . B.Th. 1904
In which ther be som murthe, or som doctryne.' . B.Mel. 2125
'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . B.NP. 4347
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!' . . . C.Pard. 319
In myrthe and joliftee oure lyf to lyven, . . . . C.Pard. 780
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe, . . . D.WB. 399
This day in murthe and revel to dispende, . . . E.Cl. 1123
Ther is swich myrthe that it may nat be writen. . E.Mch. 1739
He kan of murthe, and eek of jolitee . . . . . C.CY. 600
In no manere his myrthe and his gladnesse; . . . G.CY. 1287
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . G.CY. 1403
My mirthe and meles is fastyng, . . . . . BD. 611
awey joye and myrthe from the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
and noblesse, and myrthe. And for sothe, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'And if ich hadde, O Venus ful of mirthe, . . . TC.3. 715
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente. . LGW. 1241
In mochell myrthe in joy and solace . . . . . LGW. 1966 *var*
In May, whan al this mirth is wrought; . . . . RR. 86
With Myrthe, lord of this gardyne, . . . . . RR. 601
Dide Myrthe enclosen al aboute. . . . . RR. 607
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place, . . . . . RR. 614
And now is Myrthe therynne to here . . . . . RR. 617
Hath Mirthe with hym in his route, . . . . . RR. 627
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre . . . . . RR. 633
First wherof Myrthe served there, . . . . . RR. 703
Sir Myrthe; for my desiryng . . . . . RR. 725
Sir Myrthe I fonde, and right anoon . . . . . RR. 733
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon, . . . . . RR. 734
Hadde Myrthe doon, for his noblesse, . . . . RR. 780
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high, . . . RR. 817
Sir Mirthe hir by the fynger hadde . . . . . RR. 852
Myrthe had done come through condyse; . . . . RR. 1414
I hadde sich myrthe and sich likyng . . . . . RR. 2041
In the verger, where Myrthe hym pleyed. . . . RR. 3234
But mirthe, and pley, and all gladnesse; . . . . RR. 3894
Who list to have joie and mirth also . . . . . RR. 5028

**Mirthless**
Daunceth he mury that is myrtheles? . . . . . PF. 592

**Mirths**
to gode men godes and myrthes, and to schrewes . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
But if thou canst mirthis make, . . . . . RR. 2305
And thenke upon thi myrthis swete, . . . . . RR. 2359

**Miry**
nys nat that a myry thyng and a . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5

**Mis** *see* **Amiss, Miss**

**Misaccounted**
He thoughte he misacounted hadde his day, . . . TC.5. 1185

**Misadventure**
Falle in disese, and in mysaventure: . . . . . B.ML. 616
To wrecchednesse and to mysaventure. . . . . B.Mk. 3540
'Pees! with myschance and with mysaventure!' . . D.Fri. 1334
Through jelous Phebus, this mysaventure.' . . . Mars. 140
Yet putteth he in it such mysaventure . . . . Mars. 229
With sorwe, whan they have misaventure, . . . TC.1. 706
This infortune or this mys-aventure . . . . . TC.4. 297 *var*
As myschef and mysaventure; . . . . . RR. 253
But ther nys no mysaventure . . . . . RR. 422

**Misadventure** *see* **Misaunter**

**Misadvise**
But if it be whan they hem mysavyse. . . . . D.WB. 230

**Misaunter**
For whom that thee al this misaunter aileth, . . TC.1. 766

**Misaunter** *see* **Misadventure**

**Misbelief**
And yet, for ye shul han no mysbileeve, . . . . G.CY. 1213

**Misbeleved**
Fro which these misbileved deprived been, . . . ABC. 146
Thou misbeleved envious folye!. . . . . TC.3. 838

**Misboden**
Or who hath yow mysboden or offended? . . . A.Kn. 909

**Misborne**
ye have mysborn yow and trespassed unto me; . . B.Mel. 3065–70

**Miscarry**
So that the wolf ne made it nat myscarie,— . . A.Prol. 513

**Mischance**
Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2009
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance; . A.Co. 4412
And wente his wey, ther God yeve hym meschance! B.ML. 602
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance . . . B.ML. 610
Thus endeth olde Donegild, with meschance. . . B.ML. 896
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!— . B.ML. 914
To hem, and saved hem out of meschance, . . . B.ML. 944
They brennen, sleen, and brynge hem to meschance B.ML. 964
To labour, and to helle, and to meschaunce. . . B.Mk. 3204
For wommen shal hym bryngen to meschaunce. . . B.Mk. 3252
Noot I nat why, ne what myschaunce it eyled, . . B.NP. 4290
And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce. . . . . B.NP. 4531
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschance, B.NP. 4623
And han forsaken fully swich meschaunce . . . C.Doc. 80
Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschance . . D.WB. 260 *var*
Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce; . . . D.WB. 407
'Pees! with myschance and with mysaventure!' . . D.Fri. 1334

**Mischance**—*Continued*
To every man yliche, with meschaunce!' . . . . D.Sum. 2215
For if so were that I hadde swich myschaunce . . E.Mch. 1433
Upon the pavement,—God yeve hem myschaunce! . F.Fkl. 1374
Is that a Cook of Londoun? with meschaunce! . . H.Mcp. 11
Flessh is so newefangel, with meschaunce! . . . H.Mcp. 193
swich meschaunce. Of the hyndre part of hir . . I.Pars. 425–30
peril and meschaunce. Eek for to pride hym of . I.Pars. 460–5
That he hath in his listes of mischaunce . . . . ABC. 85
Al his desire, and ther-with al myschaunce; . . . Mars. 241
Now hadde Calcas left in this mischaunce, . . . TC.1. 92
Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye . TC.1. 118
And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce! . . . TC.2. 222
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.2. 1019
And what mischaunce in this world yit ther is, . . TC.3. 290
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce, . . . TC.3. 691
And live in wo. Ther God yeve hem mischaunce, . TC.3. 1385
Of Antenor, that broughte hem to mischance; . . TC.4. 203
'If thou hast had in love ay yit mischaunce, . . TC.4. 491
Yeve him mischaunce that this tretis broughte; . . TC.4. 670
Or how mischaunce sholde I dwellen there . . . TC.4. 1362
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.4. 1561
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce; . . . TC.5. 359
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce, TC.5. 1434
Lo, is it not a greet myschaunce, . . . . . HF.2. 449
Envye—I preye to God yeve hire myschaunce— . . LGW.G. 333
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce. . . LGW. 1609
Whan he was goon and this myschaunce is falle, . LGW. 1826
That prophete is of wo and of myschaunce. . . . LGW. 2254
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce. . . . LGW. 2435
And han ful often many an harde myschaunce, . . Ven. 47
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disese. . . . . RR. 251
That hym bitidde such myschaunce. . . . . RR. 1548
And in his musyk with myschaunce, . . . . . RR. 4252
Than is in thee of this myschaunce, . . . . . RR. 4405
They wole it holde a gret myschaunce; . . . . RR. 5040
In every perell and myschaunce, . . . . . RR. 5437
'What? welcome with myschaunce nowe! . . . . RR. 7579

**Mischances**
Y-rekened is for oon of thise meschances. . . . D.WB. 367
For swiche illusiouns and swiche meschaunces . . F.Fkl. 1292

**Mischief**
In siknesse nor in meschief to visite . . . . . A.Prol. 493
That many a trewe man hath doon mescheef, . . A.Kn. 1326
And he that is at meschief shal be take, . . . . A.Kn. 2551
Paraventure I may in youre meschief . . . . B.Sh. 1318
hous and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
And after of hir meschief and hire wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3513
In this meschief he wayled and eek wepte, . . . B.Mk. 3811
By God, me mette I was in swich meschief . . . B.NP. 4084
Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . . D.WB. 248
'Sire,' quod this frere, 'an odious meschief . . . D.Sum. 2190
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother, . . . E.Mch. 1454
For al my sorwe, labour, and meschief, . . . . G.CY. 713
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge. . . G.CY. 1072
Than that ye sholden falle in swiche mescheef.' . . G.CY. 1378
'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheef! H.Mcp. 76
Ne brynge a contree to so greet mescheef, . . . H.Mcp. 233
and compassioun of the meschief of his . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Ye knowe wel my myschef in that place; . . . Mars. 58
the mescheef of fortune, syn thow hast . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
But suffre me my mischief to biwailen, . . . . TC.1. 755
For love of God, be war of this mischief, . . . . TC.3. 1622
Theigh thou do bote anon in this mischief. . . . TC.4. 614
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe? . . . LGW. 1261
For hunger and for myscheef in the see, . . . . LGW. 1278
That afterwarde hath broght hir to myschefe. . . LGW. 1655
Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschefe, . . . LGW. 2331
Ne I nolde rede the to thy myschefe, . . . . LGW. 2637
[Allas! thus is] myschef [brought to an ende,] . . . Comp.A. 22 *var*
As myschef and mysaventure; . . . . . RR. 253
In greet myscheef thanne shalt thou bee, . . . RR. 2447
Doth hem endure all myscheef; . . . . . RR. 2786
Sith Bialacoil is at myscheef.' . . . . . RR. 3998
Shulde I at myscheef hate hym? Nay, . . . . RR. 4552
Thou fell in myscheef thilke day . . . . . RR. 4643
In gret myscheef and sorwe sonken . . . . . RR. 5113
The gret myscheef that he receyveth, . . . . . RR. 5577
Han of his myscheef somme pitee, . . . . . RR. 6731

**Mischiefs**
Thre gret myscheves hem assailith, . . . . . RR. 5781

**Misconceiveth**
He that mysconceyveth, he mysdemeth,'— . . . . E.Mch. 2410

**Misconstrue**
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe, . . . . . TC.1. 346

**Miscounting**
Through robberie or myscounting. . . . . RR. 196 *em*

**Miscoveting**
Thorough Robberie or myscoveiting . . . . . RR. 196 *var*

**Misdeed**
with the mysdede of the man, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 540–5

**Misdeeds**
Of hir mysdedes, er that the feend hem hente! . . D.Fri. 1664
'He was wounded for oure mysdedes and . . . . I.Pars. 280–5

**Misdeem**
Ne hit mysdemen in her thoght, . . . . . HF.1. 92
Mysdeme hit, pray I Jesus God, . . . . . HF.1. 97

**Misdeemeth**
He that mysconceyveth, he mysdemeth,'— . . . . E.Mch. 2410

**Misdeparteth**
He mysdeparteth richesse temporal; . . . . . B.ML. 107
**Misdo**
Agayne her dare I nat mysdo, . . . . . RR. 3671
**Misdoers**
shrewes and mysdoeres, and to defende the goode . B.Mel. 2630–5
the shrewes and mysdoeres, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
**Misdooth**
That shal he fynde that hire mysdooth or seith. . . B.Mk. 3112
**Misdoing**
in his mysdoynge, and laugheth at his folye." . . B.Mel. 2895–900
**Misdone**
and pyneth hym self for he hath mysdoon.' . . . I.Pars. 85–90
**Misdone** *see* **Miss**
**Misdrawings**
ther were a yok of mysdrawynges in . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
**Misease**
of mysese and of derknesse, where as is . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'Lond of misese,' by-cause that ther been thre . . I.Pars. 185–90
they han mysese of poverte; and this . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the mysese of helle shal been in defaute . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
mysese shal been in defaute of clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
And forther-over hir mysese shal been . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
of man is stired by the mysese of hym . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
Such folk drinken gret mysese; . . . . . RR. 6807
**Misesed**
hym that is mysesed; upon which misericorde . . I.Pars. 805–10
**Miseases**
with myseses and grevances out of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
**Misenus**
Ther herde I trumpen Messenus, . . . . . HF.3. 153
**Misericorde**
his face and his eeris of misericorde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
To wepynge, misericorde and clennesse; . . . . D.Sum. 1910
releevynge of avarice is misericorde and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
axe why that misericorde and pitee is . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne misericorde . I.Pars. 805–10
and therfore speke I first of misericorde. . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
Thanne is misericorde, as seith the . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
that is mysesed; upon which misericorde . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
werkes of misericorde. And certes, . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
thise thynges moeven a man to misericorde . . . I.Pars. 805–10
for oure gilt, and suffred deeth for misericorde, . . I.Pars. 805–10
The speces of misericorde been, as . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
herte, of misericorde, debonairetee, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Doute is ther noon, Queen of misericorde, . . . ABC. 25
Hast thou to misericorde resceyved me; . . . . ABC. 35
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt misericorde! . . . . TC.3. 1177
Have upon hym misericorde, . . . . . RR. 3578
**Misericordes**
moevid to misericordes, and cryede: "We ben . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
**Miseros**
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
**Misery**
Into myserie, and endeth wrecchedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3167
Out of miserie in which that thou art falle. . . . B.Mk. 3196
Into miserie, in which I wol biwaile . . . . . TC.4. 272
**Misfell**
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfille, . . . . A.Kn. 2388
**Misforyaf**
His herte mis-foryaf him evere-mo. . . . . TC.4. 1426
**Misgied**
Tho wiste he weel he hadde hymself mysgyed, . . B.Mk. 3723
**Misgone**
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almoost mysgoon; . . A.Rv. 4218
'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have mysgon; . A.Rv. 4252
I woot wel by the cradel I have mysgo; . . . . A.Rv. 4255
that thurgh synne hath mysgoon fro the righte wey I.Pars. 80–5
**Misgovernance**
As Adam, til he for mysgovernaunce . . . . . B.Mk. 3202
**Misgovernment**
Of good or mysgovernement, . . . . . HF.3. 885
**Mishap**
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe': . . . A.Kn. 1646
atte laste he shal myshappe and mystyde."' . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Mishape wol maken hem enemys, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3435
And of her myshappe hem diffame. . . . . RR. 5500
**Mishapped**
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . G.CY. 944
**Mishapping**
And Fortune myshappyng, . . . . . RR. 5543
**Mishappy**
seith that sorweful and myshappy is the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
**Misknowing**
flowynge, and evere mysknowynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
his mysknowynge shall seen more . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
**Mislay**
And eft he routeth, for his heed myslay. . . . . A.Mil. 3647
**Misleadeth**
but the myswandrynge errour myspledeth . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
myspledeth wandrynge wrecchis fro . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
and divideth it, and myspledeth it and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
**Misleadings**
weyes ne ben a maner mysledynges to . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
**Misled**
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . TC.4. 48
**Misliketh**
She asketh him anon what him mysliketh. . . . LGW. 1293
**Mislived**
'O olde, unholsom and mislived man,— . . . . TC.4. 330
**Mismeter**
Ne thee mismetre for defaute of tonge! . . . . TC.5. 1796
**Miss**
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mysse . . . A.Mil. 3679
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . A.Rv. 4216
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . B.Sh. 1542
That of myn hous ne shaltow never mysse.' . . . D.Fri. 1416
But to correcten that is mys, I mente. . . . . G.CY. 999
For al that thyng which I desyre I mys, . . . . Comp,L. 44
And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . Anel. 279
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse, . . . PF. 40
To comoun profit, and thow shalt not mysse . . . PF. 75
I, 'why that the thinges ben so mys entrechaunged . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
That thou thy-self ne cause it not to misse. . . . TC.3. 1624
redresse That yit is mis, and sleen this hevinesse. . . TC.4. 1267
And Grekes us restoren that is mis; . . . . . TC.4. 1348
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis, . . . TC.5. 1426
In schewyng how that wemen han don mis. . . . LGW.G. 266
Late hym amende what so be mys. . . . . RR. 3243
Where that he shal noo good misse; . . . . . RR. 5646
**Miss** *see* **Amiss, Misgovernment**
**Missaid**
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssayd, . . . E.Mch. 2391
But he that hath mysseyd, I dar wel sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 353
Ther is no thyng missayd nor do.' . . . . . BD. 527
And forthren yow as muche as he mysseyde, . . . LGW. 440
Was never wight mysseid of here, . . . . . RR. 1260
**Missat**
Nas ther non sene that mys-sat; . . . . . BD. 940
And certys it myssatte hir nought, . . . . . RR. 1194
**Missay**
Now mercy, swete, if I mysseye! . . . . . Anel. 317
It is no worshipe to mysseye, . . . . . RR. 2205
**Missayer**
And if that ony myssaiere . . . . . RR. 2231
**Missayest**
And of myn olde servauntes thow mysseyest, . . LGW. 323
**Missayeth**
whan that he by lightnesse or folie mysseyeth or . . I.Pars. 375–80
**Missaying**
That was somtyme, for mysseiyng, . . . . . RR. 2207
**Missed**
And wolde of that he missed han ben esed; . . . TC.3. 445
That if that he were missed night or day . . . . TC.3. 537
**Misset**
Lest my wordes mys-set were, . . . . . BD. 1209
**Misspeak**
And, therfore, if that I myspeke or seye, . . . A.Mil. 3139
**Misspending**
wast of goodes, myspendynge of tyme, . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Misspoke**
If I mis-spak, for now myself I love." . . . . TC.1. 934
**Mist**
On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on myst, . . . F.Sq. 259
Though hit be kevered with the myst. . . . . HF.1. 352
**Mistaken**
hadde nat muchel mystaken me, ne seyd amys; . . B.Mel. 2880–5
for we han so greetly mystaken us, . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
For-yive me, if I have mis-take.' . . . . . BD. 524
**Mistaketh**
Ye that ageyns youre love mistakith; . . . . . RR. 1540
**Mister**
In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster, . . . . A.Prol. 613
I noot which hath the wofuller mester; . . . . . A.Kn. 1340
As fayre, as thicke, as myster was. . . . . RR. 1426
Hope is her helpe whanne myster is. . . . . RR. 2787
That he of mete hath no myster; . . . . . RR. 5614
If that men had myster of thee, . . . . . RR. 6078
What ever myster man am I, . . . . . RR. 6332
And han of counsel more mister, . . . . . RR. 6519
That I can reherce if myster be . . . . . RR. 6581
(That fallith not to my myster), . . . . . RR. 6976
Hath myster of my purveaunce; . . . . . RR. 7324
Had, as it were for suche mistere, . . . . . RR. 7407
**Mister** *see* **Mistery**
**Misters**
But telleth me what mystiers men ye been, . . . A.Kn. 1710
**Mistery**
dignitee of hir mysterye, but forsothe Seint . . . I.Pars. 895–900
ne konne nat the mysterie of preesthode . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
**Mistide**
atte laste he shal myshappe and mystyde."' . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
**Mistihede**
What meneth this? what is this mystihede? . . . Mars. 224
**Mistily**
Philosophres speken so mystily . . . . . G.CY. 1394
**Mis-torne-** *see* **Misturne-**
**Mistress**
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse; . . . . C.Doc. 106
I never heeld me lady, ne maistresse, . . . . . E.Cl. 823
She cleped on hir maistresse hire bisyde, . . . . F.Sq. 374
As is hire maistresse, answerde hire anon, . . . F.Sq. 377
Hire maistresse clepeth wommen a greet route, . . F.Sq. 382
For that tyme Youthe, my maistresse, . . . . BD. 796
From his ancille he made thee maistresse . . . . ABC. 109

**Mistress**—*Continued*
He hath thee maked vicaire and maistresse . . . ABC. 140
And as a maistresse taught him his lessoun, . . . Mars. 33
Upon me, that ye callede your maistresse, . . . Anel. 251
maystresse of alle vertues, descended . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
O Maystresse, what demestow of this? . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!' . . TC.2. 98
The maistresse of my witte, and nothing I. . . . LGW. 88
That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse . . Bal.Ch. 7
Bare the keye and was maistresse, . . . . . RR. 3226
That is my lady and my maistresse, . . . . . RR. 5878

**Mistresses**
And ye maistresses, in youre olde lyf, . . . . . C.Doc. 72

**Mistrust**
nathelees I conseille you that ye mystruste nat my lord; . . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
And never shal he moore his wyf mystriste, . . . C.Pard. 369
For wel I woot that ye mystruste me,— . . . . E.Mch. 2343
Mistrusten alle, or elles alle leve; . . . . . TC.1. 688
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . . . TC.2. 780
'I seye not this for no mistrust of you, . . . . TC.3. 323
I see wel now that ye mistrusten me, . . . . TC.4. 1606
Mistrust me not thus causeles, for routhe, . . . TC.4. 1609
Of mystrust and suspecioun, . . . . . RR. 3981

**Mistrusted**
And God to-forn, that am mistrusted thus! . . . TC.2. 431

**Mists**
Cloudes, mystes, and tempestes, . . . . . HF.2. 458

**Misturned**
covetise overthroweth hem mys-torned. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40

**Misturneth**
many maner errours mystorneth yow . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
wikkid errour mystorneth hem; ne the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5

**Misturning**
Thurgh mysturnyng of hir chaunce, . . . RR. 5545

**Misty**
For I have seyn of a ful misty morwe . . . . . TC.3. 1060

**Misuse**
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it. . . . . G.CY. 649

**Misuseth**
privilege that mysuseth the myght and . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
quod I, 'mysuseth this manere speche of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5

**Miswandering**
draweth myswandrynge men fro the sovereyne . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
but the myswandrynge errour myspledeth . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5

**Miswent**
And ther thou woost that I have aught miswent, . . TC.1. 633
To turne folk that ben myswent. . . . . RR. 7182
Throughout this worlde that is miswent, . . . . RR. 7488

**Miswey**
Love makith all to goon myswey, . . . . . RR. 4766

**Misweyes**
disseyvid by no mys-weyes, lat hym rollen . . . Bo.3. m.11 1040–5
be makid weery by mys-weyes, so that . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5

**Miswrite**
So prey to God that non miswrite thee, . . . . TC.5. 1795

**Mite**
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . A.Kn. 1558
Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . . D.Sum. 1961
For in effect they been nat worth a myte.' . . . G.SN. 511
His overslope nys nat worth a myte, . . . . . G.CY. 633
Of al his thretyng rekke nat a myte!' . . . . . G.CY. 698
Ye shul nat wynne a myte on that chaffare, . . . G.CY. 1421
He ne roghte not a myte for to dye. . . . . Mars. 126
And of me recche not a myte, . . . . . Anel. 269
And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . . . TC.3. 832
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite, . . . . TC.3. 900
And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite, . . . TC.4. 684
It was nat seene, deere ynogh a myte; . . . . LGW. 741
Hymsilf it vaileth not a myte. . . . . RR. 5762
He yeeth nat nowe therof a myte, . . . . . RR. 7550

**Miter**
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 7
Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe . . . . . Gent. 14
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 21
Ye bothe her mytre and her croce. . . . . RR. 6470

**Mites**
Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes, . . D.WB. 560

**Mitten**
Heere is a miteyn eek, that ye may se; . . . . C.Pard. 372
He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . . C.Pard. 373

**Mixen**
the sonne that shyneth on the mixen. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5

**Mixens**
Naked on myxnes al stynkyng . . . . . RR. 6496

**Mnestheus**
Maugre Polydamas or Monesteo, . . . . . TC.4. 51

**Mo**
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . . A.Prol. 576
Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Prol. 808
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Prol. 849
Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1029
For ever-mo, as out of that contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 1345
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . . A.Kn. 1346
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1352
For seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1357
And seyde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1715
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . A.Kn. 1822
And mo than I kan make of mencioun; . . . . A.Kn. 1935

**Mo**—*Continued*
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. . . . A.Kn. 1954
And Meleagre, and many another mo, . . . . A.Kn. 2071
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer, . . . . A.Kn. 2149
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2412
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . . . . A.Kn. 2430
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2725
So was the Reve, and othere manye mo, . . . . A.Mil. 3183
And right anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . A.Mil. 3408
Withouten wordes mo they goon to bedde. . . . A.Mil. 3650
He sit hym up withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3819
Of twenty yeer, withouten any mo, . . . . . A.Rv. 3970
Mo than Ovide made of mencioun . . . . . B.ML. 54
And deyntees mo than I kan yow devyse, . . . . B.ML. 419
Of this weddyng but Donegild and na mo, . . . B.ML. 695
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . . . . B.ML. 978
Ne saugh I never as she, ne herde of mo, . . . . B.ML. 1025
Ye han mo slakkere dettours than am I, . . . . B.Sh. 1603
telle it to mo folk if it be nede. But looke alwey . B.Mel. 2355–60
shewed it to mo folk, if it hadde been . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
nede it hadde been necessarie mo conseillours . . B.Mel. 2440–5
gretter richesses that a man hath, the mo despendours B.Mel. 2840–5
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . . . . B.Mk. 3510
That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3742
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo, . . . . B.Mk. 3838
But have hire in awayt for ever-moo; . . . . . B.Mk. 3915
Ye, mo than sevene tymes seventene! . . . . . B.NP. 4644
No children hadde he mo in al his lyf. . . . . C.Doc. 6
Though ye han children, be it oon or mo, . . . . C.Doc. 94
And wente his wey withouten wordes mo. . . . . C.Pard. 678
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng . . . . . C.Pard. 891
I trowe he hadde wyves mo than oon; . . . . . D.WB. 36
And ech of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . . . D.WB. 57
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . . . D.WB. 179
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I. . . . . D.WB. 663
He knew of hem mo legendes and lyves . . . . . D.WB. 686
Ne of noon oother womman never the mo. . . . . D.WB. 691
And therwithal he knew of mo proverbes, . . . . D.WB. 773
Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783
A frere wol entremette him ever-mo. . . . . D.WB. 834
But now kan no man se none elves mo, . . . . . D.WB. 864
But that the queene and othere ladyes mo, . . . D.WB. 894
Of ladyes foure and twenty, and yet mo; . . . . D.WB. 992
It wol nat been amended never mo, . . . . . D.WB. 1099
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . . D.Fri. 1326
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . . D.Fri. 1367
He stood; unnethes seyde he wordes mo, . . . . E.Cl. 318
Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes mo, . . . . . E.Cl. 449
This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; . . . . E.Cl. 1039
Quod the Marchant, 'and so doon othere mo . . . E.Mch. 1215
But for as muche as ye been mo than I, . . . . E.Mch. 1412
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . . E.Mch. 1542
In mariage, ne never mo shal bee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1676
Ne in noon oother place never-the-mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2089
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo, . . E.Mch. 2113
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo, . . . E.Mch. 2157
Bothe in repreve of hire and othere mo.' . . . . E.Mch. 2263
And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2429
And deyntees mo than been in my knowyng. . . . F.Sq. 301
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!' . . . F.Fkl. 702
Or never-mo shal I my lady wynne. . . . . F.Fkl. 1076
Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1412
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419
He sholde never mo biwreyen here; . . . . . G.SN. 150
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . G.SN. 207
Ne never mo ne shal they roten bee, . . . . . G.SN. 228
Ministre of deeth, for if thou speke of mo, . . . G.SN. 485
Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo, . . . . G.CY. 675
'Hoold thou thy pees, and spek no wordes mo! . . G.CY. 693
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I. . . . . G.CY. 723
Oure yngottes, testes, and many mo. . . . . G.CY. 818
But eek for othere mo; ye woot wel how . . . . G.CY. 1001
'Of quyk-silver, withouten wordes mo, . . . . G.CY. 1255
Now lakketh us no tales mo than oon; . . . . . I.Pars. 16
and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . . I.Pars. 170–5
thise thynges and mo withoute . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
and mo than I have seyd, apertenen to . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
Yet comen ther of ire manye mo synnes, . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
mo speciale remedies agains accidie in . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
many another mo. The synne of thefte is eek expres I.Pars. 795–800
damages and vileynyes, mo than any man . . . I.Pars. 870–5
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
Yet been ther mo speces of this cursed . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
For, if a womman hadde mo men than . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
oon, thanne sholde she have moo hevedes . . . I.Pars. 920–5
synned with hire or noon, and manye mo thinges. . I.Pars. 960–5
May wynne of me mo fees thus . . . . . BD. 266
To have mo floures sithes seven . . . . . BD. 408
My good is harm, and ever mo . . . . . BD. 603
Me thynketh I se hir ever-mo; . . . . . BD. 912
I nyl foryete hir, never mo!' . . . . . BD. 1124
But for I serve and love yow and no mo? . . . Comp.L. 62
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . PF. 595
after mo rychesses). What brydles . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche." . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
to seyn that it ne moeveth nevere mo, and . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
ben nevere mo with-outen peyne, ne the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60

**Mo**—*Continued*
ne lakketh nevere mo hir meedes, ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo turmentes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
forsaken hem never mo. For al be it so . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
gode men ne failen nevere mo of hir . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
departeth . . . nevere mo). For so as good and yvel, and peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
nevere mo withouten the tormentes of hir . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen in the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
That in contrarie stonden evere mo. . . . . TC.1. 418
Thise wordes, and ful many another mo . . . . TC.1. 540
So hyd it wel! I tolde it nevere to mo, . . . . TC.1. 613
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . TC.1. 614
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee; . . . . TC.1. 675
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . . . TC.1. 787
And wrye you in that mantel evere mo! . . . . TC.2. 380
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rente! . . . . TC.2. 830
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . . . TC.2. 1274
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . TC.2. 1405
I n'as, ne nevere mo to ben I thinke, . . . . . TC.2. 1413
At Ector and mine othre lordes mo, . . . . . TC.2. 1481
Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . . TC.2. 1566
But evere-mo 'Allas!' was his refreyne, . . . . TC.2. 1571
And evere mo desiren freshly newe . . . . . TC.3. 143
To telle in short withoute wordes mo— . . . . TC.3. 234
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 370
That I ne may it nevere mo deserve, . . . . . TC.3. 387
And evere mo so sternelych it ron . . . . . TC.3. 677 *var*
And evere-mo on this night you recorde, . . . . TC.3. 1179
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke . . . TC.3. 1401
Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mo! . . . TC.3. 1514
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo; . . . . TC.3. 1761
This Troilus withoute wordes mo . . . . . TC.4. 219
Out nevere mo; but doun with Proserpine, . . . TC.4. 473
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded! . . . . . TC.4. 500
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . . TC.4. 828
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see? . . . . TC.4. 859
Which may not ben deceived nevere mo, . . . . TC.4. 983
Ful prively himself, withouten mo, . . . . . TC.4. 1125
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1322
His herte mis-foryaf him evere-mo. . . . . TC.4. 1426
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . . . TC.4. 1464
Sin I am thyn al hool, withouten mo, . . . . . TC.4. 1641
As paramours, ne nevere shal no mo: . . . . . TC.5. 158
O lady myn, that I love and no mo, . . . . . TC.5. 229
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe! . . . . TC.5. 230
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo . . . . TC.5. 663
'For-which, withouten any wordes mo, . . . . TC.5. 764
Ne nevere mo ne lakked piete . . . . . TC.5. 824
Thise porters ben unconning evere mo, . . . . TC.5. 1139
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1263
'Who shal now trowe on any oothes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1681
In whiche ther were mo ymages . . . . . HF.1. 121
And mo riche tabernacles, . . . . . HF.1. 123
And with perre mo pynacles, . . . . . HF.1. 124
And mo curious portreytures, . . . . . HF.1. 125
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye, . . . . . HF.2. 166
Of Loves folke mo tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 167
And moo loves newe begonne, . . . . . HF.2. 169
And mo loves casuelly . . . . . HF.2. 171
Mo discords, and mo jelousyes, . . . . . HF.2. 177
Mo murmurs, and mo novelryes, . . . . . HF.2. 178
And mo dissymulaciouns, . . . . . HF.2. 179
And mo berdes in two houres— . . . . . HF.2. 181
And eek mo holdyng in hondes, . . . . . HF.2. 184
And also mo renovelaunces . . . . . HF.2. 185
Mo love-dayes, and acordes, . . . . . HF.2. 187
And eek of loves mo eschaunges, . . . . . HF.2. 189
Theodomas, and other mo; . . . . . HF.3. 156
Mo than sterres been in hevene, . . . . . HF.3. 164
A thousand holes, and wel moo, . . . . . HF.3. 859
For here ben twenty thousand moo sittyng . . . LGW. 559
Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo . . . . . LGW. 917
I not with hem if ther went any mo; . . . . . LGW. 1227
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo. . . LGW. 1563
As Alcathoe and other tounes mo; . . . . . LGW. 1923
And wirke after thy wiser ever mo. . . . . LGW. 2634
alle these langages and in many moo han . . . Astr. 5–11
Moder the Maide moo then I behete. . . . . Astr. 20–5
'the altitude' withoute moo wordes. . . . . Astr. 25–32
cros (+) where as evere moo generaly is . . . . Astr. 32–40
nevere moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be . Astr. 312–6
Therynne were bridles mo I wene . . . . . RR. 494
And forth, withoute wordis mo, . . . . . RR. 641
That they [ne] failide never mo. . . . . RR. 775
Among a thousand thinges mo, . . . . . RR. 1650
But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . . . . RR. 1834
And woldist seyn thre thingis or mo, . . . . . RR. 2533
He was not soole, for ther was moo; . . . . . RR. 3023
That I wole swere for ever mo . . . . . RR. 3422
For no man moo into this place . . . . . RR. 4079
And moo of hem that now arn olde, . . . . . RR. 4943
That hym shal neden fetheres mo, . . . . . RR. 5990
Withouten wordis mo right thanne . . . . . RR. 6135

**Mo**—*Continued*
For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat, . . . . . RR. 6204
But it the pope be, and no mo, . . . . . RR. 6368
That konne wynne hem never mo, . . . . . RR. 6641
I wole no mo ensamplis make— . . . . . RR. 6696
If that ther ben mo resonables, . . . . . RR. 6760
But us, that stynten never mo . . . . . RR. 7240
Myn herte chaungith never the mo . . . . . RR. 7319
**Mo** *see* **Evermo, More**
**Moan**
And waillynge al the nyght, makynge his mone: . A.Kn. 1366
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone! . B.ML. 656
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone, . F.Fkl. 920
That while that Venus weping made her mone . . Mars. 143
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . . . TC.1. 98
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . TC.1. 696
Ne herde I nevere. And what that was his mone . TC.2. 558
Ful tendrely he prey'de and made his mone, . . . TC.4. 950
In place horrible making ay his mone, . . . . . TC.5. 250
Al hir compleynt ne al hir mone, . . . . . HF.1. 362
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne. LGW. 1169
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone? . . . LGW. 1799
Allas, the wo, the compleynt, and the mone . . . LGW. 2379
Now can he syngen, now maken mone; . . . . . RR. 2300
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone. . . . . RR. 2396
Forto stynte my woo and moone, . . . . . RR. 2620
Full moche doole and moone I made. . . . . RR. 4317
**Mochel** *see* **Muchel**
**Modes**
now lightere moedes or prolacions, now hevyere. . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
**Modify**
He wolde his firste purpos modifye. . . . . A.Kn. 2542
**Moeble**
'The moeble which that I have in this toun . . . TC.4. 1380
For, al be that his moeble is him biraft, . . . . TC.4. 1460
The forme; and of my moeble thou dispone . . . TC.5. 300
or drie, or moeble or fixe, reknyng the . . . . Astr. 108–15
That it nyl as the moeble fare . . . . . RR. 6045
**Moebles**
Or moebles, alle been yiftes of Fortune, . . . . E.Mch. 1314
And hem she yaf hir moebles, and hir thyng, . . G.SN. 540
**Moev-** *see* **Mov-**
**Moisoun**
And some ther ben of other moysoun, . . . . . RR. 1677
**Moist**
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . . A.Prol. 420
Ful streite y-teyd, and shoes ful moyste and newe; . A.Prol. 457
Wheither it be moyste or stale, . . . . . B.Th. 1954
"lat nat thyne eyen to moyste been of teeris, ne . B.Mel. 2180–5
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale, . . . C.Pard. 315
That hoot, cold, hevy, light, and moist, and dreye . PF. 380
the mountaigne, or in the moyste sandes; . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
his brothir, and he was maked moyst with the blood Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
and the drye thynges with the moyste; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
elementes, that the moiste thingis, . . . . . Bo.4.m.6.1555–60
by moyst fleynge; and oothere bestes gladen . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
in alle the signes, be thei moist or drie, . . . . Astr. 108–15
For moiste so thikke and wel likyng, . . . . . RR. 1564
**Moisture**
yeve hem no moisture, ne the eyr no . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Through moisture of the welle wete . . . . . RR. 1424
**Moisty**
For were it wyn, or oold or moysty ale, . . . . H.Mcp. 60
**Mokere**
That of the pens that he can mokre and kecche . . TC.3. 1375
folk that mokeren it; for avaryce maketh . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
**Mokerers**
maketh alwey mokereres to ben hated, and . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
**Molast**
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste, . . . . TC.4. 880
He shal as mochel hym moleste . . . . . RR. 5274
**Moleste**
that moleste prikketh, and that filthe . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
**Moll** *see* **Maline, Malkin, Malle**
**Mollification**
And of bodies mollificacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 854
**Molten**
hadde . . . The snowes molte, and Zephirus as ofte TC.5. 10
Were molte away of every name. . . . . HF.3. 55
That they were molte awey with hete, . . . . HF.3. 59
**Moment**
And in that selve moment Palamon . . . . . A.Kn. 2584
an heer of his heed, ne a moment of an houre . . I.Pars. 250–5
the abydynge of a moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
for yit hath the moment som portioun of it, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
in this moevable and transitorie moment. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
this . . . swift moment, the whiche presence of this litle . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
and swift moment, for that it bereth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
presence of swiche litel moment ne mai . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
**Mon**
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon labour.' . . I.Pars. 245–50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7

**Monday**
That al that Monday justen they and daunce, . . A.Kn. 2486
That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche. . . A.Mil. 3430
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516
And on the Monday, whan it drow to nyght, . . A.Mil. 3633
Upon the Monday was at Oseneye . . . . . A.Mil. 3659
**Moneste**
For I you pray and eke moneste . . . . . RR. 3579
**Monesteo** *see* **Mnestheus**
**Money**
Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . . A.Prol. 703
Of chapmen, that hir moneie is hir plogh; . . . B.Sh. 1478
Nat for to axe or borwe of hym moneye,— . . . B.Sh. 1528
And wel knowen ye that by moneye and . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
alle thynges obeyen to moneye.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
his moneye, dispreisynge the power of . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448
And at the thridde day broghte his moneye, . . G.CY. 1033
of my name for nede of foreyne moneye. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
Certes thilke gold and thilke moneye . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
is thilke moneye precyous whan it is . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
the moneye that is over-al in the world . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
desiren power for to have moneye or for . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
to come by nature. For yif that moneye, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
gretly to considere, that moneye ne hath . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
moneye that hath ben bynomen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
whiche he may defenden his moneye?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
noon help yif he ne hadde no moneye . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
enforcest the to assemble moneye, thow . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
must byreven hym his moneye that hath . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
moneie that he hath assembled. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
That for money wole be bought. . . . . RR. 5048
Bothe his money and his chaffare. . . . . RR. 5925
**Moneyers**
Taylagiers and these monyours, . . . . . RR. 6811
**Monk**
A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistrie, . . . A.Prol. 165
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . . A.Prol. 175
Ne that a Monk whan he is recchelees . . . . A.Prol. 179
This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre. . . . A.Prol. 181
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . . A.Mil. 3118
Ther was a monk, a fair man and a boold,— . . . B.Sh. 1215
This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . . B.Sh. 1218
And eek this monk, of which that I bigan, . . . B.Sh. 1224
The monk hym claymeth as for cosynage; . . . B.Sh. 1226
This noble monk, of which I yow devyse, . . . B.Sh. 1252
This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye. . . B.Sh. 1264
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . . B.Sh. 1314
'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Seint Martyn! B.Sh. 1338
This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . B.Sh. 1385
And richely this monk the chapman fedde. . . . B.Sh. 1444
'Marie, I deffie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628
The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape, . . B.Pri. 1630
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1860
The murye wordes of the Hoost to the Monk . . B.Mk. *head*
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . B.Mk. 3114
This worthy Monk took al in pacience . . . . B.Mk. 3155
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . B.NP. 3971
Sire Monk, namoore of this, so God yow blesse! . B.NP. 3978
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, B.NP. 3982
'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye; . B.NP. 3996
Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . E.Mch. 1810
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . G.CY. 839
Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, parde! . . LGW. 16
Than monke, hermyte, or chanoun. . . . . RR. 3278
Abit ne makith neithir monk ne frere, . . . . RR. 6102
Now monke, now chanoun, now baily; . . . . RR. 6331
And yit full many a monke laboreth, . . . . . RR. 6701
**Monks**
What, yvel thedam on his monkes snowte! . . . B.Sh. 1595
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in. . . . B.Pri. 1632
As monkes been, or elles oghte be, . . . . . B.Pri. 1833
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, de . . . . B.Mk. *head*
Or White monkes or these Blake— . . . . . RR. 6695
**Monster**
O monstre, that so subtilly kanst peynte . . . . E.Mch. 2062
That swich a monstre or merveille myghte be; . . F.Fkl. 1344
A monstre and a merveyle, how that, in . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
thilke merveylous monstre (Fortune) and how . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
the monstre Kacus, and apaysed with that . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste, . . LGW. 1928
For if he may the monstre overcome, . . . . LGW. 1991
**Monsters**
That slow so manye monstres as dide he; . . . B.Mk. 3302
She is the monstres heed y-wrien, . . . . . BD. 627
wel more horrible than alle monstres, yif . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
**Monstruous**
and by-wayleth the monstruous chaungynge . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
**Mont-** *see* **Mount-**
**Month**
He was as fressh as is the monthe of May. . . . A.Prol. 92
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; . . . A.Prol. 651
But as a child of twelf monthe oold or lesse, . . . B.Pri. 1674
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere . . . D.WB. 909
Whan that the monthe in which the world bigan, . B.NP. 4377
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 2081
**Month**—*Continued*
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133
As to my doom, than is the monthe of May; . . . F.Fkl. 928
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May . . LGW. 36
Whan passed was almost the monyth of May . . LGW.G. 89
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . . LGW. 176
To vouchesafe that for a moneth or tweye, . . . LGW. 2273
But in a moneth ageyn he wolde retourne. . . . LGW. 2477
Feverer and putte hem in his monthe of Juyll, . . Astr. 50–7
monthe of August after his name and . . . . . Astr. 50–7
the day of thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same . . . . . Astr. 115–21
of the monthe in manere as I seide; . . . . . Astr. 121–7
that monthe, as was suche a day in suche a . . . Astr. 215–8
a monthe; there varieth but litel. . . . . Astr. 215–8
Myght lyve a monthe such peynes to fele.' . . . RR. 2734
**Months**
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye; . . . A.Prol. 704
Syn march bygan tway monthes and dayes tuo . . B.NP. 4380 *var*
What sholde I seye, but at the monthes ende . . D.WB. 627
Thise monthes two, and moore nat, *pardee!* . . . E.Mch. 1234
In May that moder is of monthes glade, . . . . TC.2. 50
But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . . TC.5. 766
Considered this, that ye thise monthes tweyne . . TC.5. 1348
But in two monthes yit ye not retorne. . . . . TC.5. 1351
the Cercle of the Names of the Monthes, . . . . Astr. 45–50
The names of these monthes . . . . . Astr. 45–50
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius . . . . Astr. 50–7
whiche I know by the names of the monthes . . . Astr. 115–21
**Mood**
Til at the laste aslaked was his mood, . . . . A.Kn. 1760
Anon his herte chaunged and his mood, . . . . C.Doc. 126
Thanne must I nedis say with mood, . . . . . RR. 5162
But he love more in moode . . . . . RR. 5327
Than of a pore man of mylde mode, . . . . . RR. 6493
**Moon**
His herberwe and his moone, his lodemenage, . . . A.Prol. 403
And undernethe hir feet she hadde a moone. . . . A.Kn. 2077
The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . A.Mil. 3352
As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . . . A.Mil. 3445
As I have looked in the moone bright, . . . . A.Mil. 3515
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . . A.Rv. 4298
O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . . . B.ML. 306
Or as the moone light. . . . . B.Th. 2070
Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . . C.Doc. 23
For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wane! . . . . E.Cl. 998
The moone, that at noon was thilke day . . . . E.Mch. 1885
That longen to the moone, and swich folye . . . F.Fkl. 1131
And knew the arisyng of his moone weel, . . . F.Fkl. 1287
The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye, . . G.SN. 108
in the fulle of the moone. . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
The mone, or the sterres seven; . . . . . BD. 823
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . . Mars. 235
sterres of the coolde mone, and whiche . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
so that the moone som-tyme, schynynge . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
lasse, and som-tyme, whan the moone . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
on the sonne, and on the moone.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
that the moone hath comaundement . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
nyght, and how the mone derk and confus . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
that whan the mone is in the eclips that it . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
for-to rescowe the mone thei betyn hir basyns with . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
cercle of the mone. Ne the sterre . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . . TC.1. 524
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . TC.2. 74
Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . . . TC.2. 920
'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone,' . . . TC.2. 1312
Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone . . . TC.3. 549
The bente mone with her hornes pale, . . . . TC.3. 624
And that the mone hath lordship over the nightes:— TC.3. 1756
Although ful pale y-woxen was the mone, . . . TC.5. 275
Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: . TC.5. 377
He stood the brighte mone to biholde, . . . . TC.5. 648
And al his sorwe he to the mone tolde, . . . . TC.5. 649
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, . . . . TC.5. 1189
That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . . . HF.3. 441
As dooth the faire white mone, . . . . . HF.3. 1026
For by the moone she saugh it wel withalle. . . . LGW. 812
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see, . . . LGW. 825
Whan that the moone upreysed had hire lyght, . . LGW. 1163
And lokeden upon the bryghte mone; . . . . . LGW. 1972
No man she sawe, and yet shynede the mone, . . LGW. 2194
Or that the mone went ones aboute; . . . . . LGW. 2503
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . . LGW. 2504
For al the good under the colde moone; . . . . LGW. 2638
the mone from houre to houre every day . . . . Astr. 20–5
of the zodiak that the mone ariseth in any . . . Astr. 20–5
the mone be lyne-right, or ellis in the . . . . Astr. 97–100
sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare . . . . Astr. 97–100
the mone or of brighte sterres. . . . . Astr. 121–7
the mone. And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . Astr. 198–209

**Moon**—*Continued*

the mone, and so furthe by ordir, planete . . . Astr. 198–209
unto the mone, and fro the mone up ageyn . . . Astr. 198–209
mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte, . . . Astr. 236–40
of the longitude of the mone, or of . . . . . Astr. 324–30
Take the altitude of the mone, and . . . . . Astr. 324–30
on whiche syde that the mone . . . . . Astr. 324–30
of the altitude of the mone, and take . . . . . Astr. 324–30
there the degre in whiche the mone . . . . . Astr. 324–30
whether the mone have latitude or noon, . . . . Astr. 324–30
ne on wheyther syde of the mone the . . . . . Astr. 324–30
And *nota* that yf the mone shewe . . . . . Astr. 324–30
the cours of the mone; for certis the mone . . . Astr. 330–7
arisyng of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours . Astr. 382–91
And clere as [is] the mone lyght, . . . . . RR. 1010
Is chased with clerenesse of the mone, . . . . RR. 2927
Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone. . . . . RR. 3778
And take Eclips; right as the moone . . . . . RR. 5334
The sonne sourmounteth the mone, . . . . . RR. 7115

**Moons**

That hadde these moones mansions in mynde, . . . F.Fkl. 1154
And knew ful weel the moones mansioun . . . . F.Fkl. 1289
Ther-with the moones exaltacioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 10
than anon right upon the mones syde the . . . . Astr. 324–30

**Moot(e)** *see* **Mot(e)**

**Moral**

Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche . . . . A.Prol. 307
It is a moral tale vertuous, . . . . . B.Mel. 2130
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere . . C.Pard. 325
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan, . . . . . C.Pard. 460
For gret power and moral vertu here . . . . . TC.2. 167
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . . TC.4. 1672
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . . TC.5. 1856

**Moralities**

vertues and moralitees and maketh hym Cristes . I.Pars. 460–5

**Morality**

And eek moralitee, and hoolynesse,— . . . . . A.Mil. 3180
For of moralitee he was the flour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3687
Taketh the moralite, good men; . . . . . B.NP. 4630
That loved vertuous moralitee, . . . . . D.Sum. 2046
Moralitee and vertuous mateere, . . . . . I.Pars. 38
omelies and moralitee, and devocioun, that thanke I I.Pars. 1085–90

**Mordecai**

The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee . . E.Mch. 1373

**More** (*noun*)

As she that was the sothfast crop and more . . . TC.5. 25

**More** (*adj., adv., specimens*)

As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . . . A.Prol. 219
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304
And, for to make yow the moore mury, . . . . A.Prol. 802
And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas, . . . A.Prol. 825
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore; . . . . A.Kn. 1116
What is mankynde moore unto you holde . . . A.Kn. 1307
And sette hym doun withouten any moore: . . . A.Kn. 1541
And alle crieden, bothe lasse and moore . . . . A.Kn. 1756
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor . . . . . A.Kn. 2069
This grace I preye thee withoute moore; . . . . A.Kn. 2316
And moore encens into the fyr he caste, . . . . A.Kn. 2429
Encreesseth at his herte moore and moore. . . . A.Kn. 2744
And yet moore-over, in his armes two, . . . . A.Kn. 2801
Oonly the intellect, withouten moore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2803
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so, . . . A.Kn. 2824
And over al this yet seyde he muchel moore . . A.Kn. 2850
Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . . . A.Mil. 3160
She was ful moore blisful on to see . . . . . A.Mil. 3247
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . . . A.Mil. 3645
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3707
For after this I hope ther cometh moore. . . . . A.Mil. 3725
But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . . A.Rv. 3858
Ther nas na moore; hem neededе no dwale. . . . A.Rv. 4161
Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre; . . . B.ML. 26
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye. . . . B.ML. 280
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . B.ML. 902
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; . B.ML. 959
But for all that she knew hire never the moore. . . B.ML. 982
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence . . B.Sh. 1195
Na moore of this as now, for it suffiseth. . . . . B.Sh. 1242
He is na moore coeyn unto me . . . . . B.Sh. 1339
To have the moore cause of aqueyntaunce . . . B.Sh. 1342
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in. . . . B.Pri. 1632
Moore of my tale than another man, . . . . . B.Mel. 2117
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse, . B.Mel. 2139
crie and wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
men telle, and moore over, whan oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
the moore habundaunce that he hath of . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
the moore part and the bettre part of thy . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
is the bettre and moore profitable, and . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
Wroot *Mane, techel, phares;* and na moore. . . . B.Mk. 3396
And eek his freendes, bothe moore and lesse; . . B.Mk. 3433
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3482
Moore delicaat, moore pompous of array, . . . B.Mk. 3661
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried . . B.Mk. 3721
Ne moore pompous in heigh presumpcioun, . . . B.Mk. 3745
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse? . B.Mk. 3842
And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse . . . . B.NP. 3959
And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel . . . B.NP. 4317
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore, . . B.NP. 4385
That plesen yow wel moore, by my feith, . . . B.NP. 4517
Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterye, . . . B.NP. 4619
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 53

**More** (*adj., adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

Ne heere a word moore of Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 197
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? . . . . C.Pard. 879
The moore it brenneth the moore it hath desir . . D.WB. 374
And sith a man is moore resonable . . . . . D.WB. 441
As wel of this as of othere thynges moore. . . . D.WB. 584
Refresshed moore than in an hundred placis; . . . D.Sum. 1767
I saugh yow noght this fourtenyght or moore.' . . D.Sum. 1783
Oure orisons been moore effectueel, . . . . . D.Sum. 1870
Hire for to tempte, and alwey moore and moore? . E.Cl. 458
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore . . . E.Cl. 687
For rude was the clooth and moore of age . . . E.Cl. 916
For more solempne in every mannes syght . . . E.Cl. 1125
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte . . . . E.Cl. 1150
As for the moore part, I sey nat alle; . . . . . E.Mch. 1231
Hath put into hire hand, withouten moore, . . . E.Mch. 1939
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . E.Mch. 2296
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . F.Sq. 124
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . F.Sq. 404
They fille in speche, and forthe, moore and moore, . F.Fkl. 964
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancour, ne ire. . . G.CY. 919
the more chidynges, and the moore deedly . . . I.Pars. 205–10
Moore-over, man oghte to sorwe . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
And moore-over contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
amenuseth the love that men . . . han to God moore and moore. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
of soule. And moore-over thou shalt . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
the moore gretter the merite, and therfore . . . I.Pars. 525–30
And moore fooles been they . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
the moore esily in herte, and helpen hym . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Hit is no need reherse hit more; . . . . . BD. 190
But what she sayde more in that swow . . . . BD. 215
No more than koude the leste of us; . . . . . BD. 283
She oghte the more excused be . . . . . BD. 677
I have lost more than thow wenest.' . . . . . BD. 743
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght . . . . . BD. 821
That certes, I trowe that ever-more . . . . . BD. 852
And yet, more-over, thogh alle tho . . . . . BD. 913
I seyde "Mercy!" and no more. . . . . BD. 1218
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . Pity. 95
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . ABC. 79
For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!— . . Mars. 168
That he his wages hath for ever-more. . . . . Mars. 244
The more I lovə, the more she doth me smerte. . . Comp.L. 20
And yit I wolde beseche yow of no more, . . . . Comp.L. 82
For ever-more, his lady me to kythe. . . . . Anel. 228
And yet desireth that myn harm be more? . . . Anel. 240
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14
Yit was ther joye moré a thousand fold . . . . PF. 208
'Though that his lady ever more be straunge, . . PF. 584
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye. . . . PF. 651
the more syker. But thurw the same accusours . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
betere and more plentevously ben couth . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
strengthe of a more myghty and more egre medicyne, Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
yit more over, what man that this . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
do no more force of the lost than . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
he ne may over that nothyng more desire. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
Certes it is more flyttynge than the . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
that I have litel more to done that thou, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
schrewes ben more unsely whan thei ne . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
'Moche more thanne,' quod sche, 'ben . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
seyn anything more verrayly. And yif I turne . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
ne saye no thyng more); thanne scholde it semen to the, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
how . . . is worth the devyne prescience more than Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
in knowynge usen more of hir faculte or . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte, . . TC.1. 386
For ay thurste I the more that ich it drinke. . . . TC.1. 406
And ay the neer he was, the more he brende; . . TC.1. 448
And not myself: repreve me no more! . . . . . TC.1. 669
I am not deef. Now pees, and cry no more, . . . TC.1. 753
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . TC.1. 796
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 919
'Yit seydestow that "for the more part, . . . . TC.1. 925
Nor axen more that may do you disese.' . . . . TC.2. 147
And he wel more vertu hath than might. . . . . TC.2. 179
I bidde wisshe you no more sorwe!'— . . . . . TC.2. 406
'By God I shal no more come here this wike, . . . TC.2. 430
And for the harm that mighte ek falle more, . . . TC.2. 454
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?' . . . TC.2. 497
As nevere of thing hadde I no routhe more; . . . TC.2. 564
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve! . . . TC.2. 735
To myn estat have more reward, I preye, . . . . TC.2. 1133
Thus to the more worthy part he held, . . . . TC.2. 1328
Thorugh more wode or col, the more fir, . . . . TC.2. 1332
No more of this, for trusteth wel that I . . . . TC.2. 1426
'And if I more dorste preye as now, . . . . . TC.2. 1436
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne! . . . TC.2. 1466
'What? Is he more aboute me to drecche . . . TC.2. 1471
Withouten more to Troilus in wente. . . . . TC.2. 1666
Ye shal no more have sovereynete . . . . . TC.3. 171
At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more. . . . . TC.3. 350
I can no more, but that I wol thee serve . . . . TC.3. 390
For evere-more unto my lives ende! . . . . . TC.3. 392

**More** (*adj., adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

Ther was no more to skippen ne to traunce, . . . TC.3. 690
Wel more nede is, it sodeinly rescowe . . . . TC.3. 857
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more. . . . TC.3. 973
Withoute more, shortly for to seyne, . . . . TC.3. 1156
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!'— . . . TC.3. 1180
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . TC.3. 1190
I can no more, but of thise ilke tweye, . . . . TC.3. 1193
They yave him Antenor withouten more. . . . . TC.4. 133
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste, . . . TC.4. 257
At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . TC.4. 664
'And over al this, yit seye I more therto: . . . . TC.4. 1072
And what him list he seide to him more. . . . . TC.4. 1123
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis. . . . . TC.4. 1271
'Ye sen that every day ek more and more . . . TC.4. 1345
To senden after more, and that in hye, . . . . TC.4. 1385
He dar no more come here ayein for shame: . . . TC.4. 1468
On Satiry and Fauny more and lesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1544
Was wayting on his lady evere more . . . . . TC.5. 24
Than evere more in langour thus to drye? . . . TC.5. 42
The dayes more and lenger every night . . . . TC.5. 659
'And, hardily, this wind, that more and more . . TC.5. 673
I shal no more lese but my speche!' . . . . . TC.5. 798
And with her riche beaute evere more . . . . TC.5. 818
Strof love in her ay, which of hem was more. . . TC.5. 819
Fro day to day desiring evere more . . . . . TC.5. 1356
I can no more, but, cheste of every care, . . . TC.5. 1368
But after my making thou write more trewe. . . Adam. 4
Or why this more then that cause is; . . . . . HF.1. 20
As I have seyd; what wilt thou more?' . . . . HF.2. 375
No more semede than a prikke; . . . . . HF.2. 399
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . . LGW. 452
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . LGW. 506
And with hem deled ever lenger the more, . . . LGW. 1517
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede . . . . LGW. 1557
I wol no more speke of thys matere. . . . . LGW. 2225
Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschefe, . . . LGW. 2331
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . Fort. 61
Savour no more than thee bihove shal; . . . . Truth. 5
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by . . . Astr. 145–50
angle, is a thinge more brode and large. . . . . Astr. 150–6
day, generaly for evere. What nedith more declaracioun? . . . . . Astr. 193–8
the same quantite of space neither more ne lasse. . Astr. 262–6
the equinoxiall and more part of the sodiak . . . Astr. 277–84
Than is there no more but wayte in whiche azimuts that . . . . . Astr. 312–6
This is no more to seyn but eny tyme . . . . Astr. 322–4
Bothe to lesse and eke to mare. . . . . RR. 2215
And she shall preise well the mare. . . . . RR. 2709 *em*

**More** *see* **Mo**

**Moreover**

And yet moore-over, in his armes two, . . . . A.Kn. 2801
mooreover, I seye that though ye han . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
men telle, and moore over, whan oure . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
And yet mooreover of thilke word that . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
seith this Pamphilles moreover, that they . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
handes of al hir tresor.' And mooreover the mysese . . . shal . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
Moore-over, man oghte to sorwe . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
And moore-over contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
the moone. And mooreover the . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
of soule. And moore-over thou shalt . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
And yet, more-over, thogh alle tho . . . . . BD. 913
yit more over, what man that this . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
in othere? And yit moreover, yif . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by . . . Astr. 145–50
And yit more over, wurst of all, . . . . . RR. 4493

**Moreover** *see* **Over**

**Mormal**

That on his shyne a mormal hadde he. . . . . A.Prol. 386

**Morn**

Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . A.Prol. 358
A barmclooth eek, as whit as morne milk, . . . A.Mil. 3236
And but I be to-morn as fair to seene . . . . D.WB. 1245
To-morn bifore the erchedeknes knee, . . . . D.Fri. 1588

**Morn** *see* **Morrow**

**Morning**

Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwenynge, . A.Kn. 1062
As dide youre fader in the morwenynge. . . . . B.NP. 4492
What for the sesoun, and the morwenynge, . . . F.Sq. 397
Fro fresshe Venus, in a morwenynge . . . . . Mars. 26
And therfor in this lusty morwenynge, . . . . Mars. 151
The morwenyng atempree was and fair, . . . . LGW. 1483

**Mornings**

In undermeles and in morwenynges, . . . . . D.WB. 875

**Morocco**

the strayte Of Marrok, as it was hire aventure. . . B.ML. 465

**Morpheus**

'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,— . . . . BD. 136
Morpheus, and Eclympasteyre, . . . . . BD. 167
I wolde yive thilke Morpheus . . . . . BD. 242
And thus this ilke god, Morpheus, . . . . . BD. 265

**Morrow**

Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . A.Prol. 334
If even-song and morwe-song accorde, . . . . A.Prol. 830
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1034
Salueth in hir song the morwe gray, . . . . . A.Kn. 1492
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . A.Kn. 1629
Erly a morwe for to see that fight . . . . . A.Kn. 2489 *var*

**Morrow**—*Continued*

And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge, . A.Kn. 2491
To tellen how she weepe, bothe eve and morwe? . A.Kn. 2821
Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!" . . . A.Mil. 3580
This messager on morwe, whan he wook, . . . . B.ML. 806
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse, . . . B.ML. 1100
Daun John was rysen in the morwe also . . . . B.Sh. 1279
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth . B.Sh. 1489
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe. . . B.Mk. 3586
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4206
For on the morwe, as soone as it was day, . . . B.NP. 4215
O Chauntecleer, acursed be that morwe, . . . . B.NP. 4420
To walken in the yerd upon that morwe . . . . B.NP. 4444
Myn housbonde shal it have bothe eve and morwe, D.WB. 152
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe; . . . D.WB. 755
For prively he wedded hire on a morwe, . . . . D.WB. 1080
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May . . . E.Mch. 1748
Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe; . . . . . E.Mch. 2009
That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . E.Mch. 2137
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde, . . . . E.Mch. 2225
Ne on the morwe unfeestlich for to se, . . . . F.Sq. 366
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 901
And this was on the sixte morwe of May, . . . F.Fkl. 906
Upon the morwe, whan that it was day, . . . . F.Fkl. 1239
And seyde, 'Sires, now in the morwe tyde, . . . G.CY. 588
What eyleth thee to slepe by the morwe? . . . H.Mcp. 16
man a greet lord by the morwe, that is . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
by the morwe, but if ther were cause resonable; . . I.Pars. 705–10
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
by the morwe awaken and seke me, he . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
And I ne may, no nyght ne morwe, . . . . . BD. 22
I ferde the worse al the morwe . . . . . BD. 99
And deyde within the thridde morwe. . . . . BD. 214
For who so seeth me first on morwe . . . . . BD. 594
I fond hit redy every morwe, . . . . . BD. 1255
'Gladeth, ye foules, of the morwe gray! . . . . Mars. 1
The glade nyght is worth an hevy morwe!' . . . Mars. 12
This same thoght me lasteth til the morwe . . . Comp.L. 8
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve; . . . . Comp.L. 9
And from the morwe gan this speche laste . . . PF. 489
by the morwe at rysynge of the sonne, and is . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe. . . . TC.1. 487
And next the derke night, the gladde morwe; . . TC.1. 951
And on the morwe pulle it up as blive! . . . . TC.1. 965
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . TC.2. 65
Fro day to day, til this day by the morwe . . . TC.2. 961
On morwe, and to his neces paleis sterte, . . . . TC.2. 1094
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe! . . . TC.2. 1098
To holde him on the morwe companye . . . . TC.2. 1488
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time . . . TC.2. 1555
A thousand times on a morwe sterve. . . . . TC.3. 389
And on the morwe, whan they were arayed, . . . TC.3. 423
For I have seyn of a ful misty morwe . . . . . TC.3. 1060
What! hold thy bed ther, thou, and ek thy Morwe! . TC.3. 1469
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?' . . TC.3. 1563
Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1308
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe! . . TC.4. 1617
No-wher to gon,—but on the morwe he wente . . TC.5. 286
And drive it forth unto that bliful morwe . . . TC.5. 405
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere, . . . . TC.5. 519
'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe . . . . . TC.5. 652
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe . . . TC.5. 685
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe: . . . TC.5. 725
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe, . . . TC.5. 874
Graunted him on the morwe at his requeste . . . TC.5. 949
The morwe com, and gostly for to speke . . . . TC.5. 1030
Which on the morwe she had him bihight . . . TC.5. 1104
And on the morwe unto the yate he wente, . . . TC.5. 1192
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe . . . TC.5. 1661
And on the morwe, how that he . . . . . HF.1. 225
Whan it uprysith erly by the morwe; . . . . . LGW. 49
Whan it upryseth be the morwe schene, . . . . LGW.G. 49
Til on the morwe that it is dayis lyght. . . . . LGW.G. 54
And this was now the firste morwe of May, . . . LGW. 108
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle, . . LGW. 671
And she is faire as is the bryghte morwe, . . . LGW. 1202
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe . . . LGW. 1230
And on the morwe upwarde he him spedde, . . . LGW. 1645
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge, . . . LGW. 1757
the sonne that Sonday by the morwe, and . . . Astr. 198–209
on the morowe the sonne wyl be . . . . . Astr. 308–12 *var* Th.
That it was by the morowe erly, . . . . . RR. 94
To make joye on even or morowe, . . . . . RR. 347
And ryse on morwe up erly . . . . . RR. 2646
To speke of hym at eve or morwe . . . . . RR. 2847
To sene his lady by the morwe. . . . . RR. 2904
For neither at eve ne at morwe . . . . . RR. 3028
Erly on morowe and also late, . . . . . RR. 4223
That waketh bothe eve and morwe, . . . . . RR. 4272

**Morrow** *see* **A-morrow, To-morrow**

**Morrows**

That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . . BD. 411
Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . . HF.1. 4

**Morrow-tide**

Ful clere was than the morowtyde, . . . . . RR. 130

**Morsel**

She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . . . A.Prol. 128
Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe, . . . A.Prol. 130

**Morsel**—*Continued*
Is ther no morsel breed that ye do kepe? . . . . B.Mk. 3624
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte, . . . B.NP. 4025
'Bettre is a morsel of breed with joye . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
**Morsels**
shal been . . . hire morsels.' And forther-over hire I.Pars. 195–200
With gode morcels delicious, . . . . . RR. 6179
**Mortal**
At mortal batailles hadde he been fiftene, . . . A.Prol. 61
That he that is my mortal enemy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1553
For I am Palamon, thy mortal foo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1590
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . A.Kn. 1643
This is thy mortal foo, this is Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1724
I am thy mortal foo, and it am I . . . . . A.Kn. 1736
And witen I am hir mortal enemy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1794
Of mortal bataille now in this emprise; . . . . A.Kn. 2540
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,— . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte . . . . E.Cl. 1150
For every mortal mannes power nys . . . . . G.SN. 438
fieble and mortal, is inmortal and so strong and so . I.Pars. 1075–80
His mortal harm in which he is y-falle; . . . . Pity. 61
'Unto the mortal strokes of the spere . . . . . PF. 135
that ben dirked by the cloude of mortel thynges.' . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
fortune, that is uncerteyn to alle mortel folk, . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
sege of my corage alle covetise of mortel thynges, . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
that I be a resonable mortel beste? I . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
wheel? O thow fool of alle mortel foolis! . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
any mortel man hath resceyved ony of . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
any fruyt of mortel thynges mai han . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
the sovereyne cure of al mortel folk is to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
is the blisfulnesse of mortel thynges, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
O ye mortel folk, what seeke ye thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
that al the kynde of mortel thynges . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
cleer is the blisfulnesse of mortel rychesses, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
thi-selve that the covetise of mortel thynges . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
for wynd of yowr mortel name whan o . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
'Alle the cures,' quod sche, 'of mortel folk, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
I have seyd, alle mortel folk enforcen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
of mortel folk travaylen for to . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
any thyng in this erthly, mortel, . . . thynges . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
it semeth that thei yeve to mortel folk a . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
durablete of mortel thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
that alle men ben mortal or dedly; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
unwemmed to mortal men; ne the lawes . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
On mortal thing; and as you list ay ye . . . . TC.3. 18
As I am mortal, if I late or yerne . . . . . TC.3. 376
Thow art myn mortal fo and me warreyest, . . . LGW.G. 248
The Furies thre, with al hire mortel bronde, . . LGW. 2252
As may in erthe a mortale creature, . . . . . Scog. 5
unknowe parfitly to eny mortal man in . . . . Astr. 1–5
**Mortalibus**
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Mortally**
Caste under this ful mortally to stynge. . . . . B.ML. 406
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn. . . . . H.Mcp. 313
**Mortar**
For, by the morter which that I see brenne, . . . TC.4. 1245
No man yit in the morter spices grond . . . . Form.A. 15
The temprure of the mortere . . . . . RR. 4177
**Mortification**
travaille, and the lyf by deeth and mortificacioun . I.Pars. 1080–5
**Mortified**
the goode werkes . . . been al mortefied and . . I.Pars. 230–5
goode werkes that been mortefied by ofte synnyng, whiche . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
the goode werkes . . . been al mortefied . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
**Mortify**
That this quyk-silver wol I mortifye, . . . . . G.CY. 1126
Ther may no man mercurie mortifie, . . . . . G.CY. 1431
**Mortreux**
Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye. . . . . A.Prol. 384
**Morwe** *see* **Morrow**
**Moses**
O bussh unbrent, brennynge in Moyses sighte! . . B.Pri. 1658
'Lo, Moyses fourty dayes and fourty nyght . . . D.Sum. 1885
Save that he Moyses and kyng Salomon . . . . F.Sq. 250
thus by Moyses, 'They shul been wasted . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
of this matere seith Moyses, by the . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
Moises that saugh the bush with flaumes rede . . ABC. 89
The Holy Goost, the which that Moyses wende . . ABC. 93
"Uppon the chaire of Moyses . . . . . RR. 6889
**Most**
Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . A.Prol. 303
And that was moost of synne and harlotries. . . A.Prol. 561
Tales of best sentence and moost solaas, . . . . A.Prol. 798
In al his wele, and in his mooste pride, . . . . A.Kn. 895
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste, . . . A.Kn. 2198
Ne who moost felyngly speketh of love; . . . . A.Kn. 2203
As sende me hym that moost desireth me. . . . A.Kn. 2325
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost . . . A.Kn. 2394
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . . A.Kn. 2407

**Most**—*Continued*
Of any place, and alwey moost labouren . . . . A.Kn. 2408
To yow, my lady, that I love moost, . . . . . A.Kn. 2767
And eek moost honurable in his degree; . . . . A.Kn. 2856
And certeinly a man hath moost honour, . . . . A.Kn. 3047
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . A.Kn. 3073
But yet me greveth moost his nygardye. . . . . B.Sh. 1362
atones, and the mooste partie of that . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
"That good conseil wanteth whan it is moost nede." B.Mel. 2235–40
considere whiche of hem been moost feithful . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
most approved in conseillyng, and of hem . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
the whiche of hem han spoken most resonablely, . B.Mel. 2455–60
trowest to be moost seur and siker of hire . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
oon of the gretteste and moost sovereyn . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
that moost curteisly comandeth, to hym men moost obeyen. . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
I seye nat that she hadde moost fairnesse, . . . B.Mk. 3443
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate; . . . B.Mk. 3778
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . B.NP. 4033
For he is moost envoluped in synne! . . . . . C.Pard. 942
And yet was he to me the mooste shrewe; . . . D.WB. 505
What thyng is it that wommen moost desiren,— . D.WB. 905
To lerne what thyng wommen loven moost; . . . D.WB. 921
Somme seyde that oure hertes been moost esed . . D.WB. 929
He loved hire moost, and trusted hire also; . . . D.WB. 958
That is to seye, what wommen love moost, . . . D.WB. 985
What thyng it is that wommen moost desire: . . D.WB. 1007
This is youre mooste desir, thogh ye me kille. . . D.WB. 1041
Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway, . . . D.WB. 1113
Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay . . . D.WB. 1114
Cheseth youre self which may be moost plesance, . D.WB. 1232
And moost honour to yow and me also; . . . . D.WB. 1233
In myn office how I may mooste wynne, . . . . D.Fri. 1421
As moost able is oure preyes for to take.' . . . D.Fri. 1472
Born of the gentilleste and of the meeste . . . . E.Cl. 131
Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . E.Cl. 932
And she the mooste servysable of alle . . . . . E.Cl. 979
Seyn that I have the mooste stedefast wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1552
The moste deyntevous of al Ytaille. . . . . E.Mch. 1714
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was . . . . F.Sq. 199
Hath plentee to the mooste and to the leeste, . . F.Sq. 300
The mooste part, but it were Canacee. . . . . F.Sq. 361
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . . . F.Sq. 452
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love, . . . F.Fkl. 771
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . F.Fkl. 1312
Which was the mooste fre, as thynketh yow?. . . F.Fkl. 1622
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . . G.SN. 66
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . . G.CY. 968
He was the mooste lusty bachiler . . . . . H.Mcp. 107
to him moost sweete of any thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
serpent, that was moost wily of alle . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost uncovenable . I.Pars. 630–5
this synne moost displesant to Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
moost displesant to Crist and moost adversarie. . . I.Pars. 695–700
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost covenable . . I.Pars. 705–10
the mooste partie of this world; and, right . . . I.Pars. 850–5
as a marchant deliteth hym moost in . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
chaffare that he hath moost avantage of, . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
to chastitee, which that is moost precious . . . I.Pars. 890–5
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 915–20
and that stant moost generally . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
The moste solempne servyse . . . . . BD. 302
The moste pitee, the moste routhe, . . . . . BD. 465
Hir mooste worship and hir flour is . . . . . BD. 629
Peraunter I was therto most able, . . . . . BD. 778
Me thoghte most lyk gold it was. . . . . BD. 857
Ther-to she hadde the moste grace . . . . . BD. 1005
The gladdest, and the moste at reste. . . . . BD. 1279
Be lokyng most; til hit fil on a tyde . . . . . Mars. 51
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde . . . . . Comp.L. 4
And I the most unlikly for to thryve; . . . . . Comp.L. 90
As is your moste plesure, so doth by me; . . . . Comp.L. 121
That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? Anel. 277
The moste benygne and the goodlieste; . . . . PF. 375
That he that most is worthy shal begynne. . . . PF. 392
But which of yow that love most entriketh . . . PF. 403
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste, . . . . . PF. 550
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . . . . PF. 635
the whiche this is my moste purpoos, . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
the whiche thyng is the moste precyous . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
moost precyous in al thy rychesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
of blisfulnesse fro hem that been most fortunat. . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
What is most worth of rychesses? Is it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
mankynde were moost wurthy and noble . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
hym oonly most worthy that hath hem. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
thyng mai I most digneliche juggen and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
most plentevously comen to schrewes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
the moste precyous kynde of rychesses, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
every man desireth moost over alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
he is despysed of moost folk, so as . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
habounden most of tendre fysches, or of scharpe . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
knowen ek whiche watir is moost plentevous . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800

**Most**—*Continued*

ne hath nede of no thyng and is moost myghty . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
that he moost desireth. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
same thing be moost desired. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
moste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
durynge, and most unsely yif thei weren . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
constreyned at the laste with most grevous torment, Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
to the most excellent thing. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
that is innerest or most withinne joyneth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
that it is moost wrecchid of alle thingis . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
Ful wel arayed bothe meste and leste, . . . . TC.1. 167
That he that now was most in pride above . . . TC.1. 230
Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. . . . . TC.1. 231
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . TC.1. 242
With love have ben conforted most and esed; . . TC.1. 249
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . . TC.1. 252
That serveth most ententifliche and best, . . . TC.1. 332
defendeth Himselven most, him altherlest availeth, . TC.1. 604
And seyst I am he that thou trustest most, . . . TC.1. 720
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . TC.1. 1006
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . . TC.1. 1019
The gentilleste and ek the moste free, . . . . TC.1. 1080
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . . . TC.2. 247
But most her favour was, for his distresse . . . TC.2. 663
'For love is yit the moste stormy lif, . . . . . TC.2. 778
I love oon which is most ententif . . . . . TC.2. 838
And let her lif in most honour and joye.' . . . . TC.2. 882
And seide, 'Now is this the moste wonder . . . TC.2. 1143
That he that most desireth you to serve, . . . . TC.2. 1150
It is oon of the thinges forthereth most, . . . . TC.2. 1368
Al n'ere it but for man I love most, . . . . . TC.2. 1410
Parforme it out, for now is moste nede; . . . . TC.3. 417
And for the most parte the long nyght . . . . TC.3. 439 *var*
With wommen swiche as were her most aboute, . TC.3. 681
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . . TC.3. 1265
Or elles, lo, this was hir moste fere, . . . . . TC.3. 1341
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . . . TC.3. 1775
And most of love and vertu was his speche, . . . TC.3. 1786
Here prisoneres to chaungen most and leste . . . TC.4. 59 *var*
To reve a wight that most is to him dere, . . . TC.4. 285
'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . . . TC.4. 561
Her to with-holden that thee loveth most. . . . TC.4. 597
'And yit this is my wonder most of alle; . . . . TC.4. 1100
And, help me God so at my moste nede, . . . . TC.4. 1532
To sen you wepen that I love most, . . . . . TC.4. 1621
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste, . . . TC.5. 440
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . . . . TC.5. 592
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle, . . . . . TC.5. 704
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste! . . . TC.5. 947
And wommen most wol hate me of alle! . . . . . TC.5. 1063
In whom I trusted most of any wight: . . . . . TC.5. 1248
And alwey most this Diomede he soughte. . . . . TC.5. 1757
But most for wommen that bitraysed be . . . . TC.5. 1780
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . . TC.5. 1847
As most conservatif the soun. . . . . HF.2. 339
Wher thou maist most tydynges here; . . . . . HF.3. 935
But al the wonder-most was this: . . . . . HF.3. 969
Than love I most thise floures white and rede, . . LGW. 42
Enhaunced and honoured, and moste dere, . . . LGW. 386
The moste partye of thy tyme spende . . . . . LGW. 482
'My dere herte, which that I love moste, . . . . LGW. 1294
And, namely, she spake most with Ercules: . . . LGW. 1519
And to his folke, the moste and eke the leste, . . LGW. 2303
And moste honour that ever yow shal befalle. . . LGW. 2535
And that hir moste worshipe is to lye. . . . . Fort. 22
And most agreable unto myn entente. . . . . Ven. 68
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . . . Bal.Co. 15
For syngyng moost she gaf hir to, . . . . . RR. 757
Hir moste joye was y-wys . . . . . RR. 1153
Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost. . . . . RR. 2478
The thyng that he hath bought most dere. . . . RR. 2739
For hope to lovers, as most cheef, . . . . . RR. 2785
That yeveth to lovers moste disporte, . . . . . RR. 2894
For it is thyng most amerous, . . . . . RR. 2901
Most delytable and saverous, . . . . . RR. 2902
Which is moost passaunt of beaute, . . . . . RR. 3110
And tresour, that I moost desire.' . . . . . RR. 3112
Shall please Daunger most uttirly.' . . . . . RR. 3388
Of Bialacoil, his moste joye, . . . . . RR. 3563
The best and [the] most avenaunt, . . . . . RR. 3679
Disceyve that men tristen most. . . . . RR. 3932
Recovere that I moost desire. . . . . RR. 4106
Pretendid moost of stablenesse, . . . . . RR. 5502
And most yholpe in all her neede; . . . . . RR. 5505
That whanne he most hath, most he failith. . . . RR. 5720
But he shulde yeve, that most good hadde, . . . RR. 5795
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest, . . . RR. 6873
The firste and moste honourable, . . . . . RR. 6914
The greatest, and moste soverayne . . . . . RR. 7506
In that arte thou moste gylty inne. . . . . RR. 7516
To shryve folk of most dignyte . . . . . RR. 7678

**Most** *see* **Aldermost**

**Moste** *see* **Must**

**Mot** (*noun*).

With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376

**Mot(e)** (*verb*)

Men moote yeve silver to the poure freres. . . . A.Prol. 232
He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . . . A.Prol. 732
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe, . . . . A.Prol. 735
He moot as wel seye o word as another. . . . . A.Prol. 738
'The wordes moote be cosyn to the dede.'. . . . A.Prol. 742
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . . . . A.Prol. 832
But al that thyng I moot as now forbere. . . . A.Kn. 885
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . A.Kn. 1169
Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . . . A.Kn. 1185
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . . . A.Kn. 1295
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne, . . A.Kn. 1320
But I moot been in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . A.Kn. 1328
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . . . . A.Kn. 1350
That nedes-cost he moot hymselven hyde, . . . A.Kn. 1477
With-oute faile he moot be deed or I; . . . . . A.Kn. 1644
For outher I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . . A.Kn. 1645
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe': . . . A.Kn. 1646
But all moot ben assayed, hoot and coold; . . . A.Kn. 1811
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,— . . . A.Kn. 1812
He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . . . A.Kn. 1838
I moot with strengthe wynne hire in the place; . . A.Kn. 2399
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees, . . . A.Kn. 2474
That moot namoore goon agayn to fighte? . . . A.Kn. 2653
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2761
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . . A.Kn. 3030
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye. . A.Kn. 3034
Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . A.Mil. 3114
Of yvel entente, but for I moot reherce . . . . A.Mil. 3173
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . A.Mil. 3589
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675
I pray to God his nekke mote breke. . . . . A.Rv. 3918
For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . A.Rv. 3983
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . A.Rv. 4177
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese. . . . B.ML. 227
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . B.ML. 294
That I moot bere with al the haste I may. . . . B.ML. 737
That I moot be thy tormentour, or deye . . . . B.ML. 818
But wo is hym that payen moot for al! . . . . B.Sh. 1200
He moot us clothe and he moot us arraye, . . . B.Sh. 1202
Thanne moot another payen for oure cost, . . . B.Sh. 1208
But out it moot, I may namoore abyde! . . . . B.Sh. 1350
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . . B.Sh. 1376
For, evermoore we moote stonde in drede . . . B.Sh. 1427
For yet to-nyght thise beestes moot I beye; . . . B.Sh. 1468
And in his compaignye moot I goon. . . . . B.Sh. 1552
'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost, . . . B.Pri. 1626
Wherfore I synge, and synge moot certeyn . . . B.Pri. 1853
The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I thee! . . . . B.Th. 2007
youre richesses mooten been dispended . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
And out at dore anon I moot me dighte, . . . . B.Mk. 3104
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dyel' . . . . B.Mk. 3631
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede . . B.Mk. 3697
'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . B.NP. 4006
Than ever Caton was, so moot I thee! . . . . B.NP. 4166
But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . . B.NP. 4424
So moote I brouke wel myne eyen tweye,— . . . B.NP. 4490
For I moot turne agayne to my matere. . . . . C.Doc. 104
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226
So moot I theen, thou art a propre man, . . . . C.Pard. 309
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke . . C.Pard. 327
And therfore moot I han myn age stille, . . . . C.Pard. 725
I moote go thider as I have to go.' . . . . . C.Pard. 749
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . . D.WB. 194
Moote thy welked nekke be to-broke! . . . . . D.WB. 277
'Of alle men y-blessed moot he be, . . . . . D.WB. 323
Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I thee! . . . D.WB. 361
Bet than oure parisshe preest, as moot I thee. . . D.WB. 532
As wyves mooten, for it is usage, . . . . . D.WB. 589
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde. . . . D.WB. 980
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.WB. 1215
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood, . . . D.WB. 1242
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.Fri. 1271
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . D.Sum. 1879
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . . D.Sum. 1942
"Ye shul be deed," quod he, "so moot I thryve! . D.Sum. 2034
He nedes moot unto the pley assente; . . . . . E.Cl. 11
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . . . E.Cl. 147
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . . E.Cl. 172
For any wele ye moot youreselven knowe; . . . E.Cl. 474
I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste, . . E.Cl. 489
'Madame,' he seyde, 'ye moote foryeve it me, . . E.Cl. 526
But men moote nede unto hire lust obeye, . . . E.Cl. 531
Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . . . E.Cl. 537
Of thilke Fader, blessed moote he be, . . . . E.Cl. 557
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn; . . . . E.Cl. 872
Were I unbounden, al so moot I thee! . . . . E.Mch. 1226
And seyde thus, 'Allas! I moot trespace . . . E.Mch. 1828
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . . E.Mch. 1862
Ther as ye woot that every wight moot neede; . . E.Mch. 1951
That she moot outher dyen sodeynly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2094
Or elles she moot han hym as hir leste; . . . . E.Mch. 2095
I am a womman, nedes moot I speke, . . . . . E.Mch. 2305
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses! . . . . E.Mch. 2308
Or I moot dye, so soore longeth me . . . . . E.Mch. 2332
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan, . . . . F.Sq. 41
Ye moote with the platte swerd ageyn . . . . . F.Sq. 164
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . . . F.Sq. 316
Ye moote nempne hym to what place also, . . . . F.Sq. 318
Moot been enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . . . F.Sq. 456
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste . . . . . F.Fkl. 697

Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn. . . F.Fkl. 720
That freendes everych oother moot obeye, . . . F.Fkl. 762
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . F.Fkl. 777
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!' . . F.Fkl. 1010
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste.' . F.Fkl. 1218
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1563
Thanne were I wel, for elles moot I selle . . . . F.Fkl. 1583
As in effect, to hym, so moot I go! . . . . . G.CY. 634
A teyne of silver—yvele moot he cheeve!— . . . G.CY. 1225
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot nede; . . . . G.CY. 1230
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . H.Mcp. 40
I wol nat wratthe hym, al so moot I thryve! . . H.Mcp. 80
'The word moot nede accorde with the dede'; . . H.Mcp. 208
The word moot cosyn be to the werkyng. . . . H.Mcp. 210
The montance of a gnat, so moote I thryve! . . H.Mcp. 255
destroyen hym that moot biknowen his . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
as ferforth as he kan; al moot be seyd . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
'Wikked deeth moote come upon thilke . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
they moote descenden into helle al doun, al . . I.Pars. 440–5
agayns the whiche foure he moot have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
and therfore ther moote been marchantz . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
espirituels unto hir servantz it moot be . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
understonde that the service moot been . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
he ne may no synne withstonde; he moot been . . I.Pars. 820–5
foure condiciouns. First, it moot been . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
And eek a man moot accusen . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
That wil not be, moot nede be left; . . . . . BD. 42
Ther mot be cause wherfor that men pleyne; . . Mars. 157
Alas! that ever lovers mote endure, . . . . . Mars. 198
But he that wroghte hir, also mot I thee, . . . Mars. 267
And algates moot, and have doon yow, ful yore, . Comp. L. 80
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn, . . . . Anel. 284
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn; . . . Anel. 285
Mot be the choys of everich that is here, . . . . PF. 408
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye. . . . . PF. 469
And to the juges dome ye moten stonde; . . . PF. 546
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . PF. 569
And mot ben youres whil my lyf may dure; . . . PF. 642
whiche thyng oonly I moot graunten . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
faste mote thei halden; for, whiles that thei . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
he mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
he mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
moot ther nede ben moche folk over . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
In this manere thanne moten kynges han . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
Who so wol ben myghti he moot daunten . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
that ben preysed falsly, they mote nedes han schame Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
gentilesse, thanne mote they nedes ben . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
blisful, thanne by the same cause moten thise beestis Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
power, certes, as in that, it moot needes . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
moot granten, as it is, that this thyng be . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'Thanne mote we graunten,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
and certes also mote we graunten that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
'It moot nedly ben so,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
is verray blisfulnesse. Thanne moot it nedis be . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'moten we nedes granten . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
whiche it mote nedes be that sovereyne . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
divers, nedes the substaunce moot be oo . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
be oon, it moot nedys deien and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
alle, thanne mote we nedys confessen . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
'Yys thus it moot nedes be,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'It moot nedes be so,' quod I, 'for . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
the wordis moot nedes be cosynes to the . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
good folk moten be myghty, and schrewes feble . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes ben . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
guerdoun of gode, that al so moot the peyne answere . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
men, than moot it nedes be that schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
thing peraventure to some folk, yit moot it nedes be Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
yvel), it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
schrewednesse makith wrecchis, than mot he nedes ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
ben false, or elles he mot schewe that the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
it moot nedes be that thei ne be . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
thanne moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
araced with the flood, moten assemblen; . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
desired. But the soules of men moten nedes be . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
thanne moot it nedes ben that alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p 3. 1670–5
(That is to seyn, that thei moten betide.) . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that.ne mai nat unbytide, it mot bytiden . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5



seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke thing ben Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
And litel weneth that he mot descenden! . . . . TC.1. 216
I mot endure and with my feres drawe.' . . . . TC.1. 224
But that is nat the worste, as mote I the! . . . TC.1. 341
Wol thee disese, and I mot nedes deye; . . . . TC.1. 573
That as her joyes moten overgon, . . . . . TC.1. 846
So mote her sorwes passen everychon. . . . . TC.1. 847
To goode mote it torne!—of you I mette.' . . . TC.2. 90
'Nay, nay!' quod he, 'as evere mote I thrive, . . TC.2. 125
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive! . . . TC.2. 135
"So longe mote ye live, and alle proude, . . . . TC.2. 402
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . TC.2. 439
Thorugh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . TC.2. 536
For thorugh this strete he mot to paleys ride; . . TC.2. 616
Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded . . TC.2. 654
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . . TC.2. 670
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live, . . . TC.2. 1056
To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder, . . . TC.2. 1145
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse . . TC.2. 1371
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise! . . . . TC.2. 1669
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . TC.3. 47
This mot be don: ye shal be ther anon!'— . . . TC.3. 564
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse . . . . . TC.3. 794
Or wot it not; it mot be oon of tweye. . . . . TC.3. 823
As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . . TC.3. 828
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye! . . . . TC.3. 875
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot . . TC.3. 1195
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon, . . . . TC.3. 1206
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise . . . . . TC.3. 1287
That day of us mot make disseveraunce! . . . . TC.3. 1424
Now fele I that myn herte mot a-two! . . . . TC.3. 1475
Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe; . . . TC.3. 1755
Mot hennes-forth ben mater of my book, . . . TC.4. 17
And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . . TC.4. 326
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde; . . . . TC.4. 418
She mot forgon; for which disaventure . . . . TC.4. 741
Mot gon, and thus departen fro my knight! . . . TC.4. 753
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye." . . . . TC.4. 770
That ylke day I mote from you departe . . . . TC.4. 773 *var*
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn, . TC.4. 976
That he mot sitten by necessite, . . . . . TC.4. 1032
Ther mot necessite ben in you bothe. . . . . TC.4. 1036
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,— . . . . TC.4. 1074
So mot it come. And thus the bifalling . . . . TC.4. 1076
The nature of the pees mot nedes drive . . . . TC.4. 1353
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save. . . TC.4. 1376
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete." . . TC.4. 1585
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus. . . . TC.4. 1599
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost! . . . . TC.4. 1622
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide: . . TC.5. 59
Al certeinly that I mot nedes dye: . . . . . TC.5. 318
A man mot twinnen of necessite, . . . . . TC.5. 339
'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . . . . TC.5. 421
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon! . . . TC.5. 907
I am disposed bet, so mote I go, . . . . . TC.5. 984
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I thee! . . . TC.5. 1160
Fro day to day am I, and so mot dwelle, . . . . TC.5. 1329
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . . . TC.5. 1352
Devise, I preye to God so mote it be, . . . . . TC.5. 1363
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde! . . . . . TC.5. 1747
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe, . . . . Adam. 5
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve, . . . . . HF.1. 102
That every soun mot to hit pace, . . . . . HF.2. 212
Moot nedes come to Fames House. . . . . HF.2. 278
But noght nyl I, so mote I thryve, . . . . . HF.3. 239
For al mot out, other late or rathe, . . . . . HF.3. 1049
Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,— . . . . LGW. 17
I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . . . . LGW. 186
Whoso that goth, alwey sche mote wante. . . . . LGW.G. 337
Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . . . LGW. 343
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, LGW. 388
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west, . . . LGW. 563
My body mote he renten, or what beste . . . . LGW. 843
That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my herte!' . . LGW. 844
That in o grave i-fere we moten lye, . . . . . LGW. 903
Refresshed mote he ben of his distresse. . . . . LGW. 1081
He mote stonde; of whiche no creature, . . . . LGW. 1632
Now mote I sayne the exilynge of kynges . . . . LGW. 1680
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven . . . LGW. 1925
That shames deth on me ther mote falle, . . . . LGW. 2064
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go . . . . LGW. 2066
That I mote of traytoure have a name, . . . . LGW. 2068
For which my spirit mot goo to do me shame . . LGW. 2069 *var*
That she mote goon with me, if that I goo, . . . LGW. 2097
Mote I be with the Minotawre to morowe! . . . LGW. 2104
Of Rhodopey, upon yow mot compleyne, . . . . LGW. 2498
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . . LGW. 2551
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende; . . LGW. 2697
Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2698
Right so mot I kythen my brotelnesse: . . . . . Fort. 63
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 7
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye. . . . . Purse. 14
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . . . Purse. 21
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . . W.Unc. 9
That they mote syngen and be light. . . . . RR. 77
That I this nyght ne mote it see. . . . . RR.637
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee, . . . . . RR. 1067

**Mot(e)** (*verb*)—*Continued*
And yvel arryved mote they be, . . . . . RR. 1068
I mote my tonge stynten nede; . . . . . RR. 1441
Withouten helthe I mote ay dure, . . . . . RR. 1961
The helthe of love mot be founde . . . . . RR. 1965
He mote endure, and eke travaile, . . . . . RR. 2011
He mote be curteis and voide of pride, . . . . RR. 2352
He mote be warned hastily. . . . . RR. 2604
And seide: 'Sir, so mote I thee, . . . . . RR. 3086
That I [ne] mote glad and joly be, . . . . . RR. 3769
the trouble soone Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone. . . . . RR. 3778
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo; . . . . . RR. 3784
Where-thurgh that me mote forth by pace, . . . RR. 4096
And now I woot that I mote goo . . . . . RR. 4119
Sith Bealacoil mote fro me twynne, . . . . . RR. 4367
I mote be deed, I may not chese; . . . . . RR. 4426
Now mote my sorwe enforced be; . . . . . RR. 4499
Sothly the faute mote nedys than, . . . . . RR. 4588
For though I dye as I mote nede, . . . . . RR. 4603
That I mote deyen for penaunce. . . . . RR. 4607
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 4841
Ne me ne likith, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 5899
Withoute stroke it mote be take . . . . . RR. 6278
And eke my lemman mote they serve, . . . . . RR. 6305
That me mote nedis on thee pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6418
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6486
Wostow how I mot a-scape? . . . . . RR. 6515 *em*
Thus mote he done, or do trespas, . . . . . RR. 6579
That he ne shal, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6591
Men mote eten, that is no drede, . . . . . RR. 6608
They done not wel, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6623
The smale puple hem mote enclyne, . . . . . RR. 6814

**Mote** (*noun*)
It mighte not a mote in that suffise. . . . . TC.3. 1603

**Motes**
As thikke as motes in the sonne beem,— . . . . D.WB. 868

**Mother**
My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . A.Mil. 3795
And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . B.ML. 276
The mooder of the sowdan, welle of vices, . . . B.ML. 323
First to his mooder, and all the regne aboute, . . B.ML. 389
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . B.ML. 395
As any mooder myghte hir doghter deere, . . . B.ML. 397
The kynges mooder, ful of tirannye? . . . . . B.ML. 696
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe, . . . . B.ML. 730
The mooder was an elf, by aventure, . . . . . B.ML. 754
In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,— . . . B.ML. 832
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . B.ML. 841
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,— . B.ML. 894
Til Cristes mooder—blessed be she ay!— . . . . B.ML. 950
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn, . B.ML. 988
A mooder he hath, but fader hath he noon, . . . B.ML. 1020
If that the childes mooder were aught she . . . B.ML. 1034
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder fre! . . . . B.Pri. 1657
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . . B.Pri. 1696
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . B.Pri. 1700
Of Cristes mooder?' seyde this innocent. . . . . B.Pri. 1728
On Cristes mooder set was his entente. . . . . B.Pri. 1740
Of Cristes mooder, that to hire to preye . . . . B.Pri. 1746
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . B.Pri. 1787
And eek his mooder, honour of mankynde, . . . B.Pri. 1809
His mooder swownynge by his beere lay; . . . . B.Pri. 1815
And, for the worship of his mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1844
'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . B.Pri. 1846
Wepynge and herying Cristes mooder deere, . . B.Pri. 1868
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. *Amen*. . . . B.Pri. 1880
destourbeth the mooder to wepen in the . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
unborn of his mooder that shal sterve . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
his mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
clepeth Cassidore poverte the mooder of ruyne,— . B.Mel. 2750–5
ruyne,—that is to seyn, the mooder of overthrowynge B.Mel. 2755–60
His mooder made he in pitous array, . . . . . B.Mk. 3673
That he so litel of his mooder tolde. . . . . B.Mk. 3676
And eek youre mooder, of hire gentillesse, . . . B.NP. 4486
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . C.Doc. 119
Hasard is verray mooder of leaynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 591
And seye, "Leeve mooder, leet me in! . . . . . C.Pard. 731
Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . . C.Pard. 734
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . . D.WB. 31
'My leeve mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . D.WB. 1005
'Now, Mabely, myn owene mooder deere, . . . . D.Fri. 1626
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere; . D.Sum. 1762
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful mayde! . D.Sum. 2202
Wel myghte a mooder thanne han cryd, allas! . . E.Cl. 563
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . . . E.Cl. 1084
Youre woful mooder wende stedfastly . . . . . E.Cl. 1094
By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke, . . . . E.Mch. 1363
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye. . . E.Mch. 2365
God blesse us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . E.Mch. 2418
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . G.SN. 36
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Anne! . . G.SN. 70
grace, the which seed is mooder of sikerness, . . I.Pars. 115–20
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder, . . . I.Pars. 200–5
alle of o fader and of o mooder, and alle . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
and o mooder, that is to seyn, Adam and . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
Crist, ne his sweete mooder. And in . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
in herte, which bitternesse is mooder of . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
ignorance be mooder of alle harm, certes necligence is I.Pars. 710–5
man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . . I.Pars. 840–5

**Mother**—*Continued*
his blisful mooder and alle the Seintes of hevene, . I.Pars. 1085–90
For certes, Crystes blisful mooder dere, . . . . ABC. 28
Glorious mayde and moder which that never . . ABC. 49
That cometh of thee, thou Cristes moder deere, . ABC. 99
Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . ABC. 108
Redresse me, moder, and me chastise, . . . . ABC. 129
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133
Silla, and eek the moder of Romulus,— . . . . PF. 292
out of thi modir wombe, I resceyved the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
orphelyn of fader and of modir, and were . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
with the blood of his modir (that is to . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
the body of his modir to seen wher he was . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
his modir (Callyope), the goddesse. And he . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
In May that moder is of monthes glade, . . . . TC.2. 50
Thy moder ek, Citherea the swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1255
O moder myn that cleped were Argyve . . . . TC.4. 762 *var*
And thou, my moder, far-wel, for I go! . . . . TC.4. 1207
Priam ful ofte, and ek his moder dere, . . . . TC.5. 1226
Thorugh his moder, wol I you not telle, . . . . TC.5. 1483
For love of mayde and moder thyn benigne! . . . TC.5. 1869
That is the moder of tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 893
By Seynte Venus, that my moder ys, . . . . . LGW. 338
His owene moder, that spake with him thus; . . LGW. 999
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . . . LGW. 1141
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-fere, . . . . LGW. 1828
his Moder the Maide moo than I behete. . . . . Astr. 20–5
maner toret fast to the moder of thyn Astrelabie . Astr. 25–32
3. *Mater.*—The Moder of thin Astrelabye . . . Astr. 25–32
The moder of thyn Astrolabye is thickest by . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . Astr. 25–32
and the riet in the wombe of the moder. . . . . Astr. 57–60
Hir moder Resoun; and thus was Shame . . . . RR. 3034
For she is modir of Cupide, . . . . . RR. 3702
But for his modir Curtesie . . . . . RR. 3890
Whanne fader or moder arn in grave, . . . . RR. 4860
For lyche a moder she can cherishe, . . . . . RR. 5417
Youre modir full of vesselage . . . . . RR. 5871
'Lordynges, my modir, the goddesse, . . . . . RR. 5877
My modir is she, and of childehede, . . . . . RR. 5885
Mi modir is of gret prowesse, . . . . . RR. 5893
My modir is not wont to pay, . . . . . RR. 5944
But [by] my modir seint Venus, . . . . . RR. 5953
That with my modir have be prive; . . . . . RR. 5964
That my moder, Ypocrysie, . . . . . RR. 6779
My modir flemed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . . RR. 6781
And Emperis my moder is, . . . . . RR. 7215

**Mothers**
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte; . . . B.ML. 786
But sooth is this, that at his moodres heeste . . . B.ML. 1013
With moodres pitee in hir brest enclosed . . . . B.Pri. 1783
Ye fadres and ye moodres eek, also, . . . . . C.Doc. 93
And on the ground, which is my moodres gate, . . C.Pard. 729
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . . E.Mch. 2265
'Goddes blessyng, and his moodres also, . . . . G.CY. 1243

**Moths**
seith that "right as motthes in the shepes . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes, . D.WB. 560
under hem shul been strawed motthes, and hire . I.Pars. 195–200

**Motion**
conseillyng, but a mocioun or a moevyng . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
N'is but to shewen you my mocioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1291

**Motive**
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . B.ML. 628
For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf, . . . E.Mch. 1491

**Motley**
A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he sat; . . . . . A.Prol. 271

**Moul-** *see* **Mowl-**

**Mount**
For soothly al the mount of Citheroun, . . . . A.Kn. 1936
Thow gladere of the mount of Citheron, . . . . A.Kn. 2223
Bitwix this and the mount of Kaukasous, . . . D.WB. 1140
Spak with hym in the mount of Synay. . . . . D.Sum. 1887
In mount Oreb, er he hadde any speche . . . . D.Sum. 1891
And of Mount Vesulus in special, . . . . . E.Cl. 47
I sleepe never on the Mount of Pernaso, . . . . F.Fkl. 721
Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende, . . . HF.2. 445

**Mountain**
Descendynge fro the montaigne into playn. . . . B.ML. 24
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . . . . B.Mk. 3776
He starf ful wrecchedly in a monteyne. . . . . B.Mk. 3817
on a montayne, ne men lighte nat a lanterne . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Ne the unstable mowntaigne that . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
cop of the mountaigne with alle hise . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
on the cop of the mountaigne, or in the moyste sandes; Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
the mountaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
of the mountaigne Ethna whan the . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
mountaigne that highte Caucasus; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5

**Mountains**
And rennen in the montaignes al the nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3454
fro heye montaygnes, is areestid . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
ne hiden nat yowr gynnes in heye mountaignes . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
waxen in feeldis, and some in mountaynes, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
And now hilles, and now mountaynes, . . . . HF.2. 390

**Mountance**
Ne sette I nat the montance of a tare, . . . . A.Kn. 1570
Noght but the montance of a corn of whete, . . . C.Pard. 863
The montance of a gnat, so moote I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 255
And largely the mountaunce of an houre . . . . TC.2. 1707
Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde, . . TC.3. 1732
The mountaunce of a furlong wey of space. . . . LGW. 307
The mountance of two fynger hight. . . . . RR. 1562
**Mourdaunt**
The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . . . RR. 1094
**Mourn**
I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete; . . . . A.Mil. 3704
They moorne for hym, *paramour*, . . . . . B.Th. 1933
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne, . . . D.WB. 848
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . . . RR. 2445
Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyne, . . . RR. 2503
But I allas now morne shall . . . . . RR. 4315
She canne arise that doth morne, . . . . . RR. 4361
But al his lyf he doth so morne, . . . . . RR. 4917
Whiche causen hir to mourne in woo . . . . . RR. 5007
**Mourneth**
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneth; . F.Fkl. 819
From him for whom she morneth night and day, . TC.5. 793
**Mourning**
Al styntyd is the moornynge and the teres . . . A.Kn. 2968
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornynge; . . . A.Mil. 3706
But nathelees, ther was greet moornyng . . . . B.ML. 621
hath cast the in-to moornynge and in-to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
I-schad, and seketh mornynge oonly the . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
wepynge and the moornynge that was . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
In mournyng blak, as bright burnettes. . . . . RR. 4756
**Mouse**
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . . A.Prol. 144
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . . . A.Kn. 1261
I dar wel seyn if she hadde been a mous, . . . A.Mil. 3346
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . . D.WB. 246
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . . H.Mcp. 177
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . . . H.Mcp. 180
a mows among othere mys that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
Thogh hit were piped of a mouse, . . . . . HF.2. 277
**Mouses**
I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . . . D.WB. 572
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wrecched mouses herte! . . TC.3. 736
**Moustre** *see* **Muster**
**Mouth**
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . A.Prol. 153
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys, . . . A.Prol. 559
Youre owene mouth, by youre confessioun, . . . A.Kn. 1744
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . A.Kn. 2008
Hir mouth was sweete as bragot or the meeth, . . A.Mil. 3261
My mouth hath icched al this longe day, . . . A.Mil. 3682
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . . A.Mil. 3730
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers, . . . A.Mil. 3734
And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke, . A.Rv. 4277
Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth . B.ML. 946
But by the mouth of children thy bountee . . . B.Pri. 1647
By mouth of innocentz, lo, heere thy myght! . . B.Pri. 1798
Now holde youre mouth, *par charitee*, . . . . . B.Th. 2081
in hir erys, in hir nose, and in hire mouth, . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
a vileynous word out of his mouth; . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
This cok brak from his mouth delyverly, . . . B.NP. 4606
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . C.Doc. 58
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth, . . . C.Pard. 517
A likerous mouth moste han a likerous tayl. . . . D.WB. 466
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun: . . . D.WB. 973
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicaat, . . . . E.Cl. 927
And with a galpyng mouth hem alle he keste, . . F.Sq. 350
And eek from Gerounde to the mouth of Sayne. . . F.Fkl. 1222
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . . H.Mcp. 37
herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon . . . I.Pars. 85–90
Confessioun of mouth, and Satisfacciouu; for which . I.Pars. 105–10
contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, . . . I.Pars. 105–10
shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
humylitee in his mouth, the thridde in . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Also the humilitee of mouth is in . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
biknoweth with his owene mouth that . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
ydel, or falsly swereth with his mouth, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
speketh the mouth ful ofte. And ye shul . . . I.Pars. 625–30
feith, and in mouth, and in berynge, and . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
the mouth of a brennynge ovene, or of a . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
that kissen in vileynye, for that mouth is . . . I.Pars. 855–60
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde . . . I.Pars. 855–60
confessioun of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, I.Pars. 955–60
in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
thyn owene propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb, I.Pars. 1020–5
by the mouth of Plato this sentence, that is to . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
the mouth of the same Plato that it was . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
in the mouth of the peple that knoweth . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
with cruel mowth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte, Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Homer with the hony mouth (that is . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
but for to speke it with mouthe, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
That nevere yit his lady mouth he kiste! . . . . TC.1. 812
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste: . . . . TC.4. 1161
Of every philosophres mouthe, . . . . . HF.2. 250
Anon, and sette hit to his mouthe, . . . . . HF.3. 589
Out of his trumpes mouthe smelde . . . . . HF.3. 595
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe, . . . HF.3. 986
**Mouth**—*Continued*
With blody mouth, of strangelynge of a beste, . . LGW. 807
And with hir blody mouth it al to-rente. . . . . LGW. 820
How kysseth she his frosty mouthe so colde?. . . LGW. 878
With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . . . . RR. 549
With metely mouth and yen greye, . . . . . RR. 822
First or the mouth, by covenaunt. . . . . RR. 864
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke . . . RR. 1023
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . . . . RR. 1518
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouthe, . . . . RR. 1999
Whanne I hadde kissed his mouth so swote; . . . RR. 2040
Hir mouth, that is so gracious, . . . . . RR. 2811
I touched nose, mouth, and face; . . . . . RR. 4124
**Mouths**
Hony is the more swete, if mouthes han first tasted Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
mouthes ben by-bled (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
I-drawen in-to hir mouthes and dronken . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Her mouthis so that through her play . . . . RR. 787
**Movability**
ordre of destynal moevablete. For ryght . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
**Mov- see Amoev-**
**Movable**
world and the moevable cercle of thinges, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to renne, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
brestes of men. The moevable peple is . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
clyvyng to moevable things, by the whiche . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thinges to doone; and the moevable bond . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
ryght so is the ordre of moevable destyne . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
constreyneth by his propre stablete the moevable thingis, . . . . . Bo.4 p.6. 1485–90
moevable or wandrynge thinges. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
in this moevable and transitorie moment. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
the infinite of the moevable tyme. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
or ellis of the first moevable. And note . . . . Astr. 75–82
the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . . . Astr. 75–82
first moevable, that is to seyn the spere, . . . Astr. 75–82
And stedefast [stat] right mevable. . . . . RR. 4736
**Movable** *see* **Moeble**
**Move**
hous defende; but certes, for to moeve werre, . . B.Mel. 2215–20
ye wole moeve werre and bataille. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
been the causes that moeven a man to . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
The causes that oghte moeve a man . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
The thridde cause that oghte moeve . . . to contricioun . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
The fifthe thyng that oghte moeve . . . to contricioun I.Pars. 255–60
thyng that oghte moeve a man to contricioun . . I.Pars. 280–5
thise thynges moeven a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
That hath no myght to meve to ne fro,—. . . . PF.150
wyndes moeven and bysien the smothe watir of . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
fro the botme, ne schal nat moeve that . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
to smyten hye toures, ne schal nat moeve . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
they mai moeve a man from his place . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
I schal moeve and adjust swiche thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
wolde first moeven armes, whan thei seyen cruele . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
that a wight be myghti to moeve, and goth . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
thei moeven unryghtful oostes and cruel . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
ne may nat moeven to . . . the simplicite of . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
fro withoute-forth moeven and entalenten . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
ne mowen nat moeven hem-self her and . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . . . TC.1. 472
Enclyned is upward to meve; . . . . . HF.2. 317
planete, whether so he moeve forward or . . . . Astr. 330–7
For that wole meven in her herte, . . . . . RR. 2327
And moeve hem eke so many requestis, . . . . RR. 6039
**Moved**
That hym ne moeved outher conscience, . . . . B.ML. 1136
a man is moeved to do synne, and deliteth . . . I.Pars. 290–5
somtime and moeved in his flessh to . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
he ne shal som tyme be moeved in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
be moeved by fortunows [folie]; . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
sandes whan it is moeved with ravysshynge . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
yevest alle othere thynges to ben meved, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
that moevede the frely. Thow, that art . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
the lord and juge of soules was moevid to misericordes, Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
tarie nat to telle me thilke thinges that thou hast moevid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
wol nat suffre that swich a man be moeved . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
hir oolde pees. The sonne, I-moevid by his rody fyr, Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
he moevede gretly this questioun; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
by whiche thou art y-moeved. For I . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
yif that alle thingis weren moeved by . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
is the strengthe of the thought I-moevid and . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Another air anoon is meved, . . . . . HF.2. 305
Ageyns these poyntys that ye han to hym mevid. . LGW.G. 320
Agayns al this that ye have to him meved; . . . LGW. 344

**Movement**
'that the moevement of goynge nys in men . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
alle temporel moevement duelleth in the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

**Mover**
'The Firste Moevere of the cause above, . . . . A.Kn. 2987
That same Prince, and that same Moevere,' quod he, A.Kn. 2994
That thilke Moevere stable is and eterne. . . . A.Kn. 3004
And he that mover is of al . . . . . HF.1. 81

**Moveress**
Semede to ben a meveresse, . . . . . RR. 149 *em*

**Moveth**
wood ayens me? Ne moeveth it nat the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
moeveth me noght as mochel as thyn . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge tempestes, . . Bo.2.m.3. 355–60
welefulnesse moeveth the now, it is leveful that thow Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
and exciteth and moeveth your thoughtes, . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
to seyn that it ne moeveth nevere mo, and . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
yet it moeveth alle othere thinges.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
nature, and al that moeveth in any manere, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
that it moeveth and disponyth, than of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
and moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
Thilke ordenaunce moveth the hevene . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
and moeveth aboute the envyrounynge, and . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
and moeveth hem to seen, or ryght so as . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
thought in hym-self and moeveth and exciteth . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
Moveth for to comen to, . . . . . HF.2. 227
Moveth first an air aboute, . . . . . HF.2. 303
Moveth thider for to go, . . . . . HF.2. 329
Moveth kyndely to pace . . . . . HF.2. 333
Moveth up on high to pace . . . . . HF.2. 343
clepid Northward; and alle that moevith . . . Astr. 70–5
that moeveth withinne the hevedes of . . . . Astr. 70–5
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne . . . . . Astr. 266–70
the mone moeveth the contrarie from othre planetes Astr. 330–7
What meveth you to hate him so, . . . . . RR. 7534
That meveth your foole eloquence, . . . . . RR. 7537

**Moving**
O firste moevyng, crueel firmament, . . . . . B.ML. 295
conseillyng, but a mocioun or a moevyng of folye, B.Mel. 2425–30
hym by moevynge and stirynge of synne; . . . I.Pars. 355–60
by eschawfynge and moevynge of his blood, . . . I.Pars. 535–40
moevynge flodes, and ofte the horrible . . . . Bo.2.m.3. 355–60
moevynge and joynture of soule and body, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
joie mai ben had of here moevynge, . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
of treble kynde moevynge alle thingis, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
assembled a moevynge in-to two rowndes, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
the moevyng to ryden, as the effect of his . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
the moevynge of the soule, but of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
withouten moevynge. (That is . . . . . Bo.3.p.12. 1110–5
fir, that eschaufeth by the swifte moevynge of the firmament, . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
the circuler moevynge of the sonne). And yif thi . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
power ne the moevyng of shrewes . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5 *var*
of god and be withoute moevynge, certes . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
he stireth to gon by moevynge, he . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
I-brought forth by foolisshe moevynge and . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
no moevynge of fre corage voluntarie ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
is, for that the moevynge of the resoun of . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
al the body togidre, withoute moevynge . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
goth byforn, excitynge and moevynge the . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
moevynge of temporel thinges folweth this . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
fallith into moevynge fro the simplicite of . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
And ek the pure wise of her movinge . . . . . TC.1. 285
Gan for to like her moving and her chere, . . . TC.1. 289
And of his movyng, out of doute, . . . . . HF.2. 304
ben a Theorike to declare the moevyng of . . . Astr. 20–5
shewen a table of the verrey moeving of . . . . Astr. 20–5
these Aries and Libra, his moevyng is . . . . Astr. 70–5
withoute these hevedes, his moevyng is . . . . Astr. 70–5
the mydway of the first mevynge . . . . . Astr. 75–82 *var* Th.
is clepid the gurdel of the first moeving, . . . . Astr. 75–82
that the first moevyng is clepid moevyng of . . . Astr. 75–82
moeving is from est in-to west, and efte . . . . Astr. 75–82
of the first moeving for it departith the . . . . Astr. 75–82
zodiak as the sonne of his propre moeving . . . Astr. 179–85
shalt thou perceyve wel the moeving of a . . . Astr. 330–7
yere, whan that the sonne, by mevynge . . . . Astr. 358–62
rekne hir verrey moevyng by thy tables . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Movings**
refreyneth the stirynges and the moevynges . . . I.Pars. 655–60
desordeynee moevynges that comen of . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
feith by fayre moevynges. This love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
thilke moevynges ben covenable to everyche of . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
here of willeful moevynges of the soule . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
the longe moevynges of his thoughtes; . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes, . . . Bo.3. p.12 1065–70
thise diversites of moevynges. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
grete moevynges of hatredes, and to hasten and . . Bo.4. m.4.1410–5
devyded in moevynges, in places, in . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
elles by the celestial moevynges of sterres, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
constrenith the moevynges of the corages of . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
doth no thing) by his propre moevynges, . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
to semblable moevyngis the speces that it halt withynne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Mow**
Than laugheth she, and maketh him a mowe. . . TC.4. 7

**Mowe(n)**
Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . A.Kn. 2999
And yet they mowe hir lustes nat amende. . . . A.Kn. 3066
In whiche we mowe swymme as in a barge, . . . A.Mil. 3550
Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . A.Rv. 3886
rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance, . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
'Thanne mowe ye seen that youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
thou shalt nat mowe suffre.'' . . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
wittes mowen nat disseveren hym or . . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
ye mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
where as ye mowe in oother manere have . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
as we konne and mowen, that it lyke unto . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
as we mowe nat bere ne susteene, . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
we mowe fulfille the wille of yow and of my . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
trowe ye mowe nat do; I seye ye . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
men mowe have cause and mateere to . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
Religious folk, for ye mowe bettre paye . . . . B.Mk. 3150
mowe bettre paye Of Venus paiements than mowe we. B.Mk. 3151
That ye mowe have a suffisant Pardoneer . . . C.Pard. 932
As to possessioners that mowen lyve, . . . . D.Sum. 1722
That we to yow mowe telle oure hevynesse. . . . E.Cl. 95
Been youres al, and ye mowe save or spille . . . E.Cl. 503
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned: . . E.Cl. 529
They mowe wel been biwailled and compleyned, . E.Cl. 530
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do. . . . E.Mch. 1554
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne. . . . . E. Mch. 1838
And make thee clene so that thou mowe biholde . G.SN. 300
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye.' . . G.SN. 460
To thee, ne to hemself, mowen noght profite, . . G.SN. 510
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn, . . G.CY. 681
Mowe in oure werkyng no thyng us availle; . . . G.CY. 780
Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistence, . . . G.CY. 909
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . G.CY. 1397
that they mowe shewe to delivere hem fro peyne. . I.Pars. 225–30
charitee, ne mowe never quyken agayn . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
hym of hem by shrifte, they mowe ful lightly amenuse I.Pars. 360–5
to men, in which they mowe be saved'; . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
hasardours ne mowe nat been withouten . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
bordels of thise fool wommen, that mowe be likned . I.Pars. 885–90
precious purpre ne mowe nat clothen . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
mowen assemble. The firste is in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
But I mowe of my lorde here, . . . . . BD. 92
Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde, . . . . . BD. 208
For by tho figuris mowe al ken . . . . . BD. 438 *var*
Ye mowe preve hit bi assay, . . . . . BD. 551
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake. . . PF. 689
flowynge in to thy thought, mowen waxen esy . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
The sterres . . . ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght. Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
is doon away, thow mowe knowe . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
with-ynne the, it mowen maken wey to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
or the delices of thise wordes mowen gladen . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
of men ne mowen nat deyen in no wyse; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
But certes your rychesses ne mowen noght passen . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
with cheynes that ne mowen nat ben unbownden. . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
that thilke thynges mowen nat performen . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
that richesses mowen yyven yow . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
mochel as thou mow knowe that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
(As who seith noon.) Thanne ne mowen they yeven Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
blisfulnesse, ne that they ne mowen nat leden . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
goodes, whiche that ne mowen nat yeven . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
greet travaile, that ther-by they mowen knowen . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
mowen nat yeven that thei byheeten?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
they ne mowen yeven but o thyng sengly . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
knowe whennes and where thow mowe seke . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
thinges mowen accorde with the hote . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
thanne mowen neither of hem ben parfit, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
gode ne mowe by no weie be divers. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5

**Mowe(n)**—*Continued*
this same thing mowen we thinken and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
'Thanne mowen we concluden sykerly, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
mowen be put in the nombre of thinges . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
in which places thei mowen nat sone deye . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
as longe as evere thei mowen. For which thou . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
resouns, that they ne mowen nat ben overcomen. . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
yif that the eveles mowen ben by any . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
thow . . . shalt mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
thei ne mowe nat ben wikkid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
ne mowen nat comen to that hir naturel . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
men, that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
But thow wolt seyn that schrewes mowen. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
but of feblesse. For thei mowen don . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
that they ne mowen ryght nat. For so . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
mowen oonly but schrewednesses, this . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
schrewes ne mowen ryght nat, ne han no power. . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
'that weneth that men mowen don alle thinges?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thei that ben myghti . . . ne mowen nat alle thinges, Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
open thing and manyfest that thei that mowen doon Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
But for to mowen don yvel and . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
that wolen, and mowen, and performen felonyes . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
thanne is more wrecchidnesse to mowe don yvel, . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
alle thingis that mowen ben axed, and to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
mowen seen that thise two thinges ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
we ne mowen nat considere thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
som men, that ne mowen nat ben overcomen . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
some dispyse that they mowe not beare . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5 *var* Th.
mowen nat acorden among hem-self. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
that som men wenen that thei mowe assoilen . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
that thingis mowen ben doon or elles . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
whiche it semeth that men mowen spekyn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
is ther thanne by whiche we mowen ben . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
his mynde). So that he mowe adden the . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat un-betyde? . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
grace of possessioun, so that thou mowe . . . undir-stonde . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
And, for that this schal mowen schewen by . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen nat moeven Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
and ymaginacioun) ne mowen nat strecchen . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certeinly . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
yif that we mowen (as who seith that, if that . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
if that we mowen, I conseile that) we enhaunse . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
lat us loke now as we mowen) whiche . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
so that we mowe eek knowen what his . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
schal ther any wight mowe seen it or come therto, but Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen nat ben . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . . . TC.2. 1594
They mowe not ben eschuwed on no side.'— . . . TC.4. 1078
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide . . . . TC.4. 1328 *em*
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure! . . . . . TC.4. 1330
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day . . . . TC.4. 1506
Al-thogh thou mowe hit not y-see . . . . . HF.2. 296
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe . . . LGW. 92
For certeynly al thise mowe nat suffise . . . . LGW. 272
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure, . . . Scog. 4
And ye that mowen al myn harm amende, . . . Purse. 25
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere, . . . . . RR. 2166
For fals lovers mowe all folye . . . . . RR. 2538
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that sicknesse, . . . . RR. 2644
Speche, whanne they mowe have [no] sight. . . . RR. 2836
That they for woo mowe seyn, "Allas!" . . . . RR. 6030

**Mowing**
that the power ne the mowynge of schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
don yvel, withoute whiche mowynge the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5

**Mowing**—*Continued*
weren despoyled of mowynge to don yvel.' . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
wenen to lakken mowynge to done yvel . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40 *var*
thou scholdest knowe the mowynge of schrewes, . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
schrewes, whiche mowynge the semeth . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
to ben unworthy, nis no mowynge; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
and of the licence of mowynge to don yvel . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
the mowynge to don wikkidnesse, or elles . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5

**Mowle**
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse. . . . . B.ML. 32

**Mowled**
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris, . . . . A.Rv. 3870

**Mows**
the foule mowes and of the repreves that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
As ever mowes were in apes. . . . . HF.3. 716
An hundred mowis of whete greyne, . . . . . RR. 5590 *em*

**Muable**
'and alle the progressiouns of muable nature, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable, . . . TC.3. 822

**Muable** *see* **Mutable**

**Much**
So muche of daliaunce and fair langage . . . . A.Prol. 211 *var*
The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite, . . . A.Prol. 494
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore; . . . . A.Kn. 1116
So muche sorwe hadde never creature . . . . . A.Kn. 1359
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . A.Kn. 1608
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me. . . . A.Kn. 1808
In as muche as the servyce sholde be . . . . . A.Kn. 2887
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee!' . . . . . B.Sh. 1169
Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal; . . . . B.Sh. 1359
Ye shul not fynden moche difference . . . . . B.Mel. 2152
ne to muche drye; although the teeris come . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
this is to seyn, as muche availleth . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
so muche that ye shul have honour in . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
for the proverbe seith, "He that to muche embraceth, B.Mel. 2405–10
and for as muche as that the examynacioun . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
letted nat in as muche as in hem was. . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
in as muche as hym thynketh his synnes . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
in so muche semeth his peyne the lighter, and . . B.Mel. 2690–5
trespassed unto me; yet, for as muche as . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
Is right ynough to muche folk, I gesse. . . . . B.NP. 3960
That they ne founde as muche as o cotage . . . B.NP. 4120
In as muche as I maked yow aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4611
Ther nas but hevynesse, and muche sorwe, . . . D.WB. 1079
Ye han seyd muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . . D.Fri. 1273
So muche wo as I have with yow tholed! . . . D.Fri. 1546
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe . . . . . D.Sum. 2011
That every frere have also muche as oother; . . . D.Sum. 2134
Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere, . . . . E.Cl. 101
And treweliche thus muche I wol yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 804
But for as muche as ye been mo than I, . . . . E.Mch. 1412
But thus muche of hire beautee telle I may, . . . E.Mch. 1747
What make ye so muche of Salomon? . . . . . E.Mch. 2292
Konnen theron as muche as any man.' . . . . F.Sq. 3.
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . F.Sq. 108
Ther he is hurt; this is as muche to seyn, . . . F.Sq. 163
That he had felt as muche harm as I, . . . . . F.Sq. 586
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght; . . . F.Fkl. 1018
This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.' . . . F.Fkl. 1471
For as muche as we doon a reverence . . . . G.SN. 453
To shewen hem thus muche of my science: . . . G.CY. 1124
My sone, ful ofte for to muche speche . . . . H.Mcp. 325
noght so muche that ther shal nat perisse . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
herkneth in which wise. For as muche . . . as reasoun is rebel . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
that I never deserved, and to muche defouled . . I.Pars. 270–5
And, for as muche as Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
as muche for to seye as florisshynge, in . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
as muche as he yeveth of his love to thilke . . . I.Pars. 365–70
creature, so muche he bireveth fro God, . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
looke, how muche that a drope of water . . . anoyeth I.Pars. 380–5
so muche anoyeth a venial synne unto a . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
for-as-muche as they been chief, and spryngen . . I.Pars. 385–90
speken to muche biforn folk, and clappen as a . . I.Pars. 405–10
clothynge, and namely in to muche superfluite, . . I.Pars. 415–20
gownes, so muche pownsonynge of chisel . . . I.Pars. 415–20
to maken holes, so muche daggynge of . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
somtyme we han hem in nature as muche to oure damage . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
yet nathelees for-as-muche as bountee . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
for-as-muche as they dar nat openly withseye . . I.Pars. 505–10
in as muche as thilke love is the moore . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
grevous to perfourne, in so muche is the . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
deffended, muche worse is forsweryng . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
ne to muche worldly folk; . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
Crist, in as muche as it bynymeth the . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
of to muche outrageous sorwe, and . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
somtyme of to muche drede, ymaginynge . . . I.Pars. 690–5
that he hath doon so muche synne that it . . . I.Pars. 690–5
for as muche as a cherl hath no temporeel . . . I.Pars. 750–5
muche glorifien hem in hir lordshipes, . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
But, for as-muche as som folk been . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
thridde is whan men taken to muche over . . . I.Pars. 825–30
for as muche as God forbad leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
in so muche as the sacrement of mariage is . . . I.Pars. 880–5
so noble and so digne, so muche is it . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
hath the maistrie she maketh to muche dearay. . . I.Pars. 925–30

**Much**—*Continued*

Now, for as muche as the seconde . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
of his deeth. And for as muche as he . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
longe and for to purchacen muche richesse . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
For thus moche dar I saye wel, . . . . . BD. 221
So moche embosed, I not now what. . . . . BD. 353
Hit dide myn herte so moche wo. . . . . BD. 712
But thus moche dar I seyn, that she . . . . . BD. 903
Hadde as moche debonairte . . . . . BD. 985
Therof she had so moche hir del, . . . . . BD. 1000
So moche beaute, trewely, . . . . . BD. 1196
So moche wo, and [eek] so litel blis . . . . . Comp.L. 42
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . . Anel. 107
Non other word she speketh moche or lyte, . . . Anel. 174
In alle my werkes, muche and lite, . . . . . Anel. 265
and Stoyciens for as myche as ther semede . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
And for as moche as the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
for as moche as folk that been to comen . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
and the jugement of moche folk loken . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
And thus moche I seie, that the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
But for as moche as it is nat tyme yet . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
and yyveth hem, as fool large, moche gold, . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
And for as moche as . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
to-gydre the herynge of moche folk. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
noght passen unto moche folk withouten . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
overgoon, and as moche space as the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
the soverayn good, for as moche as alle . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
And for as moche as honours of peple . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
scheweth to moche folk; . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
schrewes rather so much more despised . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
moot ther nede ben moche folk over . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'for as moche as . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
'But for as moche,' quod sche, 'as it . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
For as moche thanne as thow hast . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
ben inparfit; and for-thy, for as moche as . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
For-why for as moche as by . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
'that, in as moche as it lyveth naturely, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
for as moche as thilke places and thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
woordes that thou usest deliten me moche more. . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
wepynge, and with as moche as love, that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
good is knowen. But for as moche as . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
(As who seith, in so moche as man is . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
And for as moche as thou . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
benymen it hym. But for as moche as to . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
knowe wel that it accordeth moche to . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
'Moche more thanne,' quod sche, 'ben . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche as . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
But for as moche as the knowynge of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
and in so moche is the thing more fre and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
that I be over-moche departed . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
Thanne axe I,' quod sche, 'in as moche as aperteneth . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
moche more than the thingis that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
for as moche as it ne ceseth nevere for to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . TC.1. 796
'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . . TC.2. 228
So muche as you, and have so litel quit; . . . . TC.2. 242
'Thus muche as now, O wommanliche wif, . . . TC.3. 106
And that you deigne me so muche honoure, . . . TC.3. 139
'And that thou hast so muche y-don for me . . . TC.3. 386
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good . . . TC.3. 638
Al can I not as muche as it were right; . . . . TC.3. 998
As muche joye as herte may comprende. . . . . TC.3. 1687
With her as muche as creature on-live, . . . . TC.4. 494
'But yit to me his sorwe is muche more, . . . . TC.4. 899
For al this world, as muche as it hath space; . . . TC.4. 1336
And, or ye gon, thus muche I seye you here: . . . TC.5. 998
'They wol seyn, in as muche as in me is, . . . TC.5. 1065
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . . . TC.5. 1352
That hopen over moche or dreden, . . . . . HF.1. 38
In Itaile, with ful moche pyne, . . . . . HF.1. 147
But that hit semede moche more . . . . . HF.1. 500
But er I bere thee moche ferre, . . . . . HF.2. 92
Whether hit be moche or lyte, . . . . . HF.2. 270
For whom was maked moch compleynt . . . . HF.2. 416 *var*
Moche is thy myght and thy noblesse.' . . . . HF.2. 463
Ful moche prees of folke ther nas, . . . . . HF.3. 268
Ne croudyng, for to moche prees. . . . . HF.3. 269
Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . . . HF.3. 658
And to our herte as moche availe . . . . . HF.3. 659
And forthren yow as muche as he mysseyde, . . . LGW. 440
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . LGW. 552
In as muche as thou suffrest for to goon . . . . LGW. 764
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was . . . LGW. 1433
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute; . . . . LGW. 1613
To muche trusted I, wel may I pleyne, . . . . LGW. 2525
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo, . . . LGW. 2685
So muche hath yit thy whirlyng up and doun . . Fort. 11
Muche wele stondeth in litill besynes . . . . . Truth. 10 *var*
muche like to the shap of the azimutes, . . . . . Astr. 88–92

**Much**—*Continued*

For as muche as the almykanteras in thin . . . Astr. 168–70
the equinoxial with as muche partie of the . . . Astr. 179–85
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude . . . Astr. 251–8
And thilke space is as much as the pool . . . . Astr. 262–6
No thyng may so moch hir plese . . . . . RR. 252
Ne nought so mych as flour of brome, . . . . . RR. 902
His lust was mych in housholding, . . . . . RR. 1132
But moche amended it the place . . . . . RR. 1427
For myche they distourbled me, . . . . . RR. 1713
Alegged mych of my langour. . . . . RR. 1768
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . RR. 1820
Of you I here so mych pris, . . . . . RR. 1973
A man amendith in mych thyng. . . . . RR. 2258
And please as mych as thou may; . . . . . RR. 2704
Comfortith in full myche thyng. . . . . RR. 2852
His companye is myche the bett, . . . . . RR. 2874
So moche tresoun is in his male, . . . . . RR. 3263
Is mych tribulacioun. . . . . RR. 3282
For that shulde moche availe me. . . . . RR. 3342
Which wolde me good as mych as I. . . . . RR. 3469
To worche this man so myche woo, . . . . . RR. 3510
A man shulde nat to moche assaye . . . . . RR. 3684
I suffre noye and moche peyne. . . . . RR. 3772
And how mych joye and blisse . . . . . RR. 4114
Full moche doole and moone I made. . . . . RR. 4317
So mych that may not yolden be, . . . . . RR. 4556
In perell, and in myche woo, . . . . . RR. 4951
Than is myche richesse and tresour. . . . . RR. 5555
So myche in litel have he can, . . . . . RR. 5630
That is clepid "To-moche-yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5837
Another shal have asmoche, I-wis, . . . . . RR. 5934
If he wole yeve as myche as he, . . . . . RR. 5935
But for asmoche as man and wyf . . . . . RR. 6383
That may of myche thing discharge. . . . . RR. 6388
To thenke to myche on [his] richesse, . . . . . RR. 6536
That he to moche agilte me; . . . . . RR. 6784
Full moche of that they spende or kepe. . . . . RR. 6817
This is moche my desire shortly. . . . . RR. 6970
"As moche as thurgh his grete myght, . . . . . RR. 7113
Thus mych wole oure book signifie, . . . . . RR. 7165

**Much** *see* **Forasmuch, Mickle, Muchel**

**Muchel**

In curteisie was set ful muchel hir leste. . . . . A.Prol. 132
So muchel of daliaunce and fair langage; . . . . A.Prol. 211
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . A.Prol. 258
She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. . . A.Prol. 467
With muchel glorie and greet solempnytee, . . . A.Kn. 870
That han for thee so muchel care and wo, . . . A.Kn. 2352
And over al this yet seyde he muchel moore . . . A.Kn. 2850
And for as muchel as this goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1223
agreggeden muchel of this matiere, in preisynge . . B.Mel. 2205–10
another vengeance, and muchel sorwe . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
Thou hast y-dronke so muchel hony of . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
that ye enforce yow muchel by wordes . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
childhede, I seye, that in so muchel shul ye the lasse . B.Mel. 2640–5
to me so muchel vileynye that I myghte . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
For men seyn, "In muchel suffrynge shul . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
yow that over muchel suffraunce mys nat . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
whan they suffren over muchel the . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
myghten in hir land so muchel suffre of . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
as muchel as he myghte; . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
or gilt oghte muchel stiren yow to . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
falle unto a man, is so muchel agayns . . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
over muchel for to slepe, for over muchel reste . . B.Mel. 2780–5
have muchel good and tresour and lese . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
trusteth hym so muchel in his goode conscience that he B.Mel. 2835–40
mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
'And, deere sire, for as muchel as ther . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
eschue werre, in as muchel as a man may . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
hadde nat muchel mystaken me, ne seyd amys; . . B.Mel. 2880–5
as muchel as in thee is." Yet seye I nat . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
were a cruel sentence and muchel agayn . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
were bettre for yow to lese so muchel good of youre owene . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
me muchel agayn resoun, and out of . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse . . . . B.NP. 3959
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat. . . . . D.WB. 347
And seyde, 'Theef! thus muchel am I wreke. . . . D.WB. 809
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . . . . D.WB. 811
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . D.WB. 1004
And for despit he drank ful muchel moore, . . . D.Sum. 2061
He hath to day taught us so muchel good . . . D.Sum. 2281
Tellen so muchel sorwe as I now heere . . . . E.Mch. 1238
Syn ye so muchel knowen of that art, . . . . E.Mch. 1241
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . E.Mch. 1424
So muchel broken harm, whan that hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1425
Wel muchel moore I oghte avysed be . . . . E.Mch. 1528
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . F.Sq. 349
Which book spak muchel of the operaciouns . . F.Fkl. 1129
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . . G.CY. 611
To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 673
And muchel oother thyng which that ther was, . . G.CY. 765
Al is in veyn, and, *parde*, muchel moore! . . . . G.CY. 843
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good, . . . G.CY. 868
To lifte hym up, and muchel care and wo, . . . H.Mcp. 54
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo. . . . H.Mcp. 202
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . H.Mcp. 335
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; H.Mcp. 337
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . . . H.Mcp. 338
That "litel janglyng causeth muchel reste." . . . H.Mcp. 350

**Muchel**—*Continued*
O goode God! muchel oghte a man to drede . . . I.Pars. 160–5
for as muchel as resoun of man ne wol . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
And forther-over for as muchel thanne . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
'To muchel am I peyned for the thynges . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
suffred so muchel bitternesse'; . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
of alle oure wikkednesses, muchel oghte synful man wepen . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
weyeth in the herte of man as muchel as the love of I.Pars. 365–70
folies, and trusteth to muchel in his . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
And for as muchel as the devel fighteth . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
And for as muchel as they yeven . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
The fifthe is forgetelnesse by to muchel drynkynge, . I.Pars. 825–30
the circumstaunces that agreggeth muchel every synne. . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
thus muchel wol I seyn, that whan thow . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Of good mochel, and right yong therto, . . . . BD. 454
Through to mochel knowlechyng. . . . . BD. 795
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . . BD. 860
'So mochel hit amended me, . . . . . BD. 1101
moeveth me noght as mochel as thyn . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
cause of so mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
But for as mochel as the norisschynges . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
hem-self, yit, for as mochel as thei ben . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
of feeldes, deliteth it nat mochel unto you?' . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
how mochel conteneth it in largesse and in . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
for as mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
'But for as mochel as thow schalt . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
with how mochel woldestow han bought . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
For yif a wykkyd wyght be in so mochel the fowlere Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
for as mochel as thou mow knowe that thilke . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
and to ben hoot. But for as mochel as . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
it is over-mochel ayens kynde that children . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
as mochil as evere the lyst, so that thowe . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
hele, he ne desireth not so mochel the . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
every wyght desireth; and for as mochel as . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
song, with as mochel as he myghte of . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
of so mochel a fadir and an ordeynour of . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
gode men, but yif he were over mochel a fool, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
be?" Or elles how mochel is worth the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
thou thiself hast y-sought it mochel, and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
mochel more myghty to seen and to . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
in as mochil as it is leveful to us (as who seith, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
thi purpos; but for as mochel as the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte, . . TC.1. 386
So mochel day fro day his owne thought, . . . TC.1. 442
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space. . . . . TC.2. 1071
This may not muchel of his ese him reve. . . . TC.2. 1659
Loo ys it not a mochil myschaunce . . . . . HF.2. 449 *var*
That hadde y-been in mochel wele, . . . . . HF.3. 48
And mochel sorowe hadde he in his mynde, . . . LGW. 946
In mochell myrthe in joy and solace . . . . . LGW. 1966 *var*
Whoso mochel wol embrace, . . . . . Prov. 7
of the Astrelabie. Than for as mochel as . . . Astr. 1–5
So mochel pris, and therto she . . . . . RR. 45
Of vertu gret and mochel of myght; . . . . . RR. 1087
A mochel foole thanne I were, . . . . . RR. 3117
Is not to mochel dishonest, . . . . . RR. 3442
For noon is of so mochel pris, . . . . . RR. 4757
In mochel dissolucioun, . . . . . RR. 4898
He shal as mochel hym moleste . . . . . RR. 5274
As mochel, as shal to hym suffice . . . . . RR. 5625

**Muchel** *see* **Mickle, Muche**

**Mucker-** *see* **Mokere-**

**Mulier**
Mulier est hominis confusio,— . . . . . B.NP. 4354

**Mullok**
Til it be roten in mullok, or in stree. . . . . A.Rv. 3873
The mullok on an heepe i-sweped was, . . . . G.CY. 938
And al this mullok in a syve y-throwe, . . . . G.CY. 940

**Multiplication**
Concluden in multiplicacioun . . . . . G.CY. 849
Through his multiplicacioun, . . . . . HF.2. 276
Ay through multiplicacioun, . . . . . HF.2. 312

**Multiplied**
many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplyed, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
publysschen hem with seed y-multiplied, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5

**Multiplieth**
wexeth alwey and multiplieth. And, sire, ye shul geten B.Mel. 2770–5

**Multiply**
On us his grete mercy multiplie . . . . . B.Pri. 1879
sweete wordes multiplien and encreesen freendes, . B.Mel. 2930–5
To have a child the world to multiplye; . . . . B.Mk. 3472
Moore for delit than world to multiplye, . . . . B.NP. 4535
His beestes and his stoor shal multiplie. . . . . C.Pard. 365
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; . . . . D.WB. 28
But swynke soore, and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 669
Lo, which avantage is to multiplie! . . . . . G.CY. 731
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiplie; . . . G.CY. 835
To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught. . . G.CY. 1401

**Multiply**—*Continued*
So faren ye that multiplie, I seye; . . . . . G.CY. 1417
Thogh that he multiplie terme of his lyve; . . . G.CY. 1479
whan they multiplie in a man so greetly . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
innocence, to multiplye mankynde to the . . . I.Pars. 880–5
travailen . . . to multeplye? May thanne the glorie Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep, . . . . TC.1. 486
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye. . . . . TC.1. 546
Forto aument and multiplie. . . . . RR. 5597

**Multiplying**
He shal have multipliyng of his grayn, . . . . C.Pard. 374
This multiplying blent so many oon, . . . . . G.CY. 1391
And multiplying evermo, . . . . . HF.2. 293

**Multitude**
and ordeyned by greet multitude of . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
ful of resoun, than by greet multitude of folk . . B.Mel. 2255–60
swich multitude is nat honeste. . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
to youre conseil a greet multitude of . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
world lyen nat in greet nombre or multitude of the peple, . . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
nombre and a gretter multitude of folk . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
the wikkide or unkunnynge multitude of hem. (This is . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
gouvernement of multitude, as weren the cuntrees of hem . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
after the multitude of thy gode dedes . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the multitude of peple that was sprad abouten . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Multitudes**
multitudes of folk, there as men take . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50

**Munch**
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . . . TC.1. 914

**Mundus**
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5

**Murder**
That cause is of his moerdre, or greet siknesse; . . A.Kn. 1256
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . . B.Pri. 1766
That of this mordre wiste, and that anon; . . . B.Pri. 1820
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to sayn." . . . B.NP. 4211
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway! . . . B.NP. 4241
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; . . . . B.NP. 4242
Mordre is so wlatsom, and abhomynable . . . . B.NP. 4243
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. . . . . B.NP. 4247
His mordre in his avysioun he say. . . . . B.NP. 4304
That in await liggen to mordre men. . . . . B.NP. 4415
we eek of wommen that mordren hir children . . I.Pars. 575–80
My-self I mordre with my prevy thoght; . . . . Anel. 291
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and dye, . . LGW. 1536
Poysoun, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse. Form. A. 64
Of theft or moordre, if that he . . . . . RR. 1136

**Murdered**
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . B.NP. 4195
"My felawe mordred is this same nyght, . . . . B.NP. 4231
The dede man, that mordred was al newe. . . . B.NP. 4239
A lite er he was mordred, on a day . . . . . B.NP. 4303
'And for my land thus hastow mordred me? . . . D.WB. 801
Hath mordred bothe his children prively. . . . E.Cl. 775
Ther cam no word but that they mordred were; . E.Cl. 728
And ye for sorwe mordred your selve, . . . . BD. 723

**Murderer**
O false mordrour lurkynge in thy den! . . . . B.NP. 4416
To been a mordrere is an hateful name, . . . . E.Cl. 732
The swalow, morthrer of the flyes smale, . . . . PF. 353
'Thow mordrer of the heysugge on the braunche . PF. 612
Ne serve yow as a morderere or a knave, . . . . LGW. 2390

**Murdering**
The tresoun of the mordrynge in the bedde; . . . A.Kn. 2001

**Muri-** *see* **Merri-**

**Murmur**
The murmure and the cherles rebellyng, . . . . A.Kn. 2459
As by continueel murmure or gruochyng. . . . . D.WB. 406
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage; . . E.Cl. 628
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede, . . E.Cl. 635
Swich murmure was among hem comunly. . . . E.Cl. 726
This maner murmure is swich as whan man gruccheth I.Pars. 500–5
Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servantz, . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
and murmure prively, for verray despit, whiche . I.Pars. 505–10
To murmur of the lewednes behynde, . . . . . PF. 520

**Murmuration**
gruchyng or murmuracioun, and somtyme it spryngeth I.Pars. 495–500

**Murmured**
They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been, . . F.Sq. 204

**Murmuring**
And with that soun he herde a murmurynge . . . A.Kn. 2432
Right swiche a maner murmurynge, . . . . . HF. 3. 434

**Murmurs**
Mo murmurs, and mo novelryes, . . . . . HF.2. 178

**Mury** *see* **Merry**

**Musarde**
As she that may be no musarde. . . . . RR. 3256
Alle men wole holde thee for musarde . . . . RR. 4034
There muse, musarde, al the daye. . . . . RR. 7560

**Muse**
in the lattre eende of thy wode muse, thow preydest Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
And if it so be that the Muse and the . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
Thou be my speed fro this forth, and my muse, . . TC.2. 9
'Lat be,' quod he, 'ne stond not thus to musen: . . TC.3. 563
So song the myghty Muse, she . . . . . HF.3. 309
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse, . . Scog. 38
There muse, musarde, al the daye. . . . . RR. 7560

**Mused**

Of dame Custance, and theron mused he, . . . B.ML. 1033
And eft y-mused longe while . . . . . HF.3. 197
For he musede so in the welle . . . . . RR. 1527
I nolde not have mused there: . . . . . RR. 1645

**Muses**

To Muses that men clepe Pierides,— . . . . . B.ML. 92
And of the songes that the Muses songe,— . . . E.Mch. 1735
For lol rendynge Muses . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
overcomen tho Muses, that thei ne were . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
she saughe thise poetical Muses aprochen aboute my bed . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
folk fro maladye. But yif ye muses . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
cured and heeled by myne muses (that is . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
this companye of Muses, I blamed, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5

**Museth**

To hym that in the water musith. . . . . RR. 1592

**Music**

that 'musik in wepynge is a noyous . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
Therwith ye han in musyk moore feelynge . . . B.NP. 4483
That welle is of musik and melodye . . . . . PF. 62
hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike; . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
also musyke maketh mucisyens, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
the norysynges of dite of musyk deliteth the, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
And in his musyk with myschaunce, . . . . . RR. 4252

**Musice**

with Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70

**Musicians**

also musyke maketh mucisyens, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5

**Mussel**

Quod he, 'for many a muscle and many an oystre, . D.Sum. 2100

**Mussels**

oistres and muscles and oothir swich . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

**Must**

He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge . . . . A.Prol. 712
And telle he moste his tale, as was resoun, . . . A.Prol. 847
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.' . . A.Kn. 1091
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf. . . . A.Kn. 1290
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2619
He moste abyde, whan that he was caught, . . . A.Kn. 2650
It moste been considered, leeveth me, . . . . . A.Kn. 3088
He moste endure, as oothir folk, his care. . . . A.Mil. 3232
'Ye moste been ful deerne, as in this cas.' . . . A.Mil. 3297
But stonde he moste unto his owene harm, . . . A.Mil. 3830
Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence . . . B.ML. 104
I mooste anoon, syn that it is youre wille; . . . B.ML. 282
That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . B.ML. 380
They moste take in pacience at nyght . . . . B.ML. 710
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . B.ML. 886
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye; . . . B.Sh. 1201
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370
For certein beestes that I moste beye, . . . . B.Sh. 1462
That nedes moste he make a chevyssaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1519
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1536
That nedes moste he wynne in that viage . . . B.Sh. 1561
For nedes moste he fighte . . . . . B.Th. 2031
men moste have greet conseil and greet . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
conseillyng, certes, my conseillyng moste . . . be secree . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
it moste be knowe, and this ne may . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
certes he moste been withouten ire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
ye moste dryve coveitise out of youre herte, . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
sire, ye moste also dryve out of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
that falleth in youre herte, but ye moste avyse yow B.Mel. 2320–5
'And eek thou most eschue the conseillyng . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
of which thou most repente thee, it is bettre 'nay' than B.Mel. 2405–10
ye mosten flee ydelnesse; and afterward ye . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
yow moste have greet bisynesse and greet . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
that he is, the gretter despenses moste he . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
do yow obeisance, ye moste deemen . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
moore curteisly, this is to seyn, ye moste yeven . . B.Mel. 3045–50
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye . . B.Mk. 3232
On bothe his armes, til he moste dye. . . . . B.Mk. 3700
Wherfore they mosten of necessitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4182
He moste wynke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . B.NP. 4496
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven . . . . C.Doc. 205
That thou most suffre; allas! that I was bore! . . C.Doc. 215
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed: . . C.Doc. 225
This tresor moste y-caried be by nyghte . . . . C.Pard. 791
And yet with sorwe thou most enforce thee, . . . D.WB. 340
That they moste yeve it up as for the beste, . . . D.WB. 427
Oon of us two moste bowen, doutelees, . . . . D.WB. 440
Than womman is, ye moste been suffrable. . . . D.WB. 442
And after wyn on Venus moste I thynke, . . . D.WB. 464
A likerous mouth moste han a likerous tayl. . . . D.WB. 466
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle; . . . D.WB. 478
That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . D.WB. 968
The day was come that homward moste he tourne, . D.WB. 988
Constreyned was, he nedes moste hire wedde, . . D.WB. 1071
This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended; . D.Sum. 1833
"I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed; . . . D.Sum. 2037
And thou, also, most nedes lese thyn heed, . . . D.Sum. 2038
For elles moste we oure bookes selle; . . . . . D.Sum. 2108
That she moste kisse hire child er that it deyde. . E.Cl. 550
They moste nedes lyve in unitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1334
Upon the soule somwhat moste I thynke. . . . . E.Mch. 1402
Men moste enquere, this is myn assent, . . . . E.Mch. 1532
For whan they saughe that it moste needis be, . . E.Mch. 1691
That thilke nyght offenden hire moste he; . . . . E.Mch. 1756

**Must**—*Continued*

She feyned hire as that she moste gon . . . . E.Mch. 1950
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . E.Mch. 1966
But if that Januarie moste it heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 2102
I moste han of the peres that I see, . . . . . E.Mch. 2331
It moste been a rethor excellent, . . . . . F.Sq. 38
He moste han knowen love and his servyse, . . . F.Sq. 280
The faukon moste fallen fro the twiste, . . . . F.Sq. 442
That Fortune wolde that he moste twynne . . . F.Sq. 577
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go . . . . F.Sq. 591
And took it wel, syn that it moste be. . . . . F.Sq. 594
So atte laste he moste forth his weye, . . . . F.Sq. 604
After the tyme moste be temperaunce . . . . F.Fkl. 785
But nathelees she moste a tyme abyde . . . . F.Fkl. 923
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko . . . F.Fkl. 951
Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste, . . . F.Fkl. 1163
That I moste dyen heere at youre foot anon; . . . F.Fkl. 1315
But certes, outher moste I dye or pleyne. . . . F.Fkl. 1317
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon . . . G.SN. 141
But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete, . . . . G.SN. 523
Us moste putte oure good in aventure; . . . . G.CY. 946
And so it moste nedes, by resoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1199
hym,—he moste come forth and shewen . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
my synne, for which ther moste be suffred . . . I.Pars. 270–5
contricioun moste be continueel, and that . . . I.Pars. 305–10
for he moste confessen hym of alle the . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
dyed, bicam swich oon that he moste nedes dye, . I.Pars. 320–5
for which men moste kepen hem . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Thise . . . moste be clene in herte, as wele as in . I.Pars. 945–50
al moste be toold. Alle thise thynges, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
profitable confessioun ther moste be . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
The firste is, that confessioun moste be . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
moste han foure thynges. Thi shrift . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
synne thurgh thy lesynges.' Thou most eek shewe . I.Pars. 1020–5
thow most tellen it pleynly, be it never . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
This preyere moste be trewely . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
of God. This orisoun moste eek been . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
any man or womman. It moste eek been continued I.Pars. 1045–50
Have loved hir, for I moste nede! . . . . . BD. 1073
I moste have told hir or be deed. . . . . BD. 1201
Til he hit hadde him thoghte he moste dye, . . . Mars. 250
I moste yow love, and been ever as trewe . . . Comp.L. 97
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne . . . . Anel. 155
Than semeth hit ther muste be bataylе.' . . . . PF. 539
a busschel corne, he most yyve the kyng . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
sone ther after he most yyve hise handes . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
must byreven hym his moneye that hath . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
dignytees, thow must bysechen and . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
'Thanne mostow graunten,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
thing muste ben the sovereyn good of . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
that other, most departen and unjoynen . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
'First,' quod sche, 'thow most nedes knowen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
forthere to be gon, ryght so mostow nedes demen . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
musyk deliteth the, thou most suffren and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
schrewes, that it moste nedes ben that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
parchemyn, so that alle figures most first comen . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Thorugh which that Troye moste be for-do, . . . TC.1. 74
Sith thou most loven thorugh thy destine, . . . TC.1. 520
'How bisy, if I love, ek moste I be . . . . . TC.2. 799
Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is . . . . . TC.2. 894
That love it made, or elles moste he dye; . . . TC.2. 1075
He moste assente on that conclusioun . . . . TC.2. 1300
For by my cheres mosten folk espye . . . . . TC.2. 1507
For ye must outher chaungen your face . . . . TC.2. 1750a,R
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace . . . . TC.2. 1750c,R
And moste at swich a temple allone wake, . . . TC.3. 540
But certeinly she moste by her leve . . . . . TC.3. 559
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste, . . TC.3. 587
The Goddes wil; for which she moste bleve. . . . TC.3. 623
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston . . . TC.3. 891
And that by right ye moste upon him triste, . . . TC.3. 916
He moste obeye unto his lady heste; . . . . . TC.3. 1157
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne. . . . . TC.3. 1158
As he that nedes moste a cause fisshe! . . . . TC.3. 1162
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see, . . . TC.3. 1214
And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse, . . TC.3. 1241
But nedes day departe hem moste sone; . . . . TC.3. 1709
Quaketh for drede of that I moste endite. . . . TC.4. 14
It was for naught: it moste ben and sholde, . . . TC.4. 216
Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston, . . . TC.4. 467
It moste be disclaundre to her name, . . . . . TC.4. 564
I must hir honour save lever than me . . . . . TC.4. 570 *var*
Thou most with wisdom him and othre blende, . . TC.4. 648
In which her spirit was and moste dwelle, . . . TC.4. 711
That men moste entrecomunen i-fere, . . . . . TC.4. 1354
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon, . . . . TC.4. 1361
For which Criseyde moste out of the toun, . . . TC.5. 5
But torne he moste, and it was ek to done. . . . TC.5. 70
And therwithal he moste his leve take, . . . . TC.5. 78
Or al the night they mosten bleven there. . . . TC.5. 1180
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here, . . . . TC.5. 1459
That she from Troye moste nedes twinne, . . . TC.5. 1662
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3
And seyde, he moste into Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 187
He moste have ben al devoured, . . . . . HF.1. 410
He moste rede many a rowe . . . . . HF.1. 448

**Must**—*Continued*
Certeyn hit moste thider nede. . . . . HF.2. 216
Alle to longe moste I dwelle. . . . . HF.3. 416
But what! hit moste nedes be.' . . . . . HF.3. 545
And yit thou most us more plese; . . . . . HF.3. 664
And neyther of hem most out goo . . . . . HF.3. 1004 *var*
And that men mosten more thyng beleve . . . LGW. 99
He moste thinke it is his leege man, . . . . . LGW. 379
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve, . LGW. 933
He moste both—or he hyt wynne myghte— . . . LGW. 1436
Most fynden him to hir untrewe also: . . . . LGW. 1573
And that she moste both hir children spille, . . . LGW. 1574
Prayinge him that he moste doon his assay . . . LGW. 1594
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . LGW. 1934
And of his childe he moste present make . . . LGW. 1935
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus, . . . . . LGW. 1945
And sayde that on the londe he moste him reste. . LGW. 2168
For Goddys love, that she moste ones gon . . . LGW. 2264
Or elles, but she moste to hyr wende, . . . . LGW. 2266
He sayde unto his contree moste he sayle, . . . LGW. 2472
Hath shapen hir, that she moste nedes be . . . LGW. 2581
Aboute the wheel with other most thou dryve. . . Fort. 46
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . Gent. 3
thou must worken in this wise:— . . . . . Astr. 168–70
thou must have a plomet hangyng on a . . . . Astr. 258–62
and thilke lyne must hange evene . . . . . Astr. 258–62
Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . Astr. 312–6
Men must abyde wondir long, . . . . . RR. 242
That nede him must his lyfe forgo. . . . . RR. 1473
For evere the body must be ladde . . . . . RR. 1794
Of force togidre they must goo. . . . . RR. 1796
I must abide, though it me rewe, . . . . . RR. 1840
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . RR. 1939
He muste ben that shal me kysse; . . . . . RR. 2006
Is caught, thanne must be uttirly . . . . . RR. 2029
Fro folk thou must departe in hie, . . . . . RR. 2393
But hyde thyne harme thou must alone, . . . . RR. 2395
And though thou go, yitt must thee nede . . . RR. 2483
That thou must nedis assaied be; . . . . . RR. 2688
Counsell I must newe y-wys. . . . . RR. 3928
He must amende it utterly, . . . . . RR. 3993
But now the deth I must abide. . . . . RR. 4125
Thanne must I nedis say with mood, . . . . . RR. 5162
For other must I love or hate. . . . . RR. 5168
Therfore I must his socour be . . . . . RR. 6013
Thou most discovere all thi wurchyng, . . . . RR. 6123
He must in worldly folk hym seke, . . . . . RR. 6141
Thou most thyn heestis laten be; . . . . . RR. 6283
Nay, thou planten most elles where . . . . . RR. 6292

**Muster**
ensample . . . And moustre; for be hit never so derke, . . . . . BD. 911

**Mutability**
fro the? What eek yif my mutabilite . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
mutabilite of floures of the somer sesoun. . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
What wostow, if her mutabilite . . . . . TC.1. 851
Thou pinchest at my mutabilitee, . . . . . Fort. 57

**Mutable**
thei ne be nat mutable. And thus ben the thinges Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90

**Mutable** *see* **Muable**

**Mutation**
But no sodeyn mutacioun ne bytideth . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
mutacioun that is makid by vices!') 'Ne . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
entrechaungeable mutacioun. And thilke same ordre Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5

**Mutations**
weenestow that thise mutacions of fortunes . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
enbraseth at o strook alle thi mutaciouns. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5

**Mute**
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . . TC.5. 194

**Mutter**
And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely; . . . . TC.2. 541

**Muwe** *see* **Mew**

**Muzzle**
And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde, . . A.Kn. 2151

**My** (*specimens*)
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . . A.Kn. 1226
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure. . . . A.Kn. 2770
Allas, myn hertes queene! allas, my wyf! . . . A.Kn. 2775
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4038
But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . . . A.Rv. 4049
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1258
That I yow swere, and plighte yow my trouthe, . . B.Sh. 1388
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . . B.Pri. 1857
And let me tellen al my tale, I preye.' . . . . B.Th. 2156
'"Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— C.Pard. 352
My deere freend, bitwixen me and thee. . . . C.Pard. 832
But it were for my profit and myn ese? . . . . D.WB. 214
I swoor that al my walkynge out by nyghte . . . D.WB. 397
That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . . D.WB. 473
'My leeve mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . D.WB. 1005
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,— . . D.WB. 1240
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.' . . . E.Cl. 560
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . . E.Cl. 1032
Moore tendrely, and, to my supposynge, . . . E.Cl. 1041
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . E.Mch. 1488
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees; . . . . E.Mch. 1976
I chees thee for my wyf and my confort!' . . . E.Mch. 2148
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . E.Mch. 2265
My lige lord, on this solempne day . . . . . F.Sq. 111
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thoght,— . . . . F.Sq. 533
Al that I have in my possessioun. . . . . G.CY. 612
crepe Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . G.CY. 1046
Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse. . . . G.CY. 1100
To me, by cause of my philosophye, . . . . . G.CY. 1373
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . . H.Mcp. 13
Thou hast me broght to my confusioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 272
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyd, . . H.Mcp. 351
My love is hate, my sleep wakyng, . . . . . BD. 610
Hit was my swete, ryght as hir-selve! . . . . . BD. 831
'And whiche yen my lady hadde! . . . . . BD. 858
To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . . . . ABC. 56
To you my soule penitent I brynge. . . . . ABC. 147
Ye knowe wel my myschef in that place; . . . . Mars. 58
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? Mars. 192
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable, . . Mars. 281
At my begynnyng thus to the I crye. . . . . Anel. 7
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus: . . . . TC.2. 1613
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . . TC.3. 1110
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve. . . . . TC.4. 81
I com my-self in my propre persone, . . . . . TC.4. 83
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle, . . . TC.4. 181
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . TC.4. 378
But I, that nevere felte in my servise . . . . . TC.4. 397
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . . . TC.4. 1537
And by my thrift, my wending out of Troye . . . TC.4. 1630
It is an oynement unto my wounde, . . . . . Rosem. 7
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes stere! . . . . Purse. 12
So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene. . . Merc.B. 3
rote Of my disese, and of my dethe also; . . . . Comp.A. 44
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 14
nadir of my sonne, discending on my west . . . Astr. 198–209

**Myrrh**
The mirre, thencens, with al so greet odour; . . . A.Kn. 2938

**Myrrha**
The woful Mirra, writen as I finde; . . . . . TC.4. 1139

**Myself** *see* **Self**

**Myster(y)** *see* **Mister(y)**


# N


**N**
frere I. Somer and frere N. Lenne. . . . . Astr. 15–20

**Na**
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . A.Mil. 3591
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde.' . . . . A.Mil. 3707
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . A.Rv. 4027
Ther nas na moore; hem needede no dwale. . . . A.Rv. 4161
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . . . A.Rv. 4175
Oure corn is stoln, sothly it is na nay, . . . . A.Rv. 4183
That knowen wyves, I dar say yow na moore. . . B.ML. 273
Of this weddyng but Donegild and na mo, . . . B.ML. 695
And forth he gooth; ther is na moore to doone. . . B.ML. 770
Na moore of this as now, for it suffiseth. . . . B.Sh. 1242
He is na moore cosyn unto me . . . . . B.Sh. 1339
I kan na moore expounde in this mateere, . . . B.Pri. 1725
'Na moore of this, for Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Mel. 2109
Wroot *Mane, techel, phares*, and na moore. . . . B.Mk. 3396
Na moore sholde he pleyen thilke game, . . . . B.Mk. 3478
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3482
Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterye, . . . B.NP. 4619
Thou shalt na lenger in thyn hous hir save. . . . C.Doc. 200
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . . LGW. 506
He toke with him na more companye, . . . . LGW. 967

**Na** *see* **No, Nafors, Namo, Namore**

**Naan**
With empty handes men may naan haukes tulle . A.Rv. 4134 *var*

**Naan**—*Continued*
And syn I sal have naan amendement . . . . . A.Rv. 4185 *var*
By goddes saule it sal naan other be . . . . . A.Rv. 4187 *var*

**Naan** *see* **Neen, None**

**Nabal**
delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
Saved hir housbonde, Nabal, whan that he . . . E.Mch. 1370

**Nadde** *see* **Had**

**Naddre**
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786
sheweth heere by the naddre, and . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5

**Naddres**
naddres or snakes); and oothre . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
Anon the neddres gonne hir for to stynge, . . . LGW. 699

**Nadir**
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . . Astr. 174–9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . Astr. 174–9
The nader of the sonne is thilke degre . . . . Astr. 174–9
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra . . Astr. 174–9
degre in thy zodiak be derke, his nadir shal declare hym. . . . . Astr. 174–9
the nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . Astr. 198–209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir of my sonne, . . . . . Astr. 198–209
upper and upper, so goth his nadir downer . . . Astr. 198–209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte . . Astr. 198–209

**Nadir**—*Continued*
Take than the nader of the degre that first . . . Astr. 337–43
lyne of mydnight. Sette than the nader . . . Astr. 337–43
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of the ascendent, . . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the . . Astr. 337–43
begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the 3, . . Astr. 337–43
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11 . . Astr. 337–43
hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng . . Astr. 337–43
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6. . . . . Astr. 337–43
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng . Astr. 343–50
the nader of the sowth lyne is the north lyne . . Astr. 350–8 *var*

**Nafors**
But yet, nafors; al sal be for the beste, . . . A.Rv. 4176

**Nail**
The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght; . . . A.Kn. 2007
For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl, . . . A.Rv. 3877
Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille, . . . E.Cl. 1184
at every nayl of his handes, as seith . . . I.Pars. 265–70

**Nailed**
He is now deed and nayled in his cheste, . . . E.Cl. 29
whiche he was nayled to the croys, and . . . I.Pars. 255–60

**Nailing**
Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge, . . . A.Kn. 2503

**Nails**
With nayles yelewe, and brighte as any gold, . . A.Kn. 2141
His nayles lik a briddes clawes were; . . . B.Mk. 3366
His nayles whiter than the lylye flour, . . . B.NP. 4053
'Harrow!' quod he, 'by nayles, and by blood! C.Pard. 288
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,' C.Pard. 651
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn . D.WB. 769
men to hym seyden, of the nayles with I.Pars. 255–60
Right white handes, and nayles rede, . . . . BD. 954
Marmoryke, and his nayles and his teth waxen, Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
Al were his nailes pointed nevere so sharpe, TC.2. 1034
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe, . . . . . HF.2. 34
Thy nailes blak if thou maist see, . . . . RR. 2282

**Naite**
but he hymself; ne he shal nat nayte ne denye . I Pars. 1010–5

**Naiteth**
nayteth to closen wepynge eien . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10

**Nake**
why nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, "O . . Bo.4. m.7 1615–20

**Naked**
Was naked, fletynge in the large see, . . . A.Kn. 1956
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked; A.Kn. 2066
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, A.Kn. 2961
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers. . A.Mil. 3734
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked, B.Mk. 3320
Naked out of my fadres hous,' quod she, . . E.Cl. 871
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn; . . . . E.Cl. 872
And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . . E.Mch. 1326
Anon he preyde hire strepen hire al naked, . . E.Mch. 1958
And by his syde a naked sword hangyng; . . F.Sq. 84
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde . . F.Sq. 156
Al naked, to fulfille hir foul delit; . . . . . F Fkl. 1372
Thou lyest, for thy power is ful naked!' . . . G.SN. 486
to goon . . . naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. I.Pars. 105–10
for they shulle be naked in body, as of . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
brenne, and othere filthes; and naked shul they been I.Pars. 195–200
whan Adam and Eve naked weren . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
they were naked they sowed of fige leves a . . . I.Pars. 330–5
no bed but the naked erthe, for which . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
naked flessh, for Cristes sake, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And broghten hir in bed al naked, . . . . . BD. 125
And some laye naked in hir bedde . . . . . BD. 176
(Me mette thus,) in my bed al naked, . . . . BD. 293
I, wrecche, that deeth hath mad al naked Of all the blisse . . . . . BD. 576
Me thoghte the felawship as naked . . . . . BD. 977
And naked fro the breste unto the hed . . . . PF. 269
nakid and nedy of alle thynges, and I . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
and desert and naked of alle strengthes. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
to be bareyne and naked of alle strengthe. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
sowle had been nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
of the body, the whiche wit is naked and . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Ye in my naked herte sentement . . . . . TC.3. 43
Naked fletynge in a see. . . . . HF.1. 133
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare . . . . . LGW.G. 86
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate, . . LGW. 126
That naked was, and clad it new agayne. . . . LGW. 129
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte, . LGW. 696
shewe the under full light reules and naked wordes . Astr. 5–11
For nakid as a worme was she, . . . . . RR. 454
Naked bitwene thyne armes there, . . . . . RR. 2571
Into her naked sherte. . . . . RR. 5446
Naked on myxnes al stynkyng . . . . . RR. 6496
The nakid text and lete the glose, . . . . . RR. 6556
Wher so they clad or naked be, . . . . . RR. 6867

**Nakedness**
But feith and nakednesse and maydenhede; . . . E.Cl. 866
shame of hir nakednesse, how that the . . . . I.Pars. 325–30

**Nakers**
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes, . . . . . A.Kn. 2511

**Nale** *see* **Ale**

**Nam**
I nam but deed; ther is namoore to seye.' . . . A.Kn. 1122
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.' . . . . A.Kn. 1274
Therfore I stynte, I nam no divinistre; . . . . A.Kn. 2811
I woot right wel I nam but deed,' quod she; . . A.Mil. 3296
Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe, . . . A.Mil. 3509
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . A.Rv. 4289
seken, ne I nam nat of the nombre . . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius; . . . . . D.WB. 148
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn . . . . D.WB. 1006
And this chanoun it in his handes nam, . . . . G.CY. 1297
And but I telle hir I nam but deed, . . . . . BD. 1187
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I; . . . . . TC.4. 689
He seide 'I n'am but lorn, so weylawey! . . . . TC.4. 957
So thenk I n'am but ded, withoute more! . . . TC.4. 1498
Or alwey wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . TC.5. 419
I n'am but lost, all be myn herte trewe! . . . TC.5. 706
I n'am but ded, ther n'is non other bote! . . . TC.5. 1246
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . . LGW. 47
I nam withholden yit with never nother. . . . LGW. 192
'I nam no goddesse soothely,' quod she tho; . . . LGW. 989
I nam but a lewde compilator of . . . . . Astr. 11–5

**Nam** *see* **Am, Nomen**
**-Nam** *see* **Quaenam**

**Name**
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . A.Prol. 854
And thus withinne a while his name is spronge, . . A.Kn. 1437
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . A.Kn. 1556
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . A.Kn. 1586
And wolde, his thankes, han a passant name, . . A.Kn. 2107
Whan he is siker of his goode name; . . . . A.Kn. 3049
Than whan his name apalled is for age, . . . A.Kn. 3053
To dyen whan that he is best of name. . . . A.Kn. 3056
And eek to brynge wyves in ylle name . . . . A.Mil. 3148 *var*
His name was hoote deynous Symekyn. . . . . A.Rv. 3941
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . A.Co. 4353
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . B.ML. 561
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!' . . . . B.ML. 861
Of which the name in my text noght I fynde,— . . B.ML. 905
We may creaunce whil we have a name, . . . B.Sh. 1479
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how merveillous B.Pri. 1643
His name was sire Thopas. . . . . B.Th. 1907
His name was sire Olifaunt, . . . . . B.Th. 1998
blessed be the name of oure Lord!"' . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
'Thy name is Melibee, this is . . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
conscience, and good name. First, ye . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
diligence that youre goode name be alwey . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
man to have a good name than for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
freend and of thy goode name, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
and bisynesse to kepen his good name. . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
desireth to han a good name. . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
goode name or loos, and rekketh noght though . . B.Mel. 2835–40
he kepe nat his goode name, nys but a . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
gete yow a coveitous name, which is a vicious . . B.Mel. 3025–30
to geten hym a good name. . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
hym in kepynge of his good name, . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
renovelle his good name; for it is writen "that the . B.Mel. 3035–40
olde good loos and good name of a man . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
swich a manere, that youre goode name . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
But by my trouthe I knowe nat youre name,— . . B.Mk. 3118
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran, . . . B.Mk. 3303
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, B.NP. 3982
So was his name, for this is no fable, . . . . . C.Doc. 155
'Doghter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name, . . . C.Doc. 213
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!' C.Doc. 250
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name, . . C.Pard. 386
For though I telle noght his propre name, . . . C.Pard. 417
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat lese my name, . . . C.Pard. 611
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . . C.Pard. 642
And looke that thou reporte his name weel.' . . . C.Pard. 669
And seye thise wordes in the Apostles name: . . D.WB. 341
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun. . . . D.WB. 530
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . . . D.WB. 647
To make hir housbonde han so foul a name. . . . D.WB. 963
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name, . . . . D.Fri. 1276
*Pardee*, ye may wel knowe by the name . . . . D.Fri. 1280
Seye that he was a somonour, for the name. . . . D.Fri. 1394
But, leeve brother, tel me thanne thy name,' . . . D.Fri. 1444
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,— D.Sum. 1752
And Walter was this yonge lordes name. . . . . E.Cl. 77
Publiced was the bountee of hir name. . . . . E.Cl. 415
Was seyn in hire, ne never hir doghter name . . . E.Cl. 608
To been a mordrere is an hateful name, . . . . E.Cl. 732
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name; . . E.Mch. 1593
Or elles I empeyre so my name, . . . . . E.Mch. 2198
*Pardee!* as faire as ye his name emplastre . . . E.Mch. 2297
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art; . . . F.Sq. 251
Save that the name of soveraynetee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 751
Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . . F.Fkl. 1362
To lyven whan she hadde loste hir name. . . . F.Fkl. 1408
First wolde I yow the name of Seinte Cecile . . . G.SN. 85
The soote savour, lilie was hir name; . . . . . G.SN. 91
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright . . . . G.SN. 102
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,— . . . G.SN. 454
But we, that knowen thilke name so . . . . . G.SN. 456
Algate I woot wel he hath swich a name, . . . . G.CY. 904
In the name of Crist, to wexe a philosofre. . . . G.CY. 1122
'Telle me the name of the privee stoon.' . . . G.CY. 1452
'Take the stoon that *Titanos* men name'— . . . G.CY. 1454
'O thou Bacus! y-blessed be thy name! . . . . H.Mcp. 99
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . H.Mcp. 318

**Name**—*Continued*

shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
oother name under hevene that is yeve . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
folk yeven it swich a name. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
in the name of thy neighebore thou shalt . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
understonde the name of thy brother; . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
eek, that in the name of neighebor . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
his good name, as his lyf. Homycide is . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
every man that taketh Goddes name in . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
or elles taketh on hym the name of Crist, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel. . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
etc.: 'Ther nys noon oother name,' . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
that is to seyn, but the name of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
the name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint . . I.Pars. 595–600
etc.: that 'in the name of Jhesu every . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
blessed name, that they despise hym . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
whan he heereth his name. . . . . I.Pars. 595 600
feith and reverence to his name. . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
that first cometh in the name of Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
hem conqueren. This name of thraldom . . . I.Pars. 765–70
neighebores goode name by thy fals . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
she heete By name, and seyde, 'My swete wyf, . . BD. 201
First of the ches, so was his name. . . . . BD. 663
That was my lady name ryght,— . . . . . BD. 948
She hadde not hir name wrong. . . . . BD. 950
She loved so wel hir owne name. . . . . BD. 1017
And worship, and to kepe hir name . . . . . BD. 1262
That in this world ben lighted with thy name, . . ABC. 74
Al be I not worth to so grete a name, . . . . . Mars. 274
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede, . . . Comp.L. 25
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . . Anel. 74
And thenke ye that furthered be your name, . . Anel. 273
And many a mayde of which the name I wante: . PF. 287
for envye of my name? Certes it nere nat leveful . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
accusynge of my name for nede of foreyne moneye. Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
myn name by thilke same accusours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
dignytes, and defouled of myn name by . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
the ydel name of aventurous welefulnesse . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
Rome the kynges name (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
doon yowr name for to be born forth? But yowr . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
as the fame of the name of Rome may . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
ne spreden his name to many manere . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
long lastynge thi name? For yif ther were makyd . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
had taken upon hym falsly the name of a philosophre. Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
of the encres of his name, that mai nat . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
for wynd of yowr mortel name whan o . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
geten hem gloryouse name by the artes . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
an idel name, and the rente of the senatorie . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
encreced and sprad his name, thanne . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
But now of this name of gentilesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
For yif the name of gentilesse be . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
lynage, thanne is gentil name but a . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
to this name of necessite, certes I wol we . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
Criseyde was this lady name al right: . . . . . TC.1. 99
And worthy folk maad worthier of name, . . . TC.1. 251
Her name, for to tellen her his wo, . . . . . TC.1. 542
And seyde, 'Thef, thou shalt her name telle!' . . TC.1. 870
And whan that Pandar herde her name nevene, . . TC.1. 876
Now fare aright! for Joves name in hevene, . . TC.1. 878
For of good name, wisdom, and manere . . . . TC.1. 880
Requere naught that is ayein her name, . . . . TC.1. 902
And kepe alwey myn honour and my name, . . . TC.2. 762
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . . TC.3. 266
'For wel thou wost the name yit of here . . . . TC.3. 267
That hem avaunte of wommen, and by name, . . TC.3. 318
And after that it oughte bere his name! . . . . TC.3. 1029
It moste be disclaundre to her name, . . . . . TC.4. 564
Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded, . . . TC.4. 1157
Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name, . . . TC.4. 1467
And, or that ye juparten so your name, . . . . TC.4. 1566
My name sholde I nevere ayeinward winne: . . TC.4. 1581
My name of trouthe in love for everemo! . . . TC.5. 1055
Her name, allas, publisshed is so wide, . . . . TC.5. 1095
To slee me thus! Allas, your name of trouthe . . TC.5. 1686
In magnyfying of his name; . . . . . HF.1. 306
For through you is my name lorn, . . . . . HF.1. 346
And callede me tho by my name. . . . . HF.2. 50
Were molte away of every name. . . . . HF.3. 55
Ther saw I, and knew hem by name, . . . . . HF.3. 185
And hem that wilne to have a name . . . . . HF.3. 222
'Heried be thou and thy name, . . . . . HF.3. 315
Bothe tharmes, and the name . . . . . HF.3. 321
That bar of Thebes up the name . . . . . HF.3. 371
And ther he bar up wel his name, . . . . . HF.3. 400
And let our werkes han that name. . . . . HF.3. 466
And lat our werkes han that name, . . . . . HF.3. 520
That ye shal have a shrewed name, . . . . . HF.3. 529
Hid our werkes and our name, . . . . . HF.3. 606
Have ye dispit to have my name? . . . . . HF.3. 626
And gret renoun and knowen name, . . . . . HF.3. 646
Let men glewe on us the name; . . . . . HF.3. 671
And seyde, 'Frend, what is thy name? . . . . HF.3. 781
That no wyght have my name in honde. . . . . HF.3. 787
Dyversely, and loos and name; . . . . . HF.3. 810
And she gan yeven eche his name, . . . . . HF.3. 1022
Hire name was Alceste the debonayre. . . . . LGW.G. 179
These olde wemen kepte so here name, . . . . LGW.G. 301
To serve you, in preysinge of your name. . . . LGW. 416
And sooth to seye, Antonius was his name. . . . LGW. 588
The name of everyche gan to other sprynge, . . LGW. 719

**Name**—*Continued*

And thus by reporte was hir name y-shove, . . LGW. 726
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien, . . LGW. 884
Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan, . . . . . LGW. 925
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow,' quod she, . LGW. 1361
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove . . . . LGW. 1381
And gat a name ryght as a conquerour, . . . . LGW. 1649
Thy name, for thou shalt non othir chese.' . . . LGW. 1811
Thise Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . . LGW. 1812
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name, . . LGW. 1845
That I mote of traytoure have a name, . . . . LGW. 2068
Ne beren us therfore an evel name.' . . . . . LGW. 2135
Corrumpeth, whan that folke his name nevene? . LGW. 2237
Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . . . . LGW. 2389
Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno. . . . LGW. 2569
And of hir wyfehode for to kepe hir name, . . . LGW. 2587
Love hath my name y-strike out of his sclat, . . Merc.B. 34
monthe of August after his name and . . . . . Astr. 50–7
day berith his name, and endith in the next . . . Astr. 198–209
after the name of the azimute in whiche . . . . Astr. 322–4
Hir name above hir heed saugh I, . . . . . RR. 164
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse; . . . . . RR. 593
That best deserven love and name. . . . . RR. 1054
The arowis name was Symplesse. . . . . RR. 1774
Pursue tyl thou a name hast wonne. . . . . RR. 2316
Bothe tell hir renoun and hir name. . . . . RR. 2880
Of whom the name was Daunger. . . . . RR. 3018
That oon was clepid by his name . . . . . RR. 3026
Trespace was hir fadir name, . . . . . RR. 3033
And Love trewe to save my name; . . . . . RR. 3330
And he was called by name a Freende, . . . . RR. 3346
It fallith no thyng to thy name . . . . . RR. 4025
Be like thi name, which is Daungere.' . . . . RR. 4040
Thritty servauntes, echon by name. . . . . RR. 4211
And lesith his worship and his name, . . . . . RR. 4915
Or bere the name of druerie. . . . . RR. 5064
And man, that worthy is of name, . . . . . RR. 5239
Shal it abye in body or name. . . . . RR. 5888
And done hym leese his goode name. . . . . RR. 6936
To bere his goode name wide, . . . . . RR. 7070

**Named**

The which was named Curtesie. . . . . RR. 1802
An arwe named Company, . . . . . RR. 1862

**Nameless**

pore and nedy and nameles, thanne for to duellen in his . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5

**Namely**

Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . . A.Kn. 1268
And namely at the grete hert in May, . . . . A.Kn. 1675
And namely the Thebans often sithe. . . . . A.Kn. 1877
Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon, . . . A.Kn. 2709
And namely that to us alle is due. . . . . A.Kn. 3044
And namely the gentils everichon. . . . . A.Mil. 3113
And namely on this carpenteris wyf. . . . . A.Mil. 3343
And nameliche, ther was a greet collegge, . . . A.Rv. 3989
And namely the millere, weylaway!' . . . . . A.Rv. 4113
Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, . . . . . B.ML. 313
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . B.Sh. 1233
As I have noon, and namely in this place, . . . B.Sh. 1334
Atemprely, and namely in this hete. . . . . B.Sh. 1452
And namely ther thonour of God shal sprede. . . B.Pri. 1767
namely the conseillours of grete lordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
To yeven hir pens, and namely unto me; . . . . C.Pard. 402
And namely fro the white wyn of Lepe, . . . . C.Pard. 563
Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce; . . . D.WB. 407
Of any man, and namely in a lord. . . . . D.Sum. 2050
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore . . . . E.Cl. 484
And namely sith my sone y-boren is, . . . . . E.Cl. 626
Namely of men, but as in soothfastnesse, . . . . E.Cl. 934
And namely whan a man is oold and hoor,— . . . E.Mch. 1269
And namely upon the wyves syde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1392
And namely of wommen many a route, . . . . E.Mch. 1550
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair. . . . . E.Mch. 1557
And namely for his meke obeysaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 739
namely, for al that ever he hath desired . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
clothynge, and namely in to muche . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
no profit; and namely whan that meynee . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely swiche manere . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
which is a wikked synne, and namely . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
ne to muche worldly folk; namely in conseilynge . I.Pars. 640–5
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde . . . I.Pars. 855–60
namely thilke harlottes that haunten . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
namely in two thynges, that is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
hym, namely to hym that is his . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
and satisfaccioun; and namely by the . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
han nede, and namely in sustenaunce of . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
man hath to shryven hym, and namely thise . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
my giltes, and namely of my . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
To slee your frend, and namely me, . . . . . Anel. 260
to me. But this same is namely a ryght grete . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
is long to abyde, nameliche to a corage immortel. . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
and subgites; syn that namely prisown, . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
And namely so mony a lusty knight, . . . . . TC.1. 165
And nameliche in his counseil tellinge: . . . . TC.1. 743
And nameliche of wommen? Wol ye so! . . . . TC.2. 212
And namely sin ye two ben al oon! . . . . . TC.4. 592
Wo worth that day, and namely that night, . . . TC.4. 754
And namely, my dere herte, ye, . . . . . TC.4. 1334

**Namely**—*Continued*

And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . TC.4. 1558
And namely that ilke ninthe night, . . . . . TC.5. 1103
And namely, the sorwe of Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 1564
And namely of wyfhode the lyvyng, . . . . . LGW. 545
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . . LGW. 931
And, namely, she spake most with Ercules; . . . LGW. 1519
In honest cause, and namely in his ryght. . . . LGW. 2133
And that of oon thyng namely, . . . . . RR. 596
Namely to folk whanne they ben sike. . . . . RR. 1358
And namely to thi lady dere. . . . . RR. 2882
And namely where they ne may . . . . . RR. 4843
And namely tho that sparand bene, . . . . . RR. 5363
And namely siche as in richesse . . . . . RR. 5501
And namely in oure Cristen lay . . . . . RR. 6545

**Names**

Whan that hir names rad were everichon, . . . A.Kn. 2595
And eek the names that the trees highte,— . . . A.Kn. 2920
Hir names were, as Persiens hem calle; . . . . B.Mk. 3536
Youre names I entre heer in my rolle anon; . . . C.Pard. 911
And wroote the names alwey as he stood . . . . D.Sum. 1743
He planed awey the names everichon . . . . D.Sum. 1758
And bisye me to telle yow the names . . . . . G.CY. 758
Of alle thise names now wol I me reste, . . . . G.CY. 859
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229
thynges with false names, that beren . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
whiche names ben ful ofte reproved by the effect . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
the names of synguler men ne may nat . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
lastynge of here idel names is marked . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
and gladnesse be oonly diverse by names, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
putten worthi names to thinges and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Quod he, 'the sterres names, lo, . . . . . HF.2. 489
With famous folkes names fele, . . . . . HF.3. 47
Hir names by; for, out of drede, . . . . . HF.3. 52
How hit was written full of names . . . . . HF.3. 63
The names; and therfore I pace. . . . . HF.3. 265
That if I wolde her names telle, . . . . . HF.3. 415
ben writen the names of the Twelve . . . . . Astr. 40–5
the Cercle of the Names of the Monthes, . . . . Astr. 45–50
The names of these monthes were clepid . . . . Astr. 45–50
The names of these monthes taken her names . . Astr. 45–50 *var* Th.
11. Than folewen the names of the Holy . . . . Astr. 50–7
names of the sterres ben writen in the . . . . Astr. 92–7
han names of bestes, or ellis for whan the . . . Astr. 100–8
whiche I knowe by the names of the monthes . . Astr. 115–21
That kan her fadris names neven, . . . . . RR. 5962

**Namo**

A Yeman hadde he and servants namo . . . . A.Prol. 101
A Maunciple and myself,—ther were namo. . . . A.Prol. 544
But I wol love hire oonly, and namo; . . . . A.Kn. 1589
Thre large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . . . B.NP. 4020
That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo. . . . D.WB. 957
Quod she, 'to thee I telle it and namo,— . . . . D.WB. 975
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo. . . . . F.Sq. 573
To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . . . . G.SN. 543

**Namore**

He sleep namoore than dooth a nyghtyngale, . . A.Prol. 98
And forth he rit; ther is namoore to telle. . . . A.Kn. 974
I nam but deed; ther is namoore to seye.'. . . . A.Kn. 1122
To stonden in hir grace; namoore shal I; . . . A.Kn. 1173
Namoore, up peyne of lesynge of youre heed! . . A.Kn. 1707
She woot namoore of al this hoote fare, . . . . A.Kn. 1809
This is theffect, ther is namoore to seye. . . . A.Kn. 2366
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namoore!' . . . A.Kn. 2420
Now weepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . . A.Kn. 2470
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fulfille.' . . . A.Kn. 2478
Ther is namoore to seyn, but west and est . . . A.Kn. 2601
That moot namoore goon agayn to fighte? . . . A.Kn. 2653
He cryde, 'Hoo! namoore, for it is doon! . . . . A.Kn. 2656
Ther was namoore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' A.Kn. 2740
Of this bataille I wol namoore endite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2741
With olde folk, save dotage, is namoore.' . . . . A.Rv. 3898
And boond hir hors it sholde namoore go loos . . A.Rv. 4138 *var*
Namoore than wole Malkynes maydenhede, . . . B.ML. 30
And lyven in wele; I kan sey yow namoore. . . . B.ML. 175
Ther nys namoore, but 'Farewel, faire Custance!' . B.ML. 319
Sende me namoore unto noon hethenesse, . . . B.ML. 1112
But out it moot, I may namoore abyde! . . . . . B.Sh. 1350
Or where hym list; namoore of hym I seye. . . . B.Sh. 1514
'Namoore,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough!' . B.Sh. 1570
I prey thee, wyf, as do namoore so; . . . . . B.Sh. 1585
But by thy lyf ne be namoore so large; . . . . B.Sh. 1621
may nat lyven withoute the soule, namoore may it lyve . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
namoore propre of hir owene, they shapen . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
Of Sampson now wol I namoore sayn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3280
'Hoo!' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namoore of this! B.NP. 3957
Sire Monk, namoore of this, so God yow blesse! . . B.NP. 3978
Dredeth no dreem; I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . B.NP. 4159
Real he was, he was namoore aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4366
Namoore of this, for it may wel suffise. . . . . C.Pard. 588
Thus taughte me my dame; I sey namoore.' . . . C.Pard. 684
Namoore than ye wolde men did to yow . . . . C.Pard. 746
'Namoore of this, for it is right ynough! . . . . C.Pard. 962
The flour is goon, ther is namoore to telle, . . . D.WB. 477
He wiped his heed, namoore dorste he seyn . . . D.WB. 731
Fy! speke namoore; it is a grisly thyng, . . . . D.WB. 735
Of my poverte namoore ye me repreve. . . . . D.WB. 1206
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Pees! namoore of this!' . . D.Fri. 1296

**Namore**—*Continued*

Thee thar namoore as in this cas travaille, . . . D.Fri. 1365
War that!—I seye namoore,—for it suffiseth. . . D.Sum. 1903
His sone was slayn, ther is namoore to seye. . . D.Sum. 2073
Lest thee repente,"—ther is namoore to seye.' . . D.Sum. 2088
Nedeth namoore to speken of it, seith he, . . . D.Sum. 2097
I prey yow speketh namoore of this matere.' . . . E.Cl. 175
Whoso me loveth; ther is namoore to seye.' . . . E.Cl. 371
And so wol I; ther is namoore to seye. . . . . E.Cl. 532
And spak namoore but out the child he hente . . E.Cl. 534
Foryelde it yow; ther is namoore to seye; . . . E.Cl. 831
Namoore of this make I now mencioun, . . . . E.Cl. 1006
'Be now namoore agast, ne yvele apayed; . . . . E.Cl. 1052
For soory herte, I telle may namoore.' . . . . E.Mch. 1244
That woot namoore of it than woot my page, . . E.Mch. 1444
Nedeth namoore for hym to go ne ryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1615
Namoore of hym as at this tyme speke I, . . . E.Mch. 1780
And wente hire wey—ye gete namoore of me; . . . E.Mch. 1945
Though he namoore hadde than his sherte.' . . . E.Mch. 1985
'Passe-over is an ese,'—I sey namoore. . . . . E.Mch. 2115
Ther nys namoore to seye; but hastily . . . . E.Mch. 2122
Lat us namoore wordes heer-of make, . . . . . E.Mch. 2318
I sey namoore, but in this jolynesse . . . . . F.Sq. 289
And seyde, 'Sire, ther is namoore to seyne, . . . F.Sq. 314
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoore to doone.' . . F.Sq. 334
Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namoore of me; . . . F.Sq. 343
I wol namoore as now speke of hir ryng . . . . F.Sq. 652
It nedeth nat reherce it yow namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1466
Of thise folk ye gete of me namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1556
I se namoore but that I am fordo; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1562
Myn heritage; ther is namoore to telle.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1584
This is al and som, ther is namoore to seyn.' . . . F.Fkl. 1606
I kan namoore, my tale is at an ende. . . . . F.Fkl. 1624
This tormentour ne dorste do namoore; . . . . G.SN. 532
God it amende! I kan sey yow namoore.' . . . . G.CY. 651
'In feith,' quod he, 'namoore I do but lyte.' . . . G.CY. 699
'What!' quod my lord, 'ther is namoore to doone; . G.CY. 932
In the ende of which an ounce and namoore . . . G.CY. 1266
Medleth namoore with that art, I mene, . . . . G.CY. 1424
Of that mateere ye gete namoore of me; . . . . H.Mcp. 102
This is theffect, ther is namoore to sayn; . . . H.Mcp. 266
doon and namoore to do any thyng for . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
certes, namoore reverence shal be doon . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
to governe and ne taken of hym namoore kepe, . . I.Pars. 720–5
been restoored. For certes, namoore may . . . I.Pars. 870–5
have namoore wyl to synne,' or wille namoore . . I.Pars. 885–90
han no juge, namoore than hath a free bole, . . . I.Pars. 895–900
been defouled, namoore than the sonne that . . . I.Pars. 910–5
terme of al his lif he sholde namoore synge masse; . I.Pars. 965–70
And fare now wel, I charge thee namore. . . . . LGW. 551

**Nap**

He slombred, and a nappe he toke, . . . . . RR. 4005

**Nappeth**

See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . . H.Mcp. 9

**Narcissus**

Ne Narcisus the faire of yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1941
For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo. . . . F.Fkl. 952
And Ecquo died, for Narcisus . . . . . BD. 734
'Here starfe the fayre Narcisus.' . . . . . RR. 1468
Narcisus was a bachelere . . . . . RR. 1469
That proude-hertid Narcisus, . . . . . RR. 1491
For Narcisus, shortly to telle, . . . . . RR. 1501
This Narcisus hadde suffred paynes . . . . . RR. 1505
That Narcisus somtyme hym beere. . . . . RR. 1525
Of Narcisus in his beaute, . . . . . RR. 1545
In which the proude Narcisus . . . . . RR. 1602

**Narcotics**

With nercotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1472
The narcotikes and opies ben so stronge. . . . . LGW. 2670

**Nario-** *see* **Nerit-**

**Narrow**

For aswefleem he was, with eyen narwe. . . . . A.Prol. 625
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage, . . . A.Mil. 3224
Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth . B.ML. 946
Was whilom dwellyng in a narwe cotage . . . . B.NP. 4012
For that oure perche is maad so narwe, allas! . . B.NP. 4359
And hire embraceth in his armes narwe, . . . . D.Sum. 1803
In wommen is, whan they hem narwe avyse. . . . E.Mch. 1988
His newe lady holdeth him so narwe . . . . . Anel. 183
glorye that is so narwe and so streyt I-thrungen . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
He was so narwe y-masked and y-knet, . . . . TC.3. 1734
And him so narwe bounden in his laas, . . . . LGW. 600
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite . . . . LGW. 740
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . . . . LGW. 744
as narwe as may be shewed in so small an . . . Astr. 15–20
Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe, . . . . . RR. 1906
Full narwe serchen and espie. . . . . RR. 4245

**Narrowest**

amyddes the narwest cercle is clepid the . . . . Astr. 82–8

**Nart**

That thou nart blynd, for thyng that we seen alle . G.SN. 499
That thou nart cause of grace and merci here; . . ABC. 26
fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
forsaken that thow nart yit blisful. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
thou nart nat siker; and yif thou woldest . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
quod he, "thow nart nothyng elles to . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Nas** (*specimens*)

Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous. . . . . A.Prol. 251
And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . . . . A.Prol. 288
There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . A.Prol. 603

**Nas** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon, . . A.Prol. 629
Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluyng, . . . . A.Kn. 1649
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old. . . . . A.Kn. 2125
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye . . . B.ML. 209
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace. . . . B.ML. 938
Ne no wight elles, that he nas ful fayn . . . . B.Sh. 1501
Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee. . . . B.NP. 4201
For traisoun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . B.NP. 4307
Nas never man that luste bet to synge, . . . . G.CY. 1344
So lowe that he ne nas nat to my sighte . . . . I.Pars. 3
synne that it nas first in mannes thought, . . . I.Pars. 295–300
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas, . . . . . BD. 342
Ne nouther yelw, ne broun it nas, . . . . . BD. 856
To gete hir love noo ner nas he . . . . . BD. 887
I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey. . . . . Pity. 21 *em*
N'as non so fair; for, passing every wight, . . . TC.1. 101
He kidde anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . . TC.1. 208
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus: . . . . TC.2. 198
That she n'as not withoute a love in Troye; . . . TC.5. 779
Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . . . TC.5. 814
And nat so sone departed nas . . . . . HF.3. 978
Ther nas coursere, wel y-bridled, noon, . . . . LGW. 1114
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyne . . . . . Rosem. 17

**Naso**

And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725
In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take . . . . LGW. 928
In hyr Epistil Naso telleth alle; . . . . . LGW. 2220

**Nat** (*specimens*)

It is nat honeste, it may nat avaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 246
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . . . A.Prol. 573
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . A.Kn. 2568
For fallyng nys nat but an aventure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2722
And yet they mowe hir lustes nat amende. . . . A.Kn. 3066
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge, . . . A.Rv. 3921
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . . . B.Sh. 1466
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare; . . . B.Sh. 1475
And though I nat the same wordes seye, . . . . B.Th. 2149
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . B.Mk. 3102
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Doc. 311
For myn entente is nat but for to wynne, . . . C.Pard. 403
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . . C.Pard. 642
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile, . . . C.Pard. 711
This Pardoner answerde nat a word; . . . . . C.Pard. 956
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . D.WB. 9
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . . D.Fri. 1557
My maister hath the profit, and nat I. . . . . D.Fri. 1601
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . . D.Sum. 1728
'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee? . . . . E.Cl. 250
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste; . . . . E.Cl. 490
Nat oonly he, but al his contree, merye Was . . . E.Cl. 615
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I, . . . E.Mch. 1456
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle, . . . . F.Fkl. 949
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?' . . . F.Fkl. 1589
Nat nedeth it for to reherce hem alle,— . . . . G.CY. 796
So slyly that the preest it nat espide, . . . . . G.CY. 1230
Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun; . . . . . H.Mcp. 200
chidynge may nat come but out of a vileyns herte, . I.Pars. 625–30
I sey nat that she ne had knowyng . . . . . BD. 995
Ne telle hir durste I nat my thoght. . . . . BD. 1185
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke. . . . . PF. 7
A yeer nis nat so longe to endure, . . . . . PF. 661
And after this, nat fullich al a-whaped, . . . . TC.1. 316
But natheles, nat plesaunce, but delyte, . . . . LGW. 1770
Nat only for thy sake writen is this story, . . . LGW. 1888
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye. . . . . LGW. 1899
And have a realme nat but faste by, . . . . . LGW. 2091
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . Form.A. 11
He nat a word answerde to that axyng, . . . . Buk. 3

**Nat** *see* **Not**

**Natal**

Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste, . . . . . TC.3. 150

**Nath** *see* **Hath**

**Natheless**

But natheless, whil I have tyme and space, . . . A.Prol. 35
To wedden whan tyme is, but natheless,— . . . A.Kn. 1832
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet natheless, . A.Kn. 2473
But natheless she ferde as she wolde deye, . . . A.Mil. 3606
But natheless I wol nat telle it yit; . . . . . A.Co. 4361
Thus wole oure text; but natheless certeyn . . . B.ML. 45
But natheless, I recche noght a bene, . . . . B.ML. 94
But natheless, ther was greet moornyng . . . . B.ML. 621
But natheless she taketh in good entente . . . . B.ML. 824
But natheless I took unto oure dame, . . . . . B.Sh. 1546
But natheless, by God, oure hevene kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583
But natheless hir sentence is al sooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2136
natheless, yet axed he hire conseil upon . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
emprise, and natheless ye weyve to . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
'But natheless, if thou wene sikerly . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
'But natheless, I sey nat thou shalt . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
'But natheless, lat us now . . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
of youre adversarie, yet natheless, . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
Natheless, by certeyne presumpcioun . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
natheless I conseille you that ye mystruste . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
But natheless somme clerkes hire excusen . . . B.Mk. 3317
But natheless, whan they were knyt infeere, . . . B.Mk. 3466
But natheless this Seneca the wise . . . . . B.Mk. 3705
But natheless, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . B.NP. 4161
He wente forth to fighte natheles, . . . . . B.NP. 4337
But natheless, passe over, is no fors; . . . . . C.Pard. 303
But natheless, if I kan shape it so . . . . . C.Pard. 813

**Natheless**—*Continued*

But natheless, thogh that he wroot and sayde . . D.WB. 80
But natheless hir thoughte that she dyde, . . . D.WB. 965
But natheless, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . . D.WB. 1217
But natheles, for fere yet he quook, . . . . . D.Sum. 1704
But natheless, I se youre trewe entente, . . . . E.Cl. 148
But natheless this markys hath doon make, . . . E.Cl. 253
But natheless this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . E.Cl. 377
But natheless withoute youre wityng . . . . . E.Cl. 492
But natheless she neither weepe ne syked, . . . E.Cl. 545
But natheless, so sad stidefast was she, . . . . E.Cl. 564
But natheless his purpos heeld he stille, . . . E.Cl. 580
But natheless, for ernest ne for game, . . . . . E.Cl. 733
But natheless it oghte ynough suffise . . . . . E.Mch. 1540
But natheless, bitwixe ernest and game, . . . . E.Mch. 1594
But natheless yet hadde he greet pitee . . . . E.Mch. 1755
But natheless, considereth this,' quod he, . . . E.Mch. 1831
But natheless, by writyng to and fro, . . . . . E.Mch. 2104
But natheless somme seiden that it was . . . . F.Sq. 253
But natheless it was so fair a sighte . . . . . F.Sq. 395
But natheless I thoughte he was so trewe, . . . F.Sq. 588
But natheless she moste a tyme abyde . . . . F.Fkl. 923
Natheless it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960
But natheless yet have I levere lese . . . . . F.Fkl. 1360
But natheless upon the thridde nyght . . . . F.Fkl. 1459
But natheless I wole of hym assaye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1567
And natheless yow wol I tellen part; . . . . . G.CY. 717
And natheless yet wol I it expresse . . . . . G.CY. 1305
But natheless, thus taughte me my dame: . . . . H.Mcp. 317
'But natheless this meditacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 55
natheless men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90–5
yet natheless, they that been dampned . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
lyf perdurable in hevene; but natheless, the werkes quyken . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
and natheless, al be it that they ne . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
natheless they been synnes. . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
but natheles that oon of thise speces of . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
yet natheless for-as-muche as bountee . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
natheless yet is his wikked conseil first . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
natheless, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
oghte speke ne write, natheless it is . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
natheless I hope to God they been . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
synne and noon oother; but natheless if . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
but natheless if thow mayst . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
But natheless, who aske this . . . . . BD. 32
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene . . . . Pity. 111
But natheles for al his hevy armure, . . . . . Mars. 130
But natheles ful mychel besynesse . . . . . Anel. 99
But natheless, gret wonder was hit noon . . . . Anel. 148
That I ne love him alwey natheles, . . . . . Anel. 236
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle, . . . PF. 162
But natheles my rightful ordenaunce . . . . . PF. 390
'But natheles, in this condicioun . . . . . PF. 407
Natheles handes of some men hadden . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles some bookes han . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismaye . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
natheles that thow schalt noght wilne to . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
but natheles, the thyng that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles yit governed Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
noble of hir nature, but natheles it may . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
But natheles yif thow wolt maken . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
although it litel be. But natheles thilke . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
cleer titles of honours; yit natheles deth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
but natheles thei enforcen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
but natheles they retorne sone . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
But natheles the thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
natheles, yif I have styred resouns that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
natheles thei ne weren not al outrely . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
natheles it is so, and thus stant this . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
the in covenable place. But natheles, yif so were . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
thinges ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
Natheles the propre maner . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
with sharpe medicynes. But natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
But natheles Poliphemus, wood . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
the whiche wandrynge happes natheles . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
The whiche thingis natheles the . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
natheles yit ne mai it nat, by the . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
thei nat; natheles byhoveth it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
ton and the tothir togidre, yit natheles ye demen . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
natheles that oon of hem, or it was . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
But natheles, if this may don gladnesse . . . . TC.1. 19
In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . . . . TC.1. 170
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . . TC.1. 750
But natheles were under at the laste!" . . . . TC.1. 923
But natheles, though that I sholde deye, . . . TC.1. 930
But natheles with Goddes governaunce . . . . TC.2. 467

**Natheless**—*Continued*

'But natheles this warne I you,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 169
'But natheles by that God I thee swere . . . TC.3. 372
But natheles yit gan she him biseche, . . . TC.3. 582
Yet natheles, considered his distresse . . . TC.3. 985
But natheles, whan that he speken mighte, . TC.3. 1083
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright, . . TC.3. 1485
But natheles a trewe was ther take . . . TC.4. 57
But natheles he no word to it seyde; . . . TC.4. 152
But natheles thus thoughte he at the laste, . TC.4. 523
But natheles, as he best mighte, he seyde . TC.4. 874
'But natheles, allas, whom shal I leve? . TC.4. 967
Yit natheles bihov'th it nedfully . . . . TC.4. 1054
But natheles the wending of Criseyde, . . TC.4. 1436
But natheles thus thoughte he wel y-nough, . TC.5. 99
But natheles she thanked Diomede . . . . TC.5. 183
But natneles he japed thus, and pley'de, . . TC.5. 509
'But natheles, bitide what bitide, . . . . TC.5. 750
But natheles wel in his herte he thoughte, . TC.5. 778
But natheles this ilke Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 869
But natheles he gladded him in this: . . . TC.5. 1184
But natheles, though he gan him despeire, . TC.5. 1569
But natheles men seyn that at the laste, . . TC.5. 1639
But natheles, Fortune it nought ne wolde, . TC.5. 1763
But natheles al the substance . . . . . HF.3. 91
But, natheles, we preye thee, . . . . . HF.3. 644
Yit wolde he telle hit nathelees, . . . . HF.3. 983
But, natheles, yet wot I wel also, . . . LGW. 4
But, natheles, ne wene nat that I make . . LGW. 188
But natheles answere me now to this, . . LGW.G. 267
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senatour . . LGW. 596
But natheles, yit be we to thee holde, . . LGW. 763
But natheles our autour tellith us . . . LGW. 1139
But this was eke the tale, nathelees, . . LGW. 1434
But nathelesse, hit is my wille,' quod she, . LGW. 1617
But natheles, nat plesaunce, but delyte, . LGW. 1770
But natheles, the walles be so stronge, . LGW. 1903
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . LGW. 2596
But natheles the lak of hir favour . . . . Fort. 5
yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles suffise to the . . . . . Astr. 5–11
30, December 31. Natheles all though . . . Astr. 50–7
But natheles this rule in generall wol I . . Astr. 145–50
Natheles these ben observaunces of . . . Astr. 165–8
natheles som tyme is everiche of these . . Astr. 236–40
thow wel knowist. But natheles yf thou . . Astr. 382–91
But natheles I trowe that she . . . . . RR. 403
But nathelesse for his beaute . . . . . RR. 1481
And netheles yit kunne we . . . . . RR. 5889
But natheles this dar I say, . . . . . RR. 5943
But nethelea in oure heryng, . . . . . RR. 6073
But natheles though thou beten be, . . . RR. 6128
But natheles I wole not blame . . . . . RR. 6151
Netheles ther kan noon answere, . . . . RR. 6195
And nathelesse he recketh lyte . . . . . RR. 7549

**Natheless** *see* **Nevertheless**

**Nation**

That shal be sent to strange nacioun, . . . B.ML. 268
Allas! unto the Barbre nacioun . . . . B.ML. 281
Allas! that any of my nacioun . . . . . D.WB. 1068
that manye a nacioun, diverse of tonge . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
Of al the Troyan nacioun, . . . . . HF.1. 207

**Nations**

Aboven alle nacions in Pruce. . . . . A.Prol. 53
to the whiche nacyons, what for difficulte of weyes, . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
peraventure among straunge nacions, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10

**Native**

So angelik was hir natif beaute, . . . . TC.1. 102

**Nativities**

as wel in alle Nativites as in questions and . . Astr. 150–6

**Nativity**

By angel, longe er his nativitee, . . . . B.Mk. 3206
He leet the feeste of his nativitee . . . . F.Sq. 45
To Troilus in his nativite: . . . . . TC.2. 685
The whiche childe, of hir natyvite, . . . LGW. 2576
planete *in horoscopo*, be it in nativyte or . . . Astr. 165–8

**Natural**

kepte his pacient . . . In houres, by his magyk natureel. . . . . A.Prol. 416
Fro thilke vertu cleped natural, . . . . A.Kn. 2750
His office natureel ay wol it holde, . . . D.WB. 1144
Kan in the space of o day natureel,— . . . F.Sq. 116
Of magyk natureel, which his felawe, . . . F.Fkl. 1125
Or other magyk natureel above, . . . . F.Fkl. 1155
vertu natureel, good memorie; . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
entente of natureel profit. And al be it . . . I.Pars. 645–50
sith that by natureel condicioun they . . . I.Pars. 755–60
that synne bigan, whan natureel lawe . . . I.Pars. 920–5
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle. . . . Mars. 122
hadden any propre or naturel goodnesse . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
hath . . . naturel bownte, as it is ful wel yseene. . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
And therfore naturel entencioun . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
a natureel yifte to dignytes, it ne myghte . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
naturel delites, for he nolde leese the . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
no felyng soules (ne no naturel werkynges . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
that is knowyng, but of the naturel entencioun . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
it hath, by naturel principles kyndeliche . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50

**Natural**—*Continued*

and hyd in the naturel principles, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the, hasten hem by naturel entencioun to . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
thing by naturel office, and that oother . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
mai nat doon thilke naturel office, but . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
'that thilke naturel office of goingé ne be the office of feet?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
feet, and another, to whom thilke naturel office . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
seken it by naturel office of vertus, and the . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
that nys noon naturel office to gete thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
ne mowen nat comen to that hir naturel entencioun Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
thilke naturel entencioun constreyneth . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
of schrewes, yif thilk naturel help hadde . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
forleten hem, the whiche naturel help of . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
that forleteth naturel ordre), he forleteth . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
Of naturel acustomaunce, . . . . . HF.1. 28
Al this magik naturel, . . . . . HF.3. 176
For he that kynge or lorde is naturel, . . . . LGW. 376
he go to rest. But the day natural, that . . . Astr. 179–85

**Naturally**

That naturelly wolde holde another way; . . . B.ML. 298
And wel ye woot that wommen naturelly . . . B.Sh. 1363
For natureelly a beest desireth flee . . . . B.NP. 4469
If gentillesse were planted natureelly, . . . . D.WB. 1134
Naturelly, by composicioune . . . . . F.Sq. 229
Right so the see desireth naturelly . . . . F.Fkl. 1052
Hath natureelly set in a creature. . . . . H.Mcp. 162
first in the same thyng natureelly, as fir . . . I.Pars. 545–50
schynynge naturely, is hidde in derke . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
naturely I-plauntyd in the hertes of men, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
whiche that the effect nys nat naturely divers, . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
'that, in as moche as it lyveth naturely, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
they desiren naturely here lif as longe as . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
ne requiren naturely the ferme stablenesse . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
For every thing that may naturely usen resoun . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5

**Naturals**

Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in . . . . Astr. 215–8

**Nature**

So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,— . . . . A.Prol. 11
Nature hath now no dominacioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2758
And certeinly, ther Nature wol nat wirche, . . . A.Kn. 2759
For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng . . . A.Kn. 3007
seyn, that nature deffendeth and forbedeth . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
agayns nature as a man to encressen his owene . . B.Mel. 2775–80
By nature knew he ech ascencioun . . . . B.NP. 4045
For Nature hath with sovereyn diligence . . . C.Doc. 9
As though she wolde seyn, 'Lo, I, Nature, . . . C.Doc. 11
Thus semeth me that Nature wolde seye. . . . C.Doc. 29
In which that Nature hadde swich delit; . . . C.Doc. 31
That yiftes of Fortune and of Nature . . . . C.Pard. 295
Curseth the day and tyme that nature . . . . E.Cl. 902
Were it by influence or by nature, . . . . E.Mch. 1968
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende . . . F.Sq. 197
That nature in youre principles hath set; . . . F.Sq. 487
It is agayns the proces of nature.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1345
Thow nobledest so ferforth oure nature, . . . G.SN. 40
As to destreyne a thyng which that nature . . . H.Mcp. 161
goodnesse of nature and eek the goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 245–50
goodes of nature, and somtyme of the . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of nature stonden outher in goodes of body . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of nature of the soule been good . . . I.Pars. 450–5
of goodes of nature; God woot that . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
somtyme we han hem in nature as muche . . . I.Pars. 455–60
we been of o nature, roten and corrupt, . . . I.Pars. 460–5
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure . . . I.Pars. 525–30
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere . . . I.Pars. 575–80
vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . . I.Pars. 655–60
thyng, by nature debonaire and tretable . . . I.Pars. 655–60
the gilt disserveth thraldom, but nat nature; . . I.Pars. 755–60
agayns nature. Al that is enemy and . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
destruccioun to nature is agayns nature. . . . I.Pars. 865–70
For Nature wolde nat suffyse . . . . . BD. 18
Hit was gret wonder that Nature . . . . . BD. 467
To lyen, for that is hir nature; . . . . . BD. 630
Have som pite on your nature, . . . . . BD. 714
That the goddesse, dame Nature, . . . . . BD. 870
For certes, Nature had swich lest . . . . . BD. 907
I be-thoghte me that Nature . . . . . BD. 1194
But for his nature was not for to wepe, . . . Mars. 94
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde; . . . Anel. 80
Was set this noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 303
Devyseth Nature of aray and face, . . . . PF. 317
That eten as hem nature wolde enclyne, . . . PF. 325
Before the noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 368
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . PF. 372
So ferforth, that Nature hir-selfe hadde blisse . . PF. 377
Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty Lord, . . . PF. 379
So sore abasshed was she, til that Nature . . . PF. 447
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here, . . . . PF. 467

**Nature**—*Continued*

Nature, which that alway hadde an ere . . . . PF. 519
And to Nature him gonnen to presente, . . . . PF. 531
For no fors is of lakke of thy nature! . . . . . PF. 615
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . PF. 617
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . . PF. 629
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature, . . . . PF. 639
Quod tho Nature, 'here is no more to seye; . . . PF. 655
'To you speke I, ye tercelets,' quod Nature, . . . PF. 659
To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . . . PF. 667
To don to Nature honour and plesaunce. . . . . PF. 676
the diverse causes of nature that weren yhidde. . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
the secretis of nature, whan thow . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
hele, that nature hath nat al forleten the. . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
of fastere remedies, and the nature of thoughtes . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
Whan that nature brought the foorth . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
good of nature that lyveth by resoun, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
ben they preciouse by the nature of hem-self, . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
hem-self, or elles by the nature of the? . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 420–5
thyne that nature of thynges hath maked . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
suffiseth to nature, thanne is it no nede . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
with ful litel thynges nature halt hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
the fulfillynge of nature with superfluytees, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
thresten or powren in-to nature schulle . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
the nature of the matiere of thilke clothes, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
For-why the nature of every . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
noble of hir nature, but natheles . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
strengthe of nature. For how so that . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
strenges, how that Nature, myghty, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
and remembren on hir nature, and slaken . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
hem of hir retornynge ayen to hir nature. . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
to come by nature. For yif that moneye, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
litel thyng suffiseth to nature; but certes . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
strengthe of nature, but oonly of the . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
yif thow semeat fair, thy nature ne maketh . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
'that is oon and symple in his nature, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
the nature of thinges, for that veyn . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
For the nature of thinges ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
yif it so be that this good be in hym by nature, . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
by his nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
the nature of hem may nat ben betere . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
But certes by nature ther nys but . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
nature of parties or of membres, that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
thinges by here nature ne ben not gode, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
that han any maner nature of wyllynge . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
deye ne dryen, as longe as hir nature . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
thei wexen drye. For nature yeveth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
seen how greet is the diligence of nature; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
to seyn, that is accordynge to hir nature . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
the bygynnynges of nature. For certes, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
the deeth that nature dredeth. (That is to seyn as Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
taketh the deeth whiche that nature hateth . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
constreyneth that that nature desireth and . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
entencioun of nature. For the purveaunce . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . of the thing; . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
'that kepith his nature, that enforceth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
and seidest that the nature of yvel nys . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
of this, he ne mai nat considere the nature of thinges Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
covenable to nature, hym that acomplisseth his . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
folk, whan thei aperceyven that nature is redressed . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
thilke beinge that is set in his nature. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
of hir nature. But for to mowen don yvel and . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
have thei for-lorn the nature of mankynde. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
be the propre nature of it maketh men . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
muable nature, and al that moeveth in any manere, Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
elles by alle nature servynge to god, or . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
For peraventure the nature of som man . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
(that is to seyn, of the nature of alle resouns). . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5

**Nature**—*Continued*

by the nature of the thinges that ben I-wyst or . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
strengthe and his nature, but aftir the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
the nature) of hem that knowen. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
intelligence is oonly the devyne nature. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
by his propre nature nat oonly his subget (as who . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
is I-wist nis nat knowen by his nature propre, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
propre, but by the nature of hem that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
his simple nature. For this ilke infinit . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
by his owne nature thinges that ben subgect . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
chaungeth nat the nature ne the proprete . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
necessite condicionel—the propre nature of it . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
ne have no necessite of his owne nature. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
liberte of hir owne nature. Thanne certes . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
by hir propre nature, so as thei comen in alle . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
nature of thinges (as the sonne arysynge); . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
That down were sent in scorning of nature. . . . TC.1. 105
Now was this Ector pitous of nature, . . . . TC.1. 113
'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature! . . . . TC.3. 1016
A-corsed be that day which that Nature . . . . TC.4. 251
The nature of the pees mot nedes drive . . . . TC.4. 1353
His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature. . . . TC.5. 209
That is y-formed by nature, . . . . . HF.1. 490
That never formed by nature . . . . . HF.3. 276
So many formed by Nature, . . . . . HF.3. 949
That longeth onto love, and to nature; . . . . LGW. 151
That ever was y-formed by nature; . . . . . LGW. 975
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . LGW. 2447
I am a mayde, and as by my nature, . . . . LGW. 2690
Therto so well hath formed him Nature. . . . Ven. 14
Allas! that nature hath in you compassed . . . Merc.B. 21
The benignest and beste eek that nature . . . . Comp.A. 53
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . Comp.A. 58
Had nature set, the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1463
As nature couthe it make faire; . . . . . RR. 1697
For nature hadde nevere such a grace . . . . . RR. 3207
That wrongly werke ageyn nature. . . . . RR. 4769
Thus hath sotilled Dame Nature; . . . . . RR. 4871
That nature in hym hadde sette. . . . . RR. 4907
That love is right of sich nature, . . . . . RR. 5347
'That is ageynes all nature.'. . . . . RR. 7305

**Naturel(l)y** *see* **Naturally**

**Natures**

'Cherisseth blood, natures freend,' quod he. . . . F.Sq. 353
diversite of here natures, that so discorden the ton fro Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
makere of alle natures, ordeineth and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
Ryht [longynge] onto love and to natures: . . . LGW.G. 137

**Naught**

And of manhod hym lakkede right naught. . . . A.Prol. 756
And freeten hym, for that they knewe hym naught. A.Kn. 2068
His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught; . . . A.Kn. 2649
'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte . . . A.Kn. 2765
To worshipe ay, and he forgate it naught, . . . B.Pri. 1701
And al was fals, I dremed of it right naught, . . D.WB. 582
But as yow list; naught greveth me at al . . . . E.Cl. 647
The ydoles, and be clene, and elles naught.' . . . G.SN. 269
To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught. . . G.CY. 1401
But al for naught for it availeth noght . . . . H.Mcp. 147 *var*
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . . . H.Mcp. 338
nys ryght naught in no wise? And yif the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
ne doute I it naught, ne I nyl nevere wene that . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
thou, naught with noone resouns y-taken . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
but in idel and stant for naught. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
that evel is nawght, and so as schrewes . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
that hap nis ryght naught in no wise; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
hath his beynge of naught," to the whiche . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
woxen of nawght: but yif this ne mai nat ben . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
forsothe it nis nat of naught, for it hath . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
although that it ne seme naught that the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
seen, that it nis ryght naught? For wit . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
ther ne faileth naught of the future, and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
ne schalt naught demen it as prescience of thinges . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
ne oweth nawht to lattere thinges. And syn . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . TC.1. 142
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise! . . TC.1. 335
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente. . . . TC.1. 392
Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynte; . . TC.1. 544
Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.' . . TC.1. 581
For thy proverbes may me naught availen! . . . TC.1. 756
And of his deth his lady naught to wite; . . . . TC.1. 825

**Naught**—*Continued*
But, God wot, it is naught the rather so! . . . . TC.1. 835
Requere naught that is ayein her name, . . . . TC.1. 902
It sit her naught to be celestial . . . . . TC.1. 983
I roughte naught though that she stood and herde . TC.1. 1039
I jape naught, so evere have I joye!' . . . . . TC.2. 140
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewe! . . . TC.2. 303
That naught desireth but your frendly chere, . . TC.2. 332
'Now understond, for I you naught requere . . . TC.2. 358
Mighte he yit live, of me were naught to recche! . TC.2. 434
Ne love a man ne can I naught, ne may . . . . TC.2. 478
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swoune! . . TC.2. 574
He naught forbet, that every creature . . . . TC.2. 717
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne! . TC.3. 280
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . . TC.3. 531
Gan every wight that hadde naught to done . . . TC.3. 675
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lette! . . . TC.3. 725
For thing of naught, now by that God above . . TC.3. 878
Serveth of naught, so weylawey the while!'— . . TC.3. 1078
But al for naught: yit mighte he not abreyde. . . TC.3. 1113
But al for naught; he may wel ligge and winke, . TC.3. 1537
It was for naught: it moste ben and sholde, . . . TC.4. 216
Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte? . . TC.4. 312
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red; . . . TC.4. 498
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'— . TC.4. 518
'For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon, . . . TC.4. 645
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde, . . TC.4. 668
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende: . . . TC.4. 702
Us nedeth for my going naught to care. . . . . TC.4. 1344
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her recche, . . TC.4. 1588
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne,. . . TC.5. 34
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace. . . . . TC.5. 224
For he that nought n'assayeth, naught n'acheveth!' TC.5. 784
Aboute naught this Troilus and Pandare! . . . . TC.5. 1120
As naught ne were, although she come late.' . . . TC.5. 1141
'Nay, certeynly,' quod I, 'right naught.' . . . . HF.2. 486
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas; . . . LGW. 463
Naught tellen you the beaute al, . . . . . RR. 1443
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng. . . . . RR. 2333 *em*
Another love that knowen is naught, . . . . . RR. 5178

**Naught** *see* **Nought**

**Nave**
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave. . . . D.Sum. 2266
Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . D.Sum. 2270

**Navel**
And fro the navele doun al covered was . . . . A.Kn. 1957

**Navy**
yeven sayles to the Grykkyssche naveye, . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
To save and kepe that navye . . . . . HF.1. 216
With schepis sevene and with no more navye, . . LGW. 960
Whanne that he staal awey to his navye. . . . LGW. 1335

**Nay** (*specimens*)
'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in ernest, by my fey! . . . A.Kn. 1126
Nay certes, false Arcite, thow shalt nat so; . . . A.Kn. 1145
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay, . . . . A.Kn. 1667
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— . A.Kn. 3064
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef, . A.Mil. 3792
Oure corn is stoln, sothly it is na nay, . . . . A.Rv. 4183
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, . . . B.Pri. 1793
The briddes synge, it is no nay, . . . . . B.Th. 1956
most repente thee, it is bettre 'nay' than . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
knowe wel, nay; for as by right and . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
certes, thou mayst wel seyn that nay; . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
Mordre wil out certes it is no nay . . . . . B.NP. 4242 *var*
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . B.NP. 4616
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce, B.NP. 4623
Nay, nay, I thoghte it never, trewely, . . . . C.Pard. 442
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!' . . C.Pard. 750
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs! . C.Pard. 946
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne . . . D.WB. 170
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche. . . D.WB. 1019
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!' . . . . D.WB. 1057
'My "love"!' quod he, 'nay, my dampnacioun! . . D.WB. 1067
'Amended!' quod this knyght, 'allas! nay, nay! . D.WB. 1098
This somnour hym answerde and seyde, 'Nay, . . D.Fri. 1388
Of elementz?' The feend answerde, 'Nay, . . . D.Fri. 1506
'Nay! ther thou lixt, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere. D.Sum. 1761
To al this thyng, ther seyde no wight nay; . . . E.Cl. 177
And eek whan I sey "ye" ne sey nat "nay," . . . E.Cl. 355
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially— . . . . E.Cl. 421
Maken comparisoun, it is no nay; . . . . . E.Cl. 817
This world is nat so strong, it is no nay, . . . E.Cl. 1139
She seith not ones, 'nay,' whan he seith, 'ye.' . . E.Mch. 1345
Nay, lordes been no fooles, by my fay! . . . . E.Mch. 1505
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.' . F.Fkl. 1234
A! nay! lat be; the philosophres stoon, . . . . G.CY. 862
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowyng,— . . . G.CY. 923
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herkne me; . . G.CY. 927
To swich a man I kan never seye nay.' . . . . G.CY. 1041
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth; . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
"ye, ye," and "nay, nay"; and what . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
And shewe hir shortly—hit is no nay!— . . . . BD. 147
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.' . . . . BD. 558
'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!' . . BD. 1308
Nay, certes! for she hath such hevynesse . . . Mars. 194
To love a-newe, and ben untrewe? Nay! . . . . Anel. 274
For yee or nay, with-outen any preve?' . . . . PF. 497
'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582

**Nay** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
(As who seith, nay.) Ther myghte nevere yit . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
'Nay forsothe,' quod I; 'but thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . TC.2. 128
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done . . TC.2. 213
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose. . . TC.2. 1256
Were it wel don?'—Quod she, 'Nay, by my trouthe!' TC.2. 1281
Altheigh that Ector nay ful ofte preyde; . . . . TC.4. 214
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.5. 1003
'Nay, dred thee not therof,' quod he, . . . . . HF.2. 535
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon! . . . . . HF.3. 627
'Nay, wis!' quod she, 'hit were a vyce; . . . . HF.3. 729
'Nay, for-sothe, frend!' quod I; . . . . . HF.3. 783
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me! . . . . . HF.3. 1007
And sayde thus: 'Nay, for hit is no nede . . . . LGW. 1706
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . LGW. 2661
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse, . . . . Scog. 36
That for no peyne wol I not sey nay; . . . . . Ven. 63

**Nazarenus**
cleped *Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judæorum*. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
saved,' but oonly Jhesus. *Nazarenus* is as muche for to seye . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90

**Ne** (*specimens*)
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . unto no maner . . . . . A.Prol. 70
Ne that a Monk whan he is recchelees Is likned . A.Prol. 179
In al the parisshe wif ne was ther noon . . . . A.Prol. 449
Ne what richesse aboute his body is, . . . . . A.Kn. 2940
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold . . . . A.Mil. 3110
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd, . . . B.Th. 1897
that they ne requeren ne preyen me nat . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
ne they asken nat to be reconsiled. . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
ne ye, ne noon oother, syen never the contraire! . B.Mel. 2875–80
nat muchel mystaken me, ne seyd amys; . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
and the reconsiliacioun, I ne hadde nat . . . mystaken . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
witen nat wel what they don, ne what they seyn; . B.Mel. 2890–5
to thy freend, ne to thy broother, ne yeve thou . B.Mel. 2945–50
desirous, ne coveitous of good ne richesse; . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . B.Mk. 3245
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere, . . . B.Mk. 3246
Where-as in Chaldeye clerk ne was ther noon, . . B.Mk. 3347
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure, . . . B.Mk. 3491
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond . . B.Mk. 3520
Ne noon Ermyn, ne noon Egipcien, . . . . . B.Mk. 3528
But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slawe. . . B.Mk. 3596
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie, . . . B.NP. 4259
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk, . . C.Pard. 339
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . D.WB. 10
And he ne wol doon hem non dishonour. . . . . D.WB. 881
And neer the feend he drough, as noght ne were, . D.Fri. 1549
'Janicula, I neither may ne kan . . . . . E.Cl. 304
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . . . E.Cl. 606
And my poverte no wight kan ne may Maken comparisoun, . . . . . E.Cl. 816
Ne suffreth nat that men yow doon offense; . . . E.Cl. 1197
But, sire, ne be nat wrooth,—al be it so, . . . . E.Mch. 2286
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende . . . . F.Sq. 197
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . F.Sq. 460
Ne never er now ne haddest knowen me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1615
Ne never mo ne shal they roten bee, . . . . . G.SN. 228
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree! . . . . . BD. 886
'Bet? ne noght so wel!' quod he. . . . . BD. 1044
That I ne wilned no thyng but good, . . . . . BD. 1261
Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche . . . . TC.1. 884
A frendlier, n' a more gracious . . . . . TC.1. 885
Wherfore I n'il have neither thank ne blame . . TC.2. 15
N'I wol not, certein, breken your defence; . . . TC.3. 1299
N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here. . . . . TC.3. 1642
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . . . TC.4. 299
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.5. 1003
N'I sey not this al-only for thise men; . . . . TC.5. 1779
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.' . . . . . HF.3. 897
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 1640
She feleth nothinge, neither foule ne feyre. . . . LGW. 1818
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge, . LGW. 1835
Why ne haddist thou remembred in thy mynde . . LGW. 2717
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandissh ware; . . . Form.A. 22
On thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure; . . . . Scog. 27
Ne, certes, now, allas! allas! the while! . . . . Comp.A. 9
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . . . Comp.A. 61

**Ne** (*Latin*)
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Set ne me inexorabile.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70

**Near**
Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse, . . . A.Prol. 839
No neer Atthenes wolde he go ne ride, . . . . A.Kn. 968
That Theseus hath taken hym so neer, . . . . A.Kn. 1439
And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1850
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.' . . A.Kn. 3093
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer . . A.Rv. 4304
And, as he dorste, he drough hym ner and ner, . . B.Pri. 1710
Approche neer, and looke up murily. . . . . B.Th. 1888

**Near**—*Continued*

that is cause of alle thynges; the neer cause . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer, . . . C.Pard. 966
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . . . D.WB. 803
And neer the feend he drough, as noght ne were, . D.Fri. 1549
'Squier, come neer, if it youre wille be, . . . . F.Sq. 1
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng G.CY. 685
And of his science am I never the neer; . . . . G.CY. 721
And yet my boote is never the nere; . . . . . BD. 38
To do hir erande, and he com nere. . . . . BD. 134
Anoon right I wente nere; . . . . . BD. 450
To gete hir love noo ner nas he . . . . . BD. 887
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . . . Pity. 19
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . . . PF. 619
Tho com sche ner, and sette her doun uppon the . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
hooldeth hym neer to thilke centre of thingis (that . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
And ay the neer he was, the more he brende; . . TC.1. 448
For ay the neer, the fir the hotter is: . . . . TC.1. 449
But were he fer or ner, I dar seye this,— . . . . TC.1. 451
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore; . . . . TC.2. 562
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . . TC.3. 60
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . . TC.3. 754
And ner he com, and seide, 'How stant it now . . TC.3. 1562
And neer he rod, his cause for to make, . . . . TC.5. 80
And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere, . . . LGW. 314
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.' . . LGW. 318
And nere he come, and founde the wympel torne. . LGW. 832
inne that nombre, that is to seyn neer the degree . Astr. 150–6
approchith neer the est than doth that . . . . Astr. 358–62
For from an hill that stood ther nere, . . . . . RR. 114
Whan that hym nedeth go no nere. . . . . RR. 1454
Bot somdell neer it wente I thoo . . . . . RR. 1708
And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere, . . . RR. 1775
Unto the bothon drawe nere. . . . . RR. 1786
Bicause the archer was so nere; . . . . . RR. 1818
That I so neer myght it se. . . . . RR. 1848
That they shull never neigh it nere; . . . . . RR. 2003
Er thou mayst come her any nere, . . . . . RR. 2442
For evermore thou neighest nere, . . . . . RR. 2472
I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte . . . . . RR. 2846
Thanne shall he forther, ferre and nere, . . . . RR. 2881
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere; . . . . . RR. 3071
If I were hardy to come neer . . . . . RR. 3365
Lete thi werkis fer and nere . . . . . RR. 4039
Seide to me, as she come nere, . . . . . RR. 4628
But thou art not an inche the nerre, . . . . . RR. 5101
Wolde I visite and drawe nere; . . . . . RR. 6508
And therfore I wole drawe hem ner. . . . . RR. 6520
Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner, . . . . . RR. 7098
That badde hem nere him for to come . . . . RR. 7477

**Nearer** *see* **Near**

**Neat**

His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . . . A.Prol. 597

**Neatherds**

Pamphilles, "If a netherdes doghter," seith . . . B.Mel. 2745–50

**Nebuchadnezzar**

That hadde the kyng Nabugodonosor, . . . . B.Mk. 3335
'Nabugodonosor was god,' seyde hee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3752
avysioun of Nabugodonosor, whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
Ne kyng Nabugodonosor, . . . . . HF.2. 7

**Necessaries**

Swiche manere necessaries as been plesynges . . . B.ML. 711
And othere necessaries that sholde nede . . . . B.ML. 871
issues and by tidynges necessaries, yif therof mai ben Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80

**Necessary**

nede it hadde been necessarie mo . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
the examynacioun is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the surgiens . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
been two thynges that arn necessarie and . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
Me thynketh that it were necessarie . . . . . C.Pard. 681
And seyde, 'I se wel it is necessarie, . . . . . H.Mop. 95
bihovely and necessarie to verray perfit . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
it is necessarie to understonde whennes . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
that it was a necessarie cause wise men to taken and Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
to a necessarie conclusioun; and yif it ne . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
ben taken also it is necessarie.' (As who . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
the bytidynge . . . is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
betidynge of it ne be nat certein ne necessarie, . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
ben necessarie. For every signe scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
covenable and necessarie. But thou mayst seyn, . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
certeyn and necessarie betydynges, thei . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
ne maken nat thilke thingis necessarie whiche that thei seen . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
as wel necessarie as nat necessarie. Ryght so as . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
voluntarie and the tother is necessarie. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
than is it necessarie; but certis whan it is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
that whan he goth that it is necessarie . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
than ben they maked necessarie by the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
'that thinges ne ben nat necessarie by hir . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

**Necessary**—*Continued*

thanne ben thei necessarie; and yif thei . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
Be necessarie, al seme it not therby . . . . . TC.4. 1020
That prescience put falling necessaire . . . . TC.4. 1021
of many a necessarie conclusioun in . . . . . Astr. 115–21
elles by 3 and 3, it is necessarie to thy . . . . Astr. 168–70

**Necessede**

ne foreyne causes necesseden the nevere to compoune Bo.3. m.9. 865–70

**Necessities**

defaute of manye necessites, and manye anguysshes byten . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
two maneris of necessites: that con necessite is symple Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10

**Necessity**

To maken vertu of necessitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 3042
And therfore have I greet necessitee . . . . . B.Sh. 1425
and algates necessitee constreyneth hym . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
prey yow that in this necessitee and in . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
Wherfore they mosten of necessitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4182
Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,— . . . . . B.NP. 4435
But by necessitee condicioneel. . . . . B.NP. 4440
As ofte as tyme is of necessitee . . . . . E.Cl. 94
That I made vertu of necessitee, . . . . . F.Sq. 593
moore than hym oghte, for any necessitee; . . . I.Pars. 375–80
estaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necessitee . . . I.Pars. 420–5
homycide is that is doon for necessitee, . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
agayn temporeel necessitee, for it . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
as that a maner necessite be imposed to . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
it surmounteth the necessite of destyne. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
his comynalite by the ordre of necessite . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
in this manere this necessite slideth ayein . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
the necessite of thinges to comen, or elles . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that the necessite of thinges to comen is . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
prescience bringe in necessite of bytydinge . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
it byhoveth by necessite that the opynioun be soth . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
for that he sitteth, it byhoveth by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
necessite in the toon and in the tothir; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
for in the toon is necessite of syttynge, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
and certes in the tothir is necessite of soth. . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
necessite in that oon and in that othir. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
natheles byhoveth it by necessite that eyther . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
byhoveth by necessite that thilke selve thing be: . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
for it byhoveth by necessite that every . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
by necessite. And yif this thing be oonys . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
necessite of thingis to comen; thanne ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
he constreyneth us by necessite to doon . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
ne han no strengthis by the necessite of thingis to comen . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
byhoveth by necessite that the lynage of . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
nat cause of necessite to thinges to comen, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
of the necessite of thingis to comen (as . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
ne putteth no necessite to thingis to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
constreyned to bytiden by necessite?' . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that it ne putteth no necessite to thingis; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
cause of the necessite of tydynge to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that the thingis ben to bytyden by necessite. . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
it ne betideth by necessite, so that it mai . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
this necessite; or elles, yif ther nere no . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
or elles, yif ther nere no necessite, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
yit ne have thei no necessite of hir kynde . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
any necessite (as who seith, in our . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
whan men doon hem, ne han no necessite . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
withoute necessite. For-why ther ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
absolut and quit of alle necessite. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
thingis present ne bryngith in no necessite . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
in no necessite to thinges to bytiden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thingis ben I-seyn byfore, that necessite . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
folwith hem; and yif necessite faileth hem, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
bytydeth by necessite. But certes yif we myghten Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
by necessite that thilke thing be alwey . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
doon by necessite whiche that ben y-seyn . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
addith thi byholdynge any necessite to thilke . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
hath no necessite to betyde.) And yif thou seist . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
thing wanteth necessite to be. (This is to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
it mot bytiden by necessite; and that thou streyne me Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
to this name of necessite, certes I wol we . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5

**Necessity**—*Continued*
fre and absolut fro alle necessite. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
necessites: that oon necessite is symple, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
as thus; that it byhovith by necessite . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
anothir necessite is condicionel, as thus: . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
byhovith by necessite that he walke. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
thilke necessite simple; for certes this . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
this necessite condicionel—the propre nature . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
necessite ne constreyneth a man to gon . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
thing ben by necessite, althoghe that it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
ne have no necessite of his owne nature. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
by hem-self, thei ben absolut of necessite, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
maneris in the liknesse of necessite by the . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
it byhovide by necessite that it . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
absolut fro the boond of necessite. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
seyn, syn that necessite nis nat in thinges . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
unbownden and quyt of all necessite; . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
That shal bitiden of necessite. . . . . TC.2. 623
For this thyng folweth of necessytee . . . . TC.2. 1750d, R
For al that com'th, com'th by necessite: . . TC.4. 958
'And in this maner this necessite . . . . TC.4. 1002
The certein cause of the necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1012
Or if necessite of thing cominge . . . . . TC.4. 1014
Than by necessite bihoveth it . . . . . TC.4. 1024
That he mot sitten by necessite, . . . . . TC.4. 1032
And thus necessite in either is. . . . . TC.4. 1033
Ther mot necessite ben in you bothe. . . . . TC.4. 1036
Com'th of his sitting, yit necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1042
That by necessite they comen alle. . . . . TC.4. 1050
That they bitiden by necessite. . . . . TC.4. 1057
Thus maketh vertu of necessite! . . . . . TC.4. 1586
A man mot twinnen of necessite, . . . . . TC.5. 339
Wolde have ful gret necessite . . . . . RR. 236
Have geten his necessite. . . . . RR. 6740

**Neck**
His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . A.Prol. 238
Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun. . . . A.Prol. 393
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218
I pray to God his nekke mote breke. . . . . A.Rv. 3918
And hardily they dorste leye hir nekke, . . . A.Rv. 4009
And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak; . A.Rv. 4261
An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon, . . . B.ML. 669
'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' . . . B.Pri. 1839
And bar the hevene on his nekke longe. . . . B.Mk. 3300
With gilte cheynes on hire nekke hangynge. . . B.Mk. 3554
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon. . . . B.NP. 4252
And strecche forth his nekke, long and smal; . . B.NP. 4498
Strecchynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . B.NP. 4522
So grete a nekke, and swich a large breest! . . B.NP. 4646
About his nekke, as she was wont to do; . . . C.Doc. 233
Thanne peyne I me to strecche forth the nekke, . C.Pard. 395
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . C.Pard. 936
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . D.WB. 906
Moote thy welked nekke be to-broke! . . . . D.WB. 277
That hadde almoost as lief to lese hire nekke, . D.Fri. 1574
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . E.Cl. 113
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . . E.Mch. 1364
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, E.Mch. 1703
The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh . . . E.Mch. 1849
In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene! . . E.Mch. 1853
Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . G.SN. 526
He myghte noght smyte al hir nekke atwo; . . . G.SN. 528
But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, . . G.SN. 533
'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke . . . . . BD. 938
and his nekke is pressyd with hevy . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
put thy nekke undir the yok of hir. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
to withdrawe thy nekke fro the yok of . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
his nekke charged with precyous stones of . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
putte nat his nekke, overcomen, undir the foule . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
susteynede the hevene uppon his nekke . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 986
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste. . . TC.3. 1575
A man may al by-time his nekke bede . . . . TC.4. 1105
thin heved, and Taurus thy nekke and . . . . Astr. 108–15
Hir nekke was of good fasoun, . . . . . RR. 551
Ther nys a fairer nekke, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 555
Aboute hir nekke of gentyl entayle . . . . . RR. 1081
And forth his heed and necke out-straught . . . RR. 1515
But me were lever my nekke a-two . . . . . RR. 6168
About his neck he bare a byble, . . . . . RR. 7412

**Necks**
And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde, . . . PF. 671
and that unrightfully, on the nekkes of holi men; . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
to lyften up hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbownde; . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Necroman-** *see* **Nigroman-**
**Neddres** *see* **Naddres**

**Nede** *see* **Need**
**Need**
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304
There, as nede is, they weren no thyng ydel. . . . A.Kn. 2505
Upon his nede to London for to go; . . . . . A.Mil. 3632
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
If thou noon axe with nede artow so woundid . . B.ML. 102 *var*
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! . B.ML. 103
For he noght helpeth needfulle in hir neede.' . . . B.ML. 112
She shal have nede to wasshe awey the rede, . . B.ML. 356
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede. . . . . B.ML. 504
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nede! . . . . B.ML. 658
And othere necessaries that sholde nede . . . . B.ML. 871
That yow were nede to resten hastily'; . . . . B.Sh. 1299
Aboute his nede, and byeth and creaunceth; . . . B.Sh. 1493
the nede for which we been assembled in this . . B.Mel. 2210–5
"That good conseil wanteth whan it is moost nede."' B.Mel. 2235–40
any of yow have nede of sapience, axe it . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
mo folk if it be nede. But looke alwey . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
nat alwey in every nede by oon . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
is it moore nede that thou eschue . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
that we han chosen in oure present nede.'. . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
if it hadde been nede; but certes, ye han sodeynly cleped . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
so heigh a nede it hadde been necessarie mo . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
his sovereyn helpyng, at his nede; for certes, in this world ther . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
ne hastily proceden in this nede, but that . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
how I shal do in this nede.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
how she myghte brynge this nede . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
taken swich avysement in this nede that we, ne oure freendes, . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
in this nede withouten my conseil, and I shal so . B.Mel. 2950–5
what best were to doon in this nede. . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
han no nede of oother mennes good, . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
in this nede ye caste yow to overcome youre . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
The 'wikked-nest' was werker of this nede, . . . B.Mk. 3576
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede . . B.Mk. 3697
The were nede of hennes, as I wene, . . . . . B.NP. 4643
I dampned thee thow most nede be deed . . . D.Sum. 2037 *var* ChCh
To assaye a wyf whan that it is no nede, . . . . E.Cl. 461
But men moote nede unto hire lust obeye, . . . E.Cl. 531
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Mch. 1479
And preyde hem to laboure in this nede . . . . E.Mch. 1631
Ther as ye woot that every wight moot neede; . . E.Mch. 1951
Thus lete I Damyan aboute his nede, . . . . . E.Mch. 2019
And been expert of this, and in youre neede . . . G.CY. 1251
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot nede; . . . . G.CY. 1280
'The word moot nede accorde with the dede'; . . H.Mcp. 208
moore deliciously than nede is, or ete to hastily, by . I.Pars. 375–80
han moore nede to love than oure freendes; . . . I.Pars. 525–30
and they that moore nede have, certes, . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
that seith 'creaunt' withoute nede. Alas! alas! . . I.Pars. 695–700
that never ne dede synne, ne neden no penitence. . I.Pars. 700–5
yeve to hem that han nede. . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
withoute rightful nede. Soothly this avarice . . I.Pars. 740–5
and eek to chastise there as nede is. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
a man for his wyf, if it were nede. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Ther neden none ensamples . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
han nede, and namely in sustenaunce of . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
man hath nede of thise thinges generally, . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
he hath nede of foode, he hath nede of . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
clothyng and herberwe, he hath nede of . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
so parfite that they han no nede to shryven . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
That wil not be, moot nede be left; . . . . . BD. 42
Hit is no need reherse hit more; . . . . . BD. 190
Him thar not nede to turnen ofte. . . . . BD. 256
Hit is no need eek for to axe . . . . . BD. 416
Have loved hir, for I moste nede! . . . . . BD. 1073
'"Nede!" nay, trewly, I gabbe now,— . . . . BD. 1074
Noght "nede," and I wol telle how, . . . . . BD. 1075
And ful greet need I hadde to lerne . . . . . BD. 1090
Hit is no need to reherse hit more . . . . . BD. 1127
That trewely, I hadde no need, . . . . . BD. 1252
Glad, that is no need to axe! . . . . . BD. 1275
Though I be wikke; O help yit at this neede! . . . ABC. 44
For thou ne failest never wight at nede. . . . . ABC. 112
And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede? . . . . Anel. 301
And, for your ese in furtheryng of your nede, . . PF. 384
That so desyreth to pronounce our nede, . . . . PF. 559
of my name for nede of foreyne moneye. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Ne it was noght convenient ne no nede to taken help Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
angwyssche of nede of thynges that hym . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
thow wilt fulfille thyn nede after that it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
suffiseth to nature, thanne is it no nede that thow seke Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
to dryve a-wey nede with habundaunce of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
han they nede, that many thynges han; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
good be to lyven with-oute nede of any thyng, . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
erren, that enforcen hem to have nede of no thyng? Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
godes, that ne hath nede of noon other . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
hath lak or nede of aught nys nat in . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
hath . . . nede to seken hym foreyne help by . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
have nede of foreyne help. Whiche is the . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
rychesse mai dryve awey nede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
mai nede be conforted by richesses, but certes . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
nede mai nat al outrely be doon awey; . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90

**Need**—*Continued*

for thoughe this nede that is alwey . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
thanne a nede that myghte be fulfild. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
doon awey nede, but richesses maken nede, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
moot ther nede ben moche folk over . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
ben freendes at nede, as ben conseyled by fortune and Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
that hath nede of power, that hym ne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
ne hath nede of no thyng and is moost . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
ne hath nede of no foreyne thyng, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
quod sche, 'ne schal he nevere han nede of noon help Bo.3.p.12.1070–5
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne . . . . . Bo.3.p.12.1070–5
hast noon nede of no juge to yeven the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
As til her honour nede was to holde, . . . . . TC.1. 128
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede?' . . . TC.1. 772
Anon, that I may gon aboute thy nede. . . . . TC.1. 863
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche . . . . TC.1. 886
Avisement is good bifore the nede! . . . . . TC.2. 343
For every thing a ginning hath it nede . . . . TC.2. 671
Withoute nede, ther I may stonde in grace? . . . TC.2. 714
And hast the lasse nede to contrefete, . . . . TC.2. 1532
But swich a nede was to preye him thenne, . . . TC.2. 1553
For now is nede! Sestow not my destresse, . . . TC.3. 46
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe! TC.3. 49
Parforme it out, for now is moste nede; . . . . TC.3. 417
Apointeden ful warly in this nede . . . . . TC.3. 454
Withouten word, so that it was no nede . . . . TC.3. 466
That nevere wight as in his frendes nede . . . . TC.3. 489
But prey Apollo helpen in this nede . . . . . TC.3. 546 *var*
Quod Troilus, 'for nevere yit no nede . . . . . TC.3. 706
Yit for her love, O help now at this nede! . . . TC.3. 728
Wel more nede is, it sodeinly rescowe . . . . TC.3. 857
Sone after this, though it no nede were, . . . . TC.3. 1142
To werken thus, whan it com'th to the nede! . . . TC.3. 1225
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise . . . . . TC.3. 1287
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!'— . . . TC.3. 1638
And douteles, no nede was him biseche . . . . TC.3. 1788
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede, . . . TC.4. 74
What nede were it this prayer for to werne, . . . TC.4. 111
Th'exchaunge of prisoneres and al this nede . . TC.4. 146
And we han nede of folk as men may se. . . . TC.4. 191
For in him nede of sitting is, y-wis, . . . . . TC.4. 1034
And in thee nede of soth; and thus, forsothe, . . TC.4. 1035
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nede! . . . TC.4. 1106
And, help me God so at my moste nede, . . . . TC.4. 1532
And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . . TC.4. 1558
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus. . . . . TC.4. 1599
What nede is thee to maken al this care? . . . . TC.5. 336
What nede is thee to seke on me victorie, . . . TC.5. 586
And that she was allone and hadde nede . . . . TC.5. 1026
And ek a broche—and that was litel nede!— . . . TC.5. 1040
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte, . . . TC.5. 1858
Certeyn hit moste thider nede. . . . . HF.2. 216
'No fors,' quod I, 'hit is no nede, . . . . . HF.2. 503
Ne of the halle eek what nede is . . . . . HF.3. 252
For hit no nede is, redely; . . . . . HF.3. 1047
For in pleyne text, withouten nede of glose, . . . LGW. 328
Or hadde nede of lodesmen or vitayle; . . . . LGW. 1488
And sayde thus: 'Nay, for hit is no nede . . . . LGW. 1706
Men myght[e] seen to go for nede . . . . . RR. 1123
There wexen, if men hadde nede, . . . . . RR. 1365
I mote my tonge stynten nede; . . . . . RR. 1441
That nede him must his lyfe forgo. . . . . RR. 1473
But it bihovede nede me . . . . . RR. 1792
Nede is that he hym observe . . . . . RR. 2024 *em*
And though thou go, yitt must thee nede Thenke . RR. 2483
For well they saugh that it was nede. . . . . RR. 3506
He hath no nede of more duresse; . . . . . RR. 3570
I have right gret, for it is nede; . . . . . RR. 3835
For though I dye as I mote nede, . . . . . RR. 4603
That ech helpe other at her needs, . . . . . RR. 5213
Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . . . RR. 5264
And socoure hym, whanne he hath neede, . . . . RR. 5269
And most yholpe in all her neede; . . . . . RR. 5505
Withoute nede of ony man. . . . . RR. 5629
They kepe more than it is nede, . . . . . RR. 5774
They putte up more than nede ware. . . . . RR. 5777
To hem that weren in nede bistadde; . . . . . RR. 5796
As my nede is forto a-cheve. . . . . RR. 5883
Sende aftir hir if nede be; . . . . . RR. 5890
That hym shal neden fetheres mo, . . . . . RR. 5990
To gone and purchasen her nede. . . . . RR. 6607
But he bad wirken whanne that neede is, . . . . RR. 6659
And nevere with hondes labour his nede is. . . . RR. 6688
Telle how a man may begge at nede, . . . . . RR. 6709
Ye shulde hym sene so ofte nede, . . . . . RR. 7631

**Needed**

John knew the wey, hem nededе no gyde; . . . A.Rv. 4020
Ther nas na moore; hem neededе no dwale. . . . A.Rv. 4161
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel. . . . B.NP. 4024
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse; . . . C.Doc. 106
Me neded nat do lenger diligence . . . . . D.WB. 205
And foond hire ever goode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457
What neded hym? he drank ynough biforn; . . . H.Mcp. 89
'Certes,' quod sche, 'and hym nedide noon help . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
Her nedede no teres for to borwe. . . . . TC.5. 726
Men neded not in no cuntre . . . . . RR. 560
Ne popped hir, for it neded nought . . . . . RR. 1019

**Needeth**

But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . . A.Prol. 462
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Prol. 849

**Needeth**—*Continued*

Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1029
And seyde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1715
It nedeth noght to pyne yow with the corde, . . A.Kn. 1746
Ther nedeth noon auctoritee allegge . . . . . A.Kn. 3000
That nedeth in oon of thise termes two, . . . . A.Kn. 3028
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng . . . . . A.Kn. 3091
Of the remenant nedeth nat enquere.' . . . . A.Mil. 3166
Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche, . . . A.Mil. 3599
What nedeth gretter dilatacioun? . . . . . B.ML. 232
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . . . B.Sh. 1453
of thy persone thynges that hem nedeth . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
the trouthe . . . nedeth nat diligently enquere, . B.Mel. 2545–50
What nedeth it of kyng Anthiochus . . . . . B.Mk. 3765
Ther nedeth make of this noon argument, . . . B.NP. 4172
Him nedeth nat his colour for to dyen . . . . B.NP. 4648
Han herd, nat nedeth for to telle it moore. . . . C.Doc. 230
'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel, . . C.Pard. 670
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? . . . . C.Pard. 879
And that no wys man nedeth for to wedde, . . . D.WB. 274
What nedeth thee of me to enquere or spyen? . . D.WB. 316
Us nedeth nat to speken but of game, . . . . D.Fri. 1275
Which nedeth nat rehercen for this tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1308
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere, . . . D.Fri. 1516
Ne ther it nedeth nat for to be yeve, . . . . . D.Sum. 1721
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche? . . . . D.Sum. 1955
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . D.Sum. 1956
What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf? . . . D.Sum. 2000
Nedeth namoore to speken of it, seith he, . . . D.Sum. 2097
Nedeth namoore for hym to go ne ryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1615
Of whom it nedeth nat for to declare . . . . . E.Mch. 2437
And eek it nedeth nat for to devyse . . . . . F.Sq. 65
What nedeth yow rehercen hire array? . . . . F.Sq. 298
Of oother harm it nedeth nat to speke, . . . . F.Sq. 453
What he answerde it nedeth noght reherce; . . . F.Sq. 599
It nedeth nat reherce it yow namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1466
It nedeth nat to yow reherce it moore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1594
Nat nedeth it for to reherce hem alle,— . . . . G.CY. 796
What nedeth it his fetures to discryve, . . . . H.Mcp. 121
moore than nedeth it is synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
moore than nedeth, or whan he comth by thilke . I.Pars. 370–5
Allas! what nedeth man thanne to been despeired, . I.Pars. 705–10
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my peyne, . . . Pity. 106
Than needeth us no wepen us for to save, . . . ABC. 118
Ther nedeth me no care for to borwe, . . . . . Comp.L. 10
As nedeth not to men such craft to lere! . . . . Anel. 98
Withoute gilt,—me nedeth no witnesse. . . . . Anel. 298
Hit nedeth not his shap yow to devyse,— . . . . PF. 398
This shorte lessoun nedeth not recorde.' . . . . PF. 609
'And nedeth it yit,' quod I, 'of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
it nedeth of ful manye helpynges to kepyn . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
ayenward of litel nedeth hem that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
cleer and renomed. For certes it nedeth nat to saie Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
'For-sothe,' quod sche, 'thanne nedeth ther som-what Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
'Yee, ther nedeth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
bytynge is every condicioun, it nedeth nat to tellen Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
hym nedeth any cleernesse of renoun, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
Me nedeth here non other art to use; . . . . . TC.2. 11
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle: . . . . TC.2. 176
It nedeth me ful sleighly for to pleye!'— . . . . TC.2. 462
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?' . . TC.2. 497
Reherse it nedeth nought, for ye ben wise! . . . TC.2. 917
It nedeth me not longe thee forbise. . . . . TC.2. 1390
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardily . . . . TC.2. 1425
It nedeth nought to preye him frend to be; . . . TC.2. 1451
It nedeth nought his helpes more crave: . . . . TC.2. 1455
What nedeth you to tellen al the chere . . . . TC.2. 1541
It nedith more sodeynly rescoue . . . . . TC.3. 857 *var*
It nedeth not no ferther for him sterte. . . . . TC.3. 949
We wol thee not! us nedeth no day have!' . . . TC.3. 1463
I passe al that which nedeth not to seye. . . . TC.3. 1576
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere; . . . . . TC.3. 1643
As it was erst, which nedeth not devise. . . . . TC.3. 1676
Not nedeth it to you, sin they ben met, . . . . TC.3. 1681
A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere. . . . TC.3. 1684
Us nedeth for my going naught to care. . . . . TC.4. 1344
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke? . . . . TC.5. 1848
And nothyng nedith hit parde . . . . . HF.2. 67
Hit nedeth noght eft thee to teche. . . . . HF.2. 564
Hit nedeth noght yow for to tellen, . . . . . HF.3. 209
For in pleyn tixt, it nedyth nat to glose, . . . . LGW.G. 254
It nedyth nat al day thus for to endite. . . . . LGW.G. 310
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme. . . . . LGW. 997
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve? . . . . LGW. 1098
Of hir goodnesse; us nedeth trewely . . . . . LGW. 1493
Thee nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene, . . . Fort. 35
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne; . . . Merc.B. 18
that there nedith no more declaracioun; . . . . Astr. 127–32
day, generaly for evere. What nedith more declaracioun? . . . . . Astr. 193–8
worde that nedith to the declaracioun. . . . . Astr. 193–8
Whan that hym nedeth go no nere. . . . . RR. 1454

**Needful**

For he noght helpeth needfulle in hir neede.' . . B.ML. 112
necessarie and nedefulle, and that is, good conscience B.Mel. 2830–5
to the nedeful man, for he deliteth . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
visite the nedeful with thy persone, visite . . . I.Pars. 1030–5

**Needfully**

For nedfully bihov'th it not to be . . . . . TC.4. 1004
Yit natheles bihov'th it nedfully . . . . . TC.4. 1054

**Needfully**—*Continued*
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,— . . . . TC.4. 1074
**Needle**
A sylvre nedle forth y droughe . . . . . RR. 97
And gan this nedle threde anon; . . . . . RR. 99
**Needles**
For with a nedles poynt whan it is blowe . . . G.SN. 440
**Needless**
Nedelees, God woot, he thoghte hire for taffraye. . E.Cl. 455
O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . . . E.Cl. 621
forsweryng falsly, and yet nedelees. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
tho that been nedelees, or withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
nedeles is he recreaunt and nedelees despeired. . . I.Pars. 695–700
Quod Troilus, 'Y-wis, thou nedeles . . . . . TC.2. 1527
Is nedeles it schal be sene to morwe . . . . . TC.3. 889 *var*
**Needly**
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng,— . . . . B.NP. 4434
Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,— . . . . . B.NP. 4435
That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . D.WB. 968
'It moot nedly ben so,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
And some men seyn that nedly ther is noon, . . TC.4. 970
That ben purvey'd; but needly, as they seyn, . . TC.4. 1006
But nedely, how so evere it be,' . . . . . RR. 6117
**Needs**
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . A.Kn. 1169
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf. . . . A.Kn. 1290
That nedes-cost he moot hymselven hyde, . . . A.Kn. 1477
That I shal nedes have oon of hem two, . . . A.Kn. 2324
He auntred hym, and has his nedes sped, . . . A.Rv. 4205
And doon hir nedes as they han doon yoore, . . . B.ML. 174
And on his nedes sadly hym avyseth, . . . . . B.Sh. 1266
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370
That nedes moste he make a chevyssauunce, . . . B.Sh. 1519
That nedes moste he wynne in that viage . . . B.Sh. 1561
For nedes moste he fighte . . . . . B.Th. 2031
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . B.NP. 4424
Constreyned was, he nedes moste hire wedde, . . D.WB. 1071
And thou, also, most nedes lese thyn heed, . . D.Sum. 2038
He nedes moot unto the pley assente; . . . . E.Cl. 11
They moste nedes lyve in unitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1384
For whan they saughe that it moste needis be, . . E.Mch. 1691
I am a womman, nedes moot I speke, . . . . E.Mch. 2305
Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste, . . F.Fkl. 1163
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1563
For secree needes, and for good entente; . . . . G.SN. 178
And so it moste nedes, by resoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1199
and wheither it oghte nedes be doon . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
he moste nedes dye, wheither he wolde or noon, . . I.Pars. 320–5
I never sholde For nedes; and, maugree my heed, . BD. 1200
in alle nedes hath greet strengthe. For what . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
that ben preysed falsly, they mote nedes . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
gentilesse, thanne mote they nedes ben . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
power, certes, as in that, it moot needes be nedy . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
moot it nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'moten we nedes granten . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
whiche it mote nedes be that sovereyne . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
so nedes by the semblable resoun, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
divers, nedes the substaunce moot be oo . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
be oon, it moot nedys deien and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
alle, thanne mote we nedys confessen . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
'Yys thus it moot nedes be,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'It moot nedes be so,' quod I, 'for . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
that nedes the wordis moot nedes be cosynes to [*sic*] Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
'First,' quod sche, 'thow most nedes knowen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
have graunted, that nedes good folk moten be myghty, Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
mostow nedes demen hym for ryght myghty, . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes ben that, . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
men, than moot it nedes be that schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
moot it nedes be that schrewes ben more . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
yvel), it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
than mot he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
it moot nedes be that thei ne be . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
schrewes, that it moste nedes ben that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
moten nedes be more fre whan thei loken hem . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
thanne moot it nedes ben that alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
byhoveth nat nedes that thinges betiden . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
it byhoveth nedes that thinges that ben to comen ben Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
nedes somwhat he knoweth of it, or elles . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
That othre bisy nedes him destrainede; . . . . TC.1. 355
Wol thee disese, and I mot nedes deye; . . . . TC.1. 573
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . TC.2. 439
Thorugh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . TC.2. 536
**Needs**—*Continued*
And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde be! . . . . TC.2. 954
To speke here of the nedes of Criseyde?' . . . . TC.2. 1603
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende. . . . . TC.3. 424
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende. . . . TC.3. 616
As he that nedes moste a cause fisshe! . . . . TC.3. 1162
Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520
But nedes day departe hem moste sone; . . . . TC.3. 1709
In alle nedes for the townes werre . . . . . TC.3. 1772
And of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde . . . TC.4. 135
The nature of the pees mot nedes drive . . . . TC.4. 1353
Al certeinly that I mot nedes dye: . . . . . TC.5. 318
Was in his nedes prest and corageus, . . . . . TC.5. 800
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . . . TC.5. 1352
That she from Troye moste nedes twinne, . . . TC.5. 1662
Moot nedes come to Fames House. . . . . HF.2. 278
But what! hit moste nedes be.' . . . . . HF.3. 545
That nedes to the conqueste of Ytayle . . . . LGW. 1298
Hath shapen hir, that she moste nedes be . . . LGW. 2581
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende; . . LGW. 2697
Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2698
That her behoved nedes dye, . . . . . RR. 1479
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . RR. 1939
That thou must nedis assaied be; . . . . . RR. 2688
Sothly the faute mote nedys than, . . . . . RR. 4588
Thanne must I nedis say with mood, . . . . . RR. 5162
And grete nedes kunnen espleiten, . . . . . RR. 6174 *em*
That me mote nedis on thee pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6418
**Needy**
shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure"; . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
helpe another contree that is moore nedy; . . . I.Pars. 775–80
nakid and nedy of alle thynges, and I . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
weneth hym-selven nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche." . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
make alle othere men to be nedy as of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
tho rychesses. O streyte and nedy clepe . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
tyme, hath the wrecchid and nedy foryetynge . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
that a man nys nedy, ne that he be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
be nedy of foreyne help.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
hath nat levere ben exiled, pore and nedy . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
and so uncovenable, that the nedy poverte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
Forto be nedy he dredith sore, . . . . . RR. 5703
**Neen**
And syn I sal have neen amendement . . . . A.Rv. 4185
By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee.' . . . . A.Rv. 4187
**Negligence**
I trowe men wolde deme it necligence . . . . A.Kn. 1881
And what thurgh necligence in oure wakynge,— . B.ML. 22
Y-payed thee, lest thurgh thy necligence . . . . B.Sh. 1588
and folie, and of youre necligence and . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
Or by youre necligence in chastisynge, . . . . C.Doc. 98
That for my necligence I do no cure . . . . . D.WB. 1074
I wolde it doon withouten necligence; . . . . E.Cl. 661
But looketh now, for no necligence or slouthe . . F.Fkl. 1232
womman by necligence overlyeth hire . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
shal fynde.' Thanne cometh necligence . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
of alle harm, certes necligence is the norice. . . . I.Pars. 710–5
the norice. Necligence ne dooth no fors, . . . I.Pars. 710–5
And al is through thy negligence and rape. . . . Adam. 7
Thanne seyde love a ful gret neglygence Was it . . LGW.G. 525
Thanne seyde Love, 'A ful grete necligence . . . LGW. 537
**Negligent**
seyn, ne be nat necligent to kepe thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
And necligent, and truste on flaterye. . . . . B.NP. 4627
Under a shepherde softe and necligent . . . . C.Doc. 101
Thise curats been ful necligent and slowe . . . D.Sum. 1816
lat us nat be necligent to deschargen us of venial . I.Pars. 360–5
so necligent that they ne descharge hem . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
of hem that been necligent and slowe to . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Disobeysaunt, or wilful negligent, . . . . . PF. 429
'Why hast thou ben so necligent . . . . . RR. 3829
I have be negligent in good feye . . . . . RR. 3900
**Negligently**
that dooth the service of God necligently.' . . . I.Pars. 680–5
**Neigh-** *see* **Nigh-**
**Neighbor**
And thanne his neighebore right as hym-selve. . . A.Prol. 535
Thy neighebore thou wytest synfully, . . . . B.ML. 108
Thy selve neighebor wol thee despise, . . . . B.ML. 115
inward, and good loos for thy neighebore . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
confessioun is neighebore to innocence. . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
'And if that any neighebore of myne . . . . . B.Mk. 3091
do me slee som day Som neighebore, and thanne go my way; . . . . . B.Mk. 3108
By-cause that he was hire neighebour, . . . . F.Fkl. 961
scorneth his neighebore; . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
is he that hath desdeyn of his neighebore, . . . I.Pars. 395–400
offryng biforn his neighebore, and swiche . . . I.Pars. 405–10
his neighebore; and al this is by envye. . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
alle the bountees of his neighebore; . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
preiseth his neighebore by a wikke . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
amenuse the bountee of his neighebore. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
of his neighebor semeth to hym bitter and . . . I.Pars. 510–5
Thanne comth scornynge of his neighebor, . . . I.Pars. 510–5
to anoyen his neighebor, which that is . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
a man anoyeth his neighebor prively, if . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
in the name of thy neighebore thou shalt . . . I.Pars. 515–20
that is God of hevene. Thy neighebore . . . . I.Pars. 515–20

**Neighbor**—*Continued*
'Love thy neighebore as thyselve'; . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
lovyng of his neighebor as hymself, for . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
eek, that in the name of neighebor . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
upon his neighebor anon he wole comunly . . . I.Pars. 530–5
man hymself and eek to his neighebore. . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
man dooth to his neighebore comth of . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
man dooth to his neighebore in body, or . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
now, that he that repreveth his neighebor, . . . I.Pars. 620–5
rather to ben leef and deere than for to been a neyghebour, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
Don his neighbour wrong or oppressioun. . . . L.St. 12

**Neighbors**
Lest that oure neighebores thee espie.' . . . . A.Mil. 3729
The neighebores, bothe smale and grete, . . . . A.Mil. 3826
somme of his neighebores that diden . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
His neighebores ful of envye, his . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
his neighebores; for thus seith Tullius, . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
that was accorded by youre neighebores, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
Why is my neighebores wyf so gay? . . . . . D.WB. 236
What dostow at my neighebores hous? . . . . D.WB. 239
With neighebores, that for hym maden sorwe, . . D.WB. 594
And yet, God woot, my neighebores aboute, . . E.Mch. 1549
the love of his neighebores. It stryveth . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
with whiche they sleen hire neighebores; . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
reneiynge of God, and hate of his neighebores, . . I.Pars. 790–5
thy neighebores goode name by thy fals . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
in borwynge of thy neighebores catel, . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
thy neighebores wyf. In this heeste, . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
of defaute of his neighebores; and the . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
among his owene neyghebours; and thilke noble renoun Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
among hir neyghbours by the honours that thei . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
among peples that ben neyghbors . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
But of thy verray neyghebores . . . . . HF.2. 141
By wommen that were neyghebores aboute; . . . LGW. 720
To alle neighboris a-rowe, . . . . . RR. 7604

**Neighe**
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time . . TC.2. 1555
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.' . . LGW. 318
And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere, . . . RR. 1775
That they shull never neigh it nere; . . . . . RR. 2003

**Neither** (*specimens*)
Neither to been y-buryed nor y-brent, . . . . A.Kn. 946
Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . . A.Kn. 1135
Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1720
Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif, . . . . A.Kn. 2755
And doun gooth al; he foond neither to selle, . . A.Mil. 3821
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree'? . . . . B.ML. 494
Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
So that he neyther myghte go ne ryde, . . . . B.Mk. 3802
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . B.NP. 4032
Neither in market ne in youre large halle.' . . . D.Sum. 2188
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenaunce, . . E.Cl. 499
That neither by hire wordes ne hire face, . . . E.Cl. 920
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed. . . . E.Mch. 1463
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . . E.Mch. 2154
Neither his collect, ne his expans yeeris, . . . . F.Fkl. 1275
neither by hevene, for it is Goddes trone; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
that they ne may neither wel do, ne wel thynke. . I.Pars. 685–90
neither of hem hath power over his . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace, . . . . Comp.L. 17
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys, . . PF. 446
Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge; . . . . PF. 516
thanne mowen neither of hem ben parfit, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
so that sekith sothnesse, he nis in neyther nother habite, . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . . . TC.1. 312
For neither with engine ne with no lore . . . . TC.2. 565
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, . . . TC.3. 79
And neither left for cost ne for travaile. . . . . TC.3. 522
And for ye neither shullen, dar I seye, . . . . TC.3. 661
Ye neither wisdom don ne gentilesse!' . . . . . TC.3. 882
That neither mighte oo word for sorwe seye. . . . TC.4. 371
That neither of hem other mighte grete, . . . . TC.4. 1130
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . . . TC.4. 1523
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele! . . . TC.5. 1596
The gendres neither the distaunce . . . . . HF.1. 18
I neyther am Enok, ne Elye, . . . . . HF.2. 80
We han don neither that ne this, . . . . . HF.3. 642
And neither of hem myghte out go; . . . . . HF.3. 1004
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun, . . LGW. 267
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 359
She feleth nothinge, neither foule ne feyre. . . . LGW. 1818
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure. . . . Scog. 28
Seche no ferther, neyther way ne wente, . . . . Ven. 69
celestial bodies; for truste wel that neyther mone ne sterre, . . . . . Astr. 236–40
the same quantite of space neither more ne lasse. . Astr. 262–6

**Neither** *see* **Nother**

**Nempne**
Under an hoold, that nempnen I ne kan, . . . B.ML. 507
Ye moote nempne hym to what place also, . . . F.Sq. 318

**Nempned**
Ne nempned she, in ernest nor in game. . . . . E.Cl. 609
heeren it y-nempned. Thanne semeth it that . . I.Pars. 595–600
What folk hast thou us nempned heere? . . . . RR. 6224

**Neot**
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.' . . . A.Mil. 3771

**Nephew**
For he thy nevew was, and sone-in-lawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3594
His blinde nevew Cupido, . . . . . HF.2. 109
That he his nevewe Jason wolde enhorte . . . . LGW. 1440
And seyde, 'Nevewe, if hyt myghte be, . . . . LGW. 1442
How that my nevew shal my bane be, . . . . LGW. 2659

**Neptune**
Til Neptune hath of hym compassyoun, . . . . LGW. 2421

**Neptunus**
Though Neptunus have deitee in the see, . . . F.Fkl. 1047
By Neptunus, that God is of the see, . . . . . TC.2. 443
'For, certein, Phebus and Neptunus bothe . . . TC.4. 120

**Nere** (*verb; specimens*)
And certes, if it nere to long to heere, . . . . A.Kn. 875
'It nere,' quod he, 'to thee no greet honour, . . . A.Kn. 1129
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love, . . . A.Kn. 1600
Ther nere swiche compaignyes tweye; . . . . A.Kn. 2589
Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yeere— . . B.ML. 132
For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles, . . . B.NP. 3984
Nere myn extorcioun I myghte nat lyven, . . . D.Fri. 1439
She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture, . . . . E.Cl. 405
And nere the freendshipe that ye dide er this . . G.CY. 1362
Allas! that I was wroght! why nere I deed? . . . H.Mcp. 273
perdurable, if it nere baptesme . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
That al hir lymmes nere pursewing, . . . . . BD. 958
Nere merci of you, blisful hevene Queene! . . . ABC. 24
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien. . Mars. 112
of my name? Certes it nere nat leveful . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
or elles, yif ther nere no necessite, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
And seyde, 'Allas, for wo! Why n'ere I ded? . . TC.2. 409
Al n'ere be malapert, or made it tough, . . . . TC.3. 87
And nere hit to long tendyte, . . . . . HF.1. 381
Al-though they nere nought y-liche. . . . . HF.3. 238
That it nere goon under the see adoun. . . . . LGW. 792
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme. . . . . LGW. 997
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite; . . . . . LGW. 1920

**Neritii**
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5

**Neritus**
Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5

**Nero**
Of grete Nero, and of Antonius,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2032
Although that Nero were as vicious . . . . . B.Mk. 3653
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede, . . B.Mk. 3694
This Nero hadde eek of acustumaunce . . . . B.Mk. 3701
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . B.Mk. 3708
The hye pryde of Nero to cherice, . . . . . B.Mk. 3710
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?' . . . B.Mk. 3727
As, whan that Nero brende the citee . . . . . B.NP. 4560
Withouten gilt,—this Nero hath hem slayn. . . . B.NP. 4563
by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
yit governed this Nero by septre alle the . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And ek this Nero governyde by ceptre . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And eek Nero governede alle . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
this wikkid Nero. Allas! it is grevous . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
Al be it so that the proude Nero, with . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
yit this wikkide Nero hadde gret . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
clepeth here, for that Nero, that was so . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
throweth adoun. Nero constreynede Senek, . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
hym to yeven to Nero his richesses, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40

**Nerve**
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde; . . TC.2. 642

**Nessus**
By oon that highte Nessus, that it maked. . . . B.Mk. 3318

**Nest**
Is bred in thee, as nest of every vice! . . . . . B.ML. 364
That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest, . . . B.Pri. 1749
The 'wikked-nest' was werker of this nede, . . . B.Mk. 3576
Where is the nest of freres in this place"; . . . D.Sum. 1691
his owene nest. And over alle thyng men oghten . I.Pars. 620–5
To seke in houndes nest fat mete. . . . . RR. 6504

**Nests**
As ben on trees rokes nestes; . . . . . HF.3. 426

**Net**
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
That have swich oon y-caught withoute net! . . . TC.2. 583
About his herte, of al Criseydes net. . . . . TC.3. 1733
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente. . . . TC.4. 1371
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe. . . . . TC.5. 775
That of the panter and the nette ben scaped, . . LGW. 131
in manere of a nett or of a webbe of a loppe. . . Astr. 25–32
of a net or of a lopwebbe after the olde . . . . Astr. 92–7
And in his nette gan hym so strayne, . . . . . RR. 1471
Though he sette either nette or lacche. . . . . RR. 1624

**Nethemast**
fro the nethemast lettre to the overmast . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5 *var*

**Nether**
And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye, . . . . A.Mil. 3852
Bothe of hir nether purs and of hir cheste. . . . D.WB. 44b
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa. . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Nether**—*Continued*
agayn the degre of the sunne upon the nether almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 170–4
**Netherest**
the nethereste hem or bordure of thise . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
fro the nethereste lettre to the uppereste. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
ringe doun to the netherist bordure. . . . . Astr. 25–32
And the netherist cercle, or . . . . . Astr. 82–8
knowist, and take the netherest elongacioun . . . Astr. 272–7
**Nets**
Pipen he koude and fisshe, and nettes beete, . . A.Rv. 3927
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plentee . . B.Mk. 3665
Ye humble nettes of my lady dere! . . . . . TC.3. 1355
The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene; . . LGW. 1190
With wily nettis that they cast; . . . . . RR. 6183
**Nettle**
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . . TC.1. 948
Netle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare, . TC.4. 461
**Nettles**
Netles, thornes, and hokede breres; . . . . . RR. 1712
**Nevene**
By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene. . . G.CY. 821
Ne wil nat that the philosophres nevene . . . . G.CY. 1473
And whan that Pandar herde her name nevene, . TC.1. 876
That useth oon I coude nevene; . . . . . HF.2. 54
Whiche that I cannot nevene, . . . . . HF.3. 163
Wyse and werthy for to nevene, . . . . . HF.3. 348
Corrumpeth, whan that folke his name nevene? . LGW. 2237
That kan her fadris names neven, . . . . . RR. 5962
Such flightes [as] I shal yow nevene, . . . . . RR. 7071
**Never** (*specimens*)
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . . A.Prol. 70
Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . A.Prol. 343
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . A.Prol. 674
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . A.Prol. 734
And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, . . . A.Kn. 903
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . . A.Kn. 1346
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1352
So muche sorwe hadde never creature . . . . A.Kn. 1359
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . A.Kn. 1822
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe; . . . . A.Kn. 1840
Ne reccheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . A.Kn. 2397
That never yet ne felte offensioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2416
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . . . . A.Kn. 2810
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— A.Kn. 3064
That half so greet was never Noees flood. . . . A.Mil. 3518
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons . . . B.ML. 87
For thogh his wyf be cristned never so white . . B.ML. 355
That never wroghtest synne as yet, *pardee*! . . . B.ML. 856
But for all that she knew hire nevere the moore. . B.ML. 982
I kepe nat of his tokenes never a deel! . . . . B.Sh. 1593
That never fleshly wommen they ne knewe. . . . B.Pri. 1775
wommen, good womman foond I nevere"; . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
tresour, be it never so precious." . . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree . . . B.Mk. 3201
And yet for thee ne weep she never a teere! . . . B.Mk. 3852
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie" . . . B.NP. 3973
Althogh the slough had never been so deepe; . . B.NP. 3988
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . B.NP. 4284
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel! . . . . B.NP. 4346
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee!' . . . . . B.NP. 4622
Nay, nay, I thoghte it never, trewely, . . . . C.Pard. 442
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . . C.Pard. 890
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . D.WB. 10
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . D.WB. 504
Ne of noon oother womman never the mo. . . . D.WB. 691
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . . D.WB. 943
It wol nat been amended never mo, . . . . . D.WB. 1099
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . . . E.Cl. 144
A fairer saugh I never noon than she; . . . . E.Cl. 1033
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . . E.Mch. 1731
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . E.Mch. 1744
Ne in noon oother place never-the-mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2089
Al were it never so lite, and I it wiste, . . . . F.Sq. 565
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . F.Fkl. 971
Never erst,' quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; . F.Fkl. 981
Or never-mo shal I my lady wynne. . . . . F.Fkl. 1076
Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon. . . . . F.Fkl. 1188
Ne never er now ne haddest knowen me; . . . F.Fkl. 1615
God help me so, for he shal never thee!— . . . G.CY. 641
And of his science am I never the neer; . . . . G.CY. 721
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . G.CY. 861
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . . G.CY. 1410
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare, . G.CY. 1420
And yet my boote is never the nere; . . . . . BD. 38
For I ne knewe never God but oon, . . . . . BD. 237
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . . BD. 542
But hit may never the rather be do. . . . . BD. 561
Hit had be never the bet for me, . . . . . BD. 671
And moustre; for be hit never so derke, . . . . BD. 911
Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . . . . BD. 964
Were my sorwes never so smerte; . . . . . BD. 1106
I nyl foryete hir, never mo!' . . . . . BD. 1124
And never to false yow, but I mete, . . . . . BD. 1233
Had never swich sorwe as I tho. . . . . BD. 1248
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . . BD. 1254
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . . Comp.L. 69
Him rekketh never wher she flete or synke. . . . Anel. 182
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . . PF. 137
**Never** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold; . . . PF. 205
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . PF. 569
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . . . PF. 619
al be the oost nevere so greet, it is to despise; . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
Nevere man ne drow me yit fro right . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche." . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
quod sche, 'ne schal he nevere han nede . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
to seyn that it ne moeveth nevere mo, and . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
ben nevere mo with-outen peyne, ne the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
forsaken hem never mo. For al be it so . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen in the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
noon of thise oolde folk ne withseide nevere; . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
schulle ther nevere be, ne nevere were, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
N'as nevere lasse mannissh in seminge; . . . . TC.1. 284
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . TC.1. 294
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . TC.1. 534
Though nevere no thing more ye me bihete!'— . . TC.1. 539
So hyd it wel! I tolde it nevere to mo, . . . . TC.1. 613
To him that nevere tasted bitternesse? . . . . TC.1. 639
'Nay, nevere yit, y-wis,' quod Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 657
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee; . . . . TC.1. 675
to tellen . . . To nevere no man, for whom that he so ferde. . . . . TC.1. 739
'And why?'—'For thou aholdest nevere spede.'— TC.1. 774
Say ye me nevere or now? What sey ye? No?'— TC.2. 277
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with ye! . . . . . TC.2. 301
Ne herde I nevere. And what that was his mone . TC.2. 558
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherice . . . . . TC.2. 726
Al were his nailes pointed nevere so sharpe, . . . TC.2. 1034
I n'as, ne nevere mo to ben I thinke, . . . . . TC.2. 1413
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse, . TC.3. 86
That I ne may it nevere mo deserve, . . . . . TC.3. 387
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . . TC.3. 708
Ye hadde nevere thing so lief!' quod she.— . . . TC.3. 870
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you, . . . TC.3. 1564
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . . . . TC.4. 101
For wonder last but nine night nevere in toune! . . TC.4. 588
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see? . . . . TC.4. 859
Which may not ben deceived nevere mo, . . . . TC.4. 983
'And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere, . . . . TC.5. 1079
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?'— . . TC.5. 1290
And som sayde, 'I not never what.' . . . . . HF.3. 1058
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth, . . LGW. 14
I nam withholden yit with never nother. . . . . LGW. 192
Albeit I shal be never the better. . . . . LGW. 1363
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo. . . LGW. 1563
Ne never hadde she joye at hir herte, . . . . LGW. 1578
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyne . . . . . Rosem. 17
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . Scog. 21
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . Scog. 49
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 64
As by his wille he wolde be bounde never. . . . Buk. 12
That of yelownesse hadde never pere. . . . . Purse. 11
That never yit wolde me to mercy take; . . . . Comp.A. 89
Take eny sterre fixe that never discendith . . . Astr. 262–6
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte, . . . Astr. 350–8
**Neveradell** *see* **Deal**
**Nevermo**
Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . . . . Anel. 336
That neveremo under the grounde thou winde! . . TC.3. 1440
That nevermo hit stille stente. . . . . HF.3. 836
**Nevermo** *see* **Mo, Never**
**Nevermore**
and nevermoore to do synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
And I shal neveremore whil I live.' . . . . . TC.1. 938
So that she myghte hym nevermore asterte. . . . LGW. 2338
Ne may offenden nevermore. . . . . RR. 3216
That thou shalt nevermore hym displese. . . . RR. 3386
**Nevermore** *see* **More, Never**
**Nevertheless**
And neverthelesse hast set thy wyt— . . . . HF.2. 112
Yit nevertheles I see amonge . . . . . RR. 3881
But nevertheles yit gladly she wolde . . . . . RR. 4465
Yit nevertheles I wole not sey . . . . . RR. 5067
Yis, neverthelasse, as he were woode, . . . . . RR. 6263
**Nevertheless** *see* **Loss, Natheless, Never**
**New**
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . A.Prol. 176
Ful fresh and newe hir geere apiked was; . . . A.Prol. 365
Hir frendshipe nas nat newe to bigynne. . . . . A.Prol. 428
Ful streite y-teyd, and shoes ful moyste and newe; A.Prol. 457
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . A.Prol. 682
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe. . . . . A.Prol. 736
And fresher than the May with floures newe,— . . A.Kn. 1037
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old. . . . . A.Kn. 2125
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . A.Kn. 2162
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf, . . . A.Mil. 3221
Than is the newe perejonette tree, . . . . . A.Mil. 3248
Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe. . . . A.Mil. 3256
Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . . . A.Mil. 3323 *var*

**New**—*Continued*

As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . . . A.Mil. 3445
Hir chaffare was so thrifty and so newe . . . . B.ML. 138
Thise marchants han doon fraught hir shippes newe, B.ML. 171
What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe, . . . . B.ML. 337
The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe, . . B.ML. 458
Thy face is turned in a newe array! . . . . . B.ML. 775
With crowne and berde all fressh and newe y-shave. B.Sh. 1499
embrace His wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face, B.Sh. 1568
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newe! . . . . . B.Pri. 1764
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe, . . B.Pri. 1774
This newe Rachel brynge fro his bere. . . . . B.Pri. 1817
wreken hir wronges while that they been fresshe and newe'; . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
the cause cesseth, or whan a newe caas . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye." . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
a man al oonly for to do newe wronges, . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
And hym forsook, and took another newe. . . . B.Mk. 3220
For to bigynne a newe werre agayn. . . . . B.Mk. 3926
The dede man, that mordred was al newe. . . . B.NP. 4239
O newe Scariot, newe Genyloun! . . . . . B.NP. 4417
The beautee of thise floryns newe and brighte; . . C.Pard. 839
Al newe and fressh at every miles ende,— . . . C.Pard. 928
So that ye offren, alwey newe and newe, . . . . C.Pard. 929
For Goddes love, as chees a newe requeste! . . . D.WB. 1060
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe; . . D.WB. 1244
For hire acqueyntance was nat come of newe; . . D.Fri. 1342
Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1505
As I wol bere awey thy newe panne . . . . . D.Fri. 1614
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne. . . . D.Sum. 2293
Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord; . . . E.Cl. 3
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe. . . . E.Cl. 378
I seye that to this newe markysesse . . . . . E.Cl. 394
My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 805
And of youre newe wyf God of his grace . . . . E.Cl. 841
Love is noght oold as whan that it is newe! . . . E.Cl. 857
As wommen been, but it be falle of newe. . . . E.Cl. 938
Was kouth eek that a newe markysesse . . . . E.Cl. 942
Delitynge ever in rumbul that is newe; . . . . E.Cl. 997
To han a newe lady of hir toun. . . . . E.Cl. 1005
For he was shave al newe in his manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1826
And wommen have repreve of yow ay newe. . . . E.Mch. 2204
First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2403
His newe love, and al his subtiltee, . . . . . F.Sq. 140
Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . F.Sq. 639
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1015
Nay, that were thyng y-fallen al of newe. . . . G.CY. 1043
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . . G.CY. 1428
My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe . . . H.Mcp. 359
synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe clene lif'; . I.Pars. 95–100
dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song, . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
or any anoy. Thise been the newe sheepherdes . . I.Pars. 720–5
a knyght, whan he is newe dubbed, . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
For by tho figures new al ken, . . . . . BD. 438
And love hir alwey freshly newe, . . . . . BD. 1227
Our joye was ever y-liche newe, . . . . . BD. 1287
But yet encreseth me this wonder newe, . . . . Pity. 29
As any metal that is forged newe, . . . . . Mars. 201
And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . . Anel. 144
His herte is elleswher so newe and grene, . . . Anel. 180
His newe lady holdeth him so narwe . . . . . Anel. 183
Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe. . . . Anel. 219
Ther ben non other mene weyes newe, . . . . Anel. 286
To profren eft a newe assure, . . . . . Anel. 331
Cometh al this newe corn from yeer to yere; . . . PF. 23
Cometh al this newe science that men lere. . . . PF. 25
to brenne Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne . PF. 250
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe. . . . . PF. 259
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe; . . . . PF. 352
Right as the fresshe, rede rose newe . . . . . PF. 442
ther were by-fallen a newe thyng? . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
some newe thyng and unkouth. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
newe stroondes to leden marchandise into . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
abasschid for the newe song. And the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . TC.1. 157
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn, . . . TC.1. 222
Right of her look; and gan it newe avise. . . . TC.1. 364
And brende him so in sondry wise ay newe, . . . TC.1. 440
No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is, . . . . TC.2. 20
And though my tale as now be to you newe, . . TC.2. 305
As though he sholde have led the newe daunce! . . TC.2. 553
Right for the newe cas. But whan that she . . TC.2. 604
Y-benched newe, and sonded alle the weyes, . . . TC.2. 822
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges, . . . . TC.2. 1112
ffor which I come telle yow newe tydynges . . . TC.2. 1113 *var*
With dredful chere and oft his hewis newe . . . . TC.2. 1258 *var*
And bringe on you advocacyes newe?'— . . . . TC.2. 1469
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . . TC.2. 1681
And poked evere his nece newe and newe, . . . TC.3. 116
And evere mo desiren fresshly newe . . . . . TC.3. 143
And many a maydes sorwe for to newe; . . . . TC.3. 305
The newe joye and al the feste agayn; . . . . TC.3. 653
With that a fewe brighte teres newe . . . . . TC.3. 1051
And as the newe abaysed nightingale . . . . . TC.3. 1233

**New**—*Continued*

And fallen in a newe joye anon, . . . . . TC.3. 1404
Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . . TC.3. 1546
But now I fele a newe qualite, . . . . . TC.3. 1654
This tale ay was span-newe to biginne, . . . . TC.3. 1665
And day they gonnen to despise al newe, . . . TC.3. 1699
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede, . . . TC.4. 339
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415
And upon newe cas li'th newe avis. . . . . TC.4. 416
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . . . . TC.4. 422
Al fresshly newe, and lat Criseyde go! . . . . TC.4. 457
Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe, . . TC.4. 662
And I Ryght now have founde a new gyse . . . TC.4. 1370 *var*
Or finden swiche unthrifty weyes newe; . . . . TC.4. 1530
No wonder is, for it is to you newe,— . . . . TC.5. 121
And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . TC.5. 265
His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde . . . . . TC.5. 558
And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe, . . TC.5. 650
For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe, . . . TC.5. 657
This Diomede al fresshly newe ayeyn . . . . TC.5. 1010
Almoost, y-wis, al newe was my care! . . . . . TC.5. 1148
What newe lust, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 1255
I fele now so sharpe a newe peyne, . . . . . TC.5 1269
My wo that everich houre encresseth newe, . . . TC.5. 1333
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . . TC.5. 1572
To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe . . . . . TC.5. 1583
For Pandarus; and al this newe chaunce . . . . TC.5. 1668
To feffe with your newe love,' quod he, . . . . TC.5. 1689
Boece or Troylus for to writen newe, . . . . . Adam. 2
That every yeer wolde have a newe, . . . . . HF.1. 302
Al newe of gold another sonne; . . . . . HF.1. 506
In stede of reste and newe thynges, . . . . . HF.2. 146
And moo loves newe begonne, . . . . . HF.2. 169
Som newe tydynge for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 796
Som newe thynges, I not what, . . . . . HF.3. 797
A newe tydyng prevely, . . . . . HF.3. 955
And I love it, and evere ylike newe, . . . . . LGW. 56
As wel in wyntyr as in somyr newe, . . . . . LGW.G. 58
I-benchede newe with turvis, frosche i-grave, . . LGW.G. 98
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . LGW. 103
And clothede hym in grene al newe ageyn. . . . LGW.G. 117
That naked was, and clad it new agayne. . . . LGW. 129
And, for the newe blisful somers sake, . . . . LGW. 142
Stekid al with lylye flourys newe; . . . . . LGW.G. 161
For deyntee of the newe someres sake, . . . . LGW. 206
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
That rathere than they wole take a newe, . . . LGW.G. 289
That never yit, syn that the worlde was newe, . . LGW. 445
Hath sodeynly broght in so newe a chaunce, . . LGW. 1045
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . LGW. 1077
Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette, . . LGW. 1122
With al thise newe lusty folke of Troye. . . . . LGW. 1151
With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deele, . . . . . LGW. 1158
This newe troyan is so in myn thought . . . . LGW. 1172 *var*
So priketh hire this newe joly wo. . . . . LGW. 1192
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe, . . . LGW. 1235
The ymage of hir recordyng alwey newe: . . . LGW. 1760
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take, . . . LGW. 1764
Ne in hir wille she chaungede for no newe; . . . LGW. 1875
And gate him there a newe barge anoon, . . . . LGW. 2160
To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene; . . . . W.Unc. 6
Alwey in oon to love you freshly newe, . . . . Comp.A. 82
And deeth also, whan ye my peynes newe, . . . Bal.Co. 11
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . . . Astr. 222–9
And it with newe leves wrene. . . . . RR. 56
That it wole have a newe shroude, . . . . . RR. 64
Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe, . . . . . RR. 237
Depeynted newe upon the wall . . . . . RR. 478 *var*
As ony basyn scoured newe, . . . . . RR. 540
As snowe on braunche snowed newe. . . . . RR. 558
She semede lyke a rose newe . . . . . RR. 856
The fifte Newe-thought, y-wys. . . . . RR. 982
But white as snowe y-fallen newe. . . . . RR. 1214
There sprange the vyolet al newe, . . . . . RR. 1431
The water is evere fresh and newe . . . . . RR. 1560
Blewe, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is. . RR. 1578
Heere comth to folk of newe rage, . . . . . RR. 1613
For grevaunce of my wounde newe, . . . . . RR. 1866
Of my woundes fresshe and newe. . . . . RR. 1914
Maad of newe and lusty thyng. . . . . RR. 2164
Of shone and bootes newe and faire, . . . . . RR. 2265
Thanne fallest thou in a newe rage; . . . . . RR. 2444
Sighes and pleyntes with newe woo, . . . . . RR. 2449
Of coloure ever yliche newe. . . . . RR. 3630
Counsell I must newe y-wys. . . . . RR. 3928
He wolde seyn with notes newe . . . . . RR. 4253
And me a newe bargeyn leere, . . . . . RR. 4325
And hath joie of the newe spryng, . . . . . RR. 4331
And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene. . . . . RR. 4750
And if I hate men of newe . . . . . RR. 5169
Or pyment makid fresh and newe. . . . . RR. 6027
Amonges these apostlis newe, . . . . . RR. 6270
Unto my shriftefadir newe, . . . . . RR. 6423

**New** *see* **Anew, Newfangleness**

**Newed**

whan it is nat newed ne renovelled." . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
And every day hir beaute newed; . . . . . BD. 905

**Newer**

To make hym yet a newer appetit; . . . . . C.Pard. 546

**Neweth**
thilke same ordre neweth ayein alle thinges growynge and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
**Newfangle**
So newefangel been they of hire mete . . . . F.Sq. 618
Flessh is so newefangel, with meschaunce! . . . H.Mcp. 193
**Newfangleness**
Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse, . . F.Sq. 610
This fals Arcite, of his newfangelnesse, . . . Anel. 141
As doth the tydif, for newfangelnesse,— . . . . LGW. 154
Madame, for your newe-fangelnesse . . . . . W.Unc. 1
**Newgate**
And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate; . . . A.Co. 4402
**Newly**
upon thynges that newely bityden bihoveth . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
hem is newliche chaunged in-to a wolf, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
This knyght was comen all newly . . . . . RR. 1205
**Next**
To Atthenes is he goon the nexte way, . . . . A.Kn. 1413
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. . . . . A.Kn. 2365
The nexte houre of Mars folwynge this, . . . . A.Kn. 2367
Aboute pryme upon the nexte day. . . . . A.Mil. 3554
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . A.Mil. 3516
And to the nexte citee ther bisyde, . . . . . B.ML. 398
Unto the castel halt the nexte way, . . . . . B.ML. 807
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370
The Sonday next this marchant was agon, . . . B.Sh. 1497
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . . . B.Pri. 1640
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote. . . . B.Pri. 1656
They carien hym unto the nexte abbay. . . . . B.Pri. 1814
He dide next his white leere . . . . . B.Th. 2047
And next his sherte an aketoun, . . . . . B.Th. 2050
And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, . . . . B.NP. 4075
Right in the nexte chapitre after this,— . . . . B.NP. 4255
Into the nexte strete unto a man, . . . . . C.Pard. 870
'The nexte thyng that I requere thee . . . . . D.WB. 1010
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn . . E.Cl. 694
Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe; . . . . . E.Mch. 2009
And in the nexte ryver do me drenche,— . . . E.Mch. 2201
Whan that it swowned next, for lakke of blood . F.Sq. 443
That now next at this opposiciouu, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1057
Hadde next hire flessh y-clad hire in an haire; . . G.SN. 133
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde . G.CY. 951
shamefast folk been next foryevenesse . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Of this tale next befor; . . . . . BD. 225
Into hir nexte paleys, and abyde, . . . . . Mars. 54
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote; . . . PF. 276
The nexte vers, as I now have in mynde. . . . PF. 679
semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
Indus yyveth, that is next the hote partie . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
Lo, next this vers he may it finden here. . . . . TC.1. 399
For this n' is not, certeyn, the nexte wise . . . TC.1. 697
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . . TC.1. 948
And next the valey is the hil o-lofte; . . . . . TC.1. 950
And next the derke night, the gladde morwe; . . TC.1. 951
And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe. . . . . TC.1. 952
And next his brother, holder up of Troye!' . . . TC.2. 644
Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . . . . TC.2. 982
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete, . . TC.2. 1186
She shal not pulle it out this nexte wike! . . . . TC.2. 1273
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have, . . . TC.3. 100
To telle hym next whan grekes sholden fle . . . TC.3. 544 *var*
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . . . TC.3. 1256
And next you, Imeneus, I thee grete! . . . . . TC.3. 1258
I wot that, whan ye next upon me see, . . . . TC.5. 1402
That next him was of worthinesse welle: . . . . TC.5. 1568
And next that saw I how Venus, . . . . . HF.1. 162
And I saw next in al this fere, . . . . . HF.1. 174
Unto the nexte laure I see, . . . . . HF.3. 17
And next him on a piler was, . . . . . HF.3. 396
And next him on a piler stood, . . . . . HF.3. 417
That thise nexte folke have doon.' . . . . . HF.3. 685
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer, . . . . LGW. 215
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave, . LGW. 678
And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte. . . LGW. 2481
9. Next this folewith the Cercle of the . . . . Astr. 45–50
10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith . . . . Astr. 45–50
Daies in the Kalender, and next hem the . . . Astr. 50–7
12. Next the forseide cercle of the ABC, . . . . Astr. 50–7
20. Next these asymutes under the cercle . . . Astr. 88–92
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next folewyng. . Astr. 145–50
day berith his name, and endith in the next strike . Astr. 198–209
orisonte at eve; and next him succedith . . . . Astr. 198–209
the ferthe nyght next folewing, for than . . . . Astr. 330–7
begynnyng of the 12 hous next above . . . . Astr. 343–50
And next was peynted Coveitise, . . . . . RR. 181
Next Coveitise faste by, . . . . . RR. 208
Sorwe was peynted next Envie . . . . . RR. 301
And next hir wente, in hir other side, . . . . RR. 877
That other arowe next hym biside, . . . . . RR. 976
And next hym daunced dame Fraunchise, . . . RR. 1211
And next that daunced Curtesye, . . . . . RR. 1251
Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost. . . . . RR. 2478
And if the next thou wolt forsake, . . . . . RR. 2822
**Next** *see* **Aldernext**
**Nicanor**
And for that Nichanore and Thymothee . . . . B.Mk. 3781
The Theban mayden that for Nichanore . . . . F.Fkl. 1432
**Nice**
Of nyce conscience took he no keepe. . . . . A.Prol. 398
Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855
That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf; . . . . A.Rv. 4282
But, as I gesse, Alla was nat so nyce . . . . . B.ML. 1088
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712
Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, . . . B.NP. 4505
But seye that we be wise and no-thyng nyce; . . D.WB. 938
O nyce prowde cherl I shrewe his face . . . . D.Sum. 2227 *var*
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232
Which that she hath, y-wis I were to nyce; . . . E.Mch. 2434
Til that myn herte, to pitous and to nyce, . . . F.Sq. 525
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . . . . G.SN. 493
Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; . . G.CY. 647
In lernyng of this elvysshe nyce loore, . . . . G.CY. 842
'Straw!' quod the thridde, 'ye been lewed and nyce, G.CY. 925
'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, . . H.Mcp. 69
And in the covetour that was so nyce. . . . . Mars. 262
be digne to the nyce thoughtes of men? . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
ledith yow. O nyce men! why Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
O verray fooles, nyce and blynd ben ye! . . . . TC.1. 202
'Though I be nice! It happeth often so . . . . TC.1. 625
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes, . . . . TC.1. 911
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice fare! . . . . TC.1. 1025
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge . TC.2. 24
His thewes goode, and that he is not nice. . . . TC.2. 723
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . . . TC.2. 780
He outher is envious or right nice, . . . . . TC.2. 857
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare! . . . . TC.2. 1144
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . TC.2. 1286
If that I may, this nice opinioun . . . . . TC.2. 1297
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthe! . . TC.2. 1500
Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice, . . . . . TC.3. 324
Lest al this thing but nice dremes were: . . . . TC.3. 1342
And love is vertu, though men holde it nice! . . TC.3. 1393
O nice world, lo, thy discreciouu! . . . . . TC.4. 206
Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care! . . . . TC.4. 532
Now is not this a nice vanite? . . . . . TC.4. 536
Paraunter she may holden thee for nice . . . . TC.4. 598
But after al this nice vanite . . . . . TC.4. 729
'But, certes, I am not so nice a wight . . . . TC.4. 1625
Therfor be no wyght so nyce, . . . . . HF.1. 276
And Dido, and hir nyce lest, . . . . . HF.1. 287
Ne his child, nyce Icarus, . . . . . HF.2. 412
And eke, parauntere, for this man is nyce, . . . LGW. 362
She was not nyce ne outrageous, . . . . . RR. 1257
Nyce she was, but she ne mente . . . . . RR. 1285
Oon is dishonest, another is nyce; . . . . . RR. 4262
And thrall hem silf they be so nyce . . . . . RR. 4877
But if it be ony fool or nyce . . . . . RR. 5043
For she is neither so fool ne nyce . . . . . RR. 5945
He hadde hym kept, but he were nyce. . . . . RR. 6944
**Nicely**
She n'il not maken peple nicely . . . . . TC.5. 1152
**Nicerates**
What shal I seye of Nicerates wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1437
**Nicety**
This millere smyled of hir nycetee, . . . . . A.Rv. 4046
Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nycetee; . . . D.WB. 412
'O juge, confus in thy nycetee! . . . . . G.SN. 463
That I ne knew therwith thy nycetee, . . . . G.SN. 495
This holde I for a verray nycetee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 152
My countenaunce is nycete, . . . . . BD. 612
Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nycete! . . PF. 572
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes; . . . . . TC.1. 913
lete be your nycete and your foly . . . . . TC.2. 1286 *var*
Lat nicete not do you bothe smerte!' . . . . . TC.2. 1288
A jape, or elles nycete, . . . . . RR. 12
And for reprove by nycete, . . . . . RR. 5525
**Nicholas**
This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3199
That on a day this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3272
Why, lat be!' quod she, 'lat be, Nicholas! . . . A.Mil. 3285
This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3288
'Nay, ther-of care thee noght,' quod Nicholas. . . A.Mil. 3298
Whan Nicholas had doon thus everideel, . . . . A.Mil. 3303
She loveth so this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3386
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte. . . . . A.Mil. 3396
Now bere thee wel, thou hende Nicholas, . . . . A.Mil. 3397
And hende Nicholas and Alisoun . . . . . A.Mil. 3401
That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle . . . . . A.Mil. 3403
This Nicholas no lenger wolde tarie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3409
If that he axed after Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3413
That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, . . . . A.Mil. 3420
Of Nicholas, or what thyng myghte hym eyle, . . A.Mil. 3424
It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3426
This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, . . . . A.Mil. 3444
Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas! . . . . . A.Mil. 3462
This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3472
And atte laste this hende Nicholas . . . . . A.Mil. 3487
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke; . . . A.Mil. 3492
This Nicholas his dore faste shette . . . . . A.Mil. 3499
'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . . A.Mil. 3513
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526
'Hastou nat herd,' quod Nicholas, 'also, . . . . A.Mil. 3538
And thus lith Alison and Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3653
And unto Nicholas she seyde stille, . . . . . A.Mil. 3721
'A berd, a berd!' quod hende Nicholas, . . . . A.Mil. 3742

**Nicholas**—*Continued*
This Nicholas was risen for to pisse, . . . . . A.Mil. 3798
This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3806
And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot. . . . . A.Mil. 3810
With hende Nicholas and Alisoun. . . . . A.Mil. 3832
And Nicholas is scalded in the towte: . . . . . A.Mil. 3853
Of Absolon and hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Rv. 3856
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . . B.Pri. 1704
**Nicholay**
'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholay? . . . A.Mil. 3437
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . A.Mil. 3477
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . A.Mil. 3579
'Now, *Pater noster*, clom,' seyde Nicholay; . . . A.Mil. 3638
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . . . A.Mil. 3648
Up stirte hire Alison and Nicholay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3824
**Nece**
'Nece,' quod he, 'it oghte ynough suffise . . . . B.Sh. 1290
But, deere nece, why be ye so pale? . . . . . B.Sh. 1296
And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbede . . . B.Sh. 1315
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . B.Sh. 1553
On Janekyn, and on my nece also. . . . . D.WB. 383
And to my nece, which that I loved weel, . . . D.WB. 537
Of this matere with my nece trete, . . . . . TC.1. 975
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . . . . TC.2. 92
'For, nece, by the Goddesse Minerve, . . . . . TC.2. 232
And sey to me your nece what you liste.'— . . . TC.2. 249
And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nece dere! . . . . . TC.2. 251
And seyde, 'Nece, alwey, lo! to the laste, . . . . TC.2. 255
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . . TC.2. 288
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . . . TC.2. 316
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen, . . . TC.2. 324
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo, . . . . TC.2. 383
Nece I bidde wisshe yow no more sorwe . . . . TC.2. 406 *var*
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!'— . . . TC.2. 474
'A! mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 591
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere!' . . TC.2. 594
And therwithal, 'Now, nece,' quod Criseyde, . . . TC.2. 877
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . . TC.2. 957
And seide, 'Nece, I have so gret a pine . . . . TC.2. 1165
And seide, 'Nece, who hath arayed thus . . . . TC.2. 1187
'Now, nece myn, tel on!' quod he, 'I seye, . . . TC.2. 1195
'Now, goode Nece, be it nevere so lite, . . . . TC.2. 1203
'Nay, nece,' quod Pandare, 'sey not so! . . . . TC.2. 1207
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . . TC.2. 1210
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.2. 1235
And seide, 'Nece, y-see who com'th here ride! . . TC.2. 1253
And seide, 'Nece, I preye you hertely, . . . . TC.2. 1277
That is my nece, and called is Criseyde, . . . . TC.2. 1417
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . . . TC.2. 1465
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1714
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . . . TC.2. 1716
Nece, I conjure; and heyly you defende, . . . . TC.2. 1733
And poked evere his nece newe and newe, . . . TC.3. 116
Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste, . . . . . TC.3. 150
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle three, . . . . TC.3. 209
For thee have I my nece, of vices clene, . . . . TC.3. 257
May thenken that she is my nece dere, . . . . TC.3. 272
Had in my nece y-put this fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 275
His faire nece and Troilus i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 515
He streight a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . . TC.3. 552
And seide, 'Nece, I pose that he were, . . . . TC.3. 571
And as his nece obeyed as her oughte. . . . . TC.3. 581
And with her faire nece Antigone . . . . . TC.3. 597
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plese . . . . TC.3. 631
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde! . . . . TC.3. 635
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho; . . . TC.3. 649
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye? . . . . TC.3. 659
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . TC.3. 751
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . . . TC.3. 752
'Now, nece myn, ye shal wel understonde,' . . . TC.3. 771
'Ye wot, ye nece myn,' quod he, 'what is. . . . TC.3. 844
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise, . . . . TC.3. 852
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe; . . . . TC.3. 855
'And, nece myn, ne take it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 862
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston . . . TC.3. 891
And for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke, . . . TC.3. 908
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . . . TC.3. 932
'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . . TC.3. 946
And seide, 'Nece, see how this lord can knele . . TC.3. 962
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . . . TC.3. 975
'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . . . . TC.3. 1095
And seide, 'Nece, but ye helpe us now, . . . . TC.3. 1100
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . TC.3. 1104
Unto his nece and gan her faire grete, . . . . TC.3. 1556
That al my drede is that ye, nece swete, . . . . TC.3. 1558
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?' . . TC.3. 1563
And seide, 'Nece, if that I shal be ded, . . . . TC.3. 1572
'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . . TC.4. 876
And, for the love of God, my nece dere, . . . . TC.4. 895
And not encresse, O leve nece swete! . . . . . TC.4. 926
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde! . . . TC.5. 1712
And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . . . TC.5. 1727
**Nieces**
Unto his neces paleys ther biside.— . . . . . TC.2. 76
Whan he was come unto his neces place, . . . . TC.2. 78
Into the gardin, with her neces three; . . . . . TC.2. 814
On morwe, and to his neces paleis sterte, . . . . TC.2. 1094
But to his neces hous, as streight as line, . . . TC.2. 1461
'Tel thou thy neces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . . TC.2. 1611
**Nille**
He served hem with nyfles and with fables. . . . D.Sum. 1760
**Niggard**
And secree, and no nygard, ne no fool, . . . . B.NP. 4105
He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . . D.WB. 333
So parfit joye may no nigard have! . . . . . TC.3. 1379
That bothe riche and nygart is; . . . . . RR. 1172
For nygart never with strengthe of honde . . . RR. 1175
For if he be a nygard eke, . . . . . RR. 5373
**Niggards**
And olde and angry nygardes of dispence, . . . D.WB. 1263
The negardes in kepinge hir richesse . . . . . Fort. 53 *var*
**Niggardy**
But yet me greveth moost his nygardye. . . . . B.Sh. 1362
The negardye in kepyng hir richesse . . . . . Fort. 53
**Nigh**
His berd was shave as ny as ever he kan; . . . A.Prol. 588
He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . . . A.Prol. 732
That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood . . . . A.Kn. 1330
And seen his lady wel ny day by day. . . . . A.Kn. 1407
That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . A.Kn. 1489
That was so ny to herknen al his sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1526
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . . A.Kn. 2342
Men seyn right thus, 'Alwey the nye slye . . . A.Mil. 3392
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte. . . . . A.Mil. 3396
Til he so ny was, er she myghte espie, . . . . A.Rv. 4195
Til he were ny out of his prentishood; . . . . A.Co. 4400
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten three. . . B.ML. 550
enforcen his tale by resons, wel ny alle . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
noon oother neigh kynrede, wherfore that . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
oother ny kynrede, and though so were . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
kyn of youre enemys been ny syb to hem, . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
this is to seyn, the fer cause and the ny cause. . . B.Mel. 2585–90
me right ny, and therfore, though I be . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . . B.Mk. 3230
And eek it is ny day, I may nat dwelle; . . . . B.NP. 4340
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte. . . . C.Pard. 771
Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . . . . D.WB. 178
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . . D.WB. 931
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; . . . . D.Sum. 2121
Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde; . . . . E.Cl. 82
That it wel ny destroyed hath myn herte. . . . E.Cl. 630
That for the verray peyne he was ny wood. . . . E.Mch. 1775
For he was neigh his exaltacioun . . . . . F.Sq. 49
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge. . . . . F.Sq. 346
Til wel neigh is she fallen fro the tree. . . . . F.Sq. 431
And wel neigh for the routhe almoost she deyde; . F.Sq. 438
And wel ny al that nyght he hadde his reste. . . F.Fkl. 1236
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe . . G.CY. 690
heete, and ny destroyed for coold, yet . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
for thise two synnes been so ny cosyns, . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
I may slepe wel neigh noght; . . . . . BD. 3
For sorwe ful neigh wood she was, . . . . . BD. 104
For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde . . . . . BD. 510
And negh hir face was alder-best; . . . . . BD. 906
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome; . . . Mars. 68
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . Mars. 89
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure, . . Mars. 128
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevise! . . Mars. 289
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . . Anel. 14
despysed that wel neyghe al the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
of Arctour, y-torned neyghe to the sovereyne . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
neyghe to the sovereyne pool of . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
that stablely ben I-fycchid neyghe to the first godhede. Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
vertus, and is an holi man and neigh to god, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
by schort resoun, and nyghe to the sothe.' . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
Assegeden neigh ten yer er thei stente . . . . TC.1. 60 *var*
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere, . . . TC.1. 108
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede, . . . TC.1. 180
That he was wel nigh wood; for ay his drede . . TC.1. 499
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynte. . . . . TC.1. 543
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe . . TC.1. 582
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde. . . TC.1. 875
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe . . . . TC.2. 68
Criseyde, which that wel nigh starf for fere, . . . TC.2. 449
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some, . . . TC.2. 1149
'But ye han pley'd the tirant ny too longe, . . . TC.2. 1240
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1356
So that wel nigh I sterve for the peyne!' . . . . TC.2. 1530
For which wel nigh thou deydest, as me thoughte. . TC.3. 263
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me, . . . TC.3. 362
neigh half this boke of which hym liste nought wryte TC.3. 503 *var*
That wel nigh no man heren other coude. . . . TC.3. 679
As he that with tho wordes wel neigh deyde, . . TC.4. 151
Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . TC.4. 348
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . . . . TC.4. 357
Ny dede for wo and with his armys foldyn . . . TC.4. 359 *var*
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . TC.4. 373
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde, . . . . TC.4. 432
Allas! how neigh we were bothe dede! . . . . . TC.4. 1232
And that she starf for wo neigh, whan she wente, . TC.4. 1419
'And n'ere it that we ben so neigh the tente . . TC.5. 148
Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye. . . . TC.5. 182
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . . TC.5. 213
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle. . . . TC.5. 532
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be. . . . . TC.5. 1137
For which wel neigh out of my wit I breyde? . . . TC.5. 1262
For-which wel neigh he wex out of his minde. . . TC.5. 1442

**Nigh**—*Continued*

As nygh the place arryved were . . . . . HF.2. 539
So nygh myn owne floure, so boldely? . . . . LGW. 316
And woneden so neigh upon a grene, . . . . LGW. 712
That nyghe hire sorwful herte brake a-two. . . . LGW. 2347
So ny myn herte never thinge me come . . . . LGW. 2631
This Ypermystre hath nygh hire wytte forlorne, . LGW. 2663
Wel ny bereft out of my remembraunce; . . . . Ven. 78
For I am shave as nye as is a frere. . . . . Purse. 19
nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan . . . Astr. 145–50
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . . Astr. 145–50
as neigh as thou mayst gesse; and take an . . . Astr. 222–9
And by that ymage nygh ynough . . . . . RR. 247
For trustith wel she goth nygh wode, . . . . . RR. 263
That nygh she meltith for pure wood; . . . . RR. 276
That wery, nygh forsongen were. . . . . RR. 664
Of which that nygh no plente heere is. . . . . RR. 1382
That drowe nygh to her sesoun, . . . . . RR. 1678
I was so nygh I myghte fele . . . . . RR. 1844
So nygh I drowe to desperaunce, . . . . . RR. 1872
Whanne I so nygh me myghte fele . . . . . RR. 3012
Ryght nygh the bothon pullede he . . . . . RR. 3076
The whiche full nygh the bothon sat, . . . . . RR. 3078
Hym that [is] so nygh the roser! . . . . . RR. 3141
For shame to deth I was nygh brought. . . . . RR. 3170
I sawe the Rose whan I was nygh . . . . . RR. 3627
I see wel that I am nygh shent, . . . . . RR. 3933
Grete engynes, who were nygh honde. . . . . RR. 4194
To neighe the dyche over the pleyne. . . . . RR. 4202
Full nygh out of my witt I goo. . . . . RR. 4410
And were she nygh she comen wolde, . . . . RR. 5891
Ye wel nygh [al] these hooly wymmen, . . . . RR. 6240
Forsworne I am, but wel nygh none . . . . . RR. 6309
These lyven wel nygh by ravyne. . . . . RR. 6813
Her harneys nygh hem was algate; . . . . . RR. 7475
Wel nygh on fote alway we go; . . . . . RR. 7485
That nygh he fel in repentaunce . . . . . RR. 7668

**Nigh** *see* **Neighe, Wellnigh**

**Nighest**

For evermore thou neighest nere, . . . . . RR. 2472

**Night**

That slepen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . A.Prol. 10
At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . . A.Prol. 23
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . . . A.Prol. 268
How that we baren us that ilke nyght, . . . . A.Prol. 721
But onward on his wey that nyght he lay; . . . A.Kn. 970
Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . . A.Kn. 1003
For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght, . . . A.Kn. 1042
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . A.Kn. 1212
And waillynge al the nyght, makynge his mone: . A.Kn. 1366
Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde, . . . A.Kn. 1384
The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1463
That al that nyght, thogh that men wolde him shake, A.Kn. 1473
The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way . . A.Kn. 1482
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge . . A.Kn. 1615
Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . A.Kn. 1823
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209
Unto hir reste wenten they at nyght. . . . . A.Kn. 2490
And made revel al the longe nyght . . . . . A.Kn. 2717
Al thilke nyght; ne how the Grekes pleye . . . A.Kn. 2959
The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . A.Mil. 3352
He waketh al the nyght and al the day, . . . . A.Mil. 3373
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght, . . . . A.Mil. 3406
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516
Be wel avysed on that ilke nyght . . . . . A.Mil. 3584
Tomorwe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . A.Mil. 3593
And on the Monday, whan it drow to nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3633
And thoghte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3672
Al nyght me mette eek I was at a feeste; . . . . A.Mil. 3684
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . A.Mil. 3686
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole, . . . A.Mil. 3731
But shortly, til that it was verray nyght, . . . . A.Rv. 4103
For it was nyght and forther myghte they noght,— A.Rv. 4117
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . . A.Rv. 4175
For he had swonken al the longe nyght; . . . . A.Rv. 4235
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . . A.Rv. 4253
As I have thries in this shorte nyght . . . . . A.Rv. 4265
With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght: . A.Rv. 4284
For herberwynge by nyghte is perilous. . . . . A.Co. 4332
Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve. . . . . A.Co. 4414
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . . B.ML. 20
And pryvely upon a nyght he crepte . . . . . B.ML. 594
They moste take in pacience at nyght . . . . . B.ML. 710
I am youre servant bothe nyght and day.' . . . B.ML. 739
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . B.ML. 741
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . . B.ML. 791
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . B.ML. 887
The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day . . . . B.ML. 897
But, shortly, from the castel on a nyght, . . . . B.ML. 913
Fro day to nyght it changeth as the tyde. . . . B.ML. 1134
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1291
Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1298
And if that any thyng, by day or nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1455
For yet to-nyght thise beestes moot I beye; . . . B.Sh. 1468
That for thise hundred frankes he sholde al nyght . B.Sh. 1505
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf they lede . . . . B.Sh. 1508
And al that nyght in myrthe they bisette; . . . . B.Sh. 1565
This poure wydwe awaiteth al that nyght . . . B.Pri. 1776
Me dremed al this nyght, *pardee*, . . . . . B.Th. 1977

**Night**—*Continued*

day to nyght that with the grace of God . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . B.Mk. 3098
By verray force at Gasan, on a nyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3237
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . B.Mk. 3426
And rennen in the montaignes al the nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3454
The peple roos upon hym on a nyght . . . . B.Mk. 3717
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758
And eek a swevene upon a nyght he mette, . . . B.Mk. 3930
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold, . . B.NP. 4063
'Certes this dreem, which ye han met to-nyght, . . B.NP. 4116
As for that nyght, departen compaignye; . . . . B.NP. 4183
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . . B.NP. 4195
"My felawe mordred is this same nyght, . . . . B.NP. 4231
She dremed on the same nyght biforn, . . . . B.NP. 4333
The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast . . . B.NP. 4408
Which fro myn hous was stole upon a nyght, . . C.Doc. 184
They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and nyght, . . . . . C.Pard. 467
And sodeynly he was y-slayn to-nyght, . . . . C.Pard. 673
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght!' . . . . C.Pard. 701
This tresor moste y-caried be by nyghte . . . . C.Pard. 791
Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie, . . . C.Pard. 800
On vermyn, that destroyed hym by nyghte. . . . C.Pard. 858
For al the nyght he shoope hym for to swynke . . C.Pard. 874
The firste nyght had many a myrie fit . . . . D.WB. 42
That many a nyght they songen "weilawey!" . . . D.WB. 216
I swoor that al my walkynge out by nyghte . . . D.WB. 397
And eek I seyde, I mette of hym al nyght, . . . D.WB. 577
He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . . D.WB. 669
And every nyght and day was his custume, . . . D.WB. 682
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire, . . . D.WB. 713
And lete hir lecchour dighte hire al the nyght, . . D.WB. 767
To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . . . D.WB. 789
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.' . . . . D.WB. 1012
Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght? . . D.WB. 1094
Thou shalt with me to helle yet to-nyght, . . . D.Fri. 1636
Where as he shoope hym thilke nyght to lye. . . D.Sum. 1780
'Lo, Moyses fourty dayes and fourty nyght . . . D.Sum. 1885
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght . . . . D.Sum. 1945
And therfore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . D.Sum. 2013
And never ye to grucche it nyght ne day? . . . E.Cl. 364
He cam allone a nyght, ther as she lay, . . . . E.Cl. 464
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.' . . . E.Cl. 560
As I his suster servede by nyghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 640
That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan . . . E.Mch. 1256
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . E.Mch. 1581
That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . . E.Mch. 1753
That thilke nyght offenden hire moste he; . . . E.Mch. 1756
Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght, . . . E.Mch. 1762
And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo. . . . E.Mch. 1763
Nigh with his mantel, that is derk and rude, . . E.Mch. 1798
In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene! . . E.Mch. 1853
That ever was, for neither nyght ne day . . . . E.Mch. 2099
So falle upon youre bodyes yet to-nyght! . . . . E.Mch. 2253
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght, . . . . F.Sq. 330
I wolde amenden it er it were nyght, . . . . . F.Sq. 468
For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede, . F.Sq. 612
To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght . . . F.Sq. 641
That never in al his lyf he, day ne nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 746
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day, . F.Fkl. 824
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght; . . . F.Fkl. 1018
And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day; . . . F.Fkl. 1070
And wel ny al that nyght he hadde his reste. . . F.Fkl. 1236
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan . . F.Fkl. 1262
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle; . . . F.Fkl. 1299
Whan that hir fader slayn was on a nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1389
But nathelees upon the thridde nyght . . . . F.Fkl. 1459
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon . . . G.SN. 141
Ceclie cam, whan it was woxen nyght, . . . . G.SN. 379
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . G.SN. 518
The longe nyght, and eek a day also, . . . . G.SN. 519
The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte . . . G.SN. 548
Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day, . . G.CY. 802
Though he sitte at his book bothe day and night . G.CY. 841
Which that they myghte wrappe hem inne at nyght, . G.CY. 880
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . H.Mcp. 17
Or hastow with som quene al nyght y-swonke, . . H.Mcp. 18
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . H.Mcp. 141
bothe day and nyght, as God seith by . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
water and in lond;—in water by nyght . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
a caytyf and a wrecche er it be nyght; . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
bothe nyght and day to accusen us alle. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
even, or on the nyght biforn. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
How that I lyve, for day ne nyghte . . . . . BD. 2
And I ne may, no nyght ne morwe, . . . . . BD. 22
Til now late, this other nyght . . . . . BD. 45
To rede, and dryve the nyght away; . . . . . BD. 49
My wit is foly, my day is night, . . . . . BD. 609
The glade nyght is worth an hevy morwe!' . . . Mars. 12
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . Anel. 333
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere. . . . PF. 42
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght, . . . PF. 85
With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde. . PF. 256
The fesaunt, scorner of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . PF. 600
Thus, whan that nyght was discussed . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
upon hevene, so that the nyght semeth . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
betith this nyght (that is to seyn, chaseth it a-wey), . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5

**Night**—*Continued*

swyfte tydes of the nyght, whan the . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
sterre, hath chased awey the dirke nyght, . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
at the termes of the nyght (that is to seyn, at . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
the schynnynge nyght is y-painted (that is to sey, the Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
nyght that is cloudeles; for on nyghtes . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
lyk to briddes of whiche the nyght lightneth hir lokynge . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
the derk nyght, and how the mone derk and confus . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
erthe, ne the nyght ne withstondeth nat . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
By night or day for wisdom or folye . . . . . TC.1. 452
And next the derke night, the gladde morwe; . . TC.1. 951
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This night thrye— . TC.2. 89
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!' . . TC.2. 898
But right as floures, thorugh the cold of night . . TC.2. 967
So longe abid, til that the night departe, . . . TC.2. 990
Ben redy thee to serve; and to this night . . . TC.2. 996
Wherfore I seye alwey that day and night . . . TC.2. 1338
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive, . . TC.2. 1513
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente. . . . TC.2. 1540
Deiphebus had him preyed over night . . . . TC.2. 1549
And on a pailet al that gladde night . . . . . TC.3. 229
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake; . . TC.3. 341
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.' . . TC.3. 420
And for the more part the longe night . . . . TC.3. 439
As for to bringen to his hous som night . . . . TC.3. 514
That if that he were missed night or day . . . TC.3. 537
Whan lightles is the world a night or tweyne, . . TC.3. 550
As for to dwelle here al this night with me; . . . TC.3. 634
And if ye liggen wel to-night come ofte, . . . . TC.3. 669
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel, . . . TC.3. 710
'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' enspire,' . . TC.3. 712
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!' . TC.3. 798
If that ye suffre him al night in this wo, . . . . TC.3. 863
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.'— . . . . TC.3. 868
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see . . . . TC.3. 873
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye . . . . TC.3. 877
I wol my-self ben with you al this night. . . . TC.3. 914
And evere-mo on this night you recorde, . . . . TC.3. 1179
That night betwixen drede and sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 1315
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317
But lest this night that was to hem so dere . . . TC.3. 1411
O night, allas, why n'iltow over us hove . . . . TC.3. 1427
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.3. 1429
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . TC.3. 1437
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen, . TC.3. 1451
That hast al night the Dawing by thy side . . . TC.3. 1466
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas, . . . . TC.3. 1557
Al night,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake, . . TC.3. 1560
Tho gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . . TC.3. 1646
Til that the night departed hem atwinne.— . . . TC.3. 1666
And many a night they wroughte in this manere, . TC.3. 1713
That with the wors at night homward they fledden. . TC.4. 49
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . TC.4. 421
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night, . . . TC.4. 513
For wonder last but nine night nevere in toune! . . TC.4. 588
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . . TC.4. 653
Wo worth that day, and namely that night, . . . TC.4. 754
With you to ben al night, for to devise . . . . TC.4. 888
'For-which my conseil is, whan it is night, . . . TC.4. 1114
So fro this forth, I preye you, day and night, . . TC.5. 131
Whan I the firste night have al this tene? . . . TC.5. 240
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook; . . . . TC.5. 289
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night, . . . TC.5. 463
O paleis, whilom day that now art night, . . . TC.5. 544
That evere derk in torment night by night, . . . TC.5. 640
For-which the tenthe night if-that I faile . . . TC.5. 642
And every night, as he was wont to done, . . . TC.5. 647
The dayes more and lenger every night . . . . TC.5. 659
Til fully passed was the ninthe night; . . . . TC.5. 681
To stele awey by night, and it bifalle . . . . TC.5. 702
And al the night wepinge, allas, she lay. . . . . TC.5. 712
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . . . TC.5. 751
Yit seide he to himself upon a night, . . . . . TC.5. 785
From him for whom she morneth night and day, . . TC.5. 793
A more parfit love, or it be night, . . . . . TC.5. 919
And namely that ilke ninthe night, . . . . . TC.5. 1103
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . . TC.5. 1106
By night into the town she thenketh ride. . . . TC.5. 1154
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!' . . TC.5. 1169
Or al the night they mosten bleven there. . . . TC.5. 1180
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere, . . TC.5. 1181
'For th'ilke night I last Criseyde say, . . . . TC.5. 1187
For-which at night, in sorwe and sikes sore, . . . TC.5. 1196
Encressen gan the wo fro day to night . . . . TC.5. 1436
And dredeles, his ire, day and night, . . . . . TC.5. 1755
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay, . . . . . HF.1. 112
And by nyght echoon unshette; . . . . . HF.3. 863
So sore it is a-ferid of the nyght, . . . . . LGW.G. 53
For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse! . . . LGW. 63
For derknesse of the nyght, the which she dredde, . LGW. 199
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 359
That never wakyng in the day or nyght . . . . LGW. 685
That ilke same nyght to steele awaye, . . . . LGW. 779
At nyght she stale awey ful prevely, . . . . . LGW. 796
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee! . . . . LGW. 834

**Night**—*Continued*

Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte . . . LGW. 838
Ne rubee noon that shynede by nyghte, . . . . LGW. 1119
Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . LGW. 1162
And shapeth him to steele awey by nyghte. . . . LGW. 1289
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh, . . LGW. 1292
Certes,' quod he, 'thys nyght my fadres goste . . LGW. 1295
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lye, . . . . LGW. 1326
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte. . . . LGW. 1393
And all this was compassed on the nyghte . . . LGW. 1543
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght . . . LGW. 1637
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 1640
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . LGW. 1643
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.' . . . LGW. 1710
And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalke, . . . LGW. 1781
As Theseus compleyned hym by nyghte, . . . . LGW. 1968
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go . . . . LGW. 2066
Is stole away out of the londe by nighte, . . . LGW. 2154
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . . LGW. 2253
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . . . LGW. 2419
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde. . LGW. 2622
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslepe; . . . . LGW. 2678
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, . . Purse. 8
to knowe the altitude of sterres by night. . . . Astr. 50–7
thow knowe by night the altitude of the . . . Astr. 121–7
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe; . . . . Astr. 127–32
and eke to knowe by nyght or by day . . . . Astr. 127–32
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght . . . . . Astr. 139–45
folewyng the houre of the nyght, and . . . . Astr. 139–45
of the nyght, and to myn ascendent, as . . . . Astr. 139–45
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by . . . Astr. 145–50
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night. . . . Astr. 170–4
of the evenyng, that is verrey nyght. . . . . Astr. 174–9
orisonte is the arch of the nyght. . . . . Astr. 179–85
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey nyght . . . Astr. 185–8
day vulgar unto verrey night. The same . . . Astr. 185–8
quantite of the vulgar nyght. . . . . Astr. 185–8
thei lenger by day than by night, and som . . . Astr. 188–93
the day with the houre inequal of the night . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by night. . . . . Astr. 188–93
of thin Astrelaby as wel by night as by . . . . Astr. 193–8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe . . . Astr. 193–8
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare . . . Astr. 193–8
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the . . . Astr. 198–209
all the nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith . Astr. 198–209
clymbeth by night. This is to seyn that . . . . Astr. 209–11
as is the night of that othir, and the . . . . . Astr. 215–8
In some wynters nyght whan the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
night is there ilike longe; and the sonne . . . . Astr. 277–84
day or of the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre Astr. 319–22
maist thou seen by night of eny sterre, . . . . Astr. 322–4
the ferthe nyght next folewing, for than . . . . Astr. 330–7
That she hadde suffred day and nyght, . . . . RR. 309
The tyme that passeth nyght and daye, . . . . RR. 369
She hadde no thought by nyght ne day . . . . RR. 582
That I this nyght ne mote it see. . . . . RR. 637
That also soone as it was nyght, . . . . . RR. 1122
My comaundementis day and nyght . . . . . RR. 2133
And whanne the nyght is comen anoon, . . . . RR. 2553
And walowe in woo the longe nyght; . . . . . RR. 2562
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght . . . RR. 2569
And that the nyght were went away; . . . . RR. 2634
And chace the derknesse of the nyght, . . . . RR. 2638
The nyght shalt thou contene soo . . . . . RR. 2641
Right as the derknesse of the nyght . . . . . RR. 2926
That nyght and day from hir she stale . . . . RR. 3049
Whos myght growith nyght and day . . . . RR. 3915
From hennes forth, by nyght or day, . . . . RR. 4085
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght, . . . . RR. 4497
Reste that traveyleth nyght and day; . . . . RR. 4742
The day and nyght hir to turment, . . . . . RR. 5001
That into nyght it turneth day; . . . . . RR. 5354
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght . RR. 5675
And hyndreth hem neithir nyght ne day, . . . RR. 6064
And al the nyght they mynen there. . . . . RR. 6291
Thou wakest night and day for thought; . . . RR. 7561
But nyght and day he wolde wake . . . . . RR. 7651

**Night** *see* **A-night, Fortnight, Yesternight**

**Nighte**

Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte, . . PF. 209
And into time that it gan to nighte . . . . . TC.5. 515

**Nightertale**

So hoote he lovede that by nyghtertale . . . . A.Prol. 97

**Nightingale**

He sleep namoore than dooth a nyghtyngale. . . A.Prol. 98
He syngeth, brokkynge as a nyghtyngale; . . . A.Mil. 3377
Murier than the nightyngale, . . . . . B.Th. 2024
And synge, y-wis, as any nyghtyngale, . . . . D.WB. 458
Ne nyghtyngale in the sesoun of May. . . . . G.CY. 1343
Ther-with in al this world no nyghtyngale . . . H.Mcp. 136
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale; . . . . H.Mcp. 294
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngale, . . . PF. 351
A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . . . . TC.2. 918
And as the newe abaysed nightingale . . . . TC.3. 1233
Than doth the nyghtyngale hir myght . . . . RR. 78
The mavys and the nyghtyngale, . . . . . RR. 619
With popynjay, with nyghtyngale, . . . . . RR. 913

**Nightingales**

In many places were nyghtyngales, . . . . . RR. 657
But nyghtyngales, a full grete route . . . . . RR. 909

**Nights**
The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe . . A.Kn. 1337
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie . . . A.Mil. 3214
For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . A.Mil. 3485
That hate my dayes and my nightes; . . . BD. 579
The longe nightes, whan every creature . . . Comp.L. 1
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;' . . PF. 692
dirke nyghtes. The yeer hath eek leve . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
on the sterry nyghtes; yit for all that . . . . Bo.2.m.2.320–5
over the nyghtes, whiche nyghtes Esperus, . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
nyght that is cloudeles; for on nyghtes . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
hem oonly to geten by nyghtes and dayes. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
the late nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
The nightes fo (al this clepe I the sonne), . . . TC.2. 905
And that the mone hath lordship over the nightes:— TC.3. 1756
O ye Herines, Nightes doughtren three, . . . . TC.4. 22
Nought was it lik the nightes her-biforn; . . . TC.4. 1248
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, . . . . TC.4. 1685
Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . TC.5. 320
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe. . . . LGW. 1203
dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe . . . . Astr. 70–5
of hem ben ilike of lengthe and the nyghtes . . Astr. 218–22
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . . . . RR. 18
Long wacche on nyghtis, and no slepinge, . . . RR. 4132

**Nightspell**
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, . . A.Mil. 3480

**Nigromanciens**
as doon thise false enchauntours or nigromanciens . I.Pars. 600–5

**Nihil**
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5

**Nil**
She was in swich array; ne she nyl seye . . . . B.ML. 972
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost, . . . D.WB. 98
I nyl nat envye no virginitee; . . . . . D.WB. 142
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette, . . . D.WB. 154
"Whoso that nyl be war by othere men, . . . D.WB. 180
That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . . D.WB. 941
And nyl hymselven do no gentil dedis, . . . . D.WB. 1155
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119
In werk, ne thoght, I nyl yow disobeye, . . . E.Cl. 363
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn, . . . E.Cl. 646
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere. . . . E.Mch. 2127
'Nay, nay,' quod Plato, 'certein that I nylle; . . G.CY. 1463
Certes, I nylle never ete breed.' . . . . . BD. 94
I wolde have hym, hit nyl nat me. . . . . BD. 585
I nyl foryete hir, never mo!' . . . . . BD. 1124
'Nyl she not love yow? is hit so? . . . . . BD. 1139
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!" . . . . . BD. 1234
That I nil ay, with alle my wyttes fyve, . . . Comp.L. 93
That she nyl hiden nothyng from her knyght, . . Anel. 117
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye; . . . . . PF. 222
The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare. . . . PF. 699
I it naught, ne I nyl nevere wene that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
among wise men); for no wight nil haten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
ye nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
In love, that nevere n'il recovered be, . . . . TC.1. 37
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye! . . . . . TC.1. 758
She n'il to no swich wrecche as I ben wonne!' . . TC.1. 777
Or n'il not here or trowen how it is. . . . . TC.1. 1020
Of thee, her eem, she n'il no swich thing here.' . . TC.1. 1022
Wherfore I n'il have neither thank ne blame . . TC.2. 15
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese, . . . TC.2. 146
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen, . . TC.2. 324
In my presence, it n'il be no solas! . . . . . TC.2. 460
'But that I n'il not holden him in honde; . . . TC.2. 477
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherice . . . . . TC.2. 726
For trewely I n'il no lettre write!'— . . . . . TC.2. 1161
This n'il I not foryeten in no wise.' . . . . . TC.3. 55
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne.— . . . TC.3. 167
N' I n'il forbere, if that ye don amis, . . . . TC.3. 173
I n'il not seyn that, though he lay ful softe, . . TC.3. 442
That n'il not ben, for aught that may bitide! . . TC.3. 1736
He n'il for me his honour be repeled. . . . . TC.4. 560
And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth.' . . . TC.4. 574
So weylawey, why n'il myn herte breste? . . . TC.4. 580
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief . . . TC.4. 613
If sorwe of that n'il not my bane be, . . . . TC.4. 774
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here, . . . TC.4. 1203
'For-which I n'il not maken long sermoun, . . . TC.4. 1282
hit nyl not bee and gode soo wysly Rede . . . TC.4. 1364 *var*
And Troilus, of whom he n'il have routhe, . . . TC.4. 1476
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse? . . TC.5. 40
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore . . . TC.5. 43
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . TC.5. 45
Why n'il I sleen this Diomede also? . . . . . TC.5. 46
Why n'il I rather with a man or two . . . . . TC.5. 47
Why n'il I helpen to myn owne cure?' . . . . TC.5. 49
That he n'il don his herte and al his might . . . TC.5. 115
N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.'— . . . TC.5. 175
See how I deye, ye n'il me not rescowe! . . . . TC.5. 231

**Nil—*Continued***
Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif: . . . TC.5. 341
She n'il her heste breken for no wight; . . . . TC.5. 355
For dred thee nought that she n'il finden weye . . TC.5. 356
For treweliche I n'il not thus sojorne!' . . . . TC.5. 483
Than wot I wel that she n'il not sojorne. . . . TC.5. 598
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace . . . . TC.5. 694
I may wel wite, it n'il not ben my prow. . . . TC.5. 789
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone! . . . TC.5. 902
She n'il not maken peple nicely . . . . . TC.5. 1152
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye, . . . . TC.5. 1845
Nil as now make mencioun; . . . . . HF.1. 56
Of whiche I nyl as now not ryme, . . . . . HF.3. 165
But noght nyl I, so mote I thryve, . . . . . HF.3. 239
Ne this nyl I not graunte yow.' . . . . . HF.3. 732
That other nyl I noght forgoon. . . . . HF.3. 766
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere, . . . . LGW. 1214
'I nyl,' quod he, 'have noon excepcioun; . . . . LGW. 2653
In May that it nyl shrouded bene, . . . . . RR. 55
I nyl resseyve unto my servise . . . . . RR. 2185
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure . . . . . RR. 2591
'I nyl be wroth, if that I may, . . . . . RR. 3099
Nor I nell make mencioun . . . . . RR. 3716
For that I nyll not longe abide. . . . . RR. 3720
That with a litel wynde it nylle . . . . . RR. 3774 *em*
That she nyl laughe and mery be . . . . . RR. 4258
The floure nel seeden of my corne. . . . . RR. 4344
That chaungeth ofte, and nyl contune; . . . . RR. 4354
Love nyl not that I cured be . . . . . RR. 4374
By me certeyn it nyl be doo; . . . . . RR. 4521
So frely byndith that they nyll twynne, . . . . RR. 4813
That they nyl love for no richesse. . . . . RR. 5516
And for he nyl be importune . . . . . RR. 5632
For they nyl, in no maner gre, Do . . . . . RR. 5743
That she the castell nyl not assaile, . . . . . RR. 5821
That it nyl as the moeble fare . . . . . RR. 6045
But I nyl love it in no wise— . . . . . RR. 6156
And if God nyl done it socour, . . . . . RR. 6281
Nis none of hem that he nyl strepe, . . . . . RR. 6818
[Nyl] make hem knowe what it is. . . . . RR. 6880 *em*
That they nyl with her fyngris touchen."' . . . RR. 6904
And we nyl have repref of noon. . . . . RR. 7238

**Nilling**
any maner nature of wyllynge and of nyllynge, . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
also is liberte of willynge and of nillynge. . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60

**Nilt**
'Thou nilt nat thanne denye,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'But ones n'iltow, for thy coward herte . . . . TC.1. 792
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care! . . . TC.2. 1000
I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1024
Right of her hond! And if that thou n'ilt non, . . TC.2. 1055
O night, allas, why n'iltow over us hove . . . TC.3. 1427
'O deth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . TC.4. 250
Why n'iltow fien out of the wofulleste . . . . TC.4. 303
Why n'iltow lete her from thy herte go? . . . . TC.4. 488
Why n'iltow love another lady swete, . . . . TC.4. 489
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse, . . . . TC.4. 528
Why n'iltow don a vengeaunce on this vice? . . . TC.5. 1708
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . . . LGW. 758

**Nimium**
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5

**Nimrod**
Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous . . . Form.A. 59

**Nin** *see* **In**

**Nine**
Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . . A.Prol. 24
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . . I.Pars. 4
nynety and nyne rightful men that never . . . I.Pars. 700–5
And after shewede he hym the nyne speres, . . . PF. 59
And other of her wommen nine or ten. . . . . TC.3. 598
Ye sustren nine eek, that by Elicone . . . . . TC.3. 1809
For wonder last but nine night nevere in toune! . . TC.4. 588
9. Next this folewith the Cercle of the . . . . Astr. 45–50
fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day. . . Astr. 132–9
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . . Astr. 139–45
9. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite . . . . . Astr. 185–8
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 . . . . Astr. 301–8
39. Conclusio. The Description of the . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Nineteen**
I saugh comyng of ladyes nynetene . . . . . LGW. 283
19. From this cenyth, . . . . . Astr. 88–92
19. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche . . . . . Astr. 235–6

**Ninety**
nynety and nyne rightful men that never . . . I.Pars. 700–5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 degrees; Astr. 40–5
in 90 degrees; and by that same . . . . . Astr. 60–5
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . Astr. 132–9
the cenyth is 90 degrees of height from oure . . . Astr. 245–51
orisonte, and oure equinoxiall is 90 degres . . . Astr. 245–51
sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and . . . . Astr. 266–70
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
the equinoxial oute of 90 degrees; . . . . . Astr. 272–7

**Nineveh**
Til he was spouted up at Nynyvee? . . . . . B.ML. 487
Thogh it as greet were as was Nynyvee, . . . . G.CY. 974
Or in Rome, or in Nynyve; . . . . . BD. 1062

**Ninth**
That in the nynte speere considered is; . . . . F.Fkl. 1283
Til fully passed was the ninthe night; . . . TC.5. 681
And namely that ilke ninthe night, . . . . . TC.5. 1103
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to . . . Astr. 198–209
begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the . . . Astr. 337–43
**Ninus**
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,— . . LGW. 785
**Niobe**
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the quene, . . . . TC.1. 699
What knowe I of the quene Niobe! . . . . TC.1. 759
**Nis**
That in this world nys creature lyvynge . . . . A.Kn. 901
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.' . . . A.Kn. 1274
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde . . . . A.Kn. 1677
For fallyng nys nat but an aventure, . . . . A.Kn. 2722
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847
that he nys nat wel y-norissed, ne wel . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
She nys his doghter, nat, what so he seye; . . . C.Doc. 187
I ne owe hem nat a word that it nys quit. . . . D.WB. 425
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously. . . . D.WB. 500
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure wones,— . . . D.Sum. 2105
By liklihede, syn she nys nat bareyne. . . . . E.Cl. 448
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed. . . . E.Mch. 1463
'Now, wyf,' quod he, 'heere nys but thou and I, . E.Mch. 2160
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern, . . . . F.Sq. 255
His overslope nys nat worth a myte, . . . . G.CY. 633
The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne. . . Pity. 77
But certes by nature ther nys but o god; . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'Ne it nis no merveile,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen in the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
and I deme al outrely that hap nis, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
nat ben signe of thinge that nis nat. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be!' . . . . TC.1. 203
Therfor go wey, there n'is no more to seye! . . . TC.1. 574
In al this world ther n'is a bettre knight . . . . TC.2. 177
'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lite, . . . TC.2. 1646
Ther n'is no more; but her-after sone, . . . . TC.3. 673
'It n'is not good a sleping hound to wake, . . . TC.3. 764
This n'is no litel thing of for to seye: . . . . TC.3. 1688
Ther in myn herte n'is, ne nevere was. . . . . TC.5. 978
Ther n'is non auctour telleth it, I wene: . . . . TC.5. 1088
I n'am but ded, ther n'is non other bote! . . . . TC.5. 1246
A soth of al: ther n'is no more to done.' . . . . TC.5. 1309
That nys nothyng the entent of myn labour; . . . LGW.G. 78
For as to me nys lever noon, ne lother, . . . . LGW. 191
**Nista**
She sholde seye she nyste where he was, . . . . A.Mil. 3414
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk, . . . . A.Rv. 4225
But sikerly she nyste who was who; . . . . . A.Rv. 4300
So glad he was he nyste what to seye. . . . . B.ML. 384
So dronke he was he nyste what he wroghte. . . . C.Pard. 487
Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where. . . . D.WB. 996
I nyste nat what was adversitee . . . . . F.Sq. 502
They nyste how they myghte the faucon glade, . . F.Sq. 634
He nyste what he spak, but thus he seyde. . . . F.Fkl. 1028
Tho vanysshed this olde man, he nyste where, . . G.SN. 216
That sodeynly, I niste how, . . . . . BD. 272
That I dide thus, and nyste why, . . . . . BD. 776
And yet she nyste it never a del . . . . . BD. 1146
Ferde I, that nyste whether me was best . . . . PF. 152
As she that n'iste what was best to rede; . . . . TC.1. 96
For wo was him, that what to don he n'iste, . . . TC.1. 356
Or feyned her she n'iste,—oon of the tweye! . . . TC.1. 494
That wher his spirit was, for joye he n'iste. . . . TC.3. 1351
So that for wo he n'iste what he mente, . . . . TC.4. 349
So confus that he n'iste what to seye: . . . . TC.4. 356
So that she n'iste what was best to rede. . . . . TC.4. 679
The lasse woful of hem bothe n'iste . . . . . TC.4. 1132
As she that n'iste what was best to rede. . . . . TC.5. 18
He n'iste how best her herte for t'acoye; . . . . TC.5. 782
He n'iste what he jugen of it mighte, . . . . . TC.5. 1203
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne. . . . TC.5. 1428
But certeynly I nyste never . . . . . HF.1. 128
Or elles lost, he nyste where; . . . . . HF.1. 234
For I cam up, I nyste how. . . . . HF.2. 40
I nyste how, but in a strete . . . . . HF.2. 541
Hit was, I nyste redely. . . . . HF.3. 37
What hir cause was, I nyste. . . . . HF.3. 453
But certeynly I nyste how, . . . . . HF.3. 811
Of innocence, and nyste what he seyde. . . . . LGW.G. 345
That for desire she nyste what to seye, . . . . LGW. 2262
I nyste what to seye or do, . . . . . RR. 1757
Bialacoil nyst what to sey; . . . . . RR. 3853
That I nyst where I myght abide; . . . . . RR. 4626
And wente his wey, I nyste where, . . . . . RR. 4666
**Nistest**
that thou seidest that thou nystist nat.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
**Nisus**
And Nisus' doughter song with fressh entente, . . TC.5. 1110
And Nysus, that was kynge of that citee, . . . LGW. 1904
That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle, . . . LGW. 1908
**No** (*adj., adv., specimens*)
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . . A.Prol. 70
**No** (*adj., adv., specimens*)—*Continued*
Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous. . . . . A.Prol. 251
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . . A.Prol. 502
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn. . . . A.Prol. 638
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete, . . A.Mil. 3703
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet, . . . . A.Mil. 3716
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte. . . . B.ML. 476
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bitide. . . . . B.ML. 714
Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed, . . . B.Mk. 3739
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . B.NP. 4110
So was his name, for this is no fable, . . . . . C.Doc. 155
That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . . C.Doc. 282
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger pleye . . C.Pard. 958
He seith to be wedded is no synne; . . . . . D.WB. 51
Which that I took for love, and no richesse, . . D.WB. 526
I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . . . . D.WB. 625
Therfore no womman of no clerk is preysed. . . . D.WB. 706
*Te deum* was oure song and no thyng elles; . . . D.Sum. 1866
'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.' . . D.Sum. 2189
He nys no fool, ne no demonyak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2292
It is no tyme for to studien heere; . . . . . E.Cl. 8
This world is nat so strong, it is no nay, . . . . E.Cl. 1139
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1416
I am a gentil womman and no wenche! . . . . E.Mch. 2202
So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,— . . . . . F.Sq. 501
I wol yow nat contrarien in no wyse . . . . . F.Fkl. 705
It dooth no good, to my wit, by anoyeth; . . . . F.Fkl. 875
'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.' . . G.SN. 212
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute. . . . . G.CY. 833
And shewe hir shortly—hit is no nay!— . . . . BD. 147
'A! goode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 521
To gete hir love noo ner nas he . . . . . BD. 887
Ne to no creature ne made she chere, . . . . . Anel. 108
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste. . . . TC.1. 600
And if that he wol take of it no cure . . . . . TC.2. 283
As if he seide soth ther-of or no; . . . . . TC.3. 578
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . TC.5. 1281
'No fors,' quod I, 'hit is no nede, . . . . . HF.2. 503
Ne do no good, and yit han laude; . . . . . HF.3. 705
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 59
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . . LGW. 152
That al the worlde he sette at no value; . . . . LGW. 602
And sayde thus: 'Nay, for hit is no nede . . . LGW. 1706
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye, . . . . . Form.A. 54
As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse. . . Buk. 4
I have no wonder thogh ye do me wo; . . . . . Comp.A. 18
**No** (*interj.*)
'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he. . . . C.Doc. 237
And for noon oother cause,—sey ye no? . . . . D.WB. 123
To be youre wyf, no, ne youre chamberere; . . . E.Cl. 819
'No, by that Lord,' quod she, 'that maked me! . . F.Fkl. 1000
'No, no,' quod he, and sorwefully he siketh. . . F.Fkl. 1590
'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheef! H.Mcp. 76
'No,' quod he, 'I can not so.' . . . . . BD. 719
'No,' quod I. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
'No,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
'No,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
'Certes no,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
'No,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'No,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'No for sothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'Certes no,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'No,' quod I. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
'No forsothe,' quod sche, 'for the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
'No!' quod tho Pandarus. 'Therfore I seye, . . . TC.1. 761
'No, certes, brother!' quod this Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 773
Why no parde sir (quod this Troylus) . . . . TC.1. 773 *var* Th
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . . TC.2. 227
Say ye me nevere or now? What sey ye? No?'— . . TC.2. 277
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!'— . . . TC.2. 474
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?' . . . TC.2. 497
Wot non of it but ye?'—He seyde, 'No!'— . . . TC.2. 502
'No? than wol I,' quod he, 'so ye endite!' . . . TC.2. 1162
'I? No!' quod she, and chaunged al her hewe. . . TC.2. 1470
Quod he. 'No, helpe me God so wys!' . . . . HF.2. 192
Quod I. 'No? why?' quod he. 'For hit . . . HF.2. 193
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare! . . . . . HF.2. 558
As I mente.' 'No?' quod he. . . . . HF.3. 805
And I answerde, 'No, parde! . . . . . HF.3. 806
'No,' quod he, 'tel me what.' . . . . . HF.3. 959
No, but fooles in every wise, . . . . . RR. 5940
Thanne dredist thou not god?' 'No certis; . . . RR. 6800
**No** *see* **Na**
**Noah**
Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe, . . . . A.Mil. 3534
The sorwe of Noe with his felaweshipe . . . . A.Mil. 3539
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . . A.Mil. 3560
Of al the world, as Noe and his wyf. . . . . A.Mil. 3582
was never erst kowth, til that Noe seyde . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
**Noahs**
That half so greet was never Noees flood. . . . A.Mil. 3518
Noees flood, come walwynge as the see, . . . . A.Mil. 3616
**Noahs** *see* **Noels**
**Nobility**
Is clepid for the nobilite . . . . . RR. 5651
**Noble**
At many a noble armee hadde he be. . . . . A.Prol. 60

**Noble**—*Continued*

Unto his ordre he was a noble post, . . . . . A.Prol. 214
This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . . . A.Prol. 496
He was in chirche a noble ecclesiaste; . . . . . A.Prol. 708
Lete I this noble duc to Atthenes ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 873
That Theseus, the noble conquerour, . . . . . A.Kn. 998
In which he al the noble citee seigh, . . . . . A.Kn. 1066
That swich a noble theatre as it was . . . . . A.Kn. 1885
Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse. . . . A.Kn. 1913
The noble kervyng and the portreitures, . . . . A.Kn. 1915
Nas, of so fewe, so noble a compaignye; . . . . A.Kn. 2105
Were gadered in this noble compaignye, . . . . A.Kn. 2183
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 2569
For which this noble duc, as he wel kan, . . . . A.Kn. 2715
The moore noble and riche in his degree, . . . . A.Kn. 2888
For which this noble Theseus anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2975
That he ne seyde it was a noble storie, . . . . A.Mil. 3111
'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . . . . A.Mil. 3126
Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe. . . . A.Mil. 3256
A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . . A.Rv. 3942
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . A.Rv. 4263
Thise noble wyves and thise loveris eke. . . . . B.ML. 59
O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas! . . . . B.ML. 123
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . . B.ML. 1002
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . B.Sh. 1210
This noble marchand held a noble hous . . . . B.Sh. 1210 *var*
This noble monk, of which I yow devyse, . . . B.Sh. 1252
This noble marchant gentilly anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1471
This noble wyf Prudence remembred . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
resoun this noble wyf Prudence suffred . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
gerdoned for hir noble speche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
shullen been maad worthy and noble by . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
therfore, noble lady, we biseke to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Sampson, this noble almyghty champioun, . . . B.Mk. 3213
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3242
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde, . . . B.Mk. 3265
A lemman hadde this noble champioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3309
Out of thise noble vessels sondry wynes; . . . . B.Mk. 3391
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . B.Mk. 3565
This Pompeus, this noble governour . . . . . B.Mk. 3878
That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng . . . B.NP. 4301
She peynted hath this noble creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 34
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit, . . . D.WB. 41
Ye been a noble prechour in this cas. . . . . D.WB. 165
Ful many a noble wyf, and many a mayde, . . . D.WB. 1026
And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous, . . . D.WB. 1154
'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . . D.WB. 1165
This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . . D.Fri. 1265
Youre noble confessour there, God hym save! . . D.Sum. 2265
The noble usage of freres yet is this, . . . . . D.Sum. 2278
And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . . E.Cl. 63
'O noble markys, youre humanitee . . . . . E.Cl. 92
So noble array in al West Lumbardye. . . . . E.Cl. 945
That with him broghte thise noble children tweye, . E.Cl. 982
O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . . E.Cl. 1183
This noble Januarie with al his myght, . . . . E.Mch. 2023
This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde, . . . E.Mch. 2042
Allas! this noble Januarie free, . . . . . E.Mch. 2069
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . E.Mch. 2125
This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 12
This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 28
This noble kyng is set up in his trone; . . . . F.Sq. 275
At after soper gooth this noble kyng . . . . . F.Sq. 302
Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . . F.Sq. 338
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . F.Fkl. 818
Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this, . . . . F.Fkl. 1364
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1448
Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . . . G.SN. 121
Solempnely this noble doctour deere . . . . . G.SN. 272
In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . . G.SN. 552
To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . . G.CY. 1037
This noble craft and this subtilitee, . . . . . G.CY. 1247
And many another noble worthy dede . . . . . H.Mcp. 111
ther is a ful noble wey, and a covenable, . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
Another is, a man to have a noble herte, . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
so noble and so digne, so muche is it . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
That she had, this noble wyf; . . . . . BD. 86
The noble man, the Affrikan,— . . . . . BD. 287
That though Argus, the noble countour, . . . . BD. 435
So noble port and meyntenaunce. . . . . BD. 833
Or as the noble wyf Lucrece, . . . . . BD. 1081
The noble yift of hir mercy, . . . . . BD. 1269
Noble princesse that never haddest pere! . . . . ABC. 97
Virgine, that art so noble of apparaile, . . . . ABC. 153
As hit hath freten mony a noble storie,— . . . . Anel. 13
Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . . Anel. 45
The noble folk wer to the toune y-drawe. . . . Anel. 70
That was ful noble and hauteyn of hir porte; . . PF. 262
Was set this noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 303
This noble emperesse, ful of grace, . . . . . PF. 319
Before the noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 368
Thankyng alwey the noble quene of kynde. . . . PF. 672
with noble or cleer honours; yit semeth . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
hym-self nys neyther fair ne noble but . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
mankynde were moost wurthy and noble . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
worthy and noble of hir nature, but natheles . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
and thilke noble renoun . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
many a man, that was ful noble in his . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
what is it to thise noble worthy men? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5

**Noble**—*Continued*

thyng that is right excellent and noble, that it ne semeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
hir welefulnesse. O, a noble thyng and . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
the vertus of hir noble kynrede. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
and nat noble that is suffisaunt, reverent, and . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
or elles that it is ryght noble . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
strengthis, and that is noble and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
suffisaunt, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
and lavyd out of the noble welles of his . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
drawen of the noble good celestial he . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
Remembre the of thilke noble corrolarie that I yaf . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
is don this noble miracle of the ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
Of noble corage and wel ordeyne,— . . . . . TC.1. 892
The noble Troilus, so loveth thee, . . . . . TC.2. 319
That trewe man, that noble gentil knight, . . . TC.2. 331
That to beholde it was a noble game, . . . . TC.2. 647
Of al this noble towne the thriftiest . . . . . TC.2. 737 *var*
'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage . . TC.3. 897
Allas, allas, so noble a creature . . . . . TC.5. 384
And that ye ben of noble and heigh kinrede, . . TC.5. 979
Me recomaunde unto your noble grace. . . . . TC.5. 1323
The deth of him that was so noble a knight; . . TC.5. 1557
Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight, . . . . . TC.5. 1752
In this noble temple thus, . . . . . HF.1. 469
That this ilke noble quene . . . . . HF.3. 319
Before this ilke noble quene, . . . . . HF.3. 445
As they that han don noble gestes, . . . . . HF.3. 647
And by the hande he helde this noble quene, . . LGW. 241
'In noble corage oughte ben arest, . . . . . LGW. 397
This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . LGW. 607
There were dwellynge in this noble toune . . . LGW. 710
In al the noble tour of Ylion, . . . . . LGW. 936
This noble queene, that cleped was Dido, . . . LGW. 1004
This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne; . . . LGW. 1007
That ever swiche a noble man as hee . . . . . LGW. 1064
And hadde a noble visage for the nones, . . . . LGW. 1070
To hire, that alle thise noble thinges him sente; . LGW. 1133
This noble queen enamoured to make . . . . . LGW. 1143
This noble queene unto hire reste wente. . . . . LGW. 1164
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride . . . LGW. 1210
This noble quene, and also hire meynee, . . . . LGW. 1222
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . LGW. 1309
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . LGW. 1719
There as she lay, thys noble wyfe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1786
The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth wittnesse. . . . LGW. 1873
And gate him there a noble barge anoon . . . . LGW. 2160 *var*
That men ful dere bye the noble thyng, . . . . Ven. 26
ellys possibly might be founde in so noble . . . Astr. 1–5
Englisshe as wel as sufficith to these noble clerkes . Astr. 5–11
amonges othir noble conclusiouns, shewith . . . Astr. 277–84
So noble he was of his stature, . . . . . RR. 828
That fethred was in noble wise, . . . . . RR. 956
The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . . . . RR. 1094
Arayed in full noble gyse. . . . . RR. 1212
For it is noble thing in fay . . . . . RR. 2887
For it is a full noble thing, . . . . . RR. 2905
Thou servest a full noble lorde, . . . . . RR. 4639
*Raisoun.* 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . . . RR. 4668
The noble dide such labour . . . . . RR. 6782
Sourmounteth this noble Evangile . . . . . RR. 7120
And love noble men and gay, . . . . . RR. 7245

**Nobledest**

Thow nobledest so ferforth oure nature, . . . . G.SN. 40

**Nobles**

Or in a poke nobles alle untold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3780
So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 907
Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe. . C.Pard. 930
As custume is unto thise nobles alle. . . . . E.Mch. 1889
the somme . . . Of nobles fette, and took hem everichon . . . . . G.CY. 1365
And shoken nobles and sterlynges. . . . . HF.3. 225

**Noblesse**

So greet noblesse in ernest, ceriously, . . . . . B.ML. 185
That themperoure, of his grete noblesse, . . . . B.ML. 248
day that it like unto youre noblesse to . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
And stood in noblesse whil he myghte see. . . . B.Mk. 3208
As writen Persiens of hir noblesse,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3438
That out of poverte roos to heigh noblesse. . . . D.WB. 1167
And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblesse,— . . . E.Cl. 468
And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere, . E.Cl. 782
and with the oportunyte and noblesse of . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
som man is renomyd of noblesse of kynrede, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
in rychesse and noblesse, but yit he bewayleth his . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
thanne passeth it in noblesse alle othere . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
other folk, that noblesse of renoun be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
as thus: noblesse and favour of . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
by clernesse of renoun and noblesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
clernesse or noblesse, and sovereyn delyt. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
conjecten of reverence, and of noblesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50

**Noblesse**—*Continued*
and noblesse, and myrthe. And for sothe, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse. . . . . TC.1. 287
He fedde hem day by day; that swich noblesse, . . TC.5. 439
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse! . . TC.5. 1831
Yet saw I never swich noblesse . . . . . HF.1. 471
Moche is thy myght and thy noblesse.' . . . . HF.2. 463
Yet they were maad for greet noblesse, . . . . HF.3. 334
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse . . . . Fort. 78
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse; . . . . Gent. 17
Honour honoureth him for his noblesse; . . . . Ven. 13
Your vertues alle and your hie noblesse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 3
And thynketh by resoun that womanly noblesse . Bal.Ch. 24
Hadde Myrthe doon, for his noblesse, . . . . . RR. 780
An high lady of gret noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1034
Was sette a cercle, for noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1108
Thei han her hertis in sucbe noblesse . . . . . RR. 5515
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse, . . . . . RR. 6009
**Noblest**
The nobleste of the Grekes that ther were . . . A.Kn. 2899
**Nobleye**
Han holden me in honour and nobleye, . . . . E.Cl. 828
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye, . . . F.Sq. 77
'Yowre princes erren, as youre nobleye dooth,' . . G.SN. 449
of greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
with so gret a nobleye of thi fadres-in-lawe, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse . . . . TC.4. 1670
In nobley honour and richesse; . . . . . HF.3. 326
**Nobly**
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
**Nocked**
Nokked and fethered aright, . . . . . RR. 942
**Nod**
And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste . . . . H.Mcp. 47
**Nual**
And '*Nowel*' crieth every lusty man. . . . . F.Fkl. 1255
**Noels**
And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowelis flood!' . A.Mil. 3818
He was agast so of Nowelis flood . . . . . A.Mil. 3834
**Noels** *see* **Noahs**
**Nof** *see* **Of**
**Noise**
Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge . . . A.Kn. 2492
With mynstralcie and noyse that was maked, . . A.Kn. 2524
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do; . . . . . A.Kn. 2534
And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille . . A.Kn. 2535
Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne, . . . . A.Kn. 2660
But herkneth me and stynteth noyse a lite . . . A.Kn. 2674 *var*
and bigonnen to make noyse, and seyden . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
to a man to kepen hym fro noyse and . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
hym of the noyse or strif of another man . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
of the noyse of another man whereas it . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
So hydous was the noys, a *benedicitee!* . . . . B.NP. 4583
Withouten noyse, or claterynge of belles, . . . . D.Sum. 1865
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge, . . . E.Cl. 912
Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make, . . . . . H.Mcp. 300
in divynailes, as by flight or by noyse of briddes, . I.Pars. 605–10
Through noyse and swetnesse of her song. . . . BD. 297
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe, . . . . PF. 202
And that so huge a noyse gan they make, . . . . PF. 312
The noyse of foules for to ben delyvered . . . . PF. 491
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho. . . . PF. 500
Yow to delyvere, and fro this noyse unbynde. . . PF. 523
tumolte and wood noyse, warnstoryd and enclosed in swiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
of fortune with so greet a noyse and . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 450–5
Why noysen ye or bosten of your eldres? . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
the noyse of the bataile, ne also it ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
The noise up ros, whan it was first aspyed . . . TC.1. 85
That with the noise of her he gan awake, . . . TC.2. 70
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . . TC.3. 662
That no wight other noise mighte here; . . . . TC.3. 744
To stinte noise and yeve him audience. . . . . TC.4. 70
The noise of peple up-sterte than at ones . . . . TC.4. 183
And with a sorwful noise he seide thus, . . . . TC.4. 374
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote! . . . . . TC.4. 586
And therwithal he sholde a noise make, . . . . TC.5. 257
How every speche, or noise, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 275
Or vois, or noise, or word, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 311
If this noise that I here . . . . . HF.2. 550
I herde a noise aprochen blyve, . . . . . HF.3. 431
And therout com so greet a noise, . . . . . HF.3. 837
And the noise which that I herde, . . . . . HF.3. 841
I herde a grete noise withalle . . . . . HF.3. 1051
And up the noyse on hyghen caste . . . . . HF.3. 1062 *var*
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . LGW. 887
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . LGW. 1790
To make noyse and syngen blythe; . . . . . RR. 79
Gan make a noyse ful lykyng. . . . . RR. 1416
That the noyse so ferre is go, . . . . . RR. 3971
Of Jelousie gret noyse heere. . . . . RR. 4020
And at the noys the heed upcast, . . . . . RR. 7129
**Noises**
and wrathful man maketh noyses, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
**Nolde**
Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre, . . A.Prol. 550
And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, . . . A.Kn. 903
in prisoun Perpetuelly, he nolde no raunsoun. . . A.Kn. 1024

**Nolde**—*Continued*
He nolde noght disconforten hem alle,— . . . . A.Kn. 2704
He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3122
Yet nolde I, for the oxen in my plogh, . . . . A.Mil. 3159
He nolde his wordes for no man forbere, . . . . A.Mil. 3168
He nolde answere for nought that myghte falle. . . A.Mil. 3418
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons . . . B.ML. 87
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde. . . . B.ML. 217
And eek he nolde that no man sholde hym lette . B.Sh. 1276
He nolde no swich cursednesse observe; . . . . B.Pri. 1821
He nolde slepen in noon hous, . . . . . B.Th. 2100
After that tyme he nolde it never see. . . . . B.Mk. 3664
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list; . . . . . D.WB. 633
I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas. . . . . D.WB. 665
She nolde do that vileynye or synne, . . . . . D.WB. 962
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . D.WB. 964
I nolde, for al the metal, ne for oore . . . . . D.WB. 1064
But that I nolde no beest for me were deed,— . . D.Sum. 1842
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse . . . . D.Sum. 1898
That he nolde have abhomynacioun . . . . . D.Sum. 2179
And eek he nolde, and that was worst of alle, . . E.Cl. 83
He of his cruel purpos nolde stente; . . . . . E.Cl. 734
He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2090
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude, . . F.Sq. 421
He nolde no wight tellen his entente. . . . . F.Fkl. 1492
They nolde encense ne sacrifise right noght, . . . G.SN. 395
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood, . . . . G.CY. 1334
God nolde nat receyven us to his . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge, . . . . . BD. 311
Nolde nat love hir; and right thus . . . . . BD. 735
That by my trouthe, I nolde noght, . . . . . BD. 1108
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31
For bothe I hadde thyng which that I nolde, . . PF. 90
to whiche juggement they nolden nat obeye, but . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
mankynde nolde nat cese to wepe . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
he nolde chaunge his estat whan he hath . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
thei nolden han no lengere no kyng). . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
in hem-self, nevere nolde they comen to . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
naturel delites, for he nolde leese the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
that thei ben gode, who is he that nolde deme . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
of mankynde; but I nolde nat of schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'I ne doute nat,' quod I, 'that I nolde doon . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde. . . . . TC.1. 77
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . . . TC.1. 150
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde . . . TC.1. 1030
And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchace,' . . TC.2. 33
Ye n'olde han had no mercy ne mesure . . . . TC.2. 418
Ther-to n'olde I not ones have seyd nay, . . . . TC.2. 481
Or that she n'olde it for despit receyve; . . . . TC.2. 1049
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde . . TC.2. 1223
At diner, which she n'olde not denye, . . . . . TC.2. 1489
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne; . . . TC.2. 1558
For who is it that n'olde her glorifye . . . . . TC.2. 1593
That, but it were on him along, ye n'olde . . . TC.3. 783
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite, . . . . . TC.3. 900
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . TC.4. 125
As n'olde God but-if I sholde have . . . . . TC.4. 566
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote! . . . . . TC.4. 586
That n'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte. . . TC.4. 1141
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be . . . . . TC.4. 1237
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see . . . . . TC.4. 1335
But why he n'olde don so fel a dede, . . . . . TC.5. 50
That n'olde han wepen for her peynes smerte, . . TC.5. 724
So that he n'olde speke of swich matere: . . . . TC.5. 951
But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde, . . TC.5. 1209
But al for nought. He n'olde his cause pleyne, . TC.5. 1230
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,— . . . TC.5. 1350
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifise, . . . . . TC.5. 1465
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde, . . TC.5. 1679
That ye thus n'olde han holden me in honde! . . TC.5. 1680
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this . . . . TC.5. 1682
Be famous good, and nothing nolde . . . . . HF.3. 690
And that she nolde doon hem no shame, . . . . HF.3. 726
But that hir fadres nold it not assente, . . . . LGW. 730
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey. . . . . LGW. 1846
I nolde never fro this place flee, . . . . . LGW. 2112
Ne I nolde rede the to thy myschefe, . . . . . LGW. 2637
She nolde, I dar seyn hardelye, . . . . . RR. 270
That nolde have had of her pyte, . . . . . RR. 335
That for an hundreth pounde nolde I, . . . . . RR. 501 *em*
That I nolde entren forto se . . . . . RR. 504
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede. . . . . RR. 1321
That, if he her loven nolde, . . . . . RR. 1478
That he nolde graunte hir askyng, . . . . . RR. 1483
I nolde not have mused there; . . . . . RR. 1645
Nolde I have left to goon and see . . . . . RR. 1655
And for the archer nolde I lette. . . . . RR. 1832
And if ye doute it nolde obeye, . . . . . RR. 2079
I nolde not that it pulled were . . . . . RR. 3127
That I nolde holde hir ungoodly . . . . . RR. 3741
But richesse nold not late hym witte. . . . . RR. 5574
For they nolde beggen for no thing. . . . . RR. 6550
They nolde no thing begge her fode; . . . . . RR. 6563
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging, . . . RR. 6667
They nolde shewe more a dele . . . . . RR. 7137
I nolde it lette for no synne.' . . . . . RR. 7292
He nolde lette for man on lyve . . . . . RR. 7381
He nolde no thyng love you so, . . . . . RR. 7649

**Naldest**
That thou noldest have taken me, . . . . . BD. 481
thyng in thi powere that thow noldest nevere leesen, Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
haddest that thow noldest nat han had?' . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
of the kyng Theodorik, thou noldest nat be felawe . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
For n'oldestow of bounte hem socouren . . . . TC.3. 1264
Why noldist thow as wel a seyd goodnes . . . . LGW.G. 268
Why noldist thow han writyn of Alceste . . . . LGW.G. 530
Thou noldist serve hym half a yeer, . . . . . RR. 4654
**Nolite**
the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite peccare.* . I.Pars. 540–5
**Nomen**
That him for joye in armes hath y-nome. . . . PF. 38
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . TC.1. 242
Her em anon in armes hath her nome, . . . . TC.3. 606
Her fader hath her in his armes nome, . . . . TC.5. 190
And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; TC.5. 514
But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome. . . LGW. 822
Ful prively his wey than hath he nome. . . . . LGW. 1018
And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . LGW. 1777
And in his armes hath his wyfe y-nome. . . . . LGW. 2343
Er that deth us shal have nomen; . . . . . RR. 394
A furred cope on had she nomen, . . . . . RR. 408
And hath oure sermoun of hir nomen, . . . . . RR. 5404
So longe forthe her waye they nomen, . . . . . RR. 7421
**Nomen** *see* **Nam**
**Nomen**
Peter seith, *Actuum* 4°, *Non est aliud nomen sub celo,* I.Pars. 595–600
**Nomine**
Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu,* . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Nominis**
Interpretacio nominis Cecilie . . . . . G.SN. *head*
**Nomius** *see* **Nonius**
**Non**
Peter seith, *Actuum* 4°, *Non est aliud nomen sub celo,* I.Pars. 595–600
**Nona**
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
**Nones**
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 379
Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. . . A.Prol. 523
The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 545
And of the grete bataille for the nones . . . . A.Kn. 879
For he was yong, and myghty for the nones, . . A.Kn. 1423
'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . . . . A.Mil. 3126
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . A.Mil. 3469
This was a thrifty tale for the nones! . . . . . B.Sh. 1165
A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. . . . . B.Mk. 3132
And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . . . B.NP. 4523
Herkne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones, . D.WB. 14
This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . . D.Sum. 2154
This is a gentil tale for the nones, . . . . . E.Cl. 1212e
These wordes seyde he for the nones alle, . . . TC.1. 561
On which men hakketh ofte for the nones, . . . TC.2. 1381
For Infortune it wolde for the nones, . . . . . TC.4. 185
Thise wordes seide he for the nones alle, . . . . TC.4. 428
And fleigh forth faste for the nones. . . . . HF.3. 997
Wyth the nones that thou wolt do so, . . . . . HF.3. 1009
And knelede doune, as it were for the nones, . . LGW. 295
And hadde a noble visage for the nones, . . . . LGW. 1070
No large palfrey, esy for the nones, . . . . . LGW. 1116
With the nones that he hadde oughe-where a wife . LGW. 1540
That wel y-wrought was for the nones. . . . . RR. 709
But she were kunnyng for the nonys, . . . . . RR. 1111
That they had ofte, for the nones, . . . . . RR. 7385
**Non-certaine**
'In noun-certeyn ben alle your observaunces . . . TC.1. 337
In nouncerteyn we languisshe in penaunce, . . . Ven. 46
In worldly blisse noncerteyne. . . . . RR. 5426
**None** (*specimens*)
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . . A.Prol. 524
Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, . . A.Kn. 1787
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons . . . B.ML. 87
He nolde slepen in noon hous, . . . . . B.Th. 2100
wheither he wole werke by that conseil or noon. . B.Mel. 2270–5
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269
Been ther none othere of thy resemblances . . . D.WB. 368
But now kan no man se none elves mo, . . . . D.WB. 864
To noon of us, hir vertuous lyvyng, . . . . . D.WB. 1122
To thy subgits do noon oppressioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1990
In ech estaat, for ther escapeth noon; . . . . . E.Cl. 123
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . . . E.Mch. 1437
That noon of hem none argumentes make . . . . E.Mch. 1619
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was, . . . . . F.Sq. 387
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so cruel beest, . . F.Sq. 419
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . . . F.Fkl. 778
I knew on hir non other lak, . . . . . BD. 957
I wil non other medecyne ne lore, . . . . . Anel. 244
'And, syn that noon loveth hir so wel as I, . . . PF. 435
they yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone othere. . Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wyght or . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
eek that men wenen ne haven none soules, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
thou, naught with noone resouns y-taken . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
foreyne thinges, ne ne resceyveth noone straunge thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
nor I-schet withinne none boundes. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
**None** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
But whether that she children hadde or non, . . TC.1. 132
N' in his desir none othre sounes bredde . . . . TC.1. 465
That, as that day, ther dorste non withstonde, . . TC.2. 202
N'avauntour, seith men, certeyn, he is non; . . . TC.2. 724
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . TC.3. 415
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; . . . TC.3. 913
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!'— . . . TC.3. 1208
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!" . . TC.4. 466
Artow for her and for non other bórn? . . . . TC.4. 1095
'For in this world ther liveth lady non, . . . . TC.4. 1646
There as ther dwelleth creature noon . . . . . LGW. 2164
But utterly hyt may none other be, . . . . . LGW. 2323
No pride, non envye, non avaryce, . . . . . Form.A. 53
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght . . Purse. 1
**None** *see* **Naan, Neen, Noskinnes**
**Nones** *see* **Nonce**
**Nonius**
a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
al were this Nomyus set in . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
**Nono**
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei,* libro 9°. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
cause of thraldom is for synne. *Genesis* 9° . . . I.Pars. 755–60
**Non-power**
ryght on the same syde noun-power entreth . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
**Nonum**
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
**Noon**
And after noon, hoom with the senatour . . . . B.ML. 1044
The moone, that at noon was thilke day . . . . E.Mch. 1885
The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon, . . E.Mch. 1893
And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus . . . . TC.2. 1185
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . TC.5. 472
Til it was noon they stoden for to see . . . . TC.5. 1114
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . . . TC.5. 1122
And after noon than maystow come ayein.' . . . TC.5. 1130
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next. . . . Astr. 145–50
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre . . . Astr. 270–2
altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . . Astr. 272–7
10 minutes of height at none, and his . . . . Astr. 272–7
altitude at none; than leveth there 38 degrees . . Astr. 272–7
that we clepen oure none, as to thilke . . . . Astr. 358–62
**Noot**
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
I noot which was the fyner of hem two,— . . . A.Kn. 1039
I noot wher she be womman or goddesse, . . . A.Kn. 1101
But he noot which the righte wey is thider, . . A.Kn. 1263
I noot which hath the wofuller mester; . . . . A.Kn. 1340
And seyde, 'I noot, I saugh hym heere nat wirche . A.Mil. 3664
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' . A.Mil. 3805
And certein gold, I noot what quantitee; . . . B.ML. 242
But in what wise certeinly I noot. . . . . B.ML. 892
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . . B.ML. 1019
grevously that I noot what to doone.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slawe. . . B.Mk. 3596
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie" . . . B.NP. 3973
Noot I nat why, ne what myschaunce it eyled, . . B.NP. 4290
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . B.NP. 4450
He noot how soone that he shal been afered; . . C.Doc. 284
That oother answerde, 'I noot how that may be; . . C.Pard. 816
Awaityng on a lord, and he noot where. . . . . D.Sum. 2052
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere, . . . F.Sq. 342
A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was . . . . G.CY. 1148
Noot I nat why, that me were levere slepe . . . H.Mcp. 23
he noot whanne, where, ne how; . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
So I noot what is best to do. . . . . BD. 29
So mooche embosed, I not now what. . . . . BD. 353
I not how ye myghte have do bet.' . . . . . BD. 1043
I not wher it were the werste. . . . . BD. 1173
I not wel how that I began, . . . . . BD. 1202
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne. . . . . Mars. 214
And of al this I not to whom me pleyne. . . . . Comp.L. 47
And of al this I noot to whom me pleyne. . . . . Anel. 237
I noot, my wit is al aweye. . . . . Anel. 319
ther lakketh y not what. But sey me . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
but he not by whiche path, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
ryght as a dronke man not nat by whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
Of whiche delices I not what . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
I not how manye; of whiche children how . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
nother habite, for he not nat al, ne he ne . . . . Bo.5.m.3. 1740–5
I n'ot, ne why unwery that I feynte. . . . . TC.1. 410
She be, I n'ot, which that ye do me serve; . . . TC.1. 426
If thou thus dye, and she n'ot why it is, . . . . TC.1. 800
I n'ot; but it is me no wonderinge. . . . . TC.2. 35
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!'— . . . TC.2. 133
And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely; . . . . TC.2. 541
Can he theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!' . . . TC 2. 1197
'And eek I n'ot what that I sholde him seye.' . . TC.2. 1206
'And certeinly, I n'ot if thou it woost, . . . . TC.2. 1366
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne! . . . TC.2. 1466
I n'ot not what ye wilne that I seye.'— . . . . TC.3. 121
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . . . TC.3. 1009
N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a rissbe, . . . TC.3. 1161
'What shal I don? For certes I n'ot how, . . . TC.3. 1478
'I n'ot myself not wisly what it is; . . . . . TC.3. 1653
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . . . TC.4. 36
'I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde; . . . TC.4. 180
I n'ot; but, as for me, my litel tonge, . . . . TC.4. 801
That I n'ot whos opinioun I may holde. . . . . TC.4. 973

**Noot**—*Continued*
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . . . TC.4. 1464
N'ot I not why, but out of more respit . . . . TC.5. 137
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go? . . . . . TC.5. 226
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte. . . TC.5. 1050
N'ot I not how, but sin that I was wrought . . . TC.5. 1167
I noot: but who-so of these miracles . . . . . HF.1. 12
I noot y-wys; but God, thou woost!' . . . . . HF.2. 474
Som newe thynges, I not what, . . . . . HF.3. 797
And som sayde, 'I not never what.' . . . . . HF.3. 1058
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour. . . LGW. 193
I not where he be now a renagat . . . . . LGW.G. 401
I not with hem if ther went any mo; . . . . . LGW. 1227
But which I not; wherfore I wol be siker. . . . LGW. 2660
I not what of hir nose descryve, . . . . . RR. 865
I not where I seye well or nought, . . . . . RR. 2617 *em*
Ne no man [not], and sooth it is, . . . . . RR. 3179 *em*
And I not where to fynde a leche . . . . . RR. 4617
But I not where it wole avayle, . . . . . RR. 5191
I note where thou me leven shall, . . . . . RR. 5407
He note if ye wole worche hym woo. . . . . RR. 6052
I note no prelate may done so, . . . . . RR. 6367
I not where he dide ony more. . . . . RR. 7598

**Noot** *see* **Wot**

**Nor** (*specimens*)
In siknesse nor in meschief to visite . . . . . A.Prol. 493
There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . A.Prol. 603
Neither to been y-buryed nor y-brent, . . . . A.Kn. 946
In which ther dwelleth neither man nor best, . . A.Kn. 1976
Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wyf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3164
This wyf was nat afered nor affrayed, . . . . . B.Sh. 1590
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne . D.WB. 1136
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven. . . . D.Fri. 1440
Ne nempned she, in ernest nor in game. . . . . E.Cl. 609
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est . F.Sq. 459
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas, . . . . . BD. 342
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . . . . BD. 939
Was nevere man nor woman yit begete . . . . . TC.1. 977
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . . TC.3. 662
I nor this candel serven here of nought; . . . . TC.3. 1136
And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce . . . TC.4. 342
Me thinketh thus: that nouther ye nor I . . . . TC.4. 1264
Nor I am not of power for to strive . . . . . TC.5. 166
Nor in this world ther is non instrument . . . . TC.5. 442
Sin ye with me, nor I with you may dele, . . . TC.5. 1595
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye tweyne; . . . . LGW. 268

**Norfolk**
Of Northfolk was this Reve of which I telle, . . . A.Prol. 619

**Norice** *see* **Nurse**

**Noriture** *see* **Nurture**

**Normandy**
With soudiours of Normandye, . . . . . RR. 4234

**Normans**
With his Normans full of janglyng; . . . . . RR. 5852

**Nortelrie**
What for hire kynrede and hir nortelrie, . . . . A.Rv. 3967

**North**
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where. . . . . A.Rv. 4015
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, . . B.ML. 493
The plages of the North, by land and see. . . . B.ML. 543
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, . B.ML. 948
And as he priketh north and est, . . . . . B.Th. 1947
Bothe est and west, north and septemtrioun; . . B.Mk. 3657
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, . C.Pard. 518
'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree, . . D.Fri. 1413
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, . F.Fkl. 873
As wisly as I say the north-north-west, . . . . PF. 117
peples that ben under the partye of the north.) . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And north, as loude as any thunder, . . . . . HF.3. 591
Than hit was erst. Thus north and southe . . . HF.3. 985
lyne doun to the bordure is clepid the North Lyne, . Astr. 25–32
from est to west, fro southe to northe, fro . . . Astr. 60–5
Take kepe of these latitudes North and . . . . Astr. 70–5
of the North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne. . Astr. 92–7
that ben clepid Sterres of the North arisen . . . Astr. 97–100
the quantite of his declynacioun north or . . . Astr. 222–9
after the site north or south and after the . . . Astr. 229–33
hys site north or south and after the quantite . . Astr. 229–33
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly . . Astr. 229–33
north or south fro the equinoxial. . . . . Astr. 236–40
than is his declinacyoun north; yif it be . . . . Astr. 240–5
from the pool artyk unto the north orisonte; . . . Astr. 240–5
pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51 . . . . Astr. 245–51
and the equinoxial cercle north or south, . . . . Astr. 262–6
the verrey northe in oure orisonte generaly . . . Astr. 289–94
the North fro the equinoxial. And these . . . Astr. 289–94
4 quarters . . . , as . . . North, and South . . . Astr. 301–8
and the northe lyne north, so that thou . . . . Astr. 301–8
whethir so they be north or south fro . . . . . Astr. 308–12
than is the planete north fro the wey of . . . . Astr. 308–12
by northe the est and somtyme by south . . . . Astr. 312–6
south to north; than is it divided in smale . . . Astr. 316–9
north or southe, or eny partie bitwene, . . . . Astr. 322–4
of the southe lyne is the northe. . . . . Astr. 350–8
evene directe agayns from north to south . . . Astr. 365–8 *var*
so that his latitude be north or south . . . . . Astr. 368–71
the ecliptik north or southe. And by these . . . Astr. 368–71
that latitude was north upon the latitude . . . Astr. 371–6
Toward the north I undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 4219

**Northern**
The northren lyght in at the dores shoon,— . . . A.Kn. 1987

**Northumberland**
Fer in Northumberlond the wawe hire caste, . . B.ML. 508
Under Alla, kyng of al Northhumbrelond, . . . B.ML. 578

**Northward**
And northward, in a touret on the wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1909
Of this hill, that northward lay, . . . . . HF.3. 62
declinacioun northward of the sonne, and . . . Astr. 65–70
clepid Northward; and alle that moevith . . . . Astr. 70–5
and that othir northward, as pleinly . . . . . Astr. 108–15
be it southward or northward, and the daies . . . Astr. 218–22
that thilke degre be northward fro the equinoxial, . Astr. 240–5
northward fro the equinoxial, abate than . . . . Astr. 270–2
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees northward . . . Astr. 272–7
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . Astr. 371–6
the zodiak, that is to seyn northward fro . . . . Astr. 376–82

**Nory**
'O!' quod sche, 'my nory, schulde I . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
'O my nory,' quod sche, 'by this . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
Thanne seide sche thus: 'O my nory,' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40

**Nose**
Entuned in hir nose ful semely, . . . . . A.Prol. 123
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . . A.Prol. 152
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte, . A.Prol. 554
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . A.Kn. 2167
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . A.Rv. 3934
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974
He yexeth, and he speketh thurgh the nose, . . . A.Rv. 4151
And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest. . . A.Rv. 4275
And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke, . A.Rv. 4277
He hadde a semely nose. . . . . B.Th. 1919
in hir erys, in hir nose, and in hire mouth, . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, . . C.Pard. 553
Bledynge ay at his nose in dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 581
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose. . . . . D.WB. 785
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 2264
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave. . . . D.Sum. 2266
That he hath dronke, he speketh in his nose, . . H.Mcp. 61
Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
And up the nose and yen caste, . . . . . HF.3. 1062
Hir nose snorted up for tene. . . . . RR. 157
Hir nose of good proporcioun, . . . . . RR. 545
His nose by mesure wrought ful right. . . . . RR. 823
I not what of hir nose descryve, . . . . . RR. 865
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke . . . RR. 1023
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys, . . . . RR. 1215
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . . . . RR. 1518
His nose frounced, full kirked stoode. . . . . RR. 3137
That so swetely smelleth in my nose. . . . . RR. 3660
Me thenkith I fele yit in my nose . . . . . RR. 4117
I touched nose, mouth, and face; . . . . . RR. 4124

**Noskinnes**
Have, and do noskynnes labour, . . . . . HF.3. 704

**Nost**
'Ye,' seyde he, 'thou nost what thou menest; . . BD. 1136
That n'ost not that she wol ben yvele apayed . . TC.4. 642
Why thou thus sorwest, sin thou n'ost not yit, . . TC.4. 1101
Yet nostow not wher that they stonde.' . . . . HF.2. 502
Right thus, and seyde, 'Nost not thou . . . . HF.3. 957

**Noster**
For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . . A.Mil. 3485
'Now, *Pater noster*, clom,' seyde Nicholay; . . . A.Mil. 3638
'*Pater noster*,' though so be that the devel ne . . I.Pars. 505–10
hadde never *Pater noster*, but that lewed . . . I.Pars. 505–10
certes, in the orison of the *Pater noster* . . . I.Pars. 1035–40

**Nostrils**
His nosethirles blake were and wyde; . . . . . A.Prol. 557

**Nostrils** *see* **Nose, Thirles**

**Not** (*neg. adv., specimens*)
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . . . A.Kn. 2576
Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditours? . . . D.Sum. 1937
Al thogh I coude not make so wel . . . . . BD. 1159
I can not now wel counterfete . . . . . BD. 1240
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto; . . . . Pity. 100
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . . ABC. 79
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye; . . . . . PF. 222
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!'— . . TC.2. 133
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye! . . . . TC.2. 1283
To ravisshe her ne canstow not? for shame! . . . TC.4. 530
Were it not bet at ones for to dye . . . . . TC.5. 41
To Sarpedoun, not hennes but a mile: . . . . TC.5. 403
But that is doon nis not to done; . . . . . HF.1. 361
Certeyn avayleth hir not a stre. . . . . HF.1. 363
But not woot I who dide hem wirche, . . . . HF.1. 474
Have I not preved thus symply, . . . . . HF.2. 346
That I may have not but my mete and drinke; . . LGW. 2040
Thow shalt answere of two and not of oon, . . . LGW. 2212
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . LGW. 2216
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne; . . . . . Prov. 6
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . . . Merc.B. 2
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 29

**Not** *see* **Nat**

**Nota**
And *nota* that this forseide right . . . . . Astr. 284–6
And *nota* that yf the mone shewe . . . . . Astr. 324–30
And *nota* that evermore of any 2 cytes . . . . Astr. 358–62
*Nota* also that the arch of the equinoxial . . . . Astr. 362–5
And *nota* that in this manere maist thou . . . . Astr. 376–82

**Notability**
As for a sovereyn notabilitee. . . . . B.NP. 4399
**Notable**
With cursed Jewes, as it is notable, . . . . B.Pri. 1875
But knowen for historial thyng notable; . . . . C.Doc. 156
Notable of youre untrouthe and brotilnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2241
notable conclusioun after the kalenders of . . . Astr. 15–20
**Notaries**
Ware yow questemongeres and notaries. . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
**Notched** *see* **Nocked**
**Note**
And certeinly he hadde a murye note; . . . . A.Prol. 235
And after that he song the 'kynges noote'; . . . A.Mil. 3217
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde, . . A.Rv. 4068
And herkned ay the wordes and the noote, . . . B.Pri. 1711
Fro word to word, acordynge with the note. . . . B.Pri. 1737
songen . . . servyse By note, that ever man, I trowe, BD. 303
Withoute note, withoute song; . . . . . BD. 472
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . PF. 677
parchemyn that ne hath no figure ne note . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . TC.4. 585
And ryng thise folkes werk by note, . . . . . HF.3. 630
or ellis of the first moevable. And note that the . Astr. 75–82
of A from the orisonte, and note as wel . . . . Astr. 251–8
the list, and note wel the quarter of the . . . . Astr. 301–8
label, and note wel that nombre; . . . . . Astr. 301–8
clepid a planete, and note it wel; . . . . . Astr. 330–7
fixe that thou knowist, and note it wel . . . . Astr. 330–7
forseide planete and note it wel; for truste . . . Astr. 330–7
By note made faire servyse . . . . . RR. 669
**Note** *see* **Neot**
**Noted**
soone have noted and spoken of the . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
**Noteful**
to seyn, by noteful sciences). And thus . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
of dignitees of planetes, and othere notefull thinges, Astr. 20–5
**Notes**
To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . . . BD. 319
notes of soth I-covered? (That is to . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
to the figures and to the notes of bodies withoute-forth, Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
suffrith and receyveth the notes and the figures . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
it-self, and addith tho speces to the notes . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Dauncis of love and mery notes. . . . . RR. 508
For in Loreyn her notes bee . . . . . RR. 767
He wolde seyn with notes newe . . . . . RR. 4253
**Nother**
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas, . . . . . BD. 342
He made hit nouther tough ne queynte, . . . . BD. 530
Ne nouther yelw, ne broun it nas, . . . . . BD. 856
Of which Arcite hath nother routhe ne tene; . . . Anel. 179
Alas! and is ther now nother word ne chere, . . . Anel. 253
in neyther nother habite, for he not nat al, ne he ne Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . TC.4. 771
Me thinketh thus: that nouther ye nor I . . . . TC.4. 1264
I nam withholden yit with never nother. . . . . I.GW. 192
**Nother** *see* **Neither**
**Nothing**
Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng"; . A.Mil. 3598
for ther nys nothyng in this world that he . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list; . . . . . D.WB. 633
And yet ne wan I nothyng in this day; . . . . D.Fri. 1477
Heere wynne I nothyng upon cariage.' . . . . D.Fri. 1570
And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . . . E.Cl. 372
He went his wey, as hym nothyng ne roghte, . . . E.Cl. 685
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothyng make; . . . . F.Fkl. 867
He was despeyred, nothyng dorste he seye, . . . F.Fkl. 943
Nothyng list hym to been ymaginatyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 1094
The prest supposede nothing but wel . . . . . G.CY. 1283 *var*
Bord ne man, ne nothyng elles. . . . . BD. 74
In her ne myghte nothing been amended. . . . Anel. 84
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyn, . . Anel. 87
But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe. . Anel. 105
That she nyl hiden nothyng from her knyght, . . Anel. 117
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing . . . . PF. 470
bien nothyng fructifyenge nor profitable, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
myne ententes weren nothyng endamaged. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
And ther-fore doute the nothing, for of . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
that nothyng that is engendred nys . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
he ne may over that nothyng more desire. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
to avarice Inowghe suffiseth nothyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
quod he, "thow nart nothyng elles to . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that hym ne lakketh nothyng?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
nys nothing that may be doon. For yif . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
wist byforn, and that nothing may be . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
thanne is ther nothing that it ne bytydeth . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
into tyme comynge), ne ther nis nothing . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe The folk of TC.1. 137
Ye seyn, ye nothing elles me requere?'— . . . . TC.2. 473
Therto we wrecched wommen nothing conne . . . TC.2. 782
And seyde, 'He which that nothing undertaketh, . TC.2. 807
Nothing scheveth, be him loth or dere.' . . . . TC.2. 808
Defamen Love, as nothing of him knowe: . . . TC.2. 860

**Nothing**—*Continued*
Than were I ded, ther mighte it nothing weyve!' . TC.2. 1050
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I recche, . . . TC.2. 1473
Of swiche sikes coude he nothing blinne. . . . . TC.3. 1365
For aught I wot, for nothing elles is . . . . . TC.4. 1269
To chaumbre he wente of nothyng took he hede . TC.5. 202 *var*
That for his sorwe nothing of it roughte? . . . . TC.5. 450
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . TC.5. 1106
Nothyng so swift, lo, as she is! . . . . . HF.1. 350
For she desirede nothing elles, . . . . . HF.1. 425
And nothyng nedith hit parde . . . . . HF.2. 67
Ne of nothyng elles that God made; . . . . . HF.2. 138
'Hit is nothyng wil beten thee, . . . . . HF.2. 536
Be famous good, and nothing nolde . . . . . HF.3. 690
That nys nothyng the entent of myn labour; . . . LGW.G. 78
The maistresse of my witte, and nothing I. . . . LGW. 88
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 181
'For thow,' quod he, 'art therto nothing able. . . LGW. 320
Him thoghte ther was nothing to him so due . . . LGW. 603
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . LGW. 896
Nothing as now, but that we wery be, . . . . LGW. 1494
She feleth nothinge, neither foule ne feyre. . . . LGW. 1818
I wol not have no foryift for nothinge.' . . . . LGW. 1853
Of al thys worlde he lovede nothinge so; . . . . LGW. 2282
Ther doth no wyght nothyng so resonable, . . . Ven. 35
Right as a mirour nothyng may enpresse . . . . W.Unc. 8
I prayse nothyng what ever they se. . . . . RR. 2430
To graunte hym nothyng but a kisse. . . . . RR. 3729
Thou saydest he awayted nothyng . . . . . RR. 7521
Ye sayde nothyng sothe of that; . . . . . RR. 7523
**Nothing** *see* **No, Thing**
**Notifications**
notificaciouns that ben I-hid undir the . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
**Notified**
And notified is thurgh-out the toun . . . . . B.ML. 256
pride is greetly notified in holdynge of greet meynee I.Pars. 435–40
**Notify**
and debonaire, yet notifie they in hire . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
And every word gan for to notifye; . . . . . TC.2. 1591
**Notus**
the vyolent wynd Nothus scorklith, and baketh the . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
whan the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
**Notwithstanding**
And not-withstandyng al his suffisaunce . . . . Ven. 17
**Nouches**
And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale. . . E.Cl. 382
And they were set as thikke of nouchis . . . . HF.3. 260
**Nouches** *see* **Ouche**
**Nought** (*specimens*)
His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . A.Prol. 107
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . A.Prol. 253
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304
He was a shepherde, and noght a mercenarie: . . A.Prol. 514
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . A.Prol. 768
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
But taak it nought, I prey yow, in desdeyn; . . . A.Prol. 789
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . A.Kn. 1556
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . A.Kn. 1558
Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . A.Kn. 1801
This is to seyn, she may nought have bothe, . . . A.Kn. 1839
Why aholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al . . . A.Kn. 1967
Noght was forgeten by the infortune of Marte, . . A.Kn. 2021
I am so confus that I kan noght seye. . . . . A.Kn. 2230
Ther lakked noght to doon hir sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2280
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
But al for noght; he was broght to the stake. . . A.Kn. 2648
He nolde answere for nought that myghte falle. . . A.Mil. 3418
In salte see, al-thogh I se noght how. . . . . B.ML. 830
He noght forgat to yeve the leeste page . . . . B.Sh. 1236
hath hyd thynges that they wiste noght, . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
hir conseil vile and noght worth, yet han . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . . B.Mk. 3577
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . B.Mk. 3616
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence; . . . . B.NP. 3992
To do that same thyng, or do it noght, . . . . B.NP. 4437
Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete, . C.Doc. 14
The mary, for they caste noght awey . . . . . C.Pard. 542
Is noght thyn housbonde"; thus seyde he certeyn. . D.WB. 19
Trusteth right wel, they were nat maad for noght. . D.WB. 118
For myn entente is nought but for to pleye, . . . D.WB. 192
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe . . . . D.WB. 659
I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas. . . . . D.WB. 665
And neer the feend he drough, as noght ne were, . D.Fri. 1549
Thou woldest han oure labour al for noght; . . . D.Sum. 1971
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . . . E.Cl. 606
I have noght had no part of children tweyne, . . E.Cl. 650
Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked nought, . . . F.Fkl. 1274
They nolde encense ne sacrifise right noght, . . . G.SN. 395
Supposynge noght but treuthe, sooth to seyn, . . G.CY. 1285
He semed freendly to hem that knewe hym noght, . G.CY. 1302
The coper teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . G.CY. 1324
That, sooth to saye, he saw me nought; . . . . BD. 460
Nought al the remedies of Ovyde; . . . . . BD. 567
Noght Ypocras, ne Galyen; . . . . . BD. 571
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . BD. 860
For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . . Comp.L. 109
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . . Anel. 293
And of al this right noght, ywys, ye recche; . . . Anel. 335

**Nought** (*specimens*) —*Continued*
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye, . . . PF. 543
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille."' . . PF. 574
yit hadde I nought disservyd of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
thei hadden power noght to han bytyd.' . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
That everich other charge he sette at nought; . . . TC.1. 444
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . . TC.1. 456
And thee right nought, yit al is seyd or shal; . . TC.2. 46
'But for to save his lif, and elles nought, . . . . TC.2. 575
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth. . . TC.2. 798
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte; . TC.2. 930
On me is nought along thyn yvel fare! . . . . TC.2. 1001
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . TC.2. 1013
I nor this candel serven here of nought; . . . . TC.3. 1136
That 'certeinliche I am aboute nought . . . . TC.5. 100
God help me so, I counte hem nought a bene! . . TC.5. 363
But lef no drem, for it is nought to done! . . . TC.5. 378
For he that nought n'assayeth, naught n'acheveth!' . TC.5. 784
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . . TC.5. 900
'But, hardily, it n'is not al for nought . . . . TC.5. 1164
And noght to every man liche even; . . . . . HF.1. 10
'Soun is noght but eyr y-broken, . . . . . HF.2. 257
Hit nedeth noght eft thee to teche. . . . . HF.2. 564
And fond me lous, and noght y-holde, . . . . HF.3. 196
And Priamus, the kyng, fordoon and noght; . . . LGW. 939
And sayede, 'Drede the noght, for I am here!' . LGW. 1742
But al for noght, for thus she seyde anoon: . . . LGW. 1851
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . LGW. 2186
yif hir leste, Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reste; . LGW. 2313
Made thee of noght, and in especial . . . . . Truth. 25
Can I noght doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . Comp.A. 8

**Nought** *see* **Naught**

**Noun-** *see* **Non-**

**Nourish**
develes norices, that norissen his children . . . I.Pars. 610–5
wolden fedyn and noryssen hym with . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
on-gentil but if he noryssche his corage un-to vices . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5

**Nourished**
But she were wel y-norissed and a mayde, . . . A.Rv. 3948
Fortune hath norissed me fro my childhede, and . B.Mel. 2635–40
Fortune hath norissed yow fro youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
that is norissed by Fortune she maketh . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
that he nys nat wel y-norissed, ne wel . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
But norissed in an emperoures halle. . . . . E.Cl. 399
ben noryssed in the studies or scoles of . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
'that whilom, norissched with my melk . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
I norissched the with my richesses, and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
hir) whan sche accoyede the and norysside the . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
remounted and noryssed me with the . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
the erthe hath norysschid it in his lowe . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
clyven and ben norisschid to roches. But the . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
The best y-norisshed ek that mighte be, . . . . TC.5. 821

**Nourisheth**
reste norisseth and causeth manye vices." . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
that norisseth rancour in herte, as . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
but he hath no children, and norissheth his rychesses Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
This a-tempraunce norysscheth and bryngeth forth . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
And norishith hem in ignoraunce. . . . . RR. 5466

**Nourishing**
But of greet norissyng and digestible. . . . . A.Prol. 437
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norisshynge . . A.Kn. 3017
For she is fostred in hire norissynge . . . . . E.Cl. 1040
cleped norrissynge of synne, and occasion . . . I.Pars. 335–40
the norissynge of synne that is in his . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
is thilke norissynge of synne of which I . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
I have gret norysssynge of thy hele, and . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
be to the noryssynge of beestis; and yif . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5

**Nourishings**
maladye, but they ben a maner norisschynges of thi sorwe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
But for as mochel as the norisschynges of my resouns Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
drawen alle here norysschynges by here rootes, ryght as thei . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
axid, but if so were that the norysschynges . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
But although the noryssynges of dite of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5

**Novelrie**
And loven novelrie of propre kynde, . . . . . F.Sq. 619
Or maisterful, or loven novelrye. . . . . TC.2. 756

**Novelries**
Mo murmurs, and mo novelryes, . . . . . HF.2. 178

**Novelty**
For they were glad, right for the noveltee, . . . E.Cl. 1004

**November**
Augustus, September, October, November, . . . Astr. 45–50
31, September 30, October 31, November . . . Astr. 50–7

**Novice**
No poure cloysterer, ne no novys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3129

**Novimus**
'Novimus quantas dederit.'—Metrum 6 . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20

**Now** (*specimens*)
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . . . A.Prol. 573
Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle. . . . . A.Kn. 1533
Go now thy wey, I have no lenger space . . . . A.Mil. 3596

**Now** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Lat se now if this place may suffise, . . . . . A.Rv. 4125
Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay; . B.ML. 740
'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkneth me, . B.Sh. 1174
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe me why . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
Now, goode men, I pray yow herkneth alle; . . . B.NP. 4592
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 452
Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . . . D.Fri. 1619
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . . E.Mch. 2132
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . F.Sq. 430
I wol namoore as now speke of hir ryng . . . . F.Sq. 652
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe . . . H.Mcp. 130
Now, as for to speken of the firste coveitise, . . . I.Pars. 335–40
'Now, goode sire,' quod I tho, . . . . . BD. 1125
'Now!' quod he, and stynte anoon. . . . . BD. 1298
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe, . . . Anel. 194
I yeve hit up for now and evermore; . . . . . Anel. 343
But now to purpos as of this matere,— . . . . PF. 26
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 680
and grene, conforten nowe the sorwful . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
I trowe nat nowe that I be unparygal to the strokes . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
Now here, now there; for no devocioun . . . . TC.1. 187
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne! . . TC.1. 509
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . . TC.2. 1210
'Now spek, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . TC.2. 1499
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . . . TC.3. 911
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . . . TC.3. 975
'Now spek to me, for it am I, Criseyde!'— . . . TC.3. 1112
'And now,' quod she, 'that I have don you smerte, . TC.3. 1182
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1210
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . . . . TC.4. 101
Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte, . . . TC.4. 240
That she wolde it as now for yvel take. . . . . TC.4. 606
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene, . . . . TC.4. 1608
Now this, now that, so faste imagininge, . . . . TC.5. 454
And beren him now up, now doun, . . . . . HF.2. 439
To have of me good fame as now. . . . . HF.3. 527
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . . . . HF.3. 580
As I shal telle thee right now. . . . . HF.3. 702
Now whether was that a wondyr thyng, or non, . LGW.G. 194
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . LGW. 1383
Let see nowe, darstow taken this viage?' . . . . LGW. 1450
Which were as now to longe for me to write. . . . LGW. 1679
That wol I seyne, al were he nowe my brother,— . LGW. 2392
But for thys ende I speke thys as now, . . . . LGW. 2397
That hyt be nowe the gretest prise of alle, . . . LGW. 2534

**Now** *see* **Nowthe**

**Nowadays** *see* **Days**

**Nowel(is)** *see* **Noel(s)**

**Nowhere**
Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous. . . . . A.Prol. 251
So greet a purchasour was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 318
Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas, . . . . . A.Prol. 321
A better envyned man was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 342
Was nowher such a worthy vavasour. . . . . A.Prol. 360
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . . A.Prol. 524
Shul ye nowher fynden difference . . . . . B.Mel. 2152 *var*
was no wher noon in al this world to seeke . . . B.Mk. 3492 *var*
I feele me nowhere hoor but on myn heed; . . . E.Mch. 1464
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon, . . . . E.Mch. 2030
That ther was nowher in no regioun . . . . . F.Sq. 14
That ther was nowher swich another man. . . . F.Sq. 27
He is so variaunt, he abit nowhere. . . . . G.CY. 1175
Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . . . . BD. 315
Thise huntes conne hym nowher see.' . . . . BD. 540
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise. . . . . TC.1. 961
Thy pouring in wol no-wher lete hem dwelle! . . TC.3. 1460
No-wher to gon,—but on the morwe he wente . . TC.5. 286
This Eolus no-wher abood, . . . . . HF.3. 512
That no-wher was ther suche another sighte, . . LGW. 1429
So derke hyt was, he kouthe no-wher go, . . . . LGW. 2415
But no where wolde I reste me, . . . . . RR. 1347
A trewer felowe was no wher noon. . . . . RR. 3347
I wone no where but in hem twey; . . . . . RR. 6143

**Nowhere** *see* **Where**

**Nowthe**
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . . A.Prol. 462
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . . TC.1. 985

**Noy(e)**
I suffre noye and moche peyne. . . . . RR. 3772
To noyen me be so curious? . . . . . RR. 4416

**Noyous**
that 'musik in wepynge is a noyous thyng'; . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
a man dispiseth noyouse thyngis . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30 *var*
Thou art noyous for to carie, . . . . . HF.2. 66
First softe and aftir noious; . . . . . RR. 3230
A, that is a full noyous thyng! . . . . . RR. 4449

**Nubibus**
'Nubibus atris condita.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5

**Number**
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause . A.Prol. 716
That in hir nombre gyle were ther noon, . . . . A.Kn. 2596
the gretter nombre, and there been ye condescended. B.Mel. 2445–50
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of fooles . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50

**Number**—*Continued*
men take moore reward to the nombre than to the . B.Mel. 2445–50
damages with-oute nombre, of whiche we . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
whan a man considereth wel the nombre of his defautes B.Mel. 2685–90
seken, ne I nam nat of the nombre of right parfit men, B.Mel. 2710–5
nombre of felawes and freendes; and if . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
world lyen nat in greet nombre or multitude . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
greet nombre and a gretter multitude of folk . . B.Mel. 2845–50
nombre of peple, but it come from oure . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
Upon this nombre diffinicioun. . . . . D.WB. 25
But of no nombre mencioun made he, . . . . D.WB. 32
Shal parfourne up the nombre of his covent. . . . D.Sum. 2261
withoute nombre been synnes, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 380–5
kan outrely telle the nombre of twigges . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
mynde the nombre and the greetnesse of . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
If they be crafty, rekene and noumbre . . . . BD. 439
And telle of every thinge the noumbre,— . . . BD. 440
myseses and grevances out of nombre! . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
of the nombre of whiche accusours, oon Basilius, . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
withouten nombre, to whiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
whiche the peple withowten nombre dreden. . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
the nowmbre and the maner of thi . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
considere the nowmbre and the maner of thy blisses Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
in the nowmbre of thi richesses? So that by . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
selve nowmbre of yeeris, and eek as . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
mowen be put in the nombre of thinges . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
Thanne nys nat yvel of the nombre of thinges . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
ther waxen othere doutes withoute nombre, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
But yif it like unto the, lat us nombren hem . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
teche the a certein nombre of conclusions . . . Astr. 1–5
the nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be . . . Astr. 40–5
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45–50
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre . . Astr. 45–50
dividid in the same nombre as every othir . . . Astr. 60–5
certein nombre of sterres fixes, with her . . . . Astr. 92–7
inne that nombre, that is to seyn neer . . . . Astr. 150–6
Knowe the nombre of the degrees in the . . . . Astr. 185–8
marke the nombre of that same altitude in . . . Astr. 211–5
cacche him anon right in the same nombre of altitude Astr. 222–9
oo nombre, this is to seyn as many degres as . . Astr. 251–8
a nombre of bothe these altitudes; . . . . . Astr. 262–6
than and abate half that nombre, and take . . . Astr. 262–6
and abate the nombre of that same . . . . . Astr. 266–70
than is the remenaunt of the nombre that . . . Astr. 266–70
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre of his declinacioun, . . . . . Astr. 270–2
Rekene than the nombre of degres in the . . . . Astr. 286–9
than the nombre of degrees in the bordur . . . Astr. 289–94
label, and note wel that nombre; . . . . . Astr. 301–8
thilke nombre of houres in the bordure of . . . Astr. 319–22
But I ne can the nombre telle . . . . . RR. 1412
Of my disese ther is no noumbre. . . . . RR. 4481
For tweyne of noumbre is bet than thre . . . . RR. 5259
Of hertly freendis so grete noumbre . . . . . RR. 5433

**Numbered**
thynges been ordeyned and nombred; . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
'Have I nat nombrid and seid,' quod sche, 'that . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
that alle power is to be noumbred among thinges . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
Of hem that noumbred ben unto thy grace, . . . TC.3. 1269

**Numbers**
Hath knyt, with evene noumbres of a-cord, . . . PF. 381

**Numbers**—*Continued*
by nombres (of acontynge in astronomye). . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
byndest . . . by nombres proporcionables, that the coolde . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
lerne sciences touching nombres and proporcioun; . Astr. 1–5
noumbres of Augrym that dividen thilke . . . . Astr. 40–5
compouned of diverse nombres of daies, . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Nun**
Ther was also a Nonne, a Prioresse,' . . . . . A.Prol. 118
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . . . . A.Prol. 163
And now a nonne, and now Abbesse; . . . . . RR. 6350

**Nunc**
'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Nunnery**
She was y-fostred in a nonnerye, . . . . . A.Rv. 3946
That she hadde lerned in the nonnerie. . . . . A.Rv. 3968

**Nuns**
The prologue of the Nonnes preestes tale . . . B.NP. *head*
And seyde unto the Nonnes Preest anon, . . . . B.NP. 3999
Heere bigynneth The Nonnes Preestes Tale . . . B.NP. *head*
'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anoon, . . B.NP. 4637
The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. *head*
Here bigynneth The Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . G.SN. *head*
As nonnys don in her abbey. . . . . RR. 3865
Thise nonnes, and thise burgeis wyves . . . . RR. 6864

**Nurse**
art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
His norice hym expowned every deel . . . . . B.NP. 4305
And but thow do to my norice honour, . . . . . D.WB. 299
I trowe that to a norice in this cas . . . . . E.Cl. 561
Departed of his norice, on a day . . . . . E.Cl. 618
The norice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . . . . F.Sq. 347
The ministre and the norice unto vices . . . . G.SN. 1
so wel to a child as the milk of his norice, . . . I.Pars. 120–5
matere of ire, right so is rancour norice and keper of ire. I.Pars. 550–5
necligence is the norice. Necligence ne dooth no fors, I.Pars. 710–5
is eek a greet norice to leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
my noryce, Philosophie, in whoos houses I . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
Thanne seide I thus: 'O norice of alle vertues, . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
And bad hir noryce and hir sustren gon . . . . LGW. 1346
And mylken [hem] as doth a norys; . . . . . RR. 5418

**Nurses**
the develes norices, that norissen his . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5

**Nurture**
Liven withoute his kinde noriture? . . . . . TC.4. 768
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce! . . . . Bal.Ch. 27
And litel coude of norriture . . . . . RR. 179 *em*
Thurgh usage of his norriture, . . . . . RR. 6728

**Nut**
A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage. . . . A.Prol. 109
Under a walsh-note shale. . . . . HF.3. 191
And the note kernell the shell— . . . . . RR. 7117

**Nutmeg**
And notemuge to putte in ale, . . . . . B.Th. 1953

**Nutmegs**
Such as men note mygges calle, . . . . . RR. 1361

**Nuts**
That baren nottes in her seasoun . . . . . RR. 1360
Notes, aleys, and bolas, . . . . . RR. 1377

**Ny** *see* **Nigh**

**Nymph**
On every Nymphe and Deite infernal, . . . . . TC.4. 1543

**Nymphs**
Nymphes, fawnes, and amadriades; . . . . . A.Kn. 2928


## O


**O** (*adv.*)
But that was infinit for ay and o; . . . . . TC.2. 1083

**O** (*prep.*)
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . . . TC.4. 1153
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste. . . . TC.4. 1638
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1285

**O** (*interj., specimens*)
O deere cosyn Palamon,' quod he, . . . . . A.Kn. 1234
Thanne seyde he, 'O cruel goddes that governe . . A.Kn. 1303
O Cupide, out of alle charitee! . . . . . A.Kn. 1623
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with thee! . . A.Kn. 1624
O Ypermystra, Penolopee, Alceste, . . . . . B.ML. 75
O hateful harm! condicion of poverte! . . . . B.ML. 99
O riche marchaunts, ful of wele been yee, . . . B.ML. 122
O serpent, under femynynytee, . . . . . B.ML. 360
O feyned womman, al that may confounde . . . B.ML. 362
O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . . . . B.ML. 365
O sodeyn wo! that ever art successour . . . . B.ML. 421
O my Custance, ful of benignytee, . . . . . B.ML. 446
O messager, fulfild of dronkenesse! . . . . . B.ML. 771
O Donegild! I ne have noon Englissh digne . . . B.ML. 778
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782
'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.ML. 813
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . B.ML. 925
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there? . . B.Sh. 1172
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . B.Sh. 1288
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how merveillous . . B.Pri. 1643
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder fre! . . . . B.Pri. 1657
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . B.Pri. 1750
And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . . B.Pri. 1835

**O** (*interj., specimens*)—*Continued*
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . B.Pri. 1874
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse! . . . B.Mk. 3266
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deere! . . . B.NP. 4079
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . . B.NP. 4240
O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . . B.NP. 4528
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . . C.Doc. 231
O cause first of oure confusioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 499
O original of oure dampnacioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 500
O, wiste a man how manye maladyes . . . . . C.Pard. 513
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trete! . . . C.Pard. 521
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . . . C.Pard. 551
'O Lord,' quod he, 'if so were that I myghte . . . C.Pard. 840
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 365
O Lord, the peyne I dide hem and the wo! . . . D.WB. 384
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde; . . . D.WB. 800
Youre heritage, O, wo were us alyve! . . . . . E.Cl. 139
O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . . . E.Cl. 621
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . . E.Cl. 852
*Auctor*. 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! E.Cl. 995
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . . E.Mch. 2125
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyf! . . . E.Mch. 2145
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . . . E.Mch. 2367
O, blisful artow now, thou Dorigen! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1090
O havene of refut, O salvacioun . . . . . G.SN. 75
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye . . . . G.SN. 136
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he. . . . G.SN. 191
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . . . . G.SN. 493
O sely preest, O sely innocent! . . . . . G.CY. 1076

**O** (*interj., specimens*)—*Continued*
O gracelees, ful blynd is thy conceite, . . . . . G.CY. 1078
O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . G.CY. 1407
O every man, be war of rakelnesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 283
And cried, 'O, hoo! a-wak anoon!' . . . . . BD. 179
O tresorere of bountee to mankynde! . . . . . ABC. 107
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . . . Mars. 215
O ye, my frendes, what, or where-to . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
'O!' quod sche, 'my nory, schulde I . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
that man. Whar-to thanne, o wrecches, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
'O thow makere of the wheel that . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
cride and seide: "O glorie, glorie," . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that thei suffren. O over lyght hand!' . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
O nyce men! why nake ye your bakkes? . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . . TC.1. 411
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: . . . TC.2. 2
O lady myn, that called art Cleo, . . . . . TC.2. 8
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!' . . . . TC.2. 97
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . . . TC.2. 288
'O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . TC.2. 1254
But O Fortune, executrice of wierdes! . . . . TC.3. 617
O Influences of thise hevenes hye! . . . . . TC.3. 618
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature! . . . . TC.3. 1016
O were it leveful for to pleyne on thee, . . . . TC.3. 1020
'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . TC.3. 1077
'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . . . TC.3. 1095
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . . TC.4. 197
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas! . . . . TC.4. 288
'O wery goost, that errest to and fro, . . . . TC.4. 302
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . TC.4. 496
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 501
O moder myn that cleped were Argyve . . . . TC.4. 762 *var*
And not encresse, O leve nece swete! . . . . . TC.4. 926
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . TC.5. 541
O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . . . TC.5. 542
O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . TC.5. 543
O trust! O feith! O depe assuraunce! . . . . TC.5. 1259
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . . TC.5. 1856
Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis!' . . . . . HF.2. 198
O god of science and of light, . . . . . HF.3. 1
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramus! . . . . . LGW. 880
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . LGW. 1338
O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be, . . . LGW. 1676
O Socrates, thou stedfast champioun, . . . . . Fort. 17
O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . . . L.St. 22
O conquerour of Brutes Albioun, . . . . . Purse. 22

**O** (*Latin*)
*O Alma redemptoris* evermo. . . . . B.Pri. 1744
And song, *O Alma redemptoris mater!* . . . . . B.Pri. 1831
Yet may I synge *O Alma* loude and cleere. . . . B.Pri. 1845
'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5

**O** *see* **A** (*prep.*), **One**

**Oak**
It semed as it wolde fille an ook; . . . . . A.Kn. 1702
A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . . . A.Kn. 2290
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . A.Kn. 2921
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norisshynge . . A.Kn. 3017
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde. . C.Pard. 765
Were it as thikke as is a branched ook; . . . . F.Sq. 159
The bildere ook and eek the hardy asshe; . . . . PF. 176
And by him-self, under an ok I gesse, . . . . . PF. 223
Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir, . . . . . TC.2. 1335
'Thenk her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . TC.2. 1380
But so wil not an ook whan it is cast.— . . . . TC.2. 1389
To an ooke, an huge tree. . . . . BD. 447
Maples, asshe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . RR. 1384
Ne maye nat felle downe an oke, . . . . . RR. 3688

**Oaks**
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . . A.Kn. 2866
accornes of okes. Yif thow wolt gadere . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
at even with accornes of ookes. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
akkornes of ookes. Noon of hir lymes duelleth with Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20

**Oars**
karf yit the heye see with oores or with . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste, . . . . LGW. 2308

**Oath**
Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120
And swoor his ooth, as he was trewe knyght, . . A.Kn. 959
This was thyn ooth, and myn also certeyn; . . . A.Kn. 1139
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . A.Mil. 3291
For on my porthors here I make an ooth . . . . B.Sh. 1321
And many a grisly ooth thanne han they sworn; . C.Pard. 708
I yeve it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth . . . . E.Mch. 2312
Whe'r so you list by ordal, or by oth, . . . . . TC.3. 1046
Have here my trouthe!' and many another oth; . TC.3. 1111
Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe, . . . LGW. 666
Unto hir chambre, and make there his othe . . . LGW. 1638
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde, . LGW. 1644
And by signes swor hym many an othe, . . . . LGW. 2369
Thilke oth to holde is resonable. . . . . RR. 6019
That they shal quyte youre oth all free. . . . . RR. 6032

**Oaths**
This thyng was graunted, and oure othes swore . A.Prol. 810
The othes that her covenantz assuren; . . . . A.Kn. 1924
With othes grete he was so sworn adoun, . . . A.Mil. 3845
by hire othes upon hire plegges and borwes, and . B.Mel. 3015–20
Hir othes been so grete and so dampnable . . . C.Pard. 472
Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . C.Pard. 629
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . C.Pard. 636
That of his othes is to outrageous,— . . . . . C.Pard. 650
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . C.Pard. 659
And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . . C.Pard. 899
Upon his othes and his seuretee, . . . . . F.Sq. 528
or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
false othes, is cursed and dampnable. . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
thefte, fals witnesse, and false othes; . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
And if I unto you myn othes bede . . . . . Anel. 304
By alle the oothes that I have you sworn, . . . TC.2. 299
Whan she swiche othes as her list devise . . . . TC.3. 1143
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise . . . . . TC.3. 1146
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1263
'Who shal now trowe on any oothes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1681
With false othes her loves they gatt. . . . . RR. 2692
And swerne hem othes utterly, . . . . . RR. 4834

**Oats**
Whan he hath sowen, be it whete or otes, . . . . C.Pard. 375
A! yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . . D.Sum. 1963

**Obedience**
Of pacience comth obedience, . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
And understond wel that obedience is . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Conteyne undir obedience . . . . . RR. 4923

**Obedient**
As he that wys was and obedient . . . . . A.Prol. 851
thurgh which a man is obedient to . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
oghte to been obedient in Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
man was obedient to the deeth. . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
diverse parties, ne the savynge of obedient thynges . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
To whiche I am obedient, . . . . . HF.3. 932
these croked signes ben obedient to the . . . . Astr. 294–301

**Obeisance**
And have fully of Thebans obeissaunce. . . . . A.Kn. 2974
do yow obeisance, ye moste deemen . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
And therfor wol I do yow obeisance . . . . . E.Cl. 24
With everich obeisaunce and diligence . . . . E.Cl. 230
My child and I, with hertely obeisaunce, . . . . E.Cl. 502
As for youre trouthe and for youre obeisance, . . E.Cl. 794
With so heigh reverence and obeisaunce, . . . . F.Sq. 93
And I so loved hym for his obeisaunce, . . . . F.Sq. 562
And namely for his meke obeysaunce, . . . . . F.Fkl. 739
Ye sleen hem that ben in your obeisaunce. . . . Pity. 84
He bynt him to perpetual obeisaunce, . . . . . Mars. 47
So secret, and of swich obeisaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 478
To have the worlde at hir obeysaunce, . . . . . LGW. 587
With thyne obeysaunce and humble chere, . . . LGW. 1375
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce . . . . LGW. 2479
Obeysaunce and eke homage. . . . . RR. 4645

**Obeisances**
Dooth so his cerymonyes and obeisaunces, . . . . F.Sq. 515
Yeldyng honour and humble obeysaunces . . . . LGW. 149
And kan so wel doon al his obeysaunces, . . . . LGW. 1268

**Obeisant**
And obeisant and redy to his hond . . . . . E.Cl. 66
be subget ne obeisant to God, that is his . . . I.Pars. 260–5
is nat obeisaunt to God, that is his Lord, . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
ben obeisaunt in alle rightwisnesse. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
be obeisant to receyven the penaunce that . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
to whom I have ben obeisaunt? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
for-thi it byhoveth the to ben obeisaunt . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90

**Obeising**
That feyneth him so trewe and obeysinge, . . . LGW. 1266
Been, for service and obeyssyng. . . . . RR. 3380

**Obey**
alle thynges obeyen to moneye.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
that I . . . meke me and obeye me to hem and crie B.Mel. 2870–5
redy to obeye to the speche and . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
obeye to the comandement of hir lord . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
and been redy to obeie to alle youre comandementz, . B.Mel. 3010–5
men moost obeyen. And therfore I . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
He shal be brent, that wolde noght obeye: . . . . B.Mk. 3354
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye. . . B.Mk. 3668
And they to his comandement obeye, . . . . . E.Cl. 194
But men moote nede unto hire lust obeye, . . . . E.Cl. 531
Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye. . . E.Cl. 658
And yet she wole obeye of curteisye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1379
But for to obeye unto youre herte free, . . . . F.Sq. 489
'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . . F.Fkl. 703
But hire obeye and folwe hir wyl in al, . . . . F.Fkl. 749
That freendes everych oother moot obeye, . . . F.Fkl. 762
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye, . . . . ABC. 170
But I, my lyf and deeth, to yow obeye, . . . . Comp.L. 119
to whiche juggement they nolden nat obeye, but . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
by the brydel of hym and obeye to his justice. . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
that alle thinges wolen obeyen to hym; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
But goodly gan to his preyere obeye. . . . . TC.2. 1490
He moste obeye unto his lady heste; . . . . . TC.3. 1157

**Obey**—*Continued*
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye: . . . . TC.3. 1690
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye . . . . TC.5. 167
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til . . . . Astr. 294–301
But first I wole that thou obaye . . . . . RR. 1996
And if ye doute it nolde obeye, . . . . . RR. 2079
It is thi worship fortobeye. . . . . RR. 2320
He taught it so hym forto obey, . . . . . RR. 3319
You for tobeye in every caas, . . . . . RR. 3534
Forto obey for smerte of sore . . . . . RR. 4936

**Obeyed**
And she obeyed hym in every thyng . . . . . D.WB. 1255
This is to seyn, my wyl obeyed his wyl . . . . F.Sq. 569
Withoute bode his heste she obeyde. . . . . Anel. 119
And as his nece obeyed as her oughte. . . . . TC.3. 581
'Now, love, to whom my sorweful herte obeyde . . LGW. 681

**Obeyeth**
And she obeyeth, be hire lief or looth; . . . . E.Mch. 1961
That as an harpe obeieth to the hond. . . . . LGW. 90
that him feithe berith and obeieth, everiche in . . Astr. 11–5
Gemini obeieth to Cancer, and Taurus to . . . Astr. 294–301

**Object**
so that qualites of bodies that ben object fro withoute-forth . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
thinges object fro withoute-forth, but thei . . . Bo.5. p.5 1825–30

**Obligation**
oure obligacioun and boond as strong as . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
That mannes word was obligacioun, . . . . . L.St. 2

**Obligations**
receyved hire obligacioums and hir boondes by hire . B.Mel. 3015–20

**Oblige**
fore we oblige and bynden us and oure . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
I wol to you oblige me to deye!' . . . . . TC.4. 1414

**Obliged**
For which to thee obliged be for ay . . . . . TC.3. 1612

**Obligeth**
soule, for he obligeth it to synne and to . . . . I.Pars. 845–50

**Obliquo**
I mene, *in circulo obliquo* . . . . . Astr. 289–94

**Obscure**
Now is faire, and now obscure, . . . . . RR. 5348

**Obsequies**
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse. . . . . A.Kn. 993

**Observance**
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observaunce.' . . . A.Kn. 1045
That man is bounden to his observaunce . . . A.Kn. 1316
And for to doon his observaunce to May, . . . A.Kn. 1500
And observance of alle blisses bare; . . . . E.Mch. 1548
A wyf axeth ful many an observaunce. . . . . E.Mch. 1564
Doth so his sermonys and his observaunce . . . F.Sq. 515 *var*
dooth moore observance in kepynge of . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
That serveth love, and doth hir observaunce . . . Anel. 218
And lat us don to May som observaunce!' . . . TC.2. 112
Of duete as for his observaunce; . . . . . TC.3. 970
Withoute boke, with everyche observaunce. . . . LGW. 1608
Myn observaunce eek have nat in despyte, . . . Bal.Co. 18
And sith [that] I shal do this observaunce . . . Bal.Ch. 10

**Observances**
Al telle I noght as now his observaunces; . . . . A.Kn. 2264
And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces . . F.Sq. 516
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observances, . . . . F.Fkl. 956
And knew also his othere observaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 1291
Your observaunces in soo low manere? . . . . Anel. 249
The folk of Troye hir observaunces olde, . . . . TC.1. 160
Ye lovers, and your lewed observaunces, . . . . TC.1. 198
'In noun-certeyn ben alle your observaunces . . . TC.1. 337
And dide also his othre observaunces . . . . TC.2. 1345
The observaunces evere in your absence . . . . TC.4. 783
To love, and diden hire othere observaunces . . . LGW. 150
Natheles these ben observaunces of . . . . . Astr. 165–8

**Observe**
He nolde no swich cursednesse observe; . . . . B.Pri. 1821
manere wommen that observen chastitee . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Astrologiens gretly observen. Wherfore me . . Astr. 150–6
Nede is that he hym observe . . . . . RR. 2024

**Observed**
his freendes observede to shewen in hir . . . . I Pars. 425–30

**Observeth**
thanne he that observeth o synne, shal . . . . I.Pars. 300–5

**Obstacle**
But seyde, 'Sire, so ther be noon obstacle . . . E.Mch. 1659
And whan he knew that ther was noon obstacle, . F.Fkl. 1300

**Obstacles**
Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, . . A.Kn. 1787

**Obstinate**
But it were any persone obstinat, . . . . . A.Prol. 521

**Occasion**
He tolde me eek for what occasioun . . . . . D.WB. 740
cleped norrissynge of synne, and occasion of synne. . I.Pars. 335–40
matere and occasioun to be tempted of . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
scornynge as whanne a man sekyth occasioun . . I.Pars. 510–5 *var*
accusynge, as whan man seketh occasioun . . . I.Pars. 510–5
yeve never noon occasion that he agilte, . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
as yeve occasion to thilke vileynye, as . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
that another man be occasioun or enticere . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
And shortly tolde al the occasioun . . . . . LGW. 994
Thou woldest fynde occasioun . . . . . RR. 2508

**Occasions**
That been occasions of daliaunces. . . . . C.Doc. 66
the occasiouns of synne to whiche he . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10

**Occident**
And hurlest al from Est til Occident, . . . . . B.ML. 297
That wan al thoccident, by land and see, . . . . B.Mk. 3864

**Occidental**
the West Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Occidentale. . . Astr. 32–40

**Occupation**
bisynesse ne occupacioun shal falle into . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
From oother worldly occupacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 684
al erthly ocupacioun; and, beynge in . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70

**Occupied**
he fyndeth occupied in goode werkes." . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
ocupyed and destourbed by imagynacioun . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5

**Occupieth**
Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse. . . . . B.ML. 424
And Darius occupieth his degree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3427
By Cruelteе, that occupieth your place, . . . . Pity. 90
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth! . . . TC.4. 836
As ofte as mater occupieth place, . . . . . TC.5. 1322

**Occupy**
Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day; . . . . F.Sq. 64
that wrongfully ocupien folkes heritages. . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
cerrumpe the nat, ocupye the mene by . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5

**Ocean**
She dryveth forth into oure occian, . . . . . B.ML. 505
the occian, although it see othere sterres . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Octava**
'Set ne me inexorabile.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5

**Octavian**
Octavyan, that woode was of this dede, . . . . LGW. 624

**Octavian** *see* **Octovien**

**Octavum**
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5

**October**
Augustus, September, October, November, . . . Astr. 45–50
31, September 30, October 31, November . . . Astr. 50–7

**Octogamy**
Of bigamye, or of octogamye; . . . . . D.WB. 33

**Octovien**
'Sir, themperour Octovyen,' . . . . . BD. 368

**Octovien** *see* **Octavian**

**Odd**
38 degrees and odde minutes. Lo there the heved . Astr. 272–7

**Odenathus** *see* **Onedake**

**Odious**
'Sire,' quod this frere, 'an odious meschief . . . D.Sum. 2190

**Odor**
The mirre, thencens, with al so greet odour; . . . A.Kn. 2938
The odour of floures and the fresshe sighte . . . F.Fkl. 913
fulfilleth hooly chirche of good odour. . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Of swich swetnesse, and swich odour over-al, . . LGW. 120
Of the bothon the swote odour, . . . . . RR. 1845
Of the bothon the swete odour . . . . . RR. 3013
Lusty to seen, swoote of odour. . . . . RR. 4334

**Odors**
For it surmounteth pleynly alle odoures, . . . . LGW. 123

**Oedipus**
Thorugh Edippus his sone, and al that dede; . . TC.2. 102
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse, . . . . TC.4. 300

**Oenone**
Which that y-cleped was Oenone, . . . . . TC.1. 654
And Paris to Enone; . . . . . HF.1. 399

**Oenopia**
And to the contree of Ennopye hym dyghte, . . . LGW. 2155

**Oetes** *see* **Aeëtes**

**Of** (*specimens*)
No cristen man so ofte of his degree. . . . . A.Prol. 55
Of twenty yeer of age he was, I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 82
Of his stature he was of evene lengthe, . . . . A.Prol. 83
And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . A.Prol. 87
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde . . . A.Prol. 146
The reule of seint Maure or of seint Beneit, . . . A.Prol. 173
A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . A.Prol. 206
Therfore in stede of wepynge and preyeres . . . A.Prol. 231
Curteis he was and lowely of servyse, . . . . A.Prol. 250
A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . . A.Prol. 309
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence; . . . . A.Prol. 312
It snewed in his hous of mete and drynke. . . . A.Prol. 345
Of nyce conscience took he no keepe. . . . . A.Prol. 398
the cause . . ., Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . . . . A.Prol. 420
A Good Wif was ther of biside Bathe, . . . . . A.Prol. 445
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . . A.Prol. 462
She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. . . . A.Prol. 467
But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk; . . . A.Prol. 479
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . . . A.Prol. 556
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . . . A.Prol. 576
The yeldynge of his seed and of his greyn. . . . A.Prol. 596
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . A.Prol. 674
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . . A.Prol. 682
But first, I pray yow of youre curteisye, . . . . A.Prol. 725
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . . A.Prol. 782
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . A.Prol. 796
Unto the toun of Atthenes to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 973
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute: . . . . A.Kn. 1141
Ne was ther never in court of his degree; . . . A.Kn. 1430
He was so gentil of his condicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1431
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood, . . . . A.Kn. 2041

His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . A.Kn. 2160
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . A.Kn. 2221
To have victorie of hem, or they of me, . . . A.Kn. 2246
A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . . . A.Kn. 2290
'O chaste goddesse of the wodes grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2297
This fierse Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676
Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . . . A.Kn. 2696
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre, . . . . A.Kn. 2812
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847
To maken vertu of necessitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 3042
'The contrarie of al this is wilfulnesse. . . . . A.Kn. 3057
And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, . . . . . A.Mil. 3193
'Nay, ther-of care thee noght,' quod Nicholas. . . A.Mil. 3298
Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . A.Mil. 3415
For sorwe of this he fil almoost adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3524
But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, . . . A.Mil. 3555
'But of o thing I warne thee ful right, . . . . A.Mil. 3583
Men may dyen of ymaginaciouη, . . . . . A.Mil. 3612
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may, . . . . A.Mil. 3783
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Mil. 3811
For leveful is, with force force of showve; . . . A.Rv. 3912
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn, . . . . A.Rv. 3959
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . . A.Rv. 4000
This millere smyled of hir nycetee, . . . . . A.Rv. 4046
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4253
And of a craft of vitailliers was hee. . . . . A.Co. 4366
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . . A.Co. 4386
'But of my tale how shall I doon this day? . . . B.ML. 90
He that is lord of fortune be thy steere! . . . . B.ML. 448
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she: . . . . B.ML. 450
stiked so faste That thennes wolde it noght of al a tyde. . . . . B.ML. 510
And she was of this messager ful fayn, . . . . B.ML. 787
But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . . . B.Sh. 1228
*Graunt mercy* of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . . B.Sh. 1470
To borwe of certeine freendes that he hadde . . . B.Sh. 1523
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . B.Sh. 1542
Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytee, . . . . B.Pri. 1668
A perilous man of dede. . . . . B.Th. 1999
Hym self drank water of the well, . . . . . B.Th. 2105
'Na moore of this, for Goddes dignitee!' . . . . B.Th. 2109
So wery of thy verray lewednesse . . . . . B.Th. 2111
Min eres aken of thy drasty speche. . . . . B.Th. 2113
in preisynge greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, . B.Mel. 2205–10
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
to be born of a womman, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
thilke man that asketh conseil of a purpos, . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
oure Lord God of hevene wolde never . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
of what roote is engendred the matiere of thy conseil, B.Mel. 2395–400
God, that is cause of alle thynges; . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
good, but yet ne folweth it nat ther-of . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
it is signe of gentil herte whan a man loveth . . B.Mel. 2830–5
ne yeve thou never myght ne maistrie of thy body . B.Mel. 2945–50
bisie hym in kepynge of his good name, . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
God, of whom procedeth al vertu . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Whan ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3079
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, B.Mk. 3114
Of whiche I have an hundred in my celle. . . . B.Mk. 3162
Have me excused of myn ignoraunce.' . . . . . B.Mk. 3180
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde. . . B.Mk. 3186
a welle, Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye; . B.Mk. 3235
And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . . B.Mk. 3272
For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour. . . B.Mk. 3287
This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat; . . . B.Mk. 3357
To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . . B.Mk. 3462
His yonge sone, that thre yeer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . B.Mk. 3748
Slepynge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . B.Mk. 3762
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805
Philippes sone of Macidoyne he was, . . . . . B.Mk. 3846
And sitthe of Rome the emperour was he . . . . B.Mk. 3867
And as he lay of diyng in a traunce, . . . . . B.Mk. 3906
In al the land of crowyng nas his peer. . . . . B.NP. 4040
Wherfore they mosten of necessitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4182
In sighte of othere shippes it bisyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4293
I wil nat han to do of swich mateere, . . . . . B.NP. 4441
Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterye,— . . . . . B.NP. 4519
Fulfild of honour and of worthynesse, . . . . . C.Doc. 3
Ne taketh of my wordes no displesaunce; . . . . C.Doc. 74
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226
That were consentant of this cursednesse. . . . C.Doc. 276
That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . . C.Doc. 282
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde. . . . C.Doc. 317
Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,— . . . . C.Pard. 348
Al were it yeven of the povereste page, . . . . C.Pard. 449
Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede, . . C.Pard. 526
Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde, . . . C.Pard. 658
Thise riotoures thre, of whiche I telle, . . . . C.Pard. 661
He was, *pardee*, an old felawe of youres, . . . . C.Pard. 672
Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 898
And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . . C.Pard. 899
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice. . . . . C.Pard. 905
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . . C.Pard. 910
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon. . . D.WB. 65
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . . D.WB. 72





But ther as God lust yive it of his myght. . . . D.WB. 78
And teche us yonge men of youre praktike.' . . . D.WB. 187
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde, . . . . D.WB. 393
Of mariage, nof othere thynges eek. . . . . D.WB. 571
But, for that I was purveyed of a make, . . . . D.WB. 591
That of the strook myn ere wex al deef. . . . . D.WB. 636
And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . . D.WB. 642
Of his proverbes, nof his olde sawe; . . . . . D.WB. 660
Ne I wolde nat of hym corrected be. . . . . D.WB. 661
And eek the Parables of Salomon, . . . . . D.WB. 679
Therfore no womman of no clerk is preysed. . . . D.WB. 706
Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783
Is every knyght of his so dangerous? . . . . . D.WB. 1090
For he was boren of a gentil hous, . . . . . D.WB. 1153
Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . D.WB. 1185
'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me; . . . . . D.WB. 1207
For hire acqueyntance was nat come of newe; . . . D.Fri. 1342
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . D.Fri. 1589
Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl. . . . . D.Sum. 1688
Oother desport ryght noon of hym have I, . . . D.Sum. 1830
Thankynge hym of his revelacioun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1868
This worthy man was lord of that village. . . . D.Sum. 2165
The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . . . D.Sum. 2200
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . . . D.Sum. 2271
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,— . . D.Sum. 2279
Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . . . E.Cl. 162
Bisekynge hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . E.Cl. 178
Of which thise ladyes were nat right glad . . . E.Cl. 375
So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 411
To thee, that born art of a smal village; . . . . E.Cl. 483
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace, . . . E.Cl. 569
Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye.' . . . . E.Cl. 644
Hir brother, which that seven yeer was of age, . . E.Cl. 780
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal, . . . . E.Cl. 834
Wherfore in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . . . E.Cl. 883
For out of doute this olde poure man . . . . . E.Cl. 904
As wommen been, but it be falle of newe. . . . E.Cl. 938
Thou knowest eek of old al my plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 964
To han a newe lady of hir toun. . . . . E.Cl. 1005
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo, . . . . E.Mch. 1476
Conseil to axe of any that is heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 1480
That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1502
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere, . . . E.Mch. 1683
(The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . . E.Mch. 1685
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1883
To love hym best of any creature, . . . . . E.Mch. 1984
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133
And therwithal the unlikly elde of me, . . . . E.Mch. 2180
Fulfild of sapience and of worldly glorie, . . . . E.Mch. 2243
For lakke of answere noon of hem shal dyen. . . . E.Mch. 2271
What make ye so muche of Salomon? . . . . . E.Mch. 2292
Lat us namoore wordes heer-of make, . . . . . E.Mch. 2318
But of hir tonge a labbyng shrewe is she; . . . E.Mch. 2428
reported be, And toold to hire of somme of this meynee, E.Mch. 2436
At Sarray, in the land of Tartarye, . . . . . F.Sq. 9
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye, . . . F.Sq. 96
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern, . . . . F.Sq. 255
The norice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . . . . F.Sq. 347
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynee, . . . . F.Sq. 391
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake; . . . . F.Sq. 476
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645
By mediacioun of Cambalus, . . . . . F.Sq. 656
For of thy speche I have greet deyntee. . . . . F.Fkl. 681
Have me excused of my rude speche. . . . . F.Fkl. 718
My spirit feeleth noght of swich mateere, . . . F.Fkl. 727
That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . . . F.Fkl. 741
Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 768
Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus, . . . F.Fkl. 807
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare; . . . F.Fkl. 838
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man. . . . . F.Fkl. 997
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!' . . . F.Fkl. 1010
That was that tyme a bacheler of lawe,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1126
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . . F.Fkl. 1179
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1183
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . . F.Fkl. 1253
Madame, I speke it for the honour of yow, . . . F.Fkl. 1331
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . F.Fkl. 1393
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419
But every wyf be war of hire biheeste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1541
Of thise folk ye gete of me namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1556
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1573
That porter at the gate is of delices, . . . . . G.SN. 3
'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . . G.SN. 192
With aungels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . G.SN. 403
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe. . . . G.CY. 619
And pave it al of silver and of gold.' . . . . . G.CY. 626
'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oure Hoost, . . G.CY. 652
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk. . . . . G.CY. 748
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute. . . . . G.CY. 833
Fy! spek nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . . G.CY. 845
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde. . . G.CY. 876
Ther is a Chanoun of Religioun . . . . . G.CY. 972
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . . G.CY. 1019
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1035
Marie! ther-of I pray yow hertely.' . . . . . G.CY. 1062
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . . G.CY. 1095
A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was Y-maad, . . G.CY. 1148

But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . . . G.CY. 1201
For of that sleighte he no thyng understood; . . G.CY. 1203
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weighte; . G.CY. 1226
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . G.CY. 1348
And that oure Hoost wole of his curteisye, . . . H. Mcp. 28
This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook. . . . . H.Mcp. 50
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may. . . H.Mcp. 85
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas! . . . H.Mcp. 88
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . H.Mcp. 92
To escape out of his cage, if he may; . . . . . H.Mcp. 173
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . . . H.Mcp. 274
O every man, be war of rakelnesse, . . . . . H.Mcp. 283
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . H.Mcp. 339
withouten penitence of his olde gilt, . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
baptesme fro day to day. Ther-of seith . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
for soothly the lawe of God is the love of God. . . I.Pars. 125–30
withouten verray penitence; and ther-of seith God . I.Pars. 235–40
to be seyn of al mankynde, . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
of his resoun, for ther-of is no . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
or elles right noght. And heer-of seith . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
in contricioun is this, 'Wher-of avayleth . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of doon hym hommage; . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
what day that ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, I.Pars. 325–30
Now myghte men axe wher-of that pride sourdeth . I.Pars. 450–5
What seye we of hem that bileeven in divynailes, . I.Pars. 605–10
Of the remedie of thise two synnes, . . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
and ne taken of hym namoore kepe, . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
ther-of comth that a man is anoyed of his . . . I.Pars. 725–30
he hath synna ther-of, and noon almesse. . . . I.Pars. 810–5
'Manye, . . . of whiche I have ofte seyd to yow, . I.Pars. 820–5
Swiche preestes been the sones of Helie, . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
defouled his soule; and ther-of seith . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed than of heyres I.Pars. 1050–5
thyng in it that liketh hem, that ther-of they thanken I.Pars. 1080–5
But of the translacioun . . . , that thank I . . . Crist, I.Pars. 1085–90
Purely for defaute of slepe, . . . . . BD. 5
Som hye, and al of oon acorde. . . . . BD. 305
Swetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe. . . . . BD. 415
Before hym, and did of myn hood, . . . . . BD. 515
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte, . . . . BD. 554
Of noght that Fortune coude do.' . . . . . BD. 718
For why? I took hit of so yong age . . . . . BD. 792
That every man may take of light Ynogh, . . . BD. 963
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . Pity. 57
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . . . . ABC. 14
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle? . . . ABC. 126
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
But to declare my ground of hevynesse. . . . . Mars. 163
To hir, that is of so gret excellence . . . . . Mars. 169
She was not cause of myn adversite, . . . . . Mars. 266
Thogh ye ther-of in no wyse hede take, . . . . Comp.L. 54
Wil ye no-thyng ther-of upon me spende?. . . . Comp.L. 104
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace. . . . . Anel. 42
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124
This bok, of which I make mencioun, . . . . . PF. 29
a gate . . . Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; PF. 122
somme . . . were Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . . . . PF. 234
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . . PF. 275
the place That I of spak, that was so swote and grene, PF. 296
That as of light the somer-sunne shene Passeth the sterre, . . . . . PF. 299
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne . . . . . PF. 323
'Besechyng hir of mercy and of grace, . . . . . PF. 421
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . . PF. 484
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende! . . PF. 494
The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne . . . . . PF. 529
Togedre, and of a short avysement, . . ., They seyden . . . . . PF. 555
For no fors is of lakke of thy nature! . . . . . PF. 615
aperteneth me to speken ther-of? Of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
Textus. And ther-of cometh . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
by-taken thi-self to the governaunce of Fortune . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
thilke clernesse is of the stones hem-selve, and nat of men; . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
byforn theves, for he hath nat where-of to be robbed.) Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
to schewen wykkydnesse. And ther-of cometh it . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
the weie of the olde colde Saturnus; . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
'Ne doute the ther-of no thing,' quod . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Simple of atir and debonaire of chere, . . . . TC.1. 181
She n'as nat with the leste of her stature; . . . TC.1. 281
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . . TC.1. 333
Thus gan he make a mirrour of his minde, . . . TC.1. 365
That nevere of him she wolde han taken hede. . . TC.1. 501
And lest ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . . . TC.2. 543
A frend of his, that called was Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 548
Ther n'as a man of gretter hardinesse . . . . . TC.1. 566
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . . . . TC.1. 577
So dul is of his bestialite?' . . . . . TC.1. 735
bountevous Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche . TC.1. 884
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . TC.1. 1026
And how he best mighte her beseche of grace, . . TC.1. 1063
No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is, . . . . TC.2. 20





They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye, . . . . TC.2. 173
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit, . . TC.2. 243
'And sith I speke of good intencioun, . . . . . TC.2. 295
Quod she, 'Com off, and tel me what it is! . . . TC.2. 310
What is your reed I sholde don of this?'— . . . TC.2. 389
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . . TC.2. 396
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . . . . TC.2. 432
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mepe. . . . . TC.2. 581
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stel! . . . . TC.2. 593
For man may love, of possibilite, . . . . . TC.2. 607
So lik a man of armes and a knight . . . . . TC.2. 631
For of her owne thought she wex al red, . . . . TC.2. 652
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo; . . . . . TC.2. 683
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . . TC.2. 687
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon, . . . . . TC.2. 722
May ich him lette of that? Why nay, parde! . . . TC.2. 732
I am oon of the fairest out of drede . . . . . TC.2. 746
What wonder is, though he of me have joye? . . TC.2. 749
And coye hem, that they seyn non harm of me; . TC.2. 801
And of her song right with that word she stente; . TC.2. 876
I ferde amis, and her biseche of routhe: . . . . TC.2. 1007
As thus, to usen termes of phisik . . . . . TC.2. 1038
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis, . . . . . TC.2. 1048
She thanked him of al that he wel mente . . . TC.2. 1221
Ne hadde she swich routhe of his distresse; . . . TC.2. 1270
The whiche can thee hele of thyn accesse . . . TC.2. 1315
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere, . . . TC.2. 1361
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . . . TC.2. 1391
Wherfore I of your lordship you biseche . . . . TC.2. 1420
this That thou spek'st of to me thus strangely . TC.2. 1423
No fors of that, lat him have al i-fere! . . . . TC.2. 1477
Deiphebus, of his owne curtesye, Com . . . . TC.2. 1486
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 1639
And in what plit he li'th! Com off anon! . . . TC.2. 1738
Upon you two; com off now, if ye conne! . . . . TC.2. 1742
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele!' . . . TC.2. 1750
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . . TC.3. 81
That men of-yelpe, and it were brought to preve: . TC.3. 307
That can I deme of possibilite. . . . . TC.3. 448
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon, . . . . TC.3. 565
As if he seide soth ther-of or no; . . . . . TC.3. 578
With ek a certein of her owne men, . . . . . TC.3. 596
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . . TC.3. 879
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, . . . TC.3. 957
And off he rente al to his bare sherte. . . . . TC.3. 1099
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde, . . . . . TC.3. 1202
As can myn auctour of his excellence, . . . . . TC.3. 1325
Have here a sword, and smiteth off myn hed!' . . TC.3. 1573
And, or that he wolde of the place arise, . . . . TC.3. 1593
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . TC.3. 1647
Save of a doughter that I lefte, allas, . . . . . TC.4. 92
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . . . TC.4. 131
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve, . . TC.4. 279
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite, . . . . TC.4. 368
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . TC.4. 379
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'— . TC.4. 518
In every cas, as lover oughte of right. . . . . TC.4. 571
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed, . . TC.4. 641
Criseyde, ful of sorwful piete . . . . . TC.4. 731
Bar witnesse of her wo and her constreynte; . . . TC.4. 748
What I shal seyn, and herkne of good entente . . TC.4. 853
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent, . . . . TC.4. 933
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nede! . . . TC.4. 1106
He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . . . TC.4. 1173
Thus maketh vertu of necessite! . . . . . TC.4. 1586
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, . . TC.5. 17
Was of it glad, and seide he was welcome. . . . TC.5. 73
And, for the love of God, my lady free, . . . . TC.5. 144
Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye. . . . TC.5. 182
thanked . . . Of al his travaile and his goode chere, TC.5. 184
from his wif, A man not twinnen of necessite, . . TC.5. 339
N'of ladies ek so fair a companye . . . . . TC.5. 447
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte, . . . . TC.5. 513
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . . TC.5. 541
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is oute!' . . TC.5. 553
Allas, and there I took of her my leve! . . . . TC.5. 611
That he hadde of himself swich fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 623
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle, . . . . . TC.5. 704
And thus despeired out of alle cure, . . . . . TC.5. 713
Thorugh remembraunce of that she gan desire. . . TC.5. 721
And goodlich of her speche in general, . . . . TC.5. 822
'If ich aright have taken of you hede, . . . . TC.5. 871
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn: . . TC.5. 1013
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live. . TC.5. 1561
Beth ware of men, and herkneth what I seye! . . TC.5. 1785
That to this god, that I of rede, . . . . . HF.1. 77
In honour of him and preisynges, . . . . . HF.2. 127
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, . . . . . HF.2. 299
And this place of which I telle, . . . . . HF.2. 335
They were almost of-thowed so, . . . . . HF.3. 53
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . . . . HF.3. 166
Of hem which that I coude knowe, . . . . . HF.3. 362
Right in dispit of alle your foos, . . . . . HF.3. 578
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she, . . . . HF.3. 675
And for to gette of Fames hire, . . . . . HF.3. 767
This dayeseye, of alle flouris flour, . . . . . LGW.G. 55
The smale foulis, of the seson fayn, . . . . . LGW.G. 118
Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge, . . . . . LGW. 155

**Of** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
lafften vice Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde, . LGW. 169
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . . LGW. 176
But of his deitee he schal be stable, . . . . . LGW.G. 322
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he. . . . . LGW. 591
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . . . LGW. 835
And him of al his felawshippe he ches . . . . LGW. 965
Of kynges and of lordes so desired, . . . . . LGW. 1012
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones; . . . LGW. 1071
Ful . . . Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse, LGW. 1101
Remembreth him of his estaat in Troye. . . . . LGW. 1105
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte, . . . . LGW. 1118
So gentil, and so privy of his doynge; . . . . LGW. 1267
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . . . LGW. 1286
Towarde the large contree of Itayle. . . . . LGW. 1329
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste; . LGW. 1339
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte, . . . . . LGW. 1350
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . LGW. 1409
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . LGW. 1489
That halfe so trewe a man ther nas of love . . . LGW. 1526
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede . . . . LGW. 1557
That ye han of my dethe, or of my wo, . . . . LGW. 1621
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon . . . . . LGW. 1653
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed, . . . LGW. 1817
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . . . . LGW. 1841
Of hir had al the toun of Rome routhe, . . . . LGW. 1861
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite; . . . . . LGW. 1920
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun; . . . . LGW. 1974
That I mote of traytoure have a name, . . . . LGW. 2068
And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe, . . LGW. 2105
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame, . . LGW. 2134
There as he had a frende of his knowynge. . . . LGW. 2156
Thow shalt answere of two and not of oon, . . . LGW. 2212
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . LGW. 2318
Or as the colver that of the egle is smyten, . . LGW. 2319
Til Neptune hath of hym compassyoun, . . . . LGW. 2421
And lyke his fader of face and of stature, . . . LGW. 2446
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place, . . . LGW. 2664
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete, . . Form.A. 3
And dronken water of the colde welle. . . . . Form.A. 8
To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne. . . . . Form.A. 16
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce; . . . . Form.A. 52
Sey thus: 'Graunt mercy of thyn haboundaunce . Fort. 29
Frend of effect, and frend of countenaunce; . . . Fort. 34
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . Truth. 19
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . . . L.St. 26
Ne myghte a drope of teres doun eschape. . . . Scog. 10
Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe, . . Scog. 29
On alle hem that ben hore and rounde of shape, . Scog. 31
That I of you the blisful soun may here, . . . . Purse. 9
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce! . . . . Bal.Ch. 27
founden this werke of my labour or of myn engyn. . Astr. 11–15
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 degrees . . Astr. 174–9
How they come on or off ageyn. . . . . RR. 2270
Where-of that thou be vertuous . . . . . RR. 2311
And han ther-of a rejoysyng, . . . . . RR. 5452

**Of** *see* **A** (*prep.*), **Hereof, Thereof, Whereof**
**Off** *see* **Of**
**Off-cast** *see* **Cast**
**Offence**
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . A.Kn. 1083
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . B.ML. 1138
by cause of oure offense, that he . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
outrageous trespas and offense; for wel . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence. . . . D.Sum. 2058
Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence; . . . E.Cl. 922
And he so ofte had doon to hire offence . . . . E.Cl. 1046
Ne suffreth nat that men yow doon offense; . . . E.Cl. 1197
peril that myghte byfallen the by offence of the kyng. Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
And wailest for thy sinne and thyn offence, . . . TC.1. 556
Under your yerde, egal to myn offence, . . . . TC.3. 137
That they ne finde in hir desir offence; . . . . TC.4. 199
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence! . . . . Scog. 13
I wole not don so grete offence. . . . . RR. 1950
Forto redresse thi first offence. . . . . RR. 3302
His offense ne was but lite; . . . . . RR. 3557
Whiche hath do to him great offence, . . . . . RR. 3596
Offence or complaynt more or lesse, . . . . . RR. 4563
Caused me to done offence. . . . . RR. 4576
The whiche doth hym lasse offense . . . . . RR. 5677

**Offences**
and foryeve yow outrely alle the offenses, . . . B.Mel. 3070–5

**Offencioun**
That never yet ne felte offensioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2416
with myne offencioun. But certes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70

**Offend**
That bothe his soule and eek hem-self offende, . . A.Kn. 3065
That thilke nyght offenden hire moste he; . . . E.Mch. 1756
To yow, my spouse, and yow greetly offende, . . E.Mch. 1829
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 2164
That myghte yow offende in any tyme. . . . . Comp.L. 124
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende; . . . . TC.2. 244
Ne may offenden nevermore. . . . . RR. 3216
Offende more ageyn youre wille; . . . . . RR. 3416

**Offended**
Or who hath yow mysboden or offended? . . . A.Kn. 909
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost . . . A.Kn. 2394
we han offended and greved my lord Melibee out . B.Mel. 2935–40
han offended and agilt in swich a wise . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
hevene, for he hadde offended God of . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Offended yow, as wisly he, . . . . . Anel. 262

**Offendeth**
With desespair so sorwfully m' offendeth, . . . . TC.1. 605
For whan a flye offendith him or biteth, . . . . LGW. 392

**Offer**
So that he offre pens, or elles grotes. . . . . C.Pard. 376
To offren to my relikes in this place; . . . . . C.Pard. 384
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name, . . C.Pard. 386
So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 907
Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer . . C.Pard. 914
Offren, and han myn absolucioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 924
So that ye offren, alwey newe and newe, . . . C.Pard. 929
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . C.Pard. 943
That that be wel; and offre Mars my stede, . . . TC.5. 306

**Offered**
that was to hem offred, but they tooke by force the flessh . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . . LGW. 932
Offrid hym in many wise . . . . . RR. 5567

**Of-fered**
Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? . . TC.4. 607

**Offereth**
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . C.Pard. 910
contricioun of herte, where a man offreth hymself to God; . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5

**Offering**
That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon; . . . A.Prol. 450
Of his offryng and eek of his substaunce: . . . . A.Prol. 489
That of no wyf ne took he noon offrynge; . . . . A.Mil. 3350
For smale tithes, and for smal offrynge, . . . . D.Fri. 1315
goon to offryng biforn his neighebore, and swiche . I.Pars. 405–10

**Offertory**
But alderbest he song an Offertorie; . . . . . A.Prol. 710

**Office**
Ne was so worldly for to have office; . . . . . A.Prol. 292
He fil in office with a chamberleyn . . . . . A.Kn. 1418
He wolde make a fyr in which the office Funeral . A.Kn. 2863
To do the office of funeral servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2912
that to the office of hem aperteneth, to doon to every B. Mel. 2455–60
she fledde Office of wommen, and to wode she wente, B.Mk. 3446
This is to seye, for office, and for ese . . . . . D.WB. 127
To doon of gentillesse the faire office; . . . . . D.WB. 1137
His office natureel ay wol it holde, . . . . . D.WB. 1144
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1295
In myn office how I may mooste wynne, . . . . D.Fri. 1421
And myn office is ful laborous; . . . . . D.Fri. 1428
Or I wol sompne hire unto oure office, . . . . D.Fri. 1577
Houses of office stuffed with plentee, . . . . . E.Cl. 264
Thanne was I fered, for that was myn office. . . G.CY. 924
That was hir office alwey, yeer be yere,— . . . PF. 236
For office uncommytted ofte anoyeth.' . . . . PF. 518
merkid my weply compleynte with office of poyntel, Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
me nat oonly stille, but withouten office of tunge . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
hir propre office, ne he ne suffreth nat . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
folk to don his office; right as fyer in . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
hadde the office to taken heede to the . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
performeth thilke same thing by naturel office, and that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
mai nat doon thilke naturel office, but . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
thilke naturel office of goinge ne be the office of feet?' B.4. p.2.1210–5
thilke naturel office of feet lakketh, enforceth hym to Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
it by naturel office of vertus, and the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
that nys noon naturel office to gete thilke . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
elles, yif the office of advocates wolde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
witnesfully is the office of wise men . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
'Thou dost, allas, too shortly thyn office, . . . TC.3. 1436
Withouten doute that is his office. . . . . LGW. 383
For me that office not honest is. . . . . RR. 6978

**Officer**
Withouten juge, or oother officere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1712
And eek an officer,—out for to ryde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1255
Upon my feith, thou art som officer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3125
Oon Maximus, that was an officer . . . . . G.SN. 368
A lewed officer and a veyn justise! . . . . . G.SN. 497

**Officers**
His officers with swifte feet they renne, . . . . A.Kn. 2868
And thanne his officeres gan he calle,— . . . . B.Mk. 3383
Whiche been the verray develes officeres, . . . C.Pard. 480
And heer-upon he to his officeres . . . . . E.Cl. 190
With certeine officers ordeyned therfore; . . . . F.Sq. 177
(that is to seyn the officeres) wolden han . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
Yiftes grete, and to hire officeres, . . . . . LGW. 1551

**Offices**
by wey of offices; for certes, swiche lordes . . . I.Pars. 435–40

**Official**
Ne bisshop, ne official, . . . . . RR. 6420

**Offspring**
Of his lynage am I, and his ofspryng . . . . . A.Kn. 1550
Thou, and thyn of-spryng, ever shul be blake, . . H.Mcp. 299

**Oft** (*specimens*)
Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . . A.Prol. 52
No cristen man so ofte of his degree. . . . . A.Prol. 55
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire. . . . A.Prol. 356
And swich he was y-preved ofte sithes. . . . . A.Prol. 485
And ofte tymes giltelees, *pardee*. . . . . A.Kn. 1312
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Alias!' . . . A.Kn. 1356
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two . . . . A.Kn. 2623
Custance, youre childe, hire recomandeth ofte . . B.ML. 278
love, as it happeth ofte. Ther comen . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
his tale, and beden hym ful ofte his . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
so ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe. . . . . B.Mk. 3328
And ofte of fume, and of complecciouns, . . . . B.NP. 4114
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme. . . . . B.NP. 4368
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned, . . . . C.Doc. 62
Poverte ful ofte, whan a man is lowe, . . . . . D.WB. 1201
And he so ofte had doon to hire offence . . . . E.Cl. 1046
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . . . . F.Fkl. 783
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it. . . . . G.CY. 649
And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame; . . . . G.CY. 905
astoned, and dulled, by the ofte synnyng. . . . I.Pars. 230–5
been mortefied by ofte synnyng, whiche . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
his gentrie is ful greet folie, for ofte tyme . . . I.Pars. 460–5
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servants, . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, 'Alas!' . . . . BD. 103
Hym-self ful ofte the larke for to seke; . . . . PF. 340
ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale flyes, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
han dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode . . . Bo.4. p.5.1425–30
And she hym thonkyd oft in humble chere . . . TC.1. 124 *var*
And oft foundyn the Grekis al unsoft . . . . TC.1. 137 *var*
And ofte on hire while that servyse laste . . . TC.1. 315 *var*
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe, . . . . TC.1. 346
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse, . . . . . TC.1. 445
That preveth wel, it brest alday so ofte; . . . . TC.3. 1637
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere; . . . . . TC.3. 1643
Ful ofte he swapte, himselven to confounde. . . . TC.4. 245
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden, . . . . TC.4. 362
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415
Al this have I my-selve y-thought ful ofte, . . . TC.4. 542
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . TC.4. 1219
Have ich had ofte withinne tho yonder walles! . . TC.5. 733
And ofte time this was her manere . . . . . TC.5. 809
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe, . . . . Adam. 5
Causeth swiche dremes ofte; . . . . . HF.1. 35
And oft I mused longe while . . . . . HF.3. 197 *var*
In hire delyt, they turned hem ful ofte, . . . . LGW. 144
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye . . . LGW. 1378

**Oft** *see* **For-ofte**

**Often**
That often hadde been at the Parvys, . . . . . A.Prol. 310
Justice he was ful often in Assise, . . . . . A.Prol. 314
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely. . . . . A.Kn. 1267
And namely the Thebans often sithe. . . . . A.Kn. 1877
And blind he was, as it is often seene; . . . . A.Kn. 1965
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte, . . . . A.Mil. 3218
For youthe and elde is often at debaat; . . . . A.Mil. 3230
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare; . . . A.Co. 4390
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte, . . . . B.ML. 467
Ful often time upon his knowes bare. . . . . B.Pri. 1719
Or elles often tyme hadde I been spilt. . . . . D.WB. 388
And so I dide ful often, God it woot, . . . . . D.WB. 539
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . D.WB. 540
So often tymes I to my gossyb wente,— . . . . D.WB. 544
For which he often tymes wolde preche, . . . . D.WB. 641
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde . . . D.WB. 1150
That bacheleris have often peyne and wo; . . . E.Mch. 1278
And often with hire freendes walketh shee, . . . F.Fkl. 848
But often tyme, of thy benygnytee, . . . . . G.SN. 54
but cometh to wrecches often yclepid. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
How often falleth al th' effect contraire . . . . TC.1. 212
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . . TC.1. 333
'Though I be nice! It happeth often so . . . . TC.1. 625
Thus often wise men ben war by foles. . . . . TC.1. 635
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes, . . . . TC.1. 911
Though men soth seide as often as they gabbe. . . TC.3. 301
'Oo tonge, allas, so often her-beforn . . . . . TC.3. 302
Men moste drynke as men may often se . . . . TC.3. 1214 *var*
And to be glad they often her bisoughte. . . . TC.4. 725
'I see that often, ther-as we ben now, . . . . TC.4. 1324
But often was his herte hoot and cold, . . . . TC.5. 1102
Y-wrought, as often as by cure. . . . . HF.3. 208
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . LGW. 1077
Often to chaungen hewe and countenaunce, . . . Ven. 30
Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng. . . . . Ven. 44
And han ful often many an harde myschaunce, . . Ven. 47
For often tymes it shal fal . . . . . RR. 2403
To asken often hath gret shame. . . . . RR. 5240

**Ofter**
If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones. . . . . B.NP. 4618
Wel ofter of the welle than of the tonne . . . . E.Cl. 215
To tempte his wyf yet ofter, if he may. . . . . E.Cl. 620
shryve thee ofter than ones of synne of which thou I.Pars. 1025–30
self the ofter with the orisoun, and for a . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . . Mars. 235
And ofter wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . TC.1. 125
Quod he, 'to pleyne, or ofter you to preche?' . . . TC.2. 496
To whom she hadde ofter went . . . . . RR. 7377
Full ofter than he doth now. . . . . RR. 7628

**Of-thowed** *see* **Thawed**
**Oft-time(s)** *see* **Time(s)**
**Ought** (*pron.*) *see* **Aught**
**Oh** *see* **O**

**Oil**
Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon, . . . . A.Prol. 630
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . A.Kn. 2961
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greesse. . . . C.Doc. 60
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . G.CY. 812

**Oils**
Oilles, ablucions, and metal fusible,— . . . . . G.CY. 856

**Ointment**
Ne oynement that wolde clense and byte, . . . A.Prol. 631
hir precious oynement. This maner . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
It is an oynement unto my wounde, . . . . . Rosem. 7
With a precious oynement, . . . . . RR. 1889
But ay the oynement wente abrode, . . . . . RR. 1898
But for the precious oynement. . . . . RR. 1904
But the oynement halpe me wele; . . . . . RR. 1911
Now softyng with the oynement; . . . . . RR. 1924

**Oise**
That had hit stonden upon Oise, . . . . . HF.3. 838

**Old**
By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,— . . A.Prol. 174
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . . A.Prol. 175
Wel knew he the olde Esculapius . . . . . A.Prol. 429
Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen, . . . . . A.Prol. 431
For she koude of that art the olde daunce. . . . A.Prol. 476
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us, . . . . . A.Kn. 859
And yet now the olde Creon, weylaway! . . . . A.Kn. 938
Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1163
So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1198
The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1463
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,— . . . A.Kn. 1812
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde. . . . . A.Kn. 1880
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . . A.Kn. 1977
Suffiseth oon ensample in stories olde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2039
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old. . . . . A.Kn. 2125
In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde. . . . A.Kn. 2294
That knew so manye of aventures olde, . . . . A.Kn. 2444
Foond in his olde experience an art . . . . . A.Kn. 2445
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
The derke tresons and the castes olde; . . . . A.Kn. 2468
Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres, . . . . A.Kn. 2828
Savynge his olde fader Egeus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2838
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . . A.Kn. 2866
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . A.Kn. 2905
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold . . . . A.Mil. 3110
For she was yong and wylde, and he was old, . . A.Mil. 3225
But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . A.Rv. 3867
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . . A.Rv. 3869
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we; . . . . . A.Rv. 3874
Yet in oure asshen olde is fyr y-reke. . . . . A.Rv. 3882
Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . A.Rv. 3886
With olde folk, save dotage, is namoore.' . . . A.Rv. 3898
Of olde tyme, as knoweth many a man. . . . . B.ML. 50
In his Epistelles, that been ful olde. . . . . B.ML. 55
How he wol lete his olde sacrifices; . . . . . B.ML. 325
Wel knowestow to wommen the olde way! . . . B.ML. 367
The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse . . . . . B.ML. 414
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde. . . . . B.ML. 417
This olde sowdanesse, cursed krone! . . . . . B.ML. 432
That wesshe the world fro the olde iniquitee, . . B.ML. 453
Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile; . . . . . B.ML. 545
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete. . . . B.ML. 560
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 561
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place, . . B.ML. 820
Thus endeth olde Donegild, with meschance. . . . B.ML. 896
In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde . . . B.ML. 1126
I trowe of thritty wynter he was oold,— . . . . B.Sh. 1216
But it were for an old appalled wight, . . . . B.Sh. 1292
As she was wont of oold usage algate, . . . . B.Sh. 1564
But as a child of twelf monthe oold or lesse, . . B.Pri. 1674
his olde foes han it espyed, and setten . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
somme of his olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
compaignye scorned the wise olde men, . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
And whan this olde man wende to . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
in the olde men is the sapience, and in longe . . B.Mel. 2350–5
of oold experience. And werke . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
of thyne olde enemys that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
his olde enemy; and Isope seith, "Ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
felawshipe with thyne olde enemys, for . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
wise folk, and olde, thanne shaltou considere if thou . B.Mel. 2400–5
conseil youre trewe frendes olde and wise, . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and wise; . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
by trewe freendes that been olde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
where as youre olde and wise conseillours . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
love, youre olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
an oold vileynye, thou sompnest thyne . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
messages for hire kyn and for hire olde freendes, . B.Mel. 2970–5
is an old proverbe,' quod she, 'seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
olde good loos and good name of a man . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3164
Be war by thise ensamples trewe and olde. . . . B.Mk. 3188
Beth war by this ensample oold and playn . . . B.Mk. 3281
To which ymage bothe yonge and oold . . . . . B.Mk. 3351
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold, . . B.NP. 4063

**Old**—*Continued*

By God, men may in olde bookes rede . . . . B.NP. 4164
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere, . . B.NP. 4296
For traisoun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . B.NP. 4307
In the Olde Testament of Daniel, . . . . . B.NP. 4318
And ye maistresses, in youre olde lyf, . . . . C.Doc. 72
And knowen wel ynough the olde daunce, . . . . C.Doc. 79
His likerousnesse and al his olde craft, . . . . C.Doc. 84
Or any womman, be she yong or old, . . . . . C.Pard. 381
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . . . C.Pard. 436
For lewed peple loven tales olde,— . . . . . C.Pard. 437
Of victories in the Olde Testament, . . . . . C.Pard. 575
A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630
He was, *pardee*, an old felawe of youres, . . . . C.Pard. 672
An oold man and a poure with hem mette; . . . C.Pard. 713
This olde man ful mekely hem grette, . . . . C.Pard. 714
This olde man gan looke in his visage, . . . . C.Pard. 720
To speken to an old man vileynye, . . . . . C.Pard. 740
Agayns an oold man, hoor upon his heed, . . . C.Pard. 743
Ne dooth unto an oold man noon harm now, . . . C.Pard. 745
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!' . . C.Pard. 750
And yow amende!' thus seyde this olde man; . . C.Pard. 767
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde breech, . . C.Pard. 948
The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . D.WB. 197
'Sire, olde kaynard, is this thyn array? . . . . D.WB. 235
Sire, olde lecchour, lat thy japes be! . . . . . D.WB. 242
What eyleth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281
Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrewe! . . . D.WB. 291
Thus seistow, olde barelful of lyes! . . . . . D.WB. 302
For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve, . . . . D.WB. 331
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? . . . D.WB. 357
Baar I stifly myne olde housbondes on honde, . . . D.WB. 380
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . . D.WB. 600
And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . . D.WB. 642
Of his proverbes, nof his olde sawe; . . . . . D.WB. 660
The clerk whan he is oold, and may noght do . . . D.WB. 707
Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . . . D.WB. 708
In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour, . . . . . D.WB. 857
This was the olde opinion as I rede,— . . . . . D.WB. 862
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . . . D.WB. 1000
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . . D.WB. 1004
And with that word up stirte the olde wyf, . . . D.WB. 1046
For thogh that I be foul, and oold, and poore, . . . D.WB. 1063
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . . D.WB. 1072
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo, . . . . . D.WB. 1086
Thou art so loothly, and so oold also, . . . . . D.WB. 1100
As is descended out of old richesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1110
Nat of oure eldres for hire old richesse; . . . . D.WB. 1118
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . D.WB. 1210
'Now, ther ye seye that I am foul and old, . . . D.WB. 1213
To han me foul and old til that I deye, . . . . D.WB. 1220
And olde and angry nygardes of dispence, . . . D.WB. 1263
Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . . D.Fri. 1377
'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke . D.Fri. 1573
'Com out,' quod he, 'thou olde virytrate! . . . D.Fri. 1582
Ye knowen wel that I am poure and oold. . . . D.Fri. 1608
For dette which that thou owest me of old,— . . . D.Fri. 1615
'Nay, olde stot! that is nat myn entente,' . . . D.Fri. 1630
Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . . D.Sum. 1725
As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . . D.Sum. 2182
To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . . E.Cl. 13
That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . E.Cl. 61
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . . . . E.Cl. 222
He by the hand thanne took this olde man, . . . E.Cl. 302
And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . . E.Cl. 372
That men and wommen, as wel yonge as olde, . . E.Cl. 419
Whan it was two yeer old, and fro the brest . . E.Cl. 617
Love is noght oold as whan that it is newe! . . . E.Cl. 857
For out of doute this olde poure man . . . . . E.Cl. 904
And with hire olde coote, as it myghte be, . . . E.Cl. 913
Thou knowest eek of old al my plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 964
As it hath been of olde tymes yoore; . . . . . E.Cl. 1140
Thus seyde this olde knyght, that was so wys. . . E.Mch. 1266
And namely whan a man is oold and hoor,— . . E.Mch. 1269
and if thow take a wiff in thin age oolde . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde, . . . . E.Mch. 1394
He seyde, 'Freendes, I am hoor and oold, . . . E.Mch. 1400
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1416
Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . E.Mch. 1418
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . . E.Mch. 1420
And eek thise olde wydwes, God it woot, . . . E.Mch. 1423
I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . E.Mch. 1432
Of mariage manye ensamples olde. . . . . E.Mch. 1470
Adoun by olde Januarie she lay, . . . . . E.Mch. 1956
This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde, . . . . E.Mch. 2042
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . . . E.Mch. 2149
And though that I be oold and may nat see, . . . E.Mch. 2168
By-cause, allas! that he is blynd and old . . . . E.Mch. 2255
Unto this olde, blynde, worthy knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2259
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde, . . . F.Sq. 69
Ful bisily ther wayten yonge and olde. . . . . F.Sq. 88
That Gawayn, with his olde curteisye, . . . . F.Sq. 95
Rehersynge of thise olde poetries; . . . . . F.Sq. 206
As men may in thise olde geestes rede. . . . . F.Sq. 211
Thise olde wommen that been gladly wyse, . . . F.Sq. 376
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . . F.Fkl. 709
At Orliens som old felawe y-fynde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1153
The whiche that he had knowe in olde dawes; . . F.Fkl. 1180
Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1245
To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . . G.SN. 177

**Old**—*Continued*

He foond this hooly olde Urban anon, . . . . G.SN. 185
An oold man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . G.SN. 201
Whan this was rad, thanne seyde this olde man, . G.SN. 211
Tho vanysshed this olde man, he nyste where, . . G.SN. 216
Stynketh, as witnessen thise olde wyse; . . . . G.CY. 1067
For were it wyn, or oold or moysty ale, . . . . H.Mcp. 60
As olde bookes maken mencioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 106
Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves. . . . . H.Mcp. 154
the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde pathes, . . I.Pars. 75–80
pathes, that is to seyn of olde sentences, . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
seith, 'But he be penytent for his olde synful lyf, . I.Pars. 95–100
withouten penitence of his olde gilt, he . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
forsaketh his olde freend that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
first, hate, that is oold wratthe; . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
but certes the olde payens that . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe . . . I.Pars. 835–40
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde dotardes I.Pars. 855–60
maked o flessh, and therfore by the olde lawe . . I.Pars. 885–90
yong or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . I.Pars. 960–5
falle agayn in hir olde folies, outher they . . . I.Pars. 970–5
forleten hir olde confessours al outrely, . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
That clerkes hadde, in olde tyme, . . . . . BD. 53
This olde storie, in Latyn which I fynde, . . . Anel. 10
The olde wrath of Juno to fulfille, . . . . . Anel. 51
And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . . . Anel. 64
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . PF. 19
For out of olde feldes, as men seith, . . . . . PF. 22
And out of olde bokes, in good feith, . . . . . PF. 24
In lokyng of myn olde book to-torn, . . . . . PF. 110
Ne no man may ther wexe seek ne old, . . . . . PF. 207
The throstel old; the frosty feldefare. . . . . PF. 364
wyerdes of me, olde man. For eelde is . . . . Bo.1. m. 1. 1–5
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
neyther over-oold ne unsollempne. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
unbounde from his olde lawe, ne . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.185–90
oolde lawe of thi citee, in the whiche cite . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
weren wernd to oolde men. But it . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
torne ayen to the oolde maneris! . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
he waxe oold, his vertu, that lay now . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
But certes the olde age of . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
of olde men it was clepyd destyne. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
hir oolde pees. The sonne, I-moevid by . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
of thise oolde folk ne withseide nevere; . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
'the olde questioun of the purveaunce . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
thilke porche broughte somtyme olde men, . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Remembre you for olde passid hevynesse . . . TC.1. 24 *var*
Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . TC.1. 130
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . . . TC.1. 150
The folk of Troye hir observaunces olde, . . . . TC.1. 160
Lat be thine olde ensaumples, I thee preye!' . . . TC.1. 760
For this have I herd seyd of olde lered: . . . . TC.1. 976
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . . TC.2. 396
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . . . TC.3. 91
A thousand olde stories thee alegge . . . . . TC.3. 297
Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hat! . . . . TC.3. 320
His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . . TC.3. 347
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne, . . . TC.3. 695
As for to loke upon an old romaunce. . . . . TC.3. 980
As writen clerkes in hir bokes olde, . . . . . TC.3. 1199
He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde, . . . . TC.4. 66
Rewe on this olde caitif in distresse, . . . . . TC.4. 104
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . . TC.4. 127
The cause y-told of hir cominge, the olde Priam, . TC.4. 141
'O olde, unholsom and mislived man,— . . . . TC.4. 330
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415
Don olde affeccioun alle over-go. . . . . TC.4. 424
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972
Is old, and elde is ful of coveitise; . . . . . TC.4. 1369
His olde sleighte is yit so with him laft, . . . . TC.4. 1461
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379
The lettres ek that she of olde time . . . . . TC.5. 470
His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde . . . . . TC.5. 558
He fil ayein into his sikes olde; . . . . . TC.5. 646
'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe . . . . . TC.5. 652
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . . . TC.5. 1126
Is taried with her olde fader so, . . . . . TC.5. 1136
Yit somwhat trusting on her hestes olde; . . . . TC.5. 1208
Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor, . . . . TC.5. 1284
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here, . . . . TC.5. 1459
Hath lordes olde: thorugh which, withinne a throwe, . TC.5. 1461
'Of which, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1478
By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye: . . . . . TC.5. 1481
And so descendeth down from gestes olde . . . TC.5. 1511
For whom, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1562
As men may in thise olde bokes rede, . . . . . TC.5. 1753
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . . TC.5. 1849
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . . TC.5. 1854
Of olde werke then I sawgh ever . . . . . HF.1. 127 *var*
And toke hys fader olde Anchyses . . . . . HF.1. 168 *var*
Of olde forleten aqueyntaunces; . . . . . HF.2. 186
'And why?' 'For I am now to old.' . . . . . HF.2. 487
Of olde tyme, and yit they were . . . . . HF.3. 65

**Old**—*Continued*

There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . . . . HF.3. 143
Olde wyccches, sorceresses, . . . . . HF.3. 172
The Ebrayk Josephus the olde, . . . . . HF.3. 343
As wel as other olde mervayles . . . . . HF.3. 352 *var*
Of hem that writen olde gestes, . . . . . HF.3. 425
Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . . . . HF.3. 518
Or hit a forlong-way was old, . . . . . HF.3. 974
Thurgh which that olde thinges ben in mynde,— . LGW. 18
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse, . . . . LGW. 19
That tellen of these olde appreved stories, . . . LGW. 21
And if that olde bokes were awey, . . . . . LGW. 25
Wel oughte us thanne on olde bokys leve, . . . LGW.G. 27
To bokys olde and don hem reverence . . . . LGW.G. 82
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . . . LGW. 98
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne. . . LGW. 196
As olde folis, whan here spiryt faylyth . . . . LGW.G. 262
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
These olde wemen kepte so here name, . . . . LGW.G. 301
As othere olde folys manye a day, . . . . . LGW.G. 315
And of myn olde servauntes thow mysseyest, . . LGW. 323
To translaten that olde clerkes writen, . . . . LGW. 370
After thise olde auctours lysten trete. . . . . LGW. 575
Of olde tyme, of his foundacioun. . . . . LGW. 739
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . . . . LGW. 786
His olde fader, cleped Anchises; . . . . . LGW. 944
And han suche olde ensaumples yow beforne? . . LGW. 1258
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kynge, gan wepe . . . LGW. 2279
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone . . . . LGW. 2449
And when thyn olde auncetres peynted be, . . . LGW. 2536
Therfore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wrecchednesse . Truth. 22
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . . Gent. 15
Allas, Scogan! of olde folk ne yonge, . . . . . Scog. 20
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35
the labour of olde astrologiens, and have . . . . Astr. 11–5
of a net or of a lopwebbe after the olde descripcioun, . Astr. 92–7
Al in an old torn courtepy, . . . . . RR. 220
It was ful old I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 230
So feble and eke so olde was she . . . . . RR. 353
So olde she was that she ne went . . . . . RR. 367
More than a child of two yeer olde. . . . . RR. 402
These olde folk have alwey colde, . . . . . RR. 411
Her kynde is sich whan they ben olde. . . . . RR. 412
She nadde on but a streit olde sak, . . . . . RR. 457
Where so they be olde or grene; . . . . . RR. 2128
Hated bothe of olde and ying. . . . . RR. 2208
In olde dawes, as I fynde, . . . . . RR. 2838
Were he yong or were he olde, . . . . . RR. 3062
An olde vekke forto espye . . . . . RR. 4286
For she knewe all the olde daunce. . . . . RR. 4300
And moo of hem that now arn olde, . . . . . RR. 4943
For noman wolde bicomen olde . . . . . RR. 4965
And of hir olde vanite; . . . . . RR. 5013
To the olde wyf, that kepte so harde . . . . . RR. 5855
Somme tyme am I hore and olde, . . . . . RR. 6335
Hath thus forboden, by old dawes, . . . . . RR. 6616
That is the Olde Testament, . . . . . RR. 6891
Or olde horis hostilers, . . . . . RR. 7033

**Old** *see* **For-old**

**Oldest**

feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50

**Olifaunt** *see* **Elephant**

**Olive**

The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne; . . . PF. 181

**Oliver**

Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . . B.Mk. 3577
Genylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . . . B.Mk. 3579
Of Rowland and of Olyvere. . . . . BD. 1122

**Oliveres**

And alle hire olyveres, and vynes eke. . . . . B.Mk. 3226
On pyntrees cedres and Oliveris . . . . . RR. 1314 *var*
With cipres and with olyveris, . . . . . RR. 1381

**Olmeres**

On pyntrees, cedres, and olmeris. . . . . RR. 1314

**Omne**

'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60

**Omnes**

'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Omnia**

And after *Amor vincit omnia.* . . . . . A.Prol. 162
per omnia secula. Amen. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Omnipotent**

Thurgh verray God that is omnipotent, . . . . C.Pard. 576
As helpe me verray God omnipotent, . . . . . D.WB. 423

**On** (*specimens*)

Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . A.Prol. 12
Bifil that in that seson on a day, . . . . . A.Prol. 19
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . A.Prol. 160
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . . A.Prol. 236
A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he sat; . . . . . A.Prol. 271
On bookes and his lernynge he it spente, . . . . A.Prol. 300
That on his shyne a mormal hadde he. . . . . A.Prol. 386
A daggere hangynge on a laas hadde he . . . . A.Prol. 392
His studie was but litel on the Bible. . . . . A.Prol. 438
That on a Sonday weren upon hir heed. . . . . A.Prol. 455
For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501
Ther was noon auditour koude on him wynne. . . A.Prol. 594

**On** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse: . . . A.Kn. 919
Hath alle the bodyes on an heepe y-drawe, . . . A.Kn. 944
'Have on us wrecched wommen som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950
But onward on his wey that nyght he lay; . . . A.Kn. 970
Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . A.Kn. 1065
That art so pale and deedly on to see? . . . . A.Kn. 1082
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . A.Kn. 1287
Remembrynge on the poynt of his desir, . . . . A.Kn. 1501
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . A.Kn. 1629
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . . . A.Kn. 1633
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . . . A.Kn. 1668
On huntyng be they riden roially; . . . . . A.Kn. 1687
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . . A.Kn. 1725
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
And God so wisly on my soule rewe . . . . . A.Kn. 1863
That whan a man was set on o degree, . . . . . A.Kn. 1891
That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . . A.Kn. 2026
Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part . . . . A.Kn. 2185
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfille, . . . . A.Kn. 2388
The fomy steedes on the golden brydel Gnawynge, . A.Kn. 2506
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . . A.Kn. 2509
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . A.Kn. 2550
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; . . . . A.Kn. 2553
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . A.Kn. 2558
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2679
He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed, . . . . A.Kn. 2689
But on his lady yet caste he his eye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2807
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . . A.Kn. 2866
And on that oother syde duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2906
But how the fyr was maked up on highte, . . . . A.Kn. 2919
And here-agayns no creature on lyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 3039
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . . A.Mil. 3118
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
She was ful moore blisful on to see . . . . . A.Mil. 3247
This goode wyf went on an haliday; . . . . . A.Mil. 3309
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoos, . . . . A.Mil. 3318
And pleyen songes on a small rubible; . . . . . A.Mil. 3331
And as wel koude he pleye on his giterne. . . . A.Mil. 3333
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday, . . . . . A.Mil. 3340
And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . . . A.Mil. 3342
As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . . . A.Mil. 3445
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun! . . . . A.Mil. 3478
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,— . . . . . A.Mil. 3552
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . A.Mil. 3571
Ay waityngе on the reyn, if he it heere. . . . . A.Mil. 3642
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse . . . . . A.Mil. 3644
despended On hooly chirches blood that is descended; A.Rv. 3984
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye— . . . . . A.Rv. 3993
As he were on the quakke or on the pose. . . . A.Rv. 4152
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . . . A.Rv. 4229
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . A.Rv. 4290
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . A.Co. 4345
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . . A.Co. 4353
On metres and on rymyng craftily, . . . . . B.ML. 48
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277
And she hath this emprise y-take on honde . . . B.ML. 348
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574
Berth hireon hond that she hath doon thys thyng; B.ML. 620
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . . B.ML. 912
Of dame Custance, and theron mused he, . . . B.ML. 1033
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges! . . B.Sh. 1408
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel; . . . . B.Sh. 1609
Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge . . . . B.Pri. 1648
But ay whan I remembre on this mateere, . . . B.Pri. 1703
And ride an haukyng for river . . . . . B.Th. 1927
'Remembre yow up on the pacient . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte . . . B.NP. 4059
'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, hertelees! . . . . B.NP. 4098
Remembrynge on his dremes, that he mette,— . . B.NP. 4223
I crye out on the ministres," quod he, . . . . . B.NP. 4233
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevene . B.NP. 4388
Waityngе his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle; . . B.NP. 4413
Witnesse on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . . B.NP. 4426
And necligent, and truste on flaterye. . . . . B.NP. 4627
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us pleyne! . . . . C.Pard. 512
Witnesse on Mathew, but in special . . . . . C.Pard. 634
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . . . D.WB. 5
With ech of hem, so wel was hym on lyve. . . . D.WB. 43
What sholde I bye it on my flessh so deere? . . . D.WB. 167
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe, . . . . . D.WB. 267
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde. . . . D.WB. 451
remembreth me Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, D.WB. 470
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . . . D.WB. 634
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . . D.WB. 714
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951
That wereth on a coverchief or a calle, . . . . D.WB. 1018
He koude somne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . . D.Fri. 1347
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray, . . . . D.Fri. 1376
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . . . D.Fri. 1519
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wrecche.' . . . D.Fri. 1609
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotonye! . . . . D.Sum. 1927
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . . D.Sum. 2122
On this condicioun, and oother noon; . . . . . D.Sum. 2132
As for to hauke and hunte on every syde, . . . E.Cl. 81
That flokmeele on a day they to hym wente, . . . E.Cl. 86
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle. . . E.Cl. 126
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feeld she kepte, . . E.Cl. 223
And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . . E.Cl. 229

**On** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

As he on huntyng rood paraventure; . . . . . E.Cl. 234
A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed, . . . E.Cl. 381
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face. . . E.Cl. 413
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree. . . . . E.Cl. 558
For at day set he on his wey is goon . . . . . E.Cl. 774
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe, . . . . E.Mch.1214
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . E.Mch. 1424
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . . E.Mch. 1652
With othere worthy folk, up on the deys. . . . E.Mch. 1711
On Damyan a signe made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 2150
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 2163
Anheigh among the fresshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327
'Certes,' quod he, 'theron shal be no lak, . . . E.Mch. 2346
I have yow holpe on bothe youre eyen blynde,— . E.Mch. 2370
God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen! . . E.Mch. 2377
Konnen theron as muche as any man.' . . . . F.Sq. 3
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . . . F.Sq. 29
In roial vestiment sit on his deys, . . . . . F.Sq. 59
wondren . . . On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on myst, . . . . . F.Sq. 259
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . F.Sq. 348
She cleped on hir maistresse hire bisyde, . . . . F.Sq. 374
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!' . . . F.Fkl. 702
On every wrong a man may nat be wreken; . . . F.Fkl. 784
To every wight that kan on governaunce; . . . F.Fkl. 786
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh, . . . . F.Fkl. 849
For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go . . . . F.Fkl. 921
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, . . . . F.Fkl. 932
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1025
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1103
And on his wey forthward thanne is he fare . . . F.Fkl. 1169
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1200
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound! . . . F.Fkl. 1227
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle; . . . F.Fkl. 1299
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . . G.CY. 697
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makyng, . . G.CY. 922
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowyng,— . . . G.CY. 923
Ye shul nat wynne a myte on that chaffare, . . . G.CY. 1421
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . H.Mcp. 68
penaunces on thy flessh ne make thee nat or angry . I.Pars. 1050–5
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
And bid him that, on alle thyng, . . . . . BD. 141
Ye shul me never on lyve y-se, . . . . . BD. 205
And here on warde, right now, as blyve, . . . . BD. 248
How that they wolde on huntyng goon, . . . . BD. 355
And were on a defaute y-falle. . . . . BD. 384
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . . BD. 542
I durste nat ones loke hir on, . . . . . BD. 1216
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . Pity. 101
Up-on the crois as general acquitaunce . . . . ABC. 60
Up-on the cros to suffre his passioun, . . . . . ABC. 162
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . Mars. 99
Yit have ye wonne ther-on but a smal. . . . . Comp.L. 108
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
any ryght up-on another man, but oonly . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
to lyften up hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
lakketh on any syde, amenuseth it nat thilke . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
sitten an hye in here chayeres, . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
that loketh alle thinges from an hey, ne . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
beren up an hye thi corage, so that . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . TC.1. 138
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe. . . . TC.1. 487
That thou biset were on swich oon that sholde . . TC.1. 521
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . . TC.1. 530
That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . . . TC.1. 559
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space! . . . TC.1. 714
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede?' . . . TC.1. 772
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . . . . TC.1. 955
But up anon up-on his stede bay, . . . . . TC.1. 1073
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . . . TC.2. 118
For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . . TC.2. 138
What sholde I peynte or drawen it on lengthe . . TC.2. 262
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'— . . TC.2. 266
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!'— . . . TC.2. 314
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye! . . . . TC.2. 436
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . . TC.2. 691
Wher it becom'th; lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . TC.2. 797
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere, . . . . . TC.2. 825
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'— . . . . TC.2. 1141
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare, . . . . TC.2. 1142
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweye!' . . . TC.2. 1157
'Now, nece myn, tel on!' quod he, 'I seye, . . . TC.2. 1195
Can he theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!' . . . TC.2. 1197
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . TC.2. 1202
And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . . . TC.2. 1260
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . TC.2. 1261
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . . . TC.2. 1274
But theron was to heven and to done! . . . . TC.2. 1289
He moste assente on that conclusioun . . . . . TC.2. 1300
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore, . . . . . TC.2. 1341
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . . TC.2. 1347

**On** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is, . . . TC.2. 1737
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . TC.3. 183
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent; . . . . TC.3. 487
And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . . . . TC.3. 640
That, but it were on him along, ye n'olde . . . TC.3. 783
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . . . . TC.4. 113
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede; . TC.4. 118
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . . TC.4. 184
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!" . . TC.4. 466
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces, . TC.4. 1198
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte, . . TC.4. 1221
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be . . . . . TC.4. 1237
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel . . TC.5. 94
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure, . . . . TC.5. 298
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is: . . . . TC.5. 383
With al that mighte y-served ben on table . . . TC.5. 437
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011
O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge: . . . . TC.5. 1061
And kisseth him ther he li'th on the grounde: . . TC.5. 1287
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alceste, . . . . TC.5. 1527
'Yet preye I you, on yvel ye ne take . . . . . TC.5. 1625
Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . . HF.1. 4
And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . . . . HF.1. 114
Prayen Jupiter on hye . . . . . HF.1. 215
That her-on bilt, so God me save!' . . . . . HF.3. 45
As ben on trees rokes nestes; . . . . . HF.3. 426
Yvel thrift come on your jowes, . . . . . HF.3. 696
As fele of leves as ben on trees . . . . . HF.3. 856
On bokes for to rede I me delyte, . . . . . LGW. 30
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . . . LGW. 209
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a flye, . . . LGW. 395
Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede, . . . . . LGW. 625
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne; . . . LGW. 636
An huntynge wol this lusty fresshe queene, . . . LGW. 1191
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte, . . . LGW. 1195
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter, . . . LGW. 1362
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene, . . . . LGW. 1394
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the rynge! . LGW. 1887
Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . . . LGW. 2425
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . LGW. 2490
Woltow than make a statute on thy quene . . . Fort. 43
Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse . . . Ven. 5
on the west side; and ley thy label on the degre . Astr. 174–9
And he full soone sette an-ende, . . . . . RR. 1335
Art thou now late? Rise up an high, . . . . . RR. 4021

**On** *see* **A** (*prep.*), **O** (*prep.*)

**Once**

At ones in this herberwe as is now; . . . . . A.Prol. 765
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1034
two At ones, though ye fighten evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 1836
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfille, . . . . A.Kn. 2388
That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye, . . . . A.Rv. 3958
But he of hire myghte ones have his wille. . . . B.ML. 588
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!' . . . . B.ML. 861
And he agayn he seith nat ones nay, . . . . . B.Sh. 1227
werre is ones bigonne ther is ful many a child . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
ther seyde oones a clerk in two vers, "What is . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
he that oones hath greved thee, another tyme . . B.Mel. 2680–5
by hire lye But ones, for it was hir pleyn entente . B.Mk. 3471
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede; . . . B.Mk. 3476
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . B.Mk. 3480
If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones. . . . . B.NP. 4618
the devyl I bekenne him al at ones . . . . . C.Pard. 292 *var*
Herkneth, felawes, we thre been al ones, . . . . C.Pard. 696
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . . D.WB. 10
That I ne sholde wedded be but ones. . . . . D.WB. 13
And so bifel that ones in a Lente, . . . . . D.WB. 543
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . . . D.WB. 634
And so bifel that ones on a day . . . . . D.Fri. 1375
In spirit ones by a visioun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1677
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . . E.Cl. 1212d
Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1259
She seith not ones, 'nay,' whan he seith, 'ye.' . . E.Mch. 1345
that dar presume or ones thenken it . . . . . E.Mch. 1503 *var*
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed? . . . . G.SN. 312
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk. . . . . G.CY. 748
coold, and cloothlees, and ones stoned . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
ones conceyved in the hertes of som men, . . . I.Pars. 550–5
to many folk at oones. And also ther ne sholde never I.Pars. 920–5
ofter than ones of synne of which thou . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
And certes, oones a yeere atte leeste wey . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
certes, oones a yeere alle thynges . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
But God wolde, I had oones or twyes . . . . BD. 664
Withouten hir, that saw I ones, . . . . . BD. 978
I durste nat ones loke hir on, . . . . . BD. 1216
I thoughte ones I wolde fonde . . . . . BD. 1258
That with a worde him list not ones deyne . . . Anel. 231
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde; . . . . . Anel. 245
in this world), syn thou hast oonys put thy nekke . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
And yif this thing be oonys I-grauntid . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
And seyden he and al his kyn at ones . . . . . TC.1. 90
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . . . TC.1. 472
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . TC.1. 549
'But ones n'iltow, for thy coward herte . . . . TC.1. 792
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones, . . . TC.1. 804
Ther-to n'olde I not ones have seyd nay, . . . TC.2. 481
This Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . . . . TC.2. 939
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . . TC.2. 1383

**Once**—*Continued*

Pleinlich, at ones, alle they her highten . . . . TC.2. 1623
And after this she may him ones preye . . . . TC.2. 1657
Or slee us bothe at-ones or ye wende!' . . . . TC.3. 119
At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more. . . . . TC.3. 350
He com anon, not ones seide he nay; . . . . . TC.3. 1587
That ones may in hevene blisse be, . . . . . TC.3. 1657
The noise of peple up-sterte than at ones . . . TC.4. 183
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones, . . TC.4. 841
Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name, . . . TC.4. 1467
Were it not bet at ones for to dye . . . . . TC.5. 41
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore . . . . TC.5. 43
Saw I her ones ek ful bisily! . . . . . TC.5. 570
And yonder ones to me gan she seye, . . . . . TC.5. 571
The whiche he ones wan of Troilus; . . . . . TC.5. 1039
That ones was brent wyth the hete, . . . . . HF.2. 432
Ne ones in hir herte y-ment, . . . . . HF.3. 652
And somtyme saw I ther, at ones . . . . . HF.3. 998
At ones, al beside his leve, . . . . . HF.3. 1015
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete, . . . . . LGW. 760
Or ones that we myghte kyssen sweete, . . . . LGW. 761
That wel was him that myght hir ones see. . . . LGW. 1011
That I myght hym ones meten with this spere?' . LGW. 1215
For Goddys love, that she moste ones gon . . . LGW. 2264
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte; . . LGW. 2275
That she may seen me ones or I deye.' . . . . LGW. 2301
Or that the mone went ones aboute; . . . . . LGW. 2503
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede . . . . Comp.A. 67
ful hevy at onys for such a childe to lerne. . . . Astr. 5–11
than he forgete it onys. . . . . Astr. 5–11
general rule, ones for evere. And whan . . . . Astr. 127–32
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere . . . Astr. 139–45
I may not telle you all at ones, . . . . . RR. 710
Come at oones and have y-doo, . . . . . RR. 1941
Withoute more me oonys kysse, . . . . . RR. 2610
Whanne onys sprongen is a fame. . . . . RR. 3975
That onys I touche may and kisse, . . . . . RR. 4127
That all at oonys he reved me, . . . . . RR. 4351
Onys a yeer, as seith the book, . . . . . RR. 6385
They myght not oonys yeve me a dyne, . . . . RR. 6500
Two heedes in one hoode at ones. . . . . RR. 7386

**Once** *see* **Atanes, Atones**

**Onde**

That for hir wrathe, yre, and onde . . . . . RR. 148

**One** (*specimens*)

But soore wepte she if oon of hem were deed, . . A.Prol. 148
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304
Of fees and robes hadde he many oon; . . . . A.Prol. 317
His breed, his ale, was alweys after oon; . . . A.Prol. 341
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon; . . . A.Prol. 679
He moot as wel seye o word as another. . . . . A.Prol. 738
Bothe in oon armes, wroght ful richely, . . . . A.Kn. 1012
Of whiche two Arcita highte that oon, . . . . A.Kn. 1013
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . A.Kn. 1212
Of wommen, for they wepen ever in oon; . . . A.Kn. 1771
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.' . . . A.Kn. 1781
For in my tyme a servant was I oon. . . . . A.Kn. 1814
That whan a man was set on o degree, . . . . A.Kn. 1891
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . . . A.Kn. 1953
That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus. . . . . A.Kn. 2045
For right anon oon of the fyres queynte, . . . . A.Kn. 2334
Al be ye noght of o complecioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2475
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . . . A.Kn. 2509
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2725
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . A.Kn. 2733
That nedeth in oon of thise termes two, . . . . A.Kn. 3028
make of sorwes two O parfit joye, lastynge evermo. A.Kn. 3072
Though that thou deme thiself that thou be oon, . A.Mil. 3161
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood, . . A.Mil. 3817
Oure wyl desireth folie ever in oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3880
Peraventure in scorn for I am oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3915
And, shortly for to seyn, they were at on. . . . A.Rv. 4197
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . A.Rv. 4290
In o book, he hath seyd hem in another. . . . . B.ML. 52
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . . B.ML. 798
That ever in oon was comynge to that place. . . . B.Sh. 1217
chese thee oon to be thy conseillour," for, al be it so B.Mel. 2355–60
That ilke clooth that he hadde wered o day, . . . B.Mk. 3663
I seye, oon of his men, a fals traitour, . . . . B.Mk. 3880
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899
'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede . . . B.NP. 4174
That they ne founde as muche as o cotage . . . B.NP. 4180
That oon of hem was logged in a stalle, . . . . B.NP. 4186
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille; . . . . B.NP. 4266
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore, . . B.NP. 4385
Fourty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis. . . . . B.NP. 4389
Tel us a tale for thou canst many oon . . . . . C.Pard. 319 *var*
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon . . . . C.Pard. 435
But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye, . . . C.Pard. 573
And two of us shul strenger be than oon. . . . . C.Pard. 825
Men may conseille a womman to been oon, . . . . D.WB. 66
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon, . . . D.WB. 209
Y-rekened is for oon of thise meschances. . . . . D.WB. 367
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho? . . . . . D.WB. 370
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to, . . . . D.WB. 573
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho. . . . . D.WB. 595
As help me God, I was a lusty oon, . . . . . D.WB. 605
Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . . . D.WB. 680
That oon for love, that oother was for hate. . . . D.WB. 749
Thanne tolde he me how oon Latumyus . . . . . D.WB. 757

**One** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?' . . . . D.Fri. 1470
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . . D.Sum. 1728
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2005
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noght. . . D.Sum. 2021
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre." . . D.Sum. 2035
Thanne shal they knele doun, by oon assent, . . D.Sum. 2262
Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne, . . E.Cl. 212
If oon seide wel, another seyde the same. . . . . E.Cl. 417
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, ér I go: . . . E.Cl. 1163
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . . . . E.Mch. 1294
O flessh they been, and o flessh, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 1335
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo, . . . . E.Mch. 1476
And eek the meneste oon that bereth lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1552
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2291
'Myn herte,' quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede; . . F.Sq. 212
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . F.Sq. 537
For she was oon the faireste under sonne, . . . F.Fkl. 734
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon . . . . . F.Fkl. 1187
For oon of Macidonye hadde hire oppressed . . . F.Fkl. 1435
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . G.SN. 207
So in o beynge of divinitee . . . . . G.SN. 340
Oon Maximus, that was an officer . . . . . G.SN. 368
Sholde rewe o singuleer mannes folye. . . . . G.CY. 997
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . . . G.CY. 1360
This multiplying blent so many oon, . . . . . G.CY. 1391
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lith that oother. . . . H.Mcp. 222
oon Estre day unto another Estre day . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
to o man and a parcel to another; that is . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
For ther is phisicien but oon . . . . . BD. 39
And bad oon reche me a book, . . . . . BD. 47
Ne she koude no reed but oon; . . . . . BD. 105
This god of slepe, with his oon ye . . . . . BD. 184
I asked oon, ladde a lymere, . . . . . BD. 365
For hit was oon to be-holde, . . . . . BD. 405
Oo blysse, and eek oo sorwe bothe; . . . . . BD. 1292
Compleynyng ever in on hir departynge, . . . . Mars. 149
For ye be oon the worthiest on-lyve . . . . . Comp.L. 89
Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe. . . . Anel. 219
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste, . . . . PF. 512
I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . PF. 524
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent, . . . . . PF. 557
nombre of whiche accusours, oon Basilius, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
alle to comyn oonly to oon ende of . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
the presence of the toon and the absence of the tothir?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
erthe ben of semblable byrthe; on allone is fadir . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
thise thre thynges be al o thyng?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
'that is oon and symple in his nature, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
dyverse that on fro that othir. And swich . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
gadred . . . in-to o forme and in-to oon werkynge. Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'by semblable resoun that oon and good be o same thing; . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
the disseveraunce the toon fro the tothir, thanne scheweth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
devyded and disseverid the ton fro the tother . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
by the to weye and by the tothir, and I . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
'Than so as the ton and the tothir,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
to the to man and eek to the tothir . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
brak oon of his hornes, and he for schame . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
necessite in that oon and in that othir. . . . . Bo.5 p.3. 1685–90
wil ne sent hem nat to the toon ne to that other . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
Lord, wel is him that may ben of you oon!' . . . TC.1. 350
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure . . . TC.1. 369
'Paraunter thou mayst after swich oon longe, . . TC.1. 619
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fressh and grene . . TC.1. 816
What wonder is, though swich oon have no grace? . TC.1. 962
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde . . . TC.1. 1030
The thriftieste and oon the beste knight, . . . . TC.1. 1081
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere; . . . . TC.2. 37
I am oon of the fairest out of drede . . . . . TC.2. 746
I love oon which is most ententif . . . . . TC.2. 838
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot! . . . . . TC.2. 892
But I conjure thee Criseyde, and—oon And two—thee Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 193
'Avauntour and a lier, al is on; . . . . . TC.3. 309
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon, . . . . TC.3. 565
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shove! . . . . TC.3. 1026
And at oo word, withouten repentaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1308
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, . TC.3. 1319
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere, . TC.4. 1453
Prudence, allas! oon of thine yen three . . . . TC.5. 744
And oon the best entecched creature . . . . . TC.5. 832
Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come . . . . TC.5. 885
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live, . . . . TC.5. 888
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste! . . . TC.5. 947
For I have falsed oon the gentileste . . . . . TC.5. 1056
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed; . . TC.5. 1473
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne on-live, . . TC.5. 1863
That regnest ay in three and two and oon, . . . TC.5. 1864

**One** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Therfor I wol seye o proverbe, . . . . . HF.1. 289
That useth oon I coude nevene; . . . . . HF.2. 54
To shewe craft, but o sentence. . . . . HF.3. 10
That of the lettres oon or two . . . . . HF.3. 54
And other harpers many oon. . . . . HF.3. 117
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 387
For oon that stood right at my bak, . . . . . HF.3. 779
Ther thou shalt here many oon.' . . . . . HF.3. 825
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . . HF.3. 912
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . . . HF.3. 952
Shal han that oon [of] two, but bothe . . . . . HF.3. 1014
Togeder flee for oo tidynge. . . . . HF.3. 1019
For of o perle, fyne, oriental, . . . . . LGW. 221
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . LGW.G. 277
And sooth to seyn, that o man had a sone, . . . LGW. 715
Of al that londe oon of the lustieste; . . . . . LGW. 716
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . . LGW. 783
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste two! . . . . LGW. 1377
And seyden hire ensamples many oon. . . . . LGW. 1850
Oon of the gretest men of my contree. . . . . LGW. 2053
God, for his grace, fro suche oon kepe us! . . . LGW. 2401
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne. . . . . LGW. 2489
Among his sones alle there was oon, . . . . . LGW. 2566
Hir hertes were al oon withoute galles, . . . . Form.A. 47
Ben no-thyng oon, for turned up so doun . . . L.St. 5
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . . Astr. 50–7
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother. . . . Astr. 50–7
ben divided by oon, and some by two, . . . . . Astr. 82–8
This chapitre is so generall evere in oon . . . . Astr. 127–32
orisounte, from xi of the clokke unto oon of the clokke . . . . . Astr. 145–50
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . Astr. 145–50
astrelabies be compowned by 1 and 1, or . . . . Astr. 168–70
of thy regioun; for these two ben of oo nombre, . . Astr. 251–8
so leveth there 51 degrees and 50 minutes . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
have ilike meridian or oon meridian, than . . . Astr. 362–5

**One** *see* **A** (*numeral*), **Aton, Echoon, Everichoon**

**Oned**
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . . D.Sum. 1968
and oneden al hire herte to tresor of this . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
assembled and oonyd in the lokynge of the devyne . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5

**Onedake**
To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . . . B.Mk. 3462
Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . . B.Mk. 3481
Two sones by this Onedake hadde she, . . . . . B.Mk. 3485
Whan Onedake was deed she myghtily . . . . . B.Mk. 3517

**Onedakes**
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste. . . . . B.Mk. 3508

**Onerous**
importune Unto no wight, ne honerous, . . . . . RR. 5633

**Oning**
thilke same assemblynge and oonynge, devyded . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5

**Onions**
Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . A.Prol. 634

**Only**
Oonly the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . A.Kn. 1231
Nat oonly like the loveris maladye . . . . . A.Kn. 1373
And al allone,—save oonly a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410
Perpetuelly, noght only for a yer. . . . . A.Kn. 1458
Save oonly me, and wrecched Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1561
But I wol love hire oonly, and namo; . . . . . A.Kn. 1589
But oonly for the feere thus hath she cried, . . . A.Kn. 2344
Oonly the intellect, withouten moore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2803
That noght but oonly his bileve kan. . . . . A.Mil. 3456
But it were oonly Osewold the Reve. . . . . A.Rv. 3860
And, oonly for hire myrthe and revelrye, . . . . A.Rv. 4005
But it were oonly dame Custance allone. . . . . B.ML. 431
That oonly worthy were for to bere . . . . . B.ML. 457
Nat only that thou feyntest mannes mynde, . . . B.ML. 926
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare; . . . B.Sh. 1475
'For noght oonly thy laude precious . . . . . B.Pri. 1645
sholde be conseilled but oonly of hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
thynke, but oonly to fulfille the ende of . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
as ye sholden oonly have cleped to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
thise conseillours oonly, and with litel . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
persone, nat oonly fro thy gretteste . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
may do no thyng, but oonly swich thyng as . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
aperteneth and longeth al oonly to the . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
oonly understonden in the juges, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
a man al oonly for to do newe wronges, . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
desireth, save oonly worshipe and honour. . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
And yet shal he nat oonly bisie . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Nat oonly thou, but every myghty man, . . . . B.Mk. 3141
Nat oonly that this world hadde hym in awe . . . B.Mk. 3749
Was oonly for to herkne how that ye synge; . . . B.NP. 4480
Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76
Oonly the body and nat the soule greve; . . . . D.Fri. 1490
Oonly that point his peple bar so soore . . . . E.Cl. 85
Wedde hire oonly, if ever he wedde sholde. . . . E.Cl. 245
But oonly thus: 'Lord,' quod he, 'my willyng . . E.Cl. 319
Noght oonly of Saluces in the toun . . . . . E.Cl. 414
Nat oonly this Grisildis thurgh hir wit . . . . E.Cl. 428
Ne drede for to leese, save oonly yee; . . . . . E.Cl. 508
Nat oonly he, but al his contree, merye . . . . E.Cl. 615
'Nat oonly, lord, that I am glad,' quod she, . . . E.Cl. 967
And nat oonly for paramour or love; . . . . . E.Mch. 1450
Ther lakketh noght, oonly but day and place . . E.Mch. 1998
But oonly for the love I had to thee; . . . . . E.Mch. 2167
Save oonly wrecche Aurelius, allas! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1020

**Only**—*Continued*
Save oonly deeth or elles dishonour. . . . . F.Fkl. 1358
Oonly to slepe and for to ete and drynke, . . . G.SN. 20
Nat oonly helpest hem that preyen thee, . . . . G.SN. 53
If this were lyvynge oonly, and noon oother; . . G.SN. 322
Thou that ne mayst but oonly lyf bireve, . . . G.SN. 482
This tale was nat oonly toold for yow, . . . . G.CY. 1000
Save oonly this, if ye wol herkne me,— . . . . G.CY. 1006
Save oonly, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 143
nat oonly that oure defautes shullen be jugged, . . I.Pars. 165–70
of glorie that oonly is bihight to goode . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
that oonly sholde han been honoured in alle . . . I.Pars. 275–80
saved,' but oonly Jhesus. *Nazarenus* is . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
ne never shryven hem of it, but oonly of the dede . I.Pars. 295–300
synne, and that that was erst but oonly peyne . . I.Pars. 330–5
nat oonly the cost of embrowdynge, the . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
been somtyme oonly agayns o special vertu, . . . I.Pars. 485–90
save oonly envye, that ever hath in itself . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
certes noght oonly Cristen men been . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
that avarice ne stant nat oonly in . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
hem oonly for wikked fiesshly affeccioun . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
save oonly that he hath despended in . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
I nat meritorie, if he do it oonly for the . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
hooly chirche. And nat oonly that God . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
that nat oonly the dede of this synne is . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
power, but oonly ye, that been his wyf; . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
assemblynge but oonly to hire fiesshly . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
array, but oonly for veyne glorie to been . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
understonde if they assemble oonly for . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
to bakbite the persone, but oonly to . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
oonly for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
doon for thank of the world, but oonly for thank . I.Pars. 1035–40
Then leve we al vertues save oonly pite . . . . Pity. 50 *var*
And noght al only for his evel fare, . . . . . Pity. 62
But oonly ther we did not as us oughte,— . . . ABC. 119
Theschewyng is only the remedye.' . . . . . PF. 140
And havyng reward only to my trouthe, . . . . PF. 426
whiche not oonly ne asswagen noght his . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
me nat oonly stille, but withouten office . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
broght hem to the deeth, but oonly for . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
resoun), but it is ravysshed oonly by . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
dullid my wyt, that I pleyne oonly that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
And thus it suffiseth nat oonly that thi . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
looken . . . oonly to the aventure of fortune; . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
jugen that oonly swiche thynges ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
noght oonly despoiled of sikernesse, but . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
certein ende, whi refusestow oonly to governe . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
oonly men weren put out of the cure of . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
ben grete causes, noght oonly to maladye, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
Sche (that ilke Fortune) oonly, that is . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
that goth oonly the righte wey while sche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
comen? Ne it suffiseth nat oonly to loken . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
thanne, oonly, be defended to usen my . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
oonly the dedes of fortune, that with . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
desire nat to lyven by thyn oonly propre ryght. . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
and oonly whil thei ben herd thei ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
kepeth to the oonly hir goost, and is al . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
whiche thyng oonly I moot graunten . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
fruyt of blysfulnesse, nat oonly with suffrynge . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
oonly whan it hath knowynge of it-self, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
hym oonly most worthy that hath hem. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
powyers but oonly the goodnesse of folk . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
any ryght up-on another man, but oonly on his body, Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
nat oonly ne maketh hem nat digne, but it . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
of marchandise, nat oonly . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
thought oonly seketh glorie of fame, and . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
oonly that I ne am agrisen of hem now, . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
alle to comyn oonly to oon ende of . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
thise thynges it semeth oonly that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
delit oonly considered Epicurus, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
I-schad, and seketh mornynge oonly the wode, . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
strengthe of nature, but oonly of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
I trowe it be al only this, that it semeth . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
and gladnesse be oonly diverse by names, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
And certes he that desireth oonly . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
matere, but oonly the forme of sovereyn . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
thanne is it thus that certes oonly blysfulnesse . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
duellen only in hir first grauntynge.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
and edifice for to duren, noght oonly for a tyme, . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
by whiche generacioun only duelleth and is susteyned the longe . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
quod I, 'nat oonly in the eendes or . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
The whiche thing oonly how worthy it is to ben wondrid . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
and vertu is nat al oonly withouten . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ne wole nat but oonly gode thinges.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
but I preie the oonly this, that thow ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5

**Only**—*Continued*
whiche thei enforcen hem oonly to geten by nyghtes and dayes. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
in this wise thei ne forleten nat oonly to ben myghti, . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
mowen oonly but schrewednesses, this . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
that oonly wise men may doon that thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
nat hem oonly, but enfecteth and . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
But so as oonly bownte and prowesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
the body; oonly hir thought . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
nat oonly leven thise thinges, but ek . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
as by oonly resoun of lokynge, that thow . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
oonly this is the devyne myght to the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
devyne entente. For oonly it owghte . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
only to the myghte of god, for the myght . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
nat oonly the werkes of men, but also hir . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
this thing oonly suffiseth I-now to . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
than it is, it nis nat oonly unscience, but . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
not oonly to trowe that god is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
awey thilke oonly alliaunce bytwixen god . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
And this is oonly the manere . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
and signifieth oonly what the thing is, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
al only by the strengthe and by the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
comprehendith oonly the figure . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
intelligence is oonly the devyne nature. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
nature nat oonly his subget (as who . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
seith, it ne knoweth nat al oonly that . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And of his song, not only the sentence . . . . TC.1. 393
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . . . TC.1. 472
But only, lo, for this conclusioun, . . . . . TC.1. 480
But only that ye make him bettre chere . . . . TC.2. 360
Save only Ector, which that is the beste; . . . TC.2. 740
But only for t'abregge that distresse . . . . . TC.3. 262
Save only ofte mighte they not mete, . . . . TC.3. 509
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . . TC.3. 879
Hath Kinde y-wrought thee only her to plese? . . TC.4. 1096
Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . . TC.4. 1332
Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse . . . . . TC.4. 1668
Of al this town, save only in this place, . . . . TC.5. 677
As thinketh me, but only your plesaunce. . . . TC.5. 1608
N' I sey not this al-only for thise men: . . . . TC.5. 1779
But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . . TC.5. 1805
But oonly that the holy rode . . . . . HF.1. 57
To take a love only for chere, . . . . . HF.1. 277
And noght only fro fer contree, . . . . . HF.2. 139
To make us only frendly chere, . . . . . HF.3. 653
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . LGW. 896
Wol me destroien only for youre sake. . . . . LGW. 1318
Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure. . . . . LGW. 1633
Nat only that these payens hir comende, . . . . LGW. 1688
Nat only for thy sake writen is this story, . . . LGW. 1888
touching this mater, and not oonly as trewe . . . Astr. 11–5
it translatid in myn Englisshe oonly for thy . . . Astr. 11–5
body celestial, save oonly of the sonne, after . . Astr. 229–33
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly . . Astr. 229–33
wel that F is not considrid but oonly to declare . . Astr. 251–8
That ladde hir lyf oonly by breed . . . . . RR. 216
Of no thyng, but it were oonly . . . . . RR. 583
But oonly lust and jolyte; . . . . . RR. 1287
The sight oonly and the savour . . . . . RR. 1767
Oonly gentill for his lynages. . . . . RR. 2190
In which oonly love hath me brought. . . . . RR. 3103
Oonly to aske of you mercy; . . . . . RR. 3405
That I may love all oonly, . . . . . RR. 3427
Hath shewed me onely of grace . . . . . RR. 3625
Oonly to pleyen and to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3745
Oonly the roser forto kepe. . . . . RR. 4206
Oonly thurgh youth, [his] chamberere, . . . . RR. 4935
But oonly folkes forto lede . . . . . RR. 4938
Except oonly in causes twoo; . . . . . RR. 5292
Oonly to fulfille her wille. . . . . RR. 5442
For suffisaunce all oonly Makith men to . . . . RR. 5583
Outake Richesse al oonly, . . . . . RR. 5819
And wole but oonly bidde his bedis, . . . . . RR. 6687
But onely deed and pale y-wis, . . . . . RR. 7396
**Onto** *see* **Unto**
**Onward**
But onward on his wey that nyght he lay; . . . A.Kn. 970
**Ony** *see* **Any**
**Ooning** *see* **Oning**
**Oore** *see* **Ore**
**Open**
That slepen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . A.Prol. 10
The open werre, with woundes al bi-bledde; . . . A.Kn. 2002
For, but if Crist open myracle kithe, . . . . . B.ML. 636
nat been so opene to been every mannes . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . . B.Pri. 1684
Noght but for open-heedid he hir say . . . . . D.WB. 645
**Open**—*Continued*
He on a day, in open audience, . . . . . E.Cl. 790
For which I crie in open audience, . . . . . E.Cl. 1179
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn, . . . G.SN. 284
to do open penaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
hym the horrible put of helle open to destroyen . . I.Pars. 170–5
ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Now comth manace, that is an open folye, . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Had made hem opene by mesure, . . . . . BD. 871
Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle, . . . . . ABC. 177
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste!' . . . . PF. 133
to whom the hevene was opyn and knowen, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
verrai vertue. And what opene confessioun . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
of the palys chynynge [and] open. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'it is cler and opene, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
than is it manifest and opene that by the . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
'This is opene and cler,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10 945–50
this allone is the open refut to wreches. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
'This is open and cler,' quod I, 'ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
the consequence is opene and schewynge of thinges that I . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.1215–20
nat alle thinges, thanne is it open thing and manyfest Bo.4.p.2. 1255–60
Thanne is it open and cler . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
it is cler and opene that thilke sentence . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
this is opene thing and cleer, that it is . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
Certes it is opene thing that the purveaunce . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
byheste, and to schewen and openen the wey, . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
As thus,—in open doing or in chere, . . . . . TC.2. 40
Of Dardanus, ther open is the cheyne!' . . . . TC.2. 618
For brode roses and open also . . . . . RR. 1681
Opene that I may hym see, . . . . . RR. 4373
**Opened**
been opened by pitee and debonairetee,"— . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
This Damyan thanne hath opened the wyket, . . E.Mch. 2152
They opened and shette, and went hir weye, . . . G.CY. 1218
and anoon the eyen of hem bothe openeden; . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Of alle joye had opned her the yate. . . . . TC.3. 469
Opned her herte, and tolde al her entente. . . . TC.3. 1239
Been al the dores opened wide, . . . . . HF.3. 862
A mayden curteys openyde me. . . . . RR. 538
Whan that this dore hadde opened me This may[de] RR. 585
That Ydelnesse hadde opened me, . . . . . RR. 643
Hadde opened, and me leten inne. . . . . RR. 700
And opened hadde she hir colere; . . . . . RR. 1190
Which openede, as it was couth, . . . . . RR. 4213
That openyde upon the lyfte honde. . . . . RR. 4220
**Open-ers**
But if I fare as dooth an openers; . . . . . A.Rv. 3871
**Openeth**
for to entre; he that openeth to me shal . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
And that is whan sche hir-self opneth, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
The whiche openeth toward the eest. . . . . RR. 4209
**Opening**
The openyng of hir yen clere; . . . . . RR. 544
**Openly**
conseille yow the contrarie openly; . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
doon a thyng openly and werketh prively . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
certeyne thynges prively, and openly conseilleden . B.Mel. 2540–5
As ye shul heere it after openly, . . . . . C.Doc. 152
In honurable estaat al openly; . . . . . E.Cl. 767
And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . . F.Sq. 136
So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde. . . . . F.Sq. 141
And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn, . . . F.Sq. 151
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . . . G.SN. 411
Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . . G.SN. 478
Thus openly repreve hym of his vice; . . . . . H.Mcp. 70
is whan a man hath synned openly, of . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
which synne the fame is openly spoken . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
openly be knowe. And as seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
synnes, whiche synnes openly been shewed . . . I.Pars. 170–5
as they dar nat openly withseye . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
opęnly revyled and repreved in . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
it is openly reherced in holy writ. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
scheweth rather al opynly that they been . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
to knowen hem more opynly of the.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al opynly; . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
Thorogh all the towne and openly was spokyn . . TC.1. 86 *var*
For, if I wolde it openly disturbe, . . . . . TC.4. 563
Or elles tolde al openly . . . . . HF.3. 956
And openly beknew that it was he. . . . . LGW. 1058
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . . . LGW. 1865
And openly let cary her on a bere . . . . . LGW. 1866
And done hym openly a vilanye, . . . . . LGW. 2333
And openly he tok his leve tho, . . . . . LGW. 2475
declare . . . this tretys so openly that there shal lakke no . . . . . Astr. 193–8
That fallen after al openly. . . . . RR. 20
If that the passage opunly . . . . . RR. 502
Ryght as a myrrour openly . . . . . RR. 1585
That shewide me full openly . . . . . RR. 1637
Have seid [to] thee heere openly, . . . . . RR. 2388
And late us shewe hym openly . . . . . RR. 3984
To knowen openly her thought, . . . . . RR. 5570
Shal gone and pleyne me openly . . . . . RR. 6422
Of this mater all openly . . . . . RR. 6765
For if we dide it openly . . . . . RR. 6941
There men may renne ynne openly; . . . . . RR. 7004
Of whiche that Crist seith openly, . . . . . RR. 7010

**Operation**
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun . . . . . D.WB. 1148
Er he had doon this operacioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 130
Acordaunt to his operacioun; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1290
**Operations**
Which book spak muchel of the operacioun . . . F.Fkl. 1129
causen us by her influence operaciouns and effectes like to . . . . . Astr. 100–8
the operaciouns of bestes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
**Opie**
With nercotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1472
**Opies**
The narcotikes and opies ben so stronge. . . . . LGW. 2670
**Opilio**
Also Opilion and Gaudencius han accused . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Opinion**
And I seyde his opinioun was good. . . . . A.Prol. 183
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . . A.Prol. 337
'Cosyn, for sothe of this opinioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1093
That wende and hadde a greet opinioun . . . . A.Kn. 1269
For, shortly, this was his opinioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1480
Everych after his opinion. . . . . A.Kn. 2127
After the opinioun of certein clerkis. . . . . B.NP. 4425
He is, as by commune opinioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 601
This was the olde opinion as I rede,— . . . . D.WB. 862
Youre wordes alle, and youre opinioun. . . . . E.Mch. 1509
wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals; . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
For I have herd al your opynyoun, . . . . . PF. 618
whiche Socrates in his opinyoun of . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
of his opinyoun the wordes of Socrates), they . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
This is the opinyoun of some . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
thus the torment of thi false opynioun, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
false opynyoun of folk (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
the opinyoun of usaunces. Now yif that . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
renoun by the false opinyoun of the peple, . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
'by this opynyoun I seie thow art blisful, yif . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
wikkid opynioun, it is a confusioun. . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1505–10
'lest that we, in folwynge the opynioun . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
an uncerteyn opynioun; the whiche thing to trowen . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
by necessite that the opynioun be soth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
yif the opinioun be soth of any wyght . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
for that the opynioun of the sittynge is . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
soth, but the opinioun is rather soth for . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
the trewe opinioun), algates yit is ther comune . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
it is desceyvable opynioun ful divers and . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
devyne prescience more than the opinioun of mankynde, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
scholde ben dirknesse of opinioun, nat . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
ayens that opynioun and seith thus:) . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
ne this nis noon opinioun, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
that this nis noon opynioun, but rathir a . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . . TC.1. 347
That oughte wel ben our opinioun, . . . . . TC.1. 710
In so unskilful an opinioun . . . . . TC.1. 790
If that I may, this nice opinioun . . . . . TC.2. 1297
I wol not ben of thyn opinioun . . . . . TC.4. 453
That I n'ot whos opinioun I may holde. . . . . TC.4. 973
'But it were rather an opinioun . . . . . TC.4. 988
'Ek this is an opinioun of some . . . . . TC.4. 995
That certes thyn opinioun soth be, . . . . . TC.4. 1025
'I seye, that if th'opinioun of thee . . . . . TC.4. 1030
That thyn opinioun of sitting soth is, . . . . . TC.4. 1038
Therfor is thyn opinioun soth, y-wis. . . . . TC.4. 1040
A good opinioun, if that ye wende; . . . . . TC.4. 1495
To telle him what was her opinioun. . . . . TC.5. 858
For I of noon opinioun . . . . . HF.1. 55
**Opinions**
Ne me ne list thilke opinions to telle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2813
as they casten awey sothe opynyouns, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
they clothen hem in false opynyouns, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
of the whiche false opynyouns the . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
**Opium** *see* **Opie(s)**
**Opportunity**
if man have oportunitee, right so litel worth . . . I.Pars. 310–5
and with the oportunyte and noblesse of . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
**Oppose**
To swich thyng as men wole opposen me?' . . . D.Fri. 1597
**Opposed**
Which hem opposed and knew al hire entente . . G.SN. 363 *var*
thynges that ben opposed ayens the, thow hast . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
**Opposed** *see* **Apposed**
**Opposite**
Westward right swich another in the opposit. . . . A.Kn. 1894
that is opposyt to the degre of the sonne in . . . Astr. 174–9
equinoxial in the opposyt parties, than as . . . Astr. 215–8
and his opposyt upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 343–50
the opposite of thin ascendent, that is to . . . . Astr. 343–50
consequens, the opposite of the southe . . . . Astr. 350–8
**Opposition**
That now next at this opposicioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1057
**Oppositve**
the opposityfe that is southe and northe . . . . Astr. 350–8 *var* Th.
**Oppress**
oppresse thee so soore that thee bihoveth . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,— . F.Fkl. 1411
To eschue, and by hire contrarie hire oppresse,— . G.SN. 4
We shal therwith so foryete or oppresse, . . . . TC.5. 398
Why sholdestow my realtee oppresse? . . . . Fort. 60
**Oppressed**
To been oppressed of hir maydenhede. . . . . F.Fkl. 1385
At Rome, whan [that] she oppressed was . . . F.Fkl. 1406
For oon of Macidonye hadde hire oppressed . . F.Fkl. 1435
hath oppresside the.' And whan she say . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
So they astoned and oppressed were; . . . . . TC.3. 1089
As she that was with sorwe oppressed so, . . . TC.5. 177
**Oppression**
For which oppressioun was swich clamour, . . . D.WB. 889
To thy subgitz do noon oppressioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1990
Which some men wolden don oppressioun, . . . TC.2. 1418
The horryble dede of hir oppressyoun. . . . . LGW. 1868
And with Venus, and other oppressyoun Of houses, . LGW. 2592
Thou never dreddest hir oppressioun . . . . . Fort. 19
Don his neighbour wrong or oppressioun. . . . L.St. 12
**Or** (*coörd. conj., specimens*)
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . . A.Prol. 420
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . A.Prol. 522
That she ne hath been a duchesse or a queene. . . A.Kn. 923
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . . . A.Kn. 1953
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . A.Mil. 3712
And so bifel that in a day or two . . . . . B.ML. 1005
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . B.ML. 1138
Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . . . B.Sh. 1312
Wherfore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . B.Pri. 1650
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . . B.Mk. 3158
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . B.Mk. 3257
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . B.Mk. 3679
By strengthe of hand, or elles by tretee, . . . . B.Mk. 3865
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale, . . . . . C.Pard. 316
A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . . D.WB. 838
To chese wheither she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . D.Fri. 1613
Which that men clepeth spousaille or wedlok, . . E.Cl. 115
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . . E.Cl. 118
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . . E.Mch. 1388
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 2081
Or elles she moot han hym as hir leste; . . . . E.Mch. 2095
Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . F.Sq. 121
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . F.Fkl. 777
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . F.Fkl. 1086
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1337
'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.' . . G.SN. 212
Is he a clerk or noon? Telle what he is.' . . . G.CY. 616
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . . G.CY. 1046
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . . H.Mcp. 17
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth. . . H.Mcp. 356
they that eggen or consenten to the synne . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Or how he fareth, or in what wyse, . . . . . BD. 113
Whether ye loved hir or noght, . . . . . BD. 1133
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke, . . . Pity. 109
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . Mars. 184
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . Anel. 107
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . Anel. 146
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . . PF. 166
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye, . . . . . PF. 452
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . . TC.1. 70
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some: . . . TC.1. 240
she . . . roughte, Or of his peyne, or what-so-evere he thoughte. . . . . TC.1. 497
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . . . . TC.1. 955
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . TC.2. 955
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere; . . . . . TC.2. 1543
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . . TC.3. 88
Or slee us bothe at-ones or ye wende!' . . . . TC.3. 119
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . . TC.4. 1278
Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . . HF.1. 4
Or if the soule, of propre kynde, Be so parfit . . HF.1. 43
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . . . . HF.2. 544
For what I drye or what I thynke,— . . . . . HF.3. 789
What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterte . . . LGW. 1802
she mote goon . . . , Or elles suffre deth as wel as I, LGW. 2098
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two or thre, . . LGW. 2667
Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2698
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . Fort. 2
Beth hevy ageyn, or elles mot I dye. . . . . Purse. 14
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . LGW.G. 87
**Or** (*coörd. conj., specimens*) *see* **Outher**
**Or** (*temporal conj.*)
That he hadde or he gat his wyf to schipe . . . A.Mil. 3540 *var*
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . A.Mil. 3608
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.ML. 289
Or makametes lawe out of myn herte . . . . . B.ML. 336 *var*
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye; . . . . B.NP. 4196
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . . BD. 228
Worship, or that ye come ageyn!" . . . . . BD. 1031
hath knowen me or now; and that he . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60

**Or** (*temporal conj.*)—*Continued*

nat to tellen it the that hast or this tyme assayed it, Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thoughtes by good deliberacion or that he deme, Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war; Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
aprochid no rather or that men byseken it Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
bytiden first or thei weren I-doon; Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
by the whiche first, or that thei weren I-don, Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
natheles that oon of hem, or it was I-doon, Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye.— TC.1. 5
And how that she forsook him or she deyde. TC.1. 56
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, TC.1. 60
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde! TC.1. 460
I be thy bote or that it be ful longe, TC.1. 832
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte. TC.1. 1071
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente. TC.2. 63
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go!' TC.2. 214
And if I have or this, I wol amende! TC.2. 245
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go! TC.2. 278
Than ye han don or this, and more feste, TC.2. 361
And therfor, or that age thee devoure, TC.2. 395
Who say evere or this so dul a man?" TC.2. 548
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche! TC.2. 571
Or al be wrought, withouten any drede. TC.2. 672
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette, TC.2. 1089
Or he was war, she took him by the hood, TC.2. 1181
And seide, 'Ye were caught or that ye wiste!' TC.2. 1182
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two, TC.2. 1362
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve, TC.2. 1399
That ye han herd Pandare or this devise. TC.2. 1547
But certein is, or Troilus him leyde, TC.2. 1548
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente. TC.2. 1631
That she may take her leve or that she go—' TC.2. 1689
Or slee us bothe at-ones or ye wende!' TC.3. 119
longe . . . Or this be don?' Quod he, 'Whan thou mayst rise, TC.3. 202
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, TC.3. 281
'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this TC.3. 288
han writen or this as men yit teche us yonge TC.3. 293 *var*
That twenty thousand times or she lette TC.3. 473
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this TC.3. 498
And first . . . Or that Apollo spake out of the tree TC.3. 543
Hadde ich or now, ne halvendel the drede!' TC.3. 707
O fatal sustren, whiche, or any cloth TC.3. 723
And for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke, TC.3. 908
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. TC.3. 940
'N'had I or now, my swete herte dere, TC.3. 1210
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte! TC.3. 1498
Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mo! TC.3. 1514
And, or that he wolde of the place arise, TC.3. 1593
Ye, al another than I dide or this.'— TC.3. 1655
—Ligging in ost, as I have seid or this, TC.4. 29
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: TC.4. 80
'For, by that cause I say no time or now TC.4. 99
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere! TC.4. 441
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle! TC.4. 469
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; TC.4. 506
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere, TC.4. 650
Wil he han pleynte of teres or I wende? TC.4. 860
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!' TC.4. 896
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth, Drive out TC.4. 909
And, or that trewe is don, I shall ben here, TC.4. 1314
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufly seyn! TC.4. 1320
Yit, or that ye me causen so to smerte, TC.4. 1448
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day TC.4. 1506
And, or that ye juparten so your name, TC.4. 1566
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene, TC.4. 1591
That, or that I departe fro you here, TC.4. 1635
I n'ere but ded. And, or ye cause finde, TC.4. 1651
Or I may stonde of plesaunce in degree TC.4. 1662
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, TC.4. 1685
To have y-nough to do or-that she go? TC.5. 44
'Thus seide I nevere or now to womman born; TC.5. 155
For I have herd or this of mony a wight, TC.5. 164
For longing, or ye torne into this place!' TC.5. 245
If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight TC.5. 331
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste. TC.5. 441
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. TC.5. 448
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!' TC.5. 508
And went with you, as ye me redde or this! TC.5. 737
Me lakked alwey or-that I com here! TC.5. 745
But futur time, or I was in the snare, TC.5. 748
But God it wot, or fully monthes two, TC.5. 766
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, TC.5. 891
A more parfit love, or it be night, TC.5. 919
'Y-lived hadde, ich hadde ben, or this, TC.5. 933
So, or that I departe out of this place, TC.5. 943
And, or ye gon, thus muche I seye you here: TC.5. 998
Or he her wan, yit was ther more to done. TC.5. 1092
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pinel' TC.5. 1127
Or-that they finden that they after cape: TC.5. 1133
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be. TC.5. 1137
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, TC.5. 1189
'That I was born! Have I not seid or this, TC.5. 1276
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente, TC.5. 1452
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente, TC.5. 1476
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente, TC.5. 1485

**Or** (*temporal conj.*)—*Continued*

Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this TC.5. 1682
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye, TC.5. 1787
Befalle him therof, or he sterve, HF.1. 101
What that I mette or I abreyd. HF.1. 110
What that she wroot or that she dide; HF.1. 380
Which that the stere, or he took keep, HF.1. 437
Or he hadde al y-wonne his rightes; HF.1. 456
Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis!' HF.2. 198
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, HF.2. 368
To speke, or that I go fro thee, HF.2. 547
As I thee herde or this devyse; HF.2. 554
And certein, or I ferther pace, HF.3. 22
So brode hit ran or that hit stente. HF.3. 593
That leef me were, or that I wente.' HF.3. 909
Or hit a forlong-way was old, HF.3. 974
With the thridde; and, or he lette HF.3. 980
For myn entent is, or I fro you fare, LGW.G. 85
his yre wreke Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke. LGW.G. 325
be Here in this place, a furlong wey or ye! LGW. 841
Or she was hurte, beforne or she deide, LGW. 1353
He moste both—or he hyt wynne myghte— LGW. 1436
And prayede God, or hit were longe while, LGW. 1571
Or she of him was ware, come stertyng ynne, LGW. 1741
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe. LGW. 2009
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde, LGW. 2010
Eternally or thow thy werke beganne, LGW. 2230
That she may seen me ones or I deye.' LGW. 2301
Or that the mone went ones aboute; LGW. 2503
As lykede to the goddes, or she was borne, LGW. 2578
Out of my paleys or that thou be dede, LGW. 2644
Out at this goter, or that hyt be day.' LGW. 2705
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve? Fort. 30
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, Purse. 8
than wol his secunde altitude or the dawenyng Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A or day. Astr. 258–62
For [or] men thynke it redily RR. 379 *em*
Hir eyen . . . laugheden . . . First or the mouth, by covenaunt. RR. 864

**Or** (*temporal conj.*) *see* **Ere**

**Oracles**

Why this a fantom, why these oracles, HF.1. 11

**Orationis**

'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'—Prosa 1 Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20

**Oratories**

That weren in thise oratories thre A.Kn. 1917
As clerkes han withinne hire oratories, D.WB. 694

**Orators**

'thise oratours or advocattes don al the Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

**Oratory**

Doon make an auter and an oratorie; A.Kn. 1905
An oratorie riche for to see, A.Kn. 1911

**Orbis**

'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 Bo.1. m.5. 180–5

**Orcades**

As ben bitwixen Orcades and Inde; TC.5. 971

**Ord**

That of this storie writen ord and ende, B.Mk. 3911 *em*
He stynteth hem upon his speres orde; LGW. 645

**Ord** *see* **Word**

**Ordain**

But I ne ordeyne nat (as who seith, I Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
We wole ordeyne of alle thing, RR. 7019

**Ordain** *see* **Ordene, Ordeinly**

**Ordained**

That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; A.Kn. 2553
Ordeyned hath this feeste of which I tolde, B.ML. 415
been ordeyned and affermed by so manye wyse. B.Mel. 2245–50
establissed and ordeyned by greet multitude of B.Mel. 2255–60
whiche thynges ordeyned, every man retourned B.Mel. 3020–5
With certeine officers ordeyned therfore; F.Sq. 177
That was ordeyned with that false get, G.CY. 1277
thynges been ordeyned and nombred; I.Pars. 215–20
been establissed and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make I.Pars. 225–30
been ordeyned that everich of thise foure I.Pars. 260–5
was the passioun of Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, I.Pars. 275–80
disposed or ordeyned in man it maketh hym I.Pars. 335–40
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be I.Pars. 770–5
reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned I.Pars. 770–5
was sovereyntee ordeyned to kepe and mayntene and I.Pars. 770–5
there as God hath ordeyned that a regne I.Pars. 775–80
was ordeyned that o man sholde have I.Pars. 920–5
God ordeyned fastynge; and to fastynge I.Pars. 1050–5
I, that thow hast ordeyned and set in Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
it is ordeyned and establysschid, that Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
duellynge, that ordeynide and disponyde Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
of purveaunce hath ordeyned to doone, Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
ordeined it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that Astr. 50–7
It was ordeyned that Chastite RR. 3043
Ne better ordeigned therwith-all. RR. 4185
Ther hath ordeyned Jelousie RR. 4285
Thus is youre hoost ordeyned wele. RR. 5867

**Ordainer**
of here owene wil to the wil of here ordeynour, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
mochel a fadir and an ordeynour of meyne, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
**Ordaineth**
'Thanne ordeigneth he alle thinges by . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'Thanne ordeyneth he be hym-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
governeth strongly and ordeyneth hem softly?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
and ordeyneth alle thinges singulerly and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
the myght of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.) . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
makere of alle natures, ordeineth and dresseth alle thingis to gode; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
fro the welle of purveaunce, that ordeyneth alle thingis . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
eterne, and ordeyneth hem everiche in . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
**Ordaining**
yif thou loke the purveaunce ordeynynge the thinges Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
dispensynge and ordeynynge medes to gode . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
**Ordeal**
Whe'r so you list by ordal, or by oth, . . . . TC.3. 1046
**Ordeinly**
ryghtfully and ordeynly, to the profit of hem to . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
**Ordene**
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
that in the ryght ordene hous of so . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
Of noble corage and wel ordeyne,— . . . . . TC.1. 892
**Order**
Unto his ordre he was a noble post, . . . . . A.Prol. 214
For of his ordre he was licenciat. . . . . A.Prol. 220
For unto a poure ordre for to yive . . . . . A.Prol. 225
By ordre weren peynted on the wal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1934
Thanne may men by this ordre wel discerne . . . A.Kn. 3003
venge yow after the ordre of right, that . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
wyse, and tolde hem by ordre, in . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Though I by ordre telle nat thise thynges . . . B.Mk. 3175
I seye that as by ordre thus it stondeth. . . . . C.Pard. 645
This day bityd is to myn ordre and me; . . . . D.Sum. 2191
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious! . . . . . E.Mch. 1347
At every cours the ordre of hire servyse. . . . . F.Sq. 66
By ordre, as they seten in the halle, . . . . . F.Sq. 92
It were ful hard by ordre for to seyn . . . . . G.SN. 358
Thogh I by ordre hem nat reherce kan, . . . . G.CY. 786
By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene. . . G.CY. 821
Of every ordre som shrewe is, *pardee*, . . . . G.CY. 995
noon ordre or ordinaunce, but grisly . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
noon ordre of rule, and al be it so that God . . . I.Pars. 215–20
hath creat alle thynges in right ordre and . . . I.Pars. 215–20
no thyng withouten ordre, but alle . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
been no thyng in the ordre, ne holden . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
holden noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere . . I.Pars. 215–20
mannes synne is every manere of ordre . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne, . . . I.Pars. 890–5
hyer that he is in ordre the gretter is the . . . I.Pars. 890–5
of chastitee, whan they receyved the ordre. . . . I.Pars. 890–5
hooly ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . I.Pars. 890–5
The ordre of compleynt requireth skilfully, . . . Mars. 155
'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . . PF. 400
al my lif to the ensaumple of the ordre of hevene? . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
I have desired the savacioun of the ordre of the senat? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
al the ordre of the senat the gilt of his real . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
yif thou loke now cleerly, the ordre of myn entencioun . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
the certein ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
that with-holdeth ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
that forleteth naturel ordre), he forleteth . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
For whan men loke nat the ordre of thinges, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
the resoun of the ordre is unknowe. But although Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
I weve to the resouns y-knyt by ordre.' . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
taketh hise causes, his ordre, and his . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
that oon of that oother; for-whi the ordre destynal procedith . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
the ordre of destynal moevablete. For ryght . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
ryght so is the ordre of moevable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
And thilke same ordre neweth ayein . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
and femele). And this ilke ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
forth the ordre of causes unable to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
And this ordre constreyneth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
the ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
is don this noble miracle of the ordre destynal, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
the ryghte ordre of thinges; but as to thi . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10

**Order**—*Continued*
For oon ordre enbraseth alle thinges, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
resoun of thilke ordre which that is . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
in-to an othir ordre; so that no thing is . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
his comynalite by the ordre of necessite . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
by ordre? For this sentence is verray . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
thilke ordre, procedinge by an uneschuable . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
and the flowinge ordre of the slydinge . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
wille in this ordre of causes that clyven . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
that the ordre of causes hath it-self; . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
as the ordre of thingis is I-led and . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . . . TC.1. 336
And of myn ordre, til that deth me mete, . . . TC.4. 782
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I . . TC.4. 1017
Thogh I hem noght be ordre telle, . . . . . HF.3. 363
Ne the ordre of hir dom, . . . . . HF.3. 815
By ordere alle in cumpas, alle inveroun. . . . . LGW.G. 227
By ordre, for hit were to me a charge; . . . . LGW. 2514
Withouten ordre or wys discrecioun . . . . . Fort. 3
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra . . Astr. 174–9
every degre of Libra by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, . . . . . Astr. 174–9
houres of planetes by ordir as they sitten . . . Astr. 198–209
the mone, and so furthe by ordir, planete . . . Astr. 198–209
By ordre tellen you it all. . . . . RR. 712
But to what ordre that I am sworne, . . . . . RR. 6353
Her order wickedly they beren, . . . . . RR. 7457
**Ordered**
deedly synne, and if he be ordred he is . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
lyf that is. And thise ordred folk been . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or unordred, . I.Pars. 960–5
**Orders**
In alle the ordres foure is noon that kan So muchel A.Prol. 210
thingis in hir ordres; for purveaunce . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
**Ordinance**
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large, . . . A.Kn. 2567
He hath so wel biset his ordinaunce, . . . . . A.Kn. 3012
This ordinance is seyd; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592
Wel may men knowen that so greet ordinance . . B.ML. 250
My lust I putte al in thyn ordinaunce. . . . . B.ML. 763
Whan Donegild cast al this ordinance. . . . . B.ML. 805
His senatour with roial ordinance, . . . . . B.ML. 961
And putte hym in the popes ordinance, . . . . B.ML. 992
accomplice thilke ordinaunce but yow like; for the trouthe . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
spoken discreetly, by ordinaunce, been . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
me hoolly in youre disposicioun and ordinaunce.' . B.Mel. 2915–20
The chambres for tarraye in ordinaunce . . . . E.Cl. 961
In which that they hadde maad hir ordinaunce . . F.Fkl. 903
Han thus comanded and maad ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 445
And for ther was that tyme an ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 529
Almoost fulfild is al myn ordinaunce; . . . . . I.Pars. 19
noon ordre or ordinaunce, but grisly . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
or ordinaunce turned up-so-doun. . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
al this ordre or ordinaunce is turned . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
al this ordre or ordinaunce is turned . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
algate by ordinaunce it sholde be so. . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
By my statute and thorow my ordenaunce . . . PF. 387 *var*
But natheles my rightful ordenaunce . . . . . PF. 390
with-stood that ordenaunce and overcome . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
Of whiche thyng all the ordenaunce and the sothe, . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
he that forleteth certein ordenaunce of doynge . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
Ne noon ordenaunce is by-taken to . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
the disposicioun and ordenance clyvyng . . . . Bo.4. p.6 1455–60
of temporel ordenaunce, assembled . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
temporel ordenaunce; certes ryght so god disponith in Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
the destinal ordenaunce is y-woven and acomplissid. Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
bond and the temporel ordenaunce of thinges . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
purveaunce, that sourmounten the ordenance of destyne; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
Thilke ordenaunce moveth the hevene . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
we ne mowen nat considere thilke ordenaunce. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
thing nis withouten ordenaunce in the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
ben now contynued by stable ordenaunce, . . . Bo.4. m. 6. 1560–5
by the devyne ordenaunce).' . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
syn that the ordenaunce of destyne, the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Right for to speken of an ordinaunce . . . . TC.2. 510
Had her-upon ek maad his ordinaunce, . . . . TC.3. 535
And alle her wommen forth by ordinaunce . . . TC.3. 688
And hem disponeth thorugh his ordinaunce, . . TC.4. 964
Your haste, and that the Goddes ordinaunce, . . TC.5. 1605
And in that londe let make his ordynaunce, . . LGW. 2478
That I shal been ay at thyn ordinaunce? . . . . Fort. 44
Which ofte he yiveth withouten ordynaunce, . . Ven. 38
My wyl I conforme to your ordynaunce . . . . Bal.Ch. 16

**Ordinance**—*Continued*
And sette men by her ordinaunce . . . . . RR. 4957
Grounded by goddis ordinaunce, . . . . . RR. 5207
**Ordinances**
ordenaunces and disposicionis of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
**Ordinate**
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1284
sad and wel ordynat of lyvynge, that hath . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
**Ordinately**
preye to God ordinatly and discreetly . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
**Ordinem**
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti. . . . . ABC. *head*
**Ordure**
in everich ordure, so wroteth hire beautee in the . I.Pars. 155–60
in the stynkynge ordure of synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
they purgen hir stynkynge ordure, that . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
trufles, and of alle ordure. Certes, the . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
of hire ordure. Certes, the brekynge of . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
that for swich ordure wommen dispenden . . . I.Pars. 845–50
right so deliteth the fend in this ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
where as men purgen hire ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
yeven hem-self to alle ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
the wikkede eschawfynges of the ordure of this synne, I.Pars. 915–20
the filthe and ordure that is resolved. . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
As is a man shal dreden swich ordure! . . . . TC.5. 385
And lyeth in vermyn and in ordure; . . . . . RR. 2758
**Ore**
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.' . A.Mil. 3726
I nolde, for al the metal, ne for oore . . . . . D.WB. 1064
**Orfrays**
And of fyn orfrays hadde she eke . . . . . RR. 562
Of orfrays fresh was hir gerland; . . . . . RR. 869
With orfrays leyd was everydeell . . . . . RR. 1076
**Organ**
His voys was murier than the murie orgon . . . B.NP. 4041
**Organs**
And whil the organs maden melodie, . . . . G.SN. 134
**Oriens**
clerkes clepen *Oriens* and *Efficiens*, and . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
**Orient**
That al the orient laugheth of the lighte, . . . A.Kn. 1494
In the Orient, with many a faire citee . . . . B.Mk. 3504
That of the orient hadde all the chivalrie . . . B.Mk. 3871
Thurgh which thou puttest al thorient in awe,— . B.Mk. 3875
Allas, Pompeye, of thorient conquerour, . . . B.Mk. 3883
**Oriental**
For of o perle, fyne, oriental, . . . . . LGW. 221
the Est Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Orientale. . . . Astr. 32–40
[fro the forseide] oriental . . . . . Astr. 32–40 *var*
**Origen**
Origenes upon the Maudeleyne. . . . . LGW. 428
**Original**
O original of oure dampnacioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 500
Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for . . . I.Pars. 330–5
oure body, right anon is contract original synne, . I.Pars. 330–5
and foryaf us oure originale synnes, . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
The original that telleth al the cas. . . . . LGW. 1558
**Orion** *see* **Arion**
**Orison**
Whan the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . A.Kn. 2261
Right thus to Mars he seyde his orisoun:— . . . A.Kn. 2372
Have I seyd many a precious orisoun; . . . . D.Sum. 1786
Save that to Crist I seyde an orisoun, . . . . D.Sum. 1867
And in his ravyng seyde his orisoun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1026
certes, in the orison of the *Pater noster* . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
self the ofter with the orisoun, and for a . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
hooly orisoun amenuseth eek venyal synne, . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
of God. This orisoun moste eek been . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Excuse hym by his orisoun; . . . . . RR. 6604
**Orison(te)** *see* **Horizon**
**Orisons**
In orisons, with many a bitter teere, . . . . . B.ML. 537
Wery, for-waked in hire orisouns, . . . . . B.ML. 596
Oure orisons been moore effectueel, . . . . . D.Sum. 1870
And seyde his orisons as is usage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1706
Ay biddynge in hire orisons ful faste. . . . . G.SN. 140
in vertuouse techinges of orisouns. . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
And ye shul understonde that orisouns or preyeres . I.Pars. 1035–40
temporele thynges, of whiche orisouns, . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Orleans**
That whiles he was at Orliens in Fraunce,— . . . F.Fkl. 1118
At Orliens in studie a book he say . . . . . F.Fkl. 1124
At Orliens som old felawe y-fynde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1153
To Orliens, that he up stirte anon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1168
**Ornaments**
And eek of othere ornementes alle . . . . . E.Cl. 258
Of riche beddes, and of ornaments, . . . . . LGW. 1107
**Orphelin**
thow were orphelyn of fader and of modir, and were . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
**Orpheus**
That Orpheus, ne of Thebes Amphioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1716
Ne Orpheus, god of melodye; . . . . . BD. 568
The poete of Trace (Orpheus), that whilome hadde ryght . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
nat asswagen hir lord (Orpheus). . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
to Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5

**Orpheus**—*Continued*
Orpheus and his wyf weren almest at the . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus lokede . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
As Orpheus with Euridice, his fere. . . . . TC.4. 791
Orpheus ful craftely, . . . . . HF.3. 113
**Orpiment**
Of orpyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . G.CY. 759
Oure orpyment and sublymed mercurie, . . . . G.CY. 774
The seconde orpyment, the thridde, y-wis, . . . G.CY. 823
**Orriblite** *see* **Horriblete**
**Orwell**
Bitwixe Middelburgh and Orewelle. . . . . A.Prol. 277
**Oseney**
Whil that hir housbonde was at Oseneye, . . . A.Mil. 3274
This carpenter was goon til Osenay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3400
Upon the Monday was at Oseneye . . . . . A.Mil. 3659
**Ostelements**
the diversite of precious ostelementes; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
it be thurw possessioun of ostelementes . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
**Oswald**
And seyde, 'Leve brother Osewold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3151
But it were oonly Osewold the Reve. . . . . A.Rv. 3860
'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve, . . . A.Rv. 3909
**Other** (*specimens*)
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . A.Prol. 113
For ech of hem made oother for to wynne, . . . A.Prol. 427
Withouten oother compaignye in youthe,— . . . A.Prol. 461
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . A.Prol. 759
And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . A.Prol. 794
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . A.Kn. 899
And that oother knyght highte Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1014
Oure prisoun, for it may noon oother be; . . . . A.Kn. 1085
Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . . A.Kn. 1135
Ne in noon oother cas, my leeve brother, . . . A.Kn. 1136
Ech man for hymself, ther is noon oother. . . . A.Kn. 1182
Upon that oother syde, Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1275
As fer as everich of hem oother knewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1648
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe. . . . . A.Kn. 1654
That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus. . . . . A.Kn. 2045
Of oon and oother, after hir degre; . . . . . A.Kn. 2573
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye. . . . . A.Kn. 2625
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2711
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . A.Kn. 2733
And passynge othere of wepynge, Emelye, . . . A.Kn. 2885
Of jalousie, or any oother tene. . . . . A.Kn. 3106
For every clerk anonright heeld with oother; . . . A.Mil. 3847
By Goddes saule it sal neen other bee.' . . . . A.Rv. 4187
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese. . . . B.ML. 227
And othere lordes, God woot many oon, . . . . B.ML. 962
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour; . . . B.ML. 1004
For ye so kyndely this oother day . . . . . B.Sh. 1543
whan twey men han everich wounded oother, . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
by manye of othre resouns may ye seen that . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
everich of hem encreesceth and aggreggeth oother. . B.Mel. 2475–80
hym first to thefte, and to alle other yveles; . . B.Mel. 2765–70
and happeth outher while that as soone is . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
And whan he saugh noon oother remedye, . . . B.Mk. 3322
Amonges othere Daniel was oon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3344
Ne in lynage, ne in oother gentillesse. . . . . B.Mk. 3441
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3468
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . . . B.Mk. 3510
Amonges othere thynges that he wan . . . . . B.Mk. 3549
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made. . . . B.Mk. 3682
'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee.' . . . B.Mk. 3753
Tragedie is noon oother maner thyng; . . . . . B.Mk. 3951
That sory is of oother mennes wele, . . . . . C.Doc. 115
For whan I dar noon oother weyes debate, . . . C.Pard. 412
In othere wynes growynge faste by, . . . . . C.Pard. 566
Sendeth othere wise embassadours, . . . . . C.Pard. 614
Seyde this oother hasardour anon; . . . . . C.Pard. 751
That oother answerde, 'I noot how that may be; . C.Pard. 816
'I graunte,' quod that oother, 'out of doute, . . C.Pard. 822
With thee, ne with noon oother angry man.' . . . C.Pard. 959
"Whoso that nyl be war by othere men, . . . . D.WB. 180
By hym shul othere men corrected be"; . . . . D.WB. 181
Been ther none othere of thy resemblances . . . D.WB. 368
That he of any oother had delit; . . . . . D.WB. 482
That oon for love, that oother was for hate. . . . D.WB. 749
Of lymytours, and othere hooly freres, . . . . D.WB. 866
Ther is noon oother incubus but he, . . . . . D.WB. 880
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother, . . . . D.Fri. 1528
And eek the othere preestes everichon, . . . . D.Sum. 1895
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noght. . . D.Sum. 2021
Quod he, 'that may I yeven, and noon oother. . . D.Sum. 2125
On this condicioun, and oother noon; . . . . D.Sum. 2132
That every frere have also muche as oother; . . D.Sum. 2134
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . E.Mch. 1263
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . . E.Mch. 1453
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1523
And leet alle othere from his herte goon, . . . E.Mch. 1596
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . E.Mch. 2230
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.' . . E.Mch. 2323
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo. . . . . F.Sq. 31
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace. . . . F.Sq. 457
And for to maken othere be war by me, . . . . F.Sq. 490

That oother weepe as she to water wolde, . . . F.Sq. 496
Jason? Certes, ne noon oother man . . . F.Sq. 549
That freendes everych oother moot obeye, . . . F.Fkl. 762
Or other magyk natureel above, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1155
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other; . . . . F.Fkl. 1608
And to devouren al that othere swynke. . . . . G.SN. 21
If this were lyvynge oonly, and noon oother; . . G.SN. 322
But ther is bettre lif in oother place, . . . . G.SN. 323
That ther was oother lyf ther men may wone.' . . G.SN. 332
Thou hast noon oother power, ne no leve: . . . G.SN. 483
Thise wordes and swiche other seyde she; . . . G.SN. 512
Among his other seintes honestly. . . . . G.SN. 549
Of clothyng and of oother good array, . . . . G.CY. 725
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to, . . . . G.CY. 744
And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek; . . . G.CY. 795
That is the cause, and oother noon, so theech.' . . G.CY. 929
By the dragon Mercurie, and noon oother, . . . G.CY. 1438
And a poure wenche, oother than this,— . . . H.Mcp. 215
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lit' that oother. . . H.Mcp. 222
everich of hem eten oother, if they myghte; . . . I.Pars. 200–5
whan they hated ech of hem oother in . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
'Ther is noon oother name under hevene that is yeve . I.Pars. 285–90
synne bothe in him-self and eek in oother folk, . . I.Pars. 305–10
and confessioun and othere goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 380–5
and oothere goode werkes. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
or by cancre, or by oother swich meschaunce. . . I.Pars. 425–30
oother folk doon of hir owene catel. . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
That oother manere is whan a man or . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere freendes; . . I.Pars. 785–90
This is that oother hand of the devel . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
noon oother weyes in Englissh, but in . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
noon other wey but by penitence, and shrifte, . . I.Pars. 980–5
moore digne than any oother preyere: . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Til now late, this other nyght . . . . . BD. 45
And many other thynges smale. . . . . BD. 59
How hit was dreynt this other day, . . . . . BD. 148
That sleepe and dide noon other werk. . . . . BD. 169
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve. . . . . BD. 420
With oon eye, and that other wepyng. . . . . BD. 633
Paraunter other art or letter, . . . . . BD. 787
But goode folke, over al other, . . . . . BD. 890
And never other lady have, . . . . . BD. 1228
Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . . Anel. 53
That everych other slough, so were they wrothe. . Anel. 56
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde, . PF. 134
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde; . . PF. 145
Messagerye and Mede and other three,— . . . PF. 228
For though she deyede I wol non other make, . . PF. 587
To non estat, I have non othir ye. . . . . PF. 630
Like as is everich other creature, . . . . . PF. 641
For ech gan other in his wynges take, . . . . PF. 670
I wook, and other bokes tok me to, . . . . . PF. 695
and many othre enforceden hem to gon . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
ony othir thyng?' quod sche. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
outher-while plentevous and outher-while bareyne. . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
is on o side, som-tyme on the tothir.) Textus. . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
othere wommen in clennesse of chastete; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
transferred fro o man to an othir ne may . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
a mows among othere mys that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over alle othere mys, how gret . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
an other man, that he ne may resceyven . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
torned . . . to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
the toon and the absence of the tothir?' . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone othere. . . . Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
'that alle othere thinges ben referrid and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
that alle thise othere thinges ben desired; . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
the disseveraunce the toon fro the tothir, thanne scheweth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
devyded and disseverid the ton fro the tother . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
and othere waxen in mareys, and othre cleven . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
hym to bere hem in-to other places, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
the ton fro that other, most departen and unjoynen Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
entrist ther thow issist, and other while . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
unable to ben unlaced—thow that other-while entrist Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
feyth and here accord everiche of hem of othir.' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
hem is declared and schewed by othere. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
by the to weye and by the tothir, and I . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
'Than so as the ton and the tothir,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
thing by naturel office, and that oother mai nat . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
the tother is chaungid in-to a lyoun of . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
to sleen everiche of hem oothir with sword. Lo, for hir . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Tho spak sche ryght as by an other bygynnynge, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
oon and of that oothir, he schal lyghtly . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60



that oon of that oother; for-whi the ordre . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
And som othir man by holdeth his conscience . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
to the to man and eek to the tothir thilke difficulte Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
to the tothir man to confermen his sapience . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
an other thing than thilke thing that men . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
that he dalf there as that oothir had . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
doon for som oothir thing; but thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
necessite in that oon and in that othir. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
necessite in the toon and in the tothir; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
and certes in the tothir is necessite of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
oistres and muscles and oothir swich schelle fyssche Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
despoiled of alle oothre knowynges,— . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
thise oothre, syn it knoweth by his propre . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
naddres or snakes); and oothre beestis, . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
moyst fleynge; and oothere bestes gladen . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
other thing is it . . . and oothir is it to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
the ton and the tothir togidre, yit natheles ye . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
the toon is voluntarie and the tother is necessarie. . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
I-knowe to be, it ne mai ben noon oothir weys . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
it was I-doon, but nat that oothir. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . . . . TC.1. 169
Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be!' . . . . TC.1. 203
And leten other thing collateral, . . . . . TC.1. 262
That othre bisy nedes him destrainede; . . . . TC.1. 355
'What may she demen other of thy deth, . . ., But that . . . . . TC.1. 799
And fond two othre ladies sete and she . . . . TC.2. 81
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade, . . . . . TC.2. 498
This other day, not gon ful longe while, . . . . TC.2. 507
'This passed forth, til now this other day . . . TC.2. 554
And other of her wommen, a gret route, . . . . TC.2. 818
Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . . . TC.2. 978
Or on som other wight this charge leye! . . . . TC.2. 994
For love, that everich other day I faste!' . . . TC.2. 1166
For I have herd him, oo time and ek other, . . . TC.2. 1452
Which that I nevere don shal eft for other, . . . TC.3. 251
Her love, and seith that other wol she non, . . . TC.3. 311
Thus held him ech of other wel apayed, . . . . TC.3. 421
And other of her wommen nine or ten. . . . . TC.3. 598
That wel nigh no man heren other coude. . . . TC.3. 679
That no wight other noise mighte here; . . . . TC.3. 744
That ech of you the bet may other here!'— . . . TC.3. 977
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!'— . . . TC.3. 1208
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1213
Lat in your brayn non other fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 1504
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye, . . . . . TC.3. 1658
Abood what other lordes wolde seye; . . . . . TC.4. 156
But Reson seide him on that other side, . . . . TC.4. 164
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . . TC.4. 226
Out of his brest, ech after other, wente, . . . . TC.4. 338
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . . . . TC.4. 422
Oon ere it herde, att' other out it wente. . . . . TC.4. 434
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe, . . . . TC.4. 591
For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . TC.4. 696
Of other passioun than that they wen'de, . . . TC.4. 705
How sholde a plaunte or other creature . . . . TC.4. 767
'For other thought nor other dede also . . . . TC.4. 981
For pitously ech other gan biholden, . . . . . TC.4. 1249
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete, . . . TC.4. 1394
And douteles, if-that I other wen'de, . . . . . TC.4. 1650
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other, . . . TC.5. 1508
Ye may her gilt in othre bokes see! . . . . . TC.5. 1776
Or elles thus, as other sayn, . . . . . HF.1. 23
Non other autour alegge I. . . . . HF.1. 314
Shal I noon other weyes dye? . . . . . HF.2. 77
Ech aboute other goynge, . . . . . HF.2. 291
That every cercle causeth other. . . . . HF.2. 307
Pleyinge upon othere glees, . . . . . HF.3. 162
Tho saw I stonde on thother syde . . . . . HF.3. 329 *var*
And out thyn other trompe tak . . . . . HF.3. 582
For other so they gonne croude, . . . . . HF.3. 1005
We wil medle us eche with other, . . . . . HF.3. 1012
And clamben up on other faste, . . . . . HF.3. 1061
Ne may of hit noon other weyes witen, . . . . LGW. 7
These bokes, ther we han noon other preve. . . . LGW. 28
To love, and diden hire othere observaunces . . . LGW. 150
Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke. . . . LGW. 325
And for to speke of othyr besynesse . . . . . LGW.G. 412
That other had a doghtre, the faireste . . . . LGW. 717
The name of everyche gan to other sprynge, . . . LGW. 719
With any wilde boor or other beste, . . . . . LGW. 980
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene, . . . . LGW. 1283
To feche fire, and other thinges anon, . . . . . LGW. 1347

**Other** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Ther other falsen oon, thou fa..este two! . . . . LGW. 1377
And many other mervels up and doun; . . . . LGW. 1431
Withouten any other affeccioun . . . . . LGW. 1522
Thy name, for thou shalt non othir chese.' . . . LGW. 1811
But utterly hyt may none other be, . . . . . LGW. 2323
That other brother called was Egiste, . . . . . LGW. 2570
And with Venus, and other oppressyoun . . . . LGW. 2592
The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath other. . LGW. 2609
She graunted hym; ther was noon other grace. . . LGW. 2665
Aboute the wheel with other most thou dryve. . . Fort. 46
For evermo; [ther] is non other mene. . . . . Merc.B. 36
first oute of othere dyverse langages, and . . . . Astr. 5–11
of dignitees of planetes, and othere notefull thinges, Astr. 20–5
somme by othre lordes of Rome. . . . . Astr. 45–50
and that othir northward, as pleinly . . . . . Astr. 108–15
wayte whan the sonne is in eny othir degre . . . Astr. 270–2
amonges othir noble conclusiouns, shewith . . . Astr. 277–84
other point F. Than toke I the point of . . . . Astr. 371–6
That other ymage, and, trustith wel, . . . . . RR. 170
Other weyes to garisoun; . . . . . RR. 3249
But other wey[e]s not, y-wys, . . . . . RR. 6699
Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . . . . RR. 7162
But now all other wise doth he. . . . . RR. 7660

**Other** *see* **Outher**

**Others**
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . . . A.Kn. 2734
And ech of hem at otheres synne lough; . . . . C.Pard. 476
And ech of us bicomen otheres brother, . . . . C.Pard. 698
Ech falleth in otheres exaltacioun; . . . . . D.WB. 702
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . . D.Fri. 1404
of otheres joye; ther as the body of man, that . . I.Pars. 1075–80
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte . . . . TC.3. 950
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye: . . . . . TC.3. 1690
Of othres hond that either deye sholde. . . . . TC.5. 1764
Causeth of othres sterynge, . . . . . HF.2. 292
Rounede everych in otheres ere . . . . . HF.3. 954
And troden faste on otheres heles, . . . . . HF.3. 1063
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest otheres dede, . . . Truth. 13

**Other-ways**
semeth ootherweyes than it was biforn; . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
And folk that ootherweys han seyd of me, . . . . E.Cl. 1072
Or proud, or elles ootherweys a shrewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1534
'Now, syn it may non otherweys betyde,' . . . . PF. 654
of a body, otherweys the sighte of the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
the eighe knoweth it, and otherweys the touchynge. . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
And the man hym-self, ootherweys wit byholdeth hym, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
wit byholdeth hym, and ootherweys ymaginacioun, . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
and otherweyes resoun, and ootherweies intelligence. Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90

**Other-ways** *see* **Other, Ways**

**Other-while**
straunge hound by the eris is outherwhile biten . . B.Mel. 2730–5

**Other-while** *see* **Other, While**

**Otherwise**
God woot, and he, that otherwise noght,— . . . . F.Sq. 534
may noon ootherwise escape from his owene deeth; . I.Pars. 570–5
otherwyse than it is it-self. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5

**Otherwise** *see* **Other, Wise**

**Ouche**
Eriphilem, that for an ouche of gold . . . . . D.WB. 743

**Ouches**
And they were set as thyke of ouches . . . . . HF.3. 260 *var*

**Ouches** *see* **Nouches**

**Ought** (*verb*)
Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . . . A.Prol. 505
Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede, . . . A.Prol. 660
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . A.Kn. 1249
And gladder oghte his freend been of his deeth, . . A.Kn. 3051
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right.' . . . . A.Kn. 3089
Wel oghte a man avysed for to be . . . . . A.Co. 4333
I oghte deme, of skilful juggement, . . . . . B.ML. 1038
Alla goth to his in, and as him oghte, . . . . . B.ML. 1097
'Nece,' quod he, 'it oghte ynough suffise . . . . B.Sh. 1290
As monkes been, or elles oghte be, . . . . . B.Pri. 1833
That oghte liken yow, as I suppose, . . . . . B.Mel. 2128
now were deed, ye ne oughte nat, as for . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
sorwe to the herte"; wherfore us oghte, . . ., have pacience. . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
that men oghte secreely to hyde. . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
youre wyf oghte rather to be preised than . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
I teche yow which conseil ye oghte to eschewe. . . B.Mel. 2360–5
myghte parfourne it as hym oghte, ne no . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
as yow oghte. Ye han erred also, for ye . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
han seyd yow in youre conseil discreetly as hem oughte, . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
but ye oghte the rather gerdone . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
yow oghten for to werken ful avysely . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
seyden that yow ne oghte nat sodeynly . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
yow oghte purveyen and apparaillen yow . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
as thee oughte, ne thou ne hast nat wel ytaken . . B.Mel. 2600–5
we oghte paciently taken the tribulacions . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
or gilt oghte muchel stiren yow to . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
men oghten nat repreve me, though I putte me . . B.Mel. 2710–5

**Ought** (*verb*)—*Continued*
knoweth wel, or oghte knowe, that whan . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
how that hem oughten have greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
but we oghte requeren it with greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
thyng and oghte been eschued of every . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
everi man oghte to doon his diligence . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3172
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth complayne! . . B.Mk. 3567
Of this tragedie it oghte ynough suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3648
Of this mateere it oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . C.Pard. 434
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us pleyne! . . . C.Pard. 512
Of al this land, so that it oghte seme . . . . . E.Cl. 132
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede, . . . E.Cl. 635
And ther she was honured as hire oghte. . . . . E.Cl. 1120
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte . . . . E.Cl. 1150
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1351
Seith that a man oghte hym right wel avyse . . . E.Mch. 1524
And syn I oghte avyse me right wel . . . . . E.Mch. 1526
Wel muchel moore I oghte avysed be . . . . . E.Mch. 1528
But nathelees it oghte ynough suffise . . . . . E.Mch. 1540
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirselven slee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1397
Wel oghten we to don al oure entente, . . . . . G.SN. 6
Wel oghte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde. . . G.SN. 14
It was nat tempred as it oghte be.' . . . . . G.CY. 926
This is nat couched as it oghte be; . . . . . G.CY. 1182
But that they weren as hem oghte be. . . . . G.CY. 1340
which hym oghte to pleyne; and som . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
for which hym oghte moore biwayle or to . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte repente.' I.Pars. 85–90
The causes that oghte moeve a man . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
The seconde cause that oghte make a . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
and certes, wel oghte a man have . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
O goode God! wel oghte man have . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
wel oghten they thanne have desdayn to . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
The thridde cause that oghte moeve a . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
O goode God! muchel oghte a man to drede . . . I.Pars. 160–5
The fourthe point that oghte maken a . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
The fifthe thyng that oghte moeve . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
was his visage, that oghte be desired to . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
The sixte thyng that oghte moeve a . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
Moore-over, man oghte to sorwe . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
and wheither it oghte nedes be . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
lasse than hym oughte. Forsothe the dede . . . I.Pars. 355–60
hym oghte faste, withouten cause . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
moore than hym oghte, for any necessitee; . . . I.Pars. 375–80
hath despit to doon that hym oghte to do. . . . I.Pars. 395–400
an emprise that hym oghte nat do, . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
men do nat honour there as hem oghte to doon, . . I.Pars. 400–5
And over alle thyng men oghten eschewe . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
to whiche he oghte to been obedient in Crist. . . I.Pars. 670–5
quod the child; 'ye oghten first correcte youreself, . I.Pars. 670–5
his sovereyns, to whiche hym oghte to ben obeisaunt I.Pars. 675–80
service that men oghte doon to Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
that him oghte doon, and he that loveth God he . I.Pars. 710–5
unmesurable, men oughten eschue . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
oghte speke ne write, nathelees it is . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
oghte suffise. Also certes, God ne made . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Certes a man oghte hastily shewen . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
foule thinges, certes hym oghte nat been . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
She oghte the more excused be . . . . . BD. 677
And verrayly ye oughte do your myght . . . . Pity. 73
Which oughten not in thy presence appeere, . . . ABC. 19
But oonly ther we did not as us oughte,— . . . ABC. 119
Therfore this lessoun ought I wel to telle, . . . ABC. 179
For your disese wel oghte I swoune and swelte, . . Mars. 216
Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun . . . . Mars. 276
By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . . . Mars. 282
Is desolat, wel oghte ye to pleyne; . . . . . Mars. 286
Your manly resoun oghte it to respyte, . . . . Anel. 259
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede. . . . . Anel. 307
Than oughte she be myn thourgh hir mercy, . . . PF. 437
That to yow oughte been a suffisaunce.' . . . . PF. 637
my-self? But I oughte be the more . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
accused, yit oughte sche han hadde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
it oughte ben considered, that no man . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
ne aughte nat ben clepyd power, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
ilke rychesses ne oughten nat by ryghte . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
man aughte to ben apayed of his glorie, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
geten it. And power, aughte nat that ek to ben rekned . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
cleernesse of renoun, aughte that to ben despysed? . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
men aughten taken more heede in this. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
of beaute that oughte ben desired? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
seyn suffisaunt and mighty, oughte ben despised, . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
that oughten ben required or desired.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
oughten ben asschamid of hem-self.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
we aughten ben asschamid of our-self; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
whiche of thise two oughte to ben holden the . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
that thei oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40

**Ought** (*verb*)—*Continued*
But alle power aughte ben desired and . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
thinges that men oughten requere; . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
thinges that oughten ben desired ben referred to . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
of thinges that oughten ben desired. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
dredith thinges that ne aughte nat to ben dredd, . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
of peynes, they ne aughten nat, ryght . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
dreden more than thei oughten the whiche thei myghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
devyne entente. For oonly it owghte suffise . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
oughte han the blame of our vices, syn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
In whiche this oughte . . . to ben considered, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
thing, that mannys resoun oughte to summytten . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
My spirit which that oughte youres be! . . . . TC.1. 423
Grevaunces, m' oughte connen wel the more . . . TC.1. 647
And ek thee n'oughte not ben yvele apayed . . . TC.1. 649
That oughte wel ben our opiniouu, . . . . . TC.1. 710
That toucheth love, that oughte ben secre, . . . TC.1. 744
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace. . . . TC.1. 896
Of peril, why she oughte afered be; . . . . . TC.2. 606
I oughte not for that thing him despise, . . . . TC.2. 720
And voided weren tho that voiden oughte, . . . TC.2. 912
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . TC.2. 1237
And as hem oughte arisen everychon, . . . . . TC.2. 1598
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte . . . TC.3. 264
I mene, as fer as oughte ben requered. . . . . TC.3. 483
And as his nece obeyed as her oughte. . . . . TC.3. 581
Tho Pandarus, her em, right as him oughte, . . . TC.3. 680
Ne oughte ek goodly maken resistence, . . . . . TC.3. 990
And after that it oughte bere his name! . . . . TC.3. 1029
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thee chide, . TC.3. 1433
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . . TC.3. 1795
So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice? . . . TC.4. 396
In every cas, as lover oughte of right. . . . . TC.4. 571
Retorned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1143
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; . . . . TC.4. 1265
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe: . . . . . TC.4. 1309
With herte soor wel oughte I to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 639
This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte. . . . TC.5. 994
That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffise: . . . TC.5. 1096
'If any servant dorste or oughte of right . . . . TC.5. 1345
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight, . . TC.5. 1347
That haunteth armes oughte to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 1556
N'as not so kinde as that her oughte be; . . . . TC.5. 1643
Pardee, hit oghte thee to lyke; . . . . . HF.2. 352
He oughte him litel glorifye . . . . . HF.3. 44
Men rather yow to-hangen oughte? . . . . . HF.3. 692
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve . . . LGW. 27
In this case oghte ye be diligent . . . . . LGW. 70
That as by right him oughte ben excused; . . . . LGW. 351
Hym oghte nat be tiraunt ne crewel, . . . . . LGW. 377
'In noble corage oughte ben arest, . . . . . LGW. 397
Than oght a god, by short avysement, . . . . . LGW. 407
Yow oghte to ben the lyghter merciable. . . . . LGW. 410
Hym oughte now to have the lesse peyne, . . . . LGW. 429
Ne a trewe lover oghte me not blame, . . . . . LGW. 466
They oghte rather with me for to holde, . . . . LGW. 468
And al the boundes that she oghte kepe; . . . . LGW. 546
So fil it, as Fortune hym oght a shame, . . . . LGW. 589
Yet oghte we with the ben wel apayede.' . . . . LGW. 766
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce. . . LGW. 1609
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame, . . LGW. 2134
Hyt oughte be to yow but lytel glorie, . . . . LGW. 2531
Ther oghte blame me no creature, . . . . . Ven. 7
Thus oghte I blesse wel myn aventure, . . . . Ven. 22
Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffyse . . . . Ven. 65
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . . . Comp.A. 61
That she wel ought of pris and ryght . . . . . RR. 47
For all this world it owghte glade. . . . . RR. 498
Hir freend wel ought I forto be . . . . . RR. 698
His langour oughte be the lesse. . . . . RR. 970
There hem oughte be pryve. . . . . RR. 1066
It ought hym ben full lief withall; . . . . . RR. 1688
Wommen wel ought pite to take . . . . . RR. 2671
That thyng that oughte be secree. . . . . RR. 4403
This ought no man to refuse. . . . . RR. 5304
For wel hym ought to be reproved . . . . . RR. 5401
This oughte thee suffice wele, . . . . . RR. 6399
That oughten wroth be in her witt . . . . . RR. 6466
Thanne oughten good folk comunly . . . . . RR. 6730
No good man oughte it to refuse, . . . . . RR. 6771
Ne ought hym therof to excuse. . . . . RR. 6772
Therto ought every wight him payne, . . . . . RR. 7510
**Ought** *see* **Owe**
**Ought** (*pron.*) *see* **Aught**
**Oughtest**
of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou oughtest noght to wondren . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
than that thow aughtest to leeten this a . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
So oughtest thou; for nought but good it is . . . TC.1. 894
Wel oughtestow to falle, and I to dye, . . . . TC.5. 545
**Oughtest**—*Continued*
O God,' quod he, 'that oughtest taken hede . . . TC.5. 1706
Wel oughtestow hir servant for to be, . . . . LGW. 1957
But thou be blynde thou oughtest so. . . . . RR. 6212
**Ounce**
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne, . G.CY. 1121
An ounce, and stopped was withouten faille . . . G.CY. 1163
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weighte; . G.CY. 1226
Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho, . . . . G.CY. 1254
In the ende of which an ounce and namoore . . G.CY. 1266
And of that coper weyed out but an ounce. . . . G.CY. 1298
He putte the ounce of coper in the crosselet, . . G.CY. 1308
**Ounces**
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . . . A.Prol. 677
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be, . . . . G.CY. 756
Of ech of thise of ounces a certeyn, . . . . . G.CY. 776
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or three, . . . G.CY. 1104
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . G.CY. 1112
And emeraudes more than two ounces. . . . . RR. 1118
**Ounded**
Her ounded heer, that sonnissh was of hewe . . TC.4. 743
**Ounding**
the degise, endentynge, barrynge, owndynge, . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Oundy**
Hir heer that oundy was and crips, . . . . . HF.3. 296
**Our** (*specimens*)
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . A.Prol. 34
And foughten for oure feith at Tramyssene . . . A.Prol. 62
And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route . . A.Prol. 622
Which that, he seyde, was oure lady veyl; . . . A.Prol. 695
And after wol I telle of our viage . . . . . A.Prol. 723
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges; . . . A.Prol. 760
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche; . . . . A.Prol. 784
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . . A.Prol. 799
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . A.Kn. 1282
Assembleu alle the folk of oure kynrede, . . . . A.Kn. 1286
Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo, . . . A.Kn. 1560
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord. . . A.Kn. 3082
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal?' . . A.Mil. 3367
Whan that oure Lord hadde warned hym biforn . . A.Mil. 3535
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . A.Mil. 3581
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3594
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . A.Mil. 3600
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . A.Mil. 3610
For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent; . . . A.Mil. 3666
Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed, . . . . A.Rv. 4029
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . A.Rv. 4032
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . A.Rv. 4073
A litel jape that fil in oure citee.' . . . . . A.Co. 4343
Thus wole oure text; but nathelees certeyn . . . B.ML. 45
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see! . . . . B.ML. 156
That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.' . B.ML. 224
The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron, . . . . . B.ML. 332
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . . B.ML. 340
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . B.ML. 506
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare, . . . B.ML. 572
Whom that we wole that shal been our justice.' . B.ML. 665
A theef, that hadde reneyed oure creance, . . . B.ML. 915
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo . . . . B.ML. 977
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there? . . B.Sh. 1172
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteisye? . . . . . B.Sh. 1259
I trowe certes that oure goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1297
To tellen no wight of oure privetee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1354
But nathelees I took unto oure dame, . . . . B.Sh. 1546
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1551
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . B.Sh. 1553
But nathelees, by God, oure hevene kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how merveillous . . B.Pri. 1643
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . B.Pri. 1700
Was maked of oure blisful lady free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1722
wherfore, Melibeus, this is oure sentence; . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
hand of oure Lord God Almyghty. . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
we han trespassed in the sighte of oure Lord God, . B.Mel. 3075–80
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . B.Mk. 3117
This maketh that our heires beth so sklendre . . B.Mk. 3147
But now unto our tale turne we. . . . . B.Mk. 3487
Oure flessh thou yaf us, take oure flessh us fro, . B.Mk. 3641
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . B.NP. 4089
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde, . . . B.NP. 4141
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . B.NP. 4156
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . . B.NP. 4573
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . . C.Pard. 844
Oure Lord Jhesu refresshed many a man. . . . D.WB. 146
What rowne ye with oure mayde? *Benedicite!* . . D.WB. 241
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282
'And yet of oure apprentice Janekyn, . . . . D.WB. 303
What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . D.WB. 311
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large. . . D.WB. 322
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D.WB. 432
But in oure bed he was so fressh and gay; . . . D.WB. 508
With my gossib, dwellynge in oure toun; . . . D.WB. 529
Bet than oure parisshe preest, as moot I thee. . . D.WB. 532
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho. . . . . D.WB. 595
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire, . . . D.WB. 713
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun; . . . . D.WB. 793
If that thee happe to comen in oure shire . . . D.Fri. 1401
Whan he withstandeth oure temptacioun . . . . D.Fri. 1497

**Our** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,— . D.Sum. 1752
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere; . D.Sum. 1762
And for oure othere freendes, God hem blesse. . . D.Sum. 1787
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she?' . D.Sum. 1797
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . D.Sum. 1829
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour. . . . D.Sum. 1855
So dide our sexteyn and oure fermerer, . . . . D.Sum. 1859
And up I roos, and al oure covent eke, . . . . D.Sum. 1863
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1904
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght . . . D.Sum. 1945
Hath been oure foode, our cloystre for to reyse; . D.Sum. 2102
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure wones,— . . . D.Sum. 2105
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord! . . . . D.Sum. 2118
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seel.' . . D.Sum. 2128
'Straw for youre "gentillesse,"' quod our Hoost. . F.Fkl. 695
As in oure dayes is nat worth a flye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1132
And, farewel! al oure revel was ago. . . . . F.Fkl. 1204
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy oure soper? . . . F.Fkl. 1210
Oure termes been so clergial and so queynte; . . G.CY. 752
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave; . . . G.CY. 959
'By oure lady,' quod this chanoun, 'it is deere, . . G.CY. 1354
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . H.Mcp. 4
That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde? . . . H.Mcp. 7
Our first matere is good to kepe. . . . . BD. 43
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth!' . . . . . BD. 211
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel, . . . . BD. 543
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye. . . BD. 650
Bicome a man to have our alliaunce, . . . . . ABC. 58
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce . . . . ABC. 84
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133
That ye ben from vengeaunce ay oure targe. . . ABC. 176
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . . Anel. 14
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file . . . . PF. 212
This our usage alwey from yeer to yere, . . . . PF. 411
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde, . . PF. 545
we aughten ben asschamid of our-self; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
Right as our firste lettre is now an A, . . . . TC.1. 171
But pleynly, save our tonges difference, . . . . TC.1. 395
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . . TC.1. 972
But, as we may alday our-selven see, . . . . TC.2. 1331
I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!'— . . . TC.4. 539
For to destroye our free chois every del! . . . . TC.4. 1059
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve. . . . . TC.5. 480
The ferthe day to take of him our leve, . . . . TC.5. 493
That our fame be swich y-knowe, . . . . . HF.3. 746
Now do our loos be blowen swythe, . . . . . HF.3. 769
Suche as men callen daysyes in our toun. . . . LGW. 43
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.' . . LGW. 170
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake! . . . . LGW. 705
'And now, ye wrecched jelouse fadres oure, . . . LGW. 900
But natheles our autour tellith us . . . . . LGW. 1139
But he that y-cleped is in oure legende . . . . LGW. 1689
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroghte, . LGW. 1721
For in our dayes nis but covetyse, . . . . . Form.A. 62
On thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure; . . . . Scog. 27
Than shul we for our labour han no mede; . . . Scog. 33
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng . . Buk. 1
Ensample as thus:—The yere of oure lord . . . Astr. 132–9
experience I wote wel that, in our orisounte, . . Astr. 145–50
mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte, . . . Astr. 236–40
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . Astr. 245–51
For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat, . . . . RR. 6204

**Ours**

To stoore with a place that is oures,— . . . . B.Sh. 1463
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,— . . C.Pard. 786

**Ours** *see* **Our**

**Ourselves** *see* **Self**

**Out** (*specimens*)

To riden out, he loved chivalrie, . . . . . A.Prol. 45
This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre. . . . A.Prol. 181
That she was out of alle charitee. . . . . A.Prol. 452
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . . . A.Prol. 487
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute: . . . . A.Kn. 1141
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn, . . A.Kn. 1257
O Cupide, out of alle charitee! . . . . . A.Kn. 1623
And ther out came a rage, and such a veze . . . A.Kn. 1985
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large, . . . A.Kn. 2567
And thus they passen thurgh-out the citee, . . . A.Kn. 2574
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . A.Kn. 2902
Or I wol crie, "Out, harrow," and "Allas!" . . . A.Mil. 3286
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . . B.Mk. 3362
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete. . . . A.Mil. 3825
Al was out of his mynde his housbondrie. . . . A.Rv. 4077
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406
And notified is thurgh-out the toun . . . . . B.ML. 256
And seyde his wyf was comen, oute of doute, . . B.ML. 390
Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke; . B.ML. 1028
Is now ful clene out of youre remembrance. . . . B.ML. 1106
And eek an officer,—out for to ryde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1255
But out it moot, I may namoore abyde! . . . . B.Sh. 1350
I wol delyvere yow out of this care; . . . . . B.Sh. 1390
A pilgrymage, or goon out of the weye; . . . . B.Sh. 1424
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1551
For he was riche and cleerly out of dette. . . . B.Sh. 1566
This innocent out of this world to chace. . . . B.Pri. 1756
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . B.Pri. 1766
She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde, . . B.Pri. 1784

**Out** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

His tonge out caughte and took awey the greyn, . B.Pri. 1861
Til that oure hoste breken oute beganne . . . B.Th. 1883 *var* TC 49
Out of a fel staf-slynge; . . . . . B.Th. 2019
As sparcle out of the bronde; . . . . . B.Th. 2095
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . . . B.NP. 4087
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde; . . B.NP. 4198
I crye out on the ministres," quod he, . . . . B.NP. 4233
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; . . . . B.NP. 4242
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. . . . . B.NP. 4247
And cryden, 'Out! harrow! and weylaway! . . . B.NP. 4570
Anon he was out cast to wo and peyne. . . . . C.Pard. 511
Now is myn herte all hool, now is it oute, . . . D.WB. 977
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde. . . . D.WB. 980
As is descended out of old richesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1110
A ful greet bryngere-out of bisynesse, . . . . D.WB. 1196
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . E.Mch. 2366
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1027
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute, . . . F.Fkl. 1095
And yet remoeved they never out of the hous . . F.Fkl. 1205
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 1259
For out of towne was goon Arveragus. . . . . F.Fkl. 1351
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of relees, . G.SN. 46
And if that he may feelen, out of drede, . . . G.SN. 155
Voydith youre man and lat hym be ther-oute, . . G.CY. 1136
That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe; . . . G.CY. 1440
be nat out of charitee. . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Out of my chambre, I never stente . . . . . BD. 358
Destroubled yow out of your thought; . . . . BD. 523
That fond out first the art of songe;— . . . . BD. 1162
To wasshe sinful soule out of his gilt; . . . . ABC. 178
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make; . . Mars. 17
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . . Anel. 14
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede; . . . Anel. 303
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye, . . . Anel. 340
Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . PF. 81
sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
And is it out of thy mynde . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . . TC.1. 4
That ben despeyred out of Loves grace. . . . . TC.1. 42
But aldermost in honour, out of doute, . . . . TC.1. 152
For of himself it wol ynough out-springe, . . . TC.1. 745
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!' . TC.1. 775
Hath thee converted out of wikkednesse, . . . TC.1. 999
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . TC.1. 1024
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068
But out of Latin in my tonge it write. . . . . TC.2. 14
For out and out he is the worthieste, . . . . . TC.2. 739
I am oon of the fairest out of drede . . . . . TC.2. 746
And every wight out at the dore him dighte, . . . TC.2. 948
He seide her thus, and out the lettre plighte: . . TC.2. 1120
He rong hem out a proces hk a belle . . . . . TC.2. 1615
I may out-bringe; and if this you displese, . . . TC.3. 107
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . . . TC.3. 265
Parforme it out, for now is moste nede; . . . . TC.3. 417
Thorugh-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . TC.3. 601
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe . . . . TC.3. 958
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . . . TC.3. 1237
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . TC.3. 1768
Ector and many a worthy wight out-wente; . . . TC.4. 40
And she shal out: thus seiden here and houne. . . TC.4. 210
Out stremeden as swifte welles tweye; . . . . TC.4. 247
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste, . . . TC.4. 257
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415
Netle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare, . TC.4. 461
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . TC.4. 737
Yit in the feld of pite, out of peyne, . . . . . TC.4. 789
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce, . . TC.4. 963
To writhen out fro Goddes purveyinge, . . . . TC.4. 986
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce, . . . TC.4. 1044
What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe, . . TC.4. 1133
As bittre weren, out of teres kinde, . . . . . TC.4. 1136
And axed him, why he it hadde out-drawe. . . . TC.4. 1226
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . . . . TC.5. 549
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is oute!' . TC.5. 553
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . TC.5. 604
And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615
And thus despeired out of alle cure, . . . . . TC.5. 713
To fisshen her, he leyde out hook and line. . . . TC.5. 777
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . TC.5. 843
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe, . . . TC.5. 874
This Diomede is inne, and thou art oute!' . . . TC.5. 1519
And so bifel that thorugh-out Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1649
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge; . . . . . HF.3. 433
And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . . . HF.3. 555
And therout com so greet a noise, . . . . . HF.3. 837
For al mot out, other late or rathe, . . . . . HF.3. 1049
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe . . . LGW. 92
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien . . LGW. 858
And with that worde he braste out for to wepe . . LGW. 1033
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye . . LGW. 1104
The dawenyng upryst out of the see; . . . . . LGW. 1188
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente. . LGW. 1241
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . . LGW. 1301
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun, . . . LGW. 1727
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne . . . . LGW. 2148
And on youre teres falsely out-wronge. . . . . LGW. 2527
And on your teres falsly oute ywronge . . . . LGW. 2527 *var*

**Out** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere, . LGW. 2672
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . Rosem. 11
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde; . . . Form.A. 13
That hast thy-self out of my governaunce? . . . Fort. 28
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal, Truth. 18
first oute of othere dyverse langages, and . . . Astr. 5–11
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of Feverer . . Astr. 50–7
And all the remenaunt fixed oute of the . . . . Astr. 92–7
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than . . . . Astr. 188–93
of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute fro the brede Astr. 236–40
sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and . . . . Astr. 266–70
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the altitude . . Astr. 272–7
the equinoxial oute of 90 degrees; . . . . . Astr. 272–7
of the pyn, passe any thing oute of the cercle . . Astr. 350–8
And forth his heed and necke out-straught . . . RR. 1515
Whanne he hadde don his will al oute, . . . . RR. 2101
Now have I declared thee all oute . . . . . RR. 2935
Ye shulde hym spare more all oute . . . . . RR. 3537
The which all-oute the more is deere; . . . . RR. 4326
He may not oute, and that is wronge, . . . . RR. 4517
How shulde he oute? By whos prowesse, . . . RR. 4519
**Out-breke** *see* **Break**
**Out-bringe** *see* **Bring**
**Outburst**
Outbreste, and he to werken in this wise . . . . TC.4. 237
**Outcast**
alwey outcast and feble; ne the vices . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
**Outcast** *see* **Cast**
**Out-draw** *see* **Draw**
**Oute** (*verb*)
With daunger oute we al oure chaffare; . . . . D.WB. 521
(Syn wommen konnen outen swich chaffare), . . E.Mch. 2438
Whoso that listeth outen his folie, . . . . . G.CY. 834
**Outer**
Ther lakketh no thyng to thyne outter eyen . . G.SN. 498
And I wol in that outer hous allone . . . . . TC.3. 664
The passage of the outter hay, . . . . . RR. 2987
**Outer-** *see* **Utter-**
**Outerest**
of wode; and that the outreste bark is . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
weye by the owtreste deth; for yif I have . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
**Out-hees**
Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outrage, . . A.Kn. 2012
**Outher**
And, shortly, outher he wolde lese his lif, . . . A.Kn. 1485
I drede noght that outher thow shalt dye, . . . A.Kn. 1593
For outher I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . . A.Kn. 1645
On outher syde, or elles sleen his make, . . . . A.Kn. 2556
To doon this synne, been outher slayn or shente! . B.ML. 931
That hym ne moeved outher conscience, . . . . B.ML. 1136
the conseillynge of wommen is outher to deere, or elles B.Mel. 2285–90
Outher to grave, or peynte, or forge, or bete, . . C.Doc. 17
Outher for ye han kept youre honestee, . . . . C.Doc. 77
Ther been two weyes, outher deeth or shame, . . C.Doc. 214
And on hym leye my leg, outher myn arm, . . . D.Sum. 1828
That she moot outher dyen sodeynly, Or elles . . E.Mch. 2094
That dwelleth outher in wode or in forest, . . . F.Sq. 420
Which proveth wel that outher love or drede . . F.Sq. 455
As in my gilt, were outher werre or stryf. . . . F.Fkl. 757
But certes, outher moste I dye or pleyne. . . . F.Fkl. 1317
Y-maad, outher of chalk, outher of glas, . . . G.CY. 1149
goode werkes that he hath left, outher they been the I.Pars. 230–5
outher it is venial, or deedly synne. . . . . L.Pars. 355–60
nature stonden outher in goodes of body . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
maketh a womman outher bareyne by . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
outher he repreveth hym by som harm of . . . I.Pars. 620–5
man is in thre maneres. Outher it is thestaat . . I.Pars. 680–5
parentele is in two maneres, outher goostly or flesshly: I.Pars. 905–10
falle agayn in hir olde folies, outher they . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
outher he foryeveth al parfitly, or . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . . . BD. 809
Withoute feynyng, outher slouthe, . . . . . BD. 1099
And seyd him, what man lered other lewed . . . PF. 46
ben harmed or amanuced outher be pryve rauynes . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
powere, and swiche thynges) outher thei semen . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
destyne be exercised outhir by some . . . or elles . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
may ben clepid other hap or elles aventure . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
Had loved outher him or Achilles, . . . . . TC.2. 416
He outher is envious or right nice, . . . . . TC.2. 857
So was he outher glad or seide 'Allas!' . . . . TC.2. 1348
So were his dayes sory outher gladde. . . . . TC.2. 1351
For ye must outher chaungen your face . . . . TC.2. 1750a R
Thou outher do m'anon in teres drenche, . . . TC.4. 510
And outher lat her out of toune fare . . . . . TC.4. 531
Tydynges other this or that, . . . . . HF.3. 798
Other loude, or in whisprynges. . . . . HF.3. 868
For al mot out, other late or rathe, . . . . . HF.3. 1049
But it be other upon the halyday, . . . . . LGW.G. 35
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe; . . . Comp.A. 79
But if she outher saugh or herde . . . . . RR. 250
Outher to chastise me or teche, . . . . . RR. 3308
In poverte outher in richesse. . . . . RR. 5490
**Outher** *see* **Either, Or, Other**
**Outlandish**
No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandissh ware; . . Form.A. 22
**Outlaw**
And an outlawe, or a theef erraunt, . . . . . H.Mcp. 224
And for the outlawe hath but smal meynee, . . . H.Mcp. 231
Men clepen hym an 'outlawe,' or a 'theef'; . . . H.Mcp. 234
**Outrage**
Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outrage, . . A.Kn. 2012
that I venge oon outrage by another.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
doon outrage, ne excesse, for to vengen hym; . . B.Mel. 2715–20
that vengeth hym by outrage as he that . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
dooth the outrage; and therfore, ye shul . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
noght by excesse ne by outrage. And also, if . . B.Mel. 2715–20
ye wol venge yow of the outrage of youre . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
excesse and outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun. . B.Mel. 2725–30
bryge by hire outrage, and ye se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
have doon swich outrage that alle men knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
this outrage in the wyl of me and of my . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
sobrenesse also, that restreyneth the outrage of drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
and nat after the oultrage of covetyse. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
desseyvede nat hem-self with outrage. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
wordes of outrage, he, as in stryvynge ayen and . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
They ne were nat for-pampred with outrage. . . Form.A. 5
That she dide over gret outrage; . . . . . RR. 1229
'Now certis this is noon outrage,' . . . . . RR. 2082
Outrage it were to asken more,' . . . . . RR. 2086
In leccherie and in outrage, . . . . . RR. 4927
That is, as fooles done, outrage. . . . . RR. 6024
**Outrageous**
wepyng be y-graunted, outrageous wepyng . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
of oure outrageous trespas and . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
oure outrageouse giltes and trespas into . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
That of his othes is to outrageous,— . . . . . C.Pard. 650
Which jalousye it was so outrageous, . . . . . E.Mch. 2087
and in outrageous array of . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
Now of the outrageous array of . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
eek an outrageous folie, for thilke yifte . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
for certes, outrageous wratthe . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
his outrageous anger and ire, allas! . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
The fourthe grevance is in outrageous labour . . I.Pars. 665–70
of to muche outrageous sorwe, and . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and coveitise. . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
fors of to outrageous apparailynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
holden hym outrageous and nat worthy . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
To bryddes for his outrageous ravyne. . . . . PF. 336
the thinges that men wenen ben outraious . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
And eek ful proude and outragious. . . . . RR. 174
She was not nyce ne outrageous, . . . . . RR. 1257
And in his port nought outrageous, . . . . . RR. 2192
To aske so outrageous a thyng; . . . . . RR. 2602
Froward and outerageous y-wis. . . . . RR. 4029
**Outrageously**
But now he was a theef outrageously; . . . . . A.Rv. 3998
**Outrages**
to do outrages whan he woot and knoweth that . B.Mel. 2625–30
debonairely alle the outrages of . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
**Outraious** *see* **Outrageous**
**Outrance**
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . Bal.Ch. 25
**Outraye**
Out of youreself for no wo sholde outreye— . . . E.Cl. 643
owtrayen or forlyven fro the vertus of . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
**Outre** *see* **Doutremere**
**Outrely** *see* **Utterly**
**Outrider**
An outridere, that lovede venerie; . . . . . A.Prol. 166
**Out-sling**
I shal hym make his pens outslynge, . . . . . RR. 5987
**Out-spring** *see* **Spring**
**Out-straught** *see* **Stretched**
**Out-taken**
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277
Out-take the fetheres and the tree. . . . . RR. 948
Outake biheest unto my woo. . . . . RR. 4474
Outake Richesse al oonly, . . . . . RR. 5819
**Outward**
good loos for thy neighebore outward. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he; . . . E.Cl. 424
the dede of grete synnes outward; . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
doon to man outward. Seint Jerome . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
manere of grevances in outward thynges; . . . I.Pars. 660–5
That oother grevance outward is . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
have a fair array outward and in hir-self . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
in herte and in signe outward; for right . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
right so sholde he humble his body outward . . I.Pars. 985–90
expresseth it by word outward to . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . TC.2. 1704
Wol shewen outward the faireste, . . . . . HF.1. 281
of the latitude outward fro the zodiak (this . . . Astr. 382–91
And maketh hir outward precious . . . . . RR. 419
An outward shewing holynesse, . . . . . RR. 5755
Outward lambren semen we, . . . . . RR. 7013
**Out-wende**
And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . . . HF.3. 555

**Out-went**
Ector and many a worthy wight outwente; . . . TC.4. 40
**Oven**
mouth of a brennynge ovene, or of a . . . . 1.Pars. 855–60
**Over**
Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene, . . . . . A.Prol. 133
With frankeleyns over al in his contree; . . . . A.Prol. 216
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise, . . . A.Prol. 249
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547
Frely to goon wher that hym liste over-al, . . . A.Kn. 1207
And over al this, to sleen me outrely, . . . . A.Kn. 1563
That executeth in the world over al, . . . . . A.Kn. 1664
And over a brook, and so forth in his weye. . . . A.Kn. 1693
The cartere over-ryden with his carte; . . . . A.Kn. 2022
With the sharpe swerd over his heed . . . . A.Kn. 2029
And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140
And over al this yet seyde he muchel moore . . . A.Kn. 2850
Over the whiche day they may nat pace,— . . . A.Kn. 2998
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Mil. 3177
Unto the gardynward, over the stable, . . . . A.Mil. 3572
A softe paas he wente over the strete . . . . . A.Mil. 3760
Over the buttok to the haunche bon. . . . . A.Mil. 3803
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brigge, . . . A.Rv. 3922
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277
And over his litel eyen she it leyde, . . . . . B.ML. 838
The theef fil over bord al sodeynly, . . . . . B.ML. 922
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute, . . . B.Pri. 1633
And priketh over stile and stoon . . . . . B.Th. 1988
Prikyng over hill and dale, . . . . . B.Th. 2027
And over that an haubergeoun . . . . . B.Th. 2051
And over that a fyn hawberk, . . . . . B.Th. 2053
And over that his cote-armour, . . . . . B.Th. 2056
to thee over me the maistrie, and God . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
freend, ne yeve no power over thyself, . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
maistrie and the lordshipe over youre . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Yssak his fader, and the lordshipe over alle his bretheren: . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
have victorie over thy persone by swich . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
sholde I been put and holden over lowe. . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
yow that over muchel suffraunce nys nat . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
whan they suffren over muchel the . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
nat over hastily; for a man that is to . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
over muchel for to slepe, for over muchel rest . . B.Mel. 2780–5
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere; . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
spendeth over largely. And therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
that over greet hoomlynesse engendreth . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
that hath over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Over every regne and every creature; . . . . B.Mk. 3410
His mantel over his hypes casteth he . . . . . B.Mk. 3904
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257
Passe over, for I seyde it in my game. . . . . B.NP. 4452
The gees, for feere, flowen over the trees; . . . B.NP. 4581
But nathelees, passe over, is no fors; . . . . C.Pard. 303
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . . C.Pard. 468
And over al this avyseth yow right wel . . . . C.Pard. 583
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . C.Pard. 687
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile, . . C.Pard. 712
She is honoured over al ther she gooth; . . . . D.WB. 237
It may so longe assailled been over al. . . . . D.WB. 264
If that I felte his arm over my syde, . . . . D.WB. 410
And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes, . . D.WB. 656
As wel over hir housbond, as hir love, . . . . D.WB. 1039
He may nat tempte yow over youre myght, . . . D.Fri. 1661
That wommen myghte wade it over al. . . . . D.Sum. 2084
I shal disclaundre hym, over al ther I speke,— . . D.Sum. 2212
And as she wolde over hir thresshfold gon . . . E.Cl. 288
'Passe-over is an ese,'—I sey namoore. . . . . E.Mch. 2115
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style, . . . F.Sq. 106
And over al this, if any lady bright . . . . . F.Sq. 137
Therfore I passe over al this lustyhed . . . . F.Sq. 288 *var*
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . . F.Sq. 411
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . F.Fkl. 743
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius, . . . . . F.Fkl. 970
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature, . . G.SN. 39
Aboven alle, and over alle, everywhere'; . . . . G.SN. 209
For whan a man hath over-greet a wit, . . . . G.CY. 648
Passe over this, I go my tale unto. . . . . G.CY. 898
Another seyde the fir was over hoot; . . . . . G.CY. 955
thynges sholde have lordshipe over that oother; . I.Pars. 260–5
lordshipe over resoun, and resoun over sensualitee, . I.Pars. 260–5
sensualitee, and sensualitee over the body . . . I.Pars. 260–5
that it sholde have over sensualitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
lordshipe . . . eek over the body of man. . . . I.Pars. 260–5
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
lordshipe . . . over the body, for, right as resoun . I.Pars. 265–70
soule be, and over al this, strengthe . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
that over what man that synne hath maistrie . . I.Pars. 460–5
to chese the loweste place over al; . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
And over alle thyng men oghten . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
thridde is whan men taken to muche over mesure; . I.Pars. 825–30
neither of hem hath power over his owene body. . I.Pars. 940–5
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle Preestes, . I.Pars. 1090–5
Passe we over until eft; . . . . . BD. 41
This kyng wolde wenden over see. . . . . BD. 67
As helle pit over-al aboute. . . . . BD. 171
And over-loked hit everydel, . . . . . BD. 232
Upon the tyles over al a-boute, . . . . . BD. 300
That hit was shadwe over al under; . . . . . BD. 426

**Over**—*Continued*
As filthe over y-strawed with floures. . . . . BD. 628
But goode folke, over al other, . . . . . BD. 890
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al, . . . . BD. 1002
For many a word I over-skipte . . . . . BD. 1207
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame, . . . . BD. 1263
Ful hevy was he to walken over londe, . . . . Mars. 103
And subtil in that crafte over any wyght, . . . Anel. 88
That she him trust over any creature. . . . . Anel. 91
And eek he made him jelous over here, . . . . Anel. 120
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte . . PF. 123
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure . . . . PF. 300
That hast this wintres weders over-shake . . . PF. 681
That hast this wintres weders over-shake. . . . PF. 686
That hast this wintres weders over-shake . . . PF. 691
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
brennynge and cleer seynge over the comune myghte Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
And, over this, he was wont to seken . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
neyther over-oold ne unsollempne. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
me lyk to god. And over this, the right . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
thy sones)? And over al this—me list . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
ne over greet tempest hath nat fallen upon the, . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
art myghty over thyself (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
the moneye that is over-al in the world . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
over whiche thyng that it semeth that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over alle othere mys, how gret . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over the body.) For yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
evere have any comaundement over a free corage? . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
nat a man myghty over hym-selve, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
to have matiere of governaunce over comunalites), . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
nat yit passid ne clomben over the mountaigne . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
comaundement over the nyghtes, whiche nyghtes Esperus, . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
he ne may over that nothyng more desire. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
every man desireth moost over alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
desireth over alle thynges, that it be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
folk over whiche that every kyng ne hath no lordschipe . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
gastnesse of a sword that heng over the heved . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
highte Tyrene. And over this, men knowen wel . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
and thow hast schewyd me wel that over thilke good . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
fleigh nat over-heye, ne that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
grettest over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
'And over this,' quod sche, 'if that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
vices that han so wikkidly lordschipes over hym). . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
may enhawnsen every man over othere men, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
myghti over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gestes . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
that thei suffren. O over lyght hand!' . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
wrecchidnesse,) and yit over al his wikkidnesse, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
more of yvel yit over the wikkidnesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
gode men, but yif he were over mochel a . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
so that it seme nat to hem that I be over-moche departed . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
and loketh over that bi pure . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
and over-swymmen the spaces of the longe eir by . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
So fair was none for over every wight . . . . . TC.1. 101 *var*
liking . . . Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde; TC.1. 310
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte, . . TC.1. 386
For failing for t' assayen over-al!" . . . . . TC.1. 928
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . . TC.1. 972
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne; . . TC.2. 781
And radde it over and gan the lettre folde . . . TC.2. 1085 *var*
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive, . . TC.2. 1513
Deiphebus had him preyed over night . . . . TC.2. 1549
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . TC.2. 1671
And therwithal her arm over him she leyde, . . . TC.3. 1128
O night, allas, why n'iltow over us hove . . . TC.3. 1427
And that the mone hath lordship over the nightes:— TC.3. 1756
And over al this, so wel coude he devise . . . TC.3. 1796
'And over al this, as thou wel wost thyselve, . . TC.4. 400
'And over al this, yit seye I more therto: . . . TC.4. 1072
'And over al this, your fader shal despise . . . TC.4. 1478
'And over al this I preye you,' quod she tho, . . TC.4. 1639
And God to-forn! And ferther over this, . . . TC.5. 963
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte . . . . TC.5. 1018
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1145
And over al this, that ye, my lady dere, . . . . TC.5. 1340
That hopen over moche or dreden, . . . . . HF.1. 38
And over long for you to dwelle. . . . . HF.1. 252
Over al this londe, on every tonge. . . . . HF.1. 348
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . . . . HF.1. 438
As thinketh hem, and over-al wele; . . . . . HF.2. 176
And over alle the houses angles, . . . . . HF.3. 869
Of swich swetnesse, and swich odour over-al, . . LGW. 120
And over al this, the suster of Cesar . . . . . LGW. 592
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . LGW. 644

**Over**—*Continued*
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle, . . . . . LGW. 1024
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne, . . . . LGW. 2499
To him that over him-self hath the maystrye . . Fort. 14
[Sonne] over the sterre bright of hewe . . . . Comp.A. 81 *var*
Over the whiche degrees there ben . . . . . Astr. 40–5
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the crowne . Astr. 82–8
I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde . . . Astr. 115–21
ley over thi label upon the degre of the . . . . Astr. 127–32
over the degre of the sonne, that was . . . . Astr. 139–45
And, more over, by experience I wote wel that, . . Astr. 145–50
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a poynt . Astr. 168–70
right place. Ley than thy label over the degre . . Astr. 170–4
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon . . . Astr. 174–9
perpendiculer over the pool artik, and clepe . . . Astr. 251–8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . . Astr. 251–8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . . . Astr. 251–8
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over the pool, Astr. 258–62
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . Astr. 258–62
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre . . . Astr. 319–22
Than ley thy label over the degre that . . . . Astr. 343–50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche . . . Astr. 343–50
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast . . . Astr. 350–8
fixe over the degre of my longitude; . . . . . Astr. 376–82
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . Astr. 376–82
the space of the latitude, inward and over the zodiak, Astr. 376–82
point of A on my label evene over the ecliptik lyne Astr. 382–91
With gold and asure over all . . . . . RR. 477
Was hym to seen, over alle thyng; . . . . . RR. 726
That flyen over his heed aboute, . . . . . RR. 910
And over al diapred and writen . . . . . RR. 934
That she dide over gret outrage; . . . . . RR. 1229
And by the stremes over al elles . . . . . RR. 1418
Him loved over any creature, . . . . . RR. 1475
I wole,' sayde Love, 'over alle thyng . . . . . RR. 2176
Bothons and roses over-all. . . . . RR. 3050
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . . . RR. 3052
Where that he cometh over-all, . . . . . RR. 3260
But over hegge durst I not goo, . . . . . RR. 3398
Nowe have I leave over al to go, . . . . . RR. 3620
Over soone she was agoo. . . . . RR. 3842
Over all regnyth Lecchery, . . . . . RR. 3914
Chastite is werried over all, . . . . . RR. 3917
Men seyn over the walle stonde . . . . . RR. 4193
To neighe the dyche over the pleyne. . . . . RR. 4202
Corners and wikettis over all . . . . . RR. 4244
And whirle adown, and over turne. . . . . RR. 4362
And rede it over comunely; . . . . . RR. 4801
Which callith over-all his pray, . . . . . RR. 5143
Over-all where so they fare, . . . . . RR. 5509
And goode Love regned over-all, . . . . . RR. 5793
For love is over-all vendable; . . . . . RR. 5804
Lyved over deliciously, . . . . . RR. 6729
Over-al I entremete me; . . . . . RR. 6840
**Over** *see* **Further-over, Moreover**
**Overal**
Continuynge ever hire innocence overal, . . . . E.Cl. 1048
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal, . . E.Mch. 2129
For communly men woot it wel overal . . . . G.SN. 507
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste . . . . PF. 172
In hir servyse; and peynted overal . . . . . PF. 284
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . LGW.G. 107
Ther was suche tidynge overal, and suche los, . . LGW. 1424
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal; . . . . Truth. 4
Such strengthe, that the place overall,. . . . . RR. 1580
For they wolde overall holde hem stille . . . . RR. 6091
**Overal** *see* **Over**
**Overbide**
And grace toverbyde hem that we wedde, . . . D.WB. 1260
**Overblown**
The hoote erneste is al overblowe. . . . . LGW. 1287
**Overboard** *see* **Board, Over**
**Overcame**
with-stood that ordenaunce and overcome it, . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
of it, overcom it, so that the coempcioun . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
He overcome thys beste and was his bane, . . . LGW. 2147
**Over-carveth**
8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he . . . Astr. 108–15
overkervith him ageyn in evene parties; . . . . Astr. 108–15
overkervith the equinoxial in embilif . . . . Astr. 284–6
**Overcast**
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste The hertes . . A.Kn. 1536
**Overcome**
The coold of deeth, that hadde him overcome; . . A.Kn. 2800
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.' . . . . A.Mil. 3135
Custance, that was with sorwe al overcome, . . . B.ML. 264
to overcome me in swich manere that I . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
this nede ye caste yow to overcome youre herte. . B.Mel. 3045–50
Allas, than am I overcome! . . . . . BD. 706
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome; . . . Mars. 68
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome, . . . Anel. 23
myghte overcomen tho Muses, that thei ne were . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
in sekernesse that mai nat ben overcomyn. . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
lat non of thise passiouns overcomen the or blenden Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
maat and overcomen by wepynge and . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
that he hadde whilom overcomen. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
his nekke, overcomen, undir the foule . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5

**Overcome**—*Continued*
hadden overcomen alle thinges ne mighten . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
"We ben overcomen," quod he; "yeve we to . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
who so that evere be so overcomen that . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
ben overcomen. And thilke thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
so gret that unnethe it mai ben overcome. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
the goddes, and the cause overcomen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
to other folk that vertu mai nat ben overcomyn . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
som men, that ne mowen nat ben overcomen . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
strengthes that it nis nat overcomen by adversites. Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
whan that erthly lust is overcomyn, a man . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
hevene?") For the erthe overcomen yeveth the sterres. . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
And strengest folk ben therwith overcome, . . . TC.1. 243
That whilom ben bifalle and overcome, . . . . TC.4. 1069
For if he may the monstre overcome, . . . . LGW. 1991
And whan that he this beste hathe overcome, . . LGW. 2019
And that us alle shal overcomen . . . . . RR. 393
A man may overcome ofte . . . . . RR. 3464
**Overcomer**
I-flyt by diverse speeris, this man, overcomere, . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer, . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
**Overcometh**
thilke wikked purpos and overcometh yow by resoun B.Mel. 2280–5
he that overcometh his herte overcometh twies; . . B.Mel. 3045–50
"He overcometh in an yvel manere that . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
of the sonne that overcometh the sterre . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
Men seyn "the suffrant overcom'th," parde; . . . TC.4. 1584
**Over-covereth**
overkevereth [the equinoxial] . . . . . Astr. 284–6 *var*
**Overdone**
That that is overdoon it wol nat preeve . . . . G.CY. 645
**Overest**
Ful thredbare was his overeste courtepy; . . . . A.Prol. 290
**Over-gilt**
And in an overgilt samit . . . . . RR. 873
**Over-go**
contene and overgoon, and as moche space as the . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
That as her joyes moten overgon, . . . . . TC.1. 846
Don olde affeccioun alle over-go. . . . . TC.4. 424
For I durst not'over goo . . . . . RR. 3487
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo; . . . . . RR. 3784
**Over-goeth**
The stronge the feble overgoth,. . . . . RR. 6821
**Over-lade**
For men may overlade a shippe or barge. . . . LGW. 621
**Over-led**
That wol been overlad with every wight! . . . . B.Mk. 3101
**Overlieth**
if a womman by necligence overlyeth hire . . . I.Pars. 575–80
**Overlong**
that ben y-smyte, with bytynge overlonge haldynge. Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
**Overlooked** *see* **Looked**
**Overmast**
fro the nethemast lettre to the overmast . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5 *var*
**Overmatch**
She wolde hym overmacche, I dar wel swere. . . E.Mch. 1220
**Overpasseth**
undir the mene, or elles al that overpasseth the mene, . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
and the science of hym that overpasseth alle . . . moevement . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
**Overpast**
Til, whanne the shadowe is overpaste, . . . . RR. 5343
**Over-raughte** *see* **Raught**
**Over-ridden** *see* **Ridden**
**Over-shaken** *see* **Shaken**
**Overshot**
The houndes had overshete hym alle, . . . . BD. 383
**Over-skipped** *see* **Skipped**
**Overslop**
His overslope nys nat worth a myte, . . . . . G.CY. 633
**Oversprat** *see* **Overspreadeth**
**Overspread**
And therwith he his shuldres overspradde. . . . A.Prol. 678
After a beere, and it al over spradde . . . . . A.Kn. 2871
Gan oversprede the hemysperie aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1799
That overspradde her brighte thoughtes alle, . . TC.2. 769
**Overspreadeth**
Which oversprat the sonne as for a space, . . . TC.2. 767
**Overspring**
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge . . F.Fkl. 1060
**Overstretcheth**
as . . . the regioun of drowghte overstreccheth . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
**Overswift**
hise overswifte arysynges, thanne . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
**Over-swim** *see* **Swim**
**Overt**
The wey therto is so overte, . . . . . HF.2. 210

**Overtake**
It over-take, it slit awey so faste. . . . . G.CY. 682
**Overthrow**
Thanne wayteth she hir man to overthrowe . . . B.Mk. 3331
As al the world shulde overthrowe. . . . . HF.3. 550
**Overthroweth**
covetise overthroweth hem mys-torned. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
the whiche overthroweth hem in-to destruccioun, . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
**Overthrowing**
of overthrowynge or fallynge doun. . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
dreynt in overthrowynge depnesse, dulleth . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
doynge by overthrowynge wey, he hath . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
Who so that with overthrowynge thought . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
derke overthrowynge of the soule; . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
the overthrowynge wheel. . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
of som man is so overthrowynge to yvel, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
**Overthrowings**
thondre with overthrowynges, thou, that art put . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
**Overthrown**
goode men ben overthrowen for drede of my peril, . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
is seyn weleful and overthrowe in an houre. . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
thought of man, confownded and overthrowen . . Bo.5. p.3. 1730–5
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe! . . . TC.4. 385
To purpos how that Fortune overthrowe Hath lordes TC.5. 1460
**Overthwart**
Y-clenched overthwart and endelong . . . . . A.Kn. 1991
Ne overthwert, but beset so wel, . . . . . BD. 862
Right overthwart, your wommen liggen alle, . . . TC.3. 685
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne . . . . Astr. 32–40
overtwart the almykanteras. And these . . . Astr. 88–92
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . . . Astr. 350–8
Or overthart all baggyngly. . . . . RR. 292
**Overtook**
Ther overtok I a gret route . . . . . BD. 360
**Overturn** *see* **Over, Turn**
**Overturneth**
that with unwar strook overturneth the realmes of . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
**Overwhelm**
Overwhelme and turne also, . . . . . RR. 3775
**Over-whelveth**
and overwhelveth the see. . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
**Ovid**
Mo than Ovide made of mencioun . . . . . B.ML. 54
hire upon the sentence of Ovide, in his . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Ovyde seith that the litel wesele wol slee . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith, . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale, . . . . D.WB. 952
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere. . . . D.WB. 982
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . E.Mch. 2125
Nought al the remedies of Ovyde; . . . . . BD. 567
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! . . . TC.5. 1792
Or the Epistle of Ovide, . . . . . HF.1. 379
Of coper, Venus clerk, Ovyde, . . . . . HF.3. 397
What seyth also the epistelle of Ovyde . . . . LGW.G. 305
Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . . LGW. 1367
In Thessalye as Ovyde telleth us . . . . . LGW. 1396 *var*
Yet seyth Ovyde in his Epistles so; . . . . . LGW. 1465
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius. . . . . LGW. 1683
**Ovids**
Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . . . D.WB. 680
**Ow**
by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
Thanne seide I thus: 'Owh! I wondre . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
**Owe**
'Also ye owen to enclyne and bowe . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
I ne owe hem nat a word that it nys quit. . . . D.WB. 425
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones! . . . D.Sum. 2106
that men to hym owen, and turneth it . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
doute, the fruites of the erthe owen to be . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
nat awey withouten an ende, we owe to graunte . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
By thilke feith ye owe to me. . . . . RR. 2106
'Freend, by the feith I owe to thee, . . . . . RR. 2736
Owe I not wel to have distresse . . . . . RR. 4413
That I owe to all my britheren fre, . . . . . RR. 5960
**Owed**
peynes ben rather owed to felonus citezeins, . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
**Owest**
For dette which that thou owest me of old,— . . D.Fri. 1615
**Oweth**
If that the goode-man that the beestes oweth . . C.Pard. 361
may he be sory thanne that oweth al his lif to God, . I.Pars. 250–5
to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf; . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
which that he oweth al to God with al . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
certes the lord oweth to his man . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
that the man oweth to his lord. . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
manere to alle thinges, and it ne oweth nawht to . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
And that hym owith o verry duetee, . . . . . LGW.G. 360
The marchaunt owith thee right nought, . . . . RR. 5905
**O-wher**
And if he foond owher a good felawe, . . . . . A.Prol. 653
That owher is; wherfore, as for the beste, . . . . G.CY. 858
**O-wher**—*Continued*
Or that myn herte was set owher, . . . . . BD. 775
See o-wher any steryng man, . . . . . HF.1. 478
With the nones that he hadde oughe-where a wife . LGW. 1540
**O-wher** *see* **Where**
**Owl**
And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . . D.WB. 1081
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . PF. 343
The owle eek, which that hight Escaphilo, . . . TC.5. 319
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . . LGW. 2253
**Owls**
Men dreme al day of owles or of apes, . . . . B.NP. 4282
As beth thise tidyves, tercelettes and owles; . . F.Sq. 648
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . PF. 599
As ravenes qualm, or shriking of thise oules! . . TC.5. 382
**Own**
Of yonge wommen at his owene cost: . . . . . A.Prol. 213
For he was Epicurus owene sone, . . . . . A.Prol. 336
To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . A.Prol. 611
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . . A.Prol. 663
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . . A.Prol. 804
Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik. . . . . A.Kn. 1376
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . A.Kn. 1556
As frendly as he were his owene brother; . . . A.Kn. 1652
That been encombred of oure owene lyves, . . . A.Kn. 1718
Youre owene mouth, by youre confessioun, . . . A.Kn. 1744
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . . . A.Kn. 1789
That Palamon, that is thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2471
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 3077
Cristes owene werkes for to wirche, . . . . . A.Mil. 3308
And swoor he wolde been hir owene page; . . . A.Mil. 3376
Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed, . . A.Mil. 3528
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3588
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3624
But stonde he moste unto his owene harm, . . . A.Mil. 3830
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke.' . . . A.Rv. 3920
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, . . . A.Rv. 4139
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . A.Rv. 4141
That was y-maked of thyn owene mele, . . . . A.Rv. 4245
Unto a compier of his owene sort, . . . . . A.Co. 4419
That loved hir owene brother synfully; . . . . B.ML. 79
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn: . . . . B.ML. 759
Twyes she swowned in his owene sighte. . . . . B.ML. 1058
Al for his owene worship richely, . . . . . B.Sh. 1203
And of his owene thought he wax al reed. . . . B.Sh. 1301
'Now trewely, myn owene lady deere, . . . . . B.Sh. 1386
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . B.Sh. 1553
Forgive it me, myn owene spouse deere, . . . . B.Sh. 1615
the deeth of his owene propre persone.'' ' . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
noght conseille but after his owene lust . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
to his owene desir and to his owene plesaunce!' . . B.Mel. 2470–5
that been in youre owene persone, . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
the lordshipe of his owene herte is moore . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
nature as a man to encressen his owene profit . . B.Mel. 2775–80
namoore propre of hir owene, they shapen . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
youre profit as I do myn owene, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
good of youre owene than for to taken of . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . B.Mk. 3117
With Goddes owne fynger wroght was he, . . . B.Mk. 3198
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . B.Mk. 3571
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie, . . . B.Mk. 3584
Empoysoned of thyn owene folk thou weere; . . . B.Mk. 3850
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love! . . . . B.NP. 4144
And of hir owene vertu unconstreyned . . . . C.Doc. 61
'But trewely, myn owene maister deere, . . . . C.Pard. 301
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . C.Pard. 490
As though he were his owene y-bore brother; . . C.Pard. 704
And for oure owene tresor doon us honge. . . . C.Pard. 790
And pleye at dees right at oure owene wille.' . . C.Pard. 834
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . C.Pard. 873
He putte it in oure owene juggement; . . . . D.WB. 68
And take witnesse of hir owene mayde . . . . D.WB. 233
Out of hir owene hous, a! *benedicitee!* . . . . D.WB. 280
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . . D.WB. 421
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth. . . . . D.WB. 449
That in his owene grece I made hym frye . . . D.WB. 487
And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wyf, . . . D.WB. 819
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . D.WB. 964
I am youre owene love, and youre wyf; . . . . D.WB. 1091
Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere.' . . . D.Fri. 1337
For thou shalt by thyn owene experience . . . . D.Fri. 1517
That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563
Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . D.Fri. 1567
'Now, Mabely, myn owene moder deere, . . . . D.Fri. 1626
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche. . . . D.Sum. 1977
"And preeve it by thyn owene experience, . . . D.Sum. 2057
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere, . . . E.Cl. 143
Youre owene thyng; werketh after youre wille. . . E.Cl. 504
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng . E.Cl. 652
Remembre yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . . E.Cl. 881
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve.' . . . E.Cl. 889
'Gladly,' quod he, 'but of myn owene soore, . . . E.Mch. 1243
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1299
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . . E.Mch. 1488
I holde youre owene conseil is the beste; . . . . E.Mch. 1490
And chees hire of his owene auctoritee; . . . . E.Mch. 1597
Thyn owene squier and thy borne man, . . . . E.Mch. 1790

**Own**—*Continued*

Ne hurte hymselven with his owene knyf; . . . E.Mch. 1840
Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; . . . . E.Mch. 2214
His owene man shal make hym cokewold. . . . E.Mch. 2256
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk. . . F.Fkl. 880
Into hir owene dirke regioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1074
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf. . . . . F.Fkl. 1093
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecile; . . . G.SN. 196
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leeve, and deere, . G.SN. 383
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . G.CY. 743
Quod this chanoun, 'thyne owene handes two . . G.CY. 1154
I seye, he took out of his owene sleeve . . . . G.CY. 1224
Of water. In he putte his owene hand; . . . . G.CY. 1316
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother, . . . H.Mcp. 221
so vileynsly, to slaughtre of hir owene soules. . . I.Pars. 150–5
and whoso hateth his owene soule, . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
tempted in his owene concupiscence, . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
his owene wit. Veyneglorie is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
biknoweth with his owene mouth that . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
oother folk doon of hir owene catel. . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
thyn owene persone; and therfore thou . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
ootherwise escape from his owene deeth; . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene nest. . . I.Pars. 620–5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene profit; . I.Pars. 640–5
dide his owene body, the which that he . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
maketh hym Goddes owene deere child, . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
or do no fors of hir owene governaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
of his owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth . . I.Pars. 725–30
hir owene wil, wisely and resonably. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
chirche the develes owene sone. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
with his owene knyf and make hymselven dronken . I.Pars. 855–60
of his owene tonne. Certes, be it . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
synnen with hire owene kynrede, and . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
than with hire owene flesshly brother. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
everich wolde axen his owene thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
his owene engendrure, ne who sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
his owene body. The thridde is for to . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
rede, that no man truste in his owene perfeccioun, . I.Pars. 955–60
oother mennes hous or in thyn owene, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
by hire owene assent, or if the womman . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
hymself of his owene trespas, and nat . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
hymself and his owene malice of his . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
eek shewe thy synne by thyn owene propre mouth, . I.Pars. 1020–5
thyne owene propre thynges, and hastily and . . I.Pars. 1030–5
But argued with his owne thoght . . . . . BD. 503
What love was in myn owne wit, . . . . . BD. 762
That purely tho myn owne thoght . . . . . BD. 842
Hit was hir owne pure lokyng, . . . . . BD. 869
She loved so wel hir owne name. . . . . BD. 1017
Myn owne deth; him wyte I that I dye, . . . . Mars. 270
Therfor she hadde him at her owne wille. . . . Anel. 196
And with her owne hond she gan hit wryte, . . . Anel. 209
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . PF. 320
The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde; . . . . PF. 360
'And I wol of myn owne autorite, . . . . . PF. 506
woven with hir owene handes, as I knewe . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
reverenced thurw his owene dedes, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
thyn owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the as hir owene delices. Thow bare . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
byen redyly with the pris of thyn owene lif. . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
saven hir owene lyves, O how weleful . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
thyn owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris, . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
at his owene wil, for he [is] inpacient or is nat . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
faire of hir owene kynde, what aperteneth that to . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
othere thynges ben apayed of hir owene beautes, . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
boot of his owene tonge, and caste it in the . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
that is publysschid among his owene neyghebours; . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
nat in his owene kynde that it ne mai . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
the body aboven hir owene resoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
owene wil the ryghtes, whan ye ben . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
of here owene wil to the wil of here . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
acomplisseth nat his owene purpos— . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
to every wyght his owene propre bounte . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
knoweth of his owne strengthe the passioun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
his owne nature thinges that ben subgect . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
undirstonden in his owene kynde, men . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
ne have no necessite of his owne nature. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
liberte of hir owne nature. Thanne certes . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
As though I were hir owne brother dere.— . . . TC.1. 51
'And if that at myn owne lust I brenne, . . . . TC.1. 407
So mochel day fro day his owne thought, . . . TC. 1. 442
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne! . TC.1. 509
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede?' . . . TC.1. 772
Ne to thyn owne help do bisinesse . . . . . TC.1. 795
Or be recreant for his owne tene, . . . . . TC.1. 814
But right his owne slouthe and wrecchednesse: . . TC.2. 286
Til I myn owne herte blood may see! . . . . . TC.2. 445
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!'— . . . TC.2. 474
For of her owne thought she wex al red, . . . . TC.2. 652

**Own**—*Continued*

'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese, . . . . TC.2. 750
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke. . . . TC.2. 784
My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . TC.2. 871
Right of myn owne hond write her right now . . TC.2. 1005
Deiphebus, of his owne curtesye, . . . . . TC.2. 1486
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif . . . . . TC.3. 108
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . . . TC.3. 147
Now lat her wende unto her owne place, . . . . TC.3. 218
Right as thyn own whidir so thow wende . . . TC.3. 391 *var*
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende. . . . . TC.3. 424
With ek a certein of her owne men, . . . . . TC.3. 596
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde! . . . . TC.3. 635
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight, . . . . TC.3. 915
Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!' . . . . . TC.3. 1101
Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte!'— . . . . TC.3. 1183
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owne hertes list, . . . . TC.3. 1303
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright, . . . . . TC.3. 1485
That I, your owne servant and your knight, . . . TC.3. 1487
Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete. . . . . TC.3. 1820
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . . . TC.4. 405
Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo? . . . . TC.4. 1089
That day by day, myn owne herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1311
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte! . . . . TC.4. 1449
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.4. 1450
To Troilus, myn owne herte free, . . . . . TC.4. 1552
'Myn owne hertes sothfast suffisaunce, . . . . TC.4. 1640
Why n'il I helpen to myn owne cure?' . . . . TC.5. 49
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte? . . . . TC.5. 63
Your owne, aboven every creature! . . . . . TC.5. 154
'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright, . . . TC.5. 162
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere? . . . . TC.5. 218
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif; . . . . TC.5. 340
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!' . . . . TC.5. 467
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 521
Lo yende saugh I myn owene lady daunce . . . TC.5. 565 *var*
Syn I am alwey At thin one wille . . . . . TC.5. 587 *var*
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . TC.5. 588
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . . . . TC.5. 669
For love of Troilus, her owne knight, . . . . . TC.5. 865
For any drem, right for thyn owne drede? . . . TC.5. 1280
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 1315
Foryive it me, myn owne swete herte! . . . . . TC.5. 1344
Byseche I yow myn owen lady free . . . . . TC.5. 1390 *var*
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1401
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!' . . . TC.5. 1421
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche: . . . . . TC.5. 1718
And so thyn owne book hit telleth, . . . . . HF.2. 204
Our owne gentil lady Fame, . . . . . HF.3. 221
But be thyn owne sworen brother! . . . . . HF.3. 1011
So nygh myn owne floure, so boldely? . . . . LGW. 316
And ever have rewarde to his owen degree. . . . LGW. 399
To ben ryght at your owen jugement, . . . . LGW. 406
Consydre his owne honour, and hys trespas; . . . LGW. 408
The daysie, and myn owene hertes reste? . . . . LGW. 519
His owene moder, that spake with him thus; . . . LGW. 999
Preise every man his owne, as him lest, . . . . LGW. 1703
Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere . . . . LGW. 1926
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus, . . . . . LGW. 1945
She was hir owne dethe ryght with a corde, . . . LGW. 2485
Suffise thin owen thing thei it be smal . . . . Truth.2 *var*
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte dere! . . . . Comp.A. 77
writen hem in her owne tunge, that is to . . . . Astr. 5–11
knowing of thyn owne instrument. . . . . Astr. 15–20
worke with thin owne instrument. . . . . Astr. 168–70
Hir owne fadir ferde well. . . . . RR. 271
His owne shadowe had hym bytrasshed, . . . . RR. 1520
He lovede his owne shadowe soo, . . . . . RR. 1529
Departed fro myne owne thought, . . . . . RR. 2425
Shall helpen, as his owne brother, . . . . . RR. 2884
To doon right at youre owne wille. . . . . RR. 3410
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere, . . . . . RR. 4377
'Myne owne freend, art thou yit greved? . . . . RR. 4629
His owne lyknesse and semblable. . . . . RR. 4855
That quytly is his owne, in holde. . . . . RR. 5843
Thourgh knyghtis of thyn owne table. . . . . RR. 6273
He etith his owne dampnyng, . . . . . RR. 6643
And truly on her owne lyven, . . . . . RR. 6804

**Own** *see* **Awen**

**Owneth** *see* **Oweth**

**Ox**

And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . . . B.Mk. 3362
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle . . . . C.Pard. 354
As in a cote, or in an oxe stalle, . . . . . E.Cl. 398
For with a boor as gret as oxe in stalle . . . . TC.5. 1469

**Oxen**

And wayke been the oxen in my plough. . . . . A.Kn. 887
Yet nolde I, for the oxen in my plogh, . . . . A.Mil. 3159
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough; . . . . B.NP. 4187
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . D.WB. 285
feeldes plentevous with an hundred oxen, . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685-90

**Oxes**

And seyde, "Allas! for in an oxes stalle . . . . B.NP. 4194
And whan that he cam to this oxes stalle, . . . B.NP. 4217
His grace into a litel oxes stalle; . . . . . E.Cl. 207
Biside the thresshfold in an oxes stalle, . . . . E.Cl. 291

**Oxford**

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also . . . . . A.Prol. 285

**Oxford**—*Continued*
Whilom ther was dwellynge at Oxenford . . . . A.Mil. 3187
(After the scole of Oxenforde tho), . . . . . A.Mil. 3329
He somtyme was a clerk of Oxenford, . . . . D.WB. 527
The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale of Oxenford . . . E.Cl. *head*
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' oure Hoste sayde, . . . E.Cl. 1
Heere bigynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford . E.Cl. *head*
latitude of Oxenforde; upon which, by . . . . Astr. 1–5
after the latitude of Oxenforde; and tables . . . Astr. 20–5

**Oxford**—*Continued*
the latitude of Oxenford, and the . . . . . Astr. 245–51
prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . . Astr. 245–51
latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes . . . . Astr. 266–70
**Oyster**
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . A.Prol. 182
Quod he, 'for many a muscle and many an oystre, . D.Sum. 2100
**Oysters**
oistres and muscles and oothir swich . . . . . Bo.5.p.5.1825–30


# P


**P** (*the letter*)
a Grekissch P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
**Pa**
As help me god it wol nat be com pa me . . . . A.Mil. 3709 *var*
**Pace**
And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas, . . . A.Prol. 825
And in hir houre he walketh forth a paas . . . . A.Kn. 2217
And riden forth a paas with sorweful cheere, . . A.Kn. 2897
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, . . . A.Kn. 2901
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas. . . . . A.Mil. 3741
A softe paas he wente over the strete . . . . . A.Mil. 3760
A softe paas solempnely they ryde. . . . . B.ML. 399
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . . C.Doc. 164
Than thou wolt goon a-paas nat but a mile; . . . C.Pard. 866
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . . D.Sum. 2162
And forth she walketh esily a pas, . . . . . F.Sq. 388
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas; . . G.CY. 575
After he walketh softely a pas . . . . . Mars. 134
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . TC.2. 620
On which he rod a pas ful softely. . . . . TC.2. 627
And held, after his gestes, ay his pas, . . . . TC.2. 1349
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . . . TC.3. 281
He com'th to him a pas and seith right thus, . . TC.4. 465
And forth she rit ful sorwfulliche a pas. . . . TC.5. 61
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . TC.5. 604
And seyde, 'Walke forth a pas, . . . . . HF.2. 543
Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas, . . . . LGW.G. 200
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . . . . LGW. 284
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas, . . . LGW. 802
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas. . . . LGW. 2712
Tho gan I go a full grete pas, . . . . . RR. 525
To Bialacoil she wente apas, . . . . . RR. 3724
**Pace** *see* **Pass**
**Paces**
Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas, . . . . A.Kn. 1890
O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . . . B.ML. 306
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 121
almest fyve hundred thowsand paas, I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Pad**
And yit they were hethene, al the pak, . . . . LGW.G. 299
**Padua**
Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk, . . . . . E.Cl. 27
**Pagan**
With alle the rytes of his payen wyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2370
**Pagans**
Were payens, and that contree everywhere; . . . B.ML. 534
Thurgh payens, that conquereden al aboute . . . B.ML. 542
but certes the olde payens that . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . . TC.5. 1849
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . . . LGW. 786
Nat only that these payens hir comende, . . . LGW. 1688
judicial matere and rytes of payens in which . . . Astr. 165–8
**Page**
Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . . A.Kn. 1427
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . . A.Kn. 3030
And swoor he wolde been hir owene page; . . . A.Mil. 3376
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page. . . . . A.Rv. 3972
He noght forgat to yeve the leeste page . . . . B.Sh. 1236
Al were it yeven of the povereste page, . . . . C.Pard. 449
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page; C.Pard. 688
That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . . D.Sum. 2178
That woot namoore of it than woot my page, . . E.Mch. 1444
And he hath levere talken with a page . . . . F.Fkl. 692
And, as I sayde, ben of youre courte a page, . . LGW. 2037
To ben youre page and serven yow ryght here, . . LGW. 2061
Or that I lete you as a page serve; . . . . . LGW. 2093
Now am I prince, now am I page, . . . . . RR. 6333
**Paid**
His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . . A.Prol. 539
For, wheither that he payde or took by taille, . . A.Prol. 570
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . . A.Kn. 1802
And payed for the soper everideel . . . . . A.Rv. 4315
Creanced hath and payd eek in Parys . . . . B.Sh. 1556
That he yow hadde an hundred frankes payed, . . B.Sh. 1579
Y-payed thee, lest thurgh thy negligence . . . . B.Sh. 1588
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.' . . B.Sh. 1589
Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . D.WB. 1185
I payde at hoom for thy correccioun.' . . . . D.Fri. 1617
Ye shal be payed trewely, by my trouthe, . . . F.Fkl. 1231
Thou hast y-payed wel for my vitaille; . . . . F.Fkl. 1618
I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd. . . . . BD. 269
Disposed wel, and with aspectes payed, . . . . TC.2. 682
And al is payed, what that he hath spente. . . . LGW. 1125
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . LGW. 1391
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete, . . Form.A. 3
And halt hym payed with noon estate. . . . . RR. 4901
That ye shal holde you paied full wele, . . . . RR. 6035

**Paid** *see* **Apaid**
**Pain**
That never, for to dyen in the peyne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1133
And eek with peyne that love me yeveth also, . . A.Kn. 1297
And whan a beest is deed he hath no peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1319
This cruel torment and this peyne and woo, . . . A.Kn. 1382
For whom that I have al this peyne and wo, . . . A.Kn. 1582
Namoore, up peyne of lesynge of youre heed! . . . A.Kn. 1707
And therfore, syn I knowe of loves peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1815
For thilke peyne, and thilke hoote fir, . . . . A.Kn. 2383
'No man ther-fore, up peyne of los of lyf, . . . A.Kn. 2543
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne, . . A.Rv. 4084
Up peyne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . B.ML. 795
Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon certein.' . . . B.ML. 884
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo, . . . B.ML. 901
Long was the sobbyng and the bitter peyne, . . . B.ML. 1065
That telleth us the peyne of Jheau Crist . . . . B.Mel. 2134
"Seelden, or with greet peyne, been . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
muche semeth his peyne the lighter, and . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
wole enjoyne us swich a peyne as we . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
suffren all peyne, requirynge and preiynge hym . . B.Mel. 2960–5
enjoyne hem that peyne by right and by lawe, which I B.Mel 3040–5
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee, . . B.Mk. 3231
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne, . . B.Mk. 3779
For many a mannes guttes dide he peyne; . . . B.Mk. 3794
And in this stynk and this horrible peyne, . . . B.Mk. 3816
That that is doon; and als, it is a peyne, . . . B.NP. 3976
He wolde so peyne hym that with bothe his eyen . B.NP. 4495
For Chauntecleres drede, and for his peyne. . . . B.NP. 4544
I peyne me to han an hauteyn speche, . . . . C.Pard. 330
Thanne peyne I me to strecche forth the nekke, . . C.Pard. 395
Anon he was out cast to wo and peyne. . . . . C.Pard. 511
O Lord, the peyne I dide hem and the wol . . . D.WB. 384
Ther myghte asterte hym no pecunyal peyne. . . D.Fri. 1314
He koude somne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . . D.Fri. 1347
Up peyne of cursyng looke that thou be . . . . D.Fri. 1587
But, upon peyne his heed of for to swappe, . . . E.Cl. 586
But first siknesse and after wo and peyne. . . . E.Cl. 651
That bacheleris have often peyne and wo; . . . E.Mch. 1278
That for the verray peyne he was ny wood. . . . E.Mch. 1775
Til fresshe May wol rewen on his peyne. . . . . E.Mch. 1782
That ye been in this furyal peyne of helle . . . F.Sq. 448 *var*
Under plesance, and under bisy peyne, . . . . F.Sq. 509
I knowe what is the peyne of deeth ther-by; . . . F.Sq. 582
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne . F.Fkl. 730
Telle hire his wo, his peyne, and his distresse; . . F.Fkl. 737
And of my peyne have som compassioun!' . . . F.Fkl. 1079
Ye sle me giltelees for verray peyne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1318
And seyde, 'I yow forbede, up peyne of deeth, . . F.Fkl. 1481
To have hir felawes in peyne and disese,— . . . G.CY. 747
And in hir termes sette hir lust and peyne, . . . G.CY. 1398
Up peyne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.' . . . H.Mcp. 86
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy peyne . . H.Mcp. 330
self in sorwe and oother peyne for his . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
every peyne that hym is enjoyned with . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
synful soules to the peyne of helle; . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the peyne . . . I.Pars. 175–80
brenne shal turne hym al to peyne that . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
they love togidre in the peyne of helle, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
wene that they may dyen for peyne, and . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
by hir deeth flee fro peyne, that may . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
the peyne of helle; it is lyk deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
they may nat fle fro peyne; ne they . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
mowe shewe to delivere hem fro peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
have noon hope to escape fro peyne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
yet availlen they to abregge of the peyne . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
free withouten greet peyne and bitter . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
of synne and of peyne. Thanne was he by-scorned that . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
the peyne of alle oure wikkednesses, muchel . . . I.Pars. 280–5
hevene sholde al this peyne endure. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
delivereth the soule fro the peyne of helle, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
peyne of concupiscence is afterward both . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
peyne and synne; and therfore be . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
But for sothe the peyne dwelleth . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
with us as to temptacioun, which peyne . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
man hath in hym the peyne of concupiscence . . . I.Pars. 335–40
in greet peyne; in lond, in famyne, in thurst, in . . I.Pars. 340–5
peyne that he hath on his body, as, . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
repreve hym by harm of peyne, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
lyk to hem that been in the peyne of helle, . . . I.Pars. 685–90
gret sorwe and peyne, and many another . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
peyne of deeth that is perdurable. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
of God bothe of synne and of peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
in almesse, and in bodily peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30

**Pain**—*Continued*

Now as to speken of bodily peyne; . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
bodily peyne stant in wakynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
bodily peyne stant in disciplyne or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
God, that never shal the peyne stynte, . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
shul they han perpetueel peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
ther as is the sikernesse fro the peyne of helle; . . I.Pars. 1075–80
This is my peyne wythoute reed, . . . . . BD. 586
With herte sore and ful of besy peyne, . . . . Pity. 2
In ydel hope, folk redelees of peyne,— . . . . Pity. 27
For Goddes love, have mercy on my peyne! . . . Pity. 98
My peyne is this, that what-so I desire, . . . . Pity. 99
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my peyne, . . . Pity. 106
Fro your servyse, for any peyne or wo! . . . . Pity. 116
With herte sore, and ful of besy peyne! . . . . Pity. 119
The firy sparkes brosten out for peyne; . . . . Mars. 96
Wherfor the ground and cause of al my peyne, . . Mars. 160
I wol returne and speken of my peyne; . . . . Mars. 211
To have pite of folk that been in peyne; . . . . Mars. 283
The sore spark of peyne now doth me spille. . . . Comp.L. 14
So litel rewthe hath she upon my peyne. . . . . Comp.L. 50
Right as him list, he laugheth at my peyne, . . . Anel. 234
As verily ye sleen me with the peyn; . . . . . Anel. 288
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne, . . PF. 80
For certes, longe I may nat live in payne, . . . PF. 424
And ech of yow peyne him in his degre . . . . PF. 662
the peyne of the accusaciour ajugid byforn . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
I resceyve peyne of fals felonye for guerdoun of . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
of thynges; so that anoyous peyne, that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the blame and the peyne of the feloun; . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
ben nevere mo with-outen peyne, ne the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
of the undepartable peyne of schrewes . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
(that is to seyn, that the peyne of schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
For so as good and yvel, and peyne and mede . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
moot the peyne of yvel answere by the contrarie . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
defowled with peyne, he ne douteth nat that he nys Bo.4.p.3. 1290–5
of gode men, how gret peyne . . . . . Bo.4.p.3. 1290–5
a gret partie of the peyne to schrewes scholde . . Bo.4.p.4. 1325–30
if no peyne of justice chastisede hem. . . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1345–50
peyne that thei suffren, which that is . . . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1360–5
defaute of peyne, whiche defaute of peyne thou . Bo.4.p.4. 1360–5
delivred fro peyne, thanne whan thei ben . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1360–5
by asprenesse of peyne, and some . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
ryghtful peyne, thanne whan thei ben punyschid . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
the scapynge withouten peyne be weleful. . . . Bo.4 p.4. 1380–5
neither mede ne peyne). And it scholde . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . TC.1. 9
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . TC.1. 34
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir peyne. . . . TC.1. 63
Or of his peyne, or what-so-evere he thoughte. . . TC.1. 497
That whilom japedest at Loves peyne! . . . . TC.1. 508
'I wolde parten with thee al thy peyne . . . . TC.1. 589
That certein, for to dyen in the peyne, . . . . TC.1. 674
To have another felaw in his peyne." . . . . . TC.1. 709
To peyne me to do you this servise; . . . . . TC.1. 989
'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my peyne! . . . TC.2. 475
He seyde, "Lord, have routhe upon my peyne! . . TC.2. 523
Hir dredful joye, hir constreynt, and hir peyne? . . TC.2. 776
In gret disese abideth for the peyne!' . . . . . TC.2. 987
He may not longe liven for the peyne!'— . . . . TC.2. 1127
I nevere dide a thing with more peyne . . . . TC.2. 1231
And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne, . . . . TC.2. 1355
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
So that wel nigh I sterve for the peyne!' . . . . TC.2. 1530
Sle not this man, that hath for you this peyne! . . TC.2. 1736
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse peyne. . . . . TC.3. 105
'And he is come in swich peyne and distresse . . TC.3. 792
This drof me for to rewe upon your peyne. . . . TC.3. 994
For ther-with mene I finally the peyne . . . . TC.3. 1006
Him to revoken she dide al her peyne. . . . . TC.3. 1118
Men drinken ofte peyne and gret distresse: . . . TC.3. 1216
That thorugh a peyne hath founden al his cure. . . TC.3. 1218
Yit sholde I bet enduren al my peyne.'— . . . TC.3. 1491
To deyen in the peyne I coude nought! . . . . TC.3. 1502
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . TC.3. 1531
That endeles compleinen evere in peyne, . . . TC.4. 23
On live, in torment and in cruel peyne . . . . TC.4. 296
Who shal now yeve confort to my peyne? . . . TC.4. 318
How that it sholde a lasse peine be . . . . . TC.4. 478
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth peyne! . . TC.4. 504
Ne peyne non ne may me so tormente, . . . . TC.4. 634
That yaven signes of the bittre peyne . . . . . TC.4. 710
Her white brest she bet, and for the peyne . . . TC.4. 738
That causeth me, and ich him, al this peyne! . . TC.4. 756
Yit in the feld of pite, out of peyne, . . . . TC.4. 789
And peyne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse! . . . TC.4. 842
For pite of myn aspre and cruel peyne!'— . . . TC.4. 847
Bitrent, in sothfast tokening of her peyne, . . . TC.4. 870
Now, wis, his sorwe doubleth al my peyne! . . . TC.4. 903
Him for to glade, I shal don al my peyne, . . . TC.4. 942
So gan the peyne hire hertes for to twiste . . . TC.4. 1129 *var*
For peyne, as is ligne aloes or galle: . . . . . TC.4. 1137
And that somwhat to weyken gan the peyne . . . TC.4. 1144

**Pain**—*Continued*

It n'is but foly and encrees of peyne. . . . . TC.4. 1257
But him bihoveth somtime han a peyne, . . . . TC.4. 1305
That on his hors unnethe he sat for peyne. . . . TC.5. 35
That he nolde don his peyne al his myghte . . . TC.5. 115 *var*
Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace; . . . TC.5. 171
This knowen folk that han y-suffred peyne, . . . TC.5. 415
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo . . . . TC.5. 498
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik peyne: . . . TC.5. 678
And this was yet the worste of al her peyne, . . . TC.5. 727
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of peyne, . . TC.5. 892
He refte her of the grete of al her peyne. . . . TC.5. 1036
But for the peyne him thoughte his herte bledde, . TC.5. 1200
And what thing was the cause of al his peyne; . . TC.5. 1229
For love of her that him this peyne wroughte; . . TC.5. 1236
I fele now so sharpe a newe peyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1269
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro peyne! . . TC.5. 1400
Whan that he knew hir, of his peyne; . . . . . HF.1. 232
Or peyne me my wordes peynte, . . . . . HF.1. 246
Dido of hir grete peyne, . . . . . HF.1. 312
But up I clomb with alle payne, . . . . . HF.3. 28
Upon peyne to be blynde anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 480
That there is joy in hevene, and peyne in helle, . . LGW. 2
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche peyne; . LGW. 261
Hym oughte now to have the lesse peyne, . . . LGW. 429
Wol doon so stronge a peyne for love as she. . . . LGW. 569
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne; . . LGW. 636
That sely Dido rewed on his peyne, . . . . . LGW. 1237
And with thy countrefeted peyn and wo! . . . LGW. 1376
He wolde come and hir delyver of peyne, . . . LGW. 2488
Ye be nat suffisaunt to bere the peyne. . . . . LGW. 2524
And but you list releve him of his peyne, . . . . Fort. 77
Peyne thee nought al crooked to redresse . . . . Truth. 8 *var*
That for no peyne wol I not sey nay; . . . . . Ven. 63
But I dar seyn, were he out of his peyne, . . . Buk. 11
To mercy, though he sterve for the peyne. . . . Merc.B. 23
That wel to synge dide her peyne; . . . . . RR. 765
And gan for hym suche payne endure, . . . . . RR. 1476
To shete at me with all his peyne. . . . . RR. 1798
And certis yit, for al my peyne, . . . . . RR. 1821
Ne for no payne that I myght feele, . . . . . RR. 1824
That in full grete peyne I abode. . . . . RR. 1897
That peyne and gret adversite . . . . . RR. 2010
That forto serven doth his payne . . . . . RR. 2110
May come, but if he peyne endure; . . . . . RR. 2120
It is nat so ful of peyne. . . . . RR. 2402
Than, soone after al thy payne, . . . . . RR. 2411
The peyne of love unto a fere. . . . . RR. 2471
So full of peyne shalt thou crepe, . . . . . RR. 2558
For it aleggith well my peyne; . . . . . RR. 2588
My peyne were quytte me rychely. . . . . RR. 2599
Withoute rest, in peyne and woo. . . . . RR. 2642
And waite without in woo and peyne, . . . . . RR. 2657
Endure the peyne ye have seid heere? . . . . RR. 2724
In such peyne and [in] such brennyng; . . . . RR. 2727
Unto the sore of loves peyne; . . . . . RR. 2744
In servyse; for peyne hem sleeth, . . . . . RR. 2751
And lyveth in distresse and in peyne, . . . . RR. 2798
The peyne of lovers and her rage. . . . . RR. 2816
Ne noon other maner peyne. . . . . RR. 2912
In herte I have hadde so gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 3090
Was left aloone in peyne and thought. . . . . RR. 3169
Was yeve to peyne and to martire; . . . . . RR. 3173
I trowe nevere man wiste of peyne, . . . . . RR. 3177
Whanne peyne he seide I shulde fele. . . . . RR. 3182
A quarter of my woo and peyne; . . . . . RR. 3184
That hath thee in sich peyne sette, . . . . . RR. 3246
The peyne is hard out of mesure, . . . . . RR. 3279
Me were lever dye in the peyne, . . . . . RR. 3326
He shuld yit rewen on thi peyne. . . . . RR. 3460
His peyne is harde, ye may see lo, . . . . . RR. 3520
And haveth pite upon his peyne; . . . . . RR. 3574
With al his payne and besynesse, . . . . . RR. 3624
Of loves payne hath, soth to sayne, . . . . . RR. 3678
Aftir the kis in peyne and woo, . . . . . RR. 3695
Thanne of my peyne I gan to lysse, . . . . . RR. 3758
I suffre noye and moche peyne. . . . . RR. 3772
I trowe my peyne shall never lisse. . . . . RR. 4128
That half my peyne I can not telle, . . . . . RR. 4135
But now, thurgh doublyng of my peyne, . . . . RR. 4323
If Jelousie doth thee payne, . . . . . RR. 4391
Lovers she putt in full gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 4444
A peyne also it is joious, . . . . . RR. 4733
That may not eende withouten peyne. . . . . RR. 4930
Peyne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire . . . . RR. 4997
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyne, . . . . RR. 5252
He undirfongith a gret peyne . . . . . RR. 5709
With mychel peyne they wynne richesse, . . . . RR. 5783
No man up peyne to be dede, . . . . . RR. 6617
That of the peyne hem wole allege. . . . . RR. 6626
Nor that for peyne wole refusen . . . . . RR. 7229
Therto ought every wight him payne, . . . . . RR. 7510

**Pain-** *see* **Penible, Pine-**

**Paindemain**

Whit was his face as payndemayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1915

**Pained**

And peyned hire to countrefete cheere Of Court, . A.Prol. 139
And peyned hire to doon al that she myghte, . . E.Cl. 976
'To muchel am I peyned for the thynges . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
To synge, for ech of hem him peyned . . . . . BD. 318
And after that he peyned him to glade . . . . TC.2. 1574

**Pained**—*Continued*
He peyned him with al his fulle might . . . . TC.5. 75
That peyned hem ful many peyre . . . . . RR. 107
**Pained** *see* **For-peined**
**Painest**
And peynest thee to preyse his arte, . . . . . HF.2. 119
**Paineth**
She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . B.ML. 320
For it peyneth hem ever as though they . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . PF. 339
That peyneth her on ladies for to lye! . . . . TC.5. 1524
That peyneth hym to serven me, . . . . . RR. 6014
**Pains**
Encressen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . A.Kn. 2392
Allas the wo! allas, the peynes stronge, . . . A.Kn. 2771
the peynes and the tribulaciouns that he . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
That his peynes weren importable;' . . . . . B.Mk. 3792
Swiche peynes that youre herte myghte agryse; . . D.Fri. 1649
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . D.Fri. 1652
To shewen hym the peynes that ther were, . . . D.Sum. 1679
Feelynge his similitude in peynes smerte, . . . . F.Sq. 480
Al warisshed of his bittre peynes smerte.' . . . F.Fkl. 856
Madame, reweth upon my peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 974
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 1259
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teche; . . . G.SN. 343
on the peynes of helle. Of this matere . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
devel, and fro the peynes of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
of doome and of the horrible peynes of . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
understande these peynes and bithynke hym weel that . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
he hath deserved thilke peynes for his . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
to know the peynes that been establissed . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
gruccheth agayn the peynes of helle, or . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
the peynes of helle, and of the joyes of . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
and therby relessed us fro the peynes of helle, . . I.Pars. 805–10
and amenused the peynes of purgatorie . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
grete peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe. . . I.Pars. 835–40
peynes of helle, but if so be that it be . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
of the peynes of helle, that is so crueel . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Or tellen any of my peynes smerte, . . . . . Pity. 13
But for your bothes peynes I yow preye, . . . . ABC. 83
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my peynes smerte . . Comp.L. 125
of peynes and tormentes, how myghte . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
to determyne of thise peynes. But I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
of peynes, they ne aughten nat, ryght . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
thilke peynes weren tormentes to hem; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
peynes ben rather owed to felonus . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
the peynes ben establisschid than for good folk.' . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
good folk, and peynes to badde folk, syn that . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
medes and peynes to the willynges of men, that ben . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen, . . . TC.1. 303
Secret, and in my peynes pacient, . . . . . TC.3. 142
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevene. . . . TC.3. 1204
And shortly so his peines him to-rente, . . . . TC.4. 341
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte: . . . . TC.4. 426
That n'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte. . . . TC.4. 1141
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1501
The cruel peynes of this woful man, . . . . . TC.4. 1697
And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . TC.5. 265
That n'olde han wepen for her peynes smerte, . . TC.5. 724
Criseyde, that was in her peynes stronge . . . . TC.5. 864
That ye me lefte in aspre peynes smerte . . . . TC.5. 1326
save Me from disese of alle peynes smerte! . . . TC.5. 1420
My peynes halve, ne what torment I have, . . . Bal.Co. 2
And deeth also, whan ye my peynes newe, . . . Bal.Co. 11
As you best list, my peynes for to redresse; . . . Bal.Ch. 17
This Narcisus hadde suffred paynes . . . . . RR. 1505
In love, among thy paynes al, . . . . . RR. 2404
Myght lyve a monthe such peynes to fele.' . . . RR. 2734
To voide hym of his peynes clene. . . . . RR. 2922
For peynes gret, disese, and thought, . . . . . RR. 3104
Which alle hise peynes myght acoye. . . . . RR. 3564
Of the peynes that I endure, . . . . . RR. 4375
**Paint**
Wel koude he peynten lifly, that it wroghte; . . . A.Kn. 2087
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature, . . . C.Doc. 12
Or grave, or peynte; for I dar wel seyn . . . . C.Doc. 15
Outher to grave, or peynte, or forge, or bete, . . C.Doc. 17
To forme and peynten erthely creaturis . . . . C.Doc. 21
For, right as she kan peynte a lilie whit, . . . . C.Doc. 32
O monstre, that so subtilly kanst peynte . . . . E.Mch. 2062
Or elles swiche as men dye or peynte. . . . . F.Fkl. 725
peynten it with alle circumstaunces, where . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Thow shalt nat eek peynte . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynte, . . . . BD. 782
What sholde I peynte or drawen it on lengthe . . TC.2. 262
For, if a peyntour wolde peynte a pik . . . . TC.2. 1041
Or peyne me my wordes peynte, . . . . . HF.1. 246
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynte? . . LGW. 875
Wel coude he peynte, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 175
He dide hem bothe entaile and peynte, . . . . RR. 609
To wyndre hir, or to peynte hir ought. . . . . RR. 1020
**Paint** *see* **Depeint-, Peinture**
**Painted**
By ordre weren peynted on the wal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1934
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . A.Kn. 1970
First, on the wal was peynted a forest, . . . . A.Kn. 1975
Thus was it peynted, I kan sey you no ferre. . . A.Kn. 2060
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor . . . . . A.Kn. 2069
She peynted hath this noble creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 34
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who. . . . . D.WB. 692
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . F.Sq. 560
And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . . F.Sq. 646
In which were peynted alle thise false fowles, . . F.Sq. 647
Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde. . . . F.Sq. 650
Which May hadde peynted with his softe shoures . F.Fkl. 907
brennynge of wilde fir, and peynted . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Were peynted, bothe text and glose, . . . . . BD. 333
In hir servyse; and peynted overal . . . . . PF. 284
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . . . PF. 293
as the schynnynge nyght is y-painted (that is to sey, Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
as the hevene were peynted with diverse ymages . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
Is al this peynted proces seyd, allas, . . . . . TC.2. 424
To see hit peynted on the walle. . . . . HF.1. 211
That peynted was, al endelong, . . . . . HF.3. 368
Now it is peynted upon every side. . . . . LGW. 1029
And when thyn olde auncetres peynted be, . . . LGW. 2536
Then pray I God, thow peynted be also, . . . . LGW. 2538
And next was peynted Coveitise, . . . . . RR. 181
Was peynted Envye, that never lough, . . . . . RR. 248
Sorwe was peynted next Envie . . . . . RR. 301
Elde was paynted after this, . . . . . RR. 349
Was peynted Povert al aloon, . . . . . RR. 450
I-paynted all with amorettes. . . . . RR. 892
And it was peynted wel and thwyten, . . . . . RR. 933
Peyntid in the cristall there. . . . . RR. 1600
**Painted** *see* **Peint**
**Painter**
For, if a peyntour wolde peynte a pik . . . . . TC.2. 1041
**Painting**
Ful foule in peyntyng was that vice, . . . . . RR. 210
I saugh Envie in that peyntyng . . . . . RR. 289
**Pair**
A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . A.Prol. 159
And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe. . . . A.Prol. 473
And somme woln have a paire plates large; . . . A.Kn. 2121
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . . A.Co. 4386
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623
After the beere, me thoughte he hadde a paire Of legges D.WB. 597
A peyre of tables al of yvory, . . . . . D.Sum. 1741
a peire of longe toonges of long rancour; . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Our hertes wern so even a payre . . . . . BD. 1288
of doves . . . Saw I sittynge many an hundred peire. PF. 238
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . . PF. 595
in manere of a peire tables to receyve . . . . Astr. 371–6
That it hath hewes an hundred payre, . . . . . RR. 66
That peyned hem ful many peyre . . . . . RR. 107
Of gloves white she had a paire. . . . . RR. 572
And othere trees full many a payre— . . . . . RR. 1386
And it hath leves wel foure paire, . . . . . RR. 1698
Loke at the leest thou have a paire, . . . . . RR. 2266
A peire of bedis eke she bere . . . . . RR. 7370
**Paisible** *see* **Peaceable**
**Palace**
The riche array of Theseus paleys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2199
And to the paleys rood ther many a route . . . A.Kn. 2494
The paleys ful of peples up and doun,— . . . . A.Kn. 2513
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . A.Kn. 2525
Honured, were into the paleys fet. . . . . A.Kn. 2527
With herte soor, to Theseus paleys. . . . . A.Kn. 2695
Noght fer fro thilke paleys honurable . . . . E.Cl. 197
And al the paleys put was in array, . . . . . E.Cl. 262
And to his paleys, er he lenger lette, . . . . . E.Cl. 389
That I smoklees out of youre paleys wente. . . . E.Cl. 875
Al ful of joye and blisse is the paleys, . . . . E.Mch. 1712
And to his palays hoom he hath hire lad. . . . . E.Mch. 2415
With diademe, ful heighe in his paleys, . . . . F.Sq. 60
So bring us to that palais that is bilt . . . . . ABC. 183
Into hir nexte paleys, and abyde, . . . . . Mars. 54
In chambre amyd the paleys, prively, . . . . . Mars. 79
Within the paleys gates, sturdely, . . . . . Mars. 82
That in the paleys of thy disturbaunce . . . . Mars. 107
Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . Mars. 145
whiche Paulyn the howndes of the paleys . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . . TC.1. 324
Unto his neces paleys ther biside.— . . . . . TC.2. 76
With-in the paleis gardin, by a welle, . . . . . TC.2. 508
For thorugh this strete he mot to paleys ride; . . TC.2. 616
Of Troilus, that is to paleis riden . . . . . TC.2. 933
On morwe, and to his neces paleis sterte, . . . . TC.2. 1094
To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espi'de, . . . . TC.2. 1252
And Troilus to paleis wente blive, . . . . . TC.2. 1537
And Troilus unto his paleys ferde . . . . . TC.3. 1529
Retorned to his real paleys sone, . . . . . TC.3. 1534
And thorugh his paleis with a swollen herte . . . TC.5. 201
Whan they unto the paleis were y-comen . . . . TC.5. 512
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . . . . TC.5. 523
So lat us sen her paleis at the leste!' . . . . TC.5. 525
Than seide he thus: 'O paleis desolat, . . . . . TC.5. 540
O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . . . TC.5. 542
O paleis, whilom day that now art night, . . . . TC.5. 544
'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle, . . . . TC.5. 547

**Palace**—*Continued*
Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . . . HF.2. 205
Up to the paleys, anon-right . . . . . HF.2. 567
And gan forth to the paleys goon. . . . . HF.2. 582
That al the paleys-walles ronge! . . . . . HF.3. 308
And to hire royall paleys she hire spedde, . . . LGW. 1096
Towarde Athenes to his paleys large. . . . . LGW. 2406
And this was in the paleys of Egiste, . . . . LGW. 2618
Out of my paleys or that thou be dede, . . . . LGW. 2644
Yit were no paleis chaumbres, ne non halles; . . Form.A. 41
Ben of hir paleys senatours; . . . . . RR. 4999
Myn highe paleys do I founde, . . . . . RR. 6828
My paleis and myn hous make I . . . . . RR. 7003
**Palamon**
And that oother knyght highte Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1014
This Palamon and his felawe Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1031
And Palamon, this woful prisoner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1063
This sorweful prisoner, this Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1070
This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1092
That if that Palamon was wounded sore, . . . . A.Kn. 1115
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde, . . . A.Kn. 1123
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1128
O deere cosyn Palamon,' quod he, . . . . . A.Kn. 1234
Upon that oother syde, Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1275
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite . . . . . A.Kn. 1334
For shortly for to seyn this Palamoun . . . . A.Kn. 1341
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1348
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite. . . . . A.Kn. 1450
Thise seven yeer hath seten Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1452
But Palamon? that love destreyneth so . . . . A.Kn. 1455
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1467
With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun. . . A.Kn. 1479
Ther as by aventure this Palamoun . . . . . A.Kn. 1516
Save oonly me, and wrecched Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1561
This Palamoun, that thoughte that thurgh his herte A.Kn. 1574
For I am Palamon, thy mortal foo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1590
This Palamon answerde, 'I graunte it thee.' . . . A.Kn. 1620
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoun! . . . . A.Kn. 1627
This Arcite and this Palamon ben met. . . . . A.Kn. 1636
Thou myghtest wene that this Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1655
He was war of Arcite and Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1698
This Palamon answerde hastily . . . . . A.Kn. 1714
That I am thilke woful Palamoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1734
'Lo heere this Arcite, and this Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1791
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1870
And speke of Palamon and of Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2094
And right so ferden they with Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 2117
Ther maistow seen comynge with Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2128
Whan Palamon the larke herde synge, . . . . A.Kn. 2210
Yet song the larke, and Palamon also. . . . . A.Kn. 2212
Whan the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2261
The thridde houre in-equal that Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2271
And Palamon, that hath swich love to me, . . . A.Kn. 2314
That Palamon, that is thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2471
And in that selve moment Palamon . . . . . A.Kn. 2584
For jelous herte upon this Palamoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2629
As Palamoun, to sleen his foo Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2633
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 2639
And in the rescus of this Palamoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2643
So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take; . . . . A.Kn. 2647
Who sorweth now but woful Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2652
But speke of Palamoun and of Arcyte. . . . . A.Kn. 2742
And Palamon, that was his cosyn deere. . . . . A.Kn. 2763
'I have heer with my cosyn Palamon . . . . . A.Kn. 2783
So worthy to ben loved as Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2794
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,'— . . . . A.Kn. 2797
Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2817
That ther as first Arcite and Palamoun . . . . A.Kn. 2858
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2882
Eek Palamon, with ful greet compaignye, . . . A.Kn. 2909
Leet senden after gentil Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2976
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght, . . . A.Kn. 3077
Thanne seyde he thus to Palamon ful right: . . . A.Kn. 3090
Hath Palamon y-wedded Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3098
For now is Palamon in alle wele, . . . . . A.Kn. 3101
Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3107
And al the Love of Palamoun and Arcite . . . . LGW. 420
**Palasins**
These grete ladyes palasyns, . . . . . RR. 6862
**Palathia** *see* **Palatie**
**Palatie**
Somtyme with the lord of Palatye . . . . . A.Prol. 65
**Pale**
He was nat pale, as a forpyned goost: . . . . A.Prol. 205
That art so pale and deedly on to see? . . . . A.Kn. 1082
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 1364
As he were wood, with face deed and pale, . . . A.Kn. 1578
The pykepurs, and eke the pale drede; . . . . A.Kn. 1998
Til that the pale Saturnus the colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2443
The Millere, that for-dronken was al pale, . . . A.Mil. 3120
That yet aswowne lay, bothe pale and wan, . . . A.Mil. 3828
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed. . . . A.Rv. 4150
Ful pale arist, and dresseth hire to wende, . . . B.ML. 265
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . B.ML. 645
And Custance, with a deedly pale face, . . . . B.ML. 822
But, deere nece, why be ye so pale? . . . . . B.Sh. 1296
With face pale of drede and bisy thoght, . . . . B.Pri. 1779
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . . B.NP. 4213
For which ful pale and welked is my face. . . . C.Pard. 738
For which she looked with ful pale face. . . . . E.Cl. 340

**Pale**—*Continued*
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn. . . . F.Fkl. 1249
With face pale and with ful sorweful cheere, . . . F.Fkl. 1353
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, . H.Mcp. 20
For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale, . . . . H.Mcp. 30
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . . H.Mcp. 276
That lyeth ful pale and no-thyng rody. . . . . BD. 143
Ful pitous, pale, and no-thyng reed . . . . . BD. 470
And pale, for ther no blood was sene . . . . . BD. 497
For ferde, and myn hewe al pale, . . . . . BD. 1213
Ful ofte I wex bothe pale and reed; . . . . . BD. 1214
With face deed, betwyxe pale and grene, . . . . Anel. 353
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond; . . . . PF. 243
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprocheth . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, and . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
waxen pale and infect by bowndes of the derk . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede." . TC.2. 539
But though that he for wo was pale and wan, . . TC.2. 551
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . TC.3. 95
The bente mone with her hornes pale, . . . . TC.3. 624
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . . . . TC.4. 235
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . TC.4. 379
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . . TC.4. 747
And thus she li'th with hewes pale and grene, . . TC.4. 1154
With face pale, and unto Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 86
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene . . TC.5. 243
Although ful pal y-woxen was the mone, . . . . TC.5. 275
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face, . . . TC.5. 536
To ben defet and pale, and waxen lesse . . . . TC.5. 618
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face, . . . . TC.5. 708
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan . . . . TC.5. 1221
That werest on thy hose a pale, . . . . . HF.3. 750
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos, . . . LGW. 831
And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe . . . LGW. 866
And quoke for fere, pale and pitously, . . . . LGW. 2317
Nought half so pale was Avarice, . . . . . RR. 306
Ful fade, pale, and megre also. . . . . RR. 311
With pale visage and pitous, . . . . . RR. 420
Of colour pale and deed was she. . . . . RR. 441
A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale, . . . . . RR. 1804
But word and witte with chere full pale . . . . RR. 2529
Under her clothes pale and lene. . . . . RR. 2684
And while I stode thus derk and pale, . . . . RR. 3217
It makith thee bothe pale and lene; . . . . . RR. 5104
With sleigh and pale faces lene, . . . . . RR. 7255
But pale of face somtyme was she; . . . . . RR. 7388
And pale through hypocrisye. . . . . RR. 7394
But onely deed and pale y-wis, . . . . . RR. 7396
**Palestral**
And of the feste and pleyes palestral . . . . . TC.5. 304
**Paleth**
the sterre, y-dymmed, paleth hir white cheeres . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
**Palfrey**
His palfrey was as broun as is a berye. . . . . A.Prol. 207
Allas, our wardeyn has his palfrey lorn!' . . . . A.Rv. 4075
Ne large palfrey, esy for the nones, . . . . . LGW. 1116
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . . LGW. 1198
**Palfreys**
Of lordes, upon steedes and palfreys. . . . . A.Kn. 2495
**Paling**
the . . . palynge, wyndynge or bendynge, and . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Palinurus**
How he ther fond Palinurus, . . . . . HF.1. 443
**Palis**
enclosed in swiche a paleys whider as that chaterynge or . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
is contened in-with the palays and the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
of the palys chynynge [and] open. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
by strengthe of thi palays, schalt leden a cler age, . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
**Palladium**
They hadde a relik, heet Palladion, . . . . . TC.1. 153
To herknen of Palladion servise; . . . . . TC.1. 164
**Palladiums**
Palladiones feste for to holde. . . . . TC.1. 161
**Pallas**
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn; . . . C.Doc. 49
With thy Bellona, Pallas, ful of grace! . . . . Anel. 5
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas, . . . TC.2. 425
For which Pallas was with Aglauros wroth, . . . TC.3. 730
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . . . TC.5. 308
And other love, as help me now Pallas, . . . . TC.5. 977
As help me Pallas with her heres clere, . . . . TC.5. 999
**Palled**
So unweeldy was this sory, palled goost. . . . . H.Mcp. 55
**Pallet**
And on a pailet al that gladde night . . . . . TC.3. 229
**Palm**
And bothe with the palm of martirdom . . . . G.SN. 240
'The palm of martirdom for to receyve . . . . G.SN. 274
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne. . . . . PF. 182
**Palmers**
And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes, . . A.Prol. 13
**Palms**
Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes . . . TC.3. 1114
**Palmyra**
Cenobia, of Palymerie queene,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3437

**Palpable**
So palpable they shulden be. . . . . HF.2. 361
**Palsy**
hole . . . it koude make Of palasie, and [of] tothe ake. . . . . RR. 1098
**Pampered** *see* **For-pampered**
**Pamphilus**
therfore seith Pamphilles, "If a netherdes doghter," seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
And this Pamphilles seith also, "If thow . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
seith this Pamphilles moreover, that they . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1110
**Pan**
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . . . A.Kn. 1165
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . A.Rv. 3944
Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan, . . . B.Mk. 3142
As I wol bere awey thy newe panne . . . . . D.Fri. 1614
Yeve I thy body and my panne also!' . . . . . D.Fri. 1623
And panne and al, but he wol hym repente!' . . . D.Fri. 1629
Thy body and this panne been myne by right; . . D.Fri. 1635
And bryngeth eek with yow a bolle or a panne . . G.CY. 1210
And in the panne putte it at the laste, . . . . G.CY. 1315
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . BD. 511
**Panade**
And by his belt he baar a long panade, . . . . A.Rv. 3929
With panade, or with knyf, or boidekyn; . . . . A.Rv. 3960
**Panago** *see* **Panik**
**Pandar**
A frend of his, that called was Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 548
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe . . TC.1. 582
Wostow not wel that it am I, Pandare? . . . . TC.1. 588
'Suffiseth this, my fulle frend Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 610
'Ye, Troilus, now herkne,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.1. 624
'Now,' quod Pandare, 'herkneth, it was thus.— . . TC.1. 658
And with that Pandar of his wordes stente; . . . TC.1. 736
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . . TC.1. 829
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth game!' . . . TC.1. 868
And whan that Pandar herde her name nevene. . . TC.1. 876
'Thou seyst wel,' quod Pandare, 'and now I hope . TC.1. 939
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented . . . TC.1. 1009
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve! . . . TC.1. 1015
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde . . . TC.1. 1030
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . . TC.1. 1037
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . TC.1. 1045
Al this tho Pandar in his herte thoughte, . . . . TC.1. 1070
Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge, . . . . TC.2. 67
'I grante wel,' quod Pandar, 'by my trouthe! . . TC.2. 490
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . TC.2. 974
To that Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee lest, . . . TC.2. 1051
This Pandar up therwith, and that be-time . . . TC.2. 1093
'Nay, nece,' quod Pandare, 'sey not so! . . . . TC.2. 1207
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon . . . . TC.2. 1226
To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espi'de, . . . . TC.2. 1252
And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . . . TC.2. 1260
Pandare, which that stood her faste by, . . . . TC.2. 1275
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye, . TC.2. 1285
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde; . . TC.2. 1344
But to Pandare alwey was his recours; . . . . TC.2. 1352
Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde, . . . TC.2. 1415
'Nay,' quod Pandare, 'it shal no-thing be so; . . TC.2. 1479
Whan this was don, this Pandar up anon, . . . TC.2. 1492
That ye han herd Pandare or this devise. . . . TC.2. 1547
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente. . . TC.2. 1561
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke— . . . TC.2. 1676
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare, . . . TC.2. 1679
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . . TC.3. 68
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . . . TC.3. 115
That Pandar, which that alwey dide his might . . TC.3. 512
But Pandar up, and (shortly for to seyne) . . . TC.3. 548
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . TC.3. 603
At which Pandare tho lough, and seide thenne, . . TC.3. 629
But al was hust, for Pandar up as faste, . . . . TC.3. 1094
That stiketh in his herte,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.3. 1105
Pandare, a-morwe which that comen was . . . . TC.3. 1555
For, wistestow myn herte wel, Pandare, . . . . TC.3. 1644
Pandare answerde, and seide thus, that 'he . . . TC.3. 1656
Pandare, which that at the parlement . . . . TC.4. 344
And Pandar, that ful tendreliche wepte, . . . . TC.4. 353
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see, . . . . TC.4. 366
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite, . . . . TC.4. 368
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . . . TC.4. 376
O leve Pandar, in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 452
Netle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare, . TC.4. 461
And hope is lasse and lasse alwey, Pandare; . . . TC.4. 578
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me . . TC.4. 582
Pandare answerde, 'Of that be as be may! . . . TC.4. 638
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed, . . TC.4. 641
Pandare,—which that sent fro Troilus . . . . TC.4. 806
For which this Pandar is so wo-bigon . . . . . TC.4. 822
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . . TC.4. 828
For which Pandare mighte not restreyne . . . . TC.4. 872
Com Pandar in, and seide as ye may here. . . . TC.4. 1085
Whan Troilus hath sent after Pandare. . . . . TC.5. 280
This Pandar,—that of al the day biforn . . . . TC.5. 281
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 323
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider . . . . . TC.5. 484
'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . . . TC.5. 505
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 521
Whan Troilus his Pandar after sente, . . . . . TC.5. 1111
Aboute naught this Troilus and Pandare! . . . TC.5. 1120

**Pandar**—*Continued*
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein; . . . TC.5. 1128
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandare! . . . TC.5. 1147
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I thee! . . . . TC.5. 1160
Pandare answerde, 'It may be, wel y-nough!' . . TC.5. 1170
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while . . TC.5. 1275
'O Pandar, that in dremes for to triste . . . . TC.5. 1709
**Pandares**
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere, . . . . TC.1. 725
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore, . . . . . TC.2. 1341
And to Pandares reed gan al assente, . . . . . TC.2. 1539
**Pandarus**
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus. . . . TC.1. 618
Was Pandarus, leet that in frenesye . . . . . TC.1. 727
'No!' quod tho Pandarus. 'Therfore I seye, . . . TC.1. 761
'What! not as bisily,' quod Pandarus, . . . . . TC.1. 771
Quod Pandarus, 'Allas! what may this be, . . . TC.1. 778
And how that soth him seyde Pandarus, . . . . TC.1. 822
Quod Pandarus, 'Than blamestow Fortune . . . TC.1. 841
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . TC.1. 1023
'Now, Pandarus, I can no more seye . . . . . TC.1. 1051
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve . . . . . TC.1. 1058
That Pandarus, for al his wise speche, . . . . TC.2. 57
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . . . TC.2. 85
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 93
Quod Pandarus, 'Al this knowe I my-selve, . . . TC.2. 106
'As evere thrive I,' quod this Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 120
'Ful wel, I thanke it God,' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 155
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 169
'Ye seye right soth, y-wis!' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 190
And with that word tho Pandarus, as blive, . . . TC.2. 208
Quod Pandarus, 'Now is it time I wende! . . . . TC.2. 220
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 254
'Al may it be no bet?' quod Pandarus; . . . . . TC.2. 429
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile, . . . . . TC.2. 505
For Pandarus, and soughten him so faste, . . . . TC.2. 937
This Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . . . . TC.2. 939
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe, . . . TC.2. 953
Quod Pandarus, 'for every thing hath time: . . . TC.2. 989
'Allas! my dere brother Pandarus, . . . . . TC.2. 1046
Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alwey that ye finde . . . TC.2. 1109
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare, . . . . TC.2. 1142
But Pandarus, that in a study stood, . . . . . TC.2. 1180
And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus . . . . . TC.2. 1185
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . . TC.2. 1193
But Pandarus thoughte, 'It shal not be so; . . . TC.2. 1296
But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . . TC.2. 1308
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . . . TC.2. 1313
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take, . . . . TC.2. 1318
That, what for hope and Pandarus' biheste, . . . TC.2. 1329
And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne, . . . . TC.2. 1355
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve, . . . TC.2. 1399
Quod Pandarus, 'I preye you that ye be . . . . TC.2. 1406
Quod Pandarus, 'If ye my lord so dere . . . . TC.2. 1431
'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 1459
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettre pleyne, . . TC.2. 1531
And Pandarus, of that they wolde afferme, . . . TC.2. 1588
But Pandarus brak al this speche anon, . . . . TC.2. 1600
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.'— . . TC.2. 1612
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 1625
And Pandarus withouten rekeninge . . . . . TC.2. 1640
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . . TC.2. 1681
Quod Pandarus, 'And it your wille be, . . . . TC.2. 1688
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste prye . . . . . TC.2. 1710
Al innocent of Pandarus' entente, . . . . . TC.2. 1723
And Pandarus in ernestful manere . . . . . TC.2. 1727
And Pandarus, that ledde her by the lappe, . . . TC.3. 59
Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . TC.3. 148
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . TC.3. 183
Quod Pandarus, 'It time is that we wende: . . . TC.3. 208
And Pandarus, as faste as he may drive, . . . . TC.3. 227
This Pandarus withouten any lette . . . . . TC.3. 235
Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? . . . . TC.3. 346
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste . . . . TC.3. 358
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir, . . . . TC.3. 484
But Pandarus, if goodly had he might, . . . . TC.3. 654
Tho Pandarus, her em, right as him oughte, . . . TC.3. 680
But Pandarus, that wel coude eoh a del . . . . TC.3. 694
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . . TC.3. 708
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wrecched mouses herte! . . TC.3. 736
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere, . . . . TC.3. 747
Quod Pandarus, 'that ye swich foly wroughte! . . TC.3. 762
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . . TC.3. 841
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . . . TC.3. 932
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele . . . . . TC.3. 960
Quod Pandarus, 'Now wol ye wel biginne! . . . TC.3. 974
'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . TC.3. 1077
Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . TC.3. 1135
And Pandarus, with a ful good entente, . . . . TC.3. 1188
And Pandarus gan under for to prye, . . . . . TC.3. 1571
And Pandarus hath hoolly his entente. . . . . TC.3. 1582
And prively sente after Pandarus . . . . . TC.3. 1585
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . . . . TC.3. 1592
And Pandarus ful sobreliche him herde . . . . TC.3. 1616
And for to preisen unto Pandarus . . . . . TC.3. 1662
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere. . . . TC.3. 1664
In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . . TC.3. 1678
This Pandarus, and into gardin lede, . . . . . TC.3. 1738
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . . TC.4. 379
What! Pandarus, sin I have her bihight, . . . TC.4. 445

**Pandarus**—*Continued*
'Thou farest ek by me, thou Pandarus, . . . . TC.4. 463
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red; . . . TC.4. 498
And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . . TC.4. 521
Quod Pandarus, 'what thenkestow to do? . . . TC.4. 849
Quod Pandarus, 'Allas! why do ye so, . . . . TC.4. 913
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte, . . . TC.4. 946
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone! . . . TC.4. 1086
'My Pandarus,' quod Troilus, 'the sorwe . . . . TC.5. 295
'By God, my conseil is,' quod Pandarus, . . . . TC.5. 430
And seide, 'Leve brother Pandarus, . . . . . TC.5. 477
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo . . . . TC.5. 498
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye, . . . . TC.5. 554
Ay as he rod, to Pandarus he tolde . . . . . TC.5. 557
And ay biside him was this Pandarus, . . . . TC.5. 682
To Pandarus this Troilus tho seyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1121
And Pandarus, now wiltow trowen me? . . . . TC.5. 1157
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde, . . . TC.5. 1244
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote! . . . TC.5. 1245
And al this thing to Pandarus he tolde. . . . . TC.5. 1253
'What shal I don, my Pandarus? Allas! . . . . TC.5. 1268
'Now seystow wisly!' quod this Pandarus. . . . TC.5. 1291
For Pandarus; and al this newe chaunce . . . . TC.5. 1668
This Pandarus, that alle these thinges herde, . . TC.5. 1723

**Pandion**
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kynge, gan wepe . . . LGW. 2279
Til at the laste Pandeon thus seyde: . . . . . LGW. 2295

**Pandions**
King Pandyones faire doghter dere, . . . . . LGW. 2247

**Panik**
That thilke tyme of Panik was countesse, . . . E.Cl. 590
To the erl of Panyk, which that hadde tho . . . E.Cl. 764
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Panyk come, . . . . E.Cl. 939

**Pannage**
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . . . Form.A. 7

**Pannier**
I counte nat a panyer ful of herbes . . . . . E.Mch. 1568

**Panniers**
Or maken of these panyers, . . . . . HF.3. 849

**Pans**
And in the pannes botme he hath it laft, . . . G.CY. 1321

**Panter**
That of the panter and the nette ben scaped, . . LGW. 131

**Panters**
Ryght forto cacche in his panters . . . . . RR. 1621

**Papae**
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80

**Papejay** *see* **Popinjay**

**Papelard**
That papelard that hym yeldith so, . . . . . RR. 7281

**Papelardie**
Under a cope of papelardie.' . . . . . RR. 6796

**Paper**
Upon a day, whan he his papir soghte, . . . . A.Co. 4404
And salt y-put in, and also papeer, . . . . . G.CY. 762
and castelled with papir, and semblable . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
'Your lettres ful, the papir al y-pleynted, . . . TC.5. 1597
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . . LGW. 1198
Be it in papir or perchemyne, . . . . . RR. 6584

**Papinian**
Papynian, his famylier, whiche Papynian . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40

**Par**
For *par amour* I loved hire first er thow. . . . . A.Kn. 1155
To sitten in the roof, *par compaignye*. . . . . A.Mil. 3839
The wenche rowteth eek, *par compaignye*. . . . A.Rv. 4167
And if that he noght may, par aventure, . . . . B.Sh. 1205
And yet I hope, *par ma fay*, . . . . . B.Th. 2010
Now holde youre mouth, *par charitee*, . . . . . B.Th. 2081
And whan he cam, hym happede *par chaunce* . . C.Pard. 606
And with that word it happed hym, *par cas*, . . C.Pard. 885
And so *par consequens* in ech degree . . . . . D.Sum. 2192
thou est and west and south, and par consequens, . Astr. 350–8
And yit I can it all by *par cuer*, . . . . . RR. 4796 *em*

**Par** *see* **Paramour(s), Parcas, Pardee, Pardieux, Parfay, Peradventure, Perchance**

**Parables**
That ye may likne youre parables unto, . . . . D.WB. 369
And eek the Parables of Salomon, . . . . . D.WB. 679
In his Parablis us wrote, . . . . . RR. 6530

**Paradise**
In prisoun? certes nay, but in paradys! . . . . A.Kn. 1237
seintes that been in paradys han had in tribulaciouns that . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
And welte all paradys savynge o tree. . . . . B.Mk. 3200
And made Adam fro Paradys to go, . . . . . B.NP. 4448
Fro Paradys, to labour and to wo . . . . . C.Pard. 506
He was in Paradys, and whan that he . . . . C.Pard. 509
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1915
And chaast was man in Paradys certeyn. . . . . D.Sum. 1917
That in this world it is a paradys'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1265
His Paradys terrestre, and his disport; . . . . E.Mch. 1332
His fresshe May, his paradys, his make. . . . . E.Mch. 1822
Or wheither hire thoughte it paradys or helle; . . E.Mch. 1964
But if it were the verray Paradys. . . . . F.Fkl. 912
'Fro paradys to yow have I hem broght, . . . . G.SN. 227
in Paradys and no thyng ne hadden . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
tree in Paradys?' The womman answerde, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
'of the trees in Paradys we feden us, but soothly, of I.Pars. 325–30
in the myddel of Paradys God forbad us for to ete, and I.Pars. 325–30

**Paradise**—*Continued*
been with me in paradys.' Certes, ther . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
was maked of God hymself in paradys, . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
God made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of . . I.Pars. 880–5
God maked it, as I have seyd, in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
was in his right poynt in paradys, and it . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Of paradys, thou me wisse and counsaile . . . . ABC. 155
Her face, lik of Paradis th'image, . . . . . TC.4. 864
That Paradys stood formed in her yen; . . . . TC.5. 817
Helle and erthe, and paradys; . . . . . HF.2. 410
To Paradys, with al thise companye; . . . . . LGW. 564
This Eneas is comen to Paradys . . . . . LGW. 1103
Of Paradys, that blisful place. . . . . RR. 443
Have ben in Paradys erthly; . . . . . RR. 648
Ther is no place in Paradys . . . . . RR. 652
For ther nys so good paradys . . . . . RR. 1325
Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys, . . . . . RR. 1369 *em*
I trowe were maad in Paradys; . . . . . RR. 3206
Fro helle unto paradyse. . . . . RR. 3622
From paradys, and wel the more . . . . . RR. 4137
And a soroufull paradys; . . . . . RR. 4744
To paradys the sonner go . . . . . RR. 5644

**Parage**
And if she be riche and of heigh parage, . . . . D.WB. 250
For which we clayme to been of heigh parage,— . . D.WB. 1120
Ne soon so high is of parage, . . . . . RR. 4759

**Paraments**
Lordes in paramentz on hir courseres; . . . . . A.Kn. 2501
Til he cam to his chambre of paramentz; . . . . F.Sq. 269
To daunsyng chambres, ful of paraments, . . . LGW. 1106

**Paramour**
He was as ful of love and paramour . . . . . A.Co. 4372
That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour, . . . . A.Co. 4392
They moorne for hym, *paramour*, . . . . . B.Th. 1933
For *paramour* and jolitee . . . . . B.Th. 2033
This is to seyn, he hadde a paramour; . . . . D.WB. 454
Or an avowtier, or a paramour; . . . . . D.Fri. 1372
And nat oonly for paramour or love; . . . . . E.Mch. 1450
That have loved paramour, . . . . . RR. 2830
Though she hym calle hir paramoure, . . . . . RR. 5060

**Paramour** *see* **Amour, Par**

**Paramours**
That loveth paramours, and hath his myght, . . . A.Kn. 2112
For paramours he thoghte for to wake; . . . . A.Mil. 3354
Of paramours he sette nat a kers; . . . . . A.Mil. 3756
Full ofte paramours he gan deffie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3758
Whiche were his sustres and his paramours, . . . B.NP. 4057
Withouten paramours, to my witinge, . . . . TC.2. 236
lovede . . . womman . . . As paramours, ne nevere shal no mo: . . . . . TC.5. 158
Hath loved paramours as wel as thou? . . . . TC.5. 332
That lovyth paramours to harde and hote. . . . LGW.G. 260
Ne never ha lovede paramours. . . . . RR. 4657
For paramours they do but feyne, . . . . . RR. 4831

**Paraunter** *see* **Peradventure**

**Paraventure** *see* **Peradventure**

**Parcae** *see* **Parcas**

**Parcas**
And to you, angry Parcas, sustren three, . . . TC.5. 3
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . . . LGW. 1967
But they wolde hate you percas, . . . . . RR. 6647
And yit percas I may abey, . . . . . RR. 6713

**Parcel**
But thanne was that a parcel of hire wo, . . . F.Fkl. 852
thy synnes to o man, and nat a parcel to . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
o man and a parcel to another; that is . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my peyne, . . . Pity. 106
to a certeyn parcel of the body of a man, . . . Astr. 108–15

**Parchment**
a clene parchemyn, so that alle figures most . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
in parchemyn that ne hath no figure ne note . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Be it in papir or perchemyne, . . . . . RR. 6584

**Pardee**
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee. . . . A.Prol. 563
And ofte tymes giltelees, *pardee*. . . . . A.Kn. 1312
He is a kynges brother sone, *pardee*, . . . . . A.Kn. 3084
I have a wyf *pardee*, as wel as thow, . . . . . A.Mil. 3158
That never wroghtest synne as yet, *pardee*! . . . B.ML. 856
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thankes, . . . . B.Sh. 1378
Ye have ynough, pardee, of Goddes sonde; . . . B.Sh. 1409
Me dremed al this nyght, *pardee*, . . . . . B.Th. 1977
*Pardee* ye knowen wel that ye maken . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
Right now ye herde, and, *pardee*, no remedie . . . B.NP. 3974
Of youre rede colera, *pardee*, . . . . . B.NP. 4118
For *pardee* Jepte yaf his doghter grace . . . . C.Doc. 240
He was, *pardee*, an old felawe of youres, . . . . C.Pard. 672
Ye woot wel what I meene of this, *pardee*! . . . D.WB. 200
It is my good, as wel as thyn, *pardee*! . . . . D.WB. 310
He shal have never the lasse light, *pardee*! . . . D.WB. 335
That I was beten for a book, *pardee*. . . . . D.WB. 712
*Pardee*, we wommen konne no thyng hele; . . . D.WB. 950
*Pardee*, ye may wel knowe by the name . . . . D.Fri. 1280
And *pardee*! yet kan I moore craft than he.' . . . D.Fri. 1468
Now is my cart out of the slow, *pardee*!' . . . . D.Fri. 1565
For, *pardee*! ye han ofte tyme herd telle . . . . D.Sum. 1675
Thise monthes two, and moore nat, *pardee*! . . . E.Mch. 1234
*Pardee*! as faire as ye his name emplastre . . . . E.Mch. 2297
'What! Frankeleyn, *pardee*, sire, wel thou woost . F.Fkl. 696

**Pardee**—*Continued*
*Pardee*, of Laodomya is writen thus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1445
Al is in veyn, and, *parde*, muchel moore! . . . . G.CY. 843
'*Pardee!*' quod oon, 'somwhat of oure metal . . . G.CY. 942
A marchant, *pardee!* may nat ay endure, . . . . G.CY. 947
Of every ordre som shrewe is, *pardee*, . . . . . G.CY. 995
Shavyng of silver silver is, *parde!* . . . . . G.CY. 1239
'Is of the secree of secrees, *pardee*,' . . . . . G.CY. 1447
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardee! . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
'Why so, sir? yis, parde!' quod I; . . . . . BD. 720
'I trowe hit, sir,' quod I, 'parde!' . . . . . BD. 1045
'Ye may abyde a while yet, *parde!*' . . . . . PF. 509
Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the . . . PF. 571
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . TC.1. 717
Why no parde sir (quod this Troylus) . . . . . TC.1. 773
*var* Th.
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, parde! . . . . TC.1. 845
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste! . . . TC.1. 1047
Ne doute of reson, parde, is ther non. . . . . TC.2. 366
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?' . . TC.2. 497
Right for the firste sighte?'—Ye, parde! . . . . TC.2. 669
May ich him lette of that? Why nay, parde! . . TC.2. 732
What, parde! I am not religious! . . . . . TC.2. 759
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit . . . . TC.2. 995
And seide, 'Parde, God hath holpen us! . . . . TC.2. 1319
'Yis, parde!' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . TC.2. 1408
For, parde, sik is he that is in sorwe! . . . . . TC.2. 1523
'For wel I wot thou menest wel, parde; . . . . TC.3. 337
It is not oon, that wot I wel, parde! . . . . . TC.3. 399
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde! . . . . TC.3. 635
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; . . . TC.3. 913
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye, . . . TC.4. 524
And seide, 'Parde, leve brother dere, . . . . . TC.4. 541
(Ne God may not deceived ben, parde!) . . . . TC.4. 975
Of thinges that to comen ben, parde; . . . . . TC.4. 1013
What, parde, yit is not Criseyde ago! . . . . . TC.4. 1090
My fader, as ye knowen wel, parde, . . . . . TC.4. 1368
Men seyn "the suffrant overcom'th," parde; . . . TC.4. 1584
Ne, parde, lorn am I not fro you yit, . . . . . TC.4. 1613
Han many a day ben, alwey yit, parde, . . . . TC.5. 142
And also on hir heed, parde, . . . . . HF.1. 134
That made him cacche his deeth, parde. . . . . HF.1. 404
And nothyng nedith hit parde . . . . . HF.2. 67
Hit seweth, every soun, pardee, . . . . . HF.2. 332
Pardee, hit oghte thee to lyke; . . . . . HF.2. 352
'Yis, pardee,' quod he, 'wostow why? . . . . . HF.2. 492
'Yis, pardee,' quod I, 'wel y-nogh.' . . . . . HF.2. 524
'And I wil trompen hit, parde!' . . . . . HF.3. 774
And I answerde, 'No, parde! . . . . . HF.3. 806
Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, parde! . . LGW. 16
Quod Love, 'and that thou knowest wel, pardee, . LGW. 508
And Ercules rescowed hire, *parde*, . . . . . LGW. 515
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . . LGW. 533
Me lyste no more to speke of hym, *pardee!* . . . LGW. 2179
Yit is al this no lak to hir, pardee, . . . . . Comp.A. 57
Allas—in wanhope? nay pardee, . . . . . RR. 4433
And shulde I repente? Nay, parde, . . . . . RR. 4547
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, parde. RR. 4659
He may it selle ageyn, parde, . . . . . RR. 5913
Now have I sworne ynough pardee, . . . . . RR. 5972
And yit art thou not wont pardee. . . . . RR. 6127
Ne by my wordis yit, parde, . . . . . RR. 6209
For he may seie right thus, parde:— . . . . . RR. 6389
That, parde, they myght aske a thing . . . . . RR. 6559
I love no such shryvyng, parde; . . . . . RR. 6853
And freendis have I yit pardee . . . . . RR. 7211
Than for to speken harme, parde; . . . . . RR. 7512
He ne cometh no more, ne gothe, parde! . . . . RR. 7525

**Pardieux**
'I have herd told, pardieux, of your livinge, . . . TC.1. 197

**Pardon**
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . A.Prol. 687
worthy to have pardoun and foryifnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice, . . . . C.Pard. 906
So graunte yow his pardoun to receyve; . . . . C.Pard. 917
I have relikes and pardoun in my male . . . . C.Pard. 920
And mekely receyveth my pardoun; . . . . . C.Pard. 926
Or elles taketh pardoun as ye wende, . . . . . C.Pard. 927
Syn[ne] that pardoun hath withynne, . . . . . RR. 4731
And pardoun spotted oute with synne; . . . . . RR. 4732

**Pardoner**
A Somnour and a Pardoner also, . . . . . A.Prol. 543
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner . . . . A.Prol. 669
This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wex . . . A.Prol. 675
Ne was ther swich another pardoner, . . . . . A.Prol. 693
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the Pardoner . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
Thou *beel amy*, thou Pardoner,' he sayde, . . . C.Pard. 318
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner. . . . . C.Pard. 390
That ye mowe have a suffisant Pardoneer . . . C.Pard. 932
This Pardoner answerde nat a word; . . . . . C.Pard. 956
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere; . . . C.Pard. 963
I prey yow that ye kisse the Pardoner; . . . . C.Pard. 965
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer, . . . C.Pard. 966
Up stirte the Pardoner, and that anon; . . . . D.WB. 163
Seyde this Pardoner, 'as ye bigan . . . . . D.WB. 185

**Pardoners**
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale . C.Pard. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Pardoners Tale . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
Saw I eek of these pardoneres, . . . . . HF.3. 1037

**Paregal**
Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste. . . . TC.5. 840

**Parentele**
parentele is in two maneres, outher goostly . . . I.Pars. 905–10

**Parfay**
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay. . . . . A.Mil. 3681
'*Parfay*,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekene shal, . . . B.ML. 110
And yet now lyveth my litel child, *parfay!* . . . B.ML. 849
'*Parfay!*' thoghte he, 'fantome is in myn heed! . . B.ML. 1037
seyn Parfey yit swich a man is bet . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
*var*
freendes, and *parfey*, oure enemys han . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
*Parfay*, the resoun of a man telleth eek . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
For hit is white: and somme, parfey . . . . . HF.2. 430
'Parfay,' seide Love, 'I graunte it yowe; . . . . RR. 6058
Shulde lede a wikked lyf, parfey, . . . . . RR. 6228
For if he thoughte harme, parfaye, . . . . . RR. 7551

**Parfit** *see* **Perfect**

**Parfourne** *see* **Perform**

**Paris**
For Frenssh of Parys was to hire unknowe. . . . A.Prol. 126
For which he hath to Parys sent anon . . . . B.Sh. 1247
For which this marchant is to Parys gon, . . . B.Sh. 1522
Creanced hath and payd eek in Parys . . . . . B.Sh. 1556
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys; . . . . . D.WB. 678
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . . . E.Mch. 1754
That never Jason, ne Parys of Troye,— . . . . F.Sq. 548
Of Paris, Eleyne, and of Lavyne; . . . . . BD. 331
Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles, . . . . . PF. 290
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir peyne. . . . TC.1. 63
As to thy brother Paris an herdesse, . . . . . TC.1. 653
For she may leden Paris as her leste. . . . . TC.2. 1449
Thenk how that Paris hath, that is thy brother, . TC.4. 608
And Paris to Enone; . . . . . HF.1. 399
That for Parys, ne for Pavie, . . . . . RR. 1654
Somtyme in Parys the citee. . . . . RR. 6554
At Parys full solempnely. . . . . RR. 6766
Ther nas no wight in all Parys . . . . . RR. 7107

**Parish**
In al the parisshe wif ne was ther noon . . . . A.Prol. 449
Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder, . . A.Prol. 491
The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite, . . A.Prol. 494
Thanne fil it thus, that to the paryssh chirche, . A.Mil. 3307
Now was ther of that chirche a parissh clerk, . . A.Mil. 3312
Sensynge the wyves of the parisshe faste, . . . A.Mil. 3341
This parissh clerk, this joly Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3348
This parissh clerk, this amorous Absolon, . . . A.Mil. 3657
Sir Parish Prest,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . B.Sh. 1166
Bet than oure parisshe preest, as moot I thee. . . D.WB. 532
corrupcion ynough for al a parisshe, . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . . . . RR. 6384
His paroch prest, and to me takith; . . . . . RR. 6442
Lat parish prestis have the lene, . . . . . RR. 6463
Hir paroch prest nys but a beest . . . . . RR. 6874

**Parishens**
His parisshens devoutly wolde he teche. . . . . A.Prol. 482
Unto his poure parisshens aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 488

**Pariter**
'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Paritorie**
Were ful of plantayne and of paritorie; . . . . G.CY. 581

**Park**
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she. . . F.Sq. 392
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . PF. 122

**Parks**
Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1190

**Parliament**
Youre parlement and youre eterne graunt, . . . A.Kn. 1306
Thanne semed me ther was a parlement . . . . A.Kn. 2970
With all thavys heere of my parlement, . . . . A.Kn. 3076
Parlement of Briddes; the Tales of . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Here begynyth the Parlement of Foulys . . . . PF. *head*
Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . . TC.4. 143
For-which delivered was by parlement . . . . TC.4. 211
For substance of the parlement it wolde. . . . . TC.4. 217
Departed out of parlement echone, . . . . . TC.4. 218
Pandare, which that at the parlement . . . . . TC.4. 344
Hastow not herd at parlement,' he seyde, . . . TC.4. 377
As parlement hath her eschaunge enseled . . . TC.4. 559
At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . . TC 4. 664
My going graunted is by parlement . . . . . TC.4. 1297
And the Parlement of Foules, as I gesse, . . . . LGW. 419
But first they heelde her parlement . . . . . RR. 7356

**Parlor**
Withinne a paved parlour; and they three . . . TC.2. 82

**Parmenides**
Parmanydes seide in Greec of thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5

**Parnassus**
I sleepe never on the Mount of Pernaso, . . . . F.Fkl. 721
On Parnaso that with thy sustres glade, . . . . Anel. 16
In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,— . . . . . TC.3. 1810
Helpeth, that on Parnaso dwelle, . . . . . HF.2. 13

**Parochial**
Than hath thi preest parochial, . . . . . RR. 7685

**Parodie**
Among al this, the fyn of the parodie . . . . . TC.5. 1548

**Pars**
Explicit prima pars penitentie. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20

**Pars**—*Continued*
sequitur secunda pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
sequitur tercia pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
*Prima pars.*—The firste partie of this . . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Secunda pars.*—The secunde partie shal . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal . . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal . . . . . Astr. 20–5
*Quinta pars.*—The fifthe partie shal be . . . . Astr. 20–5
15. *Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.*— . . . . . Astr. 60–5
2 *pars hujus conclusionis* . . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Parsley**
For of thy percely yet they fare the wors, . . . A.Co. 4350

**Parson**
And was a Poure Persoun of a Toun; . . . . . A.Prol. 478
A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . . A.Prol. 702
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye; . . . A.Prol. 704
He made the person and the peple his apes. . . . A.Prol. 706
The person of the toun hir fader was,— . . . . A.Rv. 3943
This person of the toun, for she was feir, . . . . A.Rv. 3977
The Persone him answerde, *'Benedicite!* . . . . B.Sh. 1170
If any persone wolde upon hem pleyne . . . . D.Fri. 1313
This every lewed viker, or persoun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2008
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy feyl . . . . I.Pars. 23
This Persoune answerde al atones, . . . . . I.Pars. 30
And that hadde never yit persoun, . . . . . RR. 7681

**Parson** *see* **Person**

**Parsoners**
we ben parsoners of resoun, ryght so as we . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
Therof all parseners be we, . . . . . RR. 6952

**Parsons**
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale . . I.Pars. *head*
Heere bigynneth the Persouns Tale . . . . . I.Pars. *head*

**Part**
They foughte al day, and yet hir part was noon; . A.Kn. 1178
Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part . . . . A.Kn. 2185
That he ful soone hath plesed every part. . . . A.Kn. 2446
Arcite, and eek the hondred of his parte, . . . A.Kn. 2582
So Juppiter have of my soule part, . . . . . A.Kn. 2792
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so, . . . A.Kn. 2824
That every part dirryveth from his hool; . . . . A.Kn. 3006
And whan that ech of hem had dronke his part, . . A.Mil. 3498
But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . . A.Rv. 3858
Swich as it is, yet shal ye have youre part; . . . A.Rv. 4121
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . A.Co. 4362
Al have he no part of the mynstralcye; . . . . A.Co. 4394
The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore, . . B.ML. 3
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges! . . B.Sh. 1408
the moore part and the bettre part of thy conseillours B.Mel. 2395–400
and enclyned youre herte to the moore part . . . B.Mel. 2445–50 *var*
every wight hath his part, they ne wollen taken . . B.Mel. 2560–5
that is to seyn, to yeven part to hem that . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous . . C.Pard. 649
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yeve, . D.Fri. 1531
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.' . D.Fri. 1534
An hondred part, than he hadde doon bifoore; . . D.Sum. 2062
To parte that wol nat departed be,— . . . . . D.Sum. 2214
That every man sholde have yliche his part, . . . D.Sum. 2225
I have noght had no part of children tweyne, . . E.Cl. 650
As for the moore part, I sey nat alle; . . . . . E.Mch. 1231
Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.' . . . . . E.Mch. 1242
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1300
That no wight his blisse parten shal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1630
If he sholde hire discryven every part; . . . . F.Sq. 40
The mooste part, but it were Canacee. . . . . F.Sq. 361
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, . . . F.Sq. 553
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . . F.Fkl. 879
And nathelees yow wol I tellen part; . . . . . G.CY. 717
where as ther was no part of his body . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
Of the hyndre part of hir buttokes . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
and therfore, shul they never han part of the pasture . I.Pars. 790–5
To love ther I never shal have part? . . . . . Comp.L. 35
In every part as it best liketh me,— . . . . . PF. 397
schulde I nat parten with the, by comune travaile, the . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
ravyssche everyche man for his part . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
the fyfte part.) Textus. Whan it was . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
hath no part, thei ne geten hem neyther . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
My purpose is, or that I parte fro ye.— . . . . TC.1. 5
'I wolde parten with thee al thy peyne . . . . TC.1. 589
'Yit seydestow that "for the more part, . . . . TC.1. 925
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene, . . . . TC.2. 58
Thus to the more worthy part he held, . . . . TC.2. 1328
And for the more part al is untrewe . . . . . TC.3. 306
And for the more part the longe night . . . . TC.3. 439
For mine wordes, here and every part, . . . . TC.3. 1331
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . . . TC.4. 56
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle, . . . TC.4. 181
And, for thy part, thou shalt han oon of tho . . . TC.4. 425
Retorneth in his part contrarie ageyn. . . . . TC.4. 1003
Lo, right so is it of the part contrarie, . . . . TC.4. 1028
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save. . . . TC.4. 1376
Withouten part of elleswhere servise, . . . . . TC.5. 1318
For certeyn, for the more parte, . . . . . HF.1. 336
And for the more part diffynen. . . . . HF.1. 344
Although thou haddest never part; . . . . . HF.2. 120
Certeyn for the more part, . . . . . HF.3. 791

**Part**—*Continued*
The thredde part of women, ne the ferthe, . . . LGW.G. 190
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe, . . LGW. 287
Hath nat to parten with a theves dede; . . . . LGW. 465
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.' . . . . LGW. 912
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte. . . . LGW. 1393
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213
parte of the generall rewles of theorik in . . . . Astr. 20–5
This zodiak, whiche that is parte of the . . . . Astr. 108–15
eny part of eny of these houres that ben . . . . Astr. 193–8
cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the . . . . . Astr. 277–84
embelif with whiche lasse part of . . . . . Astr. 277–84
the equinoxiall and more part of the zodiak . . . Astr. 277–84
ascensioun with whiche more parte of the . . . Astr. 277–84
For pride is founde in every part . . . . . RR. 2245
Everiche shal have but litel parte; . . . . . RR. 2368
Parte of her blisse to hym they sende, . . . . . RR. 2917
And of his pleyes toke hir parte. . . . . RR. 4290
Her part they may not elles quyte, . . . . . RR. 5032
And take evenly ech his parte; . . . . . RR. 5280
And of his blisse parte shal he, . . . . . RR. 5283
That part where she hath lost hir lyght . . . . RR. 5341
He thenkith parte it with no man. . . . . RR. 5395
And yeveth hem parte of her joweles, . . . . . RR. 5420

**Part** *see* **Depardieux, Entreparte, Party**

**Parted**
What is a ferthyng worth parted in twelve? . . . D.Sum. 1967
Of swiche feet as my lengthe parted were . . . I.Pars. 8
'But he that parted is in every place . . . . . TC.1. 960
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . . . . LGW. 1110
And parted hem in foure anoon, . . . . . RR. 7347

**Partest**
'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John! . . . C.Pard. 752

**Parteth**
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 359

**Parthenopaeus**
Ipomedon, Parthonopee also . . . . . Anel. 58
Was dreynt, and ded Parthonope of wounde: . . TC.5. 1503

**Parthes**
The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us, . . . C.Pard. 622
and greetly redouted of the Parthes, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5

**Participation**
o god; but by the participacioun of dyvinite . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
good by the participacioun of good, or no?' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
by the participacioun of som good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60

**Particular**
Or lawe, or oother art particuler,— . . . . . E.Cl. 35
Particuler sciences for to lerne,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1122

**Parties**
nat pertinent to norice werre, ne parties to supporte. B.Mel. 2200–5
grete richesse and power of the parties . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
in diverse parties, and whan that every . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
have frely and absolut hise parfyte parties. . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
diversite of parties or membres, or elles yif any . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
nature of parties or of membres, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
and yif the parties of the body ben so . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
clyven and holden here parties togidre . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
and diverse and contraryous parties, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
mysdrawynges in diverse parties, ne the savynge of obedient . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
adden the parties that he hath foryeten to thilke . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
comprehendeth by parties the roundnesse. . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . . . . Astr. 5–11
Hors, that streynith all these parties to . . . . Astr. 57–60
in two ilike partyes evene distantes fro . . . . Astr. 75–82
overkervith him ageyn in evene parties; . . . . Astr. 108–15
signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10 . . . Astr. 165–8
passed, or ellis how many houres or parties of houres Astr. 193–8
equinoxial in the opposyt parties, than as . . . Astr. 215–8
thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by . . . . Astr. 312–6
thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . . Astr. 312–6
rekene thilke parties in 32. Than is there . . . Astr. 312–6
in smale parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south, Astr. 316–9
But the contrarie of these parties is of . . . . Astr. 330–7
3 evene parties, and take there the evene equacions Astr. 343–50
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se . . . Astr. 343–50

**Parting**
As in the chambre was for hire partynge; . . . B.ML. 293
been partyng-felawes with the devel, for . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
So sore gan his parting her distreyne; . . . . . TC.3. 1528

**Partless**
good were partlees of the mede? And . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5

**Partlet** *see* **Pertelote**

**Partners**
parteners of the synne and of the . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70

**Partridge**
Ful many a fat partrich hadde he in muwe . . . A.Prol. 349

**Partridges**
Partriches winges redely. . . . . HF.3. 302

**Party**
She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . . A.Kn. 1053

**Party**—*Continued*

I wol be trewe juge, and no partie; . . . . . A.Kn. 2657
Of no partie, ne cantel, of a thyng, . . . . . A.Kn. 3008
The fourthe party of this day is gon. . . . . F.ML. 17
and the mooste partie of that compaignye . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
herd that the gretteste partie of his conseil weren . B.Mel. 2240–5
as I have seyd, and which partie is the bettre . . B.Mel. 2400–5
to the moore partie and to the gretter . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
The seconde partie of penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
yet wol I shewe a partie of hem, as ye . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
half the partie of hire privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
certes, in that partie of hir body ther as . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
that foule partie shewe they to the peple . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
the mooste partie of this world; . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
the seconde partie of penitence stant in confessioun . I.Pars. 955–60
that is the seconde partie of . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
The thridde partie of penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . . PF. 496
as in partye of hir preye to-drowen me, . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
that ben noght a foul partie, but a fair . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
a fair partie of so greet a werk, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
the leste partye of the remenaunt of thi . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
peples that ben under the partye of the north.) . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
the ferthe partye is enhabited with . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
thyng that in any partie be feblere of . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
hem to gete partie of a thyng that ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
thilke partie that is noon, ne the thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
Indus . . . ,that is next the hote partie of the world, Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
that contenen the more partie of men, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
answere by the contrarie partie to schrewes. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
withouten parti of torment, syn thei ben . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
that ben the contrarie partie of gode men, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
a gret partie of the peyne to schrewes . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
into the contrarie partie: ne it ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
In ech of you a party of beaute; . . . . . TC.2. 394
Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke. . . . . LGW.G. 325
The mooste partye of thyn lyf spende . . . . LGW.G. 472
The mooste partye of thy tyme spende . . . . . LGW. 482
*Prima pars.*—The firste partie of this . . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Secunda pars.*—The secunde partie shal . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal . . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal . . . . . Astr. 20–5
whiche fourthe partie in speciall shal . . . . . Astr. 20–5
*Quinta pars.*—The fifthe partie shal be . . . . Astr. 20–5
In whiche fifthe partie shalt . . . . . Astr. 20–5
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa. . . . . Astr. 50–7
that is the partie of the hevene above . . . . . Astr. 82–8
hevene above the erthe and the partie by-nethe. . Astr. 82–8
shewid more pleyn in the 5 partie of this . . . Astr. 108–15
the equinoxial with as muche partie of the zodiak . Astr. 179–85
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this . . . Astr. 193–8
the partie of the orisonte in whiche . . . . . Astr. 312–6
and so furthe fro partie to partie . . . . . Astr. 316–9
the cenyth of eny sterre in whiche partie . . . . Astr. 316–9
To knowe in whiche partie of the firmament . . . Astr. 319–22
and in that partie of the firmament is the . . . Astr. 319–22
maist thou seen in whiche partie of the . . . . Astr. 322–4
north or southe, or eny partie bitwene, . . . . Astr. 322–4
That a gret partye of his woo . . . . . RR. 2924
Toward the part[i]e of the south. . . . . RR. 4214 *em*
Be it in partie or in all. . . . . RR. 5338

**Parvis**

That often hadde been at the Parvys, . . . . . A.Prol. 310
Biforne Oure Lady at parvys . . . . . RR. 7108

**Pasiphaë**

Of Phasifpha, that was the queene of Crete, . . . D.WB. 733

**Pass**

Er that I ferther in this tale pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 36
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 175
That swich a lewed mannes wit shal pace The wisdom A.Prol. 574
Therfore I passe as lightly as I may. . . . . A.Kn. 1461
Thou sholdest never out of this grove pace, . . . A.Kn. 1602
And thus they passen thurgh-out the citee, . . . A.Kn. 2574
Over the whiche day they may nat pace,— . . . A.Kn. 2998
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right.' . . . . A.Kn. 3089
That we may frely passen forth oure way, . . . A.Mil. 3573
Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon," . . . . A.Mil. 3578
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . . . . A.Co. 4409
And, shortly of this matiere for to pace, . . . . B.ML. 205
But I lete all his storie passen by; . . . . . B.ML. 1124
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal; . . . . B.Sh. 1199
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute, . . . B.Pri. 1633
And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . . . B.Pri. 1759
hath holpen me to passe many a stroong paas. . . B.Mel. 2635–40
But lat us passe awey fro this mateere. . . . . B.Mk. 3113
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan. . . . . B.NP. 4129
Passe over, for I seyde it in my game. . . . . B.NP. 4452
That hym in song or wisedom myghte passe. . . . B.NP. 4501
But natheless, passe over, is no fors; . . . . . C.Pard. 303
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe. . . . C.Pard. 940
And suretee wol I han, er that thou pace, . . . D.WB. 911
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse, . . . E.Cl. 117
No fors of deeth, ne whan my spirit pace! . . . E.Cl. 1092
That passen as a shadwe upon a wal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1315

**Pass**—*Continued*

She shal nat passe twenty yeer certayn, . . . . E.Mch. 1417
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit. . . . E.Mch. 1504
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584
'Passe-over is an ese,'—I sey namoore. . . . . E.Mch. 2115
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde. . E.Mch. 2390
To which youre herte wilneth for to pace . . . F.Sq. 120
Therfore I passe of al this lustiheed; . . . . . F.Sq. 288
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.' . . . . . F.Sq. 494
That of the eyr myghte passe out no thyng, . . . G.CY. 767
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . . G.CY. 857
Passe over this, I go my tale unto. . . . . G.CY. 898
The speces of this paas shullen be moore . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Passe we over until eft; . . . . . BD. 41
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste!' . . . . PF. 133
precious to the, that schal passen? . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
to passen of comune thynges—how thow . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
thynges that semen now sory passen also. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
suffren . . . to passen ne to faylen.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
mowen noght passen unto moche folk withouten . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
may nat clymben ne passen? And ek seestow . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
weyes, or elles yif that evelis passen . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
syn he ne may nat passe in-to the condicion . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
they percen and thurw passen the corage withinne; . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
causes, whan thei passen out of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
The beestes passen by the erthes be ful . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
So graunte hem soone out of this world to pace, . . TC.1. 41
Or elles for oon of her servants pace. . . . . TC.1. 371
So mote her sorwes passen everychon. . . . . TC.1. 847
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace, . . TC.2. 80
A cloudy thought gan thorugh her soule pace, . . TC.2. 768
And lat us of hir saluinges pace! . . . . . TC.2. 1568
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle, . . . . TC.2. 1595
But whan his shame gan somwhat to passe, . . . TC.3. 89
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace . . . . TC.3. 220
And, shortly of this proces for to pace, . . . . TC.3. 470
That th' ilke boundes may no blisse pace, . . . TC.3. 1272
I passe al that which nedeth not to seye. . . . TC.3. 1576
And if she wilneth fro thee forth to passe, . . . TC.4. 615
Her heighe compleynte; and therfor ich it pace. . . TC.4. 805
To don him sone out of this world to pace; . . . TC.4. 951
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . . . TC.4. 1153
To letten it, lat it passe out of minde, . . . . TC.4. 1301
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . TC.4. 1392
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete, . . . . . TC.4. 1592
That passen every torment down in helle. . . . TC.4. 1698
Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace; . . . TC.5. 537
And, if so be that I my terme pace, . . . . . TC.5. 696
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might, . . . . TC.5. 838
Lat Troye and Trojan fro your herte pace! . . . TC.5. 912
But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.' . . TC.5. 1085
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete." . . . . . TC.5. 1190
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . TC.5. 1791
And, shortly of this thyng to pace, . . . . . HF.1. 239
And falsly gan his terme pace; . . . . . HF.1. 392
That every soun mot to hit pace, . . . . . HF.2. 212
Moveth kyndely to pace . . . . . HF.2. 333
Moveth up on high to pace . . . . . HF.2. 343
To passen everich element; . . . . . HF.2. 467
And certein, or I ferther pace, . . . . . HF.3. 22
The names; and therfore I pace. . . . . HF.3. 265
No maner tydyngs in to pace; . . . . . HF.3. 865
To passe with thyn hevynesse, . . . . . HF.3. 921
Or, but hit myghte out ther pace, . . . . . HF.3. 995
Out to a wyndowe for to pace; . . . . . HF.3. 1001
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght, . . . . LGW. 162
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace, . . . LGW. 746
As she that kan in fredome passen alle. . . . . LGW. 1127
And from forme into forme it passen may; . . . LGW. 1583
And, shortly of this processe for to pace, . . . LGW. 1914
But shortly of this story for to passe,— . . . . LGW. 2257
Therfore I passe shortly in thys wyse. . . . . LGW. 2458
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place, . . . LGW. 2664
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme, . . . Scog. 41
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . W.Unc. 9
beginneth the sonne to passen from . . . . . Astr. 65–70
But sothly, if he passe the boundes of these . . . Astr. 156–61
of the pyn, passe any thing oute of the . . . . Astr. 350–8
That ther nas laddre, or wey to passe, . . . . RR. 523
Undide and lete me passen in. . . . . RR. 1280
Gan so depe in myn herte pace . . . . . RR. 1751
The rowe thornes forto passe, . . . . . RR. 1838
And thennes never to passe away. . . . . RR. 1856
'Er ye passe hens ententyfly, . . . . . RR. 2136
Thou shalt not willen to passen away. . . . . RR. 2482
Whether I shulde passe or nought, . . . . . RR. 2980
Passe, if [that] youre wille be . . . . . RR. 2989
That I ne durst the haye passe. . . . . RR. 3175
If ony tyme thou passe the hay.' . . . . . RR. 3450
Where-thurgh that me mote forth by pace, . . . RR. 4096
Whanne he the hay passen me lete . . . . . RR. 4557
The perell of yougth[e] forto pace . . . . . RR. 4892
That he may, er he hennes pace, . . . . . RR. 4922
If I may passen me herby. . . . . RR. 6297
Whanne that they passen thurgh the strete, . . . RR. 6918

**Pass** *see* **Pace**

**Passage**

to passen many a strayt passage . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40 *var*
But she was past al that passage, . . . . . RR. 406
If that the passage opunly . . . . . RR. 502
And wastest in vayn thi passage. . . . . RR. 2443
Till thou ageyn make thi passage. . . . . RR. 2714
The passage of the outter hay, . . . . . RR. 2987
For he forbede me the passage. . . . . RR. 3399
Thus as I made my passage In compleynt, . . . RR. 4615

**Passant**

And wolde, his thankes, han a passant name, . . A.Kn. 2107
Which is moost passaunt of beaute, . . . . . RR. 3110

**passed**

She passed hem of Ypres and of Gaunt. . . . . A.Prol. 448
She hadde passed many a straunge strem; . . . A.Prol. 464
As many a yeer as it is passed henne . . . . . A.Rv. 3889
Of wrecchednesse that passed is ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 3879
Lo heer is Depford and it is passed prime . . . A.Rv. 3906 *var*
Whan passed was a yeer, evene as I gesse, . . . B.ML. 1143
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme. . . . . B.Sh. 1278
Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . B.Pri. 1738
endure, and soone passed been and goone, . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
is soone goon and passed whan it is nat . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
That no wight passed hire in hardynesse, . . . B.Mk. 3440
Til fully fourty dayes weren past; . . . . . B.Mk. 3479
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte, . . . B.NP. 4025
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257
Was compleet, and [y-] passed were also, . . . . B.NP. 4379
Til it was passed undren of the day, . . . . . B.NP. 4412
The day is short, and it is passed pryme, . . . . D.Fri. 1476
In this estaat ther passed been foure yeer . . . E.Cl. 610
And whan that he was passed sixty yeer, . . . . E.Mch. 1252
Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste. . . . E.Mch. 1892
Al passed was his siknesse and his sorwe. . . . . E.Mch. 2010
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133
alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen; . . . . Mars. 111
She passed hath Penelope and Lucresse, . . . . Anel. 82
Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . PF. 81
schame, thei passeden sorwfully the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
ben passed, ther nys nat why thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
that ben passed awey fro me.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
nat yit passid ne clomben over the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
of tyme passed, that hath ben idel and rested, . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
tyme passed, and ek of present tyme . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
to seyn, fro tyme passed into tyme comynge), . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
that ben I-doon or I-passed. But thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
nis noght . . . escaped nor I-passed, thilke . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
Remembreth you on passed hevinesse . . . . TC.1. 24
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . . TC.1. 456
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste: . . TC.2. 398
'This passed forth, til now this other day . . . . TC.2. 554
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste;. . . . . TC.2. 658
And faste he swore that it was passed prime . . . TC.2. 1095 *var*
And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . . . TC.2. 1260
But-if thy grace passed our desertes. . . . . TC.3. 1267
That passed was; but al that hevinesse, . . . . TC.3. 1399
And passed wo with joye countrepese. . . . . TC.3. 1407
And it remembren whan it passed is. . . . . TC.3. 1628
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende . . TC.5. 475
Til fully passed was the ninthe night; . . . . . TC.5. 681
On time passed wel remembred me, . . . . . TC.5. 746
Whan passed was almost the monyth of May . . LGW.G. 89
Of fredome passed he, and lustihede, . . . . . LGW. 1530
and fonde that it was passed 9 of the clokke . . . Astr. 139–45
many houres of the clokke ben passed, . . . . Astr. 193–8
that ben passed, or ellis how many houres . . . Astr. 193–8
whan eny sterre fixe is passid the lyne . . . . Astr. 209–11
Thre tymes ben y-passed by. . . . . RR. 380
But she was past al that passage, . . . . . RR. 406
Ben passed in a day or two,. . . . . RR. 1682
Have passed the hay, if [that] I myght . . . . RR. 2971
Of longe passed I knewe hym well; . . . . . RR. 3377
We han passéd not [a-]shamed, . . . . . RR. 3979
To lyve til his syknesse be paste, . . . . . RR. 5618

**Passed** *see* **Apassed**

**Passeth**

This passeth yeer by yeer and day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1033
The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe . . . A.Kn. 1337
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . A.Mil. 3370
This passeth forth al thilke Saterday . . . . . A.Mil. 3419
man soone and lightly gooth and passeth fro a man; B.Mel. 2765–70
What cors is this that passeth heer forby,. . . . C.Pard. 668
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . E.Mch. 1581
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . F.Sq. 404
it passeth ful lightly, and eek it is ful ofte . . . I.Pars. 455–60
by mesure, for thilke that passeth mesure . . . I.Pars. 465–70
the mercy of God passeth alle his werkes, it is so greet, I.Pars. 580–5
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two, . . . . Mars. 129
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure . . . . PF. 300
thanne passeth it in noblesse alle othere . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
passeth the heighte of the regioun of the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5

**Passeth**—*Continued*

is to seyn, to ben governed), and passeth by thilke lawe Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . TC.3. 1282
This passeth every wit for to devise; . . . . . TC.3. 1689
This passeth al that herte may bi-thinke! . . . TC.3. 1694
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire! . . TC.5. 1841
So passeth al my lady sovereyne, . . . . . LGW. 275
the sonne . . . passith in the mene while. . . . . Astr. 179–85
this . . . sterre passith eny thyng the southwestward; Astr. 222–9
passith upon the poles of this world and . . . . Astr. 358–62
The tyme that passeth nyght and daye, . . . . RR. 369
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye, . . . . . RR. 375
It passith not ten daies or twelve . . . . . RR. 7593

**Passeth** *see* **Overpasseth**

**Passing**

And we been pilgrymes, passynge to and fro; . . A.Kn. 2848
And passynge othere of wepynge, Emelye, . . . A.Kn. 2885
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge. . . . B.ML. 490
And eek hir virtu, passynge any wight . . . . E.Cl. 240
And of my wyf the passyng crueltee. . . . . E.Mch. 1225
He syngeth, daunceth, passynge any man . . . F.Fkl. 929
I warne yow wel, he is a passyng man.' . . . . G.CY. 614
that is a-tempre of wyt and passynge othere wommen Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
of thi body), how swyftly passynge is it, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
N'as non so fair; for, passing every wight, . . . TC.1. 101
Passing al the valeye fer withoute; . . . . . TC.5. 67
and her orisonte passyng by the two poles . . . Astr. 277–84
twies every yere passing thorugh the cenith . . . Astr. 277–84
And sawe folke in the way passyng. . . . . RR. 7424

**Passion**

Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun! . . . . A.Mil. 3478
'Ha, ha!' quod he, 'for Cristes passioun . . . . A.Co. 4327
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . B.ML. 1138
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passioun, . . . . . B.Sh. 1175
Whan they his pitous passioun expresse,— . . . B.Mel. 2140
Right of thy glorious lif and passioun, . . . . G.SN. 26
And many pointes of his passioun, . . . . . G.SN. 344
the passioun that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
of al the remenaunt of his passioun that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
withouten greet peyne and bitter passioun. . . . I.Pars. 270–5
of oure wikkednesses was the passioun of Jhesu Crist ordeyned . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
ful paciently in al his passioun. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
thurgh vertu of the passion and of the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Up-on the cros to suffre his passioun, . . . . . ABC. 162
Then hadde he double wo and passioun, . . . . Mars. 255
Algatis the passion (that is to seyn the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
albeit so that the passioun of the body . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
wirkynge corage, the whiche passioun or . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
nis nat y-taught or empriented by passioun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
knoweth of his owne strengthe the passioun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
That thanke I God; for-which your passioun . . TC.3. 1040
Of other passioun than that they wen'de, . . . TC.4. 705
And Cleopatre, with al thy passyoun, . . . . . LGW. 259
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure,. . . Scog. 4
Relees of all my passioun. . . . . RR. 2612
In love shal have more passioun . . . . . RR. 3277

**Passions**

that thilke passiouns that ben waxen . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
(that is to seyn, lat non of thise passiouns . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
And reve me my passiounes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 468

**Past** *see* **Overpast, Passed**

**Paste**

Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . . RR. 7048

**Pasture**

It is a gentil pasture ther thow goost; . . . . B.Mk. 3123
Leve I this Chauntecleer in his pasture, . . . . B.NP. 4375
As londes, rentes, pasture, or commune, . . . . E.Mch. 1313
of the pasture of lambes, that is the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5

**Pasty**

For many a pastee hastow laten blood, . . . . A.Co. 4346

**Patent**

By patente and by pleyn commissioun: . . . . A.Prol. 315
Oure lige lordes seel on my patente, . . . . . C.Pard. 337

**Pater**

For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . . A.Mil. 3485
'Now, *Pater noster*, clom,' seyde Nicholay; . . . A.Mil. 3638
wordes men clepen 'the develes *Pater noster*,' . . I.Pars. 505–10
hadde never *Pater noster*, but that lewed . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
certes, in the orison of the *Pater noster* . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40

**Pateris**

'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5

**Path**

And in a path he romeths up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 1515
and hoolden the weye with a ryght path, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
haddest entred in the path of this lif a . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
but he not by whiche path, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
by whiche path he may retourne hom to his hous. . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
by a pryve path, there as it is wont . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
the path of verray good! Certes ye ne . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
and by my path and by my sledys, shalt . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5

**Path**—*Continued*
divers somwhat fro the path of my . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere; . . . . TC.2. 37
The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . . LGW. 2463
Doun by a lytel path I fonde, . . . . . RR. 730

**Paths**
azeth of olde pathes, that is to seyn of olde . . . I.Pars. 75–80
in hevenliche pathes, and saughe the . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
pathes that bryngen men to blisfulneese, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right . . . Astr. 5–11

**Patience**
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun, . A.Kn. 1084
They moste take in pacience at nyght . . . . B.ML. 710
suffren it in pacience as wel as he abideth . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
the loese of othere goodes temporels, have pacience. B.Mel. 2185–90
and with greet pacience, hadde herd al . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
gret pacience, and eek how wel that I . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
benyngnytee wol taken it in pacience. . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
for to han pacience in the thynges that . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
youre herte to take the pacience of oure . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
pacience which the seintes that been in . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
stiren yow to pacience. Forthermoore, ye sholde . B.Mel. 2695–700
yow to have pacience, considerynge . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
seketh to have by pacience in tribulaciouns . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
y-taught, that kan nat have pacience, or . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
wol nat receyve pacience; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
man is knowen by pacience. And in . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun.' . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
yow, dame Prudence, that pacience is a greet vertu . B.Mel. 2705–10
that pacience is good, for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
For she nys no thyng of swich pacience . . . . B.Mk. 3085
This worthy Monk took al in pacience . . . . . B.Mk. 3155
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4016
With alle attemperaunce and pacience, . . . . . C.Doc. 46
O gemme of chastitee! in pacience . . . . . C.Doc. 223
Sith ye so preche of Jobes pacience. . . . . D.WB. 436
For wel I woot thy pacience is gon.' . . . . . D.WB. 849
To hym that taketh it in pacience. . . . . D.WB. 1198
For Goddes love youre pacience ye holde; . . . D.Sum. 2197
Shewe now youre pacience in youre werkyng. . . . E.Cl. 495
In pacience suffre al this array; . . . . . E.Cl. 670
Upon hir pacience, and if that he . . . . . E.Cl. 688
And she answerde agayn in pacience: . . . . . E.Cl. 813
Dwelleth this flour of wyfly pacience, . . . . E.Cl. 919
And whan this Walter saugh hire pacience, . . . E.Cl. 1044
Grisilde is deed, and eek hire pacience, . . . . E.Cl. 1177
His wyves pacience in hope to fynde . . . . . E.Cl. 1181
Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience, . . . . . E.Mch. 1224
Have pacience and resoun in youre mynde. . . . E.Mch. 2369
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 773
callen pacience, or suffrance. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Pacience, that is another remedie . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
pacience is thilke vertu that suffreth . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
and taughte us pacience, whan he baar . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
useden the vertu of pacience. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
han lost al youre pacience for the gilt of a child.' . I.Pars. 670–5
Of pacience comth obedience, . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
with pacience. 'Abstinence,' he seith, . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
by pacience and by charitee, and that men . . . I.Pars. 830–5
He took in pacience to lyve or dye; . . . . . Mars. 40
Dame Pacience sittyng ther I fond . . . . . PF. 242
suffren wyth evene wil in pacience al that is doon . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
he hath lost pacience? The swetnesse of mannes . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
suffride lyghtly in pacience the wronges that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
philosophre took pacience a litel while; . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
and the exercitacioun of pacience. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
By pacience and think that lorde is he . . . . TC.4. 1587 *var*
With pacience I wol my wo conporte, . . . . TC.5. 1397
Thurgh the vertu of pacience. . . . . RR. 4924
For he suffrith in pacience. . . . . RR. 5678
For he wolde have no pacience, . . . . . RR. 6429

**Patiences**
he moot have foure manere of paciences. . . . . I.Pars. 660–5

**Patient**
He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel In houres, . . A.Prol. 415
the ascendent Of his ymages for his pacient. . . A.Prol. 418
And in adversitee ful pacient; . . . . . A.Prol. 484
'Remembre yow up on the pacient Job. . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
that ye suffre and be pacient. . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
he that is pacient governeth hym by greet prudence. B.Mel. 2700–5
the pacient man atempreth hem and . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
moore worth to be pacient, than for to . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
that he that is nat pacient shal have . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
Ye sholde been al pacient and meke, . . . . . D.WB. 434
Youre wyf, that is so meke and pacient; . . . . D.Sum. 1984
Whan that they fynde a pacient creature! . . . E.Cl. 623
Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye.' . . . . E.Cl. 644
And ever in con so pacient was she . . . . . E.Cl. 677
But ful of pacient benyngnytee, . . . . . E.Cl. 929
For sith a womman was so pacient . . . . . E.Cl. 1149
As of Grisildis pacient and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 1187
'Now, brother myn, be pacient I preye, . . . . E.Mch. 1521
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love, . . . F.Fkl. 771
Heere may men lerne to be pacient; . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
pacient for love of Jhesu Crist and for . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
doon to thee, and eek in pacient suffraunce . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
And, as an esy pacient, the lore . . . . . TC.1. 1090
Secret, and in my peynes pacient, . . . . . TC.3. 142

**Patient**—*Continued*
Be pacient, and thenk that lord is he . . . . . TC.4. 1587
For they be not full pacient, . . . . . RR. 6651

**Patiently**
we oghte paciently taken the tribulacions . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
Be war, my sone, and herkne paciently, . . . . D.Sum. 1996
He paciently took his adversitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 2084
thynges sholde men suffre paciently, for . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
withouten grucchyng, ful paciently, whan the . . I.Pars. 660–5
Suffre thou therfore paciently; . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
suffred Crist ful paciently, when . . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
ful paciently in al his passioun. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
loven his wyf by discrecioun, paciently and atemprely, I.Pars. 860–5
for she kan nat paciently suffre. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
in suffrynge paciently wronges that been . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
And paciently taketh your aventure.' . . . . . Mars. 21

**Patients**
and to oure pacients that we do no . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5

**Patmos**
In Pathmos wroot, which seith that they that goon B.Pri. 1773

**Patre**
With *qui cum patre*, forth his wey he wente. . . . D.Sum. 1734
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et Spiritu* . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Patriarchs**
Of patriarkes and bishoppes I shewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 343

**Patrimony**
Crist and destroyen his patrimoyne. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5

**Patron**
Yet seyn these clerkes I am your patroun,— . . . Mars. 275
Honoured art, as patroun of that place! . . . . Anel. 4

**Patron** *see* **Pattern**

**Patter**
Bifore the puple patre and prey; . . . . . RR. 6794
To patren while that folk may us see, . . . . . RR. 7241

**Pattern**
Was hir cheef patron of beaute, . . . . . BD. 909

**Pauca**
'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300

**Pauculis**
' . . . paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 Bo.1. p.6. 220–5

**Paul**
'The Apostle Paul unto the Romayns . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
Seint Paule the Apostle seith in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is, . . . B.NP. 4631
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trete! . . . C.Pard. 521
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . . . D.WB. 73
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . . D.Fri. 1647
For Paul, that writeth unto Thymothee, . . . . I.Pars. 32
shullen been alle, as Seint Poul seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
seith Seint Paul in this wise, that 'Right as by a . I.Pars. 320–5
For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Seint Paul after his grete penaunce in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Seint Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu*, . . I.Pars. 595–600
regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
Seint Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Swich japes deffendeth Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
seith Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . I.Pars. 735–40
seith Seint Paul, *ad Ephesios* 5°, that an avaricious . I.Pars. 745–50
what seith Seint Paul of glotonye. . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . I.Pars. 865–70
shal destroyen hem, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
Seint Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Seint Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf . . . I.Pars. 925–30
therfore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661
The goode folk that Poule to preched . . . . . RR. 6679
As was seynt Poule in derke prisoun, . . . . . RR. 6776

**Paul** *see* **Paulus**

**Paulinus**
ne was nat axid ne took effect. Paulyn, a conseiller of Rome, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
whiche Paulyn the howndes of the paleys . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Paulisper**
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60

**Paulo**
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60

**Pauls**
And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules, . . . . A.Prol. 509
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoos, . . . A.Mil. 3318
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . . B.NP. 3970
And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . . . D.Sum. 1819

**Paululum**
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20

**Paulus**
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . C.Pard. 523
mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5

**Paulus** *see* **Paul**

**Paunch**
'Ye! have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunche, . . PF. 610
My paunche of good mete and [good] wyne, . . . RR. 6487

**Pave**
And pave it al of silver and of gold.' . . . . . G.CY. 626

**Paved**
Withinne a paved parlour; and they three . . . TC.2. 82
The botme paved everydell . . . . . RR. 126
**Pavement**
Whan he hir threw upon the pavement; . . . . B.ML. 85
The covent eek lay on the pavement, . . . . B.Pri. 1867
Parfourned is, ne of our pavement . . . . . D.Sum. 2104
Upon the pavement,—God yeve hem myschaunce! . F.Fkl. 1374
**Pavements**
of ryche beddes and of pavementes . . . . . LGW. 1107 *var*
**Pavia**
A worthy knyght that born was of Pavye, . . . E.Mch. 1246
That for Parys, ne for Pavie, . . . . . RR. 1654
**Pawn**
With a poune erraunt, allas! . . . . . BD. 660
**Paws**
And with his grymme pawes stronge, . . . . . HF.2. 33
**Pax**
kisse pax, or been encensed, or goon to . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
**Pay**
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye. . . . A.Prol. 806
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent! . . . A.Prol. 834
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle; . . . . A.Rv. 4133
But wo is hym that payen moot for al! . . . . B.Sh. 1200
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye; . . . B.Sh. 1201
Thanne moot another payen for oure cost, . . . B.Sh. 1208
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370
For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1380
Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese; . . . . B.Sh. 1481
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon; . . . . B.Sh. 1521
For I wol paye yow wel and redily . . . . . B.Sh. 1604
And I shal paye as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1607
By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde. . . . . B.Sh. 1614
Religious folk, for ye mowe bettre paye . . . . B.Mk. 3150
God woot, no Lussheburghes payen ye! . . . . B.Mk. 3152
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette. . D.WB. 153
'Vis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . D.Fri. 1598
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . D.Fri. 1613
And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette . . . E.Mch. 2048
At certeyn dayes, yeer by yeer, to paye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1568
That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye . G.CY. 1016
What shal I paye? Telleth me, I preye.' . . . G.CY. 1358
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save; . . . G.CY. 1361
To me ye sholde paye moore, y-wis.' . . . . G.CY. 1363
Yet hadde I levere payen for the mare . . . . H.Mcp. 78
that no goodnesse ne hath to paye with his dette . I.Pars. 250–5
in entent never to payen it agayn, and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
The remenaunt was wel kevered to my pay, . . . PF. 271
A man may serven bet and more to pay . . . . PF. 474
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . TC.4. 125
Now herkne how she gan to paye . . . . . HF.3. 459
Sith I have suffisaunce unto my pay,— . . . . Ven. 70
The bothoun more unto my paie . . . . . RR. 1721
Shape ye to paye him, and to please, . . . . . RR. 3599
And pay therfore, than art thou quyte; . . . . RR. 5904
If he can fiater hir to hir pay. . . . . RR. 5938
My modir is not wont to pay, . . . . . RR. 5944
But trusteth wel he shal pay all, . . . . . RR. 5947
So that ye serve me to pay, . . . . . RR. 6985
**Payment**
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement, . . D.WB. 131
**Payments**
mowe bettre paye Of Venus paiements than mowe we. B.Mk. 3151
**Peas**
Lyvynge in pees and parfit charitee. . . . . A.Prol. 532
And bar hym so in pees, and eek in werre, . . . A.Kn. 1447
Be it of werre, or pees, or hate, or love, . . . A.Kn. 1671
As sende love and pees bitwixe hem two, . . . A.Kn. 2317
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees, . . . A.Kn. 2474
Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, hoold thy pees, . . . A.Kn. 2668
In whiche they woneden in reste and pees, . . . A.Kn. 2927
And tales, bothe of pees and of debaat. . . . . B.ML. 130
I prey yow hoold youre arguments in pees; . . . B.ML. 228
Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my pees!'. . . B.ML. 676
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees; . B.ML. 866
That bodeth werre, and no-thyng pees, . . . . B.Th. 2072
thee were levere pees or werre, or this or . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
after hir conseillyng, as hate, pees, werre, . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
two contraries, and pees and werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
werre by pees, and so forth of othere thynges; . . B.Mel. 2480–5
he amonesteth pees and accord. . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
never been in pees unto the tyme it be . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
have pees unto youre worshipe and profit. . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
adversaries and that ye have pees with . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Epistles, that by concord and pees the . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
unytee and pees. And therfore seyde oure Lord . B.Mel. 2865–70
that loven and purchacen pees, for they . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
preyen me nat of pees, ne they asken nat to be . B.Mel. 2870–5
that ye sholde han purchaced the pees . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
pursue to youre adversaries for pees . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
that ye make pees bitwene God and yow, . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
hem to biseken hym of pees and of grace." . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
comen of pees, and the grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
have pees; but it is good that we do it . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
shul ye nat accorden yow, ne have pees . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
have pees and reste, and that . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye. . . B.Mk. 3524
**Peace**—*Continued*
They weren glad for pees unto hym sende. . . . B.Mk. 3826
That jangleth whan he sholde holde his pees.' . . B.NP. 4625
Now hoold youre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.' . . C.Pard. 462
That it is fair to have a wyf in pees. . . . . D.WB. 439
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . D.WB. 838
Oure Hooste cride, 'Pees! and that anon'; . . . D.WB. 850
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Pees! namoore of this!' . . D.Fri. 1296
'Pees! with myschance and with mysaventure!' . D.Fri. 1334
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere;. D.Sum. 1763
In Goddes pees lyveth ful esily . . . . . E.Cl. 423
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and pees; . . . E.Cl. 487
I wolde lyve in pees, if that I myghte, . . . . E.Cl. 638
Of al Ytaille; and thanne in pees and reste, . . . E.Cl. 1132
In reste and pees after his fader day, . . . . E.Cl. 1136
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,— . . . E.Mch. 1732
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees; . . . . E.Mch. 1976
Took mannes shape the eterneel Love and Pees, . G.SN. 44
'Hoold thou thy pees, and spek no wordes mo! . . G.CY. 693
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde G.CY. 951
myghte nat han be kept, ne pees and reste . . . I.Pars. 770–5
be pees ne reste amonges hem, for . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
My pees, in pledyng, and in werre. . . . . BD. 614
Thanne makest thou his pees with his sovereyn, . ABC. 69
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees, . . . Anel. 232
The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne; . . PF. 181
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . PF. 240
'And therfor, pes! I seye, as to my wit, . . . . PF. 547
She seyde, 'Pees! now tak keep every man, . . . PF. 563
Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nycete! . . PF. 572
'So, I,' quod he, 'may have my make in pees . . PF. 605
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . PF. 617
that thilke pees that governeth the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
thou art a litil departed fro the pees of thi thought. Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
cause to the of pees and of joye. Sche hath . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
artes of werre or of pees. And many folk . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
hir oolde pees. The sonne, I-moevid by . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
He held his pees; non other boote him gainede; . . TC.1. 352
I am not deef. Now pees, and cry no more, . . TC.1. 753
A man to have pes with himself, ywis. . . . . TC.1. 893
And held her pees: not oo word spak she more. . . TC.3. 1057
'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . . . TC.3. 1095
Welcome, my knight, my pees, my suffisaunce!' — . TC.3. 1309
Her to delivere, ich holden have my pes; . . . TC.4. 100
So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy speche! . TC.4. 455
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . . TC.4. 604
Shal bringen us the pees on every side; . . . . TC.4. 692
Men trete of pees, and it supposed is . . . . . TC.4. 1346
That men purposen pees on every side, . . . . TC.4. 1350
'For if that it be pees, myn herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1352
The nature of the pees mot nedes drive . . . . TC.4. 1353
'And though so be that pees ther may be non, . . TC.4. 1359
Yit hider, though ther nevere pees ne were, . . TC.4. 1360
I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide . . . . . TC.4. 1390
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . . . TC.4. 1464
But, pees or no, for ernest ne for game, . . . . TC.4. 1465
'And if so be, herafter pees be take,—. . . . . TC.4. 1562
Of werres, of pees, of mariages, . . . . . HF.3. 871
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes, . . . . LGW. 1585
Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . Form.A. 55
That trusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . Scog. 39
But if that she thi pees will make. . . . . RR. 2552
Love it is an hatefull pees, . . . . . RR. 4703
And holde it of hem to have pees. . . . . RR. 6286
But now pees! Heere I turne ageyne, . . . . RR. 6295
I wole no lyf but ese and pees, . . . . . RR. 6832
I make pees and mariages, . . . . . RR. 6972
Bothe werre and pees in governyngis; . . . . . RR. 7264
**Peaceable**
thynges, sche, with hir cheere pesible . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk; . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . . . Form.A. 1
Ne proude, but meke and ful pesyble. . . . . RR. 7411
**Peaches**
That peches, coynes, and apples beere, . . . . RR. 1374
**Peacock**
A sheef of pocok arwes, bright and kene, . . . A.Prol. 104
As eny pecok he was proud and gay. . . . . A.Rv. 3926
The pecok, with his aungels fethres bright; . . . PF. 356
And yit as proud a pecok can he pulle! . . . . TC.1. 210
**Pear-jonet** *see* **Perejonette**
**Pearl**
For of o perle, fyne, oriental, . . . . . LGW. 221
**Pearled**
Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun. . . . A.Mil. 3251
**Pearls**
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . A.Kn. 2161
Of rubies, saphires, and of peerles white, . . . B.Mk. 3658
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes riche." . . . D.WB. 345
Tyrie and with white peerles, algates . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
plentevous of white peerlis, and knowen . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
**Pears**
I moste han of the peres that I see, . . . . . E.Mch. 2331
To eten of the smale peres grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2333
Medlers, plowmes, perys, chesteynis, . . . . . RR. 1375

**Peas** *see* **Pesen**

**Pecare**
Irascimini, et nolite peccare. . . . . I.Pars. 540–5

**Peccatis**
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . I.Pars. 385–90

**Peccatum**
Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
Remedium contra peccatum Invidie . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Remedium contra peccatum Accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
Remedium contra peccatum Gule . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5

**Peck**
The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke Of corn, A.Rv. 4010
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; B.NP. 4157

**Pecunial**
Ther myghte asterte hym no pecunyal peyne. . . D.Fri. 1314

**Pedmark** *see* **Penmarch**

**Pedro**
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . B.Mk. 3565
O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3581

**Peek**
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . TC.3. 60

**Peel**
God save the lady of this pel, . . . . . HF.3. 220

**Peer**
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
Of wrastlyng was ther noon his peer, . . . . B.Th. 1930
In all this world ne hadde been thy peere! . . . B.Mk. 3244
In al the land of crowyng nas his peer. . . . . B.NP. 4040
Of eloquence that shal be thy peere, . . . . F.Fkl. 678
In al this world of falshede nis his peer, . . . G.CY. 979
Noble princesse that never haddest pere! . . . ABC. 97
As he that was withouten any pere . . . . . TC.5. 1803
That of yelownesse hadde never pere. . . . . Purse. 11
Of beaute wot I noon his pere, . . . . . RR. 1300
Whereto none other may be pere. . . . . RR. 2567

**Pees** *see* **Peace**

**Pegasee**
And seyde that it was lyk the Pegasee, . . . . F.Sq. 207

**Peint**
And poudred, as men had it peynt . . . . . RR. 1436

**Peint** *see* **Painted**

**Peinture**
And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . . C.Doc. 33
Balades de visage sans Peinture . . . . . Fort. *head*

**Peintures**
And bothe the ymages and peyntures . . . . . RR. 142

**Peire**
If I speke ought to peire her loos, . . . . . RR. 6103

**Peire** *see* **Apaire**

**Peitrel**
Aboute the peytrel stood the foom ful hye, . . . G.CY. 564

**Peitrels**
in sadeles, in crouperes, peytrels, and . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5

**Pel** *see* **Peel**

**Peleus**
Ther was a kyng that highte Pelleus, . . . . . LGW. 1397
He yaf to Pelleus the governynge . . . . . LGW. 1400
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . LGW. 1409
This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . LGW. 1439

**Pellet**
As swift as pelet out of gonne, . . . . . HF.3. 553

**Pellitory** *see* **Paritorie**

**Pemond** *see* **Piedmont**

**Pen**
To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge, . . E.Mch. 1736
And now my penne, allas, with which I write, . . TC.4. 13
But with a penne kouthe she nat write; . . . . LGW. 2357
Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke, . . . . LGW. 2491

**Penance**
He was an esy man to yeve penaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 223
And yet encresseth this al my penaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 1315
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . B.ML. 286
But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . . B.ML. 338
And slepynge in thy dreem been in penance, . . . B.ML. 804
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance, . . . B.ML. 991
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo . . . D.WB. 727
'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren fro penaunce . . . D.Sum. 1724
With tribulacioun and greet penaunce, . . . . E.Mch. 1649
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 740
Withouten coppe he drank al his penaunce. . . . F.Fkl. 942
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce, . . F.Fkl. 1082
His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238
That every Cristen wight shal han penaunce, . . G.SN. 446
That no man sholde doon men swich penaunce . . G.SN. 530
Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce, . . H.Mcp. 12
for to do open penaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
Thilke penance that is solempne is in . . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
open penaunce. Commune penaunce is that . . . I.Pars. 105–10
penaunce is thilke that men doon alday . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
hem prively, and receyve privee penaunce. . . . I.Pars. 105–10
conseiled hym to do penitence. Penaunce is the tree I.Pars. 125–30
purpos to shryve hym and to do penaunce, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
penaunce that God shal yeven hym his . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
Seint Paul after his grete penaunce in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
bere penance as for deedly synne. Eek if a . . . I.Pars. 570–5
suffre noon hardnesse ne no penaunce; . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
nat suffre noon hardnesse, ne penaunce, . . . . I.Pars. 685–90

**Penance**—*Continued*
yevynge of thy penaunce, and that is . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
penance enjoyned; by whos helpe and . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
obeisant to receyven the penaunce that . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
thynges destourben penaunce; and this . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
suffre no penaunce. Theragayns is . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
bodily penaunce is but short and litel, at regard . . I.Pars. 1055–60
the fruyt of penaunce; and, after the . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Under the cros, ne his grevous penaunce, . . . . ABC. 82
And yet ther-to is double thy penaunce, . . . . Mars. 109
And thogh the lyne breke, he hath penaunce, . . . Mars. 242
Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penaunce, . . . Anel. 347
the fulfillynges of hem ben ful of penaunce? How grete . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
His doughter, which that was in grete penaunce; . . TC.1. 94
Accepte in gre, and send me swich penaunce . . . TC.2. 529
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce! . . . . TC.2. 1105
And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce . . . TC.4. 342
For which the grete furie of his penaunce . . . TC.4. 1429
That doth thee fele in slepe al this penaunce . . . TC.5. 361
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce. . . TC.5. 1671
Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . . LGW. 479
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the. . . . LGW. 491
Go now thy weye, thys penaunce is but lyte. . . LGW. 495
That hath so lytel penance yiven thee, . . . . LGW. 501
He wolde have wepte for routhe of his penaunce; . LGW. 2077
That to myself I sey, in my penaunce, . . . . Rosem. 14
That cureth yen derke fro hir penaunce; . . . . Fort. 36
In nouncerteyn we languisshe in penaunce. . . . Ven. 46
And eek to me hit is a greet penaunce, . . . . Ven. 79
Firste I joyne thee heere in penaunce . . . . RR. 2355
For he hath hadde full hard penaunce, . . . . RR. 3561
There forto lyven in penaunce. . . . . RR. 4283
For I endure more harde penaunce . . . . . RR. 4406
That I mote deyen for penaunce. . . . . RR. 4607
For her synnes to do penaunce, . . . . . RR. 5018
For penaunce sothly for my synne . . . . . RR. 6393
And lyveden forth in her penaunce, . . . . . RR. 6568
Or ellis yeve hym suche penaunce . . . . . RR. 7083
'We, for to drye our penaunce . . . . . RR. 7482

**Penance** *see* **Penitence**

**Penances**
swiche manere penaunces. But war . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
thee wel that swiche manere penaunces . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And whan your preye is lost, wo and penaunces! . TC.1. 201

**Penant**
Thou art nat lyk a penant, or a goost. . . . . B.Mk. 3124

**Pence**
So that he offre pens, or elles grotes. . . . . C.Pard. 376
To yeven hir pens, and namely unto me; . . . . C.Pard. 402
Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe. . C.Pard. 930
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood, . D.Fri. 1576
Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite. . . . D.Fri. 1599
Gif me twelf pens, I may no lenger tarye!' . . . D.Fri. 1603
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . D.Fri. 1604
Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hoold; . . D.Fri. 1607
That of the pens that he can mokre and kecche . . TC.3. 1375
I shal hym make his pens outslynge, . . . . . RR. 5987

**Pence** *see* **Pennies**

**Pencel**
She made him were a pencel of her sleve. . . . TC.5. 1043
Without displaiyng of pensel. . . . . RR. 6280

**Pendil**
With soutil pencel depeynted was this storie . . . A.Kn. 2049

**Pene**
contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60

**Penelope**
O Ypermystra, Penelopee, Alceste, . . . . . B.ML. 75
'What seith Omer of goode Penalopee? . . . . F.Fkl. 1443
As ever was Penelope of Grece, . . . . . BD. 1080
She passed hath Penelope and Lucresse, . . . . Anel. 82
Penalopee, and Marcia Catoun, . . . . . LGW. 252

**Penelopes**
Penelopees trouthe and goode Alceste! . . . . TC.5. 1778

**Peneus**
But Penneus doughter which that highte Dane. . . A.Kn. 2064

**Penible**
So penyble in the werre, and curteis eke, . . . . B.Mk. 3490
The body is ay so redy and penyble . . . . . D.Sum. 1846
She was to hym in love, and moore penyble; . . . E.Cl. 714

**Penitence**
wey is cleped penitence; of which man . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . . . I.Pars. 80–5
whennes it is cleped penitence, and in how . . . I.Pars. 80–5
werkynges of penitence, and how manye . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
speces ther been of penitence, and whiche . . . I.Pars. 80–5
thynges apertenen and bihoven to penitence, . . . I.Pars. 80–5
whiche thynges destourben penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
doctour seith, 'Penitence is the . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
Penitence with certeyne circumstances is . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
he may arise thurgh penitence, if he have . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
what thyng is penitence, now shul ye . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
of penitence. The firste accioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
penitence is that a man be baptized after . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
withouten penitence of his olde gilt, he . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and . . . I.Pars. 100–5
humble folk is the penitence of every day. . . . I.Pars. 100–5

**Penitence**—*Continued*
The speces of penitence been thre. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
verray perfit penitence. And this stant on thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
agayns thise wikkede giltes is penitence, that . . I.Pars. 110–5
'Dooth digne fruyt of penitence'; . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
conseiled hym to do penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
and he that holdeth hym in verray penitence is blessed, . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
In this penitence or contricioun man . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
biforn God by penitence in this world, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
withouten verray penitence; and ther-of . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
The seconde partie of penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
and by the grace of God thurgh penitence, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
holden to werkes of penitence; and certes . . . I.Pars. 680–5
synful man that dooth penitence, as upon . . . I.Pars. 700–5
ne dede synne, ne neden no penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
may in his lyf be destroyed by penitence, . . . I.Pars. 700–5
but if they doon penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
by penitence, and yeveth grace wel . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
mercy, this woot I wel, if she do penitence; . . . I.Pars. 870–5
but if so be that it be destourbed by penitence. . . I.Pars. 890–5
been releeved by penitence. And certes, . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
partie of penitence stant in confessioun . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
other wey but by penitence, and shrifte, . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
the seconde partie of penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
The thriddle partie of penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
aperteneth specially to penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
arise agayn by penitence; and though he . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Do penitence, and merci axe and have. . . . . ABC. 120

**Penitence** *see* **Penance**

**Penitencer**
be assigned to the penitauncer for certein . . . I.Pars. 1005–10

**Penitencie** *see* **Poenitentiae**

**Penitent**
and for he shall be verray penitent, . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
seith, 'But he be penytent for his olde . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
doome to hem that been nat penitent . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
To every penitent in ful creaunce. . . . . ABC. 61
To you my soule penitent I brynge. . . . . ABC. 147

**Penitents**
To penitents that ben to mercy able. . . . . ABC. 184

**Penmarch**
Nat fer fro Pedmark, ther his dwelling was, . . . F.Fkl. 801
Nouht ffer fro penmarke thar as his dwellinge was . F.Fkl. 801 *var*

**Pennae**
'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1 . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70

**Penner**
But prively a penner gan he borwe, . . . . . E.Mch. 1879

**Pennies**
And that is she for penyes fele, . . . . . RR. 189

**Pennies** *see* **Pence**

**Pennon**
And by his baner born is his penoun . . . . . A.Kn. 978

**Penny**
Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny. . . . . A.Rv. 4119
As for to yeve a peny of hir good. . . . . D.Fri. 1575
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny, . . . . . D.Sum. 1749
A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . . . D.Sum. 1965
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thee . . . . F.Fkl. 1616
For peny ne for pound, I yow biheete! . . . . G.CY. 707
That fro that purs a peny went. . . . . RR. 246
That not a peny hadde in holde, . . . . . RR. 451
Than peny in purs certis. . . . . RR. 5542
That he hath geten a peny or two, . . . . . RR. 5842

**Penny** *see* **Halfpenny**

**Pensel** *see* **Pencel**

**Pensive**
Wolde han made ony pensyf herte light . . . . F.Fkl. 914 *var*
And homewarde pensyf thou dost retorne. . . . RR. 2446

**People**
He made the person and the peple his apes. . . . A.Prol. 706
That all the peple of Grece sholde speke . . . . A.Kn. 962
The peple presseth thiderward ful soone . . . . A.Kn. 2530
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do; . . . . . A.Kn. 2534
And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille . . A.Kn. 2535
The voys of peple touchede the hevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2561
Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne, . . . . A.Kn. 2660
The peple that they sholde hem reconforte. . . . A.Kn. 2852
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle, . . . . A.Kn. 2879
That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchynge, . . B.ML. 489
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . B.ML. 622
The peple of God? I seye, for this entente, . . . B.ML. 942
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . B.Pri. 1750
Unnethe myghte the peple that was there . . . B.Pri. 1816
the peple of God in the regne of Assuerus . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
any oother peple. The book seith, "Thou shalt . . B.Mel. 2365–70
moore love of the peple than drede." . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
peple ful chargeant and ful anoyous for . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
all swich manere peple as I have seyd . . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
citezeins and of his peple. . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
multitude of the peple, ne in the vertu of man, . . B.Mel. 2845–50
and strenger than was this peple of . . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
nombre of peple, but it come from oure . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
peple, folk and governours of hooly . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5

**People**—*Continued*
Now gaureth al the peple on hire, allas! . . . . B.Mk. 3559
Thurgh which the peple gan upon hym rise . . . B.Mk. 3608
The peple roos upon hym on a nyght . . . . . B.Mk. 3717
The peple cride and rombled up and doun, . . . B.Mk. 3725
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate; . . . B.Mk. 3778
Of peple, and eek so streit of herbergage, . . . . B.NP. 4179
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, . B.NP. 4237
But right anon a thousand peple in thraste, . . . C.Doc. 260
The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng, . . . C.Doc. 263
And whan the lewed peple is doun y-set, . . . . C.Pard. 392
And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . . C.Pard. 396
For lewed peple loven tales olde,— . . . . . C.Pard. 437
That in this contree al the peple sleeth, . . . . C.Pard. 676
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . C.Pard. 961
He made the peple pitously to synge, . . . . . D.Fri. 1316
Excited he the peple in his prechyng . . . . . D.Sum. 1716
To preye for the peple, and do servyse, . . . . D.Sum. 1897
But they be sobre that for the peple preye, . . . D.Sum. 1902
Oonly that point his peple bar so soore . . . . E.Cl. 85
That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente, . . E.Cl. 89
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste. . E.Cl. 112
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere, . . . E.Cl. 143
For yet alwey the peple somwhat dredde . . . . E.Cl. 181
For thogh the peple have no greet insight . . . E.Cl. 242
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute, . . . . E.Cl. 332
And to the peple he seyde in this manere: . . . E.Cl. 368
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, . . E.Cl. 384
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette, . . E.Cl. 390
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde . . . E.Cl. 426
Peple to save and every wrong tamende. . . . . E.Cl. 441
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste; . . . . E.Cl. 490
My peple sikly berth oure mariage, . . . . . E.Cl. 625
Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 634
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . . . E.Cl. 729
Bitwixe his peple and hym; thus seyde the bulle, . E.Cl. 748
The rude peple, as it no wonder is, . . . . . E.Cl. 750
My peple me constreyneth for to take . . . . . E.Cl. 800
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng, . . . . E.Cl. 878
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesaunce, . E.Cl. 993
*Auctor*. 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! E.Cl. 995
Whan that the peple gazed up and doun,— . . . E.Cl. 1003
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, . . . . E.Mch. 1367
The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee . . E.Mch. 1373
That of the peple grettest voys hath she; . . . E.Mch. 1592
I wolde that al this peple were ago!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1764
In no degree, as al the peple wende. . . . . F.Sq. 198
It was of fairye as al the peple semed. . . . . F.Sq. 201
As lewed peple demeth comunly . . . . . F.Sq. 221
Thus seyn the peple and drawen hem apart. . . . F.Sq. 252
Men myghte hire wel the hevene of peple calle, . . G.SN. 104
For 'leos' 'peple' in Englissh is to seye; . . . . G.SN. 106
It is a shame that the peple shal . . . . . G.SN. 505
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge. . . G.CY. 1072
good peple, the wo and the shame and the . . . I.Pars. 255–60
saven his peple of hir synnes.' . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
to be magnified and honoured biforn the peple. . . I.Pars. 405–10
so deere to harm of the peple, nat . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
the moore it costeth to the peple for the . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
foule partie shewe they to the peple . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
is felonous and damageous to the peple, . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
of lordshipes, preisynges of the peple; . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
commendacioun of the peple is somtyme . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
of the peple hath caused deeth to many a . . . I.Pars. 470–5
sholde plese the peple, and he answerde, . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Goddes peple, for humble folk been Cristes freendes, I.Pars. 760–5
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
traytours of God and of his peple, for they . . . I.Pars. 890–5
lyven of the peple to preye for the peple, . . . I.Pars. 890–5
preyers availle not to the peple. . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
to the peple, ne God ne knowe they nat; . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, but . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
honoured the moore biforn the peple. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
For which the peple, blisful al and somme, . . . Anel. 26
comonly among the peple, I wolde wene . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
that the peple of Epycuriens and Stoyciens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
the richesses of the peple of the provinces . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
establissed up-on the peple by swiche a . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
sentences that the peple seith of me. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
whiche the peple withowten nombre dreden. . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
in the mouth of the peple that knoweth . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the blithnesse of peple; and whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
multitude of peple that was sprad abouten . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
(that is to seyn, al the peple in the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
the audience of the peple and for idel rumours; . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
favour of peple whiche that yyveth to men, as it . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
And for as moche as honours of peple . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
Certes yif that honour of peple were a . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
vitayles of the peple, as of corn and . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
by estimacioun of peple, what is it that they han in . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
renoun by the false opinyoun of the peple, . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
good, nat by the rumour of the peple, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
grace of the peple nys neyther worthi to . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
that the wrecchide peple dredeth now, schullen . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
But the peple ne lokith nat on . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
Ne also ne accordith nat the peple to that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
in this ilke fortune of peple I se somwhat of good . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5

**People**—*Continued*
peple that highte Corîbandes, that wenen . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
brestes of men. The moevable peple is . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
thei no were nat able to ben wened to the peple.' . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
approche a litil to the wordis of the peple, . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
guerdoun? Demeth aught the peple that . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
torment, weneth aught the peple that . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
'Nay,' quod I, 'but the peple demeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
of the peple, have confessid and . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
that is unable to be wened to the peple?' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
'And thus weneth nat the peple.') . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
that it is hidd fro the peple, to whiche . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
That Grekes sholden swich a peple bringe . . . TC.1. 73
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . TC.2. 643
Whan he the peple upon him herde cryen, . . . TC.2. 646
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste; . . . . TC.2. 658
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . . TC.3. 268
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye . . . . . TC.3. 277
The noise of peple up-sterte than at ones . . . TC.4. 183
'What trowen ye the peple ek al aboute . . . . TC.4. 1569
She n'il not maken peple nicely . . . . . TC.5. 1152
Thus seyth the peple prevely.' . . . . . HF.1. 360
Of al the peple that I say, . . . . . HF.3. 193
Yit lat us to the peple seme . . . . . HF.3. 655
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente, . . . LGW. 309
Schewyn his peple pleyn benygnete . . . . LGW.G. 361
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle, . . . LGW. 1864
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce, . . . Form.A. 50
wynters in a yere han these forseide peple. . . . Astr. 277–84
That god the puple wel a-wrekith. . . . . RR. 278
And of the puple, as semeth me, . . . . . RR. 6770
Bifore the puple patre and prey; . . . . . RR. 6794
The smale puple hem mote enclyne, . . . . . RR. 6814
Thus be we dred of the puple y-wis. . . . . RR. 6965
We wole a puple upon hym areyse, . . . . . RR. 7159
And falsly to the puple techen. . . . . RR. 7177

**Peoples**
The paleys ful of peples up and doun,— . . . . A.Kn. 2513
And koude so the peples herte embrace, . . . . E.Cl. 412
No wonder is, for to the peples ere . . . . . E.Cl. 727
How that the pope, as for his peples reste, . . . E.Cl. 741
And to the peples eres, alle and some, . . . . E.Cl. 941
Another stant so in the peples grace . . . . . E.Mch. 1590
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire . . . . Anel. 52
alle the peples that Phebus (the sonne) may seen, . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
al the peples by ceptre imperiale that the . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
all the peples that ben undir the colde . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
alle the peples that ben under the partye of the . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
the peples that the vyolent wynd . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
to many manere peples. And therfore every maner Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
among peples that ben neyghbors . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
For to be war of goosissh peples speche . . . . TC.3. 584
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye, . . . . TC.3. 1747
Ledden the peples in the former age; . . . . . Form.A. 2

**Peoplish**
As rudenesse and peoplissh appetit, . . . . . TC.4. 1677

**Pepin**
But sithe the tyme of kyng Popyne, . . . . . RR. 1458

**Pepper**
Ladies shull hem such pepir browe, . . . . . RR. 6028

**Per**
This is *ignotum per ignocius*. . . . . G.CY. 1457
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per omnia secula. I.Pars. 1090–5

**Per** *see* **Par**

**Peradventure**
Peraventure in scorn for I am oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3915
Paraventure in thilke large book, . . . . . B.ML. 190
Paraventure I may in youre meschief . . . . . B.Sh. 1318
and trewe; or elles per aventure, the . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
for peraventure they doon it moore for . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
compaignye, paraventure, withouten thyn . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
and peraventure, Crist hath thee in . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
But peraventure he hath . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
mighte nat putten it to execucioun peraventure, . B.Mel. 3040–5
Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two . . . . C.Pard. 935
Paraventure swich was the statut tho,— . . . . D.WB. 893
Paraventure it may the bettre be; . . . . . D.WB. 1003
Now wolden som men seye, paraventure, . . . . D.WB. 1073
As he on huntyng rood paraventure; . . . . . E.Cl. 234
Wel lenger than thee list, paraventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1318
Paraunter she may be youre purgatorie; . . . . E.Mch. 1670
Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces, . . . F.Fkl. 955
It may be wel, paraventure, yet to day; . . . . F.Fkl. 1473
Paraventure an heepe of yow, y-wis, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1493
Another day he wole, peraventure,. . . . . H.Mcp. 71
certeyn caas, as for to goon peraventure . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde . . . I.Pars. 325–30
whiche that many a man peraventure ne . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
that oother is, peraventure; and eek he . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
peraventure, but that he hath his herte . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
certein it wol lasten peraventure from . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
any effect, it may be peraventure that God . . . I.Pars. 605–10
and peraventure sleeth hym which that . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
any ydolastre peraventure ne hath but o . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
to strong drynke, and peraventure ne knoweth . . I.Pars. 820–5

**Peradventure**—*Continued*
hath peraventure broken therfore his . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
peraventure to seyn that thou hast doon . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
Paraunter hit may ese your herte, . . . . . BD. 555
Peraunter I was therto most able, . . . . . BD. 778
Paraunter other art or letter, . . . . . BD. 787
wylne schrewydnesse—that cometh peraventure . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
Peraventure yit undirstandestow nat that I schal seie. Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
comen peraventure among straunge nacions, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
for paraventure of swiche conjuncciouu . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
for to been. And peraventure it scholde seme . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
seme nat credible thing peraventure to some folk, yit moot . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
'sonnere peraventure than thou woldest, or sonnere . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
come to hym, he wol forleten peraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
For peraventure the nature . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
and of hym-self, and dredith peraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
god, whan peraventure I schal han . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
'Paraunter thou mayst after awich oon longe, . . TC.1. 619
And yet paraunter can I reden thee, . . . . . TC.1. 668
Paraunter thou hast cause for to singe! . . . . TC.1. 854
Paraunter he mighte have me in despit, . . . . TC.2. 711
Paraunter, in his briddes wise, a lay . . . . . TC.2. 921
'Paraunter thenkestow "Though it be so . . . . TC.2. 1373
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde . . . . TC.3. 491
Paraunter she may holden thee for nice . . . . TC.4. 598
Paraunter thanne so it happen may, . . . . . TC.5. 991
'Paraunter, ther thou dremest of this boor, . . . TC.5. 1282
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . . TC.5. 1526
Or elles three, peraventure? . . . . . HF.1. 304
Paraunter brood as a covercle; . . . . . HF.2. 284
For yit paraunter I may lere . . . . . HF.3. 907
And eke, paraunture, for this man is nyce, . . . LGW. 362
Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . Astr. 198–209
Ensample as thus:—peraventure the altitude . . . is Astr. 258–62
As thus:—My sonne is peraventur in . . . . . Astr. 272–7
The degree of the longitude peraventure . . . . Astr. 371–6
Also the degre peraventure of Jupiter, . . . . Astr. 382–91
As thou peraunter knowen shall . . . . . RR. 5115
In veyn peraunture I shal travayle. . . . . RR. 5192
Or if he have peraventure, . . . . . RR. 6727

**Peradventure** *see* **Adventure, Par**

**Peraunter** *see* **Peradventure**

**Peraventure** *see* **Peradventure**

**Percas** *see* **Parcas**

**Perceive**
shalt thou perceyve wel the moeving of a . . . Astr. 330–7
For thou maist bothe perceyve and fele, . . . . RR. 2240
That noon perceyve thi maladie. . . . . RR. 2394
Men myght perceyve well and sene . . . . . RR. 3714
For sith they cowde not perceyve . . . . . RR. 6266
And forto make yow hem perceyven, . . . . . RR. 6883
That noon oure gile can perceyve; . . . . . RR. 7222
The folk, for they shal not perceyve. . . . . RR. 7270
Or by hymsilf perceyven wele. . . . . RR. 7656

**Perceive** *see* **Apperceive**

**Perceived**
And he hadde thanne perceyved it; . . . . . RR. 5573
That ye perceyved it no thyng, . . . . . RR. 7289

**Perceiveth**
The gret myscheef that he perceyveth . . . . RR. 5577 *var*

**Perch**
What haukes sitten on the perche above, . . . A.Kn. 2204
Sat on his perche, that was in the halle, . . . B.NP. 4074
For that oure perche is maad so narwe, allas! . . B.NP. 4359
lyne, heygher than thin heved, on a perche; . . Astr. 258–62
Upon a perche weike and small; . . . . . RR. 225

**Perchance**
Of remedies of love she knew per chaunce, . . . A.Prol. 475
And if with child they be perchaunce, . . . . RR. 5039
That if it lese his hope perchaunce . . . . . RR. 5322

**Perched**
Was perched hye upon a stoon; . . . . . HF.3. 901

**Percival**
As dide the knyght sire Percyvell, . . . . . B.Th. 2106

**Perdu**
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7

**Perdurable**
is perdurable, after that, the Apostle . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
God," he seith, "is perdurable," that is to . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
and the blisful lif that is perdurable, . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
desiryng of the joye perdurable. . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
the lif perdurable, ther nys to him no thyng . . . I.Pars. 120–5
the lyf perdurable. The 'derknesse of . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
outrely dede as to the lyf perdurable in . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
the lyf perdurable in hevene; but nathelees, . . . I.Pars. 240–5
have the lyf perdurable in hevene whan . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
availle noght to han the lyf perdurable, . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
dede, for to have the lyf perdurable, wel . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
dampnaciouu perdurable, if it nere baptesme . . . I.Pars. 335–40
gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is perdurable, . . . I.Pars. 665–70
peyne of deeth that is perdurable. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
thredes and subtile craft, of perdurable matere, . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
festnyd to thi perdurable chayer, and turnest . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and establissched by lawe perdurable, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60

**Perdurable**—*Continued*
wol fownden hym a perdurable seete, . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
among hemself allyaunce perdurable; . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
world by perdurable resoun, that . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
of perdurable duellynge, and eek the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
ende the whiche is certein to ben perdurable.' . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
yif thei weren perdurable. And aftir this I have . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
the jugement of the perdurable lawe. For yif thou conferme . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
the perdurable courses; and thus . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
"This is the Gospel Perdurable, . . . . . RR. 7102
But thilke Gospel Perdurable, . . . . . RR. 7180
**Perdurablely**
for to duren perdurablely by generacyon . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5 *var*
to be and to dwellyn perdurablely . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30 *var*
forme of man that is perdurablely in the devyne thought. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
**Perdurablely** *see* **Perdurably**
**Perdurables**
goodes, and eek of the goodes perdurables . . . I.Pars. 810–5
**Perdurablete**
the perdurablete that is endlees; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
geten yow a perdurablete, whan ye thynken that in Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
**Perdurably**
ne is ferme perdurably. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
a tyme, but ryght as for to dure perdurably . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
desireth to be and to duelle perdurably, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
**Perdurably** *see* **Perdurablely**
**Peregi**
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
**Peregrine**
A faucon peregryn thanne semed she . . . . . F.Sq. 428
**Perejonette**
Than is the newe perejonette tree, . . . . . A.Mil. 3248
**Perennem**
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4 . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
**Peres**
Wroot *Mane, techel, phares*, and na moore. . . . B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, "*Mane, techel, phares*," truste me,— . . . B.Mk. 3422
**Perfect**
He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght. . . . . A.Prol. 72
Was verrailly felicitee parfit. . . . . A.Prol. 338
He was a verray parfit praktisour. . . . . A.Prol. 422
Lyvynge in pees and parfit charitee. . . . . A.Prol. 532
Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfit heele, . . A.Kn. 1271
But of a thyng that parfit is and stable, . . . . A.Kn. 3009
O parfit joye, lastynge evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 3072
of right parfite men, for myn herte may . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
Witnesse on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . . B.NP. 4426
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . . . D.WB. 44c
Maketh the werkman parfit sekirly; . . . . . D.WB. 44e
Moore parfit than weddyng in freletee . . . . D.WB. 92 *var*
And of so parfyt wyse a wyght I-wrought . . . D.WB. 117 *var*
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 141
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . . D.WB. 1258
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . D.Sum. 1956
Ther may no man han parfite blisses two,— . . . E.Mch. 1638
Yet is ther so parfit felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 1642
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.' . . . E.Mch. 2383
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,— . . . F.Fkl. 871
The parfit wyfhod of Arthemesie . . . . . F.Fkl. 1451
Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght; . . . . . G.SN. 353
Of honour, and of parfit worthynesse. . . . . H.Mcp. 124
Of thilke parfit, glorious pilgrymage, . . . . . I.Pars. 50
bihovely and necessarie to verray perfit penitence. . I.Pars. 105–10
agayn the lawe of God with perfit consentynge . . I.Pars. 295–300
man that is perfit in the love of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
obedience is perfit whan that a man dooth gladly and as in that, no parfit mariage. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
so parfite that they han no nede to . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
the sighte of the parfit knowynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!' . . . . . Pity. 38
and comyn in-to corage of a parfit man . . . . PF. 568
of so parfite welefulnesse, that he ne stryveth . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
a parfyt estat by the congregacioun of . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 620–5
ben nat parfite by the congregacioun of alle . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
transporteth from verray and parfit good . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
thanne is thilke the verray perfit blisfulnesse . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
maner of goodes that ne be nat perfyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
But thilke good that is verray and perfyt . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
have frely and absolut hise parfyte parties. . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
nys nat parfit, and whiche is the forme . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
of good that is parfit, now trowe I that it . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
thing that is parfit. And herof cometh it . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
som thing that is parfit. For yif so be that perfecioun . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
there nys som blisfulnesse that is sad, stedefast, and parfyt.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
verray force that parfyt good is in hym. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5

**Perfect**—*Continued*
parfyt good schulde be more worthy than . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
that ben parfyt ben first er thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
ful of sovereyn parfit good. And we . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
thanne mowen neither of hem ben parfit, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
that that nys nat parfit, men mai seen . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
ne ben not verray goodis ne parfite; . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
and he schal be makid parfit of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
Another man is parfit in alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
more parfit jugement. In this manere . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
thanne is parfit possessioun and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
As is an hevenissh parfit creature . . . . . TC.1. 104
The parfit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis! . . . . TC.2. 891
May in no parfit selinesse be; . . . . . TC.3. 831
So parfit joye may no nigard have! . . . . . TC.3. 1379
That God sholde han no parfit cleer witinge . . . TC.4. 991
A more parfit love, or it be night, . . . . . TC.5. 919
As conning, and as parfit, and as kinde, . . . . TC.5. 970
Be so parfit as men fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 44
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . Form.A. 44
That of knyghthode he is parfit richesse; . . . . Ven. 12
semen parfit cercles and somme semen . . . . Astr. 82–8
Ne hath entent hool ne parfit, . . . . . RR. 4873
That trewe and parfit weren in love. . . . . RR. 5224
A parfit man ne shulde seke . . . . . RR. 6587
If he be parfit in bounte; . . . . . RR. 6597
**Perfection**
Saugh of Custance al hire perfeccioun, . . . . B.ML. 583
the perfeccioun of God, that is his maker. . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun.' . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
a greet vertu of perfeccioun, but every man . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
may nat have the perfeccioun that ye . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
'Virginitee is greet perfeccioun, . . . . . D.WB. 105
But Crist, that of perfeccioun is welle, . . . . D.WB. 107
his owene perfeccioun, but he be stronger than . . I.Pars. 955–60
perfeccion of his knowynge); but certes, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
withdrawen the somme or the perfeccioun . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
hertes as ben I-brought to the ful perfeccioun . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
in what this perfeccioun of blisfulnesse is set. . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
the amenusynge of perfeccioun or of thing . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
is parfit. For yif so be that perfeccioun . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
perfeccioun of mankynde; now we that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
**Perfectly**
"Ther is no wight parfitly trewe to hym that he to . B.Mel. 2380–5
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . . . D.WB. 111
That parfitly hir children loved she, . . . . . E.Cl. 690
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 1834
Upon a thyng, ne seen it parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2399
outher he foryeveth al parfitly, or . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
considered and lookyd perfitely? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
it nat clerly ne parfitely, ye loken from . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
that perfitly maketh a man . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
that this world, parfytely ymakid, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
thing to answeren parfitly to thy . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
unknowe parfitly to eny mortal man in . . . . Astr. 1–5
Couthe her craft ful parfitly; . . . . . RR. 771
And parfytly come to beaute; . . . . . RR. 3126
**Perform**
sworn and bihight to perfourne youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
to perfourne thilke same emprise by juste . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
if thou mayst parfourne it and maken of it a good . B.Mel. 2400–5
if he myghte parfourne it as hym oghte, ne no . . B.Mel. 2400–5
wheither thou mayst parfourne a thing or . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
to parfourne a werk of which thou shalt . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
wheither he may parfourne it or noon. And after, . B.Mel. 2410–5
ye may parfourne youre emprise, conferme . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
and moore deliberacioun to parfourne youre emprise. B.Mel. 2440–5
I am al redy to fulfille and parfourne it.' . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
To parfourne al thy lust in engendrure, . . . . B.Mk. 3137
Shal parfourne up the nombre of his covent. . . . D.Sum. 2261
On lower thyng to parfourne hir delit . . . . . H.Mcp. 190
he may nat perfourne; eke whan that . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
grevous to perfourne, in so muche is the . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
threteth moore than he may perfourne . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
to perfourne the doctrine of God and of . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
that wole yeve hym might to perfourne his goode entente. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
be that a man do his diligence to parfournen it, . . I.Pars. 780–5
if he have lyf to parfournen it. . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
thei may performe thynges that thei han . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
thyng that mai so wel performe blisfulnesse, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
that thilke thynges mowen nat performen that they byheten, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
maist wel performe that thow behetist; . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
and performe that thei coveyten, than yif . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
that wolen, and mowen, and performen felonyes . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
that every wyght performe the werk and his . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Parforme it out, for now is moste nede; . . . . TC.3. 417

**Perform**—*Continued*
Which to performe, God me grace sende; . . . . LGW. 2457
parformen her bihestes; and somme of hem . . . Astr. 1–5
shal the remenaunt that levith parforme the houre . Astr. 188–93
**Performed**
And this acord parfourned was in dede. . . . . B.Sh. 1507
Parfourned is by men of dignitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1646
Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge . . . . B.Pri. 1648
may nat goodly be parfourned or kept. . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
unto us.' Which thyng parfourned was . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
Parfourned sholde been ful subtilly, . . . . . C.Doc. 151
Parfourned is, ne of our pavement . . . . . D.Sum. 2104
Parfourned hath the sonne his ark diurne, . . . E.Mch. 1795
He in the gardyn parfourned hem and spedde; . . E.Mch. 2052
fully performed! How ofte have I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
may ben acheved and performed swiche thynges . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
And every poynt was performed in dede, . . . . LGW. 2138
To doon his will perfourmed be. . . . . RR. 1178
**Performest**
O grete God that parfournest thy laude . . . . B.Pri. 1797
**Performeth**
perfourneth grete werkes of goodnesse; . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
pursuweth and performeth thilke same thing . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
**Performing**
folweth pitee in parfournynge of charitable werkes . I.Pars. 805–10
**Peril**
Ther was no man, for peril, dorste hym touche; . . A.Rv. 3932
were a ful greet perîl to erren in this . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
vengeaunce, peril and werre, and othere . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
a man as he, it is peril; and for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
"He putteth hym in greet peril that stryveth with a gretter . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
greet peril to myne enemys to do me a . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
yet tooken they noon heede of the peril, . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
in a litel peril for to venge me, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
and for ther is gret peril . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
loveth peril shal falle in peril."' . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4134
'Is it swich peril with hym for to meete? . . . . C.Pard. 693
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble; . . . . D.WB. 89
That it is peril of oure chastitee; . . . . . D.WB. 339
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel. . . . . D.WB. 561
Up peril of my lyf, til that it dye. . . . . D.WB. 1145
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . . . D.Sum. 2271
Of oon peril which declare I ne dar . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . E.Mch. 2371
For whom ful ofte in greet peril he was, . . . . F.Sq. 665
That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon. . . G.CY. 1414
and by day, in greet peril and in greet . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
causeth ful ofte many a man to peril and . . . I.Pars. 460–5
as in hem is; certes it is greet peril and . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
Art left behynde in peril to be sleyn? . . . . . Mars. 108
'Here nys no peril,' quod sche, 'he is . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
put myn auctorite in peril for) the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
with . . . peril to me defended I al the senat! . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
overthrowen for drede of my peril, and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
precious peril for-why, for the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
of swich thyng hath many man ben in peril.) . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
for no peril that myghte byfallen the by offence . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
In every peril which that is to drede. . . . . TC.1. 84
Ther peril was, and dide ek swich travaile . . . TC.1. 475
Of peril, why she oughte afered be; . . . . . TC.2. 606
Now wot I wel ther is no peril inne!' . . . . . TC.2. 875
And peril non was it to thee biwreye, . . . . . TC.3. 367
That peril is with drecching in y-drawe: . . . . TC.3. 853
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . . . TC.3. 911
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . . . . TC.4. 113
His grete estat, and peril of the toun, . . . . . TC.5. 1025
In place ther as peril fallen myghte! . . . . . LGW. 839
That he hath had swich peril and swiche cas; . . LGW. 1083
Ther as he was in peril for to sterve . . . . . LGW. 1277
The peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt . . . LGW. 1630
For the perill that I sawe double. . . . . RR. 1756
For ony perill that may bifall. . . . . RR. 1884
For ony perill that may betyde; . . . . . RR. 2784
A swete perell in to droune, . . . . . RR. 4710
In all perell of soule and lyf, . . . . . RR. 4890
And perell is, but men have grace, . . . . . RR. 4891
The perell of yougth[e] forto pace . . . . . RR. 4892
In gret perell is sett youthede, . . . . . RR. 4931
In perell, and in myche woo, . . . . . RR. 4951
Perell of deth, or losse of good. . . . . RR. 4976
In every perell and myschaunce, . . . . . RR. 5437
**Perilous**
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo; . . . . . A.Rv. 3961
The millere is a perilous man,' he seyde, . . . . A.Rv. 4189
For herberwynge by nyghte is perilous. . . . . A.Co. 4332
Or lene us gold, and that is perilous.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1209
A perilous man of dede. . . . . B.Th. 1999
of Fortune is perilous and uncertein, . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
hard thyng and right perilous that a man . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
For I am perilous with knyf in honde; . . . . B.Mk. 3109
That thilke day was perilous to thee; . . . . . B.NP. 4423
Which is ful perilous, and hath been yoore, . . . C.Doc. 69
O perilous fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth! . . . E.Mch. 1783
In surgerye is perilous the cure, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1114

**Perilous**—*Continued*
A jangler speke of perilous mateere. . . . . H.Mcp. 348
delit is ful perilous. For ther been two . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
longe it is ful perilous, al be it never so . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
of this venial synne is ful perilous, for it . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
This horrible synne is so perilous, that . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
To breke that perilous alliaunce, . . . . . Pity. 83
Have mercy on my perilous langour! . . . . . ABC. 7
For love, so many a perilous aventure! . . . . . Mars. 199
yif thou wolt fleen the perilous aventure . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
This is the mirrour perilous, . . . . . RR. 1601
Hir aqueyntaunce is perilous, . . . . . RR. 3229
It is Karibdous perilous; . . . . . RR. 4713
Of many a perelous emprise, . . . . . RR. 4969
**Perilously**
be it so that she perilously be wounded, . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
**Perils**
ne falleth into perils that perils escheweth. And, al be B.Mel. 2510–5
shewynge me the perils and the yveles . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
the perils and yveles that myghte sewe of . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
harmes and perils that been in werre; . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. . . . . G.CY. 933
kepen hym self fro perils that been . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
assailed in periles by folk of wykkide . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
of me put ayens perils (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
He dalf up precious periles. (That is to seyn, that . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
as many perils as thow myghtest suffren, that . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
cast undir by manye periles. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
**Period** *see* **Parodie**
**Perish**
That they ne perisse; for I dar wel seye, . . . . C.Doc. 99
that no man wole perisse, but wole that . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
noght so muche that ther shal nat perisse . . . I.Pars. 250–5
houre ne shal nat perisse of his tyme, . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
ful stille, ne schulde nat perysshe . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
batayles, and wilnen to perise by entrechaungynge of darteslˌ . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
**Perished**
thurgh which the child is perissed, or elles smyteth a I.Pars. 575–80
**Perisheth**
it dyeth and perysheth.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
**Periwinkle**
Ne violete, ne eke pervynke, . . . . . RR. 903
And fresshe pervynke riche of hewe, . . . . . RR. 1432
**Perkin**
That he was cleped Perkyn Revelour. . . . . A.Co. 4371
Than Perkyn koude, and therto he was free . . . A.Co. 4387
**Permutation**
—Fortune, which that permutacioun . . . . . TC.5. 1541
The world hath mad a permutacioun . . . . . L.St. 19
**Perotheus** *see* **Pirithous**
**Perpendicular**
lyne right perpendiculer over the pool artik, and clepe Astr. 251–8
and thilke lyne must hange evene perpendiculer . . Astr. 258–62
**Perpetua**
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
**Perpetual**
the false serpent, perpetueel matere of . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
in synne, for thilke perpetueel wil . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
to do synne shul they han perpetueel peyne. . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
He bynt him to perpetual obeisaunce, . . . . Mars. 47
wyght, or elles it ne last nat perpetuel. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
that neyther it dureth perpetuel with . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
the world is "perpetuel." Thanne, syn that every . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
**Perpetually**
in prisoun Perpetuelly, he nolde no raunsoun. . . A.Kn. 1024
dampned . . . Perpetuelly; us gayneth no raunsoun. A.Kn. 1176
Perpetuelly is dampned to prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1342
Perpetuelly, noght only for a yer. . . . . A.Kn. 1458
Heere of myn hous perpetuelly a cherche.' . . . G.SN. 546
Confermeth hit perpetuely to dure, . . . . . Mars. 20
dureth perpetuely? But certes the olde age of . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
Holden a bond perpetuely duringe; . . . . . TC.3. 1754
I saw perpetually y-stalled, . . . . . HF.3. 274
**Perplexity**
Which stode in gret perplexite, . . . . . RR. 4624
**Perrie**
And thanne with clooth of gold, and with perrye, . A.Kn. 2936
She was al clad in perree and in gold, . . . . . B.Mk. 3495
Hir chaar, that was with gold wroght and perree, . B.Mk. 3550
And ful of perree charged hire clothynge. . . . . B.Mk. 3556
"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree, . . . D.WB. 344
And with perre mo pynacles, . . . . . HF.1. 124
But, lord! the perrie and the richesse . . . . . HF.3. 303
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe. . . . LGW. 1201
**Persant**
Hir laughing eyen, persaunt and clere, . . . . . RR. 2809
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . . . . RR. 4179
**Perse**
In sangwyn and in pers he clad was al, . . . . . A.Prol. 439
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617
Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers, . . . . . RR. 67

**Persecution**
To persecucioun for rightwisnesse, . . . . . D.Sum. 1909
**Perses**
To Medes and to Perses yeve,' quod he. . . . . B.Mk. 3425
**Perses** *see* **Persians**
**Perseverance**
'And yet in wrong is thy perseveraunce; . . . . G.SN. 443
To have stedfast perseveraunce . . . . . BD. 1006
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce, . . TC.1. 44
You hath wel chose in trewe perseveraunce . . . Bal.Ch. 8
**Persevere**
for to persevere longe in synne is werk . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius; . . . . . D.WB. 148
he sholde nat longe persevere in goodnesse, . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
ne myghte nat longe persevere in . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise, . . . . TC.1. 958
**Persevereth**
Persevereth longer than dooth dronkenesse. . . . C.Pard. 497
**Persevering**
And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . . G.SN. 117
**Persia**
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . . B.Mk. 3442
**Persian**
'Lo, irous Cirus, thilke Percien, . . . . . D.Sum. 2079
**Persians**
As writen Persiens of hir noblesse,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3438
Hir names were, as Persiens hem calle; . . . . B.Mk. 3536
whan he had taken the kyng of Percyens, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
**Persians** *see* **Perses**
**Person**
But it were any persone obstinat, . . . . . A.Prol. 521
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2725
the deeth of his owene propre persone.'' ' . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
in kepynge of thy propre persone, . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
knowen what sholde be doon with hire persone,— . B.Mel. 2220–5
of thy persone thynges that hem nedeth . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
lordshipe over youre persone. Sire, save youre grace, it is . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
maistrie of his persone, men wolden nat be conseilled so . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Biwrey nat youre conseil to no persone, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
scarsly shaltou fynden any persone that . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
a persone wol make thy condicioun to . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
hem rather to preise youre persone by . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
have victorie over thy persone by swich . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
love of thy person, by-cause that he deemeth to . B.Mel. 2375–80
to kepen youre persone and to warnestoore youre . B.Mel. 2485–90
kepyng of youre persone, ye shul . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
ye committe the kepyng of youre persone . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
axen helpe, youre persone for to kepe, for . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
the kepyng of youre persone for youre . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
in kepynge of thy persone; this is to . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
thy persone, nat oonly fro thy gretteste . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
by whiche thynges I may my persone and myn hous so kepen . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–50
as wel to kepen his persone as his goodes, is that he be . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
freendes as to youre persone; for al be . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
youre persone. Ye knowen also that . . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
hir deeth, and to sle thy persone. . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
right as a singuler persone synneth in . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
that every persone to whom men doon . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
that been in youre owene persone, . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
any oother persone; for the lawe seith that . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
unto the harm of another persone. . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
witnesseth in youre persone, we submytten us to the . B.Mel. 3010–5
A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. . . . . B.Mk. 3132
Which is a strange thyng to thy persone. . . . D.WB. 1161
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . E.Cl. 73
A fair persone he was, and fortunat, . . . . . F.Sq. 25
thyn owene persone; and therfore thou . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
the preciouse persone of Crist, but ye . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
that they have unto the persone, and . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
that the persone be able; for, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 785–90
of his synne, or the estaat of a persone . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
shryven hym but he telle the persone with which . I.Pars. 1015–20
to bakbite the persone, but oonly to . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
visite the nedeful with thy persone, visite . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-fere.' . . . . . TC.2. 168
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . . . . TC.2. 701
His person, his array, his look, his chere, . . . . TC.2. 1267
Com her to preye, in his propre persone, . . . . TC.2. 1487
Ne may not last in o persone yfere . . . . . TC.2. 1750g, R
I com my-self in my propre persone, . . . . . TC.4. 83
Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . . LGW. 367
He was of persone, and of gentilesse, . . . . . LGW. 610
And suffisaunt of persone and of myghte, . . . LGW. 1067
In your persone, and bad hem bothe in-fere . . . Bal.Co. 6
every discret persone that redith or herith . . . Astr. 5–11
Hir persone he shall afore hym sette, . . . . . RR. 2808
As of his persone dalyaunce.'' . . . . . RR. 2850
Hir semede wel an high persoune; . . . . . RR. 3202
**Person** *see* **Parson**
**Persons**
by auctoritee of persones, and by science; . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
the sapience of persones, ye se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
Thre persones may ther right wel bee'; . . . . G.SN. 341
abawndone hir bodyes to othere persones. . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
to breke of thoo persones the allyaunce . . . . Pity. 83 *var*
**Perspective** *see* **Prospectives**
**Persuasion**
[Quod he,] 'A good persuasioun,' . . . . . HF.2. 364
**Pert**
And she was proud and peert as is a pye. . . . A.Rv. 3950
**Pertain** *see* **Appertain**
**Pertaineth**
With all that perteyneth therto. . . . . RR. 2262
**Pertaining**
perteynyng to the same instrument. I seie . . . Astr. 1–5
**Pertelote**
Chauntecleer and Pertelote . . . . . B.NP. *head*
Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote. . . . . B.NP. 4060
And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, . . . . B.NP. 4075
And whan that Pertelote thus herde hym roore, . . B.NP. 4078
And therfore, faire Pertelote so deere, . . . . B.NP. 4295
Dame Pertelote, I sey yow trewely, . . . . . B.NP. 4312
Madame Pertelote, so have I blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4348
He fethered Pertelote twenty tyme, . . . . . B.NP. 4367
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4390
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire sustres by, . . . . B.NP. 4458
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighte, . . . . B.NP. 4552
**Pertinacie**
presumpcioun, irreverence, pertinacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Pertinacie is whan man deffendeth his . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
**Pertinent**
art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
**Perturb**
Perturben so my feste with criynge?' . . . . . A.Kn. 906
'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . . . TC.4. 561
**Perturbation**
schal seyn, the perturbacion of my . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
the maladye of perturbacion is crept in to thi thought, Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
derknesse of perturbacion waxeth up, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
**Perturbations**
waxen hard in swellynge by perturbacions . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
swiche ben the customes of perturbaciouns, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
**Perturbing**
Withouten wynd, or perturbynge of air, . . . . D.Sum. 2254
**Perverse**
The false trayteresse, pervers! . . . . . BD. 812
But froward Fortune and perverse, . . . . . RR. 5467
**Pervert**
if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten it . . B.Mel. 2375–80
**Perverted**
and Stoyciens my familiers pervertede some . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
hath perverted the cleernesse and the . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Wherfore whan thei ben perverted . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
**Pervinke** *see* **Periwinkle**
**Pese**
Desiryng forto pese my woo. . . . . RR. 3397
**Pesen**
He poureth pesen upon the hacches slidre; . . . LGW. 648
**Pestilence**
He kepte that he wan in pestilence. . . . . A.Prol. 442
My lookyng is the fader of pestilence; . . . . A.Kn. 2469
A verray pestilence upon yow falle; . . . . . B.NP. 4600
Of alle tresons sovereyn pestilence . . . . . C.Doc. 91
He hath a thousand slayn this pestilence, . . . C.Pard. 679
God sende hem soone verray pestilence! . . . . D.WB. 1264
For in this world nys worse pestilence . . . . E.Mch. 1793
A wylde fyr and corrupt pestilence, . . . . . E.Mch. 2252
pestilence and destruccioun to good . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
And what pestilence is more myghty for . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
and hath unbownden hym fro the pestilence of his oostesse, . . . . . Bo.4.m.3.1315–20
Thou causest this deluge of pestilence. . . . . Scog. 14
**Pestilences**
alle the pestilences that been in . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
**Peter**
the seyl That Seinte Peter hadde, whan that he wente A.Prol. 697
'Qy la?' quod he. 'Peter! it am I,' . . . . . B.Sh. 1404
And Peter Alfonce seith, ''Make no . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Peter! I shrewe yow, but ye love it weel; . . . . D.WB. 446
'Peter! so been the wommen of the styves,' . . . D.Fri. 1332
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . . . G.CY. 665
that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevene yeven . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
of which seith Seint Peter, . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Swich was the confessioun of Seint Peter, . . . I.Pars. 990–5
'Peter! betyng of the see,' . . . . . HF.2. 526
'Peter! that is myn entente,' . . . . . HF.3. 910
That while Petre hath maistrie, . . . . . RR. 7166
Alle tho that with Petre been; . . . . . RR. 7194
**Peter** *see* **Pedro, Piers**
**Peters**
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?' . . . . A.Mil. 3486
And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . . . D.Sum. 1819
That Petres lawe shal have in mynde, . . . . RR. 7198
**Petitions**
And here compleyntys and petycioun, . . . . LGW.G. 363
**Petrarch**
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3515
'Fraunceys Petrak, the lauriat poete, . . . . . E.Cl. 31
As was Grisilde, therfore Petrak writeth . . . . E.Cl. 1147

**Petro** *see* **Pedro**

**Phaedra**
And took hir suster Phedra tho . . . . . HF.1. 419
And eke hir suster Phedra, herden alle . . . . LGW. 1970
And seyde, 'Phedra, leve suster dere, . . . . . LGW. 1978
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wys, me is as wo . . . . LGW. 1985

**Phaéthon**
The sonnes sone Pheton be on-live, . . . . . TC.5. 664
That highte Pheton, wolde lede . . . . . HF.2. 434

**Phanie**
His doghter which that called was Phanye. . . . B.Mk. 3948

**Phantom**
*'Parfay!'* thoghte he, 'fantome is in myn heed! . . B.ML. 1037
Why this a fantom, why these oracles, . . . . HF.1. 11
Fro fantom and illusioun . . . . . HF.1. 493

**Pharaoh**
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharao, . . . . B.NP. 4323
benysoun to Pharao by the service of . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
The kynges metyng, Pharao, . . . . . BD. 282
Pharo, Turnus, ne Elcanor, . . . . . HF.2. 8

**Phares** *see* **Peres**

**Pharisee**
whan Simon the Pharisee grucched agayn . . . I.Pars. 500–5

**Pharisen**
Sitte Scribes and Pharisen . . . . . RR. 6893

**Pharmacies**
Fermacies of herbes, and eek save . . . . . A.Kn. 2713

**Pheasant**
The fesaunt, scorner of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357

**Phebuseo**
And othre lasse folk as Phebuseo; . . . . . TC.4. 54

**Phido**
Hadde slayn Phidoun, in Atthenes, at feste, . . . F.Fkl. 1369

**Philias**
Ne Philias ne termes queynt of lawe . . . . . B.Sh. 1189 *var*

**Philippenses**
Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu*, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600

**Philips**
Philippes sone of Macidoyne he was, . . . . . B.Mk. 3846

**Philistines**
Maugree Philistiens of that citee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3238

**Phillyas**
Ne phillyas ne termes queynte of lawe . . . . B.Sh. 1189 *var*

**Philoctetes**
Philotetes anon the sayle up drought, . . . . . LGW. 1459

**Philology**
Of hire Philologie and hym Mercurie, . . . . . E.Mch. 1734

**Philomela**
That Philomene, his wyfes suster, myghte . . . LGW. 2274
For Philomene with salte teres eke . . . . . LGW. 2284
O sely Philomene, wo is in thyn herte! . . . . LGW. 2339

**Philomelae**
Incipit Legenda Philomene . . . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Philomene . . . . . LGW. *end*

**Philomene** *see* **Philomela**

**Philosopher**
But al be that he was a philosophre, . . . . . A.Prol. 297
'Wel kan Senec, and many a philosophre, . . . B.ML. 25
Was ther no philosophre in al thy toun? . . . . B.ML. 310
the philosophre that seith, "In wikked . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
seith a philosophre in this wise: "Ther is no . . B.Mel. 2380–5
therfore seith a philosophre, "That man . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
This wise philosophre thus seyde hee. . . . . C.Pard. 620
Unto this philosophre! How shal I do? . . . . F.Fkl. 1561
And broghte gold unto this philosophre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1572
This philosophre sobrely answerde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1585
This philosophre answerde, 'Leeve brother, . . . F.Fkl. 1607
For I can suffre it as a philosophre, . . . . . G.SN. 490
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre; . . . G.CY. 837
In the name of Crist, to wexe a philosofre. . . . G.CY. 1122
of the philosophre, sorwe of oother . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Ire, after the philosophre, is the fervent . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and therfore a philosophre seyde, . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
seith the philosophre, 'A man is a quyk . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
The philosophre seith that . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
A philosophre upon a tyme, that . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
the philosophre, a vertu by which the corage . . I.Pars. 805–10
a philosophre. This rather man that I . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
he thilke were a philosophre or no; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
This . . . philosophre took pacience a litel while; . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
I am a philosophre?" The tother man . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
as seyde a philosophre, the more excellent . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
This is the sentence of the philosophre; . . . . LGW. 381
as a philosofre saith, 'he wrappith him . . . . Astr. 1–5

**Philosophers**
And right so as thise philosophres write . . . . G.SN. 113
Al nay! lat be; the philosophres stoon, . . . . G.CY. 852
Philosophres speken so mystily . . . . . G.CY. 1394
What philosophres seyn in this mateere. . . . . G.CY. 1427
Of philosophres fader was, Hermes; . . . . . G.CY. 1434
Of philosophres understonde kan; . . . . . G.CY. 1444
The philosophres sworn were everychoon . . . . G.CY. 1464
Ne wil nat that the philosophres nevene . . . . G.CY. 1473
to seyn, that, for they semeden philosophres, . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
the toun of Athenis there as philosophris hadden . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
seyn philosophris that hyghten Stoycenis), . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Of every philosophres mouthe, . . . . . HF.2. 250

**Philosophia**
'Hec cum philosophia dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5

**Philosophiae**
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . Bo.1. *head*

**Philosophical**
To thee, and to thee, philosophical Strode, . . . TC.5. 1857

**Philosophy**
Of Aristotle and his philosophie, . . . . . A.Prol. 295
Thanne hadde he spent al his philosophie; . . . A.Prol. 645
For al the sleighte in hir philosophye. . . . . A.Rv. 4050
But it shal nat ben of philosophye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1188
As Lynyan dide of philosophie, . . . . . E.Cl. 34
How I kan werken in philosophie; . . . . . G.CY. 1058
Whiles we werke in this philosophie.' . . . . . G.CY. 1139
To me, by cause of my philosophye, . . . . . G.CY. 1373
my noryce, Philosophie, in whoos houses I . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
ne syttynge thyng to philosophie, to leten . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
trowestow that philosophie be now . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
accusen me taken of the, philosophie, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
*Philosophie.* 'Aperteneth,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
*Philosophie.* 'Trowestow that ther be . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
Whanne Philosophie hadde songen . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
mai nat acomplisse; and for-thi philosophie seith . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
*Philosophie.* 'Certes thanne, yif men . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
Of termes of philosophye, . . . . . HF.2. 349
With fetheres of Philosophye, . . . . . HF.2. 466
That he was slayne, lernynge philosophie, . . . LGW. 1898
By teching of Philosophie; . . . . . RR. 5664

**Philostrate**
And Philostrate he seyde that he highte. . . . A.Kn. 1428
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . A.Kn. 1558
And seyde that he highte Philostrate; . . . . A.Kn. 1728

**Philotetes** *see* **Philoctetes**

**Phisias**
Ne Phisilias ne termes of queint lawe . . . . . B.Sh. 1189 *var*

**Phislyas**
ne phislyas ne termes queynte of lawe . . . . B.Sh. 1189 *var*

**Phito-** *see* **Python-**

**Phlegethon**
Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle; . . . . TC.3. 1600

**Phoebi**
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Phoebus**
And firy Phebus riseth up so brighte . . . . . A.Kn. 1493
That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, B.ML. 11
And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym broughte . . B.Mk. 3935
And Phebus with his towaille so clene, . . . . B.Mk. 3943
And Phebus dyed hath hire tresses grete . . . . C.Doc. 37
Phebus of gold doun hath his stremes sent . . . E.Mch. 2220
Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer, . . . F.Sq. 48
Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . . . . F.Sq. 263
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eighe . . . . F.Fkl. 1036
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest . . . . F.Fkl. 1041
Wherfore, lord Phebus, this is my requeste, . . . F.Fkl. 1055
'Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me; . . . . F.Fkl. 1065
Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my cheke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1078
Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1245
Whan Phebus dwelled heere in this erthe adoun, . H.Mcp. 105
This Phebus that was flour of bachilrie, . . . . H.Mcp. 125
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe . . . H.Mcp. 130
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a wyf, . . . H.Mcp. 139
This worthy Phebus dooth all that he kan . . . H.Mcp. 156
This Phebus, which that thoghte upon no gile, . . H.Mcp. 196
Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun; . . . . . H.Mcp. 200
And so bifel, whan Phebus was absent, . . . . H.Mcp. 203
Whan Phebus wyf had sent for hir lemman, . . . H.Mcp. 238
And whan that hoom was come Phebus, the lord, . H.Mcp. 242
'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow? . H.Mcp. 244
Phebus,' quod he, 'for al thy worthynesse, . . . H.Mcp. 249
This Phebus gan aweyward for to wryen, . . . . H.Mcp. 262
Whan Phebus, with his firy torches rede, . . . . Mars. 27
Through Phebus, that was comen hastely . . . . Mars. 81
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . Mars. 88
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light, . . . Mars. 114
Through jelous Phebus, this mysaventure.' . . . Mars. 140
thanne schyneth Phebus I-schaken with . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
the bemes of Phebus (that is to seyn, whan that . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Phebus the sonne is in the sygne of the . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Whan Phebus (the sonne) bygynneth . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
peples that Phebus (the sonne) may seen, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
that Phebus, the sonne, with his . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
upryght to hevene. The sonne, Phebus, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Phebus hymself ne schyneth. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
sonne, Phebus, and felawschipeth the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
of Phebus, the sonne; for her seen men . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . . TC.1. 70
'"Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . TC.1. 659
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede . . . TC.2. 54
O Phebus, thenk whan Dane her-selven shette . . TC.3. 726
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere, . . . TC.3. 1495
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe; . . . TC.3. 1755

**Phoebus**—*Continued*
Bifel that, whan that Phebus shining is . . . . TC.4. 31
'For, certein, Phebus and Neptunus bothe . . . TC.4. 120
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene, . . . . . TC.4. 1591
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte . . . . TC.5. 8
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone . . . . . TC.5. 278
The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte, . . . TC.5. 1017
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete . . . . TC.5. 1107
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere— . . . LGW. 773
But Phebus suster artow, as I gesse. . . . . LGW. 986
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . . . . LGW. 1206
lost hir lyght Of Phebus fully, and the sight; . . RR. 5342
**Phoenix**
The soleyn fenix of Arabye, . . . . . BD. 981
**Phrenetic**
And in his throwes frenetik and madde . . . . TC.5. 206
**Phrygius**
And so seyth Dares Frigius, . . . . . BD. 1069
**Phyllidis** *see* **Phyllis**
**Phyllis**
The tree of Phillis for hire Demophon; . . . . B.ML. 65
And Phyllis also for Demophon . . . . . BD. 727
And trayed Phillis wikkedly, . . . . . HF.1. 390
And Phillis, hangyng for thy Demophon, . . . . LGW. 264
Incipit Legenda Phillis . . . . . LGW. *head*
Wherof that Phillis lady was and quene, . . . . LGW. 2424
This honorable phillis dooth him chere . . . . LGW. 2452 *var*
For unto Phillis hath he sworen thus, . . . . . LGW. 2465
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste, . . LGW. 2469
For unto Phillis yet ne come he noght, . . . . LGW. 2482
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte . . . . LGW. 2494
Thy Phillis, which that is so wo begon, . . . . LGW. 2497
Explicit Legenda Phillis . . . . . LGW. *end*
**Physic**
With us ther was a Doctour of Phisik; . . . . A.Prol. 411
To speke of phisik and of surgerye; . . . . . A.Prol. 413
For gold in phisik is a cordial, . . . . . A.Prol. 443
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche! . . . A.Kn. 2760
Ne of phisyk, ne termes queint of lawe; . . . . B.Sh. 1189
Attempree diete was al hir phisik, . . . . . B.NP. 4028
as phisik maketh mencioun; . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
phisyk maketh phisicyeens, and rethoryke, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
book of his Phisic diffynysseth this thing . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
As thus, to usen termes of phisik . . . . . TC.2. 1038
For Fysic gynneth first by 'Fy' . . . . . RR. 5739
**Physician**
so good a phisicien as thy trewe freend." . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the Pardoner . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
For ther is phisicien but oon . . . . . BD. 39
Ne hele me may no phisicien, . . . . . BD. 570
mynde to knowe the face of my fisycien; . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
(The Phisicien also sothely); . . . . . RR. 5740
**Physicians**
Ne phisicians termes ne queynte lawe . . . . . B.Sh. 1189 *var*
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
the phisiciens answerden, save that they . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
and at the phisiciens that first speeken in . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
and phisiciens han seyd yow in youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
the proposicioun which that the phisiciens encreesceden in . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
quod she, 'the wordes of the phisiciens . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
'But certes, the wordes of the phisiciens . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
Heere folweth The Phisiciens Tale . . . . . C.Doc. *head*
phisyk maketh phisicyeens, and rethoryke, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
Phisiciens and advocates . . . . . RR. 5721
**Physics** *see* **Physic**
**Physiologus**
For Phisiologus seith sikerly, . . . . . B.NP. 4461
**Picardy**
In Flaundres, in Artoys and Pycardie, . . . . A.Prol. 86
**Pick**
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . . . TC.2. 1274
**Picked**
Of whiche I have y-piked out the beste, . . . . D.WB. 44a
And sifted and y-piked many a throwe. . . . . G.CY. 941
And piked of hyr al the good he myghte, . . . . LGW. 2467
**Picked** *see* **Apiked, Pight**
**Pickerel**
Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel, . . . . E.Mch. 1419
**Picketh**
He kembeth hym, he preyneth hym and pyketh, . . E.Mch. 2011
**Pickpurse**
The pykepurs, and eke the pale drede; . . . . A.Kn. 1998
**Pictagoras** *see* **Pythagoras**
**Pie**
Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye. . . . . A.Prol. 384
And she was proud and peert as is a pye. . . . A.Rv. 3950
And forth she gooth as jolif as a pye, . . . . B.Sh. 1399
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye. . . . . D.WB. 456
And ful of jargon as a flekked pye. . . . . E.Mch. 1848
He was of foom al flekked as a pye. . . . . G.CY. 565
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye; . PF. 345
Of every pye, of every lette-game. . . . . TC.3. 527
**Piece**
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . . . . PF. 149
**Pieces**
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere, . . . B.Sh. 1326
a thyng in two peces, right so . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
boren awey swiche peces as he myghte . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
**Pieces**—*Continued*
is in the singuler peces; but the eighe . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
To peces do me drawe, and sithen hongel' . . . TC.1. 833
Wythouten peces or joynynges. . . . . HF.3. 97
My body shulde in pecys small, . . . . . RR. 3095
**Piedmont**
Pemond, and of Saluces the contree; . . . . . E.Cl. 44
**Pierce**
Shal I percen, if I may, . . . . . B.Th. 2014
Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille. . . . E.Cl. 1204
That wolde percen thurghout every thyng; . . . F.Sq. 237
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon, . . G.CY. 911
that percen hem-selve depe. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
myghte percen thurw the thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
so cruel that they percen and thurw passen . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
**Pierced**
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote, . A.Prol. 2
The swetnesse hath his herte perced so . . . . B.Pri. 1745
hef hir hewed heyere, sche percede the selve hevene . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
swetnesse . . . hadde thurw perced me, that was desyrous of . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
His ye perced, and so depe it wente, . . . . . TC.1. 272
is thikkest plate perced with a large . . . . . Astr. 25–32
plate perced with certein holes, somme more . . . Astr. 50–7
Perced to be with many a wounde, . . . . . RR. 4083
**Perceth**
That with his sharpe look perseth the sonne; . . PF. 331
**Piercing**
For percynge of his herte; . . . . . B.Th. 2052
**Piercing** *see* **Persant**
**Pierides**
To Muses that men clepe Pierides,— . . . . . B.ML. 92
**Piers**
yeveth me audience; for Piers Alfonce seith, . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
And Piers Alphonce seith, "If thou hast . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
for Piers Alfonce seith, "Ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
therfore seith Piers Alfonce, "Oon of the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, . B.NP. 3982
**Pies**
And pyes, on hem for to crie and chyde, . . . . F.Sq. 649
Though that Fame hadde al the pies . . . . . HF.2. 195
**Pietous** *see* **Piteous**
**Piety**
With piete so wel repressed is . . . . . TC.3. 1033
His yen two for piete of herte, . . . . . TC.4. 246
Criseyde, ful of sorwful piete . . . . . TC.4. 731
Ne nevere mo ne lakked piete . . . . . TC.5. 824 *em*
Conceyved hath myn hertes piete: . . . . . TC.5. 1598
**Piety** *see* **Pity**
**Piggesnye**
She was a prymerole, a piggesnye . . . . . A.Mil. 3268
**Pight**
He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed, . . . . A.Kn. 2689
And sufferred that longius his herte pight . . . ABC. 163 *var*
**Pigs**
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones. . . . . A.Prol. 700
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . . A.Rv. 4278
And after that a rosted pigges heed,— . . . . D.Sum. 1841
**Pike**
Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel, . . . . E.Mch. 1419
For, if a peyntour wolde peynte a pik . . . . TC.2. 1041
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyne . . . . . Rosem. 17
**Pike** *see* **Peek, Pick**
**Piked**
with scrip and pyked staf y-touked hye . . . . D.Sum. 1737 *var*
**Pil-** *see* **Pill-**
**Pilates**
But in Pilates voys he gan to crie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3124
**Pilche**
No man caste his pilche away. . . . . Prov. 4
**Pilgrim**
Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes curs, . . . . A.Co. 4349
Himselven lik a Pilgrim to disgise, . . . . . TC.5. 1577
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal, Truth. 18
**Pilgrimage**
Redy to wenden on my pilgrymage . . . . . A.Prol. 21
And wente for to doon his pilgrymage. . . . . A.Prol. 78
And al the remenaunt of oure pilgrimage. . . . A.Prol. 724
He roos to wenden on his pilgrymage . . . . . A.Kn. 2214
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage, . . . B.ML. 996
A pilgrymage, or goon out of the weye; . . . . B.Sh. 1424
On pilgrimage, in a ful good entente, . . . . . B.NP. 4176
Of thilke parfit, glorious pilgrymage, . . . . . I.Pars. 50
On pilgrymage myles two . . . . . HF.1. 116
But feyned hyr to goon on pilgrymage . . . . LGW. 2375
As it were in a pilgrimage, . . . . . RR. 7362
**Pilgrimages**
Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . A.Prol. 12
To prechyng eek, and to thise pilgrimages, . . . D.WB. 557
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
**Pilgrims**
In felaweshipe, and pilgrimes were they alle, . . . A.Prol. 26
And we been pilgrymes, passynge to and fro; . . . A.Kn. 2848
Was ful of shipmen and pilgrymes, . . . . . HF.3. 1032
The pilgrymes sawe he faste by, . . . . . RR. 7425
Whan the pylgrymes commen were . . . . . RR. 7473
Are commen, as pylgrimes gon aboute; . . . . . RR. 7484

**Pill**
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. . . . D.Fri. 1362
for they ne stynte never to pile. . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
seye we thanne of hem that pilen and doon extorcions I.Pars. 765–70
chirche, and nat robben it ne pilen it; . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
**Pillar**
Every pyler, the temple to sustene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1993
I slow Sampsoun, in shakynge the piler,— . . . A.Kn. 2466
In stide of boundes he a pileer sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3308
That slow hym-self with a pilere,— . . . . . BD. 738
The piler elm, the cofre unto careyne; . . . . PF. 177
Fro the dees many a pileer . . . . . HF.3. 331
Upon the piler saw I stonde. . . . . HF.3. 338
Upon a piler stonde on high, . . . . . HF.3. 340
Therfor was, lo, this pileer, . . . . . HF.3. 353
Upon an yren piler strong, . . . . . HF.3. 367
Ful wonder hye on a pileer . . . . . HF.3. 375
Tho saw I stonde on a pileer, . . . . . HF.3. 391
And next him on a piler was, . . . . . HF.3. 396
Upon this piler, also hye, . . . . . HF.3. 401
Thoo saw I on a piler by, . . . . . HF.3. 407
And next him on a piler stood, . . . . . HF.3. 417
**Pillars**
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle, . . . B.Mk. 3274
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe, . . . . PF. 230
**Pilled**
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,— . . . A.Prol. 627
As piled as an ape was his skulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3935
And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle, . . . A.Rv. 4306
Or pilled hir, or bosted of his dede? . . . . . LGW. 1262
**Pillers** *see* **Pilours**
**Pillow**
For in his male he hadde a pilwe-beer, . . . . A.Prol. 694
Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste! . . . . . E.Mch. 2004
And many a pilwe, and every bere . . . . . BD. 254
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace. . . . TC.5. 224
Undir his heed no pilowe was, . . . . . RR. 4003
**Pillows**
Ne that he torned on his pilwes ofte, . . . . . TC.3. 444
**Pilours**
The pilours diden bisyneese and cure . . . . . A.Kn. 1007
Out of the tass the pilours han hem torn . . . . A.Kn. 1020
sheepe, but soothly, the pilours and destroyours . I.Pars. 765–70
**Piment**
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . A.Mil. 3378
they coude make no pyment or clarree), . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
Or pyment makid fresh and newe. . . . . RR. 6027
**Pin**
He hadde of gold y-wroght a ful curious pyn, . . A.Prol. 196
Youre herte hangeth on a joly pyn! . . . . . E.Mch. 1516
And turne ageyn with writhyng of a pyn. . . . F.Sq. 127
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . . . F.Sq. 316
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,— . . F.Sq. 321
Trille this pyn, and he wol vanysshe anoon . . . F.Sq. 328
14. *Axis.*—Than is there a large Pyn . . . . . Astr. 57–60
*Equus.*—Thorugh whiche pyn ther goth . . . . Astr. 57–60
Thys forseide grete pyn in manere . . . . . Astr. 57–60
of the compas styke an evene pyn, or a . . . . Astr. 350–8
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright, . . . Astr. 350–8
and lete thy pyn be no lenger than a . . . . . Astr. 350–8
the pyn entrith any thynge with in the cercle . . Astr. 350–8
of the pyn, passe any thing oute of the . . . . Astr. 350–8
the pyn unto the middel prikke; and take . . . Astr. 350–8
diameter of the compace fro the pynne . . . . Astr. 350–8 *var* Th.
**Pinch**
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng; . . A.Prol. 326
As for to pynchen at thy rekenynges: . . . . . H.Mcp. 74
**Pinched**
Ful semyly hir wympul pynched was; . . . . . A.Prol. 151
**Pinchest**
Thou pinchest at my mutabilitee, . . . . . Fort. 57
**Pine**
But well I woot that in this world greet pyne ys. . A.Kn. 1324
It nedeth noght to pyne yow with the corde, . . A.Kn. 1746
Thanne preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne. . . . A.Kn. 2382
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . . . B.ML. 1080
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . B.Mel. 2126
Therfore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys. . . . B.Mk. 3420
Ful giltelees, by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . . . D.WB. 385
The wo that in myn herte was, and pyne? . . . D.WB. 787
That ye be in this furial pyne of helle?' . . . . F.Sq. 448
drawe the synful soules to the pyne of helle . . . I.Pars. 170–5 *var*
And greye, I mene the goshauk, that doth pyne To bryddes . . . . . PF. 335
the heye pyn trees. Ne no gest ne straunger ne . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
And after that, his manhod and his pine . . . . TC.2. 676
And seide, 'Nece, I have so gret a pine . . . . TC.2. 1165
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle! . . . TC.3. 1458
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine; . . . . TC.4. 474
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . . TC.5. 6
His wo, his pleynte, his langour, and his pine? . . TC.5. 268
And that he wolde telle him of his pine, . . . . TC.5. 290
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!' . . . . TC.5. 1127
In Itaile, with ful moche pyne, . . . . . HF.1. 147
And how with alle pyne he wente, . . . . . HF.1. 222
That quene is of the derke pyne. . . . . HF.3. 422
And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . . . . LGW. 1330

**Pine**—*Continued*
With many high lorer and pyn . . . . . RR. 1379
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne; . . . . RR. 1457
Under that pyne tree a welle; . . . . . RR. 1464
To shote at me with al his pyne . . . . . RR. 1798 *var*
Or pynen hym so angerly; . . . . . RR. 3511
They ben so pore and ful of pyne, . . . . . RR. 6499
**Pine** *see* **Pain, Pine-trees**
**Pined**
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pyned, . . B.NP. 4249
**Pined** *see* **For-pined**
**Pineth**
and pyneth hym self for he hath mysdoon.' . . . I.Pars. 85–90
That pyneth day be day in languisshyng: . . . Anel. 205
**Pine-trees**
On pyntrees, cedres, and olmeris. . . . . RR. 1314
**Pinnacles**
And with perre mo pynacles, . . . . . HF.1. 124
Babewynnes and pynacles, . . . . . HF.3. 99
And eek in ech of the pynacles . . . . . HF.3. 103
**Pins**
And pynnes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . . . A.Prol. 234
**Pipe**
He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . . . A.Kn. 1838
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . A.Rv. 3876
Pipen he koude and fisshe, and nettes beete, . . A.Rv. 3927
With harpe, and pipe, and symphonye, . . . . B.Th. 2005
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest! . . . . TC.5. 1433
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . . . HF.2. 265
For whan a pipe is blowen sharpe, . . . . . HF.2. 266
And many other maner pipe, . . . . . HF.3. 129
That craftely begunne to pipe, . . . . . HF.3. 130
To pipen bet than Apollo. . . . . HF.3. 142
That frouncen lyke a quaile-pipe, . . . . . RR. 7259
**Pipe** *see* **Bagpipe, Hornpipes**
**Piped**
Thogh hit were piped of a mouse, . . . . . HF.2. 277
**Piper**
The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lasshe; . . . PF. 178
**Pipers**
Pipers of the Duche tonge, . . . . . HF.3. 144
**Pipes**
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes, . . . . . A.Kn. 2511
The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle, . . . . A.Kn. 2752
And pipes made of grene corne, . . . . . HF.3. 134
**Piping**
And wafres, pipyng hoot out of the gleede; . . . A.Mil. 3379
**Pirie**
And thus I lete hym sitte upon the pyrie, . . . E.Mch. 2217
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie . . . . . E.Mch. 2325
The pyrie in-with youre armes for to take,— . . E.Mch. 2342
**Pirithous**
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1191
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1202
Of Perotheus, withouten any raunsoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1205
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . . . . A.Kn. 1227
**Pisa**
Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyse the langour . . . . B.Mk. 3597
But litel out of Pise stant a tour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3599
For Roger, which that bisshope was of Pize, . . B.Mk. 3606
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . . B.Mk. 3646
**Pisces**
In Pisces, wher Venus is exaltat; . . . . . D.WB. 704
Capricornus, Aquarius, Pisces. And the . . . . Astr. 40–5
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny . . . . Astr. 174–9
of Pisces; and his latitude is rekned after . . . Astr. 222–9
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces . . . Astr. 294–301
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra, . . . . . Astr. 294–301
degre of Piscis in longitude, and his latitude . . Astr. 382–91
degre of Piscis on the ecliptike; and than sette . . Astr. 382–91
ascendid with 8 degres of Piscis *in* . . . . . Astr. 382–91
the heved of Piscis; and thus have 2 degres bitwexe Astr. 382–91
**Pismire**
He is as angry as a pissemyre, . . . . . D.Sum. 1825
**Piss**
This Nicholas was risen for to pisse, . . . . . A.Mil. 3798
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse, . . . A.Rv. 4215
How Xantippa caste pisse upon his heed. . . . D.WB. 729
Poudres diverse, asshes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . G.CY. 807
[bushes], though he may nat pisse, yet . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
make a contenaunce to pisse. And for that many . I.Pars. 855–60
**Pissed**
For hadde myn housbonde pissed on a wal, . . . D.WB. 534
**Pistel**
Tho rowned she a pistel in his ere, . . . . . D.WB. 1021
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . E.Cl. 1154
**Pit**
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3460
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste. . . B.Pri. 1761
Where he was casten in a pit biayde. . . . . B.Pri. 1796
hym the horrible put of helle open to . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
As helle pit over-al aboute. . . . . BD. 171
he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle! . . . . . TC.4. 1540
And hit stank as the pit of helle. . . . . HF.3. 564
As men a pyt ful of bawme heled . . . . . HF.3. 596 *var*
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave, . LGW. 678
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte; . . . LGW. 697
**Pit** (*past part.*) *see* **Put**

**Pitch**
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole, . . . A.Mil. 3731
toucheth warm pych, it shent his . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
**Pitched** *see* **Pight**
**Piteous**
She was so charitable and so pitous . . . . . A.Prol. 143
With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke. . . . A.Kn. 953
Whan he saugh hem, so pitous and so maat, . . . A.Kn. 955
Wroght on the wal, ful pitous to biholde, . . . . A.Kn. 1919
Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere, . . A.Kn. 2295
With pitous herte and heigh devocioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2371
Accepte of me my pitous sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2378
She blesseth hire, and with ful pitous voys, . . . B.ML. 449
And whan that he this pitous lettre say, . . . . B.ML. 809
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . . . B.ML. 1080
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . . . . B.ML. 1114
This child, with pitous lamentacioun, . . . . B.Pri. 1811
Whan they his pitous passioun expresse,— . . . B.Mel. 2140
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth complayne! . . B.Mk. 3567
His mooder made he in pitous array, . . . . . B.Mk. 3673
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . . B.NP. 4213
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . . C.Doc. 166
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226
This is a pitous tale for to heere; . . . . . C.Pard. 302
I seye it now wepyng with pitous voys, . . . . C.Pard. 531
That we with pitous herte unto yow pleyne, . . . E.Cl. 97
Hir meeke preyere, and hir pitous cheere, . . . E.Cl. 141
For pitous joye, and after hire swownynge . . . E.Cl. 1080
O which a pitous thyng it was to se . . . . . E.Cl. 1086
O many a teere on many a pitous face . . . . E.Cl. 1104
Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . . E.Cl. 1121
Pitous and just, and evermore yliche; . . . . . F.Sq. 20
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye . . . . F.Sq. 412
Til that myn herte, to pitous and to nyce, . . . F.Sq. 525
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere. . . F.Fkl. 894
With pitous herte his pleynt hath he bigonne . . F.Fkl. 1029
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . . . G.SN. 401
or preyeres is for to seyn a pitous wyl of . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
That certes, it were a pitous thyng . . . . . BD. 84
Ful pitous, pale, and no-thyng reed . . . . . BD. 470
Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere. . . . . ABC. 88
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tendyte . . . Anel. 9
advocattes, nat wrooth but pytous and debonayre, . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
With pitous vois, and tendrely wepinge . . . . TC.1. 111
Now was this Ector pitous of nature, . . . . . TC.1. 113
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youres is . . . . TC.1. 422
This accident so pitous was to here, . . . . . TC.3. 918
As thoughte him tho, for pietous distresse, . . . TC.3. 1444
And on his pitous face he gan biholden; . . . . TC.4. 361
For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . . . TC.4. 683
But to the pitous Goddes everychone . . . . . TC.4. 949
'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte, . TC.4. 1499
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene . . TC.5. 243
For evere in oon his herte pietus . . . . . TC.5. 451
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde; . . . TC.5. 555
Syn love hath broght us to this pitouse ende. . . LGW. 904
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stele. . . . . LGW. 2582
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free, . . . Gent. 9
Her blesful swete song pitous. . . . . RR. 89
With pale visage and pitous, . . . . . RR. 420
Of swete and pitous songe thei made; . . . . . RR. 497
On me he leieth a pitous charge, . . . . . RR. 4143
And felonye right pitous; . . . . . RR. 4734
Religious folk ben al pitous, . . . . . RR. 6161
With chere symple and ful pytous, . . . . . RR. 7409
With hertes pytous and devoute . . . . . RR. 7483
**Piteously**
They fillen gruf, and criden pitously, . . . . . A.Kn. 949
And with a sigh he seyde pitously: . . . . . A.Kn. 1117
He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously; . . . . . A.Kn. 1221
Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle . . . . . A.Kn. 2085
Ful pitously with alle circumstaunces, . . . . A.Kn. 2263
And knelynge, pitously to hym she seyde, . . . B.ML. 835
Hir childe cride, and she cride pitously; . . . B.ML. 919
In which Custance sit ful pitously. . . . . B.ML. 970
He weep, and hym excuseth pitously: . . . . . B.ML. 1059
She frayneth and she preyeth pitously, . . . . B.Pri. 1790
And to his goddes pitously he preyde . . . . . B.Mk. 3729
Allas! so pitously as she was slayn! . . . . . C.Pard. 298
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously, . . . . C.Pard. 529
How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke! . . . D.WB. 202
He made the peple pitously to synge, . . . . . D.Fri. 1316
And in hire armes, pitously wepynge, . . . . . E.Cl. 1082
He wepeth and he wayleth pitously, . . . . . E.Mch. 2072
Y-beten hath she hir-self so pitously . . . . . F.Sq. 414
And on this faukon looketh pitously, . . . . . F.Sq. 440
That ferde with hymself so pitously. . . . . F.Sq. 461
Tho shrighte this faucon yet moore pitously . . . F.Sq. 472
And pitously into the see biholde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 863
Syn I yow se so pitously complayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 991
Thus pitously, as I yow telle, . . . . . BD. 710
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste, . . . . . Pity. 18
That if a wyght shal pleyne pitously . . . . . Mars. 156
She wepeth, waileth, swouneth pitously, . . . . Anel. 169
weep pitously for the captivyte of the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
And pitously gan mercy for to crye; . . . . . TC.2. 1076
And pitously gan ay unto him pleyne, . . . . TC.2. 1353
'Now spek, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . TC.2. 1499
Ful pitously answerde and seide, 'Yis! . . . . TC.4. 380
Ful pitously; for with her salte teres . . . . . TC.4. 814
**Piteously**—*Continued*
Can he for me so pitously compleyne? . . . . TC.4. 902
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.— . . . . TC.4. 912
And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . . . . TC.4. 1174
For pitously ech other gan biholden, . . . . . TC.4. 1249
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de . . TC.4. 1438
And caste his ye upon her pitously, . . . . . TC.5. 79
And pitously he cri'de upon Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 216
And rewen on himself so pitously, . . . . . TC.5. 260
For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve, . . . TC.5. 313
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde, . . . TC.5. 522
So pitously, and with so ded an hewe, . . . . TC.5. 559
Or pitously yourselven so bigile: . . . . . TC.5. 881
Upon his lady pitously compleyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1346
Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1424
Ful pitously,—he lefte it not for slouthe,— . . . TC.5. 1584
Ful pitously him slough the fierse Achille. . . . TC.5. 1806
He loketh pitously, but noght he sayde, . . . . LGW. 1549
How pitously compleyneth he his kynne, . . . . LGW. 1980
And quoke for fere, pale and pitously, . . . . LGW. 2317
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede, . . . . LGW. 2344
Full pitously to god she preied, . . . . . RR. 1490
Tyll Shame pitously hym shoke, . . . . . RR. 4006
**Pith**
Hath me biraft my beautee and my pith,— . . . D.WB. 475
Ne witte ne pithe in hir holde . . . . . RR. 401
To expowne you the pith withynne:— . . . . . RR. 7172
**Pits**
And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . E.Mch. 1401
**Pittance**
Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . A.Prol. 224
That is wel wors than the pitaunce. . . . . RR. 7084
**Pittances**
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces, . . . . . RR. 6175
And if he have noon sich pitaunces, . . . . . RR. 7075
**Pitte** *see* **Put**
**Pity**
Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . . A.Kn. 920
Greet pitee was it, as it thoughte hem alle, . . . A.Kn. 1751
For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1761
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte, . . . . A.Kn. 2225
And weep that it was pitee for to heere; . . . . A.Kn. 2345
To Troye. Allas! the pitee that was ther, . . . A.Kn. 2833
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere; . . . A.Kn. 2878
Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee; . . . . . A.Kn. 3083
Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee, . . . . B.ML. 292
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee, . . . . B.ML. 452
The constable hath of hire so greet pitee, . . . B.ML. 528
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse, . . . . . B.ML. 614
As gentil herte is fulfild of pitee, . . . . . B.ML. 660
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne, . . . B.ML. 1067
With moodres pitee in hir brest enclosed . . . . B.Pri. 1783
been opened by pitee and debonairetee,"— . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
biseke to youre wommanly pitee to taken swich . . B.Mel. 2940–5
preiynge hym of mercy and pitee. . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
that of youre merciable pitee ye wol . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
preyse yow of pitee and of mercy, . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
god almighty have mercy and pite upon yow . . B.Mel. 3055–60 *var*
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee, . . . B.Mk. 3231
Ther may no tonge telle for pitee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3598
With fadres pitee stikynge thurgh his herte, . . . C.Doc. 211
To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee; . . . C.Doc. 261
But that Virginius, of his pitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 272
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde. . . . C.Pard. 317
It is greet harme and certes greet pitee . . . . D.Sum. 2015
Made the markys herte han pitee. . . . . E.Cl. 142
But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee. . . . E.Cl. 893
But nathelees yet hadde he greet pitee . . . . E.Mch. 1755
For pitee of this sike Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1979
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1995
'That pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . F.Sq. 479
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 740
Upon my dedly herte have som pitee; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1040
O Cedasus, it is ful greet pitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1428
As greet a pitee was it, or wel moore, . . . . F.Fkl. 1431
'That made me han of hire so greet pitee, . . . F.Fkl. 1603
With mercy, goodnesse, and with swich pitee, . . G.SN. 51
Hymself he weepe for pitee that he hadde. . . . G.SN. 371
For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile! . . . . G.CY. 1185
whan that he weepe for pitee of good . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
if he ne hadde pitee of mannes soule a sory . . . I.Pars. 315–20
than debonairetee and pitee'; . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
misericorde and pitee largely taken. And men myghten . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
axe why that misericorde and pitee is . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
misericorde folweth pitee in parfournynge of . . I.Pars. 805–10
and relesse, and for to han pitee in herte, . . . I.Pars. 810–5
is lawe of pitee, whan he seyde to the . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Had swich pite and swich rowthe . . . . . BD. 97
And wepte, that pite was to here. . . . . BD. 107
The moste pitee, the moste routhe, . . . . . BD. 465
Whether his herte can have pite . . . . . BD. 574
And pite of my sorwes smerte, . . . . . BD. 592
Have som pite on your nature, . . . . . BD. 714
And pite were I shulde sterve, . . . . . BD. 1265
Complainte of the Deathe of Pitie . . . . . Pity. *head*

**Pity**—*Continued*

Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . . . . Pity. 1
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne . . . . . Pity. 5
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . . Pity. 10
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed; . . . . Pity. 22
For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . . . Pity. 44
Withoute Pite may no bille availe. . . . . Pity. 49
Then leve I al thise vertues, sauf Pite, . . . . Pity. 50
Ther shal no man wite wel what Pite is. . . . . Pity. 87
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore agoo . . . Pity. 117 *var*
Here endeth the exclamacion of the Deth of Pyte. . Pity. *end*
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn. . . . . ABC. 68
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle? . . . ABC. 126
For ever in you is pitee haboundynge . . . . ABC. 135
To eche that wol of pitee you biseche. . . . . ABC. 136
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee . . . . . ABC. 137
Compleynyng, that it pite was to here; . . . . Mars. 135
To have pite of folk that been in peyne; . . . . Mars. [illegible]
For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace, . . . . Comp.L. 17
Wher is now al your wommanly pitee, . . . . Comp.L. 102
to have pite or compassioun)? For . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
and wepyn teeris for pite. Tho was . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
commoeve the juges to han pite of hem that . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
scholden more ryghtfully han pite of hem . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
but rather worthy of pite; wel more . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
had in pite, ben thei of whiche the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
folk, and have pite on schrewes.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
he unclothide hym of pite of fadir; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
If any drope of pite in you be, . . . . . TC.1. 23
Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite! . . . . . TC.1. 522
So folweth it that ther is som pite . . . . . TC.1. 899
But I on him have mercy and pite'; . . . . . TC.2. 655
So feithfully, that pite was to here; . . . . . TC.2. 1577
with pite so wel repressed is . . . . . TC.3. 1033 *var*
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite, . . . . TC.4. 368
Yit in the feld of pite, out of peyne, . . . . TC.4. 789
As he that pite felte on every side; . . . . . TC.4. 824
For pite of myn aspre and cruel peyne!'— . . . TC.4. 847
That hit was pitee for to here; . . . . . HF.1. 180
That hit was pitee for to here, . . . . . HF.1. 189
Have pitee of my sorwes smerte, . . . . . HF.1. 316
O, haveth of my deeth pitee! . . . . . HF.1. 325
And, for she hadde of him pitee, . . . . . HF.1. 412
Yet Pitee, thurgh his stronge gentil myght, . . . LGW. 161
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene; . . . . . LGW. 165
That it is pite for to rede, and routhe, . . . . LGW.G. 286
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte: . . . . LGW. 503
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . . . LGW. 1078
And with that pitee, love come in also; . . . . LGW. 1079
And thus for pitee and for gentillesse, . . . . LGW. 1080
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here. . . . . LGW. 1249
Ful of pitee, of trouthe, and conscience, . . . LGW. 1255
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . LGW. 1324
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite; . . . . LGW. 1920
And be devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee. . . . LGW. 1976
Allas, for the myn herte hath pitee! . . . . . LGW. 2184
The goddys have hir holpen for pitee, . . . . LGW. 2222
That of hir pitee kepte hym fro his bane. . . . LGW. 2461
For pite by the herte hir streyneth so, . . . . LGW. 2684
Pitee exyled, no wyght is merciable. . . . . L.St. 17
Pitée, that me ne availeth not to pleyne; . . . . Merc.B. 15
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne. . . . . Merc.B. 20
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne; . . . . Merc.B. 25
For mercy, pitee, and deep affeccioun, . . . . Comp.A. 26
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . . . . . Comp.A. 55
For, though she shewe no pitee unto me, . . . . Comp.A. 59
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 22
That nolde have had of her pyte, . . . . . RR. 335
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite, . . . . . RR. 1225
Thise vilayns arn withouten pitee, . . . . . RR. 2183
Wommen wel ought pite to take . . . . . RR. 2671
Of me have mercy and pitee . . . . . RR. 3420
On me ne wolde have pite . . . . . RR. 3496
Fraunchise and with hir Pite. . . . . RR. 3501
'That is certeyn,' seide Pite, . . . . . RR. 3543
And haveth pite upon his peyne; . . . . . RR. 3574
For Fraunchise wole and I, Pite, . . . . . RR. 3575
Through helpe of me and of Pyte; . . . . . RR. 3603
I have pite to sene the sorwe . . . . . RR. 4271
I trowe he wolde have had pite. . . . . RR. 4319
Whanne in his herte is no pite? . . . . . RR. 5398
Fraunchise shall fight and eke Pite . . . . . RR. 5865
For certis it were gret pitee. . . . . RR. 6231
Han of his myscheef somme pitee, . . . . . RR. 6731
Full of goodnesse and of pitee, . . . . . RR. 7014
It is gret pite, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 7250
A thousand tyme more pitee . . . . . RR. 7684

**Pity** *see* **Piety**

**Pius**

The fame of Pius Eneas. . . . . HF.3. 395

**Place**

With grene trees y-shadwed was his place. . . . A.Prol. 607
A Somonour was ther with us in that place, . . . A.Prol. 623
Heere in this place, sittynge by this post, . . . A.Prol. 800
Of hire that rometh in the yonder place, . . . A.Kn. 1119
And though that I no wepene have in this place, . A.Kn. 1591
And eek that thow no wepne hast in this place, . A.Kn. 1601

**Place**—*Continued*

And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set, . . . A.Kn. 1635
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . . . . . A.Kn. 1862
The joye that is maked in the place . . . . . A.Kn. 1873
And, shortly to concluden, swich a place . . . . A.Kn. 1895
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place . . . . . A.Kn. 1971
Al ful of chirkyng was that sory place. . . . . A.Kn. 2004
Be queynt, or turned in another place. . . . . A.Kn. 2321
I moot with strengthe wynne hire in the place; . . A.Kn. 2399
Of any place, and alwey moost laboure . . . . . A.Kn. 2408
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2585
He priketh endelong the large place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2678
That in the place he lay as he were deed, . . . A.Kn. 2690
Anon he was y-born out of the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2694
Thries riden al the place aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952
Whan they were set, and hust was al the place, . . A.Kn. 2981
To al that is engendrid in this place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2997
And er that we departen from this place . . . . A.Kn. 3070
Ye konne by argumentes make a place . . . . . A.Rv. 4123
Lat se now if this place may suffise, . . . . . A.Rv. 4125
Ther was no roumer herberwe in the place. . . . A.Rv. 4145
Of his dispense, in place of pryvetee. . . . . A.Co. 4388
Than he shende alle the servaunts in the place. . . A.Co. 4410
And in swich place as thoughte hem avantage . . B.ML. 146
For whan they cam from any strange place . . . B.ML. 178
Unto the place ther she shal arryve. . . . . B.ML. 469
To serve and plese everich in that place, . . . . B.ML. 531
Dame Hermengyld, constablesse of that place. . . B.ML. 539
This constable was no-thyng lord of this place . . B.ML. 575
In sighte of every body in that place! . . . . . B.ML. 672
The kyng, and many another in that place, . . . B.ML. 685
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place, . . B.ML. 820
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . B.ML. 887
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place, . . . B.ML. 979
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place!' . . . B.ML. 1064
And kepe us alle that been in this place. *Amen.* . B.ML. 1162
That ever in oon was comynge to that place. . . B.Sh. 1217
As I have noon, and namely in this place, . . . B.Sh. 1334
Neither a-bedde ne in noon oother place— . . . B.Sh. 1355
To stoore with a place that is oures,— . . . . B.Sh. 1463
That in an aleye hadde a privee place; . . . . B.Pri. 1758
To every place where she hath supposed . . . . B.Pri. 1785
To every Jew that dwelte in thilke place, . . . B.Pri. 1791
That in that place after hir sone she cryde, . . . B.Pri. 1795
So loude, that all the place gan to rynge! . . . B.Pri. 1803
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . B.Th. 1889
At Poperyng, in the place; . . . . . B.Th. 1910
That doun he leyde him in that plas . . . . . B.Th. 1971
Dwellynge in this place.' . . . . . B.Th. 2006
in this place is a ful hevy thyng, and an heigh . . B.Mel. 2210–5
in siker place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence . B.Mel. 2510–5
in another place he seith that he that is . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
seith in another place, "Do greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
adversaries in privee place; for they shul . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
unto hire into a pryvee place, and shewed . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
he saith in another place that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
Where Eliachim a preest was of that place. . . . B.Mk. 3756
And caste the place in which he sholde dye . . . B.Mk. 3891
To offren to my relikes in this place; . . . . . C.Pard. 384
But myghte this gold be caried fro this place . . C.Pard. 784
In cariynge of the gold out of that place. . . . C.Pard. 875
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place; . . . D.WB. 296
Was shapen for to be, or in what place? . . . . D.WB. 554
And also in another, privee, place, . . . . . D.WB. 620
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place, . . D.WB. 745
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.' . . D.WB. 843
Til he his lyf hym graunted in the place, . . . . D.WB. 896
Thy body for to yelden in this place.' . . . . . D.WB. 912
He seketh every hous and every place . . . . D.WB. 919
It was no thyng biquethe us with oure place. . . D.WB. 1164
Or in som oother place may wel be; . . . . . D.WB. 1226
But for to kepe us fro that cursed place . . . . D.Fri. 1653
In al the place saugh he nat a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 1680
That noon of hem shal come to this place?" . . . D.Sum. 1684
Where is the nest of freres in this place"; . . . D.Sum. 1691
Upon the torments of this sory place, . . . . . D.Sum. 1701
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768
Toward the place ther he sholde deye, . . . . D.Sum. 2028
Moore than another man hath in this place, . . . E.Cl. 100
To seen so greet a gest come in that place; . . . E.Cl. 338
Ne chaunge my corage to another place.' . . . . E.Cl. 511
Burieth this litel body in som place . . . . . E.Cl. 571
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place, . . E.Cl. 806
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . . . E.Cl. 843
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place . . . E.Cl. 862
And sette it in a commune market-place, . . . . E.Mch. 1583
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place, . . E.Mch. 1991
Ther lakketh noght, oonly but day and place . . . E.Mch. 1998
Ne in noon oother place never-the-mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2089
Beren youre body into every place . . . . . F.Sq. 119
To stroke hym with the plat in thilke place . . . F.Sq. 162
Ther may no man out of the place it dryve . . . F.Sq. 183
And therfore in the place they han it laft, . . . F.Sq. 186
Ye moote nempne hym to what place also, . . . F.Sq. 31[illegible]
And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . . . F.Sq. 324
Out of that place which that I was inne. . . . . F.Sq. 578
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place, . . . . F.Fkl. 1326
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place. . . . F.Fkl. 1394
'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.' . . . F.Fkl. 1489
Out of hir hous to any maner place; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1507

And shamen al my kynrede in this place, . . . . F.Fkl. 1565
Be myn advocat in that heighe place, . . . . . G.SN. 68
Valerian is to the place y-gon, . . . . . G.SN. 183
To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.' . . . G.SN. 238
But ther is bettre lif in oother place, . . . . . G.SN. 323
He cristned hym, and made hym in that place . . . G.SN. 352
But whan they weren to the place y-broght,— . . . G.SN. 393
And losten bothe hir hevedes in the place; . . . G.SN. 398
Withinne hire buriyng-place under the stoon; . . . G.SN. 409
may have tyme and place. . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
to chese the loweste place over al; . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
or in place ther as a child may nat be . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
in o place, it droppeth on hym in another . . . I.Pars. 630–5
in another place; so fareth it by a chydynge wyf; . I.Pars. 630–5
but she chide hym in o place, she wol . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
An ydel man is lyk to a place that hath . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
thyng fro hooly place, or unhooly thyng . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
out of hooly place, or hooly thyng out of . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
or hooly thyng out of unhooly place. . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
The thridde circumstaunce is the place . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
that place, by wey of synne or by wikked . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Goddes place. For which in no manere, . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
place that he sitteth. A man that hath . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
ne in what place; and eek the drecchynge . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
In-to a place ther that I say . . . . . BD. 805
Had seen to-gedres in oo place. . . . . BD. 808
In hir, that was his restyng-place. . . . . BD. 1004
Unto a place was ther besyde, . . . . . BD. 1315
And hath depryved yow now of your place, . . . Pity. 69
By Crueltee, that occupieth your place, . . . . Pity. 90
Ye knowe wel my myschef in that place; . . . . Mars. 58
This Love, that hath me set in swich a place . . Comp.L. 15
Honoured art, as patroun of that place! . . . . Anel. 4
Than telleth it, that from a sterry place, . . . . PF. 43
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende, . . . . . PF. 48
Han lyf and dwellyng in another place. . . . . PF. 51
That every sterre shulde come into his place . . . PF. 68
To comen swiftly to that place dere . . . . . PF. 76
Than shul they come in-to that blysful place, . . PF. 83
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . PF. 127
But dred thee not to come in-to this place, . . . PF. 157
The air of that place so attempre was . . . . . PF. 204
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . . PF. 254
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse . . PF. 263
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . PF. 274
Whan I was come ayen un-to the place . . . . PF. 295
For me to stonde, so ful was al the place. . . . PF. 315
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . PF. 320
Men myghten in that place assembled fynde . . . PF. 367
In blisful tyme he com into this place.' . . . . PF. 413
Or let me dye present in this place; . . . . . PF. 423
swich a place that men clepen the theatre; . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
comen in-to this solitarie place of myn . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
scheeld, and is remoeved from his place, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
of this place? Is this the librarye whiche that . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
to han a place in me byforn thyne eien. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
ben exiled by no ryght fro that place? For who-so that . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
I seie that the face of this place ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
they mai moeve a man from his place . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
sones conseylers, in the place that highte . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
This same place that thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
wher so evere it be in ony place, be it . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
a ryght streyte place to the habitacioun of men. Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
and in noon other place. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
yeven place to hem that breken or divyden . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
goth on his feet til he myghte comen to thilke place . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
fro the whiche place ther laye no weie . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
the in covenable place. But natheles, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
(that is to seyn that hate ne hath no place . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
nat seen in no place no thing of yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
yeven place by stoundes; and that the colde . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
what place myght ben left or duellynge . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
hyd the gold in thilke place, the gold ne hadde . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
As in a place unto your vertu digne, . . . . . TC.1. 429
To loven wel and in a worthy place: . . . . . TC.1. 895
That thou biset art in so good a place; . . . . TC.1. 905
'But he that parted is in every place . . . . . TC.1. 960
In place digne un-to thy worthinesse, . . . . . TC.1. 968
And fynde a tyme therto and a place . . . . . TC.1. 1064 *var*
That here be any lover in this place . . . . . TC.2. 30
Ek scarsly ben ther in this place three . . . . TC.2. 43
Whan he was come unto his neces place, . . . . TC.2. 78
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . TC.2. 1013
That thou shalt come into a certein place, . . . TC.2. 1364
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . . . . TC.2. 1370
Why al this folk assembled in this place; . . . . TC.2. 1567





Now lat her wende unto her owne place, . . . . TC.3. 218
More in the place out of the chaumbre gon. . . . TC.3. 676
His prive coming, and the siker place, . . . . TC.3. 921
Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . . . TC.3. 1014
And me bestowed in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.3. 1271
That this be soth, that ye ben in this place?'— . . TC.3. 1348
What hastow lost? What sek'st thou in this place? . TC.3. 1455
And every roche out of his place sterte, . . . . TC.3. 1497
And, or that he wolde of the place arise, . . . . TC.3. 1593
For which he gat him thank in every place. . . . TC.3. 1803
This Troilus was present in the place, . . . . . TC.4. 148
Thy righte place is now no lenger here. . . . . TC.4. 308
For sin my fader in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.4. 558
Her woful spirit from his propre place, . . . . TC.4. 1152
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, . . . . TC.4. 1685
'Ther ben so worthy knightes in this place, . . . TC.5. 169
And graspe aboute I may; but in this place, . . . TC.5. 223
For longing, or ye torne into this place!' . . . . TC.5. 245
In place horrible making ay his mone, . . . . TC.5. 250
How shet was every window of the place, . . . . TC.5. 534
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . . . TC.5. 580
Of al this town, save only in this place, . . . . TC.5. 677
Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place . . TC.5. 710
So, or that I departe out of this place, . . . . TC.5. 943
'O Diomede, I love that ilke place . . . . . TC.5. 956
As ofte as mater occupieth place, . . . . . TC.5. 1322
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . . . . . TC.5. 1629
Of hir loves, or in what place . . . . . HF.1. 86
Wol that I bere thee to a place, . . . . . HF.2. 154
And stant eek in so juste a place, . . . . . HF.2. 211
Unto which place every thyng, . . . . . HF.2. 225
And that same place, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 319
Hath his kynde place in air . . . . . HF.2. 326
Out of his kynde place, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 328
Al up into his kyndely place. . . . . HF.2. 334
And this place of which I telle, . . . . . HF.2. 335
Kyndely to Fames place. . . . . HF.2. 344
And behold this large place, . . . . . HF.2. 418
As nygh the place arryved were . . . . . HF.2. 539
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place.' . . . . HF.2. 545
Som good to lernen in this place.' . . . . . HF.2. 580
I gan beholde upon this place. . . . . HF.3. 21
How I gan to this place aproche, . . . . . HF.3. 25
To bilden on a place hye; . . . . . HF.3. 43
And stood eek on so cold a place, . . . . . HF.3. 73
The beautee of that ilke place, . . . . . HF.3. 79
Tho saw I in another place, . . . . . HF.3. 147
But in this ryche lusty place, . . . . . HF.3. 266
With tigres blode in every place, . . . . . HF.3. 369
In this place, wonder thynges; . . . . . HF.3. 803
In swich another place lede, . . . . . HF.3. 824
Ne never reste is in that place, . . . . . HF.3. 866
What wondres in that place been; . . . . . HF.3. 906
That wel unethe in that place . . . . . HF.3. 951
And, when they metten in that place, . . . . . HF.3. 1002
Ne nat a worde was spoken in the place, . . . . LGW. 306
Er that he ferther went out of the place. . . . LGW. 662
And tolden, while they stoden in the place, . . . LGW. 747
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . . LGW. 783
In place ther as peril fallen myghte! . . . . . LGW. 839
Here in this place, a furlong wey or ye! . . . . LGW. 841
Whan Eneas was come unto that place, . . . . LGW. 1015
Whan I thenke on the sege, or of that place. . . . LGW. 1730
She made Mynos wynnen thilke place, . . . . LGW. 1915
Ye wote wel that the best is in a place . . . . LGW. 1998
But I yow serve as lowly in that place, . . . . LGW. 2062
If that ye vouchesafe that in this place, . . . . LGW. 2038
I nolde never fro this place flee, . . . . . LGW. 2112
Syn thylke day ye wente fro this place; . . . . LGW. 2505
Ful is the place of sounde of mynstralcye, . . . LGW. 2615
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place, . . . LGW. 2664
No place of wildnesse ne no bushys forto wynne . Form.A. 34 *var*
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . W.Unc. 5
Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . . . Comp.A. 20
he is in gode place fro the ascendent, as in . . . Astr. 161–5
in his right place. Ley than thy label over the . . Astr. 170–4
same place there thou desirist, by day as . . . . Astr. 193–8
rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in . . . Astr. 245–51
latitude of eny place in a regioun by . . . . . Astr. 251–8
artik in that same place . . . . . Astr. 251–8
eny place in a regioun is verrely the space . . . Astr. 262–6
as the pool artike is high in that same place . . . Astr. 262–6
in every place of the zodiak. . . . . Astr. 308–12
to dwelle fixe in eny certeyn place . . . . . Astr. 350–8
in that same place. And yif thou drawe . . . . Astr. 350–8
in what place that any man ys at any tyme of the . Astr. 358–62
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday, . . . Astr 358–62
That lusty place and that ryvere. . . . . RR. 123
And forto rent in many place . . . . . RR. 324
Of Paradys, that blisful place. . . . . RR. 443
As was in that place delytous. . . . . RR. 489
Eyther hole or place where, . . . . . RR. 516
Or hole, into so faire a place. . . . . RR. 524
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place, . . . . . RR. 614
Hym and his folk, for swetter place . . . . . RR. 622
It semede a place espirituel. . . . . RR. 650
Ther is no place in Paradys . . . . . RR. 652
And sawe the grene place amonge, . . . . . RR. 690
And with hym in that lusty place . . . . . RR. 736
For she was wont in every place . . . . . RR. 755

**Place**—*Continued*
Ful rody and white in every place. . . . . RR. 820
In many a place lowe and hie; . . . . . RR. 841
And gret of prys in every place; . . . . . RR. 1035
That he was siker in every place, . . . . . RR. 1100
And eke aboute hir al the place. . . . . RR. 1128
Of riche and pover in every place. . . . . RR. 1170
Whanne I come first into the place, . . . . . RR. 1256
Oute of that place wente I thoo, . . . . . RR. 1327
But moche amended it the place . . . . . RR. 1427
About the place; it was nat lefte . . . . . RR. 1446
He loste his witte right in that place, . . . . . RR. 1535
Such strengthe, that the place overall, . . . . . RR. 1580
That it dide all the place aboute. . . . . RR. 1705
That in oo place thou sette all hoole . . . . . RR. 2363
That in oo place settith his thought. . . . . RR. 2370
Therfore in oo place it sette, . . . . . RR. 2371
Unto the walke, or to the place . . . . . RR. 2505
In place where thou maist hir see. . . . . RR. 2900
Out of the place were he was hidde; . . . . . RR. 3131
The estres of the swote place. . . . . RR. 3626
Bialacoil oute of this place, . . . . . RR. 4052
For no man moo into this place . . . . . RR. 4079
Whiche I have lorn now in this place, . . . . . RR. 4502
But in ech place where they go, . . . . . RR. 5498
In what place thou shalt founden be, . . . . . RR. 6077
Telle in what place is thyn hauntyng.' . . . . . RR. 6081
Heryng ech wight that in this place is, . . . . . RR. 6120
In place that I repeire to, . . . . . RR. 6982
To yeven ensample in comune place, . . . . . RR. 7100
Ryght in that ilke same place, . . . . . RR. 7331
To come in-to this place now?' . . . . . RR. 7480
And never yet this place apayred. . . . . RR. 7520

**Placebo**
Syngeth *Placebo*,—and I shal, if I kan, . . . . D.Sum. 2075
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo, . . . . E.Mch. 1476
Placebo seyde, 'O Januarie brother, . . . . E.Mch. 1478
Right in this wise to Placebo answerde: . . . . E.Mch. 1520
To my purpos. Placebo, what sey ye?' . . . . E.Mch. 1571
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone, . . . . E.Mch. 1617
that syngen ever *Placebo*. I rekene . . . . I.Pars. 615–20

**Plaes**
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,— . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
heer-to accordeth . . . the Apostle in manye places. B.Mel. 2480–5
thee harm." And in manye othere places . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
wounded thy soule in five places; this is to seyn, . B.Mel. 2610–5
juges and the sovereyns from hir places, and . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
Refresshed moore than in an hundred placis; . . D.Sum. 1767
And eek in othere places delitables; . . . . . F.Fkl. 899
secree places to slee the child, or elles dooth . . . I.Pars. 575–80
is in a droppynge hous in manye places, . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
synne that men doon in swiche places . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
in the semblable places. Also they that . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
in diverse places, but soothly swich departed shrift . I.Pars. 970–5
In skilful places that bere charge. . . . . BD. 893
in suche places as ben covenable to hem, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
in which places thei mowen nat sone . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
hym to bere hem in-to other places, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
for as moche as thilke places an thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
alle the places there as the schynnynge . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
devyded in moevynges, in places, in . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
alle thingis in hir places and in hir tymes, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
His helm to-hewen was in twenty places, . . . . TC.2. 638
As he rod for-by places of the town . . . . . TC.5. 563
As though I knew hir places here; . . . . . HF.2. 506
in diverse places, as wel in the right cercle . . . Astr. 277–84
In many places were nyghtyngales, . . . . . RR. 657
In thilke places as they habiten, . . . . . RR. 660
In places sawe I welles there . . . . . RR. 1409
In fourty places, if it be sought, . . . . . RR. 3261
To telle anoon thy wonyng places, . . . . . RR. 6119
The places there her loves habiten. . . . . RR. 7618

**Plages**
The plages of the North, by land and see. . . . B.ML. 543
the foure principales plages or quarters of . . . Astr. 32–40
First it is divided in 4 plages principalis . . . . Astr. 316–9

**Plain**
By patente and by pleyn commissioun: . . . . A.Prol. 315
And every statut coude he pleyn by rote. . . . A.Prol. 327
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . . A.Prol. 337
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn, . . A.Prol. 790
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . A.Kn. 988
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.' . . A.Kn. 1091
That al this storie tellen moore pleyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1464
This is theffect and his entente pleyn. . . . . A.Kn. 1487
I do vengeance and pleyn correccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2461
Descendynge fro the montaigne into playn. . . . B.ML. 24
By wey of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . . B.ML. 219
Espied hath hir sones pleyn entente, . . . . . B.ML. 324
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . B.ML. 886
That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn, . . . . B.ML. 990
Beth war by this ensample oold and playn . . . B.Mk. 3281
But ones, for it was hir pleyn entente . . . . . B.Mk. 3471
Thus warned she hym ful plat and ful pleyn, . . . B.Mk. 3947

**Plain**—*Continued*
Hir facound eek, ful wommanly and pleyn; . . . C.Doc. 50
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 19
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 59
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . . E.Cl. 577
Though they nat pleyn speke in myn audience. . . E.Cl. 637
Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee; . . . . E.Cl. 926
And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn, . . . F.Sq. 151
Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn. . . F.Fkl. 720
Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn, . . . F.Fkl. 1198
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn, . . . G.SN. 284
To doon mankynde playn remissioun, . . . . . G.SN. 346
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn, . . . . G.SN. 360
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn, . . H.Mcp. 229
Thou art largesse of pleyn felicitee, . . . . . ABC. 13
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyn, . . Anel. 87
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght, . . . Anel. 116
But for I was so pleyne, Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 264
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day, . . . Anel. 278
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence. . . PF. 126
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyne; . . . PF. 180
Han chosen first, by playn electioun, . . . . . PF. 528
She com to diner in her pleyne entente; . . . . TC.2. 1560
'This,' short and pleyn, th'effect of my message, . TC.4. 890
To respect of the pleyne felicite . . . . . TC.5. 1818
For in pleyne text, withouten nede of glose, . . . LGW. 328
Schewyn his peple pleyn benygnete . . . . . LGW.G. 361
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage. . . . . LGW. 2617
shewid more pleyn in the 5 partie of this . . . . Astr. 108–15
Of man or womman forth-right pleyn, . . . . . RR. 295
Hir forheed frounceles, al pleyn; . . . . . RR. 860 *em*
Pleyn at youre lyst I yelde me, . . . . . RR. 1957
Hoolly and pleyn y yelde me, . . . . . RR. 1970
But for I love thee, I seie thee pleyn, . . . . . RR. 2053
Merveyle, sith that they sitte so pleyn, . . . . RR. 2269
To neighe the dyche over the pleyne. . . . . RR. 4202
Of oure countre pleyn at the ye . . . . . RR. 5663

**Plain-** *see* **Plein-**

**Plainly**
Thogh that I pleynly speke in this mateere . . . A.Prol. 727
This was the forward, pleynly for tendite, . . . A.Kn. 1209
I make pleynly my confessioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1733
And telle yow, as pleynly as I kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 2481
And pleynly al the manere he hym tolde, . . . B.ML. 880
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,— . B.ML. 894
'By God,' quod he, 'for pleynly, at a word, . . . B.Mel. 2119
But dredelees, if pleynly speke I shal, . . . . E.Mch. 1316
Wherfore I sey yow pleynly in a clause, . . . . E.Mch. 1431
I wol yow teche pleynly the manere . . . . . G.CY. 1057
and therfore yeveth hym God pleynly his . . . I.Pars. 305–10
certes, unnethes may a man pleynly been accorded . I.Pars. 620–5
to hooly chirche. And pleynly and generally, . . I.Pars. 800–5
man telle pleynly with alle circumstaunces, . . . I.Pars. 975–80
agregged, or elles that he may nat pleynly shryven . I.Pars. 1015–20
thow most tellen it pleynly, be it never . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
That shapen was as ye may plainly here . . . . Anel. 357 *var*
And she answerde, that pleynly hir entente . . . PF. 580
I have playnly fownde the cause of thi . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
but pleynliche ryght noght. But ye . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
to herknen it of the more pleynly.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.1060–5
to herkne it more pleynly of the.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
But pleynly, save our tonges difference, . . . . TC.1. 395
Wher-as they can not pleynlich understonde: . . TC.2. 272
This'al and som, and pleynly our entente: . . . TC.2. 363
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1126
For pleinly her entente, as seide she, . . . . TC.2. 1293
Pleinlich, at ones, alle they her highten . . . . TC.2. 1623
But pleinly to th'effect right for to go, . . . . TC.3. 1677
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse . . . LGW. 64
For it surmounteth pleynly alle odoures, . . . . LGW. 123
and that othir northward, as pleinly declarith . . Astr. 108–15
To thee pleynly he shall undo, . . . . . RR. 2878
Pleynly forth without begging; . . . . . RR. 6560

**Plainness**
the pleynesse of the table of wex or in . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Plains**
And beheld feldes and playnes, . . . . . HF.2. 389
For rennyng alday in the playnes, . . . . . RR. 1506

**Plaint**
The pleinte of Dianire and of Hermyon; . . . . B.ML. 66
With pitous herte his pleynt hath he bigonne . . F.Fkl. 1029
Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . PF. 316
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . TC.1. 408
Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynte; . . TC.1. 544
The pleynte that she made in her distresse? . . . TC.4. 800
And in her aspre pleynte thus she seyde, . . . . TC.4. 827
And peyne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse! . . . TC.4. 842
Wil he han pleynte of teres or I wende? . . . . TC.4. 860
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte! . . . . TC.4. 931
By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welle . . TC.4. 1145
His wo, his pleynte, his langour, and his pine? . . TC.5. 268
My song, in pleynte of myn adversite: . . . . . TC.5. 1375
Gret was the sorwe and pleynte of Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1744
Sich routhe upon her pleynt have I. . . . . RR. 6012

**Plainted**
'Your lettres ful, the papir al y-pleynted, . . . . TC.5. 1597

**Pleintif**
Le Pleintif countre Fortune . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse du Pleintif countre Fortune . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . . Fort. *head*

**Plaints**
Thurgh whiche pleintes gan hir wo encresse. . . . . B.ML. 1068
wrecchide pleyntes. And al be it so . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
that schullen cesen thi pleyntis and . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
Come unto you her pleintes to devise, . . . . TC.2. 1434
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede, . . . TC.4. 339
Sighes and pleyntes with newe woo, . . . . . RR. 2449

**Plane**
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, A.Kn. 2922

**Planed**
He planed awey the names everichon . . . . D.Sum. 1758

**Planes**
Maples, asshe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . RR. 1384

**Planet**
For there nis planete in firmament . . . . . BD. 692
Than any other planete in heven, . . . . . BD. 822
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planete! . . . . . TC.3. 1257
latitude, and the arisyng of any planete . . . . Astr. 20–5
an hote planete cometh into an hote signe, . . . Astr. 108–15
than encresith his hete; and yf a planete . . . Astr. 108–15
qualite of the planete as I first seide. . . . . Astr. 108–15
And therfore, yf that eny planete . . . . . Astr. 150–6
his longitude. Men sayn that planete is . . . . Astr. 150–6
they thilke planete in the ascendent. . . . . Astr. 150–6
And what planete that is under thilke . . . . Astr. 156–61
yit seyn thei that thilke planete is 'like to . . . Astr. 156–61
that the planete is 'fallyng fro the . . . . . Astr. 156–61
no wicked planete, as Saturne or Mars, or elles the . Astr. 156–61
the ascendent, ne that no wicked planete . . . Astr. 156–61
have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . . . . Astr. 156–61
joyned with no planete in his descencioun, . . . Astr. 161–5
And al though that a planete have . . . . . Astr. 165–8
folke, so that the planete arise in that same . . . Astr. 165–8
the planete *in horoscopo*, be it in nativyte or . . . Astr. 165–8
the planete, and fro that tyme forward al . . . Astr. 198–209
the houre of the planete. . . . . Astr. 198–209
of every planete, after whiche planete the . . . Astr. 198–209
strike of the planete under the forseide west . . . Astr. 198–209
planete after planete in houre after houre, all the . Astr. 198–209
succedith planete under planete fro Saturne . . . Astr. 198–209
of a planete, rekne than the quantite of his . . . Astr. 229–33
[the latitude of eny] planete . . . . . Astr. 245–51 *var*
Loke whan that a planete is in the lyne . . . . Astr. 308–12
for that day, and than is the planete in . . . . Astr. 308–12
And if the altitude of the planete . . . . . Astr. 308–12
than is the planete north fro the wey of . . . . Astr. 308–12
the altitude of the planete be lasse than . . . . Astr. 308–12
the degre of the sonne, than is the planete . . . Astr. 308–12
eny planete that hath no latitude for . . . . . Astr. 324–30
yf that eny planete be directe or retrograde . . . Astr. 330–7
clepid a planete, and note it wel; . . . . . Astr. 330–7
a planete, whether so he moeve forward or . . . Astr. 330–7
the forseide planete and note it wel; for truste . . Astr. 330–7
wel yf so be that the planete be on the . . . . Astr. 330–7
altitude was, than is the planete directe; . . . . Astr. 330–7
yf so be that this planete be upon the est . . . Astr. 330–7
degre of the zodiak that any planete . . . . . Astr. 368–71
the planete is rekned forto be, and that is . . . Astr. 368–71
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6 . . . . Astr. 371–6
meridional of a planete in Capricorne ne . . . . Astr. 376–82
or of a nother planete, was in the first . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Planets**
of dignitees of planetes, and othere notefull . . . Astr. 20–5
the houres of planetes. . . . . Astr. 88–92
bestes, or elles whan the planetes ben . . . . Astr. 100–8
aspectes of planetes and wel resceyved; . . . . Astr. 161–5
inequales ben clepid houres of planetes. . . . . Astr. 188–93
the houres of planetes . . . . . Astr. 198–209
houres of planetes by ordir as they sitten . . . Astr. 198–209
ecliptik lyne, fro which lyne alle planetes . . . Astr. 229–33
sothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly . . Astr. 236–40
these planetes under the same lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
planetes fro the weye of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 308–12
moeveth the contrarie from othre planetes . . . Astr. 330–7

**Plant**
'Yif me a plante of thilke blissed tree, . . . . D.WB. 763
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1032
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . . TC.1. 964
How sholde a plaunte or other creature . . . . TC.4. 767
That other bowe was of a plante . . . . . RR. 929
Nay, thou planten most elles where . . . . . RR. 6292

**Plantain**
Were ful of plantayne and of paritorie; . . . . G.CY. 581

**Planted**
And in my gardyn planted it shal be!' . . . . D.WB. 764
If gentillesse were planted natureelly, . . . . D.WB. 1134
that art plaunted in me, chacedest out of the . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
naturely I-plauntyd in the hertes of men, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5

**Plantest**
thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataile . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5

**Plaster**
And leieth a plastre dolorous . . . . . RR. 5474

**Plasters**
And softely in plastres gan hire wrappe, . . . . F.Sq. 636

**Plat**
'My wyl is this, for plat conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1845
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . B.ML. 886
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . B.Pri. 1865
Thus warned she hym ful plat and ful pleyn, . . B.Mk. 3947
And forther over, I wol thee telle, al plat, . . . C.Pard. 648
To stroke hym with the plat in thilke place . . . F.Sq. 162
Ye moote with the platte swerd ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 164
And tel me plat now what is th' enchesoun . . . TC.1. 681
Now have I plat to you myn herte shriven; . . . TC.2. 579
I felle doun platte unto the grounde; . . . . . RR. 1734
But, sir, ye lye, I tel you plat; . . . . . RR. 7524

**Plate**
Ful strong it was of plate; . . . . . B.Th. 2055
Unforged was the hauberke and the plate; . . . Form.A. 49
is thikkest plate perced with a large . . . . . Astr. 25–32
a square plate perced with certein holes, somme more Astr. 50–7
17. The plate under the riet is . . . . . Astr. 65–70
18. Upon this forseide plate ben . . . . . Astr. 82–8
Take a rounde plate of metal, for . . . . . Astr. 350–8
And ley this rounde plate upon . . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Plate** *see* **Breastplate**

**Plated**
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . . HF.3. 255

**Plates**
And somme woln have a paire plates large; . . . A.Kn. 2121
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
be thynner to receyve the plates . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
thynne plates compowned for diverse . . . . Astr. 25–32
streight and hath no plates on either ende . . . Astr. 108–15

**Platly**
This synne is platly agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Thow most telle it platly be it never so foule . . I.Pars. 1020–5 *var*
This Troilus, right platly for to seyn, . . . . . TC.3. 786
What! platly, and ye suffre him in distresse, . . . TC.3. 881
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye! . . . . TC.4. 924

**Plato**
Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede, . . . A.Prol. 741
Also ther was a disciple of Plato . . . . . G.CY. 1448
And Plato answerde unto hym anoon, . . . . G.CY. 1453
Seyde Plato. 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . . G.CY. 1456
Of elements foure,' quod Plato. . . . . G.CY. 1460
'Nay, nay,' quod Plato, 'certein that I nylle; . . G.CY. 1463
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . . . . H.Mcp. 207
of my Plato, ayeus the foolhardynesse of . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
And eek, the same Plato . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
by the mouth of Plato this sentence, that is to . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
the mouth of the same Plato that it was . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
gretly to Plato, for thou recordist and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
lernyd by the sentence of Plato that nedes . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
thilke sentence of Plato is verray and soth, that seith Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
to Plato that this world ne hadde nevere . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
folwen Plato, lat us seyen thanne sothly . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
As Aristotle and dan Platon, . . . . . HF.2. 251
Of which that speketh dan Plato. . . . . HF.2. 423

**Platoni**
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60

**Play**
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . . A.Prol. 236
And rage he couthe and pleye as a whelpe . . . A.Prol. 257 *var*
And after soper pleyen he bigan, . . . . . A.Prol. 758
Ye shapen yow to talen and to pleye; . . . . . A.Prol. 772
'Wheither seistow this in ernest or in pley? . . . A.Kn. 1125
God helpe me so, me list ful yvele pleye.' . . . A.Kn. 1127
And for to pleye, as he was wont to do; . . . . A.Kn. 1195
Is riden into the feeldes hym to pleye, . . . . A.Kn. 1503
Al thilke nyght; ne how the Grekes pleye . . . A.Kn. 2959
Hoom til Atthenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . A.Kn. 2964
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . . A.Mil. 3273
And pleyen songes on a small rubible; . . . . A.Mil. 3331
And as wel koude he pleye on his giterne. . . . A.Mil. 3333
With compaignye, hym to disporte and pleye, . . A.Mil. 3660
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . A.Mil. 3686
Of al his pley; no word agayn he yaf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3773
But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . . A.Rv. 3867
That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye, . . . A.Rv. 3958
Testif they were, and lusty for to pleye; . . . . A.Rv. 4004
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
Now pley, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4198
A man may seye ful sooth in game and pley.' . . A.Co. 4355
But "sooth pley quaad pley," as the Flemyng seith; A.Co. 4357
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . A.Co. 4384
Al konne he pleye on gyterne or ribible. . . . . A.Co. 4396
To pleyen and to romen to and fro; . . . . . B.ML. 558
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and pleye. . . . . B.ML. 707
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye . . B.Sh. 1249
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . B.Sh. 1263
That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye; . . . . B.Sh. 1307

**Play**—*Continued*

Til we be deed; or elles that we pleye . . . . . B.Sh. 1423
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, B.Sh. 1487
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,— . . B.Sh. 1527
As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye. . . B.Sh. 1612
to pleye; his wyf and eek his doghter . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
But be nat wrooth, my lord, for that I pleye. . . B.Mk. 3153
And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . . . B.Mk. 3271
Na moore sholde he pleyen thilke game, . . . . B.Mk. 3478
To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye. . . B.Mk. 3524
To fisshe in Tybre, whan hym liste pleye. . . . B.Mk. 3666
'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye: . B.NP. 3996
They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and nyght, C.Pard. 467
Lordes may fynden oother maner pley . . . . C.Pard. 627
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . C.Pard. 654
My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye. C.Pard. 778
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye, . . C.Pard. 827
And pleye at dees right at oure owene wille.' . . C.Pard. 834
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger pleye . . C.Pard. 958
And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.' . . . C.Pard. 967
For myn entente is nought but for to pleye. . . . D.WB. 192
If that I walke or pleye unto his hous. . . . . D.WB. 245
I hadde the bettre leyser for to pleye, . . . . D.WB. 551
Bifore the theves he may synge and pleye." . . . D.WB. 1194
In dalliaunce they ryden forth and pleye . . . . D.Fri. 1406 *var*
This somonour seyde, 'Heere shal we have a pley'; . D.Fri. 1548
Beth war, therfore, with lordes how ye pleye. . . D.Sum. 2074
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . . D.Sum. 2241
For what man that is entred in a pley, . . . . E.Cl. 10
He nedes moot unto the pley assente; . . . . . E.Cl. 11
'Grisilde,' quod he, as it were in his pley, . . . E.Cl. 1030
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . E.Mch. 1389
I warne yow wel, it is no childes pley . . . . . E.Mch. 1530
It is no fors how longe that we pleye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1835
For we han leve to pleye us, by the lawe.' . . . E.Mch. 1841
Swich deyntee hath in it to walke and pleye . . . E.Mch. 2043
Thurgh eggyng of his wyf, hym for to pleye . . . E.Mch. 2135
Herknynge his mynstralcs hir thynges pleye . . . F.Sq. 78
As jogelours pleyen at thise feestes grete.' . . . F.Sq. 219
Lightly, for to pleye and walke on foote, . . . . F.Sq. 390
But for to pleye at dees, and to despende . . . . F.Fkl. 690
And shopen for to pleyen somwher elles. . . . . F.Fkl. 897
They dauncen, and they pleyen at ches and tables. . F.Fkl. 900
They goon and pleye hem al the longe day; . . . F.Fkl. 905
But after that in pley thus seyde she: . . . . . F.Fkl. 988
Swiche as thise subtile tregetoures pleye. . . . F.Fkl. 1141
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . H.Mcp. 4
And that is whan men pleyen with a straw.' . . . H.Mcp. 45
Pleyen he koude on every mynstralcie, . . . . H.Mcp. 113
Be what thou be, ne breke thou nat oure pley, . . I.Pars. 24
synnen and to pleye, for as that seith . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
ire is bet than pley. This ire is with debonairetee, I.Pars. 535–40
entencioun or elles in game and pley, . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
For me thoghte it bettre play . . . . . BD. 50
Then playen either at chesse or tables. . . . . BD. 51
Than playen me by that ryvere. . . . . RR. 113
And yet me lyst right evel to pleye,— . . . . BD. 239
She is pley of enchauntement, . . . . . BD. 647
'Atte ches with me she gan to pleye; . . . . . BD. 651
Allas! I couthe no lenger pleye, . . . . . BD. 655
Ful craftier to pley she was . . . . . BD. 661
Laughe and pleye so womanly, . . . . . BD. 849
'Therto she coude so wel pleye, . . . . . BD. 960
Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . Mars. 178
For now I pleyne, and now I pleye, . . . . . Anel. 321
The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193
Herde I so pleye a ravisshyng swetnesse, . . . . PF. 198
I pleye continuely. I torne the whirlynge . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
Swiche is my strengthe, and this pley I pleye continuely. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
whan the resoun of my pley axeth it. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
scorne the nat, ne pleie, ne disceyve the; but I . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
As doth a hauk that listeth for to pleye; . . . . TC.1. 671
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!'— . . . TC.2. 121
It nedeth me ful sleighly for to pleye!'— . . . . TC.2. 462
It were honour, with pley and with gladnesse, . . TC.2. 705
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye. . . . TC.2. 812
To pleyen, that it joye was to see; . . . . . TC.2. 817
Unto Deiphebus' hous, as thee to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1514
Can him salue, and wommanly to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1668
Stinteth right here, and softely you pleye. . . . TC.2. 1729
For thee have I bigonne a game pleye . . . . TC.3. 250
Whan every lusty listeth best to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 354
Whan he was come, he gan anon to pleye . . . . TC.3. 554
With what wight so thou be or how thou pleye, . . TC.3. 821
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan, . . . . . TC.3. 961
Of swich gladnesse, if that hem liste pleye! . . . TC.3. 1313
Tho gonne they to speken and to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1396
Foryaf, and with her uncle gan to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1578
But canstow pleyen raket, to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 460
Departe, and nevere pleye with hem more. . . . TC.4. 718
The pley, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . TC.4. 866
My fader nought, for al his queynte pley! . . . TC.4. 1629
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . TC.5. 402
'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?' . . . TC.5. 429
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.' . . TC.5. 431
Or for to here on instrument so pleye: . . . . TC.5. 459
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . . TC.5. 569
But trewelicbe, as yit, me list not pleye. . . . . TC.5. 987

**Play**—*Continued*

Ther herde I pleyen on an harpe . . . . . HF.3. 111
Ther saw I pleyen jogelours, . . . . . HF.3. 169
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . . . HF.3. 189
Me for to pleye and for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 1043
Entendeden to speken and to pleye. . . . . LGW. 1155
And come for to pley out of the see, . . . . . LGW. 1495
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . LGW. 1497
And in his pley Tarquinius the yonge . . . . . LGW. 1698
And yeve hir leve sometyme for to pleye, . . . LGW. 2300
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35
Pleye in sleping and dremen at the daunce . . . Ven. 31 *var*
It is hir pley to laugh when that men syketh, . . Comp.A. 62
thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arisyng . . . Astr. 382–91
Him luste not to play ne sterte, . . . . . RR. 344
For sich solace, sich joie and play . . . . . RR. 487
To pleyen ynne he may not fynde, . . . . . RR. 623
Her mouthis so that through her play . . . . RR. 787
Have lytel thought but on her play. . . . . RR. 1289
Undir the trees to have her pley. . . . . RR. 1318
As on a fetherbed to pley, . . . . . RR. 1422
And thus while I wente in my playe . . . . . RR. 1449
To harpe and gitterne, daunce and play; . . . . RR. 2322
Of an other all hoole the pley. . . . . RR. 2623
Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley, . . . . RR. 3358
Oonly to pleyen and to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3745
But mirthe, and pley, and all gladnesse; . . . . RR. 3894
Honestly with folk to pleye. . . . . RR. 3899
But toke a gree all hool my play. . . . . RR. 4349
This is the concours of hir pley. . . . . RR. 4360
Also pley that selde is stable, . . . . . RR. 4735
Upon delite to pley in-feere. . . . . RR. 4827
The pley of love for-ofte seke, . . . . . RR. 4876
The pley of love, they be so wilde, . . . . . RR. 5037
That she for solace and for pley . . . . . RR. 5068
My hous, and swimme and pley therynne, . . . . RR. 7007

**Played**

But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . . A.Rv. 3858
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde, . . A.Rv. 4068
And wantownely agayn with hym she pleyde; . . . B.Sh. 1571
In oother caas, if that men with hem pleyde. . . B.Mk. 3484
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game . . . . . BD. 617
I shulde have pleyde the bet at ches, . . . . . BD. 667
Ne wildely, thogh that she pleyde; . . . . . BD. 874
For wher-so men had pleyed or waked, . . . . BD. 976
With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . . TC.1. 1013
And in the feld he pleyde the lioun. . . . . TC.1. 1074
Of this and that they pley'de, and gonnen wade . . TC.2. 150
'But ye han pley'd the tirant ny too longe, . . . TC.2. 1240
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
But natheles he japed thus, and pley'de, . . . . TC.5. 509
And on the walles of the town they pleyde, . . . TC.5. 1112
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . . . TC.5. 1174
In the verger, where Myrthe hym pleyed. . . . . RR. 3234
That ofte hath played with you er this . . . . RR. 7528

**Playest**

'Pleyestow or disseyvistow me,')—'that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Playeth**

And pleyeth faste, and maketh melodie. . . . . A.Mil. 3306
He pleyeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . . A.Mil. 3384
He neither pleyeth at the dees, ne daunceth, . . . B.Sh. 1494
and cast awey hir that pleyeth so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
sche pleyeth, and thus sche proeveth hir . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
For as her list, she pley'th with free and bonde.' . TC.1. 840
To morowe he pleyeth for jolynesse. . . . . RR. 2302 *em*

**Playing**

Ther as this Emelye hadde hir pleyynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1061
Pleyynge atte hasard he hem fond; . . . . . C.Pard. 608
She preyseth nat his pleyyng worth a bene. . . . E.Mch. 1854
As Canacee was pleyyng in hir walk, . . . . . F.Sq. 410
In wrathe is turned my pleying, . . . . . BD. 604
the pleyinge bysynes of men yeveth hem . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Within the temple he wente him forth, pleyinge, . TC.1. 267
And caughte ayein his firste pleying chere. . . . TC.1. 280
And pleying entrechaungeden hir ringes, . . . . TC.3. 1368
Pleyinge upon othere glees, . . . . . HF.3. 162
Ysiphyle was goon in hire pleynge, . . . . . LGW. 1469
Alone I wente in my plaiyng, . . . . . RR. 105
For fairer plaiyng non saugh I . . . . . RR. 112
Dounward ay in my pleiyng . . . . . RR. 133
Her roughte lytel of playing . . . . . RR. 341
But to my joye, and my pleyyng, . . . . . RR. 598
Pleyyng alonge full meryly. . . . . RR. 1329
Connes there were also plaiynge, . . . . . RR. 1404

**Plays**

The wake-pleyes; ne kepe I nat to seye . . . . A.Kn. 2960
To pleyes of myracles, and to mariages, . . . . D.WB. 558
Ne Dedalus, with his playes slye; . . . . . BD. 569
And of the feste and pleyes palestral . . . . . TC.5. 304
Of Archimoris' burying and the pleyes, . . . . TC.5. 1499
And of his pleyes toke hir parte. . . . . RR. 4290

**Plea**

So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . . . . PF. 485

**Plead**

to plede with yow, or to destroye youre . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
weren thyne? Stryf or pleet with me . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
Certes I wolde pleten with the a fewe . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
Is now about eft-sones for to plete, . . . . . TC.2. 1468

**Pleaders**
And she makith false pleadoures, . . . . . RR. 198
**Pleading**
Bernard, 'Ther ne shal no pledynge . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
My pees, in pledyng, and in werre. . . . . BD. 614
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
**Pleadings**
quereles of pledynges but for that men axen hir . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
**Pleas**
The juge dremeth how his plees ben sped; . . . PF. 101
**Pleasance**
So that I koude doon aught to youre plesaunce.'. . A.Kn. 1571
Plesaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1925
In thy plesaunce, and in thy craftes stronge; . . A.Kn. 2409
Made every wight to been in such plesaunce, . . A.Kn. 2485
A certein tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . B.ML. 149
That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance . . B.ML. 186
And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . B.ML. 276
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesaunce: . . B.ML. 762
That litel while in joye, or in plesance, . . . . B.ML. 1140
For to his herte it was a greet plesaunce. . . . . B.Sh. 1229
To doon plesaunce, and also greet costage: . . . B.Sh. 1235
And doon to yow what plesance and service . . . B.Sh. 1381
wordes of swetnesse and of plesaunce, . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
wordes of swetnesse and of plesaunce." . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
desir and to his owene plesaunce! Certes,' . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plesaunce, . . . B.NP. 4056
O Venus, that art goddesse of plesaunce, . . . . B.NP. 4532
Which I have fostred up with swich plesaunce . . C.Doc. 219
Som for plesaunce of folk and flaterye, . . . . C.Pard. 409
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plesaunce; . . D.WB. 408
Cheseth youre self which may be moost plesance, . D.WB. 1232
That myghte doon hym plesance or likyng. . . . D.WB. 1256
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde. . . . . E.Cl. 305
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 501
Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye. . . E.Cl. 658
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde; . . . E.Cl. 663
But to his herte it was ful greet plesance. . . . E.Cl. 672
The same lust was hire plesance also; . . . . . E.Cl. 717
Abidynge ever his lust and his plesance . . . . E.Cl. 757
'Certes, Grisilde, I hadde ynogh plesance . . . . E.Cl. 792
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . . . . E.Cl. 873
And heigh plesaunce as I kan best devyse. . . . E.Cl. 959
Thou knowest eek of old al my plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 964
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesaunce, . E.Cl. 993
Plesance ynogh unto youre lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 1036
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plesaunce . . . . E.Cl. 1111
That I in hire ne koude han no plesaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1434
This is to seyn, to doon hire ful plesaunce. . . . E.Mch. 1563
And preyed hem to doon hym that plesaunce, . . E.Mch. 1612
How sholde I thanne, that lyve in swich plesaunce . E.Mch. 1650
Fulfild of alle beautee and plesaunce. . . . . E.Mch. 1749
O Januarie, dronken in plesance . . . . . E.Mch. 1788
He wolde of hire, he seyde, han som plesaunce; . . E.Mch. 1959
Under plesance, and under bisy peyne, . . . . F.Sq. 509
Or elles redden hem for hir plesaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 713
So full it was of beautee with plesaunce. . . . . F.Fkl. 917
And after this he dide hym swich plesaunce . . . F.Fkl. 1199
To plesen hire, wenynge by swich plesaunce, . . . H.Mcp. 157
That we ne konne in no thyng han plesaunce, . . . H.Mcp. 194
Do yow plesaunce leefful, as I kan; . . . . . I.Pars. 41
This ire is a ful greet plesaunce to the . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
And ther-to I have no plesance, . . . . . BD. 703
And through plesaunce become his thral . . . . BD. 766
That hit plesance to hym were, . . . . . BD. 772
The faire Venus, causer of plesaunce? . . . . . Mars. 46
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plesaunce, . . . Mars. 238
And Plesaunce, under governaunce and drede; . . Comp.L. 27
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . Anel. 212
Your wordes ful of plesaunce and humblesse? . . Anel. 248
Tho was I war of Plesaunce anon-right, . . . . PF. 218
Your makes, as I prike yow with plesaunce; . . . PF. 389
Which I have wrought so wel to my plesaunce . . PF. 636
To don to Nature honour and plesaunce. . . . . PF. 676
at his plesaunce), and that he have al present . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
That it to Love be worship and plesaunce. . . . TC.1. 46
Plesaunce of love, O goodly debonaire, . . . . TC.3. 4
For sharp desir of hope and of plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 426
That ich honour may have, and he plesaunce, . . TC.3. 944
But wel wot I she dide him this plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 971
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 1422
For to ben eft ther he was in plesaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1532
The leste point that to him was plesaunce; . . . TC.3. 1544
'What! God forbede alwey that ech plesaunce . . TC.4. 407
For sin it n'is but casuel plesaunce, . . . . . TC.4. 419
I, that have lived in lust and in plesaunce . . . TC.4. 493
Y-nough to live in honour and plesaunce, . . . TC.4. 1515
That whil that I am absent, no plesaunce . . . TC.4. 1642
Or I may stonde of plesaunce in degree . . . . TC.4. 1662
So yive it her, and do me this plesaunce . . . . TC.5. 314
In which he whilom hadde al his plesaunce. . . . TC.5. 564
'Allas!' quod she, 'the plesaunce and the joye, . . TC.5. 731
Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesaunce? . . TC.5. 1260
As thinketh me, but only your plesaunce. . . . TC.5. 1608
Thus is this queene in plesaunce and in joye, . . LGW. 1150
And of thy wordes farsed with plesaunce, . . . LGW. 1373
It were to me grette plesaunce and honoure; . . . LGW. 1446
To forthren every wyghte, and don plesaunce . . LGW. 1477
The plesaunce of hir forme was present. . . . . LGW. 1769
But natheles, nat plesaunce, but delyte, . . . . LGW. 1770

**Pleasance**—*Continued*
I brenne ay in an amorous plesaunce. . . . . Rosem. 22
Sin I thee fostred have in thy plesaunce! . . . . Fort. 42
There nys so hy comfort to my plesaunce, . . . Ven. 1
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesaunce, . . . . Ven. 39
Your plesaunce is to laughen whan I syke, . . . Comp.A. 10
It is hir wone plesaunce for to take, . . . . . Comp.A. 48
Whom for to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . Bal.Co. 14
That you to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . Bal.Ch. 4
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce! . . . . Bal.Ch. 27
Youre lust and plesaunce to fulfille. . . . . RR. 2104
Of comfort and of high plesaunce, . . . . . RR. 2802
To me is noon so high plesaunce . . . . . RR. 2849
Of every thou shalt have gret plesaunce, . . . . RR. 2945
To do men plesaunce or servise; . . . . . RR. 4037
**Pleasances**
In love also ther come and gon plesaunces? . . . TC.4. 1099
**Pleasant**
And ful plesaunt and amyable of port, . . . . A.Prol. 138
And plesaunt was his absolucioun. . . . . A.Prol. 222
So plesaunt was his *In principio*, . . . . . A.Prol. 254
speken plesante wordes, enclynynge to . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
condicioun of man is plesaunt and likynge . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
And moore plesant, for hire heigh lynage; . . . E.Cl. 991
Which purpos was plesant to God, seyde he, . . . E.Mch. 1621
He is so plesant unto every man,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2015
Which was so plesaunt and so servysable . . . G.CY. 1014
al hire honour, and it is ful plesaunt to . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
Sore plesaunt, and fetys with all, . . . . . RR. 1031
I wot no lady so plesaunt. . . . . RR. 1264
Discrete, and wis, and full plesaunt, . . . . . RR. 4621
A plesaunt gayl and esy prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745
So softe and so plesaunt they be. . . . . RR. 6210
**Please**
His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . . A.Prol. 610
'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour.' . . . . . B.ML. 381
To serve and plese everich in that place, . . . . B.ML. 531
After my myght ful fayn wolde I yow plese.' . . . B.Sh. 1482
His false wyf koude hym so plese and preye . . . B.Mk. 3217
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow plese. . . . B.NP. 4488
That plesen yow wel moore, by my feith, . . . . B.NP. 4517
What sholde I taken heede hem for to plese, . . . D.WB. 213
I may nat plese hym in no maner cas.' . . . . D.Sum. 1831
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plese . . . . E.Cl. 216
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plese; . . . . E.Cl. 665
Yow for to serve and plese in my degree . . . . E.Cl. 969
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,— . . . E.Mch. 1562
And that ye plese hire nat to amorously, . . . . E.Mch. 1680
I prey to God that it may plesen yow, . . . . F.Fkl. 707
Hem lakked no vitaille that myghte hem plese, . . F.Fkl. 1186
Hir for to plese, and doon hire reverence; . . . H.Mcp. 142
To plesen hire, wenynge by swich plesaunce, . . H.Mcp. 157
mercy to hem, and they may nat plese . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
sholde plese the peple, and he answerde, . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
wol doon diligence to plese God by his . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
ne myghte nat plese to many folk at . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
setten hire entente to plesen hir housbondes, . . I.Pars. 930–5
Depraven hem; alas! Whom may they plese? . . Mars. 207
She was so ferforth yeven him to plese, . . . . Anel. 111
Don no servyse that may my lady plese; . . . PF. 478
As to my dome and faynest wold hyr plese . . . PF. 480 *var*
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plese . . . TC.1. 45
For bothe you to plese, this hope I, . . . . . TC.1. 990
Myn honour sauf, plese him fro day to day. . . . TC.2. 480
To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen, . . TC.2. 800
In love; but as his suster him to plese . . . . TC.2. 1224
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plese . . . . TC.3. 631
For ther is no thing mighte him bettre plese . . . TC.3. 886
Myn herte swete, how I you mighte plese! . . . TC.3. 1278
So wel as he; and thus gan love him plese. . . . TC.3. 1729
Wening in this, my lordes, you to plese. . . . . TC.4. 88
Thise wommen, that so wen'den her to plese, . . TC.4. 701
Hath Kinde y-wrought thee only her to plese? . . TC.4. 1096
To plesen you don al his bisinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1488
That ther n'as thing with which he mighte her plese TC.5. 114
And sende hem al that may hem plese, . . . . . HF.1. 90
And yit thou most us more plese; . . . . . HF.3. 664
This Trojan, that so wel hire plese kan, . . . . LGW. 1265
And plesyn hyr At festes And at daunces . . . . LGW. 1269 *var*
No thyng may so moch hir plese . . . . . RR. 252
I trowe that no wight myght hir please, . . . . RR. 315
Rebellith there that he shulde plese; . . . . . RR. 1937
So sore it lustith you to plese, . . . . . RR. 2075
Wymmen and ladies forto please, . . . . . RR. 2235
And please as mych as thou may; . . . . . RR. 2704
Good hope is curteis forto please, . . . . . RR. 2781
Do ony thyng that may hir plese; . . . . . RR. 2869
Whanne the eyen sene that may hem plese. . . . . RR. 2934
And me to please, bade that I . . . . . RR. 3070
And hote well, [hym] here to plese, . . . . . RR. 3385
Shall please Daunger most uttirly.' . . . . . RR. 3388
Shape ye to paye him, and to please, . . . . . RR. 3599
Noon shulde hir please, but he were woode, . . . RR. 5065
For labour myght me never plese, . . . . . RR. 6791
That lyf may me never plese. . . . . RR. 6808
**Pleased**
That he ful soone hath plesed every part. . . . A.Kn. 2446
And plesed hym, in al that ever she myghte. . . . B.ML. 788
Whan that we been y-flatered and y-plesed. . . . D.WB. 930
was plesed by his song; so, whanne the . . . . Bo.3.m.12.1120–5

**Pleased**—*Continued*
For alderwisest han therwith ben plesed, . . . . TC.1. 247
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is plesed, . TC.1. 942
But in swich cas men ben not alwey plesed, . . . TC.3. 446
Toward the rose, that plesede me soo. . . . . RR. 1816
I was wel plesed, the soth to say, . . . . . RR. 3008
**Pleaseth**
And she him pleseth al that ever she may . . . B.NP.4060b Dev.
And gladder [be] that he hym plesith, . . . . . RR. 5271
**Pleasing**
Which love to god is not plesyng . . . . . RR. 4824 *var*
That riche ben and eke plesyng, . . . . . RR. 6865
**Pleasings**
Swiche manere necessaries as been plesynges . . . B.ML. 711
**Pleasure**
As is your moste plesure, so doth by me; . . . . Comp.L. 121
(Which love to god is not plesure), . . . . . RR. 4824
**Pledges**
othes upon hire plegges and borwes, and . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
**Plein**
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyn-damour; . . . . . B.Th. 2090
**Plein** *see* **Plain**
**Pleine**
'Allas, why pleynen folk so in commune . . . . A.Kn. 1251
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne, . . A.Kn. 1320
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne, . . . B.ML. 1067
That many a man made to wepe and pleyne, . . . B.Mk. 3819
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude pleyne B.NP. 4543
In which I pleyne upon Virginius; . . . . . C.Doc. 167
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us pleyne! . . . . C.Pard. 512
Have thou ynogh, thee thar nat pleyne thee. . . D.WB. 336
I koude pleyne, thogh I were in the gilt, . . . . D.WB. 387
If any persone wolde upon hem pleyne . . . . D.Fri. 1313
That we with pitous herte unto yow pleyne, . . . E.Cl. 97
But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . . E.Mch. 1781
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne. . . F.Fkl. 776
But certes, outher moste I dye or pleyne. . . . F.Fkl. 1317
'Allas!' quod she, 'on thee, Fortune, I pleyne, . . F.Fkl. 1355
for which hym oghte to pleyne; . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
And though I be not cunnyng for to pleyne, . . . Pity. 97
I suffre? And yet I dar not to you pleyne, . . . Pity. 108
Thus for your deth I may wel wepe and pleyne . . Pity. 118
That if a wyght shal pleyne pitously . . . . . Mars. 156
Ther mot be cause wherfor that men pleyne; . . . Mars. 157
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . . Mars. 191
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne. . . . . Mars. 214
Is desolat, wel oghte ye to pleyne; . . . . . Mars. 286
And of al this I not to whom me pleyne. . . . . Comp.L. 47
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . Anel. 157
And of al this I noot to whom me pleyne. . . . Anel. 237
And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . Anel. 238
As whether shal I preye or elles pleyn? . . . . Anel. 282
And if I pleyne what lyf that I lede, . . . . . Anel. 302
For now I pleyne, and now I pleye, . . . . . Anel. 321
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to pleyne; . . . PF. 179
dullid my wyt, that I pleyne oonly that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
use hir maneris and pleyne the nat; . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
thow hast no ryght to pleyne the, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
What ryght hastow to pleyne, yif thou . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
maistow thanne pleyne ryghtfully upon . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
Now pleyne the nat thanne . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
That helpeth lovers, as I can, to pleyne! . . . . TC.1. 11
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . . TC.1. 409
Thus to him-self ful ofte he gan to pleyne: . . . . TC.1. 506
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . . TC.1. 534
For, bothe thou and I, of Love we pleyne! . . . TC.1. 711
Quod he, 'to pleyne, or ofter you to preche?' . . . TC.2. 496
Right thus to Love he gan him for to pleyne: . . TC.2. 522
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to pleyne! . . TC.2. 777
And pitously gan ay unto him pleyne, . . . . TC.2. 1353
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettre pleyne, . . TC.2. 1531
Thus wol I pleyne unto my lady dere; . . . . . TC.3. 53
And though I dar ne can unto you pleyne, . . . TC.3. 104
Now beth al hool, no lenger that ye pleyne. . . . TC.3. 168
O were it leveful for to pleyne on thee, . . . . TC.3. 1020
Of that I wolde upon thee pleyne and crye! . . . TC.3. 1022
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thee chide, . TC.3. 1433
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more. . . . TC.4. 826
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne, . . TC.5. 34
No wonder is; and, though ich evere pleyne . . . TC.5. 418
Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne. . TC.5. 728
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo: . . . . . TC.5. 985
But al for nought. He n'olde his cause pleyne, . . TC.5. 1230
Myselven slow, alwey than thus to pleyne; . . . TC.5. 1272
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne. . TC.5. 1337
Al that you list, I dar not pleyne more; . . . . TC.5. 1353
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne; . TC.5. 1399
How Eneas gan him to pleyne, . . . . . HF.1. 231
In swiche wordes gan to pleyne . . . . . HF.1. 311
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne; . LGW. 93
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ne pleyne; . . . . LGW.G. 222
And, as a fals lover, so wel kan pleyne, . . . . LGW. 1236
I pleyne nat, God wot! beforne my day.' . . . . LGW. 2512
To muche trusted I, wel may I pleyne, . . . . LGW. 2525
Lat nat this man on me thus crye and pleyne, . . Fort. 74
Pleyne in slepyng, and dremen at the daunce, . . Ven. 31 *em*
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne; . . . . Merc.B. 15
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne. . . . . Merc.B. 20
Pitee, that me ne availeth not to pleyne; . . . . Merc.B. 25
And dyd him so to wepe and playne, . . . . . RR. 1472
Now can he pleyne, now can he grone, . . . . . RR. 2299

**Pleine**—*Continued*
They wole not pleyne but concele, . . . . . RR. 5042
And if they done, I wole me pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6404
For I wote where to pleyne wele. . . . . RR. 6405
That me mote nedis on thee pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6418
Shal gone and pleyne me openly . . . . . RR. 6422
But how so that we begge or pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6962
**Pleined**
I pleyned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . . D.WB. 390
Thus pleyned Dorigene a day or tweye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1457
He pleynid hym of the hevene goddis that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
But after-that they longe y-pleyned hadde, . . . TC.4. 1688
Al ne is nat gospel that is to you pleynyd; . . . LGW.G. 326
And, though that I on you have pleyned here, . . Comp.A. 76
**Pleinedest**
ek of schrewes, of whiche thou pleynedest . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
**Pleinest**
alle thy thynges. Why pleynestow . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thynges of whiche thow pleynest that thou . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
mai nat suffren thi delices, that pleynest so . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
**Pleineth**
Thus pleyneth John, as he gooth by the way . . . A.Rv. 4114
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneth; . F.Fkl. 819
Or men may deme he pleyneth folily, . . . . Mars. 158
or pleyneth on some halfe ayen the qualite . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
To day he pleyneth for hevyneese, . . . . . RR. 2301
**Pleining**
the pleynynge of man for gilt that he hath . . . I.Pars. 80–5
My song is turned to pleynyng, . . . . . BD. 598
**Pleinings**
by thyne every dayes pleynynges? What wrong . Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
**Pleinly** *see* **Plainly**
**Plenere**
And koude of love al crafte and arte plenere . . . LGW. 1607
**Plenteous**
Of fissh and flessh, and that so plentevous . . . A.Prol. 344
destroyen the corne plentyvous of fruytes . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
that plentyvous autumpne in fulle yeris . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
outher-while plentevous and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plentevous, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
as an estat plentevous of alle godes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
feeldes plentevous with an hundred oxen, . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
plentevous of white peerlis, and knowen . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
cleven on roches, and some wexen plentyvous in soonesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
**Plenteously**
betere and more plentevously ben couth . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
taken more plentevously of the gode side (that . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
most plentevously comen to schrewes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
schewed ful plentyvously, seken good, but . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
**Plenty**
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentee, . . . B.ML. 443
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plentee . . . B.Mk. 3665
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plentee, . . C.Pard. 811
Houses of office stuffed with plentee, . . . . E.Cl. 264
Hath plentee to the mooste and to the leeste, . . F.Sq. 300
glorie by lowenesse, the plentee of joye . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Though Plente (that is, goddesse of . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
thow hast yit plente. And therfore yif . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
swelleth thi plente in fruites of somer? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
in al the plente of thy richesses haddest thilke . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
al the plente of the lif interminable, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
lif it myght nat enbrace the plente in duellinge. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Of plentee, and of greet famyne, . . . . . HF.3. 883
In which ther was full gret plente . . . . . RR. 1083
And hym alwey sich plente sende . . . . . RR. 1145
And almanderes gret plente, . . . . . RR. 1363
Of which that nygh no plente heere is. . . . . RR. 1382
And of squyrels ful great plente . . . . . RR. 1402
That it of floures hath plente, . . . . . RR. 1429
Suche plente grewe there never in mede. . . . . RR. 1434
Than of tresour gret plente. . . . . RR. 2502
Of Arblasters grete plente were; . . . . . RR. 4196
Have gold and tresour gret plente; . . . . . RR. 6968
Or gold in sakkis gret plente, . . . . . RR. 7073
**Plet-** *see* **Plead-**
**Pleure** *see* **Chantepleure**
**Pliant**
Stedefast, and nought pliaunt; . . . . . RR. 4386
**Plie** *see* **Ply**
**Plight**
That I yow swere, and plighte yow my trouthe, . . B.Sh. 1388
stonden in the bettre plyt, thanne shaltou . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand, 'quod she, D.WB. 1009
I telle yow wel, a womman in my plit . . . . E.Mch. 2335
My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never repreve . . F.Fkl. 1537
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite; . . . G.CY. 952
with thee, if thou were in his plit. . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
Then I? And to this plyte have ye me broght, . . Anel. 297
And al hir love and in what plyt they dyde. . . . PF. 294
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . TC.2. 74
Thorugh which I mighte stonde in worse plit: . . TC.2. 712

**Plight**—*Continued*
And in what plit oon is, God him amende!' . . . TC.2. 1731
And in what plit he li'th! Com off anon! . . . TC.2. 1738
'And have it brought to swich plit as thou wost, . TC.3. 246
But, herte myn, ye ben not in that plit, . . . . TC.3. 1039
In thus good plit, lat now non hevy thought . . . TC.3. 1139
As is in love in oo point in som plit? . . . . . TC.3. 1377
That in this plit I may be eft with you! . . . . TC.3. 1480
In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere. . . . TC.3. 1554
Ne yit to long to suffren in this plyte, . . . . Bal.Co. 19
Atte lest wey as in this plyte, . . . . . RR. 5827

**Plight(e)**
And sodeynly he plighte his hors aboute. . . . . B.ML. 15
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3239
Al sodeynly thre leves have I plyght . . . . . D.WB. 790
He seide her thus, and out the lettre plighte: . . TC.2. 1120
The arowe, and ful fast out it plight, . . . . . RR. 1745

**Plighted**
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . . C.Pard. 702
For which he plighte me his trouthe there, . . . D.WB. 1051
And in myn hand youre trouthe plighten ye . . . F.Fkl. 1328
And he ageyn his trouthe me hadde plight, . . . Anel. 227
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plight, . . TC.3. 782
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe! . . TC.4. 1610
And plighten trouthe fully in here faye, . . . . LGW. 778
To wedden hir, and hir his trouthe plyghte, . . . LGW. 2466

**Plit** *see* **Plight**

**Plite**
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.' . . . . TC.2. 1204

**Plited**
hir garnement, yplited in a frownce, sche dryede . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
That plited she ful ofte in many fold: . . . . . TC.2. 697

**Plough**
And wayke been the oxen in my plough. . . . . A.Kn. 887
Yet nolde I, for the oxen in my plogh, . . . . A.Mil. 3159
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,— . . . A.Mil. 3762
Of chapmen, that hir moneie is hir plogh; . . . B.Sh. 1478
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough; . . . . B.NP. 4187
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . Form.A. 9

**Ploughman**
With hym ther was a Plowman, was his brother, . A.Prol. 529
I may nat doon as every plowman may,— . . . E.Cl. 799

**Pluck**
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!' . G.CY. 937
Distorben him and plukke him by the sleve . . . TC.4. 1403
Oure maydens shal eke pluk hym so, . . . . . RR. 5989

**Plucked**
And y-sifted and y-plucked many a throwe . . . G.CY. 941 *var*

**Plucked** *see* **Plight(e)**

**Plumage**
As wel of plumage as of gentillesse . . . . . F.Sq. 426

**Plumb**
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright, . . . Astr. 350–8

**Plummet**
thou must have a plomet hangyng on a . . . . . Astr. 258–62

**Plums**
Medlers, plowmes, perys, chesteynis, . . . . . RR. 1375

**Plunge**
that it be ryght blisful thyng to plowngen hem in . . . delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
that thei coveyten, but plougen hem in erthe, . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800

**Plunged**
sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
that ben ploungid in the watris. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
norysschynges of resoun ne lyvede y-plounged in the depe . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
y-plounged and hyd in the naturel principles, . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
and if he be ploungid in fowle . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
it see othere sterres I-plowngid in the see. . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Plungeth**
And plongeth hem in poverte, . . . . . RR. 5472

**Plungy**
firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy cloudes, . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
whan the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy blastes; . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20

**Pluto**
Ther Pluto hath his derke regioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2082
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . A.Kn. 2299
From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne, . . . . A.Kn. 2685
Ful ofte tyme he Pluto, and his queene . . . . E.Mch. 2038
Pluto, that is the kyng of fairye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2227
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth, . . E.Mch. 2311
And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . E.Mch. 2354
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . F.Fkl. 1075
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle . . . . . TC.3. 592
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-fere, . . . . TC.4. 790
Of Pluto, and of Proserpyne, . . . . . HF.3. 421

**Ply**
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . E.Cl. 1169
Right as men may warm wex with handes plye. . . E.Mch. 1430
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, . . TC.1. 732
A trewe herte wole not plie, . . . . . RR. 4389

**Po**
Where as the Poo out of a welle smal . . . . . E.Cl. 48

**Pockets**
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole, . . . . . G.CY. 808

**Pocok** *see* **Peacock**

**Poenitentiae**
Explicit prima pars penitentie. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30

**Poepl-** *see* **Peopl-**

**Poesy**
But subgit be to alle poesye! . . . . . TC.5. 1790

**Poet**
yow heer biforn; for the poete seith, that . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3650
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence, . . . . . D.WB. 1125
'Fraunceys Petrak, the lauriat poete, . . . . . E.Cl. 31
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,— . . . . E.Mch. 1732
the hevy erthe! The poete of Trace . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
That Latyn poete Virgile, . . . . . HF.3. 393
The grete poete, dan Lucan, . . . . . HF.3. 409

**Poetical**
she saughe thise poetical Muses aprochen . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
Here art poetical be shewed; . . . . . HF.3. 5

**Poetries**
Rehersynge of thise olde poetries; . . . . . F.Sq. 206
that Omere made lyes, Feynynge in his poetries, . HF.3. 388

**Poetry**
Enlumyned al Ytaille of poetrie,— . . . . . E.Cl. 33
In poetrye, if ye hir bokes seche! . . . . . TC.5. 1855
Of figures of poetrye, . . . . . HF.2. 350
For whan thou redest poetrye, . . . . . HF.2. 493

**Poets**
And other poets, put in ryme . . . . . BD. 54
of poetes enditen to me thynges to ben . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
'the fables of the poetis, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5

**Poignant**
sauce were Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere. A.Prol. 352
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel. . . . B.NP. 4024
and grevous, and ful sharpe and poynant . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
sharpe and poynaunt for he hath agilt hys Fader . I.Pars. 130–5
and yet moore sharpe and poynaunt for he hath wrathed . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Ful sharpe it was and [ful] pugnaunt. . . . . RR. 1879
Poign[i]aunt, and right kervyng, . . . . . RR. 3813

**Poilleys**
As it a gentil Poilleys courser were; . . . . . F.Sq. 195

**Point**
Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere; . . . A.Prol. 114
He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt; . . . . A.Prol. 200
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn, . . A.Prol. 790
Remembrynge on the poynt of his desir, . . . . A.Kn. 1501
Now cometh the point, and herkneth if yow leste. . A.Kn. 2208
Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . A.Kn. 2546
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte . . . A.Kn. 2766
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende, . . A.Kn. 2965
And hym arraieth gay, at poynt devys; . . . . A.Mil. 3689
That gif a man in a point be y-greved, . . . . A.Rv. 4181
How that my sone in point is for to lete . . . . B.ML. 331
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone. . . . B.ML. 910
And shortly, to the point right for to gon, . . . B.Sh. 1503
I wol answere yow shortly to the poynt. . . . B.Sh. 1602
as to the firste point that toucheth to the . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
'Now as to the seconde point; . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
'Now, sire, as to the thridde point, . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
the firste poynt, it is wel knowen whiche folk been . B.Mel. 2550–5
the thrid depoint, that Tullius clepeth "consequent." B.Mel. 2575–80
as touchynge the fourthe point, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
'Now, sire, as to the point that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
the laste point. Thou shalt understonde . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille. . . B.Mk. 3652
And tolde hym every point how he was slayn, . . B.NP. 4212
Fro point to point, how that his lecherie . . . C.Doc. 150
Oonly that point his peple bar so soore . . . . E.Cl. 85
Tel me that poynt that I have seyd bifore, . . . E.Cl. 313
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . E.Cl. 577
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . F.Sq. 560
For with a nedles poynt whan it is blowe . . . G.SN. 440
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale. . . . . G.CY. 1480
The fourthe point that oghte maken a . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
was in his right poynt in paradys, and it . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Alway in poynt to falle a-doun; . . . . . BD. 13
And "Mate!" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . BD. 659
Un-to my deth in poynt is me to chace! . . . . ABC. 48
The poynt is this of my destruccioun,— . . . . Mars. 212
So thirleth with the poynt of remembrance, . . . Anel. 211
Had thirled with the poynt of remembraunce. . . . Anel. 350
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . PF. 372
Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save, . . . PF. 461
lyveth in good poynt thilke precyous honour of . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
the poynt of soverayn blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
forleten the last poynt of the hevene . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5 *var*
sovereyne centre or poynt (that is to seyn . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
centre or aboute a poynt, thilke cerkle . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
is, as it were, a centre or a poynt to that . . . Bo.4.p.6.1475–80

**Point**—*Continued*
fro the myddel symplicite of the poynt; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
to thilke myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
But, tolde I you the worste point, I leve, . . . TC.1. 342
For certeinly, the firste point is this . . . . . TC.1. 891
His wordes alle or every look to-point! . . . . TC.3. 497
But to the point now whan that she was com . . TC.3. 604 *var*
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne, . . . TC.3. 695
And, shortly to the point right for to gon, . . . TC.3. 701
As is in love in oo point in som plit? . . . . . TC.3. 1377
God mighte not a point my joyes eche! . . . . TC.3. 1509
The leste point that to him was plesaunce; . . . TC.3. 1544
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.'— . . . TC.4. 658
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . . . TC.4. 1153
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste. . . . TC.4. 1638
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1285
That saw in dreme, at poynt devys, . . . . . HF.2. 409
Languisshe and eek in poynt to breste,— . . . HF.3. 928
The peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt . . . LGW. 1630
And shortely, to the poynt ryght for to go, . . . LGW. 1634
And sette the poynt al sharp up-on hire herte . . LGW. 1795 *var*
And every poynt was performed in dede, . . . LGW. 2138
But sothely of oo poynt yet may they rede, . . . LGW. 2543
As in that poynt, althogh hit be nat feire, . . . LGW. 2548
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto . . . Astr. 60–5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe . . . Astr. 60–5
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the . . . Astr. 82–8
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid . . . . Astr. 92–7
with holes. But with the smale point of . . . Astr. 108–15
day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy . . . Astr. 115–21
the point of my reule in the bordure upon . . . Astr. 115–21
and fonde the point of my rewle in the . . . . Astr. 121–7
and than wol the point of thi labelle . . . . . Astr. 127–32
degre of my sonne, and fonde the point . . . . Astr. 132–9
of midday unto the point of my label in . . . . Astr. 139–45
a poynt of a compas (for bothe these thinges . . Astr. 168–70
the point of thy label shewen the sprynge of the . Astr. 174–9
the degre of the sonne, and with the point . . . Astr. 174–9
of the sonne and at the point of thy label . . . Astr. 179–85
and at the poynt of thy label sette there a . . . Astr. 179–85
thy label, and with the poynt of it rekne . . . Astr. 193–8
is the lowest point where as the sonne . . . . Astr. 218–22
the heighist point in whiche the sonne goth . . . Astr. 218–22
the lyne meridional and the point of thy label, . . Astr. 301–8
the point of thy gret rule there thou takist . . . Astr. 301–8
the point of thy label fro the lyne meridional . . Astr. 301–8
of the sonne, and than wol the point of thy label . Astr. 319–22
ascendith, and rekne fro the point of thy label . . Astr. 343–50
that oo point of my compas A, and that . . . . Astr. 371–6
other point F. Than toke I the point of A . . . Astr. 371–6
of Capricorne; and than sette I the point of F . . Astr. 371–6
toke I up my compas and sette the point of A . . Astr. 376–82
the point of F endelonge in my label upon . . . Astr. 376–82
the point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . Astr. 382–91
I the point of F dounward in the same . . . . Astr. 382–91
the point of A on my label evene over the . . . Astr. 382–91
the longitude, and sette the point of F . . . . Astr. 382–91
That it in one poynt dwelleth ever; . . . . . RR. 373
With lymes wrought at poynt devys, . . . . . RR. 830
And aftirward they prille, and poynten The folk . RR. 1058
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys, . . . . RR. 1215
Ther nas nat a poynt trewely . . . . . RR. 1236
To kutte and kerve, at the poynt . . . . . RR. 1887
And poynte it as the resoun is. . . . . RR. 2157
Myn herte in poynt was forto braste, . . . . . RR. 3186
Was in poynt to have meygned me. . . . . RR. 3356
For selde in oo poynt love endureth. . . . . RR. 3786

**Pointed**
Al were his nailes pointed nevere so sharpe, . . . TC.2. 1034
And stronge poynted everychoon, . . . . . RR. 944

**Pointel**
And a poyntel polysshed fetisly, . . . . . D.Sum. 1742
with office of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
by a swift poyntel to fycchen lettres . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Pointeth**
For a reder that poyntith ille . . . . . RR. 2161

**Points**
At Atthenes, upon certein poyntz and caas; . . . A.Kn. 2971
Among the whiche poyntz y-spoken was, . . . A.Kn. 2972
Ful faire and thikke been the poyntes set; . . . A.Mil. 3322
And many pointes of his passioun, . . . . . G.SN. 344
But it a fewe sely pointes be; . . . . . TC.1. 338
Ageyns these poyntys that ye han to hym mevid. . LGW.G. 320
Of these thre poyntes there nas noon hym liche. . LGW. 1529
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes . . . Astr. 50–7
the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the equinoxial Astr. 215–8
Poyntis and sleves be well sittande, . . . . . RR. 2263

**Poison**
False Fortune, and poyson to despise, . . . . B.Mk. 3859
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye, . C.Pard. 845
Som poysoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . C.Pard. 854
This poysoun is so strong and violent.' . . . . C.Pard. 867
This poysoun in a box, and sith he ran . . . . C.Pard. 869
And in the two his poyson poured he; . . . . C.Pard. 872
To take the botel ther the poysoun was, . . . . C.Pard. 886
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke; . . D.WB. 771

**Poison**—*Continued*
O brutel joye O swete poyson queynte . . . . E.Mch. 2061 *var*
These false lovers, poyson be her bane! . . . . LGW. 2180
Poysoun, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse. . Form.A. 64

**Poke**
Or in a poke nobles alle untold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3780
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . . A.Rv. 4278

**Poked**
He poked John, and seyde, 'Slepestow? . . . . A.Rv. 4169
And poked evere his nece newe and newe, . . . TC.3. 116

**Pole**
neyghe to the sovereyne pool of the firmament), . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
Hir kerchefe on a pole up stykede she, . . . . LGW. 2202
of an extre is ymagyned to be the Pool Artik . . Astr. 57–60
Cenyth is the verray pool of the orisonte . . . Astr. 82–8
from the pool artyk unto the north orisonte; . . Astr. 240–5
and the height of oure pool . . . . . Astr. 245–51
orisonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik; . . Astr. 245–51
and as high is the pool artik fro the orisonte . . Astr. 245–51
oure pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51 . . Astr. 245–51
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . Astr. 245–51
from oure pool artik. Also this shorte . . . . Astr. 245–51
the prove of the height of the pool . . . . . Astr. 251–8
perpendiculer over the pool artik, and clepe . . . Astr. 251–8
the pool, and clepe that sterre F. . . . . Astr. 251–8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . Astr. 251–8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol . . Astr. 251–8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . . Astr. 251–8
the pool. Take than efte sonys the . . . . Astr. 251–8
elevacioun of thy pool, and eke the latitude . . . Astr. 251–8
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude . . . Astr. 251–8
of thy pool and the latitude of the regioun. . . Astr. 258–62
bytwixe the pool and thin eye; . . . . . Astr. 258–62
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . Astr. 258–62
prove the height of the pool artik fro . . . . Astr. 262–6
there the elevacioun of the pool artik in . . . Astr. 262–6
as the pool artike is high in that same place . . . Astr. 262–6
of the pool antartik, that is to seyn than is . . . Astr. 262–6
the pool antartike, bynethe the orisonte . . . Astr. 262–6
leveth there the distance of the pool of . . . . Astr. 272–7
the pool is enhaunced up on the orisonte, . . . Astr. 284–6
for the enhaunsyng of the pool and the . . . . Astr. 362–5
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke. . . . . Astr. 365–8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the . . . Astr. 365–8

**Poleax**
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf, . . . . A.Kn. 2544
In with the polax preseth he and he; . . . . . LGW. 642

**Polecat**
And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe, . . . . C.Pard. 855

**Poles**
the poles of this world. . . . . Astr. 75–82
south toward the polys of this world. . . . . Astr. 222–9
and her orisonte passyng by the two poles . . . Astr. 277–84
passith upon the poles of this world and . . . . Astr. 358–62

**Policy**
In alle governaunce and policye, . . . . . C.Pard. 600

**Poliphete**
Be ye not war how false Poliphete . . . . . TC.2. 1467
Upon her fo, that highte Poliphete, . . . . . TC.2. 1616
And Poliphete they gonnen thus to warien, . . . TC.2. 1619

**Polished**
And a poyntel polysshed fetisly, . . . . . D.Sum. 1742
As whoso tooke a mirour polisshed bryght . . . E.Mch. 1582
Which was of gold polisshed clere; . . . . . RR. 2089

**Polites**
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo . . . . TC.4. 53
And Polites, his sone, certayne, . . . . . HF.1. 160

**Polive** *see* **Pulley**

**Pollut**
I hadde pollut and defouled my conscience . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5

**Pollution**
this synne men clepen polucioun, that . . . . I.Pars. 910–5

**Pollux**
Castor, Pollux, or Delphyn, . . . . . HF.2. 498

**Polo**
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5

**Poly-** *see* **Poli-**

**Polydamas**
Maugre Polydamas or Monesteo, . . . . . TC.4. 51

**Polyhymnia**
Be favorable eek, thou Polymnya, . . . . . Anel. 15

**Polymite(s)** *see* **Polynices**

**Polymnestor**
Santippe, Sarpedon, Polynestore, . . . . . TC.4. 52

**Polynices**
Polymites and many a man to scathe. . . . . TC.5. 938
For his felawe, daun Polymites, . . . . . TC.5. 1488
Ethiocles and Polymite also, . . . . . TC.5. 1507

**Polyphemus**
fyerse Poliphemus, ligginge in his grete . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
But natheles Poliphemus, wood . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
of Poliphemus, that stood in his forheed, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
say Poliphemus wepynge and blynd.) . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5

**Polyxena**
For love of Polixena,— . . . . . BD. 1070
Than evere was Eleyne or Polyxene. . . . . TC.1. 455
I have my faire suster Polixene, . . . . . TC.3. 409
And Polixene, that boghten love so dere, . . . . LGW. 258
**Pomegranates**
Of pome garnettys a full gret dell, . . . . . RR. 1356
**Pomely**
That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . A.Prol. 616
His hackeney, which that was al pomely grys, . . G.CY. 559
**Pommel**
He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed, . . . . A.Kn. 2689
**Pomp**
He waited after no pompe and reverence, . . . A.Prol. 525
And yet, for al his pompe and al his myght, . . . B.Mk. 3760
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotonye! . . . . D.Sum. 1927
No pompe, no semblant of roialtee; . . . . . E.Cl. 928
He with hym broghte, in swich pompe and richesse, . E.Cl. 943
have pompe and delit in his temporeel . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse . . . . TC.4. 1670
**Pompeius**
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fledde, . . . B.Mk. 3874
This Pompeus, this noble governour . . . . . B.Mk. 3878
**Pompey**
Of Pompei, Julius, er they were born, . . . . . B.ML. 199
Allas, Pompeye, of thorient conquerour, . . . . B.Mk. 3883
The fame of Julius, and Pompee. . . . . HF.3. 412
**Pompous**
Moore delicaat, moore pompous of array, . . . B.Mk. 3661
Ne moore pompous in heigh presumpcioun, . . . B.Mk. 3745
**Ponit**
quam ponit frater . . . in legenda . . . . . G.SN. *head var*
**Pool**
The pole of helle to my witnesse, . . . . . RR. 5966
**Pooped**
Of horn, of boon, in whiche they blewe and powped, . B.NP. 4589
And whan he hadde pouped in this horn, . . . . H.Mcp. 90
**Poor**
For unto a poure ordre for to yive . . . . . A.Prol. 225
Men moote yeve silver to the poure freres. . . . A.Prol. 232
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . . A.Prol. 260
And was a Poure Persoun of a Toun; . . . . . A.Prol. 478
Unto his poure parisshens aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 488
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . . . A.Prol. 537
A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . . A.Prol. 702
And cladde hym as a poure laborer, . . . . . A.Kn. 1409
And though he were a poure bacheler, . . . . A.Kn. 3085
With hym ther was dwellynge a poure scoler, . . . A.Mil. 3190
Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two, . . . A.Rv. 4002
A tale of me, that am a poure man, . . . . . A.Co. 4341
If thou be poure, farwel thy reverence! . . . . B.ML. 116
'Alle the dayes of poure men been wikke'; . . . B.ML. 118
If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee, . . . B.ML. 120
This poure wydwe awaiteth al that nyght . . . B.Pri. 1776
shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure"; . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
compaignye of poure folk." And yet . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
condicioun of a poure beggere, for if he . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
a povere herte and a riche purs." . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
No poure cloysterer, ne no novys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3129
And therwithal it was ful poure and badde. . . . B.Mk. 3612
As whan a man hath ben in poure estaat, . . . B.NP. 3965
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, . . . . . B.NP. 4011
Sheweth youre poure servant Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 179
An oold man and a poure with hem mette; . . . C.Pard. 713
All that he hadde and yive it to the poore, . . . D.WB. 109
To wedde a poure womman for costage; . . . . D.WB. 249
How poore he was, ne eek of what degree. . . . D.WB. 626
For thogh that I be foul, and oold, and poore, . . D.WB. 1063
He that coveiteth is a povere wight, . . . . . D.WB. 1187
"The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . D.WB. 1193
Ye knowen wel that I am poure and oold. . . . D.Fri. 1608
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wrecche.' . . . D.Fri. 1609
' "Blessed be they that povere in spirit been,"— . D.Sum. 1923
But we that humble been and chaast and poore, . D.Sum. 1936
But if it be unto a poure man. . . . . D.Sum. 2076
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle. . . . D.Sum. 2077
That in this werld is noon so poure a page, . . . D.Sum. 2178
In which that poure folk of that village . . . . E.Cl. 200
Among thise poure folk ther dwelte a man . . . E.Cl. 204
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . . . . E.Cl. 222
Upon Grisilde, this poure creature, . . . . . E.Cl. 232
That I yow took out of youre poure array . . . E.Cl. 467
That I yow took in poure estaat ful lowe; . . . E.Cl. 473
For he a poure womman wedded hadde, . . . . E.Cl. 724
Ye dide me streepe out of my poure weede, . . . E.Cl. 863
For out of doute this olde poure man . . . . . E.Cl. 904
For thilke sely, poure Grisildis; . . . . . E.Cl. 948
That in so poure array was for to see, . . . . E.Cl. 1020
As koude a poure fostred creature.' . . . . . E.Cl. 1043
If he be poure she helpeth hym to swynke, . . . E.Mch. 1342
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannyssh wood. . . . E.Mch. 1536
I have a wyf, though that she poure be; . . . . E.Mch. 2427
And to the poure folkes that ther dwelle . . . . G.SN. 174
'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde; . G.CY. 1290
And a poure wenche, oother than this,— . . . . H.Mcp. 215
And for that oother is a poure womman, . . . . H.Mcp. 219
he nys nat poure that hath goode freendes; . . . I.Pars. 195–200
compleint of the poure; eke whan he is . . . . I.Pars. 370–5

**Poor**—*Continued*
almesse of the poure; eke if he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
than it is yeven to the poure, to greet . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
damage of the forseyde poure folk. . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
and dagged clothyng to the poure folk, . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
hadde noon oother harneys but the poure clothes . I.Pars. 435–40
to festes and poure folk been put awey . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
bothe riche and poure. Forsothe o . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
of the almesse of poure folk.' . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
God, and to yeven almesse to the poure, . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
the possessiouns or the catel of poure folk . . . I.Pars. 775–80
mesure that they han mesured to poure folk, . . . I.Pars. 775–80
largenesse to poure folk, gladnesse of herte espiritueel, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble folk! . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
wrecche pore folk, that the covetise of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
a pore man that bereth no rychesse on . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
hath nat levere ben exiled, pore and nedy . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore . . . . TC.5. 43
Pore and riche. And also sone . . . . . HF.3. 442
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate . . . . LGW. 125
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, . LGW. 388
And han of poore folke compassyoun; . . . . . LGW. 390
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . . LGW. 1934
And eke his pore estate that he is ynne, . . . . LGW. 1981
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . Fort. 2
Taccepte in worth this litel povre dyte . . . . Bal.Co. 16
And [al] the pore estat forgette . . . . . RR. 61
For pover thing, where so it be, . . . . . RR. 466
That povere man conceyved is, . . . . . RR. 469
Is ony povere man wel fedde . . . . . RR. 471
Of riche and pover in every place. . . . . RR. 1170
Bothe pore and riche, in oon estate. . . . . RR. 5229
His pore freendis sene forfare . . . . . RR. 5388
But the povere that recchith nought, . . . . . RR. 5601
His pore estate forto sustene. . . . . RR. 5636
But evermore pore and indigent, . . . . . RR. 5695
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare, . . . . . RR. 5778
In all this world thanne pover noon . . . . . RR. 5801
But whanne he praide hir, pore was he, . . . . RR. 5839
Pore men han maad her lord of me; . . . . . RR. 5993
And feyne hem pore, and hem silf feden . . . . RR. 6178
But pore folk that gone by strete, . . . . . RR. 6455
For how that I me pover feyne, . . . . . RR. 6489
Yit all[e] pore folk I disdeyne. . . . . RR. 6490
Than of a pore man of mylde mode, . . . . . RR. 6493
They ben so pore and ful of pyne, . . . . . RR. 6499
Why that I lete the pore be, . . . . . RR. 6514
Of synne than han pore wreeches, . . . . . RR. 6518
To other pore folkis alwey. . . . . RR. 6570
Pore or in such maner care, . . . . . RR. 6640
And folowe hym, and to pore it yive, . . . . . RR. 6655
That al his good to pore hath yiven, . . . . . RR. 6686
If it be so he pore be, . . . . . RR. 6753
Upon the pore folk they geten . . . . . RR. 6816
But pore folk al quyte I lete, . . . . . RR. 6852
I rekke not of pore men— . . . . . RR. 6855
And al-wey pore we us feyne; . . . . . RR. 6961
The pore man in sich clothyng. . . . . RR. 7275
All be he never so pore of wit. . . . . RR. 7614
**Poorest**
Al were it yeven of the povereste page, . . . . C.Pard. 449
Or of the povereste wydwe in a village, . . . . C.Pard. 450
Which that was holden pourest of hem alle,— . . E.Cl. 205
**Poorly**
Which was disgised pourely as he was,— . . . A.Kn. 1412
I serve hym as his squier pourely. . . . . A.Kn. 1554
For poureliche y-fostred up was she; . . . . . E.Cl. 213
In greet estaat and poureliche arrayed. . . . . E.Cl. 1055
And she was clad ful porely . . . . . RR. 219
**Pope**
But he was lyk a maister, or a pope; . . . . . A.Prol. 261
Kan clepen *Watte* as wel as kan the pope. . . . A.Prol. 643
Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly. . . . . B.ML. 1122
God yeve me sorwe! but and I were a pope, . . . B.Mk. 3140
For thogh the pope hadde seten hem biside . . . D.WB. 420
How that the pope, as for his peples reste, . . . E.Cl. 741
And eek the pope, rancour for to slake, . . . . E.Cl. 802
And Pope Urban hym cristned right there. . . . G.SN. 217
I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . . G.SN. 305
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente, . . . . G.SN. 350
And to the Pope Urban bitook hem tho, . . . . G.SN. 541
The pope calleth hymself servaunt of the . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe, . . . . BD. 928
As man may in pope Innocent i-fynde . . . . LGW.G. 415
And it was clepid Poope Holy. . . . . RR. 415
But it the pope be, and no mo, . . . . . RR. 6368
For of the Pope I have the bull, . . . . . RR. 6847
**Popelote**
So gay a popelote, or swich a wenche. . . . . A.Mil. 3254
**Poperinghe**
At Poperyng, in the place; . . . . . B.Th. 1910
**Popes**
And by the popes mediacioun, . . . . . B.ML. 234
And putte hym in the popes ordinance, . . . . B.ML. 992
Of Popes and of Cardinales, . . . . . B.Th. 2039
Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges, . . . . B.Mk. 3176
Bulles of popes and of cardynales, . . . . . C.Pard. 342
Whiche were me yeven by the popes hond. . . . C.Pard. 922

**Popes**—*Continued*
The popes bulles, makynge mencioun . . . . E.Cl. 744
As by the popes dispensacioun, . . . . . E.Cl. 746
**Popinjay**
And hoom he gooth, murie as a papejay, . . . B.Sh. 1559
The sparhauk and the papejay, . . . . . B.Th. 1957
Syngeth ful murier than the papejay: . . . . E.Mch. 2322
The popynjay, ful of delicasye; . . . . . PF. 359
The chelaundre and [the] papyngay. . . . . RR. 81
With popynjay, with nyghtyngale, . . . . . RR. 913
**Poplar**
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . A.Kn. 2921
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . . . RR. 1385
**Poplexie** *see* **Apoplexy**
**Popped**
Ne popped hir, for it neded nought . . . . . RR. 1019
**Popper**
A joly poppere baar he in his pouche, . . . . . A.Rv. 3931
**Poraillé**
For to deelen with no swiche poraille; . . . . . A.Prol. 247
**Porch**
The porche (that is to seyn a gate of . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
thilke porche broughte somtyme olde . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
**Pore**
Upon a book in cloystre alwey to poure, . . . . A.Prol. 185
And but thou poure alwey upon my face, . . . D.WB. 295
In every hous he gan to poure and prye, . . . . D.Sum. 1738
For al that ever he koude poure or pryen, . . . E.Mch. 2112
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir, . . . . G.CY. 670
They gonne on it to reden and to poure. . . . . TC.2. 1708
And for to pouren wonder lowe, . . . . . HF.3. 31
That I upon hem gan to poure. . . . . HF.3. 68
Stode I to loken or to poure, . . . . . RR. 1640
**Pored**
And, though he erst had poured up and doun, . . TC.1. 299
**Porism**
it corolerie, or porisme, or mede of . . . . . Bo.3.p.10.925–30
**Porisms**
clepen porismes or declaracions of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
**Porphyry**
Oure grounden litarge eek on the porfurie, . . . G.CY. 775
**Port**
And of his port as meeke as is a mayde. . . . . A.Prol. 69
And ful plesaunt and amyable of port, . . . . A.Prol. 138
So noble port and meyntenaunce. . . . . BD. 833
That was ful noble and hauteyn of hir porte; . . . PF. 262
'God wolde, I were arived in the port . . . . . TC.1. 526
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . TC.1. 969
His hye port and his manere estraunge; . . . . TC.1. 1084
Hir lyketh wel his porte and his manere. . . . . LGW. 2453
And folk of faire port trewely . . . . . RR. 1307
And made it in my port full quoint. . . . . RR. 2038
And in his port nought outrageous, . . . . . RR. 2192
Ful meke of port and symple of chere, . . . . RR. 3403
Ye ben of port so daungerous . . . . . RR. 3727
Humble of hir port, and made it symple, . . . . RR. 3863
Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve. . . . . RR. 4015
And of hir porte full avenaunt. . . . . RR. 4622
**Portative**
instrument portatif aboute. For wel woot . . . Astr. 15–20
in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe . . . Astr. 145–50
**Portcullis**
A porte-colys defensable . . . . . RR. 4168
**Porter**
Nat was forgeten the porter Ydelnesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1940
That porter at the gate is of delices, . . . . . G.SN. 3
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesse, . . . . PF. 261
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Ne porter ther is non to lette . . . . . HF.3. 864
For at the gate porter was there noon: . . . . LGW. 1717
**Porters**
Thise porters ben unconning evere mo, . . . . TC.5. 1139
**Porthors**
For on my porthors here I make an ooth . . . . B.Sh. 1321
By God and by this porthors I yow swere, . . . B.Sh. 1325
**Portia**
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1448
**Porticus**
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
**Portion**
To byen there a porcioun of ware; . . . . . B.Sh. 1246
us, syn that it is a ryght fayr porcioun of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
for yit hath the moment som porcioun of it, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
kynges han more porcioun of wrecchidnesse . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
thise thinges is a maner porcioun of the medycyne . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
degrees, and thilke porcioun they clepe a . . . . Astr. 165–8
every porcioun of whether that the liketh. . . . Astr. 179–85
thilke porcioun that is excedid and adde it . . . Astr. 251–8
every porcioun of thy zodiak. . . . . Astr. 286–9
**Portraiture**
The portreiture that was upon the wal . . . . A.Kn. 1968
So it was shewed in that portreiture . . . . . A.Kn. 2036
An ydole of fals portrayture . . . . . BD. 625
This temple; for in portreyture, . . . . . HF.1. 131
By countenaunce in portrayture . . . . . RR. 172
He semed lyke a portreiture, . . . . . RR. 827
**Portraitures**
The noble kervyng and the portreitures, . . . . A.Kn. 1915
And mo curious portreytures, . . . . . HF.1. 125
With many riche portraitures. . . . . RR. 141
**Portray**
Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write. . A.Prol. 96
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynte, . . . . BD. 782
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye . . . . . ABC. 81
**Portrayed**
He purtreyed in his herte and in his thoght . . . E.Mch. 1600
Portraied without and wel entailled . . . . . RR. 140
Y-portreied, and wrought with floures, . . . . RR. 897
And portraied in the ribanynges . . . . . RR. 1077
**Portrayer**
Ne purtreyour ne kervere of ymages . . . . . A.Kn. 1899 *var*
**Portrayer** *see* **Portreitour**
**Portraying**
Was shewed on the wal in portreyynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1938
And in herself she wente ay portreyinge . . . . TC.5. 716
**Portreitour**
Ne portreitour, ne kervere of ymages, . . . . A.Kn. 1899
**Portugal**
With brasile, ne with greyn of Portyngale. . . . B.NP. 4649
**Pose**
I pose that thow lovedest hire biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 1162
As he were on the quakke or on the pose. . . . A.Rv. 4152
And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose. . . H.Mcp. 62
graunten, I pose, that som man may wel . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
I pose that ther ne be no prescience. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
As thus: I pose a womman graunteth me . . . TC.3. 310
And seide, 'Nece, I pose that he were, . . . . TC.3. 571
**Position**
grace of posycion so that . . . better understande . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60 *var* Th.
**Positive**
And therfore positif lawe and swich decree . . . A.Kn. 1167
**Posed**
Compleyne, y-wis.—Thus posed to and fro, . . TC.1. 415
Thus am I posed up and doun . . . . . RR. 4479
**Posed** *see* **Pushed**
**Possessing**
certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
**Possession**
But I wolde have fully possessioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2242
Is nat annexed to possessioun, . . . . . D.WB. 1147
Possessioun that no wight wol chalenge. . . . . D.WB. 1200
Or hirs that swymmen in possessioun,— . . . . D.Sum. 1926
'Swich thyng as is in my possessioun,' . . . . D.Sum. 2124
As that ye been; fy on possessioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 686
Al that I have in my possessioun. . . . . G.CY. 612
Or what thyng were in my possessioun, . . . . G.CY. 1038
And whan hit was fro his possessioun . . . . Mars. 254
possessioun of rychesses or of dignytees; . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
it be thurw possessioun of ostelementes . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
that ben eyther in possessioun of vertu, or . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
the possessioun of hir propre resoun. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
grace of possessioun, so that thou mowe . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
Eternite thanne is parfit possessioun and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
And wrongfully han her possessioun; . . . . . TC.2. 1419
And in the possessioun, . . . . . RR. 3281
Havoire withoute possessioun; . . . . . RR. 4720
**Possessioners**
As to possessioners that mowen lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 1722
**Possessions**
by havynge grete possessions been alle . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
the possessiouns or the catel of poure . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
clepe fortunous possessiouns? . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
**Posseth**
For wode, and posseth hym now up now doun; . . LGW. 2420
**Possibility**
For, as by wey of possibilitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1291
For wende I never by possibilitee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1343
For man may love, of possibilite, . . . . . TC.2. 607
That can I deme of possibilite. . . . . TC.3. 448
Ne wende I nat by possibilitee, . . . . . LGW. 288
**Possible**
For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence, . . . A.Kn. 1240
As possible is a creature to be. . . . . B.ML. 1031
As it is possible any freend to be. . . . . B.Sh. 1222
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is possible.' . B.Mel. 2205–10
tyme comynge been possible to fallen for . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
Than possible is to telle in yeres two; . . . . D.Fri. 1368
The moore trewe, if that it were possible, . . . E.Cl. 713
As it possible is in myn hous to be, . . . . . E.Cl. 956
And every confort possible in this cas . . . . F.Fkl. 826
And more, gif more were possible. . . . . BD. 987
But as possible is me to deye to-day . . . . . PF. 471
don, thanne is nat possible that hap be . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
be that it is possible that thei ne schollen . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
I kannat seye if that hit be possible,— . . . . LGW. 1020
If that it were a thing possible to do . . . . . Comp.A. 16
**Possibly**
ellys possibly might be founde in so noble . . . Astr. 1–5

**Post**
Unto his ordre he was a noble post, . . . . . A.Prol. 214
Heere in this place, sittynge by this post, . . . A.Prol. 800
That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve, . . . TC.1. 1000
**Postea**
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
**Postum**
clepid a consul . . . "postum" or "boch" (as who seith, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
in his brest, as a postum is ful of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
**Pot**
And she set doun hir water pot anon . . . . . E.Cl. 290
And in an erthen pot how put is al, . . . . . G.CY. 761
And of the pot and glasses enlutyng, . . . . . G.CY. 766
Er that the pot be on the fire y-do, . . . . . G.CY. 899
The pot to-breketh, and farewel, al is go. . . . G.CY. 907
Whan that oure pot is broke, as I have sayd, . . G.CY. 920
I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . G.CY. 934
whan the pot boyleth strongly the beste . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
As men a pot of bawme helde . . . . . HF.3. 596
**Potente**
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat, . . . D.Sum. 1776
And feble, that he walketh by potente: . . . . TC.5. 1222
A foote, but it were by potent. . . . . RR. 368
He had of Treson a potent; . . . . . RR. 7415
**Potentem**
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
**Potestat**
'Whilom ther was an irous potestat, . . . . . D.Sum. 2017
**Pots**
And so been pottes, clothes, and array; . . . . D.WB. 289
Cered pottes sal Peter vitriole . . . . . G.CY. 808 *var*
With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . . LGW. 649
**Pottage**
Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage; . . B.Mk. 3623
Lat maken with this water his potage, . . . . C.Pard. 368
**Potuit**
'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12 . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
**Pouch**
A joly poppere baar he in his pouche, . . . . A.Rv. 3931
Of whiche to litel in my pouche is? . . . . . HF.3. 259
**Pouches**
Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel. . . . . A.Prol. 368
**Poultry**
His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . A.Prol. 598
**Poultry** *see* **Pullaille**
**Pounage** *see* **Pannage**
**Pounce** *see* **Pownsoning, Powsoned**
**Pound**
I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . A.Prol. 454
He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,— . . A.Kn. 2520
Ful many a pound, yet fare I never the bet. . . . D.Sum. 1951
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones! . . . D.Sum. 2106
I hadde levere than twenty pound worth lond, . . F.Fkl. 683
Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have, . F.Fkl. 1224
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound! . . . F.Fkl. 1227
Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . F.Fkl. 1560
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . F.Fkl. 1573
'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound . . . . F.Fkl. 1613
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . G.CY. 674
That of a pound we koude make tweye; . . . . G.CY. 677
For peny ne for pound, I yow biheete! . . . . G.CY. 707
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . G.CY. 913
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save; . . . G.CY. 1361
This preest the somme of fourty pound anon . . G.CY. 1364
That for an hundreth pounde nolde I, . . . . RR. 501
That cost hath many a pounde, er this, . . . . RR. 5895
**Pounds**
Lese all his markis and his poundis; . . . . . RR. 5986
**Poune** *see* **Pawn**
**Pour**
wolt thresten or powren in-to nature schulle . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
**Poure** *see* **Poor, Pore**
**Poured**
And in the two his poyson poured he; . . . . . C.Pard. 872
As it were poured in a garner. . . . . RR. 1148
**Poureth**
He poureth pesen upon the hacches slidre; . . . LGW. 648
**Pouring**
Thy pouring in wol no-wher lete hem dwelle! . . TC.3. 1460
**Pouste**
the pouste of gouvernours is, as it were, . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
This keye is full of gret poste.' . . . . . RR. 2095
'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste.' . . . . . RR. 6484
"God thou me kepe, for thi pouste, . . . . . RR. 6533
Of riche men of gret pouste . . . . . RR. 6957
For I am prest, and have pouste To shryve folk . . RR. 7677
**Pov-** *see* **Poor**
**Poverty**
O hateful harm! condicion of poverte! . . . . B.ML. 99
by poverte come ther manye harmes and . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
for greet poverte constreyneth a . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
clepeth Cassidore poverte the mooder of ruyne,— . B.Mel. 2750–5
constreyned by poverte to eten the . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
to have swich poverte. And as the same Salomon . B.Mel. 2760–5
falle into poverte, and dye for hunger. . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
That I wol lyve in poverte wilfully? . . . . . C.Pard. 441
That out of poverte roos to heigh noblesse. . . . D.WB. 1167
'And ther as ye of poverte me repreeve . . . . D.WB. 1177

**Poverty**—*Continued*
In wilful poverte chees to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . D.WB. 1183
Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . D.WB. 1185
'Verray poverte, it syngeth proprely; . . . . . D.WB. 1191
Juvenal seith of poverte, myrily, . . . . . D.WB. 1192
Poverte is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . . D.WB. 1195
Poverte is this, although it seme alenge, . . . . D.WB. 1199
Poverte ful ofte, whan a man is lowe, . . . . . D.WB. 1201
Poverte a spectacle is, as thynketh me, . . . . D.WB. 1203
Of my poverte namoore ye me repreve. . . . . D.WB. 1206
We lyve in poverte and in abstinence, . . . . D.Sum. 1873
Been wedded to poverte and continence, . . . . D.Sum. 1907
And my poverte no wight kan ne may . . . . . E.Cl. 816
they han mysese of poverte; and this . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
poverte shal been in foure thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
agayns poverte, or loss of catel, agayn . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Of this comth poverte and destruccioun, . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
or for poverte, and if it was hire . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
purchace by poverte espiritueel, and the . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Hit had forgete the povertee . . . . . BD. 410
man without povert of alle othere folke. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
richesse to fleen poverte, he ne travaileth . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
and so uncovenable, that the nedy poverte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
'And hardily ne dredeth no poverte, . . . . . TC.4. 1520
And shelde hem fro poverte and shonde, . . . . HF.1. 88
And dethe and poverte to my frendes alle, . . . LGW. 2065
Ther poverte is, as seith Diogenes, . . . . . Form.A. 35
As wele and woo now poverte and now riche honour . Fort. 2 *var*
Was peynted Povert al aloon, . . . . . RR. 450
Wole compleyne of his poverte, . . . . . RR. 5231
As soone as poverte gynneth take, . . . . . RR. 5351
Whanne they arn falle in poverte, . . . . . RR. 5456
Whanne poverte is comen upon. . . . . RR. 5462
And plongeth hem in poverte, . . . . . RR. 5472
But with poverte and indigence— . . . . . RR. 5477
In poverte outher in richesse. . . . . RR. 5490
Anoon, as entreth poverte; . . . . . RR. 5496
Poverte and such adversite . . . . . RR. 5557
And thus in poverte is in dede . . . . . RR. 5561
Contente with his poverte, . . . . . RR. 5628
Than may fro poverte hym save. . . . . RR. 5670
Whanne poverte putte hym in distresse, . . . . RR. 5949
And preche us povert and distresse, . . . . . RR. 6181
'Thou goste and prechest poverte.' . . . . . RR. 6483
Hath soule in right grete poverte . . . . . RR. 6522
**Powder**
And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale; . . . A.Prol. 381
That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . G.CY. 760
I have a poudre heer, that coste me deere, . . . G.CY. 1133
A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was . . . . G.CY. 1148
To hym anon, and his poudre caste in . . . . G.CY. 1272
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, . G.CY. 1310
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . TC.5. 309
That smyteth sone a tour to poudre, . . . . . HF.2. 28
Whan fyr is in the poudre ronne. . . . . HF.3. 554
**Powdered**
And poudred, as men had it peynt . . . . . RR. 1436
**Powders**
Biforn thise poudres that I speke of heer, . . . G.CY. 763
Poudres diverse, asshes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . G.CY. 807
**Power**
For he hadde power of confessioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 218
Hath moore power than woot any man; . . . . A.Kn. 2455
That power han tanoyen lond and see, . . . . B.ML. 492
If it lye in my power and my myght, . . . . . B.Sh. 1456
greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, of . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
the power of his adversaries, and seiden . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
grete richesse and power of the parties . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
freend, ne yeve no power over thyself, . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
hast power to doon, lest that the charge . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
strenger resons that if thou hast power . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
considere if thy myght and thy power . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
youre power ne consenteth nat, ne accordeth . . B.Mel. 2575–80
proces of tyme wexen of swich power and . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
of myght and power as now to venge . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
his moneye, dispreisynge the power of . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
of power to maken his amendes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
power of his enemys, for Salomon seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
mesure, considered the power that they . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
the power that is yeven hym. And I . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
And in thy servyce dide al his poweer, . . . . B.NP. 4534
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace . . . C.Pard. 383
I yow assoille by myn heigh power,— . . . . C.Pard. 913
I have the power, durynge al my lyf, . . . . . D.WB. 158
Power to doon on hem correccioun. . . . . D.Fri. 1320
Of my power?' And she answerde hym this: . . . G.SN. 436
For every mortal mannes power nys . . . . . G.SN. 438
Ye, bothe power and auctoritee . . . . . G.SN. 471
Thou hast noon oother power, ne no leve: . . . G.SN. 483
Thou lyest, for thy power is ful naked!' . . . . G.SN. 486
And is of power bettre clooth to beye,— . . . . G.CY. 637
have the lasse power of his soule. . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
or power of hem that been his sovereyns. . . . I.Pars. 400–5
goodes of grace been science, power to suffre . . I.Pars. 455–60
may be seyd every maner power or harm. . . . I.Pars. 615–20
hire power, and nat to destroyen hem ne . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
out of my power, but oonly ye, that been his wyf; . I.Pars. 880–5

**Power**—*Continued*

hath the devel power, as seyde the aungel Raphael . I.Pars. 905–10
neither of hem hath power over his . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
hath the power. And this humylitee shal been . . I.Pars. 985–90
I wol do al my power hool; . . . . . BD. 553
and this power they han, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
thyng in thi powere that thow noldest . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
neither knowen verray dignyte ne verray powere, . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
power that is so cleer and so requerable? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
ye han power? Now yif thou saye . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over alle othere mys, how gret . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
power over the body.) For yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
that hath no power to doon a thyng that . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
avarice unstaunched; ne power ne maketh . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
to ben cleped rychesses, ne swyche power . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
ne aughte nat ben clepyd power, ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
his heie power torne the woodnesse of . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
that holden that ryght heye power be . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
han power and delites, or elles they . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
desiren power for to have moneye or for . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
taken for cause of power or elles for . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
of body yyven power and worthynesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
is to seyn rychesses, honours, power, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
geten it. And power, aughte nat that . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
they to han suffysaunce, honour, power, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
was whilom a greet power; now nys it no thyng . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
a cleer thyng is power that is nat fownden . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
power of remes be auctour and makere . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
of blisfulnesse, yif thilke power lakketh . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
certes uppon thilke syde that power fayleth, . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
thanne this power, that mai nat [doon] awey . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
glorifien hem in hir power. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
whiche famylieres certes the real power . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
What thyng is thanne thilke powere, that . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
renounced hir power; of whiche two Senek . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
seyn of lordes power or of fortune) . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
it nys no power that thow hast. . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
Yif thou desirest power, thow schalt, be . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
rychesses, ne power by remes, ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
that hath nede of power, that hym ne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
feblere of power, certes, as in that, it moot needes . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
'Suffisaunce and power ben thanne of . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
reverence to suffisaunce and to power, so . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
hym nat for to geten power, for he hath . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
nat suffisance, that power forleteth, and . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
desireth oonly power, he wasteth and scatereth rychesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
that is withoute power, ne he ne preiseth . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
powere, and swiche thynges) outher thei . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
suffisaunce, thilke selve is sovereyn power, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
that is to seyn, suffisaunce, power, and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
and for-thy is power requirid, for . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
lakkynge to othir, thei han no power to . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
thilke same be power, and reverence, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
ne deie nat, as longe as thei han power to duellen . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
standeth, that is to seyn, wil and power; . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
and yif power faileth, the wil nys . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
geten, thow maist nat douten that power ne faileth Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
had power to doon it?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
defaute of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
Of the whiche power of good folk men . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
hir power ne desscendeth nat of strengthe, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
And thilke power scheweth ful evidently . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
mowen ryght nat, ne han no power. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
this power of schrewes, I have diffinysched a . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
that alle power is to be noumbred among . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
But alle power aughte ben desired and . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
is it open and cler that the power ne the mowynge of . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
schrewes nis no power. And of alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
ne han no power to acomplissen that. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
derkne it, ne power of no wyght ne schal . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
by honour and strong of power. . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power) . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
no power to don no thing ne wilne no . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
faculte (that is to seyn, the power and the nature) . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
of hir power than thei don of the faculte . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
the faculte or power of thingis that ben I-knowe? . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
nat of foreyne power, but of his . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5

**Power**—*Continued*

but of his propre power. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
thei weren I-don, thei hadden power noght . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
and some descendith of the power of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
be in my power to chaunge my purpos, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
For gret power and moral vertu here . . . . . TC.2. 167
It li'th not in my power, leve brother; . . . . TC.4. 458
Nor I am not of power for to strive . . . . . TC.5. 166
As ferforth as it in my powere lay, . . . . . LGW. 690
Of her power, ne of her myght, . . . . . RR. 993
I myght his power nought forsake. . . . . RR. 1876
And to thy power her honour reise; . . . . . RR. 2230
That he have power to repente. . . . . RR. 3522
Ne have power to make lettyng . . . . . RR. 5931
Of prynces power, ne defyne, . . . . . RR. 6632
For they have no power therto,. . . . . RR. 6642

**Power** *see* **Non-power**

**Powers**

of dignytes and of powers, the whiche ye men, that Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
dignytees and powyeres yif thei comen to any . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
dignytees and poweris ben yyven to gode men, the . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
dignytees or powyers but oonly the goodnesse of folk Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
it so were that thise dygnytes or poweris . . . Bo.2. p.5. 505–10
wel that dignytees and poweres ne ben . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10

**Pownsoning**

gownes, so muche pownsonynge of chisel . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Powsoned**

that they wolde yeven swich powsoned and dagged clothyng . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5

**Pox**

Of pokkes, and of scabbe, and every soor, . . . C.Pard. 358

**Practik**

Divers praktyk in many sondry werkes . . . . D.WB. 44d
And teche us yonge men of youre praktike.' . . . D.WB. 187
techen the worken the verrey practik of . . . . Astr. 15–20

**Practiser**

He was a verray parfit praktisour. . . . . A.Prol. 422

**Praecipiti**

'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40

**Praise**

hem rather to preise youre persone by . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
moore to preyse than he that by his force or . . B.Mel. 2705–10
the moore holden to love yow and preyse . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
preyse yow of pitee and of mercy, . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
What preys were it to hym though I yow tolde . . B.Mk. 3837
That is to preyse, as by discrecioun. . . . . C.Doc. 42
But if that thou wolt preyse my beautee, . . . D.WB. 294
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, . . . E.Cl. 459
Though clerkes preise wommen but a lite, . . . E.Cl. 935
And worthily they preisen hire prudence. . . . E.Cl. 1022
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1546
And gentilly, I preise wel thy wit,' . . . . . F.Fkl. 674
manere gentrie is for to preise—that . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
day they preyse, tomorwe they blame; . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
in dispreisynge of hym that men preise. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
Forsothe I preyse noght the gooses reed, . . . . PF. 586
But preise the goodes of the body as . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
'I wol preyse it,' quod I, 'be pris . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
I ne preyse nat, thilke same resoun) by whiche . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
preise the cause of resoun (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste. . . TC.1. 189
To herken of your book ye preisen thus. . . . . TC.2. 95
After compleynte, him gonnen they to preise, . . TC.2. 1583
To preise a man, and up with pris him reise . . . TC.2. 1585
And for to preisen unto Pandarus . . . . . TC.3. 1662
He shal som Grek so preyse and wel alose, . . . TC.4. 1473
And peynest thee to preyse his arte, . . . . . HF.2. 119
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright, . . . . LGW.G. 59
Suffisant this flour to preyse aryght! . . . . . LGW. 67
But for to preyse, and drawen to memory . . . LGW. 1685
Preise every man his owne, as him lest, . . . . LGW. 1703
Through whiche the ground to preisen is. . . . RR. 70
His beaute gretly was to preyse, . . . . . RR. 887
These losengeris hem preyse, and smylen, . . . RR. 1056
For no man koude preyse or gesse . . . . . RR. 1115
Ne preise I half so well as it, . . . . . RR. 1693
And seide, 'I love thee bothe and preise, . . . . RR. 1983
And alle wymmen serve and preise, . . . . . RR. 2229
That yifte nought to preisen is . . . . . RR. 2385
I prayse nothyng what ever they se. . . . . RR. 2430
And she shall preise well the mare. . . . . RR. 2709
Withoute yift is not to preise . . . . . RR. 4476 *var*
For I ne preise that lovyng, . . . . . RR. 4773
And lak and preise it bothe twoo, . . . . . RR. 4804
Sich love I preise not at a leke, . . . . . RR. 4830
For no man wole hir love ne preise, . . . . . RR. 4960
That men so preisen in her witt? . . . . . RR. 4978
Such love I preise in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5049
I preise no womman though she be wood . . . RR. 5051
The which is more to preise y-wis, . . . . . RR. 5554
Richesse, or preis, thurgh his valour, . . . . . RR. 6930

**Praise** *see* **Price**

**Praised**

youre wyf oghte rather to be preised than . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone . . C.Doc. 113

**Praised**—*Continued*

Therfore no womman of no clerk is preysed. . . D.WB. 706
Somme blamed it, somme preysed it certeyn, . . E.Mch. 1471
ben comended and preysed with whiche he is . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
than preysed, the whiche schrewes . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
that ben preysed falsly, they mote nedes . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
gentil that been preysed. For whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
ben ful I-preysed). And this is oonly the manere . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
N'as nevere seyn thing to ben praysed derre, . . TC.1. 174
Of hem that me were levest preised be.' . . . . TC.2. 189
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed; . . TC.5. 1473
Hem that me list y-preised be: . . . . . HF.3. 487
Whanne she was preysed so in hire presence. . . LGW. 536
This Ercules hath so this Jason preysed, . . . . LGW. 1524
That preised was of lowe and hye, . . . . . RR. 1252
Was preised for his curtesie, . . . . . RR. 2210
For so thou maist best preised be. . . . . RR. 2238

**Praisers**

wordes of flaterynge preiseres than fro . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70

**Praiseth**

supporteth hym and preyseth hym in his . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
She preyseth nat his pleyyng worth a bene. . . . E.Mch. 1854
Thus preiseth he yet the bountee of man: . . . E.Mch. 2246
his herte; another is whan he preiseth the bountee . I.Pars. 480–5
som man preiseth his neighebore by a wikke . . I.Pars. 490–5
that is withoute power, ne he ne preiseth . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 8
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 16
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 24
Where that more he preyseth eelde, . . . . . RR. 4885
For Love no thing ne preisith thee. . . . . RR. 5172
But God ne preisith hym no thing . . . . . RR. 7276

**Praising**

muchel of this matiere, in preisynge greetly . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
al the preisynge. The seconde spece is . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
wrongful preisynge. Flatereres been the . . . I.Pars. 610–5
the preisynge of this world, and she is as . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
ne avawntede me nevere in preysynge of my-selve. . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
the with so large preysynge and laude . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
juggen worthy of preysynge, other folk . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
delyte hym in preysynge of his renoun, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
than swiche preysynge? For thilke folk . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
that folk han geten hem thonk or preysynge . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
a maner preisynge that cometh of the dessertes . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
of auncestres; and yif preisynge make . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
He nought forgat hir preising to conferme. . . . TC.2. 1589
Of her, in preising of her excellence, . . . . . TC.3. 215
In worshipynge and in preysing of hir make; . . . LGW. 141
In preysing of the Flour agayn the Leef, . . . . LGW. 189
This songe in preysyng of this lady fre. . . . . LGW. 248
To serve you, in preysinge of your name. . . . . LGW. 416
And forto have of men preysyng, . . . . . RR. 6955

**Praisings**

of lordshipes, preisynges of the peple; . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
or pronouncere of kynges preysynges, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
han schame of hire preysynges. And yif . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
In honour of him and preisynges, . . . . . HF.2. 127

**Prance**

Than thenketh he, 'Though I prance al beforn . . TC.1. 221

**Pray**

And bisily gan for the soules preye . . . . . A.Prol. 301
But first, I pray yow of youre curteisye, . . . . A.Prol. 725
Also I prey yow to foryeve it me . . . . . A.Prol. 743
But taak it nought, I prey yow, in desdeyn; . . . A.Prol. 789
We witen nat what thing we preyen heere. . . . A.Kn. 1260
To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preye . . . A.Kn. 1483
Thanne preye I thee, tomorwe with a spere . . . A.Kn. 2255
This grace I preye thee withoute moore; . . . . A.Kn. 2316
Thanne preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne. . . . A.Kn. 2382
Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you preye; . . . A.Mil. 3140
And therfore every gentil wight I preye, . . . . A.Mil. 3171
I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me,' . . . . A.Mil. 3362
'I pray yow alle that ye nat yow greve, . . . . A.Rv. 3910
I pray to God his nekke mote breke. . . . . A.Rv. 3918
I pray yow spede us heythen that ye may.' . . . A.Rv. 4033
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere, . . . . A.Rv. 4131
I pray to God, so yeve me sorwe and care, . . . A.Co. 4335
But yet I pray thee be nat wroth for game, . . . A.Co. 4354
I prey to God, in honour hire susteene, . . . . B.ML. 160
I prey yow hoold youre argumentz in pees; . . . B.ML. 228
Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage . . . B.ML. 258
I pray yow all my labour to relesse, . . . . . B.ML. 1069
That he wolde preye hir fader specially, . . . . B.ML. 1081
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . B.ML. 1146
I nere but lost, and therfore I yow preye, . . . B.Sh. 1375
If that yow list to doon that I yow praye, . . . B.Sh. 1379
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . . . B.Sh. 1450
I wolde prey yow for to lene me . . . . . B.Sh. 1460
But lat this thyng be secree, I yow preye, . . . B.Sh. 1467
I prey thee, wyf, as do namoore so; . . . . . B.Sh. 1585
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee, . . . B.Pri. 1667
Right so fare I, and therfore I yow preye, . . . B.Pri. 1676
But on a day his felawe gan he preye . . . . B.Pri. 1715
Hire to salue, and eek hire for to preye . . . . B.Pri. 1723
Of Cristes mooder, that to hire to preye . . . . B.Pri. 1746
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877
As ye han herd, yet to yow alle I preye, . . . . B.Mel. 2150
And lat me tellen al my tale, I preye.' . . . . B.Mel. 2156
wordes hire to reconforte, and preyen hire . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
how darstou prayen any oother wight thy conseil . B.Mel. 2335–40

**Pray**—*Continued*

in youre herte than praye him to whom . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen, . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
that they ne requeren ne preyen me nat . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
seyde in this wise: 'Dame, I prey yow . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
And I prey yow, lat me speke with youre . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
we preien yow and biseke yow as mekely as . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
prey yow that in this necessitee and in . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
appeseth lightly." And I prey yow that . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
I pray yow, lat mercy been in youre . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
I pray to God, yeve hym confusioun . . . . . B.Mk. 3133
His false wyf koude hym so plese and preye . . . B.Mk. 3217
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . . B.Mk. 3230
And to thise cherles two he gan to preye . . . . B.Mk. 3735
I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles, . . . B.NP. 3983
Sir, sey somwhat of huntyng, I yow preye.' . . . B.NP. 3995
I pray yow that ye take it nat agrief; . . . . . B.NP. 4083
And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel . . . B.NP. 4317
Now, goode men, I pray yow herkneth alle; . . . B.NP. 4592
Wherfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye, . . C.Doc. 188
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . . C.Pard. 304
But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye, . . C.Pard. 573
I prey yow that ye kisse the Pardoner; . . . . C.Pard. 965
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer, . . . C.Pard. 966
By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . . . D.WB. 61
'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if youre wyl it were,' . D.WB. 184
But yet I praye to al this compaignye, . . . . D.WB. 189
Thogh thou preye Argus with his hundred eyen . . D.WB. 358
I prey to God, that sit in magestee, . . . . . D.WB. 826
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thee, sir knyght,' . D.WB. 1054
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood, . . . D.WB. 1242
And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves . . . D.WB. 1261
I praye that noon of you be yvele apayd,— . . . D.Fri. 1282
Of thyn acqueyntance I wolde praye thee, . . . D.Fri. 1398
'Now, brother,' quod this somonour, 'I yow preye, . D.Fri. 1417
I pray God save thee! and Seinte Loy! . . . . D.Fri. 1564
Ascaunces that he wolde for hem prey. . . . . D.Sum. 1745
I wolde prey yow that ye nat yow greve, . . . D.Sum. 1814
I prey yow, dame, ye be nat anoyed, . . . . . D.Sum. 1848
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . D.Sum. 1879
To preye for the peple, and do servyse, . . . . D.Sum. 1897
But there, in abstinence preye and wake, . . . D.Sum. 1900
But they be sobre that for the peple preye, . . . D.Sum. 1902
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght . . . . D.Sum. 1945
To praye for yow been insufficient? . . . . . D.Sum. 1960
To preye for yow is ay so diligent, . . . . . D.Sum. 1976
And therfore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . D.Sum. 2013
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 19
I prey to God so yeve his soule reste! . . . . . E.Cl. 30
Wherfore we pray you hastily to wyve.' . . . . E.Cl. 140
That choys, and prey yow of that profre cesse, . . E.Cl. 154
But I yow preye, and charge upon youre lyf, . . . E.Cl. 164
I prey yow speketh namoore of this matere.' . . E.Cl. 175
Honoureth hire, and loveth hire, I preye, . . . E.Cl. 370
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace, . . . E.Cl. 569
Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye.' . . . . E.Cl. 644
And took youre clothyng; wherfore I yow preye, . E.Cl. 657
That thonke I God, and yow, to whom I preye . . E.Cl. 830
Be seyn al bare, wherfore I yow preye, . . . . E.Cl. 879
I prey to God yeve hire prosperitee; . . . . . E.Cl. 1034
Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.' . . . . . E.Mch. 1242
Or elles preye to God hym for to sende . . . . E.Mch. 1353
I prey yow shapeth for my mariage . . . . . E.Mch. 1408
I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.' . . . . E.Mch. 1468
'Now, brother myn, be pacient I preye, . . . . E.Mch. 1521
I prey yow that ye be nat yvele apayd.' . . . . E.Mch. 1565
Assoilleth me this questioun, I preye.' . . . . E.Mch. 1654
I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . E.Mch. 2176
I prey to God that never dawe the day . . . . E.Mch. 2195
I prey yow take the sentence of the man, . . . E.Mch. 2288
Ladyes, I prey yow that ye be nat wrooth, . . . E.Mch. 2350
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevene kyng, . . . E.Mch. 2407
Now, goode men, I pray yow to be glad. . . . . E.Mch. 2416
'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro! . . . E.Mch. 2420
'I prey yow haveth me nat in desdeyn . . . . . F.Fkl. 700
I prey to God that it may plesen yow, . . . . F.Fkl. 707
Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye; . . . F.Fkl. 1066
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1073
Nat oonly helpeat hem that preyen thee, . . . G.SN. 53
Yet preye I yow that reden that I write, . . . G.SN. 78
I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende. . . . G.SN. 84
I pray yow that my brother may han grace . . . G.SN. 237
'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than . G.CY. 615
Why is thy lord so sluttissh, I the preye, . . . G.CY. 636
And therfore keepe it secree, I yow preye,— . . G.CY. 643
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely, . . . . G.CY. 654
And beeth no thyng displesed, I yow preye, . . . G.CY. 1010
Mariel ther-of I pray yow hertely.' . . . . . G.CY. 1062
Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falshede! . . . G.CY. 1274
What shal I paye? Telleth me, I preye.' . . . . G.CY. 1358
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye?' . . . G.CY. 1458
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103
Lordynges, by this ensample I yow preye, . . . H.Mcp. 309
I pray to God so yeve hym right good chaunce . . I.Pars. 20
Bigynne upon my tale, for whiche I preye . . . I.Pars. 53
That alle we to telle his tale hym preye. . . . . I.Pars. 66
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
hym in his anoyes, and preye for hym . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
wordes, he shal preye for his enemy; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
womman preyen for folk to avauncen . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90

**Pray**—*Continued*

soothly, if they praye for hym . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
lyven of the peple to preye for the peple, . . . I.Pars. 890–5
preye for cristene soules. And therfore . . . I.Pars. 900–5
men preye to God ordinatly and discreetly . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Now preye I to hem alle that herkne . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
hem, I preye hem also that they arrette . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
mercy of God, that ye preye for me that . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
I praye god your sorwe lisse; . . . . . BD. 210
He sayde, 'I prey the be not wrooth; . . . . BD. 518
To preyen hir on Crueltee me awreke; . . . . Pity. 11
And for the soule I shoop me for to preye; . . . Pity. 20
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us praye! . . ABC. 62
But for your bothes peynes I yow preye, . . . ABC. 83
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye . . ABC. 102
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . . ABC. 173
Wherfor I prey yow of your gentilesse, . . . Mars. 279
And with right buxom herte hooly I preye . . . Comp.L. 120
Anoon he wolde preyen hir to swere . . . . Anel. 122
As whether shal I preye or elles pleyn? . . . Anel. 282
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede? . . Anel. 299
Have I seyd oght amys, I preye? . . . . . Anel. 318
For to be trewe, and mercy me to preye. . . . Anel. 332
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I preye, . . . PF. 383
I preye to yow this be my jugement, . . . . PF. 431
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye, . . . PF. 543
'And I preie,' quod I, 'that faste . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
what is thilke verray welefulnesse, I preie the, . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
But I preie that thei coveyten . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
'But I preye the,' quod sche, 'see . . . . . Bo.3. p 10. 900–5
but I preie the oonly this, that thow ne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
a lytel here-byforn. But I preye the that thow . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
I preie the that thou devyse and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
hope in god, ne for to preien to god. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1720–5
god, or why scholde he preien to god, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
to preien. But by the pris of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . TC.1. 17
To preye for hem that Loves servants be, . . . TC.1. 48
Lat be thine olde ensaumples, I thee preye!' . . TC.1. 760
And preye to thee my japes thou forgive, . . . TC.1. 937
Of al this werk, but preye you mekely . . . TC.2. 16
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,' . . TC.2. 309
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye, . TC.2. 503
'And right good thrift, I preye to God, have ye, . TC.2. 582
And blisful God preye ich with good entente, . . TC.2. 1060
To myn estat have more reward, I preye, . . . TC.2. 1133
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye . . TC.2. 1159
Yit at the leste thanketh him, I preye, . . . TC.2. 1208
And seide, 'Nece, I preye you hertely, . . . . TC.2. 1277
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . TC.2. 1365
A man to have a leiser for to preye, . . . . TC.2 1389
Quod Pandarus, 'I preye you that ye be . . . . TC.2. 1406
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she . . . . TC.2. 1433
'And if I more dorste preye as now, . . . . . TC.2. 1436
It nedeth nought to preye him frend to be; . . . TC.2. 1451
On my bihalve, and prey him with us dine.'— . . TC.2. 1458
Com her to preye, in his propre persone, . . . TC.2. 1487
'Now spek, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . TC.2. 1499
But swich a nede was to preye him thenne, . . . TC.2. 1553
And after this she may him ones preye . . . . TC.2. 1657
Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preye!' . . . TC.2. 1670
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, . . . TC.2. 1728
And was the firste time he sholde her preye . . . TC.2. 1756
This Troilus, that herde his lady preye . . . . TC.3. 78
To preyen her was thorugh his wit y-ronne. . . . TC.3. 84
'Now thanne thus,' quod she, 'I wolde him preye . TC.3. 124
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye, . TC.3. 282
And be not wroth though I thee ofte preye . . . TC.3. 285
But preye Apollo that he wolde him spede! . . . TC.3. 546
You any thing, than preye ich you,' quod he, . . TC.3. 632
Thy fader prey al th'ilke harm disturne . . . . TC.3. 718
I pray to god y never more have joy . . . . . TC.3. 875 *var*
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!' . . . TC.3. 1470
I preye God, lat this conseil nevere the; . . . . TC.4. 439
And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . . . . TC.4. 1174
And taketh it non other wise, I preye; . . . . TC.4. 1293
The whiche frendes fervently him preye . . . . TC.4. 1384
A thousand times mercy I you preye: . . . . TC.4. 1500
'And over al this I preye you,' quod she tho, . . TC.4. 1639
So fro this forth, I preye you, day and night, . . TC.5. 131
I wol alwey; and mercy I you preye. . . . . TC.5. 168
At my vigile, I preye thee, tak good hede . . . TC.5. 305
That preye I thee thou take, and ek conserve . . TC.5. 310
To preye her kepe it for a remembraunce. . . . TC.5. 315
'But Troilus, I preye thee, tel me now . . . . TC.5. 330
"Now goode swete, love me wel, I preye!" . . . TC.5. 572
Unto the blood of Troye, I preye thee, . . . . TC.5. 600
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day . . . TC.5. 1074
Devise, I preye to God so mote it be, . . . . . TC.5. 1363
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day! . . . TC.5. 1411
But in effect, I preye you as I may . . . . . TC.5. 1621
'Yet preye I you, on yvel ye ne take . . . . . TC.5. 1625
And fro this world, almighty God I preye, . . . TC.5. 1742
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, . . . TC.5. 1784
So prey to God that non miswrite thee, . . . . TC.5. 1795
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, . . . TC.5. 1861
Preye I, that he wol me spede, . . . . . HF.1. 78
Mysdeme hit, pray I Jesus God, . . . . . HF.1. 97
Prayen Jupiter on hye . . . . . HF.1. 215

**Pray**—*Continued*

The whiche I preye alway save us, . . . . . HF.1. 466
But tel me this now pray I thee, . . . . . HF.2. 362
That gonne hir of hir grace praye; . . . . . HF.3. 460
And praye that hit myghte be knowe, . . . . HF.3. 573
But, natheles, we preye thee, . . . . . HF.3. 644
Wherfor we preyen you, a-rowe, . . . . . HF.3. 745
Herestow not what they prayen us?' . . . . . HF.3. 772
And seyde thus: 'I preye thee . . . . . HF.3. 903
I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . . . . LGW. 186
I prey to God that ever falle hire faire. . . . . LGW. 277
Envye—I preye to God yeve hire myschaunce— . . LGW.G. 333
And to the god of Love I shal so preye, . . . . LGW. 492
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake! . . . . LGW. 705
We prayen yow, withouten more envye, . . . . LGW. 902
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!' . . LGW. 1731
I prey to Mars to yeve me suche grace, . . . . LGW. 2063
But to hir husbonde gan she for to preye . . . LGW. 2263
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preye, . . . LGW. 2272
Thus these wymen prayen that hit here; . . . . LGW. 2402
To God,' quod she, 'prey I, and ofte have prayed, . LGW. 2533
Then pray I God, thow peynted be also, . . . . LGW. 2538
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . . . Fort. 73
Draw unto him, and pray in general . . . . . Truth. 26
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . Buk. 29
But yet I pray unto your curteseye, . . . . . Purse. 20
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . . . . Astr. 5–11
And preie god save the king, . . . . . Astr. 11–5
I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . . . RR. 798
I pray god yeve hir right good grace! . . . . . RR. 1255
Ladyes I preye ensample takith, . . . . . RR. 1539
Wherfore I pray you entierly, . . . . . RR. 2142
Whanne to synge they goodly prey, . . . . . RR. 2319
I pray yow late me be all stille, . . . . . RR. 3321
Of herte pray hym specialy . . . . . RR. 3383
I you require and pray that ye . . . . . RR. 3419
Save that I pray thee graunte me . . . . . RR. 3425
Wherfore I pray you, Sir Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3549
For I you pray and eke moneste . . . . . RR. 3579
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to praye, . . . . . RR. 3650
Do no favour, I thee pray. . . . . RR. 4024
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . . . RR. 4274
I praye Love of his goodlyhede . . . . . RR. 4604
For his disese, whanne he shal pray His freend, . . RR. 5244
Wherfore we pray you alle, Beausire, . . . . . RR. 6053
Bifore the puple patre and prey; . . . . . RR. 6794
Bi all the seyntes that me pray, . . . . . RR. 7037

**Prayed**

With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . . . A.Prol. 811
And hym of lordshipe and of mercy preyde, . . . A.Kn. 1827
Hath preyed that he myghte been of that game; . A.Kn. 2108
And that he preyde hem, for Goddes love, . . . A.Mil. 3838
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene, . . B.ML. 391
Tho preyde she hir housbonde, mekely, . . . . B.ML. 1079
She preyde hym eek he wolde, by no weye, . . . B.ML. 1084
A messager, and preyed hath Daun John . . . B.Sh. 1248
This preyde he hym to construe and declare . . . B.Pri. 1718
and preyden that they wolde yeven hire . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
And to his goddes pitously he preyde . . . . . B.Mk. 3729
And preyde hym his viage for to lette; . . . . B.NP. 4274
As for that day, he preyde hym to byde. . . . B.NP. 4275
And with that word she preyed hym ful ofte . . C.Doc. 251
So preyde for hym that he was exiled, . . . . C.Doc. 273
And preyde hym that he hym wolde selle . . . C.Pard. 853
So longe preyeden the kyng of grace, . . . . . D.WB. 895
He preyde hire that to no creature . . . . . D.WB. 959
The whiche to the feeste weren y-prayed, . . . E.Cl. 269
And mekely she to the sergeant preyde, . . . . E.Cl. 548
Save this: she preyde hym, that, if he myghte, . . E.Cl. 680
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially . . . . E.Cl. 765
But o thyng he hym preyede outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 768
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . . . E.Cl. 773
And preyed hem to doon hym that plesaunce, . . E.Mch. 1612
And preyde hem to laboure in this nede . . . . E.Mch. 1631
Anon he preyde hire strepen hire al naked, . . . E.Mch. 1958
And preyde hym to telle his governaunce. . . . F.Sq. 311
And preyede hir on knees, for Goddes sake, . . . F.Fkl. 842
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . . G.SN. 166
may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
wakynges whan he preyde, his teeres . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed hym . . I.Pars. 880–5
For as she prayde, right so was don . . . . . BD. 131
And ful devoutly I prayde hym to, . . . . . BD. 770
And he preyde hir to haste hir for his sake. . . . Mars. 56
Than prayde him Scipioun to telle hym al . . . PF. 71
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . PF. 560
And preyden hir to seyn the sothe sadde . . . PF. 578
god that we whilome prayeden. For this is the . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
And after this ful lowly he her preyde . . . . TC.2. 1072
Deiphebus had him preyed over night . . . . . TC.2. 1549
If it your wille be, as I you preyde, . . . . . TC.2. 1602
He preyed hem anon on it avise. . . . . TC.2. 1701
And hem for Antenor ful ofte preyde . . . . . TC.4. 137
And to deliveren Antenor they preyde. . . . . TC.4. 196
Altheigh that Ector nay ful ofte preyde; . . . . TC.4. 214
Ful tendrely he prey'de and made his mone, . . . TC.4. 950
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de . . TC.4. 1438
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apese, . . . TC.5. 117
And for to kepe hir sone him preyde. . . . . HF.1. 192

**Prayed**—*Continued*

And preyede hir to han good fame, . . . . . HF.3. 725
And prayede God, or hit were longe while, . . . LGW. 1571
She preyde hym that he wolde aftir hir sende. . . LGW. 2267
And with his wiles kneled and so preyde, . . . LGW. 2294
And prayed hym by signes for to goon . . . . LGW. 2367
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede LGW. 2487
To God,' quod she, 'prey I, and ofte have prayed, . LGW. 2533
Full pitously to god she preied, . . . . . RR. 1490
I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche, . . . . . RR. 3307
He hath relesed, I preyde so faste. . . . . RR. 3440
But whanne he praide hir, pore was he, . . . . RR. 5839

**Prayedest**

eende of thy wode muse, thow preydest . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
to don yvel that thou preyedest that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere. . . . TC.1. 917

**Prayer**

And finally, at request and preyere . . . . . A.Kn. 1204
And task myn humble preyere at thyn herte. . . A.Kn. 2226
This is theffect and ende of my preyere,— . . . A.Kn. 2259
That his preyere accepted was that day; . . . . A.Kn. 2267
Whil Emelye was thus in hir preyere, . . . . A.Kn. 2332
The preyere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2421
Ne clepe, ne crie, but been in his preyere, . . . A.Mil. 3587
And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere, . . . . A.Mil. 3641
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere, . . B.Pri. 1669
Were doon in abstinence and in preyere; . . . . C.Pard. 577
And somtyme, at oure prayere, han we leve . . . D.Fri. 1489
Hir preyere is of ful greet reverence . . . . . D.Sum. 1932
Hir meeke preyere, and hir pitous cheere, . . . E.Cl. 141
cessed . . . Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede, . . . . . G.SN. 125
And as thou smellest hem thurgh my preyere, . . G.SN. 256
Is ther no man for preyere ne for hyre, . . . . H.Mcp. 6
To speke of God, in honour and preyere. . . . H.Mcp. 331
as to hym; ne for preyere, ne for meede, . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
wol nat spare no wight for preyere ne for . . . I.Pars. 165–70
of God, that my preyere . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
it by procurynge, or by flesshly preyere . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
moore digne than any oother preyere: . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
The exposicioun of this hooly preyere . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
This preyere moste be trewely . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
vices of the flessh, and by preyere the . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
What preyere mai I make, that . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
bysoughte by swete preyere the lordes of soules in helle of . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And in his prayer ek saw non unright, . . . . TC.2. 453
Refuseth not at this time my preyere!' . . . . TC.2. 1211
But goodly gan to his preyere obeye. . . . . TC.2. 1490
For skilful is, thou wost wel, my prayere. . . . TC.3. 287
As half a world, took hede of his preyere; . . . TC.3. 639
What nede were it this prayer for to werne, . . . TC.4. 111
If that you list don aught for my preyere . . . TC.4. 1633
This prayer shal he have of me; . . . . . HF.1. 107
At the prayere of Venus,— . . . . . HF.1. 465
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . . . LGW. 1141
And thys was day be day al hir prayere, . . . . LGW. 2268
thy bisy praier in special to lerne the Tretys . . Astr. 1–5
To make many a feynt praiere . . . . . RR. 433
This prayer was but resonable, . . . . . RR. 1499
Thus hath he graunted my praiere, . . . . . RR. 3451
Which me conveied, thurgh my praiere, . . . . RR. 4527
For goode dede done thurgh praiere . . . . . RR. 5234
So may they eke her praier blynne, . . . . . RR. 6611

**Prayers**

Therfore in stede of wepynge and preyeres . . . A.Prol. 231
For now the grete charitee and prayeres . . . . D.WB. 865
Maketh that Crist accepteth oure preyeres. . . . D.Sum. 1884
Yaf us ensample of fastynge and preyeres; . . . D.Sum. 1905
And therfore may ye se that oure preyeres,— . . D.Sum. 1911
Up springeth into their, right so preyeres . . . D.Sum. 1939
to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyeres . . . I.Pars. 380–5
covenable a man to sey his preyeres, and . . . I.Pars. 705–10
preyers availe not to the peple. . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
stant in preyeres, in wakynges, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
orisouns or preyeres is for to seyn a pitous wyl of . I.Pars. 1035–40
comprehendeth in itself alle goode preyeres. . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
nat ben relessed by preyeris; for this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
that god resceyveth gladly hir preiers, . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
(that is to seyn, hope and preieris) for . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
yif men ne wene nat that hope ne preieres . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
put in god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
rightfull praiers of his frende,' therefore . . . . Astr. 1–5

**Prayest**

thow prayest that God sholde foryeve thee . . . I.Pars. 1040–5

**Prayeth**

And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees; . B.ML. 866
She frayneth and she preyeth pitously, . . . . B.Pri. 1790
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . . D.Fri. 1654
And prayeth that thise somonours hem repente . . D.Fri. 1663
As preieth hire so greet a flood to brynge, . . . F.Fkl. 1059
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go . . . . F.Fkl. 1067
And preyeth hym to doon his diligence . . . . F.Fkl. 1258
'Loveth youre enemys, and preyeth for . . . . I.Pars. 525–30

**Prayeth**—*Continued*

Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
And preyeth for hem that ben in the cas . . . . TC.1. 29
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere . . . . TC.1. 32
Praith for them that eke ben dispeired . . . . TC.1. 36 *var*
And prayeth him on hir to have some routhe. . . LGW. 1567
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse . . . . Fort. 78
For Love it prayeth and also . . . . . RR. 33
To Resoun thanne praieth Chastite, . . . . . RR. 3051

**Praying**

all peyne, requirynge and preiynge hym of mercy . B.Mel. 2960–5
Preyynge the chambreres for Goddes sake . . . E.Cl. 977
Preyinge oure Lord to granten him that he . . . E.Mch. 1258
in preiynge to God for amendment of hire . . . I.Pars. 680–5
But for the love of God, at my preyinge . . . . TC.1. 571
Prayinge him that he moste doon his assay . . . LGW. 1594
For wepyng ne for faire praiyng. . . . . RR. 1484
And spak full faire in his praiyng. . . . . RR. 5838
So longe may they leve praiyng; . . . . . RR. 6610

**Preach**

That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . . . A.Prol. 481
He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge . . . . A.Prol. 712
Men may nat preche or maken tariyng. . . . . A.Mil. 3546
Thou art so wys it needeth thee nat to preche . . A.Mil. 3599 *var*
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . . . A.Rv. 3903
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.' . . . B.Sh. 1177
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . B.Sh. 1179
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche, . C.Pard. 329
I preche so as ye han herd bifoore, . . . . . C.Pard. 393
I preche of no thyng but for coveityse; . . . . C.Pard. 424
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice . . . . C.Pard. 427
I preche no thyng but for coveitise. . . . . C.Pard. 433
What! trowe ye, the whiles I may preche, . . . C.Pard. 439
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes; . . C.Pard. 443
Which I am wont to preche, for to wynne. . . . C.Pard. 461
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche, . . C.Pard. 915
Sith ye so preche of Jobes pacience. . . . . D.WB. 436
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . . D.WB. 437
For which he often tymes wolde preche, . . . . D.WB. 641
To preche, and eek to begge, it is no doute. . . . D.Sum. 1712
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day, . F.Fkl. 824
Tho gan she hym ful bisely to preche . . . . . G.SN. 342
That she hadde fostred; hem she gan to preche; . . G.SN. 539
That, coude he nevere so wel of loving preche, . . TC.2. 59
Quod he, 'to pleyne, or ofter you to preche?' . . . TC.2. 496
Was I so besy no man for to preche, . . . . . TC.2. 569
To ben a wif, and as he can wel preche, . . . . TC.4. 1472
All tho that prechen forto gete . . . . . RR. 5746
Sich as prechen [in] veynglorie, . . . . . RR. 5751
And preche us povert and distresse, . . . . . RR. 6181
And in this wise wolde it preche . . . . . RR. 6552
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . . RR. 6763
I wole bothe preche and eke counceilen; . . . . RR. 6845
Doth that they preche, I rede you alle, . . . . RR. 6896
That John bitokeneth hem that prechen . . . . RR. 7178
To yeve ensample, and preche also. . . . . RR. 7489

**Preached**

Hadde preched at a chirche in his manere, . . . D.Sum. 1714
Thus taught and preched hath resoun, . . . . RR. 5135
So have I prechid, and eke shriven, . . . . . RR. 6377
The goode folk that Poule to preched . . . . RR. 6679

**Preacher**

Ye been a noble prechour in this cas. . . . . D.WB. 165

**Preachers**

But late us leven these prechoures, . . . . . RR. 5769
Freres Prechours bene good menne alle, . . . . RR. 7456

**Preachest**

And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef: . . . D.WB. 247
Yet prechestow and seyst an hateful wyf . . . . D.WB. 366
'Thou goste and prechest poverte.' . . . . . RR. 6483
'Thou prechest abstinence also.' . . . . . RR. 6485

**Preacheth**

that precheth to hem that listen nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente, . . . E.Cl. 12
That prechith me al day that I . . . . . RR. 5174

**Preaching**

Is al my prechyng, for to make hem free . . . . C.Pard. 401
In prechyng, so that he shal nat asterte . . . . C.Pard. 414
To prechyng eek, and to thise pilgrimages, . . . D.WB. 557
To prechyng, and to scole of clergye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1277
Excited he the peple in his prechyng . . . . . D.Sum. 1716
In shrift, in prechyng is my diligence, . . . . D.Sum. 1818
With prechyng in the pulpit ther he stood, . . . D.Sum. 2282
And with hir prechyng, er that it were eve, . . . G.SN. 375
oure Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
As by youre preching semeth me, . . . . . RR. 5171
For prechyng of a cursed man . . . . . RR. 5760
To hym not vailith his preching, . . . . . RR. 5765
Neithir for yift ne for prechyng, . . . . . RR. 5932
Ne sellen gospel ne prechyng, . . . . . RR. 6668

**Preamble**

This is a long preamble of a tale.' . . . . . D.WB. 831

**Preambulation**

What spekestow of "preambulacioun"? . . . . D.WB. 837

**Precedent**

of the day precedent, as shewith by . . . . . Astr. 319–22

**Precept**

By precept of the messager divyn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3247
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon. . . D.WB. 65

**Precious**
'For noght oonly thy laude precious . . . . . B.Pri. 1645
tresour, be it never so precious." . . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
And by that precious corpus Madrian, . . . . B.Mk. 3082
The myghty trone, the precious tresor, . . . . B.Mk. 3333
And yaf hym yiftes, preciouse and deere. . . . C.Doc. 148
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,' . C.Pard. 651
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . C.Pard. 775
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . C.Pard. 782
And with his precious herte-blood thee boghte, . . C.Pard. 902
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius; . . . . . D.WB. 148
With clothyng, and with precious array, . . . . D.WB. 338
Have I seyd many a precious orisoun; . . . . D.Sum. 1786
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious! . . . . . E.Mch. 1347
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth, . . E.Mch. 1962
Of herbes preciouse, and fyne of hewe, . . . . F.Sq. 640
that boghte hym, which with his precious blood . . I.Pars. 130–5
upon his precious body ful deere; . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
the precious body of Jhesu Crist; . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
'That precious clothyng is cowpable for . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
bridles covered with precious clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
hir precious oynement. This maner . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
the preciouse persone of Crist, but ye . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 595–600
he boghte with his precious blood by . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
thilke precious fruyt that the book clepeth . . . I.Pars. 865–70
to chastitee, which that is moost precious lyf . . I.Pars. 890–5
in precious purpre ne mowe nat clothen . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
eek seith that no wight seketh precious array, . . I.Pars. 930–5
Preestes, that boghte us with the precious blood . I.Pars. 1090–5
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . ABC. 59
resceyveth precious renoun in avauntynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
wurthy of prys or precyous, that is to seyn the . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
welefulnesse precious to the, that schal passen? . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the whiche thyng is the moste precyous kinde . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
moost precyous in al thy rychesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
there any thyng more precyous to the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
Richesses ben they preciouse by the nature of . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
is thilke moneye precyous whan it is . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
For-why fair ne precyous were thei nat . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
but for they semeden fair and precyous, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
the diversite of precious ostelementes; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
more precyous than is thilke thyng whos that . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
gold or precyous stones; and weneth . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
to be robbed.) O precyous and ryght . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
undir erthe and the precyous stones that . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
He dalf up precious periles. (That is to seyn, that . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
a precious peril for-why, for the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
the moste precyous kynde of rychesses, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
nekke charged with precyous stones of . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
nat precyous stones in the vynes, ne ye . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
'a fair thing and a precious, clepe it as thou wilt, be . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
heryed, and the precious vessels schulden . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
And maketh hir outward precious . . . . . RR. 419
Was of a stoon full precious, . . . . . RR. 1095
With a precious oynement, . . . . . RR. 1889
But for the precious oynement. . . . . RR. 1904
With that relike precious . . . . . RR. 2907
To have a kyssynge precious . . . . . RR. 3658
And drinken good wyne precious, . . . . . RR. 6180

**Preciously**
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously. . . . . D.WB. 500
Devine not . . . depe Ne preciously, but help thy-selve anon! . . . . . TC.4. 590

**Preciousness**
And eek in to greet preciousnesse of vessel . . . I.Pars. 445–50
precious peril for-why, for the preciousnesse . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5

**Predestinat**
here merites as thei ben predestinat; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5

**Predestination**
and of the knowynge and predestinacioun devyne, . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50

**Predestiny**
As they shul comen by predestine. . . . . TC.4. 966

**Predication**
For we shul han a predicacioun; . . . . . B.Sh. 1176
To saffron with my predicacioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 345
For certes many a predicacioun . . . . . C.Pard. 407
And if ye lakke oure predicacioun . . . . . D.Sum. 2109
For ofte goode predicacioun . . . . . RR. 5763

**Preef** *see* **Proof**

**Preeneth**
He kembeth hym, he preyneth hym and pyketh, . E.Mch. 2011

**Preev-, Pref(e)** *see* **Proof, Prov-**

**Preface**
Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,— . . . G.SN. 271

**Prefect**
And hem biforn Almache, the Prefect, broghte, . . G.SN. 362

**Prefects**
Of the Prefectes, and his corniculer, . . . . . G.SN. 369

**Prefer**
Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamye: . . . . D.WB. 96

**Pregnant**
And that was him a preignant argument . . . . TC.4. 1179

**Prelacy**
Thurgh symplesse of the prelacye; . . . . . RR. 6381

**Prelate**
Now certeinly he was a fair prelaat. . . . . A.Prol. 204
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan! . . . . . C.Pard. 310

**Prelate**—*Continued*
Now prelat, and now chapeleyne, . . . . . RR. 6328
(That no prelat may lette me) . . . . . RR. 6365
I note no prelate may done so, . . . . . RR. 6367
I wote no prest ne prelat borne . . . . . RR. 6402
Or prelat lyvyng jolily, . . . . . RR. 7031

**Prelates**
Hem wolde I lete to her prelates; . . . . . RR. 6457
And if that prelates grucche it, . . . . . RR. 6465
That youre prelatis ben not so wise, . . . . RR. 7688

**Premises**
folweth by strengthe of the premisses.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
that he schewe that some of the premysses . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
but that the premisses ben y-graunted, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50

**Prenostik**
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assayle; . . . . Fort. 54

**Prentice**
A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee, . . . . A.Co. 4365
For in the toun ne was ther no prentys . . . . A.Co. 4385
For sikerly a prentys revelour, . . . . . A.Co. 4391
This joly prentys with his maister bood, . . . . A.Co. 4399
And thus this joly prentys hadde his leve. . . . A.Co. 4413
To Flaundres-ward,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,— B.Sh. 1490

**Prenticehood**
Til he were ny out of his prentishood; . . . . A.Co. 4400

**Preparat**
Sal-tartre, alkaly and sal-preparat; . . . . . G.CY. 810

**Prescience**
'What governance is in this prescience, . . . . A.Kn. 1313
And certes, if I hadde prescience . . . . . E.Cl. 659
ne sholde ther be no stedefast prescience . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
whethir the prescience is cause of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that the prescience bringe in necessite of bytydinge . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
thingis is cause of the eterne prescience. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
nat I-doon, what is thilke prescience that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
bytwixe the prescience and thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
devyne prescience more than the opinioun . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
of the devyne prescience; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
whiche symplicite of the devyne prescience, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
for that it demeth that the prescience nis . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
distorbed or y-let be prescience. For ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
that thilke thinges that the prescience woot . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
But thanne, yif that prescience . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
I pose that ther ne be no prescience. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
suppose that ther be prescience, but . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that, al be it so that prescience nis nat . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
althoughe the prescience ne hadde nevere . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
apiere that the prescience is signe of this . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
certes thilke prescience ne myghte . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
the prescience of thinges to cõmen ne bryngith . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
any prescience; for certes thei semen to . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
no prescience of thilke thinges; and yif we . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
trowe that prescience be in thise thingis, . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
manere þe prescience of god seeth alle . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
thinken and avise the prescience by whiche . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
naught demen it as prescience of thinges . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
the devyne prescience, ryght as thou ne maist nat . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
thilke prescience—ne semeth it nat to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
the devyne prescience entrechaungith hise . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
propre prescience of his propre knowynge . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5 *var* Th.
And this prescience to comprehenden . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5 *var*
by the devyne prescience), thanne is ther . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Ther n'ere no prescience of thing cominge, . . . TC.4. 987
For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore . . . . TC.4. 998
As whether that the prescience of God is . . . . TC.4. 1011
That prescience put falling necessaire . . . . . TC.4. 1021
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternel. . . . . TC.4. 1062
That thing to come shul cause his prescience! . . TC.4. 1064

**Presence**
And certes, lord, to abyden youre presence, . . . A.Kn. 927
For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence, . . . A.Kn. 1240
In hire presence I recche nat to sterve.' . . . . A.Kn. 1398
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence; . . B.ML. 675
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . . B.Pri. 1704
avowtrie was broght in his presence to . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
in thy presence, and scorne thee in thyn . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
in the presence of Melibee, al this mateere . . . B.Mel. 2975–80

**Presence**—*Continued*
comen to the presence of Melibee, he seyde hem . B.Mel. 2995–3000
adversaries sholde appieren in his presence, . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . C.Pard. 680
And al this shal be doon in thy presence, . . . E.Cl. 328
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence . . . E.Cl. 1207
The which I wol reherce in youre presence. . . . E.Mch. 1636
Than hoomly foo al day in thy presence! . . . . E.Mch. 1794
Desir of his presence hire so distreyneth, . . . . F.Fkl. 820
Cecile, so that she myghte in his presence . . . G.SN. 412
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . G.CY. 661
I wol it telle heere in youre presence. . . . . G.CY. 991
I ne wol nat been out of youre presence, . . . . G.CY. 1215
Which oughten not in thy presence appeere, . . . ABC. 19
That what wyght that first sheweth his presence . Mars. 170
That they ne were prest in hir presence, . . . . PF. 307
victorie of unryghtful deth in my presence. . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
'Than desiredest thow the presence of the toon . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
enbrace togidre al the presence of the lif . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
the presence of god, and discresith into . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
som maner presence of this litle and swift . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
moment, the whiche presence of this litle . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
the ai duellynge presence of god, it grauntith to . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
the presence of swiche litel moment ne mai . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
simplicite of his presence, and embraceth . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
ryghtfully that it is science of presence or . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
or collacioun of the presence devyne and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
of the presence of mankynde, ryght so as . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
Wherfore this devyne presence ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
retorneth hem to the presence of his . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
And this presence to comprehenden and . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
In my presence, it n'il be no solas! . . . . . TC.2. 460
Who sit right now or stant in your presence? . . TC.5. 233
So glad am I, whan that I have presence Of it, . . LGW. 51
In myn presence, and that so boldely? . . . . LGW.G. 242
For nadde comfort ben of hire presence, . . . . LGW. 278
Whanne she was preysed so in hire presence. . . LGW. 536
Whan that a man was broght in his presence, . . LGW. 1930
To han my lyfe, and to have the presence Of yow, . LGW. 2048
Though that I sholde in your presence ben ever, . Bal.Co. 3
Fro him to withdrawe your presence, . . . . . RR. 3595
I wole shortly, in youre presence, . . . . . RR. 6708

**Present**
That I wol dye present in hir sighte. . . . . A.Kn. 1738
that we han chosen in oure present nede.' . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
the ende of every man, as in this present lyf; . . B.Mel. 2800–5
That folk enduren in this lif present. . . . . B.NP. 4171
And to the juge he gan it to presente, . . . . C.Doc. 256
But in his lust present was al his thoght, . . . E.Cl. 80
I seye, Grisilde, this present dignitee . . . . E.Cl. 470
in this present lyf; that is to seyn, honours, . . I.Pars. 185–90
that they were in this present lyf, the . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
that han be yeven hym in this present lyf, . . . I.Pars. 250–5
is in this present lif, and bireveth hire . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
and shryven in this present lyf; for alle . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
and satisfacciouu, to doon in this present lyf, . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Be present, and my song contynue and gye. . . . Anel. 6
And that our present worldes lyves space . . . PF. 53
Or let me dye present in this place; . . . . . PF. 423
And to Nature him gonnen to presente, . . . . PF. 531
thow thi-selve alwey present reuledest . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
in the presente sight of god, may ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
punysscheđ me present, confessed or convict. . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
sche was . . . present, and pursuydest hir with sentences . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
And is present Fortune dere-worth to the, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
on thyng that is present byforn the eien . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
of this tyme present ne the hope of tyme comyng to Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
thanne this present lif make men blisful, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
tyme passed, and ek of present tyme . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
science of thingis present ne bryngith in no necessite Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
althoughe that wit ne were nat present, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
it is present, and procedith fro preterites into . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
be alwey present to hym-self, and competent (as . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
plesaunce), and that he have al present the infinite . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
thinges that thou byholdest present?' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
this temporel present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges by . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
by his eterne present. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
thingis present to hymward as thei shollen betyde . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
ben certeinly present to hymward; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
that god hath present withoute doute thei shollen . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
the present sothnesse of the devyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
fleen the sighte of the present eye, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
thingis, duelleth above, and the present eternite . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**Present**—*Continued*
Caliope, thy vois be now present, . . . . . TC.3. 45
For al this world, in swich present gladnesse . . TC.3. 1244
And if I do, present or in absence, . . . . . TC.3. 1300
This Troilus was present in the place, . . . . TC.4. 148
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see, . . . . TC.5. 747
And with the wyne she gan hem to presente, . . LGW. 1095
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente . . LGW. 1132
And of the present that his fader sente, . . . . LGW. 1148
The plesaunce of hir forme was present. . . . . LGW. 1769
And of his childe he moste present make . . . . LGW. 1935
What tyme that nowe present is; . . . . . RR. 377
For she right there hadde in present . . . . . RR. 1191
Unto a lady maad present . . . . . RR. 1192
With cruell deth they hir present; . . . . . RR. 5002
the preterit And the present, that not abit, . . . RR. 5012
For present tyme abidith nought, . . . . . RR. 5023
Fleshly delite is so present With thee, . . . . RR. 5095
So that Venus be present, . . . . . RR. 5870
There I nas not present y-wis; . . . . . RR. 5896

**Present** *see* **Presents**

**Presentarie**
presentarie estat of the lif unmoevable; . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1875–80
an eterne and presentarie estat; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
by his presentarie knowynge, establissheth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5

**Presented**
the reconsilynge . . . ye, . . . , have presented unto us. . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
And eke Mercure his message hath presentede, . . LGW. 1297

**Presenteth**
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere. . . . E.Cl. 578

**Presenting**
The presentynge, and to the queene it take. . . . LGW. 1135

**Presently**
symplely and presently, by temporel . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
ryght as thei weren I-doon presently . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

**Presents**
The presentes been ful roially y-fet,— . . . . F.Sq. 174
seth hem alle togidre presentes. Thise thinges . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5

**President**
And it pronounced by the president, . . . . . TC.4. 213

**Press**
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . . A.Prol. 81
That rounded as a belle out of the presse. . . . A.Prol. 263
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . . . A.Mil. 3212
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray . . . B.ML. 393
Among a prees, of hym that hath be lad . . . . B.ML. 646
Of this mervaille agast was al the prees; . . . . B.ML. 677
Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the prees,— . . B.ML. 865
For hym that folweth al this world of prees, . . . B.Mk. 3327
Preesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle. . . . D.WB. 520
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522
Greet was the prees that swarmeth to and fro . . F.Sq. 189
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . . . Pity. 19
Tho gan the cukkow put him forth in prees . . . PF. 603
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
laste hevene, and he schal pressen and wenden . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
felonyes pressen and confounden good folk, and . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
Her goodly loking gladed al the prees: . . . . TC.1. 173
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse; . . . TC.1. 446
That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . . . TC.1. 559
For Troilus upon her for to presse. . . . . TC.2. 693
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore, . . . . . TC.2. 1341
Ne more prees, he wol wel that ye bringe . . . TC.2. 1643
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm . . TC.2. 1649
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me; . . TC.2. 1718
O help and grace! amonges al this pres . . . . TC.4. 103
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011
Escaped was from al the pres, . . . . . HF.1. 167
Ful moche prees of folke ther nas, . . . . . HF.3. 268
Ne croudyng, for to moche prees. . . . . HF.3. 269
And gan hem under him to presse, . . . . . HF.3. 498
That they amonges al the pres, . . . . . HF.3. 543
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse. . . . LGW. 1787
Thise tyraunts putte hem gladly nat in pres . . . Form.A. 33
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse! . . . Fort. 52
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . Truth. 1
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal; . . . . Truth. 4
While I was yong I put hir forth in prees; . . . Scog. 40
Wherfore thou prese alwey to be . . . . . RR. 2899
Prese in to touche the rosere . . . . . RR. 3072
It were foly to prece to honde. . . . . RR. 4193
Ther presen other folk on yow . . . . . RR. 7627

**Pressed**
and his nekke is pressyd with hevy . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
He bond and pressede hem so sore. . . . . HF.3. 500

**Presseth**
The peple preesseth thiderward ful soone . . . A.Kn. 2530
Unto the seettes preesseth al the route, . . . . A.Kn. 2580
weyghte presseth the erthe adoun, but . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
In with the polax preseth he and he; . . . . . LGW. 642
He preseth not so ofte that ye . . . . . RR. 7625

**Pressing**
Withoute presyng more on thee, . . . . . RR. 6436

**Pressure**
And drawen out of the pressure. . . . . RR. 3692
**Prest**
That they ne were prest in hir presence, . . . . PF. 307
'Also these wikked tonges ben so prest . . . . TC.2. 785
Was evere y-like prest and diligent; . . . . TC.3. 485
And I al prest to fecche him whan you liste.'— . . TC.3. 917
Love made him al prest to don her bide, . . . . TC.4. 162
Was thorugh-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . TC.4. 661
Was in his nedes prest and corageus, . . . . TC.5. 800
**Presume**
That dar presume, or elles thenken it, . . . . E.Mch. 1503
**Presumed**
If they presumed me to countrefete. . . . . C.Doc. 18
**Presumption**
science that he kan withouten presumpcioun . . B.Mel. 2260–5
presumpcioun of youre strengthe, that ye . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
for youre presumpcioun; for every wys man dredeth B.Mel. 2505–10
hath to greet presumpcioun, hym . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
that of youre pride and presumpcioun . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
Ne moore pompous in heigh presumpcioun, . . . B.Mk. 3745
presumpcioun, irreverence, pertinacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Presumpcioun is whan a man . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
Of surquidrye and foul presumpcioun; . . . . TC.1. 213
And who-so, through presumpcioun, . . . . . HF.1. 94
**Presumptions**
Nathelees, by certeyne presumpciouns . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
**Pretend**
For to what fin he wolde anon pretende, . . . . TC.4. 922
**Pretended**
Pretendid moost of stablenesse, . . . . . RR. 5502 *em*
**Preterit**
to whom ther nis noght of the preteryt . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
of future and of preterit. And so as it ne mai nat han Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
his simple knowynge alle thingis of preterit . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
Compleynyng of the preterit . . . . . RR. 5011
**Preterits**
present, and procedith fro preterites into . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
lengere the preterites that ben I-doon or . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith in . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
**Pretorie**
stryf ayens the provost of the pretorie for . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Prev-** *see* **Proof, Prov-**
**Previdence**
whiche it nis nat y-cleped "previdence," . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
**Previdence** *see* **Purveyance**
**Prey**
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-raft; . . . A.Kn. 2015
Ne of his praye desireth so the blood, . . . . A.Kn. 2632
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray, . . . . D.Fri. 1376
Unto the worldes ende for a preye.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1455
I wol departe my prise, or my praye, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
And make our foo to failen of his praye. . . . . ABC. 64
as in partye of hir preye to-drowen me, . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
And whan your preye is lost, wo and penaunces! . TC.1. 201
He of the surplus of the praye . . . . . RR. 3675
Which callith over-all his pray, . . . . . RR. 5143
**Preys**
As moost able is oure preyes for to take.' . . . D.Fri. 1472
**Priam**
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd, . . B.NP. 4548
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye! . . . TC.3. 791
And whan Priam his save garde sente, . . . . TC.4. 139
Priam, the king, ful sone in general . . . . . TC.4. 142
O King Priam!' quod they, 'thus siggen we, . . . TC.4. 194
For al the good that Priam may dispende; . . . TC.4. 921
And thou Priam, and brethren alle i-fere, . . . TC.4. 1206
For with the king Priam alday was he, . . . . TC.5. 284
Priam ful ofte, and ek his moder dere, . . . . TC.5. 1226
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn, . . . . . HF.1. 159
**Priamus**
Of Ector, and of kyng Priamus; . . . . . BD. 328
That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye, . . . TC.1. 2
Of Pryamus was yeve at Grekes requeste . . . TC.4. 57 *var*
Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace. . . . TC.4. 1393
And Priamus, the kyng, fordoon and noght; . . . LGW. 939
**Priapus**
Ne Priapus ne myghte nat suffise, . . . . . E.Mch. 2034
The god Priapus saw I as I wente . . . . . PF. 253
**Price**
And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys. . . . A.Prol. 67
Of yeddynges he baar outrely the pris; . . . . A.Prol. 237
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . . . A.Prol. 815
Of pris of armes, blowen up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 2241
Men speken of romauns of prys,— . . . . . B.Th. 2087
deere, or elles to litel of pris; but, al be it . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
What pris were it to hym though I yow tolde . . B.Mk. 3837 *var*
And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523
And he that wole han pris of his gentrye, . . . D.WB. 1152
So wel that no man koude hir pris amende; . . . E.Cl. 1026
That never was ther gardyn of swich prys . . . F.Fkl. 911
And wel biloved, and holden in greet prys. . . . F.Fkl. 934
and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deyntee, . . . I.Pars. 475–80
and that at grevous dere prys, Boece . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
I putte it to gessen or prisen to the jugement . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
**Price**—*Continued*
wurthy of prys or precyous, that is to seyn the . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
any weyghte or pris of welefulnesse, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
byen redyly with the pris of thyn owene . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
hym-self resceyveth somtyme prys and schynynge, . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
thilke pris echid or encresed to the . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
I ne trowe nat that the pris and the . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
gentilesse of thi-self (that is to seyn prys that cometh Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
'I wol preyse it,' quod I, 'be pris withouten ende, . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
to yeven the prys or mede; for thow hast joyned . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
world by the prys of glorious deth; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
hevene to ben the pris of his laste travaile. . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
to preien. But by the pris of ryghtwisnesse . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born . . . . TC.1. 375
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge . TC.2. 24
The same pris of Troilus I seye: . . . . . TC.2. 181
To every wight, that alle pris hath he . . . . TC.2. 188
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth; TC.2. 376
To preise a man, and up with pris him reise . . . TC.2. 1585
That bereth our alder pris in figurynge! . . . . LGW. 298
That hyt be nowe the gretest prise of alle, . . . LGW. 2534
So mochel pris, and therto she . . . . . RR. 45
That she wel ought of pris and ryght . . . . . RR. 47
That she ne myght al abate his pris, . . . . . RR. 286
Or elles stode in folkis pryse. . . . . RR. 300
To gete prys in toun a while; . . . . . RR. 446
That songen forto wynne hem prys, . . . . . RR. 666
His beutie greatly was to prise . . . . . RR. 887 *var*
Of high prys and of grete degre; . . . . . RR. 1005
And gret of prys in every place; . . . . . RR. 1035
And foule abate the folkis prys. . . . . RR. 1061
And loved to have well hors of prys; . . . . . RR. 1134
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris, . . . . . RR. 1161
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys, . . . . . RR. 1198
Canell, and setewale of prys, . . . . . RR. 1370
Of you I here so mych pris, . . . . . RR. 1973
For therof cometh good loos and pris. . . . . RR. 2310
I wole me gete prys or blame . . . . . RR. 3329
Withoute yift is not to prise. . . . . RR. 4476 *em*
For noon is of so mochel pris, . . . . . RR. 4757
The prys and profit have shall, . . . . . RR. 5927
**Price** *see* **Praise, Prize**
**Prick**
He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke. . . A.Kn. 2606
Be war therfore, er thou come to that prikkel . . B.ML. 119
There is no man koude brynge hire to that prikke.' . B.ML. 1029
But if thou prike out of myn haunt, . . . . . B.Th. 2001
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
That ye ne prikke with no tormentynge . . . . E.Cl. 1038
oon that hath no prikke wherwith he may stynge. . I.Pars. 465–70
Your makes, as I prike yow with plesaunce; . . . PF. 389
but the resoun of a prykke at regard of the gretnesse of Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
with-ynne the leeste prykke of thilke prykke, . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
the myddel sothfastnesse, that is to seyn, the prykke. Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
But certeinly thou mayst not so me priken, . . . TC.4. 633
No more semede than a prikke; . . . . . HF.2. 399
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!' LGW. 1213
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett doun . . . . Astr. 170–4
sett there another pricke. Remeve than thin almury Astr. 170–4
in the bordure sette a pricke. Turne than . . . Astr. 179–85
sette there a nother pricke. Rekne than . . . . Astr. 179–85
thin Astrelabie, and with a pricke of ynke . . . Astr. 211–5
according with the pricke, this is to seyn, . . . Astr. 211–5
sitting on the pricke. And in soth thou . . . . Astr. 211–5
sette there a prik; turne up than thy riet, . . . Astr. 240–5
a nother prik. And whan that this is done, . . . Astr. 240–5
the bordure, and sette ther a nother pricke. . . . Astr. 286–9
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet . . . . Astr. 286–9
a prikke. Turne than thy riet upward til . . . Astr. 289–94
and sette there a nother prikke. . . . . Astr. 289–94
stondith, and sette there a prikke. . . . . Astr. 324–30
degre of the zodiak touchith the prykke . . . . Astr. 324–30
sette there a prikke. Take me than a . . . . Astr. 350–8
the pyn unto the middel prikke; and take . . . Astr. 350–8
there a pricke with inke. Abide than stille . . . Astr. 350–8
and sette there another pricke of ynke. . . . . Astr. 350–8
my ryet til that the pricke of F satt upon . . . Astr. 376–82
the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte. . . . . Astr. 382–91
And breres brymme forto prikke, . . . . . RR. 1836
Prike gladly that men may [the] se. . . . . RR. 2314
**Prick** *see* **Prikasour**
**Pricked**
And pryked as he were wood; . . . . . B.Th. 1964
It semed as he had priked miles three. . . . . G.CY. 561
He hadde sy priked lik as he were wood. . . . G.CY. 576
Faste have I priked,' quod he, 'for youre sake, . . G.CY. 584
It softed heere and prikked there, . . . . . RR. 1925 *em*
**Pricked** *see* **Prighte**
**Pricketh**
So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,— . . . . A.Prol. 11
The seesoun priketh every gentil herte . . . . A.Kn. 1043
He priketh endelong the large place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2678
He priketh harde and soore as he were mad. . . A.Rv. 4231
He priketh thurgh a fair forest . . . . . B.Th. 1944
And as he priketh north and est, . . . . . B.Th. 1947
And priketh over stile and stoon . . . . . B.Th. 1988
And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes, . . D.WB. 656

**Prieketh**—*Continued*

But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1594
Save o thyng priketh in my conscience, . . . . E.Mch. 1635
that moleste prikketh, and that filthe . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
Out of the wey, so priketh him his corn, . . . . TC.1. 219
So priketh hire this newe joly wo. . . . . LGW. 1192
That no yecchyng prikketh soo. . . . . RR. 2450
For what word that hem prikketh or biteth, . . . RR. 6097

**Pricking**

Of prikyng and of huntyng for the hare . . . . A.Prol. 191
With fyle and hamer, prikynge to and fro; . . . A.Kn. 2508
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and doun; . . . A.Kn. 2599
His faire steede in his prikynge . . . . . B.Th. 1965
For prikyng, on the softe gras,— . . . . . B.Th. 1969
Prikyng over hill and dale, . . . . . B.Th. 2027

**Prickings**

tho that with thornes and prikkynges . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30

**Pricks**

eschewe the prykkes of drede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
angwisscheth hem with prykkes that usen it. . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
in the bordure evene amiddes bothe prickes, . . . Astr. 170–4
bothe prickes, and take there thyn arch of the day. . Astr. 179–85
bordure bitwixe both prikkes, and take . . . . Astr. 286–9
bitwyxe bothe prikkes and take there the . . . Astr. 289–94
the myddel bitwexe bothe prickes, and . . . . Astr. 350–8
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . . . Astr. 371–6
distinctly the prickes of my compas. . . . . Astr. 371–6
the prickes of A and of F; tho turned I . . . . Astr. 376–82
bitwexe bothe prikkes. Than sette I the degre . . Astr. 382–91

**Pride**

In al his wele, and in his moeste pride, . . . . A.Kn. 895
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.' . . . A.Kn. 1781
In hire is heigh beautee, withoute pride, . . . . B.ML. 162
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . B.ML. 1138
presumpcioun or pride, and swiche thynges as he . B.Mel. 2260–5
appertyneth somtyme to pryde and eek . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
that of youre pride and presumpcioun . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
His hye estaat assured hym in pryde; . . . . B.Mk. 3378
The hye pryde of Nero to cherice, . . . . . B.Mk. 3710
His hye pride, his werkes venymus? . . . . . B.Mk. 3767
Fortune hym hadde enhaunced so in pride . . . B.Mk. 3773
Wenynge that God ne myghte his pride abate. . . B.Mk. 3780
God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . . B.Mk. 3799
Swich gerdoun as bilongeth unto pryde. . . . . B.Mk. 3820
The pride of man and beest he leyde adoun, . . B.Mk. 3827
Yet was he caught amyddes al his pryde . . . B.Mk. 3919
To dryen hym with, and therfore wex his pryde; . B.Mk. 3936
Bifel that Chauntecleer in al his pryde, . . . . B.NP. 4381
The hope and pryde eek of hir enemy! . . . . B.NP. 4594
And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . . C.Pard. 899
To suffre hire pride and hire malencolie; . . . . D.WB. 252
Ire is in sooth executour of pryde. . . . . D.Sum. 2010
And hem rejoysen in hire cruel pryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1993
We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde; . . . . G.SN. 476
coveitise of hynesse by pride of herte. . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
thise sevene synnes thanne is pride, the . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
and of the harmes that cometh of pride. . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Inpudent is he that for his pride hath . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
And yet is ther a privee spece of pride . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Now been ther two maneres of pride. . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
pride that is in the herte of man, and . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
that othere speces of pride been withoute; . . . I.Pars. 410–5
oon of thise speces of pride is signe of that oother, . I.Pars. 410–5
array of atyr likerousnesse and pride. . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
And forther, certes, pride is greetly . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
Pride of the table appeereth eek ful . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
The especes that sourden of pride, . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
that pride sourdeth and spryngeth, and . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
ful greet folye a man to priden hym in . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride hym . . I.Pars. 455–60
Eek for to pride hym of . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
to pride hym in the goodes of grace is . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
understonde what is pride, and whiche . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
been the speces of it, and whennes pride sourdeth . I.Pars. 475–80
the synne of pride; and that is humylitee . . . I.Pars. 475–80
After pride wol I speken of the foule . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
And as wel comth ire of pride . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
touched by the pride that is covered in . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
And, right so as pride is ofte tyme . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
synnes, be it of pride, or of envye, and . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
don awey that dignyte for the pride of . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
pride yowr eldres by-forn that tyme . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
pryde and veyne glorye how a man . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
That he that now was most in pride above . . . TC.1. 230
Him liste of pride at no wight for to chace: . . . TC.3. 1801
That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice . . . . TC.3. 1805
No pride, non envye, non avaryce, . . . . . Form.A. 53
Through pride, or through thy grete rekelnesse, . . Scog. 16
And maken folkis pride fallen, . . . . . RR. 881
The first of hem is called Pride, . . . . . RR. 975
Of daunger and of pride also, . . . . . RR. 1524
Loke fro pride thou kepe thee wele, . . . . . RR. 2239
That pride is bothe foly and synne. . . . . RR. 2241
And he that pride hath hym withynne, . . . . RR. 2242
For pride is founde in every part . . . . . RR. 2245
Withoute pride in sondry wise, . . . . . RR. 2249
Withoute pride may ofte be. . . . . RR. 2254
He mote be curteis and voide of pride, . . . . RR. 2352
Devoyde of pruyde certeyn she was. . . . . RR. 3723

**Pride**—*Continued*

For pride and ire lese it he may, . . . . . RR. 5524
They loven no pride, ne no strif, . . . . . RR. 6163
So that no pride ther-undir be. . . . . RR. 7273

**Prideless**

Discreet and prideless, ay honurable, . . . . E.Cl. 930
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydeless . . . Comp.L. 26

**Prideth**

who-so prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . I.Pars. 470–5

**Priest**

For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501
And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 503
Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . . . A.Prol. 505
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ya; . . A.Prol. 524
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . . . . A.Prol. 590
Sir Parish Prest,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . B.Sh. 1166
Where Elnachim a preest was of that place. . . . B.Mk. 3756
And seyde unto the Nonnes Preest anon, . . . B.NP. 3999
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . . B.NP. 4010
'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anoon, . . B.NP. 4037
Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . . . B.NP. 4045
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk, . . C.Pard. 339
Bet than oure parissho preest, as moot I thee. . . D.WB. 532
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.' . D.Fri. 1583
Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay; . . . . D.Sum. 1727
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, E.Mch. 1703
And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed, . E.Mch. 1819
Whan that the preest to yow my body bond; . . . E.Mch. 2192
Preest or chanoun, or any oother wyght, . . . . G.CY. 840
In Londoun was a preest, an annueleer, . . . . G.CY. 1012
That broghte this preest to confusioun. . . . . G.CY. 1021
This preest hym took a mare, and that as swithe, . G.CY. 1030
And to the preest he took his gold agayn, . . . G.CY. 1034
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1035
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . . G.CY. 1061
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt, . G.CY. 1074
O sely preest, O sely innocent! . . . . . G.CY. 1076
'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . G.CY. 1102
'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . . G.CY. 1107
Of his bosom, and shewed it to the preest. . . . G.CY. 1118
This preest at this cursed chanouns biddyng . . . G.CY. 1144
To blynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . . . G.CY. 1151
*'Graunt mercy!'* quod the preest, and was ful glad, . G.CY. 1156
And whyles the preest couchede bisily . . . . G.CY. 1179
And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . . . G.CY. 1188
But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . . . G.CY. 1201
'Ris up,' quod he, 'sire preest, and stonde by me, . G.CY. 1205
So slyly that the preest it nat espide, . . . . G.CY. 1230
Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . G.CY. 1235
Was this preest, when he saugh that it was so. . . G.CY. 1242
Seyde this preest, 'and I hir malisoun! . . . . G.CY. 1245
This preest hym bisieth in al that he kan . . . G.CY. 1258
Al redy was the preest oft to bigile, . . . . . G.CY. 1263
And whil this preest was in his bisynesse, . . . G.CY. 1270
The preest supposede nothing but wel . . . . . G.CY. 1283 *var*
Whan that this preest thus was bigiled ageyn, . . G.CY. 1284
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be.' . G.CY. 1293
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, . G.CY. 1310
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape; . . G.CY. 1313
Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . . . . G.CY. 1320
The coper toyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . G.CY. 1324
This preest took up this silver toyne anon, . . . G.CY. 1330
This sotted preest, who was gladder than he? . . G.CY. 1341
Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere; . G.CY. 1349
This preest the somme of fourty pound anon . . . G.CY. 1364
'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . G.CY. 1368
'God it forbeede,' quod the preest; 'what say ye? . G.CY. 1375
He wente his wey and never the preest hym sy . . G.CY. 1381
After that day; and whan that this preest sholde . G.CY. 1382
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'artow a vicary, . . . . I.Pars. 22
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle! . . I.Pars. 68
verray shewynge of synnes to the preest; . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
or preest, or hospitaliers, and ever the . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
the preest that haunteth deedly synne, . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
so is a wikked preest corrupcion ynough for al . . I.Pars. 895–900
the preest that dide swich a vileyne, . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
eek the preest, that is thy juge, may the . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
to the preest that sit in Goddes . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest meene . I.Pars. 990–5
discreet and an honeste preest, where . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
preest that heeth thy confessioun, been . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
agayn the preest for his amonestynge to . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
bigileth thyself and nat the preest; . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Thow shalt eek shryve thee to a preest . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
eek renne to the preest sodeynly to tellen . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
the sory preest yeveth in sacrifyinge the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
the preest, to maken allisaunce with his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Now prest, now clerk, and now forstere; . . . . RR. 6329
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . . . . RR. 6384
"Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6390
I wote no prest ne prelat borne . . . . . RR. 6402
His paroch prest, and to me takith; . . . . . RR. 6442
And if the prest wole hym refuse, . . . . . RR. 6443
Shal sone that prest may never have myght . . . RR. 6449
Hir paroch prest nys but a beest . . . . . RR. 6874
Or prest that halt his quene hym by, . . . . . RR. 7032

**Priest**—*Continued*
For I am prest, and have pouste To shryve folk . RR. 7677
Than hath thi preest parochial, . . . . . RR. 7685
**Priesthood**
ne konne nat the mysterie of preesthode . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
**Priests**
That was hire Chapeleyne, and Preestes thre. . . A.Prol. 164
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge, . . . B.ML. 377
The prologue of the Nonnes preestes tale . . . B.NP. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Nonnes Preestes Tale . . . B.NP. *head*
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok . . . B.NP. 4504
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . . . C.Pard. 371
And eek the othere preestes everichon, . . . . D.Sum. 1895
With preestes, that hem cristned all y-feere; . . . G.SN. 380
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . . G.CY. 1023
is that preestes enjoynen men in . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
blessynge of bisshopes and of preestes . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
swiche undigne preestes and curates han . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
Preestes been aungeles as by the . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
aungel of derknesse. Swiche preestes . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Thise preestes, as seith the book, . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
han swiche preestes, and hire lemmanes . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Preest over alle Preestes, that boghte us with . . I.Pars. 1090–5
straungle preestis with wykkid sweerd, or that I . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
'For prestes of the temple tellen this, . . . . TC.5. 365
Or lete her prestis knowe her states. . . . . RR. 6458
Lat parish prestis have the lene, . . . . . RR. 6463
**Prighte**
And with hir beek hir-selven so she prighte, . . . F.Sq. 418
Eek suffred that Longius his herte prihte, . . . ABC. 163 *em*
**Prikasour**
Therfore he was a prikasour aright; . . . . . A.Prol. 189
**Prille**
And aftirward they prille, and poynten . . . . RR. 1058
**Prima**
Explicit prima pars penitentie. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'—Prosa 1 . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
'Iam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'. . . dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'—Prosa 1 . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
*Prima pars.*—The firste partie of this . . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Prime**
Aboute pryme, and in the toun alight. . . . . A.Kn. 2189
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . . . A.Kn. 2576
Aboute pryme upon the nexte day. . . . . A.Mil. 3554
Lo, Depeford, and it is half wey pryme. . . . . A.Rv. 3906
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme. . . . . B.Sh. 1278
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day. . . . . B.Sh. 1396
Er it be fully pryme of day, . . . . . B.Th. 2015
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme. . . . . B.NP. 4368
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevene. . B.NP. 4387
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
The day is short, and it is passed pryme, . . . . D.Fri. 1476
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . E.Mch. 1857
I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . . F.Sq. 73
They slepen til that it was pryme large, . . . . F.Sq. 360
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . . TC.1. 157
And God to-forn, I wol be ther at prime; . . . . TC.2. 992
And seide, 'Slepe ye, and it is prime?' . . . . TC.2. 1095
Shoop her to ben an houre after the prime . . . TC.2. 1557
And ek so lik a soth at prime face, . . . . . TC.3. 919
Ful redy was at prime Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 15
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . . TC.5. 472
At prime temps love to manace. . . . . RR. 3373
At pryme temps of his foly. . . . . RR. 4534
Pryme temps full of frostes white, . . . . . RR. 4747
**Primer**
As he sat in the scole at his prymer, . . . . . B.Pri. 1707
Though that I for my prymer shal be shent, . . . B.Pri. 1731
**Primerole**
She was a prymerole, a piggesnye . . . . . A.Mil. 3268
**Primo**
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
**Primum**
peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Hec cum superbs.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
'Qui serere ingenuum.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
'. . . volucres michi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
'Rupis Achemenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
**Primus**
Explicit liber primus . . . . . Bo.1. *end* 255–60
**Prince**
That same Prince, and that same Moevere,' quod he, A.Kn. 2994
The which is prince, and cause of alle thyng, . . A.Kn. 3036
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . B.ML. 222
To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . . B.Mk. 3462
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond . . B.Mk. 3520
Thus roial, as a prince is in an halle, . . . . B.NP. 4374
If that a prynce useth hasardrye . . . . . C.Pard. 599
Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . . Anel. 45
that god, prince of alle thinges, is good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
be prince of alle thinges; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
the prince of alle thynges have I-take . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
**Prince**—*Continued*
prince of thinges, the whiche purveaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
ne meneden it nat by god prince and . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
prince of thingis? For whiche it . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . . L.St. 22
Unto the prince of every vyce; . . . . . RR. 4878
Now am I prince, now am I page, . . . . . RR. 6333
But if the prince disseyved be. . . . . RR. 6628
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive, . . . . RR. 7265
**Princes**
This is to seyn, the prynces everichoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3277
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde, . . . . B.Mk. 3839
Wostow nat how oure myghty princes free . . . G.SN. 444
'Yowre princes erren, as youre nobleye dooth,' . . G.SN. 449
Han noght oure myghty princes to me yeven, . . G.SN. 470
Thou seyst thy princes han thee yeven myght . . G.SN. 480
But thou mayst seyn thy princes han thee maked . G.SN. 484
chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . . . Fort. 73
Princes receyvyth this compleynt in gre . . . . Ven. 73 *var*
Of prynces power, ne defyne, . . . . . RR. 6632
Shulde princes and these lordis wise . . . . . RR. 7262
**Princess**
Though that she were a queene or a princesse, . . A.Kn. 1830
Noble princesse that never haddest pere! . . . ABC. 97
Princess! receyveth this Compleynt in gree, . . . Ven. 73
**Principal**
With Theseus, his squier principal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1498
Ther Venus hath hir principal dwellynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1937
For He that is the Formere principal . . . . . C.Doc. 19
But that is nat my principal entente; . . . . C.Pard. 432
First is the lovynge of God principal, and . . . I.Pars. 515–20
For hit is membre principal . . . . . BD. 494
Had chose his maner principal . . . . . BD. 1003
The widest of these 3 principal cercles . . . . Astr. 75–82
12 principale divisiouns that departen the . . . Astr. 100–8
Was sette a tour full pryncipall, . . . . . RR. 4166
**Principales**
the foure principales plages or quarters of . . . Astr. 32–40
First it is divided in 4 plages principalis . . . . Astr. 316–9
**Principally**
understonde this principally, that whan we . . . I.Pars. 235–40
that is nat biset in God, ne doon principally for Goddes sake, . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
**Principio**
So plesaunt was his *In principio*, . . . . . A.Prol. 254
For, al-so siker as *In principio*, . . . . . B.NP. 4353
**Principles**
That nature in youre principles hath set; . . . . F.Sq. 487
it hath, by naturel principles kyndeliche . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
and hyd in the naturel principles, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the singularites (that is to seyn the principles . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
**Print**
I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel. . . . . D.WB. 604
She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . . . TC.2. 900
**Prior**
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
**Prioress**
Ther was also a Nonne, a Prioresse, . . . . . A.Prol. 118
Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse, . . . A.Prol. 839
to the Shipman, and to the lady Prioresse . . . B.Pri. *head*
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve, . . . . . B.Pri. 1637
Somtyme am I Prioresse, . . . . . RR. 6349
**Prioresses**
The Prologe of the Prioresses Tale . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Prioresses Tale . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
**Priors**
Fatter than abbatis or priours. . . . . RR. 2694
**Pris** *see* **Price**
**Prison**
sente To Atthenes, to dwellen in prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1023
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1058
Oure prisoun, for it may noon oother be; . . . . A.Kn. 1085
This prison caused me nat for to crye, . . . . A.Kn. 1095
Out of this prisoun helpe that we may scapen. . . A.Kn. 1107
By eterne word, to dyen in prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1109
That thou and I be dampned to prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1175
Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . . . A.Kn. 1185
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1206
Now is my prisoun worse than biforn; . . . . A.Kn. 1224
Y-fetered in his prisoun evermo. . . . . A.Kn. 1229
Ful blisfully in prison maistow dure,— . . . . A.Kn. 1236
In prisoun? certes nay, but in paradys! . . . . A.Kn. 1237
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn, . . . A.Kn. 1257
That if I myghte escapen from prisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1270
Sith thou art at thy large, of prisoun free, . . . A.Kn. 1292
With al the wo that prison may me yeve, . . . A.Kn. 1296
And dwelleth eek in prison and arreest, . . . . A.Kn. 1310
But I moot been in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 1328
And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1335
Perpetuelly is dampned to prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1342
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . . . . A.Kn. 1350
In derknesse and horrible and strong prison . . . A.Kn. 1451
By helpyng of a freend brak his prisoun . . . . A.Kn. 1468
That Theseus martireth in prisoun. . . . . A.Kn. 1562
But out of prison am astert by grace, . . . . . A.Kn. 1592

**Prison**—*Continued*

That hath thy prisoun broken wikkedly. . . . . A.Kn. 1735
And eek delivere hymself out of prisoun; . . . . A.Kn. 1769
That quitly weren out of my prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1792
Myn is the prison in the derke cote, . . . . . A.Kn. 2457
Out of this foule prisoun of this lyf? . . . . . A.Kn. 3061
kepest it in thy prisoun, and whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
But now is he in prison in a cave, . . . . . B.Mk. 3263
Withinne his prisoun made thee to dye,— . . . . B.Mk. 3595
In whiche tour in prisoun put was he, . . . . . B.Mk. 3600
Dampned was he to dyen in that prisoun, . . . . B.Mk. 3605
And putten hym to prisoun, in swich wise . . . . B.Mk. 3609
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . . . B.NP. 4087
And caste hym in a prisoun right anon, . . . . C.Doc. 268
And of thy light my soule in prison lighte, . . . G.SN. 71
destroyeth the prisoun of helle, and . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
me fro the prisoun of my caytyf body?' . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Ther as the fish in prison is al drye; . . . . . PF. 139
the prysone of the erthe, weendeth frely . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
and subgites; syn that namely prisown, . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
Out of Disdeynes prison but a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 1217
As thinketh me, now stokked in prisoun, . . . TC.3. 380
'Ye have now caught and fetred in prisoun . . . TC.4. 106
In prison ben, as ye yourselven see; . . . . . TC.5. 884
Prisoun, stewe or greet distresse; . . . . . HF.1. 26
And in a prison fetred faste is he, . . . . . LGW. 1950
A kynges sone to be in swiche prisoun, . . . . LGW. 1975
For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . . . LGW. 1997
Ful prively within the prisoun hyde: . . . . . LGW. 2011
Ful prively in prison evermore, . . . . . LGW. 2336
That made hir for to dyen in prisoun, . . . . LGW. 2598
Til she was caught and fetered in prysoun. . . . LGW. 2722
Y-cheyned be than out of prison crepe, . . . . Buk. 14
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . Merc.B. 28
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene. . . . . Merc.B. 33
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . Merc.B. 38
For whanne he first in my prisoun . . . . . RR. 2028
Glad, as man in prisoun sett, . . . . . RR. 2755
Whiche Love hath shitte in his prisoun, . . . . RR. 2767
To putte Bialacoil in prisoun; . . . . . RR. 3945
To sette Bealacoil in prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4280
Shette in the prisoun yonde withynne, . . . . . RR. 4368
In prisoun though thi body be, . . . . . RR. 4387
Fro me in prisoun wikkidly, . . . . . RR. 4489
Is in prisoun of Jelousie. . . . . RR. 4554
Of the prisoun that marreth thee.' . . . . . RR. 4679
A plesaunt gayl and esy prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745
As was seynt Poule in derke prisoun, . . . . . RR. 6776
Or ellis he shal in prisoun dye, . . . . . RR. 7055
Fayre-Welcomyng in prison is, . . . . . RR. 7527
Shal wrongfully in prison be, . . . . . RR. 7567
And afterwards in prison lye, . . . . . RR. 7573

**Prisoner**

And Palamon, this woful prisoner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1063
This sorweful prisoner, this Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1070
Bothe of the lovere and the prisoner. . . . . A.Kn. 1339
And eek ther-to he is a prisoner . . . . . A.Kn. 1457
visite the sike and the prisoner, if he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
'Sires, she n'is no prisoner,' he seyde; . . . . . TC.4. 179
Youre prisoner, I wole it take . . . . . RR. 1968
Though thou be now a prisonere, . . . . . RR. 4378

**Prisoners**

Of prisoneres a chaunge for to make, . . . . . TC.4. 59
Th'exchaunge of prisoneres and al this nede . . . TC.4. 146

**Pryed**

ffro which thes mysbelevyd pryved ben . . . . ABC. 146 *var*

**Privilege**

to lesen his privilege that mysuseth the myght . . B.Mel. 3040–5
But if they have somme pryvelege, . . . . . RR. 6625

**Privileged**

Certes, it is privyleged of thre . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5

**Privileges**

Thurgh my pryveleges, alle . . . . . RR. 6362
Thanne have I pryvylegis large . . . . . RR. 6387
My pryveleges ben so stronge.' . . . . . RR. 6472

**Privily**

Ful riche he was a-stored pryvely, . . . . . A.Prol. 609
And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle; . . . . A.Prol. 652
To sleen hymself he waiteth prively. . . . . A.Kn. 1222
From yeer to yeer, ful pryvely, his rente; . . . A.Kn. 1443
Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . . A.Kn. 1630
And prively he caughte hire by the queynte, . . . A.Mil. 3276
And pryvely he sente hem to his in, . . . . . A.Mil. 3622
Ful prively after John the carpenter. . . . . A.Mil. 3662
Ful pryvely go knokke at his wyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3676
And out his ers he putteth pryvely, . . . . . A.Mil. 3802
Out at the dore he gooth ful pryvely, . . . . . A.Rv. 4057
And steleth from us,—what pryvely slepynge, . . B.ML. 21
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way. . . . . B.ML. 373
And pryvely upon a nyght he crepte . . . . . B.ML. 594
And stolen were his lettres pryvely, . . . . . B.ML. 744
This lettre he seleth, pryvely wepynge, . . . . B.ML. 768
That is his wyf, and pryvely he sighte, . . . . B.ML. 1035
This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . . . B.Sh. 1282
This chapman took apart and prively . . . . . B.Sh. 1446
And prively he took hem to Daun John; . . . . B.Sh. 1484
His felawe taughte hym homward prively . . . . B.Pri. 1734
many folk that prively in his eere conseilled . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
conseille yow a thyng prively and . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90

**Privily**—*Continued*

doon a thyng openly and werketh prively . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
conseilled yow certeyne thynges prively, and openly B.Mel. 2535–40
goon agayn prively, and she retourned . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Ful pryvely she stal from every wight, . . . . B.Mk. 3763
Ful prively had maad conspiracye . . . . . B.Mk. 3889
In which my body is hid ful prively; . . . . . B.NP. 4209
And to hymself ful pryvely he sayde, . . . . . C.Doc. 128
And brynge us breed and wyn ful prively, . . . C.Pard. 797
Hath prively unto the Grekes told . . . . . D.WB. 744
For prively he wedded hire on a morwe, . . . . D.WB. 1080
They weren his approwours prively. . . . . D.Fri. 1343
What I may gete in conseil prively; . . . . . D.Fri. 1437
Ful prively, and rowned in his ere, . . . . . D.Fri. 1550
He prively hath toold al his entent . . . . . E.Cl. 517
And bad his sergeant that he pryvely . . . . . E.Cl. 582
Right so thenke I to serve hym pryvely. . . . . E.Cl. 641
Hath mordred bothe his children prively. . . . . E.Cl. 725
At Boloigne have I kept hem prively. . . . . E.Cl. 1069
But for to kepe hem pryvely and stille . . . . . E.Cl. 1077
Ful pryvely, syn I have had a wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1545
But prively a penner gan he borwe, . . . . . E.Mch. 1879
The cliket countrefeted pryvely. . . . . E.Mch. 2121
That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . . . F.Fkl. 741
His brother weepe and wayled pryvely, . . . . F.Fkl. 1116
Hadde prively upon his desk y-laft, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1128
And to hymself he seyde pryvely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1137
They prively been stirt into a welle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1377
And pryvely to hym she seyde anon, . . . . . G.SN. 143
That is y-hid in hevene pryvely, . . . . . G.SN. 317
Seint Urban, with his deknes, prively . . . . . G.SN. 547
And if a man wole aske hem pryvely, . . . . . G.CY. 892
And in his hand he baar it pryvely, . . . . . G.CY. 1178
And wonder pryvely took up also . . . . . G.CY. 1323
they shryve hem prively, and receyve privee penaunce. I.Pars. 105–10
murmure prively, for verray despit, whiche . . . I.Pars. 505–10
a man anoyeth his neighebor prively, if . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysone . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
shaltow doon . . . hastily and prively if thow mayst; I.Pars. 1030–5
if thow mayst nat doon if prively, . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
In chambre amyd the paleys, prively, . . . . . Mars. 79
When he was absent, prevely she weep. . . . . Anel. 138
And to the Grekes oost ful privily . . . . . TC.1. 80
And thoughte he wolde werken prively . . . . TC.1. 380
Al prively of this a long sermoun.'— . . . . . TC.2. 1115
Ful prively this lettre for to rede. . . . . TC.2. 1176
And, as he com ayeinward prively, . . . . . TC.3. 750
And prively sente after Pandarus . . . . . TC.3. 1585
Come speken with thy lady prively; . . . . . TC.4. 654
Ful prively himself, withouten mo, . . . . . TC.4. 1125
So lat us stelen priveliche away! . . . . . TC.4. 1601
I wot she meneth riden prively, . . . . . TC.5. 1150
And prevely took arryvage . . . . . HF.1. 223
Thus seyth the peple prevely.' . . . . . HF.1. 360
A newe tydyng prevely, . . . . . HF.3. 955
But prevely somtyme yit they mette . . . . . LGW. 733
At nyght she stale awey ful prevely, . . . . . LGW. 796
Ful prively his wey than hath he nome. . . . . LGW. 1018
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . . LGW. 1288
And ful prevely into the house they goon, . . . LGW. 1716
Unto the sege he cometh ful pryvely, . . . . . LGW. 1758
But pryvely she kaughte forth a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 1854
Is, that we doon the gayler prively . . . . . LGW. 1988
Ful prively within the prisoun hyde: . . . . . LGW. 2011
cometh . . . Ful prively, when he thys beste hath slayne; . . . . . LGW. 2149
And to a cave pryvely hym spedde, . . . . . LGW. 2311
Ful prively in prison evermore, . . . . . LGW. 2336
And prively he let his doghter calle, . . . . . LGW. 2624
And steleth from us so prively, . . . . . RR. 371
That ilk is she that pryvely . . . . . RR. 416
That oon wolde come all pryvyly . . . . . RR. 784
All pryvyly thanne shall thou goon, . . . . . RR. 2649
And pryvyly bitwene yow twoo . . . . . RR. 2862
He kyst the Rose pryvyly! . . . . . RR. 7596

**Privities**

wormes in-to the pryvetees of mannes . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5

**Privity**

That knew his privetee and al his cas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1411
Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wyf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3164
Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee. . . . A.Mil. 3454
And after wol I speke, in pryvetee, . . . . . A.Mil. 3493
I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetee; . . . . . A.Mil. 3558
And to his wyf he tolde his pryvetee, . . . . . A.Mil. 3603
And heng hem in the roof in pryvetee. . . . . A.Mil. 3623
Whom that he broghte into his pryvetee. . . . . A.Co. 4334
Of his dispense, in place of pryvetee. . . . . A.Co. 4388
That ther nere somme, that in hir privetee . . . B.ML. 548
To tellen no wight of oure privetee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1354
And kepen oure estaat in pryvetee . . . . . B.Sh. 1422
seith, "Ther is no privetee ther as regneth . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
For no man sholde seen his privetee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3905
She knew my herte, and eek my privetee, . . . . D.WB. 531
Had toold to me so greet a pryvetee. . . . . D.WB. 542
Where thou shalt knowen of oure privetee . . . D.Fri. 1637
A thyng that I have hyd in pryvetee.' . . . . D.Sum. 2143
And seyden, whan they were in privetee, . . . . E.Cl. 249
But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee, . . . . G.CY. 701
And, sire,' quod he, 'now of my pryvetee,— . . . G.CY. 1052
Oure pryvetee, that no man us espie, . . . . . G.CY. 1138

**Privity**—*Continued*
As in thy verray hertes privete?' . . . . . TC.2. 1397
That privete go with us in this cas: . . . . . TC.3. 283
Hath somwhat in her hertes privete, . . . . . TC.4. 1111
They make no force of pryvete; . . . . . RR. 1294
All uttirly his pryvyte, . . . . . RR. 2876
My counsell and my pryvete, . . . . . RR. 3341
Whanne I bigan my pryvite . . . . . RR. 4346
And discovering of privite; . . . . . RR. 5526
No pryvete that me is tolde, . . . . . RR. 6878
They hele fro me no pryvyte, . . . . . RR. 6882

**Privy**
The groynynge and the pryvee empoysonyng; . . . A.Kn. 2460
And ther-to he was sleigh and ful privee, . . . . A.Mil. 3201
That but ye wayte wel and been privee, . . . . A.Mil. 3295
This sowdan for his privee conseil sente, . . . . B.ML. 204
That in an aleye hadde a privee place; . . . . B.Pri. 1758
That he foond in a pryve woon . . . . . B.Th. 1991
adversaries in privee place; for they shul . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
unto hire into a pryvee place, and shewed . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
Of wikked lyf, though it so pryvee be . . . . . C.Doc. 281
That of his throte he maketh his pryvee, . . . . C.Pard. 527
Ther cam a privee theef, men clepeth Deeth, . . . C.Pard. 675
And also in another, privee, place, . . . . . D.WB. 620
Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay . . . D.WB. 1114
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne . . D.WB. 1136
And to his privee knyghtes and squieres . . . . E.Cl. 192
A maner sergeant was this privee man, . . . . E.Cl. 519
And to his privee freendes thus seyde he: . . . E.Mch. 1813
And in the pryvee softely it caste. . . . . E.Mch. 1954
And privee signes, wiste he what she mente, . . . E.Mch. 2105
Were saved, bothe privee and apert: . . . . . F.Sq. 531
Holden hir pryvee fereful residence, . . . . . G.CY. 660
'Telle me the name of the privee stoon.' . . . . G.CY. 1452
commune, and the thridde is privee. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. Pryvee penaunce is . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
for privee synnes, of whiche they shryve . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
hem prively, and receyve privee penaunce. . . . I.Pars. 105–10
And yet is ther a privee spece of pride . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
that half hir shameful privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
half the partie of hire privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
a mannes harm that was pryvee, or bereth . . . I.Pars. 505–10
grucchyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
Fro alle the houndes a prevy way. . . . . BD. 382
My-self I mordre with my prevy thoght; . . . . Anel. 291
And in a privee corner in desporte . . . . . PF. 260
ben harmed or amanuced outher be pryve ravynes . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
yifte . . . that sche nevere yaf to prive man. . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
by a pryve path, there as it is wont . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
and if he be a pryve awaytour y-hid, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
Is thorugh a goter by a prive wente . . . . . TC.3. 787
His prive coming, and the siker place, . . . . . TC.3. 921
Or fals, or prevy or double was. . . . . HF.1. 285
Is spoken in privee or aperte, . . . . . HF.2. 209
Lowde or pryvee, foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 259
That loude or pryvee spoken is, . . . . . HF.2. 302
So gentil, and so privy of his doynge; . . . . . LGW. 1267
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, . . . . . LGW. 1780
Aqueynted am I and pryve . . . . . RR. 600
There hem oughte be pryve. . . . . RR. 1066
Bi-cause with hir they ben pryve; . . . . . RR. 2706
Thy pryve counsell every deell; . . . . . RR. 2889
With Bialacoil, and so pryve, . . . . . RR. 3081
Was yvel aquayntaunce and pryve. . . . . RR. 3818
Good of aqueyntaunce and pryve. . . . . RR. 3892
He kepte hym koy and eke pryve, . . . . . RR. 4297
That with my modir have be prive; . . . . . RR. 5964

**Prize**
I wol departe my prise, or my praye, by delibera-cioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60

**Prize** *see* **Praise, Price**

**Pro**
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30

**Problam**
To shewe swich a probleme to the frere? . . . . D.Sum. 2219

**Proceed**
ne hastily proceden in his nede, but that . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
procede after the doctrine of Tullius. . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
And in my tale forth I wol procede. . . . . E.Mch. 2020
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede, . . . G.SN. 328
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . . G.CY. 1019
In every thing how they wolden procede. . . . . TC.3. 455
Hem liketh wel; and forth in they procede. . . . TC.4. 147
For they procede of thy malencolye, . . . . . TC.5. 360
Proceden they, or fast, or glotonye; . . . . . TC.5. 370
Allas! fro whennes may this thing procede? . . . Scog. 6
Leste for thy gilte the wreche of love procede . . Scog. 30
Now is it right me to procede . . . . . RR. 3787

**Proceeded**
whennes that alle thynges bien comen and proceded?' Bo.1. p.6. 230–5

**Proceedeth**
and thonked God, of whom procedeth al vertu . . B.Mel. 3060–5
whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse; . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
amenused and inparfit, but it procedith of thinges . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
the ordre destynal procedith of the simplicite of . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
that thilke answere procedith ryght as though . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
present, and procedith fro preterites into . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5

**Proceeding**
ordre, procedinge by an uneschuable . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5

**Process**
By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . A.Kn. 2967
by proces of tyme wexen of swich power and . . B.Mel. 2665–70
And shortly of this proces for to trete . . . . B.Mk. 3501 *var*
And how that al this proces fil in dede, . . . . B.Mk. 3511
But hennes-forth I wol my proces holde . . . . F.Sq. 658
By proces, as ye knowen everichoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 829
It is agayns the proces of nature.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1345
That I wol, be processe of tyme, . . . . . BD. 1330
Avauntour, or in proces love anewe, . . . . . PF. 430
as that my resoun or my proces ne go . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
Aught harde, or make a proces any while. . . . TC.2. 268
What sholde I lenger proces of it make? . . . . TC.2. 292
Is al this peynted proces seyd, allas, . . . . . TC.2. 424
That in this proces if ye depper go, . . . . . TC.2. 485
For-which by proces and by good servise . . . . TC.2. 678
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle . . . . . TC.2. 1615
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde, . . . . TC.3. 334
And, shortly of this proces for to pace, . . . . TC.3. 470
And swich a feste and swich a proces make . . . TC.3. 1739
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde; . . . . TC.4. 418
Whan I the proces have in my memorie, . . . . TC.5. 583
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe. . . . . TC.5. 1491
Hit were a longe proces to telle, . . . . . HF.1. 251
By processe al his wowyng for to ryme! . . . . LGW. 1553
And, shortly of this processe for to pace, . . . . LGW. 1914

**Procession**
And with honour of greet processioun . . . . . B.Pri. 1813

**Processions**
To vigilies and to processiouns, . . . . . D.WB. 556

**Procreation**
By cause of leveful procreacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1448
Than ony procreacioun . . . . . RR. 4822

**Procurator**
And answere there by my procuratour . . . . . D.Fri. 1596
And many tymes procuratour; . . . . . RR. 6974

**Procurator** *see* **Procutour**

**Procure**
and if hymself procure thilke temptacioun, . . . I.Pars. 970–5

**Procuring**
be it by procurynge, or by flesshly preyere . . . I.Pars. 780–5
or for poverte, and if it was hire procurynge . . . I.Pars. 970–5

**Procutour**
And answere there by my procutour . . . . . D.Fri. 1596 *var*

**Procutour** *see* **Procurator**

**Proemie**
A prohemye, in the which discryveth he . . . . E.Cl. 43

**Proev-** *see* **Proof(s), Prov-**

**Profession**
This swere I yow on my professioun. . . . . B.Sh. 1345
Wher it be likker oure professioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1925
This shaltou swere on thy professioun, . . . . D.Sum. 2135
For to abide professioun. . . . . RR. 4910

**Proffer**
That choys, and prey yow of that profre cesse, . . E.Cl. 154
But ther as ye me profre swich dowaire . . . . E.Cl. 848
Ye profre me to have so large a reyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 755
I recche nat what wrong that thou me profre, . . G.SN. 489
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . . G.CY. 1123
To profren eft a newe assure, . . . . . Anel. 331
In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profre. . . . LGW.G. 364
'And if I profre yow in lowe manere . . . . . LGW. 2060
Answerde hym to his profre and to his chere. . . LGW. 2079
Hyt is no profre, as unto youre kynrede. . . . . LGW. 2094
To profre her body to martire; . . . . . RR. 2771
That ye so goodly profer me. . . . . RR. 3002
That ye me profer youre servise.' . . . . . RR. 3004

**Profered**
And spak so faire, and profred hym so faste, . . . A.Mil. 3289
But ther as ye han profred me this day . . . . E.Cl. 152
Ful sooth it is that swiche profred servyse . . . G.CY. 1066
And to the chanoun he profred eftsoone Body and good. . . . . G.CY. 1288
Profred hym ofte, whan he hem teched, . . . . RR. 6680

**Profferest**
What profrestow thy light here for to selle? . . . TC.3. 1461

**Proffereth**
And at the gate he profreth his servyse . . . . A.Kn. 1415
And, for she was of toune, he profreth meede; . . A.Mil. 3380
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte, To ben LGW. 405
Conjureth him, and profereth him to be . . . . LGW. 1312

**Proffering**
Proferyng forto kisse his feete. . . . . RR. 1981

**Profit**
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise, . . . . A.Prol. 249
and in wikked haste is no profit." ' . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
of thynges and the profit been rather . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
best for youre profit, and thanne shul ye dryve . . B.Mel. 2310–5
moore for his profit than for any love of thy . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
grace, profit, or damage, and manye . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
for youre honour, and for youre profite . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
youre talent than to youre profit. . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
to doon to every wight honour and profit, . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
travaille unto youre profit, and that . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
his owene profit to the harm of another man. . . B.Mel. 2775–80
to do thy profit; for thou shalt in alle . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
covenable tyme for to doon his profit; . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5

**Profit**—*Continued*
pees unto youre worshipe and profit. . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
I love youre honour and youre profit as I do . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
but for youre grete profit; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Thy profit wol I telle thee anon; . . . . . C.Pard. 809
And for what profit was a wight y-wroght? . . . D.WB. 117
But it were for my profit and myn ese? . . . . D.WB. 214
He took hymself a greet profit therby; . . . . D.Fri. 1344
I shal no profit han therby but lite, . . . . . D.Fri. 1600
My maister hath the profit, and nat I. . . . . D.Fri. 1601
The commune profit koude she redresse; . . . . E.Cl. 431
For commune profit sith it may availe. . . . . E.Cl. 1194
To thee, ne to hemself, mowen noght profite, . . . G.SN. 510
whan they be of litel profit, or of right . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
no profit; and namely whan that meynee . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
to oure damage as to oure profit. . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
lesynge turneth to the ese and profit of . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
hir owene profit; ne to muche worldly folk; . . . I.Pars. 640–5
withouten profit of hym that speketh tho . . . I.Pars. 645–50
entente of natureel profit. And al be it . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
nat han be, ne the commune profit . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
for wikked haste dooth no profit; . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed, . . . . PF. 47
To comoun profit, and thow shalt not mysse . . . PF. 75
ffor comune profite take on me this charg nowe . . PF. 507 *var*
for comune profit; and, the kyng knowynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
doon gode desertes to profyt of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
certes, thilke wrytynges profiten litel, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
wolde betre profiten to men, it scholde be torned . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
and ordeynly, to the profit of hem to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
Loo, or for syngular profit.' . . . . . HF.1. 310
Hyt is not profet as unto your kynrede . . . . LGW. 2094 *var*
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesse; . . . . Form.A. 26
For to thi profit it wole turne, . . . . . RR. 5111
That I for thi profit say. . . . . RR. 5187
All in wynnyng and in profit . . . . . RR. 5319
For love that profit doth abide . . . . . RR. 5329
Lo, what profit his catell doth? . . . . . RR. 5376
That unto men more profit doth . . . . . RR. 5410
For more dothe profit and valour . . . . . RR. 5556
Though [it] to other may profite, . . . . . RR. 5761
The prys and profit have shall, . . . . . RR. 5927
But it can hem no thyng profit . . . . . RR. 6677

**Profitable**
therwith profitable, but trewely myn . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
demen . . . that it were profitable. . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
conseille thee thyng that shal be profitable.' . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
ful hoolsome and profitable. Eek som men . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
goode and profitable, oure Lord God of . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
conseils goode and profitable, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
shal be to yow the moore profitable; . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
trewe or profitable; and therfore men . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
is the bettre and moore profitable, . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
honeste and profitable, the whiche thre ye han nat . B.Mel. 2435–40
profitable confessioun ther moste be . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
bien nothyng fructifyenge nor profitable, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
either ryghtful or elles profitable.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
ryght profitable to knowe, yit ben thei . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5

**Profiteth**
Moore profiteth than weddyng in freletee; . . . D.WB. 92
contrarious Fortune profiteth more to . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
thing that profiteth is good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
thilke thing that exerciseth or corrigith profitith?' . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80

**Profunda**
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11 . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5

**Profundo**
'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40

**Progeny**
and al his progenye in this world that in . . . . I.Pars. 320–5

**Progne**
The swalwe Proigne, with a sorwful lay, . . . . TC.2. 64
That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree; . . . LGW. 2248
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte; . . LGW. 2275
For whiche the sely Proigne hath suche wo, . . . LGW. 2346
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle, . . . . LGW. 2348
And whanne that Proigne hath this thing beholde, . LGW. 2373
That Proigne upon hir dombe suster maketh! . . LGW. 2380

**Prognostic** *see* **Prenostik**

**Progressions**
That speces of thynges and progressiouns . . . A.Kn. 3013
'and alle the progressiouns of muable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5

**Prohemye** *see* **Proemie**

**Prolations**
now lightere moedes or prolacions, now hevyere. . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70

**Prolixity**
For fulsomnesse of his prolixitee; . . . . . F.Sq. 405
But flee we now prolixite best is, . . . . . TC.2. 1564
Of speche, or gret prolixitee . . . . . HF.2. 348

**Prolle** *see* **Prowl**

**Prolog**
The prologe of the Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. *head*
The prologe of the Cokes Tale . . . . . A.Co. *head*
The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale . . . B.ML. *head*
The Prologe of the Prioresses Tale . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
The prologue of the Nonnes preestes tale . . . . B.NP. *head*
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale . C.Pard. *head*
The Prologue of the Wyves Tale of Bathe . . . D.WB. *head*

**Prolog**—*Continued*
Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . D.WB. *end*
The prologe of the Freres Tale . . . . . D.Fri. *head*
The prologe of the Somonours Tale . . . . . D.Sum. *head*
My prologe wol I ende in this manere.' . . . . D.Sum. 1708
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale . . E.Cl. *head*
The Prologe of the Marchantes Tale . . . . . E.Mch. *head*
The Prologe of the Frankeleyns Tale . . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. *head*
The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale . . . G.CY. *head*
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Maunciples tale . H.Mcp. *head*
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale . . I.Pars. *head*
May to no long prologe as now entende. . . . . TC.4. 893

**Pronounce**
'First, I pronounce whennes that I come, . . . . C.Pard. 335
Al to symple is my tonge to pronounce, . . . . G.CY. 1299
That so desyreth to pronounce our nede, . . . . PF. 559

**Pronounced**
And it pronounced by the president, . . . . . TC.4. 213

**Pronouncer**
rethorien or pronouncere of kynges preysynges, . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Proof**
The verray preeve sheweth it in dede. . . . . B.NP. 4173
And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef: . . . D.WB. 247
By preeve which that is demonstratif, . . . . D.Sum. 2272
To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . E.Cl. 787
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . . G.CY. 968
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' G.CY. 1379
That were nat honeste, if it cam to preef.' . . . H.Mcp. 75
For yee or nay, with-outen any preve?' . . . . PF. 497
that the proeve of this, y-susteyned by stedfast . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . TC.1. 470
For for to tristen som wight is a preve . . . . TC.1. 690
That men of-yelpe, and it were brought to preve: . TC.3. 307
'And dredeles that shal be founde at preve! . . . TC.3. 1002
I can no more, it shal be founde at preve!'— . . . TC.4. 1659
A preve by experience; . . . . . HF.2. 370
As fer as that I saw the preve; . . . . . HF.2. 481
These bokes, ther we han noon other preve. . . . LGW. 28
There as there is non othyr asay be preve; . . . LGW.G. 28
There as there lyth non othyr asay be preve. . . . LGW.G. 84
thow knowist . . . By pref and ek by storyis here by-forn. . . . . LGW.G. 528
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see. . . . . LGW. 2113
By preve, as wel as by auctorite, . . . . . LGW. 2394
by the prove of the height of the pool . . . . Astr. 251–8

**Proofs**
fro withouten, but by proeves in cercles, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
whiche proeves drawen to hem-self heer . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5

**Proper**
Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel. . . . . A.Prol. 540
To maken hym lyve by his propre good . . . . A.Prol. 581
Convertynge al unto his propre welle, . . . . . A.Kn. 3037
She was so propre, and sweete, and likerous. . . . A.Mil. 3345
In cradel it lay, and was a pròpre page. . . . . A.Rv. 3972
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe, . . . . A.Co. 4368
the deeth of his owene propre persone." ' . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
in kepynge of thy propre persone, . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
as of youre propre auctoritee. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
namoore propre of hir owene, they shapen . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond . . . B.Mk. 3518
So moot I theen, thou art a propre man, . . . . C.Pard. 309
For though I telle noght his propre name, . . . C.Pard. 417
And everich hath of God a propre yifte, . . . . D.WB. 103
Upon his propre body, and noght he. . . . . D.WB. 159
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente. . . . . D.Sum. 1821
Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse, . . . F.Sq. 610
And loven novelrie of propre kynde, . . . . . F.Sq. 619
thyn owene propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb, I.Pars. 1020–5
thyne owene propre thynges, and hastily and . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
and for-leteth his propre clernesse, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
ayeins the propre fortunes of poure feble folke . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5 *var*
the werk of his propre estat. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
hir propre office, ne he ne suffreth nat . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
fro thy propre goodes; and for thow ne . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
hir propre stablenesse in the chaungynge . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
tho thynges to ben hise in propre, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
desire nat to lyven by thyn oonly propre ryght. . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
no propre good I-set in you, for whiche . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
the estat of his propre reste a thought . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
hadden any propre or naturel goodnesse . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
to hir propre cours, and alle thynges rejoysen . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
it chaunge nat from his propre kynde). . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
no propre beaute of dignyte. And yet . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
ne cometh nat to folk of hir propre strengthe . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
thyng that hath no propre beute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
un-to vices and forleten his propre byrthe. . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
thilke that is accordynge and propre to hym, . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
despoyled of oon as of hire propre heved; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
of good folk hir propre honour. But yif . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
to every wyght his owene propre bounte . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
be the propre nature of it maketh men . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400

**Propre**—*Continued*
with your propre handes (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
by his propre stablete the moevable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
Natheles the propre maner . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
his propre causes, of whiche causes the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
the possessioun of hir propre resoun. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
in this manere thei ben caytifs fro hir propre liberte. Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
The whiche folk, syn that hir propre wil . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
but of his propre power. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
doth no thing) by his propre moevynges, . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
oothre, syn it knoweth by his propre nature . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
by his nature propre, but by the nature of hem that Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
and manyfest that it is propre to the devyne thought. Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
necessite condicionel—the propre nature of it . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
that goth by his propre wil, al be it so . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
by hir propre nature, so as thei comen in alle . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
of his propre knowynge; ne he ne entrechaungith . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
come, but of his propre symplicite. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Com her to preye, in his propre persone, . . . . TC.2. 1487
I com my-self in my propre persone, . . . . . TC.4. 83
Her woful spirit from his propre place, . . . . TC.4. 1152
Or if the soule, of propre kynde, . . . . . HF.1. 43
Tellen thee a propre skile, . . . . . HF.2. 218
Hath his propre mansioun, . . . . . HF.2. 246
That he nys but a verray propre fole . . . . . LGW.G. 259
zodiak as the sonne of his propre moeving . . . Astr. 179–85
Now is not this a propre thing? . . . . . RR. 6370
With ther propre hondis they wrought, . . . . RR. 6565
With propre hondis and body also, . . . . . RR. 6592

**Properly**
Ne thogh I speke hir wordes proprely; . . . . A.Prol. 729
Who koude ryme in Englyssh proprely . . . . A.Kn. 1459
To speken of a servaunt proprely, . . . . . A.Kn. 2787
Y-clad he was ful smal and proprely, . . . . A.Mil. 3320
nat, as to speke properly, be called a . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
for sikerly, as for to speke proprely, we . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
'Now herkneth how I baar me proprely, . . . . D.WB. 224
'Verray poverte, it syngeth proprely; . . . . D.WB. 1191
If men shal telle proprely a thyng . . . . . H.Mcp. 209
which that is proprely salvacioun of synnes; . . . I.Pars. 285–90
aperteneth proprely to the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
and envye comth proprely of malice, . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
therfore it is proprely agayn the bountee . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
mannes harm; and that is proprely lyk . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
Espirituecl marchandise is proprely symonye, . . . I.Pars. 780–5
aperteignen properly to vertu, and vertu . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
apertenith properly to his knowinge) but . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
But properly your wicked thought, . . . . . RR. 7535

**Properties**
and the propretes of the thing; and let . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
were clepid somme for her propirtees . . . . . Astr. 45–50

**Property**
the propretee of a fool is this, "He . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
The whiche han of hire propretee by kynde . . . B.NP. 4142
hath his propertee in hymself, that he that wole . I.Pars. 640–5
thyng maketh his proprete, ne it is . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
of tyme, but rather by the proprete of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
chaungeth nat the nature ne the proprete . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
finden in fortune Ay proprete; her yiftes ben commune. . . . . TC.4. 392
The hevene hath propretee of sikernesse; . . . . Fort. 69
takith the propirte of suche bestes, or ellis . . . Astr. 100–8
If he ne have proprete of thing. . . . . RR. 6594
In houses that han proprete, . . . . . RR. 6692
The proprete of al her lyve, . . . . . RR. 6872

**Prophecies**
She tolde ek alle the prophecies by herte, . . . TC.5. 1494

**Prophecy**
With al thy false gost of prophecyel . . . . . TC.5. 1521

**Prophet**
That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.' . B.ML. 224
'To this sentence accordeth the prophete . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
the prophete seith that bettre it is to been . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
the prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . B.Mel. 2880–5
therfore the prophete seith that troubled . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
David the prophete; for the reconsilynge which we . B.Mel. 2925–30
amonesteth us by the prophete Jeremie, . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
which David the prophete seith, 'I have . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
the prophete Daniel in spirit upon the . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
and no delit, as God seith by the prophete . . . I.Pars. 140–5
therfore seith the prophete Ezechiel, 'I . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
which God seith by the prophete Jeremye, . . . I.Pars. 185–90
hem by the prophete Ysaye? That under . . . I.Pars. 195–200
the prophete Michias. And the lovynge . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
Ysaye the prophete, hir savoryng shal be ful of . . I.Pars. 210–5
hem no fruyt, for, as the prophete . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5

**Prophet**—*Continued*
Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
which thus seith David the prophete, . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite* . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth . . . I.Pars. 850–5
That prophete is of wo and of myschaunce. . . . LGW. 2254
Nys none of hem that good prophete is, . . . . RR. 7094

**Prophets**
Suche ben the stynkyng prophetis; . . . . . RR. 7093

**Propinqua**
*Causa longinqua* and *Causa propinqua*, . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90

**Propinquity**
kinde of any propinquyte or alliaunce . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5

**Proportion**
He knew the remenaunt by proporcioun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1286
What sholde I tellen eche proporcioun . . . . G.CY. 754
In size feet equal of proporcioun. . . . . I.Pars. 9
And complet formed by proporcioun . . . . . TC.5. 828
and by that same proporcioun . . . . . Astr. 40–5
in 90 degrees; and by that same proporcioun . . Astr. 60–5
Hir nose of good proporcioun, . . . . . RR. 545
Ful evene, and by proporcioun . . . . . RR. 931

**Proportionables**
nombres proporcionables, that the coolde . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70

**Proportionals**
And his proporcioneles convenientz . . . . . F.Fkl. 1278

**Proportioned**
So wel proporcioned for to been strong, . . . . F.Sq. 192

**Proportions**
And his proporcions convenients . . . . . F.Fkl. 1278 *var*
nombres and proporciouns; and as wel considre I thy . . . . . Astr. 1–5

**Propose**
mediacioun of this litel tretys, I propose to teche . Astr. 1–5

**Proposition**
'And as touchynge the proposicioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70

**Propositions**
thei han schewed her proposicions ben . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
disseyvid by false proposicouns that goon . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
collacioun of proposicions is nat sped-ful . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50

**Prosa**
'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
'. . . inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
'Haut aliter tristicie.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
'. . . dolore delatravi.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
'. . . pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'Set ne me inexorabile.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
'. . . terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
'Set dignitatibus.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
'Hactenus mendacia formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
'Assencior inquam cuncta.'—Prosa 11 . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'. . . dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'—Prosa 1 . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60

**Prosa** *see* **Prose**

**Proscription**
I am withoute deffense dampnyd to proscripcion . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5

**Prose**
I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . . B.ML. 96
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste, . . . . B.Mel. 2124

**Prose**—*Continued*
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . . B.Mel. 2127
In prose eek been endited many oon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3170
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . . I.Pars. 46
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose, . . . LGW. 66
He hath in prose translated Boece, . . . . . LGW. 425
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme, . . . Scog. 41
**Prose** *see* **Prosa**
**Proserpina**
Proserpina, and al hire fairye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2039
Folwynge his wyf, the queene Proserpyne, . . . E.Mch. 2229
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so? . . . E.Mch. 2264
Out nevere mo; but doun with Proserpine, . . . TC.4. 473
Of Pluto, and of Proserpyne, . . . . . HF.3. 421
**Proserus**
And of Athenes dan Proserus, . . . . . HF.3. 138
**Prospectives**
Of queynte mirours, and of prospectives, . . . . F.Sq. 234
**Prospere**
ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
**Prosperities**
is to seyn of my richesses and prosperites)? . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
to other folk prosperites and adversites, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
**Prosperity**
O queenes, lyvynge in prosperitee! . . . . . B.ML. 652
And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . . B.ML. 816
Of hym that stood in greet prosperitee, . . . . B.Mk. 3165
Lat no man truste on blynd prosperitee; . . . . B.Mk. 3187
Was dryven out of hys hye prosperitee . . . . B.Mk. 3203
'Whiche that my fader in his prosperitee . . . . B.Mk. 3385
And why he fil fro heigh prosperitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3771
And there abideth in prosperitee; . . . . . B.NP. 3967
'No man may alwey han prosperitee. . . . . E.Cl. 810
So graunte yow wele and prosperitee; . . . . . E.Cl. 842
I prey to God yeve hire prosperitee; . . . . . E.Cl. 1034
Ful many a yeer in heigh prosperitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1128
In which he lyved in greet prosperitee; . . . . E.Mch. 1247
And verray ground of his prosperitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1622
Amydde his lust and his prosperitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 2070
And whan he was in this prosperitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 799
The joye, the ese, and the prosperitee . . . . F.Fkl. 804
'Trusteth me wel, in his prosperitee. . . . . G.CY. 948
strengthe of body, heele, beautee, prosperitee, . . I.Pars. 150–5
the prosperitee of this lyf? For truste . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
temporeel prosperitee, and scorned by . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
mannes prosperitee; and after the word . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
sorwe of oother mannes . . . prosperitee; . . . I.Pars. 490–5
and prosperitee is kyndely matere of joye; . . . I.Pars. 490–5
shrewes han prosperitee, or elles for that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperite, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
to han that prosperite; and who-so hath adversite, . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
is to seyn, fro adversite in-to prosperite), . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
seyn a dite of a prosperite for a tyme, . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
of my prosperite (that is to seyn, that . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
seyn, that prosperite ne be comen to me . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
han . . . prosperite, and schrewes also han now . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
and the prosperite that is yeven to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
the whiche prosperite men seen ofte serven . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
'Condicioun of veyn prosperite! . . . . . TC.3. 817
A man to han ben in prosperite, . . . . . TC.3. 1627
Whanne he was fallen in prosperitee, . . . . . LGW. 590
That loveth trewely, more prosperite . . . . . LGW. 906
We, that weren in prosperitee, . . . . . LGW. 1030
Bi fer than doth prosperite; . . . . . RR. 5558
**Protection**
I putte me in thy protectioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2363
Victorious tree, protectioun of trewe, . . . . . B.ML. 456
of his grete mercy wol han hym in his protectioun . B.Mel. 2490–5
of al hooly chirche, and of the protectioun of aungels, I.Pars. 1075–80
**Protections**
Hem semed han geten hem protecciouns . . . . F.Sq. 56
**Protesilaus**
That whan at Troie was slayn Protheselaus, . . . F.Fkl. 1446
**Protestation**
But first I make a protestacioun . . . . . A.Mil. 3137
Therfore I make a protestacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 59
With protestacioun, as seyn these wyse, . . . . LGW. 2640
'But here I make a protestacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 484
'Making alwey a protestacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1289
**Proteus**
For Protheus, that cowde hym chaunge, . . . . RR. 6319
**Protholomee**
The same wordes writeth Protholomee . . . . D.WB. 182 *var*
The wise Astrologien Daun Protholome . . . . D.WB. 324 *var*
As wel as Euclude, or Protholomee: . . . . . D.Sum. 2289
**Protholomee** *see* **Ptolemy**
**Proud**
As wel as to a proud despitous man . . . . . A.Kn. 1777
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . A.Kn. 2598
With bleryng of a proud milleres eye,— . . . . A.Rv. 3865
As eny pecok he was proud and gay. . . . . A.Rv. 3926
And she was proud and peert as is a pye. . . . A.Rv. 3950
Thus is the proude millere wel y-bete, . . . . A.Rv. 4313
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . B.Mk. 3349
This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat; . . . B.Mk. 3357
For proud he was of herte and of array, . . . . B.Mk. 3376
And he was proud, and no-thyng God ne dradde, . B.Mk. 3402
'Eek thou that art his sone art proud also, . . . B.Mk. 3413
**Proud**—*Continued*
Moore proud, was never emperour than he; . . . B.Mk. 3662
And rede the proude wordes that he seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3770
Of which he was so proud, and eek so fayn, . . . B.Mk. 3931
An-hanged was Cresus, the proude kyng; . . . . B.Mk. 3949
With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . B.Mk. 3954
"Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . B.NP. 4599
O vile proude cherl! I shrewe his face! . . . . D.Sum. 2227
Or proud, or elles ootherweys a shrewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1534
and his entente in swich a proud desir . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
as of envye, for soothly he that is proude . . . I.Pars. 530–5
Were dede, and slawen proud Campaneus, . . . Anel. 59
And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . . Anel. 144
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . Anel. 192
put under fote the proude weerdes and . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
Whan Fortune with a proud ryght hand . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
what coveyten proude folk to lyften up . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
Al be it so that the proude Nero, with . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
waxen proude by long welefulnesse; and other . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
He dawntide the proude Centauris . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
And yit as proud a pecok can he pulle! . . . . TC.1. 210
For caught is proud, and caught is debonaire! . . TC.1. 214
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . . TC.1. 218
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight: . . . TC.1. 225
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle, . . . . TC.1. 233
"So longe mote ye live, and alle proude, . . . . TC.2. 402
And also how Cappaneus the proude . . . . . TC.5. 1504
Tarquinius, this prowde kynges sone, . . . . . LGW. 1745
And the erthe wexith proude withalle . . . . . RR. 59
And than bycometh the ground so proude, . . . RR. 63
And eek ful proude and outragious. . . . . RR. 174
Whan he may hem to proude see. . . . . RR. 884
For neither proude ne foole was she. . . . . RR. 1253
That proude-hertid Narcisus, . . . . . RR. 1491
In which the proude Narcisus . . . . . RR. 1602
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede; . . . . . RR. 2252
Than hym that is bothe proude and stoute. . . . RR. 3538
I dwelle with hem that proude be, . . . . . RR. 6171
Ne proude, but meke and ful pesyble. . . . . RR. 7411
**Prouder**
For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . . TC.2. 138
**Proudest**
The proudeste of thise riotoures three . . . . C.Pard. 716
Lat se, which is the proudeste of hem alle . . . D.WB. 1017
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame. . . . Mars. 278
**Proudly**
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . . . A.Kn. 1152
Why spekestow so proudly thanne to me?' . . . G.SN. 473
'Nat proudly, for, I speke as for my syde, . . . G.SN. 475
shewe . . . prowdly in despit of honestitee, the . . I.Pars. 425–30
**Provable**
It is thurgh argument provable; . . . . . RR. 5414
**Prove**
I wol it preeve, and fynde good witnesse . . . . C.Doc. 169
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve . . C.Doc. 185
"And preeve it by thyn owene experience, . . . D.Sum. 2057
To preeve hire wyfhod and hir stedefastnesse, . . E.Cl. 699
For greet skile is he preeve that he wroghte. . . . E.Cl. 1152
Heere may ye se, and heerby may ye preve, . . . E.Mch. 1330
That that is overdoon it wol nat preeve Aright; . . G.CY. 645
How that oure bisynesse shal thryve and preeve; . G.CY. 1212
Ye mowe preve hit bi assay, . . . . . BD. 551
'Ful hard were hit to preven by resoun . . . . PF. 534
now how thou mayst proeven holily and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
to proeve this conclusioun ther helpeth . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
wel and prove it by the same thing. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
Ne I ne proeve nat thilke same resoun . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste! . . . TC.3. 1048
To preve in that thy gerful violence! . . . . . TC.4. 286
That destine thorugh argumentes preve; . . . . TC.4. 969
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve . . . TC.4. 1401
I preve it thus, for in non other space . . . . TC.5. 676
Quod he to me, 'that can I preve . . . . . HF.2. 199
I preve hit thus—tak hede now— . . . . . HF.2. 279
Bid him proven the contrarie. . . . . HF.2. 300
This, mayst thou fele, wel I preve. . . . . HF.2. 318
But, for to prove in alle wyse, . . . . . HF.3. 257
For by assay ther may no man it preve. . . . . LGW. 9
Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . LGW. 100
I prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . . Astr. 245–51
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the . . . . Astr. 251–8
But understonde wel that to prove this . . . . Astr. 258–62
to prove the height of the pool artik fro . . . . Astr. 262–6
to prove the latitude of the regioun . . . . . Astr. 262–6
lasse as thow might preve. . . . . Astr. 266–70
To preve if I myght meke hym soo. . . . . RR. 3394
That there her force wolde preve. . . . . RR. 4170
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove, . . . . RR. 5223
Til that he preve his stabilte. . . . . RR. 5246

**Proved**
And swich he was y-preved ofte sithes. . . . . A.Prol. 485
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547
For it is preeved by experience, . . . . . A.Kn. 3001
may lightly be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord . B.Mel. 2260–5
and eek for I have assayed and preved thy grete sapience . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
And wolde have preeved it, as sholde a knyght, . C.Doc. 193
As preved by his wordes and his werk; . . . . E.Cl. 28
For in effect it preeved is on me, . . . . . E.Cl. 856
With martirdom they preved hire constance. . . . E.Mch. 2283
Is preved al day, as men may it see, . . . . . F.Sq. 481
And that as swithe preeved it shal bee.' . . . . G.CY. 1336
and alle thise thynges been preved by . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
it hath be schewed and proved by ful many . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
is cleped inparfyt is proevid inparfit be . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
proevid yet more fermely thus that there ne . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
that thou hast concluded and proved, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
as I have gadrid and proevid a litil byforn . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne proeved . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
is . . . I-proevid by right to ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . . TC.1. 239
As I have of the water preved, . . . . . HF.2. 306
As I before have preved thee, . . . . . HF.2. 331
Have I not preved thus symply, . . . . . HF.2. 346
Right so as thou hast preved me.' . . . . . HF.2. 366
**Provedest**
provedest in disputynge that god . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
**Provende**
Provende, rent, or dignyte, . . . . . RR. 6931
**Proverb**
Ful sooth is this proverbe, it is no lye, . . . . A.Mil. 3391
And therfore this proverbe is seyd ful sooth, . . . A.Rv. 4319
Of a proverbe that seith this same word, . . . . A.Co. 4405
for the commune proverbe seith thus: "He . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
'that the commune proverbe is sooth, . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
The proverbe seith, "He hasteth . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
for the proverbe seith, "He that to muche . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
is an old proverbe,' quod she, 'seith . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
This proverbe is ful sooth and ful commune. . . . B.Mk. 3436
Wel may that be a proverbe of a shrewe. . . . . D.WB. 284
That seith this proverbe in his Almageste, . . . D.WB. 325
By this proverbe thou shalt understonde, . . . D.WB. 328
That ilke proverbe of Ecclesiaste, . . . . . D.WB. 651
yow of the proverbe of Salomon, he . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
synnes, for the proverbe seith that . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
Lat this proverbe a lore unto you be: . . . . TC.2. 397
Therfor I wol seye o proverbe, . . . . . HF.1. 289
Proverbe of Chaucer . . . . . Prov. *head*
**Proverbed**
Han evere thus proverbed to us yonge, . . . . TC.3. 293
**Proverbs**
Of proverbes, than ye han herd bifoore . . . . B.Mel. 2146
Of his proverbes, nof his olde sawe; . . . . . D.WB. 660
And therwithal he knew of mo proverbes, . . . D.WB. 773
Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes! . . . E.Mch. 1567
For thy proverbes may me naught availen! . . . TC.1. 756
Proverbes canst thyselve y-nowe and wost, . . . TC.3. 299
This litel writ, proverbes, or figure . . . . . Buk. 25
**Proveth**
That maister . . . is good that proveth shrewes. B.Mel. 2625–30
Youre doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth, . E.Cl. 1000
He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 1155
Thexperience so preveth every day . . . . . E.Mch. 2238
By this Marchauntes tale it preveth weel: . . . E.Mch. 2425
Which proveth wel that outher love or drede . . F.Sq. 455
sche pleyeth, and thus sche proeveth hir strengthes, Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
by Tholome that proveth it. And yif thow haddest . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
corages of men proveth and graunteth that god . . . is good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
that god is so good that it proeveth by . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
proeveth that he is ful; ryght as thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
That preveth wel, it brest alday so ofte; . . . . TC.3. 1637
It preveth wel, he spak so that Criseyde . . . . TC.5. 948
For it preveth wonder well . . . . . RR. 3157
That he not loveth his dede proveth, . . . . . RR. 5385
Fals Semblant proveth so this thing, . . . . . RR. 7665
**Providence** *see* **Prevdence, Purveyance**
**Province**
al the provynce of Campayne, I took . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Provinces**
the richesses of the peple of the provinces . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
**Proving**
For thynge that maye have no prevyng . . . . RR. 7541
**Provost**
And hastily they for the provost sente. . . . . B.Pri. 1806
This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve, . . . B.Pri. 1819
cast out hym Trygwille, provost of the kyngis hous, Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
stryf ayens the provost of the pretorie for . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
**Provost**—*Continued*
Bailifs, bedels, provost countours . . . . . RR. 6812
Or provost full of trecherie, . . . . . RR. 7030
**Provostrie**
the provostrye of Rome was whilom a greet . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
cast than thilke provostrye? And, as I . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
**Prow**
To doon therwith myn honour and my prow, . . . B.Sh. 1598
That shul been for youre hele, and for youre prow; . B.NP. 4140
Men han ful ofte moore harm than prow. . . . C.Pard. 300
If ye hym knewe it wolde be for youre prow; . . G.CY. 609
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . . TC.1. 333
That secret is and for the tounes prow.' . . . . TC.2. 1664
I may wel wite, it n'il not ben my prow. . . . . TC.5. 789
Is for thy lore and for thy prow,— . . . . . HF.2. 71
To stryve ageyn is nought thi prowe; . . . . . RR. 1940
But for wynnyng and for prowe. . . . . RR. 5806
**Prowess**
Prowesse of man, for God of his goodnesse . . . D.WB. 1129
Prowesse of man for God of his prowesse . . . . D.WB. 1129 *var*
so as bounte and pruesse ben the mede to good folk, . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
But so as oonly bownte and prowesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
that forleteth bounte and prowesse, he forletith . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
to geten hem bounte and prowesse whiche that . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
bounte and prowesse? And what othir . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
His vertu or his excellent prowesse, . . . . . TC.1. 438
He was to sen, fulfil'd of heigh prowesse; . . . . TC.2. 632
Within her thought his excellent prowesse, . . . TC.2. 660
was evere his lyve and ful of heigh prowesse . . TC.5. 436 *var*
Or by his witte or by his prowesse, . . . . . RR. 261
How shulde he oute? By whos prowesse, . . . . RR. 4519
Mi modir is of gret prowesse, . . . . . RR. 5893
**Prowl**
Though ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde. . . G.CY. 1412
**Pruce** *see* **Prussia**
**Prudence**
Al that he spak it was of heye prudence . . . . A.Prol. 305 *var*
By-cause he was a man of heigh prudence, . . . B.Sh. 1254
called was Prudence, a doghter which . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
This noble wyf Prudence remembred . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
resoun this noble wyf Prudence suffred . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Prudence answerde, 'Certes, wel I . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
Melibeus unto his wyf Prudence: 'Alle . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
'Lat calle,' quod Prudence, 'thy trewe . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
his wyf Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet . B.Mel. 2190–5
Thanne dame Prudence, whan that . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
wyf Prudence, 'I purpose nat,' quod . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
Whanne dame Prudence, ful debonairly . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
of his wyf Prudence, he seyde thus: . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
in longe tyme the prudence; and Tullius . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence, . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
answereth anon dame Prudence and seyde, 'Examineth,' . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
'Lo, lo,' quod dame Prudence, 'how . . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
answerde anon Prudence. 'Warnestooryng,' quod she, . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'if ye wol . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'I graunte . . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
pacient governeth hym by greet prudence. . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
yow, dame Prudence, that pacience is a . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
'A!' quod dame Prudence, 'ye seyn . . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
Whan Prudence hadde herd hir . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
After that dame Prudence hadde . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
and seyde, 'I see wel, dame Prudence, . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
Thanne bigan dame Prudence to . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
dame Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he . . B.Mel. 2885–90
Thanne seide dame Prudence, 'I . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Thanne dame Prudence discovered al . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
Thanne dame Prudence, whan she . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
wordes of dame Prudence, they weren so . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'it is an . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Whan dame Prudence hadde herd the . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
Thanne was Prudence right glad and . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
And thanne dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
And whan dame Prudence hadde herd . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
and to my wyf Prudence, and to my . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
wyf Prudence, or ye wol nat?' . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
And whan that dame Prudence saugh . . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
'Certes,' quod dame Prudence, 'this . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
dame Prudence, and hire wise informaciouns . . B.Mel. 3060–5
And of Prudence and hire benignytee, . . . . B.Mk. 3080
As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence. . . . . B.Mk. 3086
And worthily they preisen hire prudence. . . . E.Cl. 1022
O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . . E.Cl. 1183
That yow ne liketh, for youre heighe prudence, . . E.Mch. 1482
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence, . . . G.CY. 630
Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
Prudence, allas! oon of thine yen three . . . . TC.5. 744
**Prudent**
O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas! . . . . B.ML. 123
Ne konne noght knowe his prudent purveiance. . . B.ML. 483
She was so prudent and so bountevous; . . . . C.Doc. 110
A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde. . . . E.Cl. 427

**Prussia**
Aboven alle nacions in Pruce. . . . . A.Prol. 53
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe; . A.Kn. 2122
To Pruyse, and in-to Tartarye, . . . . . BD. 1024
**Pry**
He walked in the feeldes, for to prye Upon the sterres, A.Mil. 3458
In every hous he gan to poure and prye, . . . . D.Sum. 1738
For al that ever he koude poure or pryen, . . . E.Mch. 2112
I am nat wont in no mirour to prie, . . . . . G.CY. 668
And sende you thanne a mirour in to prye, . . . TC.2. 404
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste prye . . . . . TC.2. 1710
And Pandarus gan under for to prye, . . . . . TC.3. 1571
**Psalm**
Whan they for soules seye the Psalm of Davit,— . D.Sum. 1933
**Psalms**
Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke. . . . H.Mcp. 345
**Psalter**
A sauter helde she faste in honde, . . . . . RR. 431
But she forgate not hir sawter; . . . . . RR. 7369
**Psaltery**
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3213
He kist hire sweete, and taketh his sawtrie, . . . A.Mil. 3305
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . H.Mcp. 268
**Pseustis**
And of Athenes daun Pseustis . . . . . HF.3. 137 *var*
**Ptolemy**
The same wordes writeth Ptholomee; . . . . . D.WB. 182
The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome, . . . . D.WB. 324
hast thy-selve leerned by Tholome that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
After the deth of Tholome the kyng, . . . . . LGW. 580
whiche declinacioun after Ptholome is 23 . . . . Astr. 65–70
**Ptolemy** *see* **Protholomee**
**Publican**
Swich was the confessioun of the puplican . . . I.Pars. 985–90
**Publish**
to many festen or publisschen your renoun and doon yowr . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
renovelen and publysschen hem with seed y-multiplied, Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
**Published**
Publiced was the bountee of hir name. . . . . E.Cl. 415
The which they han publiced atte fulle. . . . . E.Cl. 749
that is publysschid among his owene . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
Her name, allas, publisshed is so wide, . . . . TC.5. 1095
**Puella**
That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus. . . . . A.Kn. 2045
**Puff**
And gan to puffen and to blaste, . . . . . HF.3. 776
For with a puff of litell wynde . . . . . RR. 4227
**Pugnant** *see* **Poignant**
**Pull**
And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle; . . . . A.Prol. 652
Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng. . . . E.Mch. 2353
For many a man that may not stonde a pulle, . . PF. 164
And yit as proud a pecok can he pulle! . . . . TC.1. 210
And on the morwe pulle it up as blive! . . . . TC.1. 965
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste, . . . TC.2. 657
She shal not pulle it out this nexte wike! . . . . TC.2. 1273
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . TC.3. 1104
Gan pulle awey the fetheres brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546
To pulle a rose of all that route . . . . . RR. 1667
For ought I couthe pulle or wynde. . . . . RR. 1810
I shal so pulle hym, if I can, . . . . . RR. 5984
Withoute scaldyng they hem pulle. . . . . RR. 6820
**Pullaille**
With caleweis, or with pullaylle, . . . . . RR. 7043
**Pullaille** *see* **Poultry**
**Pulled**
He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . . . . A.Prol. 177
As fiers as leoun pulled out his swerd, . . . . . A.Kn. 1598
And pulled out a swerd, and cride, 'Hoo! . . . . A.Kn. 1706
Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two, . . . . A.Mil. 3245
And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . . D.Sum. 2067
And pulled his white fetheres everychon, . . . . H.Mcp. 304
Ryght nygh the bothon pullede he . . . . . RR. 3076
I nolde not that it pulled were . . . . . RR. 3127
**Pulleth**
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste, . . . . LGW. 2308
**Pulley**
For noon engyn of wyndas ne polyve; . . . . . F.Sq. 184
**Pulling**
And in the pullyng sore I sight; . . . . . RR. 1746
**Pulpit**
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet, . . . . . C.Pard. 391
With prechyng in the pulpit ther he stood, . . . D.Sum. 2282
**Pulse**
Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes . . . TC.3. 1114
**Punic** *see* **Pene**
**Punish**
beren it to punysse the shrewes and . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
jurisdiccion upon hem, and he shal punysse . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
ne punyssche wrongfully Albyn, a conseiller . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
scholde duweliche punysche felons, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
to som othir folk is yoven power to punysshen, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
or elles bycause to punysschen or elles chastisen . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
To furthren trouthe, and wronges to punice, . . . TC.5. 1707
And hym punysshe and hampre so . . . . . RR. 6445
And therfore God shal hym punyce. . . . . RR. 7233
**Punished**
For in his purs he sholde y-punysshed be: . . . . A.Prol. 657
thou hast been punysshed in the manere that thow . B.Mel. 2605–10
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
ben nat punyssched, al be it so that ther . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
schrewes, whan thei ben punyschid, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
thei ben punyschid by ryghtful vengeaunce. . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
it is ryght that schrewes ben punyschid, and . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
that they ne were nat punysschid, that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
peyne, thanne whan thei ben punyschid . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
whan men wene that thei ne ben nat punyssched.' . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
that is to seyn that schrewes ben punysschid . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
Here name allas is punysshed so wyde . . . . . TC.5. 1095 *var*
**Punisheth**
peyne . . . punysscheth innocentes? And folk . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the wikkide folk, it punysseth. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
**Punishing**
they seen the punyssynge and chastisynge . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
withouten punysshynge, they sompne nat . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
In punysshynge of fornicacioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1302
withouten punysschynge. The whiche thing . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
**Punishment**
wheither ye wol putte the punyssement . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
**Puppet**
This were a popet in an arm tenbrace . . . . B.Th. 1891
**Purchase**
His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. . . . A.Prol. 256
He koude bettre than his lord purchace. . . . . A.Prol. 608
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . B.ML. 873
that loven and purchacen pees, for they . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
My purchas is theffect of al my rente. . . . . D.Fri. 1451
And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. . . . D.Fri. 1530
And maken folk for to purchacen curses . . . . G.CY. 1405
folk seyn that avarice is for to purchacen manye thynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
longe and for to purchacen muche . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
may men purchace by poverte espiritueel, and the . I.Pars. 1080–5
That made me coveten and purchace . . . . . Mars. 269
And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchace,' . . TC.2. 33
Now were I wis, me hate to purchace . . . . . TC.2. 713
And of som goodly answer you purchace, . . . . TC.2. 1125
Sin wel I wot I may her not purchace. . . . . TC.4. 557
If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchace; . . . W.Unc. 19
For so thou may thank purchace, . . . . . RR. 2700
Forto purchase his good wille. . . . . RR. 3481
To purchace othen mennes goode. . . . . RR. 5708
And to her soules deth purchace . . . . . RR. 5754
And purchace hem the acqueyntaunces . . . . RR. 6176
To gone and purchasen her nede. . . . . RR. 6607
Til he the remenaunt may purchace. . . . . RR. 6746
My purchace is bettir than my rent; . . . . . RR. 6838
We purchace thurgh oure flateryng . . . . . RR. 6956
**Purchased**
that ye sholde han purchaced the pees . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
He that purchased the treson . . . . . BD. 1121
I have purchaced grete discordes ayens . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Giltles my deeth thus han ye me purchaced; . . . Merc.B. 17
**Purchaser**
So greet a purchasour was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 318
**Purchasing**
His purchasyng myghte nat been infect. . . . . A.Prol. 320
And heere I ryde aboute my purchasyng, . . . D.Fri. 1449
the purchasynge of vertu, that thilke fortune . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
**Pure**
The pure fettres on his shynes grete . . . . . A.Kn. 1279
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . G.SN. 48
For pure chaastnesse of virginitee, . . . . . G.SN. 88
seyd with greet humblesse and ful pure honesty, . I.Pars. 1045–50
Of downe of pure dowves white . . . . . BD. 250
I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259
The blood was fled for pure drede . . . . . BD. 489
The pure Deeth is so ful my fo . . . . . BD. 582
Hit was hir owne pure lokyng, . . . . . BD. 869
Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . . . BD. 941
That al hir lymmes nere pure sywynge . . . . . BD. 958 *var*
So pure, suffraunt, was hir wyt. . . . . BD. 1009
In my tale, for pure fere . . . . . BD. 1208
Softe, and quakyng for pure drede . . . . . BD. 1211
For pure fere, but stal away; . . . . . BD. 1250
pure clennesse of the devyne intelligence, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure thought . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
singeth that the sonne is cler by pure light; . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
and loketh over that bi pure subtilte of thought . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
wel ny out of her wyt for pure fere . . . . . TC.1. 108 *var*
And ek the pure wise of her movinge . . . . . TC.1. 285
And with that pure thought for-shamed, she . . . TC.2. 656 *em*
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte . . . . . TC.4. 1620
That som man of his pure kynde . . . . . HF.1. 280
How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . . . HF.2. 316
That nygh she meltith for pure wood; . . . . . RR. 276
But barly breed and watir pure, . . . . . RR. 2757
For charite, full clene and pure. . . . . RR. 5798
**Pured**
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . D.WB. 143
Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . F.Fkl. 1560

**Purely**
Purely for defaute of slepe, . . . . . BD. 5
That purely tho myn owne thoght . . . . . BD. 842
That purely hir symple recorde . . . . . BD. 933
That purely hir impressiouns . . . . . HF.1. 39
And purely lyve in deite. . . . . RR. 5656
**Purest**
that the fuyer, that is purest, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
**Purfled**
I seigh his sleves y-purfiled at the hond . . . . A.Prol. 193
**Purgation**
That they were makyd for purgacioun . . . . D.WB. 120
**Purgatory**
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . . A.Kn. 1226
By God, in erthe I was his purgatorie, . . . . D.WB. 489
Paraunter she may be youre purgatorie; . . . . E.Mch. 1670
men, that is to seyn in purgatorie; . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
helle, and amenused the peynes of purgatorie . . I.Pars. 805–10
**Purge**
Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entraille. . . . B.Pri. 1763
Ye purge yow, and, for ye shal nat tarie, . . . . B.NP. 4137
To purge yow, bynethe and eek above. . . . . B.NP. 4143
To purge uryne and eek for engendrure. . . . . D.WB. 134
they purgen hir stynkynge ordure, that . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
where as men purgen hire ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
**Purged**
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne, . G.SN. 181
purgide in wrekynge, by the destruccioun . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Purging**
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a purgynge mekenesse; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
**Puro**
'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
**Purple**
in precious purpre ne mowe nat clothen . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
vyolletes, ne go thow nat to the purpre wode . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
whiche blood men deyen purpre). . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed purpre . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
fyssche with whiche men deien purpre), . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
in schynynge purpre, envyrowned with . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Aboute her yen two a purpre ring . . . . . TC.4. 869
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purpre sayle, . . LGW. 654
Richesse a robe of purpur on hadde, . . . . . RR. 1071
Of riche purpur Sarsynesh. . . . . RR. 1188
**Purples**
apparayled hym with faire purpres of Tyrie . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Purpose**
He wolde his firste purpos modifye. . . . . A.Kn. 2542
In purpos was to maken hire his heir, . . . . . A.Rv. 3978
His purpos was for to bistowe hire hye . . . . A.Rv. 3981
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . . . B.ML. 170
wyf Prudence, 'I purpose nat,' quod . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
conseil of a purpos, yet hath he free . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
restreyneth thilke wikked purpos and overcometh . B.Mel. 2280–5
chaungen his purpos and his conseil if . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
restreyne hir wikked purpos whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
I . . . purpose me fully to desherite hem . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
But now unto our purpos torne we . . . . . B.Mk. 3487 *var*
But of his purpos he was let ful soone. . . . . B.Mk. 3788
But from his purpos cursed and dampnable . . . B.Mk. 3795
The mayden to his purpos wynne myghte; . . . C.Doc. 132
Al wolde he from his purpos nat converte. . . . C.Doc. 212
But now to purpos why I tolde thee . . . . . D.WB. 711
And in o purpos stedefastly to dwelle, . . . . D.WB. 947
If that thou wolt unto that purpos drawe, . . . E.Cl. 314
But he no word wol to that purpos seye, . . . . E.Cl. 573
But nathelees his purpos heeld he stille, . . . . E.Cl. 580
That whan they have a certein purpos take, . . . E.Cl. 702
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake. . . . . E.Cl. 705
He of his crueel purpos nolde stente; . . . . . E.Cl. 734
As to his crueel purpos may suffyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 1740
Til I thy purpos knewe and al thy wille.' . . . . E.Cl. 1078
As to my purpos, wiste ye my wille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1212f
To my purpos. Placebo, what sey ye?' . . . . E.Mch. 1571
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take, . . . E.Mch. 1620
Which purpos was plesant to God, seyde he, . . E.Mch. 1621
As to his purpos, of no swich mateere, . . . . E.Mch. 2101
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . . E.Mch. 2132
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste. . . . . F.Sq. 606
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . . F.Sq. 653
Unto this purpos drough Aurelius. . . . . F.Fkl. 965
To brynge aboute oure purpos if we may; . . . . G.CY. 803
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . G.CY. 1399
But now to purpos, as I first bigan; . . . . . H.Mcp. 155
hath doon and stidefastly purposen in his . . . I.Pars. 85–90
with sad purpos to shryve hym and to do penaunce, I.Pars. 125–30
man have stedefast purpos to shriven hym, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
noght withouten sad purpos of shrifte, if . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
stidefast purpos, by the grace of God, never eft . . I.Pars. 1005–10
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne . . . . . Pity. 5
Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquere . . . . ABC. 113
But now to purpos as of this matere,— . . . . . PF. 26
the whiche this is my moste purpoos, . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
han o same purpos by kynde, and that oon of hem . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
**Purpose**—*Continued*
acomplisseth his purpos kyndely, and yit he ne . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
acomplisseth nat his owene purpos— . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
my purpos; and it is to douten that thou ne . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
be in my power to chaunge my purpos, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
thi purpos; but for as mochel as the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
ne purposen nat wikkidly medes and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye.— . . . . TC.1. 5
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise, . . . . TC.1. 79
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . TC.1. 142
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . . TC.1. 379
How alderfirst his purpos for to winne. . . . . TC.1. 1069
For to thy purpos this may like thee, . . . . . TC.2. 45
Criseyde un-to that purpos nought answerede . . . TC.2. 897 *var*
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme, . . . TC.2. 1525
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 330
But certein is, to purpos for to go, . . . . . TC.3. 449
But now to purpos. Whan that she was come . . . TC.3. 604
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste; . . . . . TC.3. 1131
But now to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.3. 1337
As fil to purpos of hir aventure, . . . . . TC.3. 1367
This purpos and that day they issen mente; . . . TC.4. 37
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise; . . . . . TC.4. 734
And hold thy purpos, for it is the beste.'— . . . TC.4. 1120
That men purposen pees on every side, . . . . TC.4. 1350
And was in purpos evere to ben trewe: . . . . TC.4. 1420
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde, . . . . TC.5. 176
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely, . . . . TC.5. 495
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best. . . . . TC.5. 754
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide. . . . . TC.5. 770
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1029
To purpos how that Fortune overthrowe . . . . TC.5. 1460
And ofte time he was in purpos grete . . . . . TC.5. 1576
But yet to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.5. 1799
Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . . . . HF.1. 377
Nys nat to purpos for to speke of here, . . . . LGW. 954
But now to the purpose; in the story I rede, . . . LGW. 1825
For all his purpos, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1140
Hadde alle tymes his purpos clere, . . . . . RR. 4467
He chaungith purpos and entente . . . . . RR. 4903
To kepen alway his purpose, . . . . . RR. 5389
Than lete a purpose that I take, . . . . . RR. 6169
And gladly my purpos is this: . . . . . RR. 6966
**Purposed**
Right so this markys fulliche hath purposed . . . E.Cl. 706
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . . E.Cl. 1067
'I purposed fermely to shryve me, and . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
thyne eien almest al the purposede forme . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
ne withstonde the resouns purposed; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
we han purposed here-byforn. 'Have I . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
wil conferme the thinges that ben purposed, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
'that is eveneliche purposed to the good . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
thilke same good purposed to the werkes of mankynde Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byforn.) . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
ben ther thanne purposed and byhyght medes to good . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
'that tho thinges that I purposide the a . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
**Purposest**
that in thilke thyng that thou purposest . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
thou purposest for to do by thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
the vengeance that thou purposest for to take is the B.Mel. 2575–80
'what thou purposest to seke, but I desire for . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
from afer what thou purposist, algates I . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
**Purposeth**
in the whiche he purposeth fermely to continue. . . I.Pars. 730–5
Felly purposith thee to werreye, . . . . . RR. 3251
**Purposing**
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1458
**Purpre** *see* **Purple**
**Purprise**
To kepe better the purprise. . . . . RR. 3987
And eke amydde this purprise . . . . . RR. 4171
**Purse**
But-if a mannes soule were in his purs; . . . . A.Prol. 656
For in his purs he sholde y-punysshed be: . . . A.Prol. 657
'Purs is the Ercedekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . A.Prol. 658
And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether, . . . . A.Mil. 3250
Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.' . . . . B.Sh. 1438
povere herte and a riche purs." . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945
Bothe of hir nether purs and of hir cheste. . . . D.WB. 44b
And they were glade to fille wel his purs, . . . . D.Fri. 1348
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1883
In secree wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . . . E.Mch. 1937
This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd, . . . . E.Mch. 1944
Upon hir thombe, or in hir purs it bere, . . . . F.Sq. 148
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . G.CY. 741
As ther is any in youre purse or myn, . . . . . G.CY. 1129

**Purse**—*Continued*
The Compleynt of Chaucer to his Purse . . . . Purse. *head*
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght . . . Purse. 1
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light . . . Purse. 15
A purs that henge [doun] by a bande, . . . . . RR. 240
Out of that purs er ther come ought; . . . . . RR. 243
That fro that purs a peny went. . . . . RR. 246
Than peny in purs certis. . . . . RR. 5542

**Purses**
And right as Judas hadde purses smale, . . . . D.Fri. 1350
And empten also grete and hevye purses, . . . . G.CY. 1404

**Pursue**
shul rather pursue to youre adversaries for pees . B.Mel. 2880–5
'I wole chace and pursue the man by . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
hem that yow chacen and pursewen, and . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
To pursuen and to spien me, . . . . . RR. 1717
Pursue tyl thou a name hast wonne. . . . . RR. 2316

**Pursued**
thei weren pursued to the deth . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5

**Pursuedest**
present, and pursuydest hir with sentences . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70

**Pursueth**
pursuweth and performeth thilke same thing . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10

**Pursuing**
That al hir lymmes nere pursewing, . . . . . BD. 958 *em*

**Pursuit**
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour, . . . D.WB. 890
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouthe! . . . TC.2. 959
'In titeringe, in pursuit, and delayes, . . . . . TC.2. 1744

**Pursuivants**
That pursevauntes and heraudes, . . . . . HF.3. 231

**Purvey**
yow oghte purveyen and apparaillen yow . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
With swich answere as God wolde hym purveye, . D.WB. 917
Comaundeth for the feste to purveye; . . . . E.Cl. 191
Thou in this dredful cas for me purveye, . . . . TC.2. 426
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.'— . . . TC.2. 504
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye; . . . TC.2. 1160
How Love bade me to purveye . . . . . RR. 3339
Remedye to purveye. . . . . RR. 3935

**Purveyable**
and by whiche lawes sche, purveiable, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5

**Purveyance**
Of purveiaunce of God, or of Fortune, . . . . A.Kn. 1252
The purveiaunce that God hath seyn biforn, . . . A.Kn. 1665
And therfore of his wise purveiaunce . . . . . A.Kn. 3011
That no man of oure purveiaunce spye, . . . . A.Mil. 3566
That I sholde tellen al the purveiance . . . . B.ML. 247
Ne konne noght knowe his prudent purveiance. . . B.ML. 483
This clerk and I, that of my purveiance . . . . D.WB. 566
Yet was I never withouten purveiance Of mariage, . D.WB. 570
'Eterne God, that thurgh thy purveiaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 865
Of vitaille, and of oother purveiaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 904
the body, for it ne hath no purveaunce . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
entencioun of nature. For the purveaunce of god . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
of the purveaunce of god, and of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
it is y-cleped purveaunce; but whanne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
For purveaunce is thilke devyne resoun . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
prince of thinges, the whiche purveaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
the purveaunce knytteth alle thingis in hir . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thingis in hir ordres; for purveaunce enbraceth alle thinges to hepe, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
devyne thought, be cleped purveaunce; and thilke . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
procedith of the simplicite of purveaunce. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
in his purveaunce singulerly and stablely the . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
devyne purveaunce, or elles by some soule, or . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
Certes it is opene thing that the purveaunce . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
the devyne symplicite of purveaunce hath ordeyned Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
certes subgites to purveaunce, to whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
to whiche purveaunce destyne itself is subgit . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
undir purveaunce, that sourmounten the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
destyne to the stable symplicite of purveaunce. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
bygynnynges of the unmoevable purveaunce, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
the hye tour of his purveaunce, he knoweth what . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
of that semeth to the devyne purveaunce, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
god, so that the purveaunce of god wolde . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
For whiche thing thilke sovereyne purveaunce . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
devyne purveaunce (as who seith, no . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
reame of the devyne purveaunce), syn . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
yif thou loke the purveaunce ordeynynge . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
the purveaunce and the destyne that thou . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
of the devyne purveaunce is enlaced with . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
fro the welle of purveaunce, that ordeyneth . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
lokynge of the devyne purveaunce seth, . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
betyden the whiche that the purveaunce of god . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5

**Purveyance**—*Continued*
devyne purveaunce, that ne mai nat ben disseyved, Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
ben hidd fro the purveaunce of god; . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
the purveaunce of god hath seyn byforn that . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
cause of the purveaunce. But I ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
semblable skiles of the purveaunce of god . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
ben causes of thilke soverein purveaunce . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
cometh of the purveaunce of god, ne that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
the purveaunce of god and fre wil) that thei . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
'the olde questioun of the purveaunce of god. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
thingis whiche that purveaunce woot . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
but it sholde rathir ben clepid "purveaunce," . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
thanne, yif that the purveaunce of god . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
than schal I voiden the purveaunce of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
present sothnesse of the devyne purveaunce . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyaunce, . . . . TC.2. 527
And Troilus, that al this purveyaunce . . . . TC.3. 533
'That for-sight of divine Purveyaunce . . . . TC.4. 961
That Purveyaunce hath seyn biforn to be. . . . TC.4. 977
Mighte nevere be, but swich as Purveyaunce, . . TC.4. 982
That it shal come, therfore the Purveyaunce . . . TC.4. 1000
My resoninge of Goddes purveyaunce . . . . . TC.4. 1046
Ben cause of th'ilke sovereign Purveyaunce . . . TC.4. 1070
Of pourviaunce our counseil for to hide . . . . TC.4. 1325 *var*
And that that Joves of his purveyaunce . . . . TC.5. 1446
By purveyaunce and disposicioun . . . . . TC.5. 1543
What-so him lyste unto his purveyaunce; . . . . LGW. 1561
Hath myster of my purveaunce; . . . . . RR. 7324

**Purveyance** *see* **Previdence**

**Purveyed**
But, for that I was purveyed of a make, . . . . D.WB. 591
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
swiche thynges ben purveied of god, whiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
in othere manere than thei ben purveyed, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
that ben I-purveied, but it byhoveth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
ben I-purveied: but as it were ytravailed . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
therfore ben thei purveied, and nat certes . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
for thei be purveied therfore ne bytide . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
ben I-purveied of god, or elles that the thinges . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that ben I-purveyed of god betyden. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
nat that ben I-purveied to comen?" . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
bytydingis ben I-purveied as certein, it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
That ben purvey'd; but needly, as they seyn, . . TC.4. 1006
That they in certein ben purveyed alle. . . . . TC.4. 1008
Therfore is it purveyed, certeinly, . . . . . TC.4. 1052
Not that it cometh for it purvey'd is,— . . . . TC.4. 1053
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely: . . . . TC.4. 1055
Or elles, thinges that purveyed be, . . . . . TC.4. 1056

**Purveyeth**
But for to wenen that god purveieth the thinges . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come . . TC.4. 1066
That al purveyeth of his rightwysnesse . . . . Fort. 66

**Purveying**
To writhen out fro Goddes purveyinge, . . . . TC.4. 986
Be cause certein of the purveyinge. . . . . TC.4. 1015

**Pushed**
That was posshed in every side, . . . . . RR. 4625

**Pushed** *see* **Possed**

**Put**
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . A.Kn. 988
And putten hym in worshipful servyse, . . . . A.Kn. 1435
And for-thy, I yow putte in this degree, . . . . A.Kn. 1841
I putte me in thy proteccioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2363
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 2942
And at the wyndow out she pitte hir hole, . . . A.Mil. 3732
Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe? . . . . A.Rv. 4088
My lust I putte al in thyn ordinaunce. . . . . B.ML. 763
He sholde putte, and croude hire fro the lond, . . B.ML. 801
And putte hym in the popes ordinance, . . . . B.ML. 992
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye. . . . B.ML. 1110
The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape, . . . B.Pri. 1630
And notemuge to putte in ale, . . . . . B.Th. 1953
if ye governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe . . B.Mel. 2180–5
sholde I been put and holden over lowe. . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
myght that they sholden putte out the juges . . B.Mel. 2665–70
'But lat us now putte that ye have . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
though I putte me in a litel peril . . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
bihoveth that a man putte swich attemperance . . B.Mel. 2725–30
as ye putten to me and shewen; . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
wil and youre likynge, for I putte me . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
'Certes,' quod they, 'we putten oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
that a man putte hym al outrely in the arbitracioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
'Worshipful lady, we putten us and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
wheither ye wol putte the punyssement . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
and for to putte hem in exil for ever.' . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
mighte nat putten it to execucioun . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen. . B.Mk. 3260

Or with hir meignee putten hem to flighte. . . . B.Mk. 3532
In whiche tour in prisoun put was he, . . . . B.Mk. 3600
Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage! . . B.Mk. 3604
And putten hym to prisoun, in swich wise . . . B.Mk. 3609
That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3742
Go, bryng hire forth, and put hire in oure warde. . C.Doc. 201
He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . . C.Pard. 373
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye, . C.Pard. 845
He putte it in oure owene juggement; . . . . D.WB. 68
I put me in youre wise governance; . . . . . D.WB. 1231
Quod the Somonour, 'y-put out of my cure!' . . . D.Fri. 1333
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand doun by my bak,' . D.Sum. 2140
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde. . . . . D.Sum. 2221
And al the paleys put was in array, . . . . . E.Cl. 262
And putten hire in angwyssh and in drede. . . . E.Cl. 462
That I yow took . . . And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblease,— . . . . . E.Cl. 468
In which that I have put yow, as I trowe, . . . E.Cl. 471
Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . . E.Cl. 1138
For if that they were put to swiche assayes, . . . E.Cl. 1166
For which he putte his lyf in aventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1877
He hath it put and leyde it at his herte. . . . . E.Mch. 1884
Hath put into hire hand, withouten moore, . . . E.Mch. 1939
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . . E.Mch. 1971
Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke, . . . . E.Mch. 2200
That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1495
And for to putte us fro swich ydelnesse, . . . . G.SN. 22
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed? . . . . G.SN. 312
Ye putte on us a cryme, and eek a blame; . . . . G.SN. 455
And in an erthen pot how put is al, . . . . . G.CY. 761
And salt y-put in, and also papeer, . . . . . G.CY. 762
Us moste putte oure good in aventure; . . . . . G.CY. 946
Taake in thyn hand and put thyself therinne . . . an ounce, . . . . . G.CY. 1120
And therinne put was of silver lemaille . . . . G.CY. 1162
And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere, . . . G.CY. 1233
'Look what ther is, put in thin hand and grope, . . G.CY. 1236
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1240
Of silver lemaille put was (as bifore . . . . . G.CY. 1267
He putte the ounce of coper in the croseelet, . . . G.CY. 1308
And in the panne putte it at the laste, . . . . G.CY. 1315
Of water. In he putte his owene hand; . . . . G.CY. 1316
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.' . G.CY. 1329
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay . . G.CY. 1338
That no man sholde han put hym from hire grace; . H.Mcp. 159
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163
I putte it ay under correccioun . . . . . I.Pars. 56
two maneres; as to be put out of hooly . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
and whan the soule is put in oure body, . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
to festes and poure folk been put awey . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
been nat digne, for they putten in theves . . . I.Pars. 790–5
yeveres of chirches putten out the . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
children of Crist, and putten into the chirche . . I.Pars. 790–5
and therfore he putte grete peynes . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
And therfore wol Crist putte hem out of . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
they putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . I.Pars. 905–10
men lighte nat . . . and put it under a busshel, . . I.Pars. 1035–40
shal putten his wyl to be subget to the wille . . I.Pars. 1045–50
clerkes hadde, . . . And other poets, put in ryme . BD. 54
Al this I putte in his servage, . . . . . BD. 768
Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme . . . . . BD. 1331
For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . . . Pity. 44
And I have put my Compleynte up ageyn; . . . Pity. 54
That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . . . . Mars. 268
Therfor ye putte on me this wyte: . . . . . Anel. 268
And putte you in sclaunder now and blame, . . . Anel. 275
For I shal never eft putten in balaunce . . . . Anel. 344
Tho gan the cukkow put him forth in prees . . . PF. 603
that hath put under fote the proude weerdes . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
auctorite, desired to putten forth in . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
folk! How ofte eek have I put of or cast out . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Thow and god, that putte the in the thoughtes . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
by the auctorite of me put ayens perils (that is to seyn, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
put myn auctorite in peril for) the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
I putte it to gessen or prisen to the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
I have put it in scripture and in remembraunce. . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
that he suffreth. And I, that am put a-wey . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
they rejoyssen hem to putten undir hem . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
levere for to wene that thow be put out . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
of thy cuntre, thanne hastow put out . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
to putten hem in exil; of the whiche lord . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
in whiche I put noght whilom bookes, but I . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
I putte that that maketh bokes wurthy of . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
ne nevere nas yit day that myghte putte me out of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
oonly men weren put out of the cure of . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
thow art put in so holsome a sentence: . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
in this world), syn thou hast oonys put thy nekke . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
thow that art put in the comune realme of alle, . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
lyveth in sikernesse of anye sentences put ayens hym. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
that is put in your-self? Errour and folie . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400



overthrowynges, thou, that art put in quiete . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
thei ben put under your excellence, thei ne han . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
or foreyne goodnesse ben put in the . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
submitten ye and putten your-selven undir . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
thynges that ben put to hym (as thus, yif thilke . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
hath the . . . foryetynge of writeris put out of mynde . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
may putten vertus in the hertes of folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
that is put in the handes of hise servauntes . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
thral to the, yit yif thou maist nat putten awey . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
he moot daunten . . . , ne putte nat his nekke . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
thei coveyten that putten the goodes of . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
and put us out of the sothfastnesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
mowen be put in the nombre of thinges . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
is put ayens the distemperaunce of the . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
putten a lawe in this and covenaunt in . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
of the condicion of mankynde, ben put undir . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
that they scholden putten adoun the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
that is I-set and put in the tour (that is . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thinges that ben put undir destyne ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
But some thinges ben put undir . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
is discordable bataile y-put out of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
'of hem that eyther ben put in vertu and . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
Ne certes thou, that art put in the encres . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
as it is seyd, hath put an unmeke lord . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
thi thought ne be nat I-hevyed ne put lowe . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
putten worthi names to thinges and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Ne in ydel ne in veyn ne ben ther put in god hope and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, . . . . TC.1. 783
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route!' . . TC.2. 613
And that a cloude is put with wind to fighte, . . TC.2. 766
Sholde I now love, and putte in jupartye . . . . TC.2. 772
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce?' . . . . TC.2. 1106
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine; . . . TC.2. 1179
Had in my nece y-put this fantasye . . . . . TC.3. 275
Forncast and put in execucioun, . . . . . TC.3. 521
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.'— . . . . TC.3. 868
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye . . . . . TC.3. 877
If sorwe it putte out of her remembraunce, . . . TC.3. 968
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente . . . TC.3. 1185
And putte hem hool in your discrecioun . . . . TC.3. 1334
Som cas shal putte it out of remembraunce. . . . TC.4. 420
And for-thy put thyn herte a while in reste, . . . TC.4. 1119
What wit were it to putten in assay, . . . . . TC.4. 1508
To putte that sikernesse in jupartye. . . . . TC.4. 1512
'And if that I me putte in jupartye . . . . . TC.5. 701
I dar wel putte thee out of doute,— . . . . . HF.2. 90
That han me holpe, and put me in this degree. . . LGW. 461
for thy trespas to put the out of were . . . . LGW. 480 *var*
And putte ful the shryne of spicerye, . . . . . LGW. 675
She put hem in that grave, and thus she seyde: . . LGW. 680
To putten hire in swiche an aventure. . . . . LGW. 909
Enhaunced so, and put in suche degree, . . . . LGW. 1411
That from his regne he may be put adoun. . . . LGW. 1413
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute; . . . . LGW. 1613
Thise tyraunts putte hem gladly nat in pres . . . Form.A. 33
Trouthe is put doun, resoun is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15
While I was yong I put hir forth in prees; . . . Scog. 40
And let the jelouse put it in assay, . . . . . Ven. 62
If thou be siker, put thee nat in drede. . . . . Buk. 28
Many a servaunt have ye put out of grace. . . . W.Unc. 2
ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right . . . Astr. 25–32
thys, litel Lowys. Putte the rynge of . . . . Astr. 32–40
Feverer and putte hem in his monthe of . . . . Astr. 50–7
Putte the rynge of thyn Astrelabie upon . . . . Astr. 121–7
And she was putt, that I of talke, . . . . . RR. 463
That me putte in sich jolite. . . . . RR. 697
And ladyes putt at lowe degre, . . . . . RR. 883
And I hadde putte hym out of doute, . . . . . RR. 2102
To putte away the stoundes stronge, . . . . . RR. 2639
Go putte thi-silf in jupartie, . . . . . RR. 2666
Is voided, and putte awey to flight, . . . . . RR. 2925
Unto that Roser putte an honde. . . . . RR. 3022
Which the have putt in gret affray; . . . . . RR. 3221
Shal growe, but thou it putte away. . . . . RR. 3298
Nor putte his lyfe in aventure. . . . . RR. 3686
To putte Bialacoil in prisoun; . . . . . RR. 3945
Can putt hem everychone in blame . . . . . RR. 4268
Putten thine herte in no servage. . . . . RR. 4382
If I be putt out of youre grace, . . . . . RR. 4430
That youthe hem putte in jupardye, . . . . . RR. 4950
To putte hym oute of all daunger, . . . . . RR. 5613

**Put**—*Continued*
They putte up more than nede ware. . . . . RR. 5777
To putte oure folk out of doutyng . . . . . RR. 6074
Al shulde I dye, and be putt doun . . . . . RR. 6775
'Sir, putte you in that aventure; . . . . . RR. 7306
To putte the out of this bayly, . . . . . RR. 7572
**Put** *see* **Pit, Putteth, Underput**
**Putetis**
by the horrible synne of putrie, and . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
certeyn rente of hire bodily puterie,— . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
**Putours**
What seye we eek of putours that lyven . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
**Puttest**
Thurgh which thou puttest al thorient in awe,— . B.Mk. 3875
that thou puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn, Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
**Putteth**
Avyseth yow, putteth me out of blame; . . . . A.Mil. 3185
And out his ers he putteth pryvely, . . . . . A.Mil. 3802
Tullius put a thyng which that he clepeth . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
Senec seith, that "He putteth hym in greet peril . B.Mel. 2675–80
and synne put a man in greet thraldom, . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
the firste is whan he putteth othere men biforn . . I.Pars. 480–5
and destroyeth the liknesse . . . , and put in hym the liknesse . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
a child by drynkes, or elles putteth . . . thynges . I.Pars. 575–80
five fyngres . . . the feend put in the wombe of a man, . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Yet putteth he in it such mysaventure . . . . Mars. 229
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
ne putteth no necessite to thingis to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that it ne putteth no necessite to thingis; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–10
That prescience put falling necessaire . . . . TC.4. 1021
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . LGW. 652
But putte hym hoolly in youre grace. . . . . RR. 3556
Lovers she putt in full gret peyne, . . . . . RR. 4444

**Putteth**—*Continued*
This putte me in confusioun; . . . . . RR. 4460
Ful ofte me putte in gret martire. . . . . RR. 4486
Whanne poverte putte hym in distresse, . . . . RR. 5949
**Pygmalion**
Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete, . C.Doc. 14
**Pyramus**
By Piramus and Tesbee may men leere, . . . . E.Mch. 2128
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus, . . . . . PF. 289
This yonge man was cleped Piramus, . . . . . LGW. 724
Come Piramus, and after come Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 777
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . . LGW. 794
And at the laste this Piramus is come, . . . . LGW. 823
'If it so falle that my Piramus . . . . . LGW. 855
That it was Piramus, hire herte dere. . . . . LGW. 868
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramus! . . . . LGW. 880
Than ever hadde Piramus and Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 907
And thus are Tesbe and Piramus ago. . . . . LGW. 916
In al my bookes, save this Piramus, . . . . . LGW. 918
**Pyroeis**
That Pireis and the swifte stedes three, . . . . TC.3. 1703
**Pyrrhus**
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite swerd, . . B.NP. 4547
Dispitously of daun Pirrus. . . . . HF.1. 161
**Pythagoras**
That coude the Grek Pithagores, . . . . . BD. 666
But Grekes seyn Pictagoras, . . . . . BD. 1166
of Pittagoras, that is to seyn men . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
Pictagoras hym silf reherses . . . . . RR. 5649
**Python**
He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . . H.Mcp. 109
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie, . . . . H.Mcp. 128
**Pythoness**
As to the Phitonissa dide Samuel; . . . . . D.Fri. 1510
**Pythonesses**
And phitonesses, charmeresses, . . . . . HF.3. 171


## Q


**Quack**
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye, PF. 499
**Quad**
But "sooth pley quaad pley," as the Flemyng seith; A.Co. 4357
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628
**Quae**
de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, et . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
**Quaenam**
'Quenam discors.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
**Quaestio**
Ay *Questio quid juris* wolde he crie. . . . . A.Prol. 646
**Quail**
And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. E.Cl. 1206
That frouncen lyke a quaile-pipe, . . . . . RR. 7259
**Quails**
The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . PF. 339
**Quaint**
As doon thise loveres in hir queynte geres,— . . . A.Kn. 1531
But sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynte, . . . . A.Kn. 2333
As clerkes ben ful subtile and ful queynte; . . . A.Mil. 3275
And prively he caughte hire by the queynte, . . . A.Mil. 3276
What al this queynte cast was for to seye; . . . A.Mil. 3605
The moore queynte crekes that they make, . . . A.Rv. 4051
Ne of phisyk, ne termes queint of lawe; . . . . B.Sh. 1189
Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1426
Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . . . D.WB. 332
Yit couthe I make his berd though queynte he be . D.WB. 361 *var*
Is it for ye wolde have my queynte allone? . . . D.WB. 444
In this matere a queynte fantasye; . . . . . D.WB. 516
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queynte! . . . . E.Mch. 2061
Of queynte mirours, and of prospectives, . . . . F.Sq. 234
And of Achilles with his queynte spere, . . . . F.Sq. 239
Bothe of hir queynte ryng and hire mirour, . . . F.Sq. 369
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng, . . . F.Sq. 433
Colours of rethoryk been me to queynte; . . . . F.Fkl. 726
Oure termes been so clergial and so queynte; . . G.CY. 752
He made hit nouther tough ne queynte, . . . . BD. 530
Be the werkes never so queynte. . . . . BD. 783
Thoghte I, 'This is so queynt a sweven, . . . . BD. 1329
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . . TC.1. 411
My fader nought, for al his queynte pley! . . . TC.4. 1629
And queynte maner of figures . . . . . HF.1. 126
Goyng in a queynt array, . . . . . HF.1. 228
What shulde I speke more queynte, . . . . . HF.1. 245
This queynte hous aboute wente, . . . . . HF.3. 835
And many a queinte totelere accusour, . . . . LGW. 353
And hath so queynte weyes for to go, . . . . . LGW. 2013
And makith so queynt his robe and faire . . . RR. 65
Out of an aguler queynt ynoughe, . . . . . RR. 98
That neithir ben jolyf ne queynte, . . . . . RR. 610
Ful gaye was al the grounde, and queynt . . . . RR. 1435
And made it in my port full quoint. . . . . RR. 2038 *em*
For queynte array withoute drede . . . . . RR. 2251
I made [me] of that leef full queynte. . . . . RR. 3079
It is so merveilouse and queynte; . . . . . RR. 5199
In many a queynte array feyned, . . . . . RR. 6342

**Quaint** *see* **Queintise**
**Quaintly**
Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought. . . . . HF.3. 833
Hir heed was tressed, queyntely. . . . . RR. 569
How that they daunced queyntely; . . . . . RR. 783
I wente a bought it all queyntly, . . . . . RR. 4322
**Quake**
This sely carpenter bigynneth quake; . . . . A.Mil. 3614
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . F.Fkl. 860
day of doome, I quake, for whan I . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . Comp.L. 52
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . . . . TC.1. 871
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . . TC.2. 1321
That quake now, and no wight may us here? . . TC.3. 371
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . TC.3. 542
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . TC.3. 1200
Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? . . TC.4. 607
That of the fere his body sholde quake; . . . . TC.5. 256
Good herte, and not for fere quake.' . . . . . HF.2. 96
Grete leyser hadde she to quake. . . . . RR. 462
And eke thy blode shal alto quake, . . . . . RR. 2527
I quake whanne I me remembre . . . . . RR. 4110
For hunger die, and for cold quake, . . . . . RR. 5779
**Quaked**
For al this world for drede of hym hath quaked. . B.Mk. 3831
**Quaked** *see* **Quook(e)**
**Quaketh**
contre of Ynde quaketh at thy . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
distempre, and quakith for ire, men schal . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not! Wherto? . . . TC.2. 302
And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . TC.2. 809
Quaketh for drede of that I moste endite. . . . TC.4. 14
She riste hir up, and dredefully she quaketh, . . LGW. 2680
**Quaking**
That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . E.Cl. 317
Wondrynge upon this word, quakynge for drede, . E.Cl. 358
Softe, and quakyng for pure drede . . . . . BD. 1211
That turned is to quakyng al my daunce, . . . Anel. 214
But who so that, qwakynge, dredeth or desireth thyng Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
he that qwakynge and dredful weneth hym-selven . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
beten the strondes of the see by quakynge floodes; . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
But quakyng stode full still aloone, . . . . . RR. 3963
For whanne I see beggers quakyng . . . . . RR. 6495
**Quakke**
As he were on the quakke or on the pose. . . . A.Rv. 4152
**Qualities**
contrarious qualites of elementes holden . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
by doynges, by spaces, by qualites, yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
so that qualites of bodies that ben object . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
**Quality**
or pleyneth on some halfe ayen the qualite of his estat? Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
by the qualite of hir soules, al be it so . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
I-meddled to hepe aftir the qualite of hir . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20

**Quality**—*Continued*
trowbleth nat the qualite of thinges that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
the diverse qualite of our dedes, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Ye knowe al th'ilke covered qualite . . . . . TC.3. 31
But now I fele a newe qualite, . . . . . TC.3. 1654
the qualite of the planete as I first seide. . . . . Astr. 108–15
**Qualm**
A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; . . . A.Kn. 2014
As ravenes qualm, or shriking of thise oules! . . . TC.5. 382
Of qwalme of folk, and eek of bestes; . . . . . HF.3. 878
I-wys great qualme ne were it none, . . . . . RR. 357
**Quam**
quam ponit frater . . . in legenda . . . . . G.SN. *head var*
'Heu quam precipiti [mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
**Quamvis**
'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Quantas**
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
'Novimus quantas dederit.'—Metrum 6 . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
**Quantity**
Was, as in lengthe, the same quantitee . . . . B.ML. 8
And certein gold, I noot what quantitee; . . . B.ML. 242
Of silver, or som oother quantitee; . . . . . G.CY. 757
Of metals with a certeyn quantitee . . . . . G.CY. 900
At regard of the hevenes quantite,— . . . . . PF. 58
thinges that ben I-maked by quantite of tyme, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
the infinit quantite of future and of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
How may of thee in me swich quantite, . . . . TC.1. 412
'And that shal ben a huge quantite,— . . . . TC.4. 1387
and some by thre, after the quantite of the Astrelabie. Astr. 82–8
brede as after the quantite of thyn . . . . . Astr. 100–8
nother pricke. Rekne than the quantite . . . . Astr. 179–85
To knowe the quantite of the day vulgar, . . . . Astr. 185–8
Knowe the quantite of thy crepuscules, . . . . Astr. 185–8
the quantite of the vulgar nyght. . . . . Astr. 185–8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of houres . Astr. 188–93
there the quantite of the houre inequal by . . . Astr. 188–93
And if thou abate the quantite of the houre inequal . Astr. 188–93
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of houres equales . . . . . Astr. 193–8
The quantite of houres equales, that is . . . . Astr. 193–8
the quantite of his declynacioun north or . . . . Astr. 222–9
of a planete, rekne than the quantite of his latitude . Astr. 229–33
the quantite of his declinacioun. And right so . . Astr. 229–33
hys site north or south and after the quantite of his declinacioun, . . . . . Astr. 229–33
the same quantite of space neither more ne . . . Astr. 262–6
north fro . . . the sonne suche a quantite of latitude as . . . . . Astr. 308–12
suche a quantite of latitude as shewith by thin . . Astr. 308–12
**Quanto**
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
**Quappe**
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . TC.3. 57
And lyke the wawes quappe gan hir herte, . . . LGW. 865
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . LGW. 1767
**Quarrel**
to sustene hym in his querele. . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
How is this quarell yit acheved . . . . . RR. 4630
**Quarrels**
thise foreyne compleyntes or quereles of . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
And grounde quarels sharpe of steele, . . . . . RR. 1823
**Quarrier**
That stoon coude leye, ne querrour; . . . . . RR. 4149
**Quart**
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . . A.Prol. 649
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . A.Mil. 3497
**Quarta**
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
'Set dignitatibus.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal . . . . . Astr. 20–5
**Quartan**
Cotidien, ne quarteyne, . . . . . RR. 2401
**Quarter**
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . . B.ML. 798
Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . D.Sum. 1963
Right even a quarter before day, . . . . . BD. 198
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . . TC.5. 880
T'unloven you a quarter of a day! . . . . . TC.5. 1698

**Quarter**—*Continued*
is every quarter of thin Astrolabie divided. . . . Astr. 40–5
is every quarter divided, as is the . . . . . Astr. 60–5
the list, and note wel the quarter of the worlde . . Astr. 301–8
a quarter of the dyametre of thy compas, fro . . Astr. 350–8
A quarter of my woo and peyne; . . . . . RR. 3184
**Quarters**
foure quarters of thin Astrolabie divided after . . Astr. 32–40
the foure principales plages or quarters of . . . . Astr. 32–40
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . Astr. 60–5
the 4 quarters of the worlde, as Est, West, . . . Astr. 301–8
And thus hast thou the 4 quarters of the firmament. . . . . Astr. 301–8
**Quarto**
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° c°, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Actuum 4°, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Quartum**
'Quisquis composito.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
'. . . perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4 . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
**Quartus**
Incipit liber quartus . . . . . Bo.4. *head* 1140–5
Explicit liber quartus . . . . . Bo.4. *end* 1615–20

**-Que** *see* **Orationis**
**Quean**
Or hastow with som quene al nyght y-swonke, . . H.Mcp. 18
Or prest that halt his quene hym by, . . . . . RR. 7032
**Queen**
And weddede the queene Ypolita, . . . . . A.Kn. 868
The faire, hardy queene of Scithia, . . . . . A.Kn. 882
That she ne hath been a duchesse or a queene. . . A.Kn. 923
And sente anon Ypolita the queene, . . . . . A.Kn. 971
With his Ypolita, the faire queene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1685
The queene anon, for verray wommanhede, . . . A.Kn. 1748
At requeste of the queene, that kneleth heere, . . A.Kn. 1819
Though that she were a queene or a princesse, . . A.Kn. 1830
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . A.Kn. 2299
And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2571
Ypolita the queene and Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2578
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love, . A.Kn. 2664
Allas, myn hertes queene! allas, my wyf! . . . . A.Kn. 2775
The crueltee of the, queene Medea! . . . . . B.ML. 72
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . B.ML. 161
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene, . . B.ML. 391
And thus hath Crist y-maad Custance a queene. . B.ML. 693
My lady queene hath child withouten doute, . . B.ML. 734
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . . B.ML. 750
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene, . . . B.Pri. 1671
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be . . . . . B.Th. 1978
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . . B.Th. 1980
And to an Elf-queene I me take . . . . . B.Th. 1985
An Elf-queene for tespye; . . . . . B.Th. 1989
Heere is the queene of Fairye, . . . . . B.Th. 2004
Cenobia, of Palymerie queene,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3437
This myghty queene may no while endure. . . . B.Mk. 3538
He shoope upon this queene to doon vengeaunce; . . B.Mk. 3543
Of Phasifpha, that was the queene of Crete, . . D.WB. 733
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye . . . D.WB. 860
But that the queene and othere ladyes mo, . . . D.WB. 894
And yaf hym to the queene al at hir wille . . . D.WB. 897
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght, . D.WB. 899
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . . . D.WB. 1016
The queene hirself sittynge as a justise, . . . . D.WB. 1028
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . D.WB. 1048
As any lady, emperice, or queene, . . . . . D.WB. 1246
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . E.Mch. 1744
Ful ofte tyme he Pluto, and his queene . . . . E.Mch. 2038
Folwynge his wyf, the queene Proserpyne, . . . E.Mch. 2229
And right anon thus seyde he to his queene: . . . E.Mch. 2236
'And I,' quod she, 'a queene of faierye! . . . . E.Mch. 2316
Help, for hir love that is of hevene queene! . . . E.Mch. 2334
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle, . . . F.Sq. 91
That of the see is chief goddesse and queene,— . . F.Fkl. 1046
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfly chastitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1453
He cherisseth hire, as though she were a queene, . F.Fkl. 1554
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene, . G.CY. 1089
And this quene highte Alcyone. . . . . BD. 65
The quene, ther she lyeth allone, . . . . . BD. 146
His wyf the quene, ther-as she lay, . . . . . BD. 197
As did the goddesse quene Alcyone; . . . . . BD. 264
Had Dydo, the quene eek of Cartage, . . . . . BD. 731
Have mercy on me, thou serenous quene, . . . . Pity. 92
Al myghty and al mercyable Queene, . . . . . ABC. 1
Nere merci of you, blisful hevene Queene! . . . ABC. 24
Doute is ther noon, Queen of misericorde, . . . ABC. 25
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same . ABC. 77
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke . . . ABC. 121
With thornes venymous, O hevene Queen! . . . ABC. 149
The chambre ther as lay this fresshe quene . . . Mars. 85
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quene! . . . Comp.L. 55
Of quene Anelyda and fals Arcite, . . . . . Anel. 11
Ipolita, his wyf, the hardy quene . . . . . Anel. 36

**Queen**—*Continued*
Of quene Anelida and fals Arcite. . . . . Anel. 49
Among al these, Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 71
Yong was this quene, of twenty yeer of elde, . . Anel. 78
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the quene, . . . . . Anel. 139
And falsed fair Anelida the quene. . . . . Anel. 147
That suffreth fair Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 167
Whan that Anelida, this woful quene, . . . . Anel. 351
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . . PF. 298
'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be gon . . . . PF. 647
Thankyng alwey the noble quene of kynde. . . . PF. 672
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the quene, . . . . TC.1. 699
What knowe I of the quene Niobe! . . . . . TC.1. 759
To serve and love his dere hertes quene, . . . . TC.1. 817
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . . TC.2. 1556
'Now good thrift have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene. . TC.2. 1687
In ernest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . TC.2. 1703
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . TC.2. 1714
After your deth, to han ben crowned quene . . . TC.4. 1238
That men the quene Eleyne shal restore, . . . . TC.4. 1347
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenes quene, . . . . TC.4. 1594
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene . . . . TC.5. 12
From hennesforth to ravisshen any quene, . . . TC.5. 895
Of Dido, quene of that contre, . . . . . HF.1. 241
Ther saw I thee quene Medea . . . . . HF.3. 181
That this ilke noble quene . . . . . HF.3. 319
That quene is of the derke pyne. . . . . HF.3. 422
Before this ilke noble quene, . . . . . HF.3. 445
And saw hym come and in his hond a quene . . . LGW.G. 145
The god of Love, and in his hand a quene, . . . LGW. 213
And by the hande he helde this noble quene, . . . LGW. 241
First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . LGW. 302
Thanne spak Alceste the worthyere queene, . . . LGW.G. 317
I youre Alceste, whilom quene of Trace, . . . . LGW. 432
And whan this book is made, yive it the quene, . LGW. 496
Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . LGW. 500
The grete goodnesse of the quene Alceste, . . . LGW. 511
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . LGW. 535
Regned hys queene Cleopataras; . . . . . LGW. 582
This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . LGW. 607
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purpre sayle, . . LGW. 654
Was never unto hir love a trewer queene.' . . . LGW. 695
The whiche toun the queene Semyramus . . . . LGW. 707
Of which that Dido lady is and queene.' . . . . LGW. 993
This noble queene, that cleped was Dido, . . . LGW. 1004
This fresshe lady, of the citee queene, . . . . LGW. 1035
The queene, and of hire socour hir beseke; . . . LGW. 1053
Unto the queene appered Eneas, . . . . . LGW. 1057
The queene saugh they dide him swich honour, . . LGW. 1061
And with the queene whan that he hadde seete . . LGW. 1109
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gestes talle [*sic*], . LGW. 1126
The presentynge, and to the queene it take. . . . LGW. 1135
This noble queen enamoured to make . . . . . LGW. 1143
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere LGW. 1146
Thus is this queene in plesaunce and in joye, . . LGW. 1150
This noble queene unto hire reste wente. . . . . LGW. 1164
This amorouse queene chargeth hire meynee . . . LGW. 1189
An huntynge wol this lusty fresshe queene, . . . LGW. 1191
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride . . . LGW. 1210
This noble quene, and also hire meynee, . . . . LGW. 1222
How Eneas hath with the queene y-gon . . . . LGW. 1243
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene, . . . . LGW. 1283
I am a gentil woman, and a queene; . . . . . LGW. 1306
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . LGW. 1309
By Isiphile and Medea the queene. . . . . LGW. 1395
And of this ile lady was, and queene, . . . . . LGW. 1466
How that the queene it was, and faire hir grette, . LGW. 1502
For, to bedote this queene was here assent. . . . LGW. 1547
Unto this queene, and toke of hire substaunce . . LGW. 1560
Unto the quene, and beren hir that clothe; . . . LGW. 2368
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . LGW. 2371
Wherof that Phillis lady was and quene, . . . . LGW. 2424
To seken helpe and socour of the quene, . . . . LGW. 2432
Thys honourable quene doth him chere, . . . . LGW. 2452
Woltow than make a statute on thy quene . . . Fort. 43
Quene of comfort and of good company! . . . Purse. 13
That ye ben of my lyf and deeth the quene; . . Merc.B. 9
An emperesse or crowned quene. . . . . RR. 1266

**Queen** *see* **Quean**

**Queens**
O queenes, lyvynge in prosperitee! . . . . . B.ML. 652
Of quenes lives, and of kynges . . . . . BD. 58
That she was holde of alle quenes floure, . . . . LGW. 1009
For it was outrely the quenes wille. . . . . LGW. 1490
And both heraftir lykly to be queenes, . . . . LGW. 2129
Thise queenes, and eke countesses, . . . . . RR. 6860

**Queint(e)** *see* **Quaint, Quenched**

**Queintise**
agayns a man moore by queyntise and . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
but nat by hire queyntise of array. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
And al to-slytered for queyntise . . . . . RR. 840
And hym disgysen in queyntise; . . . . . RR. 2250

**Quell**
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . B.NP. 4580
Som poysoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . C.Pard. 854
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . G.CY. 705
And with hir axes out the braines quelle. . . . . TC.4. 46

**Queme**
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . TC.2. 803
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695

**Queme**—*Continued*
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme, . . Gent. 20
That serven thus the world to queme, . . . . RR. 7268

**Quench**
that never shal quenche, and with wormes that never I.Pars. 210–5
but fully ne shal it never quenche, that . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
wratthe, which that he sholde quenche, . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
For ye may quenche al this if that you leste. . . TC.3. 846
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwe! . . TC.3. 1058
Ther God thy light so quenche for his grace! . . . TC.3. 1456
Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche! . . . TC.4. 511
It wole faile and quenche anoon. . . . . RR. 5324

**Quenched**
Be queynt, or turned in another place. . . . . A.Kn. 2321
For right anon oon of the fyres queynte, . . . . A.Kn. 2334
That oother fyr was queynt and al agon . . . . A.Kn. 2336
And as it queynte it made a whistelynge . . . . A.Kn. 2337
His hoote love was coold and al y-queynt; . . . A.Mil. 3754
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . TC.4. 313
Was queynt with hope; and therwith hem bitwene . TC.4. 1430
O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . TC.5. 543

**Quern**
Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde. . B.Mk. 3264
And yit she that grynt at a querne . . . . . HF.3. 708
Unknowen was the quern and eek the melle, . . . Form.A. 6

**Questemongers**
Ware yow questemongeres and notaries. . . . . I.Pars. 795–800

**Question**
Yow loveres axe I now this questioun, . . . . A.Kn. 1347
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . A.Kn. 2514
But to his questioun anon answerde, . . . . . D.WB. 1035
Biforn this day of swich a questioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2223
Assoilleth me this questioun, I preye.' . . . . E.Mch. 1654
Wher me was wo, that is no questioun; . . . . F.Sq. 579
Lordynges, this questioun wolde I aske now, . . F.Fkl. 1621
'Ye han bigonne youre question folily,' . . . . G.SN. 428
the sentence of thy questioun, so that I ne may . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
'Tak now thus the discrecioun of this questioun,' . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
to herknen the remenaunt of the question.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
the whiche questioun unnethes is ther . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
thing to answeren parfitly to thy questioun.) . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
the weyghte of the questioun, and wery . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
that thou seydest whilom that the questioun of . . . purveaunce . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
this questioun. For certes thei seyn . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
'the olde questioun of the purveaunce . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
he moevede gretly this questioun; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
of hem that assoilen this questioun ne be . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5

**Questions**
wont to maken questiouns of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
to stye in-to heyere questions or thinges. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
many othere questiouns, I undirstande . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
Nativites as in questions and eleccions of . . . . Astr. 150–6

**Quests**
And acheved al her questes . . . . . HF.3. 648 *var*

**Quethe**
I quethe hym quyte, and hym relese . . . . . RR. 6999

**Qui**
'Qy la?' quod he. 'Peter! it am I,' . . . . . B.Sh. 1404
With *qui cum patre*, forth his wey he wente. . . . D.Sum. 1734
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et* . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
'Qui serere ingenuum.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12 . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20

**Quick**
And short and quyk and ful of hy sentence. . . . A.Prol. 306
Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon, . . A.Prol. 629
Nat fully quyke, ne fully dede they were, . . . A.Kn. 1015
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . F.Sq. 194
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde. . F.Fkl. 1336
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . . G.CY. 772
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . . G.CY. 822
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827
For quyk-silver, that we hadde it anon, . . . . G.CY. 1103
With this quyk-silver, soothly for to sayn; . . . G.CY. 1111
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne, . G.CY. 1121
That this quyk-silver wol I mortifye, . . . . . G.CY. 1126
'Of quyk-silver, withouten wordes mo, . . . . G.CY. 1255
seith the philosophre, 'A man is a quyk thing, . . I.Pars. 655–60
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.' . . . . . BD. 121
a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
suffraunce or the wit) in the quyke body . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . . TC.1. 411
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, . . . TC.3. 79

**Quick**—*Continued*
For though that quyk ye wolde hym sloo, . . . RR. 3523
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe . . . . . RR. 4070
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . . . . RR. 4179
That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif. . . . . RR. 5056
That it quyk brenneth more to gete, . . . . . RR. 5700
That al quyk we shulden hym brenne, . . . . RR. 7082
**Quick(en)** *see* **Quike**
**Quickest**
Amydde the toun, right in the quykkest strete, . . F.Fkl. 1502
**Quickly**
Which is so qwikly [*sic*] in his bonde? . . . . RR. 3314
**Quickness**
Hath sleyn my spirit of quyknesse . . . . . BD. 26
**Quicumque**
'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
**Quid**
Ay *Questio quid juris* wolde he crie. . . . . A.Prol. 646
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
**Quiet**
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete; . . . . B.ML. 1131
The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete, . . . . . E.Mch. 1395
Thus been they bothe in quiete and in reste. . . F.Fkl. 760
the quiete of his herte and subverteth . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Slepynge longe in greet quiete is eek a . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . . . ABC. 14
art put in quiete and weleful by strengthe of . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
That—stonding in concord and in quiete . . . . TC.3. 506
And thus they ben in quiete and in reste . . . TC.3. 1680
And Troilus in lust and in quiete . . . . . TC.3. 1819
That may thyn herte setten in quiete? . . . . TC.4. 490
'Wel wot I, whil my lif was in quiete, . . . . TC.4. 505
That wont was you to holden in quiete; . . . . TC.4. 781
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste . . . . TC.5. 1007
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . Form.A. 44
**Quike**
Bothe for to sleen and for to quyken a wight; . . G.SN. 481
charitee, ne mowe never quyken agayn . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
the goode werkes quyken agayn and . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
they may never quyke agayn; for certes, thyng . . I.Pars. 240–5
that never hadde lyf may never quykene; . . . I.Pars. 240–5
wol evermo quyken agayn whan it is . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
fir . . . wollen quike agayn whan they been . . I.Pars. 545–50
lightly quyken the fir of angre, and of . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken . . . TC.1. 295
For lust, to her gan quiken and encresse, . . . TC.1. 443
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir, . . . . TC.3. 484
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . . TC.4. 631
As fire is wont to quykke and go . . . . . HF.3. 988
**Quiked(e)**
And quyked agayn, and after that, anon . . . . A.Kn. 2335
Is to be quyked, and lightned of youre fir, . . . F.Fkl. 1050
blood of man y-quyked in his herte, . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
**Quinible**
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynyble, . . . A.Mil. 3332
**Quinis**
'Bella bis quinis.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Quinta**
'. . . dolore delatravi.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
*Quinta pars.*—The fifthe partie shal be . . . . Astr. 20–5
**Quinto**
seith Seint Paul, *ad Ephesios* 5°, that an avaricious . I.Pars. 745–50
cause of thraldom is for synne Genesis quinto . . I.Pars. 755–60
Seint Mathew, *capitulo* v°., 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Quintum**
'. . . conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
'. . . volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
**Quintus**
Incipit liber quintus . . . . . Bo.5. 1615–20 *head*
**Quirboilly**
Hise jambeux were of quyrboilly, . . . . . B.Th. 2065
**Quirinus**
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine, . . . . TC.4. 25
**Quis**
'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
**Quisquis**
'Quisquis composito.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'— . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11 . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
**Quisshin** *see* **Cushion**
**Quistroun**
Was lyke no knave, ne quystroun. . . . . RR. 886
**Quit**
The blisful martir quite yow youre meede! . . . A.Prol. 770
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite. . . A.Kn. 1032
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.' . . . A.Mil. 3119
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.' . A.Mil. 3127
And to hymself he seyde, 'I shal thee quyte.' . . A.Mil. 3746
'So theek,' quod he, 'ful wel koude I the quite, . . A.Rv. 3864
And, by youre leve, I shal him quite anoon. . . . A.Rv. 3916
Thus have I quyt the Millere in my tale. . . . . A.Rv. 4324
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . A.Co. 4362
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . . B.ML. 354
And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while, . . B.ML. 584
good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten it; . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to quyte. . . . B.Mk. 3564
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displesances; . . C.Pard. 420
For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word. . D.WB. 422
I ne owe hem nat a word that it nys quit. . . . D.WB. 425
But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Joce! . . . D.WB. 483
Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire.' . D.WB. 1008
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot! . . . . D.Fri. 1292
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee wel y-quit . . . F.Fkl. 673
And with my deth I may be quyt, y-wis; . . . . F.Fkl. 1363
Quyt every surement and every bond . . . . . F.Fkl. 1534
For sikerly my dette shal be quyt . . . . . F.Fkl. 1578
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . . G.SN. 66
And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?' . . . . G.SN. 448
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,— . . . . G.CY. 736
Of gold, and he wolde quite it hym ageyn. . . . G.CY. 1025
And at my day I wol it quiten thee; . . . . . G.CY. 1027
Somwhat to quyte with youre kyndenesse . . . G.CY. 1055
'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale. . . . . H.Mcp. 293
agayns his gentilesse quiten hym so vileynsly, . . I.Pars. 150–5
That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte. . . . . Anel. 263
That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.' . . . PF. 112
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she Fro you . PF. 663
absolut and quit of alle necessite. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
absolut and quit fro alle talentes or . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
ben unbownden and quyt of all necessite; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334
Than were I quit of languisshinge in drede! . . . TC.1. 529
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,— . . TC.1. 808
So muche as you, and have so litel quit; . . . . TC.2. 242
And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he? . . . . TC.3. 1019
Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, . . . TC.3. 1226
Of Troye. Alas, they quitte him out too rathe! . . TC.4. 205
To quite him wel, that so wel can deserve! . . . TC.4. 1663
Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte, . . . . HF.2. 162
Therfor is right that we ben quyt.' . . . . . HF.3. 524
To forthren thee, and wel thy labour quyte: . . . LGW. 494
Wel hath she quyt me myn affeccioun, . . . . LGW. 523
Thanne were I holde to quyte thy laboure, . . . LGW. 1447
But wikkidly he quytte her kyndenesse, . . . . LGW. 1918
Than were he quyte; ther is noon other bote! . . LGW. 1992
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! . . LGW. 2227
And I shal quyte you your bisynesse . . . . . Fort. 75
He quytte hym well his guerdoun there; . . . . RR. 1526
God kan ful well youre while quyte. . . . . RR. 1542
Of sorwe and angre I was al quyte, . . . . . RR. 1852
But quyte hym curteisly anoon, . . . . . RR. 2221
Therfore yeve it hoole and quyte, . . . . . RR. 2375
Yeve it in yift al quyte fully, . . . . . RR. 2381
My peyne were quytte me rychely. . . . . RR. 2599
Thou shalt be quyte of thyne emprise . . . . RR. 2948
Quytt hym to me full curteislye, . . . . . RR. 3069
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte. . . . . RR. 3146
And he with shame wolde quyte thee. . . . . RR. 3148
For she may best my labour quyte, . . . . . RR. 3797
Quyte hym his while thus agayne . . . . . RR. 4392
Her part they may not elles quyte, . . . . . RR. 5032
And pay therfore, than art thou quyte; . . . . RR. 5904
That oon goth from that other al quyte. . . . . RR. 5910
That they shal quyte youre oth all free. . . . . RR. 6032
My talis shulden me be quytt, . . . . . RR. 6088
This latter assoilyng quyte I thee. . . . . RR. 6412
But pore folk al quyte I lete, . . . . . RR. 6852
I quethe hym quyte, and hym relese . . . . . RR. 6999
Shal never quyte the thy traveyle. . . . . RR. 7564
**Quite** *see* **Quit**
**Quitly**
That quitly weren out of my prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1792
Which is so [quitly] in his bonde? . . . . . RR. 3314 *em*
That quytly is his owne, in holde. . . . . RR. 5843
**Quitteth**
oure Lord Jhesu Crist quiteth every good dede, . . I.Pars. 685–90
Ne wot how that he quyteth folk hir hyre, . . . PF. 9
**Quod** (*specimens*)
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkneth for the beste; . A.Prol. 788
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 2453
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I, . . . A.Mil. 3132
Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe, . . . A.Mil. 3509
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. A.Mil. 3639
'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve, . . . A.Rv. 3909
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . B.ML. 732
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . . . B.Sh. 1333
'Qy la?' quod he. 'Peter! it am I,' . . . . . B.Sh. 1404
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . . B.Th. 1900

**Quod** *(specimens)—Continued*
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . B.Th. 2126
Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . . . B.NP. 4099
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . C.Doc. 320
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche, . C.Pard. 329
'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye; . . C.Pard. 777
'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . D.WB. 169
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes two! . . D.WB. 833
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . D.Fri. 1338
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . D.Fri. 1566
' "Yis," quod this angel, "many a millioun"; . . D.Sum. 1685
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke'— . . D.Sum. 2184
But thise demandes axe I first,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 348
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . . E.Cl. 1051
'Ye maze, maze, goode sire,' quod she; . . . . E.Mch. 2387
Quod Canacee unto the hauk above. . . . . F.Sq. 449
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . G.CY. 640
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! H.Mcp. 15
Quod she to Juno, hir goddesse; . . . . . BD. 109
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!' . . . . BD. 181
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . . BD. 370
'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . . . . BD. 538
'Why so, sir? yis, parde!' quod I; . . . . . BD. 720
'Now!' quod he, and stynte anoon. . . . . BD. 1298
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow; . . PF. 505
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she thel . . PF. 569
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . . PF. 617
'I confesse and I am a-knowe it,' quod I, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth al this fare? . . . TC.1. 551
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus. . . . TC.1. 618
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she, 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113
'Ful wel, I thanke it God,' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 155
And therwithal, 'Now, nece,' quod Criseyde, . . . TC.2. 877
'Ye, thorugh the might of God!' quod Troilus.— . TC.2. 1317
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettre pleyne, . . TC.2. 1531
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . . . TC.3. 752
Quod she, 'but yit it harder is to me . . . . . TC.4. 905
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . . . HF.3. 580
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne! . . . LGW. 833
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Eneas; . . . . . LGW. 983
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere, . . LGW. 2296

**Raa**
I is ful wight, God waat, as is a raa; . . . . . A.Rv. 4086
**Rabbi**
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle, . . . D.Sum. 2187
**Rabewynnes**
Rabewynnes and Pynnaclys . . . . . HF.3. 99 *var*
**Rabewyvres**
Rabewyvres and pynacles . . . . . HF.3. 99 *var*
**Rachel**
This newe Rachel brynge fro his bere. . . . . B.Pri. 1817
**Racine**
And of all yvell the racyne, . . . . . RR. 4881
**Racket**
But canstow pleyen raket, to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 460
**Radde** *see* **Read, Redde**
**Radevore**
And weven in hire stole the radevore, . . . . . LGW. 2352
**Radiis**
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
**Radix**
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 426
**Raffles**
as tables and rafles, of which . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Raft(e)** *see* **Reft**
**Rafter**
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . A.Kn. 990
**Rage**
And rage he koude, as it were right a whelpe. . . A.Prol. 257
And ther out came a rage, and such a veze . . . A.Kn. 1985
Yet saugh I Woodnesse, laughynge in his rage, . . A.Kn. 2011
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . . A.Mil. 3273
That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye, . . . A.Rv. 3958
She was so ful of torment and of rage, . . . . B.NP. 4556
For though a man be falle in jalous rage, . . . . C.Pard. 367
And up they stirte, al dronken, in this rage; . . . C.Pard. 705
This frere cam as he were in a rage, . . . . . D.Sum. 2166
She may nat alwey duren in swich rage. . . . . F.Fkl. 836
To come to hir. Another rage . . . . . BD. 730
The rage ne the manaces of the see, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
But, if a fool were in a jalous rage, . . . . . TC.3. 899
But after, whan the furie, and al this rage . . . TC.4. 253
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage, . . . . TC.4. 811
For ye, that ben of torment in swich rage, . . . TC.4. 892
But Love had brought this man in swich a rage, . LGW. 599
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage, . LGW. 2374
And grennyng for dispitous rage; . . . . . RR. 156
Heere comth to folk of newe rage, . . . . . RR. 1613
Whanne I was with this rage hent, . . . . . RR. 1657
The arwis were so full of rage, . . . . . RR. 1916
Thanne fallest thou in a newe rage; . . . . . RR. 2444
The peyne of lovers and her rage. . . . . RR. 2816

**Quod** *see* **Quoth**
**Quod**
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
**Quoint** *see* **Quaint**
**Quondam**
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
**Quoniam**
I hadde the beste quonyam myghte be; . . . . D.WB. 608
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
**Quook(e)**
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . . A.Kn. 1576
And though he first for ire quook and sterte, . . A.Kn. 1762
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . . D.Sum. 1667
But natheles, for fere yet he quook, . . . . . D.Sum. 1704
Which vois ek quook, and therto his manere . . . TC.3. 93
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . . TC.5. 36
And in his speche a litel wight he quook, . . . . TC.5. 926
she wepte . . . And quoke for fere, pale and pitously, LGW. 2317
Ypermystra caste . . . And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . . . LGW. 2648
For feer of hym I tremblyde and quoke, . . . . RR. 3163
Bothe Drede and she ful sore quoke, . . . . . RR. 3966
**Quook(e)** *see* **Quaked**
**Quoque**
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
**Quos**
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**Quoth**
'Alas,' quoth she, 'that I was wrought! . . . . BD. 90
'Thow bedd,' quoth she, 'that hast receyved two, . LGW. 2211
**Quoth** *see* **Quod**
**Quotidian**
Cotidien, ne quarteyne, . . . . . RR. 2401


## R


**Rage**—*Continued*
Whanne thou were brought in sich a rage, . . . RR. 3292
I fonde hym cruel in his rage . . . . . RR. 3400
He was so full of cursed rage; . . . . . RR. 3809
And hidous chere; as man in rage . . . . . RR. 4063
Ne late not Jelousie in his rage . . . . . RR. 4381
But wel I woot I was in rage, . . . . . RR. 4523
In compleynt, and in cruel rage, . . . . . RR. 4616
How it hem brought in many a rage, . . . . . RR. 4946
**Ragerie**
And I was yong and ful of ragerye, . . . . . D.WB. 455
He was al coltissh, ful of ragerye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1847
**Rags**
Ragges ribaned with gold to were; . . . . . RR. 4752
Under ragges as riche rochette, . . . . . RR. 4754
**Railed**
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes, . . TC.2. 820
**Rain**
But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder, . . . . A.Prol. 492
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . A.Prol. 595
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . A.Mil. 3517
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere. . . . . A.Mil. 3642
Wery and weet, as beest is in the reyn, . . . . A.Rv. 4107
His salte teeris trikled doun as reyn, . . . . . B.Pri. 1864
that is to seyn, smoke, droppyng of reyn, . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
lay theroute In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee B.Mk. 3363
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . B.Mk. 3921
Swich hape that he escaped thurgh the rayn, . . B.Mk. 3928
And Jupiter bitokneth snow and reyn, . . . . . B.Mk. 3942
Reyn shal thee wasshe and sonne shal thee drye'; . B.Mk. 3946
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!' . . . D.WB. 732
The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . . F.Fkl. 1250
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 301
reyn or tempest, or elles gruccheth that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
in reyn and droppynge and a . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . . . Mars. 287
I myghte as wel holde Averill fro reyn, . . . . Anel. 309
a rayn descendede down fro hevene that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
and the fletyng reyn by-deweth the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
And that the welken shop him for to reyne, . . . TC.3. 551
That swich a reyn from hevene gan avale . . . . TC.3. 626
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere; . . . . . TC.3. 628
And seide, 'Lord, this is a huge rayn! . . . . . TC.3. 656
Into my chaumbre come in al this reyn, . . . . TC.3. 788
Al night,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake, . . TC.3. 1560
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . . . TC.4. 299
I trowe, y-wis, from hevene teres reyne . . . . TC.4. 846
The teres from his yen for to reyne. . . . . TC.4. 873
The teres whiche that fro mine yen reyne, . . . TC.5. 1336
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, LGW. 1220
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne, . . LGW. 2411
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . Fort. 62
Though that I sigh yit arwis reyne, . . . . . RR. 1822

**Rain**—*Continued*
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete, . . . . RR. 2651
Full yvel acoolde, in wynde and reyne. . . . . RR. 2658
They dreden neither wynde ne reyne, . . . . . RR. 2911
**Rained**
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas, . . . . TC.3. 1557
**Rained** *see* **Ron**
**Raineth**
Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, . . . . . A.Kn. 1535
And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'— . . TC.3. 562
**Rains**
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . E.Mch. 2140
with reynes and with coldes. The see hath . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . . TC.3. 662
Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . . . HF.2. 459
**Raise**
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente . . . . . D.Fri. 1390
Hath been oure foode, our cloystre for to reyse; . . D.Sum. 2102
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . G.CY. 861
To preise a man, and up with pris him reise . . . TC.2. 1585
And to thy power her honour reise; . . . . . RR. 2230
**Raise** *see* **Areise**
**Raised**
And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . D.WB. 705
was as blyve Reysed, as fro dethe to lyve, . . . BD. 1277
'To slee this boor was al the contre reysed, . . . TC.5. 1471
That to the sonne he hath him up raisit . . . . LGW. 1525 *var*
Nowe am I raysed at my devyse . . . . . RR. 3621
**Raisins**
Nor of the reysyns have the wyne, . . . . . RR. 3689
**Raison**
*Raisoun.* 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt.* 'Yis, I.' *Raisoun.*
'Wherof? Late se.' . . . . . RR. 4660
*Raisoun.* 'Knowist hym no more?' *L'Amaunt.*
'Nay, certis, I, . . . . . RR. 4664
*Raisoun.* 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . . RR. 4668
*Raisoun.* 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere . . . RR. 4685
*Raisoun.* 'If love be serched wel and sought, . . RR. 4809
*Raisoun.* 'Certis freend a fool art thou . . . . RR. 5185
**Rake**
As leene was his hors as is a rake, . . . . . A.Prol. 287
But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . . . D.WB. 949
**Raked**
In hoote coles he hath hymselven raked; . . . . B.Mk. 3323
**Raked** *see* **Reken**
**Rakel**
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 278
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire . . . . . H.Mcp. 289
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . H.Mcp. 339
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, . . . TC.1. 1067
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . TC.3. 429
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . TC.3. 1437
For, thorugh thy rakel hying out of Troye, . . . TC.3. 1441
Be not too rakel, though thou sitte warme, . . . TC.3. 1630
**Rakelnesse**
O every man, be war of rakelnesse, . . . . . H.Mcp. 283
Through pride, or through thy grete rekelnesse, . . Scog. 16
**Rakle**
N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here. . . . . TC.3. 1642
**Ralph**
Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were . . . . D.Fri. 1357
**Ram**
Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, . . . A.Prol. 8
At wrastlynge he wolde have awey the ram. . . . A.Prol. 548
Ther any ram shal stonde. . . . . B.Th. 1931
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . F.Sq. 386
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf*," by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43
That ther a ram was that men myghte see, . . . LGW. 1427
**Ramage**
Nomore than is a gote ramage. . . . . RR. 5384
**Rammish**
Hir savour is so rammyssh and so hoot . . . . G.CY. 887
**Rampeth**
Whan she comth home she rampeth in my face, . . B.Mk. 3094
**Ran** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)
And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules, . . . . A.Prol. 509
And right anon it ran hym in his mynde, . . . A.Kn. 1402
In which ther ran a rumbel and a swough, . . . A.Kn. 1979
Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part . . . . A.Kn. 2185
And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . . A.Kn. 2339
Ne how the goddes ronnen up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 2925
In ronnen for to gauren on this man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3827
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . A.Rv. 4105
Doun ran the blody streem upon his brest, . . . A.Rv. 4276
That from his eyen ran the water doun. . . . . B.ML. 661
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran, . . . B.Mk. 3303
And ran into a garden hym to hyde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3732
Ha! ha! the fox!' and after hym they ran, . . . B.NP. 4571
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . B.NP. 4573
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . B.NP. 4575
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte breek. . . B.NP. 4578
Anon the feend into his herte ran, . . . . . C.Doc. 130
But for she ran hir fader first to see, . . . . . C.Doc. 243
And everich of thise riotoures ran . . . . . C.Pard. 768
This poysoun in a box, and sith he ran . . . . C.Pard. 869
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran. . . . . D.WB. 970
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983
Doun ran, of hem that stooden hire bisyde; . . . E.Cl. 1105
Ran endelong the tree ther as she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 416
And ronnen doun right by a cave . . . . . BD. 163

**Ran** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)—*Continued*
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . . Pity. 10
but, as I seide, it bytidde and ran togidre . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
And with that word he for a quisshin ran, . . . TC.3. 964
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . . TC.4. 130
The salte teres . . . Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . . TC.4. 737
That the ferther that hit ran, . . . . . HF.3. 561
So brode hit ran or that hit stente. . . . . HF.3. 593
And as she ranne, hir wympel leet she falle, . . . LGW. 813
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas. . . . LGW. 2712
And with that watir that ran so clere . . . . RR. 124
He ran anoon as he were woode . . . . . RR. 3823
Now late hym come.' And he forth ran. . . . RR. 6060
**Rancor**
To stynten alle rancour and envye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2732
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . A.Kn. 2784
Ther nas discord, rancour, ne hevynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 432
To stynte rancour and dissencioun . . . . . E.Cl. 747
And eek the pope, rancour for to slake, . . . . E.Cl. 802
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancour, ne ire. . . G.CY. 919
For that wol turne rancour and disese . . . . H.Mcp. 97
that norisseth rancour in herte, as . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
matere of ire, right so is rancour norice . . . I.Pars. 550–5
right so fareth it of rancour; whan it is . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
peire of longe toonges of long rancour; . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Ne she bar rancour to no wight. . . . . RR. 1261
**Rang** *see* **Rung**
**Range-** *see* **Renge-**
**Rank**
been to ranke and habundaunt in the . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
**Ransack**
To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede, . . . . A.Kn. 1005
**Ransacked**
Ransaked every lover in his drede. . . . . Mars. 28
**Ransom**
in prisoun Perpetuelly, he nolde no raunsoun. . . A.Kn. 1024
Perpetuelly; us gayneth no raunsoun. . . . . A.Kn. 1176
Of Perotheus, withouten any raunsoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1205
Frely, withouten raunson or daunger; . . . . . A.Kn. 1849
Til he had maad his raunsoun unto me; . . . . D.WB. 411
may yeve no thyng for hir raunsoun; . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
**Ransoming**
Of whiche amercimentz and raunsonynge of bondemen . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
**Rape**
But wasten al that ye may rape and renne. . . . G.CY. 1422
'It is no rape in my dom, ne no vice, . . . . . TC.4. 596
And al is through thy negligence and rape. . . . Adam. 7
And seide to me in gret rape, . . . . . RR. 1929
I sey and swere hym ful rape . . . . . RR. 6516
**Raphael**
devel power, as seyde the aungel Raphael . . . I.Pars. 905–10
**Rapidis**
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
**Rascaile**
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascaile! . . . TC.5. 1853
**Rated**
He shal be rated of his studiyng, . . . . . A.Mil. 3463
**Rathe**
Why rise ye so rathe? ey *benedicite!* . . . . . A.Mil. 3768
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . . . B.Sh. 1289
Upon the wax deliverliche and rathe; . . . . . TC.2. 1088
Of Troye. Alas, they quitte him out too rathe! . . TC.4. 205
Unhappily at Thebes al too rathe, . . . . . TC.5. 937
For al mot out, other late or rathe, . . . . . HF.3. 1049
If that they myghte, late or rathe. . . . . RR. 6650
**Rather**
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . . . A.Prol. 487
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I; . . . A.Kn. 1153
Of Hereos, but rather lyk manye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1374
And he answerde, 'Rather than I lese . . . . . B.ML. 225
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte, . . . B.ML. 335
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather graunted . . B.Mel. 2175–80
of thynges and the profit been rather founden . . B.Mel. 2255–60
fro deeth to lyve, appeered rather to a . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
youre wyf oghte rather to be preised than . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
called hem "help" of man, but rather confusioun of man. . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
for they enforcen hem alwey rather to speken . . B.Mel. 2340–5
hem rather to preise youre persone by . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
rather drede and flee fro the sweete . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
noon, chese rather to suffre than bigynne. . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
han they rather conseilled yow to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
but ye oghte the rather gerdone . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
and bisye thee rather to stille the same . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
that ye shul rather pursue to youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
But rather ete the flessh upon us two; . . . . B.Mk. 3640
Rather than han another tormentise; . . . . . B.Mk. 3707
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng Than homycide, . . . . . C.Pard. 643
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . E.Cl. 1169
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyen Than I, . . E.Mch. 1413
Wel ofte rather than a sengle man; . . . . . E.Mch. 1667
Wel rather than han graunted hym hire grace; . . E.Mch. 1992
Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . E.Mch. 2302
And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . . . . F.Sq. 217
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 869

**Rather**—*Continued*
Rather than with hir body doon trespas? . . . . F.Fkl. 1366
Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede . . F.Fkl. 1376
Chees rather for to dye, than assente . . . . . F.Fkl. 1384
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirselven slee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1397
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1403
Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,— . F.Fkl. 1411
Wel rather than they wolde defouled be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1421
Or rather sleen myself in some manere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1425
His love, that rather for to dyen chees . . . . F.Fkl. 1440
richesse, or elles that God wole the rather enlumyne . I.Pars. 240–5
thredbare, and roten with donge, rather than . . I.Pars. 415–20
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water, . . . I.Pars. 815–20
'Rather than that I shulde deye . . . . . BD. 240
But hit may never the rather be do. . . . . BD. 561
But hit was never the rather do. . . . . BD. 867
That rather wolden al my cause spille . . . . Pity. 46
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure . . . . . Pity. 82
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300
But goth now rather awey, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
of thy free wil rather be blemessched . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
thy-selve rather than ony other wyght . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
for Bachus . . . hath rather yyven his yiftes to autumpne . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
desir and talent of thi rather fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
evere the rather that it fletith in large . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
and thow by-gonne rather to ben leef . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
scheweth rather al opynly that they been . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
a philosophre. This rather man that I spak of . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
they maken a man rather have . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
wikkidnesse, but thei ben wont rather to schewen . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
schrewes rather so much more despised . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
nat rathere for thise thynges to ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
hiden rather your blynde corages withynne . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
but rather worthy of pite; wel more . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
peynes ben rather owed to felonus . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
of his houshold myghte rather egren hym . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
it is to comen, but rathir the contrarie; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
soth, but the opinioun is rather soth for . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
nis nat aprochid no rather or that men . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
rathir, althoughe that thei schal betyden, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
for al that evere is I-knowe, it is rather comprehendid . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
and by wit)—we scholde rathir preise . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
but it is rather the simplicite of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
of tyme, but rather by the proprete of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
but it sholde rathir ben clepid . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
that this nis noon opynioun, but rathir a knowynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
But, God wot, it is naught the rather so! . . . . TC.1. 835
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.' . . . . TC.1. 865
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine, . . . TC.3. 379
For, rather than men sholde him ther aspye, . . TC.3. 573
But now to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.3. 1337
Or rather dyen than she sholde go; . . . . . TC.4. 163
But do me rather sterve anon right here, . . . . TC.4. 440
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye, . . . TC.4. 524
And rather be a lite in blame y-founde . . . . TC.4. 594
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . TC.4. 927
'But it were rather an opinioun . . . . . TC.4. 988
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore, . . . . TC.4. 1039
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte! . . . . TC.4. 1449
Why n'il I rather with a man or two . . . . . TC.5. 47
But yet to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.5. 1799
Men rather yow to-hangen oughte? . . . . . HF.3. 692
That rathere than they wole take a newe, . . . LGW.G. 289
They oghte rather with me for to holde, . . . . LGW. 468
And eke to goon to helle, rather than he, . . . LGW. 514
arisen rather than the degre of her longitude, and . Astr. 97–100
Thou shalt [the] rather have mercy. . . . . RR. 1934
But if he come the rather oute. . . . . RR. 4514
And wel the rather hem disceyve; . . . . . RR. 6265
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete, . . . . RR. 6620

**Rationum**
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5

**Rats**
Som poysoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . C.Pard. 854
of rattes, and swich manere wrecchednesse? . . . I.Pars. 605–10
That awaiteth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . RR. 6205

**Rauf** *see* **Ralph**

**Raughte**
Ful semely after hir mete she raughte, . . . . A.Prol. 136
That with his grene tope the heven raughte, . . . A.Kn. 2915
Unto his brist it raughte, it was so lowe,— . . . A.Mil. 3696
That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . . . . B.Th. 1921
And up he sterte, and on his wey he raughte, . . TC.2. 447
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte . . . TC.5. 1018
That with hir feet she therthe reighte, . . . . HF.3. 284
Unto hir helys doun they raughten; . . . . . RR. 1022

**Rave**
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave; . . . G.CY. 959
Ye ben so wilde, it semeth as ye rave! . . . . TC.2. 116

**Raven**
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . . PF. 363
As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . . . . HF.2. 496

**Ravenna**
but they voydide the cite of Ravenne by . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5

**Ravens**
As any ravens fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . . A.Kn. 2144
As ravenes qualm, or shriking of thise oules! . . . TC.5. 382

**Ravin**
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne . . . . . PF. 323
To bryddes for his outrageous ravyne. . . . . PF. 336
The briddes alle; and foules of ravyne . . . . PF. 527
hir cruel ravyne, devourynge al that they . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
These lyven wel nygh by ravyne. . . . . RR. 6813

**Raviner**
and that he be a ravynour by violence of . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5

**Raviners**
scorne swyche ravyneres and henteres of . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5

**Raving**
And in his ravyng seyde his orisoun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1026

**Ravins**
and alle ravynes, blasphemynge and . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
be pryve ravynes or by comune tributes or . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20

**Ravisable**
Ben gredy wolves ravysable. . . . . RR. 7016

**Ravish**
ravyssche everyche man for his part . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
cruel day schal ravyssche yow, than is . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
to ravyssche be wiles, thou schalt seyn hym . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
schrewes ravysschen medes of vertu (and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
To ravisshe her ne canstow not? for shame! . . . TC.4. 530
To ravisshe her, but-if herselve it wolde.' . . . TC.4. 637
To ravisshe her, sin thou hast not ben there, . . TC.4. 643
That ravisshen he shal you with his speche, . . . TC.4. 1474
From hennesforth to ravisshen any quene, . . . TC.5. 895

**Ravished**
weren so surprised and ravysshed, and hadden so . B.Mel. 2920–5
So was he ravysshed with his flaterie. . . . . B.NP. 4514
How that a frere ravysshed was to helle . . . . D.Sum. 1676
This Januarie is ravysshed in a traunce . . . . E.Mch. 1750
He was so ravysshed on his lady May . . . . E.Mch. 1774
which that he ravysshid out of ethena . . . . E.Mch. 2230 *var* Par.
So ravysshed, as it semed, for the joye, . . . . F.Sq. 547
resoun), but it is ravyssched oonly by . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
Whi artow ravyssched with idel joies? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
certein arwes; he ravysschide applis . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
nat duelle, therfore it ravysschide and took . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Thyne herte shall so ravysshed be, . . . . . RR. 2462

**Ravishedest**
That ravysedest doun fro the Deitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1659
ententyf and stille ravysschedest my . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10

**Ravisheth**
And ravysshith fro thee al thi witte, . . . . . RR. 5198

**Ravishing**
Herde I so pleye a ravisshyng swetnesse, . . . . PF. 198
turnest the hevene with a ravysschynge sweighe, . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the ravysschynge flodes, and fastne and . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
sandes whan it is moeved with ravysshynge blastes, Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
his ravysschynge coursis abowte the sovereyn . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
thilke same attempraunce, ravysschynge, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
The ravisshing to wreken of Eleyne . . . . . TC.1. 62
For ravisshing of women so by might, . . . . TC.4. 548

**Raw**
flessh that is rawe. Certes, so thise shrewes . . . I.Pars. 900–5
they wole have raw flessh of folkes wyves . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Rayed**
Rayed with golde, and right wel cled . . . . . BD. 252

**Razis**
Serapion, Razis and Avycen, . . . . . A.Prol. 432

**Razor**
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive, . . . . A.Kn. 2417
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere, . . . B.Mk. 3246
Withoute rasour or sisoures— . . . . . HF.2. 182
And out he kaughte a knyfe as rasour kene. . . . LGW. 2654
As ony rasour that is founde . . . . . RR. 1886
With rasour whetted never so kene, . . . . . RR. 6197
A rasour sharpe, and wel bytyng, . . . . . RR. 7418

**Reach**
And bad oon reche me a book, . . . . . BD. 47

**Reached** *see* **Raughte**

**Read**

Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie, . . . . A.Prol. 709
Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede, . . . A.Prol. 741
Whan that hir names rad were everichon, . . . A.Kn. 2595
That is so horrible a tale for to rede, . . . . . B.ML. 84
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . B.ML. 195
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle. . . . . B.ML. 203
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,— . . B.ML. 894
And wel rede I, he looked bisily . . . . . B.ML. 1095
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede, . . . . B.Pri. 1690
Hir batailles, whoso list hem for to rede,— . . . B.Mk. 3509
Rede which that he was in Machabee, . . . . B.Mk. 3769
And rede the proude wordes that he seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3770
Now god quod he my sweven rede aright . . . . B.NP. 4086 *var*
By God, men may in olde bookes rede . . . . B.NP. 4164
'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede . . B.NP. 4174
And certes, in the same book I rede, . . . . . B.NP. 4254
'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede, . . . . B.NP. 4300
That ye hadde rad his legende as have I. . . . . B.NP. 4311
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see . . . B.NP. 4320
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng. . . . B.NP. 4327
Rede auctours where they trete of swich mateere, . B.NP. 4453
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . B.NP. 4502
For in hir lyvyng maydens myghten rede, . . . C.Doc. 107
And right anon was rad this cursed bille; . . . . C.Doc. 176
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede, . . . . . C.Pard. 508
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . . . C.Pard. 742
Rede in his Almageste and take it there.' . . . . D.WB. 183
For his desport he wolde rede alway. . . . . D.WB. 670
To reden on this book of wikked wyves. . . . . D.WB. 685
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . . D.WB. 714
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . D.WB. 721
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen, . . . D.WB. 724
He redde it with ful good devocioun. . . . . D.WB. 739
Of latter date of wyves hath he red, . . . . . D.WB. 765
To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . . . D.WB. 789
Out of his book, right as he radde, and eke . . . D.WB. 791
This was the olde opinion as I rede,— . . . . . D.WB. 862
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence . . . . D.Fri. 1518
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . E.Cl. 1154
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede, . . . E.Mch. 1362
this lettre . . . Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste! E.Mch. 2004
In Claudyan ye may the stories rede, . . . . E.Mch. 2232
As men may in thise olde geestes rede. . . . . F.Sq. 211
Or elles redden hem for hir plesaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 713
To reden artes that been curious, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1120
To reden how thy doghtren deyde, allas! . . . . F.Fkl. 1429
As man may after reden in hire storie. . . . . G.SN. 35
Yet preye I yow that reden that I write, . . . G.SN. 78
And on his book right thus he gan to rede: . . . G.SN. 206
Whan this was rad, thanne seyde this olde man, . G.SN. 211
He with his bowe wroghte, as men may rede. . . . H.Mcp. 112
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . . . H.Mcp. 207
Reed Salomon, so wys and honurable, . . . . H.Mcp. 344
Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke. . . . H.Mcp. 345
clothes of his disciples, ne we ne rede nat . . . I.Pars. 435–40
may neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne . . I.Pars. 720–5
this litel tretys or rede, that if ther be any . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
took To rede, and dryve the nyght away; . . . BD. 49
in ryme To rede, and for to be in mynde . . . BD. 55
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trowthe, . . . . BD. 98
Gif I nadde red and take keepe . . . . . BD. 224
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . . BD. 228
Whan I hadde red this tale wel, . . . . . BD. 231
To konne wel my sweven rede. . . . . BD. 279
Of Egipte, he that redde so . . . . . BD. 281
And the book that I hadde red, . . . . . BD. 1325
Sojourned hath this Mars of which I rede . . . Mars. 78
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . . . PF. 10
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre, . . . . PF. 12
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde. . . . . PF. 16
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21
To rede forth it gan me so delyte, . . . . . PF. 27
For I hadde red of African beforn, . . . . . PF. 107
Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge; . . . . PF. 516
To rede up-on; and yet I rede alwey; . . . . PF. 696
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . . . PF. 697
The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare. . . . PF. 699
clothes, men redden y-woven in a Grekissch P . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon. . . . . TC.1. 133
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . . . . TC.1. 159
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit . . . . TC.1. 241
But wel rede I, that by no maner weye . . . . TC.1. 495
Herden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . . TC.2. 83
'This romaunce is of Thebes, that we rede; . . . TC.2. 100
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . . . TC.2. 118
For al this world ne can I rede what . . . . . TC.2. 129
How ofte tyme may men rede and se . . . . . TC.2. 792 *var*
And radde it over and gan the lettre folde . . . TC.2. 1085 *var*
Ful prively this lettre for to rede. . . . . TC.2. 1176
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede, . . . . . TC.2. 1322
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene; . . . TC.2. 1706
They gonne on it to reden and to poure. . . . . TC.2. 1708
Now lat hem rede, and torne we anon . . . . TC.2. 1709
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here. . . . . TC.3. 192
For making of avauntes, as men rede, . . . . TC.3. 289
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . . . TC.3. 1063
But it shal falle hem as I shal you rede: . . . TC.3. 1383
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.3. 1429

**Read**—*Continued*

How mighte it evere al red ben or y-songe . . . TC.4. 799
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede. . . . TC.4. 980
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede . . . . TC.4. 1644
And trewely, as men in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.5. 19
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede . . . . TC.5. 471
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . . TC.5. 1281
As men may in thise olde bokes rede, . . . . TC.5. 1753
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 1771
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe, . . . . TC.5. 1797
That to this god, that I of rede, . . . . . HF.1. 77
And myn actes red and songe . . . . . HF.1. 347
Rede Virgile in Eneidos, . . . . . HF.1. 378
As men may ofte in bokes rede, . . . . . HF.1. 385
He moste rede many a rowe . . . . . HF.1. 448
That was y-bore up, as men rede, . . . . . HF.2. 82
Be hit rouned, red, or songe, . . . . . HF.2. 214
Any lettres for to rede . . . . . HF.3. 51
That men rede in the Lapidaire, . . . . . HF.3. 262
But hit were al to longe to rede . . . . . HF.3. 264
These, of whiche I gynne rede, . . . . . HF.3. 365
For-why this halle of whiche I rede . . . . . HF.3. 403
And al this hous of whiche I rede . . . . . HF.3. 845
On bokes for to rede I me delyte, . . . . . LGW. 30
That it is pite for to rede, and routhe, . . . . LGW.G. 286
It were to long to reden and to here; . . . . . LGW. 572
Ye may as wel hit seen as ye may rede. . . . . LGW. 1263
Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . . LGW. 1367
Let him rede 'Argonauticon,' . . . . . LGW. 1457
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede . . . . LGW. 1557
But now to the purpose; in the story I rede, . . LGW. 1825
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139
That whan that I this foule story rede, . . . . LGW. 2239
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . . LGW. 2356
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,— . . . LGW. 2539
But sothely of oo poynt yet may they rede, . . . LGW. 2543
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . Buk. 29
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede . . . . Comp.A. 67
Shal batte, that I rede you here; . . . . . RR. 38
'For evermore gladly,' as I rede, . . . . . RR. 1819
Whanne they reden of thy smerte. . . . . RR. 2328
In bookis sothly as I rede.' . . . . . RR. 3466
And rede it over comunely; . . . . . RR. 4801
Of whiche men rede in chirche and synge, . . . . RR. 6249
They rede and synge in chirche anone. . . . . RR. 6704
What men may in the gospel rede . . . . . RR. 6886
To rede in Divinite . . . . . RR. 7691

**Read** *see* **A-rede, Rede**

**Reader**

Be glad, thow reder, and thy sorwe of-caste. . . . PF. 132
Thou, reder, mayst thyself ful wel devine . . . TC.5. 270
For a reder that poyntith ille . . . . . RR. 2161

**Readest**

For whan thou redest poetrye, . . . . . HF.2. 493

**Readeth**

Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3650
Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterye,— . . . . . B.NP. 4519
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly . . . . C.Pard. 586
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere. . . . . D.WB. 982
Redeth Senek, and redeth eek Boece, . . . . . D.WB. 1168
every discret persone that redith or herith . . . Astr. 5–11

**Readily**

Ful redily with hem the fyr they hadde, . . . . A.Kn. 2276
For I wol paye yow wel and redily . . . . . B.Sh. 1604
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily . . . . . C.Pard. 667
byen redyly with the pris of thyn owene . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown; . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
her seen men redily the causes. But the causes y-hidd . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
Hit was of Venus redely, . . . . . HF.1. 130
As me mette redely; . . . . . HF.1. 313
Hit was, I nyste redely. . . . . HF.3. 37
Partriches winges redely. . . . . HF.3. 302
For hit no nede is, redely; . . . . . HF.3. 1047
Right in my bed, ful redily . . . . . RR. 93
And I wole telle you redyly . . . . . RR. 144
For [or] men thynke it redily . . . . . RR. 379
To yelde thee so redily. . . . . RR. 3293
We myght have blame redily; . . . . . RR. 6942

**Ready**

Redy to wenden on my pilgrymage . . . . . A.Prol. 21
Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere. . . . A.Prol. 352
Stood redy covered al the longe day. . . . . A.Prol. 354
Ful redy hadde he his apothecaries . . . . . A.Prol. 425
She was arisen and al redy dight: . . . . . A.Kn. 1041
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde . . . . A.Kn. 1677
Al redy to darreyne hire by bataille; . . . . . A.Kn. 1853
I am thyn aiel, redy at thy wille; . . . . . A.Kn. 2477
'Thanne make thee redy,' quod she, 'I come anon,' . A.Mil. 3720
And he was redy with his iren hoot, . . . . . A.Mil. 3809
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . . . . A.Rv. 4016
Loo, heere our silver, redy for to spende.' . . . A.Rv. 4135
Shoop hym to make redy his array . . . . . B.Sh. 1244
To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond, . . . . B.Sh. 1557
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . . B.Sh. 1563
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed . . B.Sh. 1580
he baar a crueel ire, redy to doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
certeine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
am redy to do right as ye wol desire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
I am al redy to fulfille and parfourne it.' . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5

**Ready**—*Continued*
and maken hem fallen at youre feet redy to do . . B.Mel. 2905–10
redy to obeye to the speche and . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
and been redy to comen what . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
trespas, and how they were redy to suffren . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
lordshipe, and been redy to obeie to . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore; . . . . C.Pard. 683
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow lest; . . . D.WB. 854
And redy was his answere, as he sayde. . . . . D.WB. 1025
He hadde a somonour redy to his hond; . . . . D.Fri. 1321
Hadde alwey bawdes redy to his hond, . . . . D.Fri. 1339
The body is ay so redy and penyble . . . . . D.Sum. 1846
And obeisant and redy to his hond . . . . . E.Cl. 66
Answerde, 'Lord, he is al redy heere'; . . . . E.Cl. 299
I seye this, be ye redy with good herte . . . . E.Cl. 351
The remenant of youre jueles redy be . . . . . E.Cl. 869
'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she. . . . E.Mch. 1346
By me, that am al redy at youre heeste, . . . . F.Sq. 114
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was, . . . . F.Sq. 387
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy oure soper? . . . F.Fkl. 1210
It is al redy, though ye wol right now.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1216
Is redy ay my body for to kepe; . . . . . G.SN. 154
And he al redy was at his biddyng, . . . . . G.CY. 1109
Al redy was the preest eft to bigile, . . . . . G.CY. 1263
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
his mercy so redy is and large? . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
alwey redy to receiven hym to mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
For hit is redy to cacche and take . . . . . BD. 780
I fond hit redy every morwe, . . . . . BD. 1255
That have I redy, unsoght, everywhere, . . . . Pity. 104
Was ever redy to do yow socour; . . . . . Mars. 292
That finde I redy to me evermore; . . . . . Comp.L. 46
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay, . . . . . PF. 213
'Al redy!' quod these egles tercels tho. . . . . PF. 540
was redy and ententyf thurwe my favour . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
redy to referren the goodes of the body . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
'the resoun is al redy. For thilke thyng that symply Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
he hath it al redy of his . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
But for I se the now al redy . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
myght redy to speden thinges that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
'Wherfore I am, and wol be, ay redy . . . . . TC.1. 988
Ben redy thee to serve; and to this night . . . TC.2. 996
Ful lightly ben ay redy to the flighte." . . . . TC.2. 1239
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . . TC.3. 5
This timber is al redy up to frame: . . . . . TC.3. 530
And seide, 'Mak thee redy right anon, . . . . TC.3. 703
Ful redy was him goodly to saluwe. . . . . TC.3. 1785
And Attropos, mak redy thou my bere! . . . . TC.4. 1208
With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . TC.4. 1211
Ful redy was at prime Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 15
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride, . . . . . TC.5. 57
I wot my fader wis and redy is; . . . . . TC.5. 964
Al redy out my woful gost to drive: . . . . . TC.5. 1370
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde, . . . . LGW. 949
But at the feste redy ben, y-wys, . . . . . LGW. 2251
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght, . . . . . LGW. 2611
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . . Astr. 193–8
Full sharp and redy forto dryve. . . . . RR. 1338
Redy in all to worche youre will, . . . . . RR. 2073
Is redy, as ye lust devise? . . . . . RR. 3532
Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve. . . . . RR. 4015
And Youthe is redy evermore . . . . . RR. 4985
For I am redy at the leste . . . . . RR. 5189
I am full redy hym to accuse, . . . . . RR. 6444
Al redy bateil for to make, . . . . . RR. 7133
**Real(tee)** *see* **Royal(ty)**
**Realm**
Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde . . . . B.ML. 797
In al the reawme of France is ther no wyf . . . B.Sh. 1306
And every reawme wente he for to see. . . . . B.Mk. 3305
art put in the comune realme of alle, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
leveful to folye in the reaume of the devyne purveaunce . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
the reame of the devyne purveaunce), syn . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
In al a realme, and al the spies, . . . . . HF.2. 196
She hath hir body and eke hir reame yiven . . . LGW. 1281
And have a realme nat but faste by, . . . . . LGW. 2091
Than ben in all the rewme of Fraunce. . . . . RR. 495
**Realms**
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . B.NP. 4326
unwar strook overturneth the realmes of greet nobleye? . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
power of remes be auctour and makere . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
remes of mankynde strecchen brode, yit . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
by simylitude the dredes of remes by . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
that rewmes hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse? . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
rychesses, ne power by remes, ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
**Reaped** *see* **Ropen**
**Reason**
Me thynketh it accordaunt to resoun . . . . . A.Prol. 37
And telle he moste his tale, as was resoun, . . . A.Prol. 847
Yet in his resoun he hem bothe excused, . . . . A.Kn. 1766
It was for noght, no man his reson herde; . . . A.Mil. 3844
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden; . . . . B.ML. 213
By wey of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . . B.ML. 219
For which resoun this noble wyf Prudence suffred . B.Mel. 2165–70

**Reason**—*Continued*
by resoun of the grete damages that in . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
this same cause, and eek by resoun of the . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
youre firste resoun, certes it may lightly been . . B.Mel. 2255–60
wise and ful of resoun, than by greet multitude . . B.Mel. 2255–60
'As to the seconde resoun, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
'Youre thridde resoun is this,—ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
'And as to youre fourthe resoun; . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
youre fifthe resoun, where as ye seyn that in wikked B.Mel. 2280–5
woot thilke resoun stant heere in no stede; . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
overcometh yow by resoun and by good conseil, certes B.Mel. 2280–5
by this same resoun shul ye clepen to youre . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
if resoun accorde therto, and eek if . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
for certes, resoun wol nat that any . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
'Now is it resoun and tyme that I . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
wheither it accorde to resoun. And certes, ye . . B.Mel. 2565–70
by right and resoun, ther may no man taken . . B.Mel. 2565–70
outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun. . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
wise is it resoun that he have harm that . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
by strenger resoun he deffendeth and forbedeth a man B.Mel. 2945–50
causelees and withouten skile and resoun, . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
muchel agayn resoun; for ye been riche ynough and B.Mel. 3025–30
me muchel agayn resoun, and out of . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
Til that he knew, by grace and by resoun, . . . B.Mk. 3408
That shal by resoun been at youre likyng; . . . C.Pard. 458
Shal have the firste fruyt, as resoun is. . . . . D.Sum. 2277
As fer as resoun axeth hardily. . . . . E.Cl. 25
So that ye use, as skile is and resoun, . . . . E.Mch. 1678
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse, . . . . E.Mch. 1768
To every wight that wit and reson kan! . . . . E.Mch. 2245
Have pacience and resoun in youre mynde. . . . E.Mch. 2369
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende. . . . F.Sq. 296
And by the same resoun thynketh me, . . . . F.Sq. 406
In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil, . . . . . F.Sq. 570
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go . . . . F.Sq. 591
Receyved hath, by hope and by resoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 833
Yet seen men wel by resoun, doutelees, . . . . G.SN. 16
And so it moste nedes, by resoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1199
it is sooth that God and resoun and . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
lordshipe over resoun, and resoun over sensualitee, . I.Pars. 260–5
as the resoun of man ne wol nat . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
thanne agayns resoun, and by that wey . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
and over the body, for, right as resoun is rebel . . I.Pars. 265–70
rebel to resoun and the body also. . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
thanne as resoun is rebel to God, therfore . . . I.Pars. 265–70
for as muchel as resoun of man ne wol . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
to resoun and to sensualitee, therfore is . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
his resoun aperceyveth it wel that it is synne . . . I.Pars. 290–5
his resoun refreyneth nat his foul delit or . . . I.Pars. 290–5
his resoun ne consente noght to doon . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
with parfit consentynge of his resoun, for ther-of is no I.Pars. 295–300
the consentynge of resoun, as sheweth heere by . . I.Pars. 330–5
certes til that resoun, that is to seyn Adam, . . . I.Pars. 330–5
oother worldly thyng, moore than resoun requireth; I.Pars. 375–80
whan reson it requireth. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
his comandement; for if it were reson that a man sholde I.Pars. 520–5
out of alle juggement of resoun. . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and consentynge of resoun. The menyng . . . I.Pars. 540–5
and the sens of this is, that the resoun of man . . I.Pars. 540–5
to do vengeance, and therto his resoun consenteth; . I.Pars. 540–5
his wit and his resoun and al his . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
eschawfeth nat agayns his resoun. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
certes, the tyme that by wey of resoun . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
by resoun and by discrecioun. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh . . . I.Pars. 745–50
moore than hire duetee or resoun is; . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
ther is degree above degree, as reson is, . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
subgetz, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in . . . I.Pars. 770–5
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
sepulture of mannes resoun, and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
he hath lost his resoun, and this is deedly synne. . . I.Pars. 820–5
restreyneth by resoun the deslavee appetit of etynge; I.Pars. 830–5
*Parfay*, the resoun of a man telleth eek . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
sholde be so by resoun. She sholde eek serven hym I.Pars. 930–5
by wey of resoun, thanne sholde nat the . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
swiche thynges, for it is resoun that he . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
a man thynke that by wey of resoun that . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Up al resoun so wel y-founded, . . . . . BD. 921
And resoun gladly she understood; . . . . . BD. 1010
Your manly resoun oghte it to respyte, . . . . . Anel. 259
'Ful hard were hit to preven by resoun . . . . . PF. 534
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge; . . . PF. 564
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!' . . . . . PF. 568
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . . PF. 591
If I were Resoun, certes than wolde I . . . . . PF. 632
fruytes of resoun. For thei holden hertes of . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
(of resoun), but it is ravysshed oonly by . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
my maneris and the resoun of al my lif . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
ony gouvernement of resoun?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
governed by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly, . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
aventurous, but to the resoun of god. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
whan the resoun of my pley axeth it. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
good of nature that lyveth by resoun, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
to hym that hath a soule of resoun? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
be meryte of his resoun, thynketh that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyraunt . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
the erthe aboute ne halt but the resoun of a prykke Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
and of maneris and ek of resoun of hir lyvynge, . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40

**Reason**—*Continued*

our reson defendeth us to byleeven, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
the body aboven hir owene resoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
upon, than for the resoun by whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
'Certes,' quod sche, 'the resoun is . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
governest this world by perdurable resoun, that . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
that he nys good. Certes resoun scheweth . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
as that my resoun or my proces ne go . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
but that it is dyvers from him by wenynge resoun, . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
mai concluden by ryght verray resoun . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
than this, ne more ferme by resoun, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
so nedes by the semblable resoun, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
fairere than is the thing that by resoun . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
the be verray resoun, yif that tho thinges . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
graunten,' quod she, 'by semblable resoun that oon and good . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
by semblable resoun to kepyn that that is his (that is . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
norysschynges of resoun ne lyvede y-plounged . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the strengthe of resoun); but thilke venym of vices Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
ne be hadde no resoun or lawe of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
good by the resoun of justice; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
as by oonly resoun of lokynge, that thow . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
it nis no resoun. For ryght so as . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
of dartes! But the resoun of cruelte . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
semeth the to be the resoun of this so . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
what foolisshe and confus, whan the resoun . . . is unknowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
resoun that is establissed in the sovereyn . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
Ryght so, by semblable reson, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
mannys resoun may undirstonde, thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
the resoun of thilke ordre which that is . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
with lengthe of my resoun, and that thou . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
'Forsothe this is a ful verray resoun,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
the cours of hir resoun to some othere thingis to . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
by schort resoun, and nyghe to the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
no nature of resoun that it ne hadde liberte of fre . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
usen resoun, it hath doom by whiche it . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
in alle thingis that resoun is, in hem . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
the possessioun of hir propre resoun . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Ne I ne proeve nat thilke same resoun . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
preyse nat, thilke same resoun) by whiche . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
Than nis ther no resoun to han . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
with god, and by resoun of supplicacion . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
is, for that the moevynge of the resoun of mankynde Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
The whiche resoun and cause of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
whiche solucioun, or the whiche resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
stedfast resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne proeved . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
and otherweyes resoun, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
withoute the matere; resoun surmountith . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
nat the universels speces, ne resoun ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
For it knoweth the universite of resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
ne useth nat nor of resoun ne of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
Certes resoun, . . . , it ne useth nat . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
resoun is she that diffynyscheth the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
and this same considereth wel resoun; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
alle thingis sensible; nat by resoun . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
of demynge, but by resoun ymaginatyf. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
By this resoun thanne ther . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
universel thinges that resoun wenith to . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
of resoun soth ne that ther nis no thing . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
or elles, for that resoun woot . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
concepcioun of resoun veyn and fals, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
And yif that resoun wolde answere . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
sche . . . (that is to seyn, resoun) lokith and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
comprehendith, by resoun of universalite, bothe that that . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
(that is to seyn, by resoun and by . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
preise the cause of resoun (as who saith, . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

**Reason**—*Continued*

Semblable thing is it, that the resoun of mankynde . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
the resoun of mankynde knoweth hem. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
we ben parseners of resoun, ryght so as we . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
and wit ben bynethe resoun, ryght . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thing, that mannys resoun oughte to . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
for ther schal resoun wel seen that . . . . . Bo.5. p.5.1845–50
to the wittes, yif thou referre it to resoun, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee faileth! . . TC.1. 764
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . TC.1. 796
Ne doute of reson, parde, is ther non. . . . . TC.2. 366
And gan bet minde and reson to him take; . . . TC.3. 1121
Reson wol not now that I speke of sleep, . . . . TC.3. 1408
But Reson seide him on that other side, . . . . TC.4. 164
Thus am I with desir and reson twight: . . . . TC.4. 572
And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth.' . . . TC.4. 574
'Devine not in reson ay so depe . . . . . TC.4. 589
'And for-thy slee with reson al this hete! . . . . TC.4. 1583
And that your reson bridleth your delit: . . . . TC.4. 1678
By resoun, worthy for to leve, . . . . . HF.2. 200
Thus every thyng by this resoun . . . . . HF.2. 245
And to confirme my resoun, . . . . . HF.2. 253
That men by resoun wel it calle may . . . . . LGW. 183
And certeyn, as by reson of hir age, . . . . . LGW. 728
Yit is me left the light of my resoun . . . . . Fort. 9
Trouthe is put doun, resoun is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15
And thynketh by resoun that womanly noblesse . Bal.Ch. 24
In lengthe and gretnesse by resoun, . . . . . RR. 552
And poynte it as the resoun is. . . . . RR. 2157
Resoun wole that a lover be . . . . . RR. 2331
Aftir swich gift is good resoun . . . . . RR. 2341
That thou [thi] resoun dorst bigynne, . . . . . RR. 2532
For resoun wole he shewe to thee . . . . . RR. 2875
Hir moder Resoun; and thus was Shame . . . . RR. 3034
With Resoun, ne never ley hir bye . . . . . RR. 3037
But resoun conceyved of a sight . . . . . RR. 3040
To Resoun thanne praieth Chastite, . . . . . RR. 3051
Anoon Resoun to Chastite . . . . . RR. 3055
Bothe ageyns resoun and right. . . . . RR. 3154
Resoun men clepe that lady, . . . . . RR. 3193
Resoun bigan to me hir tale. . . . . RR. 3218
With that word Resoun wente hir gate, . . . . RR. 3332
Resoun me seide what shulde falle. . . . . RR. 4539
And trowed that dame Resoun seide. . . . . RR. 4542
Resoun hadde bothe skile and ryght, . . . . . RR. 4543
Out of hir tour I saugh Resoun, . . . . . RR. 4620
*Raisoun.* 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere . . . RR. 4685
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun, . . . . . RR. 4709
Whanne I hadde herde all Resoun seyne, . . . . RR. 4785
Thus taught and preched hath resoun, . . . . RR. 5135
Of dame Resoun, ne of hir rede. . . . . RR. 5149
Ne he ne may by gode resoun . . . . . RR. 6603
For I dare sayne that reason demeth, . . . . . RR. 7543

**Reason** *see* **Raison**

**Reasonable**

sufficeant and resonable; and that shewed oure . . B.Mel. 2220–5
by juste cause, resonable. . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
And certeinly the wreche was resonable, . . . . B.Mk. 3793
To God, that is so just and resonable, . . . . B.NP. 4244
And sith a man is moore resonable . . . . . D.WB. 441
And spende hir good ther it is resonable; . . . . D.Sum. 1796
withouten cause resonable; eke whan he slepeth moore I.Pars. 370–5
and nat for resonable honestitee, whan . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
morwe, but if ther were cause resonable; . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
remedie agayns avarice is resonable largesse, but soothly . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
for he fasteth, and also resonable houre . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Right wonder skilful and resonable, . . . . . BD. 533
that I be a resonable mortel beste? . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
to god by your resonable thought, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
Man is a resonable two-foted beest. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
but it lookith it by resonable concepcioun. . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
'And loketh now if this be resonable, . . . . . TC.2. 1135
And resonable a lady for to werne! . . . . . TC.3. 149
Ther doth no wyght nothyng so resonable, . . . Ven. 35
This prayer was but resonable, . . . . . RR. 1499
Goodly of word and resonable, . . . . . RR. 2214
Thilke oth to holde is resonable. . . . . RR. 6019

**Reasonablely**

spoken most resonablely, and taught yow best conseil; . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60

**Reasonables**

alle creatures resonables thanne is this: . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
If that ther ben mo resonables, . . . . . RR. 6760

**Reasonably**

han spoken moost resonably . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60 *var*
never forfeted, and therfore resonably may be said . I.Pars. 270–5
by hir owene wil, wisely and resonably. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
myghten moore resonably ben cleped extorcions than . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
thanne resonably wenen that blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20

**Reasonably** *see* **Reasonablely, Renably**

**Reasoneth** *see* **Aresoneth**

**Reasoning**

ayein resonynge, and seyn that, of thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
of resonynge and of ymagynynge and of wit . . . Bo.5. p.5.1835–40
My resoninge of Goddes purveyaunce . . . . . TC.4. 1046

**Resons**

His resons he spak ful solempnely, . . . . . A.Prol. 274
for the whiche resouns it . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
this olde man wende to enforcen his tale by resons, . B.Mel. 2230–5
'to werke by thy conseil, for many causes and resouns; . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
wommen and hir resouns, I shal shewe . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
I schal schewe by many resouns and ensamples . . B.Mel. 2285–90 *var*
by manye of othre resouns may ye seen that . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
understonde by strenger resons that if thou hast power . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
replie agayn my resouns, ne distempre . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
ynogh repreved by the resouns aforeseyd. . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
thise resons that I have seid unto yow, . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
and by manye othere resons that I koude . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
youre resouns that ye han shewed me, . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
konne answere to so manye faire resouns . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
the grete skiles and resouns of dame . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye resouns. . . . I.Pars. 920–5
the norisschynges of my resouns descenden now into the, I . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
mai I make semblable resouns of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
ne withstonde the resouns purposed; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
strongly bounden with ryght ferme resouns.' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
the be what resouns I am brought to this. . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
in the eendes or in the somme of resouns . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
that we joynen to-gidres thilke same resouns, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
hast so wovven me with thi resouns the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
thou, naught with noone resouns y-taken . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
natheles, yif I have styred resouns that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
resouns that ben bystowyd withinne that . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
thy resouns, that they ne mowen nat ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
by forseide resouns that al the entencioun of wil of . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
of thinges ne the consequence of resouns.' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
the more thikke and contynuel resouns. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
'Whan I considere thi resouns,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
sustenyd by as stronge foundementes of resouns, . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
by many resouns that schrewes ben unsely.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
discovere me the resouns covered with . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
I weve to the resouns y-knyt by ordre.' . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
sentence is sustenyd by stedfast resouns. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
alle resouns). And yif that any thing is woxen . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
axe whi thou wenest that thilke resouns . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
His resons as I may my rymes holde . . . . . TC.3. 90 *var*
By whiche resons men may wel y-see . . . . . TC.4. 1048

**Reaume** *see* **Realm**

**Reave**

Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve. . . . A.Rv. 4011
They gonnen fro the tormentours to reve, . . . The false feith, . . . . . G.SN. 376
robben hem ne reven hem. And therfore seith . . I.Pars. 755–60
sacrilege is to reven hooly thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
Hadde he to non, to reven him his reste, . . . . TC.1. 188
This may not muchel of his ese him reve. . . . TC.2. 1659
To reve a wight that most is to him dere, . . . TC.4. 285
And reve me my passiounes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 468
As for to reve no man fro his lyfe! . . . . . LGW. 2693
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddesse! . . Fort. 50
If wikkednesse ne reve it thee; . . . . . RR. 4579

**Reaved**

That all at oonys he reved me, . . . . . RR. 4351

**Reaveth**

eek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym the quiete . I.Pars. 560–5
That reveth bestes from hir besynesse, . . . . PF. 86
The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought; . . . . RR. 6254

**Rebating**

In ful rebatyng of myn hevynesse, . . . . . Bal.Ch. 23

**Rebecca**

his mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke . . . . E.Mch. 1363
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke . . . . E.Mch. 1704

**Rebekke**

'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke . D.Fri. 1573

**Rebel**

Whoso be rebel to my juggement . . . . . A.Prol. 833
And rebel is to hym that al may gye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3046
And art rebel to God and art his foo; . . . . . B.Mk. 3415
With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . . . . F.Sq. 5
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder, . . . I.Pars. 200–5
is rebel to God, right so is bothe sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
is . . . sensualitee rebel to resoun and the body also. . I.Pars. 265–70
thanne as resoun is rebel to God, therfore . . . I.Pars. 265–70
as the caytyf body of man is rebel bothe to resoun . I.Pars. 270–5
Unkynde, janglere, or rebel any wyse, . . . . PF. 457
of thi sorwe, yit rebel ayen thi curacioun. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5

**Rebel**—*Continued*

Al have I ben rebel in myn entente, . . . . . TC.2. 524
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he. . . . . LGW. 591
Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken, . . . Scog. 23
Ne be not rebel never a dele, . . . . . RR. 6400

**Rebelleth**

And why? For sensualitee rebelleth . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
Rebellith there that he shulde plese; . . . . . RR. 1937

**Rebelling**

The murmure and the cherles rebellyng, . . . . A.Kn. 2459

**Rebellion**

rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte . . . I.Pars. 265–70

**Rebound**

That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde! . . . TC.4. 1666

**Rebuked**

put awey and rebuked. Also in excesse of . . . I.Pars. 440–5

**Recche**

Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright, . . B.NP. 4086

**Recche-** *see* **Reck-**

**Receipt**

What shal this receite coste, telleth now?' . . . G.CY. 1353
To this chanoun, for this ilke receit. . . . . G.CY. 1366
Of this receit, farwel, it wolde nat be! . . . . . G.CY. 1384

**Receive**

Receyve in gree and spede this viage. . . . . B.ML. 259
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance, . . . B.ML. 991
wol nat receyve pacience; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
receyve the sentence and juggement that . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
Therfore I receyve yow to my grace . . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
So graunte yow his pardoun to receyve; . . . . C.Pard. 917
Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . . E.Cl. 1151
For to receyve the hooly sacrement. . . . . E.Mch. 1702
'The palm of martirdom for to receyve . . . . G.SN. 274
hem prively, and receyve privee penaunce. . . . I.Pars. 105–10
is the tree of lyf to hem that it receyven, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
that we receyven, which bynymeth us the . . . I.Pars. 335–40
God nolde nat receyven us to his love, . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
mesure, they shul receyven, by the same . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
of the deeth that he shal receyve, . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
that receyven, by vertu of the sacrement, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
obeisant to receyven the penaunce that . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
alwey redy to receiven hym to mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Resceyve me,—I can no ferther fleen. . . . . ABC. 148
am comen for myn innocence; I resceyve peyne . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
waxen esy and softe to resceyven the strengthe . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
to resceyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
hem that every fortune resceyven . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
to receyven verray blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
an other man, that he ne may resceyven . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
the mete that we resseyven and ne thinke . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
Som time is shape, if he it can receiven; . . . . TC.2. 282
Or that she n'olde it for despit receyve; . . . . TC.2. 1049
Receiven wel, how sore that me smerte,— . . . . TC.3. 146
Receiven him fully to my servise, . . . . . TC.3. 161
Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve! . . . TC.4. 321
Receive now my spirit!'—wolde he seye, . . . . TC.4. 1210
The swoote soun of other to receyve. . . . . LGW. 752
That thee is sent, receyve in buxumnesse, . . . Truth. 15
shal be thynner to receyve the plates . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
and somme lasse, to receyve the stremes of . . . Astr. 50–7
in manere of a peire tables to receyve . . . the prickes . . . . . Astr. 371–6
I nyl resseyve unto my servise . . . . . RR. 2185
And yit resseyveth, and shal resseyve, . . . . RR. 6313

**Received**

Thou knyttest thee ther thou art nat receyved; . . B.ML. 307
in his body endured and receyved ful many a . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
that the wrong that thou hast receyved . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
ground ful benignely, and receyved hire obligaciouns B.Mel. 3015–20
Receyved he the lawe that was writen . . . . D.Sum. 1889
Of that I have receyved in youre toun; . . . . D.Sum. 2180
Received be to-morwe as roially . . . . . E.Cl. 955
That haddest hym for thy ful freend receyved? . . E.Mch. 2066
Receyved hath, by hope and by resoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 833
deedly synne after that they han receyved baptesme. I.Pars. 95–100
oother folk hath receyved. Another is . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
of chastitee, whan they receyved the ordre. . . . I.Pars. 890–5
Hast thou to misericorde resceyved me; . . . . ABC. 35
a-wey, I took hevene, and resceyved mynde . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
thilke same day was resceyved the accusynge of . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
any mortel man hath resceyved ony of . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
out of thi modir wombe, I resceyved the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
and whan he hadde resceyved wordes of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
but whan they ben resceyved with-ynne . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
that god have resseyved thilke good out . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
spak . . . in wepynge al that evere he hadde resceyved . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
han suffrid and receyved the thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
I-grauntid and resceyved (this is to seyn, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
by the necessite of thingis to comen I-resceyved, what Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30

**Received**—*Continued*
Received hath the happy falling strook, . . . . TC.2. 1382
Anoon as we have you receyved, . . . . . HF.1. 339
That Medea receyved of Jasoun . . . . . LGW. 1663
'Thow bedd,' quoth she, 'that hast receyved two, . LGW. 2211
aspectes of planetes and wel resceyved; . . . . Astr. 161–5
Whanne they resseyved martirdome, . . . . . RR. 6251
Thurgh me hath many oon deth resseyved, . . . RR. 6311
Of hem I am nomore resceyved, . . . . . RR. 6372 *em*
**Receiveth**
Receyveth hire with al-so glad a cheere . . . . B.ML. 396
And mekely receyveth my pardoun; . . . . . C.Pard. 926
With so glad chiere his gestes she receyveth, . . E.Cl. 1016
he receyveth the mark of baptesme, but . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
is the verray sorwe that a man receyveth . . . I.Pars. 125–30
And her receyveth as his frend ful dere. . . . . Mars. 147
whan any wyght resceyveth precious renoun in avauntynge . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
that god resceyveth gladly hir preiers, . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
hym-self resceyveth somtyme prys and . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
foreyne thinges, ne ne resceyveth noone . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
of hym that resceyveth the wrong, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
ne resceyveth nat lesynge of that it woot); . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
suffrith and receyveth the notes and the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare, . . . TC.2. 1679
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere, . . LGW. 700
Princess! receyveth this Compleynt in gree, . . Ven. 73
But this receyveth of your goodlihede, . . . . Bal.Ch. 30
hool, that resceiveth in hir wombe the . . . . Astr. 25–32
The gret myscheef that he receyveth, . . . . RR. 5577 *em*
And yit resseyveth, and shal resseyve, . . . . RR. 6313
**Receiving**
venial synne by receyvynge worthily of . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
by receyvyng eek of hooly water, by . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
**Rechased**
Y-halowed and rechased faste . . . . . BD. 379
**Reck**
In hire presence I recche nat to sterve.' . . . . A.Kn. 1398
I recche nat, but it may bettre be, . . . . . A.Kn. 2245
Thanne rekke I noght, whan I have lost my lyf, . A.Kn. 2257
But nathelees, I recche noght a bene, . . . . B.ML. 94
If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene; . . . . B.NP. 4004
I rekke never whan that they been beryed, . . . C.Pard. 405
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care . D.WB. 329
Now rekke I never to been deed right heere, . . E.Cl. 1090
I rekke noght, for heere I hym assure . . . . E.Mch. 1983
And rekke nat to been an homycide. . . . . E.Mch. 1994
That in this lond men recche of it but smal; . . F.Sq. 71
I recche nat what wrong that thou me profre, . . G.SN. 489
Of al his thretyng rekke nat a myte!' . . . . . G.CY. 698
ne rekken of no thyng but that they been . . . I.Pars. 905–10
brennynge delit, they rekke never how . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . . . Pity. 110
And of me recche not a myte, . . . . . Anel. 269
And of al this right noght, ywys, ye recche; . . . Anel. 335
Who shulde recche of that is reccheles? . . . . PF. 593
I recche nat how longe that ye stryve; . . . . PF. 606
what wenestow thar rekke, yif thow forleete hir in . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
But li'st as he that list of no thing recche! . . . TC.1. 797
That of his deth you liste not to recche, . . . . TC.2. 338
Mighte he yit live, of me were naught to recche! . TC.2. 434
Of him ye recche leest wher he bicome, . . . . TC.2. 1151
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I recche, . . . TC.2. 1473
Now recche I nevere how sone that I deye.' . . . TC.3. 112
Adieu, the devil have him that it recche!'— . . . TC.4. 630
So ye wel fare, I recche not to deye!'— . . . . TC.4. 798
But of my deth though litel be to recche, . . . TC.4. 1447
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her recche, . . TC.4. 1588
I recche not how sone be the day! . . . . . TC.5. 1719
That makith thee recche not of thi lyve. . . . . RR. 3296
I rekke not of pore men— . . . . . RR. 6855
**Recked** *see* **Roghte**
**Reckest**
To wynne good, thou rekkest never how; . . . . D.Fri. 1453
**Recketh**
Ne reccheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . A.Kn. 2397
name or loos, and rekketh noght though . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
What rekketh me thogh folk seye vileynye . . . D.WB. 53
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde." . D.WB. 327
What rekketh me of youre auctoritees? . . . . E.Mch. 2276
That of his worshipe rekketh he so lite. . . . . G.CY. 632
The thridde is whan he rekketh nat though men holde hym . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
or rekketh nat that he is in synne, which . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
or reccheleesnesse, that rekketh of no thyng; . . I.Pars. 710–5
Ne reccheth nought whether I wepe or synge; . . Comp.L. 49
Him rekketh never wher she flete or synke. . . . Anel. 182
yow rekketh not that know I out of drede . . . Anel. 303 *var*
sche neither heereth, ne rekketh of wrecchide wepynges; . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
rekketh the soule of noon othir thyng, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
that hem ne reccheth nat to knowe . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
Hym rekketh noght of what matere he take; . . . LGW. 365
Love where the list, what recchith me, . . . . RR. 3447
Of other thyng love recchith nought . . . . . RR. 4819
But the povere that recchith nought, . . . . . RR. 5601

**Recketh**—*Continued*
But me ne rekketh of no vice, . . . . . RR. 7234
And nathelesse he recketh lyte . . . . . RR. 7549
**Reckless**
Ne that a Monk whan he is recchelees . . . . A.Prol. 179
Saveth my lyf, and beth noght recchelees . . . B.ML. 229
That no man sholde been to recchelees . . . . B.NP. 4297
Lo, swich it is for to be recchelees, . . . . . B.NP. 4626
I may nat in this caas be recchelees, . . . . . E.Cl. 488
O trouble wit! O ire, reccheles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 279
Who shulde recche of that is recchelès? . . . . PF. 593
Eek lo! how fals and recchelès . . . . . HF.1. 397
To Cupido the recchelès. . . . . HF.2. 160
That woful rechelesse caytyfe; . . . . . RR. 340
That I have been so recheles . . . . . RR. 3903
**Recklessness**
by recchelèesnesse in spekynge, and by . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
word; and som lesynge comth of recchelèesnesse . I.Pars. 610–5
alle goodes temporeles by recchelèesnesse. . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Thanne cometh . . . recchelèesnesse, that rekketh of I.Pars. 710–5
Thour pride or thour thyn grete recheles-nesse . . Scog. 16 *var*
**Reckon**
But of his craft to rekene wel his tydes, . . . . A.Prol. 401
Of love, whiche that I reken, and rekne shal, . . A.Kn. 1933
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. . . . A.Kn. 1954
I may nat rekene hem alle though I wolde. . . . A.Kn. 2040
Of every thyng, I may nat rekene hem alle. . . . A.Mil. 3198
'*Parfay*,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekene shal, . . . B.ML. 110
To rekene as wel hir goodness as beautee, . . . B.ML. 158
To rekene with hymself, as wel may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1268
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste Youre sommes, . . . . . B.Sh. 1406
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice . . . . . E.Mch. 2433
that syngen ever *Placebo*. I rekene flaterie . . . I.Pars. 615–20
any man kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause . I.Pars. 870–5
Sete to rekene in his countour, . . . . . BD. 436
And rekene with his figures ten— . . . . . BD. 437
If they be crafty, rekene and noumbre . . . . BD. 439
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even . . . . . BD. 441
rekne with me of how many grete thynges . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
therfore thou haddest levere rekne hem . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
And if that ye the terme rekne wolde, . . . . LGW. 2510
Rekne and knowe whiche is the day of . . . . Astr. 115–21
the degree that ascendith, yit rekne they . . . Astr. 150–6
nother pricke. Rekne than the quantite . . . Astr. 179–85
maist thou rekne bothe arches or every . . . . Astr. 179–85
thy label, and with the poynt of it rekne . . . Astr. 193–8
lyne meridional, and rekne how many . . . . Astr. 209–11
rekne than how many degrees ben bitwixe . . . Astr. 222–9
and rekne wel the myddel degre . . . . . Astr. 222–9
fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his . . . . . Astr. 229–33
of a planete, rekne than the quantite of his . . . Astr. 229–33
the lyne meridional, and rekne hys altitude in the . Astr. 240–5
Rekne how many degrees of . . . . . Astr. 240–5
And whan that this is doon, rekene how many degrees Astr. 251–8
Rekene than the nombre of degres in the . . . . Astr. 286–9
and sette there a nother prikke. Rekene than the nombre . . . . . Astr. 289–94
the degre of the sonne; and rekene how many degrees Astr. 301–8
shipmen rekene thilke parties in 32. Than is there . Astr. 312–6
the canoun of thy kalender. Rekene than thilke nombre . . . . . Astr. 319–22
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn . . . . . Astr. 324–30
ascendith, and rekne fro the point of thy . . . . Astr. 343–50
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours . . . Astr. 382–91
rekne hir verrey moevyng by thy tables . . . . Astr. 382–91
Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . . . RR. 3032
I cowde reken you many a ten, . . . . . RR. 6239
**Reckoned**
Y-rekened is for oon of thise meschances. . . . D.WB. 367
Of shape, and al that myghte y-rekened be. . . . F.Sq. 427
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
ek to ben rekned amonge goodes? . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned I . . . Astr. 132–9
rekned all the lettres capitals fro the lyne . . . Astr. 139–45
which his longitude is rekned, that yit is the . . Astr. 165–8
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned, . . . Astr. 222–9
of Pisces; and his latitude is rekned after . . . Astr. 222–9
may . . . the latitude of eny body celestial be rekned . . . . . Astr. 229–33
of his declinacioun, be rekned fro the ecliptik lyne, Astr. 229–33
rekned fro the ecliptyk by cause that noon . . . Astr. 236–40
the planete is rekned forto be, and that is . . . Astr. 368–71
Er I had rekened every tree. . . . . RR. 1390
**Reckoning**
And by his covenant yaf the rekenyng . . . . A.Prol. 600
yeven rekenynge of everich ydel word; . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
that he ne shal yeve of it a rekenyng. . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
we shul yeve rekenynge of hem bifore . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
How that ther lyth in rekenyng . . . . . BD. 698
So hidous is hys rightful rekenynge. . . . . ABC. 132
leye a reknynge with Fortune? Sche hath . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
And Pandarus withouten rekeninge . . . . . TC.2. 1640
or drie, or moeble or fixe, reknyng the qualite . . Astr. 108–15
Understonde wel this rekenyng. Also forgete not that Astr. 245–51
**Reckonings**
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges; . . . A.Prol. 760
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges! . B.Sh. 1408
As for to pynchen at thy rekenynges: . . . . H.Mcp. 74
And hast y-maad thy rekenynges, . . . . . HF.2. 145

**Reclaim**
Reclayme thee and brynge thee to lure,— . . . H.Mcp. 72
**Reclaiming**
Thou madest thy reclaymynge and thy lures . . LGW. 1371
**Recognizance**
For he was bounden in a reconyssaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1520
**Recomfort**
The peple that they sholde hem reconforte. . . . A.Kn. 2852
wordes hire to reconforte, and preyen hire . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
And him with al her wit to reconforte, . . . . TC.2. 1672
That with your lettre ye me reconforte! . . . . TC.5. 1395
**Recomforted**
Machabee, yet he reconforted his . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
**Recommend**
Lucan, to thee this storie I recomende . . . . B.Mk. 3909
To recomende to yow, er that I go, Thise soules, . G.SN. 544
Quod Troilus, 'that thou me recomaunde . . . TC.1. 1056
He gan him recomaunde unto her grace: . . . TC.2. 1070
And to her grace he gan him recomaunde. . . . TC.4. 1693
Me recomaunde unto your noble grace. * . . . . TC.5. 1323
And to your trouthe ay I me recomaunde . . . TC.5. 1414
**Recommendeth**
Custance, youre child, hire recomandeth ofte . . B.ML. 278
Him recomaundeth lowly to your grace, . . . TC.2. 1122
**Recompensation**
for the recompensacioun for to geten hem bounte . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
In som recompensacioun . . . . . HF.2. 157
In ful recompensacioun . . . . . HF.3. 467
**Reconciled**
somme of his olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
feyned freendes that semeden reconsiled, . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
enemys that been reconsiled . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
though thyn enemy be reconsiled and maketh thee chiere of . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
enemys reconsiled, and folk that doon yow . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
love, youre olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
of pees, ne they asken nat to be reconsiled. . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
and beth reconsiled unto hym and . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconsiled unto us.' . B.Mel. 2950–5
til it be reconsiled by the bysshope; . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
**Reconciliation**
the pees and the reconsiliacioun, I ne hadde nat . B.Mel. 2880–5
**Reconciling**
the reconsilyng bygynneth by thy self"; . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
for the reconsilynge which we . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
**Reconissaunce** *see* **Recognizance**
**Record**
Ye woot youre foreward and I it yow recorde. . . A.Prol. 829
Hath dampned yow, and I wol it recorde, . . . A.Kn. 1745
And dronkenesse is eek a foul record . . . . D.Sum. 2049
Han freres been,—that fynde I of record; . . . D.Sum. 2117
That purely hir symple recorde . . . . . BD. 933
This shorte lessoun nedeth not recorde.' . . . . PF. 609
recorden thinges that ben foryeten.' . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
And evere-mo on this night you recorde, . . . TC.3. 1179
For everich other wey ye can recorde, . . . . TC.4. 1518
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . . TC.5. 445
Allas, that as the storyes us recorde, . . . . LGW. 2484
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde . . . Scog. 22
Is Swete Thought, forto recorde . . . . . RR. 2793
In thilke book that I recorde. . . . . RR. 6614
As many a wight may bere recorde, . . . . . RR. 6706
I take youre silf to recorde heere, . . . . . RR. 7311
**Recorded**
I, stille, recordede these thynges with my-self, . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
And her accord to Love recorded: . . . . . RR. 5816
And whanne Richesse us this recorded, . . . . RR. 5845
**Recordedest**
that thou recordidest me the forseide thinges.' . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
**Recordest**
gretly to Plato, for thou recordist and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
**Recordeth**
—as he hymself recordeth in hys . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
thing elles thanne but recordeth, as men . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
'And recordeth the nat thanne,' quod . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
'It ne recordeth me noght,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
**Recording**
Recording his lessoun in this manere: . . . . . TC.3. 51
And alle his goodly wordes recordinge . . . . TC.5. 718
The ymage of hir recordyng alwey newe: . . . LGW. 1760
**Recourse**
have youre recours to the juge that hath the . . B.Mel. 2630–5
but for to have youre recours unto the . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
Unto my firste I wole have my recours. . . . . F.Sq. 75
But to Pandare alwey was his recours; . . . . TC.2. 1352
**Recourses**
whiche sterre in hevene useth wandrynge recourses . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
**Recover**
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'— . . . TC.3. 181
For to recoveren blisse and ben at ese, . . . . TC.3. 1406
If she be lost, we shal recovere another! . . . . TC.4. 406
That I have doon rekever I never, . . . . . HF.1. 354
These wodes eek recoveren grene . . . . . RR. 57
Recovere that I moost desire. . . . . RR. 4106
**Recover** *see* **Cover**
**Recovered**
For "losse of catel may recovered be, . . . . B.ML. 27
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . . PF. 688
the batailes by x yer, recovered and purgide . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
In love, that nevere n'il recovered be, . . . . TC.1. 37
But he mighte aught recovered ben ther-by; . . TC.1. 383
For time y-lost may not recovered be; . . . . TC.4. 1283
By no way may recovered be. . . . . HF.3. 168
Do so that it recovered be, . . . . . RR. 3236
For nothyng may recovered be . . . . . RR. 5124 *var*
**Recoverer**
I, which that . . . And leest recoverer of him-selven can, . . . . . Comp.A. 3
**Recovereth**
Love recovereth ageyn his light, . . . . . RR. 5358
**Recovering**
maladye, or elles the entree of recoverynge of thyn hele. . . . . Bo.I. p.6. 240–5
**Recreant**
the coward champioun recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695–700
nedeles is he recreaunt and nedelees . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
Or be recreant for his owne tene, . . . . . TC.1. 814
Holdeth me for recreaunte.' . . . . . RR. 4090
**Recreant** *see* **Creant**
**Recreaundise**
I seye nought for recreaundise, . . . . . RR. 2107
In thee it is recreaundise. . . . . RR. 4038
**Recta**
Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and . . . Astr. 50–7
**Rectum**
orisonte, that is clepid *Orison Rectum*, . . . . Astr. 284–6
**Recured**
That never may recured be, . . . . . RR. 4920
For no thyng may recured be. . . . . RR. 5124
**Red**
Al ful of fresshe floures whyte and reede; . . . A.Prol. 90
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . A.Prol. 153
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . . . A.Prol. 456
Boold was his face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . A.Prol. 458
His berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed, . . . . A.Prol. 552
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . . A.Prol. 556
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face, . . . A.Prol. 624
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . A.Prol. 635
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe . . A.Kn. 975
She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . . A.Kn. 1053
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!' . . A.Kn. 1747
Of alabastre whit and reed coral, . . . . . A.Kn. 1910
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . A.Kn. 1969
The crueel ire, reed as any gleede; . . . . . A.Kn. 1997
With eyen rede, and of a man he eet. . . . . A.Kn. 2048
They gloweden bitwyxen yelow and reed; . . . . A.Kn. 2132
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge; . . . A.Kn. 2164
With baner reed is entred right anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2583
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . A.Kn. 2610
Out renneth blood on bothe hir sydes rede. . . . A.Kn. 2635
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, . . . A.Kn. 2901
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . . A.Mil. 3212
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317
In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . . . A.Mil. 3319
And she cam after in a gyte of reed; . . . . . A.Rv. 3954
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed. . . . A.Rv. 4150
She shal have nede to wasshe awey the rede, . . B.ML. 356
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee, . . . . B.ML. 452
And of his owene thought he wax al reed. . . . B.Sh. 1301
His lippes rede as rose; . . . . . B.Th. 1916
That bereth the rede hepe. . . . . B.Th. 1937
His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . . . . B.Th. 2059
Or in a fourneys, ful of flambes rede, . . . . B.Mk. 3353
That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . . . . . B.Mk. 3734
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . B.NP. 4032
His colour was bitwixe yelow and reed, . . . . B.NP. 4092
Of youre rede colera, *pardee*, . . . . . B.NP. 4118
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede lemes, . . . . B.NP. 4120
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . . B.NP. 4121
Ye been so scarlet reed aboute youre eyen, . . . B.NP. 4351
And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . . C.Doc. 33
Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede, . . C.Pard. 526
Now kepe yow fro the white and fro the rede, . . C.Pard. 562
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . D.WB. 540
That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . E.Cl. 317
With bothe hir wynges til the rede blood . . . F.Sq. 415
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . . F.Fkl. 1148
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . G.SN. 254
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . G.SN. 313
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . G.SN. 515
And wher my colour was bothe fressh and reed, . G.CY. 727
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, . H.Mcp. 20
of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
blak and reed, and so forth, thanne . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Ful pitous, pale, and no-thyng reed . . . . . BD. 470
Soth to seyn, it was not rede, . . . . . BD. 855
Right white handes, and nayles rede, . . . . . BD. 954
Ful ofte I wex bothe pale and reed; . . . . . BD. 1214
Moises that saugh the bush with flaumes rede . . ABC. 89
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . . Mars. 2
Whan Phebus, with his firy torches rede, . . . . Mars. 27

**Red—*Continued***

Thou ferse God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . Anel. 1
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . Anel. 146
With floures white, blewe, yelwe, and rede, . . . PF. 186
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte. . . . PF. 189
Right as the fresshe, rede rose newe . . . . . PF. 442
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red; . . . PF. 583
of the rede sonne, and saughe the . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
precyous stones of the rede see, and thoughe he do ere Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed purpre . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
yeveth with his rede brinke, or that . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
And swote smelling floures white and rede, . . . TC.1. 158
For he was hit, and wex al red for shame. . . . TC.1. 867
That fresshe floures, blewe, white, and rede, . . TC.2. 51
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . TC.2. 103
And wel the hotter ben the gledes rede, . . . . TC.2. 538
For which he wex a litel red for shame, . . . . TC.2. 645
For of her owne thought she wex al red, . . . . TC.2. 652
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose. . . TC.2. 1256
But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red, . . . . TC.3. 82
Goodly abayst, and now his hewes rede, . . . . TC.3. 94
[Now help! O Mars, thou] with thi rede cope . . TC.3. 724 *var*
But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red! . . . . TC.3. 956
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede, . . TC.3. 1384
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; . . . TC.3. 1570
For also seur as red is every fir, . . . . . TC.3. 1633
And with that word he gan to waxen red, . . . TC.5. 925
Hir rose garlond white and reed, . . . . . HF.1. 135
Whan the sonnes sone, the rede, . . . . . HF.2. 433
Be he clothed reed or blak; . . . . . HF.2. 570
Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed, . . . . . HF.3. 557
Was maad of twigges, falwe, rede . . . . . HF.3. 846
Than love I most thise floures white and rede, . . LGW. 42
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . LGW. 112
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . . . . LGW. 228
Two firy dartes, as the gledes rede, . . . . . LGW. 235
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . LGW. 533
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . LGW. 535
With sadel rede, enbroudet with delyte, . . . . LGW. 1199
Be rede for shame! now I thy lyfe begynne. . . . LGW. 1893
And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere . . . LGW. 2589
Of roses reed a chapelett. . . . . RR. 908
And floures yelowe, white, and rede, . . . . . RR. 1433
Blewe, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is. . RR. 1578
I love well sich roses rede, . . . . . RR. 1680
With colour reed, [and] as well fyned . . . . . RR. 1696
Aboute the rede roses spryngyng. . . . . RR. 1700
Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade. . . . RR. 2399
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe, . . . . . RR. 3136

**Red** *see* **Read**

**Redde**

Of this matere, and asked what she radde. . . . PF. 579
And went with you, as ye me redde or this! . . . TC.5. 737

**Redder**

His coomb was redder than the fyn coral, . . . B.NP. 4049

**Reddour**

But trewely, no force of thy reddour . . . . Fort. 13

**Rede**

And knew hir conseil, and was al hir reed. . . . A.Prol. 665
Ther nas noon oother remedie, ne reed, . . . . A.Kn. 1216
But after wo, I rede us to be merye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3068
I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . . . A.Kn. 3071
'If thou wolt werken aftir loore and reed; . . . A.Mil. 3527
thanne rede I yow that ye kepe it secree. . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
rede I that they been heighly and . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
I rede that thou apparaille thee therto . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
to werke after hir reed and counseil . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed, . . . B.Mk. 3739
Whan that assented was this cursed reed . . . C.Doc. 146
Therfore, I rede yow, this conseil take, . . . . C.Doc. 285
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yeve yow reed, . . . C.Pard. 744
Wherfore, I rede that cut among us alle . . . . C.Pard. 793
I rede that oure Hoost heere shal bigynne, . . . C.Pard. 941
Thanne thoughte they it was the beste reed, . . D.Sum. 2030
Right as yow list,—axeth no reed at me, . . . E.Cl. 653
With evene herte I rede yow tendure . . . . E.Cl. 811
In jalousie I rede eek thou hym bynde, . . . . E.Cl. 1205
So that he werke after his wyves reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1357
Do alwey so as wommen wol thee reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1361
And therfore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,— . . . E.Mch. 1668
I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle, . . . . G.SN. 502
Remoeveth hym bitymes, I yow rede, . . . . . G.CY. 1008
Ye that it use I rede ye it leete, . . . . . G.CY. 1409
I rede as for the beste lete it goon; . . . . . G.CY. 1475
wherfore I rede, do right so with thy . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede thee, . . . I.Pars. 760–5
I rede, that no man truste in his owene . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Ne she koude no reed but oon; . . . . . BD. 105
For in your sorwe ther lyth no reed; . . . . . BD. 203
This is my peyne wythoute reed, . . . . . BD. 586
Allas! thoghte I, I can no reed; . . . . . BD. 1186
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle awake, . . . Mars. 15
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye, . . . Anel. 340
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother, . . PF. 566
Forsothe I preyse noght the gooses reed, . . . PF. 586
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . . PF. 608

**Rede—*Continued***

In trust that he hath konning hem to rede . . . TC.1. 83
As she that n'iste what was best to rede; . . . TC.1. 96
Than that that brest; and therfor I you rede . . TC.1. 258
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661
And yet paraunter can I reden thee, . . . . . TC.1. 668
What is your reed I sholde don of this?'— . . . TC.2. 389
Is this your red? Is this my blisful cas? . . . TC.2. 422
And him bisoughte reed or som socours; . . . TC.2. 1354
And to Pandares reed gan al assente, . . . . . TC.2. 1539
'To ben avised of your reed the bettre'; . . . TC. 2. 1695
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed . . . TC.2. 1698
And that I rede us sone to beginne! . . . . . TC.3. 658
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red; . . TC.4. 498
So that she n'iste what was best to rede. . . . TC.4. 679
This sorwful man can now no maner red, . . . TC.4. 1160
For which, so wisly God my soule rede, . . . . TC.4. 1364
And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413
As she that n'iste what was best to rede. . . . TC.5. 18
This Troilus, withouten reed or lore, . . . . . TC.5. 22
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore, . . . . TC.5. 327
'But whider is thy red,' quod Troilus, . . . . TC.5. 428
'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . . TC.5. 1292
That no man may him bote rede; . . . . . HF.1. 32
Ne saw I me to rede or wysse. . . . . HF.1. 491
And, also wis God rede me, . . . . . HF.2. 559
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . LGW. 631
Now certes, Anne, gif that ye rede me, . . . . LGW. 1178
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan, . . . . LGW. 1987
Thys is my rede, if that ye dar hyt take; . . . . LGW. 2024
I kan my-selfe in this case not rede.' . . . . LGW. 2217
Ne I nolde rede the to thy myschefe, . . . . . LGW. 2637
But thou consente and werke aftir my rede; . . LGW. 2645
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . Truth. 6
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede: . . . . . Buk. 26
And sith that I have this, withoute hir reed, . . Comp.A. 37
Heere lith no rede ne witte therto, . . . . . RR. 1615
That help ne lith there noon, ne rede, . . . . RR. 1618
Therfore I rede make no daungere, . . . . . RR. 1932
Alwey in herte, I rede thee, . . . . . RR. 2289
Wherfore I red [the] in thi goyng . . . . . RR. 2517
Therfore I rede thee that thou gett . . . . . RR. 2856
Fle hennes, Felowe! I rede thee goo, . . . . . RR. 3149
I rede thee Love awey to dryve, . . . . . RR. 3295
Mekely I rede thou go hym to, . . . . . RR. 3382
Suffre I rede, and no boost make, . . . . . RR. 3461
Voideth from hym youre ire, I rede, . . . . . RR. 3571
I was a-stoned, and knewe no rede, . . . . . RR. 3859
I rede hir nought the yate unclose; . . . . . RR. 4230
Wherfore I rede thou shette hym oute, . . . . RR. 5109
Of dame Resoun, ne of hir rede. . . . . RR. 5149
Doth that they preche, I rede you alle, . . . . RR. 6896
Nere my councel and my rede; . . . . . RR. 7326

**Rede** *see* **At-rede, Read, Red, Redde, Reed**

**Redeless**

In ydel hope, folk redelees of peyne,— . . . . Pity. 27

**Redemption**

But crist that starf for oure redempcion . . . . B.ML. 283 *var*
But he that starf for our redempcioun, . . . . B.ML. 633
My child with oon may have redempcioun, . . . TC.4. 108

**Redemptoris**

He *Alma redemptoris* herde synge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1708
*O Alma redemptoris* evermo. . . . . B.Pri. 1744
He *Alma redemptoris* gan to synge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1802
And song, *O Alma redemptoris mater!* . . . . . B.Pri. 1831

**Redeth**

Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende? . . . TC.2. 413
Desir for to disturben her me redeth, . . . . . TC.4. 573

**Redness**

For reednesse have I noon, right wel I knowe, . . G.CY. 1097
Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse. . . . G.CY. 1100
the erthe, and, schewing by rednesse hir schame, . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5

**Redoubt**

Schulde I thanne redowte my blame, and agrysen as though . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5

**Redoubtable**

be redowtable by honour and strong of power. . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5

**Redoubted**

and greetly redouted of the Parthes, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
worschipful and redouted of straunge folk? . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10

**Redoubting**

In redoutynge of Mars and of his glorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2050

**Redress**

Than all the mark of Adam may redresse. . . . D.WB. 696
The commune profit koude she redresse; . . . . E.Cl. 431
Redresse me, moder, and me chastise, . . . . ABC. 129
I wol reherse; not for to have redresse, . . . . Mars. 162
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? . Mars. 192
Redressen hem ayein the sonne bright, . . . . TC.2. 969
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse. . . . TC.3. 1008
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse, . . . . TC.4. 528
For ther is art y-nough for to redresse . . . . TC.4. 1266
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse? . . TC.5. 40
And if I may your harmes not redresse, . . . . TC.5. 139
Ye may redresse, and, more a thousand sithe . . TC.5. 1381
Tempest thee noght al croked to redresse . . . Truth. 8
As you best list, my peynes for to redresse; . . . Bal.Ch. 17
Forto redresse thi first offence. . . . . RR. 3302
Of which they hadde never redresse.' . . . . . RR. 5134

**Redressed**
She with hir deeth hir maydenhede redressed. . . F.Fkl. 1436
nature is redressed and with-stondeth to the . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
To be redressid at youre likyng, . . . . . RR. 3423
**Redresseth**
herte that redresseth it in God, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Reduce**
y mai reducen this schortly in a somme: . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
**Reed**
'But reed that boweth doun for every blast . . . TC.2. 1387
Bothe in doucet and in rede, . . . . . HF.3. 131
**Reeketh**
Thencence out of the fire reketh sote, . . . . . LGW. 2612
**Rees**
But in a rees to Troilus he wente. . . . . TC.4. 350
**Reet** *see* **Riet** . . . . . .
**Reeve**
Ther was also a Reve and a Millere, . . . . . A.Prol. 542
The Reve was a sclendre colerik man, . . . . A.Prol. 587
This Reve sat upon a ful good stot, . . . . . A.Prol. 615
Of Northfolk was this Reve of which I telle, . . A.Prol. 619
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! . A.Mil. 3144
So was the Reve, and othere manye mo, . . . A.Mil. 3183
But it were oonly Osewold the Reve. . . . . A.Rv. 3860
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . . . A.Rv. 3903
'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve, . . . A.Rv. 3909
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . A.Co. 4325
**Reeves**
Was hoolly in this reves governyng, . . . . . A.Prol. 599
The prologe of the Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. *head*
Of chirche-reves, and of testamentz, . . . . . D.Fri. 1305
**Refect**
art wel reffressched and refect, thou . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
**Refer**
the gerdouns that I referre to the, to whom I have . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
redy to referren the goodes of the body . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
to the wittes, yif thou referre it to resoun, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
referre it to itself, than is it singuler. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
For I it gan, I wil ther-to refere. . . . . TC.1. 266
**Referred**
be referred to renoun and cleernesse of . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
thynges ben referrid and brought to . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
reffered and brought to sovereyne good . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
thinges ben referrid and brought to good. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
alle thinges ben referrid and brought to noght, . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
thinges that oughten ben desired ben referred to good, Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
felonye ne mai nat ben referrid to good. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
thilke manere is referred by men to thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
ben referrid to the makere of alle good . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
it is referred to the devyne knowynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
yf thei ben referrid to the devyne sighte, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
ben referred to the devyne knowynge, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
**Referreth**
That refereth to thy confusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 1083
**Refiguring**
Refiguring her shap, her wommanhede, . . . . . TC.5. 473
**Reflections**
Of angles, and of slye reflexiouns; . . . . . F.Sq. 230
Make hem dreme of reflexiouns; . . . . . HF.1. 22
**Refrain**
alle venial synnes, yet may he refreyne hym . . . I.Pars. 380–5
Men may also refreyne venial synne . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
But evere-mo 'Allas!' was his refreyne, . . . . TC.2. 1571
To bidde me my thought refreyne, . . . . . RR. 3309
His cruel will forto refreyne, . . . . . RR. 3497
From sich foly, and refreyne . . . . . RR. 4956
That is his tonge to refrayne. . . . . RR. 7509
**Refraineth**
resoun refreyneth nat his foul delit or . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
Debonairetee . . . refreyneth the stirynges and the . I.Pars. 655–60
**Refraining**
Couthe make in song sich refreynynge. . . . . RR. 749
**Refreide**
Fro day to day he let it not refreyde, . . . . TC.2. 1343
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507
**Refreided**
but if he were al refreyded by siknesse, . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
My love may not refreyd be nor afounde; . . . Rosem. 21
**Refresh**
Hem to refresshe and drynken, if hem leste. . . . A.Kn. 2622
Hem to refresshen, and to take the eyr. . . . LGW. 1482
**Refresh** *see* **Fresshe**
**Refreshed**
To be refresshed half so ofte as he! . . . . . D.WB. 38
Oure Lord Jhesu refresshed many a man. . . . D.WB. 146
Refresshed moore than in an hundred placis; . . D.Sum. 1767
art wel reffressched and refect, thou . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
Refresshed mote he ben of his distresse. . . . . LGW. 1081
**Refreshing**
wey, and ye shal fynde refresshynge for . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
yeve hem . . . no refresshyng, ne fyr no light.' For as . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
**Refrigerium**
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
**Reft**
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-raft; . . . A.Kn. 2015
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun; . . . B.Mk. 3288
He golden apples rafte of the dragoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3291
Of Adiloyus tuo hornes he raft oon . . . . . B.Mk. 3296 *var*
By verray force he rafte hir maydenhed . . . . D.WB. 888 *var*
For thorisonte hath reft the sonne his lyght,— . . F.Fkl. 1017
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song, . H.Mcp. 305
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath reft awey in . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
slouhe the lyoun and rafte hym his skyn); he smot . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
And fro this forth tho refte him Love his sleep, . . TC.1. 484
His speche him rafte: unnethes mighte he seye, . . TC.4. 249
He refte her of the grete of al her peyne. . . . TC.5. 1036
Hath fro me reft, allas, thyn advertence? . . . TC.5. 1258
Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesaunce? . . TC.5. 1260
And how he Turnus refte his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 457
That she that had his herte y-rafte hir fro . . . LGW. 1572
And therwithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe; . . . LGW. 1855
That he hath refte hir of hir maydenhede . . . LGW. 2325
So feble, that his malice is him rafte; . . . . . LGW. 2590
Or hoole, or reeft what evere it were. . . . . RR. 2661
Sith that ye refte hym thaqueyntaunce . . . . RR. 3562
**Refuge**
Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1720
**Refuge** *see* **Refut**
**Refus**
That am refus of every creature? . . . . . TC.1. 570
**Refuse**
wol nat forsaken hire ne refusen hire. . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
his seedes to the feeldes that refusen to resceyven hem, Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen to beren . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
and eek thei wolden refuse the attendaunce . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
Refuse it not!' quod he, and hente her faste, . . . TC.2. 1154
Nought to refusen oure requeste. . . . . RR. 3580
Forto refuse hym outterly. . . . . RR. 3742
This ought no man to refuse. . . . . RR. 5304
And if the prest wole hym refuse, . . . . . RR. 6443
No good man oughte it to refuse, . . . . . RR. 6771
Nor that for peyne wole refusen . . . . . RR. 7229
**Refused**
That never yet refuseden thyn heeste, . . . . . E.Cl. 128
How many have I refused to sustene . . . . . Fort. 41
**Refusest**
certein ende, whi refusestow oonly to . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
**Refuseth**
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
refuseth alle dyvisioun. I trete not now . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
Refuseth nat to Love for to be bonde, . . . . TC.1. 255
Refuseth not at this time my preyere!' . . . . TC.2. 1211
**Refut**
Ther was hir refut for the meene while. . . . . B.ML. 546
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . B.ML. 852
O havene of refut, O salvacioun . . . . . G.SN. 75
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . . . . ABC. 14
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee, . . . ABC. 33
this allone is the open refut to wreches. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
good, that is god, that is refut to hem . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . . . TC.3. 1014
Withoute refuyt or socour. . . . . RR. 3840
**Refut** *see* **Refuge**
**Regal**
me, al be it so that the justise regal . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Regalle**
Allyed is ageynst your regalye, . . . . . Pity. 65
**Regals**
And sykered to the regals of Athenes, . . . . LGW. 2128
**Regard**
world nys but a litel thyng at regard of the sorwe . I.Pars. 180–5
othere folk, as to regard of his value, . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
as in regard of his desertes, considerynge . . . I.Pars. 475–80
at regard of this synne arn as thyng of . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
penaunce is but short and litel, at regard of the peynes I.Pars. 1055–60
At regard of the hevenes quantite,— . . . . . PF. 58
of a prykke at regard of the gretnesse of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
thynken, were thought to the regard of eternyte, . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
beestes, to regard and to comparysoun of mutacioun Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
At regard of our greet ese. . . . . HF.3. 663
**Regard** *see* **Reward**
**Reginae**
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, Egipti Regine LGW. *head*
Incipit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Carthaginis Regine LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartagenis Regine LGW. *end*

**Region**
In thilke colde, frosty regioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1973
Ther Pluto hath his derke regioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2082
Al is to-brosten thilke regioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2757
That ther nas no man in no regioun . . . . B.NP. 4500
That governour was of that regioun, . . . . C.Doc. 122
But eek biside in many a regioun, . . . . . E.Cl. 416
That ther was nowher in no regioun . . . . F.Sq. 14
Into hir owene dirke regioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1074
And dide the gentils of that regioun . . . . Anel. 67
Of the whiche litel regioun of this world, . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
the regioun of drowghte overstrecheth (that . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
passeth the heighte of the regioun of the fir, . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
'Allas!' quod she, 'out of this regioun . . . . TC.4. 750
And leve Auffrikes regioun, . . . . . HF.1. 431
For in this regioun, certeyn . . . . . HF.2. 421
Of al the hevenes regioun, . . . . . HF.2. 480
Throughouten every regioun . . . . . HF.3. 551
Why Dido come into that regioun, . . . . LGW. 995
With love of lordes of his regioun, . . . . . LGW. 1412
And bryngyn hit my regyoun withinne, . . . LGW. 1445
No man so grete in al his regioun; . . . . LGW. 2445
To thyn estat, don in thy regioun. . . . . L.St. 25
this regioun, as I suppose. Another cause . . Astr. 1–5
pool of the orizonte in every regioun. . . . . Astr. 82–8
in eny regioun the almykanteras . . . . . Astr. 240–5
in a regioun is the distaunce fro the cenyth . . Astr. 245–51
latitude of eny place in a regioun by . . . . Astr. 251–8
of thy regioun; for these two ben of oo . . . Astr. 251–8
the latitude of the regioun. . . . . Astr. 251–8
of thy pool and the latitude of the regioun. . . Astr. 258–62
under the orisonte in thilke regioun, . . . . Astr. 262–6
in that same regioun. . . . . Astr. 262–6
prove the latitude of the regioun . . . . . Astr. 262–6
place in a regioun is verrely the space . . . . Astr. 262–6
of the regioun, take the altitude of the sonne . . Astr. 266–70
leveth the latitude of that regioun. . . . . Astr. 266–70
in that regioun. Also if so be that the sonnes . . Astr. 272–7
that regioun fro the equinoxial. Or elles, . . . Astr. 272–7
in every regioun, I mene, in circulo . . . . . Astr. 289–94

**Regions**
And that of sondry regiouns, . . . . . HF.3. 439
Of estats and eek of regions; . . . . . HF.3. 880
And go thurgh alle regiouns, . . . . . RR. 6351

**Register**
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre, . . . . . A.Kn. 2812

**Regna**
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5

**Regnas**
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Regne** *see* **Reign**

**Regula**
13. *Regula.*—Than hast thou a brode . . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Regulars**
And as these Chanouns Regulers, . . . . . RR. 6694

**Regulus**
of Ercules that was his gest. Regulus hadde taken Bo.2. p.6. 500–5

**Rehearsal**
Yet forgat I to maken rehersaille . . . . . G.CY. 852

**Rehearse**
He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . . . A.Prol. 732
Mathynketh that I shal reherce it heere; . . . . A.Mil. 3170
Of yvel entente, but for I moot reherce . . . . A.Mil. 3173
Ne I wol noon reherce, if that I may. . . . . B.ML. 89
Which nedeth nat rehercen for this tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1308
What sholde I yow reherce in special . . . . . E.Mch. 1221
The which I wol reherce in youre presence. . . . E.Mch. 1636
What nedeth yow rehercen hire array? . . . . F.Sq. 298
What he answerde it nedeth noght reherce; . . . F.Sq. 599
It nedeth nat reherce it yow namoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1466
It nedeth nat to yow reherce it moore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1594
Thogh I by ordre hem nat reherce kan, . . . . G.CY. 786
Nat nedeth it for to reherce hem alle,— . . . . G.CY. 796
Of metals, whiche ye han herd me reherce, . . . G.CY. 1099
to rehercen or drawen into memorie the . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
Hit is no need reherse hit more; . . . . . BD. 190
Reherse hit—right thus hit began.— . . . . . BD. 474
Hit is no need to reherse hit more . . . . . BD. 1127
Ful evel rehersen hit I can, . . . . . BD. 1203
I wol reherse; not for to have redresse, . . . . Mars. 162
Now sothly, what she hight I wol reherse. . . . Comp.L. 24
If I to him rehersen shal the helle . . . . . Anel. 166
For to reherse hir chere and hir spekyng: . . . . PF. 488
But now to you rehersen al his speche, . . . . TC.2. 572
Reherse it nedeth nought, for ye ben wise! . . . TC.2. 917
Though it be good, reherce it not too ofte! . . . TC.2. 1029
Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . . TC.2. 1656
And al her cas reherse, and that anon. . . . . TC.2. 1682
Of Troilus that I rehersen sholde . . . . . TC.3. 493
And ek rehersen how and whan and where . . . TC.3. 1397
Of which th'effect rehersen you I shal: . . . . TC.4. 144
And thogh it happen me rehercen eft . . . . . LGW. 78
That thou reherce of al hir lyfe the grete, . . . LGW. 574
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne. . . . . LGW. 2489
tretys shal reherse the figures and the . . . . Astr. 15–20
Now wole I shortly heere reherce . . . . . RR. 2343
That ye reherce, and we wote wel . . . . . RR. 6018
Ne reherce efte my shrift to thee; . . . . . RR. 6397
That I can reherce if myster be . . . . . RR. 6581

**Rehearsed**
it is openly reherced in holy writ. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Al be this not rehersed of Guydo, . . . . . LGW. 1464
That I kepe not rehersed be; . . . . . RR. 6083

**Rehearses**
Pictagoras hym silf reherses In a book, . . . . RR. 5649

**Rehearseth**
reherceth and seketh the sovereyne good, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5

**Rehearseth** *see* **Rehearses**

**Rehearsing**
But streight, withouten word or rehersyng, . . . A.Kn. 1650
Rehersynge of thise olde poetries; . . . . . F.Sq. 206
'And nedeth it yit,' quod I, 'of rehersynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
It were to longe to make rehersynge. . . . . LGW. 1185

**Rehearsings**
Of whiche I may not maken rehersynges. . . . . LGW. 24

**Rehete**
Hym wole I comforte and rehete, . . . . . RR. 6509

**Reighte** *see* **Raughte**

**Reign**
He conquered al the regne of Femenye, . . . . A.Kn. 866
How wonnen was the regne of Femenye . . . . A.Kn. 877
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with thee! . . A.Kn. 1624
Right as the hunters, in the regne of Trace, . . A.Kn. 1638
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . A.Kn. 2299
And hast in every regne and every lond . . . . A.Kn. 2375
First to his mooder, and all the regne aboute, . . B.ML. 389
The honour of his regne to susteene. . . . . B.ML. 392
To joye and blisse of al this regne aboute. . . . B.ML. 735
Custance in with his regne for tabyde . . . . B.ML. 797 *var*
And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . B.ML. 816
the peple of God in the regne of Assuerus . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
That heeld the regne after his fader day, . . . B.Mk. 3374
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . . . B.Mk. 3380
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . B.Mk. 3401
And hym birafte the regne that he hadde; . . . B.Mk. 3404
Over every regne and every creature; . . . . B.Mk. 3410
And hym restored his regne and his figure. . . . B.Mk. 3412
Thy regne is doon, thou weyest noght at al, . . . B.Mk. 3423
Dyvyded is thy regne, and it shal be . . . . . B.Mk. 3424
She bereth awey his regne and his richesse, . . . B.Mk. 3432
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . . B.Mk. 3539
Succedynge in thy regne and in thy rente. . . . B.Mk. 3572
Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . E.Mch. 2302
Unto youre regne, or to youreself also, . . . . F.Sq. 135
to the regne of glorie; of whiche weyes . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
lymes of the regne of God; but for youre . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
yeven hym his regne, as he bihooteth hym in . . I.Pars. 290–5
regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
whan thow comest into thy regne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
as God hath ordeyned that a regne or a contree . . I.Pars. 775–80
Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . I.Pars. 865–70
the regne of hevene, that is heritage to . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
This blisful regne may men . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Thus be they knyt, and regnen as in heven . . . Mars. 50
where as thise thynges reignen.' . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
to reignen or elles to joygnen hem to hem that reignen. Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
don in the reigne of god, that alle thinges . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
whos regne I speke, that certes the gode . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
Ye holden regne and hous in unite; . . . . . TC.3. 29
This is the regne of Libie ther ye been, . . . . LGW. 992
Of al his regne, and made him lorde and kynge. . . LGW. 1401
That from his regne he may be put adoun. . . . LGW. 1413
To reynen had nat maad his toures hye. . . . . Form.A. 60
Thou born art in my regne of variaunce, . . . . Fort. 45
They lesen god and ek his reigne. . . . . RR. 448
Regneth in every regne aboute. . . . . RR. 7218

**Reigned**
Twelf yeer he regned, as seith Machabee. . . . B.Mk. 3845
Regned hys queene Cleopataras; . . . . . LGW. 582
And goode Love regned over-all, . . . . . RR. 5793

**Reignest**
That regnest ay in three and two and oon, . . . TC.5. 1864

**Reigneth**
Ther dronkenesse regneth in any route, . . . . B.ML. 776
seith, "Ther is no privetee ther as regneth dronkenesse." . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . Mars. 43
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun; . . TC.2. 379
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-fere, . . . . TC.4. 790
In which she regneth in so grete honoure, . . . LGW. 1008
Over all regnyth Lecchery, . . . . . RR. 3914
Regneth in every regne aboute. . . . . RR. 7218

**Reigns**
'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . . A.Kn. 2373
Of regnes; ye been fadres of tidynges . . . . . B.ML. 129
Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere . . . . B.ML. 181
That they conquered manye regnes grete . . . . B.Mk. 3503
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond . . B.Mk. 3518
As heires of hir fadres regnes alle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3534
That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3742
With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . B.Mk. 3954
desiren they rychesses, dignytes, reignes, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
But regnes and familiarites of kynges, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted . . . . TC.5. 1544
Of holynesse, of regnes, of victories, . . . . . LGW. 22
For to conqueren regnes and honour . . . . . LGW. 585

**Rein**
And he that bettre sholde han knyt the reyne!' . . A.Rv. 4083
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne, . F.Sq. 313
Ye profre me to have so large a reyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 755
In swich a craft, and by the reyne her hente; . . TC.5. 90
**Reins**
Til they the reynes of his brydel henten. . . . . A.Kn. 904
gripeth hym by the reynes for to throwen hym . . I.Pars. 860–5
reynes of leccherie. For al be it so that . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
Of that, and lat the reynes goon . . . . . HF.2. 443
**Reised**
In Lettow hadde he reysed and in Ruce,— . . . . A.Prol. 54
**Rejoice**
writeth, "Man shal rejoyse with hem that . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
And hem rejoysen in hire crueel pryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1993
that rejoysen hem evermo everich of . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Us to rejoyse in our adversitee, . . . . . ABC. 101
strengthe, they rejoyssen hem to putten . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
scholdestow rejoysen the for to holden . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
mayst rejoisen the of long lastynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
propre cours, and alle thynges rejoysen hem . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . . . TC.2. 1391
That in myn herte I now rejoise thus: . . . . TC.5. 1165
**Rejoiced**
I me rejoysed of my libertee, . . . . . E.Cl. 145
that any wyght rejoysede hym of . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
**Rejoiceth**
herte is whan a man rejoyseth hym of . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
to the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
whiche that rejoisseth hym of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
hevene, rejoyseth that it is exempt fro alle . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
awaytour y-hid, and rejoiseth hym to . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
Wherof the herte rejoiseth soo, . . . . . RR. 2923
**Rejoicing**
That to myn herte it was a rejoysynge . . . . H.Mcp. 246
aperteneth that to the rejoysynge of the . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
rejoysynge of hym-self, seide at the laste . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
And han ther-of a rejoysyng, . . . . . RR. 5452
**Rejoie**
And eek of time coming us rejoye, . . . . . TC.5. 395
**Reken**
Yet in oure asshen olde is fyr y-reke. . . . . A.Rv. 3882
**Rekever** *see* **Recover**
**Relays**
With many relayes and lymeres, . . . . . BD. 362
**Release**
I pray yow all my labour to relesse, . . . . . B.ML. 1069
To chese me a wyf, I yow relesse That choys, . . . E.Cl. 153
I yow relesse, madame, into youre hond, . . . . F.Fkl. 1533
'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound . . . . F.Fkl. 1613
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of relees, . G.SN. 46
to foryeven and relesse, and for to han pitee in herte, I.Pars. 810–5
To have relees of sinne, of sorwe, and teene! . . . ABC. 3
Relees of all my passioun. . . . . RR. 2612
Shulde ay be reles to my woo. . . . . RR. 4440
A free acquitaunce withoute relees, . . . . . RR. 4704
I quethe hym quyte, and hym relese . . . all the wildirnesse. . . . . RR. 6999
**Released**
Til God relessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . B.Mk. 3367
may it been releessed, but that the mercy of . . . I.Pars. 580–5
and therby relessed us fro the peynes of . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
ne myghte nat ben relessed by preyeris; for this . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
He hath relesed, I preyde so faste. . . . . RR. 3440
**Releasedest**
thow, Lord, relesedest my synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
**Releasing**
have the moore lightly relesyng and grace . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
bysoughte . . . of relessynge (that is to seyn, to yelden hym . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
**Relent**
He stired the coles, til relente gan The wex . . . G.CY. 1278
**Relevatio**
Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
**Relic**
And swere it were a relyk of a seint, . . . . . C.Pard. 949
They hadde a relik, heet Palladion, . . . . . TC.1. 153
It is my relyke, digne and delytable, . . . . . LGW. 321
And loke, for love of that relyke, . . . . . RR. 2673
With that relike precious . . . . . RR. 2907
**Relics**
But with thise relikes, whan that he fond A . . . person . . . . . A.Prol. 701
Relikes been they, as wenen they echoon . . . . C.Pard. 349
To offren to my relikes in this place; . . . . . C.Pard. 384
I have relikes and pardoun in my male . . . . C.Pard. 920
And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,— . . . C.Pard. 944
Instide of relikes, or of seintuarie. . . . . C.Pard. 953
**Relief**
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . . . B.ML. 1080
**Relieve**
may releeve thee and helpe." . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
Help, and releeve, thou mihti debonayre, . . . ABC. 6
And ek, the bet from sorwe him to releve, . . . TC.5. 1042
And but you list releve him of his peyne, . . . Fort. 77
But do thy myght hem to releve; . . . . . RR. 6065
**Relieved**
That in another he sal be releved. . . . . A.Rv. 4182
**Relieved**—*Continued*
To be releeved by hym afterward. . . . . G.CY. 872
been releeved by penitence. And certes, . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
scholde ben alegged and releved. For al . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
of whiche the unselynesse is relevid by the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
Now hath the atempre sonne al that releved . . . LGW. 128
Thurgh whom I am right nought releeved; . . . RR. 4536
**Relieving**
releevynge of avarice is misericorde and . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
pitee is releevynge of avarice. Certes, the . . . I.Pars. 800–5
nat in the rescowynge ne releevynge of . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
**Religion**
A good man was ther of religioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 477
That first thee broghte unto religioun. . . . . B.Mk. 3134
Religioun hath take up al the corn . . . . . B.Mk. 3144
Of thy religioun, and of thy bileeve.' . . . . . G.SN. 427
Ther is a Chanoun of Religioun . . . . . G.CY. 972
Yolden to relygioun, . . . . . RR. 429
She was not of religioun. . . . . RR. 3715
Religioun umble and trewe also, . . . . . RR. 6154
They ben fro clene religioun went, . . . . . RR. 6185
"I have a robe of religioun, . . . . . RR. 6188
Makith gode men of religioun. . . . . RR. 6194
May men fynde religioun . . . . . RR. 6225
Florishen hooly religioun. . . . . RR. 6233
That makith the religioun flowryng— . . . . . RR. 6256
Ther lyth the goode religioun, . . . . . RR. 6257
**Religions**
Sekyng all religiouns. . . . . RR. 6352
**Religious**
Religious folk, for ye mowe bettre paye . . . . B.Mk. 3150
But, worshipful chanouns religious, . . . . . G.CY. 992
synne, as whan that oon of hem is religious, . . . I.Pars. 890–5
What, parde! I am not religious! . . . . . TC.2. 759
Religiouse folk ben full covert, . . . . . RR. 6149
Religious folk, ne hem diffame; . . . . . RR. 6152
I mene of false religious, . . . . . RR. 6157
Religious folk ben al pitous, . . . . . RR. 6161
Thanne am I all religious." . . . . . RR. 6189
Devoute and full religious . . . . . RR. 6236
Somtyme I am religious, . . . . . RR. 6347
Al though he be religious, . . . . . RR. 6577
Al though he be religious . . . . . RR. 6589
**Remedies**
Of remedies of love she knew per chaunce, . . . A.Prol. 475
mo speciale remedies agains accidie in . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
hire remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Nought al the remedies of Ovyde; . . . . . BD. 567
sorwes with none remedies, but thei . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
of fastere remedies, and the nature of . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
lyghte and meneliche remedies; so that, aftir . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
suffren more grevously than the remedies . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
thise ben yit none remedies of thy maladye, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
remedies whiche that thou seydest her . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
axe gretly to heren tho remedies.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
**Remedium**
Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
Remedium contra peccatum Invidie . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Remedium contra peccatum Accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Remedium contra peccatum Gule . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
**Remedy**
Ther nas noon oother remedie, ne reed, . . . . A.Kn. 1216
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.' . . . . A.Kn. 1274
Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2452
And seyde, 'Is ther no remedie in this cas?' . . . A.Mil. 3525
To shapen for his lyf som remedye. . . . . B.ML. 210
This marchant saugh ther was no remedie, . . . B.Sh. 1617
book that cleped is The Remedie of Love, . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
thanne have ye noon oother remedie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
And fillen so that ther nas no remedie . . . . B.Mk. 3183
And whan he saugh noon oother remedye, . . . B.Mk. 3322
Right now ye herde, and, *pardee*, no remedie . . B.NP. 3974
Is ther no grace, is ther no remedye?' . . . . . C.Doc. 236
And I am lorn withouten remedie.' . . . . . F.Sq. 629
understonde which is the remedie agayns . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Pacience, that is another remedie . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
Of the remedie of thise two synnes, as . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
Another manere of remedie agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Agayns glotonye is the remedie . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Now comth the remedie agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
the beste remedie is to withdrawe the fyr. . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Another remedie agayns leccherie is . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
is remedie for to thynke that bodily . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Through which I see, withoute remedye . . . . Comp.L. 21
That no wyght coude remedie of his fare. . . . Anel. 63
Theschewyng is only the remedye.' . . . . . PF. 140
But I can shape hereof a remedye, . . . . . PF. 502
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661
Remedie in this, if ther were any wise. . . . . TC.4. 889

**Remedy**—*Continued*
But what is thanne a remedie unto this, . . . . TC.4. 1272
Ye, n'ere it that I wiste remedye . . . . . TC.4. 1623
Ther n'is non other remedie in this cas; . . . . TC.5. 60
I can not sen in him no remedye . . . . . TC.5. 328
That it to save is now no remedye! . . . . . TC.5. 917
He can now sen non other remedye . . . . . TC.5. 1210
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas, . . . . TC.5. 1270
Therto have I a remedy in my thoght, . . . . LGW. 2015
There laye none other remedye. . . . . RR. 1480
Remedye to purveye. . . . . RR. 3935

**Remember**
But ay whan I remembre on this mateere, . . . B.Pri. 1703
Remembre yow that Jhesus Syrak seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
'Remembre yow up on the pacient . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Remembre yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . . E.Cl. 881
And this was, as thise bookes me remembre, . . . F.Fkl. 1243
shal remembre hym of his synnes; . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Ezechie, 'I wol remembre me alle the yeres of my lyf I.Pars. 135–40
Ezechiel, 'Ye shal remembre yow of youre weyes . I.Pars. 140–5
to remembre hym of bountee that he of . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
seyde, 'Lord, remembre of me, whan . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Kan they nat remembren hem eek, that, . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
wol remembre me alle the yeres of my lif in . . . I.Pars. 980–5
or remembre hym of his synnes, or . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Men sholden eek remembren hem of the . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Remembre yow of Socrates, . . . . . BD. 716
he schal lightly remembren hymself, yif it so be that he . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
For yif thow remembre of what . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
'Whi schulde I nat remembren that?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
greetly travailen to don the remembren on thise thynges. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
and remembren on hir nature, and slaken . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
wol remembren hym of hise luxures, he . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
ben ryght fer that thow ne schalt remembren . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
aboven alle medes. Remembre the of thilke . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
As wel thou wost, if it remembre thee, . . . . TC.3. 361
And it remembren whan it passed is. . . . . TC.3. 1628
And, if that you remembre, I am Calcas . . . . TC.4. 73
The which, as I can now remembre, . . . . . HF.1. 64
And hym remembre that she was behynde, . . . LGW. 2204
As helpe me god, whan I remembre . . . . . RR. 1027
On hym forto remembre amonge, . . . . . RR. 2842
Whiche to remembre is wel syttynge. . . . . RR. 3654
Whanne that I remembre me. . . . . RR. 3770
I quake whanne I me remembre . . . . . RR. 4110
Whanne I remembre me of my woo, . . . . . RR. 4409
Which yit remembre of tendir age, . . . . . RR. 4945
Whanne thei remembre hem inwardly, . . . . RR. 4968

**Remembered**
When she remembred his unkyndenesse. . . . . B.ML. 1057
This noble wyf Prudence remembred hire upon . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Remembred hym upon this Damyan, . . . . E.Mch. 1898
He hym remembred that, upon a day, . . . . F.Fkl. 1123
thow hast remembred thynges that ben knowen to . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
worthi to ben remembred, ne cometh of wys . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
On time passed wel remembred me, . . . . . TC.5. 746
Why ne haddist thou remembred in thy mynde . . LGW. 2717

**Rememberest**
Thow remembrest wel, as I gesse, that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
sey me this: remembrestow what is the . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
answere to this: Remembrestow that . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
yif thou remembrest wel the kynde, . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
remembrist me thise thinges yet the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60

**Remembereth**
But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . . D.WB. 469
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste. . . . . F.Fkl. 1542
'Remembreth yow fro whennes that ye . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
that been of so greet beautee, remembreth yow of . I.Pars. 155–60
every tyme that me remembreth of the . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
Now soothly, who so wel remembreth hym of . . I.Pars. 175–80
And what his compleynt was, remembreth me, . . Mars. 150
that greetly smerteth me whan it remembreth me. . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
so cruele harmes. Certes the remembreth . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
'Certes,' quod I, 'it ne remembreth me . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
'Me remembreth it wel,' quod I; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'It remembreth me wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
now it remembreth me wel, here was I . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
'Remembreth the,' quod sche, 'that I . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
'It remembreth me wel,' quod I, 'that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
hath nat al foryeten; but yit hym remembreth . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
Remembreth you on passed hevinesse . . . . TC.1. 24
Remembreth that your felaw resteth there; . . . TC.4. 328
Remembreth him of his estaat in Troye. . . . . LGW. 1105

**Remembering**
Remembrynge on the poynt of his desir, . . . . A.Kn. 1501
Remembrynge on his dremes, that he mette,— . . B.NP. 4223
Remembring hm, that love too wide y-blowe . . TC.1. 384
Remembring him his erand was to doone . . . . TC.2. 72
Remembring her right thus, 'Lo, this is he . . . TC.2. 653
Remembring her from hevene into which helle . . TC.4. 712

**Remembrance**
This maked Emelye have remembraunce . . . A.Kn. 1046
To han hir figure in his remembrance, . . . . B.ML. 187
This Alla hath the face in remembrance . . . . B.ML. 1032
Is now ful clene out of youre remembrance. . . . B.ML. 1106
As it now comth unto my remembraunce, . . . B.Mk. 3179
Of honestee yet hadde he remembraunce. . . . B.Mk. 3908
That thou were never out of my remembraunce; . C.Doc. 220
Ne of hire heighe estaat no remembraunce . . . E.Cl. 923
The remembrance, for to doon hym ese. . . . . E.Mch. 1981
The Romayn Geestes eek make remembrance . . E.Mch. 2284
And oon of hem have I in remembraunce, . . . F.Fkl. 714
Til atte laste hym fil in remembraunce . . . . F.Fkl. 1117
And whan this book was in his remembraunce, . . F.Fkl. 1135
thurgh remembrance of the day of doome and . . I.Pars. 115–20
looke he that thilke remembraunce ne be . . . I.Pars. 130–5
remembraunce of the good that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
wroght ne shul never been in remembrance, . . . I.Pars. 235–40
a man to contricioun is remembrance of . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
have rememorance of the travailles that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
angwissous with-inne me, I hadde remembrance of God, . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
have we remembrance of the love of Jhesu Crist that I.Pars. 525–30
that Crist yaf to us, and to han remembrance . . I.Pars. 810–5
untoold, as fer as thow hast remembraunce. . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
in my remembrance; and many a song and . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
So thirleth with the poynt of remembrance, . . . Anel. 211
Had thirled with the poynt of remembraunce. . . Anel. 350
put it in scripture and in remembraunce. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
the remembraunce of thilke day that thow . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
If sorwe it putte out of her remembraunce, . . . TC.3. 968
That it may nevere out of his remembraunce. . . TC.3. 1533
And verrayliche of th' ilke remembraunce . . . TC.3. 1545
Som cas shal putte it out of remembraunce. . . . TC.4. 420
Of other do me fro your remembraunce; . . . . TC.4. 1643
To preye her kepe it for a remembraunce. . . . TC.5. 315
And everything com him to remembraunce . . . TC.5. 562
Thorugh remembraunce of that she gan desire. . . TC.5. 721
May nevere come out of his remembraunce: . . . TC.5. 1444
Nor other thing n'is in your remembraunce, . . . TC.5. 1607
In remembraunce of him and of his sorwe. . . . TC.5. 1663
You yaf as for a remembraunce of me? . . . . TC.5. 1691
I have yit in my remembrance; . . . . . HF.3. 92
Y-lorne were of remembraunce the key. . . . . LGW. 26
'In remembraunce of hire and in honoure . . . LGW. 530
Ye nere out of myn hertes remembraunce, . . . LGW. 686
As for to have leyser of remembraunce . . . . Ven. 3
Wel ny bereft out of my remembraunce; . . . . Ven. 78
So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce . . Bal.Ch. 1
Thenkyng that I have caught in remembraunce, . Bal.Ch. 31
As fer as I have remembraunce. . . . . RR. 146
But herof lieth no remembraunce . . . . . RR. 782
As fer as I have remembraunce . . . . . RR. 996
Whanne it felle in my remembraunce . . . . . RR. 1547
Thanne shall thee come a remembraunce . . . . RR. 2565
It makith lovers to have remembraunce, . . . . RR. 2801
Thanne fell into my remembraunce . . . . . RR. 3338
Thanne brynge they to her remembraunce . . . RR. 5005

**Remes** *see* **Realms**

**Remission**
Senec seith, "Ther is the remissioun and foryifnesse, B.Mel. 2965–70
he that . . . and knowlecheth it, is worthi remyssioun. . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
To doon mankynde playn remissioun, . . . . G.SN. 346
nat the grace, ne the remission of his synnes, . . I.Pars. 95–100
yeveth hym remissioun of synnes shal . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
swich shamefast folk been next foryevenesse and remissioun. . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
so soone for to have remissioun ne mercy. . . . I.Pars. 990–5

**Remnant**
And al the remenaunt of oure pilgrimage. . . . A.Prol. 724
The remenant of the tale is long ynough, . . . . A.Kn. 888
Of al the remenant of myn oother care . . . . A.Kn. 1569
Thencens, the clothes, and the remenant al . . . A.Kn. 2277
Of the remenant nedeth nat enquere.' . . . . A.Mil. 3166
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,— . . . . A.Mil. 3552
Than that it rotie al the remenaunt.' . . . . . A.Co. 4407
With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . . B.NP. 4094
The remenant were anhanged, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 275
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere, . . . . D.WB. 981
The remenant of youre jueles redy be . . . . . E.Cl. 869
He knew the remenaunt by proporcioun, . . . F.Fkl. 1286
To graunte hym dayes of the remenaunt, . . . F.Fkl. 1575
Thanne why sholde al the remenant have a blame, . G.CY. 1004
of al the remenaunt of his passioun that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
he have foryifnesse of the remenaunt of his othere synnes? . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
hym al the remenaunt of thy synnes of . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
The remenaunt was wel kevered to my pay, . . . PF. 271
leste partye of the remenaunt of thi . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
And certes the remenant of thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
but I abide to herknen the remenaunt of the question.' Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
'Knyt forth the remenaunt,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save. . . TC.4. 1376
And sithen al the remenaunt by and by, . . . . LGW. 304
And al the remenaunt I wol lete slyppe. . . . . LGW. 623

**Remnant**—*Continued*
The remenant is no charge for to telle, . . . . LGW. 2383
And the remenaunt of this . . . . . Astr. 25–32
And the remenaunt of this lyne, fro the . . . . Astr. 32–40
And all the remenaunt fixed oute of the . . . . Astr. 92–7
as alle the remenaunt of cercles in the . . . . Astr. 100–8
The remenaunt of the bordure under the . . . . Astr. 179–85
shal the remenaunt that levith parforme the . . . Astr. 188–93
than is the remenaunt of the nombre that . . . Astr. 266–70
Wel wrought, and all the remenaunt eke. . . . RR. 1024
Sene the remenaunt everydell. . . . . RR. 1596
So faire, that of the remenaunt noon . . . . . RR. 1692
And ernest of the remenaunt.' . . . . . RR. 3680
And the remenaunt yaf awey . . . . . RR. 6569
Til he the remenaunt may purchace. . . . . RR. 6746
**Remorde**
routhe Remorde you, or vertu of your trouthe. . . TC.4. 1491
**Remordeth**
corages, and remordith some folk by . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
**Remorse**
'Or hastow som remors of conscience, . . . . . TC.1. 554
**Remounted**
remounted and norysshed me with the . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
**Remove**
Ye remoeve alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, . . . F.Fkl. 993
To remoeven alle the rokkes of Britayne, . . . F.Fkl. 1221
expresseth it by word outward to remoeven . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Of trouthe, and for-thy wolde I fayn remeve . . . TC.1. 691
another pricke. Remeve than thin almury . . . Astr. 170–4
Remove than the degre that ascendith, . . . . Astr. 337–43
Ne remove forto see that swete. . . . . RR. 2464
**Remove** *see* **Remue**
**Removed**
And yet remoeved they never out of the hous . . F.Fkl. 1205
scheeld, and is remoeved from his place, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
And he hem; but he not remeved . . . . . RR. 7430
**Removeth**
Remoeveth hym bitymes, I yow rede, . . . . G.CY. 1008
**Remuable**
ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Ne remuable Fortune it deface. . . . . TC.4. 1682
**Remue**
ye remewe alle the rokkes ston by stoon . . . . F.Fkl. 993 *var*
free corage? Maystowe remuwen fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe thy rewle Astr. 121–7
**Remue** *see* **Remove**
**Remued**
The hors of bras, that may nat be remewed, . . . F.Sq. 181
and is remwed from his place . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100 *var*
now I am remuwed fro the cite of Rome . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Ren** *see* **Run**
**Renably**
And speke as renably and faire and wel, . . . . D.Fri. 1509
**Renard**
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . . LGW. 2448
**Rend**
foolis that somtyme reenden grete thinges . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
That fro my brest it wol the soule rende; . . . TC.4. 1493
**Rend** *see* **Rente, To-rende**
**Render**
That all by herte I can it rendre, . . . . . RR. 4800
**Rendeth**
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe; . . . LGW. 646
**Rending**
Cracching of cheekes rendyng eek of here . . . A.Kn. 2834 *var*
For lo! rendynge Muses . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
**Renegat**
Hire to defende agayn this renegat? . . . . . B.ML. 933
I not where he be now a renagat . . . . . LGW.G. 401
**Renew**
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe, . . . . Adam. 5
**Reneweth**
Which ay renewith thi turment, . . . . . RR. 4641
**Reneye**
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay, . . B.ML. 376
But he made every man reneyen his lawe. . . . B.Mk. 3751
Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye The ydoles, . . . . . G.SN. 268
And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?' . . . . G.SN. 448
Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye, . . . . . G.SN. 459
Woltow that I reneye innocence, . . . . . G.SN. 464
**Reneyed**
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . . B.ML. 340
A theef, that hadde reneyed oure creance, . . . B.ML. 915
For thogh that thou reneyed hast my lay, . . . LGW. 336
And wolde ich reneyed begging, . . . . . RR. 6787
**Reneying**
reneiynge of God, and hate of his . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Renged**
Was renged clene all that gardyn, . . . . . RR. 1380
**Renges**
And in two renges faire they hem dresse. . . . . A.Kn. 2594
**Renne**
But wasten al that ye may rape and renne. . . . G.CY. 1422
**Renne** *see* **Run**
**Rennes**
Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . . . . BD. 255
Have ben at Reynes or Amyas. . . . . RR. 3826
**Renomed**
som man is renomyd of noblesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
to ben ryght cleer and renomed. For certes it nedeth Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
I-sene if thei neere renomed of none honours. . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
thow wenest be glorious and renomed . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
**Renomee**
For gentillesse nys but renomee . . . . . D.WB. 1159
And for-thi is it that, al-though renome, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
That hyt was Jason, full of renomee, . . . . . LGW. 1513
**Renounced**
certes thei wolden bothe han renounced hir power; . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
**Renovelances**
And also mo renovelaunces . . . . . HF.2. 185
**Renoveleth**
Yet at the leste renoveleth your servyse; . . . . Mars. 19
**Renovelle**
do som thyng by which he may renovelle his good name; . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
certes, oones a yeere alle thynges renovellen. . . I.Pars. 1025–30
for alle thinges renovelen and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
**Renovelled**
whan it is nat newed ne renovelled." . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
**Renown**
For his science and for his heigh renoun. . . . . A.Prol. 316
That thurghout al the court was his renoun. . . . A.Kn. 1432
Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . . . A.Kn. 2240
And so bifel that thexcellent renoun . . . . . B.ML. 150
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun, . . . . . B.ML. 254
Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . . . B.Mk. 3286
As in his tyme, ne gretter of renoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3744
He wan by strengthe, or for his hye renoun . . . B.Mk. 3825
That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . B.NP. 4162
For which he heeld his glorie or his renoun . . . C.Pard. 625
Which that of beautee hadde greet renoun, . . . E.Mch. 1624
Which in his tyme was of so greet renoun . . . F.Sq. 13
That evermoore myn honour and renoun . . . . F.Sq. 530
his renoun in the world, he hath synne . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
But for your renoun, as he shal declare. . . . . Pity. 63
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . . . Pity. 86
Allas! that your renoun shoulde be so lowe; . . . Pity. 88
But to yow, hardy knyghtes of renoun, . . . . Mars. 272
Soranas, of whiche folk the renoun is . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
resceyveth precious renoun in avauntynge . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
the damage of thi renoun that is apayred; . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
schyneth and yeveth bettre renoun to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
covetise of glorie and renoun to han wel . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
publisschen your renoun and doon yowr . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
the renoun of the comune of Rome ne hadde . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
delyte hym in preysynge of his renoun, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
and thilke noble renoun . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
ne of renoun of this world.) . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
this world? For al though that renoun . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
here the styntynge of the renoun of fame.) . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
other folk, that noblesse of renoun be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
cause of renoun. In thise thynges and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
a maner cleernesse of renoun; and wyf and children, . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
cleernesse of renoun, aughte that to ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
renoun, and gladnesse. Thanne is it . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
greet renoun by the false opinyoun of the peple, . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
to whiche folk the renoun of a man ne . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
withouten renoun. And certes amonges thise thynges Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
referred to renoun and cleernesse of . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
and ryght cleer by celebrete or renoun? . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
hym nedeth any cleernesse of renoun, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
clernesse of renoun folweth of the forseyde thynges, Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
ryght celebrable by clernesse of renoun . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
we adden clernesse of renoun to the thre . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
han bought honourable renoun of this . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
encres of his glorious renoun, and to the . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
To liken her the bet for his renoun: . . . . . TC.1. 481
And love as wel your honour and renoun . . . . TC.2. 297
And his estat, and also his renoun, . . . . . TC.2. 661
Goddesse of renoun and of fame.' . . . . . HF.3. 316
Of goode werkes, yive us renoun.' . . . . . HF.3. 468
For fame, ne for swich renoun; . . . . . HF.3. 619
And gret renoun and knowen name, . . . . . HF.3. 646
But yeve hem loos and good renoun, . . . . . HF.3. 727
Al-thogh they were of greet renoun . . . . . HF.3. 760
Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun, . . LGW. 260
Hir grete bounte doubleth hir renoun. . . . . LGW. 522
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune, . . LGW. 711
Swich renowne was ther spronge of hir goodnesse. . LGW. 1054
And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . . . LGW. 1604
That in his tyme was of grete renoun, . . . . LGW. 2444
And yit he is of sich renoun . . . . . RR. 1202
And lord of so high renoun. . . . . RR. 2017
Bothe tell hir renoun and hir name. . . . . RR. 2880
And hyndren hym of his renoun; . . . . . RR. 5297
**Renown-** see **Renome-**
**Rent**
His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. . . . A.Prol. 256
For catel hadde they ynogh and rente, . . . . A.Prol. 373
Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond . . . A.Prol. 579
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . A.Kn. 990

**Rent**—*Continued*

From yeer to yeer, ful pryvely, his rente; . . . A.Kn. 1443
After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . . A.Mil. 3220
For which thy child was on a croys y-rent,—. . . B.ML. 844
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente, . B.ML. 1142
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . B.Mk. 3401
Succedynge in thy regne and in thy rente. . . . B.Mk. 3572
For litel was hir catel and hir rente. . . . . B.NP. 4017
But casuelly the shippes botme rente, . . . . . B.NP. 4291
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough, C.Pard. 475
For that I rente out of his book a leef, . . . . D.WB. 635
Why that I rente out of his book a leef, . . . . D.WB. 667
And, for that was the fruyt of al his rente, . . . D.Fri. 1373
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente . . . . . D.Fri. 1390
My purchas is theffect of al my rente. . . . . D.Fri. 1451
To yelden Jhesu Crist his proprе rente. . . . . D.Sum. 1821
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste, . . . . . E.Mch. 1952
certeyn rente of hire bodily puterie,—ye, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
Be tributary and yiven rente . . . . . BD. 764
idel name, and the rente of the senatorie . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rente! . . . . TC.2. 830
And out her herte rente, and that anon, . . . . TC.2. 928
And off he rente al to his bare sherte. . . . . TC.3. 1099
'Having unto my tresour ne my rente . . . . . TC.4. 85
She rente, and ek her fingres longe and smale . . . TC.4. 744
Which that his soule out of his herte rente, . . . TC.4. 1700
Deiphebe it hadde y-rent fro Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 1654
The air is twyst . . . , And rent: lo, this is my sentence; HF.2. 268
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente? . LGW. 870
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . LGW. 2417
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote, . . . LGW. 2613
Mayntene thy silf aftir thi rent, . . . . . RR. 2255
Aftir his rente may hym yive, . . . . . RR. 5668
If he ne have rent or sich a thing, . . . . . RR. 6576
If I ne had rent ne other goode. . . . . RR. 6789
My purchace is bettir than my rent; . . . . . RR. 6838
Provende, rent, or dignyte, . . . . . RR. 6931

**Rent** *see* **Rendeth, To-rent**

**Rente**

My body mote he renten, or what beste . . . . LGW. 843
And forto rent in many place . . . . . RR. 324

**Rente** *see* **Rend, To-rente**

**Renting**

Cracchynge of chekes, rentynge eek of heer. . . . A.Kn. 2834
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5

**Rents**

As londes, rentes, pasture, or commune, . . . . E.Mch. 1313

**Repair**

For which he hadde alday so greet repair . . . . B.Sh. 1211
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire, . . . . B.Sh. 1516
Was wont, and eek his wyves, to repaire; . . . B.NP. 4410
And take youre aventure of the repair . . . . D.WB. 1224
By war the thanne of the repaire . . . . . E.Mch. 1306
*var* Blw.
And eek that he repaire sholde ageyn . . . . . F.Sq. 589
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . . TC.3. 5
Yit ay on her his herte gan repeire; . . . . . TC.5. 1571
To which hit seketh to repaire, . . . . . HF.2. 247
Makith Bialacoil repeire ageyn, . . . . . RR. 3573
If ony man shal more repeire . . . . . RR. 4071
Now shal repaire agayn sighinge, . . . . . RR. 4131
In place that I repeire to, . . . . . RR. 6982

**Repaired**

and to myn eien repeyred ayen hir firste . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
Repeyred is this Achates agayne, . . . . . LGW. 1136
Of a yonge man, that here repayred . . . . . RR. 7519

**Repaireth**

This senatour repaireth with victorie . . . . . B.ML. 967
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius . . . . . B.Mk. 3885
To his felawes agayn repaireth he. . . . . C.Pard. 878
Repeireth to his revel as biforn. . . . . F.Sq. 339
repeireth ayen, and thei roren grevously, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Repeireth hom fro worldly vanite! . . . . . TC.5. 1837

**Repairing**

That "Alle thyng repeirynge to his kynde . . . F.Sq. 608

**Reparations**

And feyned reparaciouns; . . . . . HF.2. 180

**Repealed**

How may ye suffre, allas, it be repeled? . . . . TC.4. 294
He n'il for me his honour be repeled. . . . . TC.4. 560

**Repent**

by conseil, and thou shalt never repente." . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
that soone deemeth, soone shal repente"; . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
thyng of which thou most repente thee, it is bettre 'nay' than . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
of which thou shalt repente, thanne is it bettre that thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
and that ye have no cause to repente yow . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
From avarice, and soore to repente; . . . . . C.Pard. 431
To sleen hem bothe and never to repente. . . . C.Pard. 850
And panne and al, but he wol hym repente!' . . . D.Fri. 1629
Quod this somonour, 'for to repente me . . . . D.Fri. 1631
And prayeth that thise somonours hem repente . . D.Fri. 1663
Lest thee repente,"—ther is namoore to seye.' . . D.Sum. 2088
That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . . . E.Cl. 860
'And thanne shaltow nat repente thee'; . . . . E.Mch. 1486
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1663
A wedded man hym grace to repente . . . . . E.Mch. 1666
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth. . . H.Mcp. 356
hym oghte repente.' Wepynge, and nat for to . . I.Pars. 85–90

**Repent**—*Continued*

I seye that many men ne repenten hem never . . I.Pars. 295–300
elles repenten hym of alle his othere . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
repente of alle his othere synnes, or . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
though he wolde repenten hym and forsake synne; . I.Pars. 690–5
repenten hym for the grevous maladie . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
'Shulde I now repente me . . . . . BD. 1115
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente. . . . TC.1. 392
"Thy grace, Lord! for now I me repente . . . . TC.1. 933
Now, *mea culpa*, Lord, I me repente! . . . . . TC.2. 525
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this . . . LGW. 339
That I repente not to yeve yow lyfe! . . . . . LGW. 2088
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 56
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 64
To love him beste ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 72
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente! . . . . Comp.A. 84
But ever I dredde me to repente, . . . . . RR. 1670
That ony lover hym repente . . . . . RR. 1882
And repente for no thyng, . . . . . RR. 1976
Wherof I repente and am agreved. . . . . RR. 2050
That he have power to repente. . . . . RR. 3522
Of my foly I me repente. . . . . RR. 3905
Sorowfull, and repente me. . . . . RR. 3923
I shall repente ferthermore; . . . . . RR. 3926
Thou shalt repente in speciall, . . . . . RR. 4058
Truly he shall repente it sore, . . . . . RR. 4078
But certeyn now I wole repente. . . . . RR. 4546
And shulde I repente? Nay, parde, . . . . . RR. 4547
It may not fayle, he shal repente, . . . . . RR. 4912
They repente hem of her folye, . . . . . RR. 4949
That repent of his bargeyn shall, . . . . . RR. 5948
But if that thou repente thee.' . . . . . RR. 7577
Of this shalt thou repente sore. . . . . RR. 7676

**Repentance**

To hem that been in repentaunce and drede, . . A.Kn. 1776
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance, . . B.ML. 680
Upon a day fil in swich repentance, . . . . . B.ML. 989
repentaunce of the injurie and wrong that they . . B.Mel. 2920–5
considere oure grete repentaunce and lough . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
verray repentance of a man that halt hym . . . I.Pars. 85–90
or elles his repentance may nat availe; . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
for his repentaunce; but taak the siker wey. . . I.Pars. 90–5
synnes, til he have repentance verray. . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
synful man to have repentaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
for, certes, the repentaunce of a synguler synne, . I.Pars. 300–5
with repentaunce was retourned to his fader. . . I.Pars. 700–5
As shrift wythoute repentaunce.' . . . . . BD. 1113
' "Repentaunce!" nay, fy!' quod he, . . . . . BD. 1114
And at oo word, withouten repentaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1308
That evere, withoute repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 2356
But first withoute repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 4608
To graunte hir tyme of repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 5017
That nygh he fel in repentaunce . . . . . RR. 7668

**Repentant**

He wiste that a man was repentaunt: . . . . . A.Prol. 228
she foond his adversaries ful repentant, . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
ye been sory and repentant of youre giltes, . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
repentant of the synnes and giltes whiche . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
Repentant, as the storie telleth us, . . . . . F.Sq. 655
and a gabber and no verray repentant that . . . I.Pars. 85–90
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and . . I.Pars. 90–5
is verray repentaunt, right as the roote . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
shal be verray repentaunt for alle his synnes that he . I.Pars. 290–5

**Repented**

But afterward repented me ful soore. . . . . D.WB. 632
Of her estate she her repented, . . . . . RR. 7399

**Repenteth**

he . . . soone repenteth." Sire, ye ne be nat alwey ire . . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
but knowlecheth it and repenteth hym, . . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
repenteth hym of his victorie." . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Repenteth yow, for thilke God above, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1321
verraily repenteth hym in his laste ende, . . . I.Pars. 90–5
Or him repenteth outrely of this. . . . . LGW. 368

**Repenting**

Repentynge hire she hethen was so longe; . . . B.ML. 378
trespassours and repentynge folk of hire folies,—that B.Mel. 2990–5
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make; . . Mars. 17
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . . TC.1. 318
Withouten repentyng myne herte swete!" . . . LGW. 147
And humblely songen hir repentynge, . . . . LGW. 156
To laste withoute repentyng, . . . . . RR. 2358
Or doublenesse of repentyng. . . . . RR. 4614

**Replenished**

coold, but every soule replenyssed with the sighte . I.Pars. 1075–80
I am replenysshid and fulfild with thy . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70

**Replenisheth**

fornicacioun and replenysseth hooly chirche . . . I.Pars. 920–5

**Replete**

Ne fynde yow nat repleet of humours hoote; . . B.NP. 4147
Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste, . . . C.Pard. 489

**Repletion**

Repleccioun ne made hire never sik, . . . . . B.NP. 4027

**Repletions**

Swevenes engendren of repleccioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4113

**Replication**

Withouten any repplicacioun,— . . . . . A.Kn. 1846
For everich hath swich replicacioun . . . . . PF. 536
fooldist thou nat to-gidre (by replicacioun of wordes) . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Reply**
replie agayn my resouns, ne distempre . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
That inpossible it were to repplye . . . . . E.Mch. 1609
Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . . . LGW. 343
**Réponse**
La Respounse de Fortune countre le Pleintif . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . Fort. *head*
La Respounse du Pleintif countre Fortune . . . Fort. *head*
**Report**
Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde. . C.Pard. 438
And looke that thou reporte his name weel.' . . C.Pard. 669
Ther nys no man that may reporten al. . . . . F.Sq. 72
I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report, . . . TC.1. 593
And thus by reporte was hir name y-shove, . . LGW. 726
Worse to reporte than he fonde, . . . . . RR. 3808
**Reported**
Reported was, with every circumstance, . . . B.ML. 152
If any thyng shal wel reported be. . . . . B.NP. 3994
And cause why, it sholde reported be, . . . . E.Mch. 2435
For to him yt was reported thus . . . . . LGW. 1139 *var*
**Reporter**
And of our tales juge and reportour, . . . . . A.Prol. 814
**Reporteth**
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . . . . TC.4. 660
**Repre-** *see* **Repro-**
**Reprehend**
Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende . . . TC.1. 510
seyn, that we foolis that reprehenden wikkidly . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
**Reprehension**
N' is not to you of reprehencioun . . . . . TC.1. 684
**Represent**
On any estat that man may represente, . . . . Ven. 58
**Represented**
As her visage represented. . . . . RR. 7400
**Repressed**
With piete so wel repressed is . . . . . TC.3. 1033
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte; . . . LGW. 2591
**Represseth**
Of hevene, and he represseth his justise . . . . ABC. 142
**Repression**
That it surmounteth his repressioun. . . . . TC.3. 1038
**Reproach**
chidynge and reproche, whiche been ful grete woundes I.Pars. 620–5
**Reproof**
ye may chaunge youre conseill withouten youre repreve. . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
It is repreeve and contrarie of honour . . . . C.Pard. 595
Spak in repreeve of the Samaritan: . . . . . D.WB. 16
Of indulgence, so it is no repreve . . . . . D.WB. 84
And wommen have repreve of yow ay newe. . . . E.Mch. 2204
But speke to us of untrust and repreeve.' . . . E.Mch. 2206
Bothe in repreve of hire and othere mo.' . . . . E.Mch. 2263
thanne turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . I.Pars. 625–30
On me, but alwey had me in repreve! . . . . TC.2. 419
In harming of my-self, or in repreve? . . . . TC.2. 1140
And eke repreve of cowardise, . . . . . RR. 2490
Or repreef of her lynage, . . . . . RR. 4974
Repreve he dredeth never a deele . . . . . RR. 5261
And for reprove by nycete, . . . . . RR. 5525
And we nyl have repref of noon. . . . . RR. 7238
**Reproofs**
the foule mowes and of the repreves that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
**Reprovable**
And fals sweryng is yet moore reprevable. . . . C.Pard. 632
scantitee of clothynge is reprevable. . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Suffre no thyng, that may be reprevable To thyn estat, L.St. 24
**Reprove**
it is nat to repreve in yevynge of juggement, ne . . B.Mel. 2220–5
oghten nat repreve me, though I putte me . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
men have no cause ne matiere to repreven . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
and if ye repreve me of my folye I am . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
And that no man repreve us of oure vice, . . . D.WB. 937
'And ther as ye of poverte me repreeve . . . . D.WB. 1177
Of my poverte namoore ye me repreve. . . . . D.WB. 1206
'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me; . . . . . D.WB. 1207
My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never repreve . . F.Fkl. 1537
Thus openly repreve hym of his vice; . . . . H.Mcp. 70
repreve hym by harm of peyne, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
or mayme, or maladie. And if he repreve hym . . I.Pars. 625–30
And not myself: repreve me no more! . . . . . TC.1. 669
Which I have herd you not repreve, . . . . . RR. 5179
That wolde reprove hem of her gile. . . . . RR. 6100
And if ther ony reprove me . . . . . RR. 6513
That wole me repreve or chastise; . . . . . RR. 6990
That we may folk repreve echoon, . . . . . RR. 7237
Thynge that is to reprove; . . . . . RR. 7546
To seye me shame, and eke reprove . . . . . RR. 7581
**Reproved**
ynogh repreved by the resouns aforeseyd. . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
openly revyled and repreved in . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
repreveth and eek of hym that is repreved. . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Jewes despised and repreved hym ful . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
names ben ful ofte reproved by the effect . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
He wende to have reproved be . . . . . RR. 1135
For wel hym ought to be reproved . . . . . RR. 5401
**Reproveth**
for a wys man repreveth the avaricious man . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
he that repreveth hym that dooth folye he . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
seith, "He is moore worth that repreveth . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Repreveth hem that weyveth soothfastnesse, . . . I.Pars. 33
**Reproveth**—*Continued*
now, that he that repreveth his neighebor, . . . I.Pars. 620–5
outher he repreveth hym by som harm of . . . I.Pars. 620–5
of hym that repreveth and eek of hym that is repreved. I.Pars. 625–30
reproveth and destroyeth the false thingis . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
And him repreveth of his grete untrouthe. . . . LGW. 1566
**Reproving**
be war from chidynge and reprevynge; . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
**Reprovings**
forgeth by vileyns reprevynges. . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
**Repugne**
'It semeth,' quod I, 'to repugnen and to contrarien . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
**Reputation**
Y-holde the lasse in reputacioun. . . . . C.Pard. 602
At no value or reputacioun. . . . . C.Pard. 626
Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take . . . H.Mcp. 185
A man of litel reputacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 199
With oon of litel reputacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 253
self a wrech by reputacion of his corage.) . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
**Request**
And finally, at request and preyere . . . . . A.Kn. 1204
At requeste of the queene, that kneleth heere, . . A.Kn. 1819
From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne, . . . . A.Kn. 2685
And knelynge, thanketh hire of that requeste; . . B.ML. 383
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance . . B.ML. 1009
Now sikerly this is a smal requeste, . . . . . B.Sh. 1473
For Goddes love, as chees a newe requeste! . . . D.WB. 1060
Of audience, to shewen oure requeste, . . . . E.Cl. 104
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . . E.Cl. 172
And seyde he dide al this at hir requeste; . . . E.Cl. 185
And finally she graunted that requeste, . . . . F.Fkl. 845
Wherfore, lord Phebus, this is my requeste, . . . F.Fkl. 1055
The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste, . . . G.SN. 239
'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . . . TC.2. 365
Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . TC.3. 148
At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . TC.4. 58
Do me at my requeste this servise: . . . . . TC.4. 514
Graunted him on the morwe at his requeste . . . TC.5. 949
I may, ne wol, nat werne your requeste; . . . . LGW. 448
At my requeste, as three of you or tweyne; . . . Fort. 76
And grauntide hir at hir request . . . . . RR. 3057
Shortly he seide, 'Thy request . . . . . RR. 3441
Nought to refusen oure requeste. . . . . RR. 3580
To accomplisshe thi requeste. . . . . RR. 5190
And if he do not his requeste, . . . . . RR. 5273
Man shulde maken his requeste . . . . . RR. 5287
**Requests**
And moeve hem eke so many requestis, . . . . RR. 6039
**Requirable**
power that is so cleer and so requerable? . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
**Require**
that they ne requeren ne preyen me nat . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
but we oghte requeren it with greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
'The nexte thyng that I requere thee . . . . . D.WB. 1010
The firste thyng I wolde hym requere, . . . . D.WB. 1052
the thinges that ben to requiren. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
men requiren any thing, it semeth that thilke . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
ne requiren naturely the ferme stablenesse . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
'requiren good; and thilke good thow . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
good that men requiren? so that whanne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
thinges that men oughten requere; . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
Requere naught that is ayein her name, . . . . TC.1. 902
'Now understond, for I you naught requere . . . TC.2. 358
Ye seyn, ye nothing elles me requere?'— . . . . TC.2. 473
Your lettre, and how ye requeren me . . . . . TC.5. 1600
I you require and pray that ye . . . . . RR. 3419
Of his helpyng hym requere; . . . . . RR. 5233
**Required**
But eek, whan that the cas required it, . . . . E.Cl. 430
and for-thy is power requirid, for . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
For therfore is suffisaunce requerid, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
manere be desired ne requerid. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
ben required for the grace of good, thei . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
blysfulnesse is requered and desired. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
'that the thinges that ben required of many folk . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
that oughten ben required or desired.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
same good that is required and desired . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
and requyred and bysoughte by swete . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
that blisfulnesse is required of alle, that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
good also is required and desired of alle?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
But alle power aughte ben desired and required. . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
alle medes ben requirid for men wenen . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
How that ther is diversite requered . . . . . TC.3. 405

**Required**—*Continued*
I mene, as fer as oughte ben requered. . . . . TC.3. 483
Fully, as he hath requered. . . . . RR. 5277
**Requirest**
that is the contre that thou requerest, of . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
**Requireth**
shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas requireth. . B.Mel. 2345–50
as the caas requireth. Ye han erred also, for . . B.Mel. 2440–5
hastily or attemprely as the lawe requireth. . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
hem as the lawe axeth and requireth.' . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
moore than resoun requireth; eke if he flatere or blandise . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
whan reson it requireth. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
The ordre of compleynt requireth skilfully, . . . Mars. 155
myn entencioun requireth from hennes forth to schewe Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
desireth and requirith alwey, that is to seyn the werk Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
Requyrith a gret guerdonyng. . . . . RR. 2380
**Requiring**
all peyne, requirynge and preiynge hym of mercy . B.Mel. 2960–5
**Requite** *see* **Quit**
**Rerum**
'Quantas rerum fiectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
**Resalgar**
Resalgar, and oure matires enbibyng, . . . . G.CY. 814
**Rescous**
And in the rescus of this Palamoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2643
Ne also for the rescous of the toun, . . . . . TC.1. 478
And sodeinly rescous doth him escapen, . . . . TC.3. 1242
In the rescous of oure lay, . . . . . RR. 6749
**Rescue**
be enchaunted, and therfore for-to rescowe the mone Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
Wel more nede is, it sodeinly rescowe . . . . TC.3. 857
See how I deye, ye n'il me not rescowe! . . . . TC.5. 231
**Rescued**
that rescowyde hym. And is it out of thy . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
And Ercules rescowed hire, *parde*, . . . . . LGW. 515
**Rescuing**
nat in the rescowynge ne releevynge of . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
**Rese**
That it made all the gates for to rese. . . . . A.Kn. 1986
**Resemblable**
And alle were they resemblable. . . . . RR. 985
**Resemblances**
Been ther none othere of thy resemblances . . . D.WB. 368
**Resemble**
Ye knowe what this ensample may resemble. . . D.WB. 90
**Resembleth**
resembleth to thise flyenge flyes that we . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
us that it folwith and resembleth thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
**Reserved**
Lat Austyn have his swynk to him reserved. . . A.Prol. 188
rightwisnesse, I ne reservede nevere no thyng . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Residence**
Holden hir pryvee fereful residence, . . . . . G.CY. 660
**Resign**
And therfore to the feend I thee resigne, . . . . B.ML. 780
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne. . . . . ABC. 80
For myn estat roial here I resigne . . . . . TC.1. 432
They dreden shame, and vices they resigne; . . . TC.3. 25
**Resistance**
Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistence, . . . G.CY. 909
Ne oughte ek goodly maken resistence, . . . . TC.3. 990
Ageyn youre biddyng resistence, . . . . . RR. 1949
**Resisted**
How ofte have I resisted and . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
areestid and resisted ofte tyme by the encountrynge Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
**Résolve**
Tigrys and Eufrates resolven and springen . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
**Resolved**
ordure that is resolved. And the . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
swiche folk, whan the body is resolved by the deeth Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
cold, is resolvyd by the brennynge hete . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
**Resort**
'As to my lady right and chief resort, . . . . . TC.3. 134
**Resounded**
Resouned of his youlyng and clamour; . . . . A.Kn. 1278
That all the wode resouned of hire cry. . . . . F.Sq. 413
**Resounding**
tempride his blaundysschinge songes by resounynge strenges, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
**Respect**
Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . . . TC.4. 86
To respect of the pleyne felicite . . . . . TC.5. 1818
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte to a certeyn Astr. 108–15
**Respite**
And with that word, withouten moore respit, . . A.Kn. 948
Two yeer, or thre, for to respiten me, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1582
To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . . . . G.SN. 543
may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
for soothly oon day of respit is bettre than . . . I.Pars. 175–80
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
hem, withouten respit and withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Your manly resoun oghte it to respyte, . . . . Anel. 259

**Respite**—*Continued*
I aske respit for to a-vise me, . . . . . PF. 648
N'ot I not why, but out of more respit . . . . TC.5. 137
That she withoute more respite . . . . . RR. 1488
Withouten respite ben they baited. . . . . RR. 1612
So that ye wolde respiten me. . . . . RR. 6084
**Resport**
Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . . . TC.4. 86
Why n'hastow to thyselven som resport? . . . . TC.4. 850
**Rest**
And shortly, whan the sonne was to reste, . . . A.Prol. 30
We dronken, and to reste wente echon, . . . . A.Prol. 820
Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . . A.Kn. 1003
Unto hir reste wenten they at nyght. . . . . A.Kn. 2490
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste, . . . A.Kn. 2621
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . A.Kn. 2637
In whiche they woneden in reste and pees, . . . A.Kn. 2927
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . A.Mil. 3422
Aboute mydnyght wente they to reste. . . . . A.Rv. 4148
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . . A.Rv. 4175
That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste. . . B.ML. 413
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . B.ML. 741
That yow were nede to resten hastily'; . . . . B.Sh. 1299
And thanne he sholde been in joye and reste. . . B.Sh. 1538
reste noriseth and causeth manye vices." . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
have pees and reste, and that . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste, . . . . B.NP. 4264
Allas! whan shul my bones been at reste? . . . C.Pard. 733
Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . . . D.WB. 428
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste. . . . D.Sum. 1736
I prey to God so yeve his soule reste! . . . . . E.Cl. 30
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste. . E.Cl. 112
My mariage, and myn estaat and reste, . . . . E.Cl. 160
And wisely brynge hem alle in reste and ese. . . . E.Cl. 434
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and pees; . . . E.Cl. 487
How that the pope, as for his peples reste, . . . E.Cl. 741
'That whilom weren al myn hertes reste, . . . . E.Cl. 846
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste, . . . . E.Cl. 1129
Of al Ytaille; and thanne in pees and reste, . . . E.Cl. 1132
In reste and pees after his fader day, . . . . . E.Cl. 1136
That with hem sholde I never lyve in reste; . . . E.Mch. 1426
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . . E.Mch. 1489
And, whan they sye hir tyme, goon to reste. . . . E.Mch. 1804
Thanne seide he thus, 'My reste wol I take; . . . E.Mch. 1855
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . . E.Mch. 1862
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174
Though that ye slepen on his bak, or reste; . . . F.Sq. 126
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . F.Sq. 349
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . F.Sq. 355
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . . . F.Sq. 364
Thus erly, for the folk been alle on reste?' . . . F.Sq. 379
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste. . . . . F.Sq. 606
Thus been they bothe in quiete and in reste. . . . F.Fkl. 760
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste.' . F.Fkl. 1218
And wel ny al that nyght he hadde his reste. . . F.Fkl. 1236
Of alle thise names now wol I me reste, . . . . G.CY. 859
That "litel janglyng causeth muchel reste." . . . H.Mcp. 350
for there is never reste; and therfore . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
algate thou shalt have no reste.' . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
ne pees and reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned I.Pars. 770–5
be pees ne reste amonges hem, for . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
by hunger and thurst, and the reste by . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
To make me sleepe and have som reste,— . . . . BD. 245
And eek my reste; my wele is wo, . . . . . BD. 602
For, also wys God yive me reste! . . . . . BD. 682
'She was as good, so have I reste, . . . . . BD. 1079
The gladdest, and the moste at reste. . . . . BD. 1279
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . . . . ABC. 14
That reste nis ther noon in his yevyng; . . . . Mars. 230
Shulde have hir rest in somwhat, as by kynde, . . Comp. L. 2
And whan that she was to her reste broght, . . . Anel. 136
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . . . PF. 94
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste . . . . PF. 265
In hir was every vertu at his reste . . . . . PF. 376
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . . PF. 514
the estat of his propre reste a thought . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk; . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
Her schal ben the reste of your labours, . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
felonows and withoute reste, and exercise his tonge . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
in stede of rest, syn it nis nat to douten of the . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
that resten within-forth—and yif that in . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
Hadde he to non, to reven him his reste, . . . . TC.1. 188
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste. . . . TC.1. 600
And though that I myn herte sette at reste . . . TC.2. 760
So whan it liked her to gon to reste, . . . . . TC.2. 911
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste!' . . . . TC.2. 944
On which he thoughte he mighte his herte reste, . . TC.2. 1326
To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . . . . TC.3. 224
Than is it time for to gon to reste.' . . . . . TC.3. 672
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisly God at reste . . . TC.3. 925
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!'— . . TC.3. 966
But, for my devoir and your hertes reste, . . . TC.3. 1045
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste; . . . . . TC.3. 1131
That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . . . TC.3. 1281
That under that men mighte in reste abide, . . . TC.3. 1432
That thou thus fleest, and deynest us not reste! . . TC.3. 1435
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!'— . . . TC.3. 1518
Thou hast in hevene y-brought my soule at reste . TC.3. 1599

**Rest**—*Continued*
And thus they ben in quiete and in reste. . . . TC.3. 1680
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reste. . . . TC.4. 256
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!— . . . . TC.4. 581
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.'— . . . TC.4. 658
And for-thy put thyn herte a while in reste, . . . TC.4. 1119
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste, . . . TC.4. 1287
To reste bringe out of this cruel sorwe, . . . . TC.4. 1445
For evere in oon, as for to live in reste, . . . . TC.4. 1602
I may you sen, that ye may bringe at reste . . . TC.4. 1637
They spedde hem fro the soper unto reste. . . . TC.5. 518
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste . . . . TC.5. 1007
Whan that Criseyde unto her reste wente . . . TC.5. 1021
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . . TC.5. 1105
Ful faste he cri'de, his reste him to restore. . . . TC.5. 1673
Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . . TC.5. 1735
In ech estat is litel hertes reste! . . . . . TC.5. 1749
In stede of reste and newe thynges, . . . . . HF.2. 146
Ne never reste is in that place, . . . . . HF.3. 866
Of reste, of labour, of viages, . . . . . HF.3. 872 *em*
The swote of al thyn hertes reste . . . . . HF.3. 927
Thanne closeth it, and drawith it to reste, . . . LGW.G. 52
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . . LGW. 198
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse, . . . . LGW. 201
The daysie, and myn owene hertes reste? . . . LGW. 519
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest, . . . . LGW.G. 531
To take his ease, and for to have his reste . . . LGW. 1112
This noble queene unto hire reste wente. . . . LGW. 1164
Whan every wyght was to his reste broght, . . . LGW. 1782
And sayde that on the londe he moste him reste. . LGW. 2168
Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reste; . . . . LGW. 2313
And lyeth in Rhodopeya hym for to reste. . . . LGW. 2438
Whan he was hole and sounde, and had his reste, . LGW. 2468
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste, . . . LGW. 2668
Or gras or leves in parfyt joye reste and quiete . . Form.A. 44 *var*
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse; . . . . . Truth. 10
fro sonne arisyng tyl it go to reste . . . . . Astr. 179–85
he go to rest. But the day natural, that . . . Astr. 179–85
my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday. . . . Astr. 198–209
arisyng of the sonne til it go to rest, the . . . . Astr. 198–209
But no where wolde I reste me, . . . . . RR. 1347
To resten hym in that shadowing . . . . . RR. 1503
Which may not slepe ne reste in ese. . . . . RR. 2632
Withoute rest, in peyne and woo. . . . . RR. 2642
That thou [a-]nyght no rest hast hadde, . . . . RR. 2669
Reste that traveyleth nyght and day; . . . . . RR. 4742
And, for to rest his lymmes upon, . . . . . RR. 7414

**Rest** *see* **Arrest**

**Rested**
Have I no thyng but rested me a lite; . . . . E.Mch. 1926
With blody speres, ne rested, never stille, . . . Anel. 54
passed, that hath ben idel and rested, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
And so befyl I rested me . . . . . RR. 1455

**Resteth**
ther he hideth hym and resteth. . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Remembreth that your felaw resteth there; . . . TC.4. 328
And seyde 'Who restith there?' and I answerde . . LGW.G. 238
And certes it ne resteth never, . . . . . RR. 374

**Resting**
In hir, that was his restyng-place. . . . . BD. 1004
the among my secre restyng-whiles. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10

**Restless**
Thus walke I, lyk a restelees kaityf, . . . . . C.Pard. 728
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay, . . . . . TC.3. 1584
This world hath ever resteles travayle; . . . . Fort. 70
And restelesse travayleth aye, . . . . . RR. 370

**Restore**
conseil, I shal restoore yow youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
And heere agayn my clothyng I restoore, . . . . E.Cl. 867
unnethe may he restoore the damage. . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
That men the quene Eleyne shal restore, . . . . TC.4. 1347
And Grekes us restoren that is mis; . . . . . TC.4. 1348
Ful faste he cri'de, his reste him to restore. . . . TC.5. 1673
The whiche never thou maist restore, . . . . RR. 5122

**Restored**
And to the ladyes he restored agayn . . . . . A.Kn. 991
And hym restored his regne and his figure. . . . B.Mk. 3412
His spirit God restored of his grace . . . . . D.Sum. 1702
been restoored. For certes, namoore . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
may maydenhede be restoored than an . . . . I.Pars. 870–5

**Restoreth**
of the develes, and restoreth the yiftes of . . . I.Pars. 310–5
and fro the servage of synne, and restoreth it . . I.Pars. 310–5

**Restrain**
restreyne hir wikked purpos whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
restreyne yow of vengeance-takynge, and . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
And alle the floodes of the see restrayne; . . . . B.Mk. 3777
For all his smert he wolde hym nat restreyne; . . B.Mk. 3796
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreyne . . . . H.Mcp. 329
Is to restreyne and kepe wel thy tonge; . . . . H.Mcp. 333
And I ne can myn herte not restreyne . . . . Anel. 235
Thow governour withdraughe and restreyne . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
But certes rychesse mai nat restreyne avarice . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
Ne, by my trouthe, I kepe not restreyne Thee . . TC.1. 676
But in himself with manhod gan restreyne . . . TC.3. 428
For-which no lenger mighte she restreyne . . . TC.4. 708
For which Pandare mighte not restreyne . . . . TC.4. 872
I shal don al my might, me to restreyne . . . . TC.4. 940
But Eelde can ageyn restreyne . . . . . RR. 4955

**Restrained**
schal ben restreyned withynne the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
and restreyned and wys thurw exercise of . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90

**Restrainest**
thanne clepid Lucyfer! Thow restreynest the day . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5

**Restraineth**
wikkednesse, and youre wif restreyneth thilke wikked purpos . . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
mesure also, that restreyneth by resoun . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
sobrenesse also, that restreyneth the outrage of drynke; I.Pars. 830–5
that restreyneth the delicaat ese to sitte . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
and continence, that restreyneth alle the . . . moevynges . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 915–20
sche, byndynge, restreyneth alle thynges . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
and restreyneth the schrewes by ryghtful . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5

**Rests**
Lest we too longe his restes him bireve.' . . . . TC.2. 1722

**Resurrection**
For to ben at the resurreccion . . . . . LGW. 110

**Ret** *see* **Redeth**

**Retentive**
for the fieblesse of the vertu retentif, . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5

**Rethe** *see* **Riet**

**Rethor-** *see* **Rhetor-**

**Retinue**
Knyghtes of retenue, and eek squieres, . . . . A.Kn. 2502
He hadde eek wenches at his retenue . . . . . D.Fri. 1355
And of his retenue the bachelrye, . . . . . E.Cl. 270

**Retractions**
the whiche I revoke in my Retraccioun; . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90

**Retreateth**
retretith deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

**Retrograde**
that he be not retrograd, ne combust, ne . . . Astr. 161–5
yf that eny planete be directe or retrograde . . . Astr. 330–7
condicioun, than is he retrograde. . . . . Astr. 330–7
first altitude, than is he retrograde. . . . . Astr. 330–7

**Return**
I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . . . B.ML. 986
of youre enemys, ye shul retourne, or have . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne unto his court, B.Mel. 3015–20
to retourne to the werre as it was biforn; . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
But to this markys now retourne we, . . . . . E.Cl. 597
'That if the rightful man returne agayn . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
arm that is smyten fro the body may retourne . . I.Pars. 870–5
I wol returne and speken of my peyne; . . . . Mars. 211
path he may retourne hom to his hous. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
But I retorne ayen to the studies . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
makest hem retourne ayen to the by . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
they retorne sone ageyn into the same thinges . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
anoyed hem, and retornen to the fruyt . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
That I am ded anon but I retorne, . . . . . TC.3. 1483
That thou retorne backward to thy welle, . . . TC.4. 1553
'Distreyne her herte as faste to retorne . . . . TC.5. 596
But in two monthes yit ye not retorne. . . . . TC.5. 1351
The same way he may returne anon, . . . . . LGW. 2017
But in a moneth ageyn he wolde retourne. . . . LGW. 2477
But goth and may never retourne, . . . . . RR. 382
But never drope retourne may. . . . . RR. 384
And homewarde pensyf thou dost retorne. . . . RR. 2446
By cause he dar not hom retourne. . . . . RR. 4918

**Returned**
Whan Melibeus retourned was into his . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
agayn prively, and she retourned to hir lord . . B.Mel. 2960–5
thynges ordeyned, every man retourned to his hous. B.Mel. 3020–5
with repentaunce was retourned to his fader. . . I.Pars. 700–5
comen . . ., by love retorned, to the cause that hath Bo.4. m.6. 1565–70
hir dartes retorned in the breestis of hem that . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
Retorned to his real paleys sone, . . . . . TC.3. 1534
Retorned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle, . . . TC.4. 1143

**Returneth**
no wight retourneth saufly into the grace of . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
Retourneth to youre fadres hous,' quod he, . . . E.Cl. 809
tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth . . . I.Pars. 135–40
retorneth agayn to hym that curseth, as . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene . . . I.Pars. 620–5
wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
whan it retorneth in-to hym-self it . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
retorneth hem to the presence of his . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Retorneth in his part contrarie ageyn. . . . . TC.4. 1003

**Returning**
The day approcheth of hir retournynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2095
returnyng to the derke lond, covered . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
hem of hir retornynge ayen to hir nature. . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Retorning in her soule ay up and doun . . . . TC.5. 1023

**Revel**
And made revel al the longe nyght . . . . . A.Kn. 2717
Ther was the revel and the melodye. . . . . A.Mil. 3652
That haunteth dys Revel or paramour . . . . A.Co. 4392 *var*
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree, . . . . A.Co. 4397
And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate; . . . A.Co. 4402

**Revel**—*Continued*
That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . . . A.Co. 4420
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make, . . . B.ML. 353
That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste. . . B.ML. 413
Ful is myn herte of revel and solas!' . . . . . B.NP. 4393
In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . . . . E.Cl. 392
This day in murthe and revel to dispende, . . . E.Cl. 1123
Than was the revel of hire mariage. . . . . E.Cl. 1127
Heere is the revel and the jolitee . . . . . F.Sq. 278
Repeireth to his revel as biforn. . . . . F.Sq. 339
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1015
And, farewel! al oure revel was ago. . . . . F.Fkl. 1204
This revel, ful of songe, and ful of daunce, . . . LGW. 2255
To chambre is broght with revel and with songe. . LGW. 2674
That at a revel whan that I see you daunce, . . . Rosem. 6
**Revelation**
'His deeth saugh I by revelacioun,' . . . . . D.Sum. 1854
Thankynge hym of his revelacioun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1868
And this a revelacioun; . . . . . HF.1. 8
**Revelations**
That dremes ben the revelaciouns . . . . . TC.5. 366
**Revelour**
That he was cleped Perkyn Revelour. . . . . A.Co. 4371
For sikerly a prentys revelour, . . . . . A.Co. 4391
My fourthe housbonde was a revelour; . . . . D.WB. 453
**Reveling**
Or botis revelyng as a gype; . . . . . RR. 7260
**Revelous**
And compaignable and revelous was she, . . . B.Sh. 1194
**Revelry**
And, oonly for hire myrthe and revelrye, . . . . A.Rv. 4005
Made al myn herte in revelrye . . . . . RR. 720 *var*
**Revels**
As is at feestes, revels, and at daunces, . . . . C.Doc. 65
**Revenge**
seyn that schrewes revengen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
**Reverberation**
Nis but of eir reverberacioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2234
**Reverdye**
The sweetnesse . . . Made al myn herte in reverdye. RR. 720 *em* (Skeat)
**Reverence**
And to ben holden digne of reverence. . . . . A.Prol. 141
And that was seyd in forme and reverence, . . . A.Prol. 305
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence; . . . . A.Prol. 312
He waited after no pompe and reverence, . . . A.Prol. 525
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . A.Kn. 2531
If thou be poure, farwel thy reverence! . . . . B.ML. 116
As to doon any kyng a reverence. . . . . B.ML. 1001
Than worth is al the chiere and reverence . . . B.Sh. 1196
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . . . . B.Pri. 1663
For he so yong to Crist dide reverence. . . . . B.Pri. 1705
'And is this song maked in reverence . . . . . B.Pri. 1727
Which is agayn youre lawes reverence?' . . . . B.Pri. 1754
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. *Amen.* . . . B.Pri. 1880
diden hym reverence moore for drede than for . . B.Mel. 2195–200
servants and beren thee greet reverence, . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
reconsiled, and folk that doon yow reverence . . B.Mel. 2435–40
swiche as doon yow reverence withouten . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
hym swich honour and reverence as thee . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
That wommen holde in ful greet reverence. . . . B.NP. 4403
To wynne hir love, or doon hem reverence; . . . D.WB. 206
Hir preyere is of ful greet reverence . . . . . D.Sum. 1932
To doon unto the feeste reverence. . . . . E.Cl. 196
And in greet reverence and charitee . . . . . E.Cl. 221
That child may doon to fadres reverence. . . . E.Cl. 231
And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . . E.Cl. 298
So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 411
And koude swich honour and reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 1021
Ne dreed hem nat, doth hem no reverence, . . . E.Cl. 1201
Ne speketh of yow but seelde reverence. . . . . E.Mch. 2251
With so heigh reverence and obeisance, . . . . F.Sq. 93
With so heigh reverence, and, as by his cheere, . . F.Sq. 545
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence, . . . F.Fkl. 1257
Of hym that at the seintes reverence . . . . . G.SN. 82
For as muche as we doon a reverence . . . . G.SN. 453
By cause of which men sholde hym reverence, . . G.CY. 631
Hir for to plese, and doon hire reverence; . . . H.Mcp. 142
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . . . . I.Pars. 40
the reverence that man doth to man; . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
in helle is noon honour ne reverence, for . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
certes, namoore reverence shal be doon . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
is agayns the reverence of God; . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
feith and reverence to his name. . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
han lewed men the lasse reverence of the . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, but . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
in suffraunce and reverence, as shewed . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . Pity. 57
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
thi reverence ne avayle me nat, but that thow . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
for to be ryght digne of reverence, and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
ryght worthy of honour and of reverence? . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
honours juggen hem worthy of reverence . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
worthy of no reverence, than maketh dignyte . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
verray reverence ne mai nat comen by . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
digne of reverence, and if that dignytees . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
rychesses, ne power by remes, ne reverence by dignites, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
digne of reverence aboven alle thynges?' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
**Reverence**—*Continued*
adden . . . reverence to suffisaunce and to power, so Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
sovereyn reverence, sovereyn clernesse or . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
conjecten of reverence, and of noblesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
thilke same be power, and reverence, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
That held us lovers leest in reverence! . . . . TC.1. 516
At reverence of hem that serven thee, . . . . TC.3. 40
As she wel coude; and they her reverence . . . TC.3. 212
I can no more, but laude and reverence . . . . TC.3. 1273
And if that I, at loves reverence, . . . . . TC.3. 1328
For love of God to don that reverence . . . . TC.4. 69
And dide him al the reverence, . . . . . HF.1. 259
As thou best canst in reverence . . . . . HF.2. 116
And folk of digne reverence, . . . . . HF.3. 336
And in myn herte have hem in reverence . . . . LGW. 32
Of it, to doon it alle reverence, . . . . . LGW. 52
To bokys olde and don hem reverence . . . . LGW.G. 82
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . . . LGW. 98
**Reverenced**
to doon, and waiten to be reverenced. . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
reverenced thurw his owene dedes, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
enforcen hem to ben reverenced among . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
that it nys right worthy to ben reverenced.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
**Reverend** *see* **Reverent(s)**
**Reverent**
make they hym honourable and reverent? . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
for to be holden honourable or reverent . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
noble that is suffisaunt, reverent, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunt, myghty, and reverent, clernesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Reverently**
Knelynge upon hir knees ful reverently, . . . . E.Cl. 187
And reverently and wisely she hym grette. . . . E.Cl. 952
**Reverents**
and yaf whilom to the reverentes senatours . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Revers**
That al the revers seyn of his sentence, . . . . B.NP. 4167
' "The revers shaltou se," quod he anon, . . . . D.Sum. 2056
And nought the revers, saufly dar I deme, . . . Gent. 6
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 32
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 40
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . . . Ven. 48
Whanne high estatis she doth reverse, . . . . . RR. 5468
**Revert**
And hem to Jesus Crist reverte. . . . . RR. 7186
**Revery**
Made al myn herte in reverye. . . . . RR. 720
**Revest**
Revesten hem in grene whan that May is, . . . TC.3. 353
**Reviled**
openly revyled and repreved in . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
**Revoke**
the whiche I revoke in my Retraccioun; . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Him to revoken she dide al her peyne. . . . . TC.3. 1118
**Revolution**
As wel by hevenysh revolucioun . . . . . Mars. 30
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucioun of the equinoxial . . . . . Astr. 179–85
Thurgh change and revolucioun. . . . . RR. 4366
**Rew-** *see* **Ru-**
**Reward**
men take moore reward to the nombre than to the . B.Mel. 2445–50
taken but litel reward to venge thy deeth; . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
take reward of thy value, that . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
is whan they take no reward in hire assemblynge . I.Pars. 900–5
And havyng reward only to my trouthe, . . . . PF. 426
To myn estat have more reward, I preye, . . . TC.2. 1133
Having . . . Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste. . . . . TC.5. 1736
That han no reward but at tyrannye. . . . . LGW. 375
And ever have rewarde to his owen degree. . . . LGW. 399
han . . . Any rewarde, and doon me this honour, . LGW. 1622
In rewarde of my doughter Shame, . . . . . RR. 3254
To me thou haddist no rewarde, . . . . . RR. 3832
That maketh thee thrall for thi rewarde, . . . . RR. 4640
**Reward** *see* **Regard**
**Rewel**
His sadel was of rewel boon; . . . . . B.Th. 2068
**Rewliche**
this rewliche Cresus was caught of Cirus and . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
**Rex**
cleped *Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judæorum.* . . . I.Pars. 280–5
**Reyes**
Reyes, and these straunge thynges. . . . . HF.3. 146
**Reynard** *see* **Renard**
**Rhasis** *see* **Razis**
**Rhetor**
And if a rethor koude faire endite, . . . . . B.NP. 4397
It moste been a rethor excellent, . . . . . F.Sq. 38
**Rhetorian**
the suasyoun of swetnesse rethorien, . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
chayeres of dignytes? Thow, rethorien or pronuncere . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5

**Rhetorians**
phisyk maketh phisicyeens, and rethoryke, rethoriens. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
**Rhetoric**
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete . . . . E.Cl. 32
I lerned never rethoric certeyn;. . . . . F.Fkl. 719
Colours of rethoryk been me to queynte; . . . F.Fkl. 726
hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike; . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
phisyk maketh phisicyeens, and rethoryke, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
Or colours of rethorike? . . . . . HF.2. 351
**Rhetorice**
with Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
**Rhodogune** *see* **Rodogone**
**Rhodopeia**
And lyeth in Rhodopeya hym for to reste. . . . LGW. 2438
Of Rhodopey, upon yow mot compleyne, . . . . LGW. 2498
**Rhyme**
Who koude ryme in Englyssh proprely . . . . A.Kn. 1459
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.' . . . . . B.Th. 1899
Now swich a rym the devel I biteche! . . . . B.Mel. 2114
This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he. . . . . B.Mel. 2115
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan?' . . . . . B.Mel. 2118
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no lenger ryme. . . . B.Mel. 2122
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,— . . . D.WB. 1127
Of his falshede it dulleth me to ryme. . . . . G.CY. 1093
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre; . . . I.Pars. 44
And other poets, put in ryme . . . . . BD. 54
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve . . . . . BD. 463
Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme . . . . . BD. 1331
So yif me myght to ryme it and endyte. . . . . PF. 119
More than that fool of whos foly men rime. . . . TC.1. 532
To rime wel this book til I have do! . . . . . TC.2. 10
And ye, me to endite and ryme . . . . . HF.2. 12
In ryme, or elles in cadence, . . . . . HF.2. 115
But, for the rym is light and lewed, . . . . . HF.3. 6
Of whiche I nyl as now not ryme, . . . . . HF.3. 165
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose, . . LGW. 66
I may nat al attones speke in ryme. . . . . LGW. 102
I wot wel that thou maist nat al it ryme, . . . . LGW. 570
Of which as now me lusteth nat to ryme; . . . . LGW. 996
By processe al his wowyng for to ryme! . . . . LGW. 1553
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde, . . LGW. 2516
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35
God helpe me so! in no ryme doutelees, . . . . Scog. 37
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme, . . . Scog. 41
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . . Ven. 80
Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right . . . . . RR. 31
**Rhyme** *see* **Rimeyed**
**Rhymes**
I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . . B.ML. 96
His wordes, as I may my rimes holde, . . . . TC.3. 90
**Rhyming**
On metres and on rymyng craftily, . . . . . B.ML. 48
Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord; . . . . B.Mel. 2120
**Rial-** *see* **Royal-**
**Rib**
God made womman of the ryb of Adam . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
**Ribald**
Be he kyng, knyght, or ribaude; . . . . . RR. 5673
And many a ribaude is mery and baude . . . . RR. 5674
**Ribaldry**
eschewyng of vice and ribawdrie . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5 *var*
To speke wordis of rebaudrye; . . . . . RR. 2224
**Ribaldry** *see* **Ribaudie**
**Ribalds**
And of ribawdis shalt be my kyng, . . . . . RR. 7300
**Riban-** *see* **Ribbon-**
**Ribaudis**
If that me liste speke of ribaudye,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3866
'Nay! lat hym telle us of no ribaudye; . . . . . C.Pard. 324
ribaudye and servage of synne, in word, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
In unthrift and [in] ribaudie, . . . . . RR. 4926
**Ribbon**
And many riban, and many frenges . . . . . HF.3. 228
**Ribboned**
Ragges ribaned with gold to were; . . . . . RR. 4752
**Ribbonings**
And portraied in the ribanynges . . . . . RR. 1077
**Ribibe**
Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . . D.Fri. 1377
**Ribible**
And pleyen songes on a small rubible; . . . . . A.Mil. 3331
Al konne he pleye on gyterne or ribible. . . . . A.Co. 4396
**Ribs**
That feele I on my ribbes al by rewe, . . . . D.WB. 506
**Rich**
But al with riche and selleres of vitaille. . . . . A.Prol. 248
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296
Ther was also, ful riche of excellence. . . . . A.Prol. 311
But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk; . . . A.Prol. 479
Ful riche he was a-stored pryvely, . . . . . A.Prol. 609
Ful many a riche contree hadde he wonne; . . . . A.Kn. 869
his penoun Of gold ful riche, in which ther was y-bete . . . . . A.Kn. 979
An oratorie riche for to see, . . . . . A.Kn. 1911
The riche Cresus, kaytyf in servage. . . . . A.Kn. 1946
The riche array of Theseus paleys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2199
So unkouth and so riche, and wroght so weel . . . A.Kn. 2497
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . A.Kn. 2525
Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hye, . . . . A.Kn. 2577

**Rich**—*Continued*
The moore noble and riche in his degree, . . . . A.Kn. 2888
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188
O riche marchauntz, ful of wele been yee, . . . B.ML. 122
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . B.ML. 135
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe. . . . B.ML. 137
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray . . . B.ML. 393
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . B.ML. 395
That riche was, for which men helde hym wys; . . B.Sh. 1192
Ful riche was his tresor and his hord, . . . . B.Sh. 1274
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free, . . . B.Sh. 1366
And if that I were riche, as have I blisse, . . . B.Sh. 1541
For he was riche and cleerly out of dette. . . . B.Sh. 1566
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty and riche, . B.Mel. 2157–60
seyn, that the riche man hath seeld good . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
a riche man may have, as wel to kepen his . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
it so that ye be myghty and riche, certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
yow that ye been riche and myghty, and . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
he, "be riche, she may chesen of a . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
if thou be right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet . . B.Mel. 2745–50
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
ther maketh no man himselven riche if . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
by right that no man make hymself riche . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
povere herte and a riche purs." . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
for ye been riche ynough and . . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told, . . . . B.Mk. 3493
This riche Cresus, whilom kyng of Lyde, . . . . B.Mk. 3917
The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . D.WB. 197
And if she be riche and of heigh parage, . . . . D.WB. 250
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes riche." . . . D.WB. 345
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . D.WB. 606
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . . D.WB. 1186
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . D.WB. 1190
In riche array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . E.Cl. 776
With a coroune of many a riche stoon . . . . . E.Cl. 1118
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannyssh wood. . . . E.Mch. 1536
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name; . . E.Mch. 1593
Or for to herknen of hir riche array. . . . . E.Mch. 1699
What though he were riche and glorious? . . . . E.Mch. 2294
And therto he was hardy, wys, and riche, . . . F.Sq. 19
And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche, . . F.Sq. 61
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . F.Fkl. 933
seith, 'The riche folk that embraceden . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
clothyng of thilke riche man in the . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
for certes, riche men been cleped . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
bothe riche and poure. Forsothe o . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil, . . . . . BD. 1318
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!— . . . . Mars. 176
Of al the women in this worlde riche. . . . . Anel. 77
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon; . PF. 103
nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche." . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
were ryche and weleful, as the semede, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
rychesse mai dryve awey nede? Riche folk, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
Thise riche men, may they . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
But thow wolt answeren that ryche men . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
Al weere it so that a riche coveytous man . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
mai maken riche festes. And if . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore . . . . TC.5. 43
And with her riche beaute evere more . . . . TC.5. 818
And mo riche tabernacles, . . . . . HF.1. 123
And mo ryche portretures . . . . . HF.1. 125 *var*
That crien riche folkes laudes, . . . . . HF.3. 232
Enbrowded wonderliche riche, . . . . . HF.3. 237
But in this ryche lusty place, . . . . . HF.3. 266
Pore and riche. And also sone . . . . . HF.3. 442
And riche, and happy unto love. . . . . HF.3. 667
And of riche beaute alle floures. . . . . LGW. 124
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, . LGW. 388
Of riche beddes, and of ornaments, . . . . . LGW. 1107
Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones, . . . . . LGW. 1117
After his sone, and after ryche thynges, . . . . LGW. 1130
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche; . . . LGW. 1528
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . LGW. 1934
(And yet of beaute was she two so ryche), . . . LGW. 2291
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste, . . . LGW. 2302
He nis nought gentil though he riche seme, . . . Gent. 13
With many riche portraitures. . . . . RR. 141
So riche a yerde was nevere noon . . . . . RR. 492
And with a riche gold tresour . . . . . RR. 568
Ful myghty and ful riche am I, . . . . . RR. 595
That riche folk have full gret myght . . . . . RR. 1041
Ne by a thousand deel so riche, . . . . . RR. 1074
Was shete the riche chevesaile, . . . . . RR. 1082
And, tyl a riche mannys byhove, . . . . . RR. 1092
Of riche and pover in every place. . . . . RR. 1170
That bothe riche and nygart is; . . . . . RR. 1172
Of riche purpur Sarsynesh. . . . . RR. 1188
And fresshe pervynke riche of hewe, . . . . . RR. 1432
Was full of riche stonys frett. . . . . RR. 3204
Of broche nor of hir riche attour, . . . . . RR. 3718
Ful many a riche and faire tourette. . . . . RR. 4164
Under ragges as riche rochette, . . . . . RR. 4754
Bothe pore and riche, in oon estate. . . . . RR. 5229
The riche men are loved ay, . . . . . RR. 5362
The riche man full fonned is y-wys, . . . . . RR. 5367
Richesse riche ne makith nought . . . . . RR. 5579

**Rich**—*Continued*

Lyveth more at ese, and more is riche, . . . . RR. 5587
All these ar riche in abundaunce, . . . . . RR. 5689
Shal nevere for richesse riche be, . . . . . RR. 5694
If I may grype a riche man, . . . . . RR. 5983
Than doth the riche chynchy gnede; . . . . . RR. 6002
That ye on riche men han sworne; . . . . . RR. 6021
If Riche men done you homage, . . . . . RR. 6023
But a riche sike usurere . . . . . RR. 6507
That riche men han more tecches, . . . . . RR. 6517
For if a riche man hym dresse, . . . . . RR. 6535
That riche ben and eke plesyng, . . . . . RR. 6865
Of riche men of gret pouste . . . . . RR. 6957

**Richard**

That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn . B.NP. 4538
Lenvoy to King Richard . . . . . L.St. *head*

**Richer**

I tooke vengeaunce, for I am richer and . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
shal never have suffisaunce, for the richer . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
In all this world no riccher was, . . . . . RR. 4184

**Riches**

Som man desireth for to han richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1255
'To speke of roial lynage and richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1829
Beautee and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1926
Thus may ye seen that Wysdom ne Richesse, . . A.Kn. 1947
Ne what richesse aboute his body is, . . . . . A.Kn. 2940
Lyvynge in blisse, in richesse, and in heele; . . . A.Kn. 3102
For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381
He mysdeparteth richesse temporal; . . . . . B.ML. 107
of richesse, and of freendes, despisynge the . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
grete richesse and power of the parties . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
of richesse the moore he desireth. . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
avanten hym of his richesse and of . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
that the richesse that hastily cometh to a . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
fro a man; but that richesse that cometh litel . . B.Mel. 2770–5
for no richesse ye shullen do no thyng which . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
desirous, ne coveitous of good ne richesse; . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse! . . . . B.Mk. 3266
She bereth awey his regne and his richesse, . . . B.Mk. 3432
For lesynge of richesse or libertee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3750
And strong of freendes and of greet richesse. . . . C.Doc. 4
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . D.WB. 257
Which that I took for love, and no richesse, . . . D.WB. 526
Somme seyde wommen loven best richesse, . . . D.WB. 925
As is descended out of old richesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1110
Nat of oure eldres for hire old richesse; . . . . D.WB. 1118
And burell folk in richesse and despence . . . . D.Sum. 1874
Whan she translated was in swich richesse. . . . E.Cl. 385
Noght for youre lynage, ne for youre richesse: . . E.Cl. 795
He with hym broghte, in swich pompe and richesse. E.Cl. 943
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2242
temporal richesse, or elles that God wole the rather . I.Pars. 240–5
of fortune been richesse, hyghe degrees . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
and somtyme the richesse of a man is . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
muche richesse for his delit, and thanne he wol . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Of Alysaundre, and al the rychesse . . . . . BD. 1059
Than al this worldes richesse or creature. . . . . Comp.L. 33
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesse, . . . . . PF. 261
moost precyous in al thy rychesse of fortune . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
For som man hath gret rychesse, but he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
som man haboundeth bothe in rychesse . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
clepe I this richesse, syn that many folk mai . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
a pore man that bereth no rychesse on . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
But certes rychesse mai nat restreyne . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
of rychesse y-lorn, syn thow hast fownden . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
rychesse mai dryve awey nede? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
For syn that rychesse ne mai nat al doon . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
seketh richesse to fleen poverte, he ne travaileth . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
power, he wasteth and scatereth rychesse, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
foreyne richesse, thou schalt seyn that he . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
And al the richesse of his sikes sore . . . . . TC.3. 349
'But he that go'th for gold or for richesse . . . TC.3. 400
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse . . . . TC.4. 1670
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse, . . . TC.5. 438
Of ymages, ne swich richesse, . . . . . HF.1. 472
But, lord! the perrie and the richesse . . . . . HF.3. 303
In nobley honour and richesse; . . . . . HF.3. 326
But though they nere of no rychesse, . . . . . HF.3. 333
Ful was the feste of deyntees and richesse, . . . LGW. 1100
And more riches than ever was in Troye. . . . . LGW. 1253
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesse; . . . . Form.A. 26
The negardye in kepyng hir richesse . . . . . Fort. 53
For I thee lente a drope of my richesse, . . . . Fort. 58
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . . Gent. 15
That of knyghthode he is parfit richesse; . . . . Ven. 12
Biside Beaute yede richesse, . . . . . RR. 1033
Diden Rychesse ful gret honour, . . . . . RR. 1044
Richesse a robe of purpur on hadde, . . . . . RR. 1071
Rychesse a girdell hadde upon, . . . . . RR. 1085
Upon the tresses of Richesse . . . . . RR. 1107
Of hem the valewe or richesse. . . . . RR. 1116
That Richesse wondir brighte shone, . . . . . RR. 1126
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede . . . . . RR. 1129
To be aqueynted with Richesse, . . . . . RR. 1139
And Richesse myght it wel sustene . . . . . RR. 1143
For no richesse I wolde it leten. . . . . RR. 1690
Thou yeve, if thou have [gret] richesse; . . . . RR. 2273
Witte and strengthe and eke richesse, . . . . . RR. 5133
It may not see richesse shyne, . . . . . RR. 5355
For whanne richesse shyneth bright . . . . . RR. 5357

**Riches**—*Continued*

Whan he his richesse so wel loveth . . . . . RR. 5386
Than leve his richesse in his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5394
With grete richesse and dignite; . . . . . RR. 5421
And from her richesse doth hem fle, . . . . . RR. 5471
Whanne they from richesse arn [y-]throwe, . . . RR. 5484
In poverte outher in richesse. . . . . RR. 5490
And namely siche as in richesse . . . . . RR. 5501
That they nyl love for no richesse, . . . . . RR. 5516
For ther may be no richesse . . . . . RR. 5535
Than is myche richesse and tresour. . . . . RR. 5555
For whanne he was in his richesse, . . . . . RR. 5565
But richesse nold not late hym witte. . . . . RR. 5574
Than doth richesse that hym deceyveth. . . . . RR. 5578
Richesse riche ne makith nought . . . . . RR. 5579
For richesse stonte in suffisaunce . . . . . RR. 5581
Yit never shal make his richesse . . . . . RR. 5599
Shal nevere for richesse riche be, . . . . . RR. 5694
Forto encrecen her richesse. . . . . RR. 5736
Worshipes, honour, and richesse. . . . . RR. 5747
With mychel peyne they wynne richesse, . . . . RR. 5783
That unto richesse her hertis yive. . . . . RR. 5788
Outake Richesse al oonly, . . . . . RR. 5819
Thus hath Richesse us all[e] tolde; . . . . . RR. 5844
And whanne Richesse us this recorded, . . . . RR. 5845
All were he scoler to Richesse, . . . . . RR. 5950
Syth Richesse hath me failed heere, . . . . . RR. 5975
For chynche and feloun is richesse; . . . . . RR. 5998
If that I were god of richesse, . . . . . RR. 6010
And fisshen hem silf gret richesse . . . . . RR. 6182
'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste.' . . . . . RR. 6484
As soule in grete richesse, forsothe, . . . . . RR. 6523
For richesse and mendicitees . . . . . RR. 6525
Fro richesse and mendicite; . . . . . RR. 6534
To thenke to myche on [his] richesse, . . . . . RR. 6536
Richesse, or preis, thurgh his valour, . . . . . RR. 6930
With alle richesse temporell— . . . . . RR. 7066

**Richesse** *see* **Riches**

**Richesses**

youre richesses mooten been dispended . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
and wastynge of richesses, as I seyde. . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
sweete temporeel richesses, and delices . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
that the richesses been goode to hem that . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
and for richesses may a man gete . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
the richesses. And right so as by richesses . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
seye, I graunte yow that richesses been goode . . B.Mel. 2760–5
hem that wel usen tho richesses. . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
in gaderynge of richesses, and in what . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
desirynge to gete richesses abaundoneth . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
ye shul geten richesses by youre wit and by youre . B.Mel. 2770–5
men geten richesses moore lightly than . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
'Thanne thus in getynge richesses ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
shul use the richesses whiche ye have geten . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesses . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
avarice, usynge youre richesses in swich . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
youre richesses been y-buryed, but that ye . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
of youre richesses and in usynge hem, ye shul . . B.Mel. 2810–5
and have grete richesses. And yet seye I . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
youre bisyneese to gete yow richesses, so . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
youre richesses and in usynge of hem, yow . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
have grete richesses. And therfore he . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
ye shul do in getynge richesses, and how . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
for the trust that ye han in youre richesses . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
in trust of youre richesses, for they ne . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
gretter richesses that a man hath, the mo . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
al be it so that for youre richesses ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
the smale richesses wexen grete, and by . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
debaat and discord the grete richesses . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
delices, and richesses. Agayns honour . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
Agayns the richesses of this world shul . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
temporeel richesses or discrecioun in conseilynge. . I.Pars. 1030–5
the richesses in this world ben in aventure . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
draweth to-gidre his richesses in-to his . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
the richesses of the peple of the provinces . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
a conseiller of Rome, the richesses of the whiche Paulyn . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
possessioun of rychesses or of dignytees; . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
norisscheth the with my richesses, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
Richesses, honours, and swiche othere . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
is to seyn of my richesses and prosperites)? . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
goddesse of rychesses) hielde a-doun with ful horn, . Bo.2.m.2.315–20
as many richesses as the see torneth upward . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
blastes, or elles as manye rychesses . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
after mo rychesses). What brydles . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
norissheth his rychesses to the eyres of straunge . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
Richesses ben they preciouse by the nature of hem-selfe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
What is most worth of rychesses? Is it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
But certes your rychesses ne mowen . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
they maken hem pore that forgoon tho rychesses. . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
nowmbre of thi richesses? So that by . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
were departed fro alle thyne rychesses. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
for that thei comen among thi rychesses; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
among thi rychesses. But what . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 450–5

**Richesses**—*Continued*

rychesses han anoyed ful ofte hem that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
han tho rychesses, syn that every wikkid . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
more gredy aftir othir folkes rychesses . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
cleer is the blisfulnesse of mortel rychesses, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
ilke rychesses ne oughten nat by ryghte . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
to ben cleped rychesses, ne swyche power . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
the moste precyous kynde of rychesses, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
habundaunt of rychesses. And some . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
goodes, as they that desiren rychesses to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
is to seyn rychesses, honours, power, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
desiren they rychesses, dignytes, reignes, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
haboundances of rychesses nat longe agoon, I ake yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
in the habowndance of alle swiche rychesses, . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
plente of thy richesses haddest thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
'Thanne mai nat richesses maken . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
contrarie,' quod sche; 'for rychesses, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
nede be conforted by richesses, but certes . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
fulfild with richesses and axe any thyng, yit duelleth Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
awey nede, but richesses maken nede, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
that richesses mowen yyven yow . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
lyghte richesses ne schal nat beren hym . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
hym to yeven to Nero his richesses, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
coveyten rychesses and honours. So that, whanne . Bo.3.m.8. 800–5
that suffisaunce may nat comen by rychesses, . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
emperisse, and floureth ful of richesses, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
cyte, and flouren of rychesses, and be . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
to yeven hym rychesses. And som othir man . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30

**Richest**

With clooth of gold, the richeste that he hadde; . . A.Kn. 2872
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2242

**Richly**

Bothe in oon armes, wroght ful richely, . . . . . A.Kn. 1012
Ful richely in alle maner thynges; . . . . . A.Kn. 2181
Al for his owene worship richely, . . . . . B.Sh. 1203
And richely this monk the chapman fedde. . . . B.Sh. 1444
This roial markys richely arrayed, . . . . . E.Cl. 267
And richely me cladden of youre grace. . . . . E.Cl. 864
Of hire array, so richely biseye; . . . . . E.Cl. 984
And richely his doghter maryed he . . . . . E.Cl. 1130
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely, . . . . . F.Sq. 90
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . Pity. 38
Al armed save his hed ful richely; . . . . . TC.2. 625
So richely, and eke so faire withalle, . . . . . LGW. 1037
And wel arayed and richely, . . . . . RR. 578
His body was clad ful richely. . . . . RR. 838
My peyne were quytte me rychely. . . . . RR. 2599
She was araied richely; . . . . . RR. 3722
Makith men to lyve richely. . . . . RR. 5584

**Ridden**

And therto hadde he riden, no man ferre, . . . A.Prol. 48
Of Algezir, and riden in Belmarye. . . . . A.Prol. 57
Is riden into the feeldes hym to pleye, . . . . A.Kn. 1503
Arcite is riden anon unto the toun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1628
On huntyng be they riden roially; . . . . . A.Kn. 1687
The cartere over-ryden with his carte; . . . . A.Kn. 2022
Til he so longe hadde riden and goon . . . . . B.Th. 1990
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . . G.CY. 555
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas; . . . G.CY. 575
Of Troilus, that is to paleis riden . . . . . TC.2. 933
And ferther wolde han riden, out of doute, . . . TC.5. 68

**Ride**

That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde. . . . . A.Prol. 27
To riden out, he loved chivalrie, . . . . . A.Prol. 45
Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . A.Prol. 94
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . . A.Prol. 102
To ride by the weye doumb as a stoon; . . . . A.Prol. 774
To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . A.Prol. 780
I wol myselven gladly with yow ryde . . . . . A.Prol. 803
Now lat us ryde, and herkneth what I seye.' . . A.Prol. 855
Lete I this noble duc to Atthenes ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 873
No neer Atthenes wolde he go ne ride, . . . . A.Kn. 968
That oother wher hym list may ride or go, . . . A.Kn. 1351
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde . . . . A.Kn. 1677
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride . A.Kn. 1879
And on thyn auter, wher I ride or go, . . . . A.Kn. 2252
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde . . . . . A.Kn. 2548
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . A.Kn. 2569
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde; . A.Kn. 2604
And ryden anon at his comandement. . . . . A.Kn. 2869
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4238
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene, . . B.ML. 391
A softe paas solempnely they ryde. . . . . B.ML. 399
And forth they ryde in joye and in gladnesse; . . B.ML. 1102
And eek an officer,—out for to ryde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1255
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . . . B.Sh. 1450
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende, . B.Pri. 1683
And ride an haukyng for river . . . . . B.Th. 1927
Sire Thopas wolde out ride; . . . . . B.Th. 1940
That to him dorste ryde or goon, . . . . . B.Th. 1995
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . B.Mk. 3117
To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye. . . B.Mk. 3524
So that he neyther myghte go ne ryde, . . . . B.Mk. 3802
I seye, as fer as man may ryde or go, . . . . B.Mk. 3841
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade. . . . B.NP. 4002
yis Ost quod he so mote I ryde or go . . . . . B.NP. 4006 *var*
Al be it that I may nat on yow ryde, . . . . . B.NP. 4358
And God be with yow, where ye go or ryde; . . . C.Pard .748

**Ride**—*Continued*

Tassoille yow in contree as ye ryde, . . . . . C.Pard. 933
And in his wey it happed hym to ryde . . . . . D.WB. 989
But, dame, heere as we ryde by the weye . . . D.Fri. 1274
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente . . . . . D.Fri. 1390
In daliance they ryden forth hir weye. . . . . D.Fri. 1406
Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,— . . . D.Fri. 1418
And heere I ryde aboute my purchasyng, . . . D.Fri. 1449
Right so fare I, for ryde I wolde right now . . . D.Fri. 1454
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go. . . . . D.Fri. 1465
'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon D.Fri. 1469
Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve, . . . . . D.Fri. 1520
I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde, . . . . D.Fri. 1593
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily; . . . . . D.Fri. 1602
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . . D.Sum. 1942
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . E.Cl. 2
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . . E.Cl. 118
Nedeth namoore for hym to go ne ryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1615
Hoom to hir houses lustily they ryde, . . . . E.Mch. 1802
He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2090
But whan yow list to ryden anywhere . . . . F.Sq. 315
Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde; . . . F.Sq. 319
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoore to doone.' . . F.Sq. 334
To riden in this myrie compaignye.' . . . . . G.CY. 586
Out of youre hostelrie I saugh you ryde, . . . . G.CY. 589
Which that to ryden with yow is ful fayn, . . . G.CY. 591
And yet men ride and goon ful many a mile . . . G.CY. 987
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde. . . . . BD. 371
Gan homwardes for to ryde, . . . . . BD. 1314
yf that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
moevyng to ryden, as the effect of his . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
Ne alle the men that riden conne or go . . . . TC.1. 838
For thorugh this strete he mot to paleys ride; . . TC.2. 616
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . TC.2. 1013
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce! . . TC.2. 1020
And seide, 'Nece, y-see who com'th here ride! . . TC.2. 1253
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride, . . . TC.3. 1779
Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1308
In fourtenight, ne see you go ne ride. . . . . TC.4. 1327
And to and fro ek ride and go as blive, . . . . TC.4. 1355
But at the yate ther she sholde out-ride, . . . . TC.5. 32
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride, . . . . . TC.5. 57
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.' . . . TC.5. 431
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.' . . . . TC.5. 497
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride, . . . . TC.5. 538
And yond I saw her to her fader ride, . . . . . TC.5. 612
I wot she meneth riden prively, . . . . . TC.5. 1150
By night into the town she thenketh ride. . . . TC.5. 1154
This Troilus gan homward for to ride, . . . . . TC.5. 1182
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride, . . LGW. 968
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride . . . LGW. 1210
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . LGW. 1316
Sith I, thunworthiest that may ride or go . . . Comp.A. 19
Who so with love wole goon or ride, . . . . . RR. 2351
That he wole kepe his hors to ride, . . . . . RR. 5918

**Riden** (*pret. pl.; other possible cases under* **Ride**)

And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas, . . . A.Prol. 825
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye; . . A.Prol. 856
And riden forth a paas with sorweful cheere, . . . A.Kn. 2897
Thries riden al the place aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952
Anon they kiste and ryden forth hir weye. . . . C.Pard. 968
And with that word they ryden forth hir wey, . . D.Fri. 1536
Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two; . . . . . D.Sum. 2019
Fro day to day they ryden in hir wey. . . . . E.Cl. 784
And yit was he, wher-so men wente or riden, . . . TC.1. 473

**Rider**

For if that thou good ridere be, . . . . . RR. 2313

**Rider** *see* **Outrider**

**Riders**

the rideres of swiche horses.' . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5

**Ridest**

Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,' . . D.Fri. 1386
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente. . . D.Fri. 1452

**Rideth**

And forth he rit; ther is namoore to telle. . . . A.Kn. 974
Thus rit this duc, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981
And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,— . . . A.Kn. 1691
And to the lystes rit the compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2566
She rydeth to the sowdan on a day, . . . . . B.ML. 375
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe, . . . . B.ML. 730
Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye. . . . B.Sh. 1488
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth . . B.Sh. 1489
And forth he rydeth hoom to his abbeye, . . . B.Sh. 1513
And up he rideth to the heighe bord. . . . . F.Sq. 85
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte. . . . F.Sq. 169
As hoomely as he rit amonges yow, . . . . . G.CY. 608
Which that heere rideth in this compaignye, . . . H.Mcp. 27
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve. . H.Mcp. 79
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste . . . . TC.2. 688
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . TC.2. 1284
And forth she rit ful sorwfulliche a pas. . . . . TC.5. 61
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and down, . . . . TC.5. 561
And forth he rit til he to Rome is come, . . . . LGW. 1776

**Riding**

Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159
For whan ther any ridyng was in Chepe, . . . . A.Co. 4377
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver, . . . . . D.WB. 884
Hir yonge brother ridynge hire bisyde. . . . . E.Cl. 777
That al this ground on which we been ridyng, . . G.CY. 623
apertenen to ridynge,—as in to manye delicat horses I.Pars. 430–5

**Riding**—*Continued*
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
Cylenius, ridyng in his chevauche . . . . . Mars. 144
Toward Athenes in his wey ridynge, . . . . . Anel. 46
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . . TC.2. 620
Com riding with his tenthe some i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1249
And, whan that he com riding to the toun, . . . TC.3. 1782

**Ridled**
Lord, it was ridled fetysly! . . . . . RR. 1235
The whyte roket, rydled faire, . . . . . RR. 1243

**Riet**
clymates and thy reet shapen in manere . . . . Astr. 25–32
for dyvers clymates and also for the rethe . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
and the riet in the wombe of the moder. . . . . Astr. 57–60
17. The plate under the riet is . . . . . Astr. 65–70
21. *Aranea.*—The riet of thin Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 92–7
margyn of the riet there as thei sitte, of . . . . Astr. 92–7
beforne mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . Astr. 132–9
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 179–85
on it. Turne thy ryet aboute joyntly with . . . Astr. 193–8
the sonne by thy ryet for a maner . . . . . Astr. 211–5
the lyne meridional; turne than thy ryet . . . . Astr. 211–5
sette there a prik; turne up than thy riet, . . . Astr. 240–5
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet . . . . Astr. 286–9
Turne than thy riet upward til . . . . . Astr. 289–94
my ryet til that the pricke of F satt upon . . . Astr. 376–82
the bordure), and turned my riet til that . . . . Astr. 382–91

**Right** (*adv. used before pron., adj., or adv.; specimens*)
And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . . . . A.Prol. 288
And thanne his neighebore right as hymselve. . . A.Prol. 535
For curs wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . A.Prol. 661
And of manhod hym lakkede right naught. . . . A.Prol. 756
Ye been to me right welcome, hertely; . . . . A.Prol. 762
And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght, . . . A.Prol. 767
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . . A.Prol. 857
And right anoon, withouten moore abood, . . . A.Kn. 965
I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyn. . . . A.Kn. 1140
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2619
As in this world right now ne knowe I non . . . A.Kn. 2793
But Hermengyld loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . B.ML. 535
Hath of Daun John right no suspecioun; . . . . B.Sh. 1512
seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
toucheth me right ny, and therfore, though I be . B.Mel. 2735–40
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . B.Mk. 3616
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; B.NP. 4157
The wynd gan chaunge, and blew right as hem leste. B.NP. 4263
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is . . C.Doc. 22
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . C.Doc. 24
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . C.Doc. 58
Se ȳe that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde. . C.Pard. 765
'Namoore of this, for it is right ynough! . . . . C.Pard. 962
Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . D.WB. 2
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . . D.WB. 479
And al was fals, I dremed of it right naught, . . D.WB. 582
Out of his book, right as he radde, and eke . . . D.WB. 791
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow lest; . . . D.WB. 854
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf! . . D.Fri. 1270
Ye han seyd muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . . D.Fri. 1273
And was a theef, right swich a theef was he. . . . D.Fri. 1351
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . D.Sum. 2068
That wommen sholde dispoillen hire right there; . E.Cl. 374
Of which thise ladyes were nat right glad . . . E.Cl. 375
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . . E.Cl. 544
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plese; . . . . E.Cl. 665
Right noght was she abayst of hire clothyng, . . E.Cl. 1011
Now rekke I never to been deed right heere, . . . E.Cl. 1090
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste, . . E.Mch. 1517
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do. . . . E.Mch. 1554
And for to been a thrifty man right able; . . . E.Mch. 1912
And softely to hire right thus seyde he: . . . . E.Mch. 1941
For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . . . E.Mch. 2000
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . E.Mch. 2230
I sette right noght, of al the vileynye . . . . E.Mch. 2303
It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe.' F.Sq. 215
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . . F.Sq. 470
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . F.Fkl. 933
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde. . F.Fkl. 1336
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye, . . G.SN. 146
They nolde encense ne sacrifise right noght, . . . G.SN. 395
Ther I was wont to be right fressh and gay . . . G.CY. 724
I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . . G.CY. 934
And spendyng silver hadde he right ynow. . . . G.CY. 1018
whan they be of litel profit, or of right no profit; . I.Pars. 435–40
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . . BD. 443
'I am right sory if I have ought . . . . . BD. 522
Right wonder skilful and resonable, . . . . . BD. 533
Than may I say I have right noght. . . . . BD. 704
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . . . BD. 754
And seye, "Sir, be now right ware . . . . . BD. 1029
And with right buxom herte hooly I preye . . . Comp.L. 120
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . PF. 316
Hir clothes weren makid of right delye thredes . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
Hastow foryeten thilke ryghte oolde lawe . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
nys ryght naught in no wise? And yif the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
ryght as a dronke man not nat by whiche . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
'Ryght so is it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
y see hem ryght as thoughe it were . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
right als thou myghtest seyn of the careyne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
that they ne mowen ryght nat. For so . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50

**Right** (*adv. used before pron., adj., or adv.; specimens*)—*Continued*
mowen ryght nat, ne han no power. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
Thanne ryght swich comparysoun as is of . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
procedith ryght as though men travaileden . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
hym that is ryht certeyn welle of alle thinges . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10 *var*
thyng of which he wot right nought? . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
ryght as thei weren I-doon presently . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle . . . . . TC.1. 288
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . . TC.1. 985
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,— . TC.3. 199
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne! . TC.3. 280
Right overthwart, your wommen liggen alle, . . . TC.3. 685
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . . TC.3. 770
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.'— . . TC.3. 847
Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . . . TC.4. 86
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'— . TC.4. 518
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde, . . TC.4. 668
She herde right as though she thennes were, . . . TC.4. 695
She was right swich to sen in her visage . . . . TC.4. 862
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing coming, . . . . TC.4. 1075
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now . . . TC.5. 127
Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste. . . . TC.5. 1736
'Nay, certeynly,' quod I, 'right naught.' . . . . HF.2. 486
Right swiche a maner murmurynge, . . . . . HF.3. 434
As I shal telle thee right now. . . . . HF.3. 702
With this worde he right anoon . . . . . HF.3. 937
Right thus, and seyde, 'Nost not thou . . . . HF.3. 957
That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . LGW. 292
Of thyn answere avise the ryght weel, . . . . LGW. 335
And ryght thus on my legende gan I make. . . . LGW. 579
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . . LGW. 689
But al this thing avayleth hire ryght nought, . . LGW. 1325
But as myn auctour seith rycht thus sche seid . . LGW. 1352 *var*
'Ryght so,' quod she, 'as that the white swanne . LGW. 1355
Ryght as himselfe now doth, ryght so did he, . . LGW. 1555
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . LGW. 2186
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . LGW. 2318
At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . . LGW. 2462
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre; . . . LGW. 2492
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large. . . LGW. 2515
And what I meene, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone, . LGW. 2639
Ne folowen hym she sat hir doun ryght tho, . . . LGW. 2721
Right as a mirour nothyng may enpresse . . . . W.Unc. 8
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . . Merc.B. 31
Within the haye right al aboute . . . . . RR. 3616

**Right** (*other usages*)
And rage he koude, as it were right a whelpe. . . A.Prol. 257
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte, . A.Prol. 554
But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . A.Prol. 659
Eek therto he was right a myrie man, . . . . A.Prol. 757
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . A.Prol. 804
But he noot which the righte wey is thider, . . . A.Kn. 1263
And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,— . . . A.Kn. 1691
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . A.Kn. 2019
By manasynge of Mars, right by figure, . . . . A.Kn. 2035
Unto the straunge lordes, as was right; . . . . A.Kn. 2718
And hoom wente every man the righte way; . . . A.Kn. 2739
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye. . . . A.Kn. 2904
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . A.Kn. 2905
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right.' . . . . A.Kn. 3089
Thanne seyde he thus to Palamon ful right: . . . A.Kn. 3090
'But of o thing I warne thee ful right, . . . . A.Mil. 3583
Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . . A.Rv. 3917
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . A.Rv. 4143
Right at the entree of the dore bihynde, . . . . A.Rv. 4243
He sholde hym-selven usen it by right; . . . . B.ML. 44
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . . B.ML. 350
And Custance, han y-take the righte way . . . . B.ML. 556
They goon to bedde, as it was skile and right, . . B.ML. 708
To Engelond been they come the righte way, . . . B.ML. 1130
And shortly, to the point right for to gon, . . . B.Sh. 1503
Almoost right in the same wise the . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
the right syde, and if he bere a swerd, . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
knowe wel, nay; for as by right and resoun, . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
dredeth to do right maketh men shrewes," and . . B.Mel. 2625–30
venge yow after the ordre of right, that . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
adversaries in oother manere than right comandeth, B.Mel. 2720–5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
biten with the hound, right in the same . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
forbedeth by right that no man make hymself riche B.Mel. 2770–5
litel compaignye, and seyde right in this . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
peyne by right and by lawe, which I . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . B.Mk. 3102
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe. . . B.Mk. 3428
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . B.NP. 3971
Right in the nexte chapitre after this,— . . . . B.NP. 4255
And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . . C.Doc. 33
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be; . . . C.Doc. 36
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . C.Doc. 166
Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heere.' . . C.Doc. 174
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . C.Doc. 183
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . C.Pard. 490
He is in Spaigne right at the toune of Lepe,— . . C.Pard. 570
And pleye at dees right at oure owene wille.' . . C.Pard. 834
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . D.WB. 578

And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . D.WB. 816
And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . D.WB. 916
Er that youre court departe, do me right; . . . D.WB. 1049
And right at the entryng of the townes ende, . . D.Fri. 1537
Thy body and this panne been myne by right; . . D.Fri. 1635
And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart, . . D.Sum. 2269
There is right at the west side of ytaille . . . . E.Cl. 57 *var*
In vertu, he considered ful right . . . . . E.Cl. 243
In this array the righte wey han holde. . . . . E.Cl. 273
For they were glad, right for the noveltee, . . . E.Cl. 1004
Of worldly folk holde the righte weye . . . . . E.Mch. 1390 *var*
I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . E.Mch. 1432
Right in this wise to Placebo answerde: . . . . E.Mch. 1520
Answerde anon right in his japerye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1656
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche, . . E.Mch. 1662
Right of hire hand a lettre made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1996
Right in swich wise as men may with the swerd . . F.Sq. 241
And in hire sleepe, right for impressioun . . . . F.Sq. 371
Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente. . . F.Sq. 400
Right in hir haukes ledene thus she seyde: . . . F.Sq. 478
Right for that cause and that conclusioun, . . . F.Sq. 492
Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde. . . . F.Sq. 650
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 901
To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . . . F.Fkl. 1240
And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . F.Fkl. 1308
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man, . . . . F.Fkl. 1311
Nat that I chalange anythyng of right, . . . . F.Fkl. 1324
Unto Dianes temple goth she right, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1390
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place. . . . F.Fkl. 1394
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo. . . . F.Fkl. 1433
Amydde the toun, right in the quykkest strete, . . F.Fkl. 1502
As she was bown to goon the wey forth right . . F.Fkl. 1503
Til that a man be hent right by the lappe, . . . G.SN. 12
Right of thy glorious lif and passioun, . . . . G.SN. 26
Of 'hevene' and 'leos' comth, for which by right . G.SN. 103
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe!' G.SN. 168
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . . G.SN. 169
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . G.SN. 296
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . . G.SN. 401
Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . . G.SN. 478
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . G.SN. 515
That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . G.CY. 983
Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . G.CY. 1127
And this chanoun, right in the meene while, . . . G.CY. 1262
By force of meynee, for to sleen doun right, . . . H.Mcp. 228
the righte wey of Jerusalem celestial, and this . . I.Pars. 80–5
hath creat alle thynges in right ordre and . . . I.Pars. 215–20
is his lord by right, therfore leseth it the . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
hem in hir right, but nat for to robben . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
was in his right poynt in paradys, and it . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
And ronnen doun right by a cave . . . . . BD. 163
And blew his horne right in hir ere, . . . . . BD. 182
And stood right at hir beddes feete, . . . . . BD. 199
And deed, right throgh defaute of sleepe, . . . . BD. 223
To sleep, that right upon my book . . . . . BD. 274
Anoon right whan I herde that . . . . . BD. 354
Anoon right I wente nere; . . . . . BD. 450
I went and stood right at his feet, . . . . . BD. 501
But at the last, to sayn right sooth, . . . . . BD. 513
A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . . BD. 535
But lyve and deye right in this thoght. . . . . BD. 691
Bi as good right as Medea was, . . . . . BD. 725
I wil a-noon right telle the why. . . . . BD. 846
That was my lady name ryght,— . . . . . BD. 948
'Therwith she loved so wel right, . . . . . BD. 1014
Right on this same, as I have seyd, . . . . . BD. 1034
And if I telle hir, to seye right sooth, . . . . . BD. 1188
Whan I hadde wrong and she the right, . . . . BD. 1281
God wot, allas! right that was she!' . . . . . BD. 1306
For kyndly, by your heritage right, . . . . . Pity. 71
Of verrey right and desperacioun! . . . . . ABC. 21
And as bi right they mighten wel susteene . . . ABC. 22
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde. . . . ABC. 40
And who-so goth to yow the rihte wey, . . . . ABC. 75
My righte lady, my salvacyoun, . . . . . Mars. 213
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . . Comp.L. 69
And was al his, as fer as hit was right; . . . . Anel. 224
How African right in the same aray . . . . . PF. 96
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde. . . PF. 98
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . PF. 122
Tho was I war of Plesaunce anon-right, . . . . PF. 218
Right with a subtil kerchef of Valence, . . . . PF. 272
'Out of the donghil com that word ful right, . . . PF. 597
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set, . . . PF. 627
womman bar smale bokis in hir right hand, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
And ryght by ensaumple as . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
that nys noght stable of his ryght, that . . . . Bo.1.m.4. 95–100
savaciour of right. How ofte have I resisted and . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Nevere man ne drow me yit fro right to wrong. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
by no ryght fro that place? For who-so that . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
and hoolden the weye with a ryght path, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
that goth oonly the righte wey while sche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
Whan Fortune with a proud ryght hand . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
sche asketh ryght: "O thou man, wherfore . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
in my ryght. Now it liketh me to . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thow hast no ryght to pleyne the, as . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thinges ben of my right. My servauntes . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
my ryght? Certes it is leveful to the hevene . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5





The see hath eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the tother is ful of harm. What ryght hastow . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
to lyven by thyn oonly propre ryght. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
body, that by right myghte semen a fair . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
the consulers. And ryght for the same . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
chalanged to hym-self ward ryght and power . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
haunten any ryght up-on another man, but oonly . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
ilke rychesses ne oughten nat by ryghte . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
ryght on the same syde noun-power . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
to ben almyghty be the ryght of blisfulnesse?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
ben holden the more myghty by right?' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
it semeth as by ryght that thilke thing be . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
For no wight as by ryght, fro . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
nat that men may seyn as by ryght that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Thou hast,' quod sche, 'the ryght estimacion . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
accorde hym to a conclusioun, it is ryght that he . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
the ryghte weye by the drede of the torment, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
it is ryght that schrewes ben punyschid, and . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
that al that is ryght nis good, and also . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
of peynes, they ne aughten nat, ryght for . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
and ryght kepynge of equite, the contrarie . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
the ryghte ordre of thinges; but as to thi . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
yif that he ne clepide nat ayein the ryght goynge . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
to mesuren the ryghte weie.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
'Nys ther thanne no thing that by right may ben clepid Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
that axest the hevene with thi ryghte visage, . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
and I-proevid by right to ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
trowen by ryghte that it is eterne. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
and so myghty that al be right at his plesaunce), . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
that he goth. Ryght on this same manere . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
Criseyde was this lady name al right: . . . . . TC.1. 99
Right for despit, and shop for to ben wroken: . . TC.1. 207
Right with her look, the spirit of his herte.— . . TC.1. 307
Right with her look thorugh-shoten and thorugh-darted, . . . . . TC.1. 325
Right of her look; and gan it newe avise. . . . . TC.1. 364
And on a song anon right to beginne, . . . . TC.1. 389
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 591
In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live: . . . TC.1. 594
Right in the white Bole, it so betidde . . . . . TC.2. 55
But right his owne slouthe and wrecchednesse: . . TC.2. 286
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . . . TC.2. 333
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas, . . . . TC.2. 425
Right for to speken of an ordinaunce . . . . . TC.2. 510
Right for the newe cas. But whan that she . . . TC.2. 604
Right for the firste sighte?'—Ye, parde! . . . . TC.2. 669
By alle right it may do me no shame!' . . . . TC.2. 763
Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . TC.2. 779
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente . . . TC.2. 813
This is the righte lif that I am inne, . . . . . TC.2. 851
'What! Is the sonne wers of kinde right, . . . . TC.2. 862
And of her song right with that word she stente; . TC.2. 876
And as she slep, anon right tho her mette . . . TC.2. 925
Right of myn owne hond write her right now . . TC.2. 1005
Ye hardily, right in thy beste gere, . . . . . TC.2. 1012
Right of her hond! And if that thou n'ilt non, . . TC.2. 1055
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise. . . TC.2. 1064
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . TC.2. 1065
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . . TC.2. 1248
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . . TC.2. 1304
But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . . TC.2. 1308
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.— . TC.2. 1463
God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . . TC.2. 1551
Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . . TC.2. 1566
And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterte . . . TC.2. 1634
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . TC.2. 1671
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . TC.3. 47
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede, . . . TC.3. 92
'As to my lady right and chief resort, . . . . . TC.3. 134
Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . . . TC.3. 172
Cherice you right after ye deserve. . . . . TC.3. 175
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . TC.3. 205
To Troilus tho com, as line right; . . . . . TC.3. 228
Fro day to day, right for that wikked dede; . . . TC.3. 291
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . . . TC.3. 355
Right for the fin that I shal speke of here, . . . TC.3. 513
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . . TC.3. 663
By Troilus adoun right he him sette. . . . . TC.3. 700
And, shortly to the point right for to gon, . . . TC.3. 701
And that by right ye moste upon him triste, . . . TC.3. 916
At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.'— . . . TC.3. 931
Ful sobrely, right by her beddes hed, . . . . . TC.3. 954
Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right . . . . TC.3. 981
Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her gesse, . . TC.3. 984
Al can I not as muche as it were right; . . . . TC.3. 998
Though I to you right on your-self compleyne; . . TC.3. 1005

**Right** (*other usages*)—*Continued*

'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . . TC.3. 1282
Right thorugh the vertu of your heighe servise. . . TC.3. 1288
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo . . . . TC.3. 1472
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise, . . . . . TC.3. 1548
But of this thing right to th'effect to go, . . . . TC.3. 1580
The bounte of his righte lady dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1663
But pleinly to th'effect right for to go, . . . . TC.3. 1677
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . . TC.3. 1795
Right for despit of King Lameadoun: . . . . . TC.4. 124
Thy righte place is now no lenger here. . . . . TC.4. 308
So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice? . . . TC.4. 396
To whom myn herte enhabit is by right, . . . . TC.4. 443
Delivere now the world, than dostow right, . . . TC.4. 515
In every cas, as lover oughte of right. . . . . TC.4. 571
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde . . . . TC.4. 666
So that she wende anon right for to dye . . . . TC.4. 706 *var*
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . . TC.4. 1112
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . . . TC.4. 1153
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe, . . . . . TC.4. 1280
But I wol go right to conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1284
That right for trust and for savacioun . . . . TC.4. 1382
That right in hevene his soule shal he mete! . . . TC.4. 1396
Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise . . . TC.4. 1527
And right with that was Antenor y-come . . . TC.5. 71
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . TC.5. 232
Me caughte first my righte lady dere! . . . . TC.5. 567
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . TC.5. 629
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . . . TC.5. 653
And al this thing right sen it with your ye, . . . TC.5. 901
Han in my drem y-shewed it ful right! . . . . TC.5. 1251
For any drem, right for thyn owne drede? . . . TC.5. 1280
'If any servant dorste or oughte of right . . . . TC.5. 1345
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . . . TC.5. 1392
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . . TC.5. 1821
And loveth Him, the whiche that right for love . . TC.5. 1842
I saw anoon right hir figure . . . . . HF.1. 132
That ye han sworn with your right honde, . . . HF.1. 322
Deserte alone, right in the se, . . . . . HF.1. 417
Right at the wyket, yif I can . . . . . HF.1. 477
Right in the same vois and stevene, . . . . . HF.2. 53
Right even a-myddes of the weye, . . . . . HF.2. 206
Up to the paleys, anon-right . . . . . HF.2. 567
The selve day right, or that houre . . . . . HF.3. 67
The castel-yate on my right hond, . . . . . HF.3. 204
And ryght lo al this companye . . . . . HF.3. 461 *var*
Therfor is right that we ben quyt.' . . . . . HF.3. 524
Right in dispit of alle your foos, . . . . . HF.3. 578
And right with this I gan aspye, . . . . . HF.3. 599
For oon that stood right at my bak, . . . . . HF.3. 779
He come forth ryght to another wight. . . . . HF.3. 971 *var*
And gan him tellen, anoon-right, . . . . . HF.3. 972
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette, . . . LGW. 115
Ryht [longynge] onto love and to natures: . . . LGW.G. 137
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght, . . . . LGW. 162
And seyde, 'God, ryght of youre curteisye, . . . LGW. 342
That as by right him oughte ben excused; . . . LGW. 351
Ryght aftir hire ymagynacioun, . . . . . LGW. 355
As it is ryght and skilful that they bee . . . . LGW. 385
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, . LGW. 388
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte, . . . LGW. 405
To ben ryght at your owen jugement, . . . . LGW. 406
I aske yow this man, ryght of youre grace, . . . LGW. 433
In ryght ne wrong, and lerne that of me; . . . . LGW. 477
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto. . LGW. 478
In the defence of hir and of hir ryght. . . . . LGW. 606
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppe adoun, . . LGW. 738
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fledde, . LGW. 942
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . . LGW. 1334
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte, . . . LGW. 1392
'My ryghte lady,' quod thys Jason, 'tho, . . . . LGW. 1620
And shortely, to the poynt ryght for to go, . . . LGW. 1634
Ryght thurgh the sleyghte of hir enchauntement. . LGW. 1650
Ryght for hir trouthe, and for hir kyndenesse, . . LGW. 1664
Unto the hous of Colatyne ful ryght. . . . . LGW. 1778
And sholdest, as by lynage and by ryght, . . . LGW. 1820
That they foryaf hyt hyr, for hyt was ryght; . . LGW. 1848
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye. . . . . LGW. 1899
And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite; . . . LGW. 1938
Unto the court of kynge Mynos full ryght, . . . LGW. 1949
'The ryghte lady of my lyfe,' quod he, . . . . LGW. 2029
In honest cause, and namely in his ryght. . . . LGW. 2133
Ryght in the dawenynge awaketh she, . . . . LGW. 2185
She was hir owne dethe ryght with a corde, . . . LGW. 2485
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fletynge, . . . LGW. 2552
Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife . . . . LGW. 2573
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . LGW. 2628
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse, . . . L.St. 20
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right way . . Astr. 5–11
ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right honde . Astr. 25–32
to hangen after his right centre. . . . . Astr. 25–32
clepid the right syde, and the west syde . . . . Astr. 32–40
right honde, and than wol his right side . . . . Astr. 32–40
wol be toward thy right side. Take this . . . . Astr. 32–40
right syde to lefte side, as is the . . . . . Astr. 60–5
mone be lyne-right, or ellis in the . . . . . Astr. 97–100
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . . . Astr. 121–7
first degre of Aries, on the right side of . . . . Astr. 132–9
in his right place. Ley than thy label over the . . Astr. 170–4
take an ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . Astr. 222–9
cacche him anon right in the same nombre . . . Astr. 222–9

**Right** (*other usages*)—*Continued*

and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . . . Astr. 222–9
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right perpendiculer . . . . . Astr. 251–8
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the . . . Astr. 251–8
Take than anoon right the altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
in diverse places, as wel in the right cercle . . . Astr. 277–84
writen that thilke signe is clepid of right ascensioun Astr. 277–84
of this world, thilke folke han this right cercle . . Astr. 277–84
cercle and the right orisonte; and evermore . . . Astr. 277–84
signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste . . . . Astr. 284–6
And *nota* that this forseide right orisonte, . . . Astr. 284–6
dividith the equinoxial in to right angles; . . . Astr. 284–6
the right cercle, that is circulus . . . . . Astr. 286–9
to knowe his ascendyng in the right cercle . . . Astr. 286–9
the ascensioun of the signe in the right cercle. . . Astr. 286–9
signes that ben of right ascensioun. . . . . Astr. 294–301
The signes of right ascencioun ben fro . . . . Astr. 294–301
than anon right upon the mones syde the . . . Astr. 324–30
the right syde of the meridional lyne, so that . . Astr. 330–7
That she wel ought of pris and ryght . . . . . RR. 47
Right in my bed, ful redily . . . . . RR. 93
Beet right on the watir syde. . . . . RR. 129
Upon the wal on hir right honde. . . . . RR. 168
Of man or womman forth-right pleyn, . . . . RR. 295
Tho wente I forth on my right honde . . . . . RR. 729
His nose by mesure wrought ful right. . . . . RR. 823
But who so shetith right y-wys, . . . . . RR. 960
Herafter shal I tellen right . . . . . RR. 994
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . . . RR. 1059
That it nas in his right assise. . . . . RR. 1237
And he was right of sich an age . . . . . RR. 1301
He bad hym bend it anoon ryght. . . . . RR. 1334
I went on right honde and on lefte . . . . . RR. 1445
He loste his witte right in that place, . . . . . RR. 1535
Ryght forto cacche in his panters . . . . . RR. 1621
The Welle of Love of verray right, . . . . . RR. 1627
Me smote right to the herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1662
The stalke was as riahe right, . . . . . RR. 1701
So that this arowe anoon right . . . . . RR. 1778
Myn herte is youres and myn right nought . . . RR. 2071
Whiche I to lovers yeve of right.' . . . . . RR. 2134
Worde by worde by right emprise, . . . . . RR. 2147
Right and streght on the hande; . . . . . RR. 2264
Or for a kyssyng, anoon right . . . . . RR. 2338
Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . . . RR. 3032
For it were neither skile ne right, . . . . . RR. 3120
Bothe ageyns resoun and right. . . . . RR. 3154
To doon right at youre owne wille. . . . . RR. 3410
They go to Daunger anoon-right, . . . . . RR. 3503
This lady brought in hir right honde . . . . . RR. 3705
That Venus brought in hir right honde, . . . . RR. 3754
Now is it right me to procede . . . . . RR. 3787
The righte weye ben goon. . . . . RR. 4000
Where so hem lust, right at her wille; . . . . . RR. 4421
Resoun hadde bothe skile and ryght, . . . . . RR. 4543
The righte weye she tooke to me, . . . . . RR. 4623
And kepe forth, by kyndes right, . . . . . RR. 4854
For noon goth right, I thee ensure, . . . . . RR. 4872
Taking no kepe to skile nor right . . . . . RR. 5302
That love is right of sich nature, . . . . . RR. 5347
Right unto his laste day, . . . . . RR. 5640
Gone right by the same yates; . . . . . RR. 5722
Aftir the right entencioun. . . . . RR. 6258
That I lede right a joly lyf, . . . . . RR. 6380
In his thrittene chapitre right: . . . . . RR. 6532
It cometh right with my japes. . . . . RR. 6835
Now have I you declared right . . . . . RR. 7168
He wole not entremete by right, . . . . . RR. 7231
Right in youre honde thus, to bigynne, . . . . RR. 7291
And seide:—'Lo heere a man, a right . . . . . RR. 7295
Ryght in that ilke same place, . . . . . RR. 7331
Right in the devels ers of helle, . . . . . RR. 7576
But it was tolde right to my selve, . . . . . RR. 7594

**Right** *see* **Anon-right, Aright**

**Righteous**

peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of . . . . I. Pars. 625–30
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thoght, . . LGW. 373
And ryghtwis God to every lover sende, . . . . LGW. 905

**Righteousness**

of justice and of rightwisnesse, hath suffred this bityde B.Mel. 2595–600
And swere in doom, and eek in rightwisnesse'; . . . C.Pard. 637
To persecucioun for rightwisnesse, . . . . . D.Sum. 1909
from his rightwisnesse and werke . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
kepynge of rightwisenesse. . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
in rightwisnesse'; this is to seyn, thou . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
for rightwisnesse, and for declaracioun of it, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
ben obeisaunt in alle rightwisnesse. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
aperteneth to the grete rightwisnesse of God, . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
the love of rightwisnesse, I ne reservede . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
to preien. But by the pris of ryghtwisnesse . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
That al purveyeth of his rightwysnesse . . . . Fort. 66
This firste stok was ful of rightwysnesse, . . . . Gent. 8

**Rightful**

And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . . A.Kn. 1719
Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be . . . B.ML. 814
I oghte deme of ryghtful jugement . . . . . B.ML. 1038 *var*
The rightful Juge, which that ye han served, . . . G.SN. 389
'That if the rightful man returne agayn . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
y-maked and by rightful juggement . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
they comen by the rightful juggement . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5

**Rightful**—*Continued*
the man fro God that is his rightful lord. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
nynety and nyne rightful men that never . . . I.Pars. 700–5
withoute rightful nede.' Soothly this avarice . . I.Pars. 740–5
lordes stywardes seyn that it is rightful, . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
his mete, and hath no rightful manere . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31
So hidous is hys rightful rekenynge. . . . . ABC. 132
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye . . . . PF. 55
But natheles my rightful ordenaunce . . . . . PF. 390
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature, . . . . PF. 639
—made that hem ryghtfulle accusours or . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
and the rightful man bereth . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
punyschid by ryghtful vengeaunce. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
whan thei escapen withouten hir ryghtful peyne, . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
by ryghtful veniaunce; and of this sentence . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
cruelte nis nat i-nowhe ryghtful. . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
sterres, be ryghtful alliaunce of thinges, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
certeyn that it be either ryghtful or elles . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
and restreyneth the schrewes by ryghtful torment, . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
seide I, 'Certes ryghtful is thin amonestynge . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
alther-moost just and moost ryghtful, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
so wolde we demen that it were ryghtfull thing, . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
whan they been ryghtful. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
areise thi corage to ryghtful hopes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
And therto ryghtful and ek mercyable. . . . . LGW.G. 323
rightfull praiers of his frende,' therefore . . . . Astr. 1–5
Whan she was in hir rightful age; . . . . . RR. 405

**Rightfully**
we may doon rightfully, and certes, . . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance, . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
that he de it rightfully, and that he do . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
rightfully defenden thi compleynte, it . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
that maistow nat ryghtfully blamen ne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
maistow thanne pleyne ryghtfully upon . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
'Thow hast seyd ryghtfully,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
'So as men trowen,' quod sche, 'and that ryghtfully, Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
scholden more ryghtfully han pite of hem . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
dissertes of men? Love ryghtfully good . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
doute that thei ne ben doon ryghtfully . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
demen more ryghtfully that it is science of presence or Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
Deserved fame rightfully, . . . . . HF.3. 572
He schal nat ryghtfully his yre wreke . . . . . LGW.G. 324
That they may have it rightfully. . . . . RR. 6630

**Righthand**
Of which. V. in his righthond were; . . . . . RR. 940

**Rights**
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . . . . A.Kn. 1852
Wel armed for the werre at alle rightes; . . . . A.Kn. 2100
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, . . A.Mil. 3480
withdrawen falsly the rightes that longen . . . I.Pars. 800–5
demen ye of your owene wil the ryghtes, whan ye ben Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
thought the ryghtes or the lawes of the . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Or he hadde al y-wonne his rightes; . . . . . HF.1. 456

**Rightwis-** *see* **Righteous-**

**Rigor**
Thynges that rigour sholde never atteyne; . . . F.Fkl. 775

**Rimeyed**
Rymeyed in hir firste Briton tonge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 711

**Rimpled**
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age, . . . . . RR. 4495

**Rind**
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde; . . . TC.2. 642
So bittre teres wep not thorugh the rinde . . . TC.4. 1138
Of the roser ye broke the rynde, . . . . . RR. 3121
The menyng of the bark and rynde, . . . . . RR. 7169

**Ring**
Of the goddesse clateren faste and rynge, . . . A.Kn. 2359
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk rynge; . . . A.Kn. 2431
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun; . . . . A.Kn. 2600
Til that the belle of laudes gan to rynge, . . . . A.Mil. 3655
Of gold,' quod he, 'I have thee broght a ryng; . . A.Mil. 3794
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe . . . A.Rv. 3896
So loude, that all the place gan to ringe! . . . . B.Pri. 1803
And rynge it out as round as gooth a belle, . . . C.Pard. 331
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose. . . . . D.WB. 785
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng, . . . E.Cl. 386
And eek my weddyng ryng, for evermore. . . . . E.Cl. 868
Upon his thombe he hadde of gold a ring, . . . F.Sq. 83
This mirour and this ryng that ye may see . . . F.Sq. 143
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heere, . . . . F.Sq. 146
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore . . . . F.Sq. 178
Tho speeke they of Canacees ryng, . . . . . F.Sq. 247
Bothe of hir queynte ryng and hire mirour, . . . F.Sq. 369
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng, . . . F.Sq. 433

**Ring**—*Continued*
I wol namoore as now speke of hir ryng . . . . F.Sq. 652
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
For al my chambre gan to rynge . . . . . BD. 312
And therwith she yaf me a ryng, . . . . . BD. 1272
Hir herte was to him wedded with a ring; . . . Anel. 131
And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe, . . . TC.2. 233
Wel in the ring than is the ruby set! . . . . . TC.2. 585
Have here and bereth him this blewe ring, . . . TC.3. 885
'A ring?' quod he, 'ye haselwodes shaken! . . . TC.3. 890
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston . . . TC.3. 891
And swich a ring trowe I that ye have non! . . . TC.3. 893
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . . . TC.3. 1237
Aboute her yen two a purpre ring . . . . . TC.4. 869
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . . . . TC.5. 549
And ryng thise folkes werk by note, . . . . . HF.3. 630
Al was us never broche ne ryng, . . . . . HF.3. 650
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the ringe! LGW. 1887
And to a knave a rynge she yaf anoon, . . . . LGW. 2366
a ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right . . Astr. 25–32
2. *Ansa.*—This rynge renneth in a . . . . . Astr. 25–32
the utmoste rynge with degrees . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
al the myddle within the rynge . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.
fro the ringe doun to the netherist bordure. . . . Astr. 25–32
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto . . . . Astr. 25–32
thys, litel Lowys. Putte the rynge of . . . . Astr. 32–40
of the Lyne Meridionall, under the rynge, . . . Astr. 40–5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe in 90 degrees; . . . . . Astr. 60–5
Putte the rynge of thyn Astrelabie upon . . . . Astr. 121–7

**Rings**
His crispe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . . . A.Kn. 2165
The rynges on the temple dore that honge, . . . A.Kn. 2422
To folk that han y-wedded hem with rynges, . . B.ML. 712
Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges. . . . . C.Pard. 908
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . . . . E.Cl. 255
Of craft of rynges herde they never noon; . . . F.Sq. 249
And pleying entrechaungeden hir ringes, . . . . TC.3. 1368
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . LGW. 1131
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges. . . . . LGW. 1275

**Riot**
That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour, . . . . A.Co. 4392
For thefte and riot they been convertible, . . . A.Co. 4395
Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve. . . . . A.Co. 4414
That loved dyse ryot and disporte . . . . . A.Co. 4420 *var* Ch.Ch.
As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . . . . C.Pard. 465
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . . . . D.WB. 700
Riot and avouterie. . . . . RR. 4954

**Rioter**
'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour, . . . . C.Pard. 692
And whan this riotour with sory grace . . . . C.Pard. 876

**Rioters**
Thise riotoures thre, of whiche I telle, . . . . C.Pard. 661
The proudeste of thise riotoures three . . . . . C.Pard. 716
And everich of thise riotoures ran . . . . . C.Pard. 768

**Riotous**
So fareth it by a riotous servaunt, . . . . . A.Co. 4408
womman that is riotous, and, sire, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80

**Ripe**
Til we be roten kan we nat be rype. . . . . A.Rv. 3875
for hir conseil is nat rype. . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
To soone rype and boold, as men may se, . . . C.Doc. 68
Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage, . . . . E.Cl. 220
So wise and rype wordes hadde she, . . . . . E.Cl. 438
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . . . H.Mcp. 83
Tyl grapes be rype, and wel afyne . . . . . RR. 3690

**Riphaeus**
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo . . . . TC.4. 53

**Ris**
As whit as is the blosme upon the rys. . . . . A.Mil. 3324
As whyte as lylye or rose in rys; . . . . . RR. 1015

**Rise**
And made forward erly for to ryse, . . . . . A.Prol. 33
To doon honour to May, and for to ryse. . . . . A.Kn. 1047
But, by the cause that they sholde ryse . . . . A.Kn. 2488
Why rise ye so rathe? ey *benedicite!* . . . . . A.Mil. 3768
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . . B.ML. 420
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . . . B.Sh. 1289
And after that they ryse and forth been went, . . B.Pri. 1869
atones bigonne they to rise for to breken . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
Thurgh which the peple gan upon hym rise . . . B.Mk. 3608
In youthe agayns his maister for to ryse, . . . B.Mk. 3702
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . . D.WB. 1000
And with that word they rysen sodeynly, . . . E.Mch. 1574
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse, . . . . E.Mch. 1768
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free! . . . . E.Mch. 2138
And seyde that hire liste for to ryse. . . . . F.Sq. 375
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
'Ris up,' quod he, 'aire preest, and stonde by me, . G.CY. 1205
Swich a tempest gan to ryse . . . . . BD. 70
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . . Anel. 354
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . . TC.1. 278
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise"; . . . TC.1. 695
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise, . . . TC.2. 71
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . . TC.2. 111
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste!' . . . . TC.2. 944
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . . . . TC.2. 1597

**Rise**—*Continued*
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . . . TC.2. 1716
'Ye, swete herte? Allas, I may not rise . . . . TC.3. 69
Or this be don?' Quod he, 'Whan thou mayst rise, . TC.3. 202
And after soper gonnen they to rise . . . . . TC.3. 610
Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche!' . . . TC.3. 756
Can I not seyn, for she bad him not rise, . . . . TC.3. 967
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise. . . . TC.3. 1145
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe, . . . TC.3. 1418
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . . . . TC.3. 1425
And suffrest her so sone up fro thee rise, . . . . TC.3. 1467
And shal I rise? Allas, and shal I so? . . . . TC.3. 1474
And, for the sonne him hasteth thus to rise, . . . TC.3. 1707
Ris up anon, and lat thy weping be, . . . . . TC.4. 537
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . . TC.4. 593
'For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon, . . . . TC.4. 645
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise; . . . . . TC.4. 734
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go, . . . . TC.4. 1243
And far now wel, for time is that ye rise!'— . . . TC.4. 1687
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . . TC.4. 1690
And ris now up withoute more speche, . . . . . TC.5. 388
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . . TC.5. 393
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus: . . . . . TC.5. 407
Thee feynest sik, and that thou darst not rise!'— . . TC.5. 413
assente To rise, and forth to Sarpedoun they wente. TC.5. 434
'Ris up,' quod he, 'and faste hye, . . . . . HF.3. 502
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . . . . LGW. 107
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse, . . . . . LGW. 201
He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . . LGW. 2704
And if a man in honour rise, . . . . . RR. 260
To eten whan men rise fro table. . . . . RR. 1372
And ryse on morwe up erly . . . . . RR. 2646
Uppon no side, but it rise. . . . . RR. 3088
Art thou now late? Rise up an high, . . . . . RR. 4021
That oon may thurgh another rise. . . . . RR. 4864

**Risen** (*past part.*)
Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . . A.Kn. 1065
Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day; . . . . . A.Kn. 1499
This Nicholas was risen for to pisse, . . . . . A.Mil. 3798
Daun John was rysen in the morwe also . . . . B.Sh. 1279
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, whan he was risen . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . . Mars. 2
the sonne is rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5

**Riseth**
And firy Phebus riseth up so brighte . . . . . A.Kn. 1493
Up rist this joly lovere Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3688
And up he rist, and by the wenche he crepte. . . A.Rv. 4193
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . A.Rv. 4249
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde . . B.ML. 864
She riseth up, and to hir fader sayde, . . . . . C.Doc. 247
Of which ther ryseth swich fumositee, . . . . . C.Pard. 567
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale . . . D.WB. 1128
She riseth up, abaysed, from hire traunce, . . . E.Cl. 1108
Up ryseth Januarie, but fresshe May . . . . . E.Mch. 1859
Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe; . . . . . E.Mch. 2009
Up riseth fresshe Canacee hir-selve, . . . . . F.Sq. 384
in myn ere, "Riseth up, ye that been . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . TC.1. 944
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye. . . . TC.2. 812
He rist him up, and every dore he shette . . . . TC.4. 232
He rist him up, and long streight he her leyde; . . TC.4. 1163
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . LGW. 810
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . LGW. 887
And up she ryste, and kyssed in al hir care . . . LGW. 2208
She riste hir up, and dredefully she quaketh, . . LGW. 2680
She ryst hir up and stakereth here and there, . . LGW. 2687
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til . . . Astr. 179–85
nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith the sonne Astr. 198–209
eny sterre in whiche partie he riseth. . . . . Astr. 316–9

**Rising**
morwe at rysynge of the sonne, and is . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and atte risyng of the sonne I fonde the . . . Astr. 198–209
Which all afrayed in his risyng, . . . . . RR. 3821

**Risshe** *see* **Rush**

**Rist** *see* **Riseth**

**Rit** *see* **Rideth**

**Rite**
And, for to doon his ryte and sacrifise, . . . . A.Kn. 1902
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle, . . . A.Kn. 2284

**Rites**
With alle the rytes of his payen wyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2370
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . . . . A.Kn. 2430
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . . TC.5. 1849
judicial matere and rytes of payens in which . . . Astr. 165–8

**Rive**
And I shal ryve hym thurgh the sydes tweye, . . . C.Pard. 828
Wyflees hath been, though that men wolde him ryve E.Mch. 1236
And thorugh the body gan him for to rive: . . . TC.5. 1560
This swerd thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . LGW. 1793
And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . . . RR. 5393
And hym on sharpe speris ryve, . . . . . RR. 7161

**River**
At many a noble Ryver had he be . . . . . A.Prol. 60
*var* Ld. 739
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . . A.Kn. 3024
And ride an haukyng for river . . . . . B.Th. 1927
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver, . . . . . D.WB. 884
How he destroyed the ryver of Gysen, . . . . D.Sum. 2080
He made that the ryver was so smal . . . . . D.Sum. 2083
And in the nexte ryver do me drenche,— . . . . E.Mch. 2201

**River**—*Continued*
Thise fauconers upon a fair ryver, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1196
Up-on a river in a grene mede, . . . . . PF. 184
man hadde a ryver or a goter fletynge al . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
the thinges that the ryver Tagus yyveth . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
alle the thinges that the ryver Herinus . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
hidde hym in his ryver); and he, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Bothe heroner and faucon for rivere! . . . . . TC.4. 413
That every ryver to the see . . . . . HF.2. 240
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . . . . HF.3. 563
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse, . . . . . RR. 110
Than playen me by that ryvere. . . . . RR. 113
That lusty place and that ryvere. . . . . RR. 123
The ryver syde costeiyng. . . . . RR. 134

**Rivers**
They leden hire by ryveres, and by welles, . . . F.Fkl. 898
Bothe in the see and ryveres moore and lesse. . . F.Fkl. 1054
and hadde makid the ryveris to stonden stille, . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
same ryverys, Tigris and Eufrates, . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
Now ryveres, now citees, . . . . . HF.2. 393
And in the ryveres fyrst gemmes soghte; . . . . Form.A. 30

**Riveth**
That his herte a-sondre ryveth; . . . . . RR. 5718

**Roam**
Yond in the gardyn romen to and fro, . . . . . A.Kn. 1099
To pleyen and to romen to and fro; . . . . . B.ML. 558
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, B.Sh. 1487
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . . E.Cl. 118
Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute.' . . . E.Mch. 2184
To come and romen hire in compaignye, . . . . F.Fkl. 843
To romen by the see, but disconfort, . . . . . F.Fkl. 896
And I afer gan romen to and fro, . . . . . TC.2. 516
I gan forth romen til I fond . . . . . HF.3. 203
Of folk, as I saw rome aboute, . . . . . HF.3. 945

**Roamed**
Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . . A.Kn. 1065
Was in hire walk and romed up and doun. . . . A.Kn. 1069
Wher as this lady romed to and fro, . . . . . A.Kn. 1113
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille, . . . A.Kn. 1528
Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . B.NP. 4088
And in the aleyes romeden up and doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1013
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . . BD. 443
But as I romed up and doun, . . . . . HF.1. 140
And I hadde romed, al the somerys day, . . . . LGW.G. 90
And that I romede in that same gyse, . . . . LGW.G. 105
Jason is romed forth to the cite, . . . . . LGW. 1589

**Roameth**
Of hire that rometh in the yonder place, . . . . A.Kn. 1119
And in a path he rometh up and doun, . . . . A.Kn. 1515
He rometh to the carpenteres hous, . . . . . A.Mil. 3694
And on his toos he rometh up and doun; . . . B.NP. 4370
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . LGW. 1497

**Roaming**
Goth in the chambre romynge to and fro, . . . . A.Kn. 1071
And Januarie and May romynge myrie. . . . . E.Mch. 2218
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, . . F.Fkl. 1173
It fil that I com roming al allone . . . . . TC.2. 555
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . TC.2. 1704
And romynge on the clyves by the see. . . . . LGW. 1470

**Roar**
And whan that Pertelote thus herde hym roore, . . B.NP. 4078
repeireth ayen, and thei roren grevously, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . TC.4. 373
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . . TC.5. 45
That they gonne as beres rore, . . . . . HF.3. 499
That men shull here hym crie and rore, . . . . RR. 7053

**Roared**
The thonder rored with a grisly stevene; . . . . LGW. 1219

**Roareth**
That roreth of the criyng and the soun. . . . . A.Kn. 2881
And of his deth roreth in compleininge, . . . . TC.4. 241

**Roaring**
And up he yaf a roryng and a cry, . . . . . E.Mch. 2364
seith Salomon: 'Leoun rorynge and bere hongry . . I.Pars. 565–70

**Roast**
A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . A.Prol. 206
He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye, . . A.Prol. 383

**Roasted**
With rosted flessh, or milk and wastel breed; . . A.Prol. 147
For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos, . . . A.Rv. 4137
And after that a rosted pigges heed,— . . . . D.Sum. 1841
ne holden hem nat apayed of roosted flessh . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Rob**
A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde. . . H.Mcp. 8
hem in hir right, but nat for to robben hem . . . I.Pars. 755–60
chirche, and nat robben it ne pilen it; . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
That techith forto robbe and stele . . . . . RR. 190
For for to robben he disdeynith; . . . . . RR. 5686
Robbe bothe robbed and robbours, . . . . . RR. 6823

**Robbed**
to be robbed.) O precyous and ryght . . . . Bo.2. p. 5. 470–5
Robbe bothe robbed and robbours, . . . . . RR. 6823 *em*

**Robber**
Thus hath this robbour and this homycide, . . . B.Mk. 3818
**Robbers**
Where as thise robbours and thise theves by kynde,. G.CY. 659
Robbe bothe robbed and robbours, . . . . . RR. 6823
**Robbery**
Through robberie or myscounting. . . . . RR. 196
**Robbing**
Robbe bothe robbyng and robbours . . . . . RR. 6823 *var*
**Robe**
His robe was of syklatoun . . . . . B.Th. 1924
Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire, . . . . G.SN. 132
And makith so queynt his robe and faire . . . RR. 65
That is the robe I mene, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 69
Wrought was his robe in straunge gise . . . . RR. 839
Of which hir leef a robe werede; . . . . . RR. 875
But of his robe to devise . . . . . RR. 888
Richesse a robe of purpur on hadde, . . . . . RR. 1071
Largesse hadde on a robe fresh . . . . . RR. 1187
Of robe and eke of garnement; . . . . . RR. 2256
Nor of robe nor of tresour, . . . . . RR. 3717
"I have a robe of religioun, . . . . . RR. 6188
Toke on a robe of kamelyne, . . . . . RR. 7365
**Robert**
That whether that sir Robert, or sir Huwe, . . . D.Fri. 1356
Now am I Robert, now Robyn, . . . . . RR. 6337
**Robes**
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296
Of fees and robes hadde he many oon; . . . . A.Prol. 317
the gaye robes, and the softe shetes, . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
**Robin**
And seyde, 'Abyd, Robyn, my leeve brother, . . A.Mil. 3129
Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore: . . . A.Mil. 3466
But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, . . . A.Mil. 3555
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . . . TC.5. 1174
Now am I Robert, now Robyn, . . . . . RR. 6337
And of the daunce joly Robyn, . . . . . RR. 7453
**Roche** *see* **Rock**
**Rochelle**
Nat at the Rochele, ne at Burdeux-toun,— . . . C.Pard. 571
**Rochester**
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116
**Rochet**
no cloth sittith bet On damysell than doth roket; . RR. 1240
In roket than in cote y-wis. . . . . RR. 1242
The whyte roket, rydled faire, . . . . . RR. 1243
Under ragges as riche rochette, . . . . . RR. 4754
**Rock**
To rokken, and to yeve the child to sowke: . . . A.Rv. 4157
And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . . . F.Sq. 500
The hyeste rokke in Armorik Briteyne; . . . . F.Fkl. 1061
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1073
Tel me the Roche goode sire quod he tho . . . . G.CY. 1461 *var*
That was under a rokke y-grave . . . . . BD. 164
stoon that is departed and fallen fro some roche. . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
the roche of the contre of Achemenye,. . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
And every roche out of his place sterte, . . . . TC.3. 1497
That stood upon so high a roche, . . . . . HF.3. 26
What maner stoon this roche was; . . . . . HF.3. 33
A roche of yse, and not of steel. . . . . HF.3. 40
And hye upon a rokke she wente sone, . . . . LGW. 2195
**Rocks**
But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . . F.Fkl. 859
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . F.Fkl. 868
Han rokkes slayn, al be they nat in mynde, . . . F.Fkl. 878
But wolde God that alle thise rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 891
Thise rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere.' . . . F.Fkl. 893
Ye remoeve alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, . . . F.Fkl. 993
Of rokkes, that ther nys no stoon y-sene, . . . . F.Fkl. 996
"Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been aweye." . . F.Fkl. 1064
To mannes sighte, that alle the rokkes blake . . F.Fkl. 1158
To remoeven alle the rokkes of Britayne, . . . F.Fkl. 1221
That of Britaigne the rokkes were aweye, . . . F.Fkl. 1268
It semed that alle the rokkes were aweye. . . . F.Fkl. 1296
That voyded were thise rokkes everychon, . . . F.Fkl. 1301
But wel I woot the rokkes been aweye.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1338
That stant betwixe roches tweye, . . . . . BD. 156
cleven on roches, and some wexen . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
ben norisschid to roches. But the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . . TC.2. 1384
Quod I, 'again the roches holowe, . . . . . HF.2. 527
The holowe roches answerde hir agayne. . . . . LGW. 2193
**Rod** *see* **Lime-rod**
**Rode**
And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere . A.Prol. 169
He rood but hoomly in a medleȝ cote, . . . . A.Prol. 328
He rood upon a rouncy as he kouthe, . . . . . A.Prol. 390
In a tabard he rood upon a mere. . . . . A.Prol. 541
And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route. . . A.Prol. 622
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner . . . . A.Prol. 669
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . A.Prol. 682
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . A.Prol. 683
His baner he desplayeth and forth rood . . . . A.Kn. 966
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon, . . . A.Kn. 1026
And to the paleys rood ther many a route . . . A.Kn. 2494
And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2571
**Rode**—*Continued*
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317
Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage, . . . B.ML. 999
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1917
And forth upon his wey he rood, . . . . . B.Th. 2094
Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . . D.Fri. 1377
As he on huntyng rood paraventure; . . . . E.Cl. 234
The hors eek that his Yeman rood upon . . . . G.CY. 562
Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . . . . G.CY. 568
whan he rood upon the asse, and ne . . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
nat that ever he rood on oother beest. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
On which he rod a pas ful softely. . . . . TC.2. 627
Troilus . . . , with . . . route Of knightes, rod and dide her companye, . . . . . TC.5. 66
And neer he rod, his cause for to make, . . . . TC.5. 80
Ay as he rod, to Pandarus he tolde . . . . . TC.5. 557
As he rod for-by places of the town . . . . . TC.5. 563
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . TC.5. 604
From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . . . TC.5. 607
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . . . TC.5. 653
**Rode** *see* **Riden** (*pret. pl.*)
**Rodogone**
Of Rodogone, and eek Valeria.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1456
**Roe**
The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . PF. 195
Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . . RR. 7048
**Roe** *see* **Raa**
**Roes**
Was ful the wode; and many roes, . . . . . BD. 430
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
There myght men does and roes y-se, . . . . . RR. 1401
**Rogationibus**
'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'— Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
**Roger**
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . A.Co. 4345
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . A.Co. 4353
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey! . . A.Co. 4356
For Roger, which that bisshope was of Pize, . . B.Mk. 3606
**Roggeth**
And hym she roggeth and awaketh softe, . . . LGW. 2708
**Roghte**
This Absolon ne roghte nat a bene . . . . . A.Mil. 3772
Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes! . . . . B.NP. 4530
He wente his wey, as hym nothyng ne roghte, . . E.Cl. 685
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . . . BD. 244
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree! . . . . . BD. 886
That him ne rouhte no thing to be slayn; . . . . ABC. 171
He ne roghte not a myte for to dye. . . . . Mars. 126
Of which Macrobie roghte not a lyte, . . . . . PF. 111
Ne semed it as that she of him roughte, . . . . TC.1. 496
I roughte naught though that she stood and herde . TC.1. 1039
I roughte not though alle her foos it herde. . . . TC.2. 1428
Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stere; . TC.4. 282
He roughte not what unthrift that he seyde. . . . TC.4. 431
Had herd, she, which that of her father roughte . TC.4. 667
As he that of his lif no lenger roughte; . . . . TC.4. 948
That for his sorwe nothing of it roughte? . . . . TC.5. 450
Deserve why ne never ye roughte . . . . . HF.3. 691 *var*
Him roghte nat in armes for to sterve . . . . LGW. 605
Her roughte lytel of playing . . . . . RR. 341
I roughte [ne] of deth ne lyf. . . . . RR. 1873
Nought rought I whethir of stone, or tree, . . . RR. 7061
**Roghte** *see* **Reck**
**Rolleth**
the fleetynge streem, that royleth doun . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
**Roine**
Withoute bleyne, scabbe, or royne; . . . . . RR. 553
**Roinous**
That knotty was, and al roynous; . . . . . RR. 988
This argument is all roignous, . . . . . RR. 6190
**Roland**
Of Rowland and of Olyvere. . . . . BD. 1122
**Roll**
Youre names I entre heer in my rolle anon; . . . C.Pard. 911
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. . . . D.WB. 653
lat hym rollen . . . withynne hymself the lyght . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
him yet eft sones examine and rollen his thoughtes . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
And gan to caste and rollen up and doun . . . TC.2. 659
**Rolled**
And in his herte he rolled up and doun . . . . D.Sum. 2217
O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge: . . . . TC.5. 1061
**Rolleth**
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . . . A.Kn. 2614
Ful ofte in herte he rolleth up and doun . . . . C.Pard. 838
And rolleth in his herte to and fro . . . . . TC.5. 1313
**Rolling**
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed, . . . . A.Prol. 201
**Romae**
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *head*
Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . LGW. *end*
**Roman**
And speke we of the Romayn emperour, . . . . B.ML. 954
In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde . . B.ML. 1126

**Roman**—*Continued*
Ne hym bifore, the Romayn Galien, . . . . . B.MK. 3526
This grete Romayn, this Aurelian, . . . . . B.MK. 3551
And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . . D.WB. 642
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . . . D.WB. 647
The Romayn Geestes eek make remembrance . . E.Mch. 2284
Than any Romayn dide hire vileynye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1404
The Romayn, Tytus Lyvyus,— . . . . . BD. 1083
the glorie of a synguler Romeyn strecchen thider . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
**Romance**
That he that wroot the Romance of the Rose . . E.Mch. 2032
A romaunce, and he hit me took . . . . . BD. 48
And al the Romaunce of the Rose. . . . . BD. 334
'This romaunce is of Thebes, that we rede; . . . TC.2. 100
As for to loke upon an old romaunce. . . . . TC.3. 980
Thou hast translated the Romaunce of the Rose, . LGW. 329
It is the Romance of the Rose, . . . . . RR. 39
So as the Romance shall devise. . . . . RR. 2148
For now the Romance bigynneth to amende; . . RR. 2154
Tyl I this Romance may unhide, . . . . . RR. 2168
Of this dreme into Romance. . . . . RR. 2170
All this in Romance will I sette, . . . . . RR. 3793
**Romances**
Of romances that been roiales, . . . . . B.Th. 2038
Men speken of romauns of prys,— . . . . . B.Th. 2087
**Romans**
That Romayns hath venquysshed tymes thre, . . B.ML. 291
Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere. . . . . B.ML. 394
'The Apostle Paul unto the Romayns . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
unto the Romayns, that "The juges beren nat . B.Mel. 2630–5
And that the Romayns hadde brend Cartage,— . . B.NP. 4555
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the toun, . F.Fkl. 1401
Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . G.SN. 121
That bothe Romaynys and ek Grekis trete . . . LGW.G. 275
With stoute Romaynes, crewel as lyoun; . . . LGW. 627
To meten with thise Romaynes, if he may, . . LGW. 630
With Romaynes, that ful sterne were and stoute, . LGW. 1695
Thise Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . . LGW. 1812
**Rombl-** *see* **Rumbl-**
**Rome**
At Rome she hadde been, and at Boloigne, . . . A.Prol. 465
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome. . A.Prol. 671
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . A.Prol. 687
Han shapen hem to Rome for to wende, . . . B.ML. 142
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; . B.ML. 145
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see! . . . . B.ML. 156
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal, . . . B.ML. 290
Imprudent emperour of Rome, allas! . . . . . B.ML. 309
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende. . . B.ML. 966
To Rome-ward, saillynge ful roially, . . . . . B.ML. 968
He bryngeth hire to Rome, and to his wyf . . . B.ML. 974
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance, . . . B.ML. 991
The fame anon thurgh Rome town is born . . . B.ML. 995 *var*
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye. . . . . B.ML. 1148
To Rome is come this hooly creature, . . . . . B.ML. 1149
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . B.Mk. 3506
The emperour of Rome, Claudius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3525
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3542
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente. . B.Mk. 3548
He Rome brende for his delicasie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3669
And unto Rome made hem tributarie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3866
And sitthe of Rome the emperour was he . . . B.Mk. 3867
Of Rome, which that fleigh at this bataille. . . . B.Mk. 3879
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius . . . . . B.Mk. 3885
Of Rome, cryden senatoures wyves, . . . . . B.NP. 4561
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome, . . D.WB. 673
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse . . . . E.Cl. 737
And seyden that in Rome was swich oon. . . . F.Sq. 231
At Rome, whan [that] she oppressed was . . . F.Fkl. 1406
The sergeantz of the toun of Rome hem soghte, . . G.SN. 361
Rome, Alisaundre, Troye, and othere three. . . . G.CY. 975
Or in Rome, or in Nynyve; . . . . . BD. 1062
a conseiller of Rome, the richesses of the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
a conseiller of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
han hoped the fredom of Rome, what . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
now I am remuwed fro the cite of Rome . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
of the cite of Rome the kynges name . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
renoun of the comune of Rome ne hadde . . . . Bo.2 p.7. 540–5
yit was thilke tyme Rome wel waxen . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
as the fame of the name of Rome may . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
provostrye of Rome was whilom a greet . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
For every wight which that to Rome went . . . TC.2. 36
To Rome, I trowe sikerly . . . . . HF.3. 840
Lavyne; and thou Lucresse of Rome toun, . . . LGW. 257
That out of Rome was sent a senatour, . . . . LGW. 584
Unto the toun of Rome, as was usaunce, . . . . LGW. 586
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he. . . . . LGW. 591
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif. . . LGW. 595
Of Rome, for here horrible doynges; . . . . . LGW. 1681
Of this Lucresse that starf at Rome toun. . . . LGW. 1691
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.' . . . LGW. 1710
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . LGW. 1712
And forth he rit til he to Rome is come, . . . LGW. 1776
Of hir had al the toun of Rome routhe, . . . . LGW. 1861
Ne never was ther kynge in Rome toun . . . . LGW. 1869
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . . . . Astr. 5–11

**Rome**—*Continued*
somme by othre lordes of Rome. . . . . Astr. 45–50
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise. . . . . RR. 1093
Ayens the lawe of Rome expres; . . . . . RR. 7190
**Romes**
That write of Romes myghty werkes, . . . . . HF.3. 414
**Romulus**
Silla, and eek the moder of Romulus,— . . . . PF. 292
Ne Romulus, ne Ganymede, . . . . . HF.2. 81
**Ron**
And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . . . . TC.3. 640
And alwey in this mene while it ron, . . . . . TC.3. 677
**Ron** *see* **Rained**
**Ronan**
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan! . . . . . C.Pard. 310
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . C.Pard. 320
**Roncesvalles** *see* **Rouncivale**
**Rone**
So faire waxe never in rone. . . . . RR. 1674
**Ronne (n)** *see* **Ran, Run**
**Ronyan** *see* **Ronan**
**Rood**
And lith y-grave under the roode beem, . . . . D.WB. 496
That I dar swere wel by the rode, . . . . . BD. 923
That al hir wyt was set, by the rode, . . . . . BD. 991
And to that sothfast Crist, that starf on rode, . . TC.5. 1860
For hit is wonder, be the Rode, . . . . . HF.1. 2
But oonly that the holy rode . . . . . HF.1. 57
For aftir Crist was done on rode . . . . . RR. 6564
**Roof**
Thanne shaltow hange hem in the roof ful hye, . . A.Mil. 3565
And heng hem in the roof in pryvetee. . . . . A.Mil. 3623
And hadde hem hanged in the rove above; . . . A.Mil. 3837
To sitten in the roof, *par compaignye*. . . . . A.Mil. 3839
Into the roof they kiken and they gape, . . . . A.Mil. 3841
'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde, . . . D.WB. 778
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute. . . . G.CY. 915
Upon my chambre roof wyth-oute . . . . . BD. 299
Of hit, and floor, and roof wyth al, . . . . . HF.3. 254
And on the roof men may yit seen . . . . . HF.3. 858
**Rooks**
As ben on trees rokes nestes; . . . . . HF.3. 426
**Room**
Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise.' . . A.Rv. 4126
That I a-roume was in the felde; . . . . . HF.2. 32
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space . LGW. 1999
Astrelabie in so rowme a space that it . . . . Astr. 25–32
**Roomer**
Ther was no roumer herberwe in the place. . . . A.Rv. 4145
**Root**
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote, . . A.Prol. 2
The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote, . . A.Prol. 423
And he hymself as sweete as is the roote . . . . A.Mil. 3206
Noght whan a roote is of a burthe y-knowe? . . . B.ML. 314
O sowdanesse, roote of iniquitee! . . . . . B.ML. 358
For she hirself is honour and the roote . . . . B.Pri. 1655
coveitise is roote of alle harmes; and trust wel that . B.Mel. 2320–5
shaltow considere of what roote is . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
is roote of alle harmes." And therfore it . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote, . . . . C.Pard. 544
It tikleth me aboute myn herte roote! . . . . D.WB. 471
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . . E.Cl. 58
And every gras that groweth upon roote . . . . F.Sq. 153
In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . G.CY. 1069
Of this chanoun, roote of alle cursednesse. . . . G.CY. 1301
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho, . . . G.CY. 1461
The roote of this tree is contricioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
is verray repentaunt, right as the roote of a tree . I.Pars. 110–5
the roote of contricioun spryngeth a . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
and nat by the roote that is hyd in the . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
Of this roote eek spryngeth a seed of . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
of alle othere synnes. Of the roote of thise sevene synnes . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
the general roote of alle harmes, for of this . . . I.Pars. 385–90
of this roote spryngen certein braunches, as ire; . I.Pars. 385–90
Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . . I.Pars. 735–40
a rote of sothfastnesse that were . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
by the same roote, that filthe or synne be . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
And ye that ben of beaute crop and rote, . . . TC.2. 348
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . . TC.2. 844
That, though she bende, yit she stant on rote: . . TC.2. 1378
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.3. 1473
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote! . . . TC.5. 1245
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . LGW. 1368
Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote, . . . . LGW. 1993
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote, . . . LGW. 2613
ffor he is croppe and roote of gentylesse . . . . Ven.8 *var*
So that algates she is the verray rote . . . . . Comp.A. 43
Me toucheth in myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1026
Me smote right to the herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1662
For neithir thorough gras ne rote . . . . . RR. 1759
The joye wente to myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 2039
So freshe spronge out of the rote. . . . . RR. 3010
The roote springith thurgh hoote brennyng . . . RR. 4815
For of ech synne it is the rote . . . . . RR. 4879
**Rootless**
That roteles mot grene sone deye . . . . . TC.4. 770 *var*

**Roots**
Ne his rootes, ne his othere geeris, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1276
drawen alle here norysschynges by here rootes, ryght as thei . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10

**Ropen**
Of makynge ropen, and lad awey the corne; . . . LGW. 74

**Ropes**
Amonge the ropes, and the sheryng hokes; . . . LGW. 641

**Rosamund**
Suffyseth me to love you Rosemounde, . . . . Rosem. 15

**Rosarie**
As his *Rosarie* maketh mencioun; . . . . . G.CY. 1429

**Rose**
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823
For with the rose colour stroof hire hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1038
A rose gerland, fressh and wel smellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1961
He roos to wenden on his pilgrymage . . . . A.Kn. 2214
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2273
And up he roos and softely he wente . . . . . A.Rv. 4211
His lippes rede as rose; . . . . . B.Th. 1916
A surgien . . . up roos and to Melibeus seyde . . B.Mel. 2200–5
Up roos thanne an advocat that was . . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
The peple roos upon hym on a nyght . . . . B.Mk. 3717
Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3863
And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . . C.Doc. 33
I koude walke as fressh as is a rose; . . . . . D.WB. 448
That out of poverte roos to heigh noblesse. . . . D.WB. 1167
And up I roos, and al oure covent eke, . . . . D.Sum. 1863
That he that wroot the Romance of the Rose . . E.Mch. 2032
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye. . . . F.Sq. 267
Thou with thy gerland wroght with rose and lilie,— G.SN. 27
Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer; . . . . . G.SN. 248
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . G.SN. 254
And al the Romaunce of the Rose. . . . . BD. 334
But up I roos with colour ful dyverse, . . . . Pity. 17
Right as the fresshe, rede rose newe . . . . . PF. 442
The noise up ros, whan it was first aspyed . . . TC.1. 85
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . . TC.1. 949
And up she ros, and by the hond in hye . . . . TC.2. 88
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose. . . TC.2. 1256
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve. . . . TC.2. 1302
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette, . . . TC.3. 236
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve; . . . TC.3. 594
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . TC.3. 1419
This Troilus up ros, and faste him cledde, . . . TC.3. 1521
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve. . . . TC.5. 1015
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . . . . TC.5. 1479
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevene above; . . TC.5. 1844
Hir rose garlond white and reed, . . . . . HF.1. 135
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . . LGW. 112
A garlond on his hed of rose levys, . . . . . LGW.G. 160
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . . . . LGW. 228
Thou hast translated the Romaunce of the Rose, . LGW. 329
Therfore he wrot the Rose and ek Crisseyde . . . LGW.G. 344
Or in the Rose, or elles in Creseyde.' . . . . . LGW. 441
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee, . . . . LGW. 455
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,— . . LGW. 470
And she was faire as is the rose in May. . . . . LGW. 613
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . . . LGW. 1242
And she anon up roos, with blysful chere, . . . . LGW. 1743
It is the Romance of the Rose, . . . . . RR. 39
Be cleped Rose of every wight. . . . . RR. 48
And up I roos, and gan me clothe. . . . . RR. 95
A rose gerland had she sett. . . . . RR. 566
She semede lyke a rose newe . . . . . RR. 856
And many a rose-leef ful longe, . . . . . RR. 905
As whyte as lylye or rose in rys; . . . . . RR. 1015
To pulle a rose of all that route . . . . . RR. 1667
Ne dorste I to the rose bede . . . . . RR. 1710
Toward the rose, that plesede me soo. . . . . RR. 1816
Upon my fete I rose up thanne, . . . . . RR. 1829
Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade. . . . . RR. 2399
Or take the rose aforn his kynde; . . . . . RR. 3122
Whanne I thought on the rose, that soo . . . . RR. 3187
Unto the rose I loved soo. . . . . RR. 3488
I sawe the Rose whan I was nygh . . . . . RR. 3627
The Rose spredde to spaunysshinge, . . . . . RR. 3633
Bothe with the leves and with the rose. . . . . RR. 3638
Of the goodly fresshe Rose, . . . . . RR. 3659
Grauntede to me the Rose kisse. . . . . RR. 3757
And to the Rose anoon wente I, . . . . . RR. 3759
Fro hem that wole the Rose espie, . . . . . RR. 3937
That no man myghte touche a rose. . . . . RR. 4098
The swete savour of the rose. . . . . RR. 4118
For whilom with this Rose, allas, . . . . . RR. 4123
Therfore for stelyng of the Rose . . . . . RR. 4229
Was in hym and in the rose, . . . . . RR. 4371
To kisse the Rose faire and swete; . . . . . RR. 4558
Forto gete and have the Rose, . . . . . RR. 5098
He kyst the Rose pryvyly! . . . . . RR. 7596
Unto the Rose forto go, . . . . . RR. 7630
Full soone were the Rose hent, . . . . . RR. 7642

**Rose** *see* **Rise** (*for other possible cases of pret. tense*)

**Rosen**
with rosene floures; and who maketh . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
to spreden his clernesse with rosene chariettes, . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
waxeth rody of rosene floures in the . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5

**Rosen**—*Continued*
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene day; . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
His leef a rosyn chapelet . . . . . RR. 845

**Roser**
whan he comth by the roser, or by othere . . . I.Pars. 855–60
A roser chargid full of rosis, . . . . . RR. 1651
Toward the roser gan I go. . . . . RR. 1659
Unto the roser, where that grewe . . . . . RR. 1789
The faire roser to biholde. . . . . RR. 1826
Toward the roser fast I drowe, . . . . . RR. 1833
Than dwellen by the roser ay, . . . . . RR. 1855
The roser was withoute doute . . . . . RR. 2967
The freshe roser forto see, . . . . . RR. 2990
To kepe the roses of that roser . . . . . RR. 3017
Unto that Roser putte an honde. . . . . RR. 3022
Shulde of the Roser lady be, . . . . . RR. 3044
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene. . . . . RR. 3054
Shall keper of the roser be. . . . . RR. 3059
Prese in to touche the rosere . . . . . RR. 3072
Of the roser ye broke the rynde, . . . . . RR. 3121
Late it still on the roser sitt, . . . . . RR. 3124
Fro the roser that it bere, . . . . . RR. 3128
Hym that [is] so nygh the roser! . . . . . RR. 3141
To late hym of the roser wite; . . . . . RR. 3145
Bitwene the hay and the Roser. . . . . RR. 3366
To kepe the roser, as thenkith me. . . . . RR. 3848
Close bothe roses and roser. . . . . RR. 3919
Sith I may not this roser kepe. . . . . RR. 4069 *em*
Of the roser all aboute . . . . . RR. 4099
Oonly the roser forto kepe. . . . . RR. 4206

**Rosers**
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . . . . RR. 4188 *em*

**Roses**
This angel hadde of roses and of lilie . . . . . G.SN. 220
Which that the roses and the lilies caste, . . . . G.SN. 244
Among a basket ful of roses; . . . . . HF.3. 597
Of roses reed a chapelett. . . . . RR. 908
A roser chargid full of rosis, . . . . . RR. 1651
There grettist hepe of roses be. . . . . RR. 1656
The savour of the roses swote . . . . . RR. 1661
Of roses ther were grete wone, . . . . . RR. 1673
I love well sich roses rede, . . . . . RR. 1680
For brode roses and open also . . . . . RR. 1681
Aboute the rede roses spryngyng. . . . . RR. 1700
To sene the roses fresshe of hewe. . . . . RR. 1839
That closide the roses in compas. . . . . RR. 1842
Chapelett of roses of Wissonday; . . . . . RR. 2278
Have stole the roses that there were; . . . . . RR. 2977
Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . . . . RR. 3016
To kepe the roses of that roser . . . . . RR. 3017
Bothons and roses over-all. . . . . RR. 3050
Bothons ne roses that there were. . . . . RR. 3064
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . . . . RR. 3073
Which hath the roses in her warde, . . . . . RR. 3255
So [thou] fer fro my roses be? . . . . . RR. 3448
Close bothe roses and roser. . . . . RR. 3919
Tenclose the roses of good savour. . . . . RR. 3943
To kepe roses or bothouns . . . . . RR. 4011
And first, the roses forto kepe, . . . . . RR. 4151
Roses were sette of swete savour . . . . . RR. 4188 *var*
With many roses that thei bere. . . . . RR. 4189
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns. . . . . RR. 4308
The roses weren assured all, . . . . . RR. 4309
For his roses may noon be take. . . . . RR. 4314

**Rosy**
Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, . . . . . TC.2. 1198
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe; . . . TC.3. 1755
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone . . . . . TC.5. 278

**Rot**
Than that it rotie al the remenaunt.' . . . . . A.Co. 4407

**Rote**
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . . A.Prol. 236
And every statut coude he pleyn by rote. . . . A.Prol. 327
Til he the firste vers koude al by rote. . . . B.Pri. 1712
Fro day to day, til he koude it by rote, . . . . B.Pri. 1735
For I kan al by rote that I telle. . . . . C.Pard. 332

**Rotten**
Til it be roten in mullok, or in stree. . . . . A.Rv. 3873
Til we be roten kan we nat be rype. . . . . A.Rv. 3875
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406
That ydelnesse is roten slogardye, . . . . . G.SN. 17
Ne never mo ne shal they roten bee, . . . . . G.SN. 228
ye be roten in youre synne as a beest in . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
thredbare, and roten with donge, rather . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
we been of o nature, roten and corrupt, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie . . . I.Pars. 685–90
As in a tempest is a roten mast. . . . . Anel. 314
Ful of roten slowe tecches! . . . . . HF.3. 688

**Rough**
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . . A.Mil. 3738
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . . . D.Fri. 1622
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . G.CY. 861
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . . TC.1. 206
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . . TC.1. 948
But with a furre rough of here, . . . . . RR. 228
The rowe thornes forto passe, . . . . . RR. 1838

**Rouke**
To wepe, and in thy bed to rouken thus; . . . . TC.5. 409
**Rouketh**
Than is the sheepe that rouketh in the folde? . . A.Kn. 1308
**Rouking**
Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe, . . . . . RR. 1906
**Roume-** *see* **Room-**
**Rouncivale**
Of Rouncivale, his freend and his compeer, . . . A.Prol. 670
**Rouncy**
He rood upon a rouncy as he kouthe, . . . . A.Prol. 390
**Round**
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn, . . . . A.Prol. 589
Round was the shape, in manere of compaas, . . A.Kn. 1889
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . A.Kn. 2136
Colered of gold and tourettes fyled rounde. . . . A.Kn. 2152
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . A.Kn. 2161
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn; . . . A.Kn. 2168
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . A.Rv. 3934
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . A.Rv. 3975
Ful softely and rounde . . . . . B.Th. 2076
And rynge it out as round as gooth a belle, . . . C.Pard. 331
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . . C.Pard. 770
This wyde world, which that men seye is round, . F.Fkl. 1228
That hevene is swift, and round, and eek brennynge, G.SN. 114
And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . . G.SN. 117
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . . . BD. 945
Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . . . BD. 955
conjoyneth to the rounde body, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
Her snowissh throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . TC.3. 1250
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde. . . . . Rosem. 4
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square. . . Form.A. 24
On alle hem that ben hore and rounde of shape, . . Scog. 31
Take a rounde plate of metal, for . . . . . Astr. 350–8
And ley this rounde plate upon . . . . . Astr. 350–8
That whylom rounde and softe had be; . . . . RR. 362
With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . . . . RR. 549
As rounde as appille was his face, . . . . . RR. 819
For rounde enviroun hir crownet . . . . . RR. 3203
And rounde enviroun eke were sette . . . . . RR. 4163
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . . RR. 4183
With walles rounde and diche depe, . . . . . RR. 4205
That hath maad a tour so rounde, . . . . . RR. 4278
**Rounded**
That rounded as a belle out of the presse. . . . A.Prol. 263
**Roundel**
And songen al the roundel lustily, . . . . . A.Kn. 1529
To synge a roundel at hir departynge, . . . . PF. 675
A litel roundel as a cercle, . . . . . HF.2. 283
And thus, fro roundel to compas, . . . . . HF.2. 290
**Roundels**
Songes, compleintes, roundels, virelayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 948
That highten balades, roundels, virelayes. . . . LGW. 423
**Roundness**
the rowndenesse of the gret ayr; and it seth . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
a schort ensaumple, the same rowndnesse of a body, . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
comprehendeth by parties the roundnesse. . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
**Roundnesses**
into roundnesses enclyned, the thingis that . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
**Rounds**
assembled a moevynge in-to two rowndes, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
**Roune**
For now I wol yow rowne . . . . . B.Th. 2025
What rowne ye with oure mayde? *Benedicite!* . . D.WB. 241
This somonour to his brother gan to rowne: . . . D.Fri. 1572
They right anon wol rownen in his ere . . . . G.CY. 894
And she a-game gan him for to roune, . . . . TC.3. 568
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem roune! . TC.4. 587
**Rouned**
Tho rowned she a pistel in his ere, . . . . . D.WB. 1021
Ful prively, and rowned in his ere, . . . . . D.Fri. 1550
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . . F.Sq. 216
Be hit rouned, red, or songe, . . . . . HF.2. 214
Herkne wel; hit is not rouned. . . . . HF.2. 522
Rounede everych in otheres ere . . . . . HF.3. 954
Be we cried or stille y-rouned.' . . . . . HF.3. 1017
**Rouning**
They been accorded, rownynge thurgh a wal, . . . E.Mch. 2130
**Rounings**
Is ful of rounynges and of jangles, . . . . . HF.3. 870
**Rout**
And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route. . . . A.Prol. 622
I wol nat letten eek noon of this route. . . . . A.Kn. 889
An hundred lordes hadde he in his route, . . . . A.Kn. 2153
And to the paleys rood ther many a route . . . . A.Kn. 2494
Unto the seettes preesseth al the route, . . . . A.Kn. 2580
Ne how the Grekes, with an huge route, . . . . A.Kn. 2951
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold . . . . A.Mil. 3110
This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'I warne yow, al this route, . B.ML. 16
In Surrye, with a greet solempne route; . . . . B.ML. 387
In al that lond no cristen dorste route, . . . . B.ML. 540
Amonges alle the faces in that route; . . . . . B.ML. 650
Ther dronkenesse regneth in any route, . . . . B.ML. 776
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . . B.Pri. 1634
**Rout**—*Continued*
Twenty thousand freres in a route, . . . . . D.Sum. 1695
And namely of wommen many a route, . . . . E.Mch. 1550
The yongeste man that is in al this route . . . E.Mch 1559
Daunceth biforn the bryde and al the route; . . . E.Mch. 1728
For which departed is this lusty route . . . . E.Mch. 1800
To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . F.Sq. 303
Hire maistresse clepeth wommen a greet route, . . F.Sq. 382
They had good leyser for to route, . . . . . BD. 172
Ther overtok I a gret route . . . . . BD. 360
That was lyk noon of the route, . . . . . BD. 818
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route, . . Anel. 34
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route. . . . . PF. 245
But also a long route of meyne, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
And upon cas bifil that thorugh a route . . . . TC.1. 271
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route!' . . TC.2. 613
And other of her wommen, a gret route, . . . . TC.2. 818
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . . TC.3. 743
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403
So to Criseyde of wommen com a route . . . . TC.4. 682
Bicause that she sholde from that route . . . . TC.4. 717
With hauke on honde, and with a huge route . . . TC.5. 65
No word he spak, ne non of al his route; . . . . TC.5. 87
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . TC.5. 402
Thy colde dores, dorste I for this route: . . . . TC.5. 552
And how the sevene kinges with hir route . . . TC.5. 1495
A myle thens, and here hit route; . . . . . HF.2. 530
And saw anoon the fifte route . . . . . HF.3. 613
Tho com the seventh route anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 681
Tho com ther lepynge in a route, . . . . . HF.3. 733
Twenty thousand in a route, . . . . . HF.3. 1029
And of hir women eke an huge route. . . . . LGW. 1197
Hath Mirthe with hym in his route, . . . . . RR. 627
But nyghtyngales, a full grete route . . . . . RR. 909
To pulle a rose of all that route . . . . . RR. 1667
Oure myghty lynage and oure rowte . . . . . RR. 7217
They wente hem forth all in a route, . . . . . RR. 7341
**Routeth**
And eft he routeth, for his heed myslay. . . . . A.Mil. 3647
The wenche rowteth eek, *par compaignye*. . . . A.Rv. 4167
**Routing**
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4166
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet, . . . A.Rv. 4214
As doth the routyng of the stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 843
**Routs**
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . . TC.2. 620
**Rove**
She roof hir-selve to the herte, . . . . . HF.1. 373
And roof hymself anon thurghout the herte, . . . LGW. 661
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte. . . LGW. 1351
**Row**
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . . A.Kn. 2866
That feele I on my ribbes al by rewe, . . . . . D.WB. 506
And in the halle rowen up and doun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1145
Thogh they had stonden in a rowe, . . . . . BD. 974
And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe, . . . TC.2. 970
He moste rede many a rowe . . . . . HF.1. 448
Tho stoden forth on every rowe . . . . . HF.3. 361
And gonne stonden in a rewe, . . . . . HF.3. 602
But, I dar seyn, an hunderede on a rewe, . . . LGW.G. 285
These briddis syngyng on a rowe, . . . . . RR. 722
**Row** *see* **A- rowe**
**Rowe** *see* **Rough, Row**
**Rowed**
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . TC.1. 969
**Rowers**
algates the rowerys and the maryneres . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
**Rows**
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . . Mars. 2
**Royal**
As they that weren of the blood roial . . . . . A.Kn. 1018
And Arcita, that is in the court roial . . . . . A.Kn. 1497
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioun,— . . . A.Kn. 1546
By verray ligne, as of the stok roial; . . . . . A.Kn. 1551
'To speke of roial lynage and richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1829
O blood roial, that stondest in this drede, . . . B.ML. 657
His senatour with roial ordinance, . . . . . B.ML. 961
And roial spicerye; . . . . . B.Th. 2043
Of roial chivalry! . . . . . B.Th. 2092
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3334
The faireste children of the blood roial . . . . B.Mk. 3341
To telle his hye roial magestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3766
From humble bed to roial magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3862
His roial trone myghte hym nat availle. . . . . B.Mk. 3950
Real he was, he was namoore aferd, . . . . . B.NP. 4366
Royal he was he nas no moore aferyd : . . . . B.NP. 4366 *var*
Thus roial, as a prince is in an halle, . . . . B.NP. 4374
This roial markys richely arrayed, . . . . . E.Cl. 267
And kepte alwey so wel roial estat . . . . . F.Sq. 26
In roial vestiment sit on his deys, . . . . . F.Sq. 59
And yet ascendynge was the beest roial, . . . . F.Sq. 264
born of as roial blood as been they that . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence . . . . . Pity. 59
He hath thee crouned in so ryal wise. . . . . ABC. 144
How that the blood roial was broght adoun, . . . Anel. 65
There myghte men the royal egle fynde, . . . . PF. 330
The foul royal, a-bove yow in degree, . . . . . PF. 394
This royal tercel spak, and taried nought: . . . PF. 415
Conseyle yow the royal tercel take, . . . . . PF. 633

**Royal**—*Continued*
gylty ayens the kynges real maieste. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
ordre of the senat the gilt of his real maieste, . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
whiche famylieres certes the real power . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
For myn estat roial here I resigne . . . . . TC.1. 432
In him ne deyned sparen blood roial . . . . . TC.1. 435
Retorned to his real paleys sone, . . . . . TC.3. 1534
And though that he be come of blood royal, . . . TC.3. 1800
'For trusteth wel, that your estat real, . . . . TC.4. 1667
Swich fyn hath his estat real above! . . . . . TC.5. 1830
And she was clad in real habite grene; . . . . LGW. 214
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . . . . LGW. 284
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle, . . . LGW. 1036
And to hire royall paleys she hire spedde, . . . LGW. 1096
And of his loke as rial as a lyoun, . . . . . LGW. 1605
**Royaler**
Was roialler ne moore curius, . . . . . B.ML. 402
**Royally**
And have a mantel roialliche y-bore. . . . . A.Prol. 378
On huntyng be they riden roially; . . . . . A.Kn. 1687
As it were in a lystes roially?' . . . . . A.Kn. 1713
And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially, . . . A.Kn. 1793
To maken up the lystes roially, . . . . . A.Kn. 1884
So roially that wonder is to telle, . . . . . B.ML. 408
To Rome-ward, saillynge ful roially, . . . . . B.ML. 968
This riche Markis ryally arayed . . . . . E.Cl. 267 *var*
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially— . . . . E.Cl. 421
Received be to-morwe as roially . . . . . E.Cl. 955
The presentes been ful roially y-fet,— . . . . F.Sq. 174
**Royals**
Of romances that been roiales, . . . . . B.Th. 2038
**Royalty**
Heere may men feeste and roialtee biholde, . . . B.ML. 418
What sholde I tellen of the roialtee . . . . . B.ML. 703
No pompe, no semblant of roialtee; . . . . . E.Cl. 928
Why sholdestow my realtee oppresse? . . . . Fort. 60
**Rub**
Hit to correcte and eek to rubbe and scrape; . . Adam. 6
**Rubbeth**
Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes . . A.Mil. 3747
He rubbeth hire aboute hir tendre face . . . . E.Mch. 1827
**Rubeus**
That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus. . . . . A.Kn. 2045
**Rubible** *see* **Ribible**
**Rubies**
Of fyne rubyes and of dyamauntz; . . . . . A.Kn. 2147
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge; . . . A.Kn. 2164
Of rubies, saphires, and of peerles white, . . . . B.Mk. 3658
So ful of rubies, and of stones Inde, . . . . . Mars. 246
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white. . . . LGW. 534
Of al the rubees and the stones fyne . . . . . LGW. 673
Rubyes there were, saphires, jagounces, . . . . RR. 1117
**Rubifying**
Watres rubifiyng, and boles galle, . . . . . G.CY. 797
**Rubric**
After thy text, ne after thy rubriche, . . . . . D.WB. 346
**Ruby**
And eek of martirdom the ruby bright, . . . . B.Pri. 1800
Wel in the ring than is the ruby set! . . . . . TC.2. 585
The ruby in his signet, and it sette . . . . . TC.2. 1087
In which a ruby set was lik an herte, . . . . . TC.3. 1371
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . . . . TC.5. 549
That maad was of a rubee al, . . . . . HF.3. 272
Ne rubee noon that shynede by nyghte, . . . . LGW. 1119
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde. . . . . Rosem. 4
**Ruce** *see* **Russia**
**Ruddok**
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte; . . . . PF. 349
**Ruddy**
As rody and bright as dooth the yong sonne . . F.Sq. 385
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . F.Sq. 394
That lyeth ful pale and no-thyng rody. . . . . BD. 143
Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed; . . . . . BD. 904
the wode waxeth rody of rosene floures in the . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
his rody fyr, ne distorbeth nat the colde . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Ful rody and white in every place. . . . . RR. 820
Fresshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe, . . . . . RR. 3629
And eke his lippis rody, and mete . . . . . RR. 3744
**Rude**
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,— . . . A.Mil. 3227
Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, B.NP. 3998
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . . . D.WB. 1172
The rude peple, as it no wonder is, . . . . . E.Cl. 750
For rude was the clooth and moore of age . . . E.Cl. 916
Thogh it were rude and somdeel eek torent, . . . E.Cl. 1012
And strepen hire out of hire rude array, . . . . E.Cl. 1116
Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude, . . E.Mch. 1798
I kan nat glose, I am a rude man,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2351
Have me excused of my rude speche. . . . . F.Fkl. 718
'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude?' . . G.SN. 432
Levere in a forest, that is rude and coold, . . . H.Mcp. 170
this litel tretys to have my rude endityng . . . Astr. 5–11
She was nought rude ne unmete, . . . . . RR. 752
That these ruyde may uttirly . . . . . RR. 2268
**Rudely**
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . A.Prol. 734
lay untressed Ful rudely, and with hir fyngres smale E.Cl. 380
**Rudeness**
That she was born and fed in rudenesse, . . . . E.Cl. 397
That ye shul dullen of the rudenesse . . . . . TC.4. 1489
As rudenesse and poeplissh appetit, . . . . . TC.4. 1677
**Rue**
And God so wisly on my soule rewe . . . . . A.Kn. 1863
Considere al this and rewe upon my soore . . . A.Kn. 2233
Thanne preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne. . . . A.Kn. 2382
That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe, . . . A.Kn. 3080
I praye yow that ye wol rewe on me . . . . . A.Mil. 3362 *var*
"Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe"; . . A.Mil. 3530
Rewe on my child, that of thy gentillesse . . . B.ML. 853
and the thar never rewe . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5 *var*
To rewen upon hire wyfly stedfastnesse. . . . . E.Cl. 1050
ffull ofte tyme it schall the rewe . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
Til fresshe May wol rewen on his peyne. . . . . E.Mch. 1782
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,—. . . . . G.CY. 729
Sholde rewe o singuleer mannes folye. . . . . G.CY. 997
Somtyme hir ladies will not on hem rewe; . . . Mars. 203
That, thogh ye never wil upon me rewe, . . . . Comp.L. 96
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my peynes smerte . . Comp.L. 125
That she upon his sorwes wolde rewe, . . . . Anel. 104
For who-so trewest is, hit shall hir rewe . . . . Anel. 217
For, God so wisly upon my soule rewe, . . . . Anel. 287
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde! . . . . TC.1. 460
And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewe! . . . . TC.1. 462
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore, . . . TC.2. 455
But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewe! . . . . TC.2. 789
And yeve me sorwe, but he shal it rewe . . . . TC.2. 1609
It mighte have maad an herte of stoon to rewe; . . TC.3. 114
This drof me for to rewe upon your peyne. . . . TC.3. 994
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe . . TC.3. 1770
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe. . . . . TC.4. 98
Rewe on this olde caitif in distresse, . . . . . TC.4. 104
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe . . TC.4. 745
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone, . . . TC.4. 1081
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!' . . . TC.4. 1176
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe. . . . . TC.4. 1531
Ne made me to rewe on your distresse, . . . . TC.4. 1671
And rewen on himself so pitously, . . . . . TC.5. 260
That every man mighte on his sorwes rewe. . . . TC.5. 266
That every wight mighte on his sorwe rewe. . . . TC.5. 560
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewe!' . . . TC.5. 707
And that too late is now for me to rewe, . . . . TC.5. 1070
And grante it that ye sone upon me rewe . . . TC.5. 1364
So that hire makes wolde upon hem rewe, . . . LGW. 158
Hyt myght have maked hem upon hir rewe, . . . LGW. 1842
I must abide, though it me rewe, . . . . . RR. 1840
He shuld yit rewen on thi peyne. . . . . RR. 3460
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe.' . . . . . RR. 4060
More than love, it wole me rewe, . . . . . RR. 5170
**Ruel**
That n'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte. . . . TC.4. 1141
That sely Dido rewed on his peyne, . . . . . LGW. 1237
**Rueful**
Ruest on every reweful in distresse. . . . . B.ML. 854
This rewful case, and al thys thing horryble. . . LGW. 1838
**Rueful** *see* **Rewliche**
**Ruefullest**
The rewefulleste of al the compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2886
That broughte the forth thow reufulles glotoun . . PF. 613 *var*
**Ruefully**
'Ha a!' quod Troilus so reufully, . . . . . TC.3. 65
And rewfully his lady gan biholde . . . . . TC.4. 1691
Ful rewfully she loked upon Troye, . . . . . TC.5. 729
**Ruel** *see* **Rewel**
**Ruest**
Ruest on every reweful in distresse. . . . . B.ML. 854
**Rueth**
Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas! . . . . . A.Mil. 3462
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . B.NP. 4287
Me reweth soore I am unto hire teyd; . . . . E.Mch. 2432
Madame, reweth upon my peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 974
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1501
**Ruf**
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf*," by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43
**Rufus**
And Deyscorides, and eek Rufus, . . . . . A.Prol. 430
**Rugged**
With flotery berd and rugged asshy heeres . . . A.Kn. 2883 *var*
**Ruggy**
With flotery berd and ruggy asshy heeres, . . . A.Kn. 2883
**Ruin**
Myn is the ruyne of the hye halles, . . . . . A.Kn. 2463
the mooder of ruyne,—that is to seyn, the mooder . B.Mel. 2750–5
As to my doom, that evere saw ruine . . . . . TC.4. 387
Of chepe, of derth, and of ruyne; . . . . . HF.3. 884
**Ruing**
Till that, rewyng on my distresse, . . . . . RR. 3697 *em*
**Rule**
The reule of seint Maure or of seint Beneit, . . . A.Prol. 173
ye kepe this for a general reule; . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
'And take this for a general reule, . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
"That sholden kepe and reulen this citee; . . . B.NP. 4234
To be my wyf, and reule hire after me; . . . . E.Cl. 327
ordre of rule, and al be it so that God . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
thanne rule yow after the lawe of God . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Or rulen him by every wightes wit, . . . . . TC.5. 758
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 56

**Rule**—*Continued*

In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 64
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . . Fort. 72
Reule week thi self that other folk canst reede . . Truth. 6 *var*
taken by the rewle 'the altitude' withoute . . . Astr. 25–32
Take this rewle generall, as wel on the bak as on . Astr. 32–40
a brode Reule, that hath on either ende a square . Astr. 50–7
this rewle, that thilke sterres . . . . . Astr. 97–100
that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . . . Astr. 108–15
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same . . . Astr. 115–21
thy rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre . . Astr. 115–21
leyde I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde . Astr. 115–21
the point of my reule in the bordure upon . . . Astr. 115–21
leide I my rewle upon this foreseide 13 day, . . . Astr. 121–7
and fonde the point of my rewle in the . . . . Astr. 121–7
thy rewle up and doun til that the stremes . . . Astr. 121–7
thy rule is areised fro the litel crois upon . . . . Astr. 121–7
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . . Astr. 121–7
general rule, ones for evere. And whan . . . . Astr. 127–32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule, . . . . Astr. 127–32
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . . . Astr. 139–45
But natheles this rule in generall wol I . . . . Astr. 145–50
Seke besily with thy rule the highest of . . . . . Astr. 211–5
this shorte rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in Astr. 245–51
point of thy gret rule there thou takist . . . . Astr. 301–8
bothe holes of thy rule, and slyly in thilke . . . Astr. 301–8
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright, . . . Astr. 350–8
a rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . Astr. 350–8
In good reule and in governaunce. . . . . RR. 4958

**Ruled**

And we wol reuled been at his devys . . . . . A.Prol. 816
Al is this reuled by the sighte above. . . . . A.Kn. 1672
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . . TC.1. 336
Thurgh Innocence, and ruled Curtesye. . . . . LGW. 163
While thou art reuled by his lore. . . . . RR. 4696

**Ruledest**

thow thi-selve alwey present reuledest me. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5

**Rules**

shewe the under full light reules and naked . . . Astr. 5–11
taught, and yit by diverse reules; right as . . . Astr. 5–11
parte of the generall rewles of theorik in . . . . Astr. 20–5
Save that he yaf me rewles there, . . . . . RR. 4665

**Ruleth**

So rewleth her her hertes gost withinne, . . . . TC.2. 1377

**Rum**

I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf*," by lettre; . . . I.Pars. 43

**Rumble**

In which ther ran a rumbel and a swough, . . . . A.Kn. 1979
Delityngе ever in rumbul that is newe; . . . . . E.Cl. 997
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevene; . . . LGW. 1218

**Rumbled**

The peple cride and rombled up and doun, . . . . B.Mk. 3725

**Rumbleth**

And in the water rombleth to and fro, . . . . . G.CY. 1322
Quod he, 'that rumbleth up and doun . . . . . HF.2. 518

**Rumbling**

The rumblynge of a fart, and every soun, . . . . D.Sum. 2233

**Rumor**

good, nat by the rumour of the peple, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
Grete rumour gan whan it was ferst aspyed . . . TC.1. 85 *var*
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . . TC.5. 53

**Rumors**

of the peple and for idel rumours; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60

**Rumpeth**

When she comyth home she rumpith in my face . B.Mk. 3094 *var* Blw.

**Run** (*noun; vb., pres. tense and past part.*)

Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, . . . . A.Prol. 8
His crispe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . . . A.Kn. 2165
So was the blood y-ronnen in his face. . . . . A.Kn. 2693
His officers with swifte feet they renne, . . . . A.Kn. 2868
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne; . . . . A.Rv. 3890
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne, . . . A.Rv. 3893
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . A.Rv. 4065
The wyf cam lepynge inward with a ren; . . . . A.Rv. 4079
Thise sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne . . . . A.Rv. 4090
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and doun . . . . A.Rv. 4100
The ark of his artificial day hath ronne . . . . B.ML. 2
And rennen in the montaignes al the nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3454
And to hym rennen thanne his wyves alle. . . . B.NP. 4373
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne . . . B.NP. 4384
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . . C.Pard. 796
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . . . . D.WB. 356
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne, . . E.Cl. 214
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . F.Sq. 386
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon, . . . . G.CY. 1415
Alle they renne in o lees, but in diverse maneres. . I.Pars. 385–90
go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres, . . . I.Pars. 720–5
eek renne to the preest sodeynly to tellen . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . ABC. 164
To renne away, when he is leest agast? . . . . Anel. 316
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . . PF. 247
And who so wolde renne in the same manere . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to renne, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
makith that the causes rennen and assemblen togidre. Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . . . TC.2. 907
He seide, 'O verray God, so have I ronne! . . . TC.2. 1464
As for to bidde a wood man for to renne! . . . . TC.2. 1554

**Run** (*noun; vb., pres. tense and past part.*)—*Continued*

To preyen her was thorugh his wit y-ronne. . . . TC.3. 84
To fecchen fir, and rennen hom ayeyn? . . . . TC.5. 485
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . . TC.5. 656
Renne and crye, as thou were wood, . . . . . HF.1. 202
Whan fyr is in the poudre ronne. . . . . HF.3. 554
And, whan that it is eve, I renne blyve, . . . . LGW. 60
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne, . . . . LGW. 1943
That I herd renne faste by, . . . . . RR. 111
And eek hir hert in angre ronnen. . . . . RR. 320
The croppes were so thicke y-ronne, . . . . . RR. 1396
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age, . . . . . RR. 4495
But lat [it] renne in this colour, . . . . . RR. 6282
There men may renne ynne openly; . . . . . RR. 7004
And done his loos so wide renne, . . . . . RR. 7081

**Run** *see* **At-renne, Renne**

**Rung**

So swetely, that al the chambre rong, . . . . . A.Mil. 3215
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . C.Pard. 662
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . E.Mch. 1966
For as his brothres hamers ronge . . . . . BD. 1163
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . PF. 492
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?' . . . TC.2. 805
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle . . . . . TC.2. 1615
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevene. . . . . TC.3. 1725
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . . TC.5. 1062
That al the paleys-walles ronge! . . . . . HF.3. 308
Allas, thus was her shame y-ronge, . . . . . HF.3. 565
"A fooles belle is soone runge." . . . . . RR. 5266

**Rungs**

To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes, . . . . A.Mil. 3625

**Runner**

A somonour is a rennere up and doun . . . . . D.Fri. 1283

**Runnest**

'Thou rennist aryght byforn me,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
Thorugh Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . . TC.4. 1549

**Runneth**

For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1761
Out renneth blood on bothe hir sydes rede. . . . A.Kn. 2635
But with *sys cynk*, that renneth for youre chaunce; . B.ML. 125
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . D.WB. 76
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
'That pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . F.Sq. 479
And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame; . . . . G.CY. 905
thilke soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
yif a man renneth in the stadye (or in the forlonge) Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
the coroune for which he renneth. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
devyne sighte renneth to-forn, and seeth . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
eternite of his sighte renneth alwey with . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Ne renneth not the werk for to beginne . . . . TC.1. 1066
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneth my sort, TC.2. 1754
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte: . . . . LGW. 503
Among the ropis rennyth the scherynge hokys . . LGW. 641 *var*
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide, . . . . . LGW. 1423
2. *Anса.*—This rynge renneth in a . . . . . Astr. 25–32
degre of the sonne renneth so longe . . . . . Astr. 145–50
As watir that doun renneth ay, . . . . . RR. 383

**Running**

Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed. . . . . A.Prol. 551
Came rennyng fro the cliffes a-doun, . . . . . BD. 161
and dronken of the rennynge watres, and . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
For I saw rennynge every wyght, . . . . . HF.3. 1055
Of whiche the water in rennyng . . . . . RR. 1415
For rennyng alday in the playnes, . . . . . RR. 1506

**Rupis**

'Rupis Achemenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5

**Rused**

This hert rused and stal away . . . . . BD. 381

**Rush**

N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a risshe, . . . TC.3. 1161
The stalke was as rishe right, . . . . . RR. 1701

**Rushing**

And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves, . . A.Kn. 1641

**Russell**

And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . B.NP. 4524

**Russia**

In Lettow hadde he reysed and in Ruce,— . . . A.Prol. 54
Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyed Russye, . . . F.Sq. 10

**Rust**

That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . A.Prol. 500
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . . A.Prol. 502

**Rusteth**

That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . . Scog. 39

**Rusty**

And by his syde he baar a rusty blade. . . . . A.Prol. 618
Ful foule and rusty was she this; . . . . . RR. 159

**Ruth**

That it was routhe for to seen and heere, . . . A.Kn. 914
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . A.Kn. 2392
Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes soore, . . A.Kn. 2419
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo; . . . A.Rv. 4200
And eke his wyf, that they wepen for routhe. . . B.ML. 529
Haveth som routhe on hire adversitee. . . . . B.ML. 654
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe; . B.ML. 689
And weep, that it was routhe for to see; . . . . B.ML. 1052
I have,' quod he, 'on yow so greet a routhe, . . . B.Sh. 1387

**Ruth**—*Continued*
To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee; . . C.Doc. 261
It had been hard this reuthe for to se; . . . . E.Cl. 562
Somwhat this lord hath routhe in his manere, . . E.Cl. 579
But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee. . . E.Cl. 893
If that he deyde, it were harm and routhe; . . . E.Mch. 1908
And wel neigh for the routhe almoost she deyde; . F.Sq. 438
This subtil clerk swich routhe had of this man, . . F.Fkl. 1261
But of my deeth thogh that ye have no routhe, . F.Fkl. 1319
And swowneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . F.Fkl. 1349
And in his herte he caughte of this greet routhe, . F.Fkl. 1520
That him were levere han shame,—and that were routhe,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1529
Had swich pite and swich rowthe . . . . . BD. 97
The moste pitee, the moste routhe, . . . . . BD. 465
My sorwe, but he hadde routhe . . . . . BD. 591
But she hadde had, it hadde be routhe. . . . . BD. 999
'Is that your los? by God, hit is routhe!' . . . BD. 1309
Thou hast more reuthe on our adversitee . . . . ABC. 127
So litel rewthe hath she upon my peyne. . . . . Comp.L. 50
Alas the while! for hit was routhe and synne, . . Anel. 103
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle? . . . . Anel. 163
Of which Arcite hath nother routhe ne tene; . . . Anel. 179
For sorwe and routhe of your unkyndenesse, . . Anel. 292
And to your routhe and to your trouthe I crie! . . Anel. 337
My dere herte have of my wo som routhe! . . . PF. 427
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe . . TC.1. 582
And her besoughte on thee to han som routhe?'— . TC.1. 769
If therwithal in you ther be no routhe, . . . . TC.2. 349
Ne shal I nevere of him han other routhe!' . . . TC.2. 489
He seyde, "Lord, have routhe upon my peyne! . . TC.2. 523
As nevere of thing hadde I no routhe more; . . . TC.2. 564
Was al for her, and thoughte it was a routhe . . TC.2. 664
I ferde amis, and her biseche of routhe: . . . . TC.2. 1007
To taken it, or to han of him routhe, . . . . . TC.2. 1139
Ne hadde she swich routhe of his distresse; . . . TC.2. 1270
Withoute his gilt, but for her lak of routhe, . . TC.2. 1280
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1356
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse . . TC.2. 1371
To han a maner routhe upon my wo, . . . . . TC.2. 1375
Bileve it, and she shal han on thee routhe; . . . TC.2. 1502
'"Ey! what?"' quod he, 'that ye han on him routhe, TC.3. 122
That fele I now,' quod he, 'and that is routhe. . . TC.3. 895
Beth to me trewe, or elles were it routhe; . . . TC.3. 1511
How mightestow for routhe me bigile? . . . . TC.4. 262
And Troilus, of whom he n'il have routhe, . . . TC.4. 1476

**Ruth**—*Continued*
Of us sely Trojanes, but-if routhe . . . . . TC.4. 1490
Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne. . TC.4. 1582
Mistrust me not thus causeles, for routhe, . . . TC.4. 1609
That was the cause I first had on you routhe! . . TC.4. 1673
Had of him routhe, and that they seyen sholde, . . TC.5. 626
If that I sholde on any Grek han routhe, . . . . TC.5. 1000
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routhe. . . . . TC.5. 1099
As I you see. And, though no maner routhe . . TC.5. 1385
For which Criseyde upon a day, for routhe . . . TC.5. 1587
Is now fordon: and that is al my routhe! . . . . TC.5. 1687
Allas, that ever hadde routhe . . . . . HF.1. 332
But, welaway! the harm, the routhe, . . . . . HF.1. 383
Loo! was not this a wo and routhe? . . . . . HF.1. 396
Certeyn he hath of thee routhe, . . . . . HF.2. 106
Swiche routhe hath he of thy distresse,— . . . HF.3. 922
That it is pite for to rede, and routhe, . . . . LGW.G. 286
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routhe, . . LGW. 669
She hath forsake; allas, and that is routhe, . . . LGW. 799
So tendirly that routhe it was to seene. . . . . LGW. 1034
And in hir herte she hadde routhe and wo, . . . LGW. 1063
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here. . . . . LGW. 1249
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo, . . . LGW. 1257
She kneleth, crieth, that routhe is to devyse; . . LGW. 1311
So grete routhe I have hit for to endite, . . . . LGW. 1345
But certes, it is bothe routhe and wo, . . . . . LGW. 1384
And prayeth him on hir to have some routhe. . . LGW. 1567
Of hir had al the toun of Rome routhe, . . . . LGW. 1861
And gilteles? now certes hit is routhe! . . . . LGW. 1982
He wolde have wepte for routhe of his penaunce; . . LGW. 2077
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . . LGW. 2200
Which hath on me no mercy ne no rewthe . . . . Comp.A. 6
And that is routh, for by her throtes . . . . . RR. 192
That thou were fals it were gret reuthe, . . . . RR. 2059
Sich routhe upon her pleynt have I. . . . . RR. 6012
**Ruthful**
That brought the furth thow rowthfull glotoun . . PF. 613 *var*
**Ruthless**
And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde routheleես!' . . . B.ML. 863
Her surname is eek Faire Rewthelees, . . . . . Comp.L. 28
And of my wo he is so routheles, . . . . . Anel. 230
That broghte thee forth! thou [rewthelees] glotoun! . PF. 613 *em*
Wo worth that beaute that is routheles! . . . . TC.2. 346
**Rye**
'Yif us a busshel whete, malt or reye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1746
**Rys** *see* **Ris**


## S


**Sable**
Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable; . . . Mars. 284
**Sack**
And on an hors the sak he caste anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4017
And at the mille the sak adoun he layth. . . . . A.Rv. 4021
And I lye as a draf sak in my bed; . . . . . A.Rv. 4206
That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak, . . . . D.Sum. 1755
Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke, . . . . E.Mch. 2200
She nadde on but a streit olde sak, . . . . . RR. 457
**Sacked**
And whan the mele is sakked and y-bounde, . . . A.Rv. 4070
And Carmes, and eke Sacked freeres . . . . . RR. 7460
**Sacks**
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte, . . . . LGW. 1118
Or gold in sakkis gret plente, . . . . . RR. 7073
**Sacrament**
By God and by the hooly sacrement! . . . . . C.Pard. 757
Mariage is a ful greet sacrement; . . . . . E.Mch. 1319
For to receyve the hooly sacrement. . . . . E.Mch. 1702
the sacrament of the auter,— . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
the brekynge of this sacrement is an horrible thyng; . I.Pars. 840–5
in o flessh.' This sacrement bitokneth . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
so muche as the sacrement of mariage is . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
that receyven, by vertu of the sacrement, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
seith the book, is a ful greet sacrement; . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
boond, and knytteth sacrement of mariages . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
**Sacraments**
Of contractes, and of lakke of sacramentz, . . . D.Fri. 1306
sacramentz of hooly chirche, and swiche . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Sacred**
The sacred teeris, and the waymentynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1921
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 800–5
**Sacrifice**
And, for to doon his ryte and sacrifise, . . . . A.Kn. 1902
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2253
His sacrifice he dide, and that anon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2262
That to the sacrifice longen shal, . . . . . A.Kn. 2278
Ther lakked noght to doon hir sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2280
Of fierse Mars, to doon his sacrifise . . . . . A.Kn. 2369
Accepte of me my pitous sacrifise. . . . . A.Kn. 2378
Thurgh which they doon the devel sacrifise . . . C.Pard. 469
And seyde, 'Whoso wol nat sacrifise, . . . . . G.SN. 365
Men ledde hem forth to doon the sacrefise. . . . G.SN. 392
They nolde encense ne sacrifise right noght, . . . G.SN. 395
Doon sacrifice, and Juppiter encense; . . . . . G.SN. 413
Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye, . . . . . G.SN. 459
and of his blood he maketh sacrifice . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
And I shal make yow sacrifyse, . . . . . BD. 114
And unto Mars avoweth sacrifise . . . . . Anel. 355

**Sacrifice**—*Continued*
That he was gon to don his sacrifise, . . . . . TC.3. 539
Ne shal I nevere don him sacrifise!' . . . . . TC.3. 1708
And God, to whom my herte I sacrifise, . . . . TC.5. 423
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifise, . . . . . TC.5. 1465
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifise; . . . . . LGW. 1310
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte, . . . . . LGW. 1350
**Sacrifice** *see* **Sacrifise**
**Sacrifices**
How he wol lete his olde sacrifices; . . . . . B.ML. 325
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght, . . . . . LGW. 2611
**Sacrifie**
'And sacrifie to oure goddes er thou go! . . . . G.SN. 488
And seyde that she wolde sacrifie,— . . . . . LGW. 1348
**Sacrifying**
the sory preest yeveth in sacrifyinge the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Sacrilege**
Espirituеel thefte is sacrilege, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
may be cleped sacrilege, or every violence . . . I.Pars. 800–5
generally, sacrilege is to reven hooly . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
thynges, ne sacrilege hadde no leve to han . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Sacrilegie**
defouled my conscience with sacrilegie for . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Sad**
And with a sad visage he siked stille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2985
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . B.ML. 135
Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage, . . . . E.Cl. 220
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse . . . . E.Cl. 237
And with sad contenance kneleth stille . . . . E.Cl. 293
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . E.Cl. 552
But nathelees, so sad stidefast was she, . . . . E.Cl. 564
But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 602
That she hadde suffred this with sad visage; . . . E.Cl. 693
But she—ylike sad for evermo— . . . . . E.Cl. 754
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee . . . . . E.Cl. 1002
And she ay sad and constant as a wal, . . . . E.Cl. 1047
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . E.Mch. 1399
With humble herte and sad devocioun, . . . . G.SN. 397
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . G.CY. 877
By sadde tokenes, and by wordes bolde, . . . . H.Mcp. 258
That were to me so sad, and eek so trewe, . . . H.Mcp. 275
in his herte for his synnes, with sad purpos . . . I.Pars. 125–30
noght withouten sad purpos of shrifte, if . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde, . . . . . BD. 859
For hit was sad, symple, and benygne. . . . . BD. 917
And preyden hir to seyn the sothe sadde . . . PF. 578
sad and wel ordynat of lyvynge, that hath . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
For what man is so sad or of . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5

**Sad**—*Continued*
ther nys som blisfulnesse that is sad, stedefast, . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
of ful sad trouthe. But unnethe schal ther any . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe, . . . . . HF.3. 999
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avysee, . . . . LGW. 1521
And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde, . . . LGW. 1876
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stele. . . . . LGW. 2582
As I am youres, and to you sad and trewe, . . . Bal.Co. 9
Ful sade and caytif was she eek . . . . . RR. 211 *var*
Till she demurely sad of chere, . . . . . RR. 4627
For sadde burdons that men taken, . . . . . RR. 6907
**Saddle**
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . . A.Kn. 2162
Is born out of his sadel a swerdes lengthe; . . . A.Kn. 2646
His brest to-brosten with his sadel-bowe. . . . . A.Kn. 2691
Into his sadel he clamb anon, . . . . . B.Th. 1987
His sadel was of rewel boon; . . . . . B.Th. 2068
And er that he agayn were in his sadel . . . . H.Mcp. 52
With sadel rede, enbroudet with delyte, . . . . LGW. 1199
**Saddles**
in sadeles, in crouperes, peytrels, and . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
**Sadly**
In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . . . A.Kn. 2602
This messager drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . B.ML. 743
And on his nedes sadly hym avyseth, . . . . B.Sh. 1266
conferme it thanne sadly til it be at an ende. . . B.Mel. 2410–5
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 2264
And in hire swough so sadly holdeth she . . . . E.Cl. 1100
fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
Take than thin Astrelabie with bothe hondes sadly . Astr. 301–8
**Sadness**
To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . E.Cl. 452
For hire sadnesse and hire benyngnytee, . . . . E.Mch. 1591
Hir wommanly berynge, and hire sadnesse. . . . E.Mch. 1604
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydelees . . . Comp.L. 26
strengthen the with stedfaste sadnesse. . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
So [she] is frowarde from sadnesse. . . . . RR. 4940
**Saecula**
et regnas Deus per omnia secula. Amen. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
**Safe**
And if ye vouche-sauf that it be so . . . . . A.Prol. 807
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so, . . . . A.Prol. 812
And therfore if ye vouche-sauf to heere . . . . A.Co. 4340
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.' . . . B.ML. 343
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne. . . . B.ML. 1083
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . . . D.WB. 1015
He sholde be sauf, but that we wolde hym hente,— D.Fri. 1500
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . . E.Mch. 2341
And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe.' . . . G.CY. 950
God vouched-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde. . ABC. 27
He vouched-sauf, tel him, as was his wille . . . ABC. 57
But were she sauf, it were no fors of me! . . . . Mars. 197
Myn honour sauf, plese him fro day to day. . . . TC.2. 480
'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you liste!' . . TC.2. 1183
'If that she vouche-sauf for to do so!' . . . . . TC.2. 1691
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely, . . . . . TC.3. 159
I vouche-sauf, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.4. 90
And whan Priam his save garde sente, . . . . . TC.4. 139
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde: . . . . TC.5. 1341
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte, . . . TC.5. 1858
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . LGW. 2490
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, . . Purse. 8
If that she vouched sauf for to do so. . . . . Comp.A. 46
thinges, yf God wol vouche saaf and his . . . . Astr. 20–5
For sauff of cherlis I ne vouche That they shull . . RR. 2002
**Safe** *see* **Vouchsafe**
**Safely**
wight retourneth saufly into the grace of . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
He in a cronycle saufly myghte it write, . . . . B.NP. 4398
Wommen may go now saufly up and doun; . . . D.WB. 878
In-with youre chambre, dar I saufly sayn. . . . E.Cl. 870
For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye, . . . . . F.Fkl. 761
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufly seyn! . . . . . TC.4. 1320
May saufly leye hit to his ye'; . . . . . HF.1. 291
And nought the revers, saufly dar I deme, . . . Gent. 6
**Safety**
And for her soules savete . . . . . RR. 6869
**Saffron**
His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun, . . . . . B.Th. 1920
To saffron with my predicacioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 345
**Sage**
Thyne herte was joly but not sage, . . . . . RR. 3291
Thou wroughtest no-thyng as the sage, . . . . . RR. 4646
Witte unavised, sage folie, . . . . . RR. 4739
Ne no man founde of witt so sage, . . . . . RR. 4760
(Which in his tyme was full sage,) . . . . . RR. 4883
Or ellis he is not wise ne sage, . . . . . RR. 5383
**Sage** *see* **Save**
**Sagittarie**
to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn, Leo to . . . Astr. 174–9
of Sagittarie; and these signes arisen more . . . Astr. 294–301
to Sagittarie. And thus evermore 2 . . . . . Astr. 294–301
**Sagittarius**
Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . . Astr. 40–5
**Said** (*specimens*)
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . . A.Prol. 70
And I seyde his opinioun was good. . . . . A.Prol. 183
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . . . A.Prol. 219

**Said** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And that was seyd in forme and reverence, . . . A.Prol. 305
'Purs is the Ercedekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . . A.Prol. 658
Which that, he seyde, was oure lady veyl; . . . A.Prol. 695
He seyde he hadde a gobet of the seyl . . . . A.Prol. 696
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely, . . . A.Prol. 761
His tale anon, and seyde in this manere. . . . . A.Prol. 858
That he was born, ful ofte he seyde, 'allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1073
And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyleth thee, . . . A.Kn. 1081
This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1092
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1356
At Thebes, in his contree, as I seyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1383
And Philostrate he seyde that he highte. . . . . A.Kn. 1428
They seyden that it were a charitee . . . . . A.Kn. 1433
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres, . . . A.Kn. 1521
As I ful ofte have seyd thee heer-biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 1584
And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1599
And seyde that he highte Philostrate; . . . . A.Kn. 1728
And seyde, 'This is a short conclusioun: . . . . A.Kn. 1743
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy . . . . A.Kn. 1773
And he hem graunteth grace, and thus he seyde:— . A.Kn. 1828
And if yow thynketh this is weel y-sayd, . . . . A.Kn. 1867
As sooth is seyd, elde hath greet avantage; . . . A.Kn. 2447
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . A.Kn. 2516
Men seyden eek that Arcite shal nat dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2705
That he ne seyde it was a noble storie, . . . . A.Mil. 3111
For curteisie, he seyde, he wolde noon. . . . . A.Mil. 3351
And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . . . A.Mil. 3365
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas . . . A.Mil. 3425
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswyde! . . . . A.Mil. 3449
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, . . A.Mil. 3480
And whan thou thus hast doon as I have seyd, . . A.Mil. 3567
This ordinance is seyd; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592
'Now, *Pater noster*, clom,' seyde Nicholay; . . . A.Mil. 3638
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. . A.Mil. 3639
This carpenter seyde his devocioun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3640
Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3857
For Symkyn wolde no wyf, as he sayde, . . . . A.Rv. 3947
This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4067
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129
And therfore this proverbe is seyd ful sooth, . . . A.Rv. 4319
Wel seyde Salomon, in his langage, . . . . . A.Co. 4330
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee; . A.Co. 4344
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Co. 4364
Hath seyd hem, in swich Englissh as he kan, . . . B.ML. 49
And if he have noght seyd hem, leve brother, . . B.ML. 51
In o book, he hath seyd hem in another. . . . . B.ML. 52
And seyde hem, certein, but he myghte have grace . B.ML. 207
Diverse men diverse thynges seyden, . . . . . B.ML. 211
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . B.ML. 274
She sette hire doun and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.ML. 329
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay, . . B.ML. 376
And seyde his wyf was comen, oute of doute, . . B.ML. 390
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she: . . . . B.ML. 450
And knelynge, pitously to hym she seyde, . . . B.ML. 835
And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde routhelees!' . . . B.ML. 863
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . . B.Sh. 1179
And hath his thynges seyd ful curteisly. . . . . B.Sh. 1281
But hastily a messe was ther seyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1441
He seyde hym thus: 'Cosyn, it standeth so . . . B.Sh. 1447
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1472
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . . B.Sh. 1620
'Wel seyd! by *corpus dominus*,' quod our Hoost; . B.Pri. 1625
'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.Pri. 1642
As I have seyd, thurgh-out the Jewerie . . . . B.Pri. 1741
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, . . . B.Pri. 1793
Whan seyd was al this miracle, every man . . . B.Th. 1881
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . . B.Th. 1895
saugh hir tyme, she seyde hym in this . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
seyde, 'What man,' quod he, 'sholde . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
and seyden that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot, . B.Mel. 2225–30
Eek som men han seyd that . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
conseil, that verray trouthe be seyd and . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
conseil as I have seyd, and which partie . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
and phisiciens han seyd yow in youre . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
they seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
sire, as I have seyd biforn, ye han greetly . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
and wastynge of richesses, as I seyde. . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
auctoritees that ye han seyd above been . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
his adversaries, she spak, and seyde in this wise: . B.Mel. 2740–5
hadde nat muchel mystaken me, ne seyd amys; . . B.Mel. 2880–5
To which Melibee answerde and seyde, . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
and seyde in this wyse: 'Al be it so . . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3482
And ete ynogh,'—right thus they to hym seyde, . . B.Mk. 3642
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was she!' . . B.Mk. 3678
That with his erys herde he how they seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3726
And swoor, and seyde ful despitously . . . . . B.Mk. 3785
That ye han seyd is right ynough, y-wis, . . . . B.NP. 3958
And he answerde and seyde thus: 'Madame, . . . . B.NP. 4082
Passe over, for I seyde it in my game. . . . . B.NP. 4452
And to hymself ful prively he sayde, . . . . . C.Doc. 128
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . . C.Doc. 195
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Pard. 311
This wise philosophre thus seyde hee. . . . . C.Pard. 620
That, as he seyde, his capouns hadde y-slawe, . . C.Pard. 856
Is noght thyn housbonde"; thus seyde he certeyn. . D.WB. 19
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde . . . D.WB. 30
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon. . . D.WB. 65
But nathelees, thogh that he wroot and sayde . . D.WB. 80

**Said** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Of hir assent; but herkneth how I sayde. . . . . D.WB. 234
That thus they seyden in hir dronkenesse; . . . . D.WB. 381
I spak to hym, and seyde hym how that he, . . . . D.WB. 567
Somme seyde wommen loven best richesse, . . . D.WB. 925
Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse, . . D.WB. 926
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927
Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight, . . D.WB. 1024
Ne wydwe, that contraried that he sayde, . . . D.WB. 1044
But seyden he was worthy han his lyf; . . . . D.WB. 1045
Ye han seyd muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . . D.Fri. 1273
That of a somonour may no good be sayd. . . . D.Fri. 1281
Upon hir knees, he seyde in this manere: . . . . D.Fri. 1625
Is this youre wyl in ernest that ye seyde?' . . . D.Fri. 1627
'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren fro penaunce . . . D.Sum. 1724
And whan this frere had seyd al his entente . . . D.Sum. 1733
Have I seyd many a precious orisoun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1786
And seyd a sermoun after my symple wit, . . . D.Sum. 1789
Save that to Crist I seyde an orisoun, . . . . D.Sum. 1867
Spak this by freres, whan he seyde thus: . . . . D.Sum. 1922
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat slayn . D.Sum. 2032
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . D.Sum. 2047
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicitee! . . . D.Sum. 2170
Of alle thynges whiche that I have sayd; . . . . D.Sum. 2245
For wel she hadde herd seyd that thilke day . . . E.Cl. 278
If oon seide wel, another seyde the same. . . . . E.Cl. 417
And thus she seyde in hire benigne voys, . . . . E.Cl. 554
'I have,' quod she, 'seyd thus, and ever shal, . . E.Cl. 645
Ful boistously hath seyd hire this sentence: . . . E.Cl. 791
But sooth is seyd, algate I fynde it trewe, . . . E.Cl. 855
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee . . . . . E.Cl. 1002
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . E.Cl. 1212b
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . E.Mch. 1263
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . . . E.Mch. 1327
This word seyde he unto us everychon, . . . . E.Mch. 1484
Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. . . . . E.Mch. 1511
Syn ye han seyd, and herkneth what I seye. . . . E.Mch. 1522
'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? . . E.Mch. 1566
For thanne he seyde his spirit was at ese. . . . E.Mch. 1633
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyd, ful yoore ago, . . . E.Mch. 1637
And seyde his orisons as is usage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1706
Though that he seyde he foond no good womman, . E.Mch. 2287
But wyte ye what? In conseil be it seyd, . . . E.Mch. 2431
And seyde that it was lyk the Pegasee, . . . . F.Sq. 207
And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . . . . F.Sq. 217
And seyden that in Rome was swich oon. . . . . F.Sq. 231
And seyden alle that swich a wonder thyng . . . F.Sq. 248
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . . F.Sq. 351
And, with a syk, right thus she seyde hir wille. . . F.Sq. 498
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day, . . . F.Sq. 536
In swich a gyse as I have seyd sbove, . . . . . F.Sq. 540
And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am youres al; . . . F.Sq. 597
Whan he hath al i-seyd, thanne hath he doon. . . F.Sq. 601
He seyde he lovede, and was biloved no thyng. . . F.Fkl. 946
But after that in pley thus seyde she: . . . . F.Fkl. 988
And in his ravyng seyde his orisoun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1026
He nyste what he spak, but thus he seyde. . . . F.Fkl. 1028
And to hymself he seyde pryvely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1137
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy oure soper? . . . F.Fkl. 1210
But to hirself she spak, and seyde thus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1352
Thus have I seyd,' quod she, 'thus have I sworn,'— F.Fkl. 1464
Answerde and seyde as I shal yow devyse, . . . F.Fkl. 1468
And seyde, 'I yow forbede, up peyne of deeth, . . F.Fkl. 1481
For which in fewe wordes seyde he thus: . . . F.Fkl. 1525
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd me sayd; . . . F.Fkl. 1547
Cecile may eek be seyd in this manere . . . . . G.SN. 99
And whan this thing was seyd as I devyse, . . . G.SN. 391
Thanne seyde oure Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme . G.CY. 594
Whan that oure pot is broke, as I have sayd, . . G.CY. 920
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makyng, . . G.CY. 922
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowyng,— . . . G.CY. 923
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.CY. 1048
And to hym spak and thus seyde in his game, . . G.CY. 1326
How that he which that first seyde this thyng . . G.CY. 1433
Seyde Plato. 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . . G.CY. 1456
That that I spake I seyde it in my bourde; . . . H.Mcp. 81
Biheeld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . . H.Mcp. 241
And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he, . . . H.Mcp. 292
But as I seyde, I am noght textueel, . . . . . H.Mcp. 316
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyd, . . H.Mcp. 351
Thyng that is seyd is seyd, and forth it gooth, . . H.Mcp. 355
He is his thral to whom that he hath sayd . . . H.Mcp. 357
filthe that men seyden to hym, of the . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
may be said of Jhesu in this manere: . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
and mo than I have seyd, apertenen to . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
the theef . . . seyde, 'Lord, remembre of me, whan. I.Pars. 700–5
have ofte seyd to yow, and now I seye . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Of leccherie, as I seyde, sourden . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
God maked it, as I have seyd, in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
in sorweful bitternesse of herte, as seyde the kyng . I.Pars. 980–5
I hadde unneth that word y-sayd . . . . . BD. 270
He sayde a lay, a maner song, . . . . . BD. 471
He sayde, 'I prey the be not wrooth; . . . . . BD. 518
But seyde, "Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . . . . BD. 656
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . . BD. 658
Seyde hit were beter serve hir for noght . . . . BD. 843
But ever me thoghte hir yen seyde, . . . . . BD. 875
I saye right as I have seyd, . . . . . BD. 1144
I seyde "Mercy!" and no more. . . . . BD. 1218
Bethenk how I seyde herbeforn; . . . . . BD. 1303

**Said** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce . . ABC. 87
Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye! . . . Mars. 90
He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus! alas! . . . . Mars. 136
What have I doon that greveth yow, or sayd, . . Comp.L. 61
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne. . . Anel. 102
That what that eny man hadde to hir seyd, . . . Anel. 121
And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride, . . . . PF. 277
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys, . . PF. 446
Whan everich hadde his large golee seyd, . . . PF. 556
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent, . . . . PF. 557
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille.'" . PF. 574
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . PF. 594
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . PF. 604
in my corage, answeride and seide: . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
What may ben seyd her-to? Hath my . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
in comune good thow hast seyd soth, but . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
thou hast seyd fewe. And of the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
Tho seyde sche thus: 'Whethir wenestow,' . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
answerede ayen ful bytyngely and seyde: . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
whom thilke glorie is seyd to be, nys . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
But, as I seide a litel here byforn, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
thyng, but it hath ben seyd that it is . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
sothere thyng ne may be seyd.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
And thanne seide sche thus: 'Yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'Have I nat nombrid and seid,' quod sche, 'that . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
Thanne seide I thus: 'I delite me,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
I, that seide that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
that thou hast seid me hidir-to ben to . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
as it hath ben wont to ben seyd of bodyes? . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
that seide, "Al that I seie," quod he, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
Than seide sche 'This is,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
And seyden he and al his kyn at ones . . . . . TC.1. 90
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . . TC.1. 176
Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . . TC.1. 397
That I have seyd, for now wostow my wo. . . . TC.1. 611
Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde, . . . . TC.1. 722
And seyd, that "Loves servants everychone . . . TC.1. 912
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is plesed, . TC.1. 942
For this have I herd seyd of olde lered: . . . . TC.1. 976
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I. . . . . TC.2. 18
In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes: . . . TC.2. 41
That han in love seyd lik, and don in al, . . . TC.2. 44
And thee right nought, yit al is seyd or shal; . . TC.2. 46
And with a sik she seyde him at the laste, . . . TC.2. 145
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'— . . TC.2. 209
As I have seyd, your best is to do so. . . . . TC.2. 382
'That is wel seyd!' quod he; 'certein best is, . . . TC.2. 390
Is al this peynted proces seyd, allas, . . . . . TC.2. 424
And with a sorwful sik she seyde thrye, . . . . TC.2. 463
Ther-to n'olde I not ones have seyd nay, . . . . TC.2. 481
Wot non of it but ye?'—He seyde, 'No!'— . . . TC.2. 502
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe; . . . . TC.2. 514
That he had seyd, as it com her to minde; . . . TC.2. 602
And after that he seyde, and leigh ful loude, . . TC.2. 1077
And seide her, 'Cast it now awey anon, . . . . TC.2. 1156
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye . . TC.2. 1159
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde; . . TC.2. 1344
So was he outher glad or seide 'Allas!' . . . . TC.2. 1348
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . TC.2. 1359
Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde, . . . TC.2. 1415
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 1625
Whan it was seid, sone after in a while, . . . . TC.2. 1683
With nevere a word, but seide him sobrely, . . . TC.3. 158
What that she thoughte whan he seide so, . . . TC.3. 576
As if he seide soth ther-of or no; . . . . . TC.3. 578
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste, . . TC.3. 587
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.'— . . . . . TC.3. 648
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . . TC.3. 754
This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . TC.3. 936
'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . . TC.3. 946
O, soth is seid, that heled for to be . . . . . TC.3. 1212
For this suffiseth which that seyd is here: . . . TC.3. 1307
Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mo! . . . TC.3. 1514
He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . . . TC.3. 1525
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas, . . . . TC.3. 1557
Til al was seyd, and than he thus answerde: . . TC.3. 1617
That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte. . . TC.3. 1799
And whan that she had seid him her entente, . . TC.4. 173
'Sires, she n'is no prisoner,' he seyde; . . . . TC.4. 179
And she shal out: thus seiden here and houne. . . TC.4. 210
Had herd what every lord and burges seyde, . . . TC.4. 345
He roughte not what unthrift that he seyde. . . . TC.4. 431
They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . TC.4. 686
Thise wordes seid, she on her armes two . . . . TC.4. 911
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge. . . . . TC.4. 1134
His hondes wrong, and seid that was to seye, . . TC.4. 1171
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone, . . . TC.4. 1175
That al this thing was seid of good entente, . . . TC.4. 1416
Your sire is wis: and seid is, out of drede, . . . TC.4. 1455
Ber witnesse of this word that seid is here, . . . TC.4. 1550
I have herd seyd ek, times twyes twelve, . . . . TC.5. 97

**Said** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

'Thus seide I nevere or now to womman born; . . TC.5. 155
And to himself right thus he spak and seyde: . . TC.5. 217
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus, . . . . TC.5. 323
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste, . . . TC.5. 440
'Sin that we seiden that we wolde bleve . . . . TC.5. 491
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde, . . . TC.5. 522
And to himself ful ofte he seide, 'Allas! . . . . TC.5. 606
And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe, . . TC.5. 650
Who mighte have said that I had don amis . . . TC.5. 739
But 'for t'assaye,' he seide, 'it nought ne greveth, . TC.5. 783
And straungely she spak, and seide thus: . . . . TC.5. 955
And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006
So wel he for himselven spak and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1033
That com fro fer, they seiden it was she, . . . . TC.5. 1116
And to himself ful sobreliche he seyde: . . . . TC.5. 1173
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde, . . . TC.5. 1244
That every word was gospel that ye seyde! . . . TC.5. 1265
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while . . TC.5. 1275
'That I was born! Have I not seid or this, . . . TC.5. 1276
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne, . . . TC.5. 1349
Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1424
And finaly—she wrot and seide him thanne— . . TC.5. 1427
He n'eet, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, . . TC.5. 1440
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . TC.5. 1457
And wiste wel he seide a soth of this, . . . . . TC.5. 1724
That I ne shal be seyd, allas, . . . . . HF.1. 355
And seyde, that she cause was, . . . . . HF.1. 369
But what! whan this was seyd and do, . . . . HF.1. 372
And al the wordes that she seyde, . . . . . HF.1. 376
In mannes vois, and seyde, 'Awak! . . . . . HF.2. 48
For hit was goodly seyd to me, . . . . . HF.2. 57
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes, . . . . . HF.3. 387
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene, . . . . . HF.3. 446
Seyden sooth, and noght a lye. . . . . HF.3. 462
'Madame,' seyden they, 'we be . . . . . HF.3. 463
And seyde, they ben everychon . . . . . HF.3. 570
'Thus hath he sayd,' and 'Thus he dooth,' . . . HF.3. 962
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it writen; . . LGW. 8
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May, . . . . LGW. 45
Sithe it is seyd in fortheryng and honour . . . . LGW.G. 69
That ye han in your freshe songes sayede, . . . LGW. 79
Why noldist thow as wel a seyd goodnes . . . . LGW.G. 268
Of wemen, as thow hast seyd wekedenes? . . . . LGW.G. 269
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free; . . . . LGW. 271
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . LGW. 498
And I answerd ageyn, and sayde, 'Yis, . . . . LGW. 517
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . LGW. 1167
And seyde, 'Nevewe, if hyt myghte be, . . . . LGW. 1442
He loketh pitously, but noght he sayde, . . . . LGW. 1549
And seyden hire ensamples many oon. . . . . LGW. 1850
And, as I sayde, ben of youre courte a page, . . . LGW. 2037
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deye! . . . . LGW. 2072
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde, . LGW. 2140
This tale is seyde for this conclusioun. . . . . LGW. 2723
Hast thou not seyd in blaspheme of this goddes, . Scog. 15
That I have seid here, through myn unconnynge, . Comp.A. 69
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . . Astr. 32–40

**Said** *see* **Aforesaid**

**Saidest**

As though thou seydest ay, 'Sampsoun! Sampsoun!' C.Pard. 554
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat; . . . . D.WB. 348
'Thou seydest eek, that ther been thynges thre . . D.WB. 362
Ne seydestow right now in this manere, . . . . G.SN. 334
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me . . . G.SN. 494
geten wysdom. Thou seidest eek by . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
remedies whiche that thou seydest her . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
discoveryd to the in that thow seydest . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
thilke thinges that thou seidest that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
thou bygunne at blisfulnesse, thou seidest . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that it is sovereyn good, and seidest that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
And seidest eke that the forme of good is . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
and seidest that thilke same oon is thilke . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
governementis of bounte; and seidest that . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
and seidest that the nature of yvel nys . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
thow seydest a litel here byforn that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
that thou seydest whilom that the questioun . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere, . TC.1. 916
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 919
Thus seydestow, and japedest ful faste. . . . . TC.1. 924
'Yit seydestow that "for the more part, . . . . TC.1. 925
Why gabbestow? that seidest thus to me, . . . . TC.4. 481
Thou saydest he awayted nothyng . . . . . RR. 7521

**Sail**

He seyde he hadde a gobet of the seyl . . . . . A.Prol. 696
I undertake, withouten mast and seyl, . . . . . A.Mil. 3532
And forth I lete hire saille in this manere, . . . B.ML. 321
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille . . B.ML. 440
That is to me my seyl, and eek my steere.' . . . B.ML. 833

**Sail**—*Continued*

'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost, . . . . B.Pri. 1626
And casten hem ful erly for to saille. . . . . B.NP. 4265
Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl. . . . . D.Sum. 1688
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille? . E.Mch. 2108
Out of thise blake wawes for to saile, . . . . . TC.2. 1
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile: . . . TC.5. 641
With his shippes gan to saile . . . . . HF.1. 195
Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . . . HF.1. 434
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle. . LGW. 628
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe; . . . LGW. 646
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purpre sayle, . . LGW. 654
My destany is soone for to sayle, . . . . . LGW. 1299
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle . . . . LGW. 1328
To saylen to that londe, him to disporte; . . . . LGW. 1441
Philotetes anon the sayle up droughe, . . . . . LGW. 1459
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo. . . LGW. 1563
That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde, . . LGW. 2412
He sayde unto his contree moste he sayle, . . . LGW. 2472

**Saile**

Now to assaut that sailen can,' . . . . . RR. 7336

**Sailed**

But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled, . . . B.NP. 4289
That with hem seyled at the same tyde! . . . . B.NP. 4294
So longe he saylled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 958
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 1462

**Saileth**

And forth she sailleth in the salte see! . . . . B.ML. 445
That streight unto the deth myn herte saileth: . . TC.1. 606
And sayleth forth with al his companye . . . . LGW. 951
And home he saileth whan this toun is wonne . . LGW. 1942
And taketh his leve, and homewarde sayleth hee; . LGW. 2162
And to his contree-warde he sayleth blyve,— . . LGW. 2176

**Sailing**

To Rome-ward, saillynge ful roially, . . . . . B.ML. 968
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go; . . . F.Fkl. 851
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to pleyne; . . . PF. 179
Now shippes seyllynge in the see. . . . . HF.2. 395
And saw his barge saylynge in the see. . . . . LGW. 2196
This Demophon come saylyng in the see . . . . LGW. 2405

**Sailloures**

And saillouris that I dar wel swere, . . . . . RR. 770

**Sails**

be-takest thi seyles to the wynd, thow . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of Ulixes, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
yeven sayles to the Grykkyssche naveye, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
She seyde, 'Thy saylles cometh nat ageyn, . . . LGW. 2518

**Saint**

Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120
The reule of seint Maure or of seint Beneit, . . . A.Prol. 173
Seint Julian was he in his contree; . . . . . A.Prol. 340
In Galice at Seint Jame, and at Cologne, . . . A.Prol. 466
And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules, . . . . A.Prol. 509
the seyl That Seinte Peter hadde, whan that he wente A.Prol. 697
Unto the wateryng of Seint Thomas; . . . . . A.Prol. 826
But sle me first, for seinte charitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1721
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . A.Mil. 3291
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas . . . A.Mil. 3425
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswyde! . . . . A.Mil. 3449
He saugh nat that. But yet by Seint Thomas, . . A.Mil. 3461
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight, . . . . . A.Mil. 3483
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?' . . . . A.Mil. 3486
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.' . . . A.Mil. 3771
'Now, Symond,' seyde John, 'by Seint Cutberd, . . A.Rv. 4127
For by that lord that called is seint Jame, . . . A.Rv. 4264
Now for the love of God and of Seint John, . . . B.ML. 18
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne, . . . . . B.ML. 641
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . . B.ML. 1019
A marchant whilom dwelled at Seint Denys, . . . B.Sh. 1191
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye . . B.Sh. 1249
And unto Seint Denys he comth anon. . . . . B.Sh. 1257
'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Seint Martyn! . B.Sh. 1338
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce! . . . B.Sh. 1341
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . B.Sh. 1417
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gyde! . . . B.Sh. 1449
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . . B.Sh. 1498
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire, . . . . . B.Sh. 1516
I thanke yow, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . B.Sh. 1545
And in his wyves eek, by Seint Austyn! . . . . B.Pri. 1631
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . . B.Pri. 1704
Of which the grete Evaungelist, Seint John, . . . B.Pri. 1772
'O seinte Marie, *benedicite!* . . . . . B.Th. 1974
Seint Jame eek seith, "If . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
Seint Paule the Apostle seith in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
and Seint Gregorie seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
seith Seint Jame in his Epistle, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
And therfore seith Seint Jerome, . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
therfore seith Seint Augustyn, that ther . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
for Seint Jame seith, in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
on yow in his laste juggement; for Seint Jame . . B.Mel. 3055–60
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Seint Edward, . . . . B.Mk. 3160
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . . B.NP. 3970
'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede, . . . . B.NP. 4300
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee; . . . . B.NP. 4510
For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is, . . . B.NP. 4631

**Saint**—*Continued*

God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie! . . C.Pard. 308
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan! . . . . . C.Pard. 310
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . C.Pard. 320
'By Seinte Marie!' seyde this taverner, . . . . C.Pard. 685
'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John! . . . C.Pard. 752
And swere it were a relyk of a seint, . . . . . C.Pard. 949
But, by the croys which that Seint Eleyne fond, . C.Pard. 951
And many a seint sith that the world bigan, . . . D.WB. 140
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . D.WB. 164
Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame, . . . D.WB. 312
But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Joce! . . D.WB. 483
I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel. . . . . D.WB. 604
Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Seint Thomas! . . D.WB. 666
A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome, . . . . . D.WB. 674
Wel be we met, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . D.Fri. 1443
As to the erchebisshope, Seint Dunstan; . . . . D.Fri. 1502
I pray God save thee! and Seinte Loy! . . . . . D.Fri. 1564
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . D.Fri. 1604
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . D.Fri. 1613
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John!' . . . D.Sum. 1800
'Chideth him weel, for, seinte Trinitee! . . . . D.Sum. 1824
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve! . . . D.Sum. 1943
'Nay,' quod the sike man, 'by Seint Symoun! . . D.Sum. 2094
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charitee!' . . . . D.Sum. 2119
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!' . . D.Sum. 2252
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . . E.Cl. 1154
I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . . . . E.Mch. 1230
A wyf! a! Seinte Marie, *benedicite*, . . . . . E.Mch. 1337
And seyde, 'Seynte Marie! how may this be . . . E.Mch. 1899
God blesse us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . E.Mch. 2418
And took hym by the hond, Seint John to borwe, . F.Sq. 596
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecilie. . . G.SN. 28
First wolde I yow the name of Seinte Cecile . . . G.SN. 85
The Seconde Nonnes Tale of the lyf of Seinte Cecile . G.SN. *head*
And whan that ye Seint Urban han biholde, . . . G.SN. 179
Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,— . . . G.SN. 271
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte, . . . . . G.SN. 275
Seint Urban, with his deknes, prively . . . . . G.SN. 547
Hir hous the chirche of Seinte Cecilie highte; . . G.SN. 550
Seint Urban halwed it, as he wel myghte, . . . G.SN. 551
Men doon to Crist and to his seinte servyse. . . . G.SN. 553
Whan toold was al the lyf of Seinte Cecile, . . . G.CY. 554
For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile! . . . . G.CY. 1185
Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
for, as seith Seint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
that he hath synned. Seint Augustyn . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
seith Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and . I.Pars. 100–5
seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevy . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
and therfore seyth Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
shullen been alle, as Seint Poul seith, . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
openly be knowe. And as seith Seint Bernard, . . I.Pars. 165–70
Wherfore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
for certes, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
shal nat faille'; and therfore seith Seint John . . I.Pars. 215–20
seith Seint Basilie, 'The brennynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
Seint Augustyn, maketh a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint Gregorie . . I.Pars. 235–40
seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
seith Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal . . . I.Pars. 255–60
Seint Augustyn. And forther-over . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
synful man wel seye, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 270–5
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God . . . I.Pars. 300–5
Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint Paul . . I.Pars. 320–5
For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Seint Paul after his grete penaunce in . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
And Seint Jerome, whan he longe . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
Witnesse on Seint Jame the . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
And therfore seith Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
Seint Augustyn, is 'whan a man turneth . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
nombre been synnes, as seith Seint Augustyn. . . I.Pars. 380–5
seith Saint Augustyn, 'If a man love . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
were corrupt by the fir of Seint Antony, . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Seint Gregorie. Certes also, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
of Seint Augustyn, it is sorwe of oother . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
of Seint Augustyn, is wikked . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
as seith Seint Ysidre, that whan men . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
First, by hate, as Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
seith, by the word of Seint Mathew, . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevene yeven . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint Paul . . I.Pars. 595–600
regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
as he that ofte chideth.' Seint Paul seith . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Swich japes deffendeth Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
doon to man outward. Seint Jerome . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
angwissh of troubled herte; and Seint Augustyn seith, I.Pars. 675–80
swich accidie, as seith Seint John. . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 690–5
to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint Gregorie. . . I.Pars. 690–5

**Saint**—*Continued*

as seith Seint Augustin. Which dampnable . . . I.Pars. 690–5
Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, and . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
seith Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . I.Pars. 735–40
the descripcion of Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in herte . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
Jhesu Crist. And therfore seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 745–50
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, they been . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . . . I.Pars. 780–5
persone be able; for, as seith Seint Damasie, . . . I.Pars. 785–90
what seith Seint Paul of glotonye. . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
speces of glotonye, after Seint Gregorie. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
or elles bothe. Seint John seith that . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
Seint Mathew in the gospel: . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . I.Pars. 865–70
shal destroyen hem, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
dignitee of hir mysterye, but forsothe Seint Paul seith, I.Pars. 895–900
delit, as seith Seint Jerome; . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
man, as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Seint Jerome seith that wyves . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint John . . . I.Pars. 930–5
John eek in thys matere? Seint Gregorie . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
of which seith Seint Peter, . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
Swich was the confessioun of Seint Peter, . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
For Seint Augustyn seith, 'If . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thow shalt . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
Seint Mathew, *capitulo v°*., 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
therfore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
and, as seith Seint Gregorie, that it . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
book of Seint Valentynes day, of the . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil, . . . . . BD. 1318
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . Mars. 9
(Seynt Valentyne! a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13
For this was on Seynt Valentynes day, . . . . PF. 309
Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there. . . . . PF. 322
'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day, . . . PF. 386
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . . PF. 683
"Seint Idiot, lord of thise fooles alle." . . . . TC.1. 910
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende,' . . . TC.3. 705
Now seynt venus this night thou me enspire . . . TC.3. 712 *var*
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is oute!' . . TC.5. 553
And sayde twyes, 'Seynte Marie! . . . . . HF.2. 65
He gan, and seyde, 'By Seynt Jame! . . . . . HF.2. 377
Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostel! . . . . . HF.2. 514
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare! . . . . . HF.2. 558
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . . HF.3. 41
For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . . HF.3. 93
And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentyne! . . . LGW. 145
By Seynte Venus, that my moder ys, . . . . . LGW. 338
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . . . . LGW. 426
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . . LGW. 1871
This compleynt on seynt Valentynes day, . . . Comp.A. 85
But [by] my modir seint Venus, . . . . . RR. 5953
Full many a seynt in feeld and toune, . . . . . RR. 6234
Seke the book of seynt Austyne, . . . . . RR. 6583
Seynt Austyn wole therto accorde . . . . . RR. 6613
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661
Seynt Austyn seith a man may be . . . . . RR. 6691
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . . RR. 6763
As was seynt Poule in derke prisoun, . . . . . RR. 6776
My modir flemed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . RR. 6781
Of seynt Mathew, the gospelere, . . . . . RR. 6887
And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . RR. 7406

**Saint** *see* **Corseint**

**Saints**

Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . . . . B.ML. 61
pacience which the seintes that been in . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
But if it be of hooly Seintes lyves,— . . . . . D.WB. 690
Of hym that at the seintes reverence . . . . . G.SN. 82
Among the seintes buryeles lotynge; . . . . . G.SN. 186
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde, . G.SN. 370
Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore, . . . G.SN. 372
Among his other seintes honestly. . . . . G.SN. 549
and hope in God, and in his seintes, to . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
Legendes of Seintes, and omelies and . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
mooder and alle the Seintes of hevene, . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . . . TC.2. 118
Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is . . . . . TC.2. 894
To god, and to his seyntis dere. . . . . RR. 434
Yit seyntes nevere the lesse they weren. . . . . RR. 6238
That seyntes weren, and ben alwey. . . . . RR. 6246
Bi all the seyntes that me pray, . . . . . RR. 7037

**Saith**

That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men, . . . A.Prol. 178
Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede, . . . A.Prol. 741
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observaunce.' . . . A.Kn. 1045

Seyeth youre avys and holdeth you apayd. . . . A.Kn. 1868
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love, . A.Kn. 2664
For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, . . A.Mil. 3529
Ful ofte he seith 'Allas,' and 'Weylawey,' . . . A.Mil. 3602
But Absolon?—that seith ful ofte, 'Allas! . . . A.Mil. 3749
"Unhardy is unseely," thus men sayth.' . . . . A.Rv. 4210
But "sooth pley quaad pley," as the Flemyng seith; . A.Co. 4357
Of a proverbe that seith this same word, . . . . A.Co. 4405
The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . . B.ML. 382
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . B.ML. 969
And he agayn he seith nat onces nay, . . . . B.Sh. 1227
In Pathmos wroot, which seith that they that goon . B.Pri. 1773
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth; . . . B.Mel. 2135
where as he seith, 'He is a fool that . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Senek seith, "The wise man shal nat take to . . . B.Mel 2170–5
yow that Jhesus Syrak seith, "A man . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
He seith eek thus, that sorwe in . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Salomon seith that "right as motthes in the shepes . B.Mel. 2185–90
Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
commune proverbe seith thus: "He . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
for Jhesus Syrak seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
for Salomon seith, 'Ther as thou ne mayst have noon B.Mel. 2235–40
Piers Alfonce seith, "Who so that dooth to that oother . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
The proverbe seith, "He hasteth . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
"Of a thousand men," seith Salomon, . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
and Salomon seith, "Never in thy lyf, . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
the book seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng . B.Mel. 2255–60
as seith the book; and Senec seith, that . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
though that Salomon seith that he ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
as who seith that a womman kan nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
wommen seith Salomon, that it were . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
the philosophre that seith, "In wikked . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
He seith that wordes that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
Seint Jame eek seith, "If . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
and wrooth, as seith Senec, ne may nat . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
for the Apostle seith that coveitise . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
Another clerk seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
The book seith, "Whil that thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
Seneca seith, "If so be that thou ne mayst nat . . B.Mel. 2335–40
for Salomon seith that "Right as the . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
he seith also, "Ther may no thyng be . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
eek, he seith that "A trewe freend is a . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
for the book seith that in . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
Tullius seith, that grete thynges ne been nat ay . B.Mel. 2355–60
Salomon seith, "Manye freendes have . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
Salomon seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as . B.Mel. 2360–5
of fooles, for Salomon seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
and his affeccioun." The book seith that . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
'Wherfore Tullius seith, "Amonges . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
The book seith, "Thou shalt . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
the egre wordes of thy freend that seith . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
thee thy sothes." Salomon seith that . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
cacche with innocentz." He seith also . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
and therfore, seith Tullius, . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
of flaterye"; and Caton seith, "Avyse . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
The book seith that no . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
his olde enemy; and Isope seith, "Ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
seith he, "that where greet fyr hath . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
And Peter Alfonce seith, "Make no . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
drede than for love. And therfore seith . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
Salomon seith, "Ther is no privetee ther as regneth . B.Mel. 2380–5
Cassidorie seith that "It is a manere . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
the book seith, "The conseillyng of wikked folk . B.Mel. 2385–90
is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
thy tale; for he that seith fals may nat . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
for the proverbe seith, "He that to muche . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
Catoun seith, "Assay to do swich thyng as thou . B.Mel. 2405–10
And Piers Alphonce seith, "If thou hast . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
for the lawe seith that . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
'He seith, "Ne yeldeth nat harm for . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
thee harm, and blesse hym that seith to thee harm . B.Mel. 2480–5
David, that seith, "If God ne kepe . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
for Piers Alfonce seith, "Ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Weleful . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
alle espiaille. For Senec seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed, . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
Ovyde seith that the litel wesele wol slee . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
is no drede. The book seith that somme folk . . B.Mel. 2515–20
for the book seith, "With scorneres . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
his neighebores; for thus seith Tullius, . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillyng . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
and Cassidorus seith, "The garnyson is . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
by-cause that the book of decrees seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
thapostle seith that the sciences and the . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
the soule"; and Salomon seith, "If thou . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
Senec seith thus: That maister, he seith, is . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to . . . B.Mel. 2625–30





Seint Paule the Apostle seith in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
as the same Senec seith, "The moore . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
for Senec seith, "What man . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
a wys man seith that the juge that correcteth nat the B.Mel. 2660–5
Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshipe . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
Senec seith, that "He putteth hym in . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
Catoun seith, "If a man of hyer estaat or degree, . B.Mel. 2675–80
yow heer biforn; for the poete seith, that . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
and Seint Gregorie seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
his Epistles: "Jhesu Crist," he seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
the Apostle seith in his Epistle, "The joye of . . B.Mel. 2695–700
God," he seith, "is perdurable," that is to . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
seith that the doctrine and the wit of a . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
another place he seith that he that is . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
And the same Salomon seith, "The angry . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
He seith also, "It is . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
seith Seint Jame in his Epistle, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
comandeth, ye synnen; and therfore seith Senec, . B.Mel. 2720–5
that pacience is good, for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
for the lawe seith that he is coupable that . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
Salomon seith, that he that entremetteth . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
and Salomon seith, that alle thynges . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
hym grete freendes. And therfore seith Pamphilles, B.Mel. 2745–50
Pamphilles, "If a netherdes doghter," seith he, . . B.Mel. 2745–50
And this Pamphilles seith also, "If thow . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
seith this Pamphilles moreover, that they . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
therfore seith Piers Alfonce, "Oon of the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
seith Innocent in oon of his bookes: . . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
seith that sorweful and myshappy is the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
to axe. And therfore seith Salomon that . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
Salomon seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth . B.Mel. 2760–5
and therfore seith Salomon, "He . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
shal be noon innocent." He seith also, . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
oother persone; for the lawe seith that . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
And Tullius seith that no sorwe, ne no . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
wise flee ydelnesse; for Salomon seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
Salomon seith that he that travailleth and bisieth . B.Mel. 2780–5
for ther is a versifiour seith that the ydel . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
of the hecte. For thise causes seith Caton, . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
And therfore seith Seint Jerome, . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesses . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
He seith also, "The goodes that thou hast . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
avaricious man and seith thus in two vers: . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
Therfore seith Tullius, "The goodes," he . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
he seith, "of thyn hous ne sholde nat been . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
the prophete seith that bettre it is to been . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
and thapostle seith that ther nys thyng in . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
man seith, "The substance of a man is ful . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
kept and conserved, for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
seith in another place, "Do greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
seith Salomon, "in kepyng of thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
And Cassidore seith that it is signe of . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
therfore seith Seint Augustyn, that ther . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
therfore seith a philosophre, "That man . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
And Salomon seith that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
Salomon seith, therfore every man sholde . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
goodly, for Salomon seith, "He that . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
for Seint Jame seith, in his . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
the wise man seith, "the dissensioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
and Salomon seith, "He that hath . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
therfore the prophete seith that troubled . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
eyen han no cleer sighte. But seyeth . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
for Salomon seith that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
seith, "He is moore worth that repreveth . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
And this same Salomon seith afterward . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
seyeth shortly youre wyl and youre conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
for Salomon seith, "Whan the . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
for he seith that sweete wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
power of his enemys, for Salomon seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Senec seith, "Ther is the remissioun and . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
he saith in another place that he that . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
the lawe seith, "Ther nys no thyng so good by . . B.Mel. 2970–5
is an old proverbe,' quod she, 'seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
For Senec seith that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
and Tullius seith, "Ther is no . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith, . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Jame seith in his Epistle, "Juggement . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
"Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape . . . B.Mk. 3099
That shal he fynde that hire mysdooth or seith. . . B.Mk. 3112
At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . B.Mk. 3307
Twelf yeer he regned, as seith Machabee. . . . B.Mk. 3845
For certes, what so any womman seith, . . . . B.NP. 4102
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . B.NP. 4175
Affermeth dremes, and seith that they been . . . B.NP. 4315
For *Phisiologus* seith sikerly, . . . . . B.NP. 4461
Than he that soothfastnesse unto yow seith,— . . B.NP. 4518
And slayn hym,—as seith us *Eneydos*,— . . . . B.NP. 4549
For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is, . . . B.NP. 4631
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men, . . B.NP. 4635
And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie, . . C.Doc. 258
Seneca seith a good word, doutelees; . . . . . C.Pard. 492
He seith he kan no difference fynde . . . . . C.Pard. 493
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . C.Pard. 523
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously, . . . . C.Pard. 529
The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us, . . . C.Pard. 622

**Saith**—*Continued*

Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye, . . . . . C.Pard. 635
'The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this yeer . C.Pard. 686
For thanne, thapostle seith, I am free . . . . D.WB. 49
He seith to be wedded is no synne; . . . . . D.WB. 51
That seith this proverbe in his Almageste, . . . D.WB. 325
And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges . . D.WB. 876
That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . . . D.WB. 941
'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . . D.WB. 1165
Juvenal seith of poverte, myrily, . . . . . D.WB. 1192
Herestow nat how that the cartere seith? . . . . D.Fri. 1552
And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl, . . . . D.Sum. 1687
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour. . . . D.Sum. 1855
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode . . . D.Sum. 1881
Seith that the werkman worthy is his hyre. . . . D.Sum. 1973
Touchynge this thyng, lo what the wise seith, . . D.Sum. 1988
As seith Senek, that durynge his estaat . . . . D.Sum. 2018
And to the thridde knyght right thus he seith: . . D.Sum. 2040
Nedeth namoore to speken of it, seith he, . . . D.Sum. 2097
But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme." . . E.Cl. 6
Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede. . . . E.Cl. 634
And herkneth what this auctour seith therfoore. . E.Cl. 1141
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . . E.Cl. 1154
Herkneth my song that seith in this manere. . . . E.Cl. 1176
She seith not ones, 'nay,' whan he seith, 'ye.' . . E.Mch. 1345
'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she. . . . E.Mch. 1346
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1376
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . E.Mch. 1499
Seith that a man oghte hym right wel avyse . . . E.Mch. 1524
That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . . E.Mch. 2137
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse, E.Mch. 2249
And if that God ne hadde, as seith the book, . . . E.Mch. 2300
He with a manly voys seith his message . . . . . F.Sq. 99
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys. . . . F.Fkl. 780
And dwelled there two yeer,—the book seith thus. . F.Fkl. 813
For to hirself ful ofte 'Allas!' seith she, . . . . F.Fkl. 853
'What seith Omer of goode Penalopee? . . . . . F.Fkl. 1443
'Madame, seyeth to youre lord, Arveragus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1526
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . G.SN. 120
Commendeth it, and seith in this manere: . . . . G.SN. 273
For Catoun seith that he that gilty is . . . . . G.CY. 688
That feele I wel, what so any man seith. . . . . G.CY. 711
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . . G.CY. 1428
He seith right thus, withouten any lye, . . . . G.CY. 1430
He seith how that the dragon doutelees . . . . . G.CY. 1435
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . . . . H.Mcp. 207
The Flemyng seith, and lerne it if thee leste, . . . H.Mcp. 349
and seith in this wyse: 'Stondeth upon . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
doctour seith, 'Penitence is the . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
for, as seith Seint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
seith, 'But he be penytent for his olde . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
baptesme fro day to day. Ther-of seith . . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
For which Crist seith in his gospel, . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
seith Salomon, that in the drede of God . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
which David the prophete seith, 'I have . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevy . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Job seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of . . . I.Pars. 130–5
And therfore seith Ezechie, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
And God seith in the Apocalipse, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
and no delit, as God seith by the prophete . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
therfore seith the prophete Ezechiel, 'I . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
what seith Seneca in this matere? He . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
seith thus: 'Though I wiste that God . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
and therfore seyth Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
he seith, 'Likneth a fair womman that is a . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
shullen been alle, as Seint Poul seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
openly be knowe. And as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
Wherfore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
for certes, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
of helle. And therfore seith Job to . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
which God seith by the prophete Jeremye, . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
David seith, 'The riche folk that embraceden . . . I.Pars. 190–5
of mete and drinke, for God seith . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
bothe day and nyght, as God seith by . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
of gryntynge of teeth, as seith Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 210–5
stynkynge stynk; and, as seith Ysaye . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
that seith, 'Ther as is the shadwe of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
shal nat faille'; and therfore seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
And eek Job seith that in helle is noon . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
David seith, 'God shal destroie the fruyt . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
seith Seint Basilie, 'The brennynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
And therfore seith Salomon, 'The wikked . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
syngen and to pleye, for as that seith . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
Thilke science, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . . I.Pars. 250–5

**Saith**—*Continued*

suffred for oure synnes, for, as seith Seint Bernard, . I.Pars. 255–60
at every nayl of his handes, as seith Seint Augustyn. . I.Pars. 265–70
synful man wel seye, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 270–5
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
of thyn herte,' seith Jhesus, 'and cleped . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
or elles right noght. And heer-of seith Seint Augustyn, I.Pars. 300–5
folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
of which that David seith, 'I . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint Paul . . I.Pars. 320–5
For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Apostel, that seith that every wight is . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
And therfore seith Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
of this matere seith Moyses, by the . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
devel, in this manere: The feend seith, . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend; . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
synnes, for the proverbe seith that . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
God, or moore. Deedly synne, as seith Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
nombre been synnes, as seith Seint Augustyn. . . . I.Pars. 380–5
seith Saint Augustyn, 'If a man love . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
of silver; for which God seith, by . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
which thus seith David the prophete, . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
wherfore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
to venym and to confusioun, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
that if a man be good, and dooth or seith . . . I.Pars. 495–500
alle goodnesse, and therfore seith God, . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525–30
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
with the mysdede of the man, as seith the prophete I.Pars. 540–5
as seith Seint Ysidre, that whan men . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
Seint John seith, 'He that hateth his brother is . . I.Pars. 565–70
of whiche bakbiteres seith Salomon, . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
whiche seith Salomon: 'Leoun rorynge . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
For which the wise man seith, 'Fedeth . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
he seith, the fend enticed hym; . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles, . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
he seith, it cometh hym of gentillesse of . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
God seith, 'Thow shalt nat take . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Crist seith, by the word of Seint Mathew, . . . I.Pars. 585–90
but seyeth by youre word, . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
that is moore it is of yvel,' seith Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° o°, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevene yeven . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Salomon seith that flaterie is wors than . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . I.Pars. 620–5
as seith Salomon, 'The amyable tonge . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
seith Salomon, 'An hous that is . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
agayn hymself. For, as seith the . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
been withoute synne. And as seith Salomon, . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Seint Jerome seith thus of debonairetee, that it dooth . I.Pars. 655–60
it dooth noon harm to no wight, ne seith, ne for . I.Pars. 655–60
as seith the philosophre, 'A man is a quyk . . . I.Pars. 655–60
The philosophre seith that . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
as seith Crist; this vertu disconfiteth . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
thyn enemy, and therfore seith the wise . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
the wise man seith, 'If thou stryve with . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Augustyn seith, it is anoy of goodnesse . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
with alle diligence, as seith Salomon. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
for which the book seith, 'Accursed be he . . . I.Pars. 680–5
swich accidie, as seith Seint John. . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
delicat, as seith Salomon, that he wol . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint Gregorie. . I.Pars. 690–5
al his herte to every maner synne, as seith Seint Augustin . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
the coward champioun recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695–700
Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
seith the wise man, that he that dredeth . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith, . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, and . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
and of coveitise, of which synne seith . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Jhesu Crist. And therfore seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
lawe seith that temporeel goodes of . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
hem ne reven hem. And therfore seith . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, they been . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
persone be able; for, as seith Seint Damasie, . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Thanne is misericorde, as seith the philosophre, . . I.Pars. 805–10
and of Eve. Looke, eek, what seith . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
as seith Galien; but that holde . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
with pacience. 'Abstinence,' he seith, . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
or elles bothe. Seint John seith that . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth . . . I.Pars. 850–5
and therfore, seith Salomon that . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen . . . I.Pars. 875–80
which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith Seint Paul. . I.Pars. 875–80
Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Thise prestes, as seith the book, . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5

**Saith**—*Continued*

they ne holde hem nat apayd, as seith the book, . I.Pars. 900–5
delit, as seith Seint Jerome; . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
seith the book, is a ful greet sacrement; . . . I.Pars. 915–20
man, as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye . . . I.Pars. 920–5
in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 925–30
eek, as seith the decree, a womman that . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Seint Jerome seith that wyves . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint John . . I.Pars. 930–5
eek seith that no wight seketh precious . . . I.Pars. 930–5
also, for, as seith the decree, that she . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
of which seith Seint Peter, . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
For Seint Augustyn seith, 'If . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thow shalt . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
therfore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
shryven hym, and as he seith, hym . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
and, as seith Seint Gregorie, that it . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
oure boke seith, 'Al that is writen is writen . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.' . . . . BD. 558
And so seyth Dares Frigius, . . . . . BD. 1069
Theffect of which seith thus in wordes fewe. . . . Pity. 56
For out of olde feldes, as men seith, . . . . . PF. 22
(As who seith, nay.) Ther myghte nevere yit . . Bo.1.p.4. 160–5
sentences that the peple seith of me. . . . . Bo.1.p.4. 170–5
aretten to thynges. (As who seith, for . . . . Bo.2.p.4. 360–5
(As who seith, I have som-what . . . . . Bo.2.p.4. 375–80
who seith, thow thi-self, ne no wyght ellis, . . . Bo.2.p.4. 390–5
that he may leesen it (as who seith he . . . . Bo.2.p.4. 405–10
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . . . Bo.2.p.5. 470–5
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede . . . . Bo.2.p.7. 525–30
erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne . . . . Bo.2.p.7. 565–70
of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now . . . . Bo.3.p.1.600–5
"postum" or "boch" (as who seith, . . . . . Bo.3.p.4. 690–5
(As who seith noon.) Thanne ne mowen . . . Bo.3.p.4. 715–20
(This to seyn as who seith, 'I graunte . . . . . Bo.3.p.11. 970–5
it were to doute' (as who seith, 'but . . . . . Bo.3.p.12.1060–5
(As who seith, in so moche as man is . . . . . Bo.4.p.2. 1190–5
(As who seith the grettere thing that is coveyted . Bo.4.p.2. 1225–30
philosophie seith thus be sovereyn good.) . . . . Bo.4.p.2. 1225–30
of Plato is verray and soth, and that seith that . . Bo.4.p.2. 1260–5
(as who seith, yif any man hadde his . . . . . Bo.4.p.3. 1280–5
is to seyn as who seith that beinge and . . . . Bo.4.p.3. 1295–300
hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and light . . . . Bo.4.m.3. 1320–5
(As who seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byforn.) . . . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1345–50
who seith, unnethes is ther suffisauntly any . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1445–50
who seith, ben men now so wyse) that swiche . . Bo.4.p.6.1490–5
(As who seith, may a man speken and . . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1495–500
that ne knowen it nat (as who seith, but . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1495–500
constreyne (as who seith, but for to . . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1505–10
(As who seith that yvel is good . . . . . Bo.4.p.6.1540–5
devyne purveaunce (as who seith, no . . . . . Bo.4.p.6.1540–5
(As who seith: 'And thus . . . . . Bo.4.p.7.1580–5
who seith, it is vycious), and ne hath no mede . . Bo.4.p.7.1590–5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power) . . . . . Bo.4.p.7.1590–5
nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, "O . . . Bo.4.m.7. 1615–20
duelleth but a voys (as who seith, but an . . . Bo.5.p.1. 1625–30
But I ne ordeyne nat (as who seith, I . . . . . Bo.5.p.2. 1655–60
(as who seith, I ne allowe nat, or I ne . . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1675–80
(as who seith, that thilke answere . . . . . Bo.5.p.3.1680–5
cometh of that other side (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1685–90
(as who seith, that yif I woot a . . . . . Bo.5.p.3.1700–5
lesynge (as who seith, why that wytynge . . . . Bo.5.p.3.1700–5
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1705–10
mankynde (as who seith that men han . . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1715–20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god . . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1715–20
knowe? (As who seith, nay; for no man . . . . Bo.5.m.3. 1730–5
And therfore the texte seith thus:) . . . . . Bo.5.m.3. 1730–5
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing, . . . Bo.5.m.3. 1735–40
who seith, any oothir wey than thus) but . . . Bo.5.p.4.1750–5
cause or what is it (as who seith, ther . . . . . Bo.5.p.4. 1755–60
(as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of . . . . Bo.5.p.4.1770–5
any necessite (as who seith, in our . . . . . Bo.5.p.4.1770–5
(as who seith that thilke . . . . . Bo.5.m.4. 1805–10

**Saith**—*Continued*

ayens that opynioun and seith thus:) . . . . . Bo.5.m.4. 1805–10
as who seith, it ne knoweth nat al oonly that . . Bo.5.p.5.1830–5
preise the cause of resoun (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5.p.5. 1835–40
that we mowen (as who seith that, if that . . . Bo.5.p.5. 1845–50
mochil as it is leveful to us (as who seith, . . . Bo.5.p.6. 1855–60
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, . . . . Bo.5.p.6.1870–5
with his makere. (As who seith, thei . . . . . Bo.5.p.6.1870–5
(as who seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing . . Bo.5.p.6.1900–5
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that . . . Bo.5.p.6. 1925–30
'The wise seyth, "Wo him that is allone, . . . . TC.1. 694
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . . TC.2. 96
For-which, men seith, may not distorbed be . . . TC.2. 622
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . . TC.2. 670
N'avauntour, seith men, certeyn, he is non; . . . TC.2. 724
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . . TC.2. 855
For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte . . . TC.2.1238
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!'. . TC.2.1309
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne! . TC.2.1376
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . . TC.3. 268
Her love, and seith that other wol she non, . . . TC.3. 311
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene . . TC.3. 502
He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . . . . TC.3. 796
That it unnethe doth or seith amis, . . . . . TC.3.1034
He com'th to him a pas and seith right thus, . . TC.4. 465
Myn herte seith, "certein, she shall not wende"; . TC.4.1118
'Lo, Troilus, men seith that hard it is, . . . . TC.4.1373
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere, . TC.4.1453
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste.'— . . . TC.4.1603
It seith, "Allas! why twinned be we tweyne?" ' . . TC.5. 679
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . TC.5. 883
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . . TC.5.1651
Another for frendship, seith he; . . . . . HF.1. 307
Thus seyth the peple prevely.' . . . . . HF.1. 360
The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faile, . . . . HF.1. 429
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, . . . . . HF.2. 299
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene. . . . . LGW. 166
What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . . . LGW.G. 280
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovynyan, . . . . LGW.G. 281
What seyth also the epistelle of Ovyde . . . . LGW.G. 305
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . LGW. 360
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725
Thus seith the booke, withouten any les. . . . LGW.1022
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . LGW.1316
But, as myn auctour seythe, yit thus she seyde, . . LGW.1352
Yet seyth Ovyde in his Epistles so; . . . . . LGW.1465
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius. . . . . LGW.1683
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroghte, . LGW.1721
Take hede what thy fader seyth the here, . . . LGW.2633
Ther poverte is, as seith Diogenes, . . . . . Form.A. 35
As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse. . . . Buk. 4
as a philosofre saith, 'he wrappith him . . . . Astr. 1–5
as saith Alkabucius. And therfore knowe . . . Astr. 45–50
And who-so saith, or weneth it be . . . . . RR. 11
As Crist seith in his Evangile, . . . . . RR. 445
Curteys that foule wordis seith. . . . . RR. 2228
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3585
Saith Bialacoil, 'for it is skyl, . . . . . RR. 3606
(For wikkid tunge seith nèver well), . . . . . RR. 3802
For, she seith, he ne loved hir never, . . . . . RR. 5829
She seith wel that this other day . . . . . RR. 5835
For he seith that ye ben his foo, . . . . . RR. 6051
Onys a yeer, as seith the book, . . . . . RR. 6385
Thus seith Salamones sawes. . . . . RR. 6543
(Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,") . . . . RR. 6546
But I trowe that the book seith wele, . . . . RR. 6636
Seynt Austyn seith a man may be . . . . . RR. 6691
That seith as I shal you sey heere: . . . . . RR. 6888
Of whiche that Crist seith openly, . . . . . RR. 7010
That seith he hath the world forsake, . . . . RR. 7277
And seith that he the world hath lefte, . . . . RR. 7283
That seith hym harme, if he wote it, . . . . . RR. 7613

**Saith** *see* **Says**

**Sake**

For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . . . A.Prol. 537
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . . . A.Kn. 1317
Bihoold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1800
For youre honour, for Goddes sake, I seye, . . . B.Sh. 1611
For evermo: therfore for Cristes sake . . . . . C.Doc. 81
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake . D.Fri. 1363
To trentals, and to yeve for Goddes sake, . . . D.Sum. 1717
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake.' . . . D.Sum. 1732
For Goddes sake! as beth of bettre cheere! . . . E.Cl. 7
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . . . E.Cl. 135
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . . . . E.Cl. 255
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.' . . . E.Cl. 560
Preyynge the chambreres for Goddes sake . . . E.Cl. 977
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thee chees . . . E.Mch. 2165
And alle wommen after, for hir sake, . . . . . E.Mch. 2267
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde . . . . E.Mch. 2301
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . E.Mch. 2341
And preyede hir on knees, for Goddes sake, . . . F.Fkl. 842
Were sonken into helle for his sake. . . . . F.Fkl. 892
Faste have I priked,' quod he, 'for youre sake, . . G.CY. 584
'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake, . . G.CY. 1357

**Sake**—*Continued*
for Goddes sake, al though that a . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
For Cristes sake, ne swereth nat so . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
naked flessh, for Cristes sake, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And he preyde hir to haste hir for his sake. . . . Mars. 56
This hevy lif I lede for your sake . . . . . Comp.L. 53
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake . . . . PF. 684
And, for the newe blisful somers sake, . . . . LGW. 142
And alle that loven floures, for hire sake! . . . . LGW. 187
For deyntee of the newe someres sake, . . . . LGW. 206
And beren in his devyses for hire sake . . . . LGW. 1272
Wol me destroien only for youre sake. . . . . LGW. 1318
She hath it kyste ful ofte for hys sake; . . . . LGW. 1337
Nat only for thy sake writen is this story, . . . LGW. 1888
To seen hir servaunts dyen for hir sake! . . . . Comp.A. 49
Among eke, for thy lady sake. . . . . RR. 2325
But yitt she wolde, for thy sake, . . . . . RR. 2499
Thider for thi loves sake . . . . . RR. 2514
Thyne hewe eke chaungen for hir sake; . . . . RR. 2528
Of hem that sorwen for her sake. . . . . RR. 2672

**Sal**
Into the trough,—that sal be my disport; . . . A.Rv. 4043
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . A.Rv. 4087
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129
Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . . A.Rv. 4174
But yet, nafors; al sal be for the beste, . . . . A.Rv. 4176
That in another he sal be releved. . . . . A.Rv. 4182
And syn I sal have neen amendement . . . . . A.Rv. 4185
By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee.' . . . . A.Rv. 4187
I sal been halde a daf, a cokenay. . . . . A.Rv. 4208
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brymstoon; . . . . G.CY. 798
Sal-tartre, alkaly and sal-preparat; . . . . . G.CY. 810
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 824

**Sale**
By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee.' . . . . A.Rv. 4187

**Sale** *see* **Saule, Soul**

**Salewe** *see* **Salue**

**Sallow**
Ful salowe was waxen her colour; . . . . . RR. 355
Was lyke that salowe horse of hewe, . . . . . RR. 7390

**Sallows**
Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes, . . . D.WB. 655

**Salmons**
With luce, with elys, with samons, . . . . . RR. 7039

**Salt**
Weren of his bittre, salte teeres wete. . . . . A.Kn. 1280
And forth she sailleth in the salte see! . . . . B.ML. 445
In salte see, al-thogh I se noght how. . . . . B.ML. 830
That in the salte see my wyf is deed'; . . . . B.ML. 1039
It am I, fader, that in the salte see . . . . . B.ML. 1109
His salte teeris trikled doun as reyn, . . . . . B.Pri. 1864
Ye been the salt of the erthe and the savour; . . D.Sum. 2196
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . . . E.Cl. 1084
And salt y-put in, and also papeer, . . . . . G.CY. 762
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynte. . . . . TC.1. 543
And with his salte teres gan he bathe . . . . TC.2. 1086
In hevene and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . TC.3. 8
The salte teres from his yen tweye . . . . . TC.4. 129
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . . . . TC.4. 736
Ful pitously; for with her salte teres . . . . . TC.4. 814
Or though ye bothe in salte teres dreynte? . . . TC.4. 930
And with his teres salte his brest bi-reyned, . . . TC.4. 1172
That ye with salte teres so deface, . . . . . TC.5. 915
Of sorwful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . TC.5. 1374
So longe he saylled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 958
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 1462
That they han suffred in the salte see; . . . . LGW. 1510
For Philomene with salte teres eke . . . . . LGW. 2284

**Saltpeter**
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole, . . . . G.CY. 808

**Saluces**
Pemond, and of Saluces the contree; . . . . . E.Cl. 44
And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . . E.Cl. 63
Noght oonly of Saluces in the toun . . . . . E.Cl. 414
Goon to Saluce upon hire to biholde. . . . . E.Cl. 420
Unto the markys of Saluce anon. . . . . E.Cl. 772
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon . . . . . E.Cl. 775
Toward Saluces shapynge hir journey, . . . . E.Cl. 783

**Salue**
Hire to salue, and eek hire for to preye . . . . B.Pri. 1723
er he wole salewe, al be he lasse worth than . . . I.Pars. 405–10
'And, if thee list, than maystow us saluwe; . . . TC.2. 1016
With that he gan her humblely saluwe . . . . TC.2. 1257
Gan him salue, and wommanly to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1668
Ful redy was him goodly to saluwe. . . . . TC.3. 1785
First to salue hym, if thou may; . . . . . RR. 2218
Salue thee first, be not domme, . . . . . RR. 2220
In siker wise thou hir salewe, . . . . . RR. 2525

**Salued**
Salewed hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1310
that waiteth first to be salewed er he . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
And salwed him. Quod he, 'What dostow here, . LGW. 315
Salued me in his commyng; . . . . . RR. 3610
And sythe him False-Semblant salued, . . . . RR. 7429

**Saluеth**
Saluеth in hir song the morwe gray, . . . . . A.Kn. 1492
And saluеth hire ful faire in his langage: . . . . B.ML. 731
And hym saleweth, as she hath doon ofte. . . . B.Sh. 1284
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle, . . . F.Sq. 91

**Saluеth**—*Continued*
Saleweth yow, as he best kan and may, . . . . F.Sq. 112
And he saleweth hire with glad entente, . . . . F.Fkl. 1509
And Venus he saluеth, and maketh chere, . . . Mars. 146
He yow saloweth and he you greteth. . . . . RR. 7624

**Saluing**
Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluyng, . . . . A.Kn. 1649

**Saluings**
And lat us of hir saluinges pace! . . . . . TC.2. 1568

**Salut-** *see* **Salu-**

**Salutations**
Swiche salutacioуns and contenaunces . . . . B.Sh. 1198

**Saluzzo** *see* **Saluces**

**Salvation**
But Crist, that starf for our savacioun, . . . . B.ML. 283
seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
For God so wys be my savacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 621
It is a cause of his savacioun,— . . . . . D.Fri. 1498
'Thou lixt!' quod she, 'by my savacioun . . . . D.Fri. 1618
And specially for thy savacioun . . . . . D.Sum. 1785
That yow shal lette of youre savacioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1677
O havene of refut, O salvacioun . . . . . G.SN. 75
For bothe two, by my salvacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 848
Upon this man, by my savacioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 58
siker of hire savacioun. And he that synneth and . I.Pars. 90–5
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by . . . I.Pars. 90–5
saveour, or salvacioun, on whom men shul hope to . I.Pars. 285–90
proprely salvacioun of synnes; . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
that is to seyn, to salvacioun of lyf and . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
that he loveth, that is to seyn, salvacioun of soule. . I.Pars. 635–40
he wole come to salvacioun, ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
to the salvacioun of my soule; and graunte . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
And al was this for my salvacioun, . . . . . ABC. 165
My righte lady, my salvacyoun, . . . . . Mars. 213
alwey ben despised of me for savacioun of right. . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
it (that is to seyn the savacioun of the senat), . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
I have desired the savacioun of the ordre . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
seyn, to wilne the savacioun of hem). . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
kepe the savacion of his lif, and eschueth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
Both of th' assege and his savacioun, . . . . . TC.1. 464
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 381
That certeinly for no savacioun . . . . . TC.2. 485
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 563
That right for trust and for savacioun . . . . TC.4. 1382
Withoute any savacioun. . . . . HF.1. 208
For mercy and pite and my salvacioun . . . . Comp.A. 26 *var*
Good hope is her salvacioun. . . . . RR. 2768
Wherynne lay my salvacioun. . . . . RR. 3474

**Salve**
If to this soor ther may be founden salve, . . . TC.4. 944

**Salves**
Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, . A.Kn. 2712
Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . F.Sq. 639

**Samaritan**
Spak in repreeve of the Samaritan: . . . . . D.WB. 16
Was noon housbonde to the Samaritan? . . . . D.WB. 22

**Same**
But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . . . A.Kn. 1740
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
And of the same suyte he clad Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2873
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye. . . . A.Kn. 2904
That same Prince, and that same Moevere,' quod he, . A.Kn. 2994
Were of the same suyte of hir coler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3242
And Symkyn hadde hosen of the same. . . . . A.Rv. 3955
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . A.Rv. 4143
Of a proverbe that seith this same word, . . . . A.Co. 4405
Was, as in lengthe, the same quantitee . . . . B.ML. 8
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . B.ML. 244
But in the same ship as he hire fond, . . . . . B.ML. 799
'The same agayn to yow,' quod she, 'I seye, . . . B.Sh. 1324
Youre wyf, at hom, the same gold ageyn . . . . B.Sh. 1547
And though I nat the same wordes seye, . . . . B.Mel. 2149
wounded oother, oon same surgien . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
Almoost right in the same wise the . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
for this same cause, and eek by resoun of the . . B.Mel. 2210–5
perfourne thilke same emprise by juste . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
yet thar ye nat accomplice thilke same ordinance . B.Mel. 2255–60 *var*
the kyng: and thé same bountee in good . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
by this same resoun shul ye clepen to youre . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
condiciоun which that the same Tullius . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
in the same manere oure Lord Crist hath . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
as the same Senec seith, "The moore . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
and bisye thee rather to stille the same grevaunce, . B.Mel. 2675–80
And the same Salomon seith, "The angry . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
biten with the hound, right in the same wise . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
almesse of his enemy"; and the same seith Innocent . B.Mel. 2755–60
And as the same Salomon . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
And the same Salomon . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
in the same wise is he to blame that . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
And this same Salomon seith afterward . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys, . . . B.Mk. 3418
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . B.Mk. 3426
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . B.Mk. 3480
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day; . . . B.Mk. 3632
That was arrayed in that same wise . . . . . B.NP. 4227
"My felawe mordred is this same nyght, . . . . B.NP. 4231
And certes, in the same book I rede, . . . . . B.NP. 4254
That with hem seyled at the same tyde! . . . . B.NP. 4294
She dremed on the same nyght biforn, . . . . B.NP. 4333

**Same**—*Continued*

The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast . . B.NP. 4408
To do that same thyng, or do it noght, . . . . B.NP. 4437
Men shal wel knowe that it is the same, . . . . C.Pard. 418
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice . . . . C.Pard. 427
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same; . . C.Pard. 830
By the same ensample taughte he me . . . . . D.WB. 12
The same wordes writeth Ptholomee; . . . . . D.WB. 182
I made hym of the same wode a croce. . . . . D.WB. 484
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente. . . D.Fri. 1452
The time of undern of the same day . . . . . E.Cl. 260
Broght for the same cause, and thanne hire sette . E.Cl. 387
If oon seide wel, another seyde the same. . . . E.Cl. 417
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse . . . . . E.Cl. 673
The same lust was hire pleasance also; . . . . . E.Cl. 717
Hath doon yow kept'—and in that same stounde . E.Cl. 1098
I seye the same, or elles thyng semblable. . . . E.Mch. 1500
By his mirour; and in the same wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1585
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . F.Sq. 124
And by the same resoun thynketh me, . . . . F.Sq. 406
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1448
The same thyng I seye of Bilyea, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1455
That giltlees were? By yow I seye the same, . . G.CY. 1005
For I wol make it of the same shape . . . . . G.CY. 1208
'Which is that?' quod he. '*Magnasia* is the same,' . G.CY. 1455
The same I seye, ther is no difference,— . . . . H.Mcp. 225
to do synne.' And the same Seneca . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
but shadwe is nat the same thyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same Seint Paul . I.Pars. 340–5
and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
hem nat of the same thynges, and yet . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
first in the same thyng natureelly, as fir . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
Looke forther in the same gospel, the . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
and the branches of the same, ther is a . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
as the lord; the same deeth that taketh . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
mesure, they shul receyven, by the same mesure . I.Pars. 775–80
han doon to hire, and the same shal the . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . . . BD. 675
I wolde have drawe the same draughte. . . . . BD. 681
Right on this same, as I have seyd, . . . . . BD. 1034
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same . ABC. 77
This same thoght me lasteth til the morwe . . . Comp.L. 8
How African right in the same aray . . . . . PF. 96
And eek, the same Plato . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
the mouth of the same Plato that it was . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
more syker. But thurw the same accusours . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
thilke same day was resceyved the accusynge of . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
myn name by thilke same accusours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
thilke same senat don by me thurw hir . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
schortly, al myghten tho same thynges . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
'So it is,' quod sche, 'for the same thyng . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the ende of thynges. And the same chaungynge . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
coveren the same dayes with dirke . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
hour dissolveth the same man (that is . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
This same place that thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
the consulers. And ryght for the same pride . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
the same thyng of other folk in hym-self? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
that folk ne may don hym the same?) . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
hem to schrewes. And certes the same thyng . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
of the same thynges; so that thise . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
the same thyng of alle the yyftes . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
hadde maked to the the same habite, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
to han thilke same honours. Now yif . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
ryght on the same syde noun-power . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
blisful, thanne by the same cause moten . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
the same that thise othere thynges ben (that . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
nys nat that same thing fro whiche it is . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
thinges, thilke same thing is sovereyn good . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
granten and confessen that thilke same sovereyn good Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
thise forseide thinges. For thilke same blisfulnesse . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
this same thing mowen we thinken and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
thilke same thing be moost desired. As thus: . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
the same good. But we han grauntide . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
on and the same substaunce.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
thilke same good, and in noon other . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
thilke same be power, and reverence, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
but yif alle thise thinges ben alle o same thing, . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
be o same thing; for of thinges of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
nedes the substaunce moot be oo same thing.' . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
And who so wolde renne in the same manere . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
ageyn into the same thinges fro whennes . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
'that thilke same oon is thilke that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
and the same diversite of here . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
accorded that god is thilke same blisfulnesse?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
'And I have schewyd that god is the same good?' . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80

**Same**—*Continued*

alle thise same thinges, as I have taught . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
But wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke same resouns . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
and seidest that thilke same oon is thilke . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
thilke same good that is required and desired . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
to me. But this same is namely . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
sche, 'that blisfulnesse is thilke same good . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
ther ben two thinges that han o same purpos . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
pursuweth and performeth thilke same thing . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
thilke same soverein good. Trowestow that it . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
'And thilke same sovereyn good may . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thilke same good for which that alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
thinges ben doon; thanne is thilke same good . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
and thilke same oon is good: than is this . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
that is to seyn, the same peyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
myghten sen the same thinges—wolde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
the same roote, that filthe or synne be . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
thilke same assemblynge and oonynge, devyded . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
tymes by destyne thilke same thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
as cerklis that tornen aboute a same centre . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
And thilke same ordre neweth ayein . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
heighte of the world—ne the same sterre . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
by her weyghtes. By thise same causes . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
thilke same attempraunce, ravysschynge, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
wel and prove it by the same thing. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
the same ryverys, Tigris and Eufrates, . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
preyse nat, thilke same resoun) by whiche . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
Ne I ne proeve nat thilke same resoun . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
that men doon hem, eek the same thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
thilke same thinges, al-thoughe that men . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
But thou maist seyn that of thilke same it is . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
a schort ensaumple, the same rowndneese . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
subtilte of thought thilke same symple forme of man Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
comprehendeth thilke same symple forme . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
and this same considereth wel resoun; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
escaped nor I-passed, thilke same is . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
that he goth. Ryght on this same manere . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
The same pris of Troilus I seye: . . . . . TC.2. 181
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I, . . . . . TC.2. 184
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . . . TC.2. 1521
Criseyde also right in the same wyse . . . . . TC.3. 1548 *var*
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce, . . . TC.4. 1044
The same hele, I shal non hele have! . . . . . TC.5. 1416
The same day. And whan this Troilus . . . . TC.5. 1655
Right in the same vois and stevene, . . . . . HF.2. 53
And that same place, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 319 *em*
And cometh here in the same wyse . . . . . HF.2. 553
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght, . . . . . HF.2. 568
That it the same body be, . . . . . HF.2. 573
The same thyng, the same bone, . . . . . HF.3. 684
The same that to him was told, . . . . . HF.3. 973
And that I romede in that same gyse, . . . . LGW.G. 105
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe; . . . . LGW. 692
That ilke same nyght to steele awaye, . . . . LGW. 779
Unto that same temple, for to seke . . . . . LGW. 1052
The same day, withouten any faylle, . . . . . LGW. 1092
The same wynde hath blowe awey your fay.' . . LGW. 1365
The same way he may returne anon, . . . . . LGW. 2017
The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . . LGW. 2463
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye, . . . . Fort. 67
Sithen that she doth othere men the same, . . . Comp.A. 60
perteynyng to the same instrument. I seie . . . Astr. 1–5
clerkes Grekes these same conclusions in . . . . Astr. 5–11
worchynge of the same conclusioun as to . . . . Astr. 20–5
ther crossith him a-nother lyne of the same lengthe . Astr. 32–40
and by that same proporcioun . . . . . Astr. 40–5
thilke same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe . Astr. 40–5

**Same**—*Continued*
in 90 degrees; and by that same proporcioun . . Astr. 60–5
dividid in the same nombre as every othir . . . Astr. 60–5
This same bordure is dividid also with . . . . Astr. 60–5
consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 65–70
This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer . . . . Astr. 70–5
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 75–82
these same strikes or divisions ben clepid . . . Astr. 88–92
the Calculer. This same almury sitt fixe . . . Astr. 115–21
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same day, . Astr. 115–21
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde . . . Astr. 115–21
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist . . . . Astr. 121–7
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght . . . . . Astr. 139–45
The same conclusion sey I by the centre of eny . . Astr. 145–50
ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide . . Astr. 150–6
joyned with no shrewe in the same signe; . . . Astr. 161–5
folke, so that the planete arise in that same signe . Astr. 165–8
label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . . . Astr. 179 85
day vulgar unto verrey night. The same manere . Astr. 185–8
that same place there thou desirist, by day as . . Astr. 193–8
So maist thou knowe in the same lyne . . . . Astr. 209–11
marke the nombre of that same altitude in . . . Astr. 211–5
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
cacche him anon right in the same nombre . . . Astr. 222–9
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at . . . Astr. 233–5
that same tyme, and take there the degre in . . Astr. 233–5
with that same degre cometh that same sterre unto . Astr. 233–5
that same lyne fro the orisonte. . . . . Astr. 233–5
that sitt upon the same orisonte at that . . . . Astr. 235–6
that same tyme. And understonde wel that . . Astr. 235–6
with that same degre arisith that same sterre. . . Astr. 235–6
arisith with that same degre of his longitude . . Astr. 236–40
planetes under the same lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
the same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and . . Astr. 240–5
the same meridional lyne, and sette there a . . . Astr. 240–5
artik in that same place . . . . . Astr. 251–8
in that same regioun. . . . . Astr. 262–6
as the pool artike is high in that same place . . . Astr. 262–6
the same quantite of space neither more ne . . . Astr. 262–6
and abate the nombre of that same sonnes . . . Astr. 266–70
(lengthing) fro the same equinoxial . . . . . Astr. 272–7
that the ende of the same signe sitte upon . . . Astr. 289–94
these same signes fro the heved of Capricorne . . Astr. 294–301
the same height that is the degre of the sonne . . Astr. 308–12
firmament he is. And the same wise . . . . . Astr. 322–4
wyrke this same conclusioun by the sonne, . . . Astr. 324–30
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that . . . Astr. 330–7
Bringe up ageyn the same degre that . . . . . Astr. 337–43
begynnyng of everiche of these same houses . . . Astr. 343–50
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke . . . Astr. 343–50
in that same place. And yif thou drawe . . . . Astr. 350–8
unto the verrey ende of the same clymat . . . Astr. 365–8
of F upward in the same signe by cause . . . . Astr. 371–6
I the point of F dounward in the same signe . . . Astr. 382–91
Gone right by the same yates; . . . . . RR. 5722
Eke in the same secte ar sette . . . . . RR. 5745
And in the same dieden they, . . . . . RR. 6245
Ryght in that ilke same place, . . . . . RR. 7331

**Samite**
In widwes habit large of samyt broun, . . . . TC.1. 109
And in samette with briddis wrought, . . . . RR. 836
And in an overgilt samit . . . . . RR. 873

**Samples**
by this samples folwynge . . . maistow wyrke . . Astr. 368–71 *var*

**Samson**
I slow Sampsoun, in shakynge the piler,— . . . A.Kn. 2466
Of Sampson, Turnus, and of Socrates . . . . B.ML. 201
Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat . . . . B.Mk. 3205
Sampson, this noble almyghty champioun, . . . B.Mk. 3213
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . . B.Mk. 3221
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . B.Mk. 3242
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . B.Mk. 3245
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde, . . . B.Mk. 3265
Of Sampson now wol I namoore sayn; . . . . B.Mk. 3280
As though thou seydest ay, 'Sampsoun! Sampsoun!' C.Pard. 554
And yet, God woot, Sampsoun drank never no wyn. C.Pard. 555
And thanne wol he seye, 'Sampsoun, Sampsoun!' . . C.Pard. 572
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . D.WB. 721
stronger than Sampsoun, and hoolier than Danyel, and . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
And for Dalida dyed Sampson, . . . . . BD. 737

**Samuel**
Nat Samuel, but Lamuel seye I; . . . . . C.Pard. 585
As to the Phitonissa dide Samuel; . . . . . D.Fri. 1510

**Sancto**
cum . . . Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . I.Pars. 1090–5

**Sanctuary**
Instide of relikes, or of seintuarie. . . . . C.Pard. 953
aperteneth to the seintuarie of God, and . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
fiedden into seyntewarie); and whan this was . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5

**Sand**
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste . . . . B.ML. 509
Faire in the soond, to bathe hire myrily, . . . . B.NP. 4457
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond; . . . . PF. 243
For al the feld nas but of sonde, . . . . . HF.1. 486
And in the sonde as he behelde adoun, . . . . LGW. 828

**Sanded**
Y-benched newe, and sonded alle the weyes, . . TC.2. 822

**Sands**
the see torneth upward sandes whan it is moeved with ravysshynge . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
the mountaigne, or in the moyste sandes; . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
brennynge sandes by his drye heete . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
is to seyn sandes and desertes), wel . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
and some wexen plentyvous in soondes; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes; . . . . . HF.2. 183

**Sang**
Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne, . . . . A.Prol. 122
Ful loude he soong *Com hider, love, to me!* . . . A.Prol. 672
But alderbest he song an Offertorie; . . . . . A.Prol. 710
Therfore he song the murierly and loude. . . . A.Prol. 714
And as an aungel hevenysshly she soong. . . . . A.Kn. 1055
And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . A.Kn. 1509
Yet song the larke, and Palamon also. . . . . A.Kn. 2212
And *Angelus ad Virginem*, he song; . . . . . A.Mil. 3216
And after that he song the 'kynges noote'; . . . A.Mil. 3217
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynyble, . . . A.Mil. 3332
And thanne he song it wel and boldely . . . . B.Pri. 1736
And song, *O Alma redemptoris mater!* . . . . . B.Pri. 1831
She sang ful loude and cleere. . . . . B.Th. 1961
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see; . . . B.NP. 4460
Certes, it was of herte, al that he song; . . . . B.NP. 4493
That many a nyght they songen "weilawey!" . . D.WB. 216
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song . . . D.WB. 491
And of the songes that the Muses songe,— . . . E.Mch. 1735
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere, . . . E.Mch. 1845
Whil that he sang, so chaunteth he and craketh; . E.Mch. 1850
Ful loude songen hire affeccioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 55
Whiche layes with hir instrumentz they songe, . . F.Fkl. 712
To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . . G.SN. 135
This crowe sang 'Cokkow! Cokkow! Cokkow!' . H.Mcp. 243
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale; . . . . H.Mcp. 294
that he so songe masse. The fourthe . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
And songen, everich in his wyse, . . . . . BD. 301
Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe . . . . BD. 304
I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe, . . . . BD. 928
And ofte tyme I song hem loude, . . . . . BD. 1157
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle awake, . . . Mars. 15
the same thyng songe thow a litil here by-forn, . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
strenges, and spak and song in wepynge . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And he song, with as mochel as he myghte of . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
mankynde, as thou songe a litel here . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
A nightingale . . . Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . . . TC.2. 920
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!' . TC.2. 1309
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
And Nisus' doughter song with fressh entente, . . TC.5. 1110
So song the myghty Muse, she . . . . . HF.3. 309
And al his crafte.' And somme songen clere . . LGW. 139
Tyl at the laste a larke song above, . . . . . LGW.G. 141
And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentyne! . . . LGW. 145
And humblely songen hir repentynge, . . . . . LGW. 156
Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde, . . . . LGW. 169
And songyn, as it were in carole-wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 201
And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour . . . LGW. 296
That songen thorugh her mery throtes . . . . . RR. 507
That songen forto wynne hem prys, . . . . . RR. 666
They songe her songe as faire and wele . . . . RR. 671
They songen in their jargonyng; . . . . . RR. 716
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe . . . . RR. 717
Somme songe songes of Loreyne, . . . . . RR. 766

**Sang** (*noun*) *see* **Song**

**Sangest** *see* **Sang**

**Sanguine**
Of his complexioun he was sangwyn. . . . . A.Prol. 333
In sangwyn and in pers he clad was al, . . . . A.Prol. 439
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn; . . . A.Kn. 2168

**Sank**
brente five citees with thonder leyt and sank hem . I.Pars. 835–40

**Sans**
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, *sanz faille*. . . B.ML. 501
'Now, dame,' quod he, '*je vous dy sanz doute*, . . D.Sum. 1838
As was his destinee, sauns faille, . . . . . HF.1. 188
The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faile, . . . . HF.1. 429
Balades de visage sanz Peinture . . . . . Fort. *head*

**Santippe**
Santippe, Sarpedon, Polynestore, . . . . . TC.4. 52

**Sapience**
Conceyved was the Fadres sapience, . . . . . B.Pri. 1662
governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
who so wole have sapience shal no man . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
any of yow have nede of sapience, axe it . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
in the olde men is the sapience, and in longe . . B.Mel. 2350–5
the sapience of persones, ye se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
A greet amendere eek of sapience, . . . . . D.WB. 1197
But that ye been so ful of sapience . . . . . E.Mch. 1481
Fulfild of sapience and of worldly glorie, . . . . E.Mch. 2243
hir grete light Of sapience, and for hire thewes cleere; G.SN. 101
And eek the cleernesse hool of sapience, . . . . G.SN. 111

**Sapience**—*Continued*
whiche that is a man maked al of sapience . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
be the getynge of sapience thei ben maked wise, ryght Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
tothir man to confermen his sapience . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
That is the man of so gret sapience . . . . . TC.1. 515
Wisdome withoute sapience, . . . . . RR. 4718
**Sapiences**
Right as a man hath sapiences three, . . . . . G.SN. 338
**Sapor**
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . . . . B.Mk. 3510
**Sapphires**
Of rubies, saphires, and of peerles white, . . . . B.Mk. 3658
Rubyes there were, saphires, jagounces, . . . . RR. 1117
**Saracen** *see* **Sarsynesh**
**Sarah**
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke . . . . E.Mch. 1704
**Sarpedon**
Santippe, Sarpedon, Polynestore, . . . . . TC.4. 52
To Sarpedoun, not hennes but a mile: . . . . TC.5. 403
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.' . . TC.5. 431
To rise, and forth to Sarpedoun they wente. . . TC.5. 434
This Sarpedoun, as he that honorable . . . TC.5. 435
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . TC.5. 479
Than Sarpedoun. And if we hennes hye . . . . TC.5. 489
Of Sarpedoun they toke hir leve tho, . . . . . TC.5. 500
**Sarpleres**
and they ben ententyf aboute sarpleris or sachelis, . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
**Sarray**
At Sarray, in the land of Tartarye, . . . . . F.Sq. 9
Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . . F.Sq. 46
**Sarsynesh**
Of riche purpur Sarsynesh. . . . . RR. 1188 *em*
**Sat** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)
A Marchant . . . Ip motteleye, and hye on horse he sat; . . . . . A.Prol. 271
Upon an amblere esily she sat, . . . . . A.Prol. 469
This Reve sat upon a full good stot, . . . . . A.Prol. 615
Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2009
This goddesse on an hert ful hye seet, . . . . A.Kn. 2075
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys, . . . . A.Kn. 2200
So that unnethe upon his hors he sat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3121
This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, . . . . A.Mil. 3444
This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3472
As he sat in the scole at his prymer, . . . . . B.Pri. 1707
Sat on his perche, that was in the halle, . . . . B.NP. 4074
And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, . . . . B.NP. 4075
Mette he nat that he sat upon a tree, . . . . N.BP. 4329
As he was wont, sat in his consistorie: . . . . C.Doc. 162
As he sat yet in doom in consistorie; . . . . . C.Doc. 257
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . C.Pard. 664
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . C.Pard. 674
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song . . . D.WB. 491
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . . D.WB. 714
This sely man sat stille as he were deed; . . . . D.WB. 730
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . . D.Sum. 2167
The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . . . D.Sum. 2200
The lord sat stille, as he were in a traunce, . . . D.Sum. 2216
Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1519
Sat in the bussh, and coughen she bigan, . . . . E.Mch. 2208
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye. . . . . F.Sq. 267
For in the Fyssh hir lady sat ful hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 273
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . . . F.Sq. 411
Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire, . . . . G.SN. 132
She sat al coold and felte of it no wo; . . . . . G.SN. 521
Upon my bedde I sat upryght . . . . . BD. 46
But doun on knees she sat anoon . . . . . BD. 106
And as me mette they sate a-mong Upon my chambre roof . . . . . BD. 298
though Argus . . . Sete to rekene in his countour, . BD. 436
a man in blak, That sat, and hadde y-turned his bak. BD. 446
He ferde thus evel ther he seet, . . . . . BD. 500
And that sat hir ful lyte at herte, . . . . . BD. 883
Hit nas no game, hit sat me sore. . . . . BD. 1219
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . PF. 240
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . . PF. 275
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . . PF. 298
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale, . . . . . PF. 327
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . PF. 328
That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette . . . TC.1. 362
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . . TC.1. 985
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . . TC.2. 117
But as she sat allone and thoughte thus, . . . . TC.2. 610
This Troilus sat on his baye stede, . . . . . TC.2. 624
Sat in her seventhe hous of hevene tho, . . . . TC.2. 681
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . . . TC.2. 690
And helde his hondes up and satt on knowe . . . TC.2. 1202 *var*
Ther-as he sat and loked into strete, . . . . . TC.2. 1227
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . TC.2. 1261
But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche, . . . . TC.2. 1581
God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore . . . TC.3. 240
So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde. . . . TC.4. 231
Although the body sat among hem there; . . . . TC.4. 697
That on his hors unnethe he sat for peyne. . . . TC.5. 35
faste by Sat the harper Orion . . . . . HF.3. 115
First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . LGW. 302
To drynken of the welle ther as she sat. . . . . LGW. 808
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . LGW. 1719
And thilke semblant sat hir wel withalle. . . . . LGW. 1735
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere; LGW. 1762
**Sat** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)—*Continued*
Lest hit be hent eftsones: so sate she. . . . . LGW. 2322
Ne folowen hym she sat hir doun ryght tho, . . . LGW. 2721
ryet til that the pricke of F satt upon the orisonte; Astr. 376–82
the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte. . . . . Astr. 382–91
It sat hir wondir wel to synge; . . . . . RR. 750
The whiche ful nygh the bothon sat, . . . . . RR. 3078
It satte hym well of his lynage, . . . . . RR. 3810
By Wicked-Tonge adowne they sate, . . . . . RR. 7476
**Sat** *see* **Mis-sat, Sete(n)** (*pret. pl. and pást part.*)
**Satalye**
At Lyeys was he, and at Satalye, . . . . . A.Prol. 58
**Satan**
O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . . . . B.ML. 365
Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . B.ML. 582
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . B.ML. 634
**Satanas**
My soule bitake I unto Sathanas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3750
This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptacioúns, . . B.ML. 598
Oure firste foo, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . B.Pri. 1748
Now artow Sathanas, that mayst nat twynne . . B.Mk. 3195
For though thou were the devel, Sathanas, . . . D.Fri. 1526
So kepe us fro the temptour Sathanas. . . . . D.Fri. 1655
And unto Sathanas he ladde hym doun, . . . . D.Sum. 1686
And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl, . . . . D.Sum. 1687
"Hold up thy tayl, thou Sathanas," quod he, . . D.Sum. 1689
Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Of Sathanas, on which he gnaweth ever; . . . . Buk. 10
**Satchels**
sarpleris or sachelis, unprofitable for to . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
**Satin**
In fyn blak satyn *doutremere*, . . . . . BD. 253
Upon a tyssu of satyne, . . . . . RR. 1104
**Satins**
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe. . . . B.ML. 137
**Satiri**
On Satiry and Fauny more and lesse, . . . . TC.4. 1544
**Satisfaction**
to doon satisfaccioun, and never to doon thyng . . I.Pars. 85–90
mouth, and Satisfaccioun; for which . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
with satisfaccioun, and in werkynge of . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
of confessioun, and fruyt of satisfaccioun. . . . I.Pars. 110–5
is shrifte or satisfaccioun withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
and shrifte, and satisfaccioun; and namely by the . I.Pars. 980–5
The thridde partie of penitence is satisfaccioun . . I.Pars. 1025–30
confessioun and satisfaccioun, to doon in this present I.Pars. 1090–5
doon suffisaunt satisfaccioun to hym that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
**Satled** *see* **Settled**
**Saturday**
And so bifel it on a Saterday . . . . . A.Mil. 3399
This passeth forth al thilke Saterday . . . . . A.Mil. 3419
Syn Saterday; I trow that he be went . . . . A.Mil. 3665
Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . Astr. 198–209
of every Saturday is to Saturne, and the . . . . Astr. 198–209
my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday. . . . Astr. 198–209
**Saturn**
disposicioun Of Saturne, by som constellacioun, . . A.Kn. 1088
But I moot been in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 1328
Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . A.Kn. 2450
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 2453
From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 2685
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . . TC.3. 625
Aspectes badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . TC.3. 716
Is, lo, the metal of Saturne, . . . . . HF.3. 359
To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . LGW. 2597
planete, as Saturne or Mars, or elles the . . . Astr. 156–61
of every Saturday is to Saturne, and the . . . . Astr. 198–209
And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . . . Astr. 198–209
succedith planete under planete fro Saturne . . . Astr. 198–209
to Saturne, houre after houre generaly. . . . . Astr. 198–209
**Saturn** *see* **Saturnus**
**Saturnine**
Him of secte Saturnyn, . . . . . HF.3. 342
**Saturns**
Saturnes doughter, Juno, thorugh her might, . . TC.4. 1538
**Saturnus**
Til that the pale Saturnus the colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2443
Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, hoold thy pees, . . . A.Kn. 2668
Saturnus leed, and Juppiter is tyn, . . . . . G.CY. 828
weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
And by hir fader Saturnus, . . . . . RR. 5954
**Sauce**
Ne wette hir fyngres in hir sauce depe. . . . . A.Prol. 129
Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt . A.Prol. 351
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel. . . . B.NP. 4024
Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit, . . . . C.Pard. 545
To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne. . . . . Form.A. 16
**Sauf** *see* **Safe, Save**
**Saugh(e)** *see* **Saw**
**Saule**
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . A.Rv. 4263
**Saule** *see* **Sale, Soul**
**Save**
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . A.Prol. 683
And al allone,—save oonly a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410
Save oonly me, and wrecched Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1561
Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . . A.Kn. 2180
'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . A.Kn. 2563
Fermacies of herbes, and eek save . . . . . A.Kn. 2713

**Save**—*Continued*

And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 3108
Or I wol dyen, also God me save!' . . . . . A.Mil. 3281
A myrie child he was, so God me save, . . . . A.Mil. 3325
Yet shal I saven hire and thee and me. . . . . A.Mil. 3533
Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . . A.Mil. 3556
Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute. . . . . A.Mil. 3561
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . A.Mil. 3600
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . A.Mil. 3610
My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . A.Mil. 3795
This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854
With olde folk, save dotage, is namoore.' . . . A.Rv. 3898
To saven his estaat of yomanrye. . . . . A.Rv. 3949
And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe!' . . A.Rv. 4247
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale. . . . A.Rv. 4323
Ne in noon oother wey, save mariage. . . . . B.ML. 217
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save? . . B.ML. 471
Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . B.ML. 474
Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf. . . B.ML. 627
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . . B.ML. 679
And if thou darst nat saven hym for blame . . . B.ML. 860
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo, . . . . B.ML. 1076
Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal; . . . B.Sh. 1359
For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . . B.Sh. 1416
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1536
phisiciens answerden, save that they . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save; . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
save youre grace, certes ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
Sire, save youre grace, it is' . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
'Certes, sire, sauf youre grace, I love . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
desireth, save oonly worshipe and honour. . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye, . . . B.Mk. 3214
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente . . . B.Mk. 3469
Ther is nothyng save breed that me were levyr . . B.Mk. 3628 *var*
Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3755
Save wyn and wommen no thyng mighte aswage . B.Mk. 3834
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fledde, . . . B.Mk. 3874
Save yow, I herde never man so synge . . . . B.NP. 4491
That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . . . . C.Doc. 114
Thou shalt no lenger in thyn hous hir save. . . . C.Doc. 200
To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee; . . C.Doc. 261
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . . C.Pard. 304
Why artow al for-wrapped, save thy face? . . . C.Pard. 718
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . . C.Pard. 766
A thyng that, al so God my soule save! . . . . C.Pard. 860
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . D.WB. 493
To chese wheither she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898
That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo. . . . . D.WB. 957
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998
I pray God save thee! and Seinte Loy! . . . . D.Fri. 1564
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?' . . D.Fri. 1585
God, . . . Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some, D.Fri. 1643
God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere! . . . D.Sum. 1707
In al the chirche, God so save me!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1809
Save that to Crist I seyde an orisoun, . . . . D.Sum. 1867
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . . . D.Sum. 2112
Youre noble confessour there, God hym save! . . D.Sum. 2265
Save that this worthy man, youre confessour, . . D.Sum. 2275
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere, . . D.Sum. 2287
Save that he wole convoyen his mateere; . . . . E.Cl. 55
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . . E.Cl. 76
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be, . . . . E.Cl. 110
Peple to save and every wrong tamende. . . . . E.Cl. 441
Been youres al, and ye mowe save or spille . . . E.Cl. 503
Ther may no-thyng, God so my soule save! . . . E.Cl. 505
Ne drede for to leese, save oonly yee; . . . . . E.Cl. 508
Save this: she preyde hym, that, if he myghte, . . E.Cl. 680
Fro foweles and fro beestes for to save; . . . . E.Cl. 683
Ne never hadde, as God my soule save! . . . . E.Cl. 1064
And if that thou be syk, so God me save! . . . E.Mch. 1301
Save o thyng priketh in my conscience, . . . . E.Mch. 1635
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940
Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket . . . . E.Mch. 2045
Save, out of doute, he may nat forgoon . . . . E.Mch. 2085
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely, . . . . . F.Sq. 90
Save that he Moyses and kyng Salomon . . . . . F.Sq. 250
That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente . . F.Sq. 522
Save that the name of soveraynetee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 751
And synge also, save Dorigen allone, . . . . . F.Fkl. 919
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye . . . F.Fkl. 944
Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces, . . . F.Fkl. 955
For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . . F.Fkl. 975
Save oonly wrecche Aurelius, allas! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1020
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best. . . . . F.Fkl. 1042
Save of his brother, which that was a clerk. . . . F.Fkl. 1105
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . F.Fkl. 1223
Moore than to save myn hertes lyf right now, . . F.Fkl. 1332
Save oonly deeth or elles dishonour. . . . . F.Fkl. 1358
But if ye sholde youre trouthe kepe and save! . . F.Fkl. 1478
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye! . . . G.CY. 583
Save oonly this, if ye wol herkne me,— . . . . G.CY. 1006
I warne yow wel, for save I and a frere . . . . G.CY. 1355
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save; . . . G.CY. 1361
Save oonly, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 143
For every man save thou hath toold his tale. . . I.Pars. 25
clothyng, save the fyr in which they . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
Jhesus that shal saven his peple of hir synnes.' . . I.Pars. 285–90
every thyng, save God of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
save oonly envye, that ever hath in itself . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
to saven his lyf or his catel. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5

**Save**—*Continued*

save oonly that he hath despended in . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
to thise maistres of theologie, save thus muchel . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Save ther were a fewe welles . . . . . BD. 160
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . . BD. 754
And al hir worship for to save . . . . . BD. 1229
Then leve I al thise vertues, sauf Pite, . . . . Pity. 50
But for to save us that he sithen boughte; . . . ABC. 117
Than needeth us no wepen us for to save, . . . ABC. 118
Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . . Mars. 118
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thyng me lisse, . Comp.L. 6
In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . Anel. 202
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14
To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . . PF. 147
Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save, . . . PF. 461
accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven the companye Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
to saven hir owene lyves, O how weleful . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save . . . TC.1. 122
But pleynly, save our tonges difference, . . . . TC.1. 395
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
Is that a widwes lif, so God you save? . . . . TC.2. 114
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde; . . . . TC.2. 156
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163
'But for to save his lif, and elles nought, . . . TC.2. 575
Al armed save his hed ful richely; . . . . . TC.2. 625
As ferforth as she may her honour save; . . . . TC.2. 738
To ben his love so she hire honour save . . . . TC.2. 738 *var*
Save only Ector, which that is the beste; . . . TC.2. 740
Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . . . TC.2. 978
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save), . . . . TC.2. 1243
Save Troilus no man he loved so. . . . . TC.2. 1404
And seide, 'God save al this companye! . . . . TC.2. 1713
Ben youres al, God so my soule save, . . . . TC.3. 102
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . . TC.3. 266
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . TC.3. 415
Save only ofte mighte they not mete, . . . . . TC.3. 509
Save of myself, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.3. 790
Save I my-self, ne more his herte apese; . . . . TC.3. 887
Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save, . . . . TC.3. 1378
For how sholde I my lif an houre save, . . . . TC.3. 1476
As wisly verray God my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 1501
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . . TC.3. 1775
'Save of a doughter that I lefte, allas, . . . . TC.4. 92
First how to save her honour, and what weye . . TC.4. 159
Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holde! . . . . TC.4. 417
Her honour levere than my lif to save! . . . . TC.4. 567
I must hir honour save lever than me . . . . . TC.4. 570 *var*
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save. . . TC.4. 1376
And, save his lady, every creature. . . . . TC.5. 210
Of al this town, save only in this place, . . . . TC.5. 677
And, save her browes joineden i-fere, . . . . . TC.5. 813
That it to save is now no remedye! . . . . . TC.5. 917
In you my lif, in you might for to save . . . . TC.5. 1419
Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . . . TC.5. 1804
But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . . TC.5. 1805
To save and kepe that navye . . . . . HF 1. 216
The whiche I preye alway save us, . . . . . HF.1. 466
Me save!' and with devocioun . . . . . HF.1. 494
That her-on bilt, so God me save!' . . . . . HF.3. 45
God save the lady of this pel, . . . . . HF.3. 220
Of wymmen, yit, so God me save! . . . . . HF.3. 670
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May . . LGW. 36
If that I wolde save my degree, . . . . . LGW. 447
For al hire frendes, for to save hire trouthe, . . . LGW. 798
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . LGW. 896
In al my bookes, save this Piramus, . . . . . LGW. 918
Youre shippes and youre meynee shal I save.' . . LGW. 1089
And shortly, fro the tempest hire to save, . . . LGW. 1224
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . LGW. 1380
To Jason, save they couthe nat begile. . . . . LGW. 1570
Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure. . . . . LGW. 1633
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!' . . LGW. 1731
'As wisly Jupiter my soule save, . . . . . LGW. 1806
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille. . . . . LGW. 1917
To Mynos, to save him or to spille, . . . . . LGW. 1936
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save, . . . LGW. 1995
So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyffe; . . LGW. 2001
To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght, . . . LGW. 2132
Save wilde bestes, and that ful many oon, . . . LGW. 2165
Were me, as wysly God my soule save! . . . . Comp.A. 72
My hertes lady, as wisly he me save . . . . . Bal.Co. 4
And preie god save the king, . . . . . Astr. 11–5
that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . . . Astr. 108–15
body celestial, save oonly of the sonne, after . . . Astr. 229–33
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly the forseide sonne. . . . . Astr. 229–33
save in oo cas, and that is whan they have . . . Astr. 236–40
first seide, save in Capricorne. And yf . . . . Astr. 382–91
Save or spille and also sloo. . . . . RR. 1953
Sith ye me hurt, but ye me save? . . . . . RR. 1964
I wote my silf what may thee save, . . . . . RR. 2123
If thou thine honour myghtist save, . . . . . RR. 2512
I mene all save the lady free. . . . . RR. 2664
nothyng I knewe Save the bothon bright of hewe, . RR. 2960
And Love trewe to save my name; . . . . . RR. 3330
Save that I pray thee graunte me . . . . . RR. 3425
Save that he loveth; wherfore ye shulde . . . . RR. 3515
Save Shame, that him not forsoke. . . . . RR. 3965
Save that he yaf me rewles there, . . . . . RR. 4665
Oure sectis strene forto save, . . . . . RR. 4859

**Save**—*Continued*
To save hem-silf in honeste. . . . . RR. 5033
Save sich that arn worth right nought . . . . RR. 5047
Late hym be bisy to save his lyve; . . . . . RR. 5294
Save of his lyflode, in his thought, . . . . . RR. 5602
Than may fro poverte hym save. . . . . RR. 5670
Abide not there thi-silf to save. . . . . RR. 6294
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save, . . . . . RR. 7494
**Save** *see* **Safe**
**Saved**
Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe, . . . . A.Mil. 3534
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . . B.ML. 473
To hem, and saved hem out of meschance, . . . B.ML. 944
I am she which that saved hath youre lyf, . . . D.WB. 1092
'That ye han saved me my children deere. . . . E.Cl. 1089
Saved hir housbonde, Nabal, whan that he . . . E.Mch. 1370
Were saved, bothe privee and apert: . . . . . F.Sq. 531
a man may be saved,' but oonly Jhesus. *Nazarenus is* I.Pars. 285–90
to men, in which they mowe be saved'; . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
As wel may the cherl be saved . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
Jerome, 'By fastynge been saved the . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
that he shal nat be saved. . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et* . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
So that his lif be saved at the leste: . . . . TC.2. 362
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . TC.2. 1503
That so she savede him his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 423
As she that from his dethe hym saved there. . . LGW. 1642
And saved him his lyfe and his honour, . . . LGW. 1648
To whom that savede the fro cares colde! . . . LGW. 1955
And saved fro his deth a kynges sone, . . . . LGW. 2130
**Savedest**
'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . B.ML. 639
**Saveth**
For curs wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . A.Prol. 661
Saveth my lyf, and beth noght recchelees . . . B.ML. 229
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . B.ML. 907
**Saving**
Savynge his olde fader Egeus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2838
Savynge a child that was of half yeer age; . . . A.Rv. 3971
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone. . . B.Sh. 1486
and, savynge youre grace, I kan nat seen . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
And welte all paradys savynge o tree. . . . . B.Mk. 3200
As he best myghte, savynge his honour, . . . E.Mch. 1766
Savyng hir worship by al weyes; . . . . . BD. 1270
diverse parties, ne the savynge of obedient . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace. . . . TC.5. 224
**Saviour**
*Jhesus* is to seyn saveour, or . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
And saveour, as doun in this worlde here, . . . Purse. 16
But thou yeve me my Savyour . . . . . RR. 6434
**Savor**
herte of a man deliteth in savour that is soote, . . B.Mel. 2345–50
To saver with my predicacion . . . . . C.Pard. 345 *var*
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . D.WB. 171
Ye been the salt of the erthe and the savour; . . D.Sum. 2196
As of the soun or savour of a fart. . . . . D.Sum. 2226
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . F.Sq. 404
The soote savour, lilie was hir name; . . . . G.SN. 91
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me; . . . . G.SN. 229
And whan that he the savour undernom . . . . G.SN. 243
Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . . . G.SN. 247
The savour myghte in me no depper go; . . . . G.SN. 250
Hir savour is so rammyssh and so hoot . . . . G.CY. 887
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me. . . . . G.CY. 889
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
of hem that so saveren erthely thingges . . . . I.Pars. 820–5 *var*
She shal no savour han therin but lite, . . . . TC.2. 269
Ne in hir chere founde thou no savour. . . . . Fort. 20
Savour no more than thee bihove shal; . . . . . Truth. 5
That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke, . . . . . RR. 925
A ful grete savour and a swote . . . . . RR. 1025
That swote of savour ben withalle; . . . . . RR. 1362
That casten up ful good savour. . . . . RR. 1438
The savour of the roses swote . . . . . RR. 1661
Whanne I hadde smelled the savour swote, . . . RR. 1706
The sight oonly and the savour . . . . . RR. 1767
And yee the swete savour fele, . . . . . RR. 2991
Whanne the savour soft and lythe . . . . . RR. 3762
Tenclose the roses of good savour. . . . . RR. 3943
I hadde thurgh the savour swete, . . . . . RR. 4115
The swete savour of the rose. . . . . RR. 4118
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . . . . RR. 4188
Right evell savoured good savour; . . . . . RR. 4730
**Savored**
With swete breth and wel savoured, . . . . . RR. 547
Right evell savoured good savour; . . . . . RR. 4730
**Savoreth**
soothly ther is no thyng that savoureth so wel . . I.Pars. 120–5
**Savoring**
savorynge, and touchynge: but in . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
the prophete, hir savorynge shal be ful of . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
tastynge or savourynge, and feelynge.' . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
**Savorly**
Ful savourly, er he was war of this. . . . . A.Mil. 3735
**Savorous**
The tyme is than so saverous, . . . . . RR. 84
So swete and eke so saverous; . . . . . RR. 2812
Which is not lesse saverous, . . . . . RR. 2823
Most delytable and saverous, . . . . . RR. 2902 *em*
It was so swoote and saverous. . . . . RR. 3767
**Savors**
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . PF. 274
han first tasted savours that ben wykke. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
**Savory**
That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . TC.1. 405
**Saw**
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . . A.Prol. 144
I seigh his sleves y-purfiled at the hord . . . . A.Prol. 193
I ne saugh this yeer so myrie a compaignye . . . A.Prol. 764
And whan this goode man saugh that it was so, . . A.Prol. 850
Whan he saugh hem, so pitous and so maat, . . . A.Kn. 955
In which he al the noble citee seigh, . . . . . A.Kn. 1066
Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1163
And saugh that chaunged was al his colour . . . A.Kn. 1400
And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . . A.Kn. 1401
That was so ny to herknen al his sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1526
And saugh hir blody woundes, wyde and soore, . . A.Kn. 1755
Ther saugh I first the derke ymaginyng . . . . A.Kn. 1995
The sleere of hymself yet saugh I ther, . . . . A.Kn. 2005
Yet saugh I Woodnesse, laughynge in his rage, . . A.Kn. 2011
Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres; . . . A.Kn. 2017
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . A.Kn. 2028
Ther saugh I how woful Calistopee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2056
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . . A.Kn. 2062
Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked, . . . . A.Kn. 2065
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked; . . A.Kn. 2066
I saugh how that his houndes have hym caught . . A.Kn. 2067
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . . A.Kn. 2073
But sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynte, . . . A.Kn. 2333
And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille . . A.Kn. 2535
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . A.Mil. 3128
Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . A.Mil. 3415
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . A.Mil. 3429
That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche. . . A.Mil. 3430
In what array he saugh this ilke man. . . . . A.Mil. 3447
He saugh nat that. But yet by Seint Thomas, . . A.Mil. 3461
And seyde, 'I noot, I saugh hym heere nat wirche . . A.Mil. 3664
For sikirly I saugh him nat stirynge . . . . . A.Mil. 3673
Ne at this tale I saugh no man hym greve, . . . A.Rv. 3859
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4038
Whan that he saugh his tyme softely. . . . . A.Rv. 4058
And whan the millere saugh that they were gon, . A.Rv. 4092
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light, . . . . A.Rv. 4297
And by that light she saugh hem bothe two, . . . A.Rv. 4299
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye; . . . A.Rv. 4301
Oure Hoste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . . B.ML. 1
And saugh wel that the shadwe of every tree . . B.ML. 7
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . B.ML. 218
Saugh of Custance al hire perfeccioun, . . . . B.ML. 583
And saugh his wyf despitously y-slayn, . . . . B.ML. 605
Whan he saugh so benigne a creature . . . . B.ML. 615
And whan that he this pitous lettre say, . . . . B.ML. 809
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . B.ML. 845
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, . . B.ML. 848
Ne saugh I never as she, ne herde of mo, . . . . B.ML. 1025
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . B.ML. 1051
And whan she saugh hir fader in the strete, . . . B.ML. 1103
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say, . . . . B.ML. 1128
This marchant saugh ther was no remedie, . . . B.Sh. 1617
And eek also, where as he saugh thymage . . . B.Pri. 1695
hous and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
she saugh hir tyme, she seyde hym in this . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
And this wise man saugh that . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
she saugh how that hir housbonde shoope . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
whan she saugh hir tyme, seide to hym . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
after the comune sawe, it is a woodnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
ye, ne noon oother, syen never the . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
she saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde, . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
And whan she saugh hir tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
swetnesse after the sawe of David the . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
And whan that dame Prudence saugh . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
good man; for after the sawe of the word . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
And whan he saugh noon oother remedye, . . . B.Mk. 3322
And saugh an hand, armlees, that wroot ful faste; . B.Mk. 3393
And whan the woful fader deed it say, . . . . B.Mk. 3633
Withinne our yeerd, wheer aa I saugh a beest . . B.NP. 4089
His mordre in his avysioun he say. . . . . B.NP. 4304
And syen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . B.NP. 4568
And whan the fox saugh that he was y-gon,— . . B.NP. 4608
Allas! that ever Apius the say! . . . . . C.Doc. 227
And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie, . . C.Doc. 258
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . C.Pard. 961
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age . . . D.WB. 59
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go . . . D.WB. 596
Noght but for open-heedid he hir say . . . . D.WB. 645
Of his proverbes, nof his olde sawe; . . . . . D.WB. 660
And whan I saugh he wolde never fyne . . . . D.WB. 788
And whan he saugh how stille that I lay, . . . D.WB. 797
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym biforn, . . . D.WB. 886
Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day: . . . D.WB. 901
Whan that he saugh he myghte nat come therby, . D.WB. 984
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . . D.WB. 991
No creature saugh he that bar lyf, . . . . . D.WB. 997
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene; D.WB. 1047
And whan the knyght saugh verraily al this, . . . D.WB. 1250
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . . D.Fri. 1539
In al the place saugh he nat a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 1680
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo. . . . . D.Sum. 1681

**Saw**—*Continued*

I saugh yow noght this fourtenyght or moore.' . . D.Sum. 1783
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she?' . D.Sum. 1797
Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . . D.Sum. 1808
'His deeth saugh I by revelaciouu,' . . . . . D.Sum. 1854
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . D.Sum. 1857
For never erst ne saugh she swich a sighte. . . . E.Cl. 336
And for he saugh that under lowe degree . . . . E.Cl. 425
Unto youre love'; and whan this markys say . . E.Cl. 667
A fairer saugh I never noon than she; . . . . . E.Cl. 1033
And whan this Walter saugh hire pacience, . . . E.Cl. 1044
Thise ladyes, whan that they hir tyme saye, . . . E.Cl. 1114
And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . . . E.Mch. 1326
For whan they saughe that it moste needis be, . . E.Mch. 1691
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . . E.Mch. 1731
And, whan they sye hir tyme, goon to reste. . . . E.Mch. 1804
Whan she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte, . . E.Mch. 1852
And afterward, whan that he saugh his tyme, . . E.Mch. 1858
This Damyan whan that his tyme he say, . . . E.Mch. 1936
And whan she saugh hir tyme, upon a day, . . . E.Mch. 2001
And with that word she saugh wher Damyan . . E.Mch. 2207
And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . E.Mch. 2354
And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed . . E.Mch. 2361
He swyved thee; I saugh it with myne eyen; . . . E.Mch. 2378
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . F.Sq. 460
And whan he saugh the thyng so fer y-goon . . . F.Sq. 538
Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . F.Sq. 587
He saugh upon a tyme a kyte flee, . . . . . F.Sq. 624
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841
For wel she saugh that it was for the beste. . . . F.Fkl. 846
Where as she many a shipe and barge seigh . . . F.Fkl. 850
But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . . F.Fkl. 859
Hire freendes sawe that it was no disport . . . F.Fkl. 895
For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go . . . . F.Fkl. 921
And whan he saugh his tyme he sayde thus: . . . F.Fkl. 966
At Orliens in studie a book he say . . . . . F.Fkl. 1124
Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon. . . . . F.Fkl. 1188
Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes hye, . . . F.Fkl. 1191
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with houndes, . F.Fkl. 1193
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer, . . F.Fkl. 1195
Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn, . . . F.Fkl. 1198
Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . F.Fkl. 1203
Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous; . . . F.Fkl. 1206
And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . F.Fkl. 1308
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the toun, . F.Fkl. 1401
Syen of feith the magnanymytee, . . . . . G.SN. 110
Whan he hym saugh, and he up hente hym tho, . G.SN. 205
That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355
This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde, . . . G.SN. 400
That he hir soules saugh to hevene glyde, . . . G.SN. 402
Out of youre hostelrie I saugh you ryde, . . . . G.CY. 589
To his Yeman, to herknen al his sawe, . . . . G.CY. 691
And whan this Chanoun saugh it wolde nat be, . . G.CY. 700
A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this.' . . G.CY. 1106
And whan this alkamystre saugh his tyme,— . . . G.CY. 1204
Was this preest, when he saugh that it was so. . . G.CY. 1242
He wente his wey and never the preest hym sy . . G.CY. 1381
'And therfore,' seyde he, 'taak heede to my sawe; . G.CY. 1441
For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym swyve.' . . H.Mcp. 256
And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen. . . H.Mcp. 261
his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh the prophete I.Pars. 125–30
The womman thanne saugh that the . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
the child; and whan this child saugh the yerde, . . I.Pars. 670–5
So whan I saw I might not slepe . . . . . BD. 44
And saw noght. 'Allas!' quod she for sorwe, . . . BD. 213
That, sooth to saye, he saw me nought; . . . . BD. 460
Anoon therwith whan I saw this, . . . . . BD. 499
Ne I saw thee not, sir, trewely.' . . . . . BD. 520
And I saw that, and gan me aqueynte . . . . . BD. 531
And whan I saw my fers aweye, . . . . . BD. 654
In-to a place ther that I say . . . . . BD. 805
Soth to seyen, I sawgh oon . . . . . BD. 817
So gladly, I trow, myn herte syen, . . . . . BD. 841
'I saw hir daunce so comlily, . . . . . BD. 847
Withouten hir, that saw I ones, . . . . . BD. 978
And ther-to I saw never yet a lesse . . . . . BD. 993
'With myn? nay, alle that hir seyen . . . . . BD. 1051
Whan I first my lady say? . . . . . BD. 1088
That whan I saw hir first a-morwe, . . . . . BD. 1102
How ye sawe hir first, and where; . . . . . BD. 1128
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . . Pity. 15
Moises that saugh the bush with flaumes rede . . ABC. 89
For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght; . . . Mars. 116
And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . . Anel. 144
But when she saw that hir ne gat no geyn, . . . Anel. 206
That Scipioun him saw before that tyde . . . . PF. 97
As wisly as I say the north-north-west, . . . . PF. 117
A garden saw I ful of blosmy bowes . . . . . PF. 183
Under a tre beside a welle, I say Cupide . . . . PF. 211
Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentilesse. . . . . PF. 224
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . . . PF. 225
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . PF. 231
Saw I sittynge many an hundred peire. . . . . PF. 238
The god Priapus saw I as I wente . . . . . PF. 253
I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . . . PF. 264
of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge aboven the . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
And whan she saughe thise . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
pathes, and saughe the lyghtnesse . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
of the rede sonne, and saughe the sterres . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
And whan she say me nat oonly stille, . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
to wrong. Whan I say the fortunes and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20

**Saw**—*Continued*

coempcioun, that men sayen wel it . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
myne accusours sayen ful wel the dignete; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
seide thus: 'Whan I saugh the,' . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
thilke day that thow seye thi two sones maked . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
whan thow saye hem set in the court in hir . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
moeven armes, whan thei seyen cruele . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
ye han power? Now yif thou saye . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
whan thow seye that he hadde wikkide . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
thow seie a man that were fulfild of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
hevene ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
hadde foryeten that he evere sawhe, and . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
vertu that thei han forleten, and sawen that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
whan he say Poliphemus wepynge and blynd.) . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
And saw that she was sorwfully bigon, . . . . TC.1. 114
But for al this, whan that he saw his time, . . . TC.1. 351
That he her saw in temple, and al the wise . . . TC.1. 363
In which he saw al hoolly her figure, . . . . . TC.1. 366
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . TC.1. 550
Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse?' . . . TC.1. 656
'N' I nevere saw a more bountevous . . . . . TC.1. 883
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . . TC.2. 205
Say ye me nevere or now? What sey ye? No?'— . . TC.2. 277
And saw the sorwful ernest of the knight, . . . TC.2. 452
And in his prayer ek saw non unright, . . . . TC.2. 453
Who say evere or this so dul a man?' . . . . TC.2. 548
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare! . . . . TC.2. 1144
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . . TC.2. 1193
And say wel that hir folk were alle aweye, . . . TC.2. 1194
Criseyde, which that alle these thinges say, . . . TC.2. 1265
And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne, . . . . TC.2. 1355
When I thee saw so languisshing to-yere . . . . TC.3. 241
He saw his lady som-time; and also . . . . . TC.3. 451
Whan that he saw that alle thing was wel, . . . TC.3. 696
And ek because I felte wel and say Your grete trouthe TC.3. 991
And right as he that saw his deth y-shapen, . . . TC.3. 1240
the beste That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . TC.3. 1281
Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I leye, . . . . TC.3. 1605
'For, by that cause,I say no time or now . . . . TC.4. 99
As to my doom, that evere saw ruine . . . . . TC.4. 387
Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . . . TC.4. 720
On which I saw him first with yen tweyne, . . . TC.4. 755
Whan she him saw, she gan for shame anon . . . TC.4. 820
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
And whan he saw that specheles she lay, . . . . TC.4. 1167
And whan he saw ther was non other won, . . . TC.4. 1181
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . . TC.4. 1656
For whan he saw that she ne mighte dwelle, . . . TC.4. 1699
And seide unto himself this ilke sawe, . . . . TC.5. 38
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . . TC.5. 93
Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: . . . . TC.5. 165
Sin that he saw his lady was aweye, . . . . . TC.5. 457
For, whan he saw her dores spered alle, . . . . TC.5. 531
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . . . TC.5. 565
Saw I her ones ek ful bisily! . . . . . TC.5. 570
And yond I saw her to her fader ride, . . . . TC 5. 612
'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe . . . . . TC.5. 652
Lo, trewely, they writen that her syen, . . . . TC.5. 816
That whan I see that nevere yit I say, . . . . TC.5. 992
Whan that she saw his wide woundes blede; . . . TC.5. 1047
That evere I say, to serven feithfully, . . . . TC.5. 1076
'For th'ilke night I last Criseyde say, . . . . TC.5. 1187
For, whan he saw that she abood so longe, . . . TC.5. 1202
But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde, . . TC.5. 1209
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . . TC.5. 1238
Whan he it saugh, and sorwfully he sighte: . . . TC.5. 1633
It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede, . . . . . TC.5. 1656
And ther he saugh with ful avisement . . . . TC.5. 1811
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . . . HF.1. 127
I saw anoon right hir figure . . . . . HF.1. 132
First saw I the destrucciouu . . . . . HF.1. 151
And next that saw I how Venus, . . . . . HF.1. 162
Whan that she saw the castel brende, . . . . . HF.1. 163
And I saw next in al this fere. . . . . HF.1. 174
Ther saw I graven eek how he, . . . . . HF.1. 193
Ther saw I thee, cruel Juno, . . . . . HF.1. 198
Ther saw I swich tempeste arise, . . . . . HF.1. 209
Ther saw I graven eek withalle, . . . . . HF.1. 212
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse, . . . . . HF.1. 219
Ther saw I how the tempest stente, . . . . . HF.1. 221
Ther saw I grave, how Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 253
So whan she saw al-utterly, . . . . . HF.1. 296
Tho saw I grave how to Itaile . . . . . HF.1. 433
And also saw I how Sibyle . . . . . HF.1. 439
Saw he, which is long to telle. . . . . HF.1. 446
Tho saw I grave al tharivaile . . . . . HF.1. 451
Yet saw I never swich noblesse . . . . . HF.1. 471
As I saw graven in this chirche; . . . . . HF.1. 473
Then sawgh I but a large feld, . . . . . HF.1. 482
Ne saw I me to rede or wysse. . . . . HF.1. 491
Me thoughte I saw an egle sore, . . . . . HF.1. 499
That never saw men swich a sight, . . . . . HF.1. 504

**Saw**—*Continued*

That saw in dreme, at poynt devys, . . . . . HF 2. 409
And tho saw I al that meynee, . . . . . HF.2. 425
Til that he saw the Scorpioun, . . . . . HF.2. 440
As fer as that I saw the preve; . . . . . HF.2. 481
Tho saw I al the half y-grave . . . . . HF.3. 46
For on that other syde I sey . . . . . HF.3. 61
Al the writynge that I sy; . . . . . HF.3. 72
I saw eek, and ful of wyndowes, . . . . . HF.3. 101
Tho saw I stonden hem behynde, . . . . . HF.3. 124
Ther saw I than dan Cytherus, . . . . . HF.3. 137
There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . . . . HF.3. 143
Tho saw I in another place, . . . . . HF.3. 147
To lerne, saw I trumpe there. . . . . HF.3. 160
Ther saw I sit in other sees, . . . . . HF.3. 161
Ther saw I pleyen jogelours, . . . . . HF.3. 169
Ther saw I thee quene Medea, . . . . . HF.3. 181
Ther saw I Hermes Ballenus, . . . . . HF.3. 183
Ther saw I, and knew hem by name, . . . . . HF.3. 185
Ther saw I Colle tregetour . . . . . HF.3. 187
I saw him carien a wynd-melle . . . . . HF.3. 190
Of al the peple that I say, . . . . . HF.3. 193
I saw perpetually y-stalled, . . . . . HF.3. 274
I saw as gret a wonder yit, . . . . . HF.3. 288
And on hir feet wexen saw I . . . . . HF.3. 301
I saw sittyng on this godesse! . . . . . HF.3. 304
Tho saw I stonde on either syde, . . . . . HF.3. 329
Upon the piler saw I stonde. . . . . HF.3. 338
Alderfirst, lo, ther I sigh, . . . . . HF.3. 339
There saw I stonden, out of drede: . . . . . HF.3. 366
Tho saw I stonde on a pileer, . . . . . HF.3. 391
Than hit was erst, that saw I wel. . . . . HF.3. 406
Thoo saw I on a piler by, . . . . . HF.3. 407
And therto oo thing saw I wel, . . . . . HF.3. 560
And saw anoon the fifte route . . . . . HF.3. 613
Tho saw I stonde in a valeye, . . . . . HF.3. 828
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.' . . . . . HF.3. 897
Of folk, as I saw rome aboute, . . . . . HF.3. 945
And every wyght that I saw there . . . . . HF.3. 953
And somtyme saw I ther, at ones . . . . . HF.3. 998
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe, . . . . . HF.3. 999
Thus saw I false and sooth compouned. . . . . HF.3. 1018
Saw I eek of these pardoneres, . . . . . HF.3. 1037
For I saw rennynge every wyght, . . . . . HF.3. 1055
Atte laste I saw a man, . . . . . HF.3. 1065
For that he say it nat of yore ago. . . . . LGW.G. 13
Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, parde! . . . LGW. 16
And saw hym come and in his hond a quene . . . LGW.G. 145
And in his hande me thoght I saugh him holde . . LGW. 234
And aungelyke his wynges saugh I sprede. . . . LGW. 236
I saugh comyng of ladyes nynetene . . . . . LGW. 283
And whan that Antony saugh that aventure, . . . LGW. 657
That whan she seigh hire tyme myghte bee, . . . LGW. 795
For by the moone she saugh it wel withalle. . . LGW. 812
He seigh the steppes broode of a lyoun; . . . . LGW. 829
And saugh hir wympel and his empty shethe, . . LGW. 888
'Sawe ye,' quod she, 'as ye han walked wide, . . LGW. 978
The queene saugh they dide him swich honour, . . LGW. 1061
And saugh the man, that he was lyke a knyghte, . LGW. 1066
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo. . . LGW. 1563
That feyrer saugh ther never man with ye, . . . LGW. 1600
And of the sege sawe the maner alle. . . . . LGW. 1909
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght, . . . LGW. 2043
No man she sawe, and yet shynede the mone, . . LGW. 2194
And saw his barge saylynge in the see. . . . . LGW. 2196
To seen hir suster, that she saugh not longe, . . LGW. 2261
That whan that Tereus saugh hir beaute, . . . LGW. 2289
Whanne that she segh that Demophon her trayede. . LGW. 2486
For when she sawe that goon away was he, . . . LGW. 2719
That, for thy lady saw nat thy distresse, . . . . Scog. 18
the orisonte; than sawe I wel that the . . . . Astr. 376–82
Than say I wel that the body of Jupiter . . . . Astr. 382–91
For fairer plaiyng non saugh I . . . . . RR. 112
And never saugh I, er that day, . . . . . RR. 120
My face I wysshe. Tho saugh I well . . . . . RR. 125
I saugh a gardyn right anoon, . . . . . RR. 136
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde, . . . . . RR. 147
Hir name above hir heed saugh I, . . . . . RR. 164
Y-clepid was, saugh I and fonde . . . . . RR. 167
Another ymage set saugh I . . . . . RR. 207
But if she outher saugh or herde . . . . . RR. 250
I saugh Envie in that peyntyng . . . . . RR. 289
I trowe that nevere man ne say, . . . . . RR. 488
Chalaundres fele sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 663
And saw the grene place amonge, . . . . . RR. 690
And than wist I and sawe ful well, . . . . . RR. 695
That whan I sawe I wondred me . . . . . RR. 738
Whiles that I sawe hem daunce so. . . . . RR. 792
A fairer man I nevere sigh; . . . . . RR. 818
Ne sawe thou nevere man so lyght. . . . . RR. 832
Saugh never y-wys no gerlond yitt, . . . . . RR. 871
A fyn charboncle sette saugh I; . . . . . RR. 1120
Faire Idilnesse thanne saugh I, . . . . . RR. 1273
In places saw I welles there . . . . . RR. 1409
For whanne he saugh that he his wille . . . . . RR. 1531
Downe at the botme sette sawe I . . . . . RR. 1567
Sawe all his face faire and bright; . . . . . RR. 1603
In thilke mirrour sawe I tho, . . . . . RR. 1649
Of knoppes clos some sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 1675
And whanne he sawe how that I . . . . . RR. 1719
Than ony other that I say, . . . . . RR. 1722

**Saw**—*Continued*

For the perill that I sawe double. . . . . RR. 1756
Though that I sigh yit arwis reyne, . . . . . RR. 1822
For I sawe no man there me by. . . . . RR. 2957
I sawe come with a glad chere . . . . . RR. 2981
And for he sawe it liked me, . . . . . RR. 3075
Til that me saugh so madde and mate . . . . RR. 3190
Whanne she saugh for no sermonynge . . . . . RR. 3333
With Bialacoil whanne he me sey . . . . . RR. 3357
Whanne that he sawe how I wente . . . . . RR. 3363
For well they saugh that it was nede. . . . . RR. 3506
I sawe the Rose whan I was nygh . . . . . RR. 3627
I sawe that through the leves grene . . . . . RR. 3632
Whan that I sawe him, in no wyse . . . . . RR. 3651
And whanne I saugh he hadde soo, . . . . . RR. 3857
A fairer saugh no man with sight, . . . . . RR. 4173
Men seyn over the walle stonde . . . . . RR. 4193
Ne that he saugh never in his lyf . . . . . RR. 4255
Out of hir tour I saugh Resoun, . . . . . RR. 4620
Whanne that they sawe hym sette on lofte, . . . RR. 5503
Though that thou shuldist for thi sothe-sawe . . RR. 6125
That he was wery of his sawe, . . . . . RR. 6475
And sawe folke in the way passyng. . . . . RR. 7424
The pilgrymes sawe he faste by, . . . . . RR. 7425
For whan he sawe her faces wele, . . . . . RR. 7432
Whan thou him saugh in thylke araye, . . . . RR. 7451
And for my sothe-saugh ye me blame. . . . . RR. 7588

**Saw** *see* **Soothsaw**

**Sawcefleem**

For sawcefleem he was, with eyen narwe. . . . . A.Prol. 625

**Saws**

In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes: . . . TC.2. 41
I shal him so enchaunten with my sawes, . . . TC.4. 1395
Both sothe sawes and lesynges; . . . . . HF.2. 168
Thus seith Salamones sawes. . . . . RR. 6543

**Say** (*specimens*)

This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre. . . . A.Prol. 181
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
Gat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye. . . . . A.Prol. 468
He moot as wel seye o word as another. . . . . A.Prol. 738
And for to werken as I shal yow seye, . . . . A.Prol. 779
And bad him seye his verdit, as hym leste. . . . A.Prol. 787
That is to seyn, that telleth in this caas . . . . A.Prol. 797
Now lat us ryde, and herkneth what I seye.' . . . A.Prol. 855
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1151
What wiltow seyn? thou wistest nat yet now . . . A.Kn. 1156
So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn, . . . A.Kn. 1198
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . . A.Kn. 1268
For ther was noon so wys that koude seye . . . A.Kn. 2590
For love of God, and herkneth what I seye. . . . A.Kn. 2782
The wake-pleyes, ne kepe I nat to seye . . . . A.Kn. 2960
This is to seyn, in youthe or elles age, . . . . A.Kn. 3029
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye. . A.Kn. 3034
And, therfore, if that I mysspeke or seye, . . . A.Mil. 3139
Thou mayst ynogh of othere thynges seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3149
But I sey nat therfore that thou art oon, . . . . A.Mil. 3153
She sholde seye she nyste where he was, . . . . A.Mil. 3414
For it is Cristes conseil that I seye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3504
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . A.Mil. 3510
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . . A.Mil. 3579
Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng"; A.Mil. 3598
What al this queynte cast was for to seye; . . . A.Mil. 3605
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,— . . . A.Rv. 3905
That dwelten in this halle of which I seye; . . . A.Rv. 4003
Or elles he is a fool, as clerkes sayn. . . . . A.Rv. 4028
A man may seye ful sooth in game and pley.' . . . A.Co. 4355
I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn, . . . . . B.ML. 46
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!) . . . . . B.ML. 80
Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn, . . . . B.ML 221
By dame Custance; allas! what myghte she seye? . B.ML. 608
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . B.ML. 622
The fruyt of every tale is for to seye, . . . . . B.ML. 706
And othere tidynges spedeful for to seye. . . . . B.ML. 727
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.' . . . . B.ML. 742
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . . B.Sh. 1357
Gydeth my song that I shal of yow seye.' . . . . B.Pri. 1677
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede, . . . . B.Pri. 1690
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye . . . B.Pri. 1697
Noght wiste he what this Latyn was to seye, . . . B.Pri. 1713
Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye . . B.Pri. 1721
I seye that in a wardrobe they hym threwe . . . B.Pri. 1762
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . . B.Th. 1895
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse, . . B.Mel. 2139
ther ye seyn that the janglerie of wommen . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
whiche wommen men seyn that thre . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
that is to seyn, smoke, droppyng of reyn, . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
and licence for to venge yow, I seye that ther be . B.Mel. 2680–5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
fightyng, certes ye seye sooth, whan the . . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seye!' . . . B.Mk. 3154
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Seint Edward, . . . . B.Mk. 3160
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3163
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye; . . . B.Mk. 3235
Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye; . . . . B.Mk. 3269
This is to seyn, the prynces everichoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3277
Of Sampson now wol I namoore sayn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3280
I seye so worshipful a creature, . . . Was noon, . . B.Mk. 3488
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye, . . . B.Mk. 3545
Tho been the sonne-bemes for to seyn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3944
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . B.NP. 3971

**Say** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

For certeinly, as that thise clerkes seyn, . . . . B.NP. 3990
Sir, sey somwhat of huntyng, I yow preye.' . . . B.NP. 3995
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn? . . . B.NP. 4236
And what they seyn of wommen ye may heere; . . B.NP. 4454
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me; . . . . B.NP. 4598
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn; . . . C.Doc. 49
And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn; . . . C.Doc. 90
She nys his doghter, nat, what so he seye; . . . C.Doc. 187
Wherfore I seye al day, as men may see, . . . . C.Pard. 294
'"Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— . C.Pard. 352
To seye this word, and fouler is the dede . . . . C.Pard. 525
Nat Samuel, but Lamuel seye I; . . . . . C.Pard. 585
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . . C.Pard. 636
Wher can ye seye in any maner age . . . . . D.WB. 59 *var*
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . D.WB. 119
And for noon oother cause,—sey ye no? . . . . D.WB. 123
This is to seye, for office, and for ese . . . . . D.WB. 127
This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,— . . D.WB. 175
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe, . . . . D.WB. 355
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn? . . D.WB. 585
He wiped his heed, namoore dorste he seyn . . . D.WB. 731
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere. . . . . D.WB. 828
And somme seyen that we loven best . . . . . D.WB. 935
But seye that we be wise and no-thyng nyce; . . D.WB. 938
And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . . . D.WB. 945
That is to seye, what wommen love moost, . . . D.WB. 985
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . . . D.WB. 1016
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche. . . D.WB. 1019
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!' . . . . D.WB. 1057
Now wolden som men seye, paraventure, . . . . D.WB. 1073
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feeste at al. . . . . D.WB. 1078
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . D.WB. 1210
'A!' quod this somonour, *'benedicite!* what sey ye? . D.Fri. 1456
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn. . . . . D.Sum. 1794
Whan they for soules seye the Psalm of Davit,— . D.Sum. 1933
Lo, "buf" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . . D.Sum. 1934
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide. . . . . D.Sum. 2009
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre." . . D.Sum. 2035
And eek whan I sey "ye" ne sey nat "nay," . . . E.Cl. 355
Whoso me loveth; ther is namoore to seye.' . . . E.Cl. 371
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded . . . . E.Cl. 771
And thanne at erst amonges hem they seye, That Walter . . . . . E.Cl. 985
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye . . E.Cl. 1070
Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene; . . . . E.Cl. 1174
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so, . . . E.Mch. 1293
Wherfore I sey yow pleynly in a clause, . . . . E.Mch. 1431
To my purpos. Placebo, what sey ye?' . . . . E.Mch. 1571
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes) . E.Mch. 1972
Ye wolde nat seyn thise wordes unto me; . . . E.Mch. 2382
Ther he is hurt; this is as muche to seyn . . . . F.Sq. 163
Thus seyn the peple and drawen hem apart. . . . F.Sq. 252
And seyde, 'Sire, ther is namoore to seyne, . . . F.Sq. 314
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn, . . . . F.Sq. 332
That any fowel may in his leden seyn, . . . . F.Sq. 435
This is to seyn, that after his desert, . . . . F.Sq. 532
Gladeth hymself,"—thus seyn men, as I gesse. . . F.Sq. 609
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan. . . . F.Fkl 715
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal. . . . . F.Fkl. 770
And seyn right thus, with sorweful sikes colde, . . F.Fkl. 864
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothyng make; . . . . F.Fkl. 867
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 885
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght; . . . F.Fkl. 1018
Thanne certes to my lady may I seye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1063
For ofte at feestes have I wel herd seye . . . . F.Fkl. 1142
This wyde world, which that men seye is round, . F.Fkl. 1228
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419
The same thyng I seye of Bilyea, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1455
It is to seye in Englissh 'hevenes lilie,' . . . . G.SN. 87
For 'leos' 'people' in Englissh is to seye; . . . . G.SN. 106
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye; . . G.SN. 146
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle. . . . G.SN. 175
'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.' . . G.SN. 212
But thou mayst seyn thy princes han thee maked . G.SN. 484
Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice. . . . . G.CY. 646
'God it forbeede,' quod the preest; 'what say ye? . G.CY. 1375
Up peyne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.' . . H.Mcp. 86
'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkneth what I seye.' . H.Mcp. 104
I am a boystous man; right thus seye I, . . . . H.Mcp. 211
The same I seye, ther is no difference,— . . . . H.Mcp. 225
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey! . . . . I.Pars. 23
For which I seye, if that yow list to heere . . . I.Pars. 37
therefore may the synful man wel seye, as seith Scint I.Pars. 270–5
as muche for to seye as florisshynge, in . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
*Jhesus* is to seyn saveour, or . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
I seye that it shal been universal and total. . . . I.Pars. 290–5
the evaungelist, 'If that we seyn that we . . . I.Pars. 345–50
I sey nat that honestitee in clothynge of . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardee! . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
What seye we eek of hem that deliten . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
noon harm that men doon or seyn he ne . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
in Latyn is for to seyn, approchynge of . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
What seye we eek of putours that lyven . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
'Belial' is to seyn 'withouten juge,' and so faren . . I.Pars. 895–900
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . . BD. 366
That, sooth to saye, he saw me nought; . . . . BD. 460
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe, . . . . . BD. 595
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye. . . BD. 650
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so! . . . . . BD. 713
'Lo, sey, how that may be?' quod I; . . . . . BD. 744 *em*

**Say** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Soth to seyen, I sawgh oon . . . . . BD. 817
Soth to seyn, it was not rede, . . . . . BD. 855
And soth to seyne, therwyth-al . . . . . BD. 988
That I may of yow here seyn . . . . . BD. 1030
I was right yong, soth to say, . . . . . BD. 1089
Kepyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn, . . . Pity. 51
The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne. . . Pity. 77
For, sothly for to seyne, I bere the sore, . . . . Pity. 96
This is to seyne, I wol be youres ever; . . . . Pity. 113
Than for to anythyng or thynke or seye . . . . Comp.L. 123
But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore, . . . Anel. 346
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14
'But brekers of the lawe, soth to seyn, . . . . PF. 78
Can I not seyn if that the cause were . . . . PF. 106
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence. . . PF. 126
Men myghte hir seen; and sothly for to say, . . . PF. 270
In esy vois began to speke and seye, . . . . . PF. 382
To seyn the verdit for yow foules alle.' . . . . PF. 525
This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650
Coempcioun is to seyn comune . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
Tragedye is to seyn a dite of a prosperite . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
I of this? Thow wolt sey "nay." . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
'Who mai seie nay?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
But what schal I seye of delyces of . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
But seye me this. Wenestow that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
This to seyn, nay; for who-so that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
This to seyn, that ye that ben . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
I denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
But thou mayst seyn, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
sperceyven by this that I schal seyn. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
folwen Plato, lat us seyen thanne sothly . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
I dar wel seyn, in al that Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 396
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here, . . . . TC.1. 398
'What wol now every lover seyn of thee, . . . . TC.1. 512
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . TC.1. 514
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 591
'Men seyn, "To wrecche is consolacioun . . . . TC.1. 708
So ful of sorwe am I, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 712
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones, . . . TC.1. 804
'Look up, I seye, and tel me what she is . . . . TC.1. 862
How wiltow seyn of me and my destresse? . . . TC.1. 1018
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I. . . . . TC.2. 18
Say ye me nevere or now? What sey ye? No?'— . TC.2. 277
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!'— . . . TC.2. 314
Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!" . . . TC.2. 754
And coye hem, that they seyn non harm of me; . . TC.2. 801
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 986
Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright; . . . . TC.2. 999
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1126
'Nay, nece,' quod Pandare, 'sey not so! . . . . TC.2. 1207
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye sey me soth! . . . TC.2. 1282
But tho that ben expert in love it seye, . . . . TC.2. 1367
That wol ye bothe seyn whan ye ben oon! . . . TC.2. 1740
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye? . . . TC.2. 1757
To me!' quod she, 'ey! what is this to seye? . . . TC.3. 74
'That is to seyn, for thee am I becomen, . . . . TC.3. 253
And seyn that I the worste trecherye . . . . . TC.3. 278
That is to seye, that thou us nevere wreye; . . . TC.3. 284
'I seye not this for no mistrust of you, . . . . TC.3. 323
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . . TC.3. 355
But Pandar up, and (shortly for to seyne) . . . TC.3. 548
This Troilus, right platly for to seyn, . . . . . TC.3. 786
'Sey "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!'— . . TC.3. 1106
What mighte or may the sely larke seye, . . . TC.3. 1191
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence, . . . TC.3. 1297
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 117
And seyn that thorugh thy medling is y-blowe . . TC.4. 167
O King Priam!' quod they, 'thus siggen we, . . . TC.4. 194
'But sey me this: sin that thee think'th so light . TC.4. 484
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn, . . . TC.4. 974
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come . TC.4. 997
That it shal come; but they seyn that, therfore . TC.4. 999
That ben purvey'd; but needly, as they seyn, . . TC.4. 1006
'I seye, that if th'opinioun of thee . . . . . TC.4. 1030
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this, . . . . TC.4. 1031
His hondes wrong, and seid that was to seye, . . TC.4. 1171
Receive now my spirit!'—wolde he seye, . . . . TC.4. 1210
That in effect this thing that I shal seye . . . . TC.4. 1290
Men seyn "the suffrant overcom'th," parde; . . . TC.4. 1584
And leches seyn, that of complexiouns . . . . . TC.5. 369
'Ek othre seyn that thorugh impressiouns, . . . TC.5. 372
And othre seyn, as they in bookes finde, . . . . TC.5. 375
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . . TC.5. 412
Had of him routhe, and that they seyen sholde, . . TC.5. 626
'I sey not therfor that I wol you love, . . . . TC.5. 1002
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun, . . . . . TC.5. 1003
But in effect, and shortly for to seye, . . . . . TC.5. 1009
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte. . . TC.5. 1050
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne, . . . TC.5. 1349
And to the Lord right thus I speke and seye: . . TC.5. 1862
Al this seye I be Eneas . . . . . HF.1. 286
Therfor I wol seye o proverbe, . . . . . HF.1. 289
And with that vois, soth for to seyne, . . . . HF.2. 55

**Say** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And with this word, soth for to seyne, . . . . HF.2. 452
But men seyn, 'What may ever laste? . . . . HF.3. 57
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . . HF.3. 963
As autourys seyn—levyth hem if you leste. . . . LGW.G. 88
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme— . LGW. 101
But of his face I can not seyn the hewe, . . . . LGW.G. 162
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle.' . . . . LGW. 577
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . LGW. 756
I kannat seye if that hit be possible,— . . . . LGW. 1020
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kylle . . LGW. 1216
Which were to longe to written and to seyn; . . . LGW. 1565
Now mote I sayne the exilynge of kynges . . . LGW. 1680
How sayne men of the sege? how shal it be? . . LGW. 1725
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.' . . . . LGW. 2073
But wel I wot, thou wilt answere and seye, . . . Scog. 34
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse, . . . . Scog. 36
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . Buk. 20
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne; . . . . Merc.B. 18
Can I noght doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . Comp.A. 8
I sey for me, for al my deedly chere, . . . . Comp.A. 27
Than may I seyn, right shortly in a clause, . . . Comp.A. 38
minutes, this to seien mynutes of an houre. . . . Astr. 40 5
This is no more to seyn but eny tyme . . . . Astr. 322–4
sayn somme auctours; and somme of hem . . . Astr. 365–8
sayn that yf men clepe the latitude of a . . . . Astr. 365–8
As ye toforn have herd me seyne. . . . . RR. 2969

**Say** *see* **Withseie**

**Say(e)** *see* **Saw**

**Sayest**
'Wheither seistow this in ernest or in pley? . . A.Kn. 1125
Which that thou seist that I have maad to thee. . A.Kn. 1605
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow? . . . A.Mil. 3490
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey! . . A.Co. 4356
Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . . B.ML. 106
And seist thou hast to lite and he hath al. . . . B.ML. 109
'*Parfay*,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekene shal, . . . B.ML. 110
Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . . D.WB. 248
Thanne seistow it is a tormentrie . . . . . D.WB. 251
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have; . . . D.WB. 254
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . D.WB. 257
Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschance . . D.WB. 260 *var*
Thou seyst men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . . D.WB. 263
'And if that she be foul, thou seist that she . . . D.WB. 265
As, seistow, wol been withoute make; . . . . . D.WB. 270
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271
Thus seistow, lorel, whan thow goost to bedde, . . D.WB. 273
'Thow seyst that droppyng houses, and eek smoke, . D.WB. 278
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . . D.WB. 285
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe. . . . D.WB. 292
'Thou seist also that it displeseth me . . . . . D.WB. 293
Thus seistow, olde barelful of lyes! . . . . . D.WB. 302
'Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . . D.WB. 337
Yet prechestow and seyst an hateful wyf . . . . D.WB. 366
Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree, . . . D.WB. 376
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . E.Mch. 2125
Tiburce answerde, 'Seistow this to me . . . . G.SN. 260
Thou seyst thy princes han thee yeven myght . . G.SN. 480
'thow seyst sooth; have thow the yerde, . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
alle vertues, thou seist ful sooth; ne I . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
for thou seyst that thow art so desyrous . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
'Certes,' quod sche, 'thou seyst aryght; . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
'What seystow thanne, yif that a man . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
'Thow seyst aryght,' quod sche, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
me clerly to undirstonde what thou seist, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
What seistow thanne of all thise thinges, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
'And what seistow thanne,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
'But what seistow of the merye . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'And what seistow of that othir fortune,' . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
I accorde me that it is ryght as thou seist, . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
thou arguist and seist thus: that if it . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
necessite to betyde.) And yif thou seist . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
But now yif thou seist thus: that, 'If it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
And seyst I am he that thou trustest most, . . . TC.1. 720
'Ye, so seystow!' quod Troilus tho, 'allas! . . . TC.1. 834
'Thou seyst wel,' quod Pandare, 'and now I hope . TC.1. 939
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go. . . . TC.1. 1040
'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde . . TC.4. 449
'Thou sey'st right wel, and I wil don right so.' . . TC.4. 1122
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? TC.5. 1161
'Allas, thou sey'st ful soth!' quod Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1163
'Now seystow wisly!' quod this Pandarus. . . . TC.5. 1291
'Thou seyst not soth,' quod he, 'thou sorceresse, . TC.5. 1520
But what art thou that seyst this tale, . . . . HF.3. 749
Why seystow than I am to thee so kene . . . . Fort. 27

**Saying**
In visityng in fourme or seying her sawis . . . . TC.2. 41 *var*
Seying, 'allas, that evere they were born!' . . . TC.4. 1251
This have I herd ofte in seiyng, . . . . . RR. 4031
Anoon spake Drede right thus seiyng, . . . . RR. 4042

**Says**
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . . A.Rv. 4180

**Scab**
Of pokkes, and of scabbe, and every soor, . . . C.Pard. 358
Withoute bleyne, scabbe, or royne; . . . . . RR. 553

**Scaffold**
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho!' . . . . A.Kn. 2533
He pleyeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . . A.Mil. 3384
Of gynne, gunne, nor skaffaut. . . . . RR. 4176

**Scalded**
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel . . . A.Kn. 2020
And Nicholas is scalded in the towte: . . . . . A.Mil. 3853

**Scalding**
Withoute scaldyng they hem pulle. . . . . RR. 6820

**Scale**
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale . . . Astr. 50–7
Of this forseide skale fro the . . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Scaled**
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,— . . . A.Prol. 627

**Scales**
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte. . . . PF. 189

**Scalle**
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3

**Scalled**
With scalled browes blak and piled berde . . . A.Prol. 627 *var*

**Scant**
Be ye not skant, for alle we singe and seye . . . ABC. 175

**Scantilone**
Wrought with squyre and scantilone, . . . . . RR. 7064

**Scantitee**
scantitee of clothynge is reprevable. . . . . I.Pars. 430–5

**Scantness**
the inordinat scantnesse of it.' . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
clothynge . . . into desordinat scantnesse? . . . I.Pars. 415–20
for the scantnesse. And forther-over if so be . . I.Pars. 420–5
the horrible disordinat scantnesse of . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5

**Scape**
Out of this prisoun helpe that we may scapen. . . A.Kn. 1107
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . A.Mil. 3608
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape; . . . . A.Mil. 3800
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . A.Rv. 4087
He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon . . . TC.5. 908
I shulde not from his hondis scape. . . . . RR. 3166
And if thou scape yit atte laste . . . . . RR. 5125

**Scaped**
Now is she scaped al hire aventure, . . . . . B.ML. 1151
That from the panter and the net ben skapid, . . . LGW.G. 119
That of the panter and the nette ben scaped, . . . LGW. 131

**Scapest**
At shorte wordes thou ne scapest nought . . . . LGW. 2643

**Scaping**
the scapynge withouten peyne be . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5

**Scarce**
holde nat yow to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, B.Mel. 2785–90
Ther as vitaile is eek so skars and thinne, . . . Form.A. 36
Loke that no man for scarce thee holde, . . . . RR. 2329
Scarce and gredy in his entent. . . . . RR. 5696

**Scarcely**
Or lyve as scarcely as hym list desire; . . . . A.Prol. 583
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . B.Sh. 1418
scarsly shaltou fynden any persone that . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
The eldeste scarsly fyf yeer was of age. . . . B.Mk. 3602
is venyal synne, and trewely scarsly may . . . I.Pars. 940–5
laste day scarsly may he shryven hym, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarsly wol he . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Ne nat skarsly Macrobeus, . . . . . BD. 284
Ek scarsly ben ther in this place three . . . . TC.2. 43
Thou shalt full scarsly seyn the two. . . . . RR. 2534
Nor of a thousande full scarsly, . . . . . RR. 5460

**Scarcity**
man by cause of his scarsetee and chyngerie, . . B.Mel. 2790–5
The cause grettest of swich scarsetee. . . . . G.CY. 1393
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . Ven. 80

**Scarlet**
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . . . A.Prol. 456
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1917
Ye been so scarlet reed aboute youre eyen, . . . B.NP. 4351
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . . D.WB. 559

**Scarmuch** *see* **Skirmish**

**Scathe**
But she was som-del deef, and that was scathe. . . A.Prol. 446
In heigh maistrie, and elles were it scathe,— . . E.Cl. 1172
Criseyde which that nevere dide hem scathe . . TC.4. 207
Polymites and many a man to scathe. . . . . TC.5. 938
They wolde eftsoonys do you scathe, . . . . . RR. 6649
And skathe is that Fayre-Welcomyng . . . . RR. 7565

**Scatheless**
That scatheles full sykerly . . . . . RR. 1550

**Scatter**
and skatere thou . . . the weyghtes and the cloudes . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80

**Scattered**
And somme are scatered al the floor aboute, . . . G.CY. 914

**Scattered** *see* **To-scatered**

**Scattereth**
power, he wasteth and scatereth rychesse, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5

**Scedasus** *see* **Cedasus**

**Scepter**
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3334
And she that bar the ceptre ful of floures . . . B.Mk. 3563
With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde. . PF. 256
sche bar a ceptre. And whan she saughe thise . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
peples by ceptre imperiale that the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And ek this Nero governyde by ceptre . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
yit governed this Nero by septre alle the . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
There halt the lord of kynges the septre of his myght . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . LGW. 1131

**Scholar**
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . . A.Prol. 260
With hym ther was dwellynge a poure scoler, . . A.Mil. 3190
All were he scoler to Richesse, . . . . . RR. 5950
Now am I maister, now scolere, . . . . . RR. 6330
**Scholar** *see* **Scolering**
**Scholars**
Thanne were ther yonge poore scolers two . . . A.Rv. 4002 *var*
**School**
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . . A.Prol. 125
(After the scole of Oxenforde tho), . . . . . A.Mil. 3329
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . . B.Pri. 1685
That lerned in that scole yeer by yere . . . . B.Pri. 1688
That day by day to scole was his wone; . . . . B.Pri. 1694
As he sat in the scole at his prymer, . . . . B.Pri. 1707
She hath at scole and elles-where hym soght; . . B.Pri. 1780
That in scole is greet altercacioun . . . . . B.NP. 4427
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . D.WB. 528
In scole-matere greet difficultee. . . . . D.Fri. 1272
To prechyng, and to scole of clergye, . . . . D.Fri. 1277
Thogh I have had in scole swich honour; . . . . D.Sum. 2186
Of scole termes; wyser men than thow, . . . . E.Mch. 1569
Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is: . TC.1. 634
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus . . . . LGW. 1896
His scole he lesith, if he be clerk; . . . . . RR. 3274
That from youre scole so devyaunt . . . . . RR. 4789
**School** *see* **Scoley-**
**Schools**
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . . . D.WB. 44c
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis. . . . . E.Mch. 1427
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . . . E.Mch. 1428
ben noryssed in the studies or scoles of . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
**Schoolward**
To scoleward and homward whan he wente; . . . B.Pri. 1739
**Science**
For his science and for his heigh renoun. . . . . A.Prol. 316
Ther may no tonge expresse in no science; . . . B.Pri. 1666
gladly techen the science that he kan withouten . B.Mel. 2260–5
auctoritee of persones, and by science; . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
Now se we wel that the science and the konnynge . B.Mel. 2925–30
Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . B.Mk. 3938
Mercurie loveth wysdam and science, . . . . . D.WB. 699
But that science is so fer us biforn . . . . . G.CY. 680
And of his science am I never the neer; . . . . G.CY. 721
That slidynge science hath me maad so bare, . . G.CY. 732
Men wolde hem slee by-cause of hir science. . . . G.CY. 896
To shewen hem thus muche of my science: . . . G.CY. 1124
This disciplyne, and this crafty science. . . . . G.CY. 1253
For this science and this konnyng,' quod he, . . . G.CY. 1446
Salomon, 'Whoso that hadde the science to know . I.Pars. 225–30
Thilke science, as seith . . . , maketh a man . . I.Pars. 230–5
goodes of grace been science, power . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
lond ne catel, but somtyme in science . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
Cometh al this newe science that men lere. . . . PF. 25
science of gode werkes, unbownden fro . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
fer fro the sothe of science. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
science ne may nat ben medled with . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
conceyved by science may ben noon other . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
is the cause why that science wanteth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
thing be ryght as science comprehendeth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
fre bytydynges. For right as science of thingis . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
comprehended by science but certein; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
sothfastnesse of science. And thou wenest . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
that it be dyvers fro the holnesse of science . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
of the soverein science, that nis nat enclosed . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
what his science is. The comune jugement of . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
and the devyne science. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
and the science of hym that overpasseth . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
ryghtfully that it is science of presence or . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
condicioun of the devyne science?' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
futures yeven cause of the science of god. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
of the devyne science, whiche that embraseth alle thinges . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
That in science so expert was, that he . . . . TC.1. 67
What newe lust, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 1255
O God of science and of light, . . . . . HF.3. 1
Thou shalt [wite] withouten science, . . . . . RR. 4689
It is kunnyng withoute science, . . . . . RR. 4717
They selle her science for wynnyng, . . . . . RR. 5723
That he of no craft hath science, . . . . . RR. 6717
**Sciences**
thapostle seith that the sciences and the . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
Particuler sciences for to lerne,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1122
For I am siker that ther be sciences . . . . . F.Fkl. 1139
to seyn, by noteful sciences). And thus . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
disputedest ofte with me of the sciences . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
lerne sciences touching nombres and . . . . . Astr. 1–5
**Scipio**
In Affrike of the worthy Cipioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4314
That he mette, kyng Scipioun, . . . . . BD. 286
'Tullyus, of the Dreem of Scipioun.' . . . . . PF. 31
**Scipio**—*Continued*
First, telleth it, whan Scipioun was come . . . PF. 36
Than prayde him Scipioun to telle hym al . . . PF. 71
That Scipioun him saw before that tyde . . . . PF. 97
That Isaye ne Scipioun, . . . . . HF.2. 6
Ne the kyng, dan Scipio, . . . . . HF.2. 408
That whilom mette kyng Cipioun. . . . . RR. 10
**Scis**
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
**Scissors**
Withoute rasour or sisoures— . . . . . HF.2. 182
**Scl-** *see* **Sl-**
**Scogan**
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . . Scog. *head*
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence! . . . . Scog. 13
Allas, Scogan! of olde folk ne yonge, . . . . . Scog. 20
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . Scog. 21
And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken, . . . Scog. 25
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse, . . . . Scog. 36
Scogan, that knelest at the stremes hede . . . . Scog. 43
Yet, Scogan, thenke on Tullius kyndenesse; . . . Scog. 47
**Scolering**
Of fyve housbondes scolering am I. . . . . D.WB. 44f
**Scoleye**
Of hem that yaf hym wher-with to scoleye. . . . A.Prol. 302
**Scoleying**
Of .v. housbondes scoleying am I . . . . . D.WB. 44f *var* Ch Ch
**Scorcheth**
the violent wynde Nothus scorchith . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5 *var*
**Score**
I am youre wyf, score it upon my taille, . . . . B.Sh. 1606
If thou maist fynde ony score, . . . . . RR. 2660
**Scorkleth**
wind Nothus scorklith, and baketh the . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
**Scorn**
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . . . A.Mil. 3388
Peradventure in scorn for I am oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3915
Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110
in thy presence, and scorne thee in thyn . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623
the peple shal So scorne thee, and laughe at thy folye; G.SN. 506
For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my mede, . . . Anel. 305
we scorne swyche ravyneres and henteres of . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
how gret scorn woldestow han of it! . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
Thanne seide sche thus: 'I ne scorne the nat, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
To scornen Love, which that so soone can . . . TC.1. 234
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . TC.1. 320
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise! . . TC.1. 335
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . TC.1. 514
It is not so; and therfor scorn me nought. . . . TC.1. 576
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . TC.1. 909
That ye wol scornen any woman so! . . . . . TC.5. 982
That take hit wel and scorne hit noght, . . . . HF.1. 91
Or hate, or scorne, or through envye, . . . . . HF.1. 95
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde . . . Scog. 22
They calle hem "wrecche," scorne, and blame, . . RR. 5499
Wel konne they scorne thee withal; . . . . . RR. 6289
(I scorne not, that I yow tell)— . . . . . RR. 7118
**Scorned**
partie of that compaignye scorned the wise olde men, B.Mel. 2225–30
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . B.NP. 4277
temporeel prosperitee, and scorned by deceite . . I.Pars. 275–80
Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse, . . . . . BD. 926
scornede festyvaly and myriely swich . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen, . . . TC.1. 303
**Scorned** *see* **Bescorned**
**Scorner**
The fesaunt, scorner of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357
**Scorners**
kepe yow from the compaignye of scorneres, . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
"With scorneres make no compaignye, but flee . . B.Mel. 2520–5
for certes, swiche scorneres faren . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
whanne it florissheth. Thise scorneres . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
**Scornest**
'Scornestow me,' quod I,—(or elles, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
**Scorneth**
scorneth his neighebore; . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
whan he scorneth a man for his goode . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
That scorneth many a creature. . . . . BD. 624
that sche leygheth and scorneth the wepynges of hem, Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
**Scorning**
Thanne comth scornynge of his neighebor, . . . I.Pars. 510–5
Afterward speke we of scornynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . PF. 346
palays, schalt leden a cler age, scornynge the wood-nesses . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
That down were sent in scorning of nature. . . . TC.1. 105
**Scorpio**
Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . . Astr. 40–5
**Scorpio** *see* **Scorpius**
**Scorpion**
But this scorpioun, this wikked goost, . . . . B.ML. 404
Lyk to the scorpion so deceyvable . . . . . E.Mch. 2058
'Traitour,' quod he, 'with tonge of scorpioun . . H.Mcp. 271
the scorpioun that styngeth and sodeynly . . . I.Pars. 850–5
I likne hir to the scorpioun, . . . . . BD. 635
Til that he saw the Scorpioun, . . . . . HF.2. 440

**Scorpion**—*Continued*
by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, Gemini . . . Astr. 174–0
Aquarius to Scorpioun, and Capricorne . . . . Astr. 294–301
**Scorpius**
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpius . . . . Astr. 139–45
**Scot**
That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . A.Prol. 616
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! D.Fri. 1543
**Scotlandward**
To Scotlondward, his foomen for to seke. . . . B.ML. 718
**Scots**
Agayn the Scottes, as men may wel heere; . . . B.ML. 580
**Scour**
broghte a yerde to scoure with the child . . . . I.Pars. 670–5 *var*
**Scoured**
As ony basyn scoured newe, . . . . . RR. 540
**Scourge**
God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardye, . . . . B.Mk. 3590
amoeved, and broghte a yerde to scourge the childe; I.Pars. 670–5
**Scourged**
thanne was he scourged that no . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
**Scourges**
With sharpe scourges of adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1157
**Scourging**
knokkynge of thy brest, in scourgynge with yerdes, I.Pars. 1055–60
With no-thing but with scourgyng of hir chere. . . Mars. 42
**Scrape**
Hit to correcte and eek to rubbe and scrape; . . Adam. 6
**Scratching** *see* **Cracching**
**Scribes**
Sitte Scribes and Pharisen . . . . . RR. 6893
**Scrip**
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye, . . . D.Sum. 1737
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun. . D.Sum. 1777
And a skryppe of Fayntе Distresse, . . . . . RR. 7403
**Scrips**
With scrippes bret-ful of lesynges, . . . . . HF.3. 1033
**Scripture**
put it in scripture and in remembraunce. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
Of which I can not tellen no scripture; . . . . TC.3. 1369
On Eneas. But as of that scripture . . . . . LGW. 1144
And this ageyns Holy Scripture, . . . . . RR. 6452
**Scriptures**
Of sterres that been cleped in scriptures, . . . . A.Kn. 2044
**Scrit**
If I yow tolde of every scrit and bond . . . . E.Mch. 1697
Gan for to chaunge; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille, . . TC.2. 1130
**Scrivenly**
Ne scrivenly ne craftily thou write; . . . . . TC.2. 1026
**Scriveyn**
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1
**Scums**
the bristilede boor markide with scomes the . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
**Scutcheons**
And with losenges, and scochouns, . . . . . RR. 893
**Scylla**
Silla, and eek the moder of Romulus,— . . . . . PF. 292
**Scythe**
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe; . . . LGW. 646
**Scythia**
That whilom was y-cleped Scithia; . . . . . A.Kn. 867
The faire, hardy queene of Scithia, . . . . . A.Kn. 882
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome, . . . . A.Kn. 2044
Of Cithia, that he conquered hadde, . . . . . Anel. 37
**Scythia(?)** *see* **Sithea**
**Se**
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
**Sea**
Whan they were wonne; and in the Grete See . . A.Prol. 59
He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . A.Prol. 276
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente. . . . . A.Prol. 698
Was naked, fletynge in the large see, . . . . . A.Kn. 1956
As fer as God hath maked see or lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2104
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene, . A.Kn. 2298
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan, . . . . A.Kn. 2456
Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3031
Noees flood, come walwynge as the see, . . . . A.Mil. 3616
The bareyne yle stondynge in the see; . . . . B.ML. 68
Ye seken lond and see for yowre wynnynges; . . B.ML. 127
And forth she sailleth in the salte see! . . . . B.ML. 445
Thurghout the see of Grece unto the strayte . . . B.ML. 464
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see? . . B.ML. 485
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge. . . . B.ML. 490
That power han tanoyen lond and see, . . . . B.ML. 492
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree'? . . . . B.ML. 494
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . B.ML. 506
She seyde she was so mazed in the see . . . . B.ML. 526
The plages of the North, by land and see. . . . B.ML. 543
Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . . B.ML. 557
In salte see, al-thogh I se noght how. . . . . B.ML. 830
But in the see she dryveth forth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 875
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo, . . . . B.ML. 901
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste. . . B.ML. 906
And in the see he dreynte for vengeance; . . . B.ML. 923
That in the salte see my wyf is deed'; . . . . B.ML. 1039
y-sent My wyf by see, as wel as he hire sente . . B.ML. 1042
It am I, fader, that in the salte see . . . . . B.ML. 1109
In Flaundres, al biyonde the see, . . . . . B.Th. 1909

**Sea**—*Continued*
And alle the floodes of the see restrayne; . . . B.Mk. 3777
That wan al thoccident, by land and see, . . . B.Mk. 3864
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see; . . B.NP. 4460
Now stood hire castel faste by the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 847
And pitously into the see biholde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 863
To romen by the see, but disconfort, . . . . . F.Fkl. 896
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius, . . . . . F.Fkl. 970
That of the see is chief goddesse and queene,— . . F.Fkl. 1046
Though Neptunus have deitee in the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 1047
Right so the see desireth naturelly . . . . . F.Fkl. 1052
Bothe in the see and ryveres moore and lesse. . . F.Fkl. 1054
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of relees, . G.SN. 46
Somtyme his good is drenched in the see, . . . G.CY. 949
and the see also, and the eyr also, that . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
a greet wawe of the see comth somtyme . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
This kyng wolde wenden over see. . . . . BD. 67
Was in the see, thus in this wyse, . . . . . BD. 69
Go faste in-to the grete se, . . . . . BD. 140
Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde, . . . . . BD. 208
Go hoodles in-to the drye se, . . . . . BD. 1027
Were bitter, neither in erthe nor in see, . . . . ABC. 50
That erthe and see and tree and every lake . . . PF. 313 *var*
the smothe watir of the see; and what spirit turneth the . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
the byttere see of this lif, be fordryven . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
The rage ne the manaces of the see, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
turmented in this see of fortune. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
turnynge and wallwynge the see, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
an arm of the see that ebbeth and floweth, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
reynes and with coldes. The see hath . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
as many richesses as the see torneth upward . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
Ofte the see is cleer and calm . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
and overwhelveth the see. . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
despice the see manasynge with flodes; . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
wynd troublynge the see thondre with . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
gladed som-tyme of the face of the see . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
karf yit the heye see with oores or with . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
the see and the mareys contene and . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
the see, gredy to flowen, constreyneth with . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
precyous stones of the rede see, and thoughe he do ere his . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
ile in the see that highte Tyle be . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
of the see yhidde in the flodes, and . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
his wandrynge shippes by the see, into . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
and drencheth his late flaumbes in the see, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
beten the strondes of the see by quakynge . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the depe westrene see, ne coveyteth nat to . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
deeyen his flaumbes in the see of the occian, . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
see othere sterres I-plowngid in the see. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
or elles of the see. So ne seth nat god, . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
A-midde the see betwixen windes two . . . . TC.1. 417
For in this see the boot hath swich travaile, . . . TC.2. 3
This see clepe I the tempestous matere . . . . TC.2. 5
By Neptunus, that God is of the see, . . . . . TC.2. 443
In hevene and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . TC.3. 8
Love, that of erthe and see hath governaunce, . . TC.3. 1744
'That that the see, that gredy is to flowen, . . . TC.3. 1758
Thorugh Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . TC.4. 1549
For al the gold atwixen sonne and see: . . . . TC.5. 883
To warme of th' este see the wawes wete, . . . TC.5. 1109
This litel spot of erthe that with the see . . . TC.5. 1815
Naked fletynge in a see. . . . . HF.1. 133
That in the see were left behynde. . . . . HF.1. 238
That him tidde upon the see. . . . . HF.1. 255
Deserte alone, right in the se, . . . . . HF.1. 417
Betwixen hevene, erthe, and see; . . . . . HF.2. 207
That every ryver to the see . . . . . HF.2. 240
Hath fish dwellyng in floode and see, . . . . . HF.2. 243
Heven, erthe, and eek the see, . . . . . HF.2. 338
Now shippes seyllynge in the see. . . . . HF.2. 395
In-myd the see, and ther he dreynte, . . . . . HF.2. 415
'Peter! betyng of the see,' . . . . . HF.2. 526
As the see of welles and sprynges,— . . . . . HF.3. 894
And in the see hit happed hem to mete. . . . . LGW. 634
That it nere goon under the see adoun. . . . . LGW. 792
And to the see ful faste he gan him hye, . . . . LGW. 950
But of his aventures in the see . . . . . LGW. 953
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 958
Which that he wende han loren in the see, . . . LGW. 1048
The dawenyng upryst oute of the see; . . . . LGW. 1188
For hunger and for myscheef in the see, . . . . LGW. 1278
Beyonde Troye, estwarde in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1426
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . . LGW. 1462
And romynge on the clyves by the see. . . . . LGW. 1470
And come for to pley out of the see, . . . . . LGW. 1495
That they han suffred in the salte see; . . . . LGW. 1510
And as the see, with tempeste al to-shake, . . . LGW. 1765
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see, . . . . . LGW. 2163
And fonde his fader drenched in the see. . . . . LGW. 2178
And saw his barge saylynge in the see. . . . . LGW. 2196
Of Athenes, and to the see him broghte, . . . . LGW. 2306

**Sea**—*Continued*
This Demophon come saylyng in the see . . . . LGW. 2405
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . . . LGW. 2419
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . Fort. 61
On this side, or biyonde the see, . . . . . RR. 283
Song of mermaydens of the see, . . . . . RR. 680
No more than may the see be drye. . . . . RR. 1566
For drye as well the greete see . . . . . RR. 2748
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . . . RR. 3052
The see may never be so stille, . . . . . RR. 3773
We enviroune bothe londe and se, . . . . . RR. 7017
**Seal**
And sheweth the kyng his seele and his lettre; . . B.ML. 882
Oure lige lordes seel on my patente, . . . . . C.Pard. 337
I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel. . . . . D.WB. 604
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seel.' . . . D.Sum. 2128
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond. . . F.Sq. 131
And halt myne herte undir his sele, . . . . . RR. 5145
**Sealed**
Lo, heere the lettres seled of this thyng, . . . . B.ML. 736
Into your grace, and bothe our hertes seled, . . . TC.4. 293
**Sealed** *see* **Enseled**
**Sealeth**
This lettre he seleth, pryvely wepynge, . . . . . B.ML. 768
**Seals**
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave! . . . . . TC.3. 1462
**Seams**
unsowen the semes of freendshipe in mannes herte. . I.Pars. 620–5
**Search**
ther may no man comprehende ne serchen hem suffisantly. . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
That serchen every lond and every streem, . . . D.WB. 867
Full narwe serchen and espie. . . . . RR. 4245
**Searched**
*Raisoun.* 'If love be serched wel and sought, . . . RR. 4809
**Season**
Bifil that in that seson on a day, . . . . . A.Prol. 19
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte . . . . . A.Kn. 1043
And eek the lusty seson of that May . . . . . A.Kn. 2484
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2049
What for the sesoun and the yonge grene, . . . F.Sq. 54
Arrayed after the lusty sesoun soote . . . . . F.Sq. 389
What for the sesoun, and the morwenynge, . . . F.Sq. 397
To ech of hem his tyme and his sesoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1034
The colde, frosty seson of Decembre. . . . . F.Fkl. 1244
Ne nyghtyngale in the sesoun of May. . . . . G.CY. 1343
houres of the firste somer sesoun, that . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
in the first somer sesoun the leeves that the wynd that Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
somer sesoun; for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
floures of the first somer sesoun, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
mutabilite of floures of the somer sesoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the first somer sesoun warmynge; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
Ye, bothe for the seson and the feste. . . . . TC.1. 168
For, though your love laste a sesoun, . . . . . HF.1. 341
Farwel myn stodye, as lastynge that sesoun! . . . LGW.G. 39
The smale foules, of the sesoun fayne, . . . . LGW. 130
lightly, by the sesoun of the yere, knowe . . . Astr. 211–5
And in this sesoun delytous, . . . . . RR. 90
And in the swete seson that lefe is, . . . . . RR. 103
That baren nottes in her sesoun . . . . . RR. 1360
That drowe nygh to her sesoun, . . . . . RR. 1678
And, full of froste, [a] somer sesoun, . . . . . RR. 4746
As longe as Youthe is in sesoun . . . . . RR. 4981
**Seasons**
After the sondry sesons of the yeer, . . . . . A.Prol. 347
attempreth the variauntes sesouns of the yer, . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
Whanne thei ben faire in her sesouns. . . . . RR. 4012
**Seat**
By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice; . . . . B.Mk. 3715
biforn the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 160–5
from the sovereyne sete, whi arttow . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
for a ryght certeyn sete to the in myn hows . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5 *var*
ther-in his sete or his hous than elles . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
than after the sete of thi thought, in . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
wol fownden hym a perdurable seete, . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
and upon the streyte sete of this erthe; . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
it were into the streyte seete of here thought, . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
comen from his heye sete. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
fynde the seete of thilk sovereyn . . . . . Bo.3. p 9. 860–5
to steyen up in-to thi streyte seete; . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
hyd in the seete al with-inne, and that it is . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
**Seat** *see* **Site**
**Seats**
Unto the seettes preesseth al the route, . . . . . A.Kn. 2580
unworschipful seetis of dignytees. (Unworschipful seetes he clepeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
And loven setes at the table, . . . . . RR. 6913
**Seche** *see* **Seek**
**Second**
Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde, . . . . . B.ML. 359
'As to the seconde resoun, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
'Now as to the seconde point; . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
this thanne shul ye examyne the seconde condicion B.Mel. 2545–50
as it is writen in the seconde book of . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
How that the seconde heeste of hym is this: . . . C.Pard. 641
How that the seconde heeste of God is that; . . . C.Pard. 647
The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. *head*
**Second**—*Continued*
Here bigynneth The Second Nonnes Tale . . . G.SN. *head*
Every seconde or thridde day she faste . . . . G.SN. 139
The seconde orpyment, the thridde, y-wis, . . . G.CY. 823
The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede . . . G.CY. 1250
The seconde cause that oghte make a . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
The second partie of penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
othere men biforn hym; the seconde is . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
The seconde spece of envye is joye of oother . . . I.Pars. 490–5
The seconde spece is . . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The seconde spece of glotonye is, that . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
the seconde is whan a man get . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
the coveitise of the herte. The seconde fynger . . I.Pars. 850–5
the firste, it is meritorie; the seconde . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
The seconde manere of chastitee is for . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Now, for as muche as the seconde partie . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
The seconde condicion of verray . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
The seconde condicioun, is, that thy . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
that is the seconde partie of . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
the second wanhope he shal thynke that as . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
the seconde deth duellynge unto yow.' . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
and the seconde deth he clepeth as . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 575–80
remembrist me thise thinges yet the seconde tyme; . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
The wise worthy Ector the secounde, . . . . . TC.2. 158
As in his time, in no degre secounde . . . . . TC.5. 836
That I am trewe Tristam the secounde, . . . . Rosem. 20
And the secunde cause is this, that sothly . . . Astr. 5–11
*Secunda pars.*—The secunde partie shal . . . . Astr. 15–20
seconde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the . . . Astr. 198–209
secunde degre of Aries sittyng upon myn . . . . Astr. 198–209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir . . . . Astr. 198–209
knowist, and forgete not this secunde ascendent. . Astr. 222–9
the first ascendent and the secunde ascendent; . . Astr. 222–9
his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . . Astr. 251–8
excedith his secunde altitude, and take half . . . Astr. 251–8
to his secunde altitude, and take there the . . . Astr. 251–8
of height; than wol his secunde altitude or . . . Astr. 258–62
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . . Astr. 258–62
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first . . . Astr. 330–7
his secunde altitude be more than his . . . . . Astr. 330–7
the 2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . Astr. 337–43
the 2 houre inequal; and than wol the . . . . . Astr. 337–43
8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the . . . . Astr. 337–43
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous. . . . . Astr. 343–50
The secounde shal be Swete-speche, . . . . . RR. 2825
**Secondly**
Secoundly, I seye that alle wommen been . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
secoundely, he that is irous and wrooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
Secoundely ther yit devineth non . . . . . TC.2. 1741
**Seconds**
mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secundes, . . . Astr. 45–50
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secundes. . . . Astr. 60–5
**Secree**
All youre anoy, for it shal been secree; . . . . B.Sh. 1320
But lat this thyng be secree, I yow preye, . . . B.Sh. 1467
som tyme be secree til it were tyme that . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
rede I yow that ye kepe it secree. . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
ne to thy frend, discovere nat thy secree, . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
But to his wyves toolde he his secree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3211
Had thou nat toold to wommen thy secree, . . . B.Mk. 3243
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . B.Mk. 3283
And secree, and no nygard, ne no fool, . . . . B.NP. 4105
In secree wise, and made hym to ensure . . . . C.Doc. 143
For to been holden stable and eke secree, . . . D.WB. 946
That tolde hym al the secree that they knewe, . . D.Fri. 1341
And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges, . . D.Sum. 1871
He is as wys, discreet, and eek secree, . . . . E.Mch. 1909
In secree wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . . E.Mch. 1937
Under his brest he baar it moore secree . . . . F.Fkl. 1109
For secree needes, and for good entente; . . . . G.SN. 178
And therfore keepe it secree, I yow preye,— . . . G.CY. 643
And, as ye love me, kepeth it secree; . . . . . G.CY. 1370
'Is of the secree of secrees, *pardee.*' . . . . . G.CY. 1447
certeine material thynges in hire secree places . . I.Pars. 575–80
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel, . . . PF. 395
the among my secre restyng-whiles. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
the secre of his conscience. But now . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
vygour of men, in the secre tour of hir hertes, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
That toucheth love, that oughte ben secre, . . . TC.1. 744
To holden secre swich an heigh matere, . . . . TC.3. 286
And I am sworn to holden it secre . . . . . TC.3. 312
Here at this secre trappe dore quod he . . . . TC.3. 759 *var*
Unto Criseyde, in a ful secre wise, . . . . . TC.4. 810
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche; . . . LGW. 1528
That thyng that oughte be secree. . . . . RR. 4403
Of trewe herte, just and secre, . . . . . RR. 5090
For whanne he woot his secre thought, . . . . RR. 5257
In every counsell and secre. . . . . RR. 5260
**Secreely**
that men oghte secreely to hyde. . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
any persone that may kepe conseil secrely . . . B.Mel. 2330–5 *var*
preyen any oother wight thy conseil secrely to kepe B.Mel. 2335–40 *var*
And secreely he to Boloigne it sente. . . . . E.Cl. 763
So secrely that no wight of it wiste, . . . . . E.Mch. 2006
**Secreenesse**
And thou biwreyest alle secreenesse. . . . . B.ML. 773
Of wit appollo stoon of secrenesse . . . . . TC.2. 843 *var*

**Secrees**
'Is of the secree of secrees, *pardee*.' . . . . . G.CY. 1447
**Secret**
The secret terys and the waymentyng . . . . A.Kn. 1921 *var*
That secret is and for the tounes prow.' . . . . TC.2. 1664
Secret, and in my peynes pacient, . . . . . TC.3. 142
So secret, and of swich obeisaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 478
**Secret** *see* **Secree**
**Secrets**
the secretis of nature, whan thow . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
**Sect**
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . E.Cl. 1171
As of the secte of which that he was born, . . . F.Sq. 17
Him of secte Saturnyn, . . . . . HF.3. 342
Eke in the same secte ar sette . . . . . RR. 5745
**Sects**
Oure sectis strene forto save, . . . . . RR. 4859
**Seculer**
But, by my trouthe, if thou were seculer, . . . B.NP. 4640
As doon thise fooles that been seculeer; . . . . E.Mch. 1251
I speke of folk in seculer estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1322
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer; . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Seculer folk ben more appert. . . . . RR. 6150
Man may in seculer clothes see . . . . . RR. 6232
Wered alwey clothis seculere, . . . . . RR. 6244
Were take in seculer clothing, . . . . . RR. 6250
**Seculars**
And the seculers comprehende, . . . . . RR. 7173
**Secunda**
sequitur secunda pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
'. . . inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
*Secunda pars.*—The secunde partie shal . . . . Astr. 15–20
15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . . Astr. 60–5
2 pars hujus conclusionis . . . . . Astr. 382–91
**Secundo**
Paul *ad Philipenses* 2°, *In nomine Jhesu*, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Secundum**
secundum Jeronimum contra Jovianianum . . . I.Pars. 865–70 *var*
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti. . . . . ABC. *head*
'. . . mersa profundo.' Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
**Secundus**
Incipit liber secundus . . . . . Bo.2. *head* 255–60
Explicit liber secundus . . . . . Bo.2. *end* 600–5
**Sed**
'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
'Set ne me inexorabile.'—Prosa 8 . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
'Set dignitatibus.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
**Sedere**
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**See**
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . . A.Kn. 891
That it was routhe for to seen and heere, . . . A.Kn. 914
That Emelye, that fairer was to sene . . . . . A.Kn. 1035
That art so pale and deedly on to see? . . . . A.Kn. 1082
The fairnesse of that lady that I see . . . . . A.Kn. 1098
That I may seen hire atte leeste weye, . . . . A.Kn. 1121
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1273
Allas! I se a serpent or a theef, . . . . . A.Kn. 1325
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . . A.Kn. 1346
That oon may seen his lady day by day, . . . . A.Kn. 1349
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1352
For seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1357
To se my lady that I love and serve; . . . . . A.Kn. 1397
And seen his lady wel ny day by day. . . . . A.Kn. 1407
Was in a bussh, that no man myghte hym se, . . . A.Kn. 1517
That smyteth any strook, that I may seen. . . . A.Kn. 1709
Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . A.Kn. 1801
He lette nat his felawe for to see. . . . . A.Kn. 1892
An oratorie riche for to see, . . . . . A.Kn. 1911
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se, . . . A.Kn. 1918
Thus may ye seen that Wysdom ne Richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1947
The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1955
And on hir heed, ful semely for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1960
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see; . . . A.Kn. 1984
Hir sone is eek a sterre, as men may see. . . . . A.Kn. 2061
It were a lusty sighte for to see. . . . . A.Kn. 2116
Ther maistow seen comynge with Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2128
A gerland, fressh and lusty for to sene. . . . . A.Kn. 2176
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight, . . . . . A.Kn. 2489
Ther maystow seen divisynge of harneys . . . . A.Kn. 2496
**See**—*Continued*
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . A.Kn. 2531
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde; . . A.Kn. 2604
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle, . . . . A.Kn. 2879
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright; . . . A.Kn. 2932
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye. . . . A.Kn. 3016
And hath so long a lif as we may see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3019
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . . A.Kn. 3025
Thanne may ye se that al this thyng hath ende. . . A.Kn. 3026
'Of man and womman seen we wel also, . . . . . A.Kn. 3027
Som in the large feeld, as men may se; . . . . A.Kn. 3032
Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee; . . . . . A.Kn. 3083
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
And lyk a mayden meke for to see. . . . . A.Mil. 3202
She was ful moore blisful on to see . . . . . A.Mil. 3247
Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!" . . . . A.Mil. 3580
Hym thynketh verraily that he may see Noees flood, . A.Mil. 3615
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, . . . . . A.Rv. 3919
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke.' . . . A.Rv. 3920
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . A.Rv. 4008
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in. . . . A.Rv. 4037
And se how that the mele falles doun . . . . . A.Rv. 4042
Lat se now if this place may suffise, . . . . . A.Rv. 4125
They been ful wrothe al day, as men may see. . . . A.Co. 4398
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde . . . . B.ML. 62
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see! . . . . . B.ML. 156
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere. . . . B.ML. 182
They kan nat seen in that noon avantage, . . . . B.ML. 216
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye. . . . . B.ML. 280
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis. . . B.ML. 478
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte, . . . B.ML. 513
That oon of hem was blynd and myghte nat see, . . B.ML. 551
With whiche men seen whan that they ben blynde. . B.ML. 553
In salte see, al-thogh I se noght how. . . . . B.ML. 830
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace. . . . B.ML. 938
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chaunce. . . . B.ML. 1045
And weep, that it was routhe for to see; . . . . B.ML. 1052
I se wel that ye lerned men in lore . . . . . B.Sh. 1168
To seen hir graunges and hire bernes wyde, . . . B.Sh. 1256
That, wel I se, to Brugges wol ye go. . . . . B.Sh. 1448
But for to wite and seen of his welfare, . . . . B.Sh. 1529
But sith I se I stonde in this disjoynt, . . . . B.Sh. 1601
As sobre was that wonder was to se, . . . . . B.Th. 1882
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare. . . . . B.Th. 1887
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . . B.Mel. 2123
'I se wel,' quod this wise man, . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
than thow see thy self in the handes of thy children. B.Mel. 2250–5 *var*
'Heere may ye se that if that . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
manye of othre resouns may ye seen that . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
'I see wel that the word of Salomon is . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
sapience of persones, ye se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
quod she, 'youre conseil and lat us see . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
'Thanne mowe ye seen that youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
they seen the punyssynge and chastisynge . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
and, savynge youre grace, I kan nat seen that it myghte . . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
ye shullen usen hem, and I se wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
and seyde, 'I see wel, dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
'A!' quod Melibee, 'now se I wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
bryge by hire outrage, and ye se wel . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
Now se we wel that the science and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
I see and biholde youre grete humylitee, . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
And stood in noblesse whil he myghte see. . . . . B.Mk. 3208
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see. . . . . B.Mk. 3241
And every reawme wente he for to see. . . . . B.Mk. 3305
At Babiloigne was his sovereyn see, . . . . . B.Mk. 3339
Hath with hym lad, for that men sholde it see. . . B.Mk. 3552
After that tyme he nolde it never see. . . . . B.Mk. 3664
For no man sholde seen his privetee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3905
"A carte ful of donge ther shaltow se . . . . . B.NP. 4208
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; . . . . B.NP. 4242
'Heere may men seen that dremes been to drede; . . B.NP. 4253
But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde, . . . B.NP. 4285
Warnynge of thynges that men after seen; . . . B.NP. 4316
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see . . . B.NP. 4320
For whan I se the beautee of youre face, . . . . B.NP. 4350
And se the fresshe floures how they sprynge; . . . B.NP. 4392
Fro his contrarie, if he may it see, . . . . . B.NP. 4470
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete.' . . . B.NP. 4511
For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see, . . . B.NP. 4621
Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . . . B.NP. 4645
Aboven every wight that man may see; . . . . . C.Doc. 8
To soone rype and boold, as men may se, . . . . C.Doc. 68
But for she ran hir fader first to see, . . . . . C.Doc. 243
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite. . C.Doc. 277
Wherfore I seye al day, as men may see, . . . . C.Pard. 294
Heere is a miteyn eek, that ye may se; . . . . C.Pard. 372
That it is joye to se my bisynesse. . . . . C.Pard. 399
Bihoold and se, that in the firste table . . . . C.Pard. 639
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordes, God yow see!' . . C.Pard. 715
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde. . C.Pard. 765
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . D.WB. 76
Coveiteth every man that she may se, . . . . . D.WB. 266
And for to se, and eek for to be seye . . . . . D.WB. 552
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn? . . D.WB. 585
But now kan no man se none elves mo, . . . . . D.WB. 864
Heere may ye se, thogh we a tyme abyde, . . . . D.WB. 979
Lat se, which is the proudeste of hem alle . . . D.WB. 1017

**See**—*Continued*

'Heere may ye se wel how that genterye . . . . D.WB. 1146
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is, . . . D.WB. 1169
Thurgh which he may his verray freendes see; . . D.WB. 1204
And but I be to-morn as fair to seene . . . . D.WB. 1245
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414
Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see.' . . . D.Fri. 1558
Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . D.Fri. 1567
'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . D.Fri. 1598
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690
And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges, . . D.Sum. 1871
And therfore may ye se that oure preyeres,— . . D.Sum. 1911
And so forth al the gospel may ye seen . . . . D.Sum. 1924
' "The revers shaltou se," quod he anon, . . . . D.Sum. 2056
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!' . . . . D.Sum. 2169
I se wel that som thyng ther is amys; . . . . D.Sum. 2172
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . . D.Sum. 2271
But nathelees, I se youre trewe entente, . . . E.Cl. 148
Ther maystow seen of deyntevous vitaille . . . E.Cl. 265
That been my felawes, in oure dore and se . . . E.Cl. 282
To seen so greet a gest come in that place; . . . E.Cl. 338
'Fareweel, my child, I shal thee never see! . . . E.Cl. 555
It had been hard this reuthe for to se; . . . . E.Cl. 562
If by his wyves cheere he myghte se, . . . . . E.Cl. 599
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesaunce, . E.Cl. 993
That in so poure array was for to see, . . . . . E.Cl. 1020
O which a pitous thyng it was to se . . . . . E.Cl. 1086
That it was deyntee for to seen the cheere . . . E.Cl. 1112
Heere may ye se, and heerby may ye preve, . . . E.Mch. 1330
As laurer thurgh the yeer is for to sene; . . . . E.Mch. 1466
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584
For love is blynd al day, and may nat see. . . . E.Mch. 1598
In mariage, se how thy Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1789
That alle ye go se this Damyan. . . . . E.Mch. 1923
Heere may ye se how excellent franchise . . . . E.Mch. 1987
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille? . E.Mch. 2108
As to be deceyved whan a man may se. . . . . E.Mch. 2110
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . E.Mch. 2154
And though that I be oold and may nat see, . . . E.Mch. 2168
Ne se ye nat this honurable knyght? . . . . . E.Mch. 2254
I moste han of the peres that I see, . . . . . E.Mch. 2331
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . E.Mch. 2356
Was no thyng bet to make yow to see . . . . E.Mch. 2373
For certeinly, if that ye myghte se, . . . . . E.Mch. 2381
'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte, . . . . E.Mch. 2384
'This thank have I for I have maad yow see. . . . E.Mch. 2388
Upon a thyng, ne seen it parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2399
Ful many a man weneth to seen a thyng, . . . . E.Mch. 2408
Hath swich a myght that men may in it see . . . F.Sq. 133
If he be fals she shal his tresoun see, . . . . . F.Sq. 139
This mirour and this ryng that ye may see . . . F.Sq. 143
How men myghte in it swiche thynges se. . . . F.Sq. 227
To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . F.Sq. 303
Ne on the morwe unfeestlich for to se, . . . . F.Sq. 366
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace. . . F.Sq. 457
Is preved al day, as men may it see, . . . . . F.Sq. 481
I se wel that ye han of my distresse . . . . . F.Sq. 484
Til he may seen his tyme for to byte, . . . . . F.Sq. 513
His manere was an hevene for to see . . . . . F.Sq. 558
And goodlich for to seen, humble and free. . . . F.Sq. 623
Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . . F.Fkl. 791
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se, . . . . . F.Fkl. 854
Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth? . . F.Fkl. 876
Syn I yow se so pitously complayne. . . . . F.Fkl. 991
Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my cheke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1078
His brest was hool withoute for to sene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1111
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see; . . . F.Fkl. 1307
And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see. . . . . F.Fkl. 1334
And swowneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . F.Fkl. 1349
That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1527
To yow, and eek I se wel youre distresse, . . . F.Fkl. 1528
I se namoore but that I am fordo; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1562
Yet seen men wel by resoun, doutelees, . . . . G.SN. 16
And seen that slouthe hir holdeth in a lees . . . G.SN. 19
Expowne, as men may in hir storie see. . . . . G.SN. 86
And right as men may in the hevene see . . . . G.SN. 107
Lat me that aungel se, and hym biholde, . . . . G.SN. 164
'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see, . . . . G.SN. 170
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.' . . G.SN. 182
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye, . . . G.SN. 230
Whiche that thyne eyen han no myght to see; . . G.SN. 255
So shaltow seen hem, leeve brother deere, . . . G.SN. 257
Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye . . G.SN. 268
Bad feechen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . . G.SN. 422
That thou nart blynd, for thyng that we seen alle . G.SN. 499
So swatte that it wonder was to see; . . . . . G.CY. 560
But it was joye for to seen hym swete! . . . . G.CY. 579
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see . . . . G.CY. 1105
For ye shul seen heer by experience, . . . . . G.CY. 1125
Ye been right hoot, I se wel how ye swete; . . . G.CY. 1186
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne . . . . G.CY. 1211
If that youre eyen kan nat seen aright, . . . . G.CY. 1418
See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . . H.Mcp. 9
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight! . . . H.Mcp. 35
And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . . H.Mcp. 84
And seyde, 'I se wel it is necessarie, . . . . . H.Mcp. 95
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . . H.Mcp. 177
may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
that destourben hym to see the face . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90

**See**—*Continued*

talent, though he se wel apertly that it . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
There may ye seen that deedly synne . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Allas! may men nat seen as in . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
buttokes it is ful horrible for to see, for . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Thus may ye seen that the gilt . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
hire in his herte. Heere may ye seen . . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
though men seen it, so that it be nat . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
may seen youre goode werkes and glorifie . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
shullen seen apartly al that they hyden in this . . I.Pars. 1060–5
And yeve me grace my lord to se . . . . . BD. 111
Now that I see my lady bright, . . . . . BD. 477
So good, that men may wel se . . . . . BD. 484
Thise huntes conne hym nowher see.' . . . . BD. 540
Me thinketh in gret sorwe I yow see; . . . . BD. 546
Of any sorwe, lat hym see me. . . . . BD. 575
Me thynketh I se hir ever-mo; . . . . . BD. 912
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . . BD. 1100
That is so semely on to see; . . . . . BD. 1176
I am so wounded as ye may wel seen . . . . . ABC. 151
But when I se the beautee of your face, . . . . Mars. 61
Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . . Mars. 145
But grace be, I se hir never with ye. . . . . Mars. 190
And lyk a fissher, as men alday may se, . . . . Mars. 237
Through which I see, withoute remedye . . . . Comp.L. 21
Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . . . Anel. 32
That her to seen had every wyght likynge; . . . Anel. 75
That may ye see unfeyned of myn hewe. . . . . Anel. 289
Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se, . . PF. 163
As emeraude, that joye it was to sene. . . . . PF. 175
Men myghte hir seen; and sothly for to say, . . . PF. 270
And that so fele that wonder was to sene. . . . PF. 329
The which I have y-formed, as ye may see, . . . PF. 396
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . PF. 464
I can not se that arguments avayle; . . . . . PF. 538
Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-set; . . PF. 598
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . . PF. 600
That what love is thow canst nat see ne gesse.' . . PF. 602
to seen the face or the manere of this . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
thow mayst wel seen to what eende I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
I se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
I se that every lorel schapeth hym to . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
good folk; and I se that goode men ben . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
but thou mayst wel seen how grete . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
of his modir to seen wher he was . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
peples that Phebus (the sonne) may seen, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
For see now and considere . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
mayst nat yit seen thilke selve welefulnesse.' . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
what man is it that ne may wele seen . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
'For sothe,' quod I, 'I se wel now . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
y see hem ryght as thoughe it were . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
seen anoon thilke verray blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
seen any thing that is inparfit, certes in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
'But I preye the,' quod sche, 'see now how . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
eek at the laste se wel that a thing that is . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
I se wel that it folweth by strengthe of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
that that nys nat parfit, men mai seen . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
'I se nat,' quod I, 'wherfore that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
thinges, I se noon other.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
be alle thinges, he scholde seenth at withouten doubt Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
maistow wel seen howgreet is the diligence of nature; Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
we seen the contrarye, as thus: . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
see wel now certeynly withouten doutes . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
his mysknowynge shall seen more . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
But al be it so that I see now . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
ne see eftsones thi contre. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
Blisful is that man that may seen the clere welle . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
schaltow seen that these felouns tirantes, that the . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
And therof cometh it that yif thou see a . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'And yif thou se a wyght,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
But for I se the now al redy . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
he schulde seen thanne that thilke lordis . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
ben that, ryght as we seen betyden in . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
I am a-knowe it,' quod I, 'ne I ne se nat . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
thow woldest seen that thei ne were . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
myghten sen the same thinges—wolde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
leveful to hem to seen at any clifte the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10

**See**—*Continued*

'Thus se I wel,' quod I, 'eyther what . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
fortune of peple I se somwhat of good . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
of Phebus, the sonne; for her seen men . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
mowen seen that thise two thinges ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
may he thanne knowen and seen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
thou mayst seen that is doon in this world . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
whom we seen thise thingis betyde. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
men seen ofte serven to schrewes. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
schrewes seen that they suffren . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
schalt nat seen in no place no thing of yvel. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
But I se now that thou art charged with . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
occian, although it see othere sterres . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
For we seen many thingis whan thei ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
to seen and to formen the figures, algates . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
mochel more myghty to seen and to . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
and moeveth hem to seen, or ryght so as . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
to seen, that it nis ryght naught? For wit . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
schal . . . seen that that it ne mai nat byholden in . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
thingis necessarie whiche that thei seen . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
ye seen some thinges in this temporel . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
whan ye seen togidre a man walke on the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
albeit so that ye seen and byholden the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
wight mowe seen it or come therto, but . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
men seen it outrely fre and absolut fro alle . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
to seen alle thingis—god ne hath nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
O verrey folys may ye no thing se . . . . . TC.1. 202 *var*
This was, and is, and yit men shal it see. . . . . TC.1. 245
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . . TC.1. 294
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse; . . . TC.1. 446
Was ay on her, that fairer was to sene . . . . TC.1. 454
Hath guided thee to see my languisshinge . . . TC.1. 569
As men may see, and so the wise it demeth. . . . TC.1. 644
For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842
And for-thy see that thou in special . . . . . TC.1. 901
And what it is, I wil now that thou see.— . . . TC.1. 997
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . TC.1. 1002
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . . . TC.2. 85
Be fortunat, for now men shal it see. . . . . TC.2. 280
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with ye! . . . . . TC.2. 301
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . . . TC.2. 333
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see), . . . . TC.2. 339
As hye, as men mighte on us alle see! . . . . . TC.2. 354
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon; . . . TC.2. 368
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . TC.2. 372
In which that ye may see your face a-morwe!" . . TC.2. 405
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . . . . TC.2. 432
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . TC.2. 439
Til I myn owne herte blood may see! . . . . . TC.2. 445
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swoune! . . TC.2. 574
And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see, . . . . . TC.2. 584
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!"— . TC.2. 588
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus . . . TC.2. 612
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC.2. 615
He was to sen, fulfil'd of heigh prowesse; . . . TC.2. 632
And ek to sen him in his gere him dresse, . . . TC.2. 635
It was an hevene upon him for to see! . . . . TC.2. 637
And sith he hath to see me swich delit, . . . . TC.2. 709
I knowe also, and alday here and see, . . . . TC.2. 733
How ofte tyme may men rede and sen . . . . . TC.2. 792 *var*
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see, . . . . TC.2. 794
To pleyen, that it joye was to see; . . . . . TC.2. 817
May not endure on it to see for bright? . . . . TC.2. 864
Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . . . . TC.2. 982
Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee see!' . . . . TC.2. 1092
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweye!' . . . TC.2. 1157
Qood Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . . . TC.2. 1313
But, as we may alday our-selven see, . . . . . TC.2. 1331
To here and see the giltles in distresse. . . . . TC.2. 1372
It mighte best availen!'—'Now lat see!' . . . . TC.2. 1430
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . . . TC.2. 1465
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make, . . . TC.2. 1522
For him men demen hot, that men seen swete! . . TC.2. 1533
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve, . . . . TC.2. 1721
See who is here you comen to visite! . . . . . TC.3. 62
Who is al there? I see nought trewely.' . . . . TC.3. 67
Ye wolden frendly somtime on me see; . . . . TC.3. 130
But your honour, and sen him almost sterve, . . . TC.3. 153
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
Ful sobrely and frendly for to see, . . . . . TC.3. 359

**See**—*Continued*

And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . TC.3. 542
But Troilus, that stood and mighte it see . . . TC.3. 600
'And in this middel chaumbre that ye see . . . TC.3. 666
Now certes, em, to-morwe, and I him see, . . . TC.3. 809
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see . . . . . TC.3. 873
And seide, 'Nece, see how this lord can knele . . TC.3. 962
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . . . TC.3. 1063
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . . . TC.3. 1068
This was no litel sorwe for to see; . . . . . TC.3. 1093
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see, . . . TC.3. 1214
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene, . . . TC.3. 1228
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . TC.3. 1282
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see . . . . TC.3. 1345
Ne whan, allas, I may the time see . . . . . TC.3. 1479
'The sonne, which that al the world may see, . . TC.3. 1604
And lat see now, if that he can be merie! . . . . TC.3. 1673
And we han nede of folk as men may se. . . . . TC.4. 191
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . . . . TC.4. 299
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . . . . TC.4. 310
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see, . . . . . TC.4. 366
'Thus am I lost, for aught that I may see; . . . TC.4. 568
But, as men sen in tounes al aboute, . . . . . TC.4. 680
Bicause of you that shal your fader see.' . . . . TC.4. 688
So gret that it a deth was for to see. . . . . TC.4. 856
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see? . . . . . TC.4. 859
She was right swich to sen in her visage . . . . TC.4. 862
To sen him in that wo that he is inne; . . . . . TC.4. 906
And lat sen how your wit shal now availe; . . . . TC.4. 937
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . . . . TC.4. 1023
That whilom fresah and fairest was to sene. . . . TC.4. 1155
For, by the morter which that I see brenne, . . . TC.4. 1245
And to the beste, in aught that I can see. . . . TC.4. 1285
'I see that often, ther-as we ben now, . . . . . TC.4. 1324
In fourtenight, ne see you go ne ride. . . . . TC.4. 1327
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see . . . . . TC.4. 1335
Or elles see ich nevere Joves face! . . . . . TC.4. 1337
Coveiteth so to see me, but for drede . . . . . TC.4. 1339
'Ye sen that every day ek more and more . . . . TC.4. 1345
I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. . . . . TC.4. 1365
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you gloee . . . TC.4. 1471
'Ye shal ek sen so many a lusty knight . . . . TC.4. 1485
I wil you sen, withouten any faile.'— . . . . . TC.4. 1596
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus. . . . . TC.4. 1599
I see wel now that ye mistrusten me, . . . . . TC.4. 1606
To sen you wepen that I love most, . . . . . TC.4. 1621
I may you sen, that ye may bringe at reste . . . TC.4. 1637
For shaltow nevere sen her eft in Troye! . . . . TC.5. 28
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may, . . . . TC.5. 149
See how I deye, ye n'il me not rescowe! . . . . TC.5. 251
Ne mighte han comen Troilus to see, . . . . . TC.5. 282
I can not sen in him no remedye . . . . . TC.5. 328
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . . TC.5. 337
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded . . TC.5. 344
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded? . . . TC.5. 346
That thou her see, that cause is of thy sorwe. . . TC.5. 406
It was his sorwe upon hem for to sen, . . . . TC.5. 458
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . . . . TC.5. 523
So lat us sen her paleis at the leste!' . . . . . TC.5. 525
As thou dost myn to longen her to see: . . . . TC.5. 597
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye! . . . . TC.5. 609
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!' . . . . TC.5. 616
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see, . . . . . TC.5. 667
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care! . . . TC.5. 749
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye. . . . TC.5. 781
Ne coude I nevere sen you but in sorwe. . . . . TC.5. 875
In prison ben, as ye yourselven see; . . . . . TC.5. 884
And al this thing right sen it with your ye, . . . TC.5. 901
That whan I see that nevere yit I say, . . . . TC.5. 992
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste!' . . . . TC.5. 1008
But, sin I see ther is no bettre wey, . . . . . TC.5. 1069
For to sen you in any adversite: . . . . . TC.5. 1083
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1113
Til it was noon they stoden for to see . . . . . TC.5. 1114
Quod Troilus, 'I see wel now that she . . . . . TC.5. 1135
Have here my trouthe, I see her! Yond she is! . . TC.5. 1158
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see?' . . . TC.5. 1159
That I see yond n'is but a fare-carte!' . . . . . TC.5. 1162
He can now sen non other remedye . . . . . TC.5. 1210
'And see now why! for this I dar wel seyn; . . . TC.5. 1296
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see . . . . . TC.5. 1299
'Myn yen two, in veyn with whiche I see, . . . TC.5. 1373
As I you see. And, though no maner routhe . . . TC.5. 1385
Or if you list no more upon me see, . . . . . TC.5. 1388
I wot that, whan ye next upon me see, . . . . TC.5. 1402
Amonges whiche ther com, this boor to see, . . . TC.5. 1472
To sen her; but he may not contrefete . . . . TC.5. 1578
For anything, men shal the sothe see! . . . . TC.5. 1640
'Thorugh which I see that clene out of your minde . TC.5. 1695
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste, . . . TC.5. 1711
Ye may her gilt in othre bokes see! . . . . . TC.5. 1776
To see hit peynted on the walle. . . . . HF.1. 211
Now see I wel, and telle can, . . . . . HF.1. 334
And al day seen hit yet in dede, . . . . . HF.1. 386
To helle wenten, for to see . . . . . HF.1. 441
But now wol I go out and see, . . . . . HF.1. 476
See o-wher any steryng man, . . . . . HF.1. 478
As fer as ever I myghte see, . . . . . HF.1. 483
As smal as man may see yet lye . . . . . HF.1. 487
Of my brayn! now shal men se . . . . . HF.2. 17
To see her beautee and the wonder, . . . . . HF.2. 25

Let see! darst thou yet loke now? . . . . . HF.2. 72
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see . . . . . HF.2. 229
'And for this cause mayst thou see, . . . . . HF.2. 239
And right anoon thow shalt see weel, . . . . . HF.2. 285
'Wel,' quod I. 'Now see,' quod he, . . . . . HF.2. 380
Adrad of hem that thou shalt see; . . . . . HF.2. 420
See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . . . . HF.2. 428
See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . . . . HF.2. 515
Thou shalt see me go as blyve . . . . . HF.3. 16
Unto the nexte laure I see, . . . . . HF.3. 17
Yit I ententif was to see, . . . . . HF.3. 30
Myghte ther alle the armes seen, . . . . . HF.3. 247
Sitte in a see imperial, . . . . . HF.3. 271
As burned gold shoon for to see. . . . . HF.3. 297
As I hit myghte see with myn ye: . . . . . HF.3. 402
As highe as that I myghte see, . . . . . HF.3. 411
Tho gan I loke aboute and see, . . . . . HF.3. 436
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . . . . HF.3. 534
Take out thy trumpe of golde now let se . . . . HF.3. 675 *var*
I shulde bothe here and see, . . . . . HF.3. 802
'But now, no fors; for wel I see . . . . . HF.3. 820
And on the roof men may yit seen . . . . . HF.3. 858
For Goddes love, and let me seen . . . . . HF.3. 905
And let hem gon. Ther myghte I seen . . . . HF.3. 1027
To seen this floure agein the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 48
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62
Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . . LGW. 81
Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . LGW. 100
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme— . . LGW. 101
To seen this flour so yong, so fresshe of hewe, . . LGW. 104
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse. . . . LGW.G. 106
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love. . . . LGW.G. 142
Lo, yond he comyth. I se hise wyngis sprede.' . . LGW.G. 143
To seen this flour to-sprede, as I devyse. . . . LGW. 202
To seen this flour that I love so and drede; . . . LGW. 211
Made hire lyke a daysie for to sene, . . . . . LGW. 224
Algate me thoghte that he myghte se; . . . . LGW. 238
That maistow seen, she kytheth what she is.' . . LGW. 504
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . LGW. 506
Y-crowned al with white, as men may see, . . . LGW. 532
For lat see now what man that lover be . . . . LGW. 568
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe. . . LGW. 668
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . . LGW. 794
Here may ye seen, what lover so he be, . . . . LGW. 922
That wel was him that myght hir ones see. . . . LGW. 1011
So tendirly that routhe it was to seene. . . . . LGW. 1034
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius. . . . . LGW. 1138
Se ye nat alle how they ben forsworne? . . . . LGW. 1259
Where se ye oon that he ne hath lafte his leefe? . . LGW. 1260
Ye may as wel hit seen as ye may rede. . . . . LGW. 1263
That ther a ram was that men myghte see, . . . LGW. 1427
Let see nowe, darstow taken this viage?' . . . LGW. 1450
'Jason,' quod she, 'for oght I se or kan, . . . . LGW. 1611
'Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see, . . . . LGW. 1672
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se, . . . LGW. 1710
Thurgh al the toun, that men may see and here . . LGW. 1867
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . . . . LGW. 2059
A semely knyght was Theseus to see, . . . . . LGW. 2074
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see. . . . . LGW. 2113
And aldermoste desired yow to see . . . . . LGW. 2117
And in the sygne of Taurus men may see . . . . LGW. 2223
To seen hir suster, that she saugh not longe, . . . LGW. 2261
Hir suster for to seen, and come anon. . . . . LGW. 2265
To seen hir sustre that she loveth so, . . . . . LGW. 2286
That she may seen me ones or I deye.' . . . . LGW. 2301
Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . . . LGW. 2425
In which men may her worthynesse se, . . . . . LGW. 2537
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . . LGW. 2551
Syns yet this day men may ensample se, . . . . LGW. 2560
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . . LGW. 2649
That at a revel whan that I see you daunce, . . Rosem. 6
But there may no man, as ye may wel see, . . . Gent. 16
Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene . . . Scog. 3
Sufficeth me to see him when I may; . . . . . Ven. 54
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . Purse. 10
My deeth, I see, is my conclusioun; . . . . . Comp.A. 23
To seen hir servaunts dyen for hir sake! . . . Comp.A. 49
eke that he may seen the ascendent; . . . . . Astr. 161–5
by this manere of worching maist thou se . . . Astr. 179 85
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over . . . Astr. 258–62
maist thou seen in whiche partie of the . . . . Astr. 322–4
maist thou seen by night of eny sterre, . . . . Astr. 322–4
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se . . . Astr. 343–50
But men may some swevenes sene . . . . . RR. 3
That drie in wynter ben to sene. . . . . RR. 58
And wondir glad was I to se . . . . . RR. 122
Ful hidous was she forto sene, . . . . . RR. 158
If she se any grete lynage . . . . . RR. 258
Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se, . . . . . RR. 404
That I nolde entren forto se . . . . . RR. 504
With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . . . . RR. 549
This may[de] semely forto see, . . . . . RR. 586
The alther-fairest folk to see . . . . . RR. 625
That I this nyght ne mote it see. . . . . RR. 637
Into that gardyne faire to see. . . . . RR. 644
There myght[e] men see many flokkes . . . . RR. 661
That I ne wente inne forto see . . . . . RR. 724
Was hym to seen, over alle thyng; . . . . . RR. 726
Tho myghtist thou karoles sene, . . . . . RR. 759
There myghtist thou see these flowtours, . . . . RR. 763





Whan he may hem to proude see. . . . . RR. 884
For al was golde, men myght it see, . . . . . RR. 947
Fetys she was, and smale to se; . . . . . RR. 1017
Of stones clere and bright to see. . . . . RR. 1084
That fastyng myght that stoon [have] [*sic*] seene. . RR. 1102
Men myght[e] seen to go for nede . . . . . RR. 1123
That all the daunce myght it see, . . . . . RR. 1293
But men myght seen hem kisse there, . . . . RR. 1297
Thanne hadde I will to gon and see . . . . . RR. 1311
That forto seen it was solas; . . . . . RR. 1378
In the esters that men myghte sene. . . . . RR. 1448
For well wende he the forme see . . . . . RR. 1521
And doun I loutede forto see . . . . . RR. 1554
Ye may well half the gardyne se; . . . . . RR. 1594
may . . . Sene the remenaunt everydell. . . . RR. 1596
That he ne shall there sene some thyng . . . . RR. 1607
To sene the cristall in the welle, . . . . . RR. 1636
Nolde I have left to goon and see . . . . . RR. 1655
For fairer may ther no man se. . . . . RR. 1686
Toward the bothon faire to se. . . . . RR. 1770
To sene the roses fresshe of hewe. . . . . RR. 1839
And also se the fresshe colour. . . . . RR. 1846
That I so neer myght it se. . . . . RR. 1848
To sene I hadde siche delit, . . . . . RR. 1851
As men myght se in my visage, . . . . . RR. 1915
That men in everiche myght se . . . . . RR. 1918
Anoon as ye shall here and see, . . . . . RR. 2146
Of hie or lowe, as ye may see, . . . . . RR. 2201
For fresh array, as men may see, . . . . . RR. 2253
Thy nailes blak if thou maist see, . . . . . RR. 2282
Prike gladly that men may [the] se. . . . . RR. 2314
Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make, . . RR. 2326 *em*
That I ne maye my lady se? . . . . . RR. 2422
And with myne eyen se right nought. . . . . RR. 2426
Alas myne eyen sene I ne may . . . . . RR. 2427 *var*
I prayse nothyng what ever they se. . . . . RR. 2430
Whan I ne se what myne hert wolde. . . . . RR. 2436
Wherfore I wol gone her to sene, . . . . . RR. 2437
If thou maist seen by aventure . . . . . RR. 2455
That faire fresh whanne thou maist see, . . . . RR. 2461
Ne remove forto see that swete. . . . . RR. 2464
That thou thi love there maist see, . . . . . RR. 2524
That thee shal se somtyme that nyght . . . . RR. 2569 *var*
He is full cured that may hir see. . . . . RR. 2626
Er evere dawnyng thou maist see. . . . . RR. 2648
And for that noman shal thee see . . . . . RR. 2678
For oft I see suche losengours . . . . . RR. 2693
Thi lady, and all that may thee see. . . . . RR. 2702
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . . . RR. 2715
In place where thou maist hir see. . . . . RR. 2900
To sene his lady by the morwe. . . . . RR. 2904
Whanne the eyen sene that may hem plese. . . . RR. 2934
Unto the bothon so faire to see. . . . . RR. 2973
The freshe roser forto see, . . . . . RR. 2990
To se the bothon faire and swote . . . . . RR. 3009
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see . . . . . RR. 3224
I can not sene how thou maist goo . . . . . RR. 3248
For I see there many in travaill . . . . . RR. 3285
How forto see he was hidous, . . . . . RR. 3353
Aftir thou shalt hym souple se. . . . . RR. 3376
I hadde to sene the fresh bothoun . . . . . RR. 3473
I can not see [ne] why ne how . . . . . RR. 3513
His peyne is harde, ye may see lo, . . . . . RR. 3520
'We se ofte that humilite . . . . . RR. 3544
That ye not wolde upon him se; . . . . . RR. 3597
To sene it was a goodly thynge. . . . . RR. 3634
Men myght perceyve well and sene . . . . . RR. 3714
Is loves servaunt, as ye may see . . . . . RR. 3732
How he is semely, biholde and see . . . . . RR. 3735
Yit nevertheles I see amonge . . . . . RR. 3881
I see wel that I am nygh shent, . . . . . RR. 3933
I have do folie, now I see; . . . . . RR. 4075
I wolde Full ofte a day sene and biholde. . . . . RR. 4112
Of every thing that she may see . . . . . RR. 4225
And eke a shadowe if she it see. . . . . RR. 4232
He wente full ofte forto see. . . . . RR. 4238
I have pite to sene the sorwe . . . . . RR. 4271
I see he wolde it selle ageyne, . . . . . RR. 4324
Lusty to seen, swoote of odour. . . . . RR. 4334
Opene that I may hym see, . . . . . RR. 4373
A, Bialacoil, full wel I see . . . . . RR. 4417
But I the sonner may hym see. . . . . RR. 4492
For how shult I evermore hym sene? . . . . . RR. 4516
And how it cometh, I can not see; . . . . . RR. 4590
Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . . . RR. 4637
*Raisoun.* 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt.* 'Yis, I.' *Raisoun.*
'Wherof? late se.' . . . . . RR. 4660
That, but aforn hir she may see . . . . . RR. 5014
And yit full many one I se . . . . . RR. 5034
If thow maist lyve the tyme to se . . . . . RR. 5119
For tyme lost, as men may see, . . . . . RR. 5123
I wolde gladly here to se, . . . . . RR. 5182
Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . . . RR. 5264
It may not see richesse shyne, . . . . . RR. 5355
Of every man that may hym see, . . . . . RR. 5377
he wole . . . His pore freendis sene forfare . . . RR. 5388
As they shal aftirwarde se . . . . . RR. 5455
Thanne shulde they sene who freendis ware. . . . RR. 5458
Men full clerly forto se . . . . . RR. 5548
That may these clerkis seyn, and see . . . . . RR. 5660

**See**—*Continued*

A wise man seide, as we may seen, . . . . . RR. 5671
For an usurer, so God me se, . . . . . RR. 5693
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare, . . . . . RR. 5778
We se that no man loveth nowe, . . . . . RR. 5805
Fro thilke tyme that she may se . . . . . RR. 5980
Thou shalt not seen oon dispitous; . . . . . RR. 6162
Men may in seculer clothes see . . . . . RR. 6232
Though men me bothe myght here and see, . . . . RR. 6324
Shal sene that prest may never have myght . . . . RR. 6449
For whanne I see beggers quakyng . . . . . RR. 6495
For men may wel the sothe see, . . . . . RR. 6558
Right wel, whanne the tyme I se. . . . . RR. 6582
Thou shalt seen that noon excusynges . . . . RR. 6586
But how that is, can I not see, . . . . . RR. 6627
Dewe to folk, that men may se . . . . . RR. 6638
But se what gold han usurers . . . . . RR. 6809
That is for folk it shulde se. . . . . RR. 6910
And if we seen hym wynne honour, . . . . . RR. 6929
So that man weneth that may us see . . . . . RR. 6959
There myght he se by gret tresoun . . . . . RR. 7111
Til such a tyme that they may see . . . . . RR. 7139
Now wote I not, ne I can not see . . . . . RR. 7149
May men in that booke se, . . . . . RR. 7188
To patren while that folk may us see, . . . . . RR. 7241
shalte thou . . . Sene conclude good consequence . . . RR. 7466
The double sentence for to se. . . . . RR. 7472
'The house,' quod he, 'such as ye se . . . . . RR. 7499
I trowe ye shal him never se. . . . . RR. 7526
Ye shulde hym sene so ofte nede, . . . . . RR. 7631
He myght it sone wite and see. . . . . RR. 7659

**See** *see* **Y-see**

**Seed**

The yeldynge of his seed and of his greyn. . . . A.Prol. 596
And certein, if ther were no seed y-sowe, . . . D.WB. 71
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . D.WB. 143
The fruyt of thilke seed of chastitee . . . . . G SN. 193
Of this roote eek spryngeth a seed of . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
grace, the which seed is mooder of . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
and this seed is egre and hoot. . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh . . . I.Pars. 115–20
of this seed is the love of God, and the . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
Thynk eek that of swich seed as . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
cherles spryngeth, of swich seed spryngen lordes. . I.Pars. 760–5
Ben to the seed of Adam merciable, . . . . . ABC. 182
Your chere floureth, but it wol not sede, . . . . Anel. 306
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . PF. 328
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste, . . . . PF. 512
And right a-noon the seed-foul chosen hadde . . . PF. 576
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
publysschen hem with seed y-mulitplied, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
for certeynli the seed of soth . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
Hath sowen there of love the seed, . . . . . RR. 1617
And for the seed that heere was sowen . . . . RR. 1625
That men within myght knowe the sede; . . . . RR. 3636
For the seed was nat [y-] sene. . . . . RR. 3642
To hym that caste in erthe his seede, . . . . RR. 4330
The floure nel seeden of my corne. . . . . RR. 4344

**Seeds**

of somer); and the seedes that the sterre . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
yeveth . . . his seedes to the feeldes that refusen to thow castest thi seedes in feeldes, thou sholdest han in . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20 Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
of sedes and of sexes (that is to seyn, mal . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5

**Seeing**

hir eien brennynge and cleer seynge over the . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
Seing his frend in wo, whos hevinesse . . . . TC.4. 363
Or elles selde seing of a wight, . . . . . TC.4. 423

**Seek**

And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes, . . A.Prol. 13
The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules; . . . . A.Prol. 510
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche; . . . . A.Prol. 784
We seken faste after felicitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1266
In al the world to seken up and doun . . . . . A.Kn. 2587
In al this world, to seken up and doun, . . . . A.Mil. 3252
Who so that wole his large volume seke, . . . . B.ML. 60
Ye seken lond and see for yowre wynnynges; . . . B.ML. 127
The constable, whan hym lyst no lenger seche, . . B.ML. 521
To Scotlondward, his foomen for to seke. . . . . B.ML. 718
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute, . . B.Pri. 1633
ye seken, ne I nam nat of the nombre . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3453
Was noon, though al this world men sholde seke. . B.Mk. 3492
was no wher noon in al this world to seeke . . . B.Mk. 3492 *var*
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . B.NP. 4326
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete; . . . C.Pard. 694
And thanne wolde he upon his Bible seke . . . D.WB. 650
And suffreth his wyf to go seken halwes, . . . . D.WB. 657
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere . . . D.WB. 909
Tel me what that ye seken, by youre fey! . . . D.WB. 1002
Another day if that I sholde yow seche?' . . . D.Fri. 1411
And somtyme be we suffred for to seke . . . . D.Fri. 1494
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche? . . . . D.Sum. 1955
To sechen othere leches in the toun? . . . . . D.Sum. 1957
To seke in armes worshipe and honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 811
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . . F.Fkl. 1077

**Seek**—*Continued*

Seken in every halke and every herne . . . . . F.Fkl. 1121
'They of Mecene leete enquere and seke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1379
And whil we seken thilke divinitee, . . . . . G.SN. 316
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . . G.CY. 863
I warne yow wel it is to seken ever; . . . . . G.CY. 874
Hym for to seke and have his aqueyntaunce, . . . G.CY. 988
Lat no man bisye hym this arte for to seche, . . . G.CY. 1442
'Whoso wolde by the morwe awaken and seke me, he . I.Pars. 705–10
To seke him, but they founde nought. . . . . BD. 89
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . . BD. 1254
And we despeired that seken to your grace. . . . Pity. 91
To whom I seche for my medicyne, . . . . . ABC. 78
Hym-self ful ofte the larke for to seke; . . . . PF. 340
And, over this, he was wont to seken the causes . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat with . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
but lat us seken deppere; I conjecte that . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
O ye mortel folk, what seeke ye thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
that thow seke aftir the superfluyte of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
I trowe thou seeke to dryve a-wey nede with . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
conscience and of vertu, and ye seeken your gerdouns Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
seken glorie with vertue—What is it,' . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
good that men seken thus, by so manye . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
aryse. Alle thynges seken ayen to hir propre cours, Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
nede to seken hym foreyne help by . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
erthe, and seken there thilke good that . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
men nat by no weye seken blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
of al that men seken?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
seke thilke verrai blisfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
thou purposest to seke, but I desire for . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
folk and to badde, the gode folk seken it . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
wikkide thinges, ne seek no foreyne wrekere . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
thei sholden seken out the maladyes of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
schewed ful plentyvously, seken good, but . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
And thoughe that he seke tho thingis, . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
Delyte not in wo thy wo to seche, . . . . . TC.1. 704
And liste not to seche hem other cure. . . . . TC.1. 707
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe! . . . . . TC.1. 763
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche . . . . TC.1. 886
That in swich cas ye lovers alle seche; . . . . TC.2. 1068
And in my herte seken every veyne. . . . . TC.4. 943
What nede is thee to seke on me victorie, . . . TC.5. 586
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche: . . . . TC.5. 797
And ye the firste of whom I seche grace . . . . TC.5. 940
And come ayein. But longe may they seche . . . TC.5. 1132
And day by day he gan enquere and seche . . . TC.5. 1538
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche: . . . . . TC.5. 1718
What needeth feyned loves for to seke? . . . . TC.5. 1848
In poetrye, if ye hir bokes seche! . . . . . TC.5. 1855
That have his servyse soght, and seke; . . . . HF.2. 118
Alwey they seke upward on highte; . . . . . HF.2. 236
That in this world, thogh that men wolde seke, . . LGW. 244
That usyn sweche materis for to seke. . . . . LGW.G. 279
Unto that same temple, for to seke . . . . . LGW. 1052
His shippes for to seke and hem vitaylle. . . . . LGW. 1093
To seken helpe and socour of the quene, . . . . LGW. 2432
Unto the court to seken for socoure. . . . . LGW. 2440
Seche no ferther, neyther way ne wente, . . . . Ven. 69
Seke besily with thy rule the highest of . . . . Astr. 211–5
For other weye coude I not seke. . . . . RR. 533
A fairer body forto seke. . . . . RR. 561
For, though a man fer wolde seche, . . . . . RR. 1988
The pley of love for-ofte seke, . . . . . RR. 4876
He must in worldly folk hym seke, . . . . . RR. 6141
That men in chirchis herie and seke, . . . . . RR. 6241
To seke in houndes nest fat mete. . . . . RR. 6504
Seke the book of seynt Austyne, . . . . . RR. 6583
A parfit man ne shulde seke . . . . . RR. 6587

**Seekest**

What hastow lost? What sek'st thou in this place? TC.3. 1455

**Seeketh**

the joy that a man seketh to have by pacience . . B.Mel. 2695–700
He seketh every hous and every place . . . . D.WB. 919
scornynge as whanne a man sekyth occasioun . . . I.Pars. 510–5 *var*
accusynge, as whan man seketh occasioun . . . I.Pars. 510–5
God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
he leseth foule his good that ne seketh . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
He is lyk to an hors that seketh rather to drynken . I.Pars. 815–20
alle deshonestee; suffisance, that seketh no riche metes I.Pars. 830–5
eek seith that no wight seketh precious array, . . I.Pars. 930–5
thought oonly seketh glorie of fame, and . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
reherceth and seketh the sovereyne good, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
I-schad, and seketh mornynge oonly the . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
'Thilke man,' quod sche, 'that seketh richesse . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
evere seketh to geten that oon of thise, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40

**Seeketh**—*Continued*
that he compasseth or secheth fro withoute. . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
who so evere desireth or seketh to lede his thought . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
hem nat, what sekith thilke blynde thoght? . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
who so that sekith sothnesse, he nis in neyther . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
And seketh nought how holpen for to be, . . . . TC.4. 1256
To which hit seketh to repaire, . . . . . HF.2. 247
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifise; . . . . . LGW. 1310
Ne sekith never othir vicaire, . . . . . RR. 6033

**Seeking**
godis knyght by the sekynge of cleer trouthe . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
Sekyng all religiouns. . . . . RR. 6352

**Seekingly**
by good leyser sekyngly . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70 *var*

**Seel**
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4239

**Seelden** *see* **Seldom**

**Seem**
He wente hymself, and so it may well seeme. . . . B.ML. 1092
conseil, it sholde seme that I hadde yeve . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
sholde seme that ye hadde yeve me the . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
it so that it seme that thou art in siker . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
peynes . . . semen the lesse unto hym; . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
To seme wys; but after hir degree . . . . . C.Doc. 52
Of hoolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . . . . C.Pard. 422
Poverte is this, although it seme alenge, . . . . D.WB. 1199
Or elles make yow seme we been shape . . . . D.Fri. 1463
Of al this land, so that it oghte seme . . . . . E.Cl. 132
And for his tale sholde seme the bettre, . . . . F.Sq. 102
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . . F.Sq. 394
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 869
Thanne seyde oure Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme . G.CY. 594
Oure elvysshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . . G.CY. 751
visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng, . . . Mars. 228
thynges that semen now sory passen also. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
it seme swete and joieful to hym that . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
body, that by right myghte semen a fair . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
for he scholde seme myghty? But of . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
yif it seme a fair thyng a man to han . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
it schulde seme ryght foul. And for-thi . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
cleernesse he myghte seme the feblere on . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
to seyn, that be deceyte semen verray goodes), . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
and it scholde semen that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
quod sche, 'for elles it schulde seme . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
shal seme more evydently to the syght . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50 *var* Th.
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
conclude that the wikkide men semen to be bareyne Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
it scholde seme to som folk that this were . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
may it semen to hem that thei ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
be it so that this ne seme nat credible . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
telle the now ne schal nat seme lesse wondirful, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
whom it sholde seme, that he ne scholde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
thanne scholde it semen to the, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
scholde cesen to seme wondres.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
it es that alle thingis semen to ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
so that it seme nat to hem that I be . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
schal it seme that thilke thing is comen . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
although that it ne seme naught that the . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
seme thanne that thilke thing is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
for certes thei semen to discorden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
that semen to han talent to fleen or to . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
if it ne seme nat to men that some thingis . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
ne scholde nat semen to us that god is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
So may thy woful time seme lesse. . . . . TC.1. 703
Eek somtime it is craft to seme flee . . . . . TC.1. 747
For, though ther be no cause, yit hem semen . . TC.2. 802
So wepyn that thei semyn wellis twey . . . . TC.4. 247 *var*
It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse . . . . . TC.4. 803
Be necessarie, al seme it not therby . . . . . TC.4. 1020
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . TC.4. 1092
And seme as though he sholde falle depe . . . . TC.5. 258
That I am fals; and so it may wel seme: . . . . TC.5. 698
To semen, every thynge, y-wis, . . . . . HF.3. 201
That in her face semen meke; . . . . . HF.3. 312
Yit lat us to the peple seme . . . . . HF.3. 655
He nis nought gentil though he riche seme, . . . Gent. 13

**Seem**—*Continued*
somme . . . semen parfit cercles and somme semen inparfit. . . . . Astr. 82–8
Ageyn whom all the sterres semen . . . . . RR. 1011
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght . . . RR. 2569 *em*
Outward lambren semen we, . . . . . RR. 7013
If they be sich folk as they semen, . . . . . RR. 7247
And if they be not as they seme, . . . . . RR. 7267
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme; . . . . RR. 7464
Semblant, a good man semen ye; . . . . . RR. 7670
And, Abstinence, full wise ye seme; . . . . . RR. 7671

**Seemed**
Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . . . A.Prol. 39
He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise. . . . A.Prol. 313
And yet he semed bisier than he was. . . . . A.Prol. 322
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . . . . A.Prol. 369
It semed as it wolde fille an ook; . . . . . A.Kn. 1702
It semed that the lystes sholde falle. . . . . A.Kn. 2662
Thanne semed me ther was a parlement . . . . A.Kn. 2970
Me semed so, as by his contenaunce— . . . . B.Sh. 1582
of his speche it semed wel that in herte . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
feyned freendes that semeden reconsiled, . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
And lyk a beest hym semed for to bee; . . . . B.Mk. 3361
It semed as that hevene sholde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4591
That it ne semed nat by liklynesse . . . . . E.Cl. 396
For as it semed she was nat agreved. . . . . E.Cl. 500
For which it semed thus that of hem two . . . . E.Cl. 715
Ye semed by youre speche and youre visage . . . E.Cl. 853
Hire to biholde it semed fairye. . . . . E.Mch. 1743
Hem semed han geten hem proteccioun̄s . . . . F.Sq. 56
It was of fairye, as al the peple semed. . . . . F.Sq. 201
A faucon peregryn thanne semed she . . . . . F.Sq. 428
That semed welle of alle gentillesse; . . . . . F.Sq. 505
So ravysshed, as it semed, for the joye, . . . . F.Sq. 547
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . . F.Fkl. 881
Hym semed that he felte his herte colde. . . . . F.Fkl. 1023
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1146
Thus semed it to every mannes sighte. . . . . F.Fkl. 1151
It semed that alle the rokkes were aweye. . . . F.Fkl. 1296
It semed as he had priked miles three. . . . . G.CY. 561
It semed that he caried lite array. . . . . G.CY. 567
He semed freendly to hem that knewe hym noght, . G.CY. 1302
For as us semed, it was for to doone, . . . . . I.Pars. 62
And litel used, hit semed thus; . . . . . BD. 401
Hir yen semed anoon she wolde . . . . . BD. 865
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . . . BD. 945
mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
and Stoyciens for as myche as ther semede some traces Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
to seyn, that, for they semeden philosophres, . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
for thynges that tho semeden joyeful . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
but for they semeden fair and precyous, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
were ryche and weleful, as the semede, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
the thinges that whilom semeden uncerteyn . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
that, when thei heren that it semede to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
That lik a thing inmortal semed she, . . . . TC.1. 103
Ne semed it as that she of him roughte, . . . . TC.1. 496
So fressh, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . . . TC.2. 636
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost. . . . . TC.3. 64
It semed her he wiste what she thoughte . . . TC.3. 465
And verrayliche him semed that he hadde . . . TC.4. 1424
It semed not she wiste what he mente. . . . . TC.5. 868
That he was good, for he swiche semede. . . . . HF.1. 264
But that hit semede moche more . . . . . HF.1. 500
No more semede than a prikke; . . . . . HF.2. 399
Was lenger than she semede be; . . . . . HF.3. 281
For al the world hit semede me. . . . . HF.3. 435
But he semede for to be . . . . . HF.3. 1067
And wel a lorde he semede for to be. . . . . LGW. 1074
Semede to ben a meveresse, . . . . . RR. 149
She semede a wikked creature. . . . . RR. 171
She semed be ful dispitous, . . . . . RR. 173
Ful foule and cherlysshe semed she, . . . . . RR. 177
Hir semed to have lyved in langour; . . . . . RR. 214
Hir semede to have the jaunyce. . . . . RR. 305
As that hir semede forto be, . . . . . RR. 313
A sorowful thyng wel semed she, . . . . . RR. 321
That semede lyk an ipocrite, . . . . . RR. 414
Sich semede hir devocioun. . . . . RR. 430
But semede to be ful ententyf . . . . . RR. 436
But semed wery for fasting; . . . . . RR. 440
Wel semyde by hir apparayle . . . . . RR. 575
It semede a place espirituel. . . . . RR. 650
It semed as they kiste alway. . . . . RR. 788
He semed lyke a portreiture, . . . . . RR. 827
She semede lyke a rose newe . . . . . RR. 856
He semede as he were an aungell, . . . . . RR. 916
That semede lyk no gadelyng, . . . . . RR. 938
That bowe semede wel to shete . . . . . RR. 989
Hir semede wel an high persoune; . . . . . RR. 3202
It semede wel she was not heere. . . . . RR. 3844
It semede he lovede me trewely. . . . . RR. 4582

**Seemest**
yif thow semest fair, thy nature ne maketh . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
For-why thou semest sik, soth for to seye. . . . TC.2. 1516
Sith thou semest so full of treuthe.' . . . . . RR. 2060
Thou semest an hooly heremyte.' . . . . . RR. 6481 *em*

**Seemeth**
He semeth elvyssh by his contenaunce, . . . . B.Th. 1893
chaunged, or elles whan the thyng semeth ootherweyes B.Mel. 2255–60

**Seemeth**—*Continued*

that somtyme semeth to yow that it is . . . . B.Mel. 2325-30
good for to do, another tyme it semeth to yow the contrarie. . . . . B.Mel. 2325-30
swich thyng as you semeth best, thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2325-30
or what semeth yow by oure conseillours . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30
'Ye han erred also, for it semeth that . . . . B.Mel. 2440-5
in so muche semeth his peyne the lighter, and . . B.Mel. 2690-5
Thus semeth me that Nature wolde seye. . . . C.Doc. 29
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, . . C.Pard. 553
And it is al another than it semeth. . . . . E.Mch. 2409
She may have bettre fortune than yow semeth; . . F.Fkl. 1497
So semeth it,—for nadde they but a sheete, . . . G.CY. 879
Every man semeth a Salomon; . . . . . G.CY. 961
He that semeth the wiseste, by Jhesus, . . . . G.CY. 967
And he that semeth trewest is a theef. . . . . G.CY. 969
loveth his synne, hym semeth that it is . . . . I.Pars. 120-5
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth . . . I.Pars. 160-5
semeth lik the maladie of hirnia, in the . . . I.Pars. 420-5
of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth that . . . I.Pars. 425-30
semeth it as by variaunce of colour that . . . I.Pars. 425-30
neighebor semeth to hym bitter and . . . . I.Pars. 510-5
it semeth that ye thynke that the cursede . . . I.Pars. 590-5
it y-nempned. Thanne semeth it that . . . . I.Pars. 595-600
thanne semeth it they shul be tormented . . . . I.Pars. 715-20
he semeth aungel of light, but forsothe he is . . . I.Pars. 895-900
hym semeth thanne tymely ynough to come . . . I.Pars. 1065-70
That semeth ful seke under your side.' . . . . BD. 556
That is ay fals, and semeth weel, . . . . . BD. 642
That semeth oon, and is not so. . . . . BD. 648
Hit semeth he hath to lovers enmyte, . . . . . Mars. 236
Me semeth that your swete herte of stele . . . . Comp.L. 57
Than semeth hit ther muste be batayle.' . . . . PF. 539
but it semeth me that astonynge hath . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
upon hevene, so that the nyght semeth sprad upon erthe: . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
Now what thyng semyth myghte ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
gode dedes. Certes me semyth that I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the have touched it . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
with noble or cleer honours; yit semeth hem haven I-geten . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
over whiche thyng that it semeth that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
But yow men semeth to geten yow a . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonayre, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
that reignen. And it semeth to some . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
as it semeth hem, a maner cleernesse of . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
it semeth that strengthe and gretnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
of body semeth yyven delyt. In alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
thise thynges it semeth oonly that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
Semeth it thanne that folk foleyen and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
and noble, that it ne semeth to ben ryght . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
that no good ne fayle hem ne semeth faile, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
it that thei byhighten, as it semeth. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
For it semeth that gentilesse be a maner . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
that it semeth as that a maner necessite be imposed . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
'Certes me semeth,' quod I, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
'So semeth it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
it semeth that thei yeve to mortel folk a . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
'So,' quod sche, 'as it semeth that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
requiren any thing, it semeth that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
'So it semeth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
than the sonne ne semeth to the . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
on nyghtes that ben cloudeles it semeth as the . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
'So semeth it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
it semeth as by ryght that thilke thing be . . . Bo.3. p.3. 1270-5
the consequence, that it semeth that al . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
'So semeth it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
schrewes, whiche mowynge the semeth to be unworthy, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
'Thanne semeth it,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
what semeth the to be the resoun of this so . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
othir thing semeth hele of corages but . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
thing semeth maladye of corages but . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
the contrarie of that semeth to the devyne purveaunce, Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
the stronge man ne semeth nat to abaissen . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
semeth nat to the wise man to beren it . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
semeth as it fletith with slakid or . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
'It semeth,' quod I, 'to repugnen and . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
whiche it semeth that men mowen spekyn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to us . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
that it semeth hem that thise thinges han . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
prescience—ne semeth it nat to entrechaunge . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
Ech set by other more for other semeth; . . . . TC.1. 643
A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wreeche. . . . TC.1. 889

**Seemeth**—*Continued*

I note me semith it no wondur thyng . . . . . TC.2. 35 *var*
Ye ben so wilde, it semeth as ye rave! . . . . TC.2. 116
It semeth not that Love doth you longe, . . . . TC.2. 546
'For-sothe so it semeth by her song!' . . . . TC.2. 883
Withouten hond, me semeth that in toune . . . TC.3. 188
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite. . . . TC.3. 833
It semeth hard, for wreeches wol not lere . . . TC.3. 934
And now swetnesse semeth more swete . . . . TC.3. 1219
That semeth trewest whan she wil bigile . . . . TC.4. 3
And semeth me that he desireth fawe . . . . . TC.4. 887
I may wel maken, as it semeth me, . . . . . TC.4. 1045
Right as thee semeth best is for to done. . . . TC.5. 301
It semeth not ye take it for the beste; . . . . TC.5. 1600
me semith better to writen un-to a childe . . . Astr. 5-11
19. From this cenyth, as it semeth, . . . . . Astr. 88-92
me semeth convenyent, syth that I speke of . . . Astr. 150-6
Now yf so be that the semeth to longe . . . . Astr. 270-2
That to us semeth so sykerly . . . . . RR. 372
And semeth a simple creature. . . . . RR. 421
As by youre preching semeth me, . . . . . RR. 5171
Thanne semeth in me no love ther is.' . . . . RR. 6016
And of the puple, as semeth me, . . . . . RR. 6770
It is nat al sothe thynge that semeth; . . . . . RR. 7544

**Seeming**

Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semynge?' . . B.Pri. 1838
As be semynge, had she noon. . . . . BD. 943
N'as nevere lasse mannissh in seminge; . . . . TC.1. 284

**Seemliest**

Therto he was the semelieste man . . . . . H.Mcp. 119

**Seemlihede**

Ryght yonge and ful of semelyhede, . . . . . RR. 777
A yong man full of semelyhede, . . . . . RR. 1130

**Seemliness**

And womanhode, and trouthe, and semlynesse. . . LGW. 1041
Whanne thou thenkist on hir semlynesse, . . . RR. 2818

**Seemly**

Entuned in hir nose ful semely, . . . . . A.Prol. 123
Ful semely after hir mete she raughte, . . . . A.Prol. 136
Ful semyly hir wympul pynched was; . . . . . A.Prol. 151
A semely man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . A.Prol. 751
And on hir heed, ful semely for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1960
He hadde a semely nose. . . . . B.Th. 1919
That is so semely on to see; . . . . . BD. 1176
Now was Jason a semely man withalle, . . . . LGW. 1603
A semely knyght was Theseus to see, . . . . . LGW. 2074
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . . Rosem. 11 *em*
And semeth a semely creature . . . . . RR. 421 *var*
A chapelet so semly oon . . . . . RR. 563
This may[de] semely forto see, . . . . . RR. 586
Noon half so wel and semely, . . . . . RR. 748
And in armure a semely man, . . . . . RR. 1271
How he is semely, biholde and see . . . . . RR. 3735

**Seen** (*past part. and adj.*)

That in hir coppe ther was no ferthyng sene . . . A.Prol. 134
Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene. . . . . A.Prol. 592
Now be we caytyves, as it is wel scene: . . . . A.Kn. 924
The purveiaunce that God hath seyn biforn, . . . A.Kn. 1665
And blind he was, as it is often scene; . . . . A.Kn. 1965
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene, . A.Kn. 2298
And whan that Theseus hadde seyn this sighte . . A.Kn. 2654
As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and doun, . . A.Kn. 2840
Til that he hadde al the sighte y-seyn, . . . . A.Co. 4379
And whan they han this blisful mayden sayn, . . B.ML. 172
For they han seyn hire ever so vertuous, . . . B.ML. 624
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . B.ML. 645
Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn, . B.ML. 757
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure, . B.ML. 1073
That he last seyn was in the Jewerie. . . . . B.Pri. 1782
And whan this abbot hadde this wonder seyn, . . B.Pri. 1863
swiche as han seyn and been expert in . . . . B.Mel. 2350-5
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye. . B.NP. 4471
Whan they had seyn of Chauntecleer the sighte. . B.NP. 4551
And for to se, and eek for to be seye . . . . D.WB. 552
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . E.Cl. 280
A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde. . . . E.Cl. 427
Was seyn in hire, ne never hir doghter name . . . E.Cl. 608
Be seyn al bare, wherfore I yow preye, . . . . E.Cl. 879
That never was ther seyn with mannes eye . . . E.Cl. 944
Al hadde man seyn a thyng with bothe his eyen, . E.Mch. 2272
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn . . . E.Mch. 2393
As he that hath a day or two y-seyn. . . . . E.Mch. 2404
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645
Of rokkes, that ther nys no stoon y-sene, . . . F.Fkl. 996
The grettest that were ever seyn with eye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1192
his visage, that oghte be desired to be seyn of al mankynde, . . . . . I.Pars. 275-80
Al was for-geten, and that was sene, . . . . . BD. 413
And pale, for ther no blood was sene . . . . . BD. 497
Had seen to-gedres in oo place. . . . . BD. 808
Nas seyn so blisful a tresore, . . . . . BD. 853
Nas ther non sene that mys-sat; . . . . . BD. 940
Let som streem of your light on me be sene, . . . Pity. 94
Unto my deth, and that shal wel be sene. . . . . Pity. 112
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; . . Mars. 124
bytwixen thise two lettres ther were seyn degrees . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
Is it not thanne I-noghe sene, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
whom they han seyn alwey bataylen and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
wepynge? I trow that thou hast seyn . . . . Bo.2. p 1. 270-5
that a wyght is seyn weleful and overthrowe . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Seen** (*past part. and adj.*)—*Continued*
Thanne is it wele seene how wrecchid . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
ne thei ne hadden seyn yit none . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
naturel bownte, as it is ful wel yseene. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
the lesse I-sene if thei neere renomed of none . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
it is wel seyn cleerly that thei ne han . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
is . . . yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
thow hast seyn which is the fourme of good that . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
it is wel seyn that it is a figure of mankynde; . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
And for thou hast seyn the forme of the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
of god hath seyn byforn to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
purveaunce of god hath seyn byforn that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . . . Bo.5.m.3. 1740–5
thingis ben I-seyn byfore, that necesaite . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
doon by necessite whiche that ben y-seyn and knowen Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
N'as nevere seyn thing to ben praysed derre, . . TC.1. 174
I have myselven seyn a blind man go, . . . . . TC.1. 628
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-sene. . . . . TC.1. 700
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-fere.' . . . . . TC.2. 168
That Deiphebus had in the gardin seyn; . . . . TC.3. 221
'Now, by my thrift,' quod he, 'that shal be sene! . TC.3. 871
Is causeles: that shal be seen to-morwe!'— . . . TC.3. 889
For I have seyn of a ful misty morwe . . . . . TC.3. 1060
Hath seyn alwey me to forgon Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 962
That Purveyaunce hath seyn biforn to be. . . . TC.4. 977
For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore . . . . TC.4. 998
For by your wordes it is wel y-sene! . . . . . TC.4. 1607
That wel unnethe it sene was in his chere; . . . TC.5. 31
On hevene yit the sterres were y-sene, . . . . TC.5. 274
was never sayn or that day At the feste . . . . TC.5. 441 *var*
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. . . . TC.5. 448
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . . TC.5. 896
I have ek seyn with teres al depeynted . . . . TC.5. 1599
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . . . . TC.5. 1715
Was sene his knighthod and his grete might. . . TC.5. 1754
When I hadde seyen al this sighte . . . . . HF.1. 468
Then I hadde any egle seyn. . . . . HF.1. 501
Than may be seen, behynd his bak, . . . . . HF.2. 469
Nas swich another thyng y-seye. . . . . HF.3. 277
Nas never seen, ne shal ben eft; . . . . . HF.3. 947
Wel more thing than men han seen with eye! . . LGW. 11
Thow shalt repente it, that it schal be sene. . . . LGW.G. 316
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . . . . LGW. 340
I wol fulfille; and that shal wel be seene, . . . LGW. 694
It was nat seene, deere ynogh a myte; . . . . LGW. 741
And fasten til he hath his lady seyne; . . . . LGW. 1271
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene, . . . . LGW. 1394
But whoso hadde y-seen his contenaunce, . . . LGW. 2076
'Hyde this,' quod he, 'that hyt be not i-sene, . . LGW. 2655
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene. . . Merc.B. 10
With every wynd, ye fare, and that is sene; . . . W.Unc. 13
Astrelabie that I have seyn there be somme . . . Astr. 1–5
But wel was seyn in hir colour . . . . . RR. 303
That had [he] sene her sorowes smerte, . . . . RR. 334
As thou hast seen a while agoo. . . . . RR. 612
I, which seyen have a thousand, . . . . . RR. 870
That fastyng myght that stoon [have] [*sic*] seene. . RR. 1102
The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . . RR. 1196
Whanne I hadde seen the countenaunces . . . . RR. 1309
And in the water anoon was sene . . . . . RR. 1517
And all the yerde in it is seene. . . . . RR. 1582
That it ne is sene as though it were . . . . . RR. 1599
And by his dedis a cherle is seyn. . . . . RR. 2182
Tidyngis sende, that hath sene . . . . . RR. 2921
Awayted with these three and sene. . . . . RR. 3066
The God of Love hadde the not sene, . . . . . RR. 3232
No straungenesse was in him sene, . . . . . RR. 3611
And whan I hadde it longe sene, . . . . . RR. 3631
For the seed was nat [y-]sene. . . . . RR. 3642
Till he hath sene the grete chere . . . . . RR. 3805
Lest in hym she hadde see . . . . . RR. 4298
For many tymes I have it seen . . . . . RR. 4461
As in thi face it is sene; . . . . . RR. 5103
For many oon, as it is seyne, . . . . . RR. 5129
That he now hath so clerly seen? . . . . . RR. 5571
Were never seen her bred beggyng; . . . . . RR. 6549
On hem is lytel thrift y-sene. . . . . RR. 6806
That at the last it shal be sene . . . . . RR. 7200
And False-Semblant had he sayne alse, . . . . RR. 7443
Nowe cometh he nat, and that is sene, . . . . RR. 7554

**Seen** *see* **Beseen**

**Sees**
Seten under hem in sees, . . . . . HF.3. 120
Ther saw I sit in other sees, . . . . . HF.3. 161

**Seest**
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele, . A.Kn. 2232
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blynde. . G.SN. 504
'This instrument,' quod he, 'which that thou seest, . G.CY. 1119
Seestow nat thanne how streyte . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
nat clymben ne passen? And ek seestow . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
chayere of dygnite. Sestow nat thanne . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
thow seest that he wolde doon that . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
glorie no thyng. Certes thus seestow . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
And therfore, syn thow seest on heved . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Seest**—*Continued*
Seestow nat thanne in how greet filthe . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
Than betidith it that, yif thou seest a . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
Sestow nat thanne what thing folweth . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
Seestow nat thanne that alle the thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
And al be it so that thou seest . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
For now is nede! Sestow not my destresse, . . . TC.3. 46
Now seestow not this fool of fantasye . . . . . TC.5. 1523
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . TC.5. 1791
And seyde: 'Seestow any token, . . . . . HF.2. 403
Now seestow cleer, that were in ignoraunce. . . . Fort. 37
Whanne sich oon thou seest thee biforn . . . . RR. 2193
The more thou seest, in sothfastnesse, . . . . RR. 2465

**Seet** *see* **Sat**

**Seeth**
For wel she seeth ther is noon oother ende. . . . B.ML. 266
The whiche she shredde and seeth for hir lyvynge, . E.Cl. 227
He seeth he may nat fro his deeth asterte, . . . F.Fkl. 1022
the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
that who-so seeth a womman to coveitise . . . I.Pars. 845–50
thynke that God seeth and woot alle his . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
For who so seeth me first on morwe . . . . . BD. 594
in whom he seeth strengthe; and in whom that . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
skippynge out of hir streyte cage seith the schadwes . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
rowndenesse of the gret ayr; and it seth the clowdes . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
lokynge of the devyne purveaunce seth, . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
that alle thingis byholdeth and seeth fro eterne, . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
"alle thinges he seeth and alle thinges he herith." . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
or elles of the see. So ne seth nat god, . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
god seeth in o strok of thought alle . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
and seeth alle thingis alone, thou maist . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
But whanne the soule byholdeth and seeth . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
the thinges as god seeth hem), thanne ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
of his bemys, waiteth and seeth fro afer . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
manere the prescience of god seeth alle . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges by . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
here that thilke thing that god seeth to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
fredom of arbitrie, god seth hem alle . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
devyne sighte renneth to-forn, and seeth alle futures, Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
that seeth and demeth alle thinges.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
'O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . TC.2. 1254
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!'— . . TC.3. 1568
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones, . . . TC.4. 841
Sin God seeth everything, out of doutaunce, . . TC.4. 963
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn, . . . TC.4. 974
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . TC.5. 232
For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . TC.5. 1183
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . LGW. 13
And ryght anon whan that Theseus seeth . . . LGW. 2007
Or whan she seeth discomfiture . . . . . RR. 254
The beest, tyl he seeth his tyde . . . . . RR. 1452
And seth alwey such apparaunce, . . . . . RR. 7667

**Seethe**
He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye, . . A.Prol. 383

**Seethed** *see* **Seeth, Sodden**

**Segh, Seigh** *see* **Saw**

**Seignory**
That she hath myght and seignorie . . . . . RR. 3213
And maister of sich seignorie.' . . . . . RR. 4663

**Seind** *see* **Singed**

**Seine**
And eek from Gerounde to the mouth of Sayne. . . F.Fkl. 1222
And somdele lasse it was than Seyne, . . . . RR. 118
That undirtakith to drynke up Seyne; . . . . RR. 5710

**Seize**
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese, . . . . PF. 481
And thurgh oure gile done hym seise, . . . . RR. 7160

**Seized**
he be Sesed ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . Mars. 240
And wold of that he myssid have be sesid . . . TC.3. 445 *var*

**Seld**
Selde is the Friday al the wowke y-like. . . . . A.Kn. 1539
seyn, that the riche man hath seeld good conseil, . B.Mel. 2340–5
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale . . . D.WB. 1128
That seelde tyme is founde in mariage; . . . . E.Cl. 146
A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde. . . . E.Cl. 427
Ne speketh of yow but seelde reverence. . . . . E.Mch. 2251
For al though that selde is ther . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
the forme of this world is so seeld stable, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
whiche thyng is ful selde, what aggreable . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
astoned of alle thinges that comen seelde . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-fere.' . . . . . TC.2. 168
And ek therto, he shal come here so selde, . . . TC.2. 377
Or elles selde seing of a wight, . . . . . TC.4. 423
For god wote al to selde, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 470

**Seld**—*Continued*

Right so farith Love, that selde in oon . . . . RR. 3779
For selde in oo poynt love endureth. . . . . RR. 3786
Also ploy that selde is stable, . . . . . RR. 4735
For selde in grete thing shal he spede . . . . . RR. 6801

**Seldom**

"Seelden, or with greet peyne, been . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
But it be seldom on the holyday, . . . . . LGW. 35

**Self**

What sholde he studie and make hymselven wood, . A.Prol. 184
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . . . A.Prol. 219
He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve. . . A.Prol. 528
And thanne his neighebore right as hymselve. . . A.Prol. 535
A Maunciple and myself,—ther were namo. . . . A.Prol. 544
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739
I wol myselven gladly with yow ryde . . . . A.Prol. 803
And to hymself compleynynge of his wo; . . . . A.Kn. 1072
For wel thou woost thyselven, verraily, . . . . A.Kn. 1174
Ech man for hymself, ther is noon oother. . . . A.Kn. 1182
To sleen hymself he waiteth privily. . . . . A.Kn. 1222
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . . . A.Kn. 1254
That nedes-cost he moot hymselven hyde, . . . A.Kn. 1477
To been hymself the grete hertes bane, . . . . A.Kn. 1681
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . . A.Kn. 1768
And eek delivere hymself out of prisoun; . . . A.Kn. 1769
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy . . . . A.Kn. 1773
I woot it by myself ful yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1813
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . . . A.Kn. 1835
The sleere of hymself yet saugh I ther, . . . . A.Kn. 2005
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . . . A.Kn. 2129
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . A.Kn. 2550
And in that selve moment Palamon . . . . . A.Kn. 2584
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . . . A.Kn. 2860
That bothe his soule and eek hem-self offende, . . A.Kn. 3065
That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde. . A.Mil. 3156
Though that thou deme thiself that thou be oon, . A.Mil. 3161
As demen of my self that I were oon . . . . . A.Mil. 3161 *var*
And he hymself as sweete as is the roote . . . . A.Mil. 3206
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold. . . . . A.Mil. 3226
That she hadde had a shipe hir-self allone. . . . A.Mil. 3543
And to hymself he seyde, 'I shal thee quyte.' . . A.Mil. 3746
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . . A.Rv. 4027
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve, . . . . A.Rv. 4142
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo; . . . A.Rv. 4200
A gylour shal hymself bigyled be,— . . . . . A.Rv. 4321
He sholde hym-selven usen it by right; . . . . B.ML. 44
Thy selve neighebor wol thee despise, . . . . B.ML. 115
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; . . B.ML. 145
The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . . . B.ML. 407
For she hir-self wolde all the contree lede. . . . B.ML. 434
He wente hymself, and so it may well seeme. . . B.ML. 1092
To rekene with hymself, as wel may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1268
Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . . . B.Sh. 1312
Fordo youreself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . B.Sh. 1317
For his honour myself for to arraye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1369
For she hirself is honour and the roote . . . . B.Pri. 1055
Hym self drank water of the well, . . . . . B.Th. 2105
make ye youreself for to be lyk a fool! . . . . B.Mel. 2170 5
hir deeth, youreself to destroye. . . . . B.Mel. 2170 5
Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . . . . . B.Mel. 2175 80
he wiste wel hymself what that he wolde answere,— B.Mel. 2220 5
freend, ne yeve no power over thyself, . . . . B.Mel. 2250 5
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy . . . B.Mel. 2250 5
than hymself; and, sire, that ther hath . . . . B.Mel. 2260 5
—as he hymself recordeth in hys . . . . . B.Mel. 2265 70
make we to hym an helpe semblable to hym self." . B.Mel. 2290 5
yow how ye shul governe youreself in . . . . . B.Mel. 2305 10
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and . . . . B.Mel. 2310 5
in hym self, he weneth alwey that he may do . . B.Mel. 2310 5
'First, he that axeth conseil of hymself, . . . . B.Mel. 2310 5
of youre self and han deemed by good deliberacion . B.Mel. 2325 30
conseil, but if he have it of hym self. . . . . B.Mel. 2340 5
"He . . . lightly troweth alle bountee in hym self." . B.Mel. 2360 5
in youre self ne in youre conseillours, as . . . . B.Mel. 2435 40
herte and thurgh the hardynesse of hymself . . . B.Mel. 2505 10
thy body, and hast nat defended thy self . . . B.Mel. 2610 5
that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2645 50
moore myghty man than he is hymself; . . . . B.Mel. 2670 5
man than he is hymself"; and Catoun . . . . B.Mel. 2675 80
by right that no man make hymself riche . . . B.Mel. 2770 5
ther maketh no man himselven riche if . . . . B.Mel. 2770 5
bygynneth by thy self"; and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2880 5
the fool correcteth and amendeth hymself.' . . . B.Mel. 2900 5
delibered and took avys in hirself, . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
to yeven hymself to his enemy. . . . . B.Mel. 2945 50
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wreechednesse. . B.Mk. 3212
And slow hymself, and eek his foomen alle: . . . B.Mk. 3276
In hoote coles he hath hymselven raked; . . . . B.Mk. 3323
Ful wys is he that kan hymselven knowe! . . . B.Mk. 3329
Hymself, despeired, eek for hunger starf; . . . . B.Mk. 3645
Tho wiste he weel he hadde hymself mysgyed, . . B.Mk. 3723
Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed, . . . B.Mk. 3739
To all his hoost and to hym self also . . . . . B.Mk. 3813
She foond hirself, and eek hire doghtren two. . . B.NP. 4019
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire . . . B.NP. 4062
I shal myself to herbes techen yow . . . . . B.NP. 4139
And brende hirselven with a stedefast herte. . . . B.NP. 4558
And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . B.NP. 4617
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse; . . . C.Doc. 106
And to hymself ful pryvely he sayde, . . . . . C.Doc. 128

**Self**—*Continued*

Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 269
But though myself be gilty in that synne . . . C.Pard. 429
For though myself be a ful vicious man, . . . . C.Pard. 459
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . . . C.Pard. 742
Have al this tresor to my self allone, . . . . . C.Pard. 841
This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,— . . D.WB. 175
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he . . D.WB. 541
And I myself into the feeldes wente. . . . . D.WB. 549
For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, . . D.WB. 717
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . . . . D.WB. 726
That I have doon it is thyself to wyte; . . . . D.WB. 806
We fille acorded by us selven two. . . . . D.WB. 812
Ther walketh now the lymytour hymself, . . . . D.WB. 874
The queene hirself sittynge as a justise, . . . . D.WB. 1028
And nyl hymselven do no gentil dedis, . . . . D.WB. 1155
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe. . . D.WB. 1202
Now chese yourselven, wheither that yow liketh.' . D.WB. 1227
Cheseth youre self which may be moost plesance, . D.WB. 1232
He took hymself a greet profit therby; . . . . D.Fri. 1344
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . . D.Fri. 1557
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . . D.Sum. 1968
As for my self, but that al oure covent . . . . D.Sum. 1975
And to hymself it is destruccioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2007
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . D.Sum. 2242
Ne koude nat us-self devysen how . . . . . E.Cl. 108
Why wole he thus hymself and us bigile?' . . . E.Cl. 252
But as ye wole youreself, right so wol I, . . . . E.Cl. 361
For any wele ye moot youreselven knowe; . . . E.Cl. 474
Ye woot youreself wel how that ye cam heere . . E.Cl. 477
Out of youreself for no wo sholde outreye— . . . E.Cl. 643
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn . . E.Cl. 694
A wyf, as of hirself, no thing ne sholde . . . . E.Cl. 720
Biforn the folk hirselven strepeth she, . . . . E.Cl. 894
Lyk to hymself'; and thanne he made him Eve. . . E.Mch. 1329
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1385
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . . E.Mch. 1460
Ye han youre-selven shewed heer to-day . . . . E.Mch. 1506
For whan that he hym self concluded hadde, . . . E.Mch. 1607
Assayeth it youre self, thanne may ye witen . . . E.Mch. 1740
Ne hurte hymselven with his owene knyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1840
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May, . . . . . E.Mch. 1914
Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket . . . . E.Mch. 2045
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . E.Mch. 2171
Unto youre regne, or to youreself also, . . . . F.Sq. 135
Of which right now ye han youre-selven herd. . . F.Sq. 242
Up riseth fresshe Camacce hir-selve, . . . . . F.Sq. 384
Y-beten hath she hir-self so pitously . . . . . F.Sq. 414
And with hir beek hir-selven so she prighte, . . . F.Sq. 418
For ye youre-self upon your-self yow wreke, . . . F.Sq. 454
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace, . . . F.Sq. 458
That ferde with hymself so pitously. . . . . F.Sq. 461
Gladeth hymself,"—thus seyn men, as I gesse. . . F.Sq. 609
Ther as she with hire beek hadde hurt hirselve. . . F.Sq. 637
That causeles she sleeth hirself, allas! . . . . F.Fkl. 825
For to hirself ful ofte 'Allas!' seith she, . . . . F.Fkl. 853
And to hymself he seyde pryvely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1137
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, . . . F.Fkl. 1173
On which hymself he daunced, as hym thoughte; . . F.Fkl. 1201
But to hirself she spak, and seyde thus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1352
Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . . F.Fkl. 1362
And many a mayde, y-slayn hir self, allas! . . . F.Fkl. 1365
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place. . . . F.Fkl. 1394
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirselven slee . . . . F.Fkl. 1397
That at Cartage birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . . F.Fkl. 1400
'Hath nat Lucresse y-slayn hirself, allas! . . . . F.Fkl. 1405
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . F.Fkl. 1415
To sleen myself than been defouled thus. . . . . F.Fkl. 1423
Or rather sleen myself in some manere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1425
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo. . . . F.Fkl. 1433
That for swich cas birafte hirself hir lyf? . . . F.Fkl. 1438
Hymself he weepe for pitee that he hadde. . . . G.SN. 371
To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . . G.CY. 745
But it a feend be, as hymselven is. . . . . G.CY. 984
Ther nas no traytour but Judas hymselve. . . . G.CY. 1003
'This instrument,' . . . , Taake in thyn hand and put thy self therinne . . . . . G.CY. 1120
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselven slee.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 291
and pyneth hym self for he hath mysdoon.' . . . I.Pars. 85–90
halt hym self in sorwe and oother peyne for his . . I.Pars. 85–90
wente sorweful in desdayn of my self'; . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
thou ne be to foul to thyself.' . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
muche as a man may acquiten hymself . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
that Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
synne bothe in him-self and eek in oother . . . I.Pars. 305–10
he ne shal som tyme be moeved in hymself, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
beth withoute synne, we deceyve us selve, . . . I.Pars. 345–50
therfore if a man charge hymself with . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
a man hath verray knoweleche of hymself, . . . I.Pars. 475–80
and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deyntee, . . . I.Pars. 475–80
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
save oonly envye, that ever hath in itself . . . I.Pars. 490–5
of goodnesse that hymself dooth, or that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
lovyng of his neighebor as hymself, for . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
'Love thy neighebore as thyselve'; . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
man hymself and eek to his neighebore. . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
and hurt hirselfe, and sleeth the . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
is hymself gilty, or despiseth God, and . . . . I.Pars. 580–5

**Self**—*Continued*

to wene of hymself be lyk that he nys nat lyk; . . I.Pars. 615-20
agayn hymself. For, as seith the . . . . . I.Pars. 635-40
propertee in hymself, that he that wole . . . . I.Pars. 640-5
anoye another man, he anoyeth first hymself.' . . I.Pars. 640-5
correcte youreself, that han lost al youre . . . . I.Pars. 670-5
werkes, and abaundone hymself, with al . . . . I.Pars. 710-5
kepen hym self fro perils that been . . . . I.Pars. 725-30
confounded in itself, and troubled, and . . . . I.Pars. 740-5
pope calleth hymself servaunt of the . . . . . I.Pars. 770-5
or a contree is suffisaunt to hym-self, . . . . I.Pars. 775-80
elles excusest thyself falsly. Ware yow . . . . I.Pars. 795-800
of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10
to God, for he seyde hymself, 'Do no . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40
was maked of God hymself in paradys, . . . . I.Pars. 840-5
woot a man may sleen hymself with his . . . . I.Pars. 855-60
owene knyf and make hymselven dronken . . . I.Pars. 855-60
yeven hem-self to alle ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 905-10
and wolde hymself be born in mariage; . . . . I.Pars. 915-20
have a fair array outward and in hir-self . . . . I.Pars. 935-40
Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselve. . . . . I.Pars. 950-5
and if hymself procure thilke temptacioun, . . . I.Pars. 970-5
to warisshe hymself the moore wolde it corrupte and I.Pars. 995-1000
and countrewaite hymself that he fle . . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10
but he hymself; ne he shal nat nayte . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
accusen hymself of his owene trespas, and nat . . I.Pars. 1015-20
wyten hymself and his owene malice of his . . . I.Pars. 1015-20
lesynges on thyself, though thow ne were . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5
bigilestow thyself and nat the preest; . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5
offreth hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . I.Pars. 1030-5
for that Jhesu Crist hymself maked it; . . . . I.Pars. 1040-5
for it comprehendeth in itself alle goode . . . . I.Pars. 1040-5
helpen hym self the ofter with the orisoun, and for a I.Pars. 1040-5
or anoyed of thy self; for bettre is to . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5
My selven can not telle why . . . . . BD. 34
And every tree stood by him-selve, . . . . . BD. 419
Of a Compleynt to him-selve, . . . . . BD. 464
But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . . . BD. 573
My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . . . BD. 675
And ye for sorwe mordred your selve, . . . . . BD. 723
Heng hir-selfe, so weylaway! . . . . . BD. 728
That slow hir self, for Eneas . . . . . BD. 732
That slow hym-self with a pilere,— . . . . . BD. 738
Hit was my swete, ryght as hir-selve! . . . . . BD. 831
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al, . . . . BD. 1002
Therewyth I a-wook my selve . . . . . BD. 1323
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle? . . . ABC. 126
Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde. . . Mars. 98
Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . . Mars. 118
How I so fer have broght myself behynde, . . . Comp.L. 5
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . Comp.L. 32
I wot my-self as wel as any wyght, . . . . . Anel. 220
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, . . Anel. 222
My-self I mordre with my prevy thoght; . . . Anel. 291
And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, . . PF. 73
And by him-self, under an ok I gesse, . . . . . PF. 223
Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . PF. 234
Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace. . . . . PF. 297
Hym-self ful ofte the larke for to seke; . . . . PF. 340
So ferforth, that Nature hir-selfe hadde blisse . . PF. 377
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here, . . . PF. 467
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth, . . . PF. 517
And of these thre she wot hir-self, I trowe, . . . PF. 552
That she hir-self shal han the electioun . . . . PF. 621
these thynges with my-self, and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
percede the selve hevene so that the sighte of men . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
wel aftir by hir-selve declarynge and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
and schronk hir-selven lik to the comune . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
thou thi-selve ne haddest first cast hem . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
foryeten hym-selve, but certes he schal lightly . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
remembren hymself, yif it so be that he . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
scheweth it nat y-noghe by hym-selve . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
it, knowynge al this the kyng hym-selve. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
nevere no thyng to my selve to hem ward . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
ayens my-self? But I oughte be the more . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
But folye, that lyeth alwey to hym-selve, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
thow thi-selve alwey present reuledest . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
of my-selve. For alwey whan any wyght . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
avauntynge hym-selve of his werkes, he amenuseth . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
And certes thou thi-selve, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
thy-selve rather than ony other wyght . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
For no wyght but thy-selve . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
the stowndes whiche that hym-self hath . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
art confunded with foryetynge of thi-self, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
for-to knowen thy-selve what thou art. Thurw whiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
chaungynge of hir-self. Ryght swiche was sche . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
Thou hast by-taken thiself to the governaunce . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
while bareyne. Thou hast by-taken thiself . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
Take hede now thy-selve, yif that sche . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
the selve kyng. What other thynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
qwakynge and dredful weneth hym-selven . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
spake with the for hir-self in this manere, for-sothe . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
leten thi-self a wrecche, hastow foryeten . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
that percen hem-selve depe. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
yif thou therfore wenest thi-self nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50

**Self**—*Continued*

sholdest wene thi-self a wrecche; . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
don to the, and nat for hym-self; for he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
seith, thow thi-self, ne no wyght ellis, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
weneth hym self a wrech by reputacion of his corage.) Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
blisfulnesse out of your-self whiche that is . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
put in your-self? Errour and folie . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
more precyous . . . than thi-self? Thow wolt answere, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
art myghty over thyself (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
syn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
thow thi-self art he to whom it hath be . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
the nature of hem-self, or elles by the nature . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
drawen to hem-self a litel of the laste . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
the distincciоun of hem-self, yit, for as mochel . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
of the stones hem-selve, and nat of men; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
enemy to the lord hym-self; and yif . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
ben fayre by hem-selve, though thei . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
hym-self nys neyther fair ne noble but . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
oonly whan it hath knowynge of it-self, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
knowynge of it-self thanne it is brought . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
knowe nat hem-self; but whan that men . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
submitten ye and putten your-selven . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
desseyvede nat hem-self with outrage. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
chalanged to hym-self ward ryght and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
that is clyvynge togidre in hym self by . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
the same thyng of other folk in hym-self? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
in his hous, and he was slayn hym-self . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
goodnesse in hem-self, nevere nolde they comen to . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
nat a man myghty over hym-selve, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
to ben desired, ne that hath in hym-selve . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
woost wel thi-selve that the covetise of mortel . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
hast thy-selve leerned by Tholome that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
as hym-selve writ in his book, that the . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
hir lawes ben discordaunt among hem-selve, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
thilke selve nowmbre of yeeris, and eek as . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
rejoysynge of hym-self, seide at the laste . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
soule, whiche that hath in hym-self . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
And that is whan sche hir-self opneth, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
sche scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
and evere myknowynge of hir-self; . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
thou hast now, or elles til that I my-self . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
seen thilke selve welefulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
good that conteneth in hym-self alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
thyng, but that it is suffisant of hym-self . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
suffisant of hym-self un-to hym-self. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
maked the cours of it-self stable (that . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
thi-self, that haddest haboundances of . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
every wey suffisant to hym-self?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
suffisaunt to hym-self; and yit that was . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
Certes thou thi-self ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
to whiche sche hir-self is conjoigned. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
beute of hym-self resceyveth somtyme prys and . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
what is it that they han in hem-self of beaute . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
myghty to kepe it-self! And yif that . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
I my-self have schewyd the that rewmes . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
rewmes hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
gentilesse of thi-self (that is to seyn prys . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
defoule thi-self thurw humblesse of axynge. . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
graunten of hym-self; so that for lak of thilke . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
eek withdraweth from hym-self manye . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
duellest thi-selve ay stedefast and stable, and . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and . . . . Bo.3. m.9 870-5
thow thi-self art bygynnynge, berere, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
out of hym-self, of whiche sovereyne good men . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
blisfulnesse in hym-self, and thilk . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
thilke good out of hym-self, thow mayst wene that he Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
ben divers among hem-self. For certes . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
the goodis that ben divers among hem-self, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
acomplise by hymself the substaunce of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
suffisaunce, thilke selve is sovereyn power, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
that with-holdeth no good in it selve, ne . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
that every thing hath to hym-self, ne cometh not of . Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
and trenden withynne hymself the lyght . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
Phebus hymself ne schyneth. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
yhyd with-ynne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50

'Thanne ordeyneth he be hym-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80

governeth alle thinges by hym-self; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80

ben asschamid of hem-self.' (That is to . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
we aughten ben asschamid of our-self; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

whiche proeves drawen to hem-self heer . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5

while thilke devyne substaunce kepith it-self . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5

strengere to hymself (thanne any lawe . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40

uppon, thou considerest it wel thi-selve . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50

hath clothid it-self in tho fetheris, it despiseth the . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70

thinges, stable in hym-self, governeth the . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80

goodnesse of any other man than of hym-self), . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
in this manere: so as god hym-self . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90

to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
than they hem-selve wene. For ther nis . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40

for thow hast joyned thi-self to the most excellent thing. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
wrekere out of thi-self; for thow thi-self . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
hast thrist thiself in-to wikke thinges: . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
eek the schrewes hem-self, yif it were . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10

of hir advocattes, and taken hem-self to hir juges . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10

the whiche thinges thou thi-self . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
purveaunce destyne itself is subgit and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
and felawschipeth hym-self to thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80

elementes to-gidre amonges hem-self, and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
experience of hem-self by aspre and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
and of hym-self, and dredith peraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
mowen nat acorden among hem-self. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

of hem-self by hir vices, the whiche vices . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

suffise to han lokid that god hym-self, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
in-to gode, for he hym-self is good), he . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50

transfiguren hym-self into diverse liknesse, and, as he Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10

togidre to hem-self, and nat by . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

thus togidre in hem-self. Or elles I wolde . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
han joyned to hem-self; and in this . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
that the ordre of causes hath it-self; . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
necessite that thilke selve thing be: and . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700

certein to hem-self. But the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30

and everyche by hym-self). . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

the body, it ne hath nat al foryeten itself, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

thou thiself hast y-sought it mochel, and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

comen, as thou thi-self hast confessed it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60

thanne trowe I that thilke selve fredom . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60

otherwyse than it is it-self. And the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
of it-self; but the touchynge clyveth and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90

And the man hym-self, ootherweys wit . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90

nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

whan it retorneth in-to hym-self it . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5

withynne it-self, and addith tho speces to the notes . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

the foormes I-hidd withynne hym-self. . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

thought in hym-self and moeveth and . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
nat moeven hem-self her and ther, as . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

ne enhaunsen hem-self to knowynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

seyn, that sothly sche hir-selve (that is to . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

summytten it-self and to ben bynethe the . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
in it-self. And certes that is this, in what . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50

gladen hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

present to hym-self, and compotent (as . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
and byndeth it-self to som . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80



considered by hem-self, thei ben absolut of necessite, Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

ben considered by hem-self, than ben thei . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
referre it to iteself, than is it singuler. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
that thou torne thiself by thi fre wil . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30

His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge . . . . . TC.1. 112
Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye . TC.1. 118
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde. . . . TC.1. 256
Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge, . . . TC.1. 302
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . TC.1. 320
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . TC.1. 329
That to him-self a thousand time he seyde, . . . TC.1. 457
Thus to him-self ful ofte he gan to pleyne: . . . TC.1. 506
more than my self wol love yow to my laste . . . TC.1. 537 *var*
Himselven most, him altherlest availeth, . . . TC.1. 604
'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selven wisse: . . TC.1. 622
I have myselven seyn a blind man go, . . . . TC.1. 628
Yit to himself his conning was ful bare; . . . . TC.1. 662
And not myself: repreve me no more! . . . . TC.1. 669
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . . TC.1. 717
With which the maker is himself y-beten . . . . TC.1. 741
For of himself it wol ynough out-springe, . . . TC.1. 745
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . TC.1. 768
Or slen himself, al be his lady fair? . . . . . TC.1. 815
That for to slen himself mighte he not winne, . . TC.1. 823
Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee, . . . TC.1. 852
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . . TC.1. 882
A man to have pes with himself, y-wis. . . . . TC.1. 893
For vertu streccheth not himself to shame. . . . TC.1. 903
If I mis-spak, for now myself I love." . . . . TC.1. 934
And of thy-self for any hevinesse . . . . . TC.1. 970
Quod Pandarus, 'Al this knowe I my-selve, . . . TC.2. 106
And, but your-selven telle us what it is, . . . . TC.2. 131
What list you thus your-self to disfigure, . . . TC.2. 223
And that ye witen wel your-self, I leve.' . . . . TC.2. 238
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth, . . TC.2. 375
And if this man slee here himself, allas, . . . . TC.2. 459
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?' . TC.2. 651
For wel wot I myself, so God me spede, . . . . TC.2. 744
Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . TC.2. 779
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care! . . . TC.2. 1000
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouthe! . . TC.2. 1008
'And I my-self shal therwith to her gon; . . . . TC.2. 1009
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude; . . TC.2. 1078
In harming of my-self, or in repreve? . . . . . TC.2. 1140
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye; . . . TC.2. 1160
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . . TC.2. 1164
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!' . . . . TC.2. 1201
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde . . TC.2. 1223
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye! . . . . . TC.2. 1283
So thou thy-self do forth thy bisinesse.' . . . . TC.2. 1316
But, as we may alday our-selven see, . . . . . TC.2. 1331
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . . TC.2. 1365
He shal thee ese, unwist of it him-selve. . . . . TC.2. 1400
'Spek thou thy-self also to Troilus . . . . . TC.2. 1457
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I recche, . . . TC.2. 1473 *em*
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente. . . . TC.2. 1631
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene. . . . TC.3. 256
That al shal ben right as thy-selven liste. . . . TC.3. 259
Proverbes canst thyselve y-nowe and wost, . . . TC.3. 299
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . . TC.3. 355
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . . . TC.3. 369
But in himself with manhod gan restreyne . . . TC.3. 428
As he was wont, and at him-self to jape; . . . . TC.3. 555
And al withinne shal your-selven be; . . . . . TC.3. 668
O Phebus, thenk whan Dane her-selven shette . . TC.3. 726
She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . TC.3. 777
Ye wot your-self as wel as any wight . . . . . TC.3. 779
Save of myself, as wisly have I joye, . . . . TC.3. 790
Save I my-self, ne more his herte apese; . . . . TC.3. 887
So spek yourself to him of this matere; . . . . TC.3. 909
I wol my-self ben with you al this night. . . . TC.3. 914
Though I to you right on your-self compleyne; . . TC.3. 1005
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . TC.3. 1125
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . . . TC.3. 1256
Doth therwithal right as your-selven leste. . . . TC.3. 1330
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise, . . . . TC.3. 1548
That thou thy-self ne cause it not to misse. . . TC.3. 1624
'I n'ot myself not wisly what it is; . . . . . TC.3. 1653
Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilanye! . . . . TC.4. 21
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . TC.4. 48
I com my-self in'my propre persone, . . . . . TC.4. 83
Ful ofte he swapte, himselven to confounde. . . . TC.4. 245
Or slain myself that thus compleine and crye? . . TC.4. 278
'And over al this, as thou wel wost thy-selve, . . TC.4. 400
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse, . . . . TC.4. 528
And wolde her-selven ben of thyn assent?. . . . TC.4. 535
Al this have I my-selve y-thought ful ofte, . . . TC.4. 542
Ne preciously, but help thy-selve anon! . . . . TC.4. 590
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe, . . . . TC.4. 591
Thenk ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . . TC.4. 600
Have mercy on thy-self for any awe. . . . . TC.4. 620
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . TC.4. 624
To ravisshe her, but-if herselve it wolde.' . . . TC.4. 637
She held herself a forlost creature. . . . . TC.4. 742
And thus myselven wol I do to dethe. . . . . TC.4. 777
And fond that she herselven gan to trete . . . TC.4. 813
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acorse, . . . TC.4. 839

**Self**—*Continued*

Why n'hastow to thyselven som resport? . . . . TC.4. 850
Why wiltow thus thyselve, allas, fordo? . . . . TC.4. 851
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse. . . . TC.4. 900
He wolde himselven slee; and if I wen'de . . . . TC.4. 919
Disputing with himself in this matere, . . . . TC.4. 1084
Why list thee so thyself fordon for drede, . . . TC.4. 1091
Ne, if she can herself disturben it, . . . . . TC.4. 1103
Ful prively himself, withouten mo, . . . . . TC.4. 1125
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste! . . TC.4. 1162
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.4. 1186
And how himself therwith he wolde han slawe: . . TC.4. 1228
Ye wolde han slain yourself anon?' quod she.— . . TC.4. 1234
'But with this selven swerd, which that here is, . TC.4. 1240
My-selve I wolde han slawe!'—Quod she tho, . . TC.4. 1241
The selve wit; but yit to lete her go . . . . . TC.4. 1425
I wil myselven slee if that ye drecche! . . . . TC.4. 1446
And seide unto himself this ilke sawe, . . . . TC.5. 38
"He is a fool that wol foryete himselve." . . . TC.5. 98
His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature, . . . TC.5. 209
And to himself right thus he spak and seyde: . . TC.5. 217
And rewen on himself so pitously, . . . . . TC.5. 260
Conforte himself, and seyn it was folye . . . . TC.5. 263
Thou, reder, mayst thyself ful wel devine . . . TC.5. 270
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . . TC.5. 337
Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif: . . . TC.5. 341
Unto thyself that al this thou foryive: . . . . TC.5. 387
And to himself ful softeliche he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 506
And to himself ful ofte he seide, 'Allas! . . . . TC.5. 606
And of himself imagined he ofte . . . . . TC.5. 617
That he hadde of himself swich fantasye. . . . TC.5. 623
And to himself right thus he wolde talke, . . . TC.5. 668
And in herself she wente ay portreyinge . . . . TC.5. 716
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge . . . . TC.5. 772
Yit seide he to himself upon a night, . . . . . TC.5. 785
Gan in himself assure, and thus he seyde: . . . TC.5. 870
Or pitously yourselven so bigile: . . . . . TC.5. 881
In prison ben, as ye yourselven see; . . . . . TC.5. 884
I wol ben he to serven you myselve, . . . . . TC.5. 923
It sholde be yourselven, by my trouthe! . . . . TC.5. 1001
So wel he for himselven spak and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1033
And to himself ful sobreliche he seyde: . . . . TC.5. 1173
And with his ire he thus himselven shente. . . . TC.5. 1223
Myselven slow, alwey than thus to pleyne; . . . TC.5. 1272
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.' . . . TC.5. 1274
That hardily thou wolt thyselven seye . . . . TC.5. 1306
To dye himself but-if she wolde dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1531
Himselven lik a pilgrim to disgise, . . . . . TC.5. 1577
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste, . . . TC.5. 1711
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . . TC.5. 1821
Wherfor she slow hir-self, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 268
Quod she to hir selve tho. . . . . HF.1. 319
She roof hir-selve to the herte, . . . . . HF.1. 373
She heng hir-selven by the hals, . . . . . HF.1. 394
Was at himself, and eek his knyghtes, . . . . HF.1. 455
'Thow demest of thy-self amys; . . . . . HF.2. 88
Broder than himselve was; . . . . . HF.2. 289
The selve day right, or that houre . . . . . HF.3. 67
Hir-self tho wonderliche streighte, . . . . . HF.3. 283
I woot my-self best how I stonde, . . . . . HF.3. 788
I wol my selven al hit drynke, . . . . . HF.3. 790
And wost thy-selven utterly, . . . . . HF.3. 924
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . LGW. 13
Hast thow thyself, alle ful of storyes grete, . . . LGW.G. 274
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wroght. . . LGW. 372
And roof hymself anon thurghout the herte, . . . LGW. 661
And in my self this covenaunt made I tho, . . . LGW. 688
And how she gan hir-selve to turmente? . . . . LGW. 871
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynte? . . LGW. 875
And to the herte she hire-selven smote. . . . . LGW. 915
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente; . . . LGW. 1165
Governeth he, ryght as himselfe hathe wolde. . . LGW. 1209
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave, . . . . . LGW. 1225
And al the cost I wol my-selfe make; . . . . . LGW. 1448
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and dye, . . . LGW. 1536
Ryght as himselfe now doth, ryght so did he, . . . LGW. 1555
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute; . . . . LGW. 1613
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse; . . LGW. 1665
And by himselfe he walketh sobrely, . . . . . LGW. 1759
And therwithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe; . . . LGW. 1855
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth, . . . LGW. 1879
I kan my-selfe in this case not rede.' . . . . . LGW. 2217
And into Grece hymselfe is forthe y-fare, . . . . LGW. 2271
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon, . . . LGW. 2277
Wepynge in the castel, hir-self allone. . . . . LGW. 2378
As thou thy-selven hast begiled me. . . . . LGW. 2547
She for dispeyre fordide hir-self, allas! . . . . LGW. 2557
That to myself I sey, in my penaunce, . . . . Rosem. 14
For which ful ofte I of my-self dyvyne . . . . Rosem. 19
To him that over him-self hath the maystrye . . . Fort. 14
No man is wrecched, but him-self it wene . . . Fort. 25
And he that hath him-self hath suffisaunce. . . . Fort. 26
That hast thy-self out of my governaunce? . . . Fort. 28
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . Truth. 6
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest otheres dede, . . Truth. 13
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage. . . . . Buk. 8
And leest recoverer of him-selven can, . . . . Comp.A. 3
up and doun as thiself liketh, contenith . . . . Astr. 92–7
shewe himself by light of day, than maist thou . . Astr. 324–30
She al to-dassht her-selfe for woo, . . . . . RR. 337

**Self**—*Continued*

Unneth her selfe she mighte fede; . . . . . RR. 352
She myght[e] helpe hir silf no thing, . . . . . RR. 398
She had no thing hir silf to lede, . . . . . RR. 400
Wel had she clad hir silf and warme, . . . . . RR. 409
And I my-silf so mery ferde, . . . . . RR. 499
Yit myght I not my-silf witholde . . . . . RR. 1825
For I am of the silf manere, . . . . . RR. 2020
I wote my silf what may thee save, . . . . . RR. 2123
Mayntene thy silf aftir thi rent, . . . . . RR. 2255
And to hym silf kepith right nought, . . . . . RR. 2340
That thou thy selfe al holy . . . . . RR. 2405
A foole my selfe I maye wel holde, . . . . . RR. 2435
And holde thi silf biguyled ille . . . . . RR. 2486
What weder it be, thi silf alloon, . . . . . RR. 2650
Go putte thi-silf in jupartie, . . . . . RR. 2666
Thou shalt wel by thy-silf [y-]see . . . . . RR. 2687
God hym-silf, that is so high, . . . . . RR. 3210
He is wise that wole hym-silf chastise; . . . . RR. 3239
My silf I knowe full well Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3371
But hir-silf Dame Idelnesse, . . . . . RR. 4526
A fool my silf I may wel calle . . . . . RR. 4540
But to my-silf lewedist am I. . . . . RR. 4802
And thrall hem silf they be so nyce . . . . . RR. 4877
Withynne hym-silf is such debate, . . . . . RR. 4902
To save hem-silf in honeste. . . . . RR. 5033
That yeveth hir-silf for ony good. . . . . RR. 5052
As to hym silf, withoute dredyng . . . . . RR. 5219
Men for hem-silf than for her goode. . . . . RR. 5328
But he amende hym silf of that vice . . . . . RR. 5379 *var*
And knowe hym silf, he is not wys. . . . . RR. 5380
Pictagoras hym silf reherses . . . . . RR. 5649
They deceyve other and hem selve; . . . . . RR. 5758
Hymsilf it vaileth not a myte. . . . . RR. 5762
He wole hym-silf suspecious make . . . . . RR. 6110
And feyne hem pore, and hem silf feden . . . . RR. 6178
And fisshen hem silf gret richesse . . . . . RR. 6182
Abide not there thi-silf to save. . . . . RR. 6294
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle; . . . . . RR. 6819
I take youre silf to recorde heere, . . . . . RR. 7311
Nowe dare he nat him selfe solace. . . . . RR. 7531
He coude himselfe nat abstene. . . . . RR. 7553
But it was tolde right to my selve, . . . . . RR. 7594
Or by hymsilf perceyven wele. . . . . RR. 7656

**Self** *see various reflexive pronouns*

**Selily**

and som man is wél and selyly y-maried, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90

**Seliness**

'O God!' quod she, 'so worldly selinesse, . . . . TC.3. 813
That he hath verray joye and selinesse, . . . . TC.3. 825
May in no parfit selinesse be; . . . . . TC.3. 831

**Sell**

Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle. . . . A.Prol. 278
And doun gooth al; he foond neither to selle, . . . A.Mil. 3821
With hem, and eek to sellen hem hire ware. . . . B.ML. 140
That is to selle in Fysshstrete, or in Chepe. . . . C.Pard. 564
And preyde hym that he hym wolde selle . . . . C.Pard. 853
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . . D.WB. 108
Wynne who so may, for al is for to selle; . . . . D.WB. 414
For if I wolde selle my bele chose . . . . . D.WB. 447
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle; . . . D.WB. 478
For elles moste we oure bookes selle; . . . . . D.Sum. 2108
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1563
Thanne were I wel, for elles moot I selle . . . . F.Fkl. 1583
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft; . . G.CY. 882
sellen thanne hir lordshipe to the devel . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
to sellen hym to his enemy, that is to the . . . I.Pars. 615–20
sellen the soules that lambes sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!— . . . . Mars. 176
What profrestow thy light here for to selle? . . . TC.3. 1461
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave! . . . . TC.3. 1462
That, though I mighte a thousand times selle . . . TC.3. 1601
We usen here no wommen for to selle.' . . . . . TC.4. 182
I see he wolde it selle ageyne, . . . . . RR. 4324
Of hir that wole hir body selle, . . . . . RR. 5054
That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif. . . . . RR. 5056
They selle her science for wynnyng, . . . . . RR. 5723
Yit wommen wole her bodyes selle— . . . . . RR. 5809
He may it selle ageyn, parde, . . . . . RR. 5913
And make hym selle his londe to spende, . . . . RR. 5991
Yit shulde he selle all his substaunce . . . . . RR. 6595
God bad The good-man selle al that he had, . . . RR. 6654
Ne sellen gospel ne prechyng, . . . . . RR. 6668

**Seller**

But the seller of the ware . . . . . RR. 5926

**Sellers**

But al with riche and selleres of vitaille. . . . . A.Prol. 248

**Selleth**

understoond that bothe he that selleth . . . . I.Pars. 780–5

**Selling**

I wole not sellyng clepe "yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5907
For sellyng axeth no guerdonyng, . . . . . RR. 5908
But this sellyng is not semblable; . . . . . RR. 5911

**Selly** *see* **Sely**

**Sely**

This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3404
This sely carpenter hath greet merveyle . . . . A.Mil. 3423
Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe, . . . . A.Mil. 3509
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey; . . . . A.Mil. 3601
This sely carpenter bigynneth quake; . . . . . A.Mil. 3614

**Sely**—*Continued*
This sely Absolon herde every deel, . . . . . A.Mil. 3744
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe . . A.Rv. 3896
Thise sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne . . . . A.Rv. 4090
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and doun . . . . A.Rv. 4100
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn. . . A.Rv. 4108
Upon this sely, innocent Custance; . . . . . B.ML. 682
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye; . . . B.Sh. 1201
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . . B.Pri. 1702
This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, allas! . . . . . C.Pard. 292
If he ne used his sely instrument? . . . . . D.WB. 132
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho? . . . . . D.WB. 370
This sely man sat stille as he were deed; . . . . D.WB. 730
Therfore we mendynants, we sely freres, . . . . D.Sum. 1906
And chiden heere the sely innocent, . . . . . D.Sum. 1983
For thilke sely, poure Grisildis; . . . . . E.Cl. 948
I seye, O sely Damyan, allas! . . . . . E.Mch. 1869
Been they, us sely men for to deceyve; . . . . E.Mch. 2423
O sely preest, O sely innocent! . . . . . G.CY. 1076
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . Mars. 89
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lone! . . . . . Mars. 141
But it a fewe sely pointes be; . . . . . TC.1. 338
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . . . . TC.1. 871
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo; . . . . . TC.2. 683
What mighte or may the sely larke seye, . . . . TC.3. 1191
For sely is that deth, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.4. 503
Of us sely Trojanes, but-if routhe . . . . . TC.4. 1490
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo! . . . . . TC.5. 529
Ne me ne list this sely womman chide . . . . TC.5. 1093
So sely an avisyoun, . . . . . HF.2. 5
That sely Dido hath now swich desire . . . . LGW. 1157
That sely Dido rewed on his peyne, . . . . . LGW. 1237
O sely woman, ful of innocence, . . . . . LGW. 1254
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . . LGW. 1336
O sely Philomene, wo is in thyn herte! . . . . LGW. 2339
For whiche the sely Proigne hath suche wo, . . . LGW. 2346
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed! . . . . . LGW. 2532
This sely womman ys so wayke, allas! . . . . LGW. 2713

**Semblable**
make we to hym an helpe semblable to hym self." . B.Mel. 2290–5
wrong, but they been semblable; . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
I seye the same, or elles thyng semblable. . . . F.Mch. 1500
semblable thynges, agayns his duetee, . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, but . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
and castelled with papir, and semblable wast, . . I.Pars. 445–50
of temptacioun, and semblable thynges; . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
or sleen his beestes, and semblable thynges. . . . I.Pars. 510–5
his auncestres; and semblable thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
withouten avisement; and semblable thynges. . . I.Pars. 610–5
and in borwynge . . . and semblable thynges. . . I.Pars. 800–5
in the semblable places. Also they that . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
beautes, but ye men that ben semblable to god . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
erthe ben of semblable byrthe; . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
mai I make semblable resouns of honour, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
lykneese semblable of that faire world in . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
turneth the hevene by semblable ymage. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
so nedes by the semblable resoun, whan . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
graunten,' quod she, 'by semblable resoun that oon and good . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
ne desire thei nat iche of hem by semblable resoun . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
Ryght so, by semblable reson, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
semblable skiles of the purveaunce of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
excited, and clepith forth to semblable moevyngis . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Semblable thing is it, that the resoun . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
His owne lykneese and semblable. . . . . RR. 4855
But this sellyng is not semblable; . . . . . RR. 5911

**Semblables**
In al this caas and in semblables, . . . . . RR. 6759

**Semblance**
no good . . . ne semblance of good, it mai not wel in no . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
that he hath makid into his semblaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
Of thilk ymages the semblaunce, . . . . . RR. 145
That makid was lyk hir semblaunce. . . . . RR. 425
Of hir shappe and hir semblaunce, . . . . . RR. 2566
Of hir beaute, and hir semblaunce, . . . . . RR. 2865

**Semblant**
reconsiled, as by hir semblaunt, to his love and into . B.Mel. 2195–200
and his flatereres maden semblant of wepyng, . . B.Mel. 2205–10
thou shalt make no semblant wheither . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
maken semblant of wratthe, and seyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
shewynge hym semblant of wratthe, than he that . B.Mel. 2895–900
No pompe, no semblant of roialtee; . . . . . E.Cl. 928
And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces . . F.Sq. 516
maken semblant as though they speeke of good . . I.Pars. 640–5
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
And thilke semblant sat hir wel withalle. . . . . LGW. 1735
And by my semblant, and by my vesture, . . . . LGW. 2691
By semblaunt was that ilk ymage. . . . . RR. 152

**Semblant**—*Continued*
That laugheden ay in hir semblaunt . . . . . RR. 863
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . . RR. 963
And it was callid Faire Semblaunt, . . . . . RR. 1880
Hir goodly semblaunt by devys . . . . . RR. 3205
As fayre semblaunt than shewed he me, . . . . RR. 3613
He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.' . . . . RR. 3957
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . RR. 4026
That False-Semblant and Abstinaunce, . . . . RR. 5848
But Fals-Semblaunt dar not for drede . . . . RR. 6049
'Fals-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise . . . . RR. 6061
Fals-Semblant his sermon biganne, . . . . . RR. 6136
Of Fals-Semblant, full of flatering, . . . . . RR. 6140
Or what Semblant that evere I make, . . . . . RR. 6202
Right thus while Fals-Semblant sermoneth . . . RR. 6219
Fals-Semblaunt wolde have stynted heere, . . . RR. 6473
And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . RR. 7406
And sythe him False-Semblant salued, . . . . RR. 7429
And False-Semblant had he sayne alse, . . . . RR. 7443
For Semblant was so slye wrought, . . . . . RR. 7447
Fals Semblant proveth so this thing, . . . . . RR. 7665
Semblant, a good man semen ye; . . . . . RR. 7670

**Semblant** *see* **Falssemblant**

**Semicope**
Of double worstede was his semycope, . . . . A.Prol. 262

**Semiramis**
Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde, . . . . B.ML. 359
Semyramus, Candace and Hercules, . . . . . PF. 288
The whiche toun the queene Semyramus . . . . LGW. 707

**Semisoun**
And softe he knokketh with a semysoun: . . . . A.Mil. 3697

**Semitis**
de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, et . . . . I.Pars. 70–5

**Senate**
the senat), ne schal I nevere letten to wilne . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
of the senat? And certes yit hadde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
thilke same senat don by me thurw hir . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
al the senat, han wilned to gon destroyen me, . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
defenden gode men and eek al the senat, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
al the ordre of the senat the gilt of his real . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
with . . . peril to me defended I al the senat! . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
that I have doon to the senat. But O . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
the wrongful dede of the senat, and thow . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5

**Senator**
His senatour with roial ordinance, . . . . . B.ML. 961
This senatour repaireth with victorie . . . . . B.ML. 967
And with the senatour she ladde hir lyf. . . . . B.ML. 976
For which the senatour, as was usage, . . . . B.ML. 998
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . . B.ML. 1002
This senatour is to kyng Alla go . . . . . B.ML. 1006
This senatour hath lad this child to feeste,— . . . B.ML. 1010
And to the senatour he seyde anon, . . . . . B.ML. 1017
'But God woot,' quod this senatour also, . . . . B.ML. 1023
And after noon, hoom with the senatour . . . . B.ML. 1044
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour, . . . . B.ML. 1046
That out of Rome was sent a senatour, . . . . LGW. 584
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senatour . . . . LGW. 596

**Senatorie**
idel name, and the rente of the senatorie . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5

**Senators**
The senatoures wyf hir aunte was, . . . . . B.ML. 981
Under the senatoures governance. . . . . B.ML. 987
The senatours he slow upon a day, . . . . . B.Mk. 3670
Of Rome, cryden senatoures wyves, . . . . . B.NP. 4561
the companye of the senatours. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
he scholde han maked the senatours gylty . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
faderes (that is to seyn, of the senatours) . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
greet assemble of senatours and under . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
and made sleen the senatours; and he cruel whilom sloughe . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
yaf . . . to the . . . senatours the unworschipful seetis of . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
Ben of hir paleys senatours; . . . . . RR. 4999

**Send**
To sende him drogges and his letuaries, . . . . A.Prol. 426
As sende love and pees bitwixe hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 2317
As sende me hym that moost desireth me. . . . A.Kn. 2325
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2545
Leet senden after gentil Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2976
Sende hym his love that it hath deere aboght, . . A.Kn. 3100
Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng"; . A.Mil. 3598
This millere into toun his doghter sende . . . . A.Rv. 4136
Noon oother message wolde they thider sende, . . B.ML. 144
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir . . . B.ML. 766
Sende me namoore unto noon hethenesse, . . . B.ML. 1112
Now Jhesu Crist, that of his myght may sende . . B.ML. 1160
Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . . B.Sh. 1623
wol sende youre adversaries unto yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
I conseille that ye sende youre messages, . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye . . B.Mk. 3232
They weren glad for pees unto hym sende. . . . B.Mk. 3826
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . . D.WB. 1258
God sende hem soone verray pestilence! . . . . D.WB. 1264
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . D.Sum. 1946
An irous man God sende hym litel myght. . . . D.Sum. 2014
But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.Cl. 206
And so hope I that he wol to yow sende . . . . E.Cl. 1035
Or elles preye to God hym for to sende . . . . E.Mch. 1353
And in vertu sende thee continuaunce; . . . . F.Fkl. 680
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* . G.CY. 1481

**Send**—*Continued*

And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende . . . . I.Pars. 48
And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.' . . . I.Pars. 74
hennes forth unto my lyves ende sende me grace . I.Pars. 1090–5
Send me grace to slepe, and mete . . . . . BD. 118
Ne sende men in-to Walakye, . . . . . BD. 1023
To which to comen God thee sende his grace!' . . PF. 84
God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh.' . . PF. 404
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plese . . . TC.1. 45
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068
And sende you thanne a mirour in to prye, . . . TC.2. 404
Accepte in gre, and send me swich penaunce . . . TC.2. 529
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . . . TC.2. 1274
On His half which that soule us alle sende, . . . TC.2. 1734
No wonder is, so god me sende hele, . . . . . TC.3. 321
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!' . . . . TC.3. 343
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende . . . . . TC.3. 461
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende,' . . . TC.3. 705
I am, til God me bettre minde sende, . . . . . TC.3. 930
Or upon cas he may after thee sende . . . . . TC.4. 649
I have y-nowe, if he ther-after sende!' . . . . TC.4. 861
And her-upon ye may answere him sende; . . . TC.4. 894
Be-sykyng hem to sende hym other grace . . . TC.4. 951 *var*
Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende. . . . . TC.4. 1117
To senden after more, and that in hye, . . . . TC.4. 1385
So sende us hastily the tenthe day! . . . . . TC.5. 424
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende, . . . TC.5. 502
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!' . . . . . TC.5. 508
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone. . . . . TC.5. 595
And heleles, you sende as yit gladnesse? . . . . TC.5. 1593
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele! . . . . TC.5. 1596
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende . . . TC.5. 1667
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace, . . TC.5. 1702
So sende might to make in som comedie! . . . . TC.5. 1788
And sende hem al that may hem plese, . . . . HF.1. 90
And God of hevene sende thee grace, . . . . . HF.2. 579
And ryghtwis God to every lover sende, . . . . LGW. 905
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges. . . . . LGW. 1275
To senden him into some fer contre, . . . . . LGW. 1418
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus, . . . . . LGW. 1945
And to my fader shal I sende here . . . . . LGW. 2050
But sende yow grace and sleyght of herte also . . LGW. 2084
She preyde hym that he wolde aftir hir sende. . . LGW. 2267
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone! . . . . LGW. 2340
Which to performe, God me grace sende; . . . . LGW. 2457
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede: . . . . . Buk. 26
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende, . . . Purse. 24
And hym alwey sich plente sende . . . . . RR. 1145
And god ynough alwey hir sende, . . . . . RR. 1158
Comfort and ese shull me sende, . . . . . RR. 1959
Alas! myne eyen send I ne may . . . . . RR. 2427 *em*
Parte of her blisse to hym they sende, . . . . . RR. 2917
Tidyngis sende, that hath sene . . . . . RR. 2921
Sende me socour or allegeaunce, . . . . . RR. 4570
Nor for that fortune may hem sende . . . . . RR. 5517
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende, . . . . . RR. 5647
Therfore is good ye for hir sende, . . . . . RR. 5875
Sende aftir hir if nede be; . . . . . RR. 5890

**Sendal**

Lyned with taffata and with sendal. . . . . A.Prol. 440

**Sendeth**

For which he sendeth after Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2762
Sendeth othere wise embassadours, . . . . . C.Pard. 614
Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . . E.Cl. 1151
And sendeth yow, in honour of youre feeste, . . . F.Sq. 113
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere . . . . G.SN. 198
hir propre wil ne sent hem nat to the toon ne . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
And sent to you this lettre here by me: . . . . TC.2. 1123
The joyes that he hath your might him sendeth. . TC.3. 28
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blyve, . . . LGW. 1473
Thys lady sent aftir hir frendes alle, . . . . . LGW. 1827
The wynnyng that God hem sendith. . . . . RR. 5682

**Seneca**

'Wel kan Senec, and many a philosophre, . . . B.ML. 25
hir deeth, youreself to destroye. Senek seith, . . B.Mel. 2170–5
loore that techeth us Senek: "Whan that . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
seith the book; and Senec seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
and wrooth, as seith Senec, ne may nat . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
wole kepen it cloos and stille; for Seneca seith, . . B.Mel. 2335–40
hem nat thy conseil"; and Seneca telleth the cause . B.Mel. 2375–80
newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
alle espiaille. For Senec seith, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed, . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
of hem that it han disserved; for Senec seith thus: . B.Mel. 2625–30
the word of Senec, for thynges that been folily doon B.Mel. 2635–40
as the same Senec seith, "The moore . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
for Senec seith, "What man . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
Senec seith, that "He putteth hym in . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
therfore seith Senec, that a man shal never vengen . B.Mel. 2720–5
axinge indulgence. For Senec seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
For Senec seith that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith, . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
This Seneca, of which that I devyse, . . . . . B.Mk. 3693
But nathelees this Seneca the wise . . . . . B.Mk. 3705
Seneca seith a good word, doutelees; . . . . . C.Pard. 492
Redeth Senek, and redeth eek Boece, . . . . . D.WB. 1168
This wole Senec and othere clerkes seyn; . . . . D.WB. 1184
As seith Senek, that durynge his estaat . . . . D.Sum. 2018
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1376

**Seneca**—*Continued*

'Senek among his othere wordes wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1523
Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes! . . . E.Mch. 1567
Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke. . . . H.Mcp. 345
what seith Seneca in this matere? He . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
to do synne.' And the same Seneca . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
wherfore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
seith Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
constreynede Senek, his familyer and his . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
hir power; of whiche two Senek enforcede hym . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40

**Seneciens**

the Seneciens, and the Canyos, and the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5

**Seng-** *see* **Sing-**

**Senior**

As his book *Senior* wol bere witnesse, . . . . G.CY. 1450

**Sense**

and the sens of this is, that the resoun of . . . I.Pars. 540–5

**Sensibilities**

that wenden that ymages and sensibilities . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Sensible**

sensible material conceyved by wit; ne it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
thingis ymaginable and sensible. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
a man is a thing ymaginable and sensible; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
alle thingis sensible; nat by resoun sensible of demynge, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
(that is to seyn, sensible ymaginaciouns or . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
ellis ymaginaciouns of sensible thingis) . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
sensible bodies, as I have seid, our corage . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
sensible or ymaginable, it ne mai nat ben . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
ther nis no thing sensible; or elles, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
that that is sensible and singuler as . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
that that is sensible and that that is ymaginable; . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

**Sensuality**

sensualitee and the body of man been . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
sensualitee, and sensualitee over the body . . . I.Pars. 260–5
that it sholde have over sensualitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
And why? For sensualitee rebelleth . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
is rebel to God, right so is bothe sensualitee . . . I.Pars. 265–70
nat daunte sensualitee whan it may, . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
to resoun and to sensualitee, therfore is . . . . I.Pars. 270–5

**Sent**

By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. . . . A.Prol. 400
And sente anon Ypolita the queene, . . . . . A.Kn. 971
Of Theseus, and ful soone he hem sente . . . . A.Kn. 1022
From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne, . . . . A.Kn. 2685
And after this Theseus hath y-sent . . . . . A.Kn. 2870
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2980
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . A.Mil. 3375
And pryvely he sente hem to his in, . . . . . A.Mil. 3622
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also, . . A.Mil. 3631
For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent; . . . A.Mil. 3666
Anon he sente his bed and his array . . . . . A.Co. 4418
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye, . . . . . B.ML. 136
This sowdan for his privee conseil sente, . . . . B.ML. 204
That shal be sent to strange nacioun, . . . . . B.ML. 268
And right anon she for hir conseil sente; . . . . B.ML. 326
And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde, . . . . B.ML. 388
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede. . . . . B.ML. 504
Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente, . . . B.ML. 821
That right as God spirit of vigour sente . . . . B.ML. 943
So sente he myght and vigour to Custance. . . . B.ML. 945
For which this emperour hath sent anon . . . . B.ML. 960
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . . B.ML. 1041
My wyf by see, as wel as he hire sente . . . . B.ML. 1042
And hastifly he sente after Custaunce; . . . . B.ML. 1047
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . . B.ML. 1091
'That whilom ye han sent unto Surrye. . . . . B.ML. 1108
For which he hath to Parys sent anon . . . . B.Sh. 1247
And hastily they for the provost sente. . . . . B.Pri. 1806
Oure lord it sent unto me . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5 *var*
she sente for thise adversaries to come . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
delay or tariynge, sente anon hire messages . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
that hym sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun. . . B.Mel. 3060–5
She hath hym sent a sherte, fressh and gay. . . . B.Mk. 3312
And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente . . . B.Mk. 3400
And therfore God greet wreche upon hym sente, . B.Mk. 3403
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . B.Mk. 3421
With arwes brode that she to hem sente; . . . . B.Mk. 3448
He wende wel, for that Fortune hym sente . . . B.Mk. 3927
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente . . . B.NP. 4018
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace; . . . B.NP. 4349
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun, . . . . C.Doc. 140
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623
As frely as my Makere hath it sent. . . . . D.WB. 150
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace, . . E.Cl. 395
That she from hevene sent was, as men wende, . . E.Cl. 440
Unto a man, and to his wyf hym sente. . . . . E.Cl. 518
Enformed of his wyl, sente his message, . . . . E.Cl. 738
And secreely he to Boloigne it sente. . . . . E.Cl. 763

**Sent**—*Continued*
Er that this erl was come, sente his message . . . E.Cl. 947
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf; . E.Mch. 1352
And for his freendes on a day he sente, . . . E.Mch. 1397
His freendes sente he to, at his instaunce, . . E.Mch. 1611
And elles, God forbede, but he sente . . . . E.Mch. 1665
To Januarie, whan that he for hire sente. . . E.Mch. 2008
Phebus of gold doun hath his stremes sent . . E.Mch. 2220
He hath sent to my lady Canacee, . . . . F.Sq. 144
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare; . . F.Fkl. 838
And right as frely as he sente hire me, . . . F.Fkl. 1604
As frely sente I hire to hym ageyn; . . . . F.Fkl. 1605
'Telle hem that I, Cecile, yow to hem sente . . G.SN. 176
And to the ymage of Juppiter hem sente; . . . G.SN. 364
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente. . . G.SN. 525
His wyf anon hath for hir lemman sent. . . . H.Mcp. 204
Whan Phebus wyf had sent for hir lemman, . . H.Mcp. 238
peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Anon she sente bothe eest and west . . . . BD. 83
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent . . . Anel. 113
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe, . . Anel. 194
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arcite. . . Anel. 210
that hyghte Boreas, I-sent out of the . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
That down were sent in scorning of nature. . . TC.1. 105
Allas, that God you swich a beaute sente! . . TC.2. 336
For nevere yit thy grace no wight sente . . . TC.2. 831
A charme that was right now sent to thee, . . TC.2. 1314
So thorugh this lettre which that she him sente, TC.2. 1336
What wiltow seyn, if for Eleyne I sente . . . TC.2. 1447
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed . . . TC.2. 1698
And in a thousand formes down him sente . . TC.3. 20
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent; . . . TC.3. 487
And prively sente after Pandarus . . . . . TC.3. 1585
And whan Priam his save garde sente, . . . TC.4. 139
Pandare,—which that sent fro Troilus Was . . TC.4. 806
This that by me thy Troilus thee sente.' . . . TC.4. 854
It sent is from a frend of his or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1383
This may be sent by no wight but by me. . . . TC.4. 1389
Whan Troilus hath sent after Pandare. . . . TC.5. 280
To Troilus, whan that he for him sente. . . . TC.5. 287
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede . . . TC.5. 471
Whan Troilus his Pandar after sente, . . . . TC.5. 1111
This lettre forth was sent unto Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1422
For-which he for Sibille his suster sente, . . . TC.5. 1450
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente: . . TC.5. 1477
And for this cause he hath me sent . . . . HF.2. 104
Nadde he me never yit y-sent. . . . . HF.2. 476
Ne elles nought from wymmen sent, . . . . HF.3. 651
That out of Rome was sent a senatour, . . . LGW. 584
Ful many a beeste she to the shippes sente, . . LGW. 1094
That Dido ne hath hit Eneas i-sente; . . . . LGW. 1124
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . . LGW. 1129
To hire, that alle thise noble thinges him sente; . LGW. 1133
And of the present that his fader sente, . . . LGW. 1148
A letter sente she to hym certeyn, . . . . . LGW. 1564
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus . . . . LGW. 1896
And whan this letter was forthe sent anone, . . LGW. 2555
That thee is sent, receyve in buxumnesse, . . . Truth. 15
That Love so hy a grace to thee sente . . . . Ven. 66
And many a lady sent socoure, . . . . . RR. 2829
Were come of grace, by god sent, . . . . . RR. 3500
Than Fraunchise hath him sent to me . . . . RR. 3608
That fro the Holy Goost is sent."— . . . . . RR. 7103
That fro the Holygost was sent . . . . . RR. 7181
And thus bothe we ben sent . . . . . RR. 7487

**Sentence**
And short and quyk and ful of hy sentence. . . . A.Prol. 306
Tales of best sentence and moost solaas, . . . . A.Prol. 798
And eek to herkne his heste and his sentence. . . A.Kn. 2532
But that me list declaren my sentence. . . . . A.Kn. 3002
Herke what is the sentence of the wise: . . . . B.ML. 113
Yet of the wise man take this sentence: . . . . B.ML. 117
I ne seye but for this ende this sentence, . . . . B.ML. 1139
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence, . . B.Pri. 1753
But nathelees hir sentence is al sooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2136
And alle acorden as in hire sentence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2137
But doutelees hir sentence is all oon. . . . . B.Mel. 2142
Blameth me nat, for as in my sentence . . . . B.Mel. 2151
Fro the sentence of this tretys lyte . . . . . B.Mel. 2153
hire upon the sentence of Ovide, in his . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
and yow governe after hire sentence. . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
this is oure sentence; we conseille yow aboven alle . B.Mel. 2215–20
and fully affermed hire sentence. . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
To this sentence answereth anon . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
understonde this text, and what is youre sentence.' . B.Mel. 2465–70
'To this sentence accordeth the . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
understonde thilke wordes, and what is youre sentence.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
To this sentence answerde anon . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
receyve the sentence and juggement that . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
were a crueel sentence and muchel agayn . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
Which that he knew in heigh sentence habounde . . B.Mk. 3938 *var*
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence; . . . . B.NP. 3992
That al the revers seyn of his sentence, . . . . B.NP. 4167
Madame, the sentence of this Latyn is, . . . . B.NP. 4355
Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence. . . . . B.NP. 4404
Why ne hadde I now thy sentence, and thy loore, . B.NP. 4540
The sentence of it sooth is, out of doute,— . . . C.Doc. 157
I may nat yeve diffynytyve sentence; . . . . . C.Doc. 172
The sentence of it was as ye shul heere:— . . . C.Doc. 177

**Sentence**—*Continued*
Lo, this was al the sentence of his bille. . . . . C.Doc. 190
Thurgh sentence of this justice Apius, . . . . C.Doc. 204
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence. . . C.Doc. 224
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.' . . . . D.WB. 162
That highte Dant, speken in this sentence,— . . D.WB. 1126
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence . . . . D.Fri. 1518
For certeinly I drede swich sentence, . . . . . E.Cl. 636
Ful boistously hath seyd hire this sentence: . . . E.Cl. 791
This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse, . . E.Mch. 1307
So heigh sentence, so holily and weel, . . . . E.Mch. 1507
I prey yow take the sentence of the man, . . . E.Mch. 2288
For bothe have I the wordes and sentence . . . G.SN. 81
Swape of his heed; this my sentence heer!' . . . G.SN. 366
Is verray God, this is al oure sentence, . . . . G.SN. 418
Quod tho Cecile, 'and with a wood sentence . . . G.SN. 450
To Alisaundre was toold this sentence,— . . . . H.Mcp. 226
Fulfilled is my sentence and my decree; . . . . I.Pars. 17
I take but the sentence, trusteth weel; . . . . I.Pars. 58
To enden in som vertuous sentence, . . . . . I.Pars. 63
is blessed, after the sentence of . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
The sentence of the compleynt at the leste . . . Mars. 24
Of his sentence I wol you seyn the grete. . . . . PF. 35
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence. . . PF. 126
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I preye, . . . PF. 383
diffyne Al hir sentence as him list to termyne; . . PF. 530
thou confermedest . . . this sentence, that is to . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
the sentence of my bookes. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the sothnesse of that sentence.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
thow art put in so holsome a sentence: . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the sentence of thy questioun, so that I ne may . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
that is, the sothe sentence of governance . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
unplyten my sentence with wordes. For I deme that Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
In this approve I the sentence of my . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
lernyd by the sentence of Plato that nedes . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
as the fey of my sentence schal ben the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
it is cler and opene that thilke sentence of Plato . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
by ryghtful veniaunce; and of this sentence . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
this sentence is sustenyd by stedfast resouns. . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
by ordre? For this sentence is verray . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
of naught," to the whiche sentence noon . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And of his song, not only the sentence . . . . TC.1. 393
In every thing the gret of his sentence; . . . . TC.3. 1327
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . . TC.4. 197
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence. . . . TC.4. 546
Now trewely that is a fals sentence, . . . . . TC.4. 1063
To understonde my sentence. . . . . HF.2. 202
Loo, this sentence is knowen couthe . . . . . HF.2. 249
And rent: lo, this is my sentence; . . . . . HF.2. 268
Of every word of this sentence . . . . . HF.2. 369
To shewe craft, but o sentence. . . . . HF.3. 10
And in hem hy and greet sentence; . . . . . HF.3. 335
This is the sentence of the philosophre: . . . . LGW. 381
curiouse endityng and harde sentence is . . . . Astr. 5–11
twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete . . . . Astr. 5–11
A good sentence may ofte spille. . . . . RR. 2162
Al the sentence by and by, . . . . . RR. 2345
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence: . . . . . RR. 6138
For it was nevere his sentence. . . . . RR. 6658
The double sentence for to se. . . . . RR. 7472
And thus began she her sentence: . . . . . RR. 7504

**Sentences**
yeven moore esy sentences and juggements. . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
pathes, that is to seyn of olde sentences, . . . I.Pars. 75–80
the diverse sentences that the peple seith of me. . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
present, and pursuydest hir with sentences . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
lyveth in sikernesse of anye sentences put . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
weyghte of thi sentences and with delyt . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
men han diverse sentences and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
men, ful dirke in hir sentences (that is to . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
In many sentences they fille, . . . . . RR. 5813

**Sentiendis**
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5

**Sentiment**
That of no sentement I this endite, . . . . . TC.2. 13
Ye in my naked herte sentement . . . . . TC.3. 43
Of sentement, and in so uncouth wise . . . . . TC.3. 1797
She cold was, and withouten sentement . . . . TC.4. 1177
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement; . . . . LGW. 69

**Sentisne**
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100

**Septe** *see* **Ceuta**

**Septem**
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . I.Pars. 385–90
sterres that highten the vij Tryones. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5

**September**
Augustus, September, October, November, . . . Astr. 45–50
31, September 30, October 31, November . . . Astr. 50–7

**Septemtrion**
Bothe est and west, north and septemtrioun; . . B.Mk. 3657

**Septemtrion** *see* **Septem**

**Septemtrional**
wirke with any latitude septemtrional in . . . . Astr. 376–82

**Septemtrionals**
degrees septemtrionals ascendid in the ende of . . Astr. 376–82
**Septima**
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
**Septimum**
'Nubibus atris condita.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
'Bella bis quinis.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Sepulcher**
As was the sepulcre of hym Daryus, . . . . . D.WB. 498
**Sepulture**
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . . . . A.Kn. 2854
For dronkenesse is verray sepulture . . . . . C.Pard. 558
the horrible sepulture of mannes resoun, and therfore I.Pars. 820–5
and in maladie, and sepulture of his dede body. . . I.Pars. 1030–5
But whan ye comen by my sepulture, . . . . . TC.4. 327
To thee devisen of my sepulture . . . . . TC.5. 299
Withouten sepulture and buryinge, . . . . . LGW. 2553
**Sequitur**
sequitur secunda pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . I.Pars. 385–90
Sequitur de Invidia . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Sequitur de Ira . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Sequitur de Accidia . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
Sequitur de Avaricia . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Sequitur de Gula . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
Sequitur de Luxuria . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
sequitur tercia pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
**Serapion**
Serapion, Razis and Avycen, . . . . . A.Prol. 432
**Sere**
With seer braunches blossoms ungrene, . . . . RR. 4749
**Serenous**
Have mercy on me, thou serenous quene, . . . Pity. 92 *em*
**Serere**
'Qui serere ingenuum.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
**Serge**
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . A.Kn. 2568
**Sergeant**
A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . . A.Prol. 309
A maner sergeant was this privee man, . . . . E.Cl. 519
And whan this sergeant wiste his lordes wille, . . E.Cl. 524
And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille. . . . E.Cl. 539
And mekely she to the sergeant preyde, . . . . E.Cl. 548
And to the sergeant mekely she sayde, . . . . E.Cl. 566
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn, . . . . E.Cl. 575
And bad his sergeant that he pryvely . . . . . E.Cl. 582
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfild this thyng; . E.Cl. 596
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse . . . . . E.Cl. 673
**Sergeants**
The sergeantz of the toun of Rome hem soghte, . . G.SN. 361
his sydes with men of armes or sergeantes, . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
Sergeauntes assigned were hir too . . . . . RR. 4215
**Serie**
'What may I conclude of this longe serye, . . . A.Kn. 3067
**Serien**
coude nat deyen white fleeses of Syrien contre . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
**Seriens**
fleeses of the contre of Seryens with the . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
**Series** *see* **Ceriously, Serie**
**Sermon**
heeren his wordes, his sermon hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? . . . . C.Pard. 879
And seyd a sermoun after my symple wit, . . . D.Sum. 1789
But what availeth suche a long sermoun . . . . Mars. 209
What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde? . . . TC.2. 965
Al prively of this a long sermoun.'— . . . . TC.2. 1115
What sholde I make of this a long sermoun? . . . TC.2. 1299
'For-which I n'il not maken long sermoun, . . . TC.4. 1282
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?' . . LGW. 2025
But Love spilte hir sermoun, . . . . . RR. 5136
Ne hadde I in the sermoun . . . . . RR. 5148
And hath oure sermoun of hir nomen, . . . . RR. 5404
Fals-Semblant his sermon biganne, . . . . . RR. 6136
And many a sermoun seide hir to; . . . . . RR. 7380
A shorte sermon unto you sayne.' . . . . . RR. 7497
Is this the sermoun that ye make? . . . . . RR. 7589
**Sermoneth**
Right thus while Fals-Semblant sermoneth . . . RR. 6219
**Sermoning**
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng . . . . . A.Kn. 3091
To make of this no lenger sermonyng,— . . . . A.Mil. 3597
Whan that oure Hoost hadde herd this sermonyng, . A.Rv. 3899
But herof was so longe a sermonynge, . . . . LGW. 1184
Whanne she saugh for no sermonynge . . . . RR. 3333
**Sermons**
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons . . . B.ML. 87
**Serpent**
Allas! I se a serpent or a theef, . . . . . A.Kn. 1325
O serpent, under femynynytee, . . . . . B.ML. 360
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . B.ML. 361
**Serpent**—*Continued*
Oure firste foo, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . . B.Pri. 1748
He slow the firy serpent venymus; . . . . . B.Mk. 3295
War fro the serpent that so slily crepeth . . . . D.Sum. 1994
Ther nys, y-wys, no serpent so cruel . . . . . D.Sum. 2001
Right as a serpent hit hym under floures . . . F.Sq. 512
He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . . H.Mcp. 109
the false serpent, perpetueel matere of . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
the serpent, that was moost wily of alle . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
The serpent seyde to the womman, . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
the serpent that Hercules slowh). Ne ther . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
But O thou wikked serpent jalousye! . . . . . TC.3. 837
And of the holy serpent, and the welle, . . . . TC.5. 1497
**Serpents**
And the men that the serpentes, . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
And alle the serpentes that she myghte have, . . LGW. 679
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte; . . . LGW. 697
**Servage**
The riche Cresus, kaytyf in servage. . . . . A.Kn. 1946
Thou madest Eva brynge us in servage, . . . . B.ML. 368
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . . . E.Cl. 147
For to be subgetz, and been in servage, . . . . E.Cl. 482
Thanne was he bothe in lordshipe and servage. . . F.Fkl. 794
Servage? nay, but in lordshipe above; . . . . F.Fkl. 795
adversitee, and by-spit by servage and . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
and fro the servage of synne, and . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
ribaudye and servage of synne, in word, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
been in servage of alle vices, for it is . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Al this I putte in his servage, . . . . . BD. 768
But the laste servage is whan that thei . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
and encrecen the servage whiche thei . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
Putten thine herte in no servage. . . . . RR. 4382
And love is thralled in servage, . . . . . RR. 5807
**Servant**
Of every servaunt which that serveth here. . . . A.Kn. 1421
For in my tyme a servant was I oon. . . . . A.Kn. 1814
Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be, . . . A.Kn. 2235
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve. . . . . A.Kn. 2418
To speken of a servaunt proprely, . . . . . A.Kn. 2787
So fareth it by a riotous servaunt, . . . . . A.Co. 4408
I am youre servant bothe nyght and day.' . . . B.ML. 739
Syn that thy servant was this Chauntecleer, . . . B.NP. 4533
Sheweth youre poure servant Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 179
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . C.Doc. 183
'I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; . . . C.Doc. 199
That servant was unto this Apius, . . . . . C.Doc. 270
And somtyme be we servant unto man, . . . . D.Fri. 1501
And to the Apostles servant eek was I.' . . . . D.Fri. 1503
As he that is youre servant every deel. . . . . D.Sum. 1806
But humble servant to youre worthynesse, . . . E.Cl. 824
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . . . E.Mch. 1298
O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1785
Thus hath she take hir servant and hir lord,— . . F.Fkl. 792
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,— . . . . F.Fkl. 793
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 937
That hath so good a servant hym to serve; . . . G.SN. 419
He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, . . . G.CY. 1108
And bad the servant coles for to brynge. . . . . G.CY. 1114
This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . . . . G.CY. 1141
'If thou hast desdayn of thy servant, if . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
pope calleth hymself servaunt of the . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . . . Pity. 60
To ben her trewest servaunt, and her knyght. . . Mars. 187
A trewer servant to yow than am I, . . . . . Comp.L. 112
That he was servaunt to her ladishippe; . . . . Anel. 191
Ne by noon, but he Loves servaunt be, . . . . PF. 159
and brutyl (that is to seyn, servaunt to . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
Al thoughte she her servaunt and her knight . . TC.3. 983
That I, your owne servant and your knight, . . . TC.3. 1487
That ye me for your servant wolde calle, . . . . TC.5. 173
'If any servant dorste or oughte of right . . . . TC.5. 1345
His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. . . . . LGW. 1313
Wel oughtestow hir servant for to be, . . . . . LGW. 1957
'To ben my servant in so lowe degre, . . . . . LGW. 2081
These seven yere I have your servant bee. . . . LGW. 2120
Many a servaunt have ye put out of grace. . . . W.Unc. 2
A trewer servaunt shulle ye never have; . . . . Comp.A. 75
But the servaunt traveileth in vayne, . . . . . RR. 2109
Is loves servaunt, as ye may see, . . . . . RR. 3732
Servaunt so trewe, sith he was borne.' . . . . RR. 7304
**Servants**
A Yeman hadde he and servantz namo . . . . A.Prol. 101
That loves servauntz in this lyf enduren; . . . . A.Kn. 1923
Than he shende alle the servauntz in the place. . . A.Co. 4410
of hem that been thy servantz and beren thee greet reverence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
been servauntz and thralles to synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
the wikkednesse of hir servauntz, but if . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servantz, . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
the wages of servauntz, or elles in usures or in . . I.Pars. 565–70
folk that maken hir servantz to travaillen . . . I.Pars. 665–70
servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
espirituels unto hir servantz it moot be . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Of alle servantes, bothe of goode and badde; . . Comp.L. 67

**Servants**—*Continued*

to alle hir servauntes yif that a wyght . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
thinges ben of my right. My servauntes . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
servantes yif thei ben vicyous of . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
familiers or servantes of kynges, what . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
that is put in the handes of hise servauntes . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70

For I, that God of Loves servants serve, . . . . TC.1. 15
To preye for hem that Loves servants be, . . . TC.1. 48
And ay of Loves servants every while . . . . . TC.1. 328
Or elles for oon of her servants pace. . . . . TC.1. 371
And seyd, that "Loves servants everychone . . . TC.1. 912
Of Love, and of his servants eke, . . . . . HF.2. 117
Myne servauntis been alle wyse and honourable. . LGW.G. 247
And of myn olde servauntes thow mysseyest, . . LGW. 323
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye. . LGW. 493
And bad hir servauntes doon hir besynesse; . . . LGW. 1723
To seen hir servaunts dyen for hir sake! . . . . Comp.A. 49
Also hir servauntes worshipe ay, . . . . . RR. 2703
Thritty servauntes, echon by name. . . . . RR. 4211
Of sich as loves servauntes bene, . . . . . RR. 4771

**Serve**

To love my lady, whom I love and serve, . . . A.Kn. 1143
Oonly the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . A.Kn. 1231
To se my lady that I love and serve; . . . . . A.Kn. 1397
I serve hym as his squier pourely. . . . . A.Kn. 1554
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle. . . A.Kn. 1805
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.' . . . A.Kn. 2330
And that my myght be worthy for to serve . . . A.Kn. 2380
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . A.Rv. 4027
To serve and plese everich in that place, . . . . B.ML. 531
nat suffren that they serve yow for noght, . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene; . . . . B.NP. 4004
Right so thenke I to serve hym pryvely. . . . . E.Cl. 641
Yow for to serve and plese in my degree . . . . E.Cl. 969
She nys nat wery hym to love and serve, . . . . E.Mch. 1291
To serve a lady in his beste wise; . . . . . F.Fkl. 731
That hath so good a servant hym to serve; . . . G.SN. 419
shal no wight serven oother but of harm and torment. I.Pars. 190–5
She sholde eek serven hym in . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Seyde hit were beter serve hir for noght . . . . BD. 843
And was so besy hir to serve, . . . . . BD. 1264
But serve alwey, and stinte for no wo. . . . . Comp.L. 40
But for I serve and love yow and no mo? . . . Comp.L. 62
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hynesse. . . . Comp.L. 71
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al! . . . Comp.L. 84
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele. . . . Comp.L. 94
And so gret wil as I have yow to serve, . . . . Comp.L. 106
She couchede hem after as they shulde serve, . . PF. 216
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve, . . . . . PF. 419
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende; . . . PF. 440
A man may serven bet and more to pay . . . . PF. 474
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed. . . . . PF. 585
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide, . . . . . PF. 652
men schal serven to god, and noght to goddes. . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
whiche prosperite men seen ofte serven to schrewes. . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30

For I, that God of Loves servants serve, . . . . TC.1. 15
To serven love which so soon kanne . . . . . TC.1. 234 *var*
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace, . . . TC.1. 370
She be, I n'ot, which that ye do me serve; . . . TC.1. 426
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure . . . . TC.1. 458
To serve and love his dere hertes quene, . . . . TC.1. 817
And thenke it is a guerdon, her to serve, . . . . TC.1. 818
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve . . . . . TC.1. 1058
And by the blisful Venus that I serve, . . . . TC.2. 234
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.'— . . . . TC.2. 273
To serven wel, unwery or unfeyned, . . . . . TC.2. 839
Ben redy thee to serve; and to this night . . . . TC.2. 996
That he that most desireth you to serve, . . . . TC.2. 1150
At reverence of hem that serven thee, . . . . . TC.3. 40
To serve and ben y-like diligent, . . . . . TC.3. 144
And ben so loth to suffren him you serve!' . . . TC.3. 154
To wrathethe you, and, whil that ye me serve, . . TC.3. 174
I can no more, but that I wol thee serve . . . . TC.3. 390
He lay and thoughte how he mighte serve . . . TC.3. 440
Quod Troilus, 'as wis as I thee serve, . . . . . TC.3. 713
I nor this candel serven here of nought; . . . . TC.3. 1136
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . . TC.3. 1265
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . TC.3. 1290
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve, . . TC.4. 279
Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve! . . . TC.4. 321
'She that I serve, y-wis, what-so thou seye, . . . TC.4. 442
And nevere other creature serve! . . . . . TC.4. 448
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'— . TC.4. 518
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143
For trewely ther can no wight you serve, . . . . TC.5. 146
So lowly ne so trewely you serve . . . . . TC.5. 174
Of gold; and to my lady that I serve, . . . . . TC.5. 312
And bet to serven you wol don his might; . . . . TC.5. 921
I wol ben he to serven you myselve, . . . . . TC.5. 923
To serve you as hertly as I can,. . . . . TC.5. 941
And that ye coude wel your lady serve, . . . . TC.5. 972
That evere I say, to serven feithfully, . . . . TC.5. 1076
Is wont to serven in comune. . . . . HF.3. 458
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour; . . . . LGW.G. 70
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght. . . LGW. 83
To serve me, and holdest it folye . . . . . LGW. 326
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye, . . . LGW. 327
To serve you, in preysinge of your name. . . . LGW. 416

**Serve**—*Continued*

And serve alwey the freshe dayesye. . . . . LGW. 565
As Cleopataras for to love and serve; . . . . . LGW. 604
Now herkneth how he shal his lady serve. . . . LGW. 1276
That as a wrecche unknowe I wol yow serve . . . LGW. 2034
To ben youre page and serven yow ryght here, . . LGW. 2061
But I yow serve as lowly in that place, . . . . LGW. 2062
Or that I lete you as a page serve; . . . . . LGW. 2093
Ne serve yow as a morderere or a knave, . . . . LGW. 2390
And me to serve is al his besynesse, . . . . . Ven. 20
Sith that him list me serven and honoure, . . . Ven. 23
Hit is not with hir wil that I hir serve! . . . . Comp.A. 35
And yit wol I evermore hir serve . . . . . Comp.A. 90
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . . Bal.Co. 12
Whom for to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . . Bal.Co. 14
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere. . . . Bal.Co. 21
That you to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . . Bal.Ch. 4
You for to serve with al my besynesse, . . . . . Bal.Ch. 12
these asymutes serven to knowe the costes . . . . Astr. 88–92
And besy weren hir to serve, . . . . . RR. 1045
To serve his love with herte and all . . . . . RR. 1883
That shal me serve withoute faile. . . . . RR. 2012
Me to honoure, doute, and serve, . . . . . RR. 2023
That forto serven doth his payne . . . . . RR. 2110
And alle wymmen serve and preise, . . . . . RR. 2229
Unto the mayde that hir doith serve, . . . . . RR. 2697
And serve wel withoute feyntise; . . . . . RR. 2947
Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought; . . . RR. 3152
Who can best serve of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 3387
Now is ther not but serve hym wele, . . . . . RR. 4583
Thou noldist serve hym half a yeer, . . . . . RR. 4654
That peyneth hym to serven me, . . . . . RR. 6014
And eke my lemman mote they serve, . . . . . RR. 6305
And god to serven curious. . . . . RR. 6578
And god to serven curious, . . . . . RR. 6590
To serven hym in mendience, . . . . . RR. 6657
So that ye serve me to pay, . . . . . RR. 6985
That serven thus the world to queme, . . . . . RR. 7268
This man to serve you laboureth, . . . . . RR. 7620

**Served**

As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . A.Prol. 187
And served us with vitaille at the beste: . . . . A.Prol. 749
How Creon was of Theseus y-served . . . . . A.Kn. 963
Syn he hath served yow so many a yeer . . . . A.Kn. 3086
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . B.NP. 4033
He served hem with nyfles and with fables. . . . D.Sum. 1760
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,— . . D.Sum. 2279
As I his suster servede by nyghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 640
And in this wise he served his entente, . . . . F.Sq. 521
The rightful Juge, which that ye han served, . . G.SN. 389
sholde be served in his estaat and his . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
And lenger have served hir in my degree; . . . PF. 453
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore. . . PF. 476
With al that mighte y-served ben on table . . . TC.5. 437
In guerdon yit of that I have you served . . . . TC.5. 1389
Whom I have ay with al my might y-served, . . . TC.5. 1721
Thus we be served everichone. . . . . HF.1. 337
Hast served so ententifliy . . . . . HF.2. 108
And longe y-served loves wonne; . . . . . HF.2. 170
Althogh they were diversly served, . . . . . HF.3. 456
Now go your wey, for ye be served; . . . . . HF.3. 532
The man hath served yow of his kunnyng, . . . LGW. 412
How she was served for hir suster love. . . . . LGW. 2365
For this is al and some,—thus was she served, . . LGW. 2384
That Ydelnesse me served well, . . . . . RR. 696
First wherof Myrthe served there, . . . . . RR. 703
And Bialacoil me served well . . . . . RR. 3011

**Servest**

Where that thou servest with good wille . . . . RR. 2131
Thou servest a full noble lorde, . . . . . RR. 4639
How thou servest, and of what thyng, . . . . . RR. 6124
How that thou servest untrewly; . . . . . RR. 6478
Thou servest an hooly heremyte . . . . . RR. 6481 *var*

**Serveth**

Of every servaunt which that serveth here. . . . A.Kn. 1421
For after Mars he serveth now Dyane. . . . . A.Kn. 1682
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf. . . . A.Kn. 2795
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght, . . A.Kn. 3078
And he hire serveth al-so gentilly, . . . . . A.Kn. 3104
That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . . E.Mch. 1502
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecile; . . . G.SN. 196
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . H.Mcp. 339
Why syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus . . Mars. 45
Thus serveth he, withouten fee or shipe . . . . Anel. 193
That serveth love, and doth hir observaunce . . . Anel. 218
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre; . . . PF. 660
That serveth most ententifliche and best, . . . TC.1. 332
Serveth of naught, so weylawey the while!'— . . TC.3. 1078
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye. . . . TC.4. 1306
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour. . . LGW. 193
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes . . . . Astr. 50–7
in the heved of Capricorne, and it serveth . . . Astr. 115–21
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte. . . . . RR. 3146
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . . . RR. 3783

**Serviable**

And trewer and more serviable. . . . . RR. 6004

**Service**

Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne, . . . . A.Prol. 122
Curteis he was and lowely of servyse, . . . . . A.Prol. 250
And at the gate he profreth his servyse . . . . A.Kn. 1415
A yeer or two he was in this servyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1426

**Service**—*Continued*

And putten hym in worshipful servyse, . . . . A.Kn. 1435
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse: . . . . A.Kn. 1803
The mynstralcye, the service at the feeste, . . . A.Kn. 2197
Of Emelye, and dye in thy servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2243
And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse; . . . . A.Kn. 2487
But I biquethe the servyce of my goost . . . . A.Kn. 2768
In as muche as the servyce sholde be . . . . . A.Kn. 2887
To do the office of funeral servyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2912
Was at the service and the fyr makynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2914
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 2942
And doon to yow what plesance and service . . . B.Sh. 1381
And in thy servyce dide al his poweer, . . . . B.NP. 4534
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse. . . D.WB. 101
Ther as divine servyce is honoured, . . . . . D.Sum. 1719
To preye for the peple, and do servyse, . . . . D.Sum. 1897
Of soveraynetee, noght of servyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 114
As glad, as humble, as bisy in servyse, . . . . E.Cl. 603
Have his estaat in sittyng and servyse . . . . E.Cl. 958
O famulier foo, that his servyce bedeth! . . . . E.Mch. 1784
At every cours the ordre of hire servyse. . . . . F.Sq. 66
He moste han knowen love and his servyse, . . . F.Sq. 280
The service doon they soupen al by day; . . . . F.Sq. 297
And many a yeer his service to me feyned, . . . F.Sq. 524
Thus hath the kyte my love in hire servyse, . . . F.Sq. 628
For wel I woot my servyce is in vayn, . . . . F.Fkl. 972
Men doon to Crist and to his seinte servyse. . . . G.SN. 553
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede! . . . G.CY. 1065
Ful sooth it is that swiche profred servyse . . . G.CY. 1066
the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
or at Goddes service, or that he be a . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
benysoun to Pharao by the service of Jacob, . . . I.Pars. 440–5
Jacob, and to Laban by the service of Joseph, . . I.Pars. 440–5
travaillen in the service of Crist, right . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
in the service of the devel. Thise been . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
it bynymeth the service that men oghte doon to Crist I.Pars. 675–80
that dooth the service of God . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
his tresor than he dooth to service of . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
service for which men yeven thynges . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
understonde that the service moot been . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
service of God; and therfore is the . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
to the service of God, for certes that is the . . . I.Pars. 935–40
The moste solempne servyse . . . . . BD. 302
To do hir worship, and the servise. . . . . BD. 1097
Fro your servyse, for any peyne or wo! . . . . Pity. 116
Yet at the leste renoveleth your servyse; . . . Mars. 19
Commaundyng him that never, in her servyse, . . Mars. 34
I yaf my trewe servise and my thoght, . . . . Mars. 167
My servise on suche oon that may me knette . . Mars. 183
For this day in hir servise shal I dye; . . . . . Mars. 189
That ye ne shul me from your servyce dryve . . Comp.L. 92
In hir servyse; and peynted overal . . . . . PF. 284
And, but I bere me in hir servyse, . . . . . PF. 459
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing . . . . PF. 470
Don no servyse that may my lady plese; . . . PF. 478
the kyngis servyse, is now compelled in accusynge . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Him deden bothe worship and servise, . . . . TC.1. 82
To herknen of Palladion servise; . . . . . TC.1. 164
And eft on her, whil that servise laste. . . . . TC.1. 315
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise! . . TC.1. 335
Wherfore, Lord, if my servise or I . . . . . TC.1. 430
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise, . . . . TC.1. 958
Eek wostow how? If far'th of som servise, . . . TC.1. 963
To peyne me to do you this servise; . . . . . TC.1. 989
For-which by proces and by good servise . . . . TC.2. 678
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise. . . . . TC.3. 42
In trouthe alwey to don you my servise . . . . TC.3. 133
Receiven him fully to my servise, . . . . . TC.3. 161
That this servise a shame be or jape, . . . . . TC.3. 408
'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . . . TC.3. 414
By day he was in Martes heigh servise, . . . . TC.3. 437
So coude he him governe in swich servise . . . . TC.3. 475
Ther-whil he was aboute this servise, . . . . . TC.3. 538
Your grete trouthe and servise every day, . . . TC.3. 992
Right thorugh the vertu of your heighe servise. . . TC.3. 1288
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe . . . . . TC.3. 1388
Upon a day my lif in thy servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1602
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1794
Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise, . . . . . TC.3. 1815
But I, that nevere felte in my servise . . . . . TC.4. 397
Do me at my requeste this servise: . . . . . TC.4. 514
And he ful glad to don him this servise,— . . . TC.4. 809
That alderfirst me broughte into servise . . . . TC.4. 832
Withouten part of elleswhere servise, . . . . . TC.5. 1318
That have his servyse soght, and seke; . . . . HF.2. 118
Of love, and eke in service of the flour . . . . LGW. 82
Wel browken they hir service or labour! . . . . LGW. 194
But in youre servise thus I wol endure; . . . . LGW. 2033
For I so longe have been in your servyse, . . . Ven. 51
And for my trouthe my service nat despyse, . . . Bal.Co. 17
In your service, swich lo! is my chaunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 19
By note made faire servyse . . . . . RR. 669
Ful faire servise, and eke ful swete, . . . . . RR. 713
To youre servyse I wole me take, . . . . . RR. 1947
And with thi servise to desporte, . . . . . RR. 2014
Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . . . RR. 2105
For I nought doute of youre servise, . . . . . RR. 2108
Kan hym no thank for his servyse.' . . . . . RR. 2112
In thank thi servise wole I take . . . . . RR. 2115
I nyl resseyve unto my servise . . . . . RR. 2185
Meken ne souplen to servyse. . . . . RR. 2244

**Service**—*Continued*

A lovere shall do me servise; . . . . . RR. 2718
In servyse; for peyne hem sleeth, . . . . . RR. 2751
For I am bounde to youre servise, . . . . . RR. 2997
That ye me profer youre servise.' . . . . . RR. 3004
Been, for service and obeyssyng. . . . . RR. 3380
To me warnen his servyce, . . . . . RR. 3652
And in hir servise her hertes sette. . . . . RR. 3710
In Loves servyse forto endure, . . . . . RR. 3884
To do men plesaunce or servise; . . . . . RR. 4037
She was expert in his servise, . . . . . RR. 4291
take att gree My servise, if unpacience . . . . RR. 4575
From his servise I may not fleen; . . . . . RR. 4595
Art thou not wery of thy servise . . . . . RR. 4633
But yvell she spendith hir servise . . . . . RR. 4959
Delite of Youthe wole have servise . . . . . RR. 4983
to yive Hir servise while that she may lyve. . . . RR. 4988
In his servise, withoute socour, . . . . . RR. 5131
And hoten hem her full servise, . . . . . RR. 5444
Hert, and body, and servise; . . . . . RR. 5568
I take thee heere to my servise, . . . . . RR. 6062
Blynne somtyme in Goddis servise . . . . . RR. 6606
My servyse shal be youre alway; . . . . . RR. 6986

**Serviceable**

Curteis he was, lowely and servysable, . . . . A.Prol. 99
And she the mooste servysable of alle . . . . E.Cl. 979
And therto manly and eek servysable, . . . . E.Mch. 1911
Which was so plesaunt and so servysable . . . . G.CY. 1014

**Serving**

naturel werkynges servynge to appetites as beestes han), . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
elles by alle nature servynge to god, or . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70

**Servitor**

'No "maister," sire,' quod he, 'but servitour, . . D.Sum. 2185

**Servitute**

Ther is greet servitute, in sondry wyse. . . . . E.Cl. 798
foule and moore in servitute. Ever fro . . . . I.Pars. 145–50

**Sessions**

At sessiouns ther was he lord and sire; . . . . A.Prol. 355

**Set**

In curteisie was set ful muchel hir leste. . . . . A.Prol. 132
He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . . . A.Prol. 507
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . A.Prol. 586
A gerland hadde he set upon his heed, . . . . A.Prol. 666
Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . . A.Prol. 744
And to the soper sette he us anon, . . . . . A.Prol. 748
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . . . A.Prol. 815
And sette hym doun withouten any moore: . . . . A.Kn. 1541
Ne sette I nat the montance of a tare, . . . . A.Kn. 1570
And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set, . . . A.Kn. 1635
That whan a man was set on o degree, . . . . A.Kn. 1891
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte, . . . . A.Kn. 2146
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete; . . . A.Kn. 2291
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set, . . . . . A.Kn. 2528
Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hye, . . . . A.Kn. 2577
Whan they were set, and hust was al the place, . . A.Kn. 2981
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2984
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe.' . . A.Mil. 3143
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3243
Ful faire and thikke been the poyntes set; . . . A.Mil. 3322
And doun the carpenter by hym he sette. . . . . A.Mil. 3500
This Absolon doun sette hym on his knees, . . . A.Mil. 3723
Of paramours he sette nat a kers; . . . . . A.Mil. 3756
Thogh I answere and somdeel sette his howve, . . . A.Rv. 3911
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . . A.Rv. 4000
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set, . . . . . A.Rv. 4156
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . . A.Co. 4337
And ther they setten stevene for to meete, . . . A.Co. 4383
She sette hire doun and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.ML. 329
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille . . B.ML. 440
She sette hire doun on knees and thus she sayde . B.ML. 638
For at the firste look he on hire sette, . . . . B.ML. 1053
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . . B.ML. 1118
On Cristes mooder set was his entente. . . . . B.Pri. 1740
his olde foes han it espyed, and setten laddres . . B.Mel. 2160–5
hous thou sette sufficeant garnisoun, so . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
he sette hym doun agayn; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
'Yet sette I caas ye have bothe myght . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
I sette cas, ye myghte enjoyne hem that . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire, . . . . B.Mk. 3223
In stide of boundes he a pileer sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3308
To sette a man that is fulfild of vice . . . . . B.Mk. 3713
That in vengeance he al his herte sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3932
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . . . B.NP. 4280
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . B.NP. 4371
Thenketh that ye been set in governynges . . . C.Doc. 75
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle, . . C.Doc. 207
And whan the lewed peple is doun y-set, . . . . C.Pard. 392
Were set hem in a taverne for to drynke; . . . C.Pard. 663
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . C.Pard. 775
Looke whan that he is set, and right anoon . . . C.Pard. 826
The dart is set up of virginitee, . . . . . D.WB. 75
Why sholde men elles in hir bookes sette . . . D.WB. 129
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon, . . . D.WB. 209
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . . . . D.WB. 215
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe . . . . D.WB. 659
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . . . . D.WB. 726
Therfore on it he sette al his entente. . . . . D.Fri. 1374
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun. . D.Sum. 1777

To sprede his word is set al myn entente.' . . . D.Sum. 1822
To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . . . . D.Sum. 2016
And doun anon he sette hym on his knee. . . . D.Sum. 2120
And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart, . . D.Sum. 2269
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . . E.Cl. 173
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye . . . . . E.Cl. 233
Of gemmes, set in gold and in asure, . . . . . E.Cl. 254
And she set doun hir water pot anon . . . . . E.Cl. 290
And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale. . . E.Cl. 382
Broght for the same cause, and thanne hire sette . E.Cl. 387
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . E.Cl. 409
To tempte his wyf was set al his entente. . . . E.Cl. 735
For at day set he on his wey is goon . . . . . E.Cl. 774
Cam at his heste, and on hire knees hire sette, . . E.Cl. 951
And tables for to sette and beddes make, . . . E.Cl. 975
For thanne his lyf is set in sikernesse; . . . . E.Mch. 1355
And sette it in a commune market-place, . . . . E.Mch. 1583
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . . E.Mch. 2234
I sette right noght, of al the vileynye . . . . E.Mch. 2303
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.' . . E.Mch. 2345
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight, . . . . F.Sq. 138
And is unarmed and unto mete y-set. . . . . F.Sq. 173
This noble kyng is set up in his trone; . . . . F.Sq. 275
That nature in youre principles hath set; . . . . F.Sq. 487
For al his lust he sette in swich labour; . . . . F.Fkl. 812
That al this wyde world she sette at noght. . . . F.Fkl. 821
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1025
The 'hevene' is set for thoght of hoolynesse . . . G.SN. 97
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . . G.SN. 396
Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,— . . G.CY. 789
Upon the fir anon sette this thyng, . . . . . G.CY. 1145
And on the fir as swithe he hath it set, . . . . G.CY. 1309
And in hir termes sette hir lust and peyne, . . . G.CY. 1398
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . . . H.Mcp. 38
Hath natureelly set in a creature. . . . . H.Mcp. 162
His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . H.Mcp. 264
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set hem in estaat, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
sette his entente to thise thynges, he were . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
If . . . he sette his herte the lasse upon oure Lord . I.Pars. 445–50
to amendement, that on swich filthe setten hire bileeve. . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
sholde setten hire entente to plesen hir . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
may nat been hyd that is set on a montayne, . . I.Pars. 1035–40
men sette it on a candlestikke to yeve light . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Or that myn herte was set owher, . . . . . BD. 775
Of stature, and of wel set gladnesse, . . . . . BD. 827
That al hir wyt was set, by the rode, . . . . . BD. 991
That by her bothe assent was set a steven . . . Mars. 52
That every wyght that sette on hit an ye, . . . Mars. 247
This Love, that hath me set in swich a place . . Comp.L. 15
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede, . . . . Comp.L. 25
For I am set on yow in swich manere, . . . . Comp.L. 95
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire . . . . Anel. 52
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . . . . PF. 149
Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe Garlondes . PF. 258
Was set this noble goddesse Nature. . . . . PF. 303
Were hyest set, and than the foules smale, . . . PF. 324
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set, . . . PF. 627
sche ner, and sette her doun uppon the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
so that I sette myne eien on hir and . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
that thow hast ordeyned and set in swiche excellence, Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
thow saye hem set in the court in hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
no propre good I-set in you, for whiche . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
greet doynge? And also set this therto: . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
al were this Nomyus set in chayere of dygnite. . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
in what this perfeccioun of blisfulnesse is set. And in Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in sovereyn god.' Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
that the substaunce of god is set in thilke same good, Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
(that is to seyn, who so sette his thoughtes . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
was set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
knowen in whom blisfulnesse is y-set, . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
thilke beinge that is set in his nature. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
'Yif thou were thanne I-set a juge or . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
that is I-set and put in the tour (that is . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
of his travaile. For it is set in your hand . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
He down upon his beddes feet him sette; . . . . TC.1. 359
That everich other charge he sette at nought; . . TC.1. 444
Ech set by other more for other semeth: . . . . TC.1. 643
And fond two othre ladies sete and she . . . . TC.2. 81
And with that word she doun on bench him sette. . TC.2. 91
I sette the werste: that ye drede this, . . . . . TC.2. 367
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . . . . TC.2. 432
Wel in the ring than is the ruby set! . . . . . TC.2. 585
And sette her doun as stille as any ston, . . . . TC.2. 600
'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis: . . . . TC.2. 729
And though that I myn herte sette at reste . . . TC.2. 760
Under her brest his longe clawes sette, . . . . TC.2. 927
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise. . . TC.2. 1064





The ruby in his signet, and it sette . . . . . TC.2. 1087
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and ete; . . TC.2. 1184
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write; . . . TC.2. 1218
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston . . . TC.2. 1228
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.— . TC.2. 1463
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.3. 24
Ye folk a lawe han set in univers; . . . . . TC.3. 36
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette, . . . . TC.3. 236
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde, . . . . TC.3. 334
And day is set the chartres up to make. . . . . TC.3. 340
To ese his frend was set al his desir; . . . . . TC.3. 486
When time was, ful softe they hem sette: . . . . TC.3. 608
By Troïlus adoun right he him sette. . . . . TC.3. 700
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite, . . . . . TC.3. 900
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette . . . . TC.3. 953
In which a ruby set was lik an herte, . . . . . TC.3. 1371
were in youre herte set so fermely . . . . . TC.3. 1488 *var*
And down upon his beddes side him sette. . . . TC.3. 1589
And setten time of meting eft i-fere. . . . . TC.3. 1712
In any other lady hadde y-set . . . . . TC.3. 1731
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomede; . . . . TC.4. 11
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done; . . . TC.4. 67
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.' . . . . . TC.4. 126
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . . TC.4. 184
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette, . . . . TC.4. 234
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure, . . . . TC.4. 324
That may thyn herte setten in quiete? . . . . TC.4. 490
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote! . . . . . TC.4. 586
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622
On Troylus y-set so wonder faste . . . . . TC.4. 674 *var*
They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . TC.4. 686
That wonte was yow to setten in quiete . . . . TC.4. 781 *var*
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone, . . . TC.4. 1175
Of him that set is upon coveitise. . . . . TC.4. 1378
And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . . . TC.4. 1441
And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette. . . . TC.5. 294
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire . . . TC.5. 720
Welcomed him, and down him by her sette; . . . TC.5. 849
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.5. 1466
And nevertheleese hast set thy wyt— . . . . . HF.2. 112
Is set amyddes of these three, . . . . . HF.2. 337
How alle these are set in hevene; . . . . . HF.2. 500
He sette me faire on my fete, . . . . . HF.2. 542
And they were set as thikke of nouchis . . . . HF.3. 260
Anon, and sette hit to his mouthe, . . . . . HF.3. 589
The temple sette I al a-fire. . . . . HF.3. 768
And me sette in the flore adoun. . . . . HF.3. 943
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette, . . . . LGW. 115
And for men schulde set on hem no lak; . . . . LGW.G. 298
They setten hem ful softely adoun. . . . . LGW. 301
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee, . . . . LGW. 455
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white. . . . LGW. 534
That thou forgate hire in thy songe to sette, . . . LGW. 540
That al the worlde he sette at no value; . . . . LGW. 602
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne; . . . LGW. 636
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee . . . LGW. 784
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght . . . LGW. 1637
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte. . . LGW. 1795
To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte, . . . LGW. 1939
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . . LGW. 2166
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . . LGW. 2493
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne, . . . . LGW. 2499
Ne folowen hym she sette hyr done right thoo . . LGW. 2721 *var*
That I am set in verrey sikirnesse. . . . . Ven. 21
Whom for to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . Bal.Co. 14
That you to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . Bal.Ch. 4
list, as I have seide, and sette the degre . . . . Astr. 127–32
sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west . . . Astr. 127–32
thou hast sette the degre of thy sonne upon . . . Astr. 127–32
beforne mydday, I turned my riet and sette the degre Astr. 132–9
Tho sette I the centre of this Alhabor upon . . . Astr. 139–45
Astrelabie, or elles to have sette justly a clokke, . Astr. 145–50
Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer . . . Astr. 170–4
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett doun . . . . Astr. 170–4
almykanteras of bothe, and sett there another pricke. Astr. 170–4
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . . Astr. 174–9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . Astr. 174–9
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin . . . . . Astr. 179–85
in the bordure sette a pricke. Turne than . . . Astr. 179–85
and at the poynt of thy label sette there a . . . Astr. 179–85
Sette the degre of the sonne upon the . . . . . Astr. 209–11
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke myddel degre . . . . . Astr. 222–9
sett [him anon right in the same] . . . . . Astr. 222–9 *var*
yf so be that thei be trewly sette . . . . . Astr. 233–5
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the . . . . Astr. 233–5
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est . . . Astr. 235–6
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne . . . Astr. 240–5
same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and . . . Astr. 240–5
sette there a prik; turne up than thy riet, . . . Astr. 240–5
and sette the heved of Aries or Libra in the . . . Astr. 240–5
same meridional lyne, and sette there a nother prik. Astr. 240–5
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst . . . . Astr. 286–9
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet . . . . Astr. 286–9
the bordure, and sette there a nother pricke. . . Astr. 286–9
Sette the heved of the signe whiche as . . . . Astr. 289–94
touchith the bordure, and there sette a prikke. . . Astr. 289–94
and sette there a nother prikke. . . . . Astr. 289–94
Astrelabie, and sette the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 301–8
than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the point . . Astr. 301–8

**Set**—*Continued*
stondith, and sette there a prikke. . . . . Astr. 324–30
knowist, and sett his centre upon his . . . . . Astr. 324–30
Sette the begynnyng of the degre that . . . . Astr. 337–43
and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . Astr. 337–43
ascended first, and sette him upon the est . . . Astr. 337–43
ascendid, and sette him in the ende of the . . . Astr. 337–43
lyne of mydnight. Sette than the nader . . . . Astr. 337–43
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright, . . . Astr. 350–8
and sette there another pricke of ynke. . . . . Astr. 350–8
sette there a prikke. Take me than a . . . . Astr. 350–8
A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . . . . Astr. 371–6
of Capricorne; and than sette I the point . . . . Astr. 371–6
leide I down softly my compas, and sette the degre . Astr. 371–6
toke I up my compas and sette the point . . . . Astr. 376–82
the ende of the longitude, and sette the point . . Astr. 376–82
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . Astr. 382–91
of Piscis on the ecliptike; and than sette I the point . Astr. 382–91
bothe prikkes. Than sette I the degre . . . . Astr. 382–91
the degre of the longitude; tho sette I the point . . Astr. 382–91
the longitude, and sette the point of F . . . . . Astr. 382–91
In which that wynter had it sette. . . . . RR. 62
Another ymage set saugh I . . . . . RR. 207
Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . . RR. 280
A rose gerland had she sett. . . . . RR. 566
That in this gardyne ben y-sette. . . . . RR. 604
Hadde made and on his heed it set. . . . . RR. 846
Y-sett by compas in assise; . . . . . RR. 900
And also on his heed was sette . . . . . RR. 907
Was sette a cercle, for noblesse, . . . . . RR. 1108
A fyn charboncle sette saugh I; . . . . . RR. 1120
Largesse, that sette al hir entente . . . . . RR. 1150
And he full soone sette an-ende, . . . . . RR. 1335
These trees were sette, that I devyse, . . . . . RR. 1391
And ful of grene leves sette, . . . . . RR. 1398
Sprange up the grasse, as thicke y-set . . . . RR. 1419
Had nature set, the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1463
Downe at the botme sette sawe I . . . . . RR. 1567
His gynnes hath he sett withoute, . . . . . RR. 1620
Though he sette either nette or lacche. . . . . RR. 1624
That kynde hath sett thorough his knowyng . . . RR. 1699
That all day sette hadde his talent . . . . . RR. 1716
And in his bowe whanne it was sette, . . . . . RR. 1724
And forth to gon [my] myght I sette, . . . . . RR. 1831
Ye have theron sette sich justice, . . . . . RR. 2077
Set forth [an] other gate ywys, . . . . . RR. 2158
And set thy myght, and all thy wille, . . . . . RR. 2234
Thou sette thy thought in thy lovyng . . . . RR. 2357
That in oo place thou sette all hoole . . . . . RR. 2363
Therfore in oo place it sette, . . . . . RR. 2371
So high I have myne herte sette . . . . . RR. 2615
Glad, as man in prisoun sett, . . . . . RR. 2755
Hir persone he shall afore hym sette, . . . . . RR. 2808
To speke of hym hir joye was sett. . . . . RR. 2855
And if his herte to love be sett, . . . . . RR. 2873
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought. . . . . RR. 2961
Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought; . . . RR. 3152
That hath thee in sich peyne sette, . . . . . RR. 3246
Ne sette his thought on no good werk. . . . . RR. 3273
Falsheed, or tresoun on me sette. . . . . RR. 3328
And in hir servise her hertes sette. . . . . RR. 3710
All this in Romance will I sette, . . . . . RR. 3793
Now wole I hoole sette myn entente . . . . . RR. 3906
But if I sette my full entent . . . . . RR. 3934
Whanne that he sette nought his thought . . . . RR. 3986
And rounde enviroun eke were sette . . . . . RR. 4163
Was sette a tour full pryncipall, . . . . . RR. 4166
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . . . . RR. 4188
hath enviroun Sette aboute his garnysoun, . . . RR. 4204
To sette Bealacoil in prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4280
For trust that they have sette in hope, . . . . RR. 4463
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall!) . . . . RR. 4494
Now sette wel thyne entencioun, . . . . . RR. 4701
A sikernesse all sette in drede, . . . . . RR. 4706
For also well wole love be sette . . . . . RR. 4753
They yeve no force, they are so sette . . . . . RR. 4826
For he shulde setten all his wille . . . . . RR. 4851
Therfore sette Kynde therynne delite; . . . . RR. 4865
That nature in hym hadde sette. . . . . RR. 4907
In gret perell is sett youthede, . . . . . RR. 4931
And sette men by her ordinaunce . . . . . RR. 4957
And not of such as sette her thought . . . . . RR. 5091
With thee, that sette all thyne entent, . . . . RR. 5096
That hir doctrine I sette at nought. . . . . RR. 5138
Of lucre that he is sett upon, . . . . . RR. 5323
Thurgh erthe, that bitwixe is sett . . . . . RR. 5336
Men wole not sette by hym a leke, . . . . . RR. 5374
And whanne they sette so highe be, . . . . . RR. 5431
Whanne that they sawe hym sette on lofte, . . . RR. 5503
His herte in sich a werre is sett, . . . . . RR. 5699
And though they die, they sette not a leke. . . . RR. 5730
Eke in the same secte ar sette . . . . . RR. 5745
And sore theron her herte sette. . . . . RR. 5772
They han on me sette all her thought, . . . . RR. 6007
And setten not her herte therto. . . . . RR. 6160
His herte on that so fer is sett, . . . . . RR. 6537
That han me sett in gret degre. . . . . RR. 7212
And set the castel al aboute. . . . . RR. 7342
**Set** *see* **Setteth**
**Sete(n)** (*pret. pl. and past part.*)
Thise seven yeer hath seten Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1452
**Sete(n)** (*pret. pl. and past part.*)—*Continued*
cherles tweye That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . B.Mk. 3734
For thogh the pope hadde seten hem biside . . . D.WB. 420
and lordes alle, By ordre, as they seten in the halle, F.Sq. 92
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . F.Fkl. 1208
And many squirelles, that sete Ful heigh . . . BD. 431
And seten in the window bothe tweye. . . . . TC.2. 1192
Ther-as they sete, as was his wey to wende . . . TC.2. 1251
smale harpers . . . Seten under hem in sees, . . . HF.3. 120
And with the queene whan that he hadde seete . . LGW. 1109
These briddis maden, as they sete; . . . . . RR. 714
**Sete(n)** *see* **Sat, Site**
**Setewale**
Canell, and setewale of prys, . . . . . RR. 1370
**Setteth**
Thy crowdyng set the hevene in swich array . . B.ML. 299
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
displeseth and setteth at noght his goode . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . . D.Sum. 1982
mercy and maken his accord and set him . . . I.Pars. 990–5
That is broght up she set al doun; . . . . . BD. 634
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . Pity. 101
And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . . . . TC.3. 832
That in oo place settith his thought. . . . . RR. 2370
Who settith foot heere ony more, . . . . . RR. 4077
But setteth her herte and all her thought, . . . RR. 4820
For youthe sette bothe man and wyf . . . . . RR. 4889
For youthe sett man in all folye, . . . . . RR. 4925
Sich love settith his delite. . . . . RR. 5320
Whanne she hem settith on hir whele . . . . . RR. 5427
Hym that on tresour sette his thought, . . . . RR. 5580
And sette evermore his bisynesse . . . . . RR. 5595
He sette his herte and his desire. . . . . RR. 5705
**Setting**
Take this manere of settyng for a . . . . . Astr. 127–32
**Settled**
Til that youre sighte y-satled be a while, . . . . E.Mch. 2405
**Setwall** *see* **Setewale**
**Seur** *see* **Sure**
**Seven**
Thise seven yeer hath seten Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1452
A litel clergeoun, seven yeer of age, . . . . . B.Pri. 1693
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . . B.Mk. 3350
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plesaunce, . . . B.NP. 4056
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold, . . B.NP. 4063
For traisoun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . B.NP. 4307
His sevene wyves walkynge by his syde, . . . . B.NP. 4382
Ye, mo than sevene tymes seventene! . . . . . B.NP. 4644
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye, C.Pard. 653
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte. . . . C.Pard. 771
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2005
Hir brother, which that seven yeer was of age, . . E.Cl. 780
For though he kepe hym fro the synnes sevene, . E.Mch. 1640
'The sevene maydens of Melesie, also, . . . . F.Fkl. 1409
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yeer, . . . G.CY. 720
The foure spirites and the bodies sevene, . . . . G.CY. 820
The bodyes sevene eek, lo, hem heere anoon! . . . G.CY. 825
hire hope for sevene causes. . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
thise sevene synnes thanne is pride, the . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
I kan the sevene deedly synnes, and . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
To have mo floures sithes seven . . . . . BD. 408
The mone, or the sterres seven; . . . . . BD. 823
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen mee! . . . . ABC. 15
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevene and helle . . PF. 32
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.— . . TC.3. 1203
But manly sat the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622
And how the sevene kinges with hir route . . . TC.5. 1495
Or Atlantes doughtres sevene, . . . . . HF.2. 499
Ther as shyne the sterres sevene. . . . . HF.3. 286
And by him stoden other sevene, . . . . . HF.3. 347
With schepis sevene and with no more navye, . . LGW. 960
These seven yere I have your servant bee. . . . LGW. 2120
Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene . . . Scog. 3
7. Fro this litel cros (+) up to the ende . . . . Astr. 40–5
[it was passed] 7 [of the clokke] . . . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the . . . Astr. 179–85
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun . . . . Astr. 286–9
37. Conclusio. Another maner of . . . . . Astr. 343–50
Barelles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . . RR. 7072
**Seventeen**
Ye, mo than sevene tymes seventene! . . . . . B.NP. 4644
17. The plate under the riet . . . . . Astr. 65–70
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . . Astr. 222–9
**Seventh**
It fel that in the seventhe yer, in May, . . . . A.Kn. 1462
The seventhe circumstaunce is, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Sat in her seventhe hous of hevene tho, . . . . TC.2. 681
up to the holughnesse of the seventhe spere . . . TC.5. 1809 *var*
Tho com the seventh route anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 681
the 7 signe. As thus:—every degre of . . . . Astr. 174–9
sixte to Mercurius, the seventhe to the . . . . Astr. 198–209
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of . . . . Astr. 337–43
seyn, the begynnyng of the 7 hous, sitt . . . . Astr. 343–50
**Sew**
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!' . . . . TC.2. 1201
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.' . . . . TC.2. 1204
**Sewe** *see* **Sue**
**Sewed**
A vernycle hadde he sowed upon his cappe; . . . A.Prol. 685
How that his cloke was sowed to his hood, . . . G.CY. 571

**Sewed**—*Continued*
were naked they sowed of fige leves a . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Hir sleves sewid fetously, . . . . . RR. 570
**Sewes**
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . . . . F.Sq. 67
**Sexes**
of sedes and of sexes (that is to seyn, mal . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
**Sexta**
' . . . pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
**Sexto**
Jer. 6°. *State super vias, et videte, et interrogate* . . I.Pars. 70–5
is coveitise. *Ad Thimotheum* 6°. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
**Sexton**
Som worthy sexteyn, or som celerer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3126
So dide our sexteyn and oure fermerer, . . . . D.Sum. 1859
**Sextum**
' . . . sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
'Novimus quantas dederit.'—Metrum 6 . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
**Seye(n)** *see* **Saw, Say**
**Shade**
Syngest with vois memorial in the shade, . . . Anel. 18
Hit was conserved with the shade, . . . . . HF.3. 70
**Shadow**
And saugh wel that the shadwe of every tree . . B.ML. 7
And therfore by the shadwe he took his wit . . B.ML. 10
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal; . . . . B.Sh. 1199
That passen as a shadwe upon a wal; . . . . E.Mch. 1315
My shadwe was at thilke tyme, as there, . . . I.Pars. 7
the shadwe of deeth, where as ther is . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
that seith, 'Ther as is the shadwe of deeth.' . . I.Pars. 210–5
Certes a shadwe hath the . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
of the thyng of which it is shadwe, . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
but shadwe is nat the same thyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
of which it is shadwe. Right so fareth . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
That hit was shadwe over al under; . . . . . BD. 426
into the schadowe or tabernacle of this . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
sonne shineth, whan the shadewe of the . . . . Astr. 350–8
clokke, til that the shadwe of the wyre, or . . . Astr. 350–8
And fayre in shadowe was every welle. . . . . RR. 1411
His owne shadowe had hym bytrasshed, . . . . RR. 1520
He lovede his owne shadowe soo, . . . . . RR. 1529
And eke a shadowe if she it see. . . . . RR. 4232
The shadowe maketh her bemys merke, . . . . RR. 5339
Til, whanne the shadowe is overpaste, . . . . . RR. 5343
**Shadowed**
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place. . . . A.Prol. 607
And shadwed wel with blosmy bowes grene; . . . TC.2. 821
That shadowid was with braunches grene, . . . RR. 1511
**Shadowing**
To resten hym in that shadowing . . . . . RR. 1503
**Shadows**
layen undir the schadwes of the heye . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
the agreable schadwes of the wodes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
also, and the shadewes ilyke, and the . . . . Astr. 218–22
Till the blake shadowes fyne. . . . . RR. 5356
**Shadowy**
thise schadwy transitorie dignytes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
**Shaft**
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft; . . . A.Kn. 1362
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle, . . . . . RR. 973
So at the last the shaft of tree . . . . . RR. 1747
Forto drawen out the shafte; . . . . . RR. 1782
To drawe out the shafte of tree; . . . . . RR. 1808
The shaft I drowe out of the arwe, . . . . . RR. 1905
**Shafts**
Ther shyveren shaftes upon sheeldes thikke; . . . A.Kn. 2605
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyne; . . . . PF. 180
**Shake**
That al that nyght, thogh that men wolde him shake, A.Kn. 1473
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . . . B.Sh. 1302
To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . E.Cl. 978
And with that word he gan him for to shake. . . . TC.1. 869
'A ring?' quod he, 'ye, haselwodes shaken! . . . . TC.3. 890
That he may shake hem by the biles, . . . . . HF.2. 360
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake, . . . . RR. 4061
Hym hadde lever a-sondre shake . . . . . RR. 5392
**Shake** *see* **To-shake(n)**
**Shaken**
With many a tempest hadde his berd been shake; . . A.Prol. 406
That hast this wintres weders over-shake . . . . PF. 681
That hast this wintres weders over-shake. . . . PF. 686
That hast this wintres weders over-shake . . . . PF. 691
thanne schyneth Phebus I-schaken with sodeyn light, Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
There is he with veynglorie shake. . . . . RR. 5768
**Shaketh**
The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh . . . E.Mch. 1849
He shaketh so that almost hit to-wonde. . . . . Mars. 102
As doth the braunche that Zepherus shaketh, . . . LGW. 2681
**Shaking**
I slow Sampsoun, in shakynge the piler,— . . . . A.Kn. 2466
**Shall**
As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . . A.Prol. 187
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . . A.Prol. 500
That swiche a lewed mannes wit shal pace The wisdom . . . . . A.Prol. 574
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . . A.Prol. 731
For by my trouthe, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . A.Prol. 763
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . . A.Prol. 768
And for to werken as I shal yow seye, . . . . . A.Prol. 779
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . . A.Prol. 792
And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . . A.Prol. 794
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . . A.Prol. 799
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye. . . . . A.Prol. 806
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent! . . . . A.Prol. 834
He which that hath the shorteste shal bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 836
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game, . . . . A.Prol. 853
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . . . A.Kn. 891
Of whiche I tolde yow and tellen shal), . . . . A.Kn. 1059
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne, . . . . A.Kn. 1134
forthren me In every cas, as I shal forthren thee. . . A.Kn. 1138
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve. . . . . A.Kn. 1144
That *who shal yeve a lovere any lawe;* . . . . . A.Kn. 1164
To stonden in hir grace; namoore shal I; . . . . A.Kn. 1173
Love, if thee list, for I love and ay shal, . . . . A.Kn. 1183
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal. . . . . A.Kn. 1208
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . . A.Kn. 1346
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1352
For seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . . A.Kn. 1357
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . . A.Kn. 1360
Ne for the drede of deeth shal I nat spare, . . . A.Kn. 1396
As whan a thyng is shapen it shal be,— . . . . A.Kn. 1466
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . . . A.Kn. 1668
By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed . . . . A.Kn. 1708
For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . . A.Kn. 1732
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!' . . . A.Kn. 1747
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . A.Kn. 1822
That ech of yow shal have his destynee . . . . A.Kn. 1842
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1844
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste . . A.Kn. 1848
Everich of you shal brynge an hundred knyghtes . A.Kn. 1851
Him shal I yeve Emelya to wyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 1860
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . . . . . A.Kn. 1862
As I shal evene juge been, and trewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1864
That oon of yow ne shal be deed or taken; . . . A.Kn. 1866
Of love, whiche that I reken, and rekne shal, . . A.Kn. 1933
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . A.Kn. 2038
And herte soor he seyde as ye shal heere . . . . A.Kn. 2220 *var*
As wisly as I shal for evermoore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2234
That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love. . . . A.Kn. 2250
That to the sacrifice longen shal, . . . . . A.Kn. 2278
That I shal nedes have oon of hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 2324
Now weepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . . A.Kn. 2470
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . A.Kn. 2472
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet nathelees, . A.Kn. 2473
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . A.Kn. 2516
Wherfore, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . . A.Kn. 2541
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde . . . . . A.Kn. 2548
And he that is at meschief shal be take, . . . . A.Kn. 2551
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; . . . . A.Kn. 2553
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2554
No lenger shal the turneiynge laste. . . . . A.Kn. 2557
Ne noon shal lenger to his felawe gon . . . . . A.Kn. 2656 *var*
Arcite of Thebes shall have Emelie . . . . . A.Kn. 2658
Men seyden eek that Arcite shal nat dye, . . . A.Kn. 2705
He shal been heeled of his maladye. . . . . A.Kn. 2706
Thanne seyde he thus as ye shal after heere: . . . A.Kn. 2764
How they weren feld shal nat be toold for me; . . A.Kn. 2924
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . . A.Kn. 3030
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
An housbonde shal nat been inquisityf . . . . A.Mil. 3163
Mathynketh that I shal reherce it heere; . . . . A.Mil. 3170
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . A.Mil. 3178
And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game. . . A.Mil. 3186
That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle . . . . A.Mil. 3403
A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; . . . . A.Mil. 3450
He shal be rated of his studiyng, . . . . . A.Mil. 3463
He shal out of his studiyng, as I gesse.' . . . . A.Mil. 3467
Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now?' . . . . A.Mil. 3489
Sey what thou wolt, I shal it never telle . . . . A.Mil. 3511
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . A.Mil. 3517
Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour; . . . . A.Mil. 3520
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.' . . A.Mil. 3521
And shal she drenche? Allas, myn Alisoun!' . . . A.Mil. 3523
Yet shal I saven hire and thee and me. . . . . A.Mil. 3533
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . . A.Mil. 3553
Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute. . . . . A.Mil. 3561
For that bitwixe yow shal be no synne, . . . . A.Mil. 3590
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . . A.Mil. 3591
And dresseth al this thyng as it shal be; . . . . A.Mil. 3635
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mysse . . . A.Mil. 3679
That at the leste wey I shal hire kisse. . . . . A.Mil. 3680
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay. . . . . A.Mil. 3681
And to hymself he seyde, 'I shal thee quyte.' . . . A.Mil. 3746
I shall wel telle it thee to-morwe day,' . . . . . A.Mil. 3784
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . A.Rv. 3883
But wyl ne shal nat faillen, that is sooth; . . . . A.Rv. 3887

And, by youre leve, I shal him quite anoon. . . . A.Rv. 3916
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay! . . . A.Rv. 4034
But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . . . . A.Rv. 4049
Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere.' . . . A.Rv. 4102
Swich as it is, yet shal ye have youre part; . . . A.Rv. 4121
A gylour shal hymself bigyled be,— . . . . . A.Rv. 4321
His maister shal it in his shoppe abye, . . . . . A.Co. 4393
'But of my tale how shal I doon this day? . . . . B.ML. 90
Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 98
'*Parfay*,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekene shal, . . . B.ML. 110
Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede, . . . B.ML. 111
Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heere. . . . B.ML. 133
Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.ML. 154
They been acorded, so as ye shal heere: . . . . B.ML. 238
And he shal han Custance in mariage, . . . . B.ML. 241
That shal be sent to strange nacioun, . . . . B.ML. 268
Unto your grace; for I shal to Surrye, . . . . B.ML. 279
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye. . . . B.ML. 280
She sette hire doun and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.ML. 329
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte, . . . B.ML. 335
As I shal seyn, assentynge to my loore, . . . . B.ML. 342
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.' . . . B.ML. 343
To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde. . . B.ML. 347
Which ye shal heren that I shal devyse; . . . . B.ML. 349
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.ML. 352
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make, . . . B.ML. 353
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . . B.ML. 354
She shal have nede to wasshe awey the rede, . . . B.ML. 356
That day that I shal drenchen in the depe! . . . B.ML. 455
Unto the place ther she shal arryve. . . . . B.ML. 469
My socour be, for ellis shal I dye!' . . . . . B.ML. 644
Whom that we wole that shal been our justise.' . . B.ML. 665
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye— . . . . B.ML. 694
Fro his constable, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 749
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone. . . . B.ML. 910
That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn, . . . . B.ML. 990
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage, . . . B.ML. 996
To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye, . . . . B.ML. 1007
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . B.ML. 1078
But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . . . B.ML. 1116
'Nay, by my fader soule! that shal he nat!' . . . B.Sh. 1178
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . . B.Sh. 1179
He shal no gospel glosen here, ne teche. . . . . B.Sh. 1180
My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1185
And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle . . . . B.Sh. 1186
That I shal wakyn al this companye; . . . . . B.Sh. 1187
But it shal nat ben of philosophye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1188
All youre anoy, for it shal been secree; . . . . B.Sh. 1320
Ne shal I of no conseil yow biwreye.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1323
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1327
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . . B.Sh. 1357
Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal; . . . B.Sh. 1359
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.' . . . B.Sh. 1397
Shal fasting al this day alenge goon? . . . . . B.Sh. 1412
It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse. . . . . B.Sh. 1458
I shal nat faille surely of my day, . . . . . B.Sh. 1465
And I shal paye as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1607
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde; . . . . . B.Sh. 1613
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . . B.Pri. 1634
'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.Pri. 1642
Gydeth my song that I shal of yow seye.' . . . B.Pri. 1677
Though that I for my prymer shal be shent, . . . B.Pri. 1731
And shal be beten thries in an houre, . . . . B.Pri. 1732
That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest . . . B.Pri. 1752
And namely ther thonour of God shal sprede. . . B.Pri. 1767
'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve'; . . . . B.Pri. 1822
Ther any ram shal stonde. . . . . B.Th. 1931
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be . . . . . B.Th. 1978
Shal I percen, if I may, . . . . . B.Th. 2014
How that the geaunt shal be deed, . . . . . B.Th. 2063
Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mel. 2132
And therfore herkneth what that I shal seye, . . . B.Mel. 2155
shal man doon his diligence with amyable . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
with the grace of God shal warisshe and . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
seith, "The wise man shal nat take to . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
writeth, "Man shal rejoyse with hem that . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
that soone deemeth, soone shal repente"; . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
and we shal . . ., conseille thee thyng . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
thee thyng that shal be profitable.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
unborn of his mooder that shal sterve . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
and thyn enemy shal the lenger lyve in . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
who so wole have sapience shal no man despise, . . B.Mel. 2260–5
despise, but he shal gladly techen the . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
nought ne kan he shal nat been ashamed . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
wommen and hir resouns, I shal shewe . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
conseil, I shal restoore yow youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
shal be to yow the moore profitable; . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
how ye shal examyne youre conseil, after the . . B.Mel. 2390–5
shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
how I shal governe me in the chesynge and in the . B.Mel. 2420–5
And, sith ye woot wel that men shal alwey fynde . B.Mel. 2445–50
they been youre freendes, therfore shal ye nat suffren B.Mel. 2460–5
me wrong, right so shal I venge me upon . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
but certes, wikkednesse shal be warisshed . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
understonde that he that hath werre shal . . . preyen, . . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
hym shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye . . . B.Mel. 2505–10





I shal warnestoore myn hous with toures, . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
what shal finally bityde of hem in this caas, . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
I shal nat venge me of myne enemys, . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
jurisdiccion upon hem, and he shal punysse . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
with Goddes helpe that she shal helpe me . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
and wronges, and he shal venge yow after . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
and I shal do it."' . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
Senec, that a man shal never vengen . . . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
that he that is nat pacient shal have greet harm.' . B.Mel. 2725–30
shal be noon innocent." He seith also, . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
bisynesse ne occupacioun shal falle into poverte, . B.Mel. 2780–5
whan he is deed he shal no thyng bere with . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
it shal lenger abide with thee than any . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
shal never have suffisaunce, for the richer . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
loveth peril shal falle in peril."' . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
nat yet herd youre conseil, how I shal do . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
over hard an herte atte laste he shal myshappe and mystyde."' . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
shal fynde gretter grace than he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Thanne seyde Melibee, 'I shal nat konne . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
that I shal seyn; I seye," quod he, "ye . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
shal nat yeven to his broother, ne to his . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
seur that he shal no thyng doon in this . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
nede withouten my conseil, and I shal so werken . B.Mel. 2950–5
And yet shal he nat oonly bisie . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
but he shal also enforcen hym alwey to . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
withouten mercy shal be doon to hym . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
That shal he fynde that hire mysdooth or seith. . . B.Mk. 3112
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . B.Mk. 3119
But soone shal he wepe many a teere, . . . . B.Mk. 3251
For wommen shal hym bryngen to meschaunce. . . B.Mk. 3252
Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye; . . . . B.Mk. 3269
He shal be brent, that wolde noght obeye; . . . B.Mk. 3354
Dyvyded is thy regne, and it shal be . . . . . B.Mk. 3424
Shal on hir heed now were a vitremyte; . . . . B.Mk. 3562
Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to quyte. . . . B.Mk. 3564
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!' . . . B.Mk. 3716
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne . . . . B.Mk. 3853
Allas! who shal me helpe to endite . . . . . B.Mk. 3858
With boydekyns, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mk. 3892
Reyn shal thee wasshe and sonne shal thee drye'; . B.Mk. 3946
If any thyng shal wel reported be. . . . . B.NP. 3994
Ye purge yow, and, for ye shal nat tarie, . . . . B.NP. 4137
I shal myself to herbes techen yow . . . . . B.NP. 4139
And in oure yeerd thọ herbes shal I fynde, . . . B.NP. 4141
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . . B.NP. 4195
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . . B.NP. 4284
That I shal han of this avisioun . . . . . B.NP. 4342
My tale is of a Cok as ye schal hiere . . . . . B.NP. 4442 *var*
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . B.NP. 4602
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . . B.NP. 4604
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente; . . B.NP. 4614
I shal seye sooth to yow, God help me so!' . . . B.NP. 4615
And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn; . . . C.Doc. 90
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . C.Doc. 129
The cherl shal have his thral; this I awarde.' . . C.Doc. 202
And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye? . . . . . C.Doc. 235
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . C.Doc. 248
He noot how soone that he shal been afered; . . . C.Doc. 284
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . . C.Pard. 320
Gladly quod he and sayde as ye schal heere . . . C.Pard. 326 *var*
Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle . . . C.Pard. 359
His beestes and his stoor shal multiplie. . . . . C.Pard. 365
And never shal he moore his wyf mystriste, . . . C.Pard. 369
He shal have multipliyng of his grayn, . . . . C.Pard. 374
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace . . . C.Pard. 383
In prechyng, so that he shal nat asterte . . . . C.Pard. 414
Men shal wel knowe that it is the same, . . . . C.Pard. 418
'Youre likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . . C.Pard. 455
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng . . . . C.Pard. 457
That shal by resoun been at youre likyng; . . . C.Pard. 458
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . C.Pard. 523
Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit, . . . . . C.Pard. 545
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous . . C.Pard. 649
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte go!' . . . C.Pard. 655
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete; . . . C.Pard. 694
He shal be slayn, he that so manye sleeth, . . . C.Pard. 700
Deeth shal be deed, if that they may hym hente. . . C.Pard. 710
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde. . . C.Pard. 765
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . C.Pard. 796
That shal departed been among us thre; . . . . C.Pard. 812
What shal we doon, what shal we to hym seye?' . . C.Pard. 818
'Shal it be conseil?' seyde the firste shrewe, . . . C.Pard. 819
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . . C.Pard. 820
What we shal doon, and bryngen it wel aboute.' . . C.Pard. 821
That by my trouthe I shal thee nat biwreye.' . . C.Pard. 823
And I shal ryve hym thurgh the sydes tweye, . . . C.Pard. 828
And thanne shal al this gold departed be, . . . C.Pard. 831
That he ne shal his lif anon forlete; . . . . . C.Pard. 864
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . . C.Pard. 865
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe. . . . C.Pard. 940
I rede that oure Hoost heere shal bigynne, . . . C.Pard. 941
Lat be,' quod he, 'it shal nat be, so theech! . . . C.Pard. 947
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal, . . . D.WB. 45
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon; . . . . . D.WB. 48
That man shal yelde to his wyf hire dette? . . . D.WB. 130
Myn housbonde shal it have bothe eve and morwe, . D.WB. 152
Which shal be bothe my dettour and my thral, . . D.WB. 155

Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . D.WB. 171
Of thilke tonne that I shal abroche. . . . . D.WB. 177
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . . . D.WB. 179
I shal seye sooth, of housbondes that I hadde, . . D.WB. 195
A wys wyf shal if that she can hire good . . . . D.WB. 231 *var*
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood, . . . . D.WB. 232
He shal have never the lasse light, *pardee!* . . . D.WB. 335
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . . D.WB. 360
And, but ye do, certein we shal yow teche . . . D.WB. 438
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . . . . D.WB. 507
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . D.WB. 515
But yet I hope that he shal do me good, . . . . D.WB. 580
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn? . . D.WB. 585
And I was fourty, if I shal seye sooth; . . . . D.WB. 601
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. . . . D.WB. 653
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen, . . . . D.WB. 724
And in my gardyn planted it shal be!' . . . . D.WB. 764
As help me God, I shal thee never smyte. . . . D.WB. 805
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go. . . . . D.WB. 841
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.' . . D.WB. 843
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne, . . . D.WB. 848
Yet shal I yeve thee leve for to gon . . . . . D.WB. 908
A man shal wynne us best with flaterye; . . . . D.WB. 932
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth, . . . D.WB. 942
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche. . . D.WB. 1019
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal; . . . . D.WB. 1077
And it shal been amended, if I may.' . . . . . D.WB. 1097
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse. . . . . D.WB. 1212
I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit. . . . . D.WB. 1218
That shal be to youre hous by cause of me, . . . D.WB. 1225
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot! . . . . D.Fri. 1292
I shal hym tellen which a greet honour . . . . D.Fri. 1293
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1295
He was, if I shal yeven hym his laude, . . . . D.Fri. 1353
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake . D.Fri. 1363
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire.' . . . D.Fri. 1402
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse . . . . D.Fri. 1415
'As I shal tellen thee a feithful tale, . . . . . D.Fri. 1425
'Nay,' quod this somonour, 'that shal nat bityde! . D.Fri. 1523
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lyve,— . . . D.Fri. 1532
This somonour seyde, 'Heere shal we have a pley'; . D.Fri. 1548
I shal no profit han therby but lite, . . . . . D.Fri. 1600
That noon of hem shal come to this place?" . . . D.Sum. 1684
So thryve I, quod this Somonour, so I shal! . . . D.Sum. 1764
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1915
'But herkne, Thomas, what I shal the seyn, . . . D.Sum. 1918
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1920
Syngeth *Placebo*,—and I shal, if I kan, . . . . D.Sum. 2075
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somwhat shal I yeve . . D.Sum. 2129
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . . . D.Sum. 2139
'A!' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with me!' . . D.Sum. 2144
And it shal been amended, if I may.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2175
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye, . . . D.Sum. 2210
I shal disclaundre hym, over al ther I speke,— . . D.Sum. 2212
In ars-metrike shal ther no man fynde, . . . . D.Sum. 2222
Shal parfourne up the nombre of his covent. . . . D.Sum. 2261
Thanne shal they knele doun, by oon assent, . . . D.Sum. 2262
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere. . . . . D.Sum. 2264
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave. . . . D.Sum. 2266
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght . . D.Sum. 2267
Shal have the firste fruyt, as resoun is. . . . . D.Sum. 2277
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle. . . E.Cl. 126
And forthermoore, this shal ye swere, that ye . . E.Cl. 169
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee . . . . . E.Cl. 171
And al this shal be doon in thy presence, . . . . E.Cl. 328
Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere, . . . . E.Cl. 331
'Grisilde,' he seyde, 'ye shal wel understonde . . E.Cl. 344
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . . . E.Cl. 349
This wyl is in myn herte, and ay shal be. . . . E.Cl. 509
'Fareweel, my child, I shal thee never see! . . . E.Cl. 555
Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede, . . . E.Cl. 632
'I have,' quod she, 'seyd thus, and ever shal, . . E.Cl. 645
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal, . . . . E.Cl. 760
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825
That I shal goon, I wol goon whan yow leste. . . E.Cl. 847
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee . . . . . E.Cl. 859
That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . . E.Cl. 860
This mayden, that shal wedded been to me, . . . E.Cl. 954
Withouten feyntyng, and shal evermo; . . . . E.Cl. 970
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 972
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . E.Cl. 1067
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille! . . . . E.Cl. 1182
Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille. . . . E.Cl. 1204
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde . . . . E.Mch. 1229
full ofte tyme it schall the rewe . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
But dredelees, if pleynly speke I shal, . . . . E.Mch. 1316
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it, . . . E.Mch. 1378
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended, . . . E.Mch. 1404
She shal nat passe twenty yeer certayn, . . . . E.Mch. 1417
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother, . . . . E.Mch. 1454
Al be it so that no man fynden shal . . . . . E.Mch. 1537
That no wight his blisse parten shal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1630
That I shal lede now so myrie a lyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1645
That I shal have myn hevene in erthe heere; . . . E.Mch. 1647
Thanne shal youre soule up to hevene skippe . . . E.Mch. 1672
In mariage, ne never mo shal bee, . . . . . E.Mch. 1676
That yow shal lette of youre savacioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1677
Shal wedded be unto this Januarie. . . . . E.Mch. 1695



A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . . . E.Mch. 1890
For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . . . E.Mch. 2000
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . . E.Mch. 2123
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why. . . . E.Mch. 2169
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wynne therby; . . . E.Mch. 2170
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174
Of this matere, how he werchen shal; . . . . . E.Mch. 2216
His owene man shal make hym cokewold. . . . E.Mch. 2256
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght, . . . . E.Mch. 2260
Thanne shal he knowen al hire harlotrye . . . . E.Mch. 2262
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so? . . . E.Mch. 2264
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answere, . . . . E.Mch. 2266
For lakke of answere noon of hem shal dyen. . . E.Mch. 2271
I shal nat spare for no curteisye . . . . . E.Mch. 2309
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn. . . . E.Mch. 2314
Hir answere shal she have, I undertake. . . . . E.Mch. 2317
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.' . . E.Mch. 2323
'Certes,' quod he, 'theron shal be no lak, . . . E.Mch. 2346
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye. . . E.Mch. 2365
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . E.Mch. 2371
Of which, if I shal tellen al tharray, . . . . . F.Sq. 63
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . F.Sq. 124
Whan ther shal fallen any adversitee . . . . . F.Sq. 134
If he be fals she shal his tresoun see, . . . . . F.Sq. 139
So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde. . . . . F.Sq. 141
That she ne shal wel understonde his stevene, . . F.Sq. 150
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . F.Sq. 154
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace . . . F.Sq. 161
To voyden hym, as ye shal after heere. . . . . F.Sq. 188
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two. . . . . F.Sq. 317
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore; . . . F.Sq. 326
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn, . . . . . F.Sq. 332
Unto the hauk, as ye shal after heere: . . . . . F.Sq. 446
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . . . F.Sq. 470
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo. . . . . F.Sq. 573
Beth swich as I to yow have been and shal." . . . F.Sq. 598
That shal ete with a feend," thus herde I seye; . . F.Sq. 603
Of eloquence that shal be thy peere, . . . . . F.Fkl. 673
I have my sone snybbed and yet shal, . . . . . F.Fkl. 688
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan. . . . F.Fkl. 715
As any lovere to his lady shal, . . . . . F.Fkl. 750
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal. . . . . F.Fkl. 770
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal, . . . . F.Fkl. 935
Ne shal I never been untrewe wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 984
For wel I woot that it shal never bityde. . . . . F.Fkl. 1001
Which in the signe shal be of the Leoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1058
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway, . . . F.Fkl. 1069
Or never-mo shal I my lady wynne. . . . . F.Fkl. 1076
'My brother shal be warisshed hastily, . . . . F.Fkl. 1138
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1164
Ye shal be payed trewely, by my trouthe, . . . . F.Fkl. 1231
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys, . . . . F.Fkl. 1298
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde. . F.Fkl. 1336
In hire compleynt as ye shal after heere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1354
'What shal I seyn of Hasdrubales wyf . . . . . F.Fkl. 1399
Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may." . . . . F.Fkl. 1418
What shal I seye of Nicerates wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1437
Answerde and seyde as I shal yow devyse, . . . F.Fkl. 1468
My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never repreve . . F.Fkl. 1537
Unto this philosophre! How shal I do? . . . . F.Fkl. 1561
For sikerly my dette shal be quyt . . . . . F.Fkl. 1578
Answerde agayn, 'If I shal trusten thee . . . . G.SN. 163
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle. . . . G.SN. 175
Ne never mo ne shal they roten bee, . . . . . G.SN. 228
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye, . . . G.SN. 230
Quod Valerian, 'That shal I thee devyse. . . . . G.SN. 266
Quod tho Tiburce, 'if that I shal nat lye,' . . . G.SN. 289
First tel me whider I shal, and to what man?' . . G.SN. 303
That never shal be lost, ne drede thee noght, . . G.SN. 324
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go. . . . . G.SN. 337
Shal yeve it yow, as ye han it deserved'; . . . G.SN. 390
That every Cristen wight shal han penaunce, . . G.SN. 446
It is a shame that the peple shal . . . . . G.SN. 505
God help me so, for he shal never thee!— . . . G.CY. 641
So faren we, if I shal seye the sothe.' . . . . . G.CY. 662
'A!' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game; . . G.CY. 703
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,—. . . . . G.CY. 729
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,— . . . . G.CY. 736
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wynne, . G.CY. 740
He shal no good han that hym may suffise; . . . G.CY. 831
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute. . . . . G.CY. 833
As in effect he shal fynde it al oon; . . . . . G.CY. 847
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde . G.CY. 951
Whanne he commune shal with any wight, . . . G.CY. 982
But in this cas herketh what I shal seye. . . . G.CY. 1011
Unto that day in which that I shal crepe . . . . G.CY. 1045
And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see . . . . G.CY. 1105
'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . . G.CY. 1107
Shal make al good, for it is cause of al . . . . G.CY. 1134
My konnyng, which that I yow shewen shal. . . . G.CY. 1135
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.' . . G.CY. 1155
And othere thynges I shal tellen moore . . . . G.CY. 1167
But soone I shal amenden it,' quod he. . . . . G.CY. 1183
'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake. . . . . G.CY. 1194
How that oure bisynesse shal thryve and preeve; . G.CY. 1212
Of an ingot, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . G.CY. 1223
And that as swithe preeved it shal bee.' . . . . G.CY. 1336
What shal this receite coste, telleth now?' . . . G.CY. 1353
What shal I paye? Telleth me, I preye.' . . . . G.CY. 1358
How that a man shal come unto this stoon, . . . G.CY. 1474

**Shall**—*Continued*

Of his wil, certes never shal he thryve, . . . . G.CY. 1478
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . . H.Mcp. 13
Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . . H.Mcp. 66
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may. . . H.Mcp. 85
Save oonly, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . . H.Mcp. 143
If men shal telle proprely a thyng . . . . . H.Mcp. 209
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love; . . . . H.Mcp. 218
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . H.Mcp. 220
Thus shal men on a traytour been awreke. . . . H.Mcp. 298
And if ye vouchesauf, anon I shal . . . . . I.Pars. 52
wey, and ye shal fynde refresshynge for . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
and for he shall be verray penitent, . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he . . . . I.Pars. 85—90
nathelees men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90–5
shal understonde foure thynges; that is . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
this sorwe shal been in this manere, ay . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevy . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
shal remembre hym of his synnes; . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Ezechiel, 'Ye shal remembre yow of . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
wher as he shal make a general . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
Bernard, 'Ther ne shal no pledynge . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
he shal nat been corrupt. And therfore . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
at that tyme. Ther shal the stierne . . . juge sitte I.Pars. 170–5
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
shal be the world al brennynge.' . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
shal thanne the wrecched synful man flee . . . I.Pars. 170–5
'The erthe shal casten hym out of hym, . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
shal be ful of thonder clappes and . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . . I.Pars. 175–80
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
is stable and never shal faille; dirk, for . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal brenne . . I.Pars. 180–5
shall have defaute of the sighte of God; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
brenne shal turne hym al to peyne that . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
certes, namoore reverence shal be doon . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight serven . . . I.Pars. 190–5
poverte shal been in foure thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
and no thyng ne shal they fynden in hir . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
the mysese of helle shal been in defaute . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
shal devouren hem with the bitter deeth, . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
and the galle of the dragon shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
mysese shal been in defaute of clothyng, . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
And forther-over hir mysese shal been . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
creature, shal been freend to hem; . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
everich of hem shal haten oother with . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
the prophete, hir savoryng shal be ful of . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
body y-covered with fir that never shal quenche, . I.Pars. 210–5
sholde dye anon, but certes, they shal nat dye, . . I.Pars. 210–5
'To wrecche caytyves shal be deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
shal evermo bigynne, and hir defaute . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
shal nat faille'; and therfore seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
deeth shal flee fro hem.' . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
David seith, 'God shal destroie the fruyt . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
of the erthe as fro hem, ne water he shal yeve hem . I.Pars. 220–5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
light and the cleernesse shal be yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . dwellen I.Pars. 220–5
is to come, and this drede shal ever dwelle . . . I.Pars. 220–5
for God that is hir juge shal be withouten . . . I.Pars. 225–30
man dyeth, and whan he is deed he shal have . . I.Pars. 225–30
wikkednesse, shal he lyve? Nay, for . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
for he shal dyen in his synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
it shal availle. But, forasmuche . . . . . I.Pars.245–50
eek as longe as he shal lyve, that no . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
for, trust wel, he shal yeven acountes, as . . . I.Pars. 250–5
noght so muche that ther shal nat perisse . . . I.Pars. 250–5
houre ne shal nat perisse of his tyme, . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
that he ne shal yeve of it a rekenyng. . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal have . . . I.Pars. 255–60
God shal gerdone a man for his goode . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal saven his . . I.Pars. 285–90
which a man shal hope that he that . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
he that yeveth hym remissioun of synnes shal yeve hym . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
for to entre; he that openeth to me shal have foryifnesse . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
hym (by the goode werkes that he shal doon, . . . I.Pars. 290–5
God), and he shal soupe with me' (by . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
the grete joye that I shal yeven hym). . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
Thus shal man hope for his werkes of . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
penaunce that God shal yeven hym his . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
Now shal a man understonde in which . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
in which manere shal been his contricioun. . . . I.Pars. 290–5
seye that it shal been universal and total. . . . I.Pars. 290–5
This is to seyn, a man shal be verray repentaunt . I.Pars. 290–5
thanne he that observeth o synne, shal he have . . I.Pars. 300–5
The laste thyng that man shal understonde . . . I.Pars. 305–10
but fully ne shal it never quenche, that . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
he ne shal som tyme be moeved in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
'Allas! I caytyf man, who shal delivere . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
Now shal ye understonde in . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
by deliberacioun, and my lust shal been accompliced I.Pars. 355–60
vileynye,—for he shal yelden acountes of . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
Now shal men understonde that al be . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
so that it shal but litel greve; for, as . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
and his twigges as shal be declared in . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
afterward I shal declare. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10

**Shall**—*Continued*

wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
man shal loven his enemy by the . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
his enemy dooth to hym he shal doon . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
wordes, he shal preye for his enemy; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525–30
to hem shal men doon goodnesse; . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
But ye shal understonde that ire is in . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
the wounde shal nat departe from his . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
any man shal chastise another, that he . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
man shal nat taken his conseil of fals . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
as wel shal ther be joye in hevene upon a . . . I.Pars. 700–5
he shal fynde.' Thanne cometh necligence . . . I.Pars. 705–10
whan he shal doon a thyng, wheither he . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
thynketh that he shal lyve longe; but that hope faileth I.Pars. 715–20
werk, anon he shal forleten it, and . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
men shal withstonden hym by wit and . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
of the deeth that he shal receyve, . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
eek that he shal forgon al that he hath, . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
aperteneth thilke malisoun that Crist shal yeven . . I.Pars. 815–20
man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . I.Pars. 840–5
but never shal it be that she nas . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Thanne shal men understonde that for . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
noon, this shal she telle; for coveitise, . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
han doon to hire, and the same shal the . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Thanne shal man looke and considere . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
And this humylitee shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
if maladie destourbe it; for he shal nat taken kepe, . I.Pars. 990–5
and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
whanne he hath spoken, he shal crie to . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
but he hymself; ne he shal nat nayte . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
another, but he shal blame and wyten . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
to the men in the hous; right so shal . . . lighten I.Pars. 1035–40
and devoutly, and alwey a man shal putten . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
seyn, that a man shal kepen hym fro . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
a man shal nat ete in untyme, ne sitte . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
God, that never shal the peyne stynte, . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
that he shal nat be saved. . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
seconde wanhope he shal thynke that as . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
he shal thynke that the feblesse of . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
wol suffren hym, and eek he shal han . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Thanne shal men understonde what is . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
And I shal make yow sacrifyse, . . . . . BD. 114
And hoolly youres become I shal . . . . . BD. 115
Of oo sute: this shal he have . . . . . BD. 261
This is his goddesse, I shal so do, . . . . . BD. 268
I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd. . . . . BD. 269
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . . BD. 366
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . . BD. 754
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . . . BD. 809
Shortly, what shal I more seye? . . . . . BD. 829
'Be-fore God,' quod he, 'and I shal. . . . . BD. 1143
Allas! what shal I thanne do? . . . . . BD. 1190
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne, . . . . Pity. 4
To whom shal any sorwful herte calle? . . . . Pity. 25
And ben assented that I shal be sleyn. . . . . Pity. 53
But for your renoun, as he shal declare. . . . . Pity. 63
Shal Crueltee be your governeresse? . . . . . Pity. 80
Ther shal no man wite wel what Pite is. . . . . Pity. 87
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene . . . . Pity. 111
Unto my deth, and that shal wel be sene. . . . Pity. 112
Algate my spirit shal never dissever . . . . . Pity. 115
So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde . . . ABC. 38
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . . ABC. 71
That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . . ABC. 72
Which that in helle eternally shal dure. . . . . ABC. 96
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene bee? . . . . ABC. 125
Ther as that merci evere shal sojourne. . . . . ABC. 160
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . Mars. 53
Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . . Mars. 138
That if a wyght shal pleyne pitously . . . . . Mars. 156
Ne trewly for my dethe I shal not lette . . . . Mars. 186
For this day in hir servise shal I dye; . . . . . Mars. 189
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . . Mars. 191
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre? . . . . . Mars. 193
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . . Comp.L. 31
To love ther I never shal have part? . . . . . Comp.L. 35
That bettre loved is noon, ne never shal; . . . Comp.L. 81
Allas! whan shal that harde wyt amende? . . . Comp.L. 101
And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended, . . . Anel. 83
When she shal ete, on him is so hir thoght, . . . Anel. 134
If I to him rehersen shal the helle . . . . . Anel. 166
For who-so trewest is, hit shall hir rewe . . . . Anel. 217
And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . Anel. 238
And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . Anel. 279
As whether shal I preye or elles pleyn? . . . . Anel. 282
For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my mede, . . . Anel. 305
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . . Anel. 313
For I shal never eft putten in balaunce . . . . Anel. 344
Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penaunce, . . . Anel. 347
That shapen was, as ye shal after here. . . . . Anel. 357
Entitled was al thus as I schal telle, . . . . . PF. 30
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence. . . . PF. 126
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . . PF. 137

**Shall**—*Continued*

I shal thee shewe mater of to write.' . . . . . PF. 168
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste, . . PF. 173
Dysfigured was she I shal not lye . . . . . PF. 222 *var*
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229
Ful many a story of which I touche shal . . . . PF. 285
That he that most is worthy shal begynne. . . . PF. 392
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse. . . . PF. 399
Ne never for no wo ne shal I lette . . . . . PF. 439
Of lower kynde, and seyde, 'That shal not be! . . PF. 450
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseyl fynde, . . . . PF. 522
I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . PF. 524
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . PF. 560
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge; . . PF. 564
That she hir-self shal han the electioun . . . . PF. 621
Him t hat she cheseth, he shal hir han as swythe; . PF. 623
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set. . . PF. 627
That I shall mete somthyng for to fare . . . . PF. 698
I schal seyn, the perturbacion of my . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
hym-selve, but certes he schal lightly . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
fro the botme, ne schal nat moeve that . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
to smyten hye toures, ne schal nat moeve . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
the entente . . . to ben distorbed schal cese. For shal I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
senat), ne schal I nevere letten to wilne . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
distorbed schal cese. For shal I clepe it . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
men schal serven to god, and noght to goddes. . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
thou wolt, and I schal answere.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
this litel spark thine heet of lijf schal shine. . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
that derknesse schal I assaie som-what . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
But, as I trowe, I schal nat greetly travailen . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
precious to the, that schal passen? . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
thow ne haddest nat lorn hem. Schal I . . . be defended . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
men, that mai nat be stawnched,—schal it bynde me . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
I schal moeve and adjust swiche thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
schal I seyn eek of thi two sones . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
I shal wel fleetyn forth and escapyn; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
I schal schewe the shortly . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
they weren thyne? Fortune schal nevere maken . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
they ben gode men, how schal straunge . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
But what schal I seye of dignytes and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
But wher schal men fynden . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
schal ben restreyned withynne the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
tyme comynge your fame schal lasten. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
of this erthe; and he shal be asschamed . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
cruel day schal ravyssche yow, than is . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
yit undirstandestow nat that I schal seie. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
nevere ne schal his bytynge bysynesse . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
lyghte richesses ne schal nat beren hym . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
But what schal I seye of delyces of . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
schal wel undirstonden that the issues of . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thise forseide weyes ben enlaced, I schal schewe . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
thi lif in delyces, every wyght schal despysen . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
but that schal he nat fynde in . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
Her schal ben the reste of your labours, . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
blisfulnesse, he schal wel seyn that the . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
'Certes,' quod sche, 'that schal I do . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
withouten ende, yif it schal betyde me to . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
y-covered, schal lighte more clerly than . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
his mysknowynge shall seen more . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
that thou hast graunted, it ne schal nat ben . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
'and I schal schortly answeren . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
quod sche, 'ne schal he nevere han nede . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us." . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
the the weye that schal bryngen the . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fyechen . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
don there I-noghe, he schal forleten the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
laste hevene, and he schal pressen and . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
and he schal be makid parfit of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
as the fey of my sentence schal ben the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
to the undirstondynge, I schal schewe . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
schal ben cleped good. For whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
the coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
of what mede schal he ben gerdoned? . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5

**Shall**—*Continued*

at erste schal he failen of mede whan he forletith . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
of good folk swych that no day ne schal empeiren it, . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
empeiren it, ne no wikkidnesse schal derkne it, . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
derkne it, ne power of no wyght ne schal nat amenusen it, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
distempre, and quakith for ire, men schal wene . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
leveful to hem, as I schal wel schewen . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
I schal telle the now ne schal nat seme . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
'And what manere schal that be,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
knyt to hym—schal nat men demen hym . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
What thanne? Schal we thanne approchen . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
that I schal seyn, the whiche thing is . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
oon and of that oothir, he schal lyghtly . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
for that it schal be cause of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
gretly,—that schal ben to me in stede of . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
disputesioun schal han ben stedfast to me . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
'How schal it thanne be?' quod I. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
or comen of no causes, thanne schal it seme . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
conseilles and hir willes, thanne ne schal ther be . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
it to be. What schal I thanne seyn? In . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
"either it schal be or elles it schal nat be?" . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
wher schal he fynde hem? What wyght . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
difficulte I schal assaye at the last to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne proeved . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
rathir, althoughe that thei schal betyden, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
aperceyven by this that I schal seyn. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
And, for that this schal mowen schewen by . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
byholdeth alle thingis, so as I schal seie, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
But how schal it thanne be, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
for ther schal resoun wel seen . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
thanne what is eternite; for certes schal schewen us . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
schal han failynge, thei wenen in this . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
sad trouthe. But unnethe schal ther any wight mowe seen it . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
than schal I voiden the purveaunce of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
god, whan peraventure I schal han chaungid . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
byforn," thanne schal I answeren . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
sein ayein: "How schal it thanne be— . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
In whiche ye shall the double sorowe here . . . TC.1. 54 *var*
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save . . . TC.1. 122
For evere it was, and evere it shal bifalle, . . . TC.1. 236
This was, and is, and yit men shal it see. . . . TC.1. 245
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here, . . . . TC.1. 398
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time . . . . . TC.1. 531
I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report, . . . TC.1. 593
Thyn hevy charge: it shal thee lesse dere. . . . TC.1. 651
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee; . . . . TC.1. 675
Now may I jape of thee, if that I shal! . . . . TC.1. 929
And I shal neveremore whil I live.' . . . . . TC.1. 938
That no man shal the wiser of it be; . . . . . TC.1. 993
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 1016
So lat m' alone, and it shal be thy beste!'— . . . TC.1. 1028
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste! . . . TC.1. 1047
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . TC.1. 1049
Help now!'—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shal!'— . TC.1. 1054
And thee right nought, yit al is seyd or shal; . . TC.2. 46
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne. . . . . TC.2. 49
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thridde, . . . TC.2. 56
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . . . . TC.2. 92
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . . TC.2. 134
'Shal I not witen what ye mene of this?'— . . . TC.2. 226
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende; . . . . TC.2. 244
Tak it for gode that I shal seye you here!'— . . . TC.2. 252
She shal no savour han therin but lite, . . . . TC.2. 269
Be fortunat, for now men shal it see. . . . . TC.2. 280
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with ye! . . . . . TC.2. 301
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe; . . . . TC.2. 306
'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle! . . . TC.2. 315

**Shall**—*Continued*

And ek therto, he shal come here so selde, . . . TC.2. 377
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'— . . TC.2. 387
'By God I shal no more come here this wike, . . TC.2. 430
Fro this forth shal I nevere ete bred . . . . . TC.2. 444
I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . . . TC.2. 468
I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne, . . . TC.2. 476
Ne shal I nevere of him han other routhe!' . . . TC.2. 489
'Ne that I shal han cause in this matere,' . . . TC.2. 495
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.'— . . . TC.2. 504
And seyde, 'By my trouthe I shal you telle! . . . TC.2. 506
That shal bitiden of necessite. . . . . TC.2. 623
And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . TC.2. 699
He shal me nevere binde in swich a clause. . . . TC.2. 728
Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!" . . . TC.2. 754
'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus? . . TC.2. 757
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste? . . . . TC.2. 758
She seyde, 'O Love, to whom I have and shal . . TC.2. 827
And his in me, that it shal evere laste: . . . . TC.2. 873
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?' . . TC.2. 952
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven? . . TC.2. 981
Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . . . . TC.2. 982
How shal this longe time awey be driven, . . . . TC.2. 983
And for-thy, werk somwhat as I shal seye, . . . TC.2. 993
Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might . . . TC.2. 998
Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright; . . . . TC.2. 999
'And I my-self shal therwith to her gon; . . . . TC.2. 1009
And we shal speke of thee somwhat, I trowe, . . TC.2. 1021
The viage and the lettre I shal endite, . . . . TC.2. 1061
Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee see!' . . . . TC.2. 1092
'Into the gardin go w', and ye shal here . . . . TC.2. 1114
She shal not pulle it out this nexte wike! . . . . TC.2. 1273
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1278
But Pandarus thoughte, 'It shal not be so; . . . TC.2. 1296
Shal not ben holden fully yeres two!'— . . . . TC.2. 1298
And God to-forn, yit shal I shape it so . . . . TC.2. 1363
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . . . TC.2. 1391
A thing which that I shal now axen thee: . . . TC.2. 1395
He shal thee ese, unwist of it him-selve. . . . . TC.2. 1400
Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde . . . TC.2. 1445
He shal be swich, right as we wol him have. . . . TC.2. 1456
'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 1459
And do me wrong? What shal I don, allas? . . . TC.2. 1472
'Nay,' quod Pandare, 'it shal no-thing be so; . . TC.2. 1479
That by my thrift he shal it nevere winne, . . . TC.2. 1483
Bileve it, and she shal han on thee routhe; . . . TC.2. 1502
Thy grace she shal fully ther confermel' . . . . TC.2. 1526
Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drivel' . . . . TC.2. 1535
And yeve me sorwe, but he shal it rewe . . . . TC.2. 1609
And so he shal, for it ne may not varien!' . . . TC.2. 1621
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye? . . . TC.2. 1757
That word is good, and this shal be my chere; . . TC.3. 54
And shal til that I, woful wight, be gravel . . . TC.3. 103
That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif . . . . . TC.3. 108
Ye shal no more have sovereynete . . . . . TC.3. 171
And I shal trewely with al my might . . . . . TC.3. 178
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'— . . . TC.3. 181
For I ful wel shal shape your cominge; . . . . TC.3. 196
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwelle . . . . TC.3. 201
This thing shal be right as I thee devise.' . . . TC.3. 203
To Troilus, as I shal you devise: . . . . . TC.3. 238
Which that I nevere don shal eft for other, . . . TC.3. 251
That al shal ben right as thy-selven liste. . . . . TC.3. 259
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . TC.3. 317
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde, . . . . TC.3. 334
And God to-forn, that it shal thee suffise, . . . TC.3. 335
For it shal ben right as thou wolt devise. . . . . TC.3. 336
As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche . . . TC.3. 395
That it bifel right as I shal you telle, . . . . . TC.3. 511
Right for the fin that I shal speke of here, . . . TC.3. 513
This mot be don: ye shal be ther anon!'— . . . TC.3. 564
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye? . . . . TC.3. 659
For-that we shal not liggen fer asonder, . . . . TC.3. 660
And al withinne shal your-selven be; . . . . . TC.3. 668
For it shal ben right as thou wolt desire: . . . . TC.3. 709
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel, . . . TC.3. 710
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve. . . . . TC.3. 714
'Now, nece myn, ye shal wel understonde,' . . . TC.3. 771
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye! . . . . TC.3. 791
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!' . TC.3. 798
I shal of that as ful excusen me . . . . . TC.3. 810
I hope al shal be wel that is amis, . . . . . TC.3. 845
'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 848
'And God to-forn, so that it shal suffise.'— . . . TC.3. 849
'Now, by my thrift,' quod he, 'that shal be sene! . TC.3. 871
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye . . . . . TC.3. 877
But of malice, if that I shal not lyel . . . . . TC.3. 880
And ye therwith shal stinten his disese: . . . . TC.3. 884
Is causeles: that shal he seen to-morwel'— . . . TC.3. 889
Have, and ay shal how sore that me smerte, . . . TC.3. 1000
'And dredeles that shal be founde at prevel . . . TC.3. 1002
Shal wel be told, so that ye not you greve, . . . TC.3. 1004
So hope I that he shal, for he best may! . . . . TC.3. 1059
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . TC.3. 1290
That shal ye finden in me al my lif; . . . . . TC.3. 1298
Yit have I seid, and God to-forn, and shal . . . TC.3. 1326
But it shal falle hem as I shal you rede: . . . . TC.3. 1383
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede, . . . TC.3. 1384
And shal I rise? Allas, and shal I so? . . . . TC.3. 1474
'What shal I don? For certes I n'ot how, . . . TC.3. 1478

**Shall**—*Continued*

Ne whan allas I shal the tyme see . . . . . TC.3. 1479 *var*
And of my lif, God wot how that shal be! . . . TC.3. 1481
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere, . . . TC.3. 1495
Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mo! . . . TC.3. 1514
And seide, 'Nece, if that I shal be ded, . . . . TC.3. 1572
Whos I am al and shal til that I deye; . . . . . TC.3. 1607
That I shal seyne be war of this meschefe . . . TC.3. 1622 *var*
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . TC.3. 1640
That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn, . . . TC.3. 1641
And by that feith I shal to God and you, . . . TC.3. 1649
Ne shal I nevere don him sacrifise!' . . . . . TC.3. 1708
For dredeles thorugh you shal in a stounde . . . TC.4. 76
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . TC.4. 112
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . . . . TC.4. 113
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede; . TC.4. 118
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede. . . . TC.4. 119
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.' . . . . . TC.4. 126
Of which th'effect rehersen you I shal: . . . . TC.4. 144
Shal now no lenger in her blisse bathe; . . . . TC.4. 208
But Antenor, he shal come hom to toune, . . . TC.4. 209
And she shal out: thus seiden here and houne. . . TC.4. 210
In his woodnesse, as I shal you devise. . . . . TC.4. 238
Is ther no grace? And shal I thus be spilt? . . . TC.4. 263
Shal thus Criseyde awey, for-that thou wilt? . . TC.4. 264
What shal my sorwful lif don in this cas . . . . TC.4. 290
'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure . . . TC.4. 295
What shal ye don, but for my disconfort . . . . TC.4. 311
Who shal now yeve confort to my peyne? . . . . TC.4. 318
Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve! . . . TC.4. 321
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403
If she be lost, we shal recovere another! . . . . TC.4. 406
Swich fir by processe shal of kynde colde . . . . TC.4. 418 *var*
Som cas shal putte it out of remembraunce. . . . TC.4. 420
Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!'— . . TC.4. 427
Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye. . . . . TC.4. 444
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte . . . . . TC.4. 472
Yit shal I somwhat more unto him seye!' . . . . TC.4. 525
I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!'— . . . . TC.4. 539
He seide, 'Allas, how shal I, wrecche, fare? . . . TC.4. 576
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . . TC.4. 593
'For I shal shape it so, that sikerly . . . . . TC.4. 652
They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . TC.4. 686
Bicause of you that shal your fader see.' . . . . TC.4. 688
Shal bringen us the pees on every side; . . . . TC.4. 692
And thus she wroughte as I shal you devise. . . . TC.4. 735
'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . . . TC.4. 757
How shal I live, if that I from him twinne? . . . TC.4. 758
Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne? . . . TC.4. 760
'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . TC.4. 771
That ilke day I shal from you departe, . . . . . TC.4. 773
Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me, . . . . TC.4. 775
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . . . TC.4. 779
Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence. . . . TC.4. 784
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-fere, . . . . TC.4. 790
I sone shal be yolden, as I wene! . . . . . TC.4. 793
But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . . . TC.4. 794
How shal your tendre herte this sustene? . . . . TC.4. 795
Whe'r shal I seyn to you welcome or no, . . . . TC.4. 831
What I shal seyn, and herkne of good entente . . TC.4. 853
That he shal come? Aris up softely, . . . . . TC.4. 915
And lat sen how your wit shal now availe; . . . TC.4. 937
And that that I can helpe, it shal not faile!' . . TC.4. 938
I shal don al my might, me to restreyne . . . . TC.4. 940
Him for to glade, I shal don al my peyne, . . . TC.4. 942
It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve!' . . . TC.4. 945
'But natheles, allas, whom shal I leve? . . . . TC.4. 967
That it shal come; but they seyn that, therfore . . TC.4. 999
That it shal come, therfore the Purveyaunce . . . TC.4. 1000
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis, . . TC.4. 1051
Touching her going, how that it shal falle, . . . TC.4. 1102
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nede! . . . . TC.4. 1106
'For-thy tak hede what I shal thee seye: . . . . TC.4. 1107
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . . TC.4. 1112
'Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende. . . . . TC.4. 1117
Myn herte seith, "certein, she shal not wende"; . . TC.4. 1118
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone. . . TC.4. 1127
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!' . . . TC.4. 1176
Thus cowardly ye shal me nevere winne: . . . . TC.4. 1196
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne! . . . . TC.4. 1197
Shal nevere lover seyn that Troilus . . . . . TC.4. 1200
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute . . . . TC.4. 1275
I shal ben here; and that it may be so, . . . . TC.4. 1279
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . . . . TC.4. 1281
That in effect this thing that I shal seye . . . . TC.4. 1290
And sin I shal no ferther out of Troye . . . . TC.4. 1307
'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe, . . . . . TC.4. 1310
Ye shal ful wel al myn estat y-here. . . . . TC.4. 1313
And, or that trewe is don, I shall ben here, . . . TC.4. 1314
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!" '— . . . TC.4. 1318
And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . . TC.4. 1321
That men the quene Eleyne shal restore, . . . . TC.4. 1347
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente. . . . TC.4. 1371
And how I mene, I shal it you devise. . . . . TC.4. 1379
Unto my fader shal I take, and seye, . . . . . TC.4. 1381
'And that shal ben a huge quantite,— . . . . . TC.4. 1387
Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de, . . . TC.4. 1388
I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide . . . . . TC.4. 1390
I shal him so enchaunten with my sawes, . . . . TC.4. 1395
That right in hevene his soule shal he mete! . . . TC.4. 1396
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . . TC.4. 1399

**Shall**—*Continued*

That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende! . . . TC.4. 1400
If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde . . . . TC.4. 1402
Thus shal I seyn,—and ek his coward herte . . . TC.4. 1409
Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye. . . TC.4. 1442
Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede, . . TC.4. 1462
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . . . TC.4. 1464
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal yow glose . . . TC.4. 1471
He shal som Grek so preyse and wel alose, . . . TC.4. 1473
That ravisshen he shal you with his speche, . . . TC.4. 1474
Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . . TC.4. 1475
Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe! . . . . TC.4. 1477
'And over al this, your fader shal despise . . . . TC.4. 1478
And that the sege nevere shal arise, . . . . . TC.4. 1480
And thus he shal you with his wordes fere, . . . TC.4. 1483
'Ye shal ek sen so many a lusty knight . . . . TC.4. 1485
And doth somwhat as that I shal you seye, . . . TC.4. 1502
Til into time that we shal be dede; . . . . . TC.4. 1516
I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day, . . . . TC.4. 1508
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . . TC.4. 1631
Was fals, ne nevere shal til that I dye! . . . . TC.4. 1657
I can no more, it shal be founde at preve!'— . . TC.4. 1659
I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665
That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde! . . . TC.4. 1666
That I was youre, and shal whil I may dure. . . TC.4. 1680
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . . TC.5. 6
That shal I seyn, and why him liste it spare: . . TC.5. 51
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on yde! . . TC.5. 94
If that I may, for somwhat shal I seye; . . . . TC.5. 95
So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene, . . . . TC.5. 104
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.' . . TC.5. 105
Yif me your hond: I am, and shal be ay, . . . . TC.5. 152
As paramours, ne nevere shal no mo: . . . . . TC.5. 158
N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.'— . . . TC.5. 175
'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayeyn? . . TC.5. 225
How shal she don ek, sorwful creature? . . . . TC.5. 241
For tendrenesse how shal she ek sustene . . . . TC.5. 242
Shal ben your fresshe, wommanliche face . . . . TC.5. 244
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . . TC.5. 297
In which my body brennen shal to glede, . . . TC.5. 303
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, TC.5. 309
As is a man shal dreden swich ordure! . . . . TC.5. 385
Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right sone: TC.5. 391
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive; . . . TC.5. 396
We shal therwith so foryete or oppresse, . . . . TC.5. 398
That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . . TC.5. 399
That she shal come that cause is of thy sorowe . . TC.5. 406 *var*
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . . . TC.5. 422
As I shal ben, whan that she com'th to Troye . . TC.5. 426
Intendestow that we shal here bleve . . . . . TC.5. 478
We mighte gon, if I shal sothly seyn, . . . . . TC.5. 487
ffor sorwe of which myn herte shal to cleve . . . TC.5. 613 *var*
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!' . . . TC.5. 616
I shal be glad, if al the world be trewe! . . . . TC.5. 651
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe!' . TC.5. 658
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe. . . . TC.5. 686
My Troilus shal in his herte deme . . . . . TC.5. 697
Thus shal I have unthank on every side. . . . . TC.5. 699
That I be caught, I shal be holde espye: . . . . TC.5. 703
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . . . TC.5. 751
Ne shal he nevere thriven, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 759
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . . TC.5. 769
"Men shal not wowe a wight in hevinesse." . . . TC.5. 791
I shal no more lese but my speche!' . . . . . TC.5. 798
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. . . TC.5. 833
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone. . . . TC.5. 847
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . . TC.5. 854
Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come . . . . TC.5. 885
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live, . . . . TC.5. 888
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, . . . TC.5. 891
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . . . TC.5. 896
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . . . TC.5. 900
He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon . . . . TC.5. 908
'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde . . . TC.5. 918
And so hope I that I shal yit, ywis! . . . . . TC.5. 935
And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . . TC.5. 942
But it shal not bifallen as ye speke, . . . . . TC.5. 962
I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal finde . . . TC.5. 968
What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . . TC.5. 986
Shal neither ben y-writen nor y-songe . . . . . TC.5. 1059
O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge: . . . . . TC.5. 1061
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . TC.5. 1062
'And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere, . . . . TC.5. 1079
And frendes love, that shal ye han of me, . . . TC.5. 1080
But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.' . . TC.5. 1085
He shal no terme finden, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 1090
Shal come al that that thou abidest here! . . . TC.5. 1175
She seide, "I shal ben here, if that I may, . . . TC.5. 1188
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . . . TC.5. 1263
'What shal I don, my Pandarus? Allas! . . . . TC.5. 1268
He wrot right thus, and seide as ye shal here.— . . TC.5. 1316
'Right fresshe flour, whos I ben have and shal, . . TC.5. 1317
To han his lif as I shal ben, as swithe . . . . . TC.5. 1384
Criseyde shal not conne knowen me. . . . . TC.5. 1404
The same hele, I shal non hele have! . . . . . TC.5. 1416
The day on which me clothen shal my grave: . . . TC.5. 1418
Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . TC.5. 1462
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted . . . . TC.5. 1544
Fro folk to folk, or whan they shal be smitted, . . TC.5. 1545
Which I shal with dissimulinge amende. . . . . TC.5. 1613

**Shall**—*Continued*

That this shal be, that can I not a-poynt. . . . TC.5. 1620
For anything, men shal the sothe see! . . . . . TC.5. 1640
'Who shal now trowe on any oothes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1681
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede! . . . . TC.5. 1705
And of somme hit shal never come; . . . . . HF.1. 6
That is and was, and ever shal, . . . . . HF.1. 82
This prayer shal he have of me; . . . . . HF.1. 107
As I shal telle you echoon. . . . . HF.1. 150
For this shal every woman fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 279
And yet ther shal the thridde be, . . . . . HF.1. 308
That shal be taken for delyt, . . . . . HF.1. 309
That I ne shal be seyd, allas, . . . . . HF.1. 355
And that I shal thus juged be,— . . . . . HF.1. 357
Of my brayn! now shal men se . . . . . HF.2. 17
Shal I noon other weyes dye? . . . . . HF.2. 77
Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . . . HF.2. 205
And I anoon shal telle thee . . . . . HF.2. 286
'No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 475
'As thryve I,' quod she, 'ye shal faile, . . . . HF.3. 525
Good werkes shal yow noght availe . . . . . HF.3. 526
That ye shal have a shrewed name, . . . . . HF.3. 529
Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . . . HF.3. 658
As I shal telle thee right now. . . . . HF.3. 702
Nas never seen, ne shal ben eft; . . . . . HF.3. 947
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . . HF.3. 963
'That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.' . . . . HF.3. 964
That I shal never fro thee go, . . . . . HF.3. 1010
Shal han that oon [of] two, but bothe . . . . . HF.3. 1014
That shal not now be told for me; . . . . . HF.3. 1046
Men shal not wenen everything a lye . . . . . LGW. 12
And ever shal, til that myn herte dye; . . . . LGW. 57
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme— . . LGW. 101
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 181
This balade, whiche that I schal yow devyse. . . LGW.G. 202
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 217
As, when tyme is, herafter ye shal here. . . . . LGW. 281
That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde . . LGW.G. 302
Thow shalt repente it, that it schal be sene. . . LGW.G. 316
He schal nat ryghtfully his yre wreke . . . . . LGW.G. 324
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . . . . LGW. 340
But of hys deitee he shal be stable, . . . . . LGW. 346
Thanne myght it be as I yow tellen shalle; . . . LGW. 349
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 357
In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profre. . . . LGW.G. 364
This schal be don bothe to pore [and] ryche, etc. . LGW.G. 374
And he shal sweren to yow, and that as blyve, . . LGW. 435
He shal no more agilten in this wyse, . . . . . LGW. 436
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse, . . . . . LGW. 437
And demeth ye what he shal do therfore. . . . . LGW. 453
And to the god of Love I shal so preye, . . . . LGW. 492
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . . LGW. 493
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle. . . . . LGW. 553
For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . . LGW. 576
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle.' . . . . LGW. 577
I wol fulfille; and that shal wel be seene, . . . . LGW. 604
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 743
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse, . LGW. 892
Thou shal [*sic*] no more departe now fro me . . . LGW. 898
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.' . . . . LGW. 912
Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan, . . . . . LGW. 925
Shal be my tale, til that I have do. . . . . LGW. 957
Shal ben disherited in swiche degree. . . . . LGW. 1065
That I may goodly doon yow, ye shal have: . . . LGW. 1088
Youre shippes and youre meynee shal I save.' . . LGW. 1089
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . LGW. 1161
That oon shal lawghen at anotheres wo; . . . . LGW. 1251
Now herkneth how he shal his lady serve. . . . LGW. 1276
That I was borne, allas! What shal I do?' . . . LGW. 1308
For than shal I yet dien as youre wife. . . . . LGW. 1322
Albeit I shal be never the better. . . . . LGW. 1363
Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . . LGW. 1367
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove . . . . LGW. 1381
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe; . . LGW. 1382
For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere . LGW. 1386
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . LGW. 1391
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye, . . . LGW. 1618
But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.' . . . LGW. 1628
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght, . . . LGW. 1636
For she hath taught him how he shal not faile . . LGW. 1646
How sayne men of the sege? how shal it be? . . . LGW. 1725
'For mawgree hir, she shal my lemman be: . . . LGW. 1772
'What ende that I make, hit shal be so!' . . . . LGW. 1774
This sweed thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . LGW. 1793
What shal she sayne? hir wytte is al ago! . . . . LGW. 1797
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone? . . . LGW. 1799
What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte? . . LGW. 1800
What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterte . . . LGW. 1802
As I shal in the stable slee thy knave, . . . . . LGW. 1807
For to be slayne, as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 1927
Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle; . . . LGW. 1941
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . . . LGW. 1984
For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . . . LGW. 1997
If that he be a man, he shal do so. . . . . LGW. 2002
'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . . . LGW. 2003
Into the bestes throte he shal hem caste, . . . . LGW. 2005
The beste achoked, he shal on hym lepe . . . . . LGW. 2008
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde, . . . . LGW. 2010
Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . . . LGW. 2044
So slyly and so wel I shal me gye, . . . . . LGW. 2045
That in this worlde ther shal no man me knowe, . LGW. 2047

And to my fader shal I sende here . . . . . LGW. 2050
And him to-guerdone that he shal wel bee . . . LGW. 2052
For now, if that the sothe I shal yow saye, . . . LGW. 2114
Allas, where shal I wreched wyght become? . . . LGW. 2214
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . . LGW. 2221
'And she shal come to yow agayne anon, . . . LGW. 2276
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne. . . . . LGW. 2489
But for al that, yet I shal soothly seyn, . . . LGW. 2507
And moste honour that ever yow shal befalle. . . LGW. 2535
As I shal after make mencioun. . . . . LGW. 2599
And casten such a day hyt shal be so, . . . . LGW. 2605
The nyght is comen, the-bride shal go to bedde. . . LGW. 2622
And to hir spak as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 2627
And what I meene, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone, . LGW. 2639
That, but thou do as I shal the devyse, . . . . LGW. 2641
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille, . . . LGW. 2651
How that my nevew shal my bane be, . . . . LGW. 2659
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . LGW. 2 61
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . . LGW. 2669
'Allas, and shal myn handes blody be? . . . . LGW. 2689
And shal I have my throte korve a-two? . . . . LGW. 2695
Than shal I blede, allas, and me be-shende! . . . LGW. 2696
He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . . LGW. 2704
My suffisaunce shal be my socour: . . . . . Fort. 15
That I shal been ay at thyn ordinaunce? . . . . Fort. 44
And I shal quyte you your busynesse . . . . . Fort. 75
Savour no more than thee bihove shal; . . . . Truth. 5
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 7
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 14
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 21
And trouthe shall delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 28
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme, . . . Scog. 41
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 56
That for no peyne ne shal I never say naye . . . Ven. 63 *var*
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 64
To love him beste ne shal I never repente. . . . Ven. 72
Experience shal thee teche, so may happe, . . . Buk. 22
Litel therof he shal distreyne. . . . . Prov. 8
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene. . . Merc.B. 10
But shal I thus you my deeth for-yive, . . . . Comp.A. 31
Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,— Comp.A. 54
Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende . . Comp.A. 78
Whan every foughel chesen shal his make, . . . Comp A 86
To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey, . . . . Comp.A. 87
And sith [that] I shal do this observaunce . . . Bal.Ch. 10
And with this swerde shal I sleen . . . . . Astr. 11–5
tretys shal reherse the figures and the . . . . Astr. 15–20
*Secunda pars.*—The secunde partie shal techen . . Astr. 15–20
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal contene . . Astr. 15–20
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal ben . . . Astr. 20–5
whiche fourthe partie in speciall shal shewen . . . Astr. 20–5
*Quinta pars.*—The fifthe partie shal be . . . . Astr. 20–5
al the myddle . . . shal be thynner . . . . . Astr. 25–32
*var* Th.
sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare . . . . Astr. 97–100
thin armes, and so furthe as shal be shewid . . . Astr. 108–15
of thinges as shal be shewid. . . . . Astr. 115–21
the degre of thy sonne, and than shal . . . shewen . Astr. 174–9
his nadir shal declare hym. . . . . Astr. 174–9
shal the remenaunt that levith parforme the . . . Astr. 188–93
tretys so openly that there shal lakke no . . . . Astr. 193–8
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . . Astr. 198–209
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the degre
. . . shewe . . . . . Astr. 198–200
sothly to the trouthe thus he shal be knowe . . . Astr. 222–9
zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be shewed. . . Astr. 284–6
Shal hatte, that I rede you here; . . . . . RR. 38
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lette . . . . . RR. 279
For alle thing it frette and shall. . . . . RR. 387
And that us alle shal overcomen . . . . . RR. 393
Er that deth us shal have nomen; . . . . . RR. 394
Shal no man werne me to-day, . . . . . RR. 636
I shal you tellen as me thoughte. . . . . RR. 702
But as I may and can, I shall . . . . . RR. 711
And I shal tell [you] what they were. . . . . RR. 816
Herafter shal I tellen right . . . . . RR. 994
All shal be seid, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 997
That he ne shall there sene some thyng . . . . RR. 1607
That shal hym lede into lovyng. . . . . RR. 1608
He muste ben that shal me kysse; . . . . . RR. 2006
That shal atteyne to that emprise. . . . . RR. 2008
That shal me serve withoute faile. . . . . RR. 2012
But as I hope it shal nought be, . . . . . RR. 2118
That hurtith now; it shal be lesse. . . . . RR. 2122
I shal unto thyn helpyng eke, . . . . . RR. 2126
And I shall kepe hem if I may. . . . . RR. 2138
Anoon as ye shall here and see, . . . . . RR. 2146
So as the Romance shall devise. . . . . RR. 2148
It shall nought well in alle thyng . . . . . RR. 2159
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere, . . . . RR. 2166
Without coverture shall be kidde, . . . . . RR. 2172
He shall be leef ay forto yeve, . . . . . RR. 2335
That shall folowe aftir, whan ye mete. . . . . RR. 2360
Everiche shal have but litel parte; . . . . . RR. 2368
For often tymes it shal fal . . . . . RR. 2403
After a thought shal take the so, . . . . . RR. 2419
For eased shal I never bene, . . . . . RR. 2438
For thanne agayne shall come to thee . . . . RR. 2448
Thyne herte shall so ravysshed be, . . . . . RR. 2462
The hatter evere shall thou brenne, . . . . . RR. 2475





As experience shall thee kenne. . . . . RR. 2476
And eke thy blode shal alto quake, . . . . . RR. 2527
Ryght thus to thee it shall byfall, . . . . . RR. 2544
A thousande angres shall come uppon. . . . . RR. 2554
Thanne shall thee come a remembraunce . . . . RR. 2565
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght . . . RR. 2569
For it ne shall no while laste. . . . . RR. 2579
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . . RR. 2624
That evere she shall my lady be? . . . . . RR. 2625
A god, whanne shal the dawnyng springe? . . . RR. 2627
All pryvyly thanne shall thou goon, . . . . . RR. 2649
Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore, . . . . . RR. 2659
Shall kysse thee er thou go away, . . . . . RR. 2676
And for that noman shal thee see . . . . . RR. 2678
They shal hir telle hou they thee fande . . . . RR. 2707
And she shall preise well the mare. . . . . RR. 2709
A lovere shall do me servise; . . . . . RR. 2718
Which maketh wene that he shall be . . . . . RR. 2761
For joye that aftirward shall aryse. . . . . RR. 2774
And I shall yeve thee eke I-wys . . . . . RR. 2788
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve . . . RR. 2799
For Thought anoon thanne shall bygynne, . . . RR. 2804
Hir persone he shall afore hym sette, . . . . . RR. 2808
Of all hir fetures he shall take heede, . . . . . RR. 2813
Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall aswage . . . . . RR. 2815
Thi joye shall double withoute gesse . . . . . RR. 2817
The secounde shal be Swete-speche, . . . . . RR. 2825
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng, . . . . . RR. 2863
For it to thee shall do gret ese, . . . . . RR. 2870
To thee pleynly he shall undo, . . . . . RR. 2878
Thanne shall he forther, ferre and nere, . . . . RR. 2881
Shall helpen, as his owne brother, . . . . . RR. 2884
Of all thyne harmes thei shall be leche: . . . . RR. 2944
Shall no man do thee vylanye; . . . . . RR. 2994
I shall not feyne, dredeth nought, . . . . . RR. 2996
Shall keper of the roser be. . . . . RR. 3059
For sithens, if I shall not feyne, . . . . . RR. 3089
That I ne wote what I shall say, . . . . . RR. 3092
The soore of whiche shall nevere slake; . . . . RR. 3108
For er a thing be do, he shall, . . . . . RR. 3259
He shal not thryve therynne, for he . . . . . RR. 3276
In love shal have more passioun . . . . . RR. 3277
Shal growe, but thou it putte away. . . . . RR. 3298
Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve.' . . . . RR. 3304
I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . . . . RR. 3381
Shall please Daunger most uttirly.' . . . . . RR. 3388
Yit shall never for joy ne smerte, . . . . . RR. 3414
I shall doon elles well I-wys, . . . . . RR. 3429
And I shall loven sithen that I wille, . . . . . RR. 3433
He shall to thee be debonaire; . . . . . RR. 3456
He shall heere aftir be gracious. . . . . RR. 3458
'I shal do right as ye wyl,' . . . . . RR. 3605
That I for hir love shal endite. . . . . RR. 3798
But now they shall no lenger be . . . . . RR. 3924
I shall repente ferthermore; . . . . . RR. 3926
But now it shal no lenger be; . . . . . RR. 3930
Therfore close I shall the weye, . . . . . RR. 3936
In myddis shall I make a tour, . . . . . RR. 3944
I trowe I shal hym kepe soo . . . . . RR. 3947
That he shal have no myght to goo . . . . . RR. 3948
He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.' . . . . RR. 3957
Or ellys shall he vilaynesly . . . . . RR. 3994
And swereth shortly that he shall . . . . . RR. 4053
If ony man shal more repeire . . . . . RR. 4071
But new it shall amended bee. . . . . RR. 4076
Truly he shall repente it sore, . . . . . RR. 4078
Of me to entre shal have grace. . . . . RR. 4080
I shall defende it, if I may, . . . . . RR. 4086
I trowe my peyne shall never lisse. . . . . RR. 4128
Now shal repaire agayn sighinge, . . . . . RR. 4131
But I allas now morne shall . . . . . RR. 4315
May falle a weder that shal it dere, . . . . . RR. 4336
Myne herte shal nevere in likyng be, . . . . . RR. 4428
As it shal never been, I hope. . . . . RR. 4431
That aftirward ther shal in deede . . . . . RR. 4458
Nay, certeynly, it shal not be; . . . . . RR. 4560
For Love shall nevere, yif God wille, . . . . . RR. 4561
He seide, 'In thank I shal it take, . . . . . RR. 4577
But, sone, I trowe that shall not be.' . . . . . RR. 4580
Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo, . . . . . RR. 4775
If thou fle it, it shal flee thee; . . . . . RR. 4783
Folowe it, and folowen shal it thee.' . . . . . RR. 4784
It may not fayle, he shal repente, . . . . . RR. 4912
Or he shall greve thee, oute of doute; . . . . . RR. 5110
As thou peraunter knowen shall . . . . . RR. 5115
In veyn perauntre I shal travayle. . . . . RR. 5192
As I shal thee heere devise. . . . . RR. 5194
For his disese, whanne he shal pray . . . . . RR. 5244
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyne, . . . . RR. 5252
The thridde shal knowe therof right nought; . . . RR. 5258
Yit shal a trewe freend do more, . . . . . RR. 5267
He shal as mochel hym moleste . . . . . RR. 5274
Half his anoy he shal have ay, . . . . . RR. 5281
And of his blisse parte shal he, . . . . . RR. 5283
For it shal chaungen wonder soone, . . . . . RR. 5333
I note where thou me leven shall, . . . . . RR. 5407
As they shal aftirwarde se . . . . . RR. 5455
Ne shal they fynde unnethis oon . . . . . RR. 5461
But in case that I shall sey; . . . . . RR. 5523
Yit never shal make his richesse . . . . . RR. 5599

**Shall**—*Continued*

He dredith nought that it shall faile, . . . . . RR. 5604
He shal bithynke hym hastily . . . . . RR. 5612
Or he caste nought what shal hym bitide— . . . RR. 5620
He thenkith nought that evere he shall . . . . RR. 5621
That all be-tyme spare shall he . . . . . RR. 5624
As mochel, as shal to hym suffice . . . . . RR. 5625
He shal, there forto lyve in blisse, . . . . . RR. 5645
Where that he shal noo good misse; . . . . . RR. 5646
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende, . . . . RR. 5647
Shal nevere for richesse riche be, . . . . . RR. 5694
Ne never shal enough have geten, . . . . . RR. 5701
Thanne shal Delite and Wel-Heelynge . . . . RR. 5857
Agaynes Drede shall Hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5861
Fraunchise shall fight and eke Pite . . . . . RR. 5865
Doune shall the castell every-dele, . . . . . RR. 5868
Shal it abye in body or name. . . . . RR. 5888
He shal not worchen so wisely, . . . . . RR. 5923
That he ne shal leese al outerly . . . . . RR. 5924
The prys and profit have shall, . . . . . RR. 5927
Certeyn the bier shal leese all. . . . . RR. 5928
Another shal have asmoche, I-wis, . . . . . RR. 5934
But trusteth wel he shal pay all, . . . . . RR. 5947
That repent of his bargeyn shall, . . . . . RR. 5948
Shal that yeer drynke no clarre.) . . . . . RR. 5971
She shal abye that trespas dere, . . . . . RR. 5976
In sory tyme she shal awake. . . . . RR. 5982
I shal so pulle hym, if I can, . . . . . RR. 5984
That he shal in a fewe stoundes . . . . . RR. 5985
I shal hym make his pens outslynge, . . . . RR. 5987
Oure maydens shal eke pluk hym so, . . . . . RR. 5989
That hym shal neden fetheres mo, . . . . . RR. 5990
That they shal quyte youre oth all free. . . . . RR. 6032
For they shal speke with hem so faire, . . . . RR. 6034
That ye shal holde you paied full wele, . . . . RR. 6035
They shal hem telle so fele tidynges, . . . . RR. 6038
Shal never leve hem londe ne fee, . . . . . RR. 6044
And we youre heestes shal fulfille. . . . . RR. 6048
And how men shal thee best espye; . . . . . RR. 6079
Your court shal not so well be cloos . . . . . RR. 6104
That they ne shall wite it atte last. . . . . RR. 6105
I shal done youre comaundement, . . . . . RR. 6133
And yit resseyveth, and shal resseyve, . . . . RR. 6313
That my falsnesse shal nevere aperceyve. . . . RR. 6314
There shall no jugge imperial . . . . . RR. 6419
Shal gone and pleyne me openly . . . . . RR. 6422
And he shal chevys hym for me, . . . . . RR. 6425
And he shal housel me anoon, . . . . . RR. 6438
That he his chirche shal forgo. . . . . RR. 6446
Shal sene that prest may never have myght . . . RR. 6449
I shal yeve hem a stroke or two . . . . . RR. 6468
That they shal leesen with [her] force . . . . RR. 6469
That he ne shal, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6591
For selde in grete thing shal he spede . . . . RR. 6801
That seith as I shal you sey heere: . . . . . RR. 6888
But word ne wite shal he noon, . . . . . RR. 6939
I shal it speden thurgh my witt, . . . . . RR. 6983
My servyse shal be youre alway; . . . . . RR. 6986
He shal have of a corde a loigne . . . . . RR. 7050
With whiche men shal hym bynde and lede . . . RR. 7051
Or ellis he shal in prisoun dye, . . . . . RR. 7055
Such flightes [as] I shal yow nevene, . . . . RR. 7071
Or we shal bere hym such witnesse . . . . . RR. 7079
What maner eende that there shal be . . . . . RR. 7150
But yit algate they shal abide . . . . . RR. 7152
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo. . . . . RR. 7158
But they shal nevere have that myght, . . . . RR. 7195
That they ne shal enowe fynde, . . . . . RR. 7197
That Petres lawe shal have in mynde, . . . . RR. 7198
That at the last it shal be sene . . . . . RR. 7200
That they shal alle come therto . . . . . RR. 7201
And thilke lawe shal not stonde . . . . . RR. 7203
But, maugre hem, it shal adowne, . . . . . RR. 7205
And therfore God shal hym punyce. . . . . RR. 7233
The folk, for they shal not perceyve. . . . . RR. 7270
The sikerer shal ye never be . . . . . RR. 7308
Shal nat be warned you for me, . . . . . RR. 7500
I trowe ye shal him never se. . . . . RR. 7526
Shal never quyte the thy traveyle. . . . . RR. 7564
Shal wrongfully in prison be, . . . . . RR. 7567
And you shal have absolucion.' . . . . . RR. 7696

**Shall** *see* **Sal, Shull(en)**

**Shalt**

Nay certes, false Arcite, thow shalt nat so; . . . A.Kn. 1145
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I; . . A.Kn. 1153
And seyde hym thus, 'To Atthenes shaltou wende; . A.Kn. 1391
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye; . . . . A.Kn. 1587
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1588
I drede noght that outher thow shalt dye, . . . A.Kn. 1593
Or thow ne shalt nat loven Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 1594
Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte!' . A.Kn. 1595
Thou shalt ben wedded unto oon of tho . . . . A.Kn. 2351
And, by myn heed, thow shalt been esed soone.' . A.Kn. 2670
Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere . . . A.Mil. 3502
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wreye, . . A.Mil. 3503
For this vengaunce thou shalt han therfore, . . . A.Mil. 3506
That if thou wrey me thou shalt be wood.' . . . A.Mil. 3507
"Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe"; . . . A.Mil. 3530
Thanne shaltow hange hem in the roof ful hye, . . A.Mil. 3565
Thanne schalt thou swymme as myrie, I undertake, A.Mil. 3575
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.' . . A.Mil. 3722

**Shalt**—*Continued*

Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde, . . . A.Rv. 4244
'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes dignitee! . . . A.Rv. 4270
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . A.Co. 4362
Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe. . . B.ML. 637
Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.' . . . B.Sh. 1438
That thou shalt with this launcegay . . . . . B.Th. 2011
For heere thow shalt be slawe.' . . . . . B.Th. 2016
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no lenger ryme. . . . B.Mel. 2122
by conseil, and thou shalt never repente."' . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
scarsly shaltou fynden any persone that . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
thou shalt make no semblant wheither . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
stonden in the bettre plyt, thanne shaltou tellen hym . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
'And after that thou shalt considere . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
and as touchynge thy freendes thou shalt considere . B.Mel. 2345–50
of hem shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas . . B.Mel. 2345–50
Thou shalt eek eschue the . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
The book seith, "Thou shalt rather drede . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
'And eek thou shalt eschue the . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
'Thou shalt also eschue the . . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
'Thou shalt also have in suspect the . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
the conseilyng of shrewes." Thou shalt also eschue B.Mel. 2385–90
Alderfirst thou shalt considere, . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
'And after this thou shalt considere . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
Thanne shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe . B.Mel. 2395–400
shaltow considere of what roote is . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
Thou shalt eek considere alle thise . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
olde, thanne shaltou considere if thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
to parfourne a werk of which thou shalt repente, . B.Mel. 2410–5
place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
'But nathelees, I sey nat thou shalt be coward, . . B.Mel. 2515–20
shaltou drede to been empoisoned, and . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
Tullius clepeth "consentynge," thou shalt considere . B.Mel. 2570–5
Thou shalt understonde that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
the laste point. Thou shalt understonde . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Tullius clepeth "engendrynge," thou shalt considere B.Mel. 2580–5
thou shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure"; . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
thou shalt nat mowe suffre." . . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
for thou shalt be al alloone . . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
thou, yet shaltou nat been ydel ne slow . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
to do thy profit; for thou shalt in alle . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
And thou shalt have my distaf and go spynne!" . . B.Mk. 3097
Thou shalt anhanged be, fader, certeyn,— . . . B.Mk. 3945
"A carte ful of donge ther shaltow se, . . . . . B.NP. 4208
Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende." . . B.NP. 4272
Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterye, . . . B.NP. 4619
Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heere.' . . C Doc. 174
Thou shalt no lenger in thyn hous hir save. . . . C.Doc. 200
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . . C.Pard. 636
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat sol' . . . C.Pard. 750
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abye, . . . . C.Pard. 756
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have . . C.Pard. 859
And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,— . . . C.Pard. 944
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne . . . D.WB. 170
Thou shalt nat bothe, thogh thou were wood, . . . D.WB. 313
That oon thou shalt forgo, maugree thyne eyen! . . D.WB. 315
By this proverbe thou shalt understonde, . . . D.WB. 328
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght, . . . . D.WB. 1011
That of myn hous ne shaltow never mysse.' . . . D.Fri. 1416
Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere, . . . D.Fri. 1515
For thou shalt by thyn owene experience . . . . D.Fri. 1517
Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see.' . . . D.Fri. 1558
Thou shalt with me to helle yet to-nyght, . . . D.Fri. 1636
Where thou shalt knowen of oure privetee . . . D.Fri. 1637
Thomas, of me thou shalt nat been y-flatered; . . D.Sum. 1970
' "The revers shaltou se," quod he anon, . . . . D.Sum. 2056
Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre; . . . D.Sum. 2090
And in thyn hand thou shalt it have anon, . . . D.Sum. 2131
This shaltou swere on thy professioun, . . . . D.Sum. 2135
Bynethe my buttok ther shaltow fynde . . . . D.Sum. 2142
Thou shalt abye this fart, if that I may!' . . . . D.Sum. 2155
'Tel,' quod the lord, 'and thou shalt have anon . . D.Sum. 2251
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.' . . . E.Cl. 560
And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. E.Cl. 1206
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede . . . . E.Mch. 1306
*var* RCP
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it, . . . E.Mch. 1378
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . . E.Mch. 1388
'And thanne shaltow nat repente thee'; . . . . E.Mch. 1486
How shaltow to thy lady, fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 1871
Sey what thee list, and thou shalt han thy boone.' . G.SN. 234
So shaltow seen hem, leeve brother deere, . . . G.SN. 257
Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye . G.SN. 268
And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde, . . G.SN. 503
For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abyel . . . . G.CY. 694
With coveitise anon thou shalt be blent. . . . . G.CY. 1077
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.' . . . . G.CY. 1237
'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde; . G.CY. 1290
Of me certeyn thou shalt nat been y-glosed. . . . H.Mcp. 34
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon, . . . H.Mcp. 295
Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltou speke; . . . . H.Mcp. 297
Now shaltow understande what is . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
'Thou shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal . . I.Pars. 285–90
First shaltow understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
in the name of thy neighebore thou shalt understonde I.Pars. 515–20
of soule. And moore-over thou shalt love hym . . I.Pars. 515–20
thou shalt love hym in swich wise that . . . . I.Pars. 515–20

**Shalt**—*Continued*

thou shalt doon to hym in charitee as . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked . . . I.Pars. 520–5
wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desiren . . . I.Pars. 520–5
thy freend shaltow love in God. I seye, thyn . . I.Pars. 520–5
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
God seith, 'Thow shalt nat take . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
thou shalt swere sooth; for every lesynge is . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Thou shalt sweren eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
thou shalt swere in trouthe, in doom, and in . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Eek thow shalt nat swere for envye, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
thou shalt understonde that man suffreth foure . . I.Pars. 660–5
seyde Crist, 'I seye to thee, to day shaltow been with me . . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
*Exodi* capitulo 20°. 'Thou shalt have . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt make . . I.Pars. 750–5
and marchaunt. And thow shalt understonde . . I.Pars. 775–80
chastitee of widwehode. Now shaltow understonde. I.Pars. 915–20
every synne. Thow shalt considere . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Also thou shalt shryve thee of alle . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
And whan thou shalt be shryven . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Thou ne shalt nat eek make no lesynges . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Thow shalt nat eek peynte . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie, . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
the heele of thy soule. Thow shalt nat . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Thow shalt eek shryve thee to a preest . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thow shalt have . . I.Pars. 1025–30
Of thise werkes shaltow heren at the . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Thise almesses shaltow doon of thyne . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
thow shalt nat forbere to doon almesse . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
After this thou shalt understonde that . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
And thou shalt understanden eek that . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Thanne shaltow understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Thanne shaltow understonde whiche . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
That thou shalt hooly with al thy wit . . . . BD. 750
Thanne shalt thou bothe stinte al his grevaunce, . ABC. 63
To comoun profit, and thow shalt not mysse . . . PF. 75
so schaltow desarmen the ire of thilke . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
thou shalt wel knowe that, as in hir, thow . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
thow shalt ben shoven, nat thider that thow . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
natheles that thow schalt noght wilne to . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
palays, schalt leden a cler age, scornynge . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
what thyng shaltow fynde more freele . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
'But for as mochel as thow schalt nat wenen,' . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
Thow shalt so bien distract by . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
byfore othere folk, thow schalt defoule . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
Yif thou desirest power, thow schalt . . . been cast undir . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
aspere thynges that thow schalt forgon . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
eighen of thi thought, for ther shaltow seen . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
schalt wel knowe that I have wel . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
ben ryght fer that thow ne schalt remembren . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
hoole and unaraced, thou schalt wel . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
wykkide folk. And thou schalt wel knowe . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
thow . . . by my path and by my sledys, shalt . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
that thou hast forleten, thanne schaltow seen . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
foreyne richesse, thou schalt seyn that he . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
to chidynges, thow schalt likne hym to . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
ravyssche be wiles, thou schalt seyn hym . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
or haboundaunt in erthis, thou ne schalt nat seen . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
schalt be more stedfast to stye in-to heyere . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
it knoweth alle thinges, thou ne schalt naught demen Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
to comen, but thou schalt demen more . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . . TC.1. 349
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . TC.1. 803
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,— . . TC.1. 808
And seyde, 'Thef, thou shalt her name telle!' . . TC.1. 870
That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve, . . . TC.1. 1000
Have here my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here!' . TC.1. 1061
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me! . . . TC.2. 956
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittinge . . . TC.2. 1014
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . . . TC.2. 1313
That thou shalt come into a certein place, . . . TC.2. 1364
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne! . TC.2. 1376
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . . TC.2. 1503
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive, . . TC.2. 1513
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettre pleyne, . . TC.2. 1531
For at thy day thou shalt me trewe finde. . . . TC.3. 333
For thou shalt into hevene blisse wende!' . . . . TC.3. 704
And, for thy part, thou shalt han oon of tho . . . TC.4. 425
'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde . . TC.4. 449
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!" . . TC.4. 466
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here; . . TC.4. 544
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . . TC.4. 604
A love; and why shaltow not have another? . . . TC.4. 609
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . . TC.4. 653
Thou shalt ful sone aparceive and wel here . . . TC.4. 656

**Shalt**—*Continued*

For shaltow nevere sen her eft in Troye! . . . . TC.5. 28
And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . . . TC.5. 404
Thorugh which thou shalt wel bringen it aboute, . TC.5. 1294
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see . . . . . TC.5. 1299
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone . . TC.5. 1308
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . . TC.5. 1526
As thou noon harm shalt have of this; . . . . HF.2. 69
And whider thou shalt, and why I-cam . . . . HF.2. 94
For truste wel that thou shalt here, . . . . . HF.2. 164
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . HF.2. 203
And right anoon thow shalt see weel, . . . . . HF.2. 285
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, . . . . . HF.2. 368
Adrad of hem that thou shalt see; . . . . . HF.2. 420
Thou shalt non harm have trewely.' . . . . . HF.2. 537
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place.' . . . . HF.2. 545
Thou shalt see me go as blyve . . . . . HF.3. 16
For thou shalt trumpe al the contraire . . . . HF.3. 539
Ther thou shalt here many oon.' . . . . . HF.3. 825
Ne shalt thou never cunne gynne . . . . . HF.3. 914
Thou shalt anoon heer many oon lere.' . . . . HF.3. 936
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this . . . LGW. 339
Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . . LGW. 479
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere . . LGW. 481
And in thy bookes alle thou shalt hem fynde; . . LGW. 556
And so forthe, and my love so shalt thou wynne; . LGW. 567
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . . LGW. 848
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese . . . LGW. 1810
Thy name, for thou shalt non othir chese.' . . . LGW. 1811
Thow shalt answere of two and not of oon, . . . LGW. 2212
Thou shalt be ded,—by hym that al hath wrought! . LGW. 2642
That thou hast lent or this thou shalt not strive . . Fort. 30 *var*
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy flessh, thy lyf, . Buk. 19
thou shalt have the gretter knowing of . . . . Astr. 15–20
In whiche fifthe partie shalt thou fynden . . . . Astr. 20–5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . Astr. 40–5
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin . . . . Astr. 108–15
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent. . . . . Astr. 145–50
And as verraily shalt thou fynde upon thin . . . Astr. 170–4
thou shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zokiak of . Astr. 211–5
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over . . . Astr. 258–62
than shalt thou perceyve wel the moeving of a . . Astr. 330–7
Thou shalt [the] rather have mercy. . . . . RR. 1934
Thou shalt not lesen of thi speche, . . . . . RR. 1993
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouthe, . . . . RR. 1999
That thou away ne shalt not wynde . . . . . RR. 2056
Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe. . . . . RR. 2129
For certeynly thou shalt well shewe . . . . . RR. 2130
What garnement that thou shalt make, . . . . RR. 2260
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere . . . . . RR. 2318
And for thou trewe to love shalt be, . . . . . RR. 2361
And thou shalt have the more merite; . . . . RR. 2376
Thou shalte no whyle be in o state, . . . . . RR. 2397
Foryeten shalte so utterly, . . . . . RR. 2406
That many tymes thou shalte be . . . . . RR. 2407
To memorye shalte thou come agayne, . . . . RR. 2412
Thou shalte saye "God! What may this be . . . RR. 2421
In greet mysceef thanne shalt thou bee, . . . RR. 2447
Thanne shalt thou done noon other dede, . . . RR. 2459
Thou shalt not willen to passen away. . . . . RR. 2482
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye, . . . . RR. 2493
Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyne, . . . RR. 2503
Thou shalt full scarsly seyn the two. . . . . RR. 2534
Thou shalt foryete yit somdell, . . . . . RR. 2536
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . . RR. 2547
For thou shalt brenne as ony fiere, . . . . . RR. 2548
Where thou shalt have but smal delite; . . . . RR. 2556
So full of peyne shalt thou crepe, . . . . . RR. 2558
Thine armye shalt thou sprede abrede . . . . RR. 2563
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . . RR. 2573
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste . . . . RR. 2580
The nyght shalt thou contene soo . . . . . RR. 2641
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that sicknesse, . . . . RR. 2644
And thus enduryng shalt thou lye, . . . . . RR. 2645
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd . . . . RR. 2655
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere, . . . RR. 2662
Thou shalt wel by thy-silf [y-]see . . . . . RR. 2687
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve. . . . . RR. 2698
Of all thi state, thou shalt hym seye, . . . . . RR. 2867
And thou shalt holde thee well apayed, . . . . RR. 2891
Of every thou shalt have gret plesaunce, . . . . RR. 2945
Thou shalt be quyte of thyne emprise . . . . RR. 2948
For nought that thou shalt to me say.' . . . . RR. 3100
Aftir thou shalt hym souple se. . . . . RR. 3376
I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . . . RR. 3381
That thou shalt nevermore hym displese. . . . RR. 3386
By God, anoon thou shalt be bounde, . . . . RR. 3838
Thou shalt be greved certeynly, . . . . . RR. 4047
Thou shalt repente in speciall, . . . . . RR. 4058
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe.' . . . . . RR. 4060
Now freend, now foo, shaltow hir feele. . . . . RR. 4357 *em*
Thou shalt [wite] withouten science, . . . . . RR. 4689
Thou shalt not knowe therof more, . . . . . RR. 4695
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore, . . . . . RR. 5121
Fre in the eir thou shalt up go, . . . . . RR. 5654
My Kyng of Harlotes shalt thou be, . . . . . RR. 6068
In what place thou shalt founden be, . . . . . RR. 6077
Thou shalt not be the first that so . . . . . RR. 6129
Thou shalt not seen oon dispitous; . . . . . RR. 6162
Thou shalt not streyne me a dele . . . . . RR. 6406
Thou shalt seen that noon excusynges . . . . RR. 6586

**Shalt**—*Continued*

For thou shalt never for no thing . . . . . RR. 7085
And of ribawdis shalt be my kyng, . . . . . RR. 7300
But shalte thou never of apparence . . . . . RR. 7465
For thou shalt for this synne dwelle . . . . . RR. 7575
'Ryght heere anoon thou shalt be shryven, . . . RR. 7674
Of this shalt thou repente sore. . . . . RR. 7676

**Shalt** *see* **Shall** (LGW. 898)

**Shame**

And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 503
And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, . . . A.Kn. 1555
Thanne hath he doon his freend, ne hym, no shame, A.Kn. 3050
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . B.ML. 829
my shame for to venge.' . . . . . B.ML. 2635–40
and if he axe, he dyeth for shame; . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
for it is a greet shame to a man to have a . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
hath shame of his synne, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
wynne with vileynye and shame; . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
It was to wyves lecherie and shame, . . . . . B.MK. 3483
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!' . . . . B.NP. 4081
How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love . B.NP. 4108
Ther been two weyes, outher deeth or shame, . . C.Doc. 214
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . C.Doc. 249
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be, . . . . C.Pard. 380
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour, . . C.Pard. 580
"In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . D.WB. 342
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he . . D.WB. 541
He seyde a womman cast hir shame away . . . D.WB. 782
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . D.WB. 964
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye; . . . . D.WB. 1151
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame, . . . D.Fri. 1393
They seyn to hem it is greet shame and wo . . . E.Cl. 481
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . . E.Mch. 2197
That wolde he have, for shame of his degree. . . F.Fkl. 752
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.' . . . F.Fkl. 1164
My lif, than of my body have a shame, . . . . F.Fkl. 1361
Of Tarquyn? for hire thoughte it was a shame . . F.Fkl. 1407
That him were levere han shame,—and that were routhe,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1529
And shamen al my kynrede in this place, . . . F.Fkl. 1565
It is a shame that the peple shal . . . . . G.SN. 505
He fledde awey for verray sorwe and shame. . . . G.CY. 702
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame; . . . G.CY. 709
If shame, or los, may causen any drede, . . . . G.CY. 1009
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095
O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . G.CY. 1407
Hym to greet shame and to greet vileynye, . . . H.Mcp. 260
shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
maken a man to have shame of his synne . . . I.Pars. 140–5
have they in helle shame and confusion; . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
peple, the wo and the shame and the . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
therfore is man worthy to have shame, . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
ne hadden shame of hir nakednesse, how that the . I.Pars. 325–30
no shame of his synnes. Swellynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
children for drede of worldly shame? . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
make concord. And moore shame do . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
alle thynges; eek shame, that eschueth . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
travailleth for shame of his synne, and . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
lette nat for shame to shewen his . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
for no shame of hem that weren atte feeste for . . I.Pars. 995–1000
confessioun as for shame or drede, for . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
ne for shame of folk, ne for maladie, ne . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
drede, shame, hope, and wanhope, that is, . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Now again, the shame that a . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
remembren hem of the shame that is to come . . I.Pars. 1060–5
'My boldnesse is turned to shame, . . . . . BD. 616
No wyght myghte do hir no shame, . . . . . BD. 1016
And shame, and styntyng in my tale . . . . . BD. 1212
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame, . . . . BD. 1263
My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . . . Anel. 272
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . PF. 444
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red; . . . PF. 583
hir schame, thei passeden sorwfully the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
Is it for schame or for astonynge? . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
were me levere that it were for schame, . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
hadde schame of the fylthe of myn accusours. . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
no schame to the? Certes I have wolde . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
han schame of hire preysynges. And yif . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
brak oon of his hornes, and he for schame . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Her fadres shame, his falsnesse and tresoun, . . TC.1. 107
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . . TC.1. 252
As she, ne him for his desir no shame, . . . . TC.1. 374
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . TC.1. 642
For he was hit, and wex al red for shame. . . . TC.1. 867
For vertu streccheth not himself to shame. . . . TC.1. 903
I am thyn em: the shame were to me . . . . TC.2. 355
For which he wex a litel red for shame, . . . . TC.2. 645
And with that thought for pure shame she . . . TC.2. 656 *var*
By alle right it may do me no shame!' . . . . TC.2. 763
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . TC.2. 1286
And whi for shame and it were ek to soone . . . TC.2. 1291 *var*
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthe! . . . TC.2. 1500
They dreden shame, and vices they resigne; . . . TC.3. 25
Ne mighte a word for shame to it seye, . . . . TC.3. 80
But whan his shame gan somwhat to passe, . . . TC.3. 89
And wostow why? For, shame it is to seye, . . . TC.3. 249
That this servise a shame be or jape, . . . . . TC.3. 408
To wende as now, to me it were a shame.' . . . TC.3. 637

**Shame**—*Continued*

She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . . TC.3. 777
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . . TC.3. 1127
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; . . . TC.3. 1570
To ravisshe her ne canstow not? for shame! . . . TC.4. 530
It is no shame un-to yow ne vyce . . . . . TC.4. 596 *var*
Whan she him saw, she gan for shame anon . . . TC.4. 820
He dar no more come here ayein for shame: . . . TC.4. 1468
That ye ne dorste come ayein for shame! . . . . TC.4. 1565
And be not so a-gaste, for shame!' . . . . . HF.2. 49
Hem that me liste, and do hem shame.' . . . . HF.3. 492
Allas, thus was her shame y-ronge, . . . . . HF.3. 565
And that she nolde doon hem no shame, . . . . HF.3. 726
That were so sore a-drad of alle schame. . . . . LGW.G. 300
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som shame. . . . LGW. 467
How many women they may doon a shame, . . . LGW. 488
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . LGW. 535
So fil it, as Fortune hym oght a shame, . . . . LGW. 589
'Thurghout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide, . LGW. 1028
At thilke tyme, and dredden so the shame, . . . LGW. 1813
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge, . LGW. 1835
Be rede for shame! now I thy lyfe begynne. . . . LGW. 1893
For which my spirite goth to do me shame! . . . LGW. 2069
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle, . . LGW. 2082
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . . LGW. 2332
For al be that he wol not for his shame . . . . LGW. 2388
That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame, . . LGW. 2586
Than be a traytour lyvyng in my shame. . . . . LGW. 2702
The thridde of hem was cleped Shame, . . . . RR. 980
Withoute drede of ony shame, . . . . . RR. 2879
Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . . . RR. 3032
Hir moder Resoun; and thus was Shame . . . . RR. 3034
Shame, of that I spake aforne. . . . . RR. 3041
And whanne that Shame was thus [y-] borne, . . RR. 3042
That Shame, by cause she is honest, . . . . . RR. 3058
And he with shame wolde quyte thee. . . . . RR. 3148
For thou wolt shame hym, if thou myght, . . . RR. 3153
For shame to deth I was nygh brought. . . . . RR. 3170
In rewarde of my doughter Shame, . . . . . RR. 3254
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . RR. 3788
For Shame to longe hath be thee froo; . . . . RR. 3841
Which now me turneth to gret shame.' . . . . RR. 3852
Thanne Shame cam forth full symplely. . . . . RR. 3861
'Shame, shame,' seyde Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 3909
Save Shame, that him not forsoke. . . . . RR. 3965
And to his cosyn Shame seide: . . . . . RR. 3968
'Shame,' he seide, 'in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 3969
To Daunger, Shame and Drede anoon . . . . . RR. 3999
Tyll Shame pitously hym shoke, . . . . . RR. 4006
Quod Shame. 'Thou doist us vylanye; . . . . . RR. 4009
He hath to day assailed Shame . . . . . RR. 4050
That other gate kepte Shame, . . . . . RR. 4212
Thus Wikked Tunge (god yeve hem shame) . . . RR. 4267
Daunger and Shame me encumbre, . . . . . RR. 4482
So ofte it doth shame or damage . . . . . RR. 4895
And dar not come ageyn for shame, . . . . . RR. 4916
Escape awey withoute shame. . . . . RR. 4972
In whom that Shame hath no justice. . . . . RR. 5044
For drede of shame of coveitise. . . . . RR. 5072
To asken often hath gret shame. . . . . RR. 5240
brenneth . . . For shame, whanne he axeth ought. . RR. 5242
Withoute shame, as he wel may. . . . . RR. 5254
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . . . . RR. 5858
I may have harme and shame bothe; . . . . . RR. 6086
Telle forth, and shame thee never a dele, . . . . RR. 6479
Werne it for shame, or ellis he . . . . . RR. 6673
He is the hounde, shame is to seyn, . . . . . RR. 7285
And doth hem dishonour and shame, . . . . . RR. 7540
To seye me shame, and eke reprove . . . . . RR. 7581
That in myn hous do me this shame, . . . . . RR. 7587
Han seid such harme and shame now, . . . . . RR. 7646

**Shamed**

he that hath nat been shamed to doon . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . . . TC.5. 1727
Y-shamed be through Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 356
Shulde thus be shamed gilteles! . . . . . HF.3. 544
That his freend ne shamed be, . . . . . RR. 5300

**Shamed** *see* **For-shamed**

**Shamefast**

Of huntyng and of shamefast chastitee. . . . . A.Kn. 2055
and al shamefast he sette hym doun agayn; . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
Shamefast she was, in maydens shamefastnesse, . C.Doc. 55
be shamefast, nat for to covere ne hyden . . . I.Pars. 980–5
shamefast folk been next foryevenesse . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
in his forheed, dreynte his schamefast visage . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
To love, and for to speke shamefaste; . . . . LGW. 1535
Is shamefast and dispised ay; . . . . . RR. 467

**Shamefastness**

And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . A.Prol. 840
Shamefast she was, in maydens shamefastnesse, . C.Doc. 55
for he hath greet shamefastnesse he is . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
for which shamefastnesse he . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90

**Shameful**

To maken hire on shameful deeth to deye. . . . B.ML. 592
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon, . . B.Pri. 1818
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse . . . . C.Pard. 290
ne covere nat the shameful membres of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
that half hir shameful privee membres . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Be brought to nought in shamful wise. . . . . RR. 259

**Shames**
On shames deeth; ther is noon oother weye.' . . B.ML. 819
God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen! . . E.Mch. 2377
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede, . . . TC.1. 180
That shames deth on me ther mote falle, . . . LGW. 2064
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deye! . . . . LGW. 2072
**Shameth**
To asken help thee shameth in thyn herte; . . . B.ML. 101
**Shape**
Ye shapen yow to talen and to pleye; . . . . A.Prol. 772
And I wol erly shape me therfore.' . . . . A.Prol. 809
Round was the shape, in manere of compass, . . A.Kn. 1889
The shape, the contenaunce, and the figures . . A.Kn. 1916
Wherefore, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . A.Kn. 2541
That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle . . . . A.Mil. 3403
To shapen for his lyf som remedye. . . . . B.ML. 210
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende. . . B.ML. 966
of hir owene, they shapen hem to take . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
and of accord, that they shape hem . . . to comen . B.Mel. 2990–5
But of hire shape she myghte nat been amended. . B.Mk. 3444
But nathelees, if I kan shape it so . . . . . C.Pard. 813
Somme for oure shape, somme for oure fairnesse, . D.WB. 258
Ye han a mannes shape as wel as I, . . . . . D.Fri. 1458
In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?' . . . . D.Fri. 1470
Many fair shape and many a fair visage . . . . E.Mch. 1580
to laboure . . . And shapen that he faille nat to spede; . . . . . E.Mch. 1632
som men . . . , That shapen hem this citee for to wynne; . . . . . F.Sq. 214
Of shape, and al that myghte y-rekened be. . . . F.Sq. 427
Took mannes shape the eterneel Love and Pees, . G.SN. 44
For I wol make it of the same shape . . . . . G.CY. 1208
of hem shewen the boce of hir shape, . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
A formel egle, of shap the gentileste . . . . . PF. 373
Hit nedeth not his shap yow to devyse,— . . . PF. 398
But I can shape hereof a remedye, . . . . . PF. 502
His wit, his shap, and ek his gentilesse; . . . . TC.2. 662
And God to-forn, yit shal I shape it so . . . . TC.2. 1363
For I ful wel shal shape your cominge; . . . . TC.3. 196
'For I shal shape it so, that sikerly . . . . . TC.4. 652
But that we shape us sone for to mete! . . . . TC.4. 1273
And lat us shape a bettre wey to finde. . . . . TC.4. 1302
Refiguring her shap, her wommanhede, . . . . TC.5. 473
Therto of shap, of face, and ek of chere . . . . TC.5. 807
But for to shape him sone for to dye. . . . . TC.5. 1211
I wol yow al thys shap devyse . . . . . HF.3. 23
Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere, . . . LGW. 1747
On alle hem that ben hore and rounde of shape, . Scog. 31
muche like to the shap of the azimutes, . . . . Astr. 88–92
The shape, the bodies, and the cheres, . . . . RR. 813
Told yow the shap and apparayle. . . . . RR. 1276
Of hir shappe and hir semblaunce, . . . . . RR. 2566
For men that shape hem other weye . . . . . RR. 2689
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere; . . . RR. 2810
Shape ye to paye him, and to please, . . . . . RR. 3599
That they hem shape to disceyve thee, . . . . RR. 4418
In every shap homely and straunge, . . . . . RR. 6320
Of fayre shappe I devyse her the, . . . . . RR. 7387
**Shape** *see* **Shapen, Shoop(e)**
**Shapely**
Was shaply for to been an alderman. . . . . A.Prol. 372
Ful shaply ben to failen alle i-fere; . . . . . TC.4. 1452
**Shapen** (*past part.*)
And if so be my destynee be shapen, . . . . . A.Kn. 1108
Now is me shape eternally to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 1225
Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende.' . . . . A.Kn. 1392
As whan a thyng is shapen it shal be,— . . . . A.Kn. 1466
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte. . A.Kn. 1566
As hym is shape, and herkneth in what wyse; . . A.Kn. 1843
Or if my destynee be shapen so . . . . . A.Kn. 2323
Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . . . A.Mil. 3322 *var*
Som esement has lawe y-shapen us; . . . . . A.Rv. 4179
Han shapen hem to Rome for to wende, . . . . B.ML. 142
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance. . . B.ML. 249
Bisshopes been shapen with hire for to wende, . . B.ML. 253
Hath shapen, thurgh hir endeles goodnesse, . . B.ML. 951
He in the waast is shape as wel as I; . . . . B.Th. 1890
"Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape . . . B.Mk. 3099
Therefore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys. . . B.Mk. 3420
Whan shapen was al hire conspiracie, . . . . C.Doc. 149
Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . D.WB. 139
Was shapen for to be, or in what place? . . . . D.WB. 554
Or elles make yow seme we been shape . . . . D.Fri. 1463
Thou wolt algates wite how we been shape, . . . D.Fri. 1514
That for hire shapen was al this array, . . . . E.Cl. 275
Which that this fox y-shapen hath for thee; . . . G.CY. 1080
Therto me thynketh ye been wel y-shapel . . . H.Mcp. 43
My desteny hath shapen hit ful yore, . . . . Anel. 243
That shapen was, as ye shal after here. . . . . Anel. 357
Som time is shape, if he it can receiven; . . . . TC.2. 282
Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee seel' . . . . TC.2. 1092
Al be she nevere so faire or wel y-shape, . . . . TC.3. 411
Me shapen was, my destine me sponne, . . . . . TC.3. 734
And right as he that saw his deth y-shapen, . . . TC.3. 1240
That shapen art by God this world to hide . . . TC.3. 1430
And shapen hadde a mene it out to drive . . . TC.5. 1551
And hit was shapen lyk a cage. . . . . HF.3. 895
For it is shapen as the mase is wroght, . . . . LGW. 2014
Hath shapen hir, that she moste nedes be . . . LGW. 2581
Syn firste that day that shapen was my sherte, . . LGW. 2629
Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe, . . . . LGW. 2692
**Shapen** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape, . . . . Scog. 8
resceiveth . . . and thy reet shapen in manere of a nett . . . . . Astr. 25–32
with thy zodiak, shapen in manere . . . . . Astr. 92–7
Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen . . . . Astr. 100–8
disposid in signes of bestes or shape like bestes, . . Astr. 100–8
that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . . . Astr. 108–15
ascendent may be shapen forto be fortunat . . . Astr. 156–61
And loke alwey that they be shape, . . . . . RR. 2259
**Shapen** *see* **For-shapen**
**Shapeth**
conseillour, and shapeth yow to swich . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
I prey yow shapeth for my mariage . . . . . E.Mch. 1408
I se that every lorel schapeth hym to . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
As he that shortly shapeth him to deye. . . . . TC.4. 882
'And shapeth you his sorwe for t'abregge . . . TC.4. 925
So shapeth, how distorbe this goinge, . . . . TC.4. 934
And shapeth him to steele awey by nyghte. . . . LGW. 1289
**Shaping**
Toward Saluces shapynge hir journey, . . . . E.Cl. 783
**Shar**
The god of Love, which alto-share . . . . . RR. 1858
**Share**
He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily. . . . . A.Mil. 3763
**Sharp**
Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere; . . . A.Prol. 114
sauce were Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere. A.Prol. 352
And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe. . . . A.Prol. 473
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . A.Kn. 1287
And after that, with sharpe speres stronge, . . . A.Kn. 1653
Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1978
Contek, with blody knyf, and sharpe manace; . . . A.Kn. 2003
That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . . A.Kn. 2026
With the sharpe swerd over his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 2029
But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere; . . . A.Kn. 2549
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2603
This millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun . . . . A.Co. 4328
The heed ful sharpe y-grounde; . . . . . B.Th. 2073
Herkne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones, . D.WB. 14
With sharpe scourges of adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1157
Al my corage, it is so sharpe and keenel . . . . E.Mch. 1759
Lyk to the skyn of houndfyssh, sharpe as brere; . E.Mch. 1825
Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard; . . G.CY. 873
and grevous, and ful sharpe and poynant . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Lord and his Creatour, and moore sharpe . . . I.Pars. 130–5
celestial, and yet moore sharpe and poynaunt . . I.Pars. 130–5
wit, sharpe understondynge, subtil engyn, . . . I.Pars. 450–5
wailynge, sharpe hunger and thurst, and . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . PF. 2
That with his sharpe look perseth the sonne; . . PF. 331
My wit is sharp, I love no taryinge; . . . . . PF. 565
byforn that weren ryght scharpe, nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
most of tendre fysches, or of scharpe fyssches . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
with sharpe medicynes. But natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . TC.1. 470
But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles; . . . . TC.1. 632
And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe; . . TC.1. 729
As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle, . . . . . TC.1. 786
Ful sharp biginning breketh ofte at ende. . . . TC.2. 791
Al were his nailes pointed nevere so sharpe, . . . TC.2. 1034
For sharp desir of hope and of plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 426
That after sharpe shoures ben victories. . . . . TC.3. 1064
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . TC.3. 1531
'For of fortunes sharp adversite . . . . . TC.3. 1625
The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde, . . TC.4. 43
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse; . . . . TC.4. 898
So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge. . TC.5. 1201
I fele now so sharpe a newe peyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1269
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe, . . . . . HF.2. 34
For whan a pipe is blowen sharpe, . . . . . HF.2. 266
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . . . HF.3. 112
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte. . . LGW. 1795
That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte . . . Comp.A. 66
And sharpe forto kerven well. . . . . RR. 945
Full sharp and redy forto dryve. . . . . RR. 1338
For thesteles sharpe of many maneeres, . . . . RR. 1711
And grounde quarels sharpe of steele, . . . . . RR. 1823
But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . . . . RR. 1834
Ful sharpe it was and [ful] pugnaunt. . . . . RR. 1879
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . . RR. 3135
His tunge was fyled sharpe and square, . . . . RR. 3812
Of whiche the sharpe and cruel ire . . . . . RR. 4485
And hym on sharpe speris ryve, . . . . . RR. 7161
A rasour sharpe, and wel bytyng, . . . . . RR. 7418
**Sharpeth**
He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily. . . . . A.Mil. 3763
**Sharply**
Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. . . A.Prol. 523
But sharply taak on yow the governaille. . . . E.Cl. 1192
whan a man is sharpely amonested in . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
He toke an arowe full sharply whette, . . . . RR. 1723
**Sharpness**
the sharpnesse of fortune, that waxeth . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Shave**
Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, . . A.Mil. 3326
**Shaven** (*past part.*)
His berd was shave as ny as ever he kan; . . . A.Prol. 588
As smothe it was as it were late shave; . . . . A.Prol. 690

**Shaven** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
With crowne and berde all fressh and newe y-shave . B.Sh. 1499
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave, . . . . B.Mk. 3261
For he was shave al newe in his manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1826
For I am shave as nye as is a frere. . . . . Purse. 19
But they were shaven well and dight, . . . . . RR. 941
**Shaving**
Shavyng of silver silver is, *pardel* . . . . . G.CY. 1239
**Shaw**
Gaillard he was as goldfynch in the shawe; . . . A.Co. 4367
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,' . . D.Fri. 1386
For love of him thou lovedest in the shawe, . . . TC.3. 720
**Shawms**
In cornemuse, and shalmyes, . . . . . HF.3. 128
**She** (*specimens*)
And she was cleped madame Eglentyne. . . . . A.Prol. 121
Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne, . . . . A.Prol. 122
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . . . . A.Prol. 163
But she was som-del deef, and that was scathe. . . A.Prol. 446
And thries hadde she been at Jerusalem; . . . . A.Prol. 463
She hadde passed many a straunge strem; . . . A.Prol. 464
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . . A.Kn. 1171
Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array,— . . . A.Kn. 1538
That she, for whom they han this jolitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1807
For as hir list the world than may she gye. . . . A.Kn. 1950
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . . A.Kn. 2059
Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle . . . . . A.Kn. 2085
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye. . . . A.Kn. 2274
For she was yong and wylde, and he was old, . . A.Mil. 3225
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler, . . . . A.Mil. 3265
And with hir heed sche wryed faste awey, . . . A.Mil. 3283
'Tehee!' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . A.Mil. 3740
Nas never swich another as is shee. . . . . B.ML. 159
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . B.ML. 161
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . B.ML. 274
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . . B.ML. 294
She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . B.ML. 385
For she hir-self wolde all the contree lede. . . . B.ML. 434
She seyde she was so mazed in the see . . . . B.ML. 526
He knew wel verrailly that it was she, . . . . . B.ML. 1054
Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she dorste, . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . . B.Mk. 3442
But of hire shape she myghte nat been amended. . B.Mk. 3444
Office of wommen, and to wode she went, . . . . B.Mk. 3446
Hadde swiche fantasies as hadde she; . . . . . B.Mk. 3465
Two sones by this Onedake hadde she, . . . . . B.Mk. 3485
So doghty was hir housbonde and eek she, . . . B.Mk. 3502
Biforen his triumphe walketh shee . . . . . B.Mk. 3553
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was she!' . . B.Mk. 3678
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire, . . . . B.NP. 4061
No countrefeted termes hadde she . . . . . C.Doc. 51
Or any womman, be she yong or old, . . . . . C.Pard. 381
Frecltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . . . D.WB. 93
A fair womman, but she be chaast also, . . . . D.WB. 784
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she?' . D.Sum. 1797
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . . . . E.Cl. 222
'That in thy chambre, I, and thou, and she, . . . E.Cl. 324
Out at the dore, and after that cam she, . . . . E.Cl. 367
She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture, . . . . E.Cl. 405
So wise and rype wordes hadde she, . . . . . E.Cl. 438
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste; E.Cl. 568
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare. . . . . E.Cl. 896
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . E.Cl. 1099
And at the feeste sitteth he and she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1710
But unto Januarie y-comen is she . . . . . E.Mch. 1946
And she answerde, half as she were mad, . . . . F.Fkl. 1511
Gooth forth to *Via Apia*,' quod shee, . . . . . G.SN. 172
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
she is the lyf of angeles. She is the . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
She goth upright, and yet she halt, . . . . . BD. 621
Is she, for she wol sone wrien. . . . . BD. 626
She is the monstres heed y-wrien, . . . . . BD. 627
She is thenvyouse Charite, . . . . . BD. 641
So turneth she hir false wheel . . . . . BD. 643
The false theef! what hath she do, . . . . . BD. 649
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . . . BD. 947
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . . . . Mars. 119
were it so that sche was ful of so greet . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
that sche touchede hevene with the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
she cessede thanne to ben Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
sche pleyeth, and thus sche proeveth hir . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
deyinge, or elles that sche (Fortune) . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
Thanne seide sche thus: 'O my nory,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
And thanne sche, a litel what smylinge, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
'No forsothe,' quod sche, 'for the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
For bothe a widwe was she, and alone . . . . . TC.1. 97
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . TC.1. 127
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be. . . . . TC.1. 849
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . TC.2. 66
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe . . . . TC.2. 68
Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . TC.2. 816
Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, . . . . . TC.2. 1198
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
Than dar ye nought; and why? For she and she . TC.2. 1747
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . . . TC.3. 1256
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte. . . TC.5. 189
Ther she was born and ther she dwelt had ay; . . TC.5. 711

**She** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Nor she to thee; and this I dorste leye, . . . . TC.5. 1304
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . . TC.5. 1470
—O yonge fresshe folkes, he or she, . . . . . TC.5. 1835
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . HF.2. 203
Man or woman, he or she. . . . . HF.2. 574
And with hir heed she touchede hevene, . . . . HF.3. 285
For as fele eyen hadde she, . . . . . HF.3. 291
So song the myghty Muse, she . . . . . HF.3. 309
I preye to God that evere falle sche fayre, . . . LGW.G. 180
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 359
For also many vertues hadde shee, . . . . . LGW. 528
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . LGW. 810
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente? . LGW. 870
A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shee; . . . . LGW. 972
'I nam no goddesse soothely,' quod she tho; . . . LGW. 989
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode, . . LGW. 1182
With Jupiter compouned so was she, . . . . . LGW. 2585
To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . LGW. 2597
**Sheaf**
A sheef of pocok arwes, bright and kene, . . . A.Prol. 104
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . . LGW. 190
That of the shefe she shulde be the corne. . . . LGW. 2579
**Shear**
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive, . . . . A.Kn. 2417
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere, . . . B.Mk. 3246
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . B.Mk. 3257
But er he it in sheves shere, . . . . . RR. 4335
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . RR. 6196
**Shear** *see* **Shar, Shorn**
**Shearing**
Amonge the ropes, and the sheryng hokes; . . . LGW. 641
**Shears**
Slepynge, his lemman kitte it with hir sheres; . . D.WB. 722
so muche daggynge of sheres; . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
**Sheath**
His swerdes shethe of yvory, . . . . . B.Th. 2066
His swerd anon out of the shethe he twighte, . . TC.4. 1185
And saugh hir wympel and his empty shethe, . . LGW. 888
That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . . Scog. 39
**Sheaves**
Alle the sheves in the lathe. . . . . HF.3. 1050
But er he it in sheves shere, . . . . . RR. 4335
**Shed**
And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde . . . B.Mk. 3447
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . B.Mk. 3921
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
wowndes ne none medes be of blood I-shad. . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
sche defouleth with hir feet hir metes I-schad, . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
hath sched hise agreable bonyes, he fleeth . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
the erthes, and sheden be hir maryes hir wode . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
is, as it were, I-schadde among peples that ben . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
and it ceseth to ben schad and to fleten . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
**Sheddeth**
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
**Shedding**
For in fight and blod-shedynge . . . . . HF.3. 151
Losse of membre, shedyng of blode, . . . . . RR. 4975
**Sheen**
A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . A.Prol. 115
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . A.Prol. 160
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene, . . . . . A.Kn. 972
Ther as this fresshe Emelye the sheene . . . . A.Kn. 1068
And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . A.Kn. 1509
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and sheene. . . . A.Kn. 1994
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . B.ML. 692
This fresshe May, that is so bright and sheene, . . E.Mch. 2328
For which the foweles agayn the sonne sheene, . . F.Sq. 53
'Youre blisful suster, Lucina the sheene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1045
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . . Mars. 87
With Emelye her yonge suster shene, . . . . . Anel. 38
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . . . Anel. 73
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . PF. 299
Til at the laste Antigone the shene . . . . . TC.2. 824
Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . . TC.2. 920
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene, . . . TC.4. 38
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . . TC.4. 1239
And as the briddes, whan the sonne is shene, . . TC.4. 1432
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene, . . . . . TC.4. 1591
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene, . . . . TC.4. 1608
Thryes hadde alle, with his bemes shene, . . . . TC.5. 9
And whiten gan the orisonte shene . . . . . TC.5. 276
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene, . . . . . HF.3. 446
Whan it upryseth be the morwe schene, . . . . LGW.G. 49
The faire yonge Ysiphile, the shene, . . . . . LGW. 1467
With gravel ful of stones shene. . . . . RR. 127
He thoughte of thilke water shene . . . . . RR. 1512
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . . . . RR. 1518
Bi hir atyre so bright and shene . . . . . RR. 3713
**Sheene**
On my byhalfe, at Eltham, or at Sheene.' . . . LGW. 497
**Sheep**
This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . . . A.Prol. 496
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . . . . A.Prol. 504
By his clennesse how that his sheepe sholde lyve. . A.Prol. 506
And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . . A.Prol. 508

**Sheep**—*Continued*
His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . . . A.Prol. 597
Than is the sheepe that rouketh in the folde? . . A.Kn. 1308
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . . B.NP. 4021
The wolf hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent. . C.Doc. 102
Which that was of an hooly Jewes sheepe. . . . C.Pard. 351
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle . . . . C.Pard. 354
Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle . . . C.Pard. 359
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D.WB. 432
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feeld she kepte, . . E.Cl. 223
or in a shulder-boon of a sheepe! I kan . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
sheepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly . . . I.Pars. 720–5
sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
he stynteth to strangle sheepe, . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
But I wole have the fatte sheepe; . . . . . RR. 6462

**Sheeps**
seith that "right as motthes in the shepes flees . . B.Mel. 2185–90

**Sheet**
So semeth it,—for nadde they but a sheete, . . . G.CY. 879
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore, . . TC.3. 1056
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; . . . TC.3. 1570
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete . . . . Form.A. 45

**Sheets**
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-spred, . . . A.Rv. 4140
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent. . . . G.SN. 536
robes, and the softe shetes, and the . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200

**Sheffield**
A Sheffeld thwitel baar he in his hose. . . . . A.Rv. 3933

**Shell**
contre with the blood of a maner schelle-fysssche . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
purpre (that is to seyn, of a maner schelle fyssche . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Under a walsh-note shale. . . . . HF.3. 191
And the note kernell the shell— . . . . . RR. 7117

**Shelves**
On shelves couched at his beddes heed, . . . . . A.Mil. 3211

**Shende**
Than he shende alle the servauntz in the place. . . A.Co. 4410
But verraily thou wolt his body shende. . . . . B.ML. 927
Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree, . . . D.WB. 376
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende! . . PF. 494
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . . TC.1. 972
'As help me God, ye shenden every dell' . . . . TC.2. 590
This toun to shende, and al your list t'acheve, . . TC.4. 79
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . . TC.4. 1496
That floureth yit: how foule I sholde it shende, . . TC.4. 1577
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893
No good word, for thise bokes wol me shende. . . TC.5. 1060
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.' . . . . TC.5. 1274
Hit shulde shenden al my sighte, . . . . . HF.2. 508
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende. . . . . RR. 1400
What! Wolde ye shende me in this wise? . . . . RR. 3116
Foly and childhoode wole thee sheende, . . . . RR. 3220
Which han assailed hym to shende, . . . . . RR. 3953
The yonder man, to shende us alle. . . . . RR. 4018

**Shendeth**
But losse of tyme shendeth us," quod he; . . . B.ML. 28
and therfore he shendeth al that he dooth. . . . I.Pars. 685–90
it dreyeth hym, and wasteth, and shent hym, . . I.Pars. 845–50
toucheth warm pych, it shent his fyngres. . . . I.Pars. 850–5
Love greveth hem and shendith soo. . . . . RR. 4776
The tothir fooles blent and shendith. . . . . RR. 5310

**Shendful**
As schendful deth as herte can devise . . . . . C.Pard. 290 *var*

**Shendshipe**
defouled for shendshipe that man is . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5

**Shene** *see* **Sheene**

**Shente** (*pret. and past part.*)
Is shent with venym and corrupcioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2754
To doon this synne, been outher slayn or shente! . B.ML. 931
Though that I for my prymer shal be shent, . . . B.Pri. 1731
Napoplexie shente nat hir heed; . . . . . B.NP. 4031
And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent; . . . . D.Fri. 1312
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . E.Mch. 1320
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us shente . . G.SN. 7 *var*
Is no man shent, to speke generally. . . . . H.Mcp. 328
In swich aray as whan the asse him shente, . . . PF. 255
Ek in som lond were al the game shent, . . . . TC.2. 38
Thorugh myn abet, that he thyn honour shente. . . TC.2. 357
For many a lovere hastow shent and wilt . . . TC.3. 1459 *var*
And with his ire he thus himselven shente. . . . TC.5. 1223
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . LGW. 652
That caught hath many a man and shent, . . . RR. 1658
I hadde ben deed and alto-shent . . . . . RR. 1903
But now I wake, it is al shent! . . . . . RR. 2584
For lest that I were of hym shent . . . . . RR. 3479
I see wel that I am nygh shent, . . . . . RR. 3933
To medle of love that hath me shent; . . . . . RR. 4545
For they be shent al outerly, . . . . . RR. 6302

**Shent** *see* **Shendeth**

**Shep-** *see* **Ship-**

**Shepherd**
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . . . . A.Prol. 504
He was a shepherde, and noght a mercenarie: . . A.Prol. 514
Under a shepherde softe and necligent . . . . C.Doc. 101
Come nevere shepherde therynne. . . . . RR. 482

**Shepherds**
the newe sheepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly I.Pars. 720–5

**Sheriff**
A shirreve hadde he been, and a countour. . . . A.Prol. 359

**Shet-** *see* **Shoot-, Shot, Shut**

**Shield**
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe; . A.Kn. 2122
Ther sitten folk, of whiche oon baar his sheeld, . A.Kn. 2893
Ne how somme caste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere, A.Kn. 2947
God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3427
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . B.Sh. 1356
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . B.Sh. 1476
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon; . . . . B.Sh. 1521
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . B.Sh. 1542
His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . . . . B.Th. 2059
God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . . . B.Th. 2098
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . . . . E.Cl. 839
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle! . . . . . E.Mch. 1232
God shilde us alle from youre aqueyntance! . . . E.Mch. 1787
his scheeld, and is remoeved from his place, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
He was hir deth, and sheld and lif for us; . . . TC.2. 201
Thou be my sheld, for thy benignete! . . . . . TC.2. 532
His sheld to-dasshed was with swerdes and maces, . TC.2. 640
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.2. 1019
Al covered she the wordes under sheld. . . . . TC.2. 1327
Of steel, and sheld from every displesaunce, . . . TC.3. 480
This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese . . . TC.4. 188
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce! . TC.4. 1561
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . . . TC.5. 308
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce. TC.5. 1434
And shelde hem fro poverte and shonde, . . . . HF.1. 88
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle, . . LGW. 2082

**Shields**
Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle. . . . A.Prol. 278
The sheeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures; . . A.Kn. 2499
Giggynge of sheeldes, with layneres lacynge; . . . A.Kn. 2504
Ther shyveren shaftes upon sheeldes thikke; . . . A.Kn. 2605

**Shift**
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte. . . . D.WB. 104
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte . . . G.SN. 278

**Shille**
Ne made nevere shoutes half so shille . . . . . B.NP. 4585 *var*

**Shimmering**
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light, . . . . A.Rv. 4297

**Shin**
That on his shyne a mormal hadde he. . . . . A.Prol. 386

**Shine**
And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . G.SN. 254
of this litel spark thine heet of lijf schal shine. . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevene . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
to schyne with diverse clothynge? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
thynges schynen with whiche a man is . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
greet houses or kynredes shynen with cleer titles . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
The sterres schynen more aggreablely . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
it; and yif thow wolt schynen with dignytees, . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
of erthly hevynesse; and schyn thou by thi bryghtnesse, Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
with which clernesse thise gode folk schynen? . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine! . . . . . TC.3. 768
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . . . . TC.4. 299
And eke they shynen here so brighte . . . . . HF.2. 507
Ther as shyne the sterres sevene. . . . . HF.3. 286
The stones of hir corowne shyne clere; . . . . . LGW. 2224
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . . . . Rosem. 3
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . . Fort. 62
til . . . stremes of the sonne shine thorugh bothe holes of . . . . . Astr. 121–7
slyly, and lat the sonne shyne thorugh . . . . . Astr. 301–8
It may not see richesse shyne, . . . . . RR. 5355

**Shined**
Ne rubee noon that shynede by nyghte, . . . . LGW. 1119
No man she sawe, and yet shynede the mone, . . . LGW. 2194

**Shined** *see* **Shone**

**Shineth**
So shyneth in his white baner large, . . . . . A.Kn. 976
Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, . . . . . A.Kn. 1535
But al thyng which that shyneth as the gold, . . . G.CY. 962
the sonne that shyneth on the mixen. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
thanne schyneth Phebus I-schaken with . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
ther shyneth the liknesse of the wit . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
and thilke moneye schyneth and yeveth bettre . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
yif a wyght schyneth with thynges that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
Phebus hymself ne schyneth. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
But right as whan the sonne shineth brighte . . TC.2. 764
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . . TC.4. 1239
Your honour, which that shineth now so clere. . . TC.4. 1575
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . . . TC.5. 308
the sonne shineth, whan the shadewe of the . . . Astr. 350–8
For whanne richesse shyneth bright . . . . . RR. 5357

**Shining**
Ful brighter was the shynyng of hir hewe . . . A.Mil. 3255
cleer and the moore shynyng that Fortune . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn, . . D.WB. 304
the moone . . . , schynynge with hir fulle hornes . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
cleer and schynynge naturely, is hidde in derke . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
the schynynge of verraye light. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
the habundaunce and schynynge of alle goodes that ben in . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5

**Shining**—*Continued*
And the schynynge of gemmes, that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
in the schynynge of stones, thilke clernesse is . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
darstow glorifye the in the shynynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
resceyveth . . . prys and schynynge, and som-tyme leeseth it, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
leesen hir schynynge by chaungynge of tymes, and . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
it is governed. But the schynynge of thi forme . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
But the schynynge by whiche . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
alle the places there as the schynnynge nyght . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
world, and the schynynge juge of . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
in schynynge purpre, envyrowned with . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Bifel that, whan that Phebus shining is . . . . TC.4. 31
in thilke shynyng lat thin Astrelabie kouche adoun Astr. 301–8
Hir heer was yelowe, and clere shynyng, . . . . RR. 867
Right so the cristall stoon shynyng, . . . . . RR. 1589
**Shins**
The pure fettres on his shynes grete . . . . . A.Kn. 1279
**Ship**
Er that he myghte brynge his wyf to shipe? . . . A.Mil. 3540
That she hadde had a shipe hir-self allone. . . . A.Mil. 3543
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . B.ML. 316
And in a ship all steerelees, God woot, . . . . B.ML. 439
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste . . . . B.ML. 509
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte, . . B.ML. 513
That in a ship was founden this Custance, . . . B.ML. 612
But in the same ship as he hire fond, . . . . B.ML. 799
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . B.ML. 823
Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the prees,— . . B.ML. 865
She blissed hire and into ship she wente. . . . B.ML. 868
Vitailled was the ship, it is no drede, . . . . B.ML. 869
Er that hir ship approched unto the londe. . . . B.ML. 903
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . . B.ML. 912
Came into the ship allone, and seyde he sholde . . B.ML. 916
Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth . B.ML. 946
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . B.ML. 969
And shipe and man under the water wente . . . B.NP. 4292
Where as she many a shipe and barge seigh . . . F.Fkl. 850
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se, . . . . F.Fkl. 854
That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . . F.Fkl. 994
violence that it drencheth the shipe; . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
the botme of the shipe, if men be so . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
causes of drenchynge, algates the shipe is dreynt. . I.Pars. 360–5
And clefte hir ship, and dreinte hem alle, . . . BD. 72
Help! Lady brygbt, er that my ship to-breste! . . ABC. 16
And do that I my shippe to haven wynne. . . . Anel. 20
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe, . . . Anel. 194
My ship and me Caribdis wol devoure.' . . . . TC.5. 644
With him, and gan to shippe go. . . . . HF.1. 420
For men may overlade a shippe or barge. . . . LGW. 621
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle. . LGW. 628
forthe wente To shippe anon, no lenger they ne stente, LGW. 633
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . . LGW. 1129
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . LGW. 1364
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arryve. . . . LGW. 1472
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . LGW. 2166
gooth he To shyppe, and as a traytour stale his way, LGW. 2174
For though so be that shyp or boot here come, . . LGW. 2215
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . LGW. 2407
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . LGW. 2417
From Athenes the shippe; yet cometh hit noght. . LGW. 2509
No ship yit karf the wawes grene and blewe; . . Form.A. 21
**Shipe**
of the shepe (or the hyre), or of the wages . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Thus serveth he, withouten fee or shipe . . . . Anel. 193
**Shipman**
A Shipman was ther, wonynge fer by weste; . . . A.Prol. 388
Or of a soutere shipman or a leche. . . . . A.Rv. 3904
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . B.Sh. 1179
Bihoold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman, . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
**Shipmans**
Heere bigynneth The Shipmannes Tale . . . . B.Sh. *head*
**Shipmen**
Was ful of shipmen and pilgrymes, . . . . . HF.3. 1032
of the world; al be it so that shipmen . . . . Astr. 312–6
**Shipne**
The shepne, brennynge with the blake smoke; . . A.Kn. 2000
**Shipnes**
Thropes, bernes, shipnes, dayeryes,— . . . . . D.WB. 871
**Ships**
Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres; . . . A.Kn. 2017
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3585
Thise marchantz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, B.ML. 171
But casuelly the shippes botme rente, . . . . B.NP. 4291
In sighte of othere shippes it bisyde, . . . . B.NP. 4293
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille? . E.Mch. 2108
And shippes by the brynke comen and gon; . . . F.Fkl. 1160
ne karf yit the heye see with oores or with schipes; . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
his wandrynge shippes by the see, into . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
The schippes and the stokkes, . . . , moten assemblen Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
In armes with a thousand shippes wente . . . . TC.1. 58
With his shippes gan to saile . . . . . HF.1. 195
And how his shippes dreynte were, . . . . . HF.1. 233

**Ships**—*Continued*
Was forth unto his shippes goon, . . . . . HF.1. 365
Now shippes seyllynge in the see. . . . . HF.2. 395
Whan tempest doth the shippes swalowe, . . . HF.2. 528
With schepis sevene and with no more navye, . . LGW. 960
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride, . . LGW. 968
Youre shippes and youre meynee shal I save.' . . LGW. 1089
His shippes for to seke and hem vitaylle. . . . LGW. 1093
Ful many a beeste she to the shippes sente, . . LGW. 1094
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . LGW. 1288
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse. . . . . LGW. 1453
She knew by folke that in his shippes be, . . . LGW. 1512
This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . LGW. 2270
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . LGW. 2480
**Shire**
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire. . . . A.Prol. 356
And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . . A.Prol. 584
If that thee happe to comen in oure shire . . . D.Fri. 1401
**Shires**
And specially, from every shires ende . . . . A.Prol. 15
**Shirt**
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte. . A.Kn. 1566
A breech and eek a sherte; . . . . . B.Th. 2049
And next his sherte an aketoun, . . . . . B.Th. 2050
She hath hym sent a sherte, fresh and gay. . . B.Mk. 3312
Allas, this sherte—allas, and weylaway!— . . . B.Mk. 3313
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked, . . B.Mk. 3320
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte . . . . B.NP. 4310
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . D.WB. 1186
Whan she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte, . . E.Mch. 1852
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1883
Though he namoore hadde than his sherte.' . . . E.Mch. 1985
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte, . . TC.3. 738
And off he rente al to his bare sherte. . . . . TC.3. 1099
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte. . . TC.3. 1372
Allas, I n'hadde y-brought her in her sherte! . . TC.4. 96
That, though we comen in our bare sherte, . . . TC.4. 1522
That with a sherte his lyf lees! . . . . . HF.3. 324
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte, . . LGW. 405
Syn first that day that shapen was my sherte, . . LGW. 2629
Into her naked sherte. . . . . RR. 5446
**Shirts**
Where been thanne the gaye robes, . . . , and the smale shertes? . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
**Shit-** *see* **Shut**
**Shiten**
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . . . . A.Prol. 504
**Shiver**
Ther shyveren shaftes upon sheeldes thikke; . . . A.Kn. 2605
And of youre softe breed nat but a shyvere, . . . D.Sum. 1840
**Shivered**
Sithen that day I have chevered ofte. . . . . RR. 1732
**Shod**
That (dreme he barfoot, dreme he shod), . . . . HF.1. 98
And she was clothed and eke shod . . . . . RR. 427
And shode he was with grete maistrie, . . . . RR. 842
And alle freres, shodde and bare, . . . . . RR. 7461
**Shode**
The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght; . . . . A.Kn. 2007
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . . A.Mil. 3316
**Shoe**
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . A.Prol. 253
Whan that his shoo ful bitterly hym wrong. . . . D.WB. 492
Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . . . D.WB. 708
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho. . . . E.Mch. 1553
**Shoes**
Ful streite y-teyd, and shoes ful moyste and newe; . A.Prol. 457
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3267
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoos, . . . A.Mil. 3318
And highe shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . RR. 7258
**Shoes** *see* **Shoon**
**Shof**
African, my gyde, Me hente, and shoof in at the gates wyde. . . . . PF. 154
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent; . . . . TC.3. 487
a wynde and eke a rayne, That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde, . . . . . LGW. 2412
Ful long I shof, and knokkide eke, . . . . . RR. 534
**Shonde**
God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . . . B.Th. 2098
And shelde hem fro poverte and shonde, . . . . HF.1. 88
**Shone**
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . A.Prol. 198
The northren lyght in at the dores shoon,— . . . A.Kn. 1987
As any ravenes fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . . A.Kn. 2144
Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day, . . . . A.Mil. 3310
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3314
The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . A.Mil. 3352
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . . A.Rv. 4298
That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, B.ML. 11
Of oon that shoon ful brighte. . . . . B.Th. 2034
His brydel as the sonne shoon, . . . . . B.Th. 2069
His byle was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . . B.NP. 4051
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon, . . . E.Cl. 1117
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght; . . . E.Cl. 1124
His steede, which that shoon as sonne brighte, . . F.Sq. 170
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte; . F.Fkl. 1247
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn. . . . F.Fkl. 1249
And through the glas the sonne shon . . . . . BD. 336
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . Mars. 87
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright, . . . . . HF.1. 503

**Shone**—*Continued*
So shoon the egles fethres brighte, . . . . . HF.1. 507
That shoon with fethres alle of gold, . . . . . HF.2. 22
But that hit shoon ful more clere; . . . . . HF.3. 35
That shoon ful lighter than a glas, . . . . . HF.3. 199
As burned gold shoon for to see. . . . . HF.3. 297
Of metal, that shoon not ful cleer, . . . . . HF.3. 332
Therwith me thoght his face shon so brighte . . . LGW. 232
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see, . . . LGW. 825
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte, . . LGW. 1428
No man she sawe and yet shone the mone . . . LGW. 2194 *var*
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon, . . . . . RR. 1109
That Richesse wondir brighte shone, . . . . . RR. 1126
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright; . . . . . RR. 1333
And eke the gravell which that shoon . . . . . RR. 1556
**Shone** *see* **Shined**
**Shoof** *see* **Shof**
**Shook**
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . . . A.Kn. 2265
And shook hym harde and cride spitously, . . . A.Mil. 3476
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle, . . B.Mk. 3274
And shoken nobles and sterlynges. . . . . HF.3. 225
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede, . . . LGW. 2344
Her eeres shoken faste withall, . . . . . RR. 363
So cherlishly his heed it shoke; . . . . . RR. 3164
Tyll Shame pitously hym shoke, . . . . . RR. 4006
**Shoon**
His shoon of cordewane. . . . . B.Th. 1922
With shoon decoped and with laas. . . . . RR. 843
Of shone and bootes newe and faire, . . . . . RR. 2265
**Shoon** *see* **Shoes**
**Shoop(e)** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)
this marchant . . . Shoop hym to make redy his array B.Sh. 1244
she saugh how that hir housbonde shoope hym for to wreken . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
they weren . . . , and shopen hem withouten delay to go . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
He shoope upon this queene to doon vengeaunce; . B.Mk. 3543
For al the nyght he shoope hym for to swynke . . C.Pard. 874
To which this somonour shoope hym for to wende, . D.Fri. 1538
Where as he shoope hym thilke nyght to lye. . . D.Sum. 1780
Ther as this markys shoope his mariage, . . . . E.Cl. 198
tyme that nature Shoope hym to been a lyves creature; . . . . . E.Cl. 903
The markys, which that shoope and knew al this, . E.Cl. 946
he, . . . , Shoope hym to lyve ful deliciously. . . E.Mch. 2025
the knyght . . . Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne . . . . . F.Fkl. 809
Hire freendes sawe . . . , And shopen for to pleyen somwher elles. . . . . F.Fkl. 897
He took the chalk and shoope it in the wise . . . G.CY. 1222
He shoope his ingot in lengthe and eek in breede . G.CY. 1228
And for the soule I shoop me for to preye; . . . Pity. 20
the God of Love . . . Right for despit, and shop for to ben wroken: . . . . . TC.1. 207
So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene . . . . TC.2. 61
Queene Eleyne Shoop her to ben an houre after the prime . . . . . TC.2. 1557
And that the welken shop him for to reyne, . . . TC.3. 551
that Nature Shoop me to be a lives creature!' . . TC.4. 252
That outrely he shoop him for to deye; . . . . TC.4. 955
The longe day I shoop me for to abide, . . . . LGW. 180
Octavyan . . . Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede, LGW. 625
this Danao Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno. . LGW. 2569
**Shoot**
And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete; . . A.Rv. 3928
if a man, by caas or aventure, shete an arwe, . . I.Pars. 570–5
entre on every syde and sheten at hym at discovert, I.Pars. 710–5
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . LGW. 635
That hevy forto shoten ys; . . . . . RR. 959
That bowe semede wel to shete . . . . . RR. 989
To shoten at good messe to the dere, . . . . . RR. 1453
And forto shete gan hym dresse; . . . . . RR. 1773
To shete at me with all his peyne. . . . . RR. 1798
The thridde arowe he gan to shete, . . . . . RR. 1800
**Shooter**
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyne; . . . PF. 180
**Shooteth**
But who so shetith right y-wys, . . . . . RR. 960
**Shop**
For in thy shoppe is many a flye loos. . . . . A.Co. 4352
He loved bet the taverne than the shoppe. . . . A.Co. 4376
Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe; . . . . A.Co. 4378
His maister shal it in his shoppe abye, . . . . A.Co. 4393
A shoppe, and swyved for hir sustenance . . . . A.Co. 4422
**Shopen** *see* **Shoop(e)**
**Shorn**
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn, . . . . A.Prol. 589
Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan, . . . B.Mk. 3142
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn, . . . TC.1. 222
That han hir top ful heighe and smothe y-shore: . TC.4. 996
**Short**
Short was his gowne, with sleves longe and wyde; . A.Prol. 93
And short and quyk and ful of hy sentence. . . . A.Prol. 306
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre, . . A.Prol. 549
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde. . . . A.Prol. 746
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn, . . A.Prol. 790
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.' . . A.Kn. 1091
The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476
And seyde, 'This is a short conclusioun: . . . . A.Kn. 1743

**Short**—*Continued*
With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon; . . A.Kn. 2510
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf, . . . A.Kn. 2544
Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . A.Kn. 2546
As I have thries in this shorte nyght . . . . A.Rv. 4265
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe, . . . A.Co. 4368
biforn the bataille maketh short victorie," . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth, . . . C.Pard. 517
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . D.WB. 624
The day is short, and it is passed pryme, . . . D.Fri. 1476
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . E.Cl. 577
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn, . . . G.SN. 360
and it is short, for it sholde be koud the . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
lerne it, it is so short and so esy; . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
penaunce is but short and litel, at regard . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . PF. 1
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese, . . . . PF. 481
Togedre, and of a short avysement, . . . . . PF. 555
This shorte lessoun nedeth not recorde.' . . . . PF. 609
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
by schort resoun, and nyghe to the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
a schort ensaumple, the same rowndnesse . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me! . . . TC.2. 956
Of which to telle in short is myn entente . . . TC.2. 1219
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . . . TC.2. 1266
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . TC.2. 1405
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende . . . TC.2. 1493
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve; . . TC.2. 1658
Hering her come, and shorte for to sike! . . . . TC.3. 58
To telle in short withoute wordes mo— . . . . TC.3. 234
But it was spoken in so short a wise, . . . . TC.3. 456
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . . . TC.4. 36
At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, . . . TC.4. 636
'This', short and pleyn, th'effect of my message, . TC.4. 890
Wommen ben wise of short avisement. . . . . TC.4. 936
At shorte wordes, wel ye may me leve: . . . . TC.4. 1658
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 848
That it is short which that I to you write. . . . TC.5. 1626
Than oght a god, by short avysement, . . . . LGW. 407
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . LGW. 1309
At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . . LGW. 2462
At shorte wordes thou ne scapest nought . . . . LGW. 2643
from oure pool artik. Also this shorte rule . . . Astr. 245–51
The joye it is so short lastyng, . . . . . RR. 3283
A shorte sermon unto you sayne.' . . . . . RR. 7497
**Shorte**
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye, . . . A.Prol. 791
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 365
And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves . . . D.WB. 1261
For at the worste it may yit shorte our weye. . . TC.5. 96
**Shorter**
Thow restreynest the day by schortere duellynge . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
That shorter was a foote, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 350
**Shortest**
He which that hath the shorteste shal bigynne. . . A.Prol. 836
How he may best with shortest taryinge . . . TC.5. 774
**Shorteth**
owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth ful ofte the lif . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
**Shortly**
And shortly, whan the sonne was to reste, . . . A.Prol. 30
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . . A.Prol. 715
And, shortly for to tellen as it was, . . . . . A.Prol. 843
But, shortly for to speken of this thyng, . . . A.Kn. 985
But shortly for to telle is myn entente. . . . . A.Kn. 1000
To telle it yow as shortly as I may,— . . . . A.Kn. 1190
For shortly for to seyn this Palamoun . . . . A.Kn. 1341
And, shortly to concluden al his wo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1358
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun . . . . A.Kn. 1377
And, shortly of this matere for to seyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1417
For, shortly, this was his opinioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1480
And, shortly, outher he wolde lese his lif, . . . A.Kn. 1485
He hath considered shortly, in a clause, . . . . A.Kn. 1763
And shortly, whan his ire is thus agoon, . . . . A.Kn. 1782
And, shortly to concluden, swich a place . . . . A.Kn. 1895
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste . . . . . A.Kn. 2052
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende, . . A.Kn. 2965
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . . . A.Mil. 3636
But shortly, til that it was verray nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4103
Oure corn is stoln shortly is ne nay . . . . . A.Rv. 4183 *var*
And, shortly for to seyn, they were at on. . . . A.Rv. 4197
And, shortly of this matiere for to pace, . . . . B.ML. 205
For schortly for to tellen, at o word, . . . . . B.ML. 428
Lest that hir housbonde, shortly for to sayn, . . B.ML. 564
But, shortly, from the castel on a nyght, . . . B.ML. 913
Ful many a day, but, shortly, this is thende, . . B.ML. 965
That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn, . . . . B.ML. 990
To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye, . . . . B.ML. 1007
That I of woot'; but shortly, in a stounde . . . B.ML. 1021
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle, . . . . B.Sh. 1495
And shortly, to the point right for to gon, . . . B.Sh. 1503
I wol answere yow shortly to the poynt. . . . . B.Sh. 1602
seyeth shortly youre wyl and youre conseil, and . . B.Mel. 2900–5
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye; . . . B.Mk. 3235
And, shortly of this storie for to trete, . . . . B.Mk. 3501
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye, . . . B.Mk. 3545
Shortly I seye, as for conclusioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4341
'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,— . . . C.Pard. 423

**Shortly**—*Continued*

Lo, how deere, shortly for to sayn, . . . . . C.Pard. 502
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal; . . . D.WB. 1077
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 341
And, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 393
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal, . . . . E.Cl. 760
But atte laste, shortly for to seyn, . . . . . E.Mch. 1472
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went, . . . F.Sq. 567
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal, . . . . F.Fkl. 935
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,— . . . . . G.SN. 394
With this quyk silver schortly for to sayn . . . G.CY. 1111 *var*
The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn, . . . . G.CY. 1217
To tellen shortly, whan that he . . . . . BD. 68
And shewe hir shortly—hit is no nay!— . . . . BD. 147
To telle shortly, at oo worde, . . . . . BD. 306
Shortly, hit was so ful of bestes, . . . . . BD. 434
Shortly, what shal I more seye? . . . . . BD. 829
To telle shortly al my speche, . . . . . BD. 1222
To telle shortly, right as it is, . . . . . BD. 1238
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge . . . Anel. 47
And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended, . . . Anel. 83
Of whiche, as shortly as I can it trete, . . . . PF. 34
have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and schortly, . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
and, for I wol closen schortly hir bountes, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
I schal schewe the shortly . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
schewe the shortly. For-why yif thou . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
reducen this schortly in a somme: that thise worldly Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
'and I schal schortly answeren . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . . . TC.2. 1482
'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 176
And, shortly of this proces for to pace, . . . . TC.3. 470
But Pandar up, and (shortly for to seyne) . . . TC.3. 548
And, shortly to the point right for to gon, . . . TC.3. 701
She ofte him kiste; and, shortly for to seyne, . . TC.3. 1117
Withoute more, shortly for to seyne, . . . . . TC.3. 1156
'Thou dost, allas, too shortly thyn office, . . . TC.3. 1436
And shortly so his peines him to-rente, . . . . TC.4. 341
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere, . . . TC.4. 650
But, shortly, lest thise tales sothe were, . . . . TC.4. 671
As he that shortly shapeth him to deye. . . . . TC.4. 882
And, shortly, al the sothe for to seye, . . . . TC.4. 953
But in effect, and shortly for to seye, . . . . . TC.5. 1009
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke, . . . . TC.5. 1032
And forth he wente, shortly for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 1826
And, shortly of this thyng to pace, . . . . . HF.1. 239
That, shortly for to tellen, she . . . . . HF.1. 242
Made of him, shortly, at a word, . . . . . HF.1. 257
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle.' . . . . LGW. 577
And, for to maken shortly is the beste, . . . . LGW. 614
And, shortly of this tale for to telle, . . . . . LGW. 789
And shortly tolde al the occasioun . . . . . LGW. 994
And shortly, fro the tempest hire to save, . . . LGW. 1224
And shortely, to the poynt ryght for to go, . . . LGW. 1634
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete, . . . LGW. 1692
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynne . . LGW. 1785
And, shortly of this processe for to pace, . . . . LGW. 1914
And shortly of this matere for to make, . . . . LGW. 2136
And, for to telle shortly in thys cas, . . . . . LGW. 2170
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . . LGW. 2221
But shortly of this story for to passe,— . . . . LGW. 2257
And, shortly for to seyn, she hath hir fille . . . LGW. 2354
Therfore I passe shortly in thys wyse. . . . . LGW. 2458
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe, . . . . LGW. 2675
Than may I seyn, right shortly in a clause, . . . Comp.A. 38
For Narcisus, shortly to telle, . . . . . RR. 1501
That, shortly all the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1528
Or ellis shortly, this is the eende, . . . . . RR. 1960
Now wole I shortly heere reherce . . . . . RR. 2343
Shortly he seide, 'Thy request . . . . . RR. 3441
And to hym, shortly in a clause, . . . . . RR. 3725
And swereth shortly that he shall . . . . . RR. 4053
Now it is tyme shortly that I . . . . . RR. 4145
telle Shortly, and no while dwelle, . . . . . RR. 4990
Shortly, I wole herberwe me . . . . . RR. 6145
I wole shortly, in youre presence, . . . . . RR. 6708
This is moche my desire shortly. . . . . RR. 6970

**Shortness**

haynselyns, that thurgh hire shortnesse . . . . I.Pars. 420–5

**Shot**

No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf . . . . A.Kn. 2544
With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soore! . . B.NP. 4539
Right with her look thorugh-shoten and thorugh-darted, . . . . . TC.1. 325
If so be that he hadde me shette! . . . . . RR. 1341
He . . . drough . . . , And shette att me so wondir smerte, . . . . . RR. 1727
He drowe . . . , And shette at me with all his myght; RR. 1777
He shette at me full hastily An arwe . . . . . RR. 1861

**Shot** *see* **Overshot**

**Shoten** *see* **Shot**

**Shots**

Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene, . . . . . TC.2. 58

**Shot-window**

And dressed hym up by a shotwyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3358
And stille he stant under the shotwyndowe,— . . A.Mil. 3695

**Should**

What sholde he studie and make hymselven wood, . A.Prol. 184
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise, . . . . A.Prol. 249

**Should**—*Continued*

That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon; . . A.Prol. 450
By his clennesse how that his sheepe sholde lyve. . A.Prol. 506
A bettre felawe sholde men noght fynde. . . . . A.Prol. 648
For in his purs he sholde y-punyssbed be: . . . A.Prol. 657
No berd hadde he, ne never sholde have, . . . . A.Prol. 689
Heere in this tale, as that they sholde stonde; . . A.Prol. 745
That all the peple of Grece sholde spille . . . . A.Kn. 962
He may nat flee it, thogh he sholde be deed, . . . A.Kn. 1170
That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed: . . . A.Kn. 1215
What sholde I al day of his wo endite? . . . . A.Kn. 1380
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . . . . A.Kn. 1752
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al . . . A.Kn. 1967
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . A.Kn. 1980
Wexynge it was, and sholde wanye soone. . . . A.Kn. 2078
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge, . A.Kn. 2096
But, by the cause that they sholde ryse . . . . A.Kn. 2488
It semed that the lystes sholde falle. . . . . A.Kn. 2662
The peple that they sholde hem reconforte. . . . A.Kn. 2852
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle, . . . . A.Kn. 2879
In as muche as the servyce sholde be . . . . . A.Kn. 2887
What sholde I moore seyn, but this Millere . . . A.Mil. 3167
Whan that men sholde have droghte or elles shoures, A.Mil. 3196
Or if men asked hym what sholde bifalle . . . . A.Mil. 3197
That bad man sholde wedde his simylitude. . . . A.Mil. 3228
Men sholde wedden after hire estaat, . . . . . A Mil. 3229
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght, . . . . . A.Mil. 3406
She sholde seye she nyste where he was, . . . . A.Mil. 3414
I thoghte ay wel how that it sholde be, . . . . A.Mil. 3453
Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee. . . . A.Mil. 3454
Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle, . . . A.Mil. 3459
That al the world with water sholde be lorn?' . . A.Mil. 3536
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape; . . . . A.Mil. 3800
That he ne swoor he sholde anon abegge. . . . . A.Rv. 3938
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye. . . . A.Rv. 3945
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare, . . . A.Rv. 3966
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure. . . A.Rv. 3986
Men wenden wisly that he sholde dye,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3994
The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke . . . A.Rv. 4010
And he that bettre sholde han knyt the reyne!' . . A.Rv. 4083
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . . A.Rv. 4138
He sholde hym-selven usen it by right; . . . . . B.ML. 44
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . B.ML. 56
That he for love sholde han his deeth, allas! . . . B.ML. 193
And alle his liges, sholde y-cristned be, . . . . B.ML. 240
That I sholde tellen al the purveiance . . . . B.ML. 247
Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage . . . B.ML. 258
What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe, . . . . B.ML. 337
What sholde I in this tale lenger taryе? . . . . B.ML. 374
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis. . . B.ML. 478
The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde. . . . B.ML. 511
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye. . . . B.ML. 525
That verraily hym thoughte he sholde spille . . . B.ML. 587
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take . . . B.ML. 699
What sholde I tellen of the roialtee . . . . . B.ML. 703
That he ne sholde suffren, in no wyse, . . . . . B.ML. 796
He sholde putte, and croude hire fro the lond, . . B.ML. 801
And othere necessaries that sholde nede . . . . B.ML. 871
Came into the ship allone, and seyde he sholde . . B.ML. 916
Of hire estaat, althogh she sholde deye. . . . . B.ML. 973
She preyde hym eek he sholde by no weye . . . B.ML. 1084 *var*
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye . . B.Sh. 1249
And eek he nolde that no man sholde hym lette . . B.Sh. 1276
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . B.Sh. 1356
They wolde that hir housbondes sholde be . . . B.Sh. 1365
And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hye, . . B.Sh. 1400
That for thise hundred frankes he sholde al nyght . B.Sh. 1505
And thanne he sholde been in joye and reste. . . B.Sh. 1538
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . B.Sh. 1542
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1578
So that I wiste I sholde yow nat greve, . . . . B.Pri. 1638
I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde . . . . . B.Pri. 1639
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . . B.Pri. 1841
And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete, . . . . B.Pri. 1848
children, but, certes, he sholde suffren . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
seyde, 'What man,' quod he, 'sholde . . . stente . . B.Mel. 2175–80
wepyng sholde be conserved, after the . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
that the werre sholde bigynne, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
outrely that he anon sholde wreken hym . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
knowen what sholde be doon with hire . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
men sholden smyte, right so men sholde wreken . B.Mel. 2225–30
men sholden smyte, right so men sholde . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
conseil, it sholde seme that I hadde yeve . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
cause, men sholde nat seyn therfore that . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
sholde seme that ye hadde yeve me the . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
sholde be conseilled but oonly of hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Thus sholde ye understonde . . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
of which folk ye sholde been counseilled, now wol . B.Mel. 2360–5
any man sholde bigynne a thyng, but if he . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
no wight sholde take upon hym so hevy a . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
youre conseil as in this caas ne sholde nat . . . be called . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
as ye sholden oonly have cleped to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
and eek, for they sholde do the moore . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
so sholde I doon hem another; for right . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
'the wordes . . . ne sholde nat han been understonden . . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5

phisiciens sholde been understonden in this . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
youre enemys for drede sholde stinte to . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
so sholde I been put and holden over lowe. . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
they sholden, by swich suffrance, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
myght that they sholden putte out the . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
and therfore sholde a man flee stryvynge . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
Forthermoore, ye sholde enforce yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
caas of the world a man sholde nat doon . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
man or chynche, as wel sholde ye kepe yow . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
seith, "of thyn hous ne sholde nat been . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
ferthermoore, that ye sholde alwey doon . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
this world of which we sholden have so . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
certes, he sholde nat be called a gentil . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
seith, therfore every man sholde . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
in werre, therfore sholde a man flee and . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
that ye sholde han purchaced the pees . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte . . . . B.Mel. 2980–5
adversaries sholde appieren in his . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn; . . . B.Mk. 3143
By no wey that he sholde by hire lye . . . . . B.Mk. 3470
Na moore sholde he pleyen thilke game, . . . . B.Mk. 3478
Was noon, though al this world men sholde seke. . B.Mk. 3492
Hath with hym lad, for that men sholde it see. . . B.Mk. 3552
Why sholde I nat thyn infortune acounte, . . . B.Mk. 3591
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe; . . B.Mk. 3627
'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee.' . . . B.Mk. 3753
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse? . B.Mk. 3842
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3849
And caste the place in which he sholde dye . . . B.Mk. 3891
For no man sholde seen his privetee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3905
I sholde er this han fallen doun for sleepe, . . . B.NP. 3987
"That sholden kepe and reulen this citee; . . . B.NP. 4234
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn? . . . B.NP. 4236
And hym comanded that he sholde abyde, . . . B.NP. 4270
That no man sholde been to recchelees . . . . B.NP. 4297
Which signified he sholde anhanged bee? . . . B.NP. 4330
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf, . . . . B.NP. 4332
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne, . . . B.NP. 4334
It semed as that hevene sholde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4591
Yit sholde I seyn as wys god helpe me . . . . B.NP. 4598 *var*
For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see, . . . B.NP. 4621
That jangleth whan he sholde holde his pees.' . . B.NP. 4625
Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn, . . . . C.Doc. 16
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be; . . . C.Doc. 36
He sholde telle it to no creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 144
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed. . . . . C.Doc. 145
Parfouned sholde been ful subtilly, . . . . . C.Doc. 151
And wolde have preeved it, as sholde a knyght, . C.Doc. 193
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451
A capitayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse; . . . . C.Pard. 582
Than I yow sholde to hasardours allye; . . . . C.Pard. 616
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yeve yow reed, . . . C.Pard. 744
To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace? . . . C.Pard. 783
Of God, that sholde lyve so murye as I!' . . . . C.Pard. 843
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye, . C.Pard. 845
That I ne sholde wedded be but ones. . . . . D.WB. 13
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . . D.WB. 31
Why sholde men speke of it vileynye. . . . . D.WB. 34
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . . D.WB. 72
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . . D.WB. 108
Why sholde men elles in hir bookes sette . . . . D.WB. 129
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement, . . D.WB. 131
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure. . . . D.WB. 138
What sholde I bye it on my flessh so deere? . . . D.WB. 167
What sholde I taken heede hem for to plese, . . D.WB. 213
Though I right now sholde make my testament, . D.WB. 424
Yet sholde he faille of his conclusioun. . . . . D.WB. 430
Ye sholde been al pacient and meke, . . . . . D.WB. 434
He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke! . . . D.WB. 463
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . D.WB. 535
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me; . . . . . D.WB. 568
What sholde I seye, but at the monthes ende . . D.WB. 627
That, for he sholde alwey upon hire thynke, . . D.WB. 753
She sholde tellen of his disfigure. . . . . D.WB. 960
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . D.WB. 892
That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde; . . . . D.WB. 966
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne; . . . D.WB. 994
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience . . D.WB. 1032
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be!' . . . . . D.WB. 1069
That therfore sholden ye be gentil men, . . . . D.WB. 1111
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . D.WB. 1210
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . E.Mch. 1271
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
They sholde syngen if that they were hent; . . . D.Fri. 1311
Another day if that I sholde yow seche?' . . . D.Fri. 1411
He sholde be sauf, but that we wolde hym hente,— D.Fri. 1500
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wynne, . . D.Fri. 1606
Into the temple whan they sholde gon . . . . . D.Sum. 1896
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe; . . . . . D.Sum. 2012
Toward the place ther he sholde deye, . . . . D.Sum. 2028
Comandynge hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; . . D.Sum. 2065
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght? . . D.Sum. 2072
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle. . . . D.Sum. 2077
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle. . . D.Sum. 2078
What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee, . . D.Sum. 2207
Who sholde make a demonstracion . . . . . D.Sum. 2224 *var*
That everyman sholde have yliche his part, . . . D.Sum. 2225
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be . . . D.Sum. 2249





That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente, . . E.Cl. 89
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake, . E.Cl. 137
And that a straunge successour sholde take . . . E.Cl. 138
Wedde hire oonly, if ever he wedde sholde. . . . E.Cl. 245
Telle what womman that it sholde be; . . . . E.Cl. 247
That unto swich a weddyng sholde falle. . . . . E.Cl. 259
Approcheth, that this weddyng sholde be, . . . E.Cl. 261
The markys sholde wedde, and if she myghte . . E.Cl. 279
She sholde brynge into his hous, he bad . . . . E.Cl. 373
That wommen sholde dispoillen hire right there; . E.Cl. 374
Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . . E.Cl. 383
Whan that he sholde out of the chambre go. . . . E.Cl. 515
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe . . E.Cl. 583
That no man sholde knowe of his entente, . . . E.Cl. 587
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this mateere, . . E.Cl. 591
Out of youreself for no wo sholde outreye— . . . E.Cl. 643
A wyf, as of hirself, no thing ne sholde . . . . E.Cl. 720
I seye, he bad they sholde countrefete . . . . E.Cl. 743
Sholde nat telle whos children they were . . . . E.Cl. 770
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded be . . . E.Cl. 771
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng, . . . . E.Cl. 878
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle, . . . E.Cl. 990
This storie is seyd, nat for that wyves sholde . . E.Cl. 1142
Sholde be constant in adversitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1146
What sholde I yow reherce in special . . . . . E.Mch. 1221
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle! . . . . . E.Mch. 1232
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . . . E.Mch. 1371
That with hem sholde I never lyve in reste; . . . E.Mch. 1426
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avoutrye. . . . E.Mch. 1435
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . . . E.Mch. 1437
Than that myn heritage sholde falle . . . . . E.Mch. 1439
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore woot I . . . E.Mch. 1442
For whiche causes man sholde take a wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1445
And for they sholde leccherye eschue, . . . . . E.Mch. 1451
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . . E.Mch. 1453
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit. . . . E.Mch. 1504
And been assented fully that he sholde . . . . E.Mch. 1575
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584
How sholde I thanne, that lyve in swich plesaunce . E.Mch. 1650
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, E.Mch. 1707
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
That he sholde go biforn with his cliket. . . . . E.Mch. 2151
I may nat, certes, though I sholde dye, . . . . E.Mch. 2181
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree . . . . E.Mch. 2210
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde . . . . E.Mch. 2301
Thanne sholde I clymbe wel ynogh,' quod she, . . E.Mch. 2344
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice . . . . . E.Mch. 2433
And cause why, it sholde reported be, . . . . E.Mch. 2435
If he sholde hire discryven every part; . . . . F.Sq. 40
And for his tale sholde seme the bettre, . . . . F.Sq. 102
And how and whanne it sholde y-harded be, . . . F.Sq. 245
That sholde yow devysen swich array. . . . . F.Sq. 282
I sholde to the knotte condescende . . . . . F.Sq. 407
Ther doublenesse or feynyng sholde approche, . . F.Sq. 556
And eek that he repaire sholde ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 589
Ne sholde upon hym take no maistrie . . . . . F.Fkl. 747
Thynges that rigour sholde never atteyne; . . . F.Fkl. 775
That never sholde ther be defaut in here. . . . F.Fkl. 790
Therwith he was, if men sholde hym discryve, . . F.Fkl. 931,
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . F.Fkl. 971
What deyntee sholde a man han in his lyf . . . F.Fkl. 1003
He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . F.Fkl. 1156
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . F.Fkl. 1220
That she and every wight sholde wene and seye . F.Fkl. 1267
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see; . . . F.Fkl. 1307
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever this sholde happe, . F.Fkl. 1342
Why sholde I thanne to dye been in drede? . . . F.Fkl. 1386
Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,— . F.Fkl. 1411
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419
But if ye sholde youre trouthe kepe and save! . . F.Fkl. 1478
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; F.Fkl. 1519
Than ye to me sholde breke thus youre trouthe, . F.Fkl. 1530
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . . . F.Fkl. 1550
And whan this mayden sholde unto a man . . . G.SN. 127
He sholde never mo biwreyen here; . . . . . G.SN. 150
And in youre yowthe thus ye sholden dye; . . . G.SN. 158
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . G.SN. 313
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede . G.SN. 513
That no man sholde doon men swich penaunce . . G.SN. 530
By cause of which men sholde hym reverence, . . G.CY. 631
What sholde I tellen eche proporcioun . . . . G.CY. 754
Sholde rewe o singuleer mannes folye. . . . . G.CY. 997
Thanne why sholde al the remenant have a blame, . G.CY. 1004
'What!' quod this chanoun, 'sholde I be untrewe? . G.CY. 1042
What sholde I tarien al the longe day? . . . . G.CY. 1221
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be? . . . . G.CY. 1238
To me ye sholde paye moore, y-wis.' . . . . . G.CY. 1363
I sholde be deed; ther were noon oother weye.' . . G.CY. 1374
Than that ye sholden falle in swiche mescheef.' . . G.CY. 1378
After that day; and whan that this preest sholde . G.CY. 1382
That they sholden discovere it unto noon, . . . G.CY. 1465
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve. . H.Mcp. 79
He koude, whan he sholde telle a tale; . . . . H.Mcp. 135
Sholde nat been kept in noon awayt, certayn; . . H.Mcp. 149
That no man sholde han put hym from hire grace; . H.Mcp. 159
For man sholde hym avyse what he speeke; . . . H.Mcp. 324
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my fest, . . . I.Pars. 35
And bede oure Hoost he sholde to hym seye . . . I.Pars. 65
sholde gladly herknen and enquere with . . . . I.Pars. 80–5

**Should**—*Continued*

contricioun, and how he sholde be contrit, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
—neither God ne man—ne sholde never knowe . . I.Pars. 140–5
and nat by tresor, therfore sholde he . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
oother, if they myghte; for how sholden they love . I.Pars. 200–5
they sholde dye anon, but certes, they shal . . . I.Pars. 210–5
synnes, certes, he sholde have moore . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
thynges sholde have lordshipe over that . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
as thus: God sholde have . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
that it sholde have over sensualitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
oonly sholde han been honoured in alle . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
Goddes sone of hevene sholde al this peyne endure. . I.Pars. 280–5
And also a man sholde sorwe . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
contricioun sholde be wonder sorweful and anguissous, . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
ful wys, for, soothly, he ne sholde nat . . . have corage . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
so myghty that he sholde nat have . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
God to yow ye sholde nat eten of every . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde dyen.' . I.Pars. 325–30
amenuseth the love that men sholde han . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
hath noght, or weneth that he sholde have hem . . I.Pars. 395–400
of grace that sholde have turned hym to . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
thynges sholde men suffre paciently, for . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
that a man sholde haten his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
debonaire lif espirituel, that sholde kepen . . . I.Pars. 560–5
feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
or of helle, sholden bowe'; for it is so . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
suffreth it, for folk sholden yeve the moore . . . I Pars. 605–10
wratthe, which that he sholde quenche, . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
synne, yet sholde men douten hem, for . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
how that men sholde plese the peple, and he answerde, I.Pars. 650–5
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
and slouthe sholde men exercise hemself . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
men sholde nat slepe, that is by the . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
and that is the ende why that men sholde do goode werkes; . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
and this sholde been in herte by stedefast. . . . I Pars. 735–40
wherfore thise lordes ne sholde nat muche glorifien . I.Pars. 755–60
Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to . . . . I Pars. 765–70
signifieth that he sholde deffenden hooly . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
sholde be served in his estaat and his . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
sellen the soules that lambes sholde kepen, . . . I.Pars. 790–5
ther as they sholde nat yeven, to hem . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
synne, she sholde be beten with staves . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
womman, she sholde be slayn with stones; . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement . . I.Pars. 835–40
and he is an ydolastre. Man sholde loven . . . I.Pars. 860–5
and how sholde I thanne do this . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
lawe of God they sholde be slayn. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
and sholde han been slayn with stones . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
for they bireven alle thise hym that sholde worshipe I.Pars. 900–5
was ordeyned that o man sholde have . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
algate by ordinaunce it sholde be so. . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
oon, thanne sholde she have moo hevedes . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
And also ther ne sholde never be . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
his owene engendrure, ne who sholde have . . . I.Pars. 920–5
sholde been the lasse biloved fro the . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
and forther-over no man ne sholde knowe . . . I.Pars. 920–5
how that a man sholde bere hym with his wif; . . I.Pars. 925–30
Adam, for she sholde nat clayme to . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
she ne sholde nat been holden to lowe, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Man sholde bere hym to his wyf in feith, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
for womman sholde be felawe unto man. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
it so wel that he deyde for it; so sholde a man . . I.Pars. 925–30
Now how that a womman sholde be subget . . . I.Pars. 930–5
hire lord,—algate he sholde be so by . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
She sholde eek serven hym in . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
I woot wel that they sholde setten . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
A wyf sholde eek be mesurable in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
she sholde loven hire housbonde with al . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
So sholde an housbonde eek be . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
the housbondes, so sholde hire herte been, . . . I.Pars. 935–40
terme of al his lif he sholde namoore synge masse; . I.Pars. 965–70
synge masse; and if he dide, he sholde doon . . . I.Pars. 965–70
right so sholde he humble his body . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
by wey of resoun, thanne sholde nat the . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
shrift sholde be ful of teeris, if man . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
and it is short, for it sholde be koud the . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
man sholde be the lasse wery to seyen it, . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
prayest that God sholde foryeve thee . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde a man thynke . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
is confessiouns. A man sholde eek thynke . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Men sholden eek remembren hem of the . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he thynke . . I.Pars. 1070–5
he sholde nat longe persevere in . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
And tolde him what he shulde doon . . . . . BD. 188
'Rather than that I shulde deye . . . . . BD. 240
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even . . . . . BD. 441
I shulde have pleyde the bet at ches, . . . . . BD. 667
Ye sholde be dampned in this cas . . . . . BD. 724
He shulde besette myn herte so, . . . . . BD. 771
They ne sholde have founde to diskryve . . . . BD. 915
'Shulde I now repente me . . . . . BD. 1115
With sorwe, as that I never sholde . . . . . BD. 1199
And pite were I shulde sterve, . . . . . BD. 1265

**Should**—*Continued*

Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle! . . . . Pity. 23
For men ne shulde not knowe hir tirannye,— . . Pity. 67
Allas! that your renoun shoulde be so lowe; . . . Pity. 88
Thyng to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . . Mars. 226
And whan that hit was his, then sholde he drye . . Mars. 251
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde. . . . Mars. 253
That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo; . Mars. 260
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . . . Mars. 287
Shulde have hir rest in somwhat, as by kynde, . . Comp.L. 2
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . Comp.L. 52
Than shulde ye fele wher it were so or noon; . . Comp.L. 76
For to desire that ye shulde love me; . . . . . Comp.L. 86
What shulde I seyn? She lovede Arcite so . . . Anel. 92
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede? . . . Anel. 299
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende, . . . . . PF. 48
That he ne schulde him in the world delyte. . . . PF. 66
That every sterre shulde come into his place . . . PF. 68
Ther it was first, and al shulde out of mynde . . PF. 69
She couchede hem after as they shulde serve, . . PF. 216
What shulde I seyn? Of foules every kynde . . PF. 365
Who-so he be that shulde be his fere; . . . . . PF. 410
Of lower kynde and seyde that shuld nat be . . . PF. 450 *var*
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng, . . PF. 454
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . . PF. 496
'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582
Who shulde recche of that is reccheles? . . . . PF. 593
a-wey, they schulden han defended the . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
'Ol' quod sche, 'my nory, schulde I forsake the . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
forsake the now, and schulde I nat . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
that is innocent. Schulde I thanne redowte . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
citezeens, ne schulde noght bryngen in . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
and comaundede that no man schulde byen . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
ne schulde noght sodeynli henten ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
it schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
certeyn day assigned, that men scholde marken hem Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
he scholde han maked the senatours . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
I am accused that I schulde han disturbed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
that they schulden wilne my destruccioun. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
that scholde duweliche punysche felons, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
hevene schulde governe the erthe. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
no manere that so certeyn thynges schulden be moeved Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Whi schulde I nat remembren that?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
were gadryd to-ward o man, it scholde make . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
nat desserved by no way that ye schulde merveylen. Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
*Boece.* 'Why schulde it nat deliten . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
For al so wel scholde they han . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
I wolde that our tymes sholde torne ayen . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
comunalites), for vertue stille sholde nat elden . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
ful stille, ne schulde nat peryssh e . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
sholde ther duellen a ryght streyte . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
what schulde thilke glorie ben, whan he, of . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
But for-sothe freendes schulde nat ben reknede . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
that men wenen scholde maken . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
of gold, yit sholde it nevere staunchen . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
of wikkide men schulde ben the lesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
scholde thilke honour maken hym . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
for he scholde seme myghty? But of . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
gentil men for that thei ne schulde nat owtrayen . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
it schulde seme ryght foul. And for-thi . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'ne scholde men . . . seken . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
thynges men schulde bysech e the help of . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
this thing I trowe that we schulde first enquere . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
parfyt good schulde be more worthy than . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
god, and it scholde semen that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
schulde ben addide to thise forseide . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
quod sche, 'for elles it schulde seme . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
stones with the white, ne scholden not cleren the lookynge . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
manere be alle thinges, he scholde seen . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
schulde ther noon duellen to no wyght.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
seyn, how schulde men deme the sothe . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
'a litel here byforn, that men schulde doute . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
schulde nat have no ful suffisaunce?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
thynges ne scholde nat be.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
foule and vyl schulden ben honoured and . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
heryed, and the precious vesselis schulden ben defouled . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
it scholde seme to som folk that this were . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
he schulde seen thanne that thilke lordis . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
partie of the peyne to schrewes scholde ben alegged . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
wrecchid wil scholde langwisse withouten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5

y-graunted, ther nys nat why he scholde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50

'Why sholde he nat?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60

woldest fayn lernen that it ne sholde nat longe endure; Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5

it sholde seme, that he ne scholde nat oonly leven . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80

thanne scholde it semen to the, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90

that men scholden tormenten, hym that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400

advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

betre profiten to men, it scholde be torned . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

thei sholden seken out the maladyes of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

men scholden more ryghtfully han pite of hem . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5

(That is to seyn thei scholden accuse . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10

that they scholden putten adoun the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10

scholde cesen to seme wondres.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5

thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folyly. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90

adversite, for thei ne scholden nat waxen . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20

harde thinges, for that thei scholden confermen . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20

haboundaunt of schrewes scholde ben abated. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20

good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30

thinges ne scholden nat han ben doon. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40

thei scholden departen from hir welle . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5

the heye cercle of hevene sholde thriste; . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

that the gold sholde han ben founde; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5

ne sholde ther be no stedefast prescience . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80

neither mede ne peyne). And it scholde seme . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5

vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20

desiren? Thanne scholde ther be don . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5

For what scholde any wyght hopen to . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5

god, or why scholde he preien to god, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5

ne scholde ther duelle outrely no doute. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

to that, scholden thanne thingis . . . ben constreyned . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60

tydinges of thingis to comen scholden ben necessarie. Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5

But that ne scholde we nat demen; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70

scholde ben dirknesse of opinoun, nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5

and by wit)—we scholde rathir preise . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

devyne thought. Ne it ne scholde nat semen . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80

manere is it I-doon, for that it sholde contynue . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5

but it sholde rathir ben clepid . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . . TC.1. 17

Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . . TC.1. 68

That Grekes sholden swich a peple bringe . . . TC.1. 73

For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde . . . TC.1. 76

Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stere, . . . . TC.1. 228

that sodenly hym thoght he shold dyen . . . . TC.1. 306 *var*

That thou biset were on swich oon that sholde . . TC.1. 521

He sholde falle, or elles soone dye; . . . . . TC.1. 728

'What! sholde he therfor fallen in despair, . . . TC.1. 813

By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe! . . . . TC.1. 861

As though men sholde han led him into helle, . . TC.1. 872

Thee sholde nevere han tid thus fair a grace. . . TC.1. 907

And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere. . . . TC.1. 917

But natheles, though that I sholde deye, . . . . TC.1. 930

That to my lady I desiren sholde . . . . . TC.1. 1032

And my good worde al shold I lyve evere . . . TC.5. 1081 *var*

It sholde ben! ' Som jape I trowe is this! . . . . TC.2. 130

That certeinly, though that I sholde deye, . . . TC.2. 172

What sholde I peynte or drawen it on lengthe . . TC.2. 262

What sholde I lenger proces of it make? . . . . TC.2. 292

Lo, here is al! What sholde I more seye? . . . TC.2. 321

Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!'— . . TC.2. 325

Were hanged, than I sholde be his baude, . . . TC.2. 353

As wel as thee, if that I sholde assente . . . . TC.2. 356

What is your reed I sholde don of this?'— . . . TC.2. 389

Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, . . . TC.2. 411

Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende? . . . TC.2. 413

As though he sholde have led the newe daunce! . . TC.2. 553

Sholde I now love, and putte in jupartye . . . . TC.2. 772

'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love, . . TC.2. 848

What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde? . . . TC.2. 965

It sholde maken every wight to dulle . . . . . TC.2. 1035

And that she sholde han his conning excused, . . TC.2. 1079

Than to his lust! What sholde I more seye? . . TC.2. 1134

'And eek I n'ot what that I sholde him seye.' . . TC.2. 1206

What sholde I drecche, or telle of his array? . . . TC.2. 1264

What sholde I make of this a long sermoun? . . . TC.2. 1299

'Thou thinkest now, "How sholde I don al this? . TC.2. 1506

What sholde I lenger,' quod he, 'do you dwelle?'— . TC.2. 1614

What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien? . . . . TC.2. 1622

And was the first time he sholde her preye . . . TC.2. 1756

Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . . TC.3. 81

Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne, . . . TC.3. 151

Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . TC.3. 377

I sholde wene it were a bauderye. . . . . TC.3. 397

Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . TC.3. 431

Of Troilus that I rehersen sholde . . . . . TC.3. 493

How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . TC.3. 504

Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faile; . . . TC.3. 523

A certein houre in which she comen sholde! . . . TC.3. 532

To telle him whan the Grekes sholden flee,— . . TC.3. 544

By this and that, she sholde him not escape, . . TC.3. 557

And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'— . . TC.3. 562

For, rather than men sholde him ther aspye, . . . TC.3. 573

As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle? . . . TC.3. 593

'Ey! God forbede that it sholde falle,' . . . . TC.3. 761

Him nevere falsen whil ye liven sholde. . . . . TC.3. 784

How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste, . . TC.3. 797

Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, . . . TC.3. 957

Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her gesse, . . TC.3. 984

Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . . . TC.3. 1014

For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte. . TC.3. 1082

With kissing al that tale sholde breke, . . . . TC.3. 1403

Ne sholde in veyn escape in no manere, . . . . TC.3. 1412

For how sholde I my lif an houre save, . . . . TC.3. 1476

How sholde I longe, allas, fro you sojorne? . . . TC.3. 1484

Yit sholde I bet enduren al my peyne.'— . . . TC.3. 1491

That Troilus was warned that he sholde, . . . . TC.3. 1669

Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe, . . . . TC.3. 1763

Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . . TC.4. 19

Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilanye! . . . . TC.4. 21

When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . TC.4. 64

And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . . TC.4. 75

On hem that sholden for the tretis go, . . . . TC.4. 136

Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, . . . . . TC.4. 153

Or rather dyen than she sholde go; . . . . . TC.4. 163

They sholden hir confusioun desire. . . . . TC.4. 186

It was for naught: it moste ben and sholde, . . . TC.4. 216

'Thou biddest me I sholde love another . . . . TC.4. 456

How that it sholde a lasse peine be . . . . . TC.4. 478

How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive? . . TC.4. 495

It sholde not be suffred me to erre, . . . . . TC.4. 549

I sholde han also blame of every wight, . . . . TC.4. 551

As n'olde God but-if I sholde have . . . . . TC.4. 566

And thyn estat, she sholde go with me! . . . . TC.4. 584

Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? . . TC.4. 607

At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, . . . TC.4. 636

Bicause that she sholde from that route . . . . TC.4. 717

'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus? . . . TC.4. 764

How sholde a fissh withoute water dure? . . . . TC.4. 765

How sholde a plaunte or other creature . . . . TC.4. 767

It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse . . . . . TC.4. 803

To han this fare, he sholde not come here . . . TC.4. 920

That God sholde han no parfit cleer witinge . . . TC.4. 991

That in this world he lenger liven sholde. . . . TC.4. 1190

I moste come: for whider sholde I gon, . . . . TC.4. 1361

Or how mischaunce sholde I dwellen there . . . TC.4. 1362

I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. . . . . TC.4. 1365

In cas ye sholden to your fader go, . . . . . TC.4. 1509

Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . . . TC.4. 1523

For any womman that ye sholde so! . . . . . TC.4. 1557

That floureth yit: how foule I sholde it shende, . . TC.4. 1577

And with what filthe it spotted sholde be, . . . TC.4. 1578

If in this forme I sholde with you wende. . . . TC.4. 1579

My name sholde I nevere ayeinward winne: . . . TC.4. 1581

Was al, that she departe sholde a-morwe. . . . TC.5. 14

But at the yate ther she sholde out-ride, . . . . TC.5. 32

Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care. . . TC.5. 54

With any thing her ese, that she sholde . . . . TC.5. 111

A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle finde . . . . TC.5. 125

'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure, . . . . TC.5. 239

Anon biginne he sholde for to grone, . . . . . TC.5. 247

And therwithal his body sholde sterte, . . . . TC.5. 253

That of the fere his body sholde quake; . . . . TC.5. 256

And therwithal he sholde a noise make, . . . . TC.5. 257

And seme as though he sholde falle depe . . . . TC.5. 258

Another time he sholde mightily . . . . . TC.5. 262

On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke, . . . . TC.5. 272

That no wight sholde maken melodye. . . . . TC.5. 462

Had of him routhe, and that they seyen sholde, . . TC.5. 626

Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche: . . . . TC.5. 797

Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . . TC.5. 880

If he ne wiste that the cite sholde . . . . . TC.5. 906

What sholde I telle his wordes that he seyde? . . TC.5. 946

If that I sholde on any Grek han routhe, . . . TC.5. 1000

It sholde be yourselven, by my trouthe! . . . . TC.5. 1001

Allas, that swich a cas me sholde falle! . . . . TC.5. 1064

For through the deth my wo sholde have an ende, . TC.5. 1273

The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie, . . . TC.5. 1550

What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde; . . . TC.5. 1732

Of othres hond that either deye sholde. . . . . TC.5. 1764

And sholden al our herte on hevene caste. . . . TC.5. 1825

So loude that he shulde drenche . . . . . HF.1. 205

And ther his folk he shulde fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 237

What shulde I speke more queynte, . . . . . HF.1. 245

And for I sholde the bet abreyde, . . . . . HF.2. 51

How that yet she shulde here all this, . . . . . HF.2. 197

Ther as hit shulde not apaire. . . . . HF.2. 248

So palpable they shulden be. . . . . HF.2. 361

**Should**—*Continued*

Hit shulde shenden al my sighte, . . . . . HF.2. 508
What shulde I make lenger tale . . . . . HF.3. 192
Lo! how shulde I now telle al this? . . . . . HF.3. 251
What shulde I more telle of this? . . . . . HF.3. 423
And bad that he shulde faste goon, . . . . . HF.3. 479
Shulde thus be shamed gilteles! . . . . . HF.3. 544
As al the world shulde overthrowe. . . . . HF.3. 550
I shulde bothe here and see, . . . . . HF.3. 802
But God forbede but men shulde leve . . . . . LGW. 10
But goddis forbode but men schulde leve . . . . LGW.G. 10
Is for men schulde autoriteis beleve, . . . . . LGW.G. 83
Of this flour, whan that it shulde unclose . . . . LGW. 111
I bad men sholde me my couche make; . . . . LGW. 205
Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde . . . . LGW. 245
And for men schulde set on hem no lak; . . . . LGW.G. 298
A god ne sholde nat be thus agreved, . . . . . LGW. 345
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thoght, . . . LGW. 373
For of Alceste schulde thy wrytynge be, . . . . LGW.G. 532
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake . . . . LGW. 619
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee . . . LGW. 784
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . . . LGW. 835
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte, . . . LGW. 1000
But it shuld lesten al to long a whyle . . . . . LGW. 1003 *var*
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete? . . . LGW. 1042
And bad his sone how that he sholde make . . . LGW. 1134
This is theffect: what sholde I more seyn? . . . LGW. 1180
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . LGW. 1489
To him hir herte bare, he shulde be . . . . . LGW. 1520
Than that men shulde a lover him espye. . . . LGW. 1537
She sholde lede with this lusty knyghte!' . . . . LGW. 1542
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day, . . . LGW. 1640
For wel thoghte he she shulde nat be geten. . . . LGW. 1753
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name, . . LGW. 1845
That Tarquyn shulde y-banysshed be therfore, . . LGW. 1863
Til thilke tyme he shulde y-freten be. . . . . LGW. 1951
So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyffe; . . LGW. 2001
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?' . . . LGW. 2025
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . . . . LGW. 2059
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see. . . . . LGW. 2113
Ascaunce that he shulde hyt wel y-see, . . . . LGW. 2203
What shulde I telle more hir compleynynge? . . . LGW. 2218
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . . . LGW. 2332
She shulde hym yeve what she geten myghte. . . . LGW. 2370
As I or other trewe lovere sholde, . . . . . LGW. 2511
That of the shefe she shulde be the corne. . . . LGW. 2579
In malyce, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2595
What sholde it han avayled to werreye? . . . . Form.A. 25
Though that I sholde in your presence ben ever, . Bal.Co. 3.
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . Bal.Ch. 25
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and . . . . Astr. 132–9
in whiche manere I shuld come to the houre . . . Astr. 139–45
And though she shulde an honged be; . . . . . RR. 453
For colde she shulde have dyed there. . . . . RR. 456
What shulde I more to you devyse; . . . . . RR. 790
What shulde I tel you more of it? . . . . . RR. 1387
That I shuide al encombred be . . . . . RR. 1389
Than he shulde feele in every veyne . . . . . RR. 1496
Wherof shulde I abaisshen soo? . . . . . RR. 1552
Rebellith there that he shulde plese; . . . . . RR. 1937
For god defende that I shulde make . . . . . RR. 1948
Comfort or helthe now shuld I have, . . . . . RR. 1963
He shulde not fynden in certeyn . . . . . RR. 1989
For why or wherfore shulde ye . . . . . RR. 2063
Shulde hym contene jolily . . . . . RR. 2248
For men shulde, where so evere they be, . . . . RR. 2308
It shulde have be more worth to thee . . . . . RR. 2501
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo . . . . . RR. 2593
And trowe thei shulde nevere escape, . . . . . RR. 2753
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve. . . . . RR. 2778
Whether I shulde passe or nought, . . . . . RR. 2980
Shulde of the Roser lady be, . . . . . RR. 3044
That noon shulde hardy be ne bolde, . . . . . RR. 3061
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere; . . . . . RR. 3071
My body shulde in pecys small, . . . . . RR. 3095
Than any weyes it shulde fall . . . . . RR. 3096
That ye wratthed shulde ben with me.' . . . . RR. 3097
I shulde not from his hondis scape. . . . . RR. 3166
Whanne peyne he seide I shulde fele. . . . . RR. 3182
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette . . . . . RR. 3327
For that shulde moche availe me. . . . . RR. 3342
Than do that you shulde displese. . . . . RR. 3418
He shuld yit rewen on thi peyne. . . . . RR. 3460
Save that he loveth; wherfore ye shulde . . . . RR. 3515
Shuld ye therfore willen hym ill? . . . . . RR. 3536
Ye shulde hym spare more all oute . . . . . RR. 3537
A man shulde nat to moche assaye . . . . . RR. 3684
Ne shulde not have be hardy, . . . . . RR. 3850
'Why slepist thou, whanne thou shulde wake?' . . RR. 4008
Where thou shulde be straunge of chere, . . . . RR. 4014
Thanne slouthe shulde in me be founde. . . . . RR. 4084
For men and hors shulde not atteyne . . . . . RR. 4201
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns. . . . . RR. 4308
Thanne shulde I fallen in wanhope. . . . . RR. 4432
Shulde ay be reles to my woo. . . . . RR. 4440
For how shult I evermore hym sene? . . . . . RR. 4516
How shulde he oute? By whos prowesse, . . . . RR. 4519
Men shulde hym snybbe bittirly . . . . . RR. 4533
Resoun me seide what shulde falle. . . . . RR. 4539
And shulde I repente? Nay, parde, . . . . . RR. 4547
A fals traitour thanne shulde I be. . . . . RR. 4548

**Should**—*Continued*

Shulde I at myscheef hate hym? Nay, . . . . . RR. 4552
Shulde I therfore cunne hym mawgre? . . . . . RR. 4559
And waken whanne I shulde wynke; . . . . . RR. 4568
*L'Amaunt.* 'Of that he seide I shulde be . . . . RR. 4661
Lightly thou shulde escapen oute . . . . . RR. 4678
For he shulde setten all his wille . . . . . RR. 4851
And faile shulde successioun, . . . . . RR. 4857
Her children shulde, whanne they ben deede, . . . RR. 4861
For men therynne shulde hem delite, . . . . . RR. 4866
In fruyt they shulde hem dolyte; . . . . . RR. 5031
For litel shulde a man telle, . . . . . RR. 5053
Noon shulde hir please, but he were woode, . . . RR. 5065
As curteis shulde and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 5081
Good love shulde engendrid be . . . . . RR. 5089
Withoute more (what shulde I glose?) . . . . RR. 5097
Shulde not loves lore alowe. . . . . RR. 5175
He shulde not bide so long til he . . . . . RR. 5232
For how shulde he a-shamed be . . . . . RR. 5255
Man shulde maken his requeste . . . . . RR. 5287
And he goodly shulde it fulfille, . . . . . RR. 5289
Certys he shulde ay freendly be, . . . . . RR. 5381
How shulde love withynne hym be, . . . . . RR. 5397
Thanne shulde they sene who freendis ware. . . . RR. 5458
In whom no man shulde affye, . . . . . RR. 5480
The lasse bigiled he shulde have bene, . . . . RR. 5572
Everiche man shulde be seke, . . . . . RR. 5729
Such wikkidnesse ne shulde fall. . . . . RR. 5794
But he shulde yeve, that most good hadde, . . . RR. 5795
We shulde fynde, I trowe not oon. . . . . RR. 5802
My talis shulden me be quytt, . . . . . RR. 6088
Though that I shulde be slayne right now, . . . RR. 6132
Shulde lede a wikked lyf, parfey, . . . . . RR. 6228
For he shulde go with lambis whyte, . . . . . RR. 6261
That shulde defende it fro withynne. . . . . RR. 6276
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . . . . RR. 6384
As shulde a maister of dyvyne; . . . . . RR. 6488
What shulde he yeve that likketh his knyf? . . . RR. 6502
How shulde I bi his word hym leve? . . . . . RR. 6540
Shulde with his honde and body alway, . . . . RR. 6574
A parfit man ne shulde seke . . . . . RR. 6587
Yit shulde he selle all his substaunce . . . . . RR. 6595
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete, . . . . . RR. 6620
Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden. . . . . RR. 6666
Al shulde I dye, and be putt doun . . . . . RR. 6775
For though I shulde beten be, . . . . . RR. 6839
That is for folk it shulde se. . . . . RR. 6910
But they ne shulde not willen so, . . . . . RR. 6920
Of whiche men shulden done justice: . . . . . RR. 7036
He shulde soone delyvered be. . . . . RR. 7074
That al quyk we shulden hym brenne, . . . . . RR. 7082
And shulde it kepen and mayntenen . . . . . RR. 7175
Whom shulden folk worshipen so . . . . . RR. 7239
Shulde princes and these lordis wise . . . . . RR. 7262
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive, . . . . RR. 7265
That men shulde humble abit dispise, . . . . . RR. 7272
No man shulde hate, as thynkith me, . . . . . RR. 7274
Ye shulde have a stark lesyng . . . . . RR. 7290
He shulde knowe hem bothe two; . . . . . RR. 7434
And so it shulde you nat displese, . . . . . RR. 7495
Why shulde men sey me such a thyng . . . . . RR. 7599
Ye shulde hym sene so ofte nede, . . . . . RR. 7631
That ye shulde take hym with the dede. . . . . RR. 7632

**Shoulder**

A mantelet upon his shulder hangynge, . . . . A.Kn. 2163
Thanne have I in latoun a sholder boon . . . . C.Pard. 350
or in a shulder-boon of a sheepe! I kan . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
upon his blissed shulder the croys, upon . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . TC.2. 1671

**Shouldered**

He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre, . . A.Prol. 549

**Shoulders**

And therwith he his shuldres overspradde. . . . A.Prol. 678
Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two, . . . A.Kn. 1964
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . . A.Kn. 2136
Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere, . . . . A.Kn. 2900
And hente hym by the sholdres myghtily . . . . A.Mil. 3475
Right faire shuldres, and body long, . . . . . BD. 951
the scholdres of Hercules, the whiche scholdres . . Bo.4.m.7. 1610–5
On her shuldres gan sustene . . . . . HF.3. 320
And bar upon his shuldres hye, . . . . . HF.3. 345
Upon his shuldres, and the fame . . . . . HF.3. 372
And on his shuldres bar up than, . . . . . HF.3. 410
Aboute hir shuldris here and there, . . . . . RR. 328
Hise shuldris of a large brede, . . . . . RR. 825
On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen, . . . . RR. 6903
Make folkes shuldris aken. . . . . RR. 6908

**Shouldest**

But that thou sholdest trewely forthren me . . . A.Kn. 1137
Thou sholdest never out of this grove pace, . . . A.Kn. 1602
That thou ne sholdest dyen of myn hond, . . . A.Kn. 1603
Thou sholdest have, as I am trewe smyth; . . . A.Mil. 3781
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
Nere thou oure brother sholdestou nat thryve! . . D.Sum. 1944
And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde.' . . G.CY. 696
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreyne . . . H.Mcp. 329
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet mateere. . . I.Pars. 28
desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
comanded that thou sholdest nat coveite . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'— . . . . . BD. 187
seedes in feeldes, thou sholdest han in . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90

**Shouldest**—*Continued*
why thow sholdest wene thi-self a wrecche; . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
beaute to ben desired, why scholdestow ben sory . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
scholdestow rejoysen the for to holden . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
'Whi sholdestow nat byknowen it,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
thou schuldest merveillen, sith thow hast . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
thou scholdest knowe the mowynge of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
'And why?'—'For tha tthou sholdest nevere spede.'— TC.1. 774
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye, . TC.3. 282
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . . . TC.5. 351
Thus sholdestow thy drem a-right expounde!' . . TC.5. 1288
And sholdest, as by lynage and by ryght, . . . LGW. 1820
Why sholdestow my realtee oppresse? . . . . . Fort. 60
Thou shuldist ben to daungerous. . . . . RR. 2824
Thou shuldest nat warned be for me; . . . . . RR. 3669
Dogged and fell thou shuldist be, . . . . . RR. 4028
Whanne thou shuldist wake thou art a slepe. . . RR. 4046
Though that thou shuldist for thi sothe-sawe . . RR. 6125
**Shout**
With that gan al her meyne for to shoute, . . . TC.2. 614
That every wyght gan on hem shoute, . . . . HF.3. 718
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . LGW. 635
**Shouting**
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . A.Kn. 2953
And shoutyng of the men and wommen eek; . . . B.NP. 4577
And with the showtyng whan the song was do . . PF. 693
**Shouts**
Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . . . B.NP. 4585
**Shove**
For leveful is, with force force of showve; . . . A.Rv. 3912
**Shoved** *see* **Shof, Shoven**
**Shoven** (*past part.*)
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . . F.Fkl. 1281
shalt ben shoven, nat thider that thow . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shove! . . . . TC.3. 1026
And thus by reporte was hir name y-shove, . . . LGW. 726
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shōve In Englyssh, . LGW. 1381
**Shoveth**
the wynd shouveth the. Yif thow castest thi . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
**Shoving**
Ther was greet showvyng, bothe to and fro, . . . H.Mcp. 53
**Show**
And on a courser, for to shewe his face, . . . . . A.Kn. 2677
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye . . A.Mil. 3383
God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . . . B.ML. 477
As wel to shewen his heighe magnificence, . . . B.ML. 1000
Somtyme shewen they thyn heriynge. . . . . B.Pri. 1649
wommen and hir resouns, I shal shewe yow . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
that, ne shewe hym nat thy wille and . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
I shewe yow whanne and wherfore that . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
hem and shewe hem youre largesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
And therfore wol I shewe yow how ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
as ye putten to me and shewen; . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude pleyne . B.NP. 4543
And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . C.Pard. 336
That shewe I first, my body to warente, . . . . C.Pard. 338
Of patriarkes and bishoppes I shewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 343
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones . . C.Pard. 347
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,— . D.WB. 283
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe. . . . D.WB. 292
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . . D.WB. 354
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . . . . D.WB. 356
To shewen hym the peynes that ther were, . . . D.Sum. 1679
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690
Though I so freendly yow my conseil shewe. . . . D.Sum. 1849
But shewe to me al thy confessioun.' . . . . . D.Sum. 2093
To shewe swich a probleme to the frere? . . . . D.Sum. 2219
Or elles koude he showe wel swich mateere,— . . E.Cl. 90
Of audience, to shewen oure requeste, . . . . E.Cl. 104
Shewe now youre pacience in youre werkyng, . . E.Cl. 495
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this mateere, . E.Cl. 591
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille; . . . E.Cl. 1208
And shewen yow his joye and his brightnesse.' . . G.SN. 161
To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . . G.SN. 177
Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . . G.SN. 478
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe. . . G.CY. 619
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . G.CY. 661
Though that the feend noght in oure sighte hym shewe, G.CY. 916
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere. . . . G.CY. 1056
To shewen hem thus muche of my science: . . . G.CY. 1124
My konnyng, which that I yow shewen shal. . . G.CY. 1135
Unbokele, and shewe us what is in thy male; . . I.Pars. 26
To shewe yow the wey, in this viage, . . . . . I.Pars. 49
hym,—he moste come forth and shewen hym; . . I.Pars. 170–5
that they mowe shewe to delivere hem fro peyne. . I.Pars. 225–30
yet wol I shewe a partie of hem, as ye . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
to shewe hym swich as he is, and sheweth . . . I.Pars. 390–5
of hem shewen the boce of hir shape, . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
his freendes observede to shewen in hir lyve. . . I.Pars. 425–30
that they shewe thurgh the degisynge, in departynge . I.Pars. 425–30
foule partie shewe they to the peple . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen . . . I.Pars. 870–5
chastitee, to shewe that they been joyned . . . I.Pars. 890–5
lette nat for shame to shewen his . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
Certes a man oghte hastily shewen . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
synne that thow art bounde to shewen . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
most eek shewe thy synne by thyn owene . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And shewe hir shortly—hit is no nay!— . . . . BD. 147
For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe, . . . . Pity. 55
**Show**—*Continued*
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my peyne, . . . Pity. 106
I shal thee shewe mater of to write.' . . . . . PF. 168
She wolde shewe, and sothly what she mente. . . PF. 581
and yif thou maist schewen me that ever . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
it behoveth the to schewen it, and I wol yyve . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
I schal schewe the shortly . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
ye travailen aboute to schewe and to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
'Do,' quod I, 'and schewe me . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
It likethe me to schewe by subtil . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
to schewen wykkydnesse. And ther-of . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
schewe the shortly. For-why yif thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
forth to schewe the verray welefulnesse.' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
to schewe me the causes of the fals . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
were good to schewe in what this . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
to herkne that thow schewe it me.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe the . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
to the undirstondynge, I schal schewe . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
leveful to hem, as I schal wel schewen the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
that he schewe that some of the premysses . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
ben false, or elles he mot schewe that the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
enforcen me to schewe somwhat of it. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
byheste, and to schewen and openen the wey, . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
me nat now to schewen it, that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
to schewe and to speden, whanne I have . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
to schewen that no thing ne bytideth that . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
And, for that this schal mowen schewen by . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . TC.1. 33
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . TC.2. 110
In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetnesse!— . . TC.3. 44
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . . . . TC.4. 1281
N'is but to shewen you my mocioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1291
I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide . . . . . TC.4. 1390
For-which him liked in his songes shewe . . . . TC.5. 631
Al outrely to shewen your entente! . . . . . TC.5. 1694
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene . . . . TC.5. 1714
Wol shewen outward the faireste, . . . . . HF.1. 281
Speke, and shewe him swyche skiles, . . . . . HF.2. 359
To shewe craft, but o sentence. . . . . HF.3. 10
Wilt helpe me to shewe now . . . . . HF.3. 12
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . . . . HF.3. 215
Schewyn his peple pleyn benygnete . . . . . LGW.G. 361
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . . . . L.St. 26
For, though she shewe no pitee unto me, . . . . Comp.A. 59
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede . . . . Comp.A. 67
wol I shewe the under full light reules and naked . . Astr. 5–11
And Lowys, yf so be that I shewe the . . . . Astr. 11–5
shal shewen a table of the verrey moeving of . . Astr. 20–5
that shewen the spaces of the houres of . . . . Astr. 88–92
shal the point of thy label shewen the sprynge of the Astr. 174–9
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . . Astr. 198–209
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . . Astr. 198–209
And *nota* that yf the mone shewe . . . . . Astr. 324–30
So glade that they shewe in syngyng, . . . . . RR. 75
That in that cercle shewen clere. . . . . RR. 1113
For certeynly thou shalt well shewe . . . . . RR. 2130
To shewe hir ought of thyne entent. . . . . RR. 2488
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . . . . RR. 2636
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte, . . . . . RR. 2859
For resoun wole he shewe to thee . . . . . RR. 2875
And late us shewe hym openly . . . . . RR. 3984
And shewe thee withouten fable, . . . . . RR. 4687
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyne, . . . RR. 5252
And hir hornes to shewe derke . . . . . RR. 5340
Forto shewe by experience . . . . . RR. 5478
That shull shewe her hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5854
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . . . . RR. 6384
They nolde shewe more a dele . . . . . RR. 7137
May never John shewe well his myght. . . . . RR. 7167
**Showed**
Was shewed on the wal in portreyynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1938
So it was shewed in that portreiture . . . . . A.Kn. 2036
For thogh the signe shewed a delay, . . . . . A.Kn. 2268
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille. . . . . A.Kn. 2536
And shewed hem ensamples and liknesse. . . . . A.Kn. 2842
shewed hem his cas, and by the manere . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
and that shewed oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
'Now, sire, sith I have shewed yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
ye myghte han shewed it to mo folk, if it hadde been B.Mel. 2430–5
ye han shewed to youre conseillours youre . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
I have shewed yow er this that hire condicioun . . B.Mel. 2665–70
'Sire, now have I shewed yow how . . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
resouns that ye han shewed me, that the . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
unto hire into a pryvee place, and shewed wisely unto hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
han shewed unto us the blessynge of . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace, . . . . E.Cl. 102
She shewed wel, for no worldly unreste . . . . E.Cl. 719
Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence; . . . E.Cl. 922
Ye han youreselven shewed heer to-day . . . . E.Mch. 1506
He shewed hym, er he wente to sopeer, . . . . F.Fkl. 1189

**Showed**—*Continued*

That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1200
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn, . . . G.SN. 284
Of his bosom, and shewed it to the preest. . . . G.CY. 1118
synnes, whiche synnes openly been shewed . . . I.Pars. 170–5
is wel shewed in the synne of Adam . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
in suffraunce and reverence, as shewed Crist . . . I.Pars. 925–30
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed. . Mars. 181
That she ne shewed hit him er hit was brent; . . Anel. 115
But for I shewed yow Arcite . . . . . Anel. 264 *var*
How African hath him Cartage shewed, . . . . PF. 44
To hevene; and shewede him the Galaxye. . . . PF. 56
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,— PF. 57
And after shewede he hym the nyne speres, . . . PF. 59
Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nycete! . . . PF. 572
hadde ben schewed apertely, yif I hadde had liberte Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
ne hadde schewid it me. But certes, al be thow . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
hir to other folk, hath schewyd hir every . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
it hath be schewed and proved by ful many . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
it is clearly schewed, that nevere oon of thilke thynges Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
lyghtly be schewyd how greet is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede . . . the dredes of remes . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
my-self have schewyd the that rewmes . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
It suffiseth that I have schewyd hiderto the forme . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
tho thynges that I have schewed that ne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
and thow hast schewyd me wel that over . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
schewid a litel here byforn that yif ther . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
we han schewyd apertely that alle thinges . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
thei han schewed her propositions ben wont . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
schewyd here byforn that alle thise . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
'And we han schewed that god and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
'Have I nat schewed the,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'It is schewyd,' quod I, 'ne herof mai . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
'And I have schewed,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
'And I have schewyd that god is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
have schewed the the thing that is grettest . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
that have whilom y-schewid it the, and thow hast . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
everiche of hem is declared and schewed by othere. . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
'that it hath ben schewed.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
have gaderid and I-schewid by forseide . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
me this, that I have schewed here-byforn, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
I have schewed that alle thinges that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
And I have schewed that blisfulnesse is . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
I have schewyd the that more unsely ben schrewes . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
I have schewed that thei ben lyke to beestes? . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
as I have schewed ful plentyvously, seken good, but Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
Therfore thanne, as I have schewed . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . . . . TC.1. 159
Shewede wel that men mighte in her gesse . . . TC.1. 286
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe. . . . . TC.1. 487
That shewed his affeccioun withinne; . . . . . TC.3. 1364
Of Troilus be fully shewed here. . . . . TC.4. 28
Han in my drem y-shewed it ful right! . . . . TC.5. 1251
Him shewed hadde in slep the signefiaunce . . . TC.5. 1447
And that this boor was shewed him in figure. . . TC.5. 1449
Here art poetical be shewed; . . . . . HF.3. 5
as ben shewid in Latyn in eny commune . . . . Astr. 11–5
wol not be shewid in so small an instrument . . . Astr. 15–20
as narwe as may be shewed in so small an . . . Astr. 15–20
have shewed the in the speer solide. . . . . Astr. 70–5
shal be shewid more pleyn in the 5 partie of this . Astr. 108–15
of thinges as shal be shewid. . . . . Astr. 115–21
as shal be shewed. And *nota* that this forseide right Astr. 284–6
That shewide me full openly . . . . . RR. 1637
As fayre semblaunt than shewed he me, . . . . RR. 3613
Hath shewed me onely of grace. . . . . RR. 3625
It is well shewed by the dede. . . . . RR. 3836
Ne wist ne shewid in no degre. . . . . RR. 4692
That in the Apocalips is shewed, . . . . . RR. 7391

**Shewedest**

and that schewedestow me ful wel a litel . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
no thing. And thise thinges schewedest thou, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10

**Shewer**

Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour; . . . . A.Mil. 3520
Whan that the grete shour is goon away; . . . . A.Mil. 3574
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle, . . . . TC.4. 47
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . TC.4. 737

**Showers**

Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . . . A.Prol. 1
Whan that men sholde have droghte or elles shoures, . A.Mil. 3196
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . F.Sq. 118

**Showers**—*Continued*

Which May hadde peynted with his softe shoures . F.Fkl. 907
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . TC.1. 470
That after sharpe shoures ben victories. . . . . TC.3. 1064
His lordshipp is so full of shoures, . . . . . RR. 4658

**Showeth**

And sheweth the kyng his seele and his lettre; . . B.ML. 882
to hyndre, whan he sheweth to doon a thyng . . B.Mel. 2385–90
and so sheweth it that ye han . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
The verray preeve sheweth it in dede. . . . . B.NP. 4173
Sheweth youre poure servant Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 179
A lettre, in which he sheweth his entente,. . . . E.Ci. 762
That sheweth wel thou art nat wel disposed; . . H.Mcp. 33
is in helle, for it sheweth hym to the . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
as sheweth heere by the naddre, and . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
the delit of the flessh, as sheweth heere by Eve, . . I.Pars. 330–5
of resoun, as sheweth heere by . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
shewe hym swich as he is, and sheweth hym . . . I.Pars. 390–5
as sheweth wel by Judas. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
been the sones of Helie, as sheweth in . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence . . . . . Pity. 59
That what wyght that first sheweth his presence . Mars. 170
scheweth it nat y-noghe by hym-selve . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
han geten, scheweth othere gapynges . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
than scheweth it wel that the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
But how broode scheweth the errour . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
it scheweth rather al opynly that they been . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
and scheweth hir maneris. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
sche scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
defaute of manye goodis, scheweth it nat . . . that Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
whiche schrewes dignyte scheweth to moche folk; . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
Certes resoun scheweth that god is . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
whiche thing it scheweth cleerly that of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
the toon fro the tothir, thanne scheweth it wel . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse to loken.' Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
For loke now, how greetly scheweth the feblesse . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
And thilke power scheweth ful evidently . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
of alle thise thinges it scheweth wel that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
In this scheweth it wel that to good folk . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth yit that . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
schrewednesse, thanne schewith it clerly . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
and it scheweth wel that the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth forth . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
Thus scheweth it that y may make . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
now scheweth it wel how fer fro the sothe . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that ther nis no fre wil), thanne scheweth it wel . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
ben necessarie. For every signe scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
schewethe more cleerly by the comparysoun . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
so as alle thingis that apiereth or scheweth to the wittes, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte, . . . . TC.5. 1020
That sheweth hit, withouten drede, . . . . . HF.2. 322
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe . . . Astr. 40–5
above the south lyne, that shewith the 24 houres . Astr. 60–5
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 198–209
shewith me the entring of the houre of the . . . Astr. 198–209
as shewith in the almykanteras of thin . . . . Astr. 262–6
amonges othir noble conclusiouns, shewith . . . ascencioun s . . . . . Astr. 277–84
ben streight as a lyne, so as it shewith in . . . . Astr. 277–84
angles as shewith in the figure. . . . . Astr. 284–6
as shewith by thin almykanteras. . . . . Astr. 308–12
quantite of latitude as shewith by thin . . . . Astr. 308–12
of the day precedent, as shewith by the canoun . . Astr. 310–22
Shewith alle thing that stont therby, . . . . . RR. 1586
As it shewith ful wel I-wys; . . . . . RR. 5790
For as thyn abit shewith wele . . . . . RR. 6480
That shewith wel her wikkidnesse. . . . . RR. 6922

**Showing**

shewynge me the perils and the yveles . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge hym semblant B.Mel. 2895–900
confessioun is verray shewynge of synnes . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
schewynge to me the beaute. The whiche . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
the erthe, and, schewing by rednesse hir . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
a maner schewynge of wrecchidnesse that . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
looke upon the brode schewynge contrees . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
to me so cleer and so schewynge by the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
consequence is opene and schewynge of thinges . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
'But now n'enforce I me not in shewinge . . . . TC.4. 1016
In schewyng how that wemen han don mis. . . . LGW.G. 266
Thanne, all abawid in shewing, . . . . . RR. 4041
An outward shewing holynesse, . . . . . RR. 5755

**Shredded**

The whiche she shredde and seeth for hir lyvynge, . E.Cl. 227

**Shrew**

Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907
tresour, than to been holden a shrewe, . . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
But that woodnesse, fallen in a shrewe, . . . . C.Pard. 496
'Shal it be conseil?' seyde the firste shrewe, . . . C.Pard. 819
Wel may that be a proverbe of a shrewe. . . . . D.WB. 284
Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrewe! . . . D.WB. 291
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe, . . . . D.WB. 355
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . . D.WB. 365
And yet was he to me the mooste shrewe; . . . D.WB. 505
And ay delited hym to been a shrewe; . . . . D.Sum. 2044
Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222
Or proud, or elles oothorweys a shrewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1534
But of hir tonge a labbyng shrewe is she; . . . E.Mch. 2428
I trowe he with us be, that ilke shrewe! . . . . G.CY. 917
Of every ordre som shrewe is, *pardee*, . . . . . G.CY. 995
To kepe a shrewe, for it wol nat bee. . . . . H.Mcp. 151
every wikkid schrewe, and for his wikkidnesse is the . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
corage of a likerous schrewe and of an . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
is a schrewe. The whiche wikkide . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
I am that ilke shrewe, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 753
joyned with no shrewe in the same signe; . . . . Astr. 161-5

**Shrewd**

Of shrewed Lameth, and his bigamye? . . . . D.WB. 54
Certes, it was a shrewed conclusioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2224
to his shrewed entente. The thridde is to . . . I.Pars. 495–500
schrewed folk apparailen felonyes ayens . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
that ben yyven to schrewide folk nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
Kevered many a shrewed vyce; . . . . . HF.1. 275
That ye shal have a shrewed name, . . . . . HF.3. 529
Of these two here was a shrewede les, . . . . . LGW. 1545

**Shrewdly**

What, lo, my cherl, lo, yet how shrewedly, . . . D.Sum. 2238

**Shrewdness**

vengen shrewednesse by shrewednesse. And if . . B.Mel. 2720–5
prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734
to wylne schrewydnesse—that cometh . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
for foreyne schrewednesse ne bynymeth nat fro the corages . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
the worst kynde of schrewednesse) ne defouleth ne . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
whiche that schrewednesse hath cast out . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
schrewednesse makith wrecchis, than mot . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
yif that hir schrewednesse ne were fynissched at the leste . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
of schrewednesse, thanne schewith it clerly . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
wikkid to hem that duellen in schrewidnesse.' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
Or is unmighty, for his shrewednesse, . . . . . TC.2. 858
Speke of hem harm and shrewednesse, . . . . . HF.3. 537
Though hit be noght—for shrewednesse . . . . . HF.3. 763
I am not wery of shrewidnesse. . . . . RR. 7322

**Shrewdnesses**

iniquitees and shrewednesses, and nat God of . . I.Pars. 440–5
mowen oonly but schrewednesses, this . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
and performen felonyes and schrewednesses.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
heye compassynges of schrewednesses is ofte destroyed by a . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
hir schrewednesses. For yf that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40

**Shrewe**

'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . B.NP. 4616
And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . B.NP. 4617
Peter! I shrewe yow, but ye love it weel; . . . . D.WB. 446
'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . D.WB. 1062
I shrewe thise shrifte-fadres everychoon! . . . . D.Fri. 1442
O vile proude cherl! I shrewe his face! . . . . D.Sum. 2227
This Chanon toke his cole I schrewe his face . . . G.CY. 1189 *var*

**Shrewed** *see* **Shrewd**

**Shrews**

the conseilyng of shrewes." Thou shalt . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
That maister . . . is good that proveth shrewes. . B.Mel. 2625–30
do right maketh men shrewes," and . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
beren it to punysse the shrewes and . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
the shrewes and mysdoeres, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
maken shrewes to be debonaire and . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
And thus acorded been thise shrewes tweye, . . . C.Pard. 835
For unto shrewes joye it is and ese, . . . . . G.CY. 746
shrewes han prosperitee, or elles for that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
that is rawe. Certes, so thise shrewes . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Of whiche schrewes al be the . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
ne the fraude . . . ne anoieth nat to schrewes? The whiche . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
The whiche schrewes, whan hem list to usen hir . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
nevere nolde they comen to schrewes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
joynen hem to schrewes. And certes the same . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
most plentevously comen to schrewes. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
schrewes rather so much more despised . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
than preysed, the whiche schrewes . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
seyn that schrewes revengen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
by the filthe of schrewes, and yif dignytees leesen hir Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
ben yyven by vycious schrewes? . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben alwey outcast Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
and myghti, and the schrewes bent eble, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5

**Shrews**—*Continued*

schrewes enforcen hem to getin it by . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
moten be myghty, and schrewes feble and unmyghti.' Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
of schrewes, yif thilk naturel help hadde . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
a merveile to seien, that schrewes, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
For thei that ben schrewes I . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
denye nat that they ben schrewes, but I . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
But thow wolt seyn that schrewes mowen. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
that evel is nawght, and so as schrewes mowen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
conclusion is al cler, that schrewes ne mowen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
this power of schrewes, I have diffinysched a . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
the mowynge of schrewes nis no power. And of alle . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
schrewes doutelees ben unmyghty. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
For schrewes don that hem lyst whan, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
in how greet filthe thise schrewes been I-wrapped, and with . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo turmentes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
that schrewes waxen as wode as hem . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
of the undepartable peyne of schrewes . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
(that is to seyn, that the peyne of schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
the contrarie partie to schrewes. Now thanne . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
torment to schrewes. Thanne who so . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
loke on schrewes, that ben the contrarie partie . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
Wherfore it is that schrewes stynten for . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
scheweth yit that thise schrewes weren whilom men. Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
men, than moot it nedes be that schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
schrewes ne ben chaunged in-to beestes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
of mankynde; but I nolde nat of schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
that . . . ben leveful to schrewes were by-nomyn . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
partie of the peyne to schrewes scholde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
it nedes be that schrewes ben more . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
yvel), it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
I desire gretly that schrewes losten sone thilke . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
that is to seyn, that schrewes weren despoyled . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
to a corage immortel. Of whiche schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
that thing establisseth to schrewes the ende of . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
schrewes wolde I demen althermost . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
the maneris of schrewes ben coriged and chastised by Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
schrewes ben more unsely whan thei ne . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
'that good folk ben blisful and schrewes ben wrecches?' Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
schrewes, whan thei ben punyschid, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
thanne' . . . 'ben schrewes unsely whan thei ben wrongfully . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
it is ryght that schrewes ben punyschid, and . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
the mowynge of schrewes, whiche mowynge the semeth Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
ek of schrewes, of whiche thou pleynedest . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
longe endure; and that schrewes ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
schewyd the that more unsely ben schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
folweth it that thanne ben schrewes constreyned . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
schrewes ne ben worthy to han torment?' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
many resouns that schrewes ben unsely.' . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
the whiche schrewes it were a more . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
debonayre, ledden the schrewes that han . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
thei scholden accuse schrewes, and nat excusen hem.) Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
eek the schrewes hem-self, yif it were . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
fool, and for to haten schrewes it nis no . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
folk, and have pite on schrewes.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
and of schrewes. But in this ilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20
schrewes ravysschen medes of vertu (and . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
men godes and myrthes, and to schrewes . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
to schrewes he graunteth hem hir wil and . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
for yvel the whiche schrewes, as I have . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
prosperite, and schrewes also han now . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5

**Shrews**—*Continued*
or schrewes, that it moste nedes ben that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
haboundaunt of schrewes scholde ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
to schrewes and somtyme that . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
thingis that betyden to schrewes certes no . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
Of whiche schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
yeven to schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
men seen ofte serven to schrewes. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
and cause of torment to schrewes. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
good folk and schrewes, ne schrewes ne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
And whi nat? For schrewes discorden . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
so that schrewes han maked schrewes to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
schrewes seen that they suffren . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
felonyes of othere schrewes, they . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
or elles chastisen schrewes; thanne is . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
and restreyneth the schrewes by ryghtful . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
that is to seyn that schrewes ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
We ben schrewes every wyght, . . . . . HF.3. 740
And joye to be knowen shrewes, . . . . . HF.3. 743
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . HF.3. 762
That shrewis ben as gret as I. . . . . RR. 6876

**Shrieked** *see* **For-shright, Shright(e), Skriked**

**Shrift**
I shrewe thise shrifte-fadres everychoon! . . . . D.Fri. 1442
In shrift, in prechyng is my diligence, . . . . . D.Sum. 1818
Witnesse Tyburces and Valerians shrifte, . . . . G.SN. 277
herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon . . . I.Pars. 85–90
contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, . . . I.Pars. 105–10
noght withouten sad purpos of shrifte, if . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
is shrifte or satisfaccioun withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
descharge hym of hem by shrifte, they mowe ful . I.Pars. 360–5
amonested in his shrifte to forleten his synne, thanne I.Pars. 380–5
or elles they departen hir shrift in diverse . . . I.Pars. 970–5
places, but soothly swich departed shrift . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
biforn his shrifte, or after his latter shrifte, and . . I.Pars. 975–80
other wey but by penitence, and shrifte, . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
shrift sholde be ful of teeris, if man . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
moste han foure thynges. Thi shrift . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
departynge of shrifte. Ne I seye nat, ther as I speke I.Pars. 1005–10
thy shrift be laweful, that is to seyn that . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
entente of divisioun of shrifte. . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certeine . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
come to shrifte. Another is surquidrie, that . . I.Pars. 1065–70
As shrift wythoute repentaunce.' . . . . . BD. 1113
And with a soune as softe as any shryfte, . . . LGW. 745
"Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6390
Ne reherce efte my shrift to thee; . . . . . RR. 6397
O shrift is right ynough to me. . . . . RR. 6398
That may to shrift efte me constreyne. . . . . RR. 6403

**Shriftfather**
Unto my shriftefadir newe, . . . . . RR. 6423

**Shriftfathers** *see* **Shrift**

**Shright(e)**
Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2817
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighte, . . . . B.NP. 4552
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . F.Sq. 417
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alwey so loude; . . F.Sq. 422
Tho shrighte this faucon yet moore pitously . . . F.Sq. 472
Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . . TC.5. 320

**Shriking**
As ravenes qualm, or shriking of thise oules! . . . TC.5. 382

**Shrill**
Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . . . . B.NP. 4585

**Shrimps**
Of tredyng, and we borel men been shrympes; . . B.Mk. 3145

**Shrine**
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is oute!' . . TC.5. 553
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shryne . . LGW. 672
And putte ful the shryne of spicerye, . . . . . LGW. 675
This dede corps, and in the shryne it shette. . . . LGW. 677
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave, . LGW. 678
Madame, ye ben of al beaute [the] shryne . . . Rosem. 1

**Shrined**
They shul be shryned in an hogges toord.' . . . C.Pard. 955
Ye might be shryned, for your brotelnesse, . . . W.Unc. 15

**Shrink**
He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . . TC.1. 1300

**Shrive** (*pres. tense*)
privee synnes, of whiche they shryve hem prively, . I.Pars. 105–10
purpos to shryve hym and to do penaunce, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
ne never shryven hem of it, but oonly of . . . I.Pars. 295–300
man have stedefast purpos to shriven hym, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
purposed fermely to shryve me, . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and is the moore eschew for to shryven . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
may shriven hym, and the thridde, if he . . . I.Pars. 980–5
laste day scarsly may he shryven hym, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
that a man konne shryve hym of his . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Also thou shalt shryve thee of alle . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
have licence for to shryve thee to a . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
that thow ne mayst wel shryve thee to . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10

**Shrive** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*
First, that thow shryve thee by thy free wil. . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
may nat . . . shryven hym but he telle the persone . I.Pars. 1015–20
Thow shalt eek shryve thee to a preest . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie, . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And, generally, shryve thee ofte. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
and though thou shryve thee . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
man hath to shryven hym, and namely . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
nede to shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde . I.Pars. 1060–5
slowe to shryven hem; that stant in two maneres. . I.Pars. 1065–70
wol shryven hym, and as he seith, hym . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
And I with him, here I me shrive, and seye . . . TC.2. 440
I may assoile and I may shryve . . . . . RR. 6364
Thus may he shryve hym that forsaketh . . . . RR. 6441
These emperouris forto shryve, . . . . . RR. 6850
I axe, whanne thei hem to me shryve, . . . . RR. 6871
That he ne wolde hir ofte shryve, . . . . . RR. 7382
To shryve folk of most dignyte . . . . . RR. 7678

**Shriven** (*past part.*)
Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve; . . . . . A.Prol. 226
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be, . . . . C.Pard. 380
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven. . . . D.Fri. 1440
I have be shryven this day at my curat; . . . . D.Sum. 2095
whiche thow hast be shryven to thy . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
And whan thou shalt be shryven . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
were last y-shryven; this is no wikked . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
hast be shryven, it is the moore merite. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
penitent and shryven in this present lyf; . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Now have I plat to you myn herte shriven; . . . TC.2. 579
So have I prechid, and eke shriven, . . . . . RR. 6377
That he to whom that I am shryven . . . . . RR. 6391
'Ryght heere anoon thou shalt be shryven. . . . RR. 7674

**Shrivest**
thow that shryvest thee, and eek the . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5

**Shriveth**
demeth hem nat synnes, and ne shryveth hem . . I.Pars. 370–5

**Shriving**
The consequence of such shryvyng. . . . . RR. 6448
I love no such shryvyng, parde; . . . . . RR. 6853

**Shroud**
That it wole have a newe shroude, . . . . . RR. 64

**Shrouded**
In May that it nyl shrouded bene, . . . . . RR. 55

**Shrunk**
sche constreyned and schronk hir-selven lik to . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Shull(en)**
And ye shul bothe anon unto me swere, . . . . A.Kn. 1821
Ye shul noon oother ende with me maken . . . A.Kn. 1865
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . A.Kn. 2356
And if that ever ye shul ben a wyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2796
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Kn. 2898
Shullen enduren by successiouns, . . . . . A.Kn. 3014
That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe, . . . A.Kn. 3080
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . A.Mil. 3581
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . . A.Rv. 3902
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Co. 4364
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . B.ML. 351
For we shul han a predicacioun; . . . . . B.Sh. 1176
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . B.Sh. 1418
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . . B.Th. 1900
Ye shul not fynden moche difference . . . . B.Mel. 2151
right so shul men warisshe werre by . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
we shullen do so ententif bisynesse fro . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
so muche that ye shul have honour in . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
yow how ye shul governe youreself in . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
chesynge of youre conseillours. Ye shul . . . biseken to . . . God . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
youre profit, and thanne shul ye dryve . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
'I seye that first ye shul clepe to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
'Thanne shul ye eek considere if that . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
this same resoun shul ye clepen to youre . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
day by day. And thanne shul ye kepe this . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
first, shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of . . B.Mel. 2355–60
First, ye shul eschue the conseillyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
Ye shul also han in suspect . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
yow of which folk ye shul take youre . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
conseil, and of which folk ye shul folwe . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
conseillour ye shul considere manye . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
kepyng of youre persone, ye shul understonde . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Now, sire, thanne shul ye committe the . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
and knowe, and of hem shul ye axen . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
this thanne shul ye kepe yow wisely from . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe . . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye evermoore countrewayte . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
myne enemys shul been in drede myn . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
descende to the special. Ye shuln first procede . B.Mel. 2545–50
this thanne shul ye examyne the seconde . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
as to what ende they shul come, or what . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
and by supposynge. For we shul suppose . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
that they shul come to a wikked ende . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
of youre enemys, ye shul retourne, or have . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
werke by my conseil ye shul nat asseye . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
and that been in hope of Fortune shullen never come B.Mel. 2635–40
in so muchel shul ye the lasse truste in hire and in hir B.Mel. 2640–5
For men seyn, "In muchel suffrynge shul manye thynges falle . . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60

ye shul fynde in manye thynges that I have . . B.Mel. 2665–70
ther be ful manye thynges that shul restreyne yow . B.Mel. 2680–5
dooth the outrage; and therfore, ye shul venge yow . B.Mel. 2715–20
shullen been maad worthy and noble by . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
how ye shul have yow, and how ye shul bere yow . B.Mel. 2765–70
in what manere ye shul usen hem. . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
'First, ye shul geten hem withouten . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
And, sire, ye shul geten . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
ye shul use the richesses whiche ye have geten . . B.Mel. 2785–90
'I seye thanne that ye shul fleen . . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
richesses and in usynge hem, ye shul alwey have . B.Mel. 2810–5
han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen nat been . B.Mel. 2810–5
richesse ye shullen do no thyng which . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
ye shul have God in youre herte, and for no . . B.Mel. 2815–20
ye shul do in getynge richesses, and how . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
ye shullen usen hem, and I se wel that . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
that ye shul rather pursue to youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
rather pursue . . . for pees than they shuln to yow; B.Mel. 2880–5
adversaries in privee place; for they shul nat knowe . B.Mel. 2910–5
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconsiled . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
shul ye nat accorden yow, ne have pees . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
For ye shul telle a tale trewely. . . . . B.Mk. 3115
And ye shul understonde how that he . . . . . B.Mk. 3464
That shul been for youre hele, and for youre prow; B.NP. 4140
That ye shul have a fevere terciane, . . . . . B.NP. 4149
A day or two ye shul have digestyves . . . . . B.NP. 4151
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see . . . B.NP. 4320
Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle. . . . B.NP. 4322
Seide unto another as ye shullen heere. . . . . B.NP. 4652
If that they doon, ye shul it deere abeye. . . . C.Doc. 100
As ye shul heere it after openly, . . . . . C.Doc. 152
The sentence of it was as ye shul heere:— . . . C.Doc. 177
Shul nat allyen yow with hasardours, . . . . C.Pard. 618
Allas! whan shul my bones been at reste? . . . C.Pard. 733
And two of us shul kepen subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 798
And two of us shul strenger be than oon. . . . . C.Pard. 825
Into the blisse of hevene shul ye gon; . . . . . C.Pard. 912
They shul be shryned in an hogges toord.' . . . C.Pard. 955
By hym shul othere men corrected be"; . . . . D.WB. 181
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde; . . D.WB. 226
Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . . . D.WB. 332
Ye wommen shul apparaille yow," quod he, . . . D.WB. 343
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is, . . D.WB. 1169
Ne never shullen, terme of alle hir lyves. . . . D.Fri. 1331
If I thexcuse though thou shul be spilt!' . . . . D.Fri. 1611
"Ye shul be deed," quod he, "so moot I thryve! . D.Sum. 2034
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . . . D.Sum. 2271
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,— . . D.Sum. 2279
Hem bothe hath slayn, and alle shul we dye. . . E.Cl. 38
He to the markys seyde as ye shul heere: . . . E.Cl. 91
That we shul deye, as uncerteyn we alle . . . . E.Cl. 125
Agayn my choys shul neither grucche ne stryve; . E.Cl. 170
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyen Than I, . . E.Mch. 1413
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,— . . . E.Mch. 1562
I hope to God hereafter shul ye knowe . . . . E.Mch. 1674
I am agast ye shul it nat susteene; . . . . . E.Mch. 1760
That langwissheth for love, as ye shul heere; . . E.Mch. 1867
Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 2124
With face bold they shulle hemself excuse, . . . E.Mch. 2269
Yit shul we wommen visage it hardily, . . . . E.Mch. 2273
So that ye men shul been as lewed as gees. . . . E.Mch. 2275
Hire dremes shul nat been y-toold for me; . . . F.Sq. 357
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere. . . . . F.Fkl. 728
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . . . F.Fkl. 778
Ye shul youre trouthe holden, by my fay! . . . F.Fkl. 1474
So that ye swere ye shul it nat biwreye.' . . . . G.SN. 147
'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see, . . . . G.SN. 170
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.' . . G.SN. 182
Ye shullen come unto his blisful feste'; . . . . G.SN. 241
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be!' . . . . G.SN. 318
Whan we been there as we shul exercise . . . . G.CY. 750
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende, . . G.CY. 970
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
For ye shul seen heer by experience, . . . . . G.CY. 1125
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.' . . G.CY. 1155
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne . . . . G.CY. 1211
And yet, for ye shul han no mysbileeve, . . . G.CY. 1213
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save; . . G.CY. 1361
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . G.CY. 1399
Though ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde. . . G.CY. 1412
Ye shul nat wynne a myte on that chaffare, . . . G.CY. 1421
And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . . H.Mcp. 84
Thou, and thyn of-spryng, ever shul be blake, . . H.Mcp. 299
Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make, . . . . . H.Mcp. 300
what thyng is penitence, now shul ye understonde . I.Pars. 95–100
'By the fruyt of hem ye shul knowen hem.' . . . I.Pars. 115–20
youre weyes and they shuln displese yow.' . . . I.Pars. 140–5
shullen been alle, as Seint Poul seith, . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
oonly that oure defautes shullen be jugged, . . . I.Pars. 165–70
but eek that alle oure werkes shullen . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
availle, ne sleighte; we shullen yeven . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
shul we han a juge that may nat been . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
greet angwyssh shul the synful folk have . . . I.Pars. 165–70
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul been . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
heighnesse, but in helle shul they been . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
Agayns the richesses of this world shul they han . I.Pars. 190–5
world, shul slepe in the slepynge of deeth, . . . I.Pars. 190–5
'The horrible develes shulle goon and . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
moore shulle they been abated and defouled . . . I.Pars. 190–5
thus by Moyses, 'They shul been wasted . . . . I.Pars. 195–200



shul they been of soule, as of alle manere . . . I.Pars. 195–200
hem shul been strawed motthes, and hire . . . I.Pars. 195–200
for they shulle be naked in body, as of . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
covertures shulle been of wormes of helle. . . . I.Pars. 195–200
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder, . . . I.Pars. 200–5
And forther-over they shul have . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
that never shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of I.Pars. 210–5
And forasmuch as they shul nat wene . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
John the Evaungelist, 'They shullen folwe deeth . I.Pars. 215–20
folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
hym, and they shul desiren to dye and . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
they shullen have noon hope to escape, . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
wroght ne shul never been in . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
Gregorie thus: 'That we shulle understonde . . I.Pars. 235–40
And ye shul understonde that in . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
salvacioun, on whom men shul hope to . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
of hem that shullen be dampned. . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
Now shul ye understonde what is . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth; . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
and ye shul been as goddes, knowynge . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
as ye shul understonde. Ther is inobedience, . . I.Pars. 390–5
sourdeth and spryngeth, now shul ye understonde . I.Pars. 475–80
The speces of this paas shullen be moore . . . I.Pars. 530–5
mouth ful ofte. And ye shul understonde that. . . I.Pars. 625–30
And men shul understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
we shul yeve rekenynge of hem bifore . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
men, ne they shul nat been whipped with . . . I.Pars. 715–20
thanne semeth it they shul be tormented . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
mesure, they shul receyven, by the same . . . I.Pars. 775–80
and therfore, shul they never han part . . . . I.Pars 790–5
and ye shul understonde that thise been . . . . I Pars. 795–800
Now shul ye understonde that the . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
to hem that shullen been dampned. . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
avowtiers shullen been in helle in a stank . . . I.Pars. 840–5
hym to his wif, and they shullen be two . . . I.Pars. 840–5
grymnesse of develes that shullen al to-trede hem, . I.Pars. 860–5
shul han the fyr and the wormes that . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
ever shul lasten, and wepynge and . . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
And ye shul understonde that orisouns . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Ye shul understanden also, that . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen seen . . I.Pars. 1060–5
to do synne shul they han perpetueel . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et* . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Ye shul me never on lyve y-se, . . . . . BD. 205
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . Pity. 28
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . . ABC. 37
That ye ne shul me from your servyce dryve . . Comp.L. 92
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye . . . . PF. 55
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne, . . PF. 80
Than shul they come in-to that blysful place, . . PF. 83
'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . . PF. 400
And as your hap is shul ye wynne or lese; . . . PF. 402
That men shul loven alwey, causeles, . . . . . PF. 590
And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here. . . . PF. 658
folk . . . aftir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen noght yit
touchen . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
thresten or powren in-to nature schulle ben . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
verray goodes schullen entren into thy . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
draweth hem that schullen falle, neither . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
that schullen cesen thi pleyntis and . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
wrecchide peple dredeth now, schullen ben exiled . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
'So schollen thei,' quod sche, 'sonnere . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
thinges that ben, or weren, or schollen comen; . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
be that it is possible that thei ne schollen nat comen, Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
comen, so schollen they comen, so that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
ne schulle ther nevere be, ne nevere were, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
that any man schol deme a thing to ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
present to hymward as thei shollen betyde . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
withoute doute alle the thinges shollen ben doon . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
hath present withoute doute thei shollen ben. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save . . . TC.1. 122
And for ye neither shullen, dar I seye, . . . . TC.3. 661
Shul alle your wommen slepen wel and softe, . . TC.3. 667
For sone hope I we shul ben alle merie!'— . . . TC.3. 952
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede, . . . . TC.4. 626
Eternaly, for they shul nevere twinne. . . . . TC.4. 787
As they shul comen by predestine. . . . . TC.4. 966
That thing to come shul cause his prescience! . . TC.4. 1064
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . TC.4. 1183
But for the cause that we shullen twinne: . . . TC.4. 1270
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1322
That ye shul dullen of the rudenesse . . . . . TC.4. 1489
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende, . . . TC.5. 894
For at the firste shul ye here . . . . . HF.2. 4
'In Trace ther ye shul him finde, . . . . . HF.3. 482
And yit ye shul han better loos, . . . . . HF.3. 577
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon! . . . . . HF.3. 627
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.' . . . LGW. 1710

**Shull(en)**—*Continued*

Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,— . . . LGW. 2391
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure. . . . Scog. 28
Than shul we for our labour han no mede; . . . Scog. 33
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1
A trewer servaunt shulle ye never have; . . . . Comp.A. 75
But they shull never so verily . . . . . RR. 1630
As ye shull, whanne I have undo . . . . . RR. 1633
Comfort and ese shull me sende, . . . . . RR. 1959
That they shull never neigh it nere; . . . . . RR. 2003
Her falshede shull they bie full dere! . . . . . RR. 2052
Thanne aventures shull thee fall . . . . . RR. 2389
Shul they abyde than? nay, . . . . . RR. 2431
Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale. . . . . RR. 2530
The more tyme shul ye waste.' . . . . . RR. 3752
Joy and woo they shull departe . . . . . RR. 5279
Or that men shull hym berne in haste, . . . . RR. 5617
Shull at the hyndre gate assayle, . . . . . RR. 5850
That shull shewe her hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5854
They shull assailen that ilke gate; . . . . . RR. 5860
But ye shull not forsworen be, . . . . . RR. 6025
Ladies shull hem such pepir brewe, . . . . . RR. 6028
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be, . . . . . RR. 6031
Or they shull not my love deserve. . . . . RR. 6306
That men shull here hym crie and rore, . . . . . RR. 7053

**Shull(en)** *see* **Shall**

**Shut**

Tho were the gates shet, and cried was loude, . . A.Kn. 2597
This Nicholas his dore faste shette . . . . . A.Mil. 3499
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght, . . . A.Mil. 3634
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete. . . . B.ML. 560
So was hir herte shet in hir distresse . . . . . B.ML. 1056
For which ful faste his countour dore he shette; . B.Sh. 1275
And with that word his conutour dore he shette, . B.Sh. 1439
dores weren fast y-shette. . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
The gayler shette the dores of the tour. . . . . B.Mk. 3615
The fastere shette they the dores alle; . . . . B.Mk. 3722
And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . D.WB. 1141
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . G.SN. 517
And shette the dore, whils we been aboute . . . G.CY. 1137
And his maister shette the dore anon, . . . . G.CY. 1142
They opened and shette, and went hir weye, . . G.CY. 1218
My wyndowes weren shet echon . . . . . BD. 335
nor I-schet withinne none boundes. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten, . . TC.1. 148
He kiste tho the lettre that he shette, . . . . TC.2. 1090
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon . . . . TC.2. 1226
And alle the dores weren faste y-shette— . . . TC.3. 233
O Phebus, thenk whan Dane her-selven shette . . TC.3. 726
Ther-as they laye, and softeliche it shette. . . . TC.3. 749
Therwith the sorwe so his herte shette . . . . TC.3. 1086
Were in your herte y-shet as fermely . . . . . TC.3. 1488
Of Troilus gan in her herte shette . . . . . TC.3. 1549
He rist him up, and every dore he shette . . . . TC.4. 232
How shet was every window of the place, . . . TC.5. 534
And in the tresorie hit shette . . . . . HF.2. 16
This dede corps, and in the shryne it shette. . . LGW. 677
But shette hir one eye for disdeyn; . . . . . RR. 296
fonde a wiket small, So shett that I ne myght in gon, RR. 529
Was shete the riche chevesaile, . . . . . RR. 1082
Thyn herte to me now wole I shette; . . . . . RR. 2091
Whiche Love hath shitte in his prisoun, . . . . RR. 2767
Strongly to shette and barre the gate. . . . . RR. 4224
The which is shette there in the tour . . . . . RR. 4281
And shette hym up that was so fre; . . . . . RR. 4303
Shette in the prisoun yonde withynne, . . . . RR. 4368
Wherefore I rede thou shette hym oute, . . . . RR. 5109
Hepe up her gold, and faste shette, . . . . . RR. 5771

**Shut** *see* **Beshet**

**Shutteth**

He shitteth every man withoute. . . . . RR. 4100

**Shutting**

So hidde ne closid with shittyng, . . . . . RR. 1598

**Si**

'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5

**Sib**

they been but litel syb to yow, and the . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
kyn of youre enemys been ny syb to hem, . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
Was sibbe to Artour of Britaigne, . . . . . RR. 1199

**Sibyl**

For-which he for Sibille his suster sente, . . . . TC.5. 1450
And also saw I how Sibyle . . . . . HF.1. 439

**Sichaeus**

That whilom was the wife of Sitheo, . . . . . LGW. 1005

**Sicily**

that was kyng of Sysile, that hadde . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30

**Sick**

That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke. . A.Prol. 18
To have with sike lazars aqueyntaunce; . . . . A.Prol. 245
Anon he yaf the sike man his boote. . . . . A.Prol. 424
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love, . . . A.Kn. 1600
That dwelled in his herte syk and soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2804
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye— . . . . . A.Rv. 3993

**Sick**—*Continued*

Repleccioun ne made hire never sik, . . . . . B.NP. 4027
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned, . . . . C.Doc. 62
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde; . D.WB. 394
I have ben syk, and that ful many a day; . . . D.Fri. 1592
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768
'O deere maister,' quod this sike man, . . . . D.Sum. 1781
'Nay,' quod the sike man, 'by Seint Symoun! . . D.Sum. 2094
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; . . . . D.Sum. 2121
And whan this sike man felte this frere . . . . D.Sum. 2147
His sike heed is ful of vanytee; . . . . . D.Sum. 2208
To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make? . . . E.Mch. 1289
And if that thou be syk, so God me save! . . . E.Mch. 1301
Wel may the sike man biwaille and wepe, . . . E.Mch. 1381
This sike Damyan in Venus fyr . . . . . E.Mch. 1875
Is he ay syk? or how may this bityde?' . . . . E.Mch. 1901
For pitee of this sike Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1979
And of the sike Aurelius wol I telle. . . . . F.Fkl. 1100
visite the sike and the prisoner, if he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
whilom was syk, freele, and feble, and . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
That semeth ful seke under your side.' . . . . BD. 556
The syke met he drynketh of the tonne; . . . . PF. 104
As seek man hath of swete and bitternesse. . . . PF. 161
Ne no man may ther wexe seek ne old, . . . . PF. 207
seche, 'hath suffred aprochen to this sike man . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
certes, whi that thou art sik, syn that . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
teche hym in his seke herte . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30 *var*
thise leches ben wont to hopin of sike folk, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
they that ben sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . TC.1. 575
For-why thou semest sik, soth for to seye. . . . TC.2. 1516
For, parde, sik is he that is in sorwe! . . . . TC.2. 1523
For I am sik in ernest douteles. . . . . TC.2. 1529
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike, . . . . . TC.2. 1572
And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike! . . . . . TC.3. 61
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . . . . TC.3. 1137
And seide, 'Allas, upon my sorwes sike Have mercy, TC.3. 1172
For wo, or elles whan that folk ben sike, . . . TC.3. 1362
Thee feynest sik, and that thou darst not rise!'— . TC.5. 413
But humblely, with sorwful sikes sike, . . . . TC.5. 1354
I herteles, I sik, I in distresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1594
To make a man ben hool or syk. . . . . HF.3. 180
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe. . . . LGW. 1203
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon, . . . LGW. 2409
For seke he was, and almoste at the dethe; . . . LGW. 2436
Namely to folk whanne they ben sike. . . . . RR. 1358
It is sike hele and hool sekenesse, . . . . . RR. 4721 *em*
To feynen hem for love seke. . . . . RR. 4829
Sike hertis with coveitise. . . . . RR. 5318
Be founden, while that he is seke; . . . . . RR. 5816
While he is sike in ony wise, . . . . . RR. 5626
Everiche man shulde be seke, . . . . . RR. 5729
They wolde that fourty were seke atonys— . . . RR. 5733
But a riche sike usurere . . . . . RR. 6507
For they ben neithir sike ne dede, . . . . . RR. 7351

**Sickly**

My peple sikly berth oure mariage, . . . . . E.Cl. 625
Counseilest me that siklich I me feyne, . . . . TC.2. 1528
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere; . . . . . TC.2. 1543

**Sickness**

In siknesse nor in meschief to visite . . . . . A.Prol. 493
That cause is of his moerdre, or greet siknesse; . . A.Kn. 1256
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1311
But first siknesse and after wo and peyne. . . . E.Cl. 651
Excused hym by cause of his siknesse, . . . . E.Mch. 1903
He wolde so conforten in siknesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1918
Al passed was his siknesse and his sorwe. . . . E.Mch. 2010
Ire, siknesse, or constellacioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 781
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . . F.Fkl. 915
self, but if he were al refreyded by siknesse, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
enchesoun of the siknesse of oure soule; . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
I holde hit ben a siknesse . . . . . BD. 36
Myn hele is turned in-to seeknesse, . . . . . BD. 606
a comune seknesse to hertes that been . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
Of other siknesse, lest men of him wende . . . . TC.1. 489
Compleyned ek Eleyne of his siknesse . . . . TC.2. 1576
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse, . . . . TC.3. 1213
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse! . . . TC.4. 845
By abstinence, or by seeknesse, . . . . . HF.1. 25
Of hele, of sekeness, of bildynges, . . . . . HF.3. 876
Wikke appetyt comth ay before seknesse: . . . . Fort. 55
For ever of love the sikenesse . . . . . RR. 2295
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that sicknesse, . . . . RR. 2644
It is sike hele and hool sekenesse, . . . . . RR. 4721
It is a sykenesse of the thought, . . . . . RR. 4810
Peyne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire . . . . . RR. 4997
Or if in syknesse that he fall, . . . . . RR. 5609
To lyve til his syknesse be paste, . . . . . RR. 5618
Into ony sykenesse fall. . . . . RR. 5622
That if a man falle in sikenesse, . . . . . RR. 5726
For elde, or sykenesse, or langour, . . . . . RR. 6724

**Sicknesses**

How grete seknesses and how grete sorwes . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5

**Side**

And by his syde a swerd and a bokeler, . . . . A.Prol. 112
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . A.Prol. 113

**Side**—*Continued*

A swerd and a bokeler bar he by his syde; . . . A.Prol. 558
And by his syde he baar a rusty blade. . . . . A.Prol. 618
Upon that oother syde, Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1275
And Venus sleeth me on that oother syde . . . A.Kn. 1332
And on the westward side in memorie . . . . A.Kn. 1906 *var*
No man ne drawe, ne bere by his syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2547
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; . . . . A.Kn. 2553
On outher syde, or elles sleen his make, . . . . A.Kn. 2556
Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . . A.Kn. 2570
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2603
Another lad is on that oother syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2620
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . A.Kn. 2733
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . . A.Kn. 2734
And on that oother syde duc Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 2906
With good swerd and with bokeler by hir side. . . A.Rv. 4019
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . B.ML. 244
A long swerd by his side. . . . . B.Th. 1943
A Charbokele by his syde . . . . . B.Th. 2061 *var*
the right syde, and if he bere a swerd, . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
hoold thee on his lift syde." And after . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
Unto the sterres upon every syde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3775
Al for-brused, bothe bak and syde. . . . . B.Mk. 3804
Ther Juppiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde, . B.Mk. 3934
That on youre bridel hange on every syde, . . . B.NP. 3985
That stood ful myrie upon an haven syde; . . . B.NP. 4261
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde . . B.NP. 4269
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4276
For whan I feele a-nyght your softe syde, . . . B.NP. 4357
His sevene wyves walkynge by his syde, . . . . B.NP. 4382
Now am I come unto the wodes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4601
For which the fame out sprong on every syde, . . C.Doc. 111
That is assailled upon eche syde. . . . . D.WB. 256
If that I felte his arm over my syde, . . . . . D.WB. 410
In al this care, under a forest syde, . . . . . D.WB. 990
A gay yeman, under a forest syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1380
But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1594
Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 57
As for to hauke and hunte on every syde, . . . . E.Cl. 81
Hire yonge brother ryding by hir syde . . . . . E.Cl. 777 *var*
And namely upon the wyves syde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1392
And I wol fonde tespien on my syde . . . . . E.Mch. 1410
Fro Januarie, with thank on every syde. . . . . E.Mch. 1801
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1928
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than, . . . . . E.Mch. 1934
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe. . . . . E.Mch. 1947
Upon that oother syde Damyan . . . . . E.Mch. 2097
That in that gardyn, in the ferther syde, . . . . E.Mch. 2226
Gan for to syke and seyde, 'Allas, my syde! . . . E.Mch. 2329
And by his syde a naked swerd hangyng; . . . . F.Sq. 84
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde . . . F.Sq. 156
Considerynge the beste on every syde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1521
'Nat proudly, for, I speke as for my syde, . . . G.SN. 475
and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . . I.Pars. 170–5
Upon that oother side to speken of . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
on every syde and sheten at hym at discovert, . . I.Pars. 710–5
by temptacion on every syde. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
Whan we came to the forest syde . . . . . BD. 372
That semeth ful seke under your side.' . . . . BD. 556
Eek on that other syde where-so I go. . . . . Pity. 102
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde. . . PF. 98
On eyther syde of ful gret difference, . . . . . PF. 125
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde, . PF. 134
And by hire syde wondyr discretly . . . . . PF. 241 *var*
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . . . PF. 293
and som-tyme the streem is on o side, and . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
more plentevously of the gode side (that . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
torned . . . to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
that by-tydde the on any side?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
lakketh on any syde, amenuseth it nat thilke . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
certes uppon thilke syde that power fayleth, . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
ryght on the same syde noun-power entreth . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
seme the feblere on any side, or the more out-cast.' . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
now on this side and now on that side. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
on that o side with gredy venymes; . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
tormenteth upon that othir side hir thought; . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
thingis folwynge, whan every syde of thi . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
cometh of that other side . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
In th'ilke large temple on every side, . . . . . TC.1. 185
Lest it were wist on any maner side, . . . . . TC.1. 321
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette, . . . TC.3. 236
Ful glad unto her beddes side her broughte, . . . TC.3. 682
Upon your beddes side al ther withinne, . . . . TC.3. 976
That hast al night the Dawing by thy side . . . TC.3. 1466
And down upon his beddes side him sette. . . . TC.3. 1589
That it undon on any maner side, . . . . . TC.3. 1735
But Reson seide him on that other side, . . . . TC.4. 164
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette, . . . . TC.4. 234
Shal bringen us the pees on every side; . . . . TC.4. 692
As he that pite felte on every side; . . . . . TC.4. 824
They mowe not ben eschuwed on no side.'— . . . TC.4. 1078
That men purposen pees on every side, . . . . TC.4. 1350
What frendes that I have on every side . . . . TC.4. 1391
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . . TC.4. 1466
How thou me hast werrey'd on every side, . . . TC.5. 584
—Upon that other side was Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 687
Thus shal I have unthank on every side. . . . . TC.5. 699

**Side**—*Continued*

Out of this oost stele on som maner side, . . . . TC.5. 752
For on that other syde I sey . . . . . HF.3. 61
And on his syde faste by . . . . . HF.3. 114
Tho saw I stonde on either syde, . . . . . HF.3. 320
And lenynge on myn elbowe and my syde, . . . . LGW. 170
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he, . . . . LGW. 750
And on that other syde stood Tesbe, . . . . . LGW. 751
Now it is peynted upon every side. . . . . LGW. 1020
On huntyng, with this Trojan by hire syde. . . . LGW. 1211
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . LGW. 1719
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is . . . . Astr. 32–40
clepid the right syde, and the west syde . . . . Astr. 32–40
is clepid the lefte syde. Forgete not . . . . . Astr. 32–40
right honde, and than wol his right side . . . . Astr. 32–40
be toward thi lifte side, and his lefte side . . . Astr. 32–40
wol be toward thy right side. Take this . . . . Astr. 32–40
on the wombe syde. Upon the ende of this . . . Astr. 32–40
The wombe syde of thyn Astrelabie is also . . . Astr. 60–5
right syde to lefte side, as is the bak-side. . . . Astr. 60–5
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side . . . . Astr. 60–5
the bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . Astr. 60–5
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degrees . . . . Astr. 100–8
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . . . Astr. 121–7
on the est syde of thin Astrelabie; . . . . . Astr. 127–32
the west syde. Take this manere of settyng for a . Astr. 127–32
the bordure on the bak side. . . . . Astr. 132–9
first degre of Aries, on the right side of . . . . Astr. 132–9
the west side of the lyne of midday, . . . . . Astr. 139–45
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . . . Astr. 139–45
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . Astr. 139–45
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label . . . . Astr. 139–45
on the west side; and ley thy label on . . . . . Astr. 174–9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon . . . Astr. 174–9
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, . . . . Astr. 222–9
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne . . . . Astr. 222–9
the est syde; and take a newe ascendent anon ryght Astr. 222–9
on thilke syde that the sonne stant, . . . . . Astr. 301–8
on the wombe side. Take than thin . . . . . Astr. 301–8
on whiche syde that the mone . . . . . Astr. 324–30
than anon right upon the mones syde the . . . . Astr. 324–30
ne on wheyther syde of the mone the . . . . . Astr. 324–30
the right syde of the meridional lyne, so that . . Astr. 330–7
and yf he be on the west syde in that . . . . . Astr. 330–7
the est side whan his altitude is taken, so that . . Astr. 330–7
if he be on the west syde, than is he direct. . . . Astr. 330–7
Beet right on the watir syde. . . . . RR. 120
The ryver syde corteiyng. . . . . RR. 134
On this side, or biyonde the see, . . . . . RR. 283
And next hir wente, in hir other side, . . . . . RR. 877
That it ne bowide upon no side. . . . . RR. 1703
It spredde aboute in every side. . . . . RR. 1900
Under the side full softily, . . . . . RR. 2097
And turne full ofte on every side, . . . . . RR. 2060
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side, . . . . . RR. 2041
Uppon no side, but it rise. . . . . RR. 3088
Ne of hir girdill aboute hir side, . . . . . RR. 3710
An hundred fademe on every side. . . . . RR. 4159
That was posshed in every side, . . . . . RR. 4625
Of Loves side? Anoon me telle. . . . . RR. 4631
They trust hem so on every side, . . . . . RR. 5435
To cast at us by every side . . . . . RR. 7009
I can not love hem on no side. . . . . RR. 7253
Til he be flayen bak and side, . . . . . RR. 7314

**Side** *see* **Aside**

**Sidera**

'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5

**Sides**

Out renneth blood on bothe hir sydes rede. . . . A.Kn. 2635
His sydes were al blood. . . . . B.Th. 1967
How sir Thopas, with sydes smale, . . . . . B.Th. 2026
And I shal ryve hym thurgh the sydes tweye, . . C.Pard. 828
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis . . . . G.SN. 43
envyrowned his sydes with men of armes or sergeantes, Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
to joynen dreedles here sydes to cruel lyouns . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
Her sides longe, flesshly, smothe, and white . . . TC.3. 1248
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides bledel . . . . TC.5. 1705

**Sidingborne** *see* **Sittingbourne**

**Sidus**

'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus incatuat.' Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Sie**

Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye. . . . TC.5. 182

**Siege**

In Gernade at the seege eek hadde he be . . . . A.Prol. 56
Whil that the seege ther-aboute lay, . . . . . A.Kn. 937
And after, at a seege, by subtiltee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3569
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,— . . . . F.Sq. 300
for a ryght certein sege to the in myn hous, there as thow . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
chacedest out of the sege of my corage alle covetise of mortel . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste. . . . . TC.2. 84
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweye? . . . . TC.2. 128
And that the sege nevere shal arise, . . . . . TC.4. 1480
Ful longe lay the soge, and lytel wroghte, . . . . LGW. 1096
How sayne men of the sege? how shal it be? . . . LGW. 1725
Whan I thenke on the sege, or of that place. . . . LGW. 1730

**Siege**—*Continued*
Unto the sege he cometh ful pryvely, . . . . LGW. 1758
And of the sege sawe the maner alle. . . . . LGW. 1909
And they han at a sege longe y-layne. . . . . LGW. 2410
**Siege** *see* **Assege**
**Sieve**
And al this mullok in a syve y-throwe, . . . . G.CY. 940
**Sifted**
And sifted and y-piked many a throwe. . . . . G.CY. 941
**Sigh**
And with a sigh he seyde pitously: . . . . . A.Kn. 1117
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike, . . . A.Kn. 1540
Gan for to sike soore, and seyde, 'Allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3488
Gan for to syke and seyde, 'Allas, my syde! . . . E.Mch. 2329
And, with a syk, right thus she seyde hir wille. . . F.Sq. 498
talent to siken and to wepe, than for to . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . . TC.1. 192
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . TC.1. 360
Than gan this sorwful Troilus to sike, . . . . TC.1. 596
'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore, . . . . . TC.1. 751
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . . TC.1. 827
And with a sik she seyde him at the laste, . . . TC.2. 145
With that she gan ful sorwfully to sike.— . . . . TC.2. 428
And with a sorwful sik she seyde thrye, . . . . TC.2. 463
Quod tho Criseyde and gan therwith to sike . . . TC.2. 884 *var*
Li'th yit!' And therwithal he gan to sike, . . . TC.2. 1573
Hering her come, and shorte for to sike! . . . . TC.3. 58
And with a sik she sodeinly answerde, . . . . TC.3. 801
And with that word she gan ful sore sike. . . . TC.3. 812
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake, . . . . TC.3. 1123
Tho Troilus gan sorwfully to sike; . . . . . TC.3. 1170
And wel a thousand times gan he sike, . . . . TC.3. 1360
And with a sik she seyde, 'O herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1493
And gan to sike, and 'Troilus!' she cride, . . . TC.4. 1213
Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise . . . TC.4. 1527
And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006
Your plesaunce is to laughen whan I syke, . . . Comp.A. 10
And after syghen more and more. . . . . RR. 2414
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste . . . . RR. 2580
**Sigh** *see* **Saw**
**Sighed**
And with a sad visage he siked stille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2985
That is his wyf, and pryvely he sighte, . . . . B.ML. 1035
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394
But nathelees she neither weepe ne syked, . . . E.Cl. 545
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here, . . TC.1. 279
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore, . . TC.3. 972
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore, . . TC.3. 1056
And fil on knees, and sorwfulliche he sighte: . . TC.3. 1080
Therwith ful sore he sighte, and thus he seyde, . . TC.3. 1471
Of Troilus; and sorwfully she sighte. . . . . TC.4. 714
Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 716
'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 897
This Troilus answerde, and sighte sore, . . . . TC.4. 1121
Quod she; and therwithal she sore sighte, . . . TC.4. 1217
Ful sorwfully she sighte, and seide, 'Allas!' . . . TC.5. 58
Ful ofte a day she sighte ek for distresse, . . . TC.5. 715
Than hadde I now not siked half so sore! . . . TC.5. 738
Whan he it saugh, and sorwfully he sighte: . . . TC.5. 1633
For sithen [have] I sore siked; . . . . . RR. 1641 *em*
And in the pullyng sore I sight; . . . . . RR. 1746
And therwith-all I sighede efte, . . . . . RR. 1783
And sighede sore in compleynyng. . . . . RR. 1868
I compleyned and sighed sore, . . . . . RR. 3485
Of his answere I sighed sore; . . . . . RR. 3681
**Sigheth**
He siketh, with ful many a sory swogh; . . . . A.Mil. 3619
That wepeth for his wyf and siketh soore, . . . B.ML. 985
Wo was this knyght, and sorwefully he siketh; . . D.WB. 913
This knyght avyseth hym and sore siketh; . . . D.WB. 1228
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940
For his absence wepeth she and siketh, . . . . F.Fkl. 817
Aurelius ful ofte soore siketh. . . . . F.Fkl. 1006
'No, no,' quod he, and sorwefully he siketh. . . . F.Fkl. 1590
God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh.' . . PF. 404
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente; . . LGW. 1165
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh, . . . LGW. 1292
It is hir pley to laugh when that men syketh, . . Comp.A. 62
**Sighing**
And after this with siking he abreyde, . . . . TC.1. 724
In sorwe and thought, and such sighing, . . . . RR. 2728
Now shal repaire agayn sighinge, . . . . . RR. 4131
**Sighs**
The broken slepes, and the sikes colde, . . . . A.Kn. 1920
And seyn right thus, with sorweful sikes colde, . . F.Fkl. 864
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr . . . . PF. 246
Whiche syghes were engendred with desyr . . . PF. 248
And al the richesse of his sikes sore . . . . . TC.3. 349
Not swiche sorwful sikes as men make . . . . TC.3. 1361
But esy sikes, swiche as ben to like, . . . . . TC.3. 1363
Of swiche sikes coude he nothing blinne. . . . . TC.3. 1365
That, for to hele him of his sikes sore, . . . . TC.4. 132
A thousand sikes hotter than the glede . . . . TC.4. 337
Among his sobbes and his sighes sore, . . . . TC.4. 375
He fil ayein into his sikes olde; . . . . . TC.5. 646
Is of my lady's depe sikes sorel . . . . . TC.5. 675
That alle her sikes sore adoun he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1034
For-which at night, in sorwe and sikes sore, . . . TC.5. 1196
But humblely, with sorwful sikes sike, . . . . TC.5. 1354
Sighes and pleyntes with newe woo, . . . . . RR. 2449
**Sight**
And with that sighte hir beautee hurte hym so, . . A.Kn. 1114
Oonly the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . A.Kn. 1231
That hast the sighte of hire and I thabsence. . . A.Kn. 1239
Al is this reuled by the sighte above. . . . . A.Kn. 1672
That I wol dye present in hir sighte. . . . . A.Kn. 1738
It were a lusty sighte for to see. . . . . A.Kn. 2116
But sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynte, . . . A.Kn. 2333
And whan that Theseus hadde seyn this sighte . . A.Kn. 2654
By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte, . . . A.Mil. 3395
And at the laste he hadde of hym a sighte. . . . A.Mil. 3443
A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . . . A.Rv. 3951
Til that he hadde al the sighte y-seyn, . . . . A.Co. 4379
'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . B.ML. 562
The constable weex abasshed of that sight, . . . B.ML. 568
In sighte of every body in that place! . . . . . B.ML. 672
Twyes she swowned in his owene sighte. . . . . B.ML. 1058
O bussh unbrent, brennynge in Moyses sighte! . . B.Prl. 1658
eyen han no cleer sighte. But seyeth . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
we han trespassed in the sighte of oure Lord God, . B.Mel. 3075–80
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte . . . . B.Mk. 3677
In sighte of othere shippes it biseyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4203
Whan they had seyn of Chauntecleer the sighte. . B.NP. 4551
But ech of hem so glad was of that sighte, . . . C.Pard. 773
Ful subtilly, from every mannes sighte, . . . . D.WB. 956
Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight?"; . . . D.Sum. 2060
Hath wyn byreved me myne eyen sight?" . . . D.Sum. 2071
And many another delitable sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 62
Ther stood a thrope of sighte delitable . . . . E.Cl. 190 *var*
A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 209
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . E.Cl. 280
For never erst ne saugh she swich a sighte. . . . E.Cl. 336
His tendre lymes, delicaat to sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 682
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983
For more solempne in every mannes syght . . . E.Cl. 1125
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght, . . . . E.Mch. 2260
That I wolde graunten hym his sighte ageyn, . . E.Mch. 2313
To Januarie he yaf agayn his sighte, . . . . . E.Mch. 2355
And whan that he hadde caught his sighte agayn, . E.Mch. 2357
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.' . . . E.Mch. 2383
First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2403
Til that youre sighte y-satled be a while, . . . E.Mch. 2405
Ther may ful many a sighte yow bigile. . . . . E.Mch. 2406
Out of the sighte of every maner wight, . . . . F.Sq. 329
Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namoore of me; . . . F.Sq. 343
But nathelees it was so fair a sighte . . . . . F.Sq. 395
The odour of floures and the freshe sighte . . . F.Fkl. 913
Thus semed it to every mannes sighte. . . . . F.Fkl. 1151
To mannes sighte, that alle the rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 1158
Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous; . . . F.Fkl. 1206
Though that the feend noght in oure sighte hym shewe, . . . . . G.CY. 916
Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . G.CY. 1127
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . G.CY. 1419
So lowe that he ne nas nat to my sighte . . . . I.Pars. 3
shall have defaute of the sighte of God; . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
for certes, the sighte of God is the lyf . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 205–10
helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
eyen, and delitable to the sighte. . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
the venym of his sighte; for the coveitise of eyen folweth . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
that been sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
the sighte of the parfit knowynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
For in his sight to hir he bar him lowe, . . . . Anel. 95
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . Anel. 333
But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte. . . . . PF. 210
selve hevene so that the sighte of men . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
the sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
and caste my syghte doun to the erthe, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
in the presente sight of god, may ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
but forasmoche as thi syghte is . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
Tho fastnede sche a litel the syghte of hir eyen, . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
of his ynwarde sighte; and let hym . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
more evydently to the sighte of his undirstondynge Bo.3. m.11 1045–50
than the sonne ne semeth to the sighte withoute-forth.) . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
a man hadde al forlorn his syghte, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
of our eyen or of our sighte).' . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
of a body, otherweys the sighte of the eighe . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
and knowen by the devyne sighte, syn . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
ben I-doon in hir sighte? For addith . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
but by o sight of his thought he . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
yf thei ben referrid to the devyne sighte, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
fleen the sighte of the present eye, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
the devyne sighte renneth to-forn, and seeth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
eternite of his sighte renneth alwey with . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . . TC.1. 294
But swich a knightly sighte trewely . . . . . TC.2. 628
Right for the firste sighte?'—Ye, pardel . . . . TC.2. 669
She knew by sighte, and ek his gentilesse; . . . TC.2. 702
If I wolde outreliche his sighte flee, . . . . . TC.2. 710

**Sight**—*Continued*

And guerdone him with no-thing but with sighte, . TC.2. 1295
Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte? . TC.4. 312
She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte . . . TC.4. 713
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily, . . . . . TC.4. 941
And whan he was from every mannes sighte, . . TC.5. 635
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde. . . . . TC.5. 1372
When I hadde seyen al this sighte . . . . . HF.1. 468
That never saw men swich a sight, . . . . . HF.1. 504
Hit shulde shenden al my sighte, . . . . . HF.2. 508
But whil that I beheld this sighte, . . . . . HF.3. 430
That blisful sighte softneth al my sorwe, . . . . LGW. 50
That with the glem astonede was the syhte, . . . LGW.G. 164
A worm to com in[to] myn syht than thow.' . . . LGW.G. 244
And vanysshed anoon out of his sighte. . . . . LGW. 1001
That no-wher was ther suche another sighte, . . LGW. 1429
She sytte in halle with a sorowful syghte. . . . LGW. 1832
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght, . . . LGW. 2043
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte; . . LGW. 2275
Yet ys me lefte the sight of my resoun . . . . Fort. 9 *var*
In wedres gryl and derk to sight, . . . . . RR. 73
This wall, that stant heere in thi sight, . . . . RR. 606
That sighte was to me ful dere. . . . . RR. 728
For they were lyk, as to my sighte, . . . . . RR. 741
Ne grewe there tree in mannes syght . . . . . RR. 1459
For whanne the sonne clere in sight . . . . . RR. 1573
The sight oonly and the savour. . . . . RR. 1767
For he that through a sodeyn sight, . . . . . RR. 2337
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . . . RR. 2445
Atteyne of hire to have a sight, . . . . . RR. 2458
But with that sight thyne eyen fede. . . . . RR. 2460
A sight of hir forto have, . . . . . RR. 2511
Speche, whanne they mowe have [no] sight. . . . RR. 2836
Comyth of sight and of biholdyng, . . . . . RR. 2895
Devoided clene, whanne that the sight . . . . RR. 2929
But resoun conceyved of a sight . . . . . RR. 3040
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight. . . . . RR. 3119
It was theron a goodly syght, . . . . . RR. 3640
A fairer saugh no man with sight, . . . . . RR. 4173
That noon of hym may have a sight. . . . . RR. 4498
lost hir lyght Of Phebus fully, and the sight; . . RR. 5342
Ne have God in his eye-sight; . . . . . RR. 7232

**Sight** *see* **Foresight**

**Sighte** *see* **Sighed**

**Sights**

withstant anon the syghtes of men by the . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
to fycchen the clere syghtes of his corage . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
Unkouthe syghtes and tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 920

**Sign**

Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve; . . . . . A.Prol. 226
And made a signe, wher-by that he took . . . . A.Kn. 2266
For thogh the signe shewed a delay, . . . . . A.Kn. 2268
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2462
That is a signe of kissyng atte leste. . . . . A.Mil. 3683
And Cassidore seith that it is signe of . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne . . . B.NP. 4384
On Damyan a signe made she, . . . . . E.Mch. 2150
And every signe that she koude make . . . . E.Mch. 2213
In Aries, the colerik hoote signe. . . . . F.Sq. 51
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645
Which in the signe shal be of the Leoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1058
For his desport, in signe eek of victorie . . . . H.Mcp. 127
confessioun that is signe of contricioun. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
pride is signe of that oother, right as the . . . I.Pars. 410–5
gaye leefsel atte taverne is signe of the . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
it is a signe of a-perte folye . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50 *var*
and his especial signe and mark of . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
Another signe is humylitee in . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
in herte and in signe outward; for right . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
The thridde signe is, how that thy . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
The fourthe signe is, that he ne . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
fifthe signe is, that a man or a womman be . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
In al hir face a wikked signe; . . . . . BD. 916
Was signe of thyn unwemmed maidenhede; . . . ABC. 91
Beforn this duke, in signe of hy victorie, . . . . Anel. 29
Phebus the sonne is in the sygne of the Cancre), . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
thingis to comen, algatis yit it is a sign . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
ben necessarie. For every signe scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
apiere that the prescience is signe of this . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
ne myghte nat ben signe of thinge that nis nat. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
And ek the signe that he took it by, . . . . . TC.3. 1152
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may, . . . . TC.4. 1164
Biforn Deiphebe in signe of his victorie: . . . . TC.5. 1652
Which that in heven a sign is yit. . . . . HF.2. 441
For they acordeden in dede and signe. . . . . LGW. 1739
And in the sygne of Taurus men may see . . . LGW. 2223
and in every signe after thyn almenak. . . . . Astr. 20–5
the signe entrith unto the last ende. . . . . Astr. 40–5
minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60 . . . Astr. 45–50
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother. . . . Astr. 50–7
as in Capricorn. This signe of Cancer . . . . . Astr. 65–70
Solsticium of Wynter. This signe of Capricorne . Astr. 75–82
a signe departed by two degrees and two, . . . Astr. 100–8
hote planete cometh into an hote signe, . . . . Astr. 108–15
by cause of the hoot sygne. And by . . . . . Astr. 108–15
the degre of eny signe that ascendith . . . . . Astr. 127–32

**Sign**—*Continued*

joyned with no shrewe in the same signe; . . . Astr. 161–5
every signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10 . Astr. 165–8
that same signe with eny degre of the forseide face in Astr. 165–8
the 7 signe. As thus:—every degre of . . . . Astr. 174–9
the signe in whiche that is the sonne. . . . . Astr. 211–5
sodiak and loke what degre of eny signe . . . . Astr. 233–5
in a nother signe . . . . . Astr. 235–6
orisonte, and loke what degre of eny signe . . . Astr. 235–6
straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause . . . Astr. 236–40
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne . . . Astr. 240–5
writen that thilke signe is clepid of right . . . . Astr. 277–84
sodiak ascendith; and thilke signe . . . . . Astr. 277–84
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst . . . . . Astr. 286–9
the forseide signe sitte upon the meridional lyne and Astr. 286–9
the ascensioun of the signe in the right . . . . Astr. 286–9
Sette the heved of the signe whiche as . . . . . Astr. 289–94
that the ende of the same signe sitte upon . . . Astr. 289–94
ascensioun of the signe in the embelif cercle. . . . Astr. 289–94
south in oure orisonte. Also every signe . . . . Astr. 294–301
the ecliptik of any signe in whiche that . . . . Astr. 368–71
wirke forsothe in every signe of the . . . . . Astr. 368–71
of F upward in the same signe by cause . . . . Astr. 371–6
the same signe by cause that the latitude was south Astr. 382–91
Bi somme general signe nowe, . . . . . RR. 6076
That I, by word or signe y-wis, . . . . . RR. 6870

**Signal**

Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . . TC.4. 818

**Signals**

And al the mervelous signals . . . . . HF.1. 459

**Signet**

The ruby in his signet, and it sette . . . . . TC.2. 1087

**Signifer**

And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte, . . . TC.5. 1020

**Signifiance**

A straw for alle swevenes signefiaunce! . . . . TC.5. 362
Him shewed hadde in slep the signefiaunce . . . TC.5. 1447
To knowe of hir signifiaunce . . . . . HF.1. 17
That dremes signifiaunce be . . . . . RR. 16
The soothe, and eke signyfiaunce; . . . . . RR. 995
And undo the signifiance . . . . . RR. 2160

**Signification**

generally is fals signyficacioun of word, . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
idel word), withouten any significacioun . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . . Astr. 312–6

**Significations**

That dremes been significaciouns . . . . . B.NP. 4169

**Significavit**

And also war him of a *Significavit*. . . . . A.Prol. 662

**Signified**

For she ne wiste what it signyfied, . . . . . A.Kn. 2343
He bad hire telle hym what it signyfyde, . . . . B.Mk. 3939
Which signified he sholde anhanged bee? . . . . B.NP. 4330

**Signifieth**

signifieth that he sholde deffenden hooly . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
a Grekyssh T (that signifieth the lif contemplatif). . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
and signifieth oonly what the thing is, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
that it signifieth. For whiche it byhoveth first . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
That signifyeth tho folke beshrewed, . . . . . RR. 7392

**Signify**

Who wot in soth thus what they signefye? . . . TC.5. 371
It may so ben that it may signefye, . . . . . TC.5. 1283
Or what thing may this signyfye? . . . . . HF.2. 70
Thus myeh wole oure book signifie, . . . . . RR. 7165

**Signs**

By signes, and by othere circumstances. . . . . C.Pard. 419
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng . . . . . C.Pard. 891
And privee signes, wiste he what she mente, . . F.Mch. 2105
And with hir fynger signes made she . . . . . E.Mch. 2209
Now ben ther generale signes of . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
of bitternesse hath fyve signes. . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
by signes, ne by argumentes I-taken fro . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
Gan for t'aproche as they by signes knowe, . . . TC.3. 1090
That yaven signes of the bittre peyne . . . . TC.4. 710
And al the hevenes signes ther to, . . . . . HF.2. 490
And prayed hym by signes for to goon . . . . LGW. 2367
And by signes swor hym many an othe, . . . . LGW. 2369
the Twelve Signes: as Aries, Taurus, . . . . . Astr. 40–5
nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be . . . . Astr. 40–5
understonde wel that these degres of signes . . . Astr. 45–50
2 signes called the Equinoxils. And alle . . . . Astr. 70–5
12 signes, and, for the streitnesse of thin . . . Astr. 100–8
zodiak is clepid the Cercle of the Signes, . . . . Astr. 100–8
And in the zodiak ben the 12 signes that . . . . Astr. 100–8
sonne entrith into eny of tho signes he . . . . Astr. 100–8
disposid in signes of bestes or shape like . . . . Astr. 100–8
under thilke signes thei causen us by her . . . . Astr. 100–8
in alle the signes, be thei moist . . . . . Astr. 108–15
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte . . . . Astr. 108–15
ben in diverse signes. Than maist thou . . . . . Astr. 211–5
Declaracioun of the Ascensioun of signes . . . . Astr. 277–84
manyfest the diverse ascencioun s of signes . . . Astr. 277–84
of signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste . . . Astr. 284–6
to knowe the ascensions of signes in . . . . . Astr. 286–9
of signes in the embelif cercle . . . . . Astr. 289–94
And understonde wel that alle the signes . . . . Astr. 289–94
the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of the North . Astr. 289–94
these signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and . . Astr. 289–94
for evere. And alle the signes fro . . . . . Astr. 294–301

**Signs**—*Continued*
ben clepid Signes of the South fro the . . . . Astr. 294–301
and these signes arisen evermore bitwexe . . . Astr. 294–301
same signes fro the heved of Capricorne . . . . Astr. 294–301
Tortuose Signes, or Croked Signes, for thei . . . Astr. 294–301
these croked signes ben obedient to the . . . . Astr. 294–301
the signes that ben of right ascensioun. . . . . Astr. 294–301
The signes of right ascencioun ben fro . . . . Astr. 294–301
and these signes arisen more . . . . . Astr. 294–301
Sovereyn Signes and everiche of hem arisith in more . Astr. 294–301
space than in 2 houres. Of whiche signes . . . Astr. 294–301
signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of . . . . Astr. 294–301
in alle signes. But sothly the latitude . . . . Astr. 376–82
in all othre signes it may. . . . . Astr. 376–82

**Silk(e)** *see* **Sick, Sigh**

**Sike:**
Whan he is siker of his goode name; . . . . . A.Kn. 3049
it so that it seme that thou art in siker place, . . B.Mel. 2510–5
moore siker and stedefast than the kyn . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
trowest to be moost seur and siker of hire . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
For, al-so siker as *In principio*, . . . . . B.NP. 4353
For al so siker as cold engendreth hayl, . . . . D.WB. 465
"Now, wheither have I a siker hand or noon?" . . D.Sum. 2069
Of worldly folk holden the siker weye; . . . . E.Mch. 1390
And made al siker ynogh with hoolynesse. . . . E.Mch. 1708
For I am siker that ther be sciences . . . . . F.Fkl. 1139
And be ye siker he was so weel apayd . . . . F.Fkl. 1548
For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow; . G.CY. 864
I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . . G.CY. 934
Bileveth this, as siker as the Crede. . . . . G.CY. 1047
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire savacioun. . I.Pars. 90–5
for his repentaunce; but taak the siker wey. . . . I.Pars. 90–5
Ne, be thou siker, she wolde not fonde . . . . BD. 1019
For be right siker, I durste noght, . . . . . BD. 1148
above, syker fro alle tumolte and wood . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
by whiche I were the more syker. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
nevere man mai ben siker that sche ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
ther nys no man siker that sche hath nat forsake.) . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
nart nat siker; and yif thou woldest . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
'And of oo thing right siker maystow be, . . . . TC.1. 673
And thoughten that it was a siker art . . . . TC.1. 927
For al so siker as thou li'st here by me, . . . . TC.2. 991
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . . . . TC.2. 1370
His prive coming, and the siker place, . . . . TC.3. 921
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . . . TC.3. 1237
Siker be ye, hit nas not lyte; . . . . . HF.3. 888
But which I not; wherfore I wol be siker. . . . LGW. 2660
If thou be siker, put thee nat in drede. . . . . Buk. 28
That he was siker in every place, . . . . . RR. 1100
In siker wise thou hir salewe, . . . . . RR. 2525
In syker wise yee every other . . . . . RR. 2883
Trewe and siker, curteys and hende; . . . . . RR. 3345
Therfore I wole with siker wall . . . . . RR. 3918

**Siker** *see* **Sure**

**Sikered**
And sykered to the regals of Athenes, . . . . LGW. 2128

**Sikerer**
Wel sikerer was his crowyng in his logge . . . . B.NP. 4043
To make this thyng the sikerere:— . . . . . RR. 5958 *em*
The sikerer shal ye never be . . . . . RR. 7308

**Sikerest**
And certeynly sikerest hidyng, . . . . . RR. 6147

**Sikerly**
And sikerly she was of greet desport, . . . . . A.Prol. 137
But sikerly she hadde a fair forheed; . . . . . A.Prol. 154
And sikerly ther trowed many a man . . . . A.Kn. 2101
And sikerly she hadde a likerous eye. . . . . A.Mil. 3244
This world is now ful tikel, sikerly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3428
For sikirly I saugh him nat stirynge . . . . . A.Mil. 3673
For sikerly, whan I was bore, anon . . . . . A.Rv. 3891
But sikerly she nyste who was who; . . . . . A.Rv. 4300
For sikerly a prentys revelour, . . . . . A.Co. 4391
Aboven alle wommen sikerly; . . . . . B.Sh. 1344
Now sikerly this is a smal requeste, . . . . . B.Sh. 1473
but if so be that ye wenen sikerly that . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
persone that may kepe conseil sikerly. . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
thy conseil sikerly to kepe?" . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
'But nathelees, if thou wene sikerly . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
for sikerly though thyn enemy . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
for sikerly, as for to speke proprely, we . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles, . . . B.NP. 3984
For *Phisiologus* seith sikerly, . . . . . B.NP. 4461
Maketh the werkman parfit sekirly; . . . . . D.WB. 44e
On which he wolde be wedded sikerly, . . . . E.Cl. 184
'That letteth matrimoigne sikerly!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1573
But sikerly, withouten any fable, . . . . . F.Sq. 180
For sikerly my dette shal be quyt . . . . . F.Fkl. 1578
I woot wel sykerly, that they been deceyved that . I.Pars. 345–50
For sikerly, til that I with yow mete, . . . . . Mars. 59
'Thanne mowen we concluden sykerly, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
And, sikerly the sothe for to seyne . . . . . TC.2. 520
Ful sikerly they slepten alle i-fere; . . . . . TC.3. 746
Apollo hath me told sikirly . . . . . TC.4. 114 *var*
'For I shal shape it so, that sikerly . . . . . TC.4. 652
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . . . . TC.5. 1122
To Rome, I trowe sikerly . . . . . HF.3. 840
For sekyrly his face schon so bryhte . . . . . LGW.G. 163
That to us semeth so sykerly . . . . . RR. 372
For wel wende I ful sikerly . . . . . RR. 647
A gret fool were he sikirly . . . . . RR. 1320

**Sikerly**—*Continued*
That scatheles full sykerly . . . . . RR. 1550
He swoore, affermyng sikirlye, . . . . . RR. 3816
For hope and travaile sikerlye . . . . . RR. 4342
For she wole byhote sikirly, . . . . . RR. 4447
That she desireth sikirly. . . . . RR. 4469
Ye yeve good counsel sikirly, . . . . . RR. 5173
Ne I ne wene not sikerly . . . . . RR. 6629
For hem ne lyst not sikirly, . . . . . RR. 6906
Ye sikerly though he it feyned, . . . . . RR. 6949
He is no good man sykerly. . . . . RR. 7514
And soth is also sikerly . . . . . RR. 7615

**Sikernesse**
Herke this conseil, for thy sikernesse, . . . . . B.ML. 425
How that in lordshipe is no sikernesse; . . . . B.Mk. 3430
They fynde whan they wene sikernesse. . . . . E.Mch. 1280
For thanne his lyf is set in sikernesse; . . . . E.Mch. 1355
grace, the which seed is mooder of sikerness, . . . I.Pars. 115–20
Thanne comth seuretee, or sikernesse, and that is whan a man . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
to caste awey the sikernesse of Jhesu crist . . . I.Pars. 1050–5 *var*
in no sikernesse, and eek that alle the . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
ther as is the sikernesse fro the peyne of . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
In drede is al my sykernesse; . . . . . BD. 607
My sekernes, ne lerne of love the lore; . . . . Anel. 345
in sekernesse that mai nat ben overcomyn. . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
defendeden hem by the sikernesse of holi houses . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
accused, with how gret sykernesse of peril . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
noght oonly despoiled of sikernesse, but . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
lyveth in sikernesse of anye sentences put . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
hastow lorn thi sikernesse! . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
certes yit wolde thei lyven in sykernesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
thow schalt forgon sykernesse. And yif thow . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
My sikernesse, and thrallen liberte? . . . . . TC.2. 773
Of wit Apollo, ston of sikernesse, . . . . . TC.2. 843
And cleer stood on a ground of sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 982
And from his deth is brought in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1243
That night betwixen drede and sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 1315
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1513
To putte that sikernesse in jupartye. . . . . TC.4. 1512
The hevene hath propretee of sikernesse; . . . . Fort. 69
That I am set in verrey sikirnesse. . . . . Ven. 21
For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernesse, . . W.Unc. 17
He is a foole in sikernesse, . . . . . RR. 1935
Or ony other sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 2065
Of trecherie and sikernesse; . . . . . RR. 2365
And kepen cloos in sikernesse; . . . . . RR. 2886
To lyve the more in sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 3941
A sikernesse all sette in drede, . . . . . RR. 4706
Assayle, and also Sikernesse . . . . . RR. 5862
Yit wolde I swere for sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 5965
For ostages, ne sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 7309

**Siklatoun**
His robe was of syklatoun . . . . . B.Th. 1924

**Silence**
ful ofte assayed my grete silence and my . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
To every wight comanded was silence, . . . . D.WB. 1031
Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence, . . . . E.Cl. 1189

**Silk**
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . . A.Prol. 329
An anlaas, and a gipser al of silk, . . . . . A.Prol. 357
A ceynt she werede, y-barred al of silk; . . . . A.Mil. 3235
Of colblak silk withinne and eek withoute. . . . A.Mil. 3240
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3243
Tasseled with silk and perled with latoun . . . A.Mil. 3251 *var*
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1883
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk, . . . F.Sq. 613
And tendre flessh, and make his couche of silk, . . H.Mcp. 176
that been apparailled in silk and in . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
In silke enbrouded, ful of grene greves, . . . . LGW. 227
So wel y-wrought of silk as it. . . . . RR. 872
For nought y-clad in silk was he, . . . . . RR. 890
For thorough hir smokke wrought with silk . . . RR. 1195
Of silk, and alwey with good chere . . . . . RR. 2272

**Sill**
Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle . . . . A.Mil. 3822

**Silla** *see* **Scylla**

**Silly** *see* **Sely**

**Silver**
A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . A.Prol. 115
Men moote yeve silver to the poure freres. . . . A.Prol. 232
But al with silver, wroght ful clene and weel, . . A.Prol. 367
Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon, . . A.Prol. 629
To wynne silver, as he ful wel koude; . . . . . A.Prol. 713
The silver dropes, hangynge on the leves. . . . . A.Kn. 1496
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte; . . . A.Kn. 2608
Loo, heere our silver, redy for to spende.' . . . . A.Rv. 4135
Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.' . . . . B.Sh. 1438
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
And wynne gold and silver for I teche, . . . . C.Pard. 440
Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges. . . . . C.Pard. 908
I have gold and silver in my cheste; . . . . . D.Fri. 1400
He baar alwey of silver a clyket, . . . . . E.Mch. 2046
And pave it al of silver and of gold.' . . . . . G.CY. 626
Of silver, or som oother quantitee; . . . . . G.CY. 757
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . . G.CY. 772
And of oure silver citrinacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 816
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . G.CY. 822
Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, . . . . G.CY. 826
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827

**Silver**—*Continued*
And spendyng silver hadde he right ynow. . . . G.CY. 1018
For gold ne silver that he to me lente; . . . . G.CY. 1050
For quyk-silver, that we hadde it anon, . . . . G.CY. 1103
With this quyk-silver, soothly for to sayn; . . . G.CY. 1111
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne, . . G.CY. 1121
That this quyk-silver wol I mortifye, . . . . G.CY. 1126
And make it as good silver and as fyn, . . . . G.CY. 1128
And therinne put was of silver lemaille . . . . G.CY. 1162
A teyne of silver—yvele moot he cheeve!— . . . G.CY. 1225
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.' . . . . G.CY. 1237
Shavyng of silver silver is, *parde!* . . . . . G.CY. 1239
Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne . . . . G.CY. 1241
'Of quyk-silver, withouten wordes mo, . . . . G.CY. 1255
With that oother, which that now silver is.' . . . G.CY. 1257
Of silver lemaille put was (as bifore . . . . . G.CY. 1267
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne; . . . . G.CY. 1318
This preest took up this silver teyne anon, . . . G.CY. 1330
But if they were silver fyn and good, . . . . . G.CY. 1335
of silver; for which God seith, by . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte. . . . PF. 189
A sylvre nedle forth y droughe . . . . . RR. 97
Of gold and silver forto spende . . . . . RR. 1146
Silver and gold that yeven is. . . . . RR. 1186
Down in the botme as silver fyn. . . . . RR. 1557
I have the silver and the male. . . . . RR. 6376
And silver eke in [her] garners, . . . . . RR. 6810
**Simekin** *see* **Simkin**
**Similacioun** *see* **Simulation**
**Similitude**
That bad man sholde wedde his simylitude. . . . A.Mil. 3228
Feelynge his similitude in peynes smerte, . . . . F.Sq. 480
Almache answerde unto that similitude, . . . . G.SN. 431
schewede by simylitude the dredes of remes by . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
**Simkin**
His name was hoote deynous Symekyn. . . . . A.Rv. 3941
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye. . . . A.Rv. 3945
For Symkyn wolde no wyf, as he sayde, . . . . A.Rv. 3947
And Symkyn hadde hosen of the same. . . . . A.Rv. 3955
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn, . . . . . A.Rv. 3959
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf! . . . A.Rv. 4024
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay! . . . A.Rv. 4034
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fighte!' . . . A.Rv. 4291
**Simois**
'And thou, Simoys, that as an arwe clere . . . TC.4. 1548
**Simon**
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . A.Rv. 4026
'Now, Symond,' seyde John, 'by Seint Cutberd, . . A.Rv. 4127
Awak, Symond! the feend is on us falle! . . . . A.Rv. 4288
'Nay,' quod the sike man, 'by Seint Symoun! . . D.Sum. 2094
whan Simon the Pharisee grucched agayn . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Lymote, and eek Symon Magus. . . . . HF.3. 184
**Simonials**
been cleped symonyals, be it by catel, be . . . I.Pars. 780–5
**Simony**
Of usure, and of symonye also. . . . . D.Fri. 1309
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
Certes symonye is cleped of . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
it is symonye, if he take the benefice; and if . . . I.Pars. 785–90
that is foul symonye. But certes in . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
Or these that haunte symonye, . . . . . RR. 7029
**Simple**
That of hir smylyng was ful symple and coy; . . A.Prol. 119
Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . . A.Prol. 319
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4016
Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,— . . . . . B.NP. 4435
And seyd a sermoun after my symple wit, . . . D.Sum. 1789
Al to symple is my tonge to pronounce, . . . . G.CY. 1299
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . BD. 860
For hit was sad, symple, and benygne. . . . . BD. 917
That purely hir symple recorde . . . . . BD. 933
'that is oon and symple in his nature, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
is an unmoevable and symple forme of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
of thought thilke same symple forme of man . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
taketh nat the symple forme so as . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
comprehendeth thilke same symple forme . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
his simple nature. For this ilke infinit . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
his simple knowynge alle thingis of preterit . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
necessites: that oon necessite is symple, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
thilke necessite simple; for certes this . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
Simple of atir and debonaire of chere, . . . . TC.1. 181
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal, . . . . TC.5. 820
And semeth a simple creature. . . . . RR. 421
She was ful symple of countenaunce . . . . . RR. 426
Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour, . . . . RR. 1014
And she was symple as dowve on tree. . . . . RR. 1219
Ful meke of port and symple of chere, . . . . RR. 3403
Humble of hir port, and made it symple, . . . . RR. 3863
But I, that were my symple cloth, . . . . . RR. 6822
With chere symple and ful pytous, . . . . . RR. 7409
**Simplely**
symplely and presently, by temporel . . . . . Bo.4.p.6. 1465–70
Thanne Shame cam forth full symplely. . . . . RR. 3861 *em*
They helpe me but symplely . . . . . RR. 4510 *em*
**Simpleness**
Though I have chere of symplenesse, . . . . . RR. 7321
**Simplesse**
to the symplesse of the myddle, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
And [hoveth humblely] with al symplesse; . . . Bal.Ch. 15
Was clepid, as I trowe, Symplesse; . . . . . RR. 954
The arowis name was Symplesse. . . . . RR. 1774
Thurgh symplesse of the prelacye; . . . . . RR. 6381
**Simplicity**
envirounynge of the simplicite devyne? . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
the symplicite of the purveaunce of god, and of . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
to seyn, in the heighte) of the simplicite of god, . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
destynal procedith of the simplicite of purveaunce. . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
thinges whiche that the devyne symplicite . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
fro the myddel symplicite of the poynt; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to simplicite . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
destyne to the stable symplicite of purveaunce. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
ful wel I-governed yif that the symplicite . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
the simplicite of the devyne prescience; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
whiche symplicite of the devyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
but it is rather the simplicite of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
fallith into moevynge fro the simplicite of the presence Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
in the simplicite of his presence, and embraceth . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
come, but of his propre symplicite. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
**Simplicius**
How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . . . . D.WB. 643
**Simply**
al redy. For thilke thyng that symply is o thyng . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
thou ne myghtest nat symply callen it . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
graunten absolutly and symply that thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
loked byforne . . . symply and presently . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70 *var*
Have I not preved thus symply, . . . . . HF.2. 346
They helpe me but symply . . . . . RR. 4510 *var*
**Simply** *see* **Simplely**
**Simulation**
That dredith such similacioun, . . . . . RR. 7228
**Sin** (*noun, verb*)
And that was moost of synne and harlotries. . . A.Prol. 561
It is a synne, and eek a greet folye . . . . . A.Mil. 3146
For that bitwixe yow shal be no synne, . . . . A.Mil. 3590
She wolde do no synne, by no weye; . . . . . B.ML. 590
So ful of synne is many a creature! . . . . . B.ML. 812
That never wroghtest synne as yet, *pardee!* . . . B.ML. 856
To doon this synne, been outher slayn or shente! . B.ML. 931
for to do synne is mannyssh, but certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
for to persevere longe in synne is werk . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
doon synne agayn oure Lord Crist, for certes, . . B.Mel. 2610–5
do synne; and the juges and sovereyns . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
he dide never synne, ne never cam ther . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
comandeth, ye synnen; and therfore seith . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
good whan synne is nat in mannes . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
foryifnesse of his synne that excuseth nat his synne, . B.Mel. 2960–5
hath shame of his synne, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne . . . B.Mk. 3192
He brew this cursednesse and al this synne. . . . B.Mk. 3575
As for to maken hire with hir body synne; . . . C.Doc. 138
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite. . C.Doc. 277
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . . . . C.Doc. 286
That hath doon synne horrible, that he . . . . C.Pard. 379
And no thyng for correccioun of synne. . . . . C.Pard. 404
But though myself be gilty in that synne . . . . C.Pard. 429
And ech of hem at otheres synne lough; . . . . C.Pard. 476
O cursed synne of alle cursednesse! . . . . . C.Pard. 895
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice. . . . . C.Pard. 905
For he is moost envoluped in synne! . . . . . C.Pard. 942
He seith to be wedded is no synne; . . . . . D.WB. 51
Allas, allas! that ever love was synne! . . . . D.WB. 614
We wol been holden wise and clene of synne. . . D.WB. 944
She nolde do that vileynye or synne, . . . . . D.WB. 962
To lyven vertuously and weyve synne. . . . . D.WB. 1176
And spareth nat for conscience ne synne, . . . . D.Fri. 1422
So wisly help me out of care and synne, . . . . D.Fri. 1605
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . . D.Sum. 2005
And that ye kepe yow eek from oother synne. . . E.Mch. 1681
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne. . . . . E.Mch. 1838
A man may do no synne with his wyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1839
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne, . . G.SN. 181
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde; . . G.SN. 347
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . . . H.Mcp. 338
that thurgh synne hath mysgoon fro the . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
of man that sorweth for his synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
stynte to do synne, may nat avaylle; . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
he out of his synne that is charged with . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and . . . I.Pars. 90–5
forlete synne er that synne forlete hem, . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
doon deedly synne after that they han receyved . I.Pars. 95–100
which synne the fame is openly spoken . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
man forleteth his synne. The heete . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20

**Sin** (*noun, verb*)—*Continued*

and dooth hym haten his synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
loveth his synne, hym semeth that it is . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
and nevermoore to do synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
the bondes of synne, and fro the crueltee of the . . I.Pars. 130–5
for youre synne ye been woxen thral and foul, and . I.Pars. 135–40
continuyng in synne and youre synful usage, for which . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
ye be roten in youre synne as a beest in . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
maken a man to have shame of his synne . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
man to have desdeyn of synne is this, . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
that dooth synne is thral of synne'; . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
synne put a man in greet thraldom, and . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
desdayn of synne and withdrawe hym from . . . I.Pars. 140–5
to do synne.' And the same Seneca . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
yeven his body to synne. Al were it the fouleste . I.Pars. 145–50
desdayn of synne, sith that thurgh synne . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
if he agilte, or synne, have thou thanne . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
sholdest do synne; take reward of thy value, that . I.Pars. 150–5
been servauntz and thralles to synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
in the stynkynge ordure of synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . . I.Pars. 175–80
and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
wroght er he fel into deedly synne, or . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
while he lay in synne. Soothly, the . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
he fil in synne been al mortefied and . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
while he lay in deedly synne, thei been . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
for he shal dyen in his synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
doon deedly synne it is for noght thanne . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
of the deedly synne ther is no trust to no . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
been in deedly synne, forasmuch as they . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
were doon in deedly synne, they may . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
mortefied by synne folwynge, and eek sith that alle . I.Pars. 245–50
they been in deedly synne been outrely . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
For certes synne bireveth a man bothe . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
mannes synne is every manere of ordre . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
bitternesse of my synne, for which ther moste be . I.Pars. 270–5
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
for to unbynden us of synne and of . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80;
foryifnesse of synne, and the yifte of grace wel for to . I.Pars. 280–5
have foryifnesse of synne; I wol entre . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
a man is moeved to do synne, and deliteth . . . I.Pars. 290–5
hym longe for to thynke on that synne, and . . . I.Pars. 290–5
his resoun aperceyveth it wel that it is synne . . I.Pars. 290–5
to doon that synne in dede, yet seyn somme . . . I.Pars. 290–5
doute that it is deedly synne in . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
ther is no deedly synne that it nas first in mannes thought, . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
of a synguler synne, and nat . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
synnes and nat of a synguler synne, may . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
thanne he that observeth o synne, shal . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth . . . I.Pars. 305–10
destroyeth synne bothe in him-self and eek in oother I.Pars. 305–10
delivereth . . . fro synne; of which that David seith, 'I . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
thow, Lord, relesedest my synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and it clenseth the soule of synne and . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
and fro the servage of synne, and . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
thanne in al his lyf have corage to synne, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
condiciouns that bilongen to his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
man synne entred first into this world, . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
and thurgh that synne deeth; right so . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
by whom synne entred into this world . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
There may ye seen that deedly synne . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
original synne, and that that was erst but oonly . I.Pars. 330–5
peyne and synne; and therfore be . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
flesshly synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely . I.Pars. 335–40
cleped norrissynge of synne, and occasion . . . I.Pars. 335–40
occasion of synne. Therfore al the while that a . I.Pars. 335–40
moeved . . . to synne, and this thyng may nat . . I.Pars. 335–40
the norissynge of synne that is in his . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
beth withoute synne, we deceyve us selve, . . . I.Pars. 345–50
what manere that synne wexeth and . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
is thilke norissynge of synne of which I . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
thanne is it no synne; and if it so be . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
consentynge of synne; and thanne wol he do it, if he . I.Pars. 350–5
hym by moevynge and stirynge of synne; . . . I.Pars. 355–60
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend; . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
And thus is synne accompliced . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
and thanne is the synne cleped actueel. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
outher it is venial, or deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
thanne is it deedly synne. And venial . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
venial synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse . . I.Pars. 355–60
of this venial synne is ful perilous, for it . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
in this wise skippeth venial into deedly synne, for . I.Pars. 360–5
his soule with venial synne, the moore . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
into deedly synne. And therfore lat us nat be . . I.Pars. 360–5
somtyme of deedly synne, and of . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
venial synne, and deedly synne whan . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
God, or moore. Deedly synne, as seith . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
and therfore dooth he synne, for . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
which is venial synne, thanne is it . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
he dooth synne; and eek whan he speketh . . . I.Pars. 370–5
moore than nedeth it is synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
so muche anoyeth a venial synne unto a . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
refreyne venial synne by receyvynge worthily of . I.Pars. 385–90
no synne in clothyng, Crist wolde nat so . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
As to the firste synne, in superfluitee . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
Also the synne of aornement, or of . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5

**Sin** (*noun, verb*)—*Continued*

I speke this for the synne of superfluitee, . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
by hem into deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
man that synne hath maistrie he is a . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
he is a verray cherl to synne. . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
ribaudye and servage of synne, in word, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
mesure is folie and synne. Another is . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
the synne of pride; and that is humylitee . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
the foule synne of envye, which is, as by the word . I.Pars. 480–5
This synne is platly agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
he considereth nat that he is in synne, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
or rekketh nat that he is in synne, which . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Certes thanne is envye the worste synne . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
any synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . . . I.Pars. 490–5
is envye a synne agayns kynde. . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
and this synne of bakbityng, or detraccion, . . . I.Pars. 490–5
that men speke of oother folk; this synne . . . I.Pars. 495–500
this foule synne of envye. First is . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
After envye wol I discryven the synne of ire; . . . I.Pars. 530–5
This synne of ire, after the . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
deedly synne. This ire is so displesant to God . . I.Pars. 540–5
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . . I.Pars. 555–60
this cursed synne anoyeth bothe to the . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
penance as for deedly synne. Eek if a . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
deedly synne. Eek whan man . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
dooth unkyndely synne by which man or . . . I.Pars. 575–80
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen . . . I.Pars. 580–5
thilke synne is so greet that unnethe may . . . I.Pars. 580–5
his shrifte to forleten his synne, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
excusen his synne by unstedefastnesse of his . . . I.Pars. 580–5
that excuseth hym wilfully of his synne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
may nat been delivered of his synne, til . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
that he mekely biknoweth his synne. . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
it is horrible synne. Swerynge sodeynly, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
withoute avysement, is eek a synne. . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
greet peril and greet synne. . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
This is a ful grisly synne, as . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
synne that he dooth. Now if he . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
repreve hym uncharitably of synne, as 'thou . . . I.Pars. 625–30
hath joye that men doon synne. . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
which is a wikked synne, and namely . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Now comth the synne of hem that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrely; . . . I.Pars. 640–5
Now comth the synne of double tonge . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
ydel wordes been somtyme venial synne, . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
been withoute synne. And as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye, . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
After this comth the synne of japeres, . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
dayes, soothly they do greet synne. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
After the synne of envye and of ire, . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
now wol I speken of the synne of accidie; . . . I.Pars. 675–80
a dampnable synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu . I.Pars. 675–80
Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Now certes this foule sinne, accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie . . . I.Pars. 685–90
enclyned to synne, hym thynketh it is so . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
that he hath doon so muche synne that it . . . I.Pars. 690–5
repenten hym and forsake synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
al his herte to every maner synne, as seith . . . I.Pars. 690–5
Which dampnable synne, if that it continue unto his ende, . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
This horrible synne is so perilous, that . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
no felonye ne no synne that he douteth for to do, . I.Pars. 695–700
is this synne moost displesant to Crist and . . . I.Pars. 695–700
ne dede synne, ne neden no penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
is noon so horrible synne of man that it ne . . . I.Pars. 700–5
And this synne comth of slouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
Thanne comth the synne that men . . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
Thanne comth the synne of worldly . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie, . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
that it ne swolwe the soule by the synne . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
and of coveitise, of which synne seith . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
is a synne that is ful dampnable, for al . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
certes, the synne of mawmettrie is the . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
thurgh this cursed synne of avarice. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
cause of thraldom is for synne. *Genesis* 9° . . . I.Pars. 755–60
the desert of synne. And forther-over ther as the . I.Pars. 755–60
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
his bretheren for his synne. . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
that synne was first cause of thraldom, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
al this world was in synne, thanne was . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
deedly synne, and if he be ordred he is . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
at regard of this synne arn as thyng of . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
noght, for it is the gretteste synne that . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
may be, after the synne of Lucifer and . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
for by this synne God . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
withouten greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte. . I.Pars. 790–5
The synne of thefte is eek expres . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
synne that men doon in swiche places . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
his renoun in the world, he hath synne . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
no thyng but synne. He is lyk to an hors that seketh I.Pars. 815–20
This synne corrumped al this world, as . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
is wel shewed in the synne of Adam . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
He that is usaunt to this synne of glotonye . . . I.Pars. 820–5
he ne may no synne withstonde; he moot . . . I.Pars. 820–5
This synne hath manye speces. . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
resoun, and this is deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 820–5

**Sin** (*noun, verb*)—*Continued*

drynke, it is no deedly synne, but venyal. . . . I.Pars. 820–5
by whiche he draweth folk to synne. . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
woot this synne is ful displesaunt thyng . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe. . . . I.Pars. 835–40
this synne, she sholde be beten with staves . . . I.Pars. 835–40
Fortherover, by the synne of lecherie . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
thilke stynkynge synne of lecherie that men . . . I.Pars. 840–5
that nat oonly the dede of this synne is . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
but eek the desir to doon that synne. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
This cursed synne anoyeth grevousliche . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
soule, for he obligeth it to synne and to peyne of deeth I.Pars. 845–50
This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth . . . I.Pars. 850–5
man weneth that he may nat synne, for . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
nat maried, and this is deedly synne and . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
hym wel that it is deedly synne, for as . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
deedly synne. Another synne of leccherie . . . I.Pars. 865–70
eschue that foule synne. Avowtrie in . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
and withouten fruyt. This synne is . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
and synne so horrible agayns God, . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
gretter synne for to breken it; for God . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
by the horrible synne of putrie, and . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
namoore wyl to synne,' or wille namoore . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
to do synne. Soothly, the vengeaunce . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
or synnen with hire owene kynrede, and . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
cursed synne, as whan that oon of hem is . . . I.Pars. 890–5
the gretter is the synne. The thynges . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
hire synne is the brekynge of hire avow . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
doon deedly synne, they been the special . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
preest that haunteth deedly synne, he . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
han deled in the synne of lecherie. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
in no lasse synne assemblen with hire godsib . . . I.Pars. 905–10
synne of which that no man unnethe . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Another synne aperteneth to leccherie . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
that comth in slepynge; and this synne . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
this synne men clepen polucioun, that . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
withoute synne; for which men moste kepen hem . I.Pars. 910–5
wisely, or elles may men synnen ful . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
of this synne, and this is in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 915–20
deedly synne into venial synne bitwixe . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
that synne bigan, whan natureel lawe . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
is venyal synne, and trewely scarsly may . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
venial synne, for the corrupcioun and for the . . I.Pars. 940–5
ofte, soothly it is deedly synne, and yet . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
and this is for to synne in herte, . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
every synne. Thow shalt considere . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
what thow art that doost the synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
longe thou hast continued in synne. . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
ther thou hast do synne, wheither in . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
place, by wey of synne or by wikked . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
doon deedly synne at every time that he . . . I.Pars. 965–70
eggen or consenten to the synne been . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
parteners of the synne and of the . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
in synne he despiseth the mercy of God and . . I.Pars. 970–5
encreesseth hys synne, and is unkynde . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
to withstonde synne and synneth the . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
he synne with a womman by force, or . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
in what manere he hath doon his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
doon his synne in hooly tymes or noon, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
hath defouled his baptesme by synne, if . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
his synne, for he hath agilt his God and . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
travailleth for shame of his synne, and . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
of o synne draweth in another; and eek . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
leyn in synne; and eek that he . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
to falle in synne; and eek that he drede . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
the occasiouns of synne to whiche he . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
certein synne that thow art bounde to shewen . . I.Pars. 1005–10
blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
that noon oother man telle his synne . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
ne denye his synne, ne wratthe hym . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
his amonestynge to leve synne. . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
of his synne and noon oother; but nathelees if . . I.Pars. 1015–20
of his synne, or the estaat of a persone . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
be swich thurgh which his synne is . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
nat in synne biforn, yet artow thanne in . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
in synne thurgh thy lesynges.' Thou most . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
eek shewe thy synne by thyn owene . . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
to covere the moore thy synne, for thanne . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
ofter than ones of synne of which thou . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
of God bothe of synne and of peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
orisoun amenuseth eek venyal synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
forberynge of deedly synne, this is to . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
kepen hym fro deedly synne with al his myght. . . I.Pars. 1050–5
withdrawen hem fro synne hir thankes, but ay . . I.Pars. 1065–70
continue in synne, for thilke perpetueel wil . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
wil to do synne shul they han perpetueel . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
and so ofte, and so longe leyn in synne, . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
moore strong for to unbynde than synne . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
deeth and mortificaciouu of synne. . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
sownen in to synne; the book of the Leoun; . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
grete mercy, foryeve me the synne. . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
To have relees of sinne, of sorwe, and teenel . . ABC. 3

**Sin** (*noun, verb*)—*Continued*

For loo, my sinne and my confusioun, . . . . ABC. 18
Alas the whilel for hit was routhe and synne, . . . Anel. 103
clepe it thanne a felonye or a synne, that . . . Bo.1.p.4. 140–5
as thoughe it were a synne and a felonye (that is to Bo.1.p.4. 140–5
the same roote, that filthe or synne be . . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1395–400
thei sholden seken out the maladyes of synne by torment, . . . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1400–5
ryght so ben vices and synne maladye of corage; . Bo.4.p.4. 1410–5
it is a felonous synne. But yif that god . . . . Bo.5.p.3. 1705–10
And wailest for thy sinne and thyn offence, . . . TC.1. 556
But bothe don unmanhod and a sinne, . . . . TC.1. 824
To fiemen alle maner vice and sinne! . . . . . TC.2. 852
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; . . . TC.3. 913
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne! . . . . TC.4. 761
Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne. . TC.4. 1582
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne. . LGW. 1892
Hadde he not synne that hir thus begylde!— . . LGW. 2199
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . LGW. 2200
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne . . . Form.A. 39
Ne synne, al though her lyfe were gone; . . . . RR. 358
That pride is bothe foly and synne. . . . . RR. 2241
Syn[ne] that pardoun hath withynne, . . . . RR. 4731
And pardoun spotted oute with synne; . . . . RR. 4732
For of ech synne it is the rote . . . . . RR. 4879
Whanne in her love ther is no synne; . . . . . RR. 5078
For penaunce sothly for my synne . . . . . RR. 6393
Of synne than han pore wrecches, . . . . . RR. 6518
Of synne and of his wrecchidnesse, . . . . . RR. 7080
I nolde it lette for no synne.' . . . . . RR. 7292
And, sir, aboven al other synne, . . . . . RR. 7515
And it is synne to controve . . . . . RR. 7545
For thou shalt for this synne dwelle . . . . . RR. 7575
And sey thy synne withoute more; . . . . . RR. 7675

**Sin** (*adv., conj., prep.*)

Syn that his lord was twenty yeer of age; . . . A.Prol. 601
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game, . . . . A.Prol. 853
Syn thilke day that they were children lite, . . . A.Kn. 1193
For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence, . . . A.Kn. 1240
That by som cas, syn Fortune is chaungeable, . . A.Kn. 1242
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1273
Thou mayst, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede, . A.Kn. 1285
And therfore, syn I knowe of loves peyne, . . . A.Kn. 1815
Syn thou art mayde, and kepere of us alle, . . . A.Kn. 2328
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure. . . . . A.Kn. 2770
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe, . A.Kn. 3079
Syn he hath served yow so many a yeer . . . . A.Kn. 3086
Syn Saterday; I trow that he be went . . . . A.Mil. 3665
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge. . . . A.Mil. 3674
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet, . . . . A.Mil. 3716
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne; . . . . A.Rv. 3890
And syn I sal have neen amendement . . . . A.Rv. 4185
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . B.ML. 56
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan, . . . B.ML. 157
I mooste anoon, syn that it is youre wille; . . . B.ML. 282
O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . . . . B.ML. 365
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . B.ML. 1115
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . . B.Th. 1895
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan?' . . . . . B.Mel. 2118
'and syn ye vouchesauf to been . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
hym a greet fool." Now thanne, syn ye desire . . B.Mel. 2645–50
Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4015
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold, . . B.NP. 4063
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two, . . . B.NP. 4380
Syn that thy servant was this Chauntecleer, . . . B.NP. 4533
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . . D.WB. 437
And therfore, sire, syn that I noght yow greve, . . D.WB. 1205
But nathelees, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . . D.WB. 1217
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest?' . . . D.WB. 1237
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe; . . D.WB. 1244
Syn that ye been a baillif as am I,— . . . . . D.Fri. 1419
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1670
'But syn that Elie was, or Elise, . . . . . D.Sum. 2116
By likllihede, syn she nys nat bareyne. . . . . E.Cl. 448
Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . . . E.Cl. 1196
Syn ye so muchel knowen of that art, . . . . E.Mch. 1241
And syn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . E.Mch. 1467
Syn ye han seyd, and herkneth what I seye. . . . E.Mch. 1522
And syn I oghte avyse me right wel . . . . . E.Mch. 1526
Ful pryvely, syn I have had a wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1845
(Syn wommen konnen outen swich chaffare), . . . E.Mch. 2438
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,— . . . . F.Sq. 306
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace. . . . F.Sq. 457
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan . . . . F.Sq. 550
Ne never, syn the firste man was born, . . . . F.Sq. 552
And took it wel, syn that it moste be. . . . . F.Sq. 594
Syn I yow se so pitously complayne. . . . . F.Fkl. 991
Syn that thou wolt thyne ydoles despise; . . . . G.SN. 298
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me . . . G.SN. 494
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blynde. . G.SN. 504
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence, . . . G.CY. 630
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost, . . . G.CY. 653
Syn that he is so crafty and so sly; . . . . . G.CY. 655
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . . G.CY. 705
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . G.CY. 718
Syn ye so goodlich han been unto me, . . . . . G.CY. 1053
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . . . . . G.CY. 1200
that thow hast doon syn thou were last y-shryven; . I.Pars. 1010–5
Syn that ye be of my divisioun,— . . . . . Mars. 273

Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . . . . PF. 64
'And, syn that noon loveth hir so wel as I, . . . PF. 435
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . PF. 484
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . . PF. 608
'For syn it may not here discussed be . . . . PF. 624
'Now, syn it may non otherweys betyde,' . . . PF. 654
certes, whi that thou art sik, syn that thow art put . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
this: syn that thow ne doutest noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
'that, syn thow knowest the bygynnynge . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn sche may nat ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
in this world), syn thou hast oonys put . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
it bynde me to ben stidfast, syn that stidfastnesse is . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the mescheef of fortune, syn thow hast . . . thi beste thynges? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
or of hir eldefader! And syn the sovereyne cure . . . is . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
nat thus with al thy fortune, syn thow hast yit . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
and ek syn it is cleer and certeyne that . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
syn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
For, syn that swiche thyng as is . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
I this richesse, syn that many folk mai . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
us, syn that it is a ryght fayr porcioun of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
the good is, syn ye demen that the . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
han tho rychesses, syn that every wikkid . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that they suffren . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
of rychesse y-lorn, syn thow hast fownden . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
ne to sorwes; syn that in ryght . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
For syn that rychesse ne mai nat al doon . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I . . . have schewyd . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
forseyde thynges, syn thei ben alle oon . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
the tymes to gon from syn that age . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
wenynge resoun, syn we speke of god . . . . Bo.3 p.10. 905–10
Now thanne, syn that alle thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
Thanne seide sche: 'Syn thou feelist . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
thilke good,' quod sche, 'syn he, whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'syn that he ne may not don evel, that mai . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
And therfore, syn thow seest on heved . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
that he desireth, syn he is cast . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
maked goddes. And syn it is thus (that . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
parti of torment, syn thei ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
to ben a man; syn he ne may nat passe . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
Thanne syn that everiche of thise . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
and subgites; syn that namely prisown, . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
reame of the devyne purveaunce), syn that . . . god governeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
rest, syn it nis nat to douten of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
to folie and to disordenaunce, syn that god ledeth . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
werkis of mankynde nis noon, syn that the thought . . . byndeth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
folk, and peynes to badde folk, syn that no moevynge . . . ne hath . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
The whiche folk, syn that hir propre wil ne sent . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
han the blame of our vices, syn he constreyneth us Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
syn that the ordenaunce of destyne, the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
oothre, syn it knoweth by his propre . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
is "perpetuel." Thanne, syn that every jugement knoweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
and knowen by the devyne sighte, syn that . . . men ne maken . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
to lattere thinges. And syn that . . . thinges ben . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
seyn, syn that necessite nis nat in thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde. . . . TC.1. 256
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost.' . . . TC.1. 721
As it bitit.—But, sin I have begonne, . . . . TC.2. 48
Withoute await, sin he her that bisoughte, . . . TC.3. 580
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste, . . TC.3. 587
There he be schet sin mydnyght was in mewe . . TC.3. 602 *var*
And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . . . . TC.3. 640
Sin that you list, it skile is to be so; . . . . . TC.3. 646
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle.' . . . TC.3. 651
'Now stant it thus: that sin I fro you wente, . . . TC.3. 785
For, sin ye maken this ensaumple of me, . . . . TC.3. 872
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode. . . . . TC.3. 924
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist . . . . TC.3. 941
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought . . . TC.3. 1138
He jalous was, sin ther was cause non; . . . . TC.3. 1151
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene? . . . TC.3. 1164
Non swich they felten sin they were born. . . . TC.3. 1222
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . TC.3. 1290
And diden al hir might, sin they were oon, . . . TC.3. 1405
Sin that with you is al the joye ich have? . . . TC.3. 1477





Sin that desir right now so streyneth me, . . . . TC.3. 1482
Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520
Nor nedeth it to you, sin they ben met, . . . . TC.3. 1681
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende, . . . TC.3. 1812
Sin I thorugh you have al this hevinesse! . . . TC.4. 105
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . TC.4. 112
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought . . . TC.4. 292
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . . TC.4. 309
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . TC.4. 313
I-formed, sin your vertu is aweye. . . . . TC.4. 315
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan? . . . TC.4. 332
Sin thy desir al hoolly hastow had, . . . . . TC.4. 395
For sin it n'is but casuel plesaunce, . . . . . TC.4. 419
What! Pandarus, sin I have her bihight, . . . TC.4. 445
'But sey me this: sin that thee think'th so light . . TC.4. 484
Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle; . . . . TC.4. 502
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire, . . . . TC.4. 509
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise . . . TC.4. 512
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'— . TC.4. 518
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse, . . TC.4. 526
And sin thee list myn arguments to blame, . . . TC.4. 527
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre . TC.4. 547
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good. . . . . TC.4. 553
Sin wel I wot I may her not purchace. . . . . TC.4. 557
For sin my fader in so heigh a place . . . . . TC.4. 558
For certein is, sin that I am her knight, . . . . TC.4. 569
And namely sin ye two ben al oon! . . . . . TC.4. 592
To ravisshe her, sin thou hast not ben there, . . TC.4. 643
She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte . . . TC.4. 713
Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe . . . TC.4. 740
'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . TC.4. 771
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 914
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent, . . . . TC.4. 933
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce, . . TC.4. 963
Why thou thus sorwest, sin thou n'ost not yit, . . TC.4. 1101
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . . . TC.4. 1189
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . . . TC.4. 1194
'For I this world, sin ye han slain her thus, . . . TC.4. 1198
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here, . . . . TC.4. 1203
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne . . . TC.4. 1258
And sin ther helpeth non avisement . . . . . TC.4. 1300
And sin I shal no ferther out of Troye . . . . TC.4. 1307
(Sin wel ye wot that it is now a truwe,) . . . . TC.4. 1312
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . . TC.4. 1466
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day . . . . TC.4. 1506
And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . . TC.4. 1558
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus. . . . . TC.4. 1599
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe! . . TC.4. 1610
Sin I am thyn al hool, withouten mo, . . . . . TC.4. 1641
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . . TC.4. 1656
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene . . . . . TC.5. 12
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . . TC.5. 337
And sin she thee to comen hath bihight, . . . . TC.5. 354
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . . . TC.5. 420
'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . . . . TC.5. 421
Sin that he saw his lady was aweye, . . . . . TC.5. 457
How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . . TC.5. 466
'Sin that we seiden that we wolde bleve . . . . TC.5. 491
And sin that we bihighten him to bide, . . . . TC.5. 496
For sin we yit may han no more feste, . . . . TC.5. 524
Sin she is went that wont was ûs to gye! . . . . TC.5. 546
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . . TC.5. 551
Sin I am thyn, and hoolly at thy wille? . . . . TC.5. 587
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . TC.5. 719
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . TC.5. 843
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . . TC.5. 873
'But, herte myn, sin that I am your man, . . . TC.5. 939
But, sin I see ther is no bettre wey, . . . . . TC.5. 1069
'But Troilus, sin I no bettre may, . . . . . TC.5. 1072
And sin that thus departen ye and I, . . . . . TC.5. 1073
N'ot I not how, but sin that I was wrought . . . TC.5. 1167
Sin she hath broken that she him bihighte. . . . TC.5. 1204
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas, . . . . TC.5. 1270
'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . . TC.5. 1292
'Thou hast not writen her sin that she wente, . . TC.5. 1303
Biseching her that, sin that he was trewe, . . . TC.5. 1585
Sin ye with me, nor I with you may dele, . . . . TC.5. 1595
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde, . . . TC.5. 1679
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . . TC.5. 1847
And syn that every thyng that is . . . . . HF.2. 327
Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . . . LGW. 81
The fresshest syn the worlde was first bygonne. . . LGW. 229
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . LGW. 286
That never yit, syn that the worlde was newe, . . LGW. 445
Syn that thow wist that calandir is she . . . . LGW.G. 533
Syn that thou art so gretly in hire dette, . . . . LGW. 541
Syn love hath broght us to this pitouse ende. . . LGW. 904
Syn that the goddys ben contrary to me. . . . . LGW. 1360
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow,' quod she, . LGW. 1361
Syn thilke day; and she was holden there . . . . LGW. 1870
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he. . . . . LGW. 2023
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght, . . . LGW. 2043
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . . LGW. 2090
And to my suster, syn that hyt is so, . . . . . LGW. 2096
Syn thylke day ye wente fro this place; . . . . LGW. 2505
But syn thus synfully ye me begile, . . . . . LGW. 2550
Syn firste that day that shapen was my sherte, . . LGW. 2629
Now certes,' quod she, 'syn I am his wyfe, . . . LGW. 2699
Sin I thee fostred have in thy pleasaunce! . . . Fort. 42
Syn that ye wole not been my tresorere; . . . . Purse. 18

**Sin** (*adv., conj., prep.*)—*Continued*
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 27
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 29
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 32
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . . . . Merc.B. 37
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene. . . . . Merc.B. 39
Syn thou for sokour hast me sought; . . . . . RR. 2114
But sen we arn to fortune comen, . . . . . RR. 5403
**Sin** *see* **Since, Sith**
**Sinai**
Spak with hym in the mount of Synay. . . . . D.Sum. 1887
**Since**
Syns yet this day men may ensample se, . . . . LGW. 2560
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese, . . . . . RR. 1984
For sithens, if I shall not feyne, . . . . . RR. 3089
**Since** *see* **Sin, Sith**
**Sinews**
armes, and harde synwes; and slouthe . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
**Sinful**
He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . . . A.Prol. 516
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . . D.WB. 1158
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure, . . . . G.SN. 37
Be synful, yet accepte my bileve. . . . . G.SN. 63
synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
wikked synful werkynge; and agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
Right so the synful man that . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
synne and youre synful usage, for which . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
greet angwyssh shul the synful folk have . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
synful soules to the peyne of helle; . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
shal thanne the wrecched synful man flee . . . I.Pars. 170–5
of the synful man to have repentaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 250–5
synful man wel seye, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
as thus; certes, synful mannes soule is . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
For this disordinaunce of synful man was Jhesu . . I.Pars. 275–80
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
oure dayes the synful costlewe array of . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
estaat is estaat of synful men, in which . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
synful man that dooth penitence, as upon . . . I.Pars. 700–5
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
To wasshe synful soule out of his gilt; . . . . ABC. 178
From me, [and be] a synfull wrecche, . . . . . RR. 5165
To brenne hym for his synful deede, . . . . . RR. 7052
That doth the synfull folk converte . . . . . RR. 7185
To fysshen synful menne we go, . . . . . RR. 7490
**Sinfully**
That loved hir owene brother synfully; . . . . B.ML. 79
Thy neighebore thou wytest synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 108
Another lettre, wroght ful synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 747
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?' . . . B.Sh. 1171
Thy wyf eek, and thy wenches, synfully dronke . . B.Mk. 3417
so synfully, in dismembrynge of Crist by . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
But syn thus synfully ye me begile, . . . . . LGW. 2550
**Sing**
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . . A.Prol. 236
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and synge, . . A.Kn. 2202
Whan Palamon the larke herde synge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2210
This carpenter awook, and herde synge, . . . . A.Mil. 3364
For Absolon may waille and synge, allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3398
And freres in the chauncel gonne synge. . . . . A.Mil. 3656
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge. . . . . A.Rv. 4233
At every bridale wolde he synge and hoppe, . . . A.Co. 4375
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport; . . A.Co. 4382
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . . B.ML. 294
Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . . B.ML. 642
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and pleye. . . . . B.ML. 707
For I may synge allas and weylawey . . . . . B.Sh. 1308
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede, . . . . B.Pri. 1690
He *Alma redemptoris* herde synge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1708
Ful murily than wolde he synge and crie . . . . B.Pri. 1743
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence, . . B.Pri. 1753
Now maystow syngen, folwynge ever in oon . . . B.Pri. 1770
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe, . . . B.Pri. 1774
He *Alma redemptoris* gan to synge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1802
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge, . . . . B.Pri 1837
Yet may I synge *O Alma* loude and cleere. . . . B.Pri. 1845
To me she cam, and bad me for to synge . . . . B.Pri. 1849
Wherfore I synge, and synge moot certeyn . . . B.Pri. 1853
The briddes synge, it is no nay, . . . . . B.Th. 1956
Al whan he herde the thrustel synge, . . . . . B.Th. 1963
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . . . B.Mk. 3286
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge, . . . B.NP. 4067
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. . . . B.NP. 4071
Herkneth thise blisful briddes how they synge, . . B.NP. 4391
How that they syngen wel and myrily. . . . . B.NP. 4462
Was oonly for to herkne how that ye synge; . . . B.NP. 4480
Than hadde Boece, or any that kan synge. . . . . B.NP. 4484
Save yow, I herde never man so synge . . . . . B.NP. 4491
Do me to synge, and wynke with myn eye, . . . . B.NP. 4620
And som for she kan either synge or daunce, . . . D.WB. 259
And synge, y-wis, as any nyghtyngale, . . . . . D.WB. 458
Bifore the theves he may synge and pleye." . . . D.WB. 1194
They sholde syngen if that they were hent; . . . D.Fri. 1311
He made the peple pitously to synge, . . . . . D.Fri. 1316
Where as thise bacheleris synge, 'Allas!' . . . . E.Mch. 1274
And for the foweles that she herde synge; . . . F.Sq. 398
And synge also, save Dorigen allone, . . . . . F.Fkl. 919

**Sing**—*Continued*
Nas never man that luste bet to synge, . . . . G.CY. 1344
And syngen, that it was a melodie . . . . . H.Mcp. 114
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. . . . . H.Mcp. 118
Syngen so wonder myrily and weel. . . . . H.Mcp. 138
Ne were thow wont so myrily to synge . . . . H.Mcp. 245
'By God!' quod he, 'I synge nat amys. . . . . H.Mcp. 248
for to syngen and to pleye, for as that seith . . . I.Pars. 225–30
dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song, . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
song we myghten alle synge. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
that syngen ever *Placebo*. I rekene . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
may neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne . . I.Pars. 720–5
synge masse; and if he dide, he sholde . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge, . . . . . BD. 311
To synge, for ech of hem him peyned . . . . . BD. 318
Carole and synge so swetely, . . . . . BD. 848
Be ye not skant, for alle we singe and seye . . . ABC. 175
(Seynt Valentynel a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge . . . . . Mars. 23
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge, . . . . Mars. 152
Ne reccheth nought whether I wepe or synge; . . Comp.L. 49
No grace, why that he hath lust to synge; . . . Anel. 189
Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penaunce, . . . Anel. 347
So singe I here the destyny or chaunce, . . . . Anel. 348
On every bough the briddes herde I synge, . . . PF. 190
Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge; . . . . PF. 516
But first were chosen foules for to synge, . . . . PF. 673
To synge a roundel at hir departynge, . . . . PF. 675
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake . . . . . PF. 684
as men syngen in victories. Tho yave . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
hym by the weie may boldely synge . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
bygan anoon to syngen right thus: . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
Paraunter thou hast cause for to singe! . . . . TC.1. 854
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thridde, . . . TC.2. 56
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere, . . . . . TC.2. 825
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?' . . TC.2. 952
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . TC.2. 955
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . . TC.3. 88
That stinteth first whan she biginneth singe, . . TC.3. 1234
And than he wolde singe in this manere: . . . . TC.3. 1743
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce; . . . TC.4. 409
Criseyde comel' and ther-with gan he singe. . . . TC.5. 504
Singen so wel, so goodly and so clere, . . . . TC.5. 578
That absent was gan singe as ye may here: . . . TC.5. 637
'I wol now synge, gif that I can, . . . . . HF.1. 143
They synge of Fame as tho herde I:— . . . . . HF.3. 314
Folk can synge hit bet than I. . . . . HF.3. 1048
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge, . . . LGW. 37
To synge of hym, and in hir songe dispise . . . LGW. 135
Ayenst his deeth begynneth for to synge, . . . LGW. 1356
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge, . . . LGW. 1757
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge, . LGW. 2157
Ne may not don me singen, though I dye. . . . Fort. 6
Wepyng to laughe and singe in compleynyng, . . . Ven. 28
I may wel singe 'in sory tyme I spende . . . . Comp.A. 24
That they mote syngen and be light. . . . . RR. 77
To make noyse and syngen blythe; . . . . . RR. 79
The smale briddes syngen clere . . . . . RR. 88
That in thise buskes syngen clere. . . . . RR. 102
To synge on bowes blosmed feyre. . . . . RR. 108
Ne for to dauncen, ne to synge, . . . . . RR. 345
Whan I thus herde foules synge, . . . . . RR. 509
The briddis, how they syngen clere, . . . . . RR. 618
Ententif weren forto synge . . . . . RR. 685
Wel coude she synge and lustyly; . . . . . RR. 747
It sat hir wondir wel to synge; . . . . . RR. 750
To syngen first, folk to solace, . . . . . RR. 756
That wel to synge dide her peyne; . . . . . RR. 765
Now can he syngen, now maken mone; . . . . . RR. 2300
Whanne to synge they goodly prey, . . . . . RR. 2319
For hym ful ofte I synge 'allas,' . . . . . RR. 4104
And synge "Go fare-wel, feldefare." . . . . . RR. 5510
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge, . . . RR. 5679
Of whiche men rede in chirche and synge, . . . RR. 6249
They rede and synge in chirche anone. . . . . RR. 6704
**Singe**
For whoso wolde senge a cattes skyn, . . . . . D.WB. 349
**Singed**
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, . . . B.NP. 4035
**Singers**
Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres, . . . . C.Pard. 479
**Singest**
'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow? . H.Mcp. 244
Syngest with vois memorial in the shade, . . . . Anel. 18
**Singeth**
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal: . . . . A.Mil. 3360
He syngeth, brokkynge as a nyghtyngale; . . . A.Mil. 3377
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee; . . . . B.NP. 4510
'Verray poverte, it syngeth proprely; . . . . . D.WB. 1191
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . . D.Sum. 1728
Syngeth *Placebo*,—and I shal, if I kan, . . . . D.Sum. 2075
Syngeth ful murier than the papejay: . . . . . E.Mch. 2322
He syngeth, daunceth, passynge any man . . . . F.Fkl. 929
Who syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus . . Mars. 45
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth; . . PF. 342
a damoysele of our hous, that syngeth now lightere . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
And the janglynge brid that syngeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5

**Singeth**—*Continued*
. Homer . . . singeth that the sonne is cler by pure . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
That syngith so wel with glad courage, . . . . . RR. 849
**Singing**
Syngynge he was, or floytynge, al the day; . . . A.Prol. 91
He kan nat stynte of syngyng by the weye. . . . B.Pri. 1747
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway; . . . . B.Pri. 1812
Ne kan in syngyng crie ne biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3952
But for men speke of syngyng, I wol seye,— . . . B.NP. 4489
That with his syngyng walled that citee, . . . . H.Mcp. 117
Through syngyng of hir armonye. . . . . BD. 313
delyt of thy syngynge; so that I trowe nat . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
So glade that they shewe in syngyng, . . . . . RR. 75
For there was many a bridde syngyng . . . . RR. 655
That, for her syngyng is so clere, . . . . . RR. 681
These briddis syngyng on a rowe, . . . . . RR. 722
For syngyng moost she gaf hir to, . . . . . RR. 757
**Singinges**
In suffisaunce, in blisse, and in singinges . . . . TC.3. 1716
**Single**
Wel ofte rather than a sengle man; . . . . . E.Mch. 1667
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
**Singly**
they ne mowen yeven but o thyng sengly . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
**Singular**
right as a singuler persone synneth in . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
Sholde rewe o singuleer mannes folye. . . . . G.CY. 997
repentaunce of a synguler synne, and nat . . . I.Pars. 300–5
synnes and nat of a synguler synne, may . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
deliteth me to comen now to the synguler uphepynge . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
the names of synguler men ne may nat . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
the glorie of a synguler Romeyn streechen thider . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
ben singuler and dyvided, ne that they ne . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
is in the singuler peces; but the eighe . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
singuler thinges? Or whennes is the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
that that is sensible and singuler as universel. . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
referre it to itself, than is it singuler. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
Loo, or for syngular profit.' . . . . . HF.1. 310
**Singularities**
the singularites (that is to seyn the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
and lesith the singularites. Thanne who . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
**Singularly**
and ordeyneth alle thinges singulerly and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
his purveaunce singulerly and stablely the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
**Sink**
And lat oure sorwe synken in thyn herte.' . . . A.Kn. 951
Ne reccheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . A.Kn. 2397
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1073
And somme of hem synken into the ground,— . . . G.CY. 912
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . . . . Pity. 110
And that my soule is wurthi for to sinke, . . . . ABC. 123
Him rekketh never wher she flete or synke. . . . Anel. 182
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke. . . . . PF. 7
But in his minde of that no melodye May sinken, . . TC.1. 734
And let so softe it in her herte sinke . . . . . TC.2. 650
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte, . . . . TC.2. 902
But slep ne may ther in his herte sinke, . . . . TC.3. 1538
Ne, dredeles, in me ther can not sinke . . . . TC.4. 1494
And I with body and soule sinke in helle! . . . TC.4. 1554
Adoun ful softely I gan to synke, . . . . . LGW. 178
That for the sorwe almost I synke. . . . . RR. 4408
**Sinned**
that he hath synned. Seint Augustyn . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
is whan a man hath synned openly, of . . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
that ye synned ye were the children of God, and . . I.Pars. 135–40
alle men that synneden'; and this man was Adam, by . I.Pars. 320–5
that in thilke man synneden. . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
have synned with hire or noon, and manye mo . . I.Pars. 960–5
tymes that he hath synned, if it be in . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
and wheither he hath synned with . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
with which he hath synned, thanne may . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
he demeth that he hath synned so greetly, . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
**Sinner**
the juge that correcteth nat the synnere comandeth . B.Mel. 2660–5
is enemy to everich synnere, and how . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
dampnacioun of the synnere. . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Crist and the synnere, and the synnere is the laste . I.Pars. 990–5
the synnere sitte as heighe as his confessour, . . . I.Pars. 990–5
**Sinneth**
right as a singuler persone synneth in . . . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
And he that synneth and . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
of man; but soothly, whan man synneth . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
thurgh whiche he synneth venyally, is as greet . . I.Pars. 365–70
to withstonde synne and synneth the . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
man synneth, as by whiche temptacioun, . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
**Sinning**
astoned, and dulled, by the ofte synnyng. . . . I.Pars. 230–5
been mortefied by ofte synnyng, whiche . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
**Sinon**
False dissymulour, O Greek Synoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4418
Or elles it was the Grekes hors, Synoun, . . . . F.Sq. 209
Of Troye through the Greek Synoun, . . . . . HF.1. 152
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . . . LGW. 931
**Sins**
the deedly synnes that been entred into . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
of his defautes and of his synnes, the . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
as muche as hym thynketh his synnes . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
for youre synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God . B.Mel. 2905–10
knowelechynge ful lowely hir synnes and . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
repentant of the synnes and giltes whiche . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . . E.Cl. 13
For though he kepe hym fro the synnesevene, . . E.Mch. 1640
he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
his synnes, til he have repentance verray. . . . I.Pars. 95–100
that men fallen in venial synnes after hir . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
for privee synnes, of whiche they shryve . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
in his herte for his synnes, with sad . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
shal remembre hym of his synnes; . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden . . . I.Pars. 140–5
his synnes, whiche synnes openly been shewed . . I.Pars. 170–5
deeth' been the synnes that the . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
for his synnes, certes, he sholde have moore . . . I.Pars. 225–30
suffred for oure synnes, for, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
he suffred for my synnes and no thyng . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
that for his synnes Goddes sone of . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
to have foryifnesse of synnes, which that is . . . I.Pars. 285–90
proprely salvacioun of synnes; . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
saven his peple of hir synnes.' . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
yeveth hym remissioun of synnes shal . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
and in foryifnesse of synnes, hope of . . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
repentaunt for alle his synnes that he . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
the dede of grete synnes outward; . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
repente of alle his othere synnes, or . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
of alle his othere synnes and nat of a synguler synne, I.Pars. 300–5
his othere synnes? Nay. . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
is verray shewynge of synnes . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
whennes that synnes spryngen, and how they . . . I.Pars. 320–5
Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
manye swiche venial synnes, certes, but . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
venial synnes, for the proverbe seith that . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
anoyouse veniale synnes, whan they . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
covenable to tellen specially of synnes . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
demeth hem nat synnes, and ne shryveth . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
nathelees they been synnes. . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
withoute nombre been synnes, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 380–5
alle venial synnes, yet may he refreyne . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
whiche been the deedly synnes, this is . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
to seyn chieftaynes of synnes. Alle they . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
of alle othere synnes. Of the roote of . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
thise sevene synnes thanne is pride, the . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
thise chief synnes hath his braunches . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
no shame of his synnes. Swellynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
of usage, been deedly synnes, it is no . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
grevouse synnes, I gesse that they ne been nat . . . I.Pars. 445–50
that is; for soothly alle othere synnes . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
othere synnes; for wel unnethe is ther any . . . I.Pars. 485–90
hire synnes. And somtyme grucchyng . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
deedly synnes. Bodily manslaughtre is . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
homycides and horrible deedly synnes. . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
mo synnes, as wel in word, as in thoght and . . . I.Pars. 580–5
in hir synnes that they ne wol nat . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
the synnes that comen of the tonge, that . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
of hire synnes, and that he wole graunte hem to . . I.Pars. 680–5
arysen out of hir synnes. Another estaat . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Certes, aboven alle synnes thanne is . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
Of the remedie of thise two synnes, as . . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
Damasie, 'Alle the synnes of the world . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
grete synnes, and expres agayn the . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
and foryaf us oure originale synnes, . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
for thise two synnes been so ny cosyns, . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
cursede synnes. Understoond eek, that . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
I kan the sevene deedly synnes, and . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes. . . . I.Pars. 970–5
foryeveth thee thy synnes, for he allone hath the . I.Pars. 985–90
biknowe to hym hire synnes. The fifthe . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
hym is enjoyned for his synnes, for . . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
shewen his synnes for manye causes; as for . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
or remembre hym of his synnes, or . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
of his synnes, be it of pride, or of envye, and . . I.Pars. 1000–5
his synnes, and how longe that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
be contrit of his synnes, and in stidefast . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
thy synnes to o man, and nat a parcel to . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
hym al the remenaunt of thy synnes of . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
him of alle thy synnes; but lat no . . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
synnes that thow hast doon syn thou . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
to seyn that thou hast doon synnes . . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
his conscience defouled with synnes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
For her synnes to do penaunce, . . . . . RR. 5018
More of my synnes me to unbynde! . . . . . RR. 6414
Of all my synnes me unbonde, . . . . . RR. 6416
And leve your sinnes more and lesse . . . . . RR. 7694
**Sip**
Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . D.WB. 176
**Sir**
Sire Knyght,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . . A.Prol. 837
And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . A.Prol. 840
And seyde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1715
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . . A.Mil. 3118
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas, . . . . A.Mil. 3271
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . B.ML. 33
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght . . B.ML. 570

**Sir**—*Continued*

Sir Parish Prest,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . B.Sh. 1166
'Now elles God forbede, sire,' quod she; . . . . B.Sh. 1398
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer! . . . . . B.Pri. 1627
His name was sire Thopas. . . . . B.Th. 1907
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . . . . B.Th. 1914
Sire Thopas wolde out ride; . . . . . B.Th. 1940
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . . . B.Th. 1962
Sire Thopas eek so wery was . . . . . B.Th. 1968
His name was sire Olifaunt, . . . . . B.Th. 1998
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . . . B.Th. 2017
But faire escapeth sire Thopas; . . . . . B.Th. 2020
How sir Thopas, with sydes smale, . . . . . B.Th. 2026
Of Beves and of sir Gy, . . . . . B.Th. 2089
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyn-damour; . . . . . B.Th. 2090
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour . . . . . B.Th. 2091
As dide the knyght sire Percyvell, . . . . . B.Th. 2106
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no lenger ryme. . . . B.Mel. 2122
Melibeus seyde as ye may heere: 'Sire,' . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
than hymself; and, sire, that ther hath . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
Sire, save youre grace, it is . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
hyde that she woot, sire, thise . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
womman that is riotous, and, sire, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
No thyng." And, sire, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
therfore, sire, if ye wol triste to my . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
angre and to ire. And eek, sire, ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
sire, ye moste also dryve out of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
Sire, ye ne be nat alwey in . . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
'Now, sire, sith I have shewed . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
And, sire, right as they han . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
and with greet deliberacioun. And, sire, . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
Now, sire, thanne shul . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
'Now, sire, as to the thridde point, . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
sire, as I have seyd biforn, ye han greetly . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
'Now, sire, as to the point that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
And, sire, ye shul geten . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
'Sire, now have I shewed yow how . . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
despendours he hath. And, deere sire, . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
'And, deere sire, for as muchel as ther . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
'Certes, sire, sauf youre grace, I love . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
joyeful, and seyde, 'Certes, sire,' . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
for hem alle, and seyde, 'Sire,' . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede . . B.Mk. 3697
'Hoo!' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namoore of this! . B.NP. 3957
Sire Monk, namoore of this, so God yow blesse! . . B.NP. 3978
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, . B.NP. 3982
Sir, sey somwhat of huntyng, I yow preye.' . . . B.NP. 3995
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000
'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . . B.NP. 4006
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . . B.NP. 4010
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we flee fro the bemes, . B.NP. 4132
And seyde, "Sire, your felawe is agon; . . . . B.NP. 4220
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4474
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow plese. . . . B.NP. 4488
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee; . . . . B.NP. 4510
And seyde, 'Sire, if that I were as ye, . . . . . B.NP. 4597
But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente. . . . . B.NP. 4613
'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anoon, . . B.NP. 4637
Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale.' . . . . B.NP. 4650
To yow, my lord, sire Apius so deere, . . . . . C.Doc. 178
'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel, . . C.Pard. 670
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . C.Pard. 943
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere; . . . C.Pard. 963
And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . . C.Pard. 964
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . D.WB. 193
'Sire, olde kaynard, is this thyn array? . . . . D.WB. 235
Sire, olde lecchour, lat thy japes be! . . . . . D.WB. 242
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe, . . . . D.WB. 355
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? . . . D.WB. 357
O leeve sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 365
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn? . . . D.WB. 585
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . . D.WB. 840
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow lest; . . . D.WB. 854
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; . D.WB. 1001
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thee, sir knyght,' . D.WB. 1054
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this, . . D.WB. 1106
And therfore, sire, syn that I noght yow greve, . . D.WB. 1205
'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me; . . . . . D.WB. 1207
And certes, sire, thogh noon auctoritee . . . . D.WB. 1208
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
That wheither that sir Robert, or sir Huwe, . . . D.Fri. 1356
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!' . D.Fri. 1384
'Ful many a cause, leeve sire somonour,' . . . . D.Fri. 1474
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?' . D.Fri. 1585
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour, . . . . . D.Fri. 1595
'"Now, sire," quod he, "han freres swich a grace . . D.Sum. 1683
'Ye, God amende defautes, sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1810
'Now, by youre leve, O deere sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1823
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'but o word er I go: . . . . D.Sum. 1851
For, sire and dame, trusteth me right weel, . . . D.Sum. 1869
'No "maister," sire,' quod he, 'but servitour, . . . D.Sum. 2185
'Sire,' quod this frere, 'an odious meschief . . . D.Sum. 2190
'Sire,' quod the lord, 'ye woot what is to doone; . D.Sum. 2194
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth, . . . . D.Sum. 2248
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' oure Hoste sayde, . . . E.Cl. 1

**Sir**—*Continued*

'A! good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . . E.Mch. 1233
'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she. . . . E.Mch. 1346
But seyde, 'Sire, so ther be noon obstacle . . . E.Mch. 1659
And therfore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,— . . . E.Mch. 1668
But, sire, ne be nat wrooth,—al be it so, . . . . E.Mch. 2286
Now, sire,' quod she, 'for aught that may bityde, . E.Mch. 2330
'That I am blynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . . E.Mch. 2340
And she answerde, 'Sire, what eyleth yow? . . . E.Mch. 2368
'Ye maze, maze, goode sire,' quod she; . . . . E.Mch. 2387
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest, . . E.Mch. 2396
But, sire, a man that waketh out of his sleepe, . . E.Mch. 2397
Sir Squier com forth if that your wille be . . . . F.Sq. 1 *var*
'Nay, sire,' quod he, 'but I wol seye as I kan . . F.Sq. 4
And seyde, 'Sire, ther is namoore to seyne, . . . F.Sq. 314
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the, . . F.Fkl. 676
'What! Frankeleyn, *pardee*, sire, wel thou woost . F.Fkl 696
'That knowe I wel, sire,' quod the Frankeleyn, . . F.Fkl. 699
'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . . F.Fkl. 703
She seyde, 'Sire, sith of youre gentillesse . . . . F.Fkl. 754
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 758
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow . . . F.Fkl. 1215
'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound . . . . F.Fkl. 1613
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thee . . . . F.Fkl. 1616
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . G.CY. 599
Nat but ynough; also, sire, trusteth me, . . . . G.CY. 601
And, sire,' quod he, 'now of my pryvetee,— . . . G.CY. 1052
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . . G.CY. 1061
'At youre comandement, sire, trewely,' . . . . G.CY. 1063
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene, . G.CY. 1089
'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . G.CY. 1102
'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . . G.CY. 1107
'Ris up,' quod he, 'sire preest, and stonde by me, . G.CY. 1205
And alle halwes, have ye, sire chanoun!' . . . . G.CY. 1244
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be.' . G.CY. 1293
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . . G.CY. 1295
'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake, . . G.CY. 1357
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . . . G.CY. 1360
'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . G.CY. 1368
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' . G.CY. 1379
Seyde Plato. 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . . G.CY. 1456
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye?' . . . G.CY. 1458
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho, . . . G.CY. 1461
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese . . . H.Mcp. 26
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . H.Mcp. 42
'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkneth what I seye.' . H.Mcp. 104
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'artow a vicary, . . . . I.Pars. 22
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle! . . I.Pars. 68
'Sir, themperour Octovyen,' . . . . . BD. 368
Ne I saw thee not, sir, trewely.' . . . . . BD. 520
'A! goode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 521
'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . . . . BD. 538
But, sir, oo thyng, wol ye here? . . . . . BD. 545
But certes, sire, if that ye . . . . . BD. 547
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so! . . . . . BD. 713
'Why so, sir? yis, pardee!' quod I; . . . . . BD. 720
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 745
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to.' . . . . . BD. 752
'Sir,' quod he, 'sith I kouthe . . . . . BD. 758
And seye, "Sir, be now right ware . . . . . BD. 1029
'I trowe hit, sir,' quod I, 'pardee!' . . . . . BD. 1045
'Nay, leve hit wel!' 'Sire, so do I; . . . . . BD. 1046
'Now, by my trouthe, sir,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 1111
'Now, goode sire,' quod I tho, . . . . . BD. 1125
'Sir,' quod I, 'wher is she now?' . . . . . BD. 1297
'Allas! sir, how? what may that be?' . . . . . BD. 1307
Why no parde sir (quod this Troylus) . . . . TC.1. 773
*var* Th.
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . . TC.2. 957
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this toun, . . . . . TC.2. 1416
'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 1459
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . . TC.3. 68
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,— . . . TC.3. 75
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne . . . . TC.3. 83
And also, beau sir, other thynges; . . . . . HF.2. 135
And seyde, 'Sere, it am I,' and cam hym nere, . . LGW.G. 240
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . . LGW. 319
Or ellis, sere, for that this man is nyce, . . . . LGW.G. 340
For, syr, it is no maistrye for a lorde . . . . LGW. 400
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys, . . . LGW. 505
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse; . . . . . RR. 593
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place, . . . . . RR. 614
Sir Myrthe; for my desiryng . . . . . RR. 725
Sir Myrthe I fonde, and right anoon . . . . . RR. 733
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon, . . . . . RR. 734
'What do ye there, Beau ser?' quod she, . . . . RR. 800
Sir Mirthe hir by the fynger hadde . . . . . RR. 852
'Gladly sir at youre biddyng . . . . . RR. 1945
'Sire, if thee lyst to undirstande, . . . . . RR. 2061
'Sire,' I seide, 'I have right gret wille . . . . . RR. 2103
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I, . . . . . RR. 2135
I seide hym, 'Sire, how may it be . . . . . RR. 2722
And seide 'Sir, how that yee may . . . . . RR. 2988
'I thanke you, sir, full hertely . . . . . RR. 3000
And seide: 'Sir, so mote I thee, . . . . . RR. 3086
Thanne seide I, 'Ser, not you displease . . . . RR. 3101
Supposeth not, sir, that I lye. . . . . RR. 3106
Seyde, 'Sir, it may not fall— . . . . . RR. 3114
And seide, 'Sir, I am comen heere . . . . . RR. 3404
Now, swete Sir, is it youre ese . . . . . RR. 3525

**Sir**—*Continued*

Wherfore I pray you, Sir Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3549
She seide, 'Sir, what is the cause . . . . . RR. 3726
And seide, 'Sire, ne leveth noughte. . . . . RR. 3870
'Sir,' seiden they, 'we ben atone . . . . . RR. 5817
'Sir,' seide they, 'soth is every deel . . . . . RR. 6017
For, Sir, this wote we wel biforne: . . . . . RR. 6022
Of you, Sir, medle hym of this dede; . . . . . RR. 6050
'Sir, I have fele dyverse wonyng, . . . . . RR. 6082
'Sir, sith that it may liken you, . . . . . RR. 6131
'Ye, Sir, it folowith not that they . . . . . RR. 6227
"Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6390
'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste.' . . . . . RR. 6484
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6486
May he do so?' 'Ye sir.' 'And how?' . . . . . RR. 6689
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow. . . . . RR. 6690
'What, Sir?' 'Falsnesse that apert is; . . . . . RR. 6799
'Yhe, sir, from hennes forewardis; . . . . . RR. 7302
'Sir, putte you in that aventure; . . . . . RR. 7306
'Sir,' sayd Strayned-Abstynaunce, . . . . . RR. 7481
And, sir, for that charyte, . . . . . RR. 7492
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,' . . . . . RR. 7502
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne, . . . . . RR. 7505
And, sir, aboven al other synne, . . . . . RR. 7515
(And, sir, that was ryght yvel do) . . . . . RR. 7518
But, sir, ye lye, I tel you plat; . . . . . RR. 7524
This wote ye wele; and, sir, therfore . . . . . RR. 7547
I swere yow, sir, it is gabbyng; . . . . . RR. 7610
(This knowe ye, sir, as wel as I) . . . . . RR. 7616
Sir, certis he ne thenkith it nought, . . . . . RR. 7638
And, sir, of o thing herkeneth me: . . . . . RR. 7644
Thanne have [ye], sir, al outerly . . . . . RR. 7661
And seide hym:—'Sir, it may wel be, . . . . . RR. 7669

**Sir** *see* **Sire**

**Sirach**

yow that Jhesus Syrak seith, "A man . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
for Jhesus Syrak seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
Jhesus Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . B.Mel. 2245–50
Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
And Jhesus *filius* Syrak, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2250

**Sire**

At sessiouns ther was he lord and sire; . . . . A.Prol. 355
Which that I helpe my sire for to stele . . . . A.Rv. 4246 *var*
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire, . . . D.WB. 713
In helle, where that he is lord and sire, . . . . G.CY. 918
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre, . . . . PF. 12
Your sire is wis: and seid is, out of drede, . . . TC.4. 1455
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre; . . . LGW. 2492
And Malencoly, that angry sire, . . . . . RR. 4998
For who that dredith sire ne dame, . . . . . RR. 5887

**Sire** *see* **Beausire, Sir**

**Sirens**

Men clepe hem sereyns in Fraunce. . . . . RR. 684

**Siren**

Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . . E.Mch. 2265

**Sirius**

heye cornes whan the sterre Syrius . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90

**Sirs**

'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve, . . . A.Rv. 3909
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . B.Th. 1889
And, sires, also it heeleth jalousie, . . . . . C.Pard. 366
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . . C.Pard. 660
'But, sires, to yow it is no curteisye . . . . . C.Pard. 739
'Now, sires,' quod he, 'if that ye be so leef . . . C.Pard. 760
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche, . . C.Pard. 915
'But, sires, o word forgat I in my tale; . . . . C.Pard. 919
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . . . . D.WB. 188
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace, . . . D.Sum. 2228
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I, . . . . E.Mch. 1456
But, sires, by-cause I am a burel man, . . . . F.Fkl. 716
For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye, . . . . F.Fkl. 761
And seyde, 'Sires, now in the morwe tyde, . . . G.CY. 588
And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite; . . . . G.CY. 953
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love! . . G.CY. 1176
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
Considereth, sires, how that in eoh estaat, . . . G.CY. 1388
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre! . . H.Mcp. 5
A! taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man! . . . H.Mcp. 41
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . PF. 464
'Nay, sirs,' quod he, 'if that I dorste it seye . . . PF. 541
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye, . . . PF. 543
'Sires, she n'is no prisoner,' he seyde; . . . . TC.4. 179

**Sister**

And eek hir faire suster Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 871
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene, . . . . . A.Kn. 972
And eek of Emelye, my suster deere. . . . . A.Kn. 1820
I speke as for my suster Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1833
And Theseus his suster took anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2818
'Suster,' quod he, 'this is my fulle assent, . . . A.Kn. 3075
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?' . . . . A.Mil. 3486
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay. . . . B.Mk. 3672
And seyde, 'Deere suster Alisoun! . . . . . D.WB. 804
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,— . D.Sum. 1752
But at Boloigne to his suster deere, . . . . . E.Cl. 589
As I his suster servede by nyghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 640
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially . . . . E.Cl. 765
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother, . . . . E.Mch. 1454
'Youre blisful suster, Lucina the sheene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1045
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go . . . . F.Fkl. 1067

**Sister**—*Continued*

To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . G.SN. 333
thanne is she as though it were his suster. . . . I.Pars. 860–5
With Emelye her yonge suster shene, . . . . . Anel. 38
Al were it for my suster al thy sorwe, . . . . . TC.1. 860
How Tereus gan forth his suster take, . . . . TC.2. 69
In love; but as his suster him to plese . . . . TC.2. 1224
But as his suster, homly, soth to seyne, . . . . TC.2. 1559
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also.— . . . . . TC.2. 1563
Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere, . . . . TC.2. 1693
His brother and his suster for to blende. . . . . TC.3. 207
I have my faire suster Polixene, . . . . . TC.3. 409
'And thou, my suster, ful of disconfort,' . . . . TC.4. 848
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene, . . . . . TC.4. 1591
For-which he for Sibille his suster sente, . . . . TC.5. 1450
And called on hir suster Anne, . . . . . HF.1. 367
And took hir suster Phedra tho . . . . . HF.1. 418
Right as hir suster, dame Fortune, . . . . . HF.3. 457
And over al this, the suster of Cesar . . . . . LGW. 592
But Phebus suster artow, as I gesse. . . . . LGW. 986
And at the laste, unto hire suster Anne . . . . LGW. 1168
'Now, dere suster myn, what may it be . . . . LGW. 1170
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode, . . LGW. 1182
And whan that she unto hir suster Anne . . . . LGW. 1343
And eke hir suster Phedra, herden alle . . . . LGW. 1970
Than Adriane spake to hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 1977
And seyde, 'Phedra, leve suster dere, . . . . . LGW. 1978
To me and to my suster here so kynde, . . . . LGW. 2087
And to my suster, syn that hyt is so, . . . . . LGW. 2096
And to hir suster sayde in this manere: . . . . LGW. 2125
'Al softely now, suster myn,' quod she, . . . . LGW. 2126
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 2152
For that hir suster fairer was than she, . . . . LGW. 2172
To seen hir suster, that she saugh not longe, . . . LGW. 2261
Hir suster for to seen, and come anon. . . . . LGW. 2265
That Philomene, his wyfes suster, myghte . . . LGW. 2274
To seen hir sustre that she loveth so, . . . . . LGW. 2286
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?' . . . . . LGW. 2315
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stevene, . . . LGW. 2328
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede; . . LGW. 2345
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle. . . . . LGW. 2349
How she was served for hir suster love. . . . . LGW. 2365
Hire dombe suster ayttying hath she founde . . . LGW. 2377
That Proigne upon hir dombe suster maketh! . . . LGW. 2380

**Sisters**

Whiche were his sustres and his paramours, . . . B.NP. 4057
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire sustres by, . . . . B.NP. 4458
On Parnaso that with thy sustres glade, . . . . Anel. 16

**Sisters** *see* **Sustren**

**Sisyphus**

That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle, . . . . . BD. 588

**Sit**

Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . A.Prol. 94
To sitten in a yeldehalle, on a deys. . . . . A.Prol. 370
What haukes sitten on the perche above, . . . . A.Kn. 2204
Ther sitten folk, of whiche oon baar his sheeld, . . A.Kn. 2893
And sitten there, abidyng Goddes grace. . . . . A.Mil. 3595
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. . . . . A.Mil. 3637
To sitten in the roof, *par compaignye*. . . . . A.Mil. 3839
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . C.Pard. 883
I sitte at hoom, I have no thrifty clooth. . . . . D.WB. 238
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . . D.WB. 838
Sit doun anon, and tel me what youre grief is, . . D.Sum. 2174
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle . . . . E.Cl. 1028
And thus I lete hym sitte upon the pyrie, . . . . E.Mch. 2217
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . F.Fkl. 857
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene, . . F.Fkl. 862
Though he sitte at his book both day and night . . G.CY. 841
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'; . . . . G.CY. 1195
shal the stierne and wrothe juge sitte above, and under I.Pars. 170–5
waiteth or desireth to sitte, or elles to . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
that restreyneth the delicaat ese to sitte longe at his mete . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
sholde nat the synnere sitte as heighe as his . . . I.Pars. 990–5
ne sitte the lenger at his table . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
What ayleth hym to sitten here?' . . . . . BD. 449
Than fond I sitte even upright . . . . . BD. 451
'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun! . . . . . BD. 748
folk of wikkide maneres sitten in heie . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten an hye that he sitte. Thanne is here . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space! . . . TC.1. 714
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke: . . TC.2. 783
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more. . . . TC.3. 973
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . . . TC.3. 975
Be not too rakel, though thou sitte warme, . . . TC.3. 1630
That he mot sitten by necessite, . . . . . TC.4. 1032
Ther saw I sit in other sees, . . . . . HF.3. 161
Sitte in a see imperial, . . . . . HF.3. 271
At mete, and sitte by him in the halle. . . . . LGW. 1602
margyn of the riet there as thei sitte, of . . . . Astr. 92–7
rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre . . . Astr. 115–21
than wol the point of thi labelle sitte in the bordure . Astr. 127–32
to sitte atwixe bothe almykanteras in his . . . . Astr. 170–4
tyl . . . the sonne sitte upon the west orisonte, . . Astr. 179–85
houres of planetes by ordir as they sitten in the hevene. Astr. 198–209
wayte than what degre that sitte upon the . . . Astr. 222–9
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at . . . Astr. 233–5

**Sit—*Continued***

what degre . . . that sitt upon the same orisonte at that . . . . . Astr. 235–6
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . . . Astr. 251–8
wayte another sterre that sitte lyne right under A, . Astr. 251–8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . . Astr. 251–8
than wol F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under Astr. 251–8
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over . . . Astr. 258–62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . Astr. 258–62
til that the ende . . . sitte upon the meridional lyne Astr. 286–9
til that the ende of the same signe sitte upon . . Astr. 289–94
than wol . . . thy label sitte upon the houre of the . Astr. 319–22
whether the sterre sitte est or west, . . . . . Astr. 322–4
than wol the begynnyng . . . sitte upon the lyne . Astr. 337–43
than wol the begynnyng . . . sitte up on the . . Astr. 337–43
of the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight. . . Astr. 337–43
wol the begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the . . Astr. 337–43
than wol the begynnyng . . . sitte on the mydnight Astr. 337–43
And that they sitte so fetisly, . . . . . RR. 2267
Merveyle, sith that they sitte so pleyn, . . . . RR. 2269
Late it still on the roser sitt, . . . . . RR. 3124
Sitte Scribes and Pharisen . . . . . RR. 6893

**Sit** *see* **Sitteth**

**Sit** (*Latin*)

de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, et . . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5

**Site**

There stood a throop, of site delitable, . . . . E.Cl. 199
to fycchen thin hous of a myrie site in . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site, . . TC.2. 884 *em*
Of hous and site; and al the wyse . . . . . HF.3. 24
after the site north or south and after the . . . Astr. 229–33
hys site north or south and after the quantite . . Astr. 229–33

**Site** *see* **Seat**

**Sith**

Now help us, lord, sith it is in thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 930
Sith thou art at thy large, of prisoun free, . . . A.Kn. 1292
That sith his face was so disfigured . . . . . A.Kn. 1403
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres, . . . A.Kn. 1521
For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . A.Kn. 1732
That never, sithen that the world bigan, . . . . A.Kn. 2102
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan, . . . A.Kn. 2312
He, thurgh the body is hurt and sithen y-take, . . A.Kn. 2617
But sith that he was fallen in the snare, . . . . A.Mil. 3231
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne, . . . A.Rv. 3893
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . . A.Co. 4336
And sithen hath he spoken of everichone . . . . B.ML. 58
Now sith she was nat at the feeste y-clawe, . . . B.ML. 484
Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be . . . B.ML. 814
This child Maurice was sithen emperour . . . . B.ML. 1121
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . . . . B.Sh. 1220
He yaf the lord and sitthe al his meynee, . . . . B.Sh. 1238
Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1298
What I have suffred sith I was a wyf . . . . . B.Sh. 1336
That ever was sith that the world bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1352
But sith I am a wyf, it sit nat me . . . . . B.Sh. 1353
But sith I se I stonde in this disjoynt, . . . . B.Sh. 1601
Sith that the thyng may nat amended be. . . . B.Sh. 1619
Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semynge?' . . . B.Pri. 1838
'Now, sith I have toold yow of which . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
'Now, sire, sith I have shewed . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
And, sith ye woot wel that men shal . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
'Now sithen he deffendeth that man . . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
Sith thou fro wele art falle in wrecchednesse. . . B.Mk. 3268
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . . B.Mk. 3301
Sith in estaat thow cloumbe were so hye? . . . B.Mk. 3592
And sitthe of Rome the emperour was he . . . . B.Mk. 3867
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3913
But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde, . . . B.NP. 4285
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner. . . . . C.Pard. 390
This poysoun in a box, and sith he ran . . . . . C.Pard. 869
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,— . . D.WB. 4
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . . D.WB. 10
And many a seint sith that the world bigan, . . . D.WB. 140
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . . . . D.WB. 188
But sith I hadde hem hoolly in myn hond, . . . D.WB. 211
And sith they hadde me yeven all hir lond, . . . D.WB. 212
Sith ye so preche of Jobes pacience. . . . . D.WB. 436
And sith a man is moore resonable . . . . . D.WB. 441
And sith she dorste telle it to no man, . . . . D.WB. 969
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun . . . . . D.WB. 1148
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan? . . . . D.Sum. 1782
Now sith ye han so hooly, meke a wyf, . . . . D.Sum. 1999
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee . . . . . E.Cl. 171
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . . . E.Cl. 349
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore . . . . E.Cl. 484
But sith I thee have marked with the croys, . . . E.Cl. 556
And namely sith my sone y-boren is, . . . . . E.Cl. 626
For sith I yaf to yow my maydenhede, . . . . E.Cl. 837
For sith it liketh yow, my lord,' quod shee, . . . E.Cl. 845
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 906
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace. . . E.Cl. 1091
For sith a womman was so pacient . . . . . E.Cl. 1149
For commune profit sith it may availle. . . . . E.Cl. 1194
Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1446
For sith that verray hevene is boght so deere, . . E.Mch. 1648
For sithen he seyde that we been jangleresses, . . E.Mch. 2307
I yeve it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth . . . . E.Mch. 2312
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day, . . . F.Sq. 536

**Sith—*Continued***

She seyde, 'Sire, sith of youre gentillesse . . . . F.Fkl. 754
Sith he hath both his lady and his love; . . . . F.Fkl. 796
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . F.Fkl. 930
Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . . . F.Fkl. 1212
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . F.Fkl. 1395
Sith that so manye han hemselven slayn . . . . F.Fkl. 1420
That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1527
Sith thilke tyme which that ye were born. . . . F.Fkl. 1536
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevene . G.CY. 1472
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . H.Mop. 120
And now sith I have declared yow . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
desdayn of synne, sith that thurgh synne . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
and eek sith that alle . . . werkes . . . been . . . I.Pars. 245–50
Now, sith that Jhesu Crist took . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
Now, sith man understondeth . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
Now sith that so is that ye han . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Now certes, sith that swerynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
sith that his mercy so redy is and large?. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
sith that by natureel condicioun they . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
Now, as I have seyd, sith so is . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
but certes, sith the time of grace cam, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
to his wyf, for, sith that al the body is . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
'Sir,' quod he, 'sith first I kouthe . . . . . BD. 758
Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . . . . BD. 1266
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed; . . . . Pity. 22
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . Pity. 28
Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde; . . . . Pity. 34
Sith every wo that herte may be-thynke, . . . . Pity. 107
Sith ye be deed,—allas! that hit is so!— . . . . Pity. 117
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same . . ABC. 77
But for to save us that he sithen boughte; . . . ABC. 117
Sithe he his mercy mesured so large, . . . . . ABC. 174
Now, Lady brihte, sith thou canst and wilt, . . . ABC. 181
Sith that he myghte don her no companye, . . . Mars. 125
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . Mars. 184
Sith that your emperice, the honorable, . . . . Mars. 285
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon, . . . . Anel. 150
Sith hit availeth not for to ben trewe: . . . . Anel. 216
Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . . Anel. 342
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . Anel. 354
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . . PF. 688
schuldest merveillen, sith thow hast . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
Now, sith it may nat goodly be withstonde, . . . TC.1. 253
Sith thou most loven thorugh thy destine, . . . TC.1. 520
To telle it thee, for sith it may thee like . . . TC.1. 528
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . . . TC.1. 645
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . TC.1. 696
As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . . . . TC.1. 718
And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . . . TC.1. 719
And sithen I am he yn whom thou tristest most . TC.1. 720 *var*
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . . TC.1. 768
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure. . . . . TC.1. 784
To peces do me drawe, and sithen honge!' . . . TC.1. 833
Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . . . TC.1. 850
That sith thy lady vertuous is al, . . . . . TC.1. 898
And sithen thou hast wopen many a drope, . . . TC.1. 941
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . TC.1. 967
I thenke, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . . . TC.1. 998
For nevere sith the time that she was born . . . TC.2. 143
Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?'— . . . . TC.2. 224
'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . . TC.2. 260
'And sith I speke of good intencioun, . . . . . TC.2. 295
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . TC.2. 439
'But sith it liketh you that I be ded, . . . . . TC.2. 442
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born . . . TC.2. 568
And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene, . . . TC.2. 580
And sith he hath to see me swich delit, . . . . TC.2. 709
Ek sith I wot for me is his distresse, . . . . . TC.2. 719
Sith it is so he meneth in good wyse . . . . . TC.2. 721 *var*
That thought was this: 'Allas! sith I am free, . . TC.2. 771
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write! . . . TC.2. 1059
So wel, that nevere sith that she was born . . . TC.2. 1269
It is; for sith the day that I was bore . . . . . TC.2. 1412
Me thinketh this, sith Troilus is here, . . . . TC.2. 1629
For, sithen ye han herd me somwhat seye, . . . TC.3. 111
Have evere sithen don my bisinesse . . . . . TC.3. 244
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . . TC.3. 266
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . . TC.3. 342
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . . . TC.3. 369
'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . . . TC.3. 414
For nevere sithen he her thennes broughte . . . TC.5. 780
For never sith that I was born, . . . . . HF.1. 59
Hath had sith the world began, . . . . . HF.1. 100
Sith that he hir sone was. . . . . HF.1. 218
Sith first began the chevalrye. . . . . HF.3. 250
And sith I may not have that oon, . . . . . HF.3. 765
Sith that first I hadde wit, . . . . . HF.3. 808
But sith that Joves, of his grace, . . . . . HF.3. 917
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys . . . . . HF.3 926
Sithe it is seyd in fortheryng and honour . . . . LGW.G 69
First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . LGW. 302
And sithen al the remenaunt by and by, . . . . LGW. 304
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this caas, . . LGW. 409
he maid also gone sithen a grete quhile . . . . LGW. 427 *var*
That never yet syth that the world was new . . . LGW. 445 *var*
Of women, sithe thow knowist here goodnesse . . LGW.G. 527
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . . . LGW. 1946

**Sith**—*Continued*

Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene . . . Scog. 3
Sith that him list me serven and honoure, . . . Ven. 23
Sith I have suffisaunce unto my pay,— . . . . Ven. 70
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . Ven. 80
Sith I, thunworthiest that may ride or go . . . Comp.A. 19
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause, . . . Comp.A. 36
And sith that I have this, withoute hir reed, . . . Comp.A. 37
Sithen she is the fayrest creature . . . . . Comp.A. 51
Sithen that she doth othere men the same, . . . Comp.A. 60
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere. . . . Bal.Co. 21
And sith [that] I shal do this observaunce . . . Bal.Ch. 10
semeth convenyent, syth that I speke of . . . . Astr. 150–6
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre . . . . . RR. 633
Sith she the dore of that gardyne . . . . . RR. 699
But sithe the tyme of kyng Pepyne, . . . . . RR. 1458
That made hym sithe to lye upright . . . . . RR. 1604 *var*
For sithen [have] I sore siked; . . . . . RR. 1641
Sithen that day I have chevered ofte. . . . . RR. 1732
Sith ye me hurt, but ye me save? . . . . . RR. 1964
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouthe, . . . . RR. 1999
Sith thou semest so full of treuthe.' . . . . . RR. 2060
Sith ye wote in sothfastnesse . . . . . RR. 2066
Merveyle, sith that they sitte so pleyn, . . . . RR. 2269
And yaff hir sith sich avauntage, . . . . . RR. 3212
And I shall loven sithen that I wille, . . . . RR. 3433 *em*
Sith he so lowly every wise . . . . . RR. 3531
Sith that ye refte hym thaqueyntaunce . . . . RR. 3562
Sith Bialacoil was fro hym fare. . . . . RR. 3568
And sith that she and I accorde . . . . . RR. 3577
Fulfyl his wyl, sithe that ye knowe . . . . . RR. 3601
Sithe Daunger wol that it so be.' . . . . . RR. 3607
Sith I to kis desired soo; . . . . . RR. 3696
Sith well ye wote how that he . . . . . RR. 3731
But sithe that it is byfall, . . . . . RR. 3973
Sith Bialacoil is at myscheef.' . . . . . RR. 3998
Sith I may not this roser kepe. . . . . RR. 4069
Sith Bealacoil mote fro me twynne, . . . . . RR. 4367
Sith Bialacoil they have bishette . . . . . RR. 4488
Sith they ne may, withoute drede, . . . . . RR. 4503
Sith he now for his curtesie . . . . . RR. 4553
And sith so sore he doth me greve, . . . . . RR. 4599
Gynnyng and eende, sith that thou . . . . . RR. 4670
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he, . . . RR. 4680
Sith thou to lerne hast sich desire, . . . . . RR. 4686
But sith ye love discreven so, . . . . . RR. 4803
Sith that ye seyne love is not good, . . . . . RR. 5161
Sith that it makith hym a wise man, . . . . . RR. 5576
And sithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy," . . . . . RR. 5741
Syth Richesse hath me failed heere, . . . . . RR. 5975
For certis sith she loveth not me . . . . . RR. 5979
And eke a theef; sith thou were borne, . . . . RR. 6071
'Sir, sith that it may liken you, . . . . . RR. 6131
For sith they cowde not perceyve . . . . . RR. 6266
Sith that thy Citee is assayled . . . . . RR. 6272
Ne never sithen slept it fast; . . . . . RR. 7130
Sithen men us loven comunably, . . . . . RR. 7235
Sith I thus have advaunced thee . . . . . RR. 7298
Servaunt so trewe, sith he was borne.' . . . . RR. 7304
And sythe him False-Semblant salued, . . . . RR. 7429
Sith ye this man that loveth yow . . . . . RR. 7645
For sith he myght not come and gone . . . . RR. 7657

**Sith** *see* **Sin, Since**

**Sithe** (*noun*)

And namely the Thebans often sithe. . . . . A.Kn. 1877
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe, . . B.ML. 733
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . B.ML. 1155
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye . . . . E.Cl. 233
And this chanoun hym thanked ofte sithe, . . . G.CY. 1031
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, . . Anel. 222
A hondred sithe and gan the tyme blysse . . . TC.3. 1595 *var*
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . TC.4. 739
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . . TC.5. 472
Ye may redresse, and, more a thousand sithe . . TC.5. 1381
Than is blisful many sithe . . . . . RR. 80
Thanne gan I loken ofte sithe . . . . . RR. 812
For many sithe faire clothyng . . . . . RR. 2257

**Sithe(n)** *see* **Sith**

**Sithea**

Which that he ravesshed out of Sithea . . . . E.Mch. 2230 *var*
Add

**Sithens** *see* **Since**

**Sithes**

And swich he was y-preved ofte sithes. . . . . A.Prol. 485
To this entente and an C sithes wurse . . . . E.Mch. 1307 *var*
To have mo floures sithes seven . . . . . BD. 408 *em*
A thousent sythis have I herd men telle, . . . . LGW.G. 1
Have many sithes biguyled me, . . . . . RR. 2048
But ofte sithes haunt that werke. . . . . RR. 4868

**Sithon**

Yet hath the streme of Sithon nat i-broght . . . LGW. 2508

**Sittande**

Poyntis and sleves be well sittande, . . . . . RR. 2263

**Sittest**

Thou sittest at another boke, . . . . . HF.2. 149

**Sitteth**

For in the bussh he sitteth now ful stille. . . . . A.Kn. 1527
And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1599
Bihoold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1800
And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere, . . . . A.Mil. 3641

**Sitteth**—*Continued*

He sit hym up withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3819
And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee, . . . . A.Rv. 4322
In which Custance sit ful pitously. . . . . B.ML. 970
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme. . . . . B.Sh. 1278
As, in a fourme, sit a wery hare . . . . . B.Sh. 1294
But sith I am a wyf, it sit nat me . . . . . B.Sh. 1353
He wende that God that sit in magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3358
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage . . . D.WB. 709
I prey to God, that sit in magestee, . . . . . D.WB. 826
'The leoun sit in his awayt alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1657
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit . . . . . E.Cl. 460
And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille, . . . E.Cl. 538
And trewely it sit wel to be so . . . . . E.Mch. 1277
And at the feeste sitteth he and she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1710
Mayus, that sit with so benyngne a chiere, . . . E.Mch. 1742
And upright in his bed thanne sitteth he; . . . E.Mch. 1844
In halle sit this Januarie and May, . . . . . E.Mch. 1895
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than, . . . . . E.Mch. 1934
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe. . . . . E.Mch. 1947
And stille he sit under a bussh anon. . . . . E.Mch. 2155
For, by that Lord that sit in hevene above, . . . E.Mch. 2162
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree! . . . . E.Mch. 2257
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee. . . . . E.Mch. 2290
I am a kyng, it sit me noght to lye!' . . . . . E.Mch. 2315
Where as this Damyan sitteth ful myrie, . . . . E.Mch. 2326
In roial vestiment sit on his deys, . . . . . F.Sq. 59
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye, . . . F.Sq. 77
Solempnely, ther she sit at the table; . . . . . F.Sq. 179
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1252
to the preest that sit in Goddes . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
nat . . . who sit there, but in whos place that he sitteth. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
And yet she syt so in myn herte, . . . . . BD. 1107
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218
Among thise thinges sitteth the heye makere, . . Bo.4.m.6.1560–5
yif that any wyght sitteth, it byhoveth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
of hym that conjecteth that he sitteth; . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
for that he sitteth, it byhoveth by . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
But therfore sitteth nat a wyght . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that a wyght sitteth byforn. And thus, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
For wel sit it, the sothe for to seyne, . . . . . TC.1. 12
And treweliche it sit wel to be so; . . . . . TC.1. 246
It sit her naught to be celestial . . . . . TC.1. 983
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done . . . TC.2. 213
And in his chambre sit and hath abiden, . . . . TC.2. 935
But that wot heighe God that sit above, . . . . TC.3. 1027
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . . . . TC.4. 1023
That wenest or conjectest that he sit; . . . . TC.4. 1026
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this, . . . . TC.4. 1031
'But thou mayst seyn: the man sit not therfore . . TC.4. 1037
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore, . . . . TC.4. 1039
Who sit right now or stant in your presence? . . TC.5. 233
I mene wel, by God that sit above!' . . . . . TC.5. 1004
And hastily sit Troilus adoun, And rolleth . . . TC.5. 1312
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevene above; . . TC.5. 1844
For Goddes love that sit above, . . . . . HF.3. 668
And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille. . . LGW. 816
Upon a . . . palfrey . . . Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe. . . . . LGW. 1201
Upon a coursere . . . Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . . . . LGW. 1206
She sytte in halle with a sorowful syghte. . . . LGW. 1832
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepynge. . . LGW. 1854
Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee, . . . . . LGW. 2028
the Calculer. This same almury sitt fixe . . . . Astr. 115–21
[be rekned after] that it sytteth . . . . . Astr. 229–33 *var*
azymute the degre of thy sonne sittith, . . . . Astr. 319–22
wost that the opposite . . . sitt upon . . . . Astr. 343–50
begynnyng of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional, . . . . . Astr. 343–50
For ther is no cloth sittith bet On damysell . . . RR. 1239
Now god that sittith in mageste, . . . . . RR. 1339
I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte . . . . . RR. 2846
It sittith thee nought curteis to be, . . . . . RR. 4036
Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust? . . . . . RR. 4363

**Sitting**

Nor of the knobbes sittynge on his chekes. . . . A.Prol. 633
Heere in this place, sittynge by this post, . . . A.Prol. 800
And a cokkow sittynge on hir hand; . . . . . A.Kn. 1930
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . A.Kn. 2028
As any swalwe sittynge on a berne . . . . . A.Mil. 3258 *var*
The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,— . . . . A.Rv. 4116
As dooth a dowve, sittynge on a berne; . . . . C.Pard. 397
Of his diete, sittynge at his table! . . . . . C.Pard. 516
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998
The queene hirself sittynge as a justise, . . . . D.WB. 1028
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene; D.WB. 1047
Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord; . . . E.Cl. 3
Have his estaat in sittyng and servyse . . . . E.Cl. 958
Whan she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte, . . E.Mch. 1852
Saw I sittynge many an hundred peire. . . . . PF. 238
Dame Pacience sittyng ther I fond . . . . . PF. 242
Were syttynge for hir yf that hir leste . . . . PF. 551 *var*
it nere nat leveful ne syttynge thyng to philosophie, Bo.1. p.3. 70–5

**Sitting**—*Continued*
when thow, syttynge bytwixen thi two . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
for in the toon is necessite of syttynge, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
for that the opynioun of the sittynge is . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
of the sittynge, and nat of the trewe . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittinge . . . TC.2. 1014
Were wel sittinge, if that I were a fend. . . . . TC.4. 437
And th' ilke fooles, sitting her aboute, . . . . TC.4. 715
For in him nede of sitting is, y-wis, . . . . . TC.4. 1034
That thyn opinioun of sitting soth is, . . . . TC.4. 1038
Com'th of his sitting, yit necessite . . . . . TC.4. 1042
I saw sittyng on this godesse! . . . . . HF.3. 304
Thus fond I sittyng this goddesse, . . . . . HF.3. 325
Thise other ladies sittynge here arowe . . . . LGW. 554
For here ben twenty thousand moo sittyng . . . LGW. 559
But syttyng in hire drede, she thoghte thus: . . . LGW. 854
Hire dombe suster syttyng hath she founde . . . LGW. 2377
alle the sterres sitting with-in the Zodiak of . . . Astr. 92–7
Alhabor, and fonde hir sittyng on the west . . . Astr. 139–45
secunde degre of Aries sittyng upon myn . . . . Astr. 198–209
sitting on the pricke. And in soth thou . . . . Astr. 211–5
[after hys] syttyng [north or south] . . . . . Astr. 229–33 *var*
To hem was wel sittyng and able, . . . . . RR. 986
Do thing that [to] hem sittyng is; . . . . . RR. 2309
Whiche to remembre is wel syttynge. . . . . RR. 3654
It were to every man sittyng . . . . . RR. 4675
That at his gate was syttyng, . . . . . RR. 7423
**Sitting** *see* **Sittande**
**Sittingbourne**
Of freres, er I come to Sidyngborne, . . . . . D.WB. 847
**Sittingest**
Were sittyngest for hir, if that hir leste, . . . . PF. 551
**Six**
Desiren thynges sixe, as wel as I: . . . . . B.Sh. 1364
Of six feet, which men clepen exametron. . . . . B.Mk. 3169
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynee, . . . . F.Sq. 391
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be, . . . . G.CY. 756
In sixe feet equal of proporcioun. . . . . I.Pars. 9
oghte moeve a man to contricioun been sexe. First, I.Pars. 130–5
Spirituel manslaughtre is in sixe thynges. . . . I.Pars. 565–70
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is . . . . . Astr. 32–40
Thus ben there 6 degres of the zodiak on . . . . Astr. 100–8
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degrees . . . . Astr. 100–8
6. To knowe the sprynge of the dawenyng . . . Astr. 174–9
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . Astr. 258–62
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . Astr. 258–62
almost 56 of height at noon . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the . . . . . Astr. 277–84
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of . . . . . Astr. 337–43
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6 . . . . Astr. 371–6
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so; . . . . . RR. 1393
Barelles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . . RR. 7072
**Six** (*French*)
But with *sys cynk*, that renneth for youre chaunce; . B.ML. 125
Thy *sys* Fortune hath turned into *aas*, . . . . B.Mk. 3851
**Sixteen**
She schal nought passe xvj yer certayn . . . . E.Mch. 1417 *var*
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side . . . . Astr. 60–5
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner . . . Astr. 218–22
**Sixth**
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal, . . . D.WB. 45
And this was on the sixte morwe of May, . . . F.Fkl. 906
The sixte thyng that oghte moeve a . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
The sixte circumstaunce is, why that a . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
The thridde, ferthe, fifte, sixte day . . . . . TC.5. 1205
Tho com the sexte companye, . . . . . HF.3. 637
sixte to Mercurius, the seventhe to the . . . . Astr. 198–209
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6. . . . . Astr. 337–43
**Sixty**
Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas, . . . . A.Kn. 1890
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . . B.Mk. 3350
And sixty yeer a wyflees man was hee, . . . . E.Mch. 1248
And whan that he was passed sixty yeer, . . . . E.Mch. 1252
That sexty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . . TC.1. 441
For hit was sixty myle of lengthe, . . . . . HF.3. 889
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
ben everiche of hem considred of 60 mynutes, . . . Astr. 45–50
mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secundes, . . . Astr. 45–50
minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60 minutes, Astr. 45–50
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . . Astr. 45–50
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . . Astr. 60–5
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secundes. . . . Astr. 60–5
I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 100–8
**Skilful**
I oghte deme, of skilful juggement, . . . . . B.ML. 1038
And al that wroght is with a skilful thoght . . . G.SN. 327
Right wonder skilful and resonable, . . . . . BD. 533
In skilful places that bere charge. . . . . BD. 893
That al his wylle, hir thoghte hit skilful thyng; . . Anel. 128
As love for love is skilful guerdoninge. . . . . TC.2. 392
For skilful is, thou wost wel, my prayere. . . . TC.3. 287
N'is neither hard, ne skilful to withstonde.'— . . TC.3. 938
Yeve credence, in every skylful wise, . . . . . LGW. 20
As it is ryght and skilful that they bee . . . . LGW. 385
**Skilfully**
'Men myghten dreden wel and skilfully . . . . . G.SN. 320
The ordre of compleynt requireth skilfully, . . . Mars. 155
As seyde the tercelet ful skylfully, . . . . . PF. 634
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; . . . . TC.4. 1265
**Skill**
They goon to bedde, as it was skile and right, . . B.ML. 708
causelees and withouten skile and resoun, . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
For greet skile is he preeve that he wroghte. . . . E.Cl. 1152
So that ye use, as skile is and resoun, . . . . E.Mch. 1678
and skile it is that men do hir devoir . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . . . TC.2. 365
Sin that you list, it skile is to be so; . . . . . TC.3. 646
Tellen thee a propre skile, . . . . . HF.2. 218
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte, . . . LGW. 1392
For if I dide, it were no skile; . . . . . RR. 1951
For it were neither skile ne right, . . . . . RR. 3120
Saith Bialacoil, 'for it is skyl, . . . . . RR. 3606
Resoun hadde bothe skile and ryght, . . . . . RR. 4543
But if the more were out of skile; . . . . . RR. 5290
Taking no kepe to skile nor right . . . . . RR. 5302
**Skilling**
comparysoun as is of skillynge to undirstondyng, . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
**Skills**
the grete skiles and resouns of dame . . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . . . F.Sq. 205
That noon by skilles may be brought a-doun; . . PF. 537
semblable skiles of the purveaunce of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
And by these skilles, as I fynde, . . . . . HF.2. 242
Speke, and shewe him swyche skiles, . . . . . HF.2. 359
**Skin**
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old. . . . . A.Kn. 2142
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Mil. 3811
I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . B.Mk. 3122
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun; . . . B.Mk. 3288
That it his lemes and his skyn to-tar, . . . . B.Mk. 3801
Lo, how I vanysshe, flessh and blood and skyn; . . C.Pard. 732
For whoso wolde senge a cattes skyn, . . . . D.WB. 349
And if the cattes skyn be slyk and gay, . . . . D.WB. 351
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . . D.WB. 354
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . . E.Mch. 1364
Lyk to the skyn of houndfyssh, sharpe as brere; . E.Mch. 1825
The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh . . . E.Mch. 1849
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn . . . . G.CY. 1273
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
lyoun and rafte hym his skyn); he smot . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
And Marcia that lost hir skyn, . . . . . HF.3. 139
For at the leest the skynne is his. . . . . RR. 5916
Whoso took a wethers skynne, . . . . . RR. 6259
**Skinketh**
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1722
**Skins**
Of lambe skynnes hevy and blake; . . . . . RR. 229
**Skip**
Therto she koude skippe and make game, . . . A.Mil. 3259
Thanne shal youre soule up to hevene skippe . . E.Mch. 1672
swich manere that they ne skippe nat out . . . I.Pars. 655–60
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . . TC.1. 218
Ther was no more to skippen ne to traunce, . . . TC.3. 690
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe, . . . . LGW. 622
**Skipped**
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun . . . F.Fkl. 1402
For many a word I over-skipte . . . . . BD. 1207
**Skippeth**
in this wise skippeth venial into deedly synne, for . I.Pars. 360–5
**Skipping**
skippynge out of hir streyte cage seith . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
**Skirmish**
Ascry aros at scarmuch al withoute, . . . . . TC.2. 611
Fro th' ilke scarmuch of the whiche I tolde, . . . TC.2. 934
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other, . . TC.5. 1508
**Skirmishing**
So happede hyt that at a skarmysshynge, . . . LGW. 1910
**Skriked**
And therwithal they skriked and they howped; . . B.NP. 4590
**Skull**
As piled as an ape was his skulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3935
And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle, . . . A.Rv. 4306
**Sky**
Til I koude flee ful hye under the sky— . . . . F.Sq. 503
That hit ne lefte not a skye . . . . . HF.3. 510
**Slack**
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, . . . . A.Kn. 2901
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake. . . . C.Doc. 82
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake. . E.Cl. 137
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake. . . . . E.Cl. 705
And eek the pope, rancour for to slake, . . . . E.Cl. 802
The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh . . . E.Mch. 1849
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungir . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
soong, with slakke and delytable sown of . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
and slaken hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbownde; . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
hir hungir, and slaken hir thurst, and . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
Cache it anon, lest aventure slake! . . . . . TC. 2. 291
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake Of thing . LGW. 619
To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth. . . LGW. 2006

**Slack**—*Continued*
Nor she ne wolde hir sorowe slake . . . . . RR. 317
The soore of whiche shall nevere slake; . . . . RR. 3108
And make al hool thi sorwe to slake, . . . . . RR. 4779
**Slaked**
And yif this love slakede the bridelis, alle . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
as it fletith with slakid or ungoverned bridles, . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
**Slacker**
Ye han mo slakkere dettours than am I, . . . . B.Sh. 1603
**Slacketh**
Walter hire gladeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . . . E.Cl. 1107
**Slackness**
with wrawnesse, slaknesse, and excusacioun, . . . I.Pars. 680–5
**Slain**
In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . . A.Prol.63
Of alle oure lordes, whiche that been slawe, . . . A.Kn. 943
The bones of hir housbondes that weren slayn, . . A.Kn. 992
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . A.Kn. 1002
That in his hous is of his meynee slayn. . . . . A.Kn. 1258
For slayn is man, right as another beest, . . . . A.Kn. 1309
For bothe han we deserved to be slayn.' . . . . A.Kn. 1741
A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; . . A.Kn. 2014
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . A.Kn. 2038
And noght slayn, but be broght unto the stake . . A.Kn. 2552
That of hem alle was ther noon y-slayn; . . . . A.Kn. 2708
Whan Ector was y-broght al fresh y-slayn . . . A.Kn. 2832
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn, . . . . A.Rv. 3959
Humblesse hath slayn in hire al tirannye; . . . B.ML. 165
That cruel Mars hath slayn this mariage! . . . B.ML. 301
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn? . . B.ML. 470
Now sith she was nat at the feeste y-slawe, . . . B.ML. 484
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . . B.ML. 565
And saugh his wyf despitously y-slayn, . . . . B.ML. 605
Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe. . . B.ML. 637
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthe . . B.ML. 687
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, . . B.ML. 848
To doon this synne, been outher slayn or shente! . B.ML. 931
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn, . . B.ML. 988
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . B.Pri. 1874
For heere thow shalt be slawe.'. . . . . B.Th. 2016
the kyng that wolde have slayn hym, . . . . . B.Mel. 2290-5
that thou haddest slayn of hem two or . . . . B.Mel. 2560-5
is the grete man slayn as the litel man; . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
Whan they were slayn so thursted hym that he . . B.Mk. 3229
And eek thre thousand bodyes were ther slayn . . B.Mk. 3278
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . B.Mk. 3426
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe. . . B.Mk. 3586
But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slawe. . . B.Mk. 3596
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . . B.Mk. 3708
Thou thurgh thy knyghthod hast hem take and slawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3873
That of his foes he myghte nat be slayn; . . . . B.Mk. 3929
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawe! B.NP. 4204
And tolde hym every point how he was slayn, . . B.NP. 4212
Harrow! allas! here lith my felawe slayn!" . . . B.NP. 4235
And he was slayn anon of Achilles; . . . . . B.NP. 4338
That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn . . B.NP. 4538
For on a Friday, soothly, slayn was he. . . . . B.NP. 4542
And slayn hym,—as seith us *Eneydos*,— . . . . B.NP. 4549
Withouten gilt,—this Nero hath hem slayn. . . . B.NP. 4563
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, allas! . . . . . C.Pard. 292
Allas! so pitously as she was slayn! . . . . . C.Pard. 298
And sodeynly he was y-slayn to-nyght, . . . . C.Pard. 673
He hath a thousand slayn this pestilence, . . . C.Pard. 679
'The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this yeer . C.Pard. 686
He shal be slayn, he that so manye sleeth, . . . C.Pard. 700
That, as he seyde, his capouns hadde y-slawe, . . C.Pard. 856
Right so they han hym slayn, and that anon, . . C.Pard. 881
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . D.WB. 578
For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, . . D.WB. 717
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed, . D.WB. 766
Whil that they slepte, and thus they han hem slayn. D.WB. 770
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde; . . . D.WB. 800
That seyde thus: "Thou hast thy felawe slayn, . . D.Sum. 2023
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat slayn . D.Sum. 2032
His sone was slayn, ther is namoore to seye. . . D.Sum. 2073
Hem bothe hath slayn, and alle shul we dye. . . E.Cl. 38
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente. . . E.Cl. 536
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . . E.Cl. 544
Though that my doughter and my sone be slayn . . E.Cl. 648
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . . . E.Mch. 1371
That som man bothe hym and hire had slayn; . . E.Mch. 2076
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn. . . . . F.Fkl. 840
Han rokkes slayn, al be they nat in mynde, . . . F.Fkl. 878
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with houndes, . F.Fkl. 1193
That with hir haukes han the heroun slayn. . . . F.Fkl. 1197
And many a mayde, y-slayn hir self, allas! . . . F.Fkl. 1365
Haddes slayn Phidoun, in Atthenes, at feste, . . F.Fkl. 1369
That she nas slayn, and with a good entente . . F.Fkl. 1383
Whan that hir fader slayn was on a nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1389
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place. . . . F.Fkl. 1394
'Hath nat Lucresse y-slayn hirself, allas! . . . F.Fkl. 1405
Han slayn hemself for verray drede and wo, . . . F.Fkl. 1410
'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . . F.Fkl. 1414
Sith that so manye han hemselven slayn . . . . F.Fkl. 1420
That whan at Troie was slayn Protheselaus, . . . F.Fkl. 1446
Ne dyeth nat, but if that he be slayn . . . . . G.CY. 1436
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . . . H.Mcp. 265
**Slain**—*Continued*
In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . H.Mcp. 302
it is slayn fynally. For this disordinaunce of . . . I.Pars. 275–80
was he crucified and slayn. . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
womman, she sholde be slayn with stones; . . . I.Pars. 835–40
lawe of God they sholde be slayn. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
and sholde han been slayn with stones . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
Hath sleyn my spirit of quyknesse . . . . . BD. 26
And ther-for was he slayn also . . . . . BD. 1066
Were slayn, he and Antylegyus, . . . . . BD. 1068
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed; . . . . Pity. 22
And ben assented that I shal be sleyn. . . . . Pity. 53
That him ne rouhte no thing to be slayn; . . . ABC. 171
Art left behynde in peril to be sleyn? . . . . . Mars. 108
Thus am I slayn with Loves firy dart. . . . . Comp.L. 37
Were dede, and slawen proud Campaneus, . . . Anel. 59
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . . . Anel. 61
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn? . . Anel. 312
pursued . . . and slayn.) So yif thou ne hast noght Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale flyes, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
in his hous, and he was slayn hym-self . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
That to be slayn it were a gretter joye . . . . . TC.1. 608
For to be slayn, if his fortune assente. . . . . TC.2. 335
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe. . . . TC.3. 721
For many a lover hastow slayn, and wilt; . . . TC.3. 1459
Or slain myself that thus compleine and crye? . . TC.4. 278
That into litel bothe it hadde us slawe, . . . . TC.4. 884
This' al and som: that falsly han ye slayn . . . TC.4. 1193
'For I this world, sin ye han slain her thus, . . . TC.4. 1198
And how himself therwith he wolde han slawe: . . TC.4. 1228
Ye wolde han slain yourself anon?' quod she.— . . TC.4. 1234
My-selve I wolde han slawe!'—Quod she tho, . . . TC.4. 1241
Til we be slayn and doun our walles torn; . . . TC.4. 1482
Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care. . . TC.5. 54
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho ben slayn! . . . TC.5. 227
But he was slayn, allas, the more harm is, . . . TC.5. 936
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes: . . . . TC.5. 1501
Ben slayn and how Cappaneus the proude . . . TC.5. 1504 *var*
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . . TC.5. 1505
And whan that he was slayn in this manere . . . TC.5. 1807
Ther he was slayn his loking down he caste, . . TC.5. 1820
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn, . . . . . HF.1. 159
Whan I am he that have yow slayne, allas? . . . LGW. 836
My byddyng hath i-slayn yow in this cas! . . . LGW. 837
That he was slayne, lernynge philosophie, . . . LGW. 1898
For to be slayne, as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 1927
Ful prively, when he thys beste hath slayne; . . LGW. 2149
And myghte thus with bestes ben y-slayne.' . . . LGW. 2192
Though that I shulde be slayne right now, . . . RR. 6132
**Slake** *see* **Aslake, Slack-**
**Slander**
Than me were doon a sclaundre or vileynye; . . . B.Sh. 1373
The sclaundre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde, . E.Cl. 722
Hadde loved hym wel, the sclaundre of his diffame . E.Cl. 730
Ne demeth not that I sclaundre youre hous . . . G.CY. 993 *var*
To sclaundre yow is no thyng myn entente, . . . G.CY. 998
sclaundre of hooly chirche, and foode of . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
And putte you in sclaunder now and blame, . . . Anel. 275
That highte Sclaundre in every toun, . . . . . HF.3. 490
That is y-cleped Sclaunder light, . . . . . HF.3. 535
Withoute sclaunder of his compassemente. . . . LGW. 1416
That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of dethe, LGW. 1814
Why madest thow unto the sklaunder of manne, . LGW. 2231
And the sclaundre of us twoo; . . . . . RR. 3972
Withoute sclaundre yeven ageyn, . . . . . RR. 5074
**Slander** *see* **Disclaundre**
**Slanderest**
Thou sclaundrest me, heere in this compaignye, . . G.CY. 695
**Slat**
Love hath my name y-strike out of his sclat, . . Merc.B. 34
**Slaughter**
Depeynted was the slaughtre of Julius, . . . . A.Kn. 2031
The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour . . . B.ML. 956
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children, . . . I.Pars. 100–5
so vileynsly, to slaughtre of hir owene . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
escape withoute slaughter of his adversarie . . . I.Pars. 570–5 *var*
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . . Bo.1.'p.4. 155–60
**Slave**
Right as thy sclave, whider so thou wende, . . . TC.3. 391
**Slawe(n)** *see* **Slain**
**Slay**
For ours wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . A.Prol. 661
To sleen hymself he waiteth prively. . . . . A.Kn. 1222
And over al this, to sleen me outrely, . . . . . A.Kn. 1563
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . . A.Kn. 1567
And sle me in this wode ther I am inne, . . . . A.Kn. 1618
For outher I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . . A.Kn. 1645
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe': . . . A.Kn. 1646
But sle me first, for seinte charitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1721
But sle my felawe eek as wel as me; . . . . . A.Kn. 1722
Or sle hym first, for though thow knowest it lite, . A.Kn. 1723
But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . . . A.Kn. 1740
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve, . . . A.Kn. 1859
On outher syde, or elles sleen his make, . . . . A.Kn. 2556
As Palamoun, to sleen his foo Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2633
To sleen hym Olofernes in his tente, . . . . . B.ML. 940
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; . B.ML. 959
They brennen, sleen, and brynge hem to meschance B.ML. 964
Anon I sle thy steede . . . . . B.Th. 2002
Ovyde seith that the litel wesele wol slee the grete bole B.Mel. 2515–20

**Slay**—*Continued*

hir deeth, and to sle thy persone. . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
And crieth, "Slee the dogges everichoon, . . . . B.Mk. 3089
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day Som neighebore, B.Mk. 3107
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen, . . B.Mk. 3531
To sleen hym, and to girden of his heed, . . . . B.Mk. 3736
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne, . . B.Mk. 3779
To sleen the Baptist John, ful giltelees. . . . . C.Pard. 491
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth; . . . C.Pard. 699
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!' . . . . C.Pard. 759
To sleen the thridde, as ye han herd me seye. . . C.Pard. 836
With which he myghte sleen his felawes tweye; . . C.Pard. 846
To sleen hem bothe and never to repente. . . . C.Pard. 850
To sle the innocent, if that he may.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1658
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre. . . . D.Sum. 2042
And nat to sleen my children, God forbeede! . . . E.Cl. 1076
Ye sle me with youre sorwe, verrailly; . . . . F.Sq. 462
Thise rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere.' . . . F.Fkl. 893
For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . . F.Fkl. 975
Ye sle me giltelees for verray peyne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1318
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love, . . . F.Fkl. 1322
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirselven slee . . . . F.Fkl. 1397
To sleen myself than been defouled thus. . . . F.Fkl. 1423
Or rather sleen myself in some manere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1425
He right anon wol sle yow with the dede, . . . G.SN. 157
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe!' . G.SN. 168
Bothe for to sleen and for to quyken a wight; . . G.SN. 481
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente. . . . G.SN. 525
Men wolde hem slee by-cause of hir science. . . . G.CY. 896
By force of meynee, for to sleen doun right, . . . H.Mcp. 228
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselven slee.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 291
thanne wol I sleen hym with myn hand . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
or sleen his beestes, and semblable . . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
with whiche they sleen hire neighebores; . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
to sleen a man, or elles yevest hym . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
conseil to sleen a man. . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
places to slee the child, or elles dooth . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
woot a man may sleen hymself with his . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
How they wolde slee the hert with strengthe, . . BD. 351
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . . . Pity. 26
Ye sleen hem that ben in your obeisaunce. . . . Pity. 84
Though ye me slee by Crueltee your fo, . . . . Pity. 114
To slee your frend, and namely me, . . . . . Anel. 260
As verily ye sleen me with the peyn; . . . . . Anel. 288
Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve. . PF. 217
wont to sleen his gestes that herberweden . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the senatours; . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
seyn, he leet sleen and slitten the body . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche of hem . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Or slen himself, al be his lady fair? . . . . . TC.1. 815
That for to slen himself mighte he not winne, . . TC.1. 823
And if this man slee here himself, allas, . . . . TC.2. 459
To slen swich oon, if that he mente trouthe. . . . TC.2. 665
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste; . . . TC.2. 1358
Sle not this man, that hath for you this peyne! . . TC.2. 1736
Or slee us bothe at-ones or ye wende!' . . . . TC.3. 119
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse. . . . . TC.3. 1008
For love of God lat slee me with the dede, . . . TC.3. 1301
Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne? . . . TC.4. 760
He wolde himselven slee; and if I wen'de . . . TC.4. 919
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.4. 1186
That yit is mis, and sleen this hevinesse. . . . . TC.4. 1267
I will myselven slee if that ye drecche! . . . . TC.4. 1446
'And for-thy slee with reson al this hete! . . . . TC.4. 1583
Allas, ye slee me thus for verray tene! . . . . TC.4. 1605
Why n'il I sleen this Diomede also? . . . . . TC.5. 46
'To slee this boor was al the contre reysed, . . . TC.5. 1471
To slee me thus! Allas, your name of trouthe . . TC.5. 1686
And slee me not! go noght awey!' . . . . . HF.1. 317
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee! . . . . LGW. 834
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramus! . . . . . LGW. 880
To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . . LGW. 1321
As I shall in the stable slee thy knave, . . . . LGW. 1807
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe. . . . LGW. 2009
Yow to defende and knyghtly sleen your fo! . . . LGW. 2085
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 1
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 11
And with this swerde shal I sleen envie. . . . . Astr. 11–5
Save or spille and also sloo. . . . . RR. 1953
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo . . . . . RR. 2593
It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo; . . . . . RR. 3150
For though that quyk ye wolde hym sloo, . . . RR. 3523
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo; . . . . RR. 4592
If deth in youthe [hath] thee not sloo, . . . . RR. 4992
Though men drawe swerde his freend to slo, . . . RR. 5521
The sonner that [the] deth hym slo, . . . . . RR. 5643
And thanne comaunden they to sleen . . . . . RR. 7193

**Slayer**

The sleere of hymself yet saugh I ther, . . . . A.Kn. 2005

**Slayest**

thou sleest hym. And alle thise been deedly . . I.Pars. 565–70
whan thow sleest him with thy tonge in . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy speche! . TC.4. 455
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise . . . TC.4. 512

**Slayeth**

'The fresshe beautee sleeth me sodeynly . . . . A.Kn. 1118
And Venus sleeth me on that oother syde . . . . A.Kn. 1332
sorwe in herte sleeth ful many a man. . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth the soule"; B.Mel. 2605–10
That in this contree al the peple sleeth, . . . . C.Pard. 676
He shal be slayn, he that so manye sleeth, . . . C.Pard. 700
That in this contree alle oure freendes sleeth; . . C.Pard. 754
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn. . . . . D.Sum. 1794
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage; . . E.Cl. 628
That causelees she sleeth hirself, allas! . . . . F.Fkl. 825
as whan o man sleeth another in his . . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
manslaughtre of his adversarie and sleeth hym, . . I.Pars. 570–5
or caste a stoon, with which he sleeth a man, . . I.Pars. 570–5
which she may nat conceyve, or sleeth a child . . I.Pars. 575–80
and hurt hirselfe, and sleeth the child, . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
and peraventure sleeth hym which that . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
a deslavee tonge sleeth the spirites of hym that . I.Pars. 625–30
that sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
the fool man, that sleeth right as the . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
the basilicok sleeth folk by the venym of his . . I.Pars. 850–5
sleeth thurgh his envenymynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
That, for I love hir, she sleeth me giltelees. . . . Comp.L. 30
Leveth thanne, and sleeth me hardely . . . . . Comp.L. 113
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte, . . . TC.5. 1343
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe. . Comp.A. 7
It sleth me that it lastith noght . . . . . RR. 2590
In servyse; for peyne hem sleeth, . . . . . RR. 2751
Absens therof allas me sleeth. . . . . RR. 4122
Withoute comfort thought me sleeth, . . . . . RR. 4423

**Sledis**

and by my path and by my sledys, shalt . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5

**Sleek** *see* **Slick**

**Sleep** (*noun; and verb, pres. tense*)

That slepen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . A.Prol. 10
And maketh hym out of his slepe to sterte, . . . A.Kn. 1044
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . A.Kn. 1361
Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde, . . . A.Kn. 1384
As he was whan that Argus took his sleepe, . . . A.Kn. 1390
The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaked . . A.Kn. 2523
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght, . . . . A.Mil. 3406
How may ye slepen al the longe day?' . . . . A.Mil. 3433
Therfore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye, . . A.Mil. 3685
The dede sleepe, for verray bisynesse, . . . . A.Mil. 3643
And lat me slepe, a twenty devel wey!' . . . . A.Mil. 3713
That as an hors he snorteth in his sleepe; . . . A.Rv. 4163
'And gif that he out of his sleepe abreyde, . . . A.Rv. 4190
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe. . A.Rv. 4227
And with the fal out of hir sleepe she breyde. . . A.Rv. 4285
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1291
Whan hem were bet to slepe; . . . . . B.Th. 1934
And slepe under my goore. . . . . B.Th. 1979
He nolde slepen in noon hous, . . . . . B.Th. 2100
over muchel for to slepe, for over muchel . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
And slepen under the bussh; and she koude eke . . B.Mk. 3455
I am so hungry that I may nat slepe; . . . . . B.Mk. 3625
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere! . . . B.Mk. 3626
I sholde er this han fallen doun for sleepe, . . . B.NP. 3987
Causeth ful many a man in sleepe to crie, . . . B.NP. 4124
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo; . . . B.NP. 4128
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde; . . B.NP. 4198
But whan that he was wakened of his sleepe, . . B.NP. 4199
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour, . . C.Pard. 580
Ne that thy tale make us nat to slepe. . . . . E.Cl. 14
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . . E.Cl. 118
She ferde, as she had stert out of a sleepe, . . . E.Cl. 1060
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1928
And leyde hym doun to slepe, and that anon. . . E.Mch. 1949
But, sire, a man that waketh out of his sleepe, . . E.Mch. 2397
Though that ye slepen on his bak, or reste; . . . F.Sq. 126
The norice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . . . . F.Sq. 347
As sleepe hem bad; they tooke it for the beste. . . F.Sq. 356
And slepte hire firste sleepe and thanne awook; . . F.Sq. 367
And in hire sleepe, right for impressioun . . . . F.Sq. 371
No lenger for to slepe,—and walke aboute.' . . . F.Sq. 381
'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . F.Fkl. 1472
Oonly to slepe and for to ete and drynke, . . . G.SN. 20
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe, . . G.SN. 153
What eyleth thee to slepe by the morwe? . . . . H.Mcp. 16
Noot I nat why, that me were levere slepe . . . H.Mcp. 23
world, shul slepe in the slepynge of deeth, . . . I.Pars. 190–5
men sholde nat slepe, that is by the . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
he gooth to slepe, which may nat been withoute . I.Pars. 910–5
I may slepe wel neigh noght; . . . . . BD. 3
Purely for defaute of slepe, . . . . . BD. 5
Withoute slepe, and been in sorwe; . . . . . BD. 21
I ne may . . . Slepe; and this melancolye . . . BD. 23
Defaute of slepe and hevynesse, . . . . . BD. 25
I may not slepe, and what me is? . . . . . BD. 31
So whan I saw I might not slepe . . . . . BD. 44
Send me grace to slepe, and mete . . . . . BD. 118
mete In my slepe som certeyn sweven, . . . . BD. 119
Was wery, and thus the dede sleep . . . . . BD. 127
That made hir to slepe sone; . . . . . BD. 130
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep,— . . . BD. 137
To envye who might slepe beste. . . . . BD. 173
This god of slepe, with his oon ye . . . . . BD. 184
Anoon this god of slepe a-brayd . . . . . BD. 192
Out of his slepe, and gan to goon, . . . . . BD. 193
And deed, right throgh defaute of sleepe, . . . . BD. 223

**Sleep** (*noun; and verb, pres. tense*)—*Continued*

I ne might, . . ., Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . BD. 228
make men to sleepe, ne for to wake; . . . . . BD. 236
To make me sleepe and have som reste,— . . . BD. 245
If he wol make me slepe a lite, . . . . . BD. 249
Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . . . . BD. 255
If he kan make me sleepe sone, . . . . . BD. 263
a lust . . . To sleep, that right upon my book . . BD. 274
That had affrayed me out of my slepe . . . . BD. 296
My love is hate, my sleep wakyng, . . . . . BD. 610
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . . . Mars. 92
And if I slepe a furlong wey or tweye, . . . . Anel. 328
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere. . . . PF. 42
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . . . PF. 94
And in my sleep I mette, as that I lay, . . . . PF. 95
that we witen it nat while we slepyn. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5

And fro this forth tho refte him Love his sleep, . . TC.1. 484
How that they waken whan they slepen softe; . . TC.1. 921
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe; . . . . TC.2. 514
And seyde, "Awak, ye slepen al too longe! . . . TC.2. 545
'"That slepen so that no man may you wake! . . TC.2. 547
She seyde that to slepen wel her leste: . . . . TC.2. 913
That at the laste the dede slep her hente. . . . TC.2. 924
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde . . . . TC.2. 932
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe, . . . TC.2. 953
And seide, 'Slepe ye, and it is prime?' . . . . . TC.2. 1095
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe! . . . . TC.2. 1098
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.' . . . TC.2. 1636
To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . . . . TC.3. 224
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.' . . TC.3. 420
This were a weder for to slepen inne! . . . . . TC.3. 657
Shul alle your wommen slepen wel and softe, . . TC.3. 667
So go we slepe I trowe it be the beste . . . . . TC.3. 672 *var*

And let hem slepen that a-bedde were. . . . . TC.3. 693
Your wommen slepen alle, I undertake, . . . . TC.3. 766
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine! . . . . TC.3. 768
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe; . . . TC.3. 1066
Leyde him to slepe, and seyde, 'If ye ben wise, . . TC.3. 1189
Reson wol not now that I speke of sleep, . . . . TC.3. 1408
To slepe longe as he was wont to done. . . . . TC.3. 1536
But slep ne may ther in his herte sinke, . . . . TC.3. 1538
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete: . . . . TC.3. 1559
Because he wolde slepen, as he seyde; . . . . . TC.4. 223
That doth thee fele in slepe al this penaunce. . . TC.5. 361
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . . . TC.5. 520
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . TC.5. 1106
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe: . . . . TC.5. 1233
And so bifil that in his slep him thoughte . . . TC.5. 1234
And for despit, out of his slep he breyde, . . . . TC.5. 1243
Him shewed hadde in slep the signefiaunce . . . TC.5. 1447
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . . . . TC.5. 1715
Unto the god of slepe anoon, . . . . . HF.1. 69
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . . . . HF.1. 76
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay, . . . . . HF.1. 112
And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . . . . HF.1. 114
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke. . . . LGW. 177
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . . . LGW. 209
And with that word of slep I gan a-wake . . . . LGW.G. 544
Hath in my slepe so sore me turmentede, . . . LGW. 1296
That is with slepe for werynesse y-take; . . . . LGW. 2182
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . . LGW. 2669
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse, . . Scog. 38
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . . . . RR. 18
For whanne thou wenest forto slepe . . . . . RR. 2557
Which may not slepe ne reste in ese. . . . . RR. 2632
Whether so it be they slepe or wake, . . . . . RR. 2730
Though that thou slepe, we may here . . . . RR. 4019
Whanne thou shuldist wake thou art a slepe. . . RR. 4046
Whether that he slepe or wake, . . . . . RR. 4313
And slepe, and eke do other thing; . . . . . RR. 6609

**Sleep** *see* **Asleep**

**Sleep(e)** (*pret. tense*)

He sleep namoore than dooth a nyghtyngale. . . A.Prol. 98
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe. . A.Prol. 397
The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake; . . . . A.Kn. 1474
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste, . . . A.Mil. 3421
Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn, . . . . B.ML. 745
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . E.Mch. 1857
That sleep til that the coughe hath hym awaked. . E.Mch. 1957
They slepen til that it was prymę large, . . . . F.Sq. 360
I sleepe never on the Mount of Pernaso, . . . . F.Fkl. 721
Ther this goddes laye and slepe,— . . . . . BD. 166
That sleepe and dide noon other werk. . . . . BD. 169
some laye . . . And slepe whyles the dayes laste. . BD. 177
On him she thoghte alwey til that she sleep; . . . Anel. 137
They slepen holsome slepes . . . , and dronken . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80

And as she slep, anon right tho her mette . . . TC.2. 925
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . . TC.5. 1239
He n'eet, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, . . TC.5. 1440
But as I sleep, me mette I was . . . . . HF.1. 119 *em*
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . . . . HF.1. 438

**Sleep(e)** *see* **Slept**

**Sleeper**

Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!' . . . . B.NP. 4081

**Sleepest**

He poked John, and seyde, 'Slepestow? . . . . A.Rv. 4169
'Why slepist thou, whanne thou shulde wake?' . . RR. 4008

**Sleepeth**

Slepeth Custance, and Hermengyld also. . . . . B.ML. 597
He slepeth, and he snoreth in his gyse . . . . B.ML. 790
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeth, . . . . D.Sum. 1993
eke whan he slepeth moore . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe . . TC.1. 195
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh; . . TC.2. 810
There slepeth ay this god unmerie, . . . . . HF.1. 74
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . LGW. 2657

**Sleeping**

And steleth from us,—what pryvely slepynge, . . B.ML. 21
And slepynge in thy dreem been in penance, . . . B.ML. 804
And slepynge in hir barm upon a day . . . . . B.Mk. 3256
he lay upright Slepynge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . . . . B.Mk. 3762
Thus twies in his slepyng dremed hee, . . . . B.NP. 4202
That oon of hem in slepyng as he lay, . . . . B.NP. 4267
Slepynge, his lemman kitte it with hir sheres; . . D.WB. 722
Slepynge agayn the sonne upon a day, . . . . H.Mcp. 110
world, shul slepe in the slepynge of deeth, . . . I.Pars. 190–5
overlyeth hire child in hir slepyng, it is homycide and I.Pars. 575–80
that comth in slepynge; and this synne . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Slepynge longe in greet quiete is eek a . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
That made a deedly, slepyng soun, . . . . . BD. 162
And of the goddes of slepyng. . . . . BD. 230
Throgh defaute of slepyng thus . . . . . BD. 241
And of the goddes of slepyng, . . . . . BD. 1327
Allas! whan slepyng-tyme is, than I wake, . . . Comp.L. 51
The wery hunter, slepyng in his bed, . . . . . PF. 99
as we drawen our breeth in slepynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
'It n'is not good a sleping hound to wake, . . . TC.3. 764
Sleping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte. . . TC.4. 93
He lefte hir slepyng in an ile, . . . . . HF.1. 416
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lye, . . . . . LGW. 1326
Whan he fro Dido staal in hire slepynge, . . . . LGW. 1333
Pleyne in slepyng, and dremen at the daunce, . . Ven. 31
And faste I slepte; and in slepyng . . . . . RR. 25
Me thoughte a-nyght, in my sleping . . . . . RR. 92
Long waeche on nyghtis, and no slepinge, . . . RR. 4132

**Sleeps**

The broken slepes, and the sikes colde, . . . . A.Kn. 1920
That was the god of slepes heyre, . . . . . BD. 168
slepen holsome slepes uppon the gras, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80

**Sleepy**

His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1387
With his slepy thousand sones, . . . . . HF.1. 75
For ye be lyk the slepy cat, . . . . . HF.3. 693

**Sleet**

The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . . F.Fkl. 1250
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, . LGW. 1220
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete, . . . . RR. 2651

**Sleeve**

I seye, he took out of his owene sleeve . . . . G.CY. 1224
And in his sleve agayn he gan it hide, . . . . G.CY. 1231
And in his sleve, as ye biforen-hand . . . . . G.CY. 1317
Distorben him and plukke him by the sleve . . . TC.4. 1403
She made him were a pencel of her sleve. . . . TC.5. 1043
But in his sleve he gan to thring . . . . . RR. 7417

**Sleeves**

Short was his gowne, with sleves longe and wyde; . A.Prol. 93
I seigh his sleves y-purfiled at the hond . . . . A.Prol. 193
With a threde bastyng my slevis, . . . . . RR. 104
Hir sleves sewid fetously, . . . . . RR. 570
Poyntis and sleves be well sittande, . . . . . RR. 2263

**Sleight**

That he ne knew his sleighte and his covyne; . . A.Prol. 604
Beautee ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1948
Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve. . . . A.Rv. 4011
For al the sleighte in hir philosophye. . . . . A.Rv. 4050
"It is a manere sleighte to hyndre, whan he sheweth to . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
And taughte hym sodeynly that he by slyghte . . C.Doc. 131
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . D.WB. 405
Algate by sleyghte, or by violence. . . . . D.Fri. 1431
That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . E.Cl. 1102
What sleighte is it, thogh it be long and hoot, . . E.Mch. 2126
Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte. E.Mch. 2131
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . G.CY. 867
For of that sleighte he no thyng understood; . . G.CY. 1203
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte. . . G.CY. 1227
shal no pledynge availle, ne sleighte; we shullen . I.Pars. 165–70
moore . . . by sleighte than by strengthe, therfore . I.Pars. 730–5
his wyl, be it by force or by sleighte, . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
But al this nas but sleight and flaterie; . . . . Anel. 125
Of sleighte, for to coveren al thy chere. . . . . TC.2. 1512
Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed. . . . . TC.4. 1459
His olde sleighte is yit so with him laft, . . . . TC.4. 1461
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . . TC.4. 1496
With al the sleighte and al that evere he can, . . TC.5. 773
For al hir sleighte and hir compas, . . . . . HF.1. 462
By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, . . . LGW. 734
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . . . LGW. 931
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe; . . LGW. 1382
Ryght thurgh the sleyghte of hir enchauntement. . LGW. 1650
But sende yow grace and sleyght of herte also . . LGW. 2084
Noon harme ne slight in hir entente, . . . . . RR. 1286
Have geten ynne by ony slight . . . . . RR. 2972
Thy sleight and tresoun every deell.' . . . . . RR. 3158

**Sleight**—*Continued*
But where my sleight is aperceyved, . . . . . RR. 6371 *em*
But and he couthe thurgh his sleight . . . . . RR. 7059
**Sleights**
Lo, whiche sleightes and subtilitees . . . . . E.Mch. 2421
For alle our sleightes we kan nat conclude. . . . G.CY. 773
His sleightes and his infinit falsnesse . . . . . G.CY. 976
Tho sleightes yit that I you here stere . . . . TC.4. 1451
Such sleghtes I shal yow nevene . . . . . RR. 7071 *var*
**Slender**
The Reve was a sclendre colerik man, . . . . A.Prol. 587
This maketh that oure heires beth so sklendre . . B.Mk. 3147
In which she eet ful many a sklendre meel; . . . B.NP. 4023
And sklendre wyves, fieble, as in bataille, . . . E.Cl. 1198
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and sklendre, . E.Mch. 1602
That with a brere smale and slendre . . . . . RR. 858
**Slept**
He slepte namoore than dooth a nyghtyngale . . A.Prol. 98 *var*
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . A.Rv. 4194
As wel when she awok as whan she slepte. . . . B.ML. 497
In Hermengyldes chambre, whil she slepte. . . . B.ML. 595
Wheither so he awook or ellis slepte, . . . . B.Mk. 3809
Whil that they slepte, and thus they han hem slayn. D.WB. 770
She wolde noght been ydel til she slepte. . . . E.Cl. 224
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . . . E.Mch. 1368
And slepte hire firste sleepe and thanne awook; . . F.Sq. 367
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede, . . . . . BD. 175
Ful sikerly they slepten alle i-fere; . . . . . TC.3. 746
But as I slept me mette I was . . . . . HF.1. 119 *var*
Slepten this blissed folk withowte walles, . . . . Form.A. 43
Was kid to hem, but in seurtee they slepte. . . . Form.A. 46
And faste I slepte; and in slepyng . . . . . RR. 25
Ne never sithen slept it fast; . . . . . RR. 7130
**Slept** *see* **Sleep(e)**
**Slew**
The Mynotaur, which that he slough in Crete. . . A.Kn. 980
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . . A.Kn. 987
I slow Sampsoun, in shakynge the piler,— . . . A.Kn. 2466
Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf. . . B.ML. 627
This womman slow, yet wol we us avyse . . . . B.ML. 664
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,— . B.ML. 894
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wrecchednesse. . B.Mk. 3212
He slow and al to-rente the leoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3215
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond, . . . B.Mk. 3227
And slow hymself, and eek his foomen alle: . . . B.Mk. 3276
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3288
He Arpies slow, the crueel bryddes felle; . . . . B.Mk. 3290
He slow the crueel tyrant Busirus, . . . . . B.Mk. 3293
He slow the firy serpent venymus; . . . . . B.Mk. 3295
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3297
He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . . B.Mk. 3298
He slow the grisly boor, and that anon; . . . . B.Mk. 3299
That slow so manye monstres as dide he; . . . . B.Mk. 3302
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . B.Mk. 3671
The senatours he slow upon a day, . . . . . B.Mk. 3670
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay. . . . B.Mk. 3672
Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed, . . . B.Mk. 3739
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . B.Mk. 3922
For to compleyne, er he hir slow, allas! . . . . C.Doc. 241
Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 269
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . . D.Sum. 2068
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . . . E.Mch. 1368
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . F.Fkl. 1415
That slowe hemself for swich a manere cas. . . . F.Fkl. 1430
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo. . . . F.Fkl. 1433
He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . . H.Mcp. 109
That slow hir children for Jason; . . . . . BD. 726
That slow hir self, for Eneas . . . . . BD. 732
That slow hym-self with a pilere,— . . . . . BD. 738
That Achilles slow at Troye,— . . . . . BD. 1065
That everych other slough, so were they wrothe. . Anel. 56
senatours; and he cruel whilom sloughe his brothir, . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
that knyghtes slowen with here swerdes . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
serpent that Hercules slowh). Ne ther . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
lyoun (that is to seyn, he slouhe the lyoun . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Hercules slowh Diomedes, and made his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
he, Hercules, slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
(this to seyn that Hercules slouh the monstre . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
hevinesse His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse. . . . . TC.4. 364
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . TC.4. 506
I . . . Myselven slow, alwey than thus to pleyne; . TC.5. 1272
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente: . . . TC.5. 1477
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knightes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1493
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other, . . . TC.5. 1508
Ful pitously him slough the fierse Achille. . . . TC.5. 1806
Wherfor she slow hir-self, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 268
Him slow, and fro the carte caste. . . . . HF.2. 448
**Slick**
And if the cattes skyn be slyk and gay, . . . . D.WB. 351
With bente browis smothe and slyke; . . . . RR. 542
**Slide**
Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde; . . . . E.Cl. 82
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde. . . . . F.Fkl. 924
**Slide**—*Continued*
Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1002
May noght make my sorwes slyde,— . . . . . BD. 566
whan thei slyden in-to the bodyes; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . . . TC.5. 351
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . TC.5. 769
**Slider**
And to a dronke man the wey is slider; . . . . A.Kn. 1264
He poureth pesen upon the hacches slidre; . . . LGW. 648
**Slideth**
It over-take, it slit awey so faste. . . . . G.CY. 682
The dredful joye, alwey that slit so yerne; . . . PF. 3
swiche that it ne slideth nat in-to uttreste . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
algatis yit he slideth in-to an othir ordre; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
in this manere this necessite slideth ayein . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
**Sliding**
That slidynge science hath me maad so bare, . . G.CY. 732
Why suffrestow that slydynge fortune . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
halt hem wery and I-cawght, or slidynge . . . hope Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
and the flowinge ordre of the slydinge water . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage. . . . . TC.5. 825
**Sling**
Out of a fel staf-slynge; . . . . . B.Th. 2019
To-day, with swerdes and with slinge-stones, . . TC.2. 941
**Sling** *see* **Out-sling**
**Slink**
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . . TC.3. 1535
**Slip**
And al the remenaunt I wol lete slyppe. . . . . LGW. 623
**Slit**
For he hire wombe slitte, to biholde . . . . . B.Mk. 3674
Or with a swerd that he wolde slitte his herte. . . F.Fkl. 1260
seyn, he leet sleen and slitten the body . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
**Slit** *see* **Slideth**
**Slivre**
Allas, that he, al hool, or of him slivere, . . . . TC.3. 1013
**Slo** *see* **Slay, Sloe**
**Sloe**
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . . . A.Mil. 3246
And blak as bery, or ony slo. . . . . RR. 928
**Sloggy**
sloggy slombrynge; which maketh a man . . . . I.Pars 705–10
**Slop** *see* **Overslop**
**Slope**
Which felle hem aftirward a-slope. . . . . RR. 4464
**Slops**
clothyng as been thise kutted sloppes, or . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
**Sloth**
She was so diligent, withouten slouthe, . . . . B.ML. 530
But looketh now, for no necligence or slouthe . . F.Fkl. 1232
And seen that slouthe hir holdeth in a lees . . . G.SN. 19
If it so be thou wolt, withouten slouthe, . . . . G.SN. 258
envye; accidie, or slewthe; avarice, or . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
helle, by-cause of hir slouthe and of hire . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
for soothly, slouth is so tendre and so . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Now cometh slouthe, that wol nat . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Agayns this . . . synne of . . . slouthe sholde men exercise . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
armes, and harde synwes; and slouthe maketh . . I.Pars. 690–5
And this synne comth of slouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
Withoute feynyng, outher slouthe, . . . . . BD. 1099
But right his owne slouthe and wrecchednesse: . . TC.2. 286
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouthe! . . . TC.2. 959
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouthe! . . TC.2. 1008
And letteth not for favour ne for slouthe . . . . TC.2. 1136
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthe! . . . TC.2. 1500
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
For verray slouthe and othre wilful tecches: . . . TC.3. 935
Ful pitously,—he lefte it not for slouthe,— . . . TC.5. 1584
Now, Eolus, withouten slouthe, . . . . . HF.3. 674
To kepen hir fro slouthe and ydilnesse; . . . . LGW. 1722
Ageynst the vyce of slouthe, in honestee; . . . . Gent. 11
I wole not lette for no slouthe, . . . . . RR. 3940
Thanne slouthe shulde in me be founde. . . . . RR. 4084
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouthe, . . . . . RR. 5215
**Sloth** *see* **For-slewthe**
**Slough**
Althogh the slough had never been so deepe; . . . B.NP. 3988
Now is my cart out of the slow, *pardee!* . . . . D.Fri. 1565
To kepe hym and his capul out of slough; . . . . H.Mcp. 64
**Slough(e)** *see* **Slew**
**Slouh(e)** *see* **Slew**
**Slow**
Allas! we been to lewed or to slowe! . . . . . B.ML. 315
thou, yet shaltou nat been ydel ne slow . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
he that is ydel and slow kan never fynde . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
Thise curatz been ful necligent and slowe . . . D.Sum. 1816
Thanne wexeth he slough and slombry, . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
of hem that been necligent and slowe to shryven hem; I.Pars. 1065–70
and yf he be slow, and astonyd, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
ye slowe and delicat men! whi flee ye . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
Ful of roten slowe tecches! . . . . . HF.3. 688

**Slow**—*Continued*
And I so slowe! allas, I ne hadde be . . . . . LGW. 840
Nor she hadde no thyng slowe be . . . . . RR. 322
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . . . . RR. 2636
It is a slowe may not forbere . . . . . RR. 4751
**Slow** *see* **For-sleweth, Slough**
**Slow(e)** *see* **Slew**
**Slug-** *see* **For-sluggeth**
**luggardry**
For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght, . . . A.Kn. 1042
**uggardy**
for May wol have no slogardye a nyght . . . . A.Kn. 1042 *var*
To dryve hire out of ydel slogardye. . . . . C.Doc. 57
That ydelnesse is roten slogardye, . . . . . G.SN. 17
**Sluggy** *see* **Sloggy**
**Slumber**
This carpenter out of his slomber sterte, . . . . A.Mil. 3816
**Slumbered**
He slombred, and a nappe he toke, . . . . . RR. 4005
**Slumberest**
'What! slombrestow as in a litargye? . . . . . TC.1. 730
While thou so slomrest in that thought, . . . . RR. 2576
**Slumbering**
sloggy slombrynge, which maketh a man . . . I.Pars. 705–10
Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge, . . . . TC.2. 67
**Slumberings**
And whan he fil in any slomberinges, . . . . . TC.5. 246
**Slumbery**
slough and slombry, and soone wol be wrooth, and . I.Pars. 720–5
**Slung**
And eek his speche, and out at dore hym slong, . . H.Mcp. 306
**Sluttish**
Why is thy lord so sluttissh, I the preye, . . . . G.CY. 636
**Sly**
And ther-to he was sleigh and ful privee, . . . . A.Mil. 3201
Men seyn right thus, 'Alwey the nye slye . . . A.Mil. 3392
And that a sly and usaunt for to stele. . . . . A.Rv. 3940
A colfox, ful of sly iniquitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4405
Bet than this somnour knew a sly lecchour, . . . D.Fri. 1371
They wroghten so, by sly and wys tretee, . . . E.Mch. 1692
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786
Of angles, and of slye reflexiouns; . . . . . F.Sq. 230
Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slye— . . . F.Sq. 672
For he that with his thousand cordes slye . . . G.SN. 8
Syn that he is so crafty and so sly; . . . . . G.CY. 655
And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde, . . . . G.CY. 981
Ne Dedalus, with his playes slye; . . . . . BD. 569
The slye wey of that I gan to write, . . . . . Anel. 48
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . . TC.4. 972
That is to seyn, with double wordes slye, . . . . TC.5. 898
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon . . . . . LGW. 1369
But so sligh is the deceyvyng . . . . . RR. 6317
With sleigh and pale faces lene, . . . . . RR. 7255
For Semblant was so slye wrought, . . . . . RR. 7447
**Slyer**
A slyer boye was noon in Engelond; . . . . . D.Fri. 1322
**Slyk**
Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges"; . . . A.Rv. 4130
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170
Lo slik a couplyng is betwix hem alle . . . . . A.Rv. 4171 *var*
Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . . A.Rv. 4173
**Slyly**
But honestly and slyly he it spente . . . . . A.Kn. 1444
As wisely and as slyly as it myghte. . . . . C.Pard. 792
War fro the serpent that so slily crepeth . . . . D.Sum. 1994
So slyly that the preest it nat espide, . . . . . G.CY. 1230
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,— . . . G.CY. 1319
It nedeth me ful sleighly for to pleye!'— . . . . TC.2. 462
And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus . . . . . TC.2. 1185
And he ful softe and sleighly gan her seye, . . . TC.5. 83
So slyly and so wel I shal me gye, . . . . . LGW. 2045
Take . . . thyn Astrelabie . . . sadly and slyly, and lat the sonne . . . . . Astr. 301–8
bothe holes of thy rule, and slyly . . . lat thin Astrelabie . . . . . Astr. 301–8
That comest so slyghly for tespye; . . . . . RR. 3156
**Small**
And smale foweles maken melodye, . . . . . A.Prol. 9
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde . . . A.Prol. 146
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . A.Prol. 153
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . . A.Prol. 158
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . . A.Prol. 329
A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot; . . . . A.Prol. 688
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet, . . . . A.Kn. 2076
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . A.Mil. 3178
His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale, . . . A.Mil. 3208
As any wezele, hir body gent and smal. . . . . A.Mil. 3234
Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two, . . . A.Mil. 3245
Y-clad he was ful smal and proprely, . . . . . A.Mil. 3320
And pleyen songes on a small rubible; . . . . . A.Mil. 3331
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal: . . . . A.Mil. 3360
The neighebores, bothe smale and grete, . . . . A.Mil. 3826
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale. . . . A.Rv. 4323
Amonges alle his gestes, grete and smale, . . . . B.Sh. 1214
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale; . B.Sh. 1295
Now sikerly this is a smal requeste, . . . . . B.Sh. 1473
As smale children doon in hire childhede. . . . B.Pri. 1691
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.' . . . B.Pri. 1726
For any womman, smal and fair of face. . . . . B.Th. 1892
Ther spryngen herbes grete and smale, . . . . B.Th. 1950
**Small**—*Continued*
How sir Thopas, with sydes smale, . . . . . B.Th. 2026
flees anoyeth to the clothes, and the smale wormes . B.Mel. 2185–90
smale richesses wexen grete, and by . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffise, . . . . B.Mk. 3611
His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye. . . . B.NP. 4095
And strecche forth his nekke, long and smal; . . . B.NP. 4498
Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres, . . . . C.Pard. 478
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . C.Pard. 659
Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale . . . . D.WB. 121
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,— . . . D.WB. 261
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, . . . . D.WB. 457
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake! . . . . D.WB. 592
Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale, . . . . D.WB. 952
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale . . . D.WB. 1128
And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent; . . . . D.Fri. 1312
For smale tithes, and for smal offrynge, . . . . D.Fri. 1315
And right as Judas hadde purses smale, . . . . D.Fri. 1350
My wages been ful streite and ful smale; . . . D.Fri. 1426
He made that the ryver was so smal . . . . . D.Sum. 2083
Where as the Poo out of a welle smal . . . . E.Cl. 48
Ful rudely, and with hir fyngres smale . . . . E.Cl. 380
And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale. . . E.Cl. 382
To thee, that born art of a smal village; . . . . E.Cl. 483
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal, . . . . E.Cl. 834
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and sklendre, . E.Mch. 1602
Al were it so she were of smal degree, . . . . . E.Mch. 1625
To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge, . . E.Mch. 1736
Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket . . . . E.Mch. 2045
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket, . . . . E.Mch. 2118
To eten of the smale peres grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2333
That in this lond men recche of it but smal; . . . F.Sq. 71
That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . G.CY. 760
I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . . H.Mcp. 73
And for the outlawe hath but smal meynee, . . . H.Mcp. 231
and the smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of . . I.Pars. 195–200
'manye smale maken a greet.' . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
smale dropes of water that entren thurgh . . . I.Pars. 360–5
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
after that they been grete or smale, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
And many other thynges smale. . . . . BD. 59
With smale foules a gret hepe, . . . . . BD. 295
She ne used no suche knakkes smale. . . . . BD. 1032
Yit have ye wonne ther-on but a smal. . . . . Comp.L. 108
That swommen ful of smale fisches lighte, . . . PF. 188
Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde. . . . PF. 196
Were hyest set, and than the foules smale, . . . PF. 324
The swalow, morthrer of the flyes smale, . . . PF. 353
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake . . . . PF. 684
womman bar smale bokis in hir right . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale flyes, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
yowr gerdouns of the smale wordes of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
And fillen forth in speche of thinges smale, . . . TC.2. 1191
Her-armes smale, her streighte bak and softe, . . TC.3. 1247
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave! . . . . TC.3. 1462
The smale beestes leet he gon biside. . . . . TC.3. 1781
She rente, and ek her fingres longe and smale . . TC.4. 744
As smal as man may see yet lye . . . . . HF.1. 487
And smale harpers with her glees, . . . . . HF.3. 119
Whan that I here the smale foulys synge, . . . LGW.G. 37
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras, . . . . . LGW. 118
The smale foules, of the seasoun fayne, . . . . LGW. 130
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 217
As smale flourys in hyre coroun be . . . . . LGW.G. 517
As smale florouns in hire corowne bee. . . . . LGW. 529
Whan thou hast other smale y-made before; . . . LGW. 550
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . . Rosem. 11 *em*
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . . Truth. 2
canst thou yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles. Astr. 5–11
as narwe as may be shewed in so small an . . . Astr. 15–20
wol not be shewid in so small an instrument . . Astr. 15–20
smale [fraccions ne wol not be shewid] . . . . . Astr. 15–20 *var*
and so furthe into smale fraccions infinite, . . . Astr. 45–50
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . Astr. 60–5
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid . . . . Astr. 92–7
Astrolabie, than is every smal divisioun in . . . Astr. 100–8
with holes. But with the smale point of . . . . Astr. 108–15
verrely as may be taken by so smal an instrument. Astr. 139–45
and for so gret a latitude, or for so smal a latitude, Astr. 240–5
south to north; than is it divided in smale parties . Astr. 316–9
The smale briddes syngen clere . . . . . RR. 88
The smale foules song harknyng, . . . . . RR. 106
These theves and these smale harlotes; . . . . RR. 191
Upon a perche weike and small; . . . . . RR. 225
Tyl that I fonde a wiket small, . . . . . RR. 528
And other joly briddis smale. . . . . RR. 620
That with a brere smale and slendre . . . . . RR. 858
But smale candels, as we demen. . . . . RR. 1012
Fetys she was, and smale to se; . . . . . RR. 1017
Gente, and in hir myddill small. . . . . RR. 1032
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grete and small; . . . . RR. 1047
Of stremys smal, that by devyse . . . . . RR. 1413
Letters smal, that sayden thus: . . . . . RR. 1467
Where thou shalt have but smal delite; . . . . RR. 2556
My body shulde in pecys small, . . . . . RR. 3095
But ley in houses smale with-alle. . . . . RR. 6572
The smale puple hem mote enclyne, . . . . . RR. 6814
**Smaller**
wyre, upright, the smaller the better; . . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Smallest**
every astrologien that smallist fraccions ne . . . Astr. 15–20
**Smallish**
And smalish in the girdilstede. . . . . RR. 826
**Smart**
Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte; . . . . A.Prol. 149
He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . . A.Prol. 230
'Now trewely, hou soore that me smerte,' . . . A.Kn. 1394
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte, . . . . A.Kn. 2225
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . A.Kn. 2392
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte . . . . A.Kn. 2766
And for the smert he wende for to dye. . . . . A.Mil. 3813
For all his smert he wolde hym nat restreyne; . . B.Mk. 3796
Thanne wol I stynge hym with my tonge smerte . C.Pard. 413
Thyn angre dooth thee al to soore smerte,— . . . D.Sum. 2092
As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . E.Cl. 353
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte . . . E.Cl. 629
Feelynge his similitude in peynes smerte, . . . . F.Sq. 480
Al warisshed of his bittre peynes smerte.' . . . F.Fkl. 856
Madame, reweth upon my peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 974
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 1259
And yet for al my smert, and al my grief, . . . G.CY. 712
And of the esy fir, and smart also, . . . . . G.CY. 768
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte, . . . G.CY. 871
Hym thought his sorwes were so smerte . . . . BD. 506
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte, . . . . BD. 554
And pite of my sorwes smerte, . . . . . BD. 592
Were my sorwes never so smerte; . . . . . BD. 1106
Or tellen any of my peynes smerte, . . . . . Pity. 13
Apeseth somwhat of your sorwes smerte, . . . Mars. 10
Ther nis no dreed of deth may do me smerte, . . . Mars. 62
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte. . . Comp.L. 20
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my peynes smerte . . Comp.L. 125
For wantrust, tellen of thy sorwes smerte, . . . TC.1. 794
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . TC.1. 1049
So fressh is it though love do it smerte, . . . . TC.2. 1097
Lat nicete not do you bothe smerte!' . . . . TC.2. 1288
Receiven wel, how sore that me smerte,— . . . TC.3. 146
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte, . . TC.3. 906
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte . . . . TC.3. 950
Have, and ay shal how sore that me smerte, . . . TC.3. 1000
'And now,' quod she, 'that I have don you smerte, . TC.3. 1182
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte . . . . TC.4. 248
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . TC.4. 373
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte: . . . . TC.4. 426
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!" . . TC.4. 466
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse! . . . TC.4. 845
That n'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte. . . TC.4. 1141
Yit, or that ye me causen so to smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1448
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1501
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . TC.4. 1618
What wonder is though that her sore smerte, . . TC.5. 62
Comaundeth me, how sore that me smerte, . . . TC.5. 132
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte, . . . . . TC.5. 198
That feleth harm and smert in every veyne, . . . TC.5. 417
That n'olde han wepen for her peynes smerte, . . TC.5. 724
And, for to hele him of his sorwes smerte, . . . TC.5. 1049
That ye me lefte in aspre peynes smerte . . . . TC.5. 1326
save Me from disese of alle peynes smerte! . . . TC.5. 1420
Have pitee of my sorwes smerte, . . . . . HF.1. 316
And deyde through the wounde smerte. . . . . HF.1. 374
That hast deserved sorere for to smerte? . . . . LGW. 502
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte. . . . . LGW. 1579
For which the drede doth me so to smerte; . . . LGW. 1728
Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte . . . . LGW. 2338 *var*
That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte . . . Comp.A. 66
That had [he] sene her sorowes smerte, . . . . RR. 334
Delyver, smert, and of grete myght; . . . . . RR. 831
And shette att me so wondir smerte, . . . . . RR. 1727
But the heed, which made me smerte, . . . . . RR. 1907
Whanne they reden of thy smerte. . . . . RR. 2328
Good hope how sore that they smerte . . . . . RR. 2769
To hem it voidith all her smerte, . . . . . RR. 2833
To me it voidith alle smerte. . . . . RR. 2845
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte; . . . . . RR. 2860
Yit shall never for joy ne smerte, . . . . . RR. 3414
As lovers doon that feelen smerte. . . . . RR. 4611
Forto obey for smerte of sore . . . . . RR. 4986
How sore that it do hem smerte, . . . . . RR. 5445
Or smerten that that he hath do . . . . . RR. 7057
**Smart** *see* **Smarted**
**Smarted**
At alle tymes, thogh him gamed or smerte, . . . A.Prol. 534
That though his deedly woundes soore smerte, . . B.Mk. 3903
That if so were that any thyng hym smerte, . . . F.Sq. 564
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte; . TC.2. 930
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.4. 1186
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, . . . TC.5. 1224
**Smarted** *see* **Smart**
**Smarteth**
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . . . . ABC. 152
that greetly smerteth me whan it . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
I love oon best, and that me smerteth sore; . . . TC.1. 667
**Smatter**
they may nat do, and smatre hem. . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
**Smell**
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Kn. 2427
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . . A.Mil. 3691
I smelle a Loller in the wind,' quod he. . . . . B.Sh. 1113
**Smell**—*Continued*
He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . . D.Sum. 2284
Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer; . . . . . G.SN. 248
The sweete smel that in myn herte I fynde . . . G.SN. 251
Men may hem knowe by smel of brymstoon. . . . G.CY. 885
And thus by smel and threedbare array . . . . G.CY. 890 *var*
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
And swote smellen floures white and rede . . . TC.1. 158 *var*
And smellen to it where I wente; . . . . . RR. 1669
The swote smelle spronge so wide, . . . . . RR. 1704
**Smelled**
the breeth . . . Out of his trumpes mouthe smelde . HF.3. 595
Whanne I hadde smelled the savour swote, . . . RR. 1706
**Smellest**
And as thou smellest hem thurgh my preyere, . . G.SN. 256
**Smelleth**
That so swetely smelleth in my nose. . . . . RR. 3660
**Smelling**
A rose gerland, fressh and wel smellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1961
Corones two of floures wel smellynge, . . . . . G.SN. 279
Lo thus by smellyng, and threedbare array, . . . G.CY. 890
five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 205–10
that been sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
And swote smelling floures white and rede, . . . TC.1. 158
**Smells**
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
**Smert** *see* **Smart, Smarteth**
**Smerte** *see* **Smart, Smarted**
**Smete** *see* **Smitten**
**Smile**
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . . . D.Fri. 1446
He wolde smile and holden it folye, . . . . . TC.1. 194
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . . TC.1. 329
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile, . . . . . TC.2. 505
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye . . TC.2. 1159
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 1639
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . TC.5. 1457
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . LGW. 498
These losengeris hem preyse, and smylen, . . . RR. 1056
Which whilom wole on folkes smyle, . . . . . RR. 4355
**Smiled**
This millere smyled of hir nycetee, . . . . . A.Rv. 4046
**Smiler**
The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . A.Kn. 1999
**Smileth**
This lady smyleth at his stedfastnesse, . . . . LGW. 2123
**Smiling**
That of hir smylyng was ful symple and coy; . . A.Prol. 119
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo, . . . . . D.WB. 1086
And thanne sche, a litel what smylinge, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
**Smit** *see* **Smiteth**
**Smite**
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte; . . A.Kn. 1220
As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1658
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . . . A.Mil. 3569
men sholden smyte, right so men sholde . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226
That with his swerd he wolde smyte softe; . . . C.Doc. 252
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . C.Doc. 278
As help me God, I shal thee never smyte. . . . D.WB. 805
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte, . . F.Sq. 157
He myghte noght smyte al hir nekke atwo; . . . G.SN. 528
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why; . . . H.Mcp. 285
to smyten hye toures, ne schal nat moeve . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . . . TC.2. 1276
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . . TC.3. 81
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, . . . TC.3. 957
Eek, whan men harpe-strynges smyte, . . . . HF.2. 269
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed, . . . LGW. 1817
Uppon this dore I gan to smyte . . . . . RR. 531
nyl not assaile, Ne smyte a stroke in this bataile . RR. 5822
**Smiteth**
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . . A.Prol. 782
That smyteth any strook, that I may seen. . . . A.Kn. 1709
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt In ech estaat, . . . . . E.Cl. 122
That unavysed smyteth gilteles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 280
child is perissed, or elles smyteth a womman . . . I.Pars. 575–80
sodeyn light, and smyteth with his beemes . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
whan that cleernesse smyteth the eyen . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Have here a swerd, and smiteth off myn hed!' . . TC.3. 1573
That smyteth sone a tour to poudre, . . . . . HF.2. 28
He with his tayle awey the flye smyteth . . . . LGW. 393
**Smith**
The barbour and the bocher, and the smyth . . . A.Kn. 2025
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . A.Mil. 3761
Thou sholdest have, as I am trewe smyth; . . . A.Mil. 3781
**Smithed**
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,— . . A.Mil. 3762
**Smiting**
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243
**Smitted**
Fro folk to folk, or whan they shal be smitted, . . TC.5. 1545
**Smitten**
arm that is smyten fro the body may . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
As hit hadde smyten houres twelve. . . . . BD. 1322
that ben y-smyte, with bytynge . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5

**Smitten**—*Continued*
To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder, . . . TC.2. 1145
Or as the colver that of the egle is smyten, . . . LGW. 2319
Hadde Bialacoil with hete smete, . . . . . RR. 3755
**Smock**
Whit was hir smok, and broyden al bifoore, . . . A.Mil. 3238
Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783
I wolde I hadde thy smok and every clooth.' . . . D.Fri. 1633
But swich a smok as I was wont to were, . . . E.Cl. 886
'The smok,' quod he, 'that thou hast on thy bak, . E.Cl. 890
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare, . . E.Cl. 895
Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng. . . . E.Mch. 2353
And that thy smok hadde leyn upon his brest.' . . E.Mch. 2395
For thorough hir smokke wrought with silk . . . RR. 1195
**Smockless**
That I smoklees out of youre paleys wente. . . . E.Cl. 875
**Smoke**
The shepne, brennynge with the blake smoke; . . A.Kn. 2000
that is to seyn, smoke, droppyng of reyn, . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
'Thow seyst that droppyng houses, and eek smoke, . D.WB. 278
and of smoke, and therfore ful of teeres, . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
Or smoke, or other thynges lighte, . . . . . HF.2. 235
For as flaumbe is but lighted smoke, . . . . . HF.2. 261
And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . . . HF.3. 555
**Smoking**
Smokynge the temple, ful of clothes faire, . . . A.Kn. 2281
Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle, . . Mars. 120
withith out thurw his brokene chemeneyes smok-
ynge fieres, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
**Smoky**
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere; . . . . . TC.3. 628
**Smooth**
But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . A.Prol. 676
As smothe it was as it were late shave; . . . . A.Prol. 690
And leyde al smothe doun his heres. . . . . BD. 394
Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . . . BD. 941
moeven and bysien the smothe watir of . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
blaundysschyng with smothe watir, and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . . TC.1. 949
Her sides longe, fleeshly, smothe, and white . . . TC.3. 1248
That han hir top ful heighe and smothe y-shore: . TC.4. 996
evene upon a smothe grounde, and than . . . . Astr. 301–8
With bente browis smothe and slyke; . . . . RR. 542
To fele how smothe and softe it is. . . . . RR. 556
**Smoothness**
emprientid in the smothness or in the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.
1805–10
**Smote**
Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte; . . . . A.Prol. 149
This duc his courser with his spores smoot, . . . A.Kn. 1704
And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot. . . . . A.Mil. 3810
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo, . . . A.Mil. 3820
And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest. . . A.Rv. 4275
And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle, . . . A.Rv. 4306
An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon, . . . B.ML. 669
Slepynge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . B.Mk. 3762
God for his manace hym so soore smoot . . . . B.Mk. 3789
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805
His heed of smoot, to wynnen hym favour . . . B.Mk. 3881
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente, . . C.Doc. 255
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo, . . C.Pard. 677
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . . . D.WB. 634
For which he smoot me so that I was deef. . . . D.WB. 668
And with his fest he smoot me on the heed, . . . D.WB. 795
The cartere smoot and cryde as he were wood, . . D.Fri. 1542
Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . G.SN. 526
to seyn that Ulixes smoot out the eye . . . . Bo.4. m.7.
1600–5
rafte hym his skyn); he smot the briddes . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . . . TC.1. 273
'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon, . . . . TC.2. 540
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . . . . HF.1. 438
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte; . LGW. 850
And to the herte she hire-selven smote. . . . . LGW. 915
And smote togyder her hondes two. . . . . RR. 338
Me smote right to the herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1662
The takel smote, and depe it wente. . . . . RR. 1729
**Smoterlich**
And eek, for she was somdel smoterlich, . . . . A.Rv. 3963
**Snakes**
naddres or snakes); and oothre . . . . . Bo.5. m.5
1845–50
**Snare**
Til that Fortune had broght him in the snare. . . A.Kn. 1490
But sith that he was fallen in the snare, . . . . A.Mil. 3231
That helpeth folk out of the feendes snare': . . . B.ML. 571
he holdeth thee in his snare"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
"The wordes of a flaterere is a snare to . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
I wolde never eft comen in the snare. . . . . E.Mch. 1227
So myghte he lightly brynge me in the snare, . . H.Mcp. 77
He seyde, 'O fool, now artow in the snare, . . . TC.1. 507
For Love hadde him so bounden in a snare, . . . TC.1. 663
But futur time, or I was in the snare, . . . . . TC.5. 748
For in the snare I fell anoon . . . . . RR. 1647
**Snibbe**
Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. . . A.Prol. 523
Men shulde hym snybbe bittirly . . . . . RR. 4533
**Snibbed**
Al were he snybbed bothe erly and late, . . . . A.Co. 4401
I have my sone snybbed and yet shal, . . . . F.Fkl. 688
**Snoreth** [*sic*]
He slepeth, and he snoreth [*sic*] in his gyse . . . B.ML. 790
**Snoreth** *see* **Fnorteth**
**Snorted**
Hir nose snorted up for tene. . . . . RR. 157
**Snorteth**
That as an hors he snorteth in his sleepe; . . . A.Rv. 4163
he sleepeth and he snorteth in his gyse' . . . . B.ML. 790 *var*
**Snorteth** *see* **Fnorteth**
**Snout**
What, yvel thedam on his monkes snowte! . . . B.Sh. 1595
His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye. . . B.NP. 4095
**Snow**
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . B.Mk. 3573
And Juppiter bitokneth snow and reyn, . . . . B.Mk. 3942
Upon an hors snow-whit and wel amblyng, . . . E.Cl. 388
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . G.SN. 254
Whit was this crowe as is a snow-whit swan, . . H.Mcp. 133
the weighte of the snowh, I-hardid by the . . . Bo.4. m.5.
1440–5
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone. . . . TC.1. 525
On hir snowe whit throote hir breestis rounde and
lite . . . . . TC.3. 1250 *var*
Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . . TC.4. 367
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!' . . . . TC.5. 1176
As snowe on braunche snowed newe. . . . . RR. 558
But white as snowe y-fallen newe. . . . . RR. 1214
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete, . . . . RR. 2651
**Snowed**
It snewed in his hous of mete and drynke. . . . A.Prol. 345
As snowe on braunche snowed newe. . . . . RR. 558
**Snowish**
Her snowissh throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . TC.3. 1250
**Snows**
The snowes molte, and Zephirus as ofte . . . . TC.5. 10
Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . . . HF.2. 459
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . . HF.3. 102
**Snub** *see* **Snibbe**
**So** (*specimens*)
So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,— . . . . A.Prol. 11
Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . . . A.Prol. 39
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . . A.Prol. 102
So plesaunt was his *In principio*, . . . . . A.Prol. 254
So chaunged he his mete and his soper. . . . . A.Prol. 348
So that the wolf ne made it nat myscarie,— . . . A.Prol. 513
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . A.Prol. 522
That he would vouche-sauf for to do so, . . . . A.Prol. 812
Perturben so my feste with crivnge?' . . . . . A.Kn. 906
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . A.Kn. 960
And chaunged so that no man koude knowe . . . A.Kn. 1370
The queene . . . Gan for to wepe, and so dide
Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1749
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe; . . . . A.Kn. 1840
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . A.Kn. 2516
She loveth so this hende Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3386
That half so greet was never Noees flood. . . . A.Mil. 3518
This ordinance is seyd; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . . A.Rv. 3962
And so bifel that thexcellent renoun . . . Reported
was, . . . . . B.ML. 150
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . B.ML. 294
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1258
'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me, . . . B.Sh. 1304
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce! . . . B.Sh. 1341
Me semed so, as by his contenaunce— . . . . . B.Sh. 1582
I prey thee, wyf, as do namoore so; . . . . . B.Sh. 1585
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . . . B.Pri. 1640
With sugre that is so trye. . . . . B.Th. 2046
and, al were it so that she right now were deed, . . B.Mel. 2170–5
we shullen do so ententif bisynesse . . . that . . . she
shal . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
And, if so be that thou be in doute . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
for al be it so that ye be myghty and riche, . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
Or be so hardy to hire to trespace, . . . . . B.Mk. 3093
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . . . B.Mk. 3139
Whan they were slayn so thursted hym that he . . B.Mk. 3229
I seye so worshipful a creature, . . . . . B.Mk. 3488
Fortune hym hadde enhaunced so in pride . . . B.Mk. 3773
Wheither so he awook or ellis slepte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3809
For certes, what so any womman seith, . . . . B.NP. 4102
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . . B.NP. 4256
So was he ravysshed with his flaterie. . . . . B.NP. 4514
To yow, my lord, sire Apius so deere, . . . . . C.Doc. 178
So moot I theen, thou art a propre man, . . . . C.Doc. 309
I preche so as ye han herd bifoore, . . . . . C.Pard. 393
Right so they han hym slayn, and that anon, . . . C.Pard. 881
So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges, . . . . C.Pard. 907
So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye. . . . C.Pard. 957
For I so ofte have y-wedded bee; . . . . . D.WB. 7
The experience woot wel it is noght so; . . . . D.WB. 124
So that the clerkes be nat with me wrothe, I sey . . D.WB. 125
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . . . . D.WB. 215
Is she so fair? artow so amorous? . . . . . D.WB. 240
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269
Right so a wyf destroyeth hire housbond . . . . D.WB. 377
And so I dide ful often, God it woot, . . . . . D.WB. 539
I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . . . . D.WB. 625
For which he smoot me so that I was deef. . . . D.WB. 668
God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde . . . . D.WB. 823
And also trewe, and so was he to me. . . . . D.WB. 825

**So** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis, . . D.WB. 830
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . D.WB. 840
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.Fri. 1271
It is no wonder thyng thogh it be so; . . . . . D.Fri. 1466
But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1594
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . . . . D.Sum. 1713
So thryve I, quod this Somonour, so I shal! . . . D.Sum. 1764
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he . . . . D.Sum. 1765
Though I so freendly yow my conseil shewe. . . . D.Sum. 1849
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . . . D.Sum. 1942
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel As womman D.Sum. 2002
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan: . . . D.Sum. 2085
He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth; . . . D.Sum. 2161
That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . . D.Sum. 2178
But as ye wole youreself, right so wol I, . . . . E.Cl. 361
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . . . E.Cl. 773
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes . . . E.Cl. 1167
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf? . . . . . E.Mch. 1287
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so, . . . E.Mch. 1293
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . E.Mch. 1389
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon. . . . . E.Mch. 2030
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo, . . E.Mch. 2113
This fresshe May, that I spak of so yoore, . . . E.Mch. 2116
A wylde fyr . . . So falle upon youre bodyes yet to-nyght! . . . . . E.Mch. 2253
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so? . . . E.Mch. 2264
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.' . . . E.Mch. 2345
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd. . . . . E.Mch. 2392
If it so be that I have it in mynde. . . . . F.Sq. 109
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . F.Sq. 115
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte, . . F.Sq. 157
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye . . . . F.Sq. 412
So lyk a gentil lovere of manere, . . . . . F.Sq. 546
Til any womman, were she never so wys, . . . . F.Sq. 559
And I so loved hym for his obeisaunce, . . . . F.Sq. 562
That if so were that any thyng hym smerte, . . . F.Sq. 564
So on a day of me he took his leve, . . . . . F.Sq. 584
'So ferde this tercelet, allas, the day! . . . . . F.Sq. 621
Ye profre me to have so large a reyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 755
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal. . . . . F.Fkl. 770
Men may so longe graven in a stoon . . . . . F.Fkl. 830
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se, . . . . F.Fkl. 854
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon . . . . . F.Fkl. 1187
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . F.Fkl. 1223
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . . F.Fkl. 1270
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys! . . F.Fkl. 1470
For God so wisly have mercy upon me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1475
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; . F.Fkl. 1519
'That in this world I love no man so; . . . . G.SN. 236
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . G.SN. 313
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516
Thise metals been of so greet violence . . . . G.CY. 908
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . . . . . G.CY. 1200
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse . . . . G.CY. 1286
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie, . . . . H.Mcp. 128
And keepe it al so clenly as thou may, . . . . H.Mcp. 167
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay, . . . H.Mcp. 168
If it so be they werke both amys,— . . . . . H.Mcp. 216
ete, or drynke, or what so that I do, . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
And, right so as pride is ofte tyme . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes child . . . I.Pars. 630–5
I have so many an ydel thoght, . . . . . BD. 4
So I noot what is best to do. . . . . BD. 29
But men myghte axe me why so I may not slepe, . BD. 30
And doo the body speke right soo, . . . . . BD. 149
With hym, and fond hym so tretable, . . . . . BD. 532
'I thanke the that thou woldest so, . . . . . BD. 560
But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . . . BD. 573
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so! . . . . . BD. 713
'Ne say noght soo, for trewely, . . . . . BD. 721
She had so stedfast countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 832
y-caught So sodenly, that I ne took . . . . . BD. 838
'Nay, leve hit wel!' 'Sire, so do I; . . . . . BD. 1045
Or Anthenor, so have I joye, . . . . . BD. 1115
Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . . . . Pity. 1
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye. . . . . ABC. 172
He nere so bold no lover to despyse. . . . . Mars. 35
When he his lady herde so compleyne, . . . . . Mars. 93
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, I wol reherse; Mars. 161
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe; . . Anel. 96
Your observaunces in soo low manere? . . . . . Anel. 249
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . PF. 1
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon! . . . . PF. 171
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . PF. 444
'So I,' quod he, 'may have my make in pees . . . PF. 605
so as alle medes ben requirid . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere . . . . TC.1. 32
Now fil it so, that in the town ther was . . . . TC.1. 64
And that she was so fair a creature; . . . . . TC.1. 115
That art so fair and goodly to devise?' . . . . TC.1. 277
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . . TC.1. 294
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces As your lay, . . . . . TC.1. 339
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . . TC.2. 670
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse . . . . . TC.2. 692
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . TC.2. 1284
So after this quod she, 'We you biseke, . . . . TC.2. 1674
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . TC.3. 57
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . . TC.3. 265

**So** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red! . . . . TC.3. 956
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . . TC.3. 1037
By sort, or in what wise so you leste, . . . . TC.3. 1047
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!' . . . TC.3. 1470
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . TC.3. 1499
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas, . . . . TC.3. 1557
For other cause was ther non than so. . . . . TC.3. 1579
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . TC.3. 1640
But cruel day (so weylawey the stounde!) . . . TC.3. 1695
That maketh it so sone day to be; . . . . . TC.3. 1706
at ese So wel as he; and thus gan love him plese. . TC.3. 1729
How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive? . . TC.4. 495
O dere herte ek, that I love so, . . . . . TC.4. 759
'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe, . . . . . TC.4. 1310
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . TC.4. 1501
Wel stele awey and ben togedre so, . . . . . TC.4. 1507
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!'— . . . TC.4. 1652
I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665
So that it may your herte and myn suffise! . . . TC.4. 1686
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely! . . . . TC.5. 82
ben y-brought So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene, TC.5. 104
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. . . TC.5. 147
'Ther ben so worthy knightes in this place, . . . TC.5. 169
So yive it her, and do me this pleasaunce . . . TC.5. 314
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . . . TC.5. 351
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . . TC.5. 353
And, if so be that I my terme pace, . . . . . TC.5. 696
That I am fals; and so it may wel seme: . . . . TC.5. 698
That I was born, so weylawey the tide! . . . . TC.5. 700
I am disposed bet, so mote I go, . . . . . TC.5. 984
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan . . . . TC.5. 1221
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe: . . . . TC.5. 1233
The deth of him that was so noble a knight; . . . TC.5. 1557
So whan she saw al-utterly, . . . . . HF.1. 296
So that thou wolt be of good chere. . . . . HF.2. 163
That her-on bilt, so God me save!' . . . . . HF.3. 45
Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought. . . . . HF.3. 833
And so ye wole now me to wife take, . . . . . LGW. 1319
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye, . . . LGW. 1618
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste, . . . LGW. 1884
That if so be that he a wepne have, . . . . . LGW. 1994
Ben no-thyng oon, for turned up so doun Is this world . . . . . L.St. 5
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse, . . . . Scog. 36
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced . . . Merc.B. 24
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . . W.Unc. 9
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere. . . . Bal.Co. 21
so that the planete arise in that same signe . . . Astr. 165–8
as many degres as thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude . . . . . Astr. 251–8
yf so be that this planete be upon the est . . . Astr. 330–7
be it nevere so lyte, . . . . . Astr. 350–8

**So** *see* **Swa**

**Soakingly**

geten hem . . ., by good leyser, sokyngly, and . . B.Mel. 2765–70

**Soar**

As dooth an egle whan hym list to soore, . . . . F.Sq. 123
I have no cause, I wot wel, for to sore As doth a hauk TC.1. 670
Me thoughte I saw an egle sore, . . . . . HF.1. 499
Which that so hye gan to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 23
And with this word upper to sore . . . . . HF.2. 376
He gan alwey upper to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 453

**Sobbed**

sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200

**Sobbing**

Long was the sobbyng and the bitter peyne, . . . B.ML. 1065
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynte: . . TC.4. 749
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge. . . . . TC.4. 1134

**Sober**

And with that word, he with a sobre cheere . . . B.ML. 97
As sobre was that wonder was to se, . . . . . B.Th. 1882
But they be sobre that for the peple preye, . . . D.Sum. 1902
And forth he gooth with a ful sobre cheere . . . E.Cl. 366
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkelewe, . . . E.Mch. 1533
Cecile hem seyde with a ful sobere cheere . . . G.SN. 382 *var*
She nas to sobre, ne to glad. . . . . BD. 879
With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . . TC.1. 1012
For which with sobre chere her herte lough; . . . TC.2. 1592
And gan to speken in a sobre wise . . . . . TC.3. 237
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere, . . . . TC.3. 747
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal, . . . . TC.5. 820
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere, . LGW. 2672
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free, . . . Gent. 9

**Soberly**

But looked holwe, and ther-to sobrely; . . . . A.Prol. 289
At after dyner Daun John sobrely . . . . . B.Sh. 1445
Ful sobrely, and seyde in this manere: . . . . E.Cl. 296
This philosophre sobrely answerde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1585
And beeth avysed wel and sobrely, . . . . . H.Mcp. 286
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soberly, . . . . . PF. 239
How sobreliche he caste doun his yen. . . . . TC.2. 648
With nevere a word, but seide him sobrely, . . . TC.3. 158
Ful sobrely and frendly for to see, . . . . . TC.3. 359
Ful sobrely, right by her beddes hed, . . . . . TC.3. 954
And Troilus ful sobreliche he grette, . . . . . TC.3. 1588
And Pandarus ful sobreliche him herde . . . . TC.3. 1616
Gan it withstonde and sobreliche answerde: . . . TC.4. 178
And forth she ritte ful soberly a pas . . . . . TC.5. 61 *var*

**Soberly** —*Continued*
To take her by the hond al sobrely; . . . . . TC.5. 81
And Troilus tho sobreliche he grette, . . . . TC.5. 293
And to hym self ful sobrelich he seyde . . . . TC.5. 506 *var*
And sobreliche on her he threw his look, . . . . TC.5. 929
And to himself ful sobreliche he seyde: . . . . TC.5. 1173
And by himselfe he walketh sobrely, . . . . . LGW. 1759
And forthe she walked sobrely; . . . . . RR. 7405
**Soberness**
A capitayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse; . . . . . C.Pard. 582
sobrenesse also, that restreyneth the . . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
**Sobs**
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte . . . . TC.4. 248
Among his sobbes and his sighes sore, . . . . TC.4. 375
**Socours**
And him bisoughte reed or som socours; . . . . TC.2. 1354
And thus, allas, withouten his socours, . . . . LGW. 1341
**Socours** *see* **Succor**
**Socrates**
Of Sampson, Turnus, and of Socrates . . . . B.ML. 201
That Socrates hadde with his wyves two; . . . D.WB. 728
Remembre yow of Socrates, . . . . . BD. 716
lyvynge, his mayster Socrates deserved . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
The heritage of the whiche Socrates (the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
whiche Socrates in his opinyoun of . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
opinyoun the wordes of Socrates), they . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
the enpoisonynge of Socrates, ne the . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
the jugement of Socrates, that it were leveful to me to Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
O Socrates, thou stedfast champioun, . . . . . Fort. 17
**Sodden**
the book, of soden flessh that was to hem . . . I.Pars. 900–5
flessh and sode flessh with which the . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
**Soft**
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . A.Prol. 153
And han hem caried softe unto the tente . . . . A.Kn. 1021
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy . . . . A.Kn. 1773
And softe taak me in youre armes tweye . . . . A.Kn. 2781
But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie . . . A.Mil. 3410
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde; . . . . A.Mil. 3649
And softe he knokketh with a semysoun: . . . . A.Mil. 3697
A softe paas he wente over the strete . . . . . A.Mil. 3760
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele, . . . . A.Mil. 3786
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet. . . . . A.Rv. 4213
And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak; . A.Rv. 4261
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . . . B.ML. 275
A softe paas solempnely they ryde. . . . . B.ML. 399
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe, . . . . B.Sh. 1283
'Gooth now youre wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe, . B.Sh. 1394
For prikyng, on the softe gras,— . . . . . B.Th. 1969
For whan I feele a-nyght your softe syde, . . . B.NP. 4357
Under a shepherde softe and necligent . . . . C.Doc. 101
That with his swerd he wolde smyte softe; . . . C.Doc. 252
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote. . . C.Pard. 543
This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche: . . . D.Fri. 1412
Seyde this frere, curteisly and softe. . . . . D.Sum. 1771
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun. . . D.Sum. 1777
And of youre softe breed nat but a shyvere, . . . D.Sum. 1840
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . E.Cl. 228
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe . . E.Cl. 583
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe. . . . . E.Mch. 1947
And on hire wombe he stroketh hire ful softe; . . E.Mch. 2414
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk, . . . F.Sq. 613
Which May hadde peynted with his softe shoures . F.Fkl. 907
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531
robes, and the softe shetes, and the . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . . . . BD. 255
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete, . . . . BD. 399
'And which a goodly, softe speche . . . . . BD. 918
Softe, and quakyng for pure drede . . . . . BD. 1211
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe, . . . . PF. 202
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 690
waxen esy and softe to resceyven the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
and a-taste some softe and delitable thynges, . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
that thilke thing that is ryght softe, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
ben softe and fletynge, as is watir and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe The folk of TC.1. 137
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe . . TC.1. 195
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here, . . TC.1. 279
How that they waken whan they slepen softe; . . TC.1. 921
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . . TC.1. 949
And let so softe it in her herte sinke . . . . . TC.2. 650
And if thou write a goodly word al softe, . . . . TC.2. 1028
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise . . . . . TC.2. 1667
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leye: . . . TC.3. 72
I n'il not seyn that, though he lay ful softe, . . . TC.3. 442
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere, . . . . . TC.3. 566
When time was, ful softe they hem sette: . . . . TC.3. 608
Shul alle your wommen slepen wel and softe, . . . TC.3. 667
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . . TC.3. 698
Her armes smale, her streighte bak and softe, . . TC.3. 1247
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . . TC.3. 1535
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!'— . . . TC.3. 1638
To this answerde him Troilus ful softe, . . . . TC.4. 540
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste; . . . . TC.4. 1131
Ayein into her herte al softe wente. . . . . TC.4. 1222
And he ful softe and sleighly gan her seye, . . . TC.5. 83
**Soft**—*Continued*
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe, . . TC.5. 347
Than he was wont; and that men seiden softe, . . TC.5. 619
With softe vois he of his lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 636
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough, . . TC.5. 1172
And so kenely, and eek so softe, . . . . . HF.3. 635
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras, . . . . . LGW. 118
Upon the braunches ful of blosmes softe, . . . LGW. 143
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly, . . . . LGW. 172
Upon the softe and sote grene gras . . . . . LGW.G. 225
And with a soune as softe as any shryfte, . . . LGW. 745
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroghte, . LGW. 1721
And hym she roggeth and awaketh softe, . . . . LGW. 2708
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete, . . . . Form.A. 42
The medewe softe, swote, and grene, . . . . . RR. 128
That whylom rounde and softe had be; . . . . RR. 362
To fele how smothe and softe it is. . . . . RR. 556
Upon a fynger faire and softe, . . . . . RR. 774
And softe as any veluet, . . . . . RR. 1420
For the erthe was ful softe and swete. . . . . RR. 1423
That, under clothes warme and softe, . . . . . RR. 1731
First softe and aftir noious; . . . . . RR. 3230
To me is neither softe ne soore. . . . . RR. 3446
By sufferaunce and wordis softe . . . . . RR. 3463
Whanne the savour soft and lythe . . . . . RR. 3762
For the debonaire and softe . . . . . RR. 5415
And chaunge for softe ne for sore; . . . . . RR. 5519
So softe and so plesaunt they be. . . . . RR. 6210
**Softed**
It softed heere and prikked there, . . . . . RR. 1925 *em*
**Softeneth**
That blisful sighte softneth al my sorwe, . . . . LGW. 50
**Softer**
And softer than the wolle is of a wether; . . . . A.Mil. 3249
**Softing**
Now softyng with the oynement; . . . . . RR. 1924
**Softly**
Whan that he saugh his tyme softely. . . . . A.Rv. 4058
And up he roos and softely he wente . . . . . A.Rv. 4211
All softely is to the bed y-go, . . . . . B.ML. 599
And he yaf up the goost ful softely. . . . . B.Pri. 1862
Ful softely and rounde . . . . . B.Th. 2076
'Yet wol I,' quod this markys softely, . . . . E.Cl. 323
And softely to hire right thus seyde he: . . . . E.Mch. 1941
And in the pryvee softely it caste. . . . . E.Mch. 1954
And softely in plastres gan hire wrappe, . . . . F.Sq. 636
By Tiburce and Valerian softely . . . . . G.SN. 408
to sitte longe at his mete and softely, wherfore . . I.Pars. 835–40
After he walketh softely a pas, . . . . . Mars. 134
leyde hir hand sooftly uppon my breest, . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
governeth strongly and ordeyneth hem softly?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
songen softly and delitably the forseide thinges . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
For-which for to departen softely . . . . . TC.1. 78
'Tho gan I stalke him softely behinde; . . . . TC.2. 519
On which he rod a pas ful softely. . . . . TC.2. 627
Al softely, and thiderward gan bende . . . . . TC.2. 1250
Ther-with he took his leve al softely. . . . . TC.2. 1536
Stinteth right here, and softely you pleye. . . . TC.2. 1729
And inward, thus: 'Ful softely biginne, . . . . TC.2. 1732
with nevere a word but seyde hym softely . . . TC.3. 158 *var*
Ther-as they laye, and softeliche it shette. . . . TC.3. 749
Toward the bed gan softely to gon, . . . . . TC.4. 355
That he shal come? Aris up softely, . . . . . TC.4. 915
And to himself ful softeliche he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 506
Gaure on her whan she com'th; but softely . . . TC.5. 1153
Adoun ful softely I gan to synke, . . . . . LGW. 178
They setten hem ful softely adoun. . . . . LGW. 301
'Al softely now, suster myn,' quod she, . . . . LGW. 2126
wirke softly and avysely in the kouching. . . . Astr. 301–8
leide I down softly my compas, and sette . . . Astr. 371–6
Under the side full softily, . . . . . RR. 2097
**Softness**
the derthe of it, and for his softenesse . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
**Sojour**
Ful longe to holde there sojour, . . . . . RR. 4282
With Delite she halt sojour, . . . . . RR. 4979
It toke no sojour in myne hede, . . . . . RR. 5150
**Sojourn**
But hoom he gooth, he myghte nat sojourne, . . D.WB. 987
No lenger may the body of hym sojurne . . . . E.Mch. 1796
Ther as that merci evere shal sojourne. . . . . ABC. 160
Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . . TC.1. 850
How sholde I longe, allas, fro you sojorne? . . . TC.3. 1484
For treweliche I n'il not thus sojorne!' . . . . TC.5. 483
Than wot I wel that she n'il not sojorne. . . . . TC.5. 598
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,— . . . TC.5. 1350
And to hir swore he wolde not sojourne, . . . . LGW. 2476
The tyme that may not sojourne, . . . . . RR. 381
Iff he nomore with thee sojourne. . . . . RR. 5112
**Sojourned**
Sojourned han thise marchants in that town . . . B.ML. 148
And Custance hath so longe sojourned there, . . B.ML. 536
Sojourned hath this Mars of which I rede . . . Mars. 78
**Sojourneth**
Al feyneth he in lust that he sojorneth; . . . . TC.1. 326
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . . TC.5. 213
**Soken**
Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute, . . . A.Rv. 3987
**Sokingly** *see* **Soakingly**

**Sol**
Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, . . . . G.CY. 826
That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe; . . . . G.CY. 1440
**Solace**
Tales of best sentence and moost solaas, . . . . A.Prol. 798
Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, . . . . A.Mil. 3200
That he ne visited with his solas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3335
In bisynesse of myrthe and of solas, . . . . A.Mil. 3554
They soupen, and they speke hem to solace, . . . A.Rv. 4146
Of myrthe and of solas; . . . . . B.Th. 1904
To make his steede som solas, . . . . . B.Th. 1972
And the contrarie is joye and greet solas, . . . . B.NP. 3964
I am so ful of joye and of solas, . . . . . B.NP. 4360
Ful is myn herte of revel and solas!' . . . . B.NP. 4393
And lede his lyf in joye and in solas; . . . . . E.Mch. 1273
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas. . . . . F.Fkl. 802
And hoom they goon in joye and in solas, . . . . F.Fkl. 1019
in helle is no solas, ne no freendshipe, . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace. . . . . PF. 297
That Love hem bringe in hevene to solas; . . . TC.1. 31
In my presence, it n'il be no solas! . . . . TC.2. 460
From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . . . TC.5. 607
As I have seyd, wol thee solace . . . . . HF.3. 918
Of Athenes, in joy and in solace. . . . . LGW. 1966
For sich solace, sich joie and play . . . . . RR. 487
And ofte tyme hym to solace . . . . . RR. 613
And thus he walketh to solace . . . . . RR. 621
There as he was, hym to solace. . . . . RR. 735
To syngen first, folk to solace. . . . . RR. 756
By druery and by solas, . . . . . RR. 844
That forto seen it was solas; . . . . . RR. 1378
Three other thingis, that gret solas . . . . . RR. 2789
For the solace that I have lorn, . . . . . RR. 4327
Nor elles where fynde solace, . . . . . RR. 4429
And at her lust them to solace; . . . . . RR. 4818
That she for solace and for pley . . . . . RR. 5068
Truly for bodily solace. . . . . RR. 5094
To done me solas and company, . . . . . RR. 6340
Nowe dare he nat him selfe solace. . . . . RR. 7531
**Solam**
'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5

**Solar** *see* **Soler**
**Solas** *see* **Solace**
**Sold**
And many a jakke of Dovere hastow soold, . . . A.Co. 4347
And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . B.Mk. 3255
byen no coorn til his corn were soold, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
All though she hir clothis solde, . . . . . RR. 452
Love to deere hadde soolde to me . . . . . RR. 4320
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 5235
Whanne it is sold for avauntage; . . . . . RR. 5808
**Soldiers**
With soudiours of Normandye, . . . . . RR. 4234
**Sole**
Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make. . . . E.Mch. 2080
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone. . . . . RR. 2396
And I abyde al sole in wo, . . . . . RR. 2424
And I alloone lefte all soole, . . . . . RR. 2955
He was not soole, for ther was moo; . . . . . RR. 3023
And I, all soole, disconsolate, . . . . . RR. 3168
Thanne dismaied I, lefte all sool, . . . . . RR. 3335
**Solein** *see* **Sullen**
**Solemn**
A lymytour, a ful solempne man, . . . . . A.Prol. 209
Of a solempne and greet fraternitee; . . . . . A.Prol. 364
In Surrye, with a greet solempne route; . . . . B.ML. 387
For more solempne in every mannes syght . . . E.Cl. 1125
And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche, . . F.Sq. 61
My lige lord, on this solempne day . . . . . F.Sq. 111
That oon of hem is solempne, another is . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
Thilke penance that is solempne is in . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
The moste solempne servyse . . . . . BD. 302
**Solemnity**
With muchel glorie and greet solempnytee, . . . A.Kn. 870
With alle blisse and greet solempnitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2702
To welcome hym with greet solempnitee.' . . . C.Doc. 244
Hath wedded me with greet solempnytee, . . . D.WB. 629
Thus been they wedded with solempnitee, . . . E.Mch. 1709
**Solemnly**
His resons he spak ful solempnely, . . . . . A.Prol. 274
Solempnely, with every circumstance. . . . . B.ML. 317
A softe paas solempnely they ryde. . . . . B.ML. 399
Made Alla wedden, ful solempnely, . . . . . B.ML. 691
Solempnely, ther she sit at the table; . . . . . F.Sq. 179
Solempnely this noble doctour deere . . . . . G.SN. 272
At Parys full solempnely. . . . . RR. 6766
**Soler**
Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge; . . . A.Rv. 3990
**Solid**
have shewed the in the speer solide. . . . . Astr. 70–5
The excellence of the Spere Solide, . . . . . Astr. 277–84
**Solitary**
And solitarie he was and ever allone, . . . . . A.Kn. 1365
comen in-to this solitarie place of myn . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
and also to han gon into solitarie exil. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
medlynge of good in his solitarie wrecchidnesse?' . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
Forgete in solitarie wildernesse; . . . . . Scog. 46
**Solitude**
That dwelleth in solitude til she come,— . . . Mars. 65
**Solomon**
Ne yet the folye of kyng Salomon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1942
For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, . . A.Mil. 3529
Wel seyde Salomon, in his langage, . . . . . A.Co. 4330
herte sleeth ful many a man. Salomon seith . . B.Mel. 2185–90
Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
he sette hym doun agayn; for Salomon seith, . . B.Mel. 2235–40
"Of a thousand men," seith Salomon, . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
and Salomon seith, "Never in thy lyf, . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
though that Salomon seith that he ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
entente of Salomon was this, that, as in . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
wommen seith Salomon, that it were . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
see wel that the word of Salomon is . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
for Salomon seith that "Right as the . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
Salomon seith, "Manye freendes have . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
to been conseilled by manye, for Salomon seith, . B.Mel. 2360–5
of fooles, for Salomon seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
thee thy sothes." Salomon seith that . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon seith, . B.Mel. 2380–5
his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Weleful . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
the soule"; and Salomon seith, "If thou . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshipe . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
wol nat receyve pacience; for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
And the same Salomon seith, "The angry . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
that pacience is good, for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
Salomon seith, that he that entremetteth . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
and Salomon seith, that alle thynges . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
to axe. And therfore seith Salomon that . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
And as the same Salomon . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
and therfore seith Salomon, "He . . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
wise flee ydelnesse; for Salomon seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
And the same Salomon . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
the word of Salomon, "It is bettre to have a . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
kept and conserved, for Salomon seith . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
seith Salomon, "in kepyng of thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
And Salomon seith that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
of God] or naught, after that Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
goodly, for Salomon seith. "He that . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
and Salomon seith, "He that hath . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
for Salomon seith that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
but for youre grete profit; for Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
And this same Salomon seith afterward . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
for Salomon seith, "Whan the . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
konnynge of Salomon is ful trewe, . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
power of his enemys, for Salomon seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; . . . . D.WB. 35
And eek the Parables of Salomon, . . . . . D.WB. 679
But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme." . . E.Cl. 6
To weyven fro the word of Salomon. . . . . E.Mch. 1483
But though that Salomon spak swich a word, . . E.Mch. 1487
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse, . . . E.Mch. 2242
'I woot wel that this Jew, this Salomon, . . . E.Mch. 2277
What make ye so muche of Salomon? . . . . E.Mch. 2292
Save that he Moyses and kyng Salomon . . . . F.Sq. 250
Every man semeth a Salomon; . . . . . G.CY. 961
Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 314
Reed Salomon, so wys and honurable, . . . . H.Mcp. 344
seith Salomon, that in the drede of God . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
after the sentence of Salomon. . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
yow of the proverbe of Salomon, he . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
And therfore seith Salomon, 'The wikked . . . I.Pars. 225–30
seith Salomon, 'Whoso that hadde the science . . I.Pars. 225–30
seith Salomon, that they han two swerdes . . . I.Pars. 565–70
whiche seith Salomon: 'Leoun rorynge . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Salomon seith that flaterie is wors than . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
as seith Salomon, 'The amyable tonge . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
seith Salomon, 'An hous that is. . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
And as seith Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye, . I.Pars. 645–50
with alle diligence, as seith Salomon. . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
delicat, as seith Salomon, that he wol . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
and therfore, seith Salomon that . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
hoolier than Danyel, and wiser than Salomon. . . I.Pars. 955–60
For Salamon, full wel I wote, . . . . . RR. 6529
**Solomons**
Thus seith Salamones sawes. . . . . RR. 6543 *em*
**Solstitium**
therfore is he clepid Solsticium of Somer; . . . Astr. 65–70
the Solsticium of Wynter. This signe of . . . . Astr. 75–82
**Solution**
whiche solucioun, or the whiche resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
**Somdel**
Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . . A.Kn. 2170
But, sooth to seyn, he was somdel squaymous . . A.Mil. 3337
Thogh I answere and somdeel sette his howve, . . A.Rv. 3911
And eek, for she was somdel smoterlich, . . . . A.Rv. 3963
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, . . . . . B.NP. 4011
Thogh it were rude and somdeel eek to-rent, . . E.Cl. 1012
and was somdel full of harde grace . . . . . PF. 65 *var*
That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.' . . . PF. 112
wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, so . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to us . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle . . . TC.1. 290
And is somdel of aking of his wounde . . . . . TC.1. 1088

**Somdel**—*Continued*

And was somdel astoned in her thought . . . . TC.2. 603
Seyde as hire thoght, and somdel it withstoode. . . LGW. 1183
And somdele lasse it was than Seyne, . . . . RR. 118
Vilany was lyk somdel That other ymage, . . . RR. 169
Square was the wall and high sumdell. . . . . RR. 479
Bot somdell neer it wente I thoo . . . . . RR. 1708
Somdell to yeve aleggement . . . . . RR. 1890
Thou shalt foryete yit somdell, . . . . . RR. 2536
That he me esid hath somdell, . . . . . RR. 3390
Worste, and addith more somdell . . . . . RR. 3801

**Somdel** *see* **Deal, Some**

**Some**

By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,— . . A.Prol. 174
But she was som-del deef, and that was scathe. . . A.Prol. 446
That he had lerned out of som decree,— . . . . A.Prol. 640
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort. . . . A.Prol. 776
Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . . A.Kn. 920
'Have on us wrecched wommen som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950
Som wikke aspect or disposicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1087
Of Saturne, by som constellacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1088
Of our lynage have som compassioun, . . . . A.Kn. 1110
That by som cas, syn Fortune is chaungeable, . . A.Kn. 1242
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . . A.Kn. 1243
Som man desireth for to han richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1255
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn, . . . A.Kn. 1257
That by som aventure, or som tretee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1288
In hope that I som grene gete may.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1512
Som wol ben armed in an haubergeoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2119
And somme woln have a paire plates large; . . . A.Kn. 2121
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe; . A.Kn. 2122
Somme woln ben armed on hir legges weel, . . . A.Kn. 2123
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel; . . . A.Kn. 2124
And in this wise these lordes, alle and some, . . . A.Kn. 2187
Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. . . . . A.Kn. 2424
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees. . . . A.Kn. 2474
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . A.Kn. 2516
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd, . . . A.Kn. 2517
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd, A.Kn. 2518
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, A.Kn. 2519
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste, . . . A.Kn. 2621
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . A.Kn. 2636
Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, . A.Kn. 2712
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2761
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree, . . . A.Kn. 2844
'In all this world, that som tym he ne deyde; . . . A.Kn. 2846
Ne how somme caste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere, A.Kn. 2947
Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3031
Som in the large feeld, as men may se; . . . . . A.Kn. 3032
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some; . A.Mil. 3136
Or elles falsen som of my mateere: . . . . . A.Mil. 3175
For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381
And somme for strokes, and somme for gentillesse. . A.Mil. 3382
Sche trowed he were falle in som maladye . . . A.Mil. 3416 *var*
In som woodnesse, or in some agonye. . . . . A.Mil. 3452
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay. . . . . A.Mil. 3681
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769
Into som worthy blood of auncetrye; . . . . . A.Rv. 3982
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
Som esement has lawe y-shapen us; . . . . . A.Rv. 4179
To shapen for his lyf som remedye. . . . . B.ML. 210
Now wolde som men waiten, as I geese, . . . . B.ML. 246
But forthward they hem dressen alle and some. . . B.ML. 263
That ther nere somme, that in hir privetee . . . B.ML. 548
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . B.ML. 645
Haveth som routhe on hire adversitee. . . . . B.ML. 654
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . B.ML. 908
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, . B.ML. 948
And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day, . . . B.ML. 949
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance . . B.ML. 1009
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne. . . . B.ML. 1083
Som men wolde seyn how that the child Maurice . B.ML. 1086
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray, . . . . B.ML. 1137
'He wolde sowen som difficulte, . . . . . B.Sh. 1182
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng, . . B.Sh. 1239
A certeyn frankes; and somme with him he ladde. . B.Sh. 1524
Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere!' . B.Th. 1901
To make his steede som solas, . . . . . B.Th. 1972
In which ther be som murthe, or som doctryne.' . B.Mel. 2125
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse, . B.Mel. 2139
somme of his olde enemys reconsiled, . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
somme of his neighebores that diden . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
som tyme be secree til it were tyme that . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
Eek som men han seyd that . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
som tyme werre or enemytee, ne telle . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
som vapour of warmnesse"; and therfore . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
is no drede. The book seith that somme folk . . B.Mel. 2515–20
"Dooth somme goode deedes, that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
hem somme of hire trewe freendes to . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
do som thyng by which he may renovelle . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day . . . . B.Mk. 3107
Som neighebore, and thanne go my way; . . . . B.Mk. 3108
Upon my feith, thou art som officer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3125
Som worthy sexteyn, or som celerer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3126
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde, . . B.Mk. 3178
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee, . . B.Mk. 3231
But nathelees somme clerkes hire excusen . . . B.Mk. 3317

**Some**—*Continued*

For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf. . . . . B.NP. 4133
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore, . . B.NP. 4385
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!' . . . C.Pard. 319
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere . . C.Pard. 325
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . . C.Pard. 326
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.' . . C.Pard. 328
And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . C.Pard. 336
Som for plesaunce of folk and flaterye, . . . . C.Pard. 409
And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate, . . C.Pard. 411
Som poysoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . C.Pard. 854
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon; . . . . . D.WB. 48
This is al and som, he helde virginitee . . . . D.WB. 91
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse. . . D.WB. 101
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte. . . . D.WB. 104
That som men han in Essexe at Dunmowe. . . . D.WB. 218
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . D.WB. 257
Somme for oure shape, somme for oure fairnesse, . D.WB. 258
And som for she kan either synge or daunce, . . D.WB. 259
And som for gentillesse, and daliaunce, . . . . D.WB. 260
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,— . . . D.WB. 261
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe; . . . D.WB. 268
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . D.WB. 405
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome, . . D.WB. 673
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed, . D.WB. 766
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn . . . D.WB. 769
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke; . . D.WB. 771
Somme seyde wommen loven best richesse, . . . D.WB. 925
Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse, . . D.WB. 926
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927
Somme seyde that oure hertes been moost esed . . D.WB. 929
And somme seyen that we loven best . . . . . D.WB. 935
And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . . . D.WB. 945
That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . D.WB. 968
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne; . . . D.WB. 994
Now wolden som men seye, paraventure, . . . . D.WB. 1073
Or in som oother place may wel be; . . . . . D.WB. 1226
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414
Som subtiltee, and tel me feithfully . . . . . D.Fri. 1420
And yet wol som men seye it was nat he. . . . D.Fri. 1511
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.'. D.Fri. 1583
Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some, . . D.Fri. 1643
I se wel that som thyng ther is amys; . . . . . D.Sum. 2172
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . . . . E.Cl. 5
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9
Telle us som murie thyng of aventures,— . . . E.Cl. 15
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . E.Cl. 76
But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.Cl. 206
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . E.Cl. 280
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, . . . E.Cl. 459
Burieth this litel body in som place . . . . . E.Cl. 571
He wolde have wend that of som subtiltee, . . . E.Cl. 691
And to the peples eres, alle and some, . . . . E.Cl. 941
That cruecl houndes, or som foul vermyne, . . . E.Cl. 1095
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so, . . . E.Mch. 1293
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age, . . . E.Mch. 1407
Somme blamed it, somme preysed it certeyn, . . E.Mch. 1471
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name; . E.Mch. 1593
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some; . . E.Mch. 1614
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . . E.Mch. 1862
He wolde of hire, he seyde, han som plesaunce; . E.Mch. 1959
Som tyrant is, as ther be many oon, . . . . . E.Mch. 1989
Somme clerkes holden that felicitee . . . . . E.Mch. 2021
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
That som man bothe hym and hire had slayn; . . E.Mch. 2076
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . . E.Mch. 2123
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere. . . . . E.Mch. 2127
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport; . . . E.Mch. 2147
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.' . . . E.Mch. 2383
And toold to hire of somme of this meynee, . . . E.Mch. 2436
Ther is som mete that is ful deynte holde . . . F.Sq. 70
I trowe som men of armes been ther-inne, . . . F.Sq. 213
An apparence, y-maad by som magyk; . . . . . F.Sq. 218
And somme of hem wondred on the mirour . . . F.Sq. 225
But nathelees somme seiden that it was . . . . F.Sq. 253
As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder, . . F.Sq. 258
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys. . . . F.Fkl. 780
Til som figure therinne emprented be. . . . . F.Fkl. 831
Upon my dedly herte have som pitee; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1040
And of my peyne have som compassioun!' . . . . F.Fkl. 1079
At Orliens som old felawe y-fynde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1153
And somme with arwes blede of bittre woundes. . . F.Fkl. 1194
Or rather sleen myself in some manere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1425
This is al and som, ther is namoore to seyn.' . . . F.Fkl. 1606
That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . . G.SN. 60
I demed hym som Chanoun for to be. . . . . G.CY. 573
Of silver, or som oother quantitee; . . . . . G.CY. 757
And somme of hem synken into the ground,— . . . G.CY. 912
And somme are scatered al the floor aboute, . . . G.CY. 914
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute. . . . G.CY. 915
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makyng, . . . G.CY. 922
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowyng,— . . . G.CY. 923
Of every ordre som shrewe is, *pardee*, . . . . . G.CY. 995
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe. . . . . G.CY. 1294
To som goldsmyth, and wite if they been ought; . . G.CY. 1333
Or hastow with som quene al nyght y-swonke, . . H.Mcp. 18
To enden in som vertuous sentence, . . . . . I.Pars. 63
which hym oghte to pleyne; and som doctour . . I.Pars. 85–90
that synne in dede, yet seyn somme doctours . . I.Pars. 295–300
avayleth contriciounc?' I seye that som tyme . . I.Pars. 305–10

**Some**—*Continued*

he ne shal som tyme be moeved in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
if so be that he som tyme descharge . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
man, to wikked entente. Allas! somme of hem . I.Pars. 420–5
visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
hath certeine speces, as thus; som man . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
ones conceyved in the hertes of som men, . . . I.Pars. 550–5
is in diverse wise. Som manere . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
and som is bodily. . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
noon avantage to no wight; and som lesynge . . I.Pars. 605–10
Som lesynge is, of which ther comth . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
al the ground of the tale is fals. Som lesynge . I.Pars. 610–5
and som lesynge comth of recchelessnesse . . . I.Pars. 610–5
wole he flatere som wight to sustene hym . . . I.Pars. 615–20
outher he repreveth hym by som harm of . . . I.Pars. 620–5
'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som synne . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
to have erthely thynges. Som oother folk . . . I.Pars. 740–5
and raunsonynge of bondemen somme lordes stywardes I.Pars. 750–5
and therfore in somme contrees, . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
som folk moore lough, and that everich . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
that som men hadde hyer degree and . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
som men lower, therfore was sovereyntee . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
But, for as muche as som folk been . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
The thridde spece of avowtrie is som tyme . . . I.Pars. 900–5
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
somme of hire braunches and hire . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
In my slepe som certeyn sweven, . . . . . BD. 119
Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . . . BD. 174
And some laye naked in hir bedde . . . . . BD. 176
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . . . BD. 244
To make me sleepe and have som reste,— . . . . BD. 245
Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe . . . . BD. 304
Som hye, and al of oon acorde. . . . . BD. 305
Have som pite on your nature, . . . . . BD. 714
Let som streem of your light on me be sene, . . . Pity. 94
Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquere . . . . ABC. 113
And somme han never joye til they be dede. . . . Mars. 223
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plesaunce, . . . Mars. 238
Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun . . . . Mars. 276
Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse! . . . . Mars. 298
And of your grace granteth me som drope; . . . Comp.L. 126
For which the peple, blisful al and somme, . . . Anel. 26
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day, . . . Anel. 278
Som beseyde hem hir briddes forth to brynge. . . PF. 192
Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve. . . PF. 217
Wommen y-nowe, of whiche somme ther were . . PF. 233
Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . PF. 234
My dere herte have of my wo som routhe! . . . PF. 427
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore. . . PF. 476
This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . . . PF. 697
jugement, for som-tyme sche constreyned . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
Natheles handes of some men hadden . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
pervertede some thurw the errour of the wikkide or . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
wolde that som other fredom myghte ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
folk, ne submyttede some of hem (that is . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
to seyn, that it he enclynede some juge . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
derken it with medlynge of some felonye, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
This is the opinyoun of some folk.) . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
thi lawe; so that the moone som-tyme, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
lasse, and som-tyme, whan the moone . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
'that ther ne faileth som-what, by whiche . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
that derknesse schal I assaie som-what to maken thynne . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
some roche. And for-thy, yif thou wolt . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
and a-taste some softe and delitable thynges, . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
some newe thyng and unkouth.. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
some bookes han the texte thus: . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
and som-tyme the streem is on o side, and . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
is on o side, som-tyme on the tothir.) Textus. . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
and to confownden hem som-tyme with . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
som-tyme to ben horrible with wawes . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
fortune. (As who seith, I have som-what comforted the, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that ther lakketh som-what to thy . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
For som man hath gret rychesse, but he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
som man is renomyd of noblesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
som man haboundeth bothe in rychesse . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
or pleyneth on some halfe ayen the qualite . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
and som man is wel and selyly y-maried, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
and som man is gladed with . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
for alwey to every man ther is in som-what . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
gladed som-tyme of the face of the see . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
selve, so that thilke thyng that som men . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
for yit hath the moment som porcioun of it, . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
batayle ayens fortune, yit som-tyme it by-falleth . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther som good . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
whiche men, some of hem wenen that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
habundaunt of rychesses. And some othere men . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30

**Some**—*Continued*

han I-geten. And some folk ther ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
that reignen. And it semeth to some . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
alwey in angwyse of som-what.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
ther som-what that every man desireth?' . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
schynynge, and som-tyme leeseth it, by . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
for he hath som tyme defaute of manye . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
ther nys som blisfulnesse that is sad, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
mai defenden hem. For some of hem . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
waxen in feeldis, and some in mountaynes, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
cleven on roches, and some wexen . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
by som cause, that his wille desireth and . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
of hir that entendede yit to seyn some othere thinges. . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
scholde seme to som folk that this were . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
or elles som other wyght, myghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
thing peraventure to some folk, yit moot . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
that he schewe that some of the premysses . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
by the participacioun of som good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
sche, 'I trowe that some ben tormented . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
by asprenesse of peyne, and some soules, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
destyne be exercised outhir by some devyne spirites, Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
purveaunce, or elles by some soule, or . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
But some thinges ben put undir . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
men han som tyme adversite and som tyme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
that thilke men that som folk demen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
graunten, I pose, that som man may wel . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ben covenable to some bodies that ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
hole, and to some bodies byttere thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
But I suppose that som man be so . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
corages, and remordith some folk by . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
some dispyse that they mowe not beare . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5 *var* Th
som men, that ne mowen nat ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it amendeth Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
of som man is so overthrowynge to yvel, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
And som othir man byholdeth his conscience . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
ben gode men. For whan that some schrewes . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
abydest som swetnesse of songe. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
fortune of som wyght is wikkid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
of hir resoun to some othere thingis to . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
doon for som oothir thing; but thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
that som men wenen that thei mowe . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
some thingis to betyden, of whiche the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
to ryght heye thinges), and som tyme it . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
ne seme nat to men that some thingis han . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
diverse figures. For some of hem han . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
Wherfore som men trowen wrongfully . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
and byndeth it-self to som maner presence . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
ye seen some thinges in this temporel . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
thei ben to comen. But some of hem . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
But some of hem descendith of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
and some descendith of the power of the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . TC.1. 33
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . TC.1. 136
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some: . . . TC.1. 240
On other thing som time his look he caste, . . . TC.1. 314
Was this, that she som wight had loved so . . . TC.1. 500

**Some**—*Continued*

And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . TC.1. 538
'Or hastow som remors of conscience, . . . . TC.1. 554
And art now falle in som devocioun, . . . . . TC.1. 555
That nevere was in sorwe or som destresse: . . . TC.1. 641
For for to tristen som wight is a preve . . . . TC.1. 690
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . TC.1. 692
And her besoughte on thee to han som routhe?'— . TC.1. 769
To every maner wight in som degree? . . . . TC.1. 844
So folweth it that ther is som pite . . . . . TC.1. 899
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . . . TC.1. 914
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere, . . TC.1. 916
' "And some of hem toke on hem for the cold . . TC.1. 918
"And some han feyned ofte time and told . . . TC.1. 920
Eek wostow how? It far'th of som servise, . . . TC.1. 963
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde. . . . TC.1. 980
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve! . . TC.1. 1015
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . TC.1. 1049
Ek in som lond were al the game shent, . . . . TC.2. 38
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal, . . TC.2. 47
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!' . . . . TC.2. 97
And lat us don to May som observaunce!' . . . TC.2. 112
It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this! . . . . TC.2. 130
How-so it be that some men hem delite . . . . TC.2. 256
Hir tale is al for som conclusioun. . . . . TC.2. 259
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure . . . . TC.2. 281
Som time is shape, if he it can receiven; . . . TC.2. 282
This' al and som, and pleynly our entente: . . . TC.2. 363
'Of which I took som-what suspecioun; . . . . TC.2. 561
Now mighte som envious jangle thus: . . . . TC.2. 666
And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . TC.2. 699
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . . . TC.2. 780
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne; . . TC.2. 781
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge, . . . . TC.2. 951
Or on som other wight this charge leye! . . . . TC.2. 994
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . TC.2. 1015
And of som goodly answer you purchace, . . . TC.2. 1125
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some, . . . TC.2. 1149
And gan some of her wommen for to calle, . . . TC.2. 1172
Com riding with his tenthe some i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1249
And him bisoughte reed or som socours; . . . . TC.2. 1354
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste; . . . TC.2. 1358
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse . . TC.2. 1371
Which some men wolden don oppressioun, . . . TC.2. 1418
To han some of your brethren here with you . . TC.2. 1438
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne . . TC.2. 1584
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace . . . . TC.2. 1750*c*, R
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise. . . . . TC.3. 42
To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70
He saw his lady som-time; and also . . . . . TC.3. 451
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde . . . TC.3. 491
For ther was some epistel hem bitwene . . . . TC.3. 501
As for to bringen to his hous som night . . . . TC.3. 514
And after to the soper, alle and some, . . . . TC.3. 607
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . TC.3. 760
'But certein is, som maner jalousye . . . . . TC.3. 1030
Is excusable more than som, y-wis; . . . . . TC.3. 1031
As whan cause is, and som swich fantasye . . . TC.3. 1032
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . TC.3. 1037
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot . . TC.3. 1195
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise . . . . . TC.3. 1287
As is in love in oo point in som plit? . . . . TC.3. 1377
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!' . . . TC.3. 1561
Han gon som by-path in dispit of me: . . . . TC.3. 1705
Al be that ther was som disese among, . . . . TC.3. 1816
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . TC.4. 403
Som cas shal putte it out of remembraunce. . . . TC.4. 420
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . . TC.4. 653
Why n'hastow to thyselven som resport? . . . . TC.4. 850
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete. . . . TC.4. 928
And some men seyn that nedly ther is noon, . . . TC.4. 970
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn, . . . TC.4. 974
'Ek this is an opinioun of some . . . . . TC.4. 995
So mighte I wene that thinges alle and some, . . TC.4. 1068
This' al and som: that falsly han ye slayn . . . TC.4. 1193
This' al and som, my dere herte swete! . . . . TC.4. 1274
He shal som Grek so preyse and wel alose, . . . TC.4. 1473
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . TC.5. 402
If in the hondes of som wrecche I falle. . . . . TC.5. 705
Out of this oost stele on som maner side, . . . . TC.5. 752
For that that some men blamen evere yit, . . . TC.5. 760
And some men seyn he was of tonge large, . . . TC.5. 804
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . . TC.5. 854
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.— . . . . TC.5. 863
But-if for love of som Trojan it were; . . . . . TC.5. 877
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . TC.5. 883
It is ayeins som good I have a thought. . . . . TC.5. 1166
To come ayein, or elles in som clause, . . . . TC.5. 1301
So sende might to make in som comedie! . . . . TC.5. 1788
And why theffect folweth of somme, . . . . . HF.1. 5
And of somme hit shal never come; . . . . . HF.1. 6
That somme men ben to curious . . . . . HF.1. 29
that devocioun Of somme, and contemplacioun,
Causeth . . . . . HF.1. 34
And that hit warneth alle and somme . . . . HF.1. 46
That som man of his pure kynde . . . . . HF.1. 280
That smote somme tyme a toure of powder . . . HF.2. 28 *var*
To do thee som disport and game, . . . . . HF.2. 156
In som recompensacioun . . . . . HF.2. 157

**Some**—*Continued*

Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte, . . . . HF.2. 162
And that some stede ywys . . . . . HF.2. 319 *var*
For hit is white: and somme, parfey . . . . . HF.2. 430
Som good to lernen in this place.' . . . . . HF.2. 580
Thogh som vers faile in a sillable; . . . . . HF.3. 8
And somme crouned were as kynges, . . . . . HF.3. 226
And somme of hem she grauntede sore; . . . . HF.3. 448
And somme she wernede wel and faire; . . . . HF.3. 449
And somme she grauntede the contraire . . . . HF.3. 450
Som newe tydynge for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 796
Som newe thynges, I not what, . . . . . HF.3. 797
That som folk han desired fame . . . . . HF.3. 809
And grene eek, and som weren white, . . . . . HF.3. 847
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here . . . . . HF.3. 908
Some within and some withoute, . . . . . HF.3. 946
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace, . . . . . HF.3. 996
Some to wexe and wane sone, . . . . . HF.3. 1025
That I hadde herd of som contree . . . . . HF.3. 1045
And som sayde, 'I not never what.' . . . . . HF.3. 1058
And al his crafte.' And somme songen clere . . LGW. 139
Sum story of wemen that were goode and trewe; . LGW.G. 272
And some were brend and some were cut the hals, . LGW.G. 292
And some dreynkt, for they woldyn not be fals; . . LGW.G. 293
And for to han with you sum dalyaunce. . . . LGW.G. 332
Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . . LGW. 367
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som shame. . . LGW. 467
Ful streyte, leste they diden somme folye. . . . LGW. 723
By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, . . . LGW. 734
For this is al and somme; it was Venus, . . . . LGW. 998
For which the grettest of his lordes, some, . . . LGW. 1050
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . LGW. 1077
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente . . LGW. 1132
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe? . . LGW. 1261
To senden him into some fer contre, . . . . . LGW. 1418
And prayeth him on hir to have some routhe. . . LGW. 1567
For this is al and some,—thus was she served, . . LGW. 2384
And maken in that londe some chevissaunce, . . LGW. 2434
That to som bettre estat he may atteyne. . . . Fort. 79
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable . . L.St. 1
But if he can, by som collusioun, . . . . . L.St. 11
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 22
that I have seyn there be somme conclusions . . Astr. 1–5
parformen her bihestes; and somme of hem . . . Astr. 1–5
were clepid somme for her propirtees . . . . . Astr. 45–50
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens, . . . Astr. 45–50
somme by othre lordes of Rome. . . . . Astr. 45–50
Cesar and to Cesar Augustus somme were . . . Astr. 50–7
perced with certein holes, somme more and somme lasse, Astr. 50–7
Almycanteras, of whiche somme of hem . . . . Astr. 82–8
semen parfit cercles and somme semen . . . . Astr. 82–8
diverse Astrelabies somme almykanteras . . . . Astr. 82–8
ben divided by oon, and some by two, . . . . Astr. 82–8
and some by thre, after the quantite of . . . . Astr. 82–8
a latitude fro the ecliptik, yit sey somme folke, . . Astr. 165–8
where as somme almykanteras in sondry . . . . Astr. 168–70
Day, that some folke callen the Day . . . . . Astr. 179–85
And understonde wel that som tyme ben . . . . Astr. 188–93
thei lenger by day than by night, and som tyme . Astr. 188–93
ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . Astr. 222–9
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly . . Astr. 229–33
natheles som tyme is everiche of these . . . . Astr. 236–40
In some wynters nyght whan the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
sayn somme auctours; and somme of hem . . . Astr. 365–8
But men may some swevenes sene . . . . . RR. 3
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disese. . . . . RR. 251
Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . . RR. 280
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe . . . . RR. 717
So faire they weren all and some; . . . . . RR. 740
Somme songe songes of Loreyne, . . . . . RR. 766
That he ne shall there sene some thyng . . . . RR. 1607
Of knoppes clos some sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 1675
And some wel beter woxen were; . . . . . RR. 1676
And some ther ben of other moysoun, . . . . RR. 1677
Hopyng to have yit in some tide . . . . . RR. 1977
And if it fall that of hem somme . . . . . RR. 2219
But I have some tokenyng." . . . . . RR. 2439
Som thyng er thou cam away. . . . . RR. 2496
If he were touchid on somme good veyne, . . . RR. 3459
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye. . . . . RR. 3676
Telle you som-thyng of Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4146
Everiche of hem hath somme vice; . . . . . RR. 4261
And somme have also this manere, . . . . . RR. 4828
And yalte [him] into somme covente, . . . . . RR. 4904
In the future somme socour, . . . . . RR. 5015
For somme love leful is and good; . . . . . RR. 5195
To somme mayscndewe biside; . . . . . RR. 5619
Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . . . . RR. 5881
Bi somme general signe nowe, . . . . . RR. 6076
Somme tyme am I hore and olde, . . . . . RR. 6335
For men bihoveth in somme gise . . . . . RR. 6605
But if they have somme pryvelege, . . . . . RR. 6625
Somme of her good in charite. . . . . RR. 6681
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . . RR. 6720
Han of his myscheef somme pitee, . . . . . RR. 6731
We had bene turmented, al and some. . . . . RR. 7092
(Though some of hem bengret and square) . . . RR. 7462
And of tidynges telle him some, . . . . . RR. 7478
Or some man in some maner wise, . . . . . RR. 7654

**Somer**
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Something**
That I shall mete somthyng for to fare . . . . PF. 698
**Something** *see* **Some, Thing**
**Sometime**
Somtyme with the lord of Palatye . . . . . A.Prol. 65
And he hadde been somtyme in chyvachie, . . . A.Prol. 85
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . . . A.Kn. 1668
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . . A.Kn. 3024
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynyble, . . . A.Mil. 3332
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye . . A.Mil. 3383
And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate; . . . A.Co. 4402
'*Parfay*,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekene shal, . . . B.ML. 110
That noght for werk somtyme, but for thentente . B.ML. 930
Somtyme shewen they thyn heriynge. . . . . B.Pri. 1649
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee, . . . B.Pri. 1667
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse . . . . B.Mel. 2131
that somtyme semeth to yow that it is . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
allone, for somtyme bihooveth it . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
appertyneth somtyme to pryde and eek . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, . . . B.NP. 4035
Wher dremes be somtyme,—I sey nat alle,— . . B.NP. 4321
He somtyme was a clerk of Oxenford, . . . . D.WB. 527
Somtyme lyk a man, or lyk an ape; . . . . . D.Fri. 1464
For somtyme we been Goddes instruments, . . . D.Fri. 1483
And somtyme, at oure prayere, han we leve . . . D.Fri. 1489
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1492
And somtyme be we suffred for to seke . . . . D.Fri. 1494
And somtyme be we servant unto man, . . . . D.Fri. 1501
Somtyme we feyne, and somtyme we aryse . . . D.Fri. 1507
Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces, . . . F.Fkl. 955
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1146
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede; . . . F.Fkl. 1147
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . . F.Fkl. 1148
Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1149
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste.' . F.Fkl. 1218
Somtyme his good is drenched in the see, . . . G.CY. 949
And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe.' . . G.CY. 950
tempted somtime and moeved in his flessh to . . I.Pars. 335–40
the see comth somtyme with so greet a . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
so fareth it somtyme of deedly synne, and of . . I.Pars. 365–70
I seye, somtyme it spryngeth of the . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of nature, and somtyme of the . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of fortune, and somtyme of the . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
somtyme we han hem in nature as muche . . . I.Pars. 455–60
he is a ful greet fool, for somtyme is a . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
and somtyme the richesse of a man is . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
cause of his deth; somtyme the delices . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
commendacioun of the peple is somtyme ful fals, . I.Pars. 470–5
been somtyme oonly agayns o special vertu, . . . I.Pars. 485–90
murmuracioun, and somtyme it spryngeth . . . I.Pars. 495–500
of inpacience agayns God, and somtyme . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as . . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
hire synnes. And somtyme grucchyng . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
yeven it swich a name. Somtyme grucchyng comth I.Pars. 505–10
detraccioun, for somtyme detraccion maketh . . I.Pars. 610–5
that ydel wordes been somtyme venial . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
despeir of the mercy of God, that comth somtyme . I.Pars. 690–5
somtyme of to muche drede, ymaginynge . . . I.Pars. 690–5
lond ne catel, but somtyme in science . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
tyme, and somtyme manslaughtre. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
drynkynge, for which somtyme a man . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
comth in thre maneres. Somtyme of . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
body of man; somtyme of infermetee, . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
as phisik maketh mencioun; somtyme for surfeet . I.Pars. 910–5
somtyme of vileyns thoghtes that been . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
to han . . . somtyme temporele thynges, . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Somtyme hir ladies will not on hem rewe; . . . Mars. 203
Somtyme if that Jelosie hit knewe, . . . . . Mars. 204
Somtyme envyous folke with tunges horwe . . . Mars. 206
This man that sumtyme was fre [*and* passim *in* Bo., *for* whilom, *in MS Add. 10340*] . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40 *var*
hym-self resceyveth somtyme prys and . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
somtyme we seen the contrarye, as thus: . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
foolis that somtyme reenden grete thinges oughten . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
For certes, that adversite cometh somtyme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
to schrewes and somtyme that that they desiren, . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
thilke porche broughte somtyme olde . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
ryght as we ben wont somtyme . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
somtyme it hevyth up the heved (that is . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
knowe som-tyme o thing, and somtyme the contrarie?) Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
that other suffren thynke how somtyme that ye . . TC.1. 26 *var*
Eek somtime it is craft to seme flee . . . . . TC.1. 747
Ye wolden frendly somtime on me see; . . . . TC.3. 130
But him bihoveth somtime han a peyne, . . . . TC.4. 1305
'And thenketh wel, that somtime it is wit . . . TC.4. 1611
And somtyme saw I ther, at ones . . . . . HF.3. 998
But prevely somtyme yit they mette . . . . . LGW. 733
And yeve hir leve sometyme for to pleye, . . . . LGW. 2300
**Sometime**—*Continued*
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme . . . Astr. 312–6
by northe the est and somtyme by south . . . . Astr. 312–6
Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se, . . . . . RR. 404
That Narcisus somtyme hym beere. . . . . RR. 1525
Hopyng in herte that sumtyme ye . . . . . RR. 1958
That was somtyme, for mysseiyng, . . . . . RR. 2207
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght . . . RR. 2569
Somtyme a wommans cloth take I, . . . . . RR. 6345
Somtyme I am religious, . . . . . RR. 6347
Somtyme am I Prioresse, . . . . . RR. 6349
Somtyme in Parys the citee. . . . . RR. 6554
Blynne somtyme in Goddis servise . . . . . RR. 6606
I am somtyme messager . . . . . RR. 6975
But pale of face somtyme was she; . . . . . RR. 7388
**Sometime** *see* **Some, Time**
**Somewhat**
Somwhat he lipsed for his wantownesse, . . . . A.Prol. 264
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.' . . . A.Mil. 3119
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . . A.Rv. 4203
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.' . . . B.Sh. 1177
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . B.Th. 1895
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste, . . . B.Mel. 2124
As thus, though that I telle somwhat moore . . . B.Mel. 2145
good that hym ne wanteth somwhat of . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
Hath herd somwhat or al of his fortune. . . . . B.Mk. 3823
I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles, . . . B.NP. 3983
Sir, sey somwhat of huntyng, I yow preye.' . . . B.NP. 3995
Whan that they coomen somwhat out of towne . . D.Fri. 1571
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somwhat shal I yeve . . . D.Sum. 2129
For yet alwey the peple somwhat dredde . . . . E.Cl. 181
Somwhat this lord hath routhe in his manere, . . E.Cl. 579
Upon the soule somwhat moste I thynke. . . . E.Mch. 1402
And sey somwhat of love; for certes ye . . . . F.Sq. 2
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye . . . F.Fkl. 944
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe, . . G.CY. 619
And somwhat helpe I yet to his wirkyng,— . . . G.CY. 622
'*Pardee!*' quod oon, 'somwhat of oure metal . . . G.CY. 942
Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.' . . . G.CY. 954
Somwhat to quyte with youre kyndenesse . . . G.CY. 1055
Or somwhat elles, was nat worth a flye,— . . . G.CY. 1150
no good werk be lost, for in somwhat it shal availle. . I.Pars. 245–50
spoken somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen . I.Pars. 870–5
Apeseth somwhat of your sorwes smerte, . . . . Mars. 10
Shulde have hir rest in somwhat, as by kynde, . . Comp.L. 2
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne . . . . Anel. 155
'I have somwhat avaunced and . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that the lakkide somwhat that thow . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
somwhat of good anexid to hir wrecchidnesse, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
torment, than han they somwhat more of yvel . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
fortune of peple I se somwhat of good . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
and somwhat of yvel. For no wise man . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
'thowh that men wenen that ther be somwhat foolisshe and confus, . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
enforcen me to schewe somwhat of it. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
divers somwhat fro the path of my . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
nedes somwhat he knoweth of it, or elles . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
But to thyn help yit somwhat can I seye. . . . . TC.1. 672
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost.' . . . TC.1. 721
That she wex somwhat able to converte. . . . . TC.2. 903
And for-thy, werk somwhat as I shal seye, . . . TC.2. 993
And we shal speke of thee somwhat, I trowe, . . TC.2. 1021
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!' . TC.2. 1309
That she him wrot; for somwhat he beheld . . . TC.2. 1325
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde; . . TC.2. 1344
But whan his shame gan somwhat to passe, . . . TC.3. 89
For, sithen ye han herd me somwhat seye, . . . TC.3. 111
That in his thought he n'as somwhat disesed, . . TC.3. 443
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . . TC.4. 255
Yit shal I somwhat more unto him seye!' . . . TC.4. 525
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might, . . TC.4. 619
He somwhat hath fro weping him withdrawe; . . TC.4. 886
Hath somwhat in her hertes privete, . . . . . TC.4. 1111
And that somwhat to weyken gan the peyne . . TC.4. 1144
And doth somwhat as that I shal you seye, . . . TC.4. 1502
If that I may, for somwhat shal I seye; . . . . TC.5. 95
Somwhat his woful herte for to lighte; . . . . TC.5. 634
Yit somwhat trusting on her hestes olde; . . . . TC.5. 1208
And somwhat dounward gan hit lighte. . . . . HF.1. 508
Yit make hit sumwhat agreable, . . . . . HF.3. 908
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here . . . . . HF.3. 975
But gan somwhat for to eche . . . . . LGW. 71
To forthren me somwhat in my labour, . . . . LGW. 411
Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat tretable! . . LGW. 1075
And for he was a straunger, somwhat she lyked him . LGW. 1075
And have me somwhat in your souvenaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 13
Yit somwhat lakken hym wolde she; . . . . . RR. 284
**Somewhat** *see* **Some**
**Somewhere**
And shopen for to pleyen somwher elles. . . . . F.Fkl. 897
**Somn-** *see* **Summon-**
**Somnolence**
Thanne cometh sompnolence, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
**Somonaunce**
'I have,' quod he, 'of somonaunce a bille; . . . . . D.Fri. 1586
**Sompn-** *see* **Summon-**
**Son**
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier, . . . . A.Prol. 79

**Son**—*Continued*

For he was Epicurus owene sone, . . . . . A.Prol. 336
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido, . . . . . A.Kn. 1963
Hir sone is eek a sterre, as men may see. . . . . A.Kn. 2061
He is a kynges brother sone, *pardee*, . . . . . A.Kn. 3084
How that my sone in point is for to lete . . . . B.ML. 331
She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . B.ML. 385
She wolde noght hir sone had do so. . . . . B.ML. 698
If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng, . . . B.ML. 738
Hire, and hir yonge sone, and al hir geere . . . B.ML. 800
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
He yaf hire, and hir yonge sone also; . . . . . B.ML. 975
Custances sone wente in his compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 1008
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face; . . . . B.ML. 1063
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote. . . . B.Pri. 1656
To gyden us unto thy Sone so deere. . . . . B.Pri. 1670
Among thise children was a wydwes sone, . . . B.Pri. 1692
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught . . B.Pri. 1699
That in that place after hir sone she cryde, . . . B.Pri. 1795
confort, as taughte Thobie his sone: . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
chirche, to thy sone, to thy wyf, to . . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
His sone, which that highte Balthasar, . . . . B.Mk. 3373
'Eek thou that art his sone art proud also, . . . B.Mk. 3413
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye, . . B.Mk. 3593
For he thy nevew was, and sone-in-lawe, . . . B.Mk. 3594
His yonge sone, that thre yeer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621
Philippes sone of Macidoyne he was, . . . . . B.Mk. 3846
That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng . . . B.NP. 4301
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok . . . . B.NP. 4504
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye; . . . . . D.WB. 1151
Be war, my sone, and herkne paciently, . . . . D.Sum. 1996
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064
His sone was slayn, ther is namoore to seye. . . . D.Sum. 2073
To take me as for thy sone-in-lawe.' . . . . . E.Cl. 315
And namely sith my sone y-boren is, . . . . . E.Cl. 626
Though that my doughter and my sone be slayn . . E.Cl. 648
Hath hent hire sone that ful was of beautee. . . . E.Cl. 676
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . E.Cl. 679
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave, . . . . E.Cl. 681
His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . . . E.Cl. 1135
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo. . . . . F.Sq. 31
The kynges sone, of whiche I yow tolde; . . . . F.Sq. 657
I have a sone, and, by the Trinitee! . . . . . F.Fkl. 682
I have my sone snybbed and yet shal, . . . . F.Fkl. 688
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . G.SN. 36
His sone in blood and fleesh to clothe and wynde. . G.SN. 42
And though that I, unworthy sone of Eve, . . . G.SN. 62
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace; . . G.SN. 325
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght, . . . G.SN. 326
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone, . . . . G.SN. 330
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde . . G.SN. 345
'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference . . . . G.SN. 417
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . H.Mcp. 318
My sone, keepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend; . H.Mcp. 319
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse; . . . H.Mcp. 321
My sone, God of his endelees goodnesse . . . . H.Mcp. 322
My sone, ful ofte for to muche speche . . . . H.Mcp. 325
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreyne . . . . H.Mcp. 329
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere, . . . H.Mcp. 332
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . H.Mcp. 335
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so . . . . . H.Mcp. 341
My sone, spek nat, but with thyn heed thou bekke; H.Mcp. 346
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyd, . . . H.Mcp. 351
My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe . . . H.Mcp. 359
that for his synnes Goddes sone of hevene . . . I.Pars. 280–5
whilom was sone of ire to be sone of grace, . . . I.Pars. 310–5
Goddes sone of hevene and of his harneys . . . I.Pars. 435–40
my deere sone, and correcte me for myn . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
hadde lost his sone, whan his sone with . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
chirche the develes owene sone. . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
As coude Lamekes sone, Tubal, . . . . . BD. 1161
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene bee? . . . . ABC. 125
Xristus, thi sone, that in this world alighte . . . ABC. 161
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye. . . . ABC. 172
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngale, . . . PF. 351
And seyde, 'My sone, the choys is to thee falle. . . PF. 406
Gaius Cesar, Germaynes sone, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
trespas of his sone or of his doughter. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90

That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye, . . . TC.1. 2
Though he a worthy kinges sone were, . . . . TC.1. 226
As of this kinges sone of which I tolde, . . . . TC.1. 261
Thorugh Edippus his sone, and al that dede; . . . TC.2. 102
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . . . TC.2. 165
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . . . TC.2. 316
'Ek wel wot I my kinges sone is he, . . . . . TC.2. 708
'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis, . . . . . TC.3. 170
Criseyde and eek this kinges sone of Troye. . . . TC.3. 1715
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . TC.3. 1808
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene . . . . . TC.5. 12
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede, . . . . TC.5. 88
The sonnes sone Pheton be on-live, . . . . . TC.5. 664
Tydeus sone, that doun descended is . . . . . TC.5. 1514
'Cupides sone, ensaumple of godlihede, . . . . TC.5. 1590
Criseyde lov'th the sone of Tydeus, . . . . . TC.5. 1746
Hir blynde sone, and Vulcano, . . . . . HF.1. 138
And Polites, his sone, certayne, . . . . . HF.1. 160
And bad hir sone Eneas flee: . . . . . HF.1. 165
And hir yonge sone Iulo . . . . . HF.1. 177

**Son**—*Continued*

And for to kepe hir sone him preyde. . . . . HF.1. 192
Sith that he hir sone was. . . . . HF.1. 218
Whan the sonnes sone, the rede, . . . . . HF.2. 433
And sooth to seyn, that o man had a sone, . . . LGW. 715
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fledde, . LGW. 942
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises'? . . . . LGW. 1086
After his sone, and after ryche thynges, . . . . LGW. 1130
And bad his sone how that he sholde make . . . LGW. 1134
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius. . . . . LGW. 1138
Tarquinius, this prowde kynges sone, . . . . LGW. 1745
'I am the kynges sone, Tarquinius,' . . . . . LGW. 1789
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus. . . . . LGW. 1896
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . LGW. 1934
To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte, . . . LGW. 1939
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus, . . . . . LGW. 1945
That art a kynges sone, and dampned thus! . . . LGW. 1953
A kynges sone to be in swiche prisoun, . . . . LGW. 1975
This woful lordes sone may ye not here, . . . . LGW. 1979
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he. . . . . LGW. 2023
I am a kynges sone and eke a knyght, . . . . . LGW. 2055
'A kynges sone, and eke a knyght,' quod she, . . LGW. 2080
That ye unto your sone, as trewely, . . . . . LGW. 2099
And saved fro his deth a kynges sone, . . . . LGW. 2130
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere, . . LGW. 2296
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . . LGW. 2448
That many a sone hath of his body wonne, . . . LGW. 2564
Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel . . . . Astr. 1–5
yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles . . . Astr. 5–11
The lordis sone of Wyndesore. . . . . RR. 1250
For Venus sone, daun Cupido, . . . . . RR. 1616
Sone he was to Curtesie. . . . . RR. 2985
But, sone, I trowe that shall not be.' . . . . . RR. 4580

**Sonde**

And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde, . . . . B.ML. 388
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde; . . B.ML. 523
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore, . . . B.ML. 760
She seyde, 'Lord, ay welcome be thy sonde; . . B.ML. 826
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . B.ML. 902
Whan that she wiste wherfore was that sonde; . . B.ML. 1049
Ye have ynough, pardee, of Goddes sonde; . . . B.Sh. 1409
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente. . . . G.SN. 525
peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of God, . . . I.Pars. 625–30
That every word or look, or sonde or chere . . . TC.3. 492
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde. . . . . TC.5. 1372

**Song**

For wel he wiste, whan that song was songe, . . . A.Prol. 711
If even-song and morwe-song accorde, . . . . . A.Prol. 830
And if he herde song or instrument . . . . . A.Kn. 1367
Saleuth in hir song the morwe gray, . . . . . A.Kn. 1492
But of hir song it was as loude and yerne . . . A.Mil. 3257
Herdistow ever alyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170
Gydeth my song that I shal of yow seye.' . . . B.Pri. 1677
Texpounden hym this song in his langage, . . . B.Pri. 1716
Or telle him why this song was in usage; . . . B.Pri. 1717
Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye . B.Pri. 1721
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.' . . . B.Pri. 1726
'And is this song maked in reverence . . . . . B.Pri. 1727
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe, . . B.Pri. 1774
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway; . . . . B.Pri. 1812
That hym in song or wisedom myghte passe. . . . B.NP. 4501
*Te deum* was oure song and no thyng elles; . . . D.Sum. 1866
Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene; . . . . E.Cl. 1174
Herkneth my song that seith in this manere. . . . E.Cl. 1176
Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente. . . . F.Sq. 400
'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow?. H.Mcp. 244
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?' . . H.Mcp. 247
For al thy song and al thy mynstralcye, . . . . H.Mcp. 251
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon, . . . H.Mcp. 295
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song, . H.Mcp. 305
dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song, . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
a sory song we myghten alle synge. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
and many a song and . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Through noyse and swetnesse of her song. . . . BD. 297
He sayde a lay, a maner song, . . . . . BD. 471
Withoute note, withoute song; . . . . . BD. 472
My song is turned to pleynyng, . . . . . BD. 598 *em*
That fond out first the art of songe;— . . . . BD. 1162
My firste song. Upon a daye . . . . . BD. 1181
Be present, and my song contynue and gye. . . . Anel. 6
I fare as doth the songe of *Chauntepleure;* . . . Anel. 320
Acordant to the foules songe on-lofte. . . . . PF. 203
And with the showtyng whan the song was do . . PF. 693
By this sche hadde ended hir song, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
by subtil soong, with slakke and delytable sown of . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
his song), and hadde maked that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
was plesed by his song; so, whanne the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
abasschid for the newe song. And the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
of Tycius, is so fulfild of his song that it . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
his faire song and his ditee. But we wolen . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
abydest som swetnesse of songe. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50

And on a song anon right to beginne, . . . . TC.1. 389
And of his song, not only the sentence . . . . TC.1. 393
Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . . TC.1. 397

**Song**—*Continued*

Gan on a Troian songe to singen cleere . . . . TC.2. 825 *var*
And of her song right with that word she stente; . TC.2. 876
'Who made this song now with so good entente?' . TC.2. 878
'For-sothe so it semeth by her song!' . . . . . TC.2. 883
Thorugh you have I seid fully in my song . . . TC.3. 1814
And can to foles so her song entune . . . . . TC.4. 4
For which his song ful ofte is 'weylawey!' . . . TC.4. 1166
Deliten in hir song in leves grene, . . . . . TC.4. 1433
And make a song of wordes but a fewe, . . . . TC.5. 633
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone . . . TC.5. 645
My song, in pleynte of myn adversite: . . . . TC.5. 1375
To synge of hym, and in hir songe dispise . . . LGW. 135
This was hir songe, 'The foweler we deffye, . . . LGW. 138
This song to herken I dede al myn entent, . . . LGW.G. 139
This songe in preysyng of this lady fre. . . . . LGW. 248
That thou forgate hire in thy songe to sette, . . . LGW. 540
Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse, . . . LGW. 1101
This revel, ful of songe, and ful of daunce, . . . LGW. 2255
To chambre is broght with revel and with songe. . LGW. 2674
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende, . . . Purse. 24
My lif'; that song may have confusioun! . . . . Comp.A. 25
This woful song and this compleynt I make, . . . Comp.A. 88
The byrdes that han lefte her song . . . . . RR. 71
Her blesful swete song pitous. . . . . RR. 89
The song of briddes forto here, . . . . . RR. 101
The smale foules song harknyng, . . . . . RR. 106
Of briddes songe and braunches grene; . . . . RR. 493
Of swete and pitous songe thei made; . . . . . RR. 497
That in her swete song deliten. . . . . RR. 659
And eke to sormounte in hir songe . . . . . RR. 667
They songe her songe as faire and wele . . . . RR. 671
Sich swete song was hem amonge, . . . . . RR. 677
That me thought it no briddis songe, . . . . . RR. 678
Song of mermaydens of the see, . . . . . RR. 680
But of song sotil and wys. . . . . RR. 688
And certis, whan I herde her songe, . . . . . RR. 689
Couthe make in song sich refreynynge. . . . . RR. 749
Which of hir love made a songe, . . . . . RR. 2841

**Song(e)** *see* **Evensong, Sang**

**Songs**

He koude songes make and wel endite, . . . . A.Prol. 95
And pleyen songes on a small rubible; . . . . A.Mil. 3331
And of the songes that the Muses songe,— . . . E.Mch. 1735
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye . . . F.Fkl. 944
Songes, compleintes, roundels, virelayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 948
To make songes, as I best coude; . . . . . BD. 1156
And made songes thus a greet del, . . . . . BD. 1158
make so wel Songes, ne knowe the art al . . . . BD. 1160
Algates, songes thus I made . . . . . BD. 1170
makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
entrayles of his breest, ne the songes that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
his blaundysschinge songes by resounynge . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
For-which him liked in his songes shewe . . . . TC.5. 631
To make bookes, songes, or dytees, . . . . . HF.2. 114
Of songes ful of armonye, . . . . . HF.3. 306
That ye han in your fresshe songes sayede, . . . LGW. 79
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make, . . . LGW. 1273
Of songes amorouse of mariage, . . . . . LGW. 2616
Whan I her blisful songes herde, . . . . . RR. 500
Somme songe songes of Loreyne, . . . . . RR. 766
Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make, . . RR. 2326

**Sons**

Espied hath hir sones pleyn entente, . . . . . B.ML. 324
Two sones by this Onedake hadde she, . . . . . B.Mk. 3485
In kynges habit wente hir sones two, . . . . . B.Mk. 3533
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . . . . F.Sq. 29
deedly hate. The sones and the doghtren . . . I.Pars. 200–5
we alle born sones of wratthe and of . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
been the sones of Helie, as sheweth in . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
sones of Belial, that is the devel. . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
masculyn children (that is to seyn, thy sones)? . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
seye thi two sones maked conseileris, and . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
bytwixen thi two sones conseylers, in the place that Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
schal I seyn eek of thi two sones conseylours, . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sones tweye, . . TC.2. 170
With his slepy thousand sones, . . . . . HF.1. 75
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,— . . . . LGW. 1901
Among his sones alle there was oon, . . . . . LGW. 2566

**Soon**

Of Theseus, and ful soone he hem sente . . . . A.Kn. 1022
For he was wys and koude soone espye . . . . A.Kn. 1420
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1467
For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1761
Wexynge it was, and sholde wanye soone. . . . A.Kn. 2078
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone. . A.Kn. 2270
That he ful soone hath plesed every part. . . . A.Kn. 2446
The peple preesseth thiderward ful soone . . . . A.Kn. 2530
And, by myn heed, thow shalt been esed soone.' . A.Kn. 2670
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . . A.Mil. 3150
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . . A.Mil. 3446
And I wol brynge it thee agayn ful soone.' . . . A.Mil. 3778
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet, . . . A.Rv. 4214
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . . A.Rv. 4292
The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . . . B.ML. 407
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . B.ML. 603
Which to the messager was take soone, . . . . . B.ML. 769

**Soon**—*Continued*

Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this . . . B.ML. 876
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone, . . . . B.ML. 900
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone. . . . B.ML. 910
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . . . B.Sh. 1395
And come agayn as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1430
And I shal paye as soone as ever I may; . . . . B.Sh. 1607
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . . B.Pri. 1702
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght, . . . B.Pri. 1778
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
that soone deemeth, soone shal repente"; . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
that soone understondeth a matiere and . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
this, that "he that soone deemeth, soone repenteth." B.Mel. 2325–30
litel while endure, and soone passed been and goone, B.Mel. 2695–700
man soone and lightly gooth and passeth . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
and happeth outher while that as soone is . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
is soone goon and passed whan it is nat . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
But soone shal he wepe many a teere, . . . . B.Mk. 3251
And also soone as that she myghte espye . . . . B.Mk. 3473
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede; . . . B.Mk. 3476
But of his purpos he was let ful soone. . . . . B.Mk. 3788
For on the morwe, as soone as it was day, . . . B.NP. 4215
As soone as day he wente out of the toun." . . . B.NP. 4221
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . B.NP. 4396
To soone rype and boold, as men may se, . . . C.Doc. 68
For al to soone may she lerne loore . . . . . C.Doc. 70
And so bifel soone after, on a day, . . . . . C.Doc. 160
He noot how soone that he shal been afered; . . . C.Doc. 284
For which, as soone as it myghte be, . . . . . C.Pard. 609
And al so soone as that he was gon, . . . . . C.Pard. 806
God sende hem soone verray pestilence! . . . . D.WB. 1264
Soone after that ye wente out of this toun.' . . . D.Sum. 1853
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!' . . . D.Sum. 2193
To wedde me as soone as ever I may. . . . . E.Cl. 151
Of his spousaille, as soone as ever he may; . . . E.Cl. 180
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may; . . . E.Cl. 277
To doon at hoom as soone as it may be . . . . E.Cl. 284
Soone after this, a furlong wey or two, . . . . E.Cl. 516
And voyden hire as soone as ever he myghte. . . E.Cl. 910
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone, . . . . E.Mch. 1617
Soone after that, this hastif Januarie . . . . . E.Mch. 1805
'For Goddes love, as soone as it may be, . . . E.Mch. 1814
But after mete, as soone as ever I may, . . . . E.Mch. 1913
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . E.Mch. 1986
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone, . . F.Sq. 276
Bitwixe yow and me, and that ful soone. . . . F.Sq. 333
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . . . F.Sq. 364
And maken of hir walkyng soone an ende. . . . F.Sq. 408
'That pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . F.Sq. 479
And thow, Valerian, for thow so soone Assentedest G.SN. 232
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone. . . . . G.SN. 357
Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. . . . . G.CY. 933
And that ful soone I wol it verifie . . . . . G.CY. 1068
But soone I shal amenden it,' quod he. . . . . G.CY. 1183
Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the chanoun soone, . G.CY. 1289
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why; . . . H.Mcp. 285
Upon this word we han assented soone, . . . . I.Pars. 61
so soone have noted and spoken of the . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
slombry, and soone wol be wrooth, and . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
soone is enclyned to hate and to envye. . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
so soone for to have remissioun ne mercy. . . . I.Pars. 990–5
So hit befill, thereafter soone . . . . . BD. 66
to se Soone, or wite wher-so he be, . . . . . BD. 112
That made hir to slepe sone; . . . . . BD. 130
Took up the dreynte body sone . . . . . BD. 195
If he kan make me sleepe sone, . . . . . BD. 263
Is she, for she wol sone wrien. . . . . BD. 626
Be our Lorde! hit is to deye soone, . . . . . BD. 689
And I wol telle sone why so. . . . . BD. 815
Had espyed me thus sone, . . . . . BD. 835
That she ful sone, in my thoght, . . . . . BD. 836
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseyl fynde, . . . PF. 522
And myn entent I wol yow seyn right sone.' . . . PF. 644
swyftli and sone); but this is a thyng . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
sone ther after he most yyve hise handes . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
in which places thei mowen nat sone deye . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
but natheles they retorne sone . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
gretly that schrewes losten sone thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
it myghte sone ben ended, and that thou . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
folwen hem. And sone aftir the . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
So graunte hem soone out of this world to pace, . TC.1. 41
To scornen Love, which that so soone can . . . TC.1. 234
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone. . . . TC.1. 525
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . . TC.1. 553
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye; . . . . . TC.1. 728
To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . . TC.2. 75
'What aileth you to be thus wery sone, . . . . TC.2. 211
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.'— . . . . TC.2. 446
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe, . . . . . TC.2. 512
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte. . . . TC.2. 914
And why for speche?—And it were ek too sone . . TC.2. 1291
And seyde, 'Who is in his bed so sone . . . . TC.2. 1310
Sone after that, doun in thy bed thee leye, . . . TC.2. 1517
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live! . TC.2. 1608
Whan it was seid, sone after in a while, . . . . TC.2. 1683
Quod Troilus, 'As sone as I may gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1684

**Soon**—*Continued*

Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . . TC.3. 109
Now recche I nevere how sone that I deye.' . . TC.3. 112
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!' . . . . TC.3. 343
Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone . . . TC.3. 549
Soone after this to hym she gan to rowne . . . TC.3. 568 *var*
And that I rede us sone to beginne! . . . . . TC.3. 658
Ther n'is no more; but her-after sone, . . . . TC.3. 673
For sone hope I we shul ben alle merie!'— . . . TC.3. 952
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette . . . . TC.3. 953
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!'— . . TC.3. 966
Ther Jove him sone out of your herte arase! . . TC.3. 1015
And of his swough sone after that adawe, . . . TC.3. 1120
Sone after this, though it no nede were, . . . . TC.3. 1142
Sone after this they spake of sondry thinges . . TC.3. 1366
And suffrest her so sone up fro thee rise, . . . TC.3. 1467
To torne ayein sone after that ye go, . . . . . TC.3. 1516
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!'— . . TC.3. 1526
Retorned to his real paleys sone, . . . . . TC.3. 1534
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde, . . . TC.3. 1667
That maketh it so sone day to be; . . . . . TC.3. 1706
But nedes day departe hem moste sone; . . . . TC.3. 1709
In consistorie among the Grekes sone . . . . TC.4. 65
I may her have right sone douteles. . . . . TC.4. 102
And of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde . . . TC.4. 135
Priam, the king, ful sone in general . . . . . TC.4. 142
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face . . . TC.4. 150
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle, . . . TC.4. 181
Thou shalt ful sone aparceive and wel here . . . TC.4. 656
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye." . . . . TC.4. 770
I sone shal be yolden, as I wene! . . . . . TC.4. 793
Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . . . TC.4. 935
To don him sone out of this world to pace; . . . TC.4. 951
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone, . . . TC.4. 1081
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone. . . TC.4. 1127
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!" . . . TC.4. 1176
It were al time sone to biginne. . . . . TC.4. 1260
But that we shape us sone for to mete! . . . . TC.4. 1273
To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . . . TC.4. 1276
And, but I make him sone to converte, . . . . TC.4. 1412
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone: . . . TC.5. 69
So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene, . . . . TC.5. 104
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone . . . . . TC.5. 278
And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette. . . . TC.5. 294
Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right sone: . TC.5. 391
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . . . TC.5. 422
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve . . . . TC.5. 481
She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte. . . TC.5. 511
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere, . . . . TC.5. 519
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone. . . . TC.5. 595
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone . . . TC.5. 645
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone. . . . TC.5. 847
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone! . . . TC.5. 902
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care! . . . . TC.5. 958
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone, . . . TC.5. 1091
But for to shape him sone for to dye. . . . . TC.5. 1211
For-which, bicause he wolde sone dye, . . . . TC.5. 1215
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see . . . . . TC.5. 1299
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone . . TC.5. 1308
And grante it that ye sone upon me rewe . . . TC.5. 1364
That al-so sone as that she mighte, y-wis, . . . TC.5. 1425
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende . . . TC.5. 1667
I recche not how sone be the day! . . . . . TC.5. 1719
Delivere her sone! I can no more seye!'— . . . TC.5. 1743
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire! . . TC.5. 1841
And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . . . . HF.1. 114
That lovede al to sone a gest; . . . . . HF.1. 288
That smyteth sone a tour to poudre, . . . . . HF.2. 28
But thus sone in a while he . . . . . HF.2. 396
But thus sone in a while she . . . . . HF.3. 282
Pore and riche. And also sone . . . . . HF.3. 442
And somme of hem she grauntede sone, . . . . HF.3. 448
And seyde, 'Lady, graunte us sone . . . . . HF.3. 683
And nat so sone departed nas . . . . . HF.3. 978
Some to wexe and wane sone, . . . . . HF.3. 1025
As sone as evere the sonne gynneth weste, . . . LGW. 61
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte: . . . . LGW. 503
My destany is soone for to sayle, . . . . . LGW. 1299
To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . . LGW. 1321
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght . . . LGW. 1637
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone. . . . . LGW. 1973
And hye upon a rokke she wente sone, . . . . LGW. 2195
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone. . . . . LGW. 2341
And what I meene, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone, . LGW. 2639
Of yonge folke, I wente soone . . . . . RR. 23
That also soone as it was nyght, . . . . . RR. 1122
Make hym full soone hir freend to be, . . . . RR. 1167
And he full soone sette an-ende, . . . . . RR. 1335
Ben soone caught heere and awayted; . . . . . RR. 1611
If it be lent, than aftir soone . . . . . RR. 2377
Than, soone after al thy payne, . . . . . RR. 2411
Right so is al his woo full soone . . . . . RR. 2928
Aftir the calme, the trouble soone . . . . . RR. 3777
Over soone she was agoo. . . . . RR. 3842
And stoppe sone, and delyverly, . . . . . RR. 4022
The hope that he hadde to soone. . . . . RR. 4340
"A fooles belle is soone runge." . . . . . RR. 5266
For it shal chaungen wonder soone, . . . . . RR. 5333
As soone as poverte gynneth take, . . . . . RR. 5351
It myghte soone assoiled be. . . . . RR. 6557

**Soon**—*Continued*

As soone as ye have told me it. . . . . RR. 6984
He shulde soone delyvered be. . . . . RR. 7074
That trouble is and chaungith soone, . . . . . RR. 7116
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo. . . . . RR. 7158
Full soone were the Rose hent, . . . . . RR. 7642
He myght it sone wite and see. . . . . RR. 7659

**Soon** *see* **Eftsoon, Eftsoons**

**Sooner**

is, the moore brotil and the sonner broken . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
'So schollen thei,' quod sche, 'sonnere . . . than thou woldest, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
than thou woldest, or sonnere than they . . . wene. Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
God wot that wel the soner spedde he! . . . . TC.2. 686
For he may sonner have gladnesse; . . . . . RR. 969
But I the sonner may hym see. . . . . RR. 4492
The sonner that [the] deth hym slo, . . . . . RR. 5643
To paradys the sonner go . . . . . RR. 5644

**Soonest**

Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!' . . . B.Mk. 3716

**Soons**

And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 808
And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee, . . . D.Sum. 1992
wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
him yet eft sones examine and rollen his . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
Is now about eft-sones for to plete, . . . . . TC.2. 1468
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
the pool. Take than efte sonys the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
efte sonys wayte where thin almury touchith . . Astr. 286–9
the est orisonte, and wayte efte sonys . . . . Astr. 289–94
And take than eft sones the altitude of the . . . Astr. 330–7

**Soons** *see* **Eftsoons**

**Soot(e)**

Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . . A.Prol. 1
savour that is soote, right so the conseil of trewe . B.Mel. 2345–50
Arrayed after the lusty sesoun soote . . . . . F.Sq. 389
The soote savour, lilie was his name; . . . . . G.SN. 91
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me; . . . . . G.SN. 229
Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . . . G.SN. 247
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
To whom this tale sucre be or soot, . . . . . TC.3. 1194
Upon the softe and sote grene gras . . . . . LGW.G. 225
Thencence out of the fire reketh sote, . . . . . LGW. 2612
Sprunge up the sote grene gras . . . . . RR. 1425
Unlefull lust, though it be sote, . . . . . RR. 4880

**Soot(e)** *see* **Sweet, Swote**

**Sooth**

For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle . . . A.Prol. 283
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . A.Prol. 845
'Cosyn, for sothe of this opinioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1093
His martirdom? for sothe it am nat I; . . . . A.Kn. 1460
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres, . . . A.Kn. 1521
Ful sooth is seyd that love ne lordshipe . . . . A.Kn. 1625
As sooth is seyd, elde hath greet avantage; . . . A.Kn. 2447
From which it is dirryved, sooth to telle? . . . A.Kn. 3038
But, sooth to seyn, he was somdel squaymous . . A.Mil. 3337
Ful sooth is this proverbe, it is no lye, . . . . A.Mil. 3391
But wyl ne shal nat faillen, that is sooth; . . . A.Rv. 3887
And this is verray sooth that I yow telle. . . . A.Rv. 3924
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . A.Rv. 3939
And therfore this proverbe is seyd ful sooth, . . . A.Rv. 4319
A man may seye ful sooth in game and pley.' . . . A.Co. 4355
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey! . . A.Co. 4356
But "sooth pley quaad pley," as the Flemyng seith; A.Co. 4357
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe; . . . B.ML. 169
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentee, . . . B.ML. 443
Sooth is that thurgh wommanes eggement . . . B.ML. 842
But sooth is this, that at his moodres heeste . . . B.ML. 1013
But finally, whan that the sothe is wist, . . . . B.ML. 1072
For sothe, as I yow telle may, . . . . . B.Th. 1939
But nathelees hir sentence is al sooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2136
For sothe it aperteneth nat to a wys man . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
thy wordes,' quod he, 'been sothe, and . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
'that the commune proverbe is sooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
word of Salomon is sooth. He seith that wordes . B.Mel. 2300–5
seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
fightyng, certes ye seye sooth, whan the . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
hem mercy? For sothe that were . . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Melibee, 'and sooth it is, that ye, . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seye!' . . B.Mk. 3154
This proverbe is ful sooth and ful commune. . . . B.Mk. 3436
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . B.NP. 3971
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to sayn." . . B.NP. 4211
I shal seye sooth to yow, Gold help me so!' . . . B.NP. 4615
The sentence of it sooth is, out of doute,— . . . C.Doc. 157
That sooth is that my bille wol expresse.' . . . C.Doc. 170
Though he the soothe of hir defaute wiste,— . . . C.Pard. 370
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . C.Pard. 636
'The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this year . C.Pard. 686
For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al. . . . D.WB. 46
I shal seye sooth, of housbondes that I hadde, . . D.WB. 195
Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth.' . . . D.WB. 450
And I was fourty, if I shal seye sooth; . . . . D.WB. 601
Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Seint Thomas! . . D.WB. 666
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . . D.WB. 931

That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . . . D.WB. 941
For sothe, I take al that men wol me yeve, . . . D.Fri. 1430
Ire is in sooth executour of pryde. . . . . D.Sum. 2010
But sooth is seyd, algate I fynde it trewe, . . . E.Cl. 855
I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . . . E.Mch 1230
And certeinly, as sooth as God is kyng, . . . . E.Mch. 1267
But sooth is this, how that this fresshe May . . . E.Mch. 1977
His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye, . . . . E.Mch. 2082
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . E.Mch. 2125
For sothe I wol no lenger yow contrarie.' . . . E.Mch. 2319
And from a sooth ever wol they weyve. . . . . E.Mch. 2424
Sooth of his word, benigne and honurable, . . . F.Sq. 21
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . F.Sq. 166
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day, . . . F.Sq. 536
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn, . . . . . F.Sq. 590
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal. . . . . F.Fkl. 770
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal, . . . . F.Fkl. 935
And if thou love another man, for sothe, . . . . G.SN. 167
Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille, . . . G.SN. 386
Ye make us gilty, and it is nat sooth; . . . . G.SN. 451
And if thou drede nat a sooth to heere, . . . . G.SN. 477
So faren we, if I shal seye the sothe.' . . . . . G.CY. 662
Ful sooth it is that swiche profred servyse . . . G.CY. 1066
Supposynge noght but treuthe, sooth to seyn, . . G.CY. 1285
Save oonly, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 143
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey! . . . . I.Pars. 23
it is sooth that God and resoun and . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
for sothe, God woot that what day that . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
But for sothe the peyne dwelleth . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
For sooth is that if a man yeve his love, the . . . I.Pars. 365–70
shalt swere sooth; for every lesynge is . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
'thow seyst sooth; have thow the yerde, . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
Sooth is that the condicioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
And forther-over, sooth is, that hooly . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
telle why The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse, . . BD. 35
And sooth to seyn my chambre was . . . . . BD. 321
That, sooth to saye, he saw me nought; . . . . BD. 460
But at the last, to sayn right sooth, . . . . . BD. 513
I herde thee not, to seyn the sooth, . . . . . BD. 519
Soth to seyen, I sawgh oon . . . . . BD. 817
And it was sooth, for everydel . . . . . BD. 845
Soth to seyn, it was not rede, . . . . . BD. 855
And soth to seyne, therwyth-al . . . . . BD. 988
I was right yong, soth to say, . . . . . BD. 1089
'Now have I told the, soth to saye, . . . . . BD. 1180
And if I telle hir, to seye right sooth, . . . . BD. 1188
So at the laste, soth to sayn, . . . . . BD. 1193
'So at the laste, sooth to seyn, . . . . . BD. 1220
For sothe y-liche they suffred tho . . . . . BD. 1291
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee . . . . ABC. 137
This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn, . . Anel. 85
'But brekers of the lawe, soth to seyn, . . . . PF. 78
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille."' . PF. 574
And preyden hir to seyn the sothe sadde . . . . PF. 578
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde, . . . PF. 640
For sothe as yet, by no manere weye.' . . . . PF. 653
And for sothe this forseide . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
sweete venym. For sothe thise ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
to hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
Of whiche thyng all the ordenaunce and the sothe, . Bo.1. p.4 140–5
Thow woost wel that I sey sooth, ne I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
in comune good thow hast seyd soth, but . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
that is, the sothe sentence of governance . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
as they casten awey sothe opynyouns, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
yif thou wolt loken and demen soth with cleer lyght, Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
alle vertues, thou seist ful sooth; ne I . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
foreyne fro the. Soth is that, withouten . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
and sooth it is that of many thynges han . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
swyftnesse is, sooth it is that he is swyft; . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
'For sothe,' quod sche, 'and that . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'For sothe,' quod I, 'I se well now . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
yif we wiln graunten the sothe.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
if the forseide thynges ben sothe; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
'That is sooth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
'Yys for sothe,' quod I, 'and that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
'That is sooth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
and noblesse, and myrthe. And for sothe, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'That is sooth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
of soth in his thought, and wil nat ben . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
for certeynli the seed of soth . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5





seyn, how schulde men deme the sothe . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
'That is sooth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
'No for sothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'That is soth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
thilke sentence of Plato is verray and soth, that seith . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
yif I have concluded soth of the unselynesse of . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
demen, as it soth is, that it is ryght . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'That is soth,' quod I, 'al be it so . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
verray and soth, that "no thing hath his beynge . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
and nyghe to the sothe.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
by necessite that the opynioun be soth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
yif the opinioun be soth of any wyght . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
necessite of soth. But therfore sitteth nat a wyght . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
is soth, but the opinioun is rather soth for . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
althoughe that the cause of the soth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that althoughe the cause of soth cometh . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
now scheweth it wel how fer fro the sothe . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
fer fro the sothe of science. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
notes of soth I-covered? (That is to . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
the jugement of resoun soth ne that ther nis no thing . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
For wel sit it, the sothe for to seyne, . . . . . TC.1. 12
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . . TC.1. 239
Al seyde I soth, ye wolden at me greve. . . . . TC.1. 343
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 591
So ful of sorwe am I, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 712
And how that soth him seyde Pandarus, . . . . TC.1. 822
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus; . . . TC.2. 169
'By God,' quod she, 'of Ector that is soth; . . . TC.2. 183
'Ye seye right soth, y-wis!' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 190
Than seye a soth that were ayeins your wille. . . TC.2. 231
And, sikerly the sothe for to seyne . . . . . TC.2. 520
Right as his happy day was, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 621
And, soth to seyn, she n'as not al a fo . . . . TC.2. 684
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 986
To seyn a soth! Now were it covenable . . . . TC.2. 1137
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye sey me soth! . . . TC.2. 1282
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1356
For-why thou semest sik, soth for to seye. . . . TC.2. 1516
But as his suster, homly, soth to seyne, . . . . TC.2. 1559
As sothe as god ys in his magestee . . . . . TC.2. 1750e, R
Though men soth seide as often as they gabbe. . . TC.3. 301
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . . TC.3. 355
That alle tho that liven, soth to seyne, . . . . TC.3. 430
As if he seide soth ther-of or no; . . . . . TC.3. 578
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes, . . . TC.3. 619
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . . . TC.3. 650
And ek so lik a soth at prime face, . . . . . TC.3. 919
And that your herte al myn was, soth to seyne, . . TC.3. 993
O, soth is seid, that heled for to be . . . . . TC.3. 1212
But soth is though I kan not telle al . . . . . TC.3. 1324 *var*
That this be soth, that ye ben in this place?'— . . TC.3. 1348
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . . TC.3. 1357
As wo-bigon as she was, soth to seyne; . . . . TC.3. 1530
That evere was, the sothe for to telle, . . . . TC.3. 1598
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight . . . TC.3. 1793
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle, . . . . TC.4. 47
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . . . TC.4. 197
For sely is that deth, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.4. 503
But, shortly, lest thise tales sothe were, . . . . TC.4. 671
And, shortly, al the sothe for to seye, . . . . . TC.4. 953
That certes thyn opinioun soth be, . . . . . TC.4. 1025
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this, . . . . TC.4. 1031
And in thee nede of soth; and thus, forsothe, . . TC.4. 1035
That thyn opinioun of sitting soth is, . . . . . TC.4. 1038
Therfor is thyn opinioun soth, y-wis. . . . . TC.4. 1040
And I seye, though the cause of soth of this . . . TC.4. 1041
Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete, . . TC.4. 1128
'Soth is, that wo the whiche that we ben inne, . . TC.4. 1268
'The soth is this, that twinning of us tweyne . . TC.4. 1303
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyes! . . . . TC.4. 1407
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1443
'And now, so this be soth,' quod Troilus, . . . . TC.4. 1597
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere, . . . TC.5. 29
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143
Who wot in soth thus what they signefye? . . . TC.5. 371
'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . TC.5. 620
And after this, the sothe for to seyn, . . . . . TC.5. 1012
The causes why, the sothe for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 1028
And finaly, the sothe for to seyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1035
'Allas, thou sey'st ful soth!' quod Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1163
Ne felte I swich a confort, soth to seye! . . . . TC.5. 1168
To knowe a soth ther thou art now in doute. . . . TC.5. 1295

**Sooth**—*Continued*

A soth of al: ther n'is no more to done.' . . . . TC.5. 1309
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne, . . . TC.5. 1349
If thou a soth of this desirest knowe, . . . . . TC.5. 1458
'Thou seyst not soth,' quod he, 'thou sorceresse, . TC.5. 1520
A soth of this with al his fulle cure: . . . . . TC.5. 1539
For anything, men shal the sothe see! . . . . . TC.5. 1640
And wiste wel he seide a soth of this, . . . . . TC.5. 1724
O, sooth is, every thyng is wyst, . . . . . HF.1. 351
But, this as sooth as doeth certeyn, . . . . . HF.1. 502
And with that vois, soth for to seyne, . . . . HF.2. 55
Both sothe sawes and lesynges; . . . . . HF.2. 168
And with this word, soth for to seyne, . . . . HF.2. 452
That sooth was hir descripcioun . . . . . HF.2. 479
And of fals and soth compouned. . . . . HF.2. 521
In sooth, that wil I of thee lere, . . . . . HF.2. 549
For altherfirst, soth for to seye, . . . . . HF.3. 278
And sooth to tellen also, she . . . . . HF.3. 298
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 419
Seyden sooth, and noght a lye. . . . . HF.3. 462
And eek therwith, sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 714
'Madame,' quod he, 'sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 752
Out of the castel, soth to seye. . . . . HF.3. 827
And swoor therto that hit was sooth,— . . . . HF.3. 961
Were the tidyng sooth or fals, . . . . . HF.3. 982
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe, . . . . . HF.3. 999
Thus saw I false and sooth compouned. . . . . HF.3. 1018
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth, . . LGW. 14
And sooth to seye, Antonius was his name. . . . LGW. 588
And this is storial sooth, it is no fable. . . . LGW. 702
And sooth to seyn, that o man had a sone. . . . LGW. 715
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere . LGW. 1146
The sothe is this that Jason weddid was . . . . LGW. 1559 *var*
For now, if that the sothe I shal yow saye, . . . LGW. 2114
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne; . . . . Merc.B. 18
Sooth is, that wel I woot, by lyklinesse, . . . . Comp.A. 15
sitting on the pricke. And in soth thou . . . . Astr. 211–5
this shorte rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in Astr. 245–51
This conclusioun is . . . sothe, yf the sterres in thin . Astr. 324–30
As any welle is, soth to seyne. . . . . RR. 117
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle, . . . . . RR. 973
The soothe, and eke signyfiaunce; . . . . . RR. 995
Had nature set, the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1463
That, shortly all the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1528
Ne eke the sothe of this matere, . . . . . RR. 1632
Thou maist well seyn this is in soth, . . . . . RR. 2195
For verray sothe I tell it thee, . . . . . RR. 2474
The which in soth[e] nys but fable, . . . . . RR. 2578
But al day after, soth it is, . . . . . RR. 2909
I was wel plesed, the soth to say, . . . . . RR. 3008
Ne no man [not], and sooth it is, . . . . . RR. 3179
Which is ful cruel, the soth to seye. . . . . RR. 3252
Longe I abode there, sothe to saye, . . . . . RR. 3649
Of loves payne hath, soth to sayne, . . . . . RR. 3678
If Jelousie the sooth knewe; . . . . . RR. 4059
Full soth it is that Love yaf me . . . . . RR. 4500
Whanne thou didist, the sothe to say, . . . . . RR. 4644
Thou maist the sothe of it not witen, . . . . . RR. 4693
But haten hym, this is the sothe. . . . . RR. 5375
As it is writen and is soth, . . . . . RR. 5409
As may the valoure, soth to seyne, . . . . . RR. 5538
And in his berne hath, soth to seyn, . . . . . RR. 5589
For soth it is, whom it displese, . . . . . RR. 5697
The more he leveth, the soth to say. . . . . RR. 5712
For if this gredy, the sothe to seyn, . . . . . RR. 5791
'Sir,' seide they, 'soth is every deel . . . . . RR. 6017
For if that I telle you the sothe, . . . . . RR. 6085
Though that thou shuldist for thi sothe-sawe . . RR. 6125
But not lyk even, soth to sey. . . . . RR. 6144
'Sothe is, but I am an ypocrite.' . . . . . RR. 6482
For men may wel the sothe see, . . . . . RR. 6558
And have wel lever, soth to sey, . . . . . RR. 6793
The sothe dar no wight bywray. . . . . RR. 7224
Ye sayde nothyng sothe of that; . . . . . RR. 7523
It is nat al sothe thynge that semeth; . . . . RR. 7544
And for my sothe-saugh ye me blame. . . . . RR. 7588
And soth is also sikerly . . . . . RR. 7615
If it were soth as ye devise; . . . . . RR. 7653

**Sooth** *see* **Forsooth, Soothsaw**

**Soother**

ffor sother thyng than this I dar wel say . . . . G.SN. 214 *var*
sothere thyng ne may be seyd.' . . . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 840–5

**Soothfast**

Fortune is alwey sothfast, whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
'No thing,' quod I, 'nys more sothfaste . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
bytwixen these two sothfast or verreie thinges . . Bo.5. m.2. 1725–30
Ye sothfast cause of frendship ben also; . . . . TC.3. 30
Bitrent, in sothfast tokening of her peyne, . . . TC.4. 870
'Myn owne hertes sothfast suffisaunce, . . . . TC.4. 1640
As she that was the sothfast crop and more . . . TC.5. 25
And to that sothfast Crist, that starf on rode, . . TC.5. 1860
But sothfast freendis, what so bitide, . . . . . RR. 5513

**Soothfastly**

'This is concluded,' quod I, 'feermely and soothfastly.' Bo.3. p.10. 885–90

**Soothfastnesse**

flaterye, than for to telle yow the soothfastnesse of thynges. . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70

**Soothfastnesse**—*Continued*

answere, as for no soothfastnesse. . . . . B.Mel.2595–600
Than he that soothfastnesse unto yow seith,—. . . B.NP. 4518
But now knowe I in verray soothfastnesse . . . E.Cl. 796
Namely of men, but as in soothfastnesse, . . . E.Cl. 934
"Ther nys but o God, lord in soothfastnesse,"— . G.SN. 335
And this was his demande, in soothfastnesse, . . G.CY. 1451
Repreveth hem that weyveth soothfastnesse, . . I.Pars. 33
thyng ther he ne woot of it no soothfastnesse . . I.Pars. 380–5
but by sothfastnesse of conscience? . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
nat, and put us out of the sothfastnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
the myddel sothfastnesse, that is to seyn, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
a rote of sothfastnesse that were . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the whiche sothfastnesse lyvede . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the light of cler sothfastnesse, but thei . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
fro . . . sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke, . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
sothfastnesse of science. And thou wenest . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
That wost of al this thing the sothfastnesse . . . TC.4. 1080
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . Truth. 1
Was axed, What is trouthe or sothfastnesse? . . . Buk. 2
Sith ye wote in sothfastnesse . . . . . RR. 2066
The sothfastnesse that now is hidde . . . . . RR. 2171
The more thou seest, in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 2465
All sothfastnesse as though it were. . . . . RR. 2572
'Shame,' he seide, 'in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 3969
Who was the cause, in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 4525
For I wote wel, in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 4845
Though sothfastnesse it be at all. . . . . RR. 5408
For sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis; . . . . . RR. 6712

**Soothly**

A forster was he, soothly as I geese. . . . . A.Prol. 117
Gat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye. . . . . A.Prol. 468
Now have I toold yow soothly in a clause . . . A.Prol. 715 *var*
But Venus is it, soothly, as I gesse.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1102
And soothly, leeve brother, this is al. . . . . A.Kn. 1184
That whan that oon was deed, soothly to telle, . . A.Kn. 1199
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle, . . . . A.Kn. 1534
For soothly al the mount of Citheroun, . . . . A.Kn. 1936
For soothly ther was no disconfiture, . . . . . A.Kn. 2721
Where that he be I kan nat soothly seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3670
Oure Corn is stoln, sothly it is na nay, . . . . A.Rv. 4183
Soothly the comandour of that was He . . . . B.ML. 495
soothly sorweful herte maketh hise bones . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
for soothly, whan that werre is . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
wordes for to abregge; for soothly, he . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
what that hym liketh; soothly, swich . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
'And soothly, as to youre fifthe . . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
youre repreve. Soothly a man may . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
and soothly I hope that youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
For on a Friday, soothly, slayn was he. . . . . B.NP. 4542
For soothly, thou art oon of his assent . . . . C.Pard. 758
Ne hadde soothly knowen ther-bifoore . . . . E.Cl. 689
Justinus soothly called was that oother. . . . . E.Mch. 1477
With this quyk-silver, soothly for to sayn; . . . G.CY. 1111
soothly ther is no thyng that savoureth . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
moore abhomynable; for soothly the lawe. . . . is . I.Pars. 125–30
Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden . . . I.Pars. 140–5
Now soothly, who so wel . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
for soothly oon day of respit is bettre than . . . I.Pars. 175–80
he hath lorn. Soothly, the goode werkes . . . been I.Pars. 230–5
lay in synne. Soothly, the goode werkes. . . been I.Pars. 230–5
we han contricioun. But soothly, the. . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
of grace; for soothly, the grace of . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
of man; but soothly, whan man synneth . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
soothly, whil contricioun lasteth man may . . . I.Pars. 305–10
ful wys, for, soothly, he ne sholde nat . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
for soothly oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared I.Pars. 315–20
Paradys we feden us, but soothly, of the . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Soothly, whan man loveth any creature . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
they been synnes. Soothly, as thise clerkes writen, I.Pars. 370–5
of whiche soothly thise forseyde thynges, . . . I.Pars. 410–5
soothly, whan they sourden of malice . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
that is; for soothly alle othere synnes . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
soothly that oon ne may nat been . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
God, and soothly, thy freend shaltow love . . . I.Pars. 520–5
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye . . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
as of envye, for soothly he that is proude . . . I.Pars. 530–5
and soothly this is deedly . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
For soothly, almoost al the harm that any . . . I.Pars. 555–60
for soothly as wikke is to bynyme his . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
soothly, but if thow feede hym, thou . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
delivere hemself; for soothly no wight . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
lyf espirituel, and soothly, a deslavee . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
dayes, soothly they do greet synne. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
for soothly, slouth is so tendre and so . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
Soothly, he that despeireth hym is lyke . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
For soothly, whan the herte of a man is . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
rightful nede. Soothly this avarice . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
than wolves; for, soothly, whan the wolf . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
sheepe, but soothly, the pilours and . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
soothly, if they praye for hym . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
resonable largesse, but soothly heere bihoveth . . I.Pars. 810–5

**Soothly**—*Continued*
leseth his catel. Soothly what thing that he yeveth I.Pars. 810–5
soothly, whan that a man is nat wont . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn . . . I.Pars. 875–80
Soothly of this thefte douted . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
to do synne. Soothly, the vengeaunce . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
hym in an aungel of light. Soothly, the . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
ofte, soothly it is deedly synne, and yet . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal, . . . I.Pars. 950–5
remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
places, but soothly swich departed shrift . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
For, sothly for to seyne, I bere the sore, . . . . Pity. 96
Now sothly, what she hight I wol reherse. . . . Comp.L. 24
Men myghte hir seen; and sothly for to say, . . . PF. 270
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent, . . . . PF. 557
She wolde shewe, and sothly what she mente. . . PF. 581
seyn, that sothly sche hir-selve (that is to . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
folwen Plato, let us seyen thanne sothly . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
unto hym, ther is sothly to god alweys . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
And if I wiste sothly that to finde, . . . . . TC.3. 1508
And me also; for, sothly for to seye, . . . . . TC.4. 797
In hir merites sothly for to be, . . . . . TC.4. 965
We mighte gon, if I shal sothly seyn, . . . . . TC.5. 487
And whan she wiste sothly he . . . . . HF.1. 364
That I may knowe soothly what ye bee, . . . . LGW. 460
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Eneas; . . . . . LGW. 983
'I nam no goddesse soothely,' quod she tho; . . . LGW. 989
Eneas soothly eke, withouten les, . . . . . LGW. 1128
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste, . . . LGW. 2302
And sothly for to seyne she hadde hire fille . . . LGW. 2354 *var*
But for al that, yet I shal soothly seyn, . . . . LGW. 2507
But sothely of oo poynt yet may they rede, . . . LGW. 2543
is this, that sothly in any tretis of the . . . . Astr. 1–5
And the secunde cause is this, that sothly . . . Astr. 5–11
and eke the cause why. But sothely the . . . Astr. 97–100
upon the almykanteras that sothly thou shalt erre . Astr. 145–50
The Ascendent sothly, as wel in alle . . . . . Astr. 150–6
The Ascendent, sothly to take it at the . . . . Astr. 150–6
But sothly the House of Ascendent, . . . . . Astr. 150–6
But sothly, if he passe the boundes of these . . . Astr. 156–61
sothly to the trouthe thus he shal . . . . . Astr. 222–9
sothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly . . Astr. 236–40
sothely the difference of thilke altitudes is . . . Astr. 240–5
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol . . . Astr. 251–8
the est. Sothly the sonne arisith nevere . . . Astr. 312–6
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . Astr. 324–30
But sothly thei chaungen her almykanteras, . . Astr. 362–5
alle signes. But sothly the latitude . . . . . Astr. 376–82
the Astrelabie; but sothely in all othre . . . . Astr. 376–82
But o thing sothly dar I telle . . . . . RR. 1570
In bookis sothly as I rede.' . . . . . RR. 3466
Yit ever among, sothly to seyne, . . . . . RR. 3771
Sothly the faute mote nedys than, . . . . . RR. 4588
Of wymmen, sothly forto seyne, . . . . . RR. 5035
(The Phisicien also sothely); . . . . . RR. 5740
As I am god of love sothely, . . . . . RR. 6011
Quod Love, 'for who so sothly telle, . . . . . RR. 6115
For penaunce sothly for my synne . . . . . RR. 6393
That I to yow sothly thus sey. . . . . RR. 6714
But sothely what so menne hym calle, . . . . RR. 7455

**Soothnesse**
In soothnesse, or in dreem I herkne this?' . . . G.SN. 261
the sothnesse of that sentence.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
who so that sekith sothnesse, he nis in neyther . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
stidfast knowynge I-strengthid by soothnesse . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
present sothnesse of the devyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
But in sothnesse I trowe nought . . . . . RR. 3887

**Soothe**
that seith thee thy sothes." Salomon seith that . B.Mel. 2365–70

**Soothsaw**
Hath for sothsawe suffred woo.' . . . . . RR. 6130

**Soothsaw** *see* **Saw, Saws, Sooth**

**Sooty**
Ful sooty was hir bour, and eek hire halle, . . . B.NP. 4022

**Sop**
Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . A.Prol. 334
And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarree, . . E.Mch. 1843

**Sophie**
a doghter which that called was Sophie. . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60

**Sophism**
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . . . . E.Cl. 5
For menne maye fynde alwaye sophyme . . . . RR. 7469

**Sophisms**
Countrefete the sophymes of his art, . . . . . F.Sq. 554

**Sophistry**
Had hem betrayed with his sophistrye. . . . . LGW. 137

**Soranas**
the Soranas, of whiche folk the renoun is . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5

**Sorceress**
'Thou seyst not soth,' quod he, 'thou sorceresse, . TC.5. 1520

**Sorceresses**
Olde wyccheș, sorceresses, . . . . . HF.3. 172

**Sorcery**
Y-comen by charmes, or by sorcerie, . . . . . B.ML. 755

**Sorcery**—*Continued*
or by malefice of sorcerie, or colde . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80

**Sore**
But soore wepte she if oon of hem were deed, . . A.Prol. 148
He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . A.Prol. 230
That if that Palamon was wounded sore, . . . . A.Kn. 1115
'Now trewely, hou soore that me smerte,' . . . A.Kn. 1394
Who feeleth double soor and hevynesse . . . . A.Kn. 1454
For soore afered of his deeth was he. . . . . A.Kn. 1518
And saugh hir blody woundes, wyde and soore, . . A.Kn. 1755
And woot how soore it kan a man distreyne, . . A.Kn. 1816
And herte soor, and seyde in this manere:— . . A.Kn. 2220
Considere al this and rewe upon my soore . . . A.Kn. 2233
And eek Arcite, that loveth me so soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2315
For which so soore agast was Emelye . . . . A.Kn. 2341
Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes soore, . . A.Kn. 2419
With herte soor, to Theseus paleys. . . . . A.Kn. 2695
Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon, . . . A.Kn. 2709
Swelleth the brest of Arcite, and the soore . . . A.Kn. 2743
That dwelled in his herte syk and soore, . . . . A.Kn. 2804
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore'; . . . A.Kn. 2849
Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas! . . . . . A.Mil. 3462
Gan for to sike soore, and seyde, 'Allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3488
For travaille of his goost he groneth soore, . . . A.Mil. 3646
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . . A.Rv. 4229
He priketh harde and soore as he were mad. . . . A.Rv. 4231
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid, . . B.ML. 102
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore, . . . B.ML. 758
That wepeth for his wyf and siketh soore, . . . B.ML. 985
To bynde me so soore? . . . . . B.Th. 1976
Abien it ful sore . . . . . B.Th. 2012 *var*
he to soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther . . B.Mel. 2380–5
oppresse thee so soore that thee bihoveth . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
prikke a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound . . B.Mel. 2515–20
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394
This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste, . . . B.Mk. 3395
God for his manace hym so soore smoot . . . . B.Mk. 3789
For he so soore fil out of his char, . . . . . B.Mk. 3800
That though his deedly woundes soore smerte, . . B.Mk. 3903
Of whiche Cresus Cirus soore hym dradde, . . . B.Mk. 3918
As man that in his dreem is drecched soore. . . . B.NP. 4077
Right now, that yet myn herte is soore afright. . . B.NP. 4085
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pyned, . . B.NP. 4249
And eek the hostiler so soore engyned, . . . . B.NP. 4250
That many a dreem ful soore is for to drede. . . B.NP. 4299
With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soore!. . . B.NP. 4539
Sore aferde for berkyng of the dogges . . . . . B.NP. 4576 *var*
Of pokkes, and of scabbe, and every soor, . . . C.Pard. 358
From avarice, and soore to repente; . . . . . C.Pard. 431
In many wise how soore I hym twiste. . . . . D.WB. 494
But afterward repented me ful soore. . . . . D.WB. 632
Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte, . . D.WB. 967
This knyght avyseth hym and sore siketh; . . . D.WB. 1228
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful soore, . D.Sum. 1784
Thyn angre dooth thee al to soore smerte,— . . . D.Sum. 2092
And yet ne greveth me no thyng so soore, . . . D.Sum. 2181
Oonly that point his peple bar so soore . . . . E.Cl. 85
'Gladly,' quod he, 'but of myn owene soore, . . . E.Mch. 1243
So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond . . E.Mch. 1777
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940
Or I moot dye, so soore longeth me . . . . . E.Mch. 2332
Me reweth soore I am unto hire teyd; . . . . . E.Mch. 2432
As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder, . . F.Sq. 258
Aurelius ful ofte soore siketh. . . . . F.Fkl. 1006
And asked hire why that she weepe so soore, . . . F.Fkl. 1461
With herte soor he gooth unto his cofre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1571
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence . . . G.SN. 415
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore. . . . G.CY. 650
But swynke soore, and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 669
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,—. . . . . G.CY. 729
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte, . . . G.CY. 871
and soore been ashamed of hemself, that . . . I.Pars. 150–5
Hit nas no game, hit sat me sore. . . . . BD. 1219
With herte sore and ful of besy peyne, . . . . Pity. 2
For, sothly for to seyne, I bere the sore, . . . . Pity. 96
With herte sore, and ful of besy peyne! . . . . Pity. 119
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . . . . ABC. 152
For with the hook he wounded is so sore . . . . Mars. 243
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . Mars. 249
The sore spark of peyne now doth me spille. . . . Comp.L. 14
For bothe I love and eek drede yow so sore, . . . Comp.L. 79
How that Arcite, Anelida so sore Had thirled . . . Anel. 349
A-stonyeth . . . So sore y-wis, that whan I on hym thynke . . . . . PF. 6
I dar nat seyn, his strokes been so sore, . . . . PF. 13
So sore abasshed was she, til that Nature . . . . PF. 447
kyng Cirus was ful sore agast a lytil byforn,—that this . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
hateth and dredeth ful sore.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
For of her lif she was ful sore in drede . . . . TC.1. 95
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . . TC.1. 490
I love oon best, and that me smerteth sore; . . . TC.1. 667
'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore, . . . . . TC.1. 751
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . . TC.1. 827
That fareth lik a man that hurt is sore . . . . TC.1. 1087
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad! . . . . TC.2. 115
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore, . . . TC.2. 455

**Sore**—*Continued*

'"For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded, . TC.2. 533
Upon his bed. But man so sore grone . . . . TC.2. 557
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore; . . . . TC.2. 562
So fresshe it is although it sore smerte . . . TC.2. 1097 *var*
And writen to her of his sorwes sore: . . . . TC.2. 1342
Herynge hir com and sor for to sike . . . . TC.3. 58 *var*
Receiven wel, how sore that me smerte,— . . . TC.3. 146
God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore . . . TC.3. 240
And al the richesse of his sikes sore . . . . TC.3. 349
And with that word she gan ful sore sike. . . . TC.3. 812
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte, . . TC.3. 906
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore, . . TC.3. 972
Have, and ay shal how sore that me smerte, . . TC.3. 1000
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore, . . TC.3. 1056
But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis, . . . . TC.3. 1122
With herte soor to Troilus thus seyde: . . . . TC.3. 1421
Therwith ful sore he sighte, and thus he seyde, . . TC.3. 1471
So sore gan his parting her distreyne; . . . . TC.3. 1528
On hertes sore, and kepe hem that ben trewe!'— . . TC.3. 1771
That, for to hele him of his sikes sore, . . . TC.4. 132
So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde. . . . TC.4. 231
Among his sobbes and his sighes sore, . . . . TC.4. 375
Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 716
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore, . . . TC.4. 825
'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 897
If to this soor ther may be founden salve, . . . TC.4. 944
This Troilus answerde, and sighte sore, . . . . TC.4. 1121
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.4. 1186
Quod she; and therwithal she sore sighte, . . . TC.4. 1217
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe. . . . . TC.4. 1531
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . TC.4. 1618
What wonder is though that her sore smerte, . . . TC.5. 62
Comaundeth me, how sore that me smerte, . . . TC.5. 132
With herte soor wel oughte I to biwaile . . . . TC.5. 639
Is of my lady's depe sikes sore! . . . . . TC.5. 675
Than hadde I now not siked half so sore! . . . . TC.5. 738
The whiche right sore wolde athinken me, . . . TC.5. 878
That alle her sikes sore adoun he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1034
For-which at night, in sorwe and sikes sore, . . . TC.5. 1196
You write ich mine unresty sorwes sore, . . . . TC.5. 1355
How sore that ye men conne grone, . . . . . HF.1. 338
He bond and pressede hem so sore. . . . . HF.3. 500
So sore it is a-ferid of the nyght, . . . . . LGW.G. 53
And loveth so sore, that ye ben verrayly . . . . LGW. 87
And with his swerd of colde so sore greved; . . . LGW. 127
That were so sore a-drad of alle schame. . . . . LGW.G. 300
That haste deserved sore for to smerte . . . . LGW. 502 *var*
And both in love y-like soore they brente, . . . LGW. 731
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awhaped, . . LGW. 814
And kiste it ofte, and wepte on it ful sore; . . . LGW. 846
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente; . . . LGW. 1165
With hevenes fire, that it so sore agaste . . . . LGW. 1221
Hath in my slepe so sore me turmentede, . . . . LGW. 1296
caste hir hert . . . So sore, that she wende for to dye. LGW. 1913
Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also; . . . . . LGW. 2240
Til on a day she gan so sore longe . . . . . LGW. 2260
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon, . . . LGW. 2409
That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde, . . LGW. 2412
And that hath she so harde and sore y-boght, . . LGW. 2483
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . Comp.A. 58
The compleynt of me, which ful sore I drede . . . Comp.A. 68
And sore abieth she everydell . . . . . RR. 272
Sore plesaunt, and fetys with all, . . . . . RR. 1031
She wolde ben right sore adradde . . . . . RR. 1228
It hadde me greved sore y-wys. . . . . RR. 1343
For sithen [have] I sore siked; . . . . . RR. 1641
That sore I dradde to harmed be. . . . . RR. 1714
And in the pullyng sore I sight; . . . . . RR. 1746
So sore it stikid whanne I was hit, . . . . . RR. 1811
And sighede sore in compleynyng. . . . . RR. 1868
Soore I compleyned that my sore . . . . . RR. 1869
Made in myn herte a large sore, . . . . . RR. 1896
Now sore without aleggement, . . . . . RR. 1923
For thee so sore I wole now bynde, . . . . . RR. 2055
So sore it lustith you to plese, . . . . . RR. 2075
The sore of love is merveilous, . . . . . RR. 2297
A man abasshed wonder sore, . . . . . RR. 2413
Thyn herte full sore thou wolt dispise, . . . . RR. 2489
So sore for hir thou were bystadde; . . . . . RR. 2670
For which a man hath suffred sore. . . . . RR. 2742
Unto the sore of loves peyne; . . . . . RR. 2744
Good hope how sore that they smerte . . . . RR. 2769
For hope so sore doith hem desire . . . . . RR. 2772
The soore of whiche shall nevere slake; . . . . RR. 3108
Counsel that greveth aftir sore. . . . . RR. 3238
To me is neither softe ne soore. . . . . RR. 3446
So sore I dradde his manasyng . . . . . RR. 3477
I compleyned and sighed sore, . . . . . RR. 3485
He was biforn anoyed sore, . . . . . RR. 3565
Of his answere I sighed sore; . . . . . RR. 3681
Be sore empressid, I you ensure, . . . . . RR. 3691
Of love brought, and sore hette, . . . . . RR. 3709
And me alegged of my sore, . . . . . RR. 3764
Unclosid, and yit I drede sore . . . . . RR. 3925
Bothe Drede and she ful sore quoke, . . . . . RR. 3966
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe.' . . . . . RR. 4060
Truly he shall repente it sore, . . . . . RR. 4078
He trusteth sore in his castell, . . . . . RR. 4305
The which now doth me soore greve. . . . . RR. 4530

**Sore**—*Continued*

I am so sore bounde hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4594
And sith so sore he doth me greve, . . . . . RR. 4599
Wymmen the harme they bien full sore, . . . . RR. 4839
Forto obey for smerte of sore . . . . . RR. 4986
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore, . . . . . RR. 5121
Hir speche me greved wondir sore. . . . . RR. 5154
To helpe his felowe of his sore, . . . . . RR. 5268
How sore that it do hem smerte, . . . . . RR. 5445
And chaunge for softe ne for sore; . . . . . RR. 5519
Forto be nedy he dredith sore, . . . . . RR. 5703
And sore theron her herte sette. . . . . RR. 5772
And in her bagges sore it bynde; . . . . . RR. 5775
That sore abieth al this thing. . . . . RR. 7640
Of this shalt thou repente sore. . . . . RR. 7676

**Sorer**

That hast deserved sorere for to smerte? . . . . LGW. 502

**Sores**

Non other help my sores for to sounde; . . . . Anel. 242
But he may hope his soris sounde, . . . . . RR. 966
To helpe her sores and to cure, . . . . . RR. 1893

**Sorest**

God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh.' . . PF. 404

**Sorrier**

that the flesh is, the sorier may the soule be, . . I.Pars. 455–60

**Sorrow**

And lat oure sorwe synken in thyn herte.' . . . A.Kn. 951
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite! . . . . A.Kn. 1219
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour . . . A.Kn. 1277
So muche sorwe hadde never creature . . . . A.Kn. 1359
Who feleth double sorwe and hevynesse . . . . A.Kn. 1454 *var*
For thilke sorwe that was in thyn herte, . . . . A.Kn. 2391
For in swich cas wommen have swiche sorwe, . . . A.Kn. 2822
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so, . . . A.Kn. 2824
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . A.Kn. 3073
For sorwe of this he fil almoost adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3524
The sorwe of Noe with his felaweshipe . . . . A.Mil. 3539
I pray to God, so yeve me sorwe and care, . . . A.Co. 4335
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance; . A.Co. 4412
Custance, that was with sorwe al overcome, . . . B.ML. 264
The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day . . . . B.ML. 897
And she for sorwe as doumb stant as a tree; . . . B.ML. 1055
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe. . . . . B.ML. 1071
That ye, for any sorwe or any drede, . . . . . B.Sh. 1316
to maken swiche a sorwe. Youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
He seith eek thus, that sorwe in . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
so anoyeth sorwe to the herte"; wherfore us oghte, . B.Mel. 2185–90
herte is troubled with this sorwe so . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wrecchednesse; . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
another vengeance, and muchel sorwe . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
And Tullius seith that no sorwe, ne no . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
God yeve me sorwe! but and I were a pope, . . . B.Mk. 3140
And out of joye brynge men to sorwe. . . . . B.Mk. 3588
That broghtest Troye al outrely to sorwe! . . . B.NP. 4419
That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe, . . . B.NP. 4443
And glad is of his sorwe and his unheele; . . . . C.Doc. 116
That he hadde leve hym to sorwe brynge, . . . C.Pard. 848
If I be daungerous, God yeve me sorwe; . . . . D.WB. 151
'But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe . . . D.WB. 308
And yet with sorwe thou most enforce thee, . . . D.WB. 340
With neighebores, that for hym maden sorwe, . . . D.WB. 594
No thyng forgat he the sorwe and wo . . . . . D.WB. 727 *var*
And thus algates housbondes han sorwe. . . . . D.WB. 756
Ther nas but hevynesse, and muche sorwe, . . . D.WB. 1079
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe . . . . . D.Sum. 2011
Walter hire gladeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . . . E.Cl. 1107
'Wepyng and waylyng, care and oother sorwe . . . E.Mch. 1213
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care. . . . E.Mch. 1228
Tellen so muchel sorwe as I now heere . . . . E.Mch. 1238
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* RCP
And in a lettre wroot he al his sorwe,— . . . . E.Mch. 1880
Al passed was his siknesse and his sorwe. . . . . E.Mch. 2010
For sorwe of which desireth he to dyen. . . . . E.Mch. 2068
His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye, . . . . . E.Mch. 2082
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alwey so loude; . . . F.Sq. 422
'Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love? . . . . F.Sq. 450
Ye sle me with youre sorwe, verrailly; . . . . F.Sq. 462
And ever whil that oon hir sorwe tolde . . . . F.Sq. 495
As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe . . . F.Sq. 595
Greet was the sorwe for the haukes harm . . . F.Sq. 632
Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan aswage; . . . F.Fkl. 835
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn. . . . . F.Fkl. 840
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841
Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . . F.Fkl. 916
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde. . . . . F.Fkl. 924
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle, . . . . F.Fkl. 949
Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse, . . . F.Fkl. 1596
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym als,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1598
Of hem that been in sorwe and in distresse, . . . G.SN. 76
He fledde awey for verray sorwe and shame. . . . G.CY. 702
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame; . . . G.CY. 709
For al my sorwe, labour, and meschief, . . . . G.CY. 713
For sorwe of which almoost we wexen wood, . . . G.CY. 869
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! H.Mcp. 15
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie, . . . H.Mcp. 267
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselven slee.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 291
halt hym self in sorwe and oother peyne for his . . . I.Pars. 85–90

**Sorrow**—*Continued*

is the verray sorwe that a man receyveth . . . I.Pars. 125–30
this sorwe shal been in this manere, ay . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the peyne . . . I.Pars. 175–80
for certes, al the sorwe that a man . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
at regard of the sorwe of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
he wolde make sorwe.' Thilke science, as seith . . I.Pars. 225–30
is man worthy to have sorwe and to be . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
And also a man sholde sorwe . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
Moore-over, man oghte to sorwe . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
of the philosophre, sorwe of oother mannes prosperitee; I.Pars. 480–5
of Seint Augustyn, it is sorwe of oother mannes wele I.Pars. 480–5
envye, that ever hath . . . angwissh and sorwe. . I.Pars. 490–5
is first, sorwe of oother mannes goodnesse. . . . I.Pars. 490–5
they han . . . sorwe whan he leseth; they been . . I.Pars. 635–40
of to muche outrageous sorwe, and . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
of worldly sorwe, swich as is cleped *tristicia*, that . I.Pars. 725–30
certes, swich sorwe werketh to the deeth . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
of sorwe, or destroye it by wanhope. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
gret sorwe and peyne, and many another . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Joye or sorwe, wherso hit be,—. . . . . BD. 10
Withoute slepe, and been in sorwe; . . . . . BD. 21
Swich sorw this lady to hir took, . . . . . BD. 95
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trowthe, . . . . BD. 98
After, to thenken on hir sorwe. . . . . BD. 100
For sorwe ful neigh wood she was, . . . . . BD. 104
For in your sorwe ther lyth no reed; . . . . . BD. 203
I praye god your sorwe lisse; . . . . . BD. 210
And saw noght. 'Allas!' quod she for sorwe, . . . BD. 213
To have swich sorw, and be not deed. . . . . BD. 469
I have of sorwe so grete woon . . . . . BD. 475
And thus in sorowe lefte me alone . . . . . BD. 479a *var*
So, through his sorw and hevy thoght, . . . . BD. 508
Me thinketh in gret sorwe I yow see; . . . . . BD. 546
No man may my sorwe glade . . . . . BD. 562
Of any sorwe, lat hym see me. . . . . BD. 575
May not of more sorwe telle; . . . . . BD. 589
My sorwe, but he hadde routhe . . . . . BD. 591
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe, . . . . . BD. 595
For I am Sorwe, and Sorwe is I. . . . . BD. 596
In my sorwe for no thyng; . . . . . BD. 699
I have more sorwe than Tantale!' . . . . . BD. 708
And ye for sorwe mordred your selve, . . . . . BD. 723
I was warished of al my sorwe . . . . . BD. 1103
And sorwe that I suffred tho . . . . . BD. 1183
With sorwe, as that I never sholde . . . . . BD. 1199
The sorwe I suffred and the wo, . . . . . BD. 1244
Had never swich sorwe as I tho. . . . . BD. 1248
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . . BD. 1254
Oo blysse, and eek oo sorwe bothe; . . . . . BD. 1292
To have relees of sinne, of sorwe, and teene! . . ABC. 3
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye . . . . . ABC. 81
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome; . . . Mars. 68
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; . . Mars. 124
In many a cas hem tydeth ofte sorwe. . . . . Mars. 202
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle? . . . . Anel. 163
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . Anel. 212
Thogh that the swerde of sorwe byte . . . . . Anel. 270
For sorwe and routhe of your unkyndenesse, . . . Anel. 292
Then I, ne more sorwe endure; . . . . . Anel. 327
Be glad, thow reder, and thy sorwe of-caste. . . . PF. 132
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye. . . . . PF. 469
harmes that y have, and sorwe hath . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
In whiche thyng sorwe hath noght so . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
with a contynuel sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
and thi laste sorwe eschaufede ayens . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
affeccions han assailed the, and sorwe and ire . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
fieme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
confounde with unsuffrable sorwe hem that sche hath Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
soune in eris, the sorwe that is in-set . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
of thi sorwe, yit rebel ayen thi . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
sorwe for desir of the; in the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
sorwe myghte comen to this thyng that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
be the burdene of my sorwe.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
greet sorwe for the deth of his wyf, aftir . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
doublide his sorwe, myghte yeve hym and . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
whilom foryeten hem for the sorwe of the . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
a ryght grete cause of my sorwe: that . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
that othir side hir thought; or sorwe halt hem wery . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
hadde suffrid the wrong, by the sorwe of hym . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen, . . . . TC.1. 1
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere, . . . TC.1. 108
And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne; . . . TC.1. 390
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe . . TC.1. 485

**Sorrow**—*Continued*

Of deth, to which my sorwe wol me lede! . . . . TC.1. 527
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . . TC.1. 530
And with an anger don his sorwe falle . . . . TC.1. 563
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought. . TC.1. 579
That nevere was in sorwe or som destresse: . . . TC.1. 641
With sorwe, whan they have misaventure, . . . TC.1. 706
So ful of sorwe am I, soth for to seyne, . . . . TC.1. 712
Al were it for my suster al thy sorwe, . . . . . TC.1. 860
And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe. . . . . TC.1. 952
I bidde wisshe you no more sorwe!'— . . . . . TC.2. 406
Thorugh which is alle sorwe fro me ded,— . . . TC.2. 845
No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryen; . . . TC.2. 866
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!'— . . . . TC.2. 964
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!' . . . . . TC.2. 1099
Yit hadde I levere unwist for sorwe dye."— . . . TC.2. 1509
For, parde, sik is he that is in sorwe! . . . . TC.2. 1523
And yeve me sorwe, but he shal it rewe . . . . TC.2. 1609
Therwith his manly sorwe to biholde . . . . . TC.3. 113
And many a maydes sorwe for to newe; . . . . TC.3. 305
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!' . TC.3. 798
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see . . . . . TC.3. 873
And seye my dere herte, that his sorwe . . . . TC.3. [illegible]
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite, . . . . . TC.3. 900
If sorwe it putte out of her remembraunce, . . . TC.3. 968
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwe! . . TC.3. 1058
Therwith the sorwe so his herte shette . . . . TC.3. 1086
The feling of his sorwe, or of his fere, . . . . TC.3. 1090
This was no litel sorwe for to see; . . . . . TC.3. 1093
ffor sorwe or elles whan that folk ben sike . . . TC.3. 1362 *var*
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!' . . . TC.3. 1470
To which no word for sorwe she answerde, . . . TC.3. 1527
Agon was every sorwe and every fere; . . . . . TC.3. 1685
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe, . . . TC.4. 97
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe. . . . . TC.4. 98
With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye. . . . TC.4. 154
For sorwe of this, and with his armes folden, . . TC.4. 359
That neither mighte oo word for sorwe seye. . . . TC.4. 371
To sorwen thus. Why li'stow in this wise, . . . TC.4. 394
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde; . . . TC.4. 429
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde, . . . . TC.4. 432
The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine; . . . . . TC.4. 471
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire, . . . . TC.4. 509
Rys up anon and lat this sorwe be . . . . . TC.4. 537 *var*
Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne? . . . TC.4. 760
'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus? . . . TC.4. 764
If sorwe of that n'il not my bane be, . . . . . TC.4. 774
Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence. . . . TC.4. 784
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene, . . . TC.4. 796
It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse . . . . . TC.4. 803
Whan she hym saw she gan for sorwe a-noon . . . TC.4. 820 *var*
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth! . . . TC.4. 836
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones, . . TC.4. 841
'But yit to me his sorwe is muche more, . . . . TC.4. 899
Now, wis, his sorwe doubleth al my peyne! . . . TC.4. 903
To sen that sorwe which that he is Inne . . . . TC.4. 906 *var*
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye! . . . TC.4. 924
'And shapeth you his sorwe for t'abregge . . . TC.4. 925
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete. . . . . TC.4. 928
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone, . . . TC.4. 1081
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nede!. . . . TC.4. 1106
So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twiste, . . . . TC.4. 1129
As I seide erst for sorow and for sobbing . . . TC.4. 1134 *var*
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe: . . . . . TC.4. 1309
To reste bringe out of his cruel sorwe, . . . . . TC.4. 1445
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make, . . TC.4. 1564
And trusteth me, and leveth ek your sorwe, . . . TC.4. 1616
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe . . . TC.5. 13
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, . . TC.5. 17
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apese, . . . TC.5. 117
As she that was with sorwe oppressed so, . . . TC.5. 177
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte, . . . . . TC.5. 198
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook; . . . . . TC.5. 289
'My Pandarus,' quod Troilus, 'the sorwe . . . . TC.5. 295
That it is foly for to sorwen thus, . . . . . TC.5. 325
And, for they can a time of sorwe endure, . . . TC.5. 349
That thou her see, that cause is of thy sorwe. . . TC.5. 406
That for his sorwe nothing of it roughte? . . . . TC.5. 450
It was his sorwe upon hem for to sen, . . . . . TC.5. 458
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle. . . . TC.5. 532
His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde . . . . . TC.5. 558
That every wight mighte on his sorwe rewe. . . . TC.5. 560
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve! . . . TC.5. 613
And al his sorwe he to the mone tolde, . . . . . TC.5. 649
That cause is of my torment and my sorwe: . . . TC.5. 654
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe. . . . TC.5. 686
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewe!' . . . TC.5. 707
That her had herd compleynen in her sorwe, . . . TC.5. 723
Ne coude I nevere sen you but in sorwe. . . . . TC.5. 875
At bettre leiser telle you my sorwe!' . . . . . TC.5. 945
And ek, the bet from sorwe him to releve, . . . TC.5. 1042
For-which at night, in sorwe and sikes sore, . . . TC.5. 1196
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1242
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye, . . . TC.5. 1286
I write, as he that sorwe drif'th to write, . . . . TC.5. 1332
Awey!' quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe! . . . TC.5. 1525
And namely, the sorwe of Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 1564
That, what for sorwe, and love, and for unreste, . . TC.5. 1567
In remembraunce of him and of his sorwe. . . . . TC.5. 1663
For sory of his frendes sorwe he is, . . . . . TC.5. 1726

**Sorrow**—*Continued*

God wot that it a sorwe is unto me! . . . . . TC.5. 1739
Gret was the sorwe and pleynte of Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1744
Thorugh false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . TC.5. 1781
That blisful sighte softneth al my sorwe, . . . . LGW. 50
And mochel sorowe hadde he in his mynde, . . . LGW. 946
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe. . . . LGW. 1203
Of hire gladnesse, and gynnynge of hir sorwe. . . LGW. 1231
Swiche sorowe as he hath maked, and swiche chere, LGW. 1248
And let hir drenche in sorowe and distresse, . . . LGW. 1919
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage, . LGW. 2374
And thus I lat hem in her sorwe dwelle. . . . . LGW. 2382
Suche sorowe hath she, for she beset hire so! . . . LGW. 2558
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughte! . . . Form.A. 32
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesaunce, . . . . Ven. 39
The sorwe and wo that is in mariage, . . . . Buk. 6
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy flessh, thy lyf, . Buk. 19
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye? . . . . Comp.A. 32
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause, . . . Comp.A. 36
Sorwe was peynted next Envie . . . . . RR. 301
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse, . . . . RR. 308
Nor she ne wolde hir sorowe slake . . . . . RR. 317
To sorowe was she ful ententyfe . . . . . RR. 339
For joy is contrarie unto sorowe. . . . . RR. 348
But they ben ful of sorowe and woo, . . . . . RR. 611
What sorowe trewe lovers maken . . . . . RR. 1497
Of sorwe and angre I was al quyte, . . . . . RR. 1852
And yit sich sorwe dide I fele . . . . . RR. 1912
Suche sorowe I trowe thou never hade; . . . . RR. 2400
Of hem that sorwen for her sake. . . . . RR. 2672
In sorwe and thought, and such sighing, . . . . RR. 2728
It cureth me of all my sorwe. . . . . RR. 2848
Forto a-swage a mannes sorowe, . . . . . RR. 2903
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwe!), . . . . RR. 3027
I have pite to sene the sorwe . . . . . RR. 4271
That for the sorwe almost I synke. . . . . RR. 4408
Now mote my sorwe enforced be; . . . . . RR. 4499
And make al hool thi sorwe to slake, . . . . . RR. 4779
Logged ben, with Sorwe and Woo . . . . . RR. 4995
But evere abidist in sorwe and werre, . . . . . RR. 5102
In gret myscheef and sorwe sonken . . . . . RR. 5113
With sorwe they leve it at the laste; . . . . . RR. 5786
With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve . . . . . RR. 5787

**Sorrowed**

dede of the senat, and thow hast sorwyd . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
'For which we han so sorwed, he and I, . . . . TC.4. 883

**Sorrowest**

for-thi sorwestow that thow art exiled . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
That sorwest thus?' And he answerde, 'Nay.' . . TC.4. 640
Why thou thus sorwest, sin thou n'ost not yit, . . TC.4. 1101

**Sorroweth**

Who sorweth now but woful Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2652
of man that sorweth for his synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
Ne sorweth not ne stinteth ek for lite? . . . . TC.3. 898

**Sorrowful**

This sorweful prisoner, this Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1070
Bifore me, sorweful, wrecche creature, . . . . A.Kn. 1106
And riden forth a paas with sorweful cheere, . . A.Kn. 2897
deffended to hym that sorweful is . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
soothly sorweful herte maketh hise bones . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
weren, this Melibeus in sorweful wise . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
seith that sorweful and myshappy is the . . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
that by the sorweful visage of a man, that . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . . . . B.NP. 4394
Hir fader, with ful sorweful herte and wil, . . . C.Doc. 254
Withinne his brest ful sorweful was the goost. . . D.WB. 986
So sorwful eek that I wende verraily . . . . . F.Sq. 585
And seyn right thus, with sorweful sikes colde, . F.Fkl. 864
And with a sorweful herte he thus answerde: . . F.Fkl. 1008
He to his hous is goon with sorweful herte; . . . F.Fkl. 1021
And hoom she goth a sorweful creature,— . . . F.Fkl. 1346
With face pale and with ful sorweful cheere, . . F.Fkl. 1353
And thoughte his sorweful herte brast atwo; . . . H.Mep. 263
wente sorweful in desdayn of my self'; . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
to have contricioun is the sorweful remembraunce . I.Pars. 230–5
sholde be wonder sorweful and angwissous, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
in sorweful bitternesse of herte, as seyde . . . I.Pars. 980–5
For sorwful ymagynacioun . . . . . BD. 14
To telle hir hertely sorwful lyf . . . . . BD. 85
Awak! let be your sorwful lyf! . . . . . BD. 202
And with a deedly, sorwful soun . . . . . BD. 462
His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . . BD. 487
With sorwful herte, and woundes dede, . . . . BD. 1210
To whom shal any sorwful herte calle? . . . . Pity. 25
Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorwful herte, . . . Comp.L. 18
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees, . . . Anel. 232
Within the temple, with a sorwful chere, . . . . Anel. 356
This streem you ledeth to the sorwful were . . . PF. 138
bygynnen vers of sorwful matere, that . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
and grene, conforten nowe the sorwful . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
lyghte goodes, the sorwful houre (that is . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
the,' quod sche, 'sorwful and wepynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
delices ben sorweful and sorye. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory, . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
with sorwful armures manasyng with cruel . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
sorweful thingis. And many othir folk . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
forseyde causes. And of sorweful thingis . . . . Bo.4.p.6.1525–30

**Sorrowful**—*Continued*

blisfulnesse ne be nat sorwful to hym; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
that the sorwful fortune ne confownde . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
joye by his sorwful teres. (This is . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Help me that am the sorwful instrument . . . . TC.1. 10
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere! . . . . . TC.1. 14
Than gan this sorwful Troilus to sike, . . . . . TC.1. 596
The swalwe Proigne, with a sorwful lay, . . . . TC.2. 64
And saw the sorwful ernest of the knight, . . . TC.2. 452
And with a sorwful sik she seyde thrye, . . . . TC.2. 463
Not swiche sorwful sikes as men make . . . . TC.3. 1361
And window eek; and tho this sorwful man . . . TC.4. 233
What shal my sorwful lif don in this cas . . . . TC.4. 290
My sorwful lif, and deyen for distresse. . . . . TC.4. 301
he stode this sorofull Troilus beforn . . . . . TC.4. 360 *var*
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite, . . . . TC.4. 368
And with a sorwful noise he seide thus, . . . . TC.4. 374
Criseyde, ful of sorwful piete . . . . . TC.4. 731
But how shul ye don in this sorwful cas . . . . TC.4. 794 *var*
Out of my sorwful body harm ther non is, . . . TC.4. 843
This sorwful man can now no maner red, . . . TC.4. 1160
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare, . . TC.4. 1168
Til at the last this sorwful wyght Criseyde . . . TC.4. 1252 *var*
The sorwful to be glad, so yive us grace, . . . . TC.4. 1684
The cruel peynes of this sorwful man . . . . . TC.4. 1697 *var*
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 180
How shal she don ek, sorwful creature? . . . . TC.5. 241
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere . . TC.5. 416
Him thoughte his sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 530
Why he so sorwful was in all his chere, . . . . TC.5. 1228
But humblely, with sorwful sikes sike, . . . . TC.5. 1354
Of sorwful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . TC.5. 1374
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith, . LGW. 86
Axith mercy with a sorweful herte . . . . . LGW.G. 390
But Asketh mercy with a ryght sorowfull hert . . LGW. 404 *var*
'Now, love, to whom my sorweful herte obeyde . . LGW. 681
She sytte in halle with a sorowful syghte. . . . LGW. 1832
'I sorwful man, y-dampned to the deth, . . . . LGW. 2030
That nyghe hire sorwful herte brake a-two. . . . LGW. 2347
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorwful herte . . . Comp.A. 64
A sorowful thyng wel semed she, . . . . . RR. 321
For who so sorouful is in herte, . . . . . RR. 343
Love hath no joye of sorowful man. . . . . RR. 2292
Wherfore a sorouful man is he. . . . . RR. 3598
Sorowfull, and repente me. . . . . RR. 3923
And a soroufull paradys; . . . . . RR. 4744

**Sorrowfullest**

Bicomen is the sorwefulleste man . . . . . E.Mch. 2098
I, which that am the sorwfulleste man . . . . Comp.A. 1

**Sorrowfully**

But in his blake clothes sorwefully . . . . . A.Kn. 2978
Wo was this knyght, and sorwefully he siketh; . . D.WB. 913
He covered hire ful sorwefully wepynge; . . . . E.Cl. 914
So sorwefully eek that I wende verraily . . . . F.Sq. 585
'No, no,' quod he, and sorwefully he siketh. . . . F.Fkl. 1590
Upon a day, ful sorwfully wepyng, . . . . . Anel. 207
schame, thei passeden sorwfully the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
And saw that she was sorwfully bigon, . . . . TC.1. 114
With desespair so sorwfully m' offendeth, . . . TC.1. 605
With that she gan ful sorwfully to sike.— . . . TC.2. 428
And with a sik she sorwfully answerde . . . . TC.3. 801 *var*
And fil on knees, and sorwfulliche he sighte: . . TC.3. 1080
Tho Troilus gan sorwfully to sike; . . . . . TC.3. 1170
Of Troilus; and sorwfully she sighte. . . . . TC.4. 714
Ful sorwfully she sighte, and seide, 'Allas!' . . . TC.5. 58
And forth she rit ful sorwfulliche a pas. . . . . TC.5. 61
Whan he it saugh, and sorwfully he sighte: . . . TC.5. 1633
Ful sorwfully hir herte may awake. . . . . LGW. 2183

**Sorrowing**

And my delit in-to sorwyng. . . . . BD. 605
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . TC.1. 9

**Sorrows**

Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes soore, . . A.Kn. 2419
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte . . . A.Kn. 2766
Infinite been the sorwes and the teeres . . . . A.Kn. 2827
I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . . . A.Kn. 3071
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore, . . . B.ML. 758
Had made hit suffren, and his sorwes, . . . . BD. 412
Hym thought his sorwes were so smerte . . . . BD. 506
Were for his sorwes never so wrooth . . . . . BD. 512
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte, . . . . BD. 554
May noght make my sorwes slyde,— . . . . . BD. 566
And pite of my sorwes smerte, . . . . . BD. 592
Were my sorwes never so smerte; . . . . . BD. 1106
Apeseth somwhat of your sorwes smerte, . . . . Mars. 10
That she upon his sorwes wolde rewe, . . . . Anel. 104
That al the cause of sorwes that they drye . . . PF. 251
asswagen . . . his sorwes with none remedies, but thei Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
and of thy sorwes, thou mayst noght . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
ne subgit to grevaunces ne to sorwes; syn that in ryght Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
seknesses and how grete sorwes . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
In which ye may the double sorwes here . . . . TC.1. 54
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete." . . . TC.1. 665
As don thise fooles that hir sorwes eche . . . . TC.1. 705
For wantrust, tellen of thy sorwes smerte, . . . TC.1. 794
So mote her sorwes passen everychon. . . . . TC.1. 847
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, . . . . TC.2. 1066
And writen to her of his sorwes sore: . . . . . TC.2. 1342
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke; . . . TC.3. 905

**Sorrows**—*Continued*
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte . . . . TC.3. 950
For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte. . TC.3. 1082
She gan, and ofte his sorwes to conforte. . . . . TC.3. 1134
And seide, 'Allas, upon my sorwes sike . . . . TC.3. 1172
That for to hele hym of his sorwes soore . . . . TC.4. 132 *var*
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte . . . . TC.4. 248
And shortly soo his sorowes hym to-Rente . . . TC.4. 341 *var*
For doutles to make hys sorowes falle . . . . TC.4. 430 *var*
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 501
And, though your sorwes ben for thinges grete, . TC.5. 136
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte, . . . . . TC.5. 198
And there his sorwes that he spared hadde . . . TC.5. 204
And eft bygynne his aspre sorwes newe . . . . TC.5. 265 *var*
That every man mighte on his sorwes rewe. . . . TC.5. 266
And, for to hele him of his sorwes smerte, . . . TC.5. 1049
You write ich mine unresty sorwes sore, . . . . TC.5. 1355
Have pitee of my sorwes smerte, . . . . . HF.1. 316
And us ay of our sorwes lighte! . . . . . HF.1. 467
Bothe in this werke, and in my sorwes alle. . . . LGW. 96
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte. . . . . LGW. 1579
Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte . . . . LGW. 2338 *var*
That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte . . . Comp.A. 66
That had [he] sene her sorowes smerte, . . . . RR. 334

**Sorry**
Al ful of chirkyng was that sory place. . . . . A.Kn. 2004
With disconfort and sory contenaunce. . . . . A.Kn. 2010
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . . A.Mil. 3618
He siketh, with ful many a sory swogh; . . . . A.Mil. 3619
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas. . . . . A.Mil. 3741
On many a sory meel now may she bayte; . . . . B.ML. 466
That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye; . . . . B.Sh. 1307
Bitidde a sory care. . . . . B.Th. 1949
is to seyn, by the sory and hevy contenaunce . . B.Mel. 2895–900
and that ye been sory and repentant . . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
for doutelees if we be sory and repentant . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
That sory is of oother mennes wele, . . . . . C.Doc. 115
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace, . . C.Pard. 717
And whan this riotour with sory grace . . . . C.Pard. 876
I weepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . D.WB. 588
For which he hadde at Thebes sory grace. . . . D.WB. 746
Upon the tormentz of this sory place, . . . . . D.Sum. 1701
For soory herte, I telle may namoore.' . . . . E.Mch. 1244
This chanoun tok his cole with sory grace . . . G.CY. 1189 *var*
Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere; . G.CY. 1349
So unweeldy was this sory, palled goost. . . . . H.Mcp. 55
may he be sory thanne that oweth al his . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
ne hadde pitee of mannes soule a sory song . . . I.Pars. 315–20
The ferthe is whan he nys nat sory of his humiliacioun. I.Pars. 480–5
alle goodnesses, for it is sory of alle the bountees . I.Pars. 485–90
'I am right sory if I have ought . . . . . BD. 522
cariages, as sory was I as they that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
thynges that semen now sory passen also. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
children, but he wepeth ful sory for the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
ben sory yif thou leese hem, or whi . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
ne sory in thy corage of any wrong . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
delices ben sorweful and sorye. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory, . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
the sory preest yeveth in sacrifyinge the . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere! . . . . . TC.1. 14
To sory hap and ye your self in joy . . . . . TC.1. 118 *var*
'But I am sory that I have you let . . . . . TC.2. 94
'A! Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . . TC.2. 464
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live, . . . . TC.2. 1056
So were his dayes sory outher gladde. . . . . TC.2. 1351
'Of which I am right sory, but not wroth. . . . TC.3. 1044
I am right sory for your hevinesse. . . . . TC.5. 140
'I am right sory Troilus wol deye.' . . . . . TC.5. 627
And treweliche, I wolde sory be . . . . . TC.5. 1082
For she so sory was for her untrouthe, . . . . TC.5. 1098
For sory of his frendes sorwe he is, . . . . . TC.5. 1726
Han these sory creatures, . . . . . HF.3. 542
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,' . . . . . HF.3. 700
My byddyng hath yow slayn in sory cas . . . . LGW. 837 *var*
She seyde, certes, that she sory was . . . . . LGW. 1082
I am so sory now that ye been light; . . . . . Purse. 3
I may wel singe 'in sory tyme I spende . . . . Comp.A. 24
But I may say in sory houre . . . . . RR. 1639
A sory geste, in goode fay, . . . . . RR. 5106
In sory tyme she shal awake. . . . . RR. 5982
Broughten a book with sory grace . . . . . RR. 7099
With sory happe, to youre bihove?. . . . . RR. 7582

**Sort**
Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas, . . . . . A.Prol. 844
For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort, . . . A.Rv. 4044
And gadered hym a meynee of his sort, . . . . A.Co. 4381
Unto a compier of his owene sort, . . . . . A.Co. 4419
Now fil it that the maistres of that sort . . . . B.ML. 141
of briddes, or of beestes, or by sort, by . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde . . . TC.1. 76
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneth my sort, TC.2. 1754
By sort, or in what wise so you leste, . . . . . TC.3. 1047
By sort and by augurie eek trewely, . . . . . TC.4. 116
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve . . . TC.4. 1401
Making his sort, or beren him on honde . . . . TC.4. 1404

**Sorted**
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1827

**Sotilled**
Thus hath sotilled Dame Nature; . . . . . RR. 4871

**Sotted**
This sotted preest, who was gladder than he? . . G.CY. 1341

**Sou-** *see* **Sow-**

**Sough**
In which ther ran a rumbel and a swough, . . . A.Kn. 1979
He siketh, with ful many a sory swogh; . . . . A.Mil. 3619
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . . PF. 247
Herestow not the grete swogh?' . . . . . HF.2. 523
But for the swough and for the twygges, . . . . HF.3. 851

**Sough** *see* **Swough**

**Sought**
His felawe wente and soughte hym doun in helle,— A.Kn. 1200
Upon a day, whan he his papir soghte, . . . . A.Co. 4404
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte, . . B.ML. 513
She hath at scole and elles-where hym soght; . . B.Pri. 1780
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte. . . . B.Pri. 1789
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,) . . . . C.Pard. 488
No lenger thanne after Deeth they soughte, . . . C.Pard. 772
The sergeants of the toun of Rome hem soghte, . . G.SN. 361
Wherfore and why the Holy Gost the soughte, . . ABC. 114
Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . . . . Pity. 1
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke, . . . Pity. 9
For I have sought hir ever ful besily . . . . . Pity. 33
That you have sought so tenderly and yore, . . . Pity. 93
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore agoo . . . Pity. 117 *var*
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght, . . . Anel. 290
swyche as now whan I soghte with the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
wel that many a man hath sought the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
thou thiself hast y-sought it mochel, and . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
And what to arten her to love he soughte, . . . TC.1. 388
For Pandarus, and soughten him so faste, . . . TC.2. 937
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte: . . . . TC.4. 699
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte, . . . . TC.4. 946
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte: . . . . . TC.5. 452
And, up and down as he the forest soughte, . . . TC.5. 1237
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . . TC.5. 1572
And alwey most this Diomede he soughte. . . . TC.5. 1757
How he hir soughte, and how hir gost . . . . HF.1. 185
That have his servyse soght, and seke; . . . . HF.2. 118
That soughten the aventures of Colcos. . . . . LGW. 1515
And in the ryveres fyrst gemmes soghte; . . . . Form.A. 30
I soughte in the bakhalf of myn Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 115–21
Al though he sought oon in-tyl Ynde. . . . . RR. 624
Syn thou for sokour hast me sought; . . . . . RR. 2114
In fourty places, if it be sought, . . . . . RR. 3261
I wolde gladly, as I have sought, . . . . . RR. 3662
But thurgh the verger he hath sought; . . . . . RR. 4094
Therfore if it be wysely sought, . . . . . RR. 4454
*Raisoun.* 'If love be serched wel and sought, . . RR. 4809
But now that Eelde hath hem thourgh sought, . . RR. 4948

**Soul**
But-if a mannes soule were in his purs; . . . . A.Prol. 656
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed, . . . . A.Prol. 781
And God so wisly on my soule rewe . . . . . A.Kn. 1863
And Juppiter so wys my soule gye . . . . . A.Kn. 2786
So Jupiter have of my soule part, . . . . . A.Kn. 2792
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . A.Kn. 2815
That bothe his soule, and eek hem-self offende, . . A.Kn. 3065
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I, . . . A.Mil. 3132
My soule bitake I unto Sathanas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3750
So wisly on my soul as have mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 1061
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . B.ML. 1146
'Nay, by my fader soule! that shal he nat!' . . . B.Sh. 1175
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1305
That, also wisly God my soule blesse, . . . . . B.Mel. 2112
yeven swetnesse to the soule and hoolsomnesse to the B.Mel. 2300–5
freendes yeveth swetenesse to the soule"; . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
sleeth the soule"; and Salomon seith, "If thou . . B.Mel. 2605–10
they han wounded thy soule in five places; this is to B.Mel. 2610–5
may nat lyven withoute the soule, namoore . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
For by my fader soule, as to my doom . . . . . B.Mk. 3127
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4134
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse! . . . B.NP. 4485
A thyng that, al so God my soule save! . . . . C.Pard. 860
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe. . . C.Pard. 940
For which I hope his soule be in glorie! . . . . D.WB. 490
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . D.WB. 504
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . D.WB. 525
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun. . . . D.WB. 530
So blesse his soule for his mercy deere. . . . . D.WB. 827
Oonly the body and nat the soule greve; . . . . D.Fri. 1490
This is to seyn, of soule and body eke; . . . . D.Fri. 1493
Upon a man and doon his soule unreste, . . . . D.Fri. 1495
Body and soule he with the devel wente . . . . D.Fri. 1640
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . . D.Sum. 1807
And fatte his soule and make his body lene. . . . D.Sum. 1880
I prey to God so yeve his soule reste! . . . . . E.Cl. 30
Ther may no-thyng, God so my soule save! . . . E.Cl. 505
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake, . . . . . E.Cl. 559
And also wysly he my soule glaade! . . . . . E.Cl. 822
Ne never hadde, as God my soule save! . . . . E.Cl. 1064
Til that the soule out of his body crepeth. . . . E.Cl. 1134
Upon the soule somwhat moste I thynke. . . . . E.Mch. 1402
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . . E.Mch. 1489
Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse . . . . E.Mch. 1578

**Soul**—*Continued*

Thanne shal youre soule up to hevene skippe . . E.Mch. 1672
So wisly God my soule brynge in blisse! . . . . E.Mch. 2175
'I have,' quod she, 'a soule for to kepe . . . E.Mch. 2188
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . E.Mch. 2265
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . E.Mch. 2371
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn . . . E.Mch. 2393
By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf! . . . F.Fkl. 983
And of thy light my soule in prison lighte, . . . G.SN. 71
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye . . . . G.SN. 136
Seyde to oure Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse, . . H.Mcp. 21
availleth to the soule. Thanne is it thus that . . I.Pars. 125–30
naked shul they been of soule, as of alle manere . . I.Pars. 195–200
the clothyng of the soule. Where been thanne the I.Pars. 195–200
he hateth his soule'; and whoso hateth his owene . . I.Pars. 200–5
his owene soule, certes, he may love noon oother . . I.Pars. 205–10
have the lasse power of his soule. . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
as thus; certes, synful mannes soule is . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
mercy, and therfore 'whan my soule was . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and it clenseth the soule of synne and . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
delivereth the soule fro the peyne of . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
ne hadde pitee of mannes soule a sory . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
and whan the soule is put in . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
deed in soule. And thus is synne accompliced . . I.Pars. 355–60
a man chargeth his soule with venial synne, . . . I.Pars. 360–5
or in goodes of soule. Certes, goodes . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
goodes of nature of the soule been good . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
enchesoun of the siknesse of oure soule; . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
enemy to the soule, and therfore the . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
may the soule be, and over al this, strengthe . . I.Pars. 455–60
the gentrie of the soule, and eek we ben . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
to salvacioun of lyf and of soule. And moore-over I.Pars. 515–20
catel, ne in his soule by entissyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
the Hooly Goost out of mannes soule, . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
in mannes soule, and put in hym . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
that sholde kepen his soule. . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
lordshipe, and that is mannes soule and . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
It . . . subverteth his soule. . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
that is to seyn, salvacioun of soule. . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
be hevy and dul in body and in soule. . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
hath swich langour in soule, that he may . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
of the soule and of the body also, for . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
enforceth the soule, right as accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
that it ne swolwe the soule by the synne . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
that the soule hath lost the confort of . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
to cure of the soule. This desir, if so . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
forleseth the chirche and the soule that . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
hire soule, for he obligeth it to synne and to . . I.Pars. 845–50
steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
grace, that is the body and the soule, for . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
for it is thefte of body and of soule; . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
defouled his soule; and ther-of . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
it nys but stranglynge of thy soule. . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
the heele of thy soule. Thow shalt nat . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
by preyere the vices of the soule.' . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
coold, but every soule replenyssed with . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
to the salvacioun of my soule; and graunte . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
And for the soule I shoop me for to preye; . . . Pity. 20
For whan a soule falleth in errour . . . . . ABC. 67
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame. . . . . ABC. 76
And that my soule is wurthi for to sinke, . . . . ABC. 123
To you my soule penitent I brynge. . . . . ABC. 147
To wasshe sinful soule out of his gilt; . . . . . ABC. 173
That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte. . . . . Anel. 263
For, God so wisly upon my soule rewe, . . . . Anel. 287
to seyn, whan the soule departeth fro the . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
by tranquillite of thi soule), than hastow . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
moevynge and joynture of soule and body, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
creature to hym that hath a soule of resoun? . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
dyen in all (. . . body and soule), the whiche thing our Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
the soul, whiche that hath in hym-self . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
rekketh the soule of noon othir thyng, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
departynge of the body and the soule, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 575–80
Thow knyttest togidere the mene soule . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
derke overthrowynge of the soule; . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
'whanne the body and the soule ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
here of willeful moevynges of the soule . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
not of the wilnynges of the soule, but of . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
the moevynge of the soule, but of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
conjuncciounof the body with the soule, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
the soule is maked goddys knyght . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70 *var*
whan the soule hath gon ynough . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5 *var*
thilke soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
purveaunce, or elles by some soule, or . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
of his insyghte while the soule is in the . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5

**Soul**—*Continued*

But whanne the soule byholdeth and seeth . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
the thre forseyde strengthis of the soule). . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
Stoycenis wenden that sowle had ben . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
But yif the thryvynge soule ne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
in our soule, that discernith and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce, . . . . TC.1. 47
A cloudy thought gan thorugh her soule pace, . . TC.2. 768
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!' . TC.2. 1638
On His half which that soule us alle sende, . . . TC.2. 1734
Ben youres al, God so my soule save, . . . . TC.3. 102
Which that the soule of Troilus tho felte, . . . TC.3. 345
Or elles were hym levere soule and bones . . . . TC.3. 591 *var*
My soule bringe, as me is for him wo! . . . . TC.3. 926
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, . TC.3. 1319
As wisly verray God my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 1501
Thou hast in hevene y-brought my soule at reste . TC.3. 1599
O soule, lurking in this wo, unneste! . . . . . TC.4. 305
Of th' ilke woful soule that thus cryeth, . . . . TC.4. 317
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte . . . . TC.4. 472
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte: . . . . TC.4. 699
Til I my soule out of my brest unshethe; . . . . TC.4. 776
And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . . . TC.4. 1174
So that his soule her soule folwe mighte . . . . TC.4. 1187
For which, so wisly God my soule rede, . . . . TC.4. 1364
That right in hevene his soule shal he mete! . . . TC.4. 1396
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . . TC.4. 1399
That fro my brest it wol the soule rende; . . . . TC.4. 1493
And I with body and soule sinke in helle! . . . TC.4. 1554
Which that his soule out of his herte rente, . . . TC.4. 1700
The soule gide, and, whan thee list, it fecche!'— . TC.5. 322
That in my soule yit me think'th ich here . . . TC.5. 579
That in my soule I fele it doth me bote! . . . . TC.5. 672
Retorning in her soule ay up and doun . . . . TC.5. 1023
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie, . . . TC.5. 1550
Or if the soule, of propre kynde, . . . . . HF.1. 43
And also God your soule blesse! . . . . . HF.3. 522
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste; . LGW. 1339
'As wisly Jupiter my soule save, . . . . . LGW. 1806
Were me, as wysly God my soule save! . . . . Comp.A. 72
In all perell of soule and lyf, . . . . . RR. 4890
Body and soule, good and tresour, . . . . . RR. 5132
Though that his soule be also gode. . . . . RR. 6494
Hath soule in right grete poverte . . . . . RR. 6522
As soule in grete richesse, forsothe, . . . . . RR. 6523
And, also god my soule blesse, . . . . . RR. 6767

**Soul** *see* **Sale, Saule**

**Souled**

Hath sowled hem, withouten any drede. . . . . G.SN. 329

**Souls**

And bisily gan for the soules preye . . . . . A.Prol. 301
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules; . . . . A.Prol. 510
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre, . . . . . A.Kn. 2812
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote. . . . B.Pri. 1656
Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberyed; . . . C.Pard. 406
And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche, . . . C.Pard. 916
Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . . D.Sum. 1725
Delivereth out,' quod he, 'anon, the soules! . . . D.Sum. 1729
I walke, and fisshe cristen mennes soules, . . . D.Sum. 1820
Whan they for soules seye the Psalm of Davit,— . D.Sum. 1933
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure, . . . . G.SN. 37
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace. . . . . G.SN. 399
That he hir soules saugh to hevene glyde, . . . G.SN. 402
Thise soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche . . G.SN. 545
refresshynge for youre soules.' . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
hir owene soules. O goode God! ye wommen . . I.Pars. 150–5
synful soules to the peyne of helle; . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
namely in conseilynge of soules. . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
sellen the soules that lambes sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
chirche and alle halwes, and to alle soules; . . . I.Pars. 900–5
preye for cristene soules. And therfore . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Beth ye my juge and eek my soules leche, . . . ABC. 134
And erthe, and soules that therynne dwelle, . . . PF. 33
That ful of blysse is and of soules clere. . . . . PF. 77
as I woot wele, that the soules of men . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
that ne han no soules. And certes alle . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
encloseth with membres the soules that . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
the soules and the lasse lyves; and, ablynge . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
ne han no felyng soules (ne no naturel werkynges . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
eek that men wenen ne haven none soules, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
bysoughte by swete preyere the lordes of soules . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
the soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory, . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
the lord and juge of soules was moevid . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
by the qualite of hir soules, al be it so . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
leten no torment to the soules aftir that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70

**Souls**—*Continued*
that soules han any torment aftir the deeth of the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
ryght greet. Of whiche soules,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
some soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
But the soules of men moten . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
weren enprientid in-to soules fro bodyes . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
in-to soules, and ben emprientid in-to . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
in-to soules); ryght as we ben wont somtyme . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Yit suffreth that our soules ben i-fere! . . . . TC.4. 1204
Upon a cros, our soules for to beye, . . . . . TC.5. 1843
The devel be his soules bane! . . . . . HF.1. 408
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . . LGW. 2493
And to her soules deth purchace . . . . . RR. 5754
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle. . . . . RR. 5810
Ne not therfore her soules leese, . . . . . RR. 6229
And cure of soules hadden heere. . . . . RR. 6562
I walke soules forto cure, . . . . . RR. 6842
And for her soules savete . . . . . RR. 6869

**Sound**
A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne, . . . A.Prol. 565
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . A.Prol. 674
And with that soun he herde a murmurynge . . . A.Kn. 2432
That roreth of the criyng and the soun. . . . . A.Kn. 2881
That I am dronke, I knowe it by my soun; . . . A.Mil. 3138
This lady weex affrayed of the soun, . . . . . B.ML. 563
And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hoole and sounde. . . . . B.ML. 1150
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
restore . . . hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow B.Mel. 2300–5
At either ende of thee foul is the soun; . . . . C.Pard. 536
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, . . C.Pard. 553
'Biwreye me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' . . D.WB. 974
That myghte have lete a fart of swich a soun. . . D.Sum. 2151
As of the soun or savour of a fart. . . . . D.Sum. 2226
The rumblynge of a fart, and every soun, . . . D.Sum. 2233
That equally the soun of it wol wende, . . . . D.Sum. 2273
With many a soun of sondry melodye, . . . . E.Cl. 271
Biforn hem stoode swich instruments of soun . . E.Mch. 1715
Al be it that I kan nat sowne his stile, . . . . F.Sq. 105
Ther as they sownen diverse instruments . . . . F.Sq. 270
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun. . . . . H.Mcp. 115
Canterbury,—thilke that sownen in to synne; . . I.Pars. 1085–90
That made a deedly, slepyng soun, . . . . . BD. 162
So mery a soun, so swete entunes, . . . . . BD. 309
Whether hit were clere, or hors of soune. . . . BD. 347
And with a deedly, sorwful soun . . . . . BD. 462
Therof he took the firste soun; . . . . . BD. 1165
Of soune of instruments of al swetnesse, . . . . Mars. 179
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soune; . . PF. 344
to soune in eris, the sorwe that is in-set . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
soong, with slakke and delytable sown of strenges, . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
myghty of welefulnesse, hool and sound, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, . . TC.1. 732
But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.' . . . TC.1. 1036
Or alle his woful wordes for to soune, . . . . TC.2. 573
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?' . . . TC.2. 805
And whan that he so fer was, that the soun . . . TC.2. 1118
For this miracle I here ech belle soune! . . . . TC.3. 189
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!'— . . TC.3. 1526
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . . TC.5. 580
That every soun mot to hit pace, . . . . . HF.2. 212
'Right so seye I, by fire or soun, Or smoke, . . . HF.2. 234
Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . . . . HF.2. 254
'Soun is noght but eyr y-broken, . . . . . HF.2. 257
Right so soun is air y-broke. . . . . HF.2. 262
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . . . HF.2. 265
How every speche, or noise, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 275
Or vois, or noise, or word, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 311
How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . . . HF.2. 316
Of every speche, of every soun, . . . . . HF.2. 324
Hit seweth, every soun, pardee, . . . . . HF.2. 332
As most conservatif the soun. . . . . HF.2. 339
'What?' quod I. 'The grete soun,' . . . . . HF.2. 517
'And what soun is it lyk?' quod he. . . . . HF.2. 525
Of hem that maken blody soun, . . . . . HF.3. 149
That is ful dyvers of his soun, . . . . . HF.3. 484
Wente this foule trumpes soun, . . . . . HF.3. 552
That through the world wente the soun, . . . . HF.3. 634
He gan to blasen out a soun, . . . . . HF.3. 712
This soun was [al] so ful of japes, . . . . . HF.3. 715
That al the halle gan to sowne, . . . . . HF.3. 736
To leten wel the soun out go. . . . . HF.3. 860
That maketh it soune after his fyngerynge, . . . LGW. 91
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun, . . LGW. 267
That tabouren in youre eres many a soun, . . . LGW. 354
With grisly soune out goth the grete gonne, . . . LGW. 637
And with a soune as softe as any shryfte, . . . LGW. 745
The swoote soun of other to receyve. . . . . LGW. 752
But turne sounde home to youre Tessalye.' . . . LGW. 1619
Whan he was hole and sounde, and had his reste, . LGW. 2468

**Sound**—*Continued*
Ful is the place of sounde of mynstralcye, . . . LGW. 2615
That I of you the blisful soun may here, . . . . Purse. 9
Forto blowe and make sowne . . . . . RR. 4241

**Sound** *see* **Semisoun**

**Sounde**
Non other help my sores for to sounde; . . . . Anel. 242
But he may hope his soris sounde, . . . . . RR. 966

**Sounded**
That wiste to what fyn his dremes sowned. . . . B.Mk. 3348
That to myn hertes botme it is y-sounded, . . . TC.2. 535
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . . TC.2. 1031
Every thing that souned into badde, . . . . . TC.4. 1676
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . . . HF.3. 112

**Soundeth**
As fer as sowneth into honestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3157
That sowneth into gentillesse of love. . . . . F.Sq. 517
That sowneth into vertu, any while. . . . . H.Mcp. 195
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth . . . I.Pars. 160–5
Of al that souneth into gentilesse. . . . . TC.3. 1414
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik peyne: . . . TC.5. 678
in language of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge. Astr. 100–8

**Sounding**
Sownynge alway thencrees of his wynnyng. . . . A.Prol. 275
Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche . . . . A.Prol. 307
Sownynge in vertu and in gentillesse; . . . . . C.Doc. 54
So swete a sownynge facounde, . . . . . BD. 925
the causes whennes the sounynge wyndes . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
Layes of love ful wel sownyng, . . . . . RR. 715

**Sounds**
That in the bataille blowen blody sounes; . . . A.Kn. 2512
N' in his desir none othre sounes bredde . . . . TC.1. 465
With sounes fulle of hevenissh melodye. . . . . TC.5. 1813

**Soune** *see* **Sound**

**Sour**
Abyen it ful soure; . . . . . B.Th. 2012
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . . . C.Pard. 552
And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, . . H.Mcp. 32
in the sowre hungry tyme, ther was . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
That loved such one, for swete or soure, . . . . RR. 5059

**Soures**
Therfore, right as an hauk up at a sours . . . . D.Sum. 1938
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two. . . . . D.Sum. 1941
the Poo . . . Taketh his firste spryngyng and his soure, . . . . . E.Cl. 49
My lady is the verrey sours and welle . . . . . Mars. 174
O swerd of knighthod, sours of gentilesse! . . . TC.5. 1591
And with his sours a-geyn up wente, . . . . . HF.2. 36
What with his sours and with my drede, . . . . HF.2. 43

**Sourdis**
The especes that sourden of pride, . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
soothly, whan they sourden of malice . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
and whan they sourden by freletee . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Of leccherie, as I seyde, sourden diverse speces, . I.Pars. 865–70

**Sourdeth**
that pride sourdeth and spryngeth, and . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
sourdeth and spryngeth, now shul ye . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
sourdeth of envye, whan men discovereth . . . I.Pars. 505–10

**Soures**
Of founes, soures, bukkes, does, . . . . . BD. 429

**Sours** *see* **Source**

**Soutere**
Or of a soutere shipman or a leche. . . . . A.Rv. 3904

**South**
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, . . B.ML. 493
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, . B.ML. 948
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, . C.Pard. 518
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, . . F.Fkl. 873
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . . . I.Pars. 2
(that is to seyn, al the peple in the south). . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
And blew it est, and west, and southe, . . . . HF.3. 590
Than hit was erst. Thus north and southe . . . HF.3. 985
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste, . LGW. 197
clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne . . . Astr. 25–32
from est to west, fro southe to northe, fro . . . Astr. 60–5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe . . . Astr. 60–5
above the south lyne, that shewith the . . . . Astr. 60–5
North and South, and forgete it nat. By this cercle Astr. 70–5
sodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South. . . . . Astr. 92–7
by southe the est lyne; witnesse on . . . . . Astr. 92–7
alle the Sterres of the South arisen after . . . . Astr. 97–100
nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan . . . Astr. 145–50
passith eny thyng the south westward; . . . . Astr. 222–9
south toward the polys of this world. . . . . Astr. 222–9
after the site north or south and after the . . . Astr. 229–33
hys site north or south and after the quantite . . Astr. 229–33
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly. . . Astr. 229–33
north or south fro the equinoxial. . . . . Astr. 236–40
yif it be southward, than is it south. . . . . Astr. 240–5
is oure south orisonte from oure equinoxial . . . Astr. 245–51
and the equinoxial cercle north or south, . . . Astr. 262–6
ben clepid Signes of the South fro the . . . . Astr. 294–301
the verrey south in oure orisonte. Also every signe. Astr. 294–301
quarters of the worlde, as . . . North, and South . Astr. 301–8
Astrelabie lye evene south, and the est . . . . Astr. 301–8
whethir so they be north or south fro . . . . Astr. 308–12
south fro the wey of the sonne suche a . . . . Astr. 308–12
by northe the est and somtyme by south . . . . Astr. 312–6
south to north; than is it divided in smale . . . Astr. 316–9
parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south, . . . Astr. 316–9

**South**—*Continued*
north or southe, or eny partie bitwene, . . . . Astr. 322–4
thou est and west and south, and par . . . . . Astr. 350–8
consequens, the opposite of the southe . . . . Astr. 350–8
evene directe agayns from north to south . . . Astr. 365–8 *var*
the ecliptik north or southe. And by these . . . Astr. 368–71
so that his latitude be north or south . . . . Astr. 368–71
signe by cause that the latitude was south . . . Astr. 382–91
Toward the part[i]e of the south. . . . . RR. 4214

**Southern**
But, trusteth wel, I am a southren man, . . . . I.Pars. 42

**Southward**
clepid Southward, as fro the equinoxiall. . . . . Astr. 70–5
is the grettist declinacioun southward of the sonne, Astr. 75–82
and that oo half declineth southward; . . . . Astr. 108–15
be it southward or northward, and the daies . . . Astr. 218–22
yif it be southward, than is it south. . . . . Astr. 240–5
declinacioun be southward fro the equinoxial, . . Astr. 272–7
is to seyn southward fro the ecliptik toward . . . Astr. 382–91

**Southwark**
In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay, . . . . . A.Prol. 20
In Southwerk, at this gentil hostelrye, . . . . . A.Prol. 718
Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you preye; . . . A.Mil. 3140

**Souvenaunce**
And have me somwhat in your souvenaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 13

**Sovereign**
And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys. . . . A.Prol. 67
Ther as Mars hath his sovereyn mansioun. . . . A.Kn. 1974
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . . A.Kn. 2407
And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . B.ML. 276
To hym, that was of so sovereyn honour . . . B.ML. 1089
as in sovereyn bounte, he foond no womman; . . B.Mel. 2265–70
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
and been his sovereyn helpyng at his nede; . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
the sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes . . B.Mel. 2645–50
oon of the gretteste and moost sovereyn thyng . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Of Hercules, the sovereyn conquerour, . . . . B.Mk. 3285
At Babiloigne was his sovereyn see, . . . . . B.Mk. 3339
As for a sovereyn notabilitee. . . . . B.NP. 4399
O Gaufred, deere maister soverayn, . . . . . B.NP. 4537
For Nature hath with sovereyn diligence . . . C.Doc. 9
Of alle tresons sovereyn pestilence . . . . . C.Doc. 91
Confermed was in swich soverayn bountee, . . . C.Doc. 136
That alle the sovereyn actes, dar I seye, . . . . C.Pard. 574
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . D.WB. 1048
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste. . E.Cl. 112
He mente thus, that in sovereyn bontee . . . . E.Mch. 2289
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere, . . . . F.Fkl. 1072
Salewed hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1310
Of yow, my sovereyn lady, but youre grace,— . . F.Fkl. 1325
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 1552
And warned heer my lord, and my soverayn, . . G.CY. 590
of his sovereyn bountee, therfore is he . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
sovereyn bountee, that may nat chaunge, . . . I.Pars. 365–70
useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Thanne makest thou his pees with his sovereyn, . ABC. 69
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . . . Mars. 215
Your sovereyn lady in this world here? . . . . Anel. 252
Almyghty God, of trouth the sovereign! . . . . Anel. 311
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . PF. 254
'Un-to my sovereyn lady, and nought my fere— . PF. 416
As she that is my lady sovereyne; . . . . . PF. 422
from the sovereyne sete, whi arttow . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
undir hem the sovereyne kynges, whiche . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
it is a sovereyn fredom to ben governed . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
the sovereyn men of the city token the . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
the sovereyne cure of al mortel folk is to . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
the poynt of soverayn blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
yif blisfulnesse be the soverayn good . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
ne thilke thyng nys nat soverayn good . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
myswandrynge men fro the sovereyne good; . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
'O thow that art sovereyne confort of . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
it myghte nat ben sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
good out of thilke sovereyn good, that . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
And this thyng forsothe is the soverayn good . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
sovereyn good be to lyven with-oute nede . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
othere men demen that sovereyn good be . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
ryght heye power be sovereyn good, and enforcen hem Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
the sovereyn good, and hasten hem to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
mesuren and gessen that the sovereyne good . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
he demeth that it be the sovereyn good; . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
the sovereyn good; for whiche every . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
reherceth and seketh the sovereyne good, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
the soverayn good, for as moche as alle . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
that he wolde geten hym sovereyn blisfulnesse; . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
fynde the seete of thilk sovereyn good?' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
[O thow fadir] sovereigne and [creatour] . . . . Bo.3. m.9 860–5 *var*
matere, but oonly the forme of sovereyn good . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
thy sovereyn ensaumpler and . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
seyn sovereyn good) may be founde in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
graunte that the sovereyn god is right . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
ful of sovereyn parfit good. And we . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900

**Sovereign**—*Continued*
verray blisfulnesse is set in sovereyn god.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
han establissched that the sovereyne good . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
that the sovereyn god is ryght ful of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
is ryght ful of sovereyne good.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
thilke sovereyne good any-wher out of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
hym-self, of whiche sovereyne good men . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that thyng nys nat sovereyn good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
thinges, thilke same thing is sovereyn good . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
'that the sovereyn good is blisfulnesse.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
thilke same sovereyn good be god?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
apertely that it nys not sovereyn. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
and god ben the sovereyn good; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
blisfulnesse is sovereyn devynite.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
whiche it mote nedes be that sovereyne blisfulnesse . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
'and that sovereyn good.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
blisfulnesse that is demed to ben sovereyn suffisaunce, Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
suffisaunce, thilke selve is sovereyn power, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
sovereyn reverence, sovereyn clernesse or . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
or noblesse, and sovereyn delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
reffered and brought to sovereyne good . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
and of delyt. Thanne is sovereyn good . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
be the sovereyn fyn and the cause of alle . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
affeccions, cometh now to this sovereyn good, . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
thing muste ben the sovereyn good of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
mai with-stonden to this sovereyn good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'Thanne is thilke the sovereyn good,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that it is sovereyn good, and seidest that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
the sovereyn day (that is to seyn, in-to . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
cleernesse of sovereyn good). . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
'But the soverein good,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
thilke same soverein good. Trowestow that it . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
seith thus be sovereyn good,) . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
(that is to seyn sovereyn good). Ne these . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
sovereyn good, the whiche thei enforcen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
so myghti as sovereyn good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
'And thilke same sovereyn good may . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
is to seyn, to come to sovereyn good), thei . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
the sovereyne centre or poynt (that is to seyn . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
neyghe to the sovereyne pool of . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
resoun that is establissed in the sovereyn prince . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn good . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
For whiche thing thilke sovereyne purveaunce . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
the sovereyn hevene. Ther kepin the . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
coursis abowte the sovereyn heighte of the world— Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
eyghen fro the lyght of the sovereyn sothfastnesse . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
ben causes of thilke soverein purveaunce . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
conjoyned and clyven to thilke sovereyne prince . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
us in-to the heighte of thilke soverein intelligence; . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
of the soverein science, that nis nat enclosed . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
'O my Criseyde, O lady sovereyne . . . . . TC.4. 316
Ben cause of th'ilke sovereign Purveyaunce . . . TC.4. 1070
Be ye my gide, and lady sovereyne. . . . . LGW. 94
So passeth al my lady sovereyne, . . . . . LGW. 275
Soveraigne of beautee! flour of womanhede, . . . Bal.Ch. 28
upright, and thei ben called eke Sovereyn Signes . Astr. 294–301
The greatest, and moste soverayne. . . . . RR. 7506

**Sovereignly**
rede I that they been heighly and sovereynly gerdoned B.Mel. 2460–5

**Sovereignly**—*Continued*
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighte, . . . . B.NP. 4552
The thinges thanne that ben sovereynly gode . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
**Sovereigns**
it displeseth to the juges and sovereyns." . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
and the juges and sovereyns . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
juges and the sovereyns from hir places, and . . B.Mel. 2665–70
to his sovereyns and to his goostly fader. . . . I.Pars. 390–5
or power of hem that been his sovereyns. . . . I.Pars. 400–5
to the award of his sovereyns, or of hym . . . I.Pars. 480–5
that grucchen whan hir sovereyns bidden . . . I.Pars. 505–10
the comaundements of hir sovereyns, yet . . . I.Pars. 505–10
and of his sovereyns, to whiche hym oghte to . . I.Pars. 675–80
in the sovereynes devynes substaunces (that is . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
**Sovereignty**
By maistrie al the soveraynetee,— . . . . . D.WB. 818
'Wommen desiren have sovereynetee, . . . . D.WB. 1038
Of soveraynetee, noght of servyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 114
Save that the name of soveraynetee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 751
som men lower, therfore was sovereyntee . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Ye shal no more have sovereynete . . . . . TC.3. 171
**Sow**
His berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed, . . . . A.Prol. 552
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . . A.Kn. 2019
'He wolde sowen som difficulte, . . . . . B.Sh. 1182
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my fest, . . . . I.Pars. 35
Whan I may sowen whete, if that me lest? . . . I.Pars. 36
that were in the groyn of a sowe, for . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
right as a sowe wroteth in everich . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plentevous, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
**Sow-** *see* **Sou-**
**Sowdan** *see* **Sultan**
**Sowded**
O martir, sowded to virginitee! . . . . . B.Pri. 1769
**Sower**
'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . . G.SN. 192
'O thow fadir, soowere and creatour of . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
**Sowest**
thow sowest hem in-to hevene and in-to . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataile . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
**Sown**
Whan he hath sowen, be it whete or otes, . . . C.Pard. 375
And certein, if ther were no seed y-sowe, . . . D.WB. 71
That thou hast sowe in Cecile, taak to thee! . . . G.SN. 194
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
That hath y-sowen wonder wyde . . . . . HF.3. 398
Hath sowen there of love the seed, . . . . . RR. 1617
And for the seed that heere was sowen . . . . RR. 1625
**Sowne** *see* **Sound**
**Sows**
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . . . A.Prol. 556
Thre large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . . . B.NP. 4020
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose. . . . . D.WB. 785
**Space**
But nathelees, whil I have tyme and space, . . . A.Prol. 35
And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . A.Prol. 87
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . A.Prol. 176
Was noon in erthe, as in so litel space; . . . . A.Kn. 1896
And Theseus abiden hadde a space . . . . . A.Kn. 2982
Go now thy wey, I have no lenger space . . . . A.Mil. 3596
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . . A.Rv. 4124
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . . B.ML. 208
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.ML. 577
Habundantly for hire ful longe space; . . . . B.ML. 870
Biforn Alla, durynge the metes space, . . . . B.ML. 1014
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . . . B.Sh. 1333
Yaf in hir thoght inwith a litel space, . . . . B.Pri. 1794
crie as for a certein space; and whan she . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
axen leyser and espace to have . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space, . . . . C.Doc. 239
And er that half a furlong wey of space, . . . . D.Sum. 1692
I dar the bettre aske of yow a space . . . . . E.Cl. 103
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space, . . . E.Cl. 918
Declared hath ful wel in litel space.) . . . . . E.Mch. 1687
Kan in the space of o day natureel,— . . . . . F.Sq. 116
Whil that I have a leyser and a space, . . . . F.Sq. 493
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . . G.SN. 65
That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355
And for to yeve hym space and audience; . . . I.Pars. 64
Beth fructuous, and that in litel space, . . . . I.Pars. 73
And that our present worldes lyves space . . . PF. 53
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space . . . PF. 67
So ful was, that unnethe was there space . . . . PF. 314
I wol yyve the space to tellen it.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
in al that the erthe heelde no space. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
overgoon, and as moche space as the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
togidre al the space of his lif. For certis . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70

**Space**—*Continued*
enbraseth it nat the space of the lif . . . . . Bo.5.p.6.1865–70
But, whan he hadde a space from his care, . . . TC.1. 505
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space! . . . TC.1. 714
And finde a time ther-to and a space. . . . . TC.1. 1064
Which oversprat the sonne as for a space, . . . TC.2. 767
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space. . . . . TC.2. 1071
Aviseth you on it whan ye han space, . . . . TC.2. 1124
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende . . . . . TC.3. 461
For al this world, as muche as it hath space; . . . TC.4. 1336
I preve it thus, for in non other space . . . . TC.5. 676
And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . TC.5. 942
Th'entente is al, and not the lettres space. . . . TC.5. 1630
And trewely, if I have might and space, . . . TC.5. 1704
And kys the steppes wher as thow sest space . . . TC.5. 1791 *var*
'Now,' quod I, 'whil we han space . . . . . HF.2. 546
Stonden in a large space . . . . . HF.3. 148
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . . . HF.3. 952
The mountaunce of a furlong wey of space. . . . LGW. 307
I al foryeve withouten lenger space; . . . . . LGW. 450
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space . LGW. 1999
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space, . . . . W.Unc. 4
Astrelabie in so rowme a space that it . . . . Astr. 25–32
the space bitwene contenith a myle wey, . . . . Astr. 40–5
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . . Astr. 139–45
degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . Astr. 156–61
and take there the space of alle the hool day . . Astr. 185–8
place in a regioun is verrely the space . . . . Astr. 262–6
And thilke space is as much . . . . . Astr. 262–6
the same quantite of space neither more ne . . . Astr. 262–6
in more space than in 2 houres. Of whiche signes . Astr. 294–301
climat may be cleped the space of the . . . . Astr. 365–8
the space of the latitude, inward and over . . . Astr. 376–82
may not be take by cause of the litel space . . . Astr. 376–82
endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . . Astr. 382–91
And deyde withynne a lytel space. . . . . RR. 1536
He wolde me yeve leysar and space, . . . . . RR. 3656
**Spaces**
to the endles spaces of eternyte, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Byhoold the spaces and the stablenesse . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
by doynges, by spaces, by qualites, yif . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
the spaces of the longe eir by . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
and considereth alle the infynit spaces of tymes . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
that shewen the spaces of the houres of . . . . Astr. 88–92
these forseide spaces, above or bynethe, thei seyn . Astr. 150–61
**Spade**
And therto brood, as though it were a spade. . . A.Prol. 553
**Spain**
And every cryke in Britaigne and in Spayne. . . A.Prol. 409
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . B.Mk. 3565
This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 565
He is in Spaigne right at the toune of Lepe,— . . C.Pard. 570
Hyer stant there noon in Spayne. . . . . HF.3. 27
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . . RR. 2573
**Spake** *see* **Spoke**
**Span**
It was almoost a spanne brood I trowe, . . . . A.Prol. 155
This tale ay was span-newe to biginne, . . . . TC.3. 1665
**Span** *see* **Spun**
**Spaniel**
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe, . . . . D.WB. 267
**Spanishing** *see* **Spaunisshing**
**Spar**
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . A.Kn. 990
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . A.Kn. 1076
**Sparand**
And namely tho that sparand bene, . . . . . RR. 5363
**Spare**
Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare. . . . A.Prol. 192
He may nat spare, althogh he were his brother; . . A.Prol. 737
Ne for the drede of deeth shal I nat spare, . . . A.Kn. 1396
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare, . . . A.Rv. 3966
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . B.Sh. 1476
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . . D.WB. 421
He koude spare of lecchours oon or two, . . . . D.Fri. 1325
To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare, . . . . D.Fri. 1328
I spare nat to taken, God it woot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1435
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! D.Fri. 1543
Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . . D.Sum. 1763
As for to spare in houshold thy dispence; . . . . E.Mch. 1297
I shal nat spare for no curteisye . . . . . E.Mch. 2309
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . G.CY. 718
wol nat spare no wight for preyere ne for . . . I.Pars. 165–70
The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare. . . . PF. 699
In him ne deyned sparen blood roial . . . . . TC.1. 435
That shal I seyn, and why him liste it spare: . . . TC.5. 51
But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.'. . . . LGW. 1628
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne . . . Form.A. 39
Ye shulde hym spare more all oute . . . . . RR. 3537
Seyn to his freend and spare nought . . . . . RR. 5218
That he wole hide it ay and spare, . . . . . RR. 5387
That all be-tyme spare shall he . . . . . RR. 5624
Or if hym lust not forto spare, . . . . . RR. 5637
No thing spare, for goddis heest. . . . . RR. 6432

**Spared**
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde . . . E.Mch. 2301
oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared us . . I.Pars. 315–20
the Magdelene, that ne spared for no . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
They ne spared not hir throtes. . . . . BD. 320
And there his sorwes that he spared hadde . . . TC.5. 204
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage, . . . LGW. 2602
**Spareth**
Telle forth youre tale; spareth for no man, . . . D.WB. 186
Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere.' . . . D.Fri. 1337
And spareth nat for conscience ne synne, . . . D.Fri. 1422
comaundeth: for he ne spareth neither Crist, . . I.Pars. 555–60
he spareth nat to doon that him . . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
Ne spareth never a wikked dede . . . . . RR. 417
Therfore he spareth, it may wel bene, . . . . RR. 5635
**Sparhawk** *see* **Sparrowhawk**
**Sparing**
to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
of drynke; sparynge also, that restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 835–40
**Sparing** *see* **Sparand**
**Spark**
As spark out of the bronde . . . . . B.Th. 2095 *var*
The sore spark of peyne now doth me spille. . . . Comp.L. 14
this litel spark thine heet of liif schal . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
From a sparke spronge amys, . . . . . HF.3. 989
**Sparkle**
As sparcle out of the bronde; . . . . . B.Th. 2095
may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
**Sparkles**
Thise foure sparkles longen unto eelde. . . . . A.Rv. 3885
**Sparkling**
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge; . . . A.Kn. 2164
His eyes reed sparclyng as the fyre glowe . . . RR. 3136 *var*
**Sparks**
The firy sparkes brosten out for peyne; . . . . Mars. 96
**Sparred**
For, whan he saw her dores spered alle, . . . . TC.5. 531
Without anoye hadde spered, . . . . . RR. 2099
That he it sparrede with a key. . . . . RR. 3320
**Sparrow**
As hoot he was, and lecherous, as a sparwe, . . . A.Prol. 626
And kiste hire sweete, and chirketh as a sparwe . . D.Sum. 1804
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngale, . . . PF. 351
**Sparrow-hawk**
The sparhauk and the papejay, . . . . . B.Th. 1957
He loketh as a sparhawke with his eyen; . . . B.NP. 4047
The kynges hond; the hardy sperhauk eke, . . . PF. 338
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . . PF. 569
Whan that the sperhauk hath it in his foot?— . . TC.3. 1192
Make a sperhauke of a bosarde." . . . . . RR. 4033
**Sparth**
He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,— . . A.Kn. 2520
With swerd, or sparth or [with] gysarme. . . . . RR. 5978
**Spat** *see* **Spetten, Spitte**
**Spaunisshing**
The Rose spredde to spaunysshinge, . . . . . RR. 3633
**Speak**
But for to speken of hire conscience, . . . . . A.Prol. 142
To speke of phisik and surgerye; . . . . . A.Prol. 413
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . A.Prol. 462
Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood. . A.Prol. 636
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn. . . . A.Prol. 638
Thogh that I pleynly speke in this mateere . . . A.Prol. 727
Ne thogh I speke hir wordes proprely; . . . . A.Prol. 729
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . A.Prol. 734
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn, . . A.Prol. 790
With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke. . . A.Kn. 953
That all the peple of Grece sholde speke . . . . A.Kn. 962
But, shortly for to speken of this thyng, . . . . A.Kn. 985
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite. . . . . A.Kn. 1450
'To speke of roial lynage and richesse, . . . . A.Kn. 1829
I speke as for my suster Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1833
And speke of Palamon and of Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2094
As for to speke of knyghthod of hir hond, . . . A.Kn. 2103
(For wommen, as to speken in comune, . . . . A.Kn. 2681
But speke of Palamoun and of Arcyte. . . . . A.Kn. 2742
To speken of a servaunt proprely, . . . . . A.Kn. 2787
Now wol I speken forth of Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2816
For I wol speke, or elles go my wey.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3133
And after wol I speke, in pryvetee, . . . . . A.Mil. 3493
That noon of us ne speke nat a word, . . . . . A.Mil. 3586
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' . . A.Mil. 3805
If that me liste speke of ribaudye,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3866
For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . . A.Rv. 3881
He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . . . A.Rv. 3900
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . A.Rv. 3902
Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . . A.Rv. 3917
They soupen, and they speke hem to solace, . . . A.Rv. 4146
Now pley, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4198
I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . . B.ML. 96
They speken of magyk and abusioun; . . . . . B.ML. 214
By wey of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . . B.ML. 219
Of which I speke, ther he Custance fond, . . . B.ML. 576
And speke we of the Romayn emperour, . . . . B.ML. 954
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe. . . . . B.ML. 1071
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, B.Sh. 1487
Men speken of romauns of prys,— . . . . . B.Th. 2087
to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche . . . B.Mel. 2235–40

**Speak**—*Continued*
audience, enforce thee nat to speke.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
thanne axed she of hym licence for to speke, . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
ne may nat speke but blameful thynges, . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
to speken pleasante wordes, enclynynge to . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
holde thy tonge stille than for to speke. . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
youre herte, thogh I speke thyng that , . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
myn entente I speke it for youre beste, . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
nat, as to speke properly, be called a . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
'But now wol I speke to yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
'But now lat us speken of the conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
for sikerly, as for to speke proprely, we . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
'But for to speken of the fer cause, . . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
And I prey yow, lat me speke with youre . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
To speke of strengthe, and therwith hardynesse; . B.Mk. 3210
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. . . B.NP. 4071
'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . B.NP. 4347
But for men speke of syngyng, I wol seye,— . . B.NP. 4489
Of bothe yiftes that I speke of now . . . . . C.Pard. 299
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Pard. 311
And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . . . C.Pard. 344
Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . . C.Pard. 629
To speken to an old man vileynye, . . . . . C.Pard. 740
To speke of wo that is in mariage; . . . . . D.WB. 3
Why sholde men speke of it vileynye. . . . . D.WB. 34
If that I speke after my fantasye, . . . . . D.WB. 190
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde; . . D.WB. 226
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . D.WB. 452
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689
Fy! speke namoore; it is a grisly thyng, . . . . D.WB. 735
Now wol I dye, I may no lenger speke.' . . . . D.WB. 810
Of which that Britons speken greet honour, . . . D.WB. 858
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,— . . . . D.WB. 863
'But for ye speken of swich gentillesse . . . . D.WB. 1109
That highte Dant, speken in this sentence,—. . . D.WB. 1126
Us nedeth nat to speken but of game, . . . . D.Fri. 1275
And speke as renably and faire and wel, . . . . D.Fri. 1509
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . D.Sum. 1815
And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . . . D.Sum. 1835
I speke of us, we mendynants, we freres,— . . . D.Sum. 1912
Nedeth namoore to speken of it, seith he, . . . D.Sum. 2097
Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word, . . . . D.Sum. 2168
I shal disclaundre hym, over al ther I speke,— . . D.Sum. 2212
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . . D.Sum. 2291
Therwith he was, to speke as of lynage, . . . . E.Cl. 71
But for to speke of vertuous beautee . . . . . E.Cl. 211
I wol noght speke out of thyn audience.' . . . . E.Cl. 329
But atte laste to speken she bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 547
Though they nat pleyn speke in myn audience. . . E.Cl. 637
Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . E.Cl. 932
But dredelees, if pleynly speke I shal, . . . . E.Mch. 1316
I speke of folk in seculer estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1322
Namoore of hym as at this tyme speke I, . . . E.Mch. 1780
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1866
Therfore I speke to hym in this manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1868
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biwreye. . . . E.Mch. 1873
That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . E.Mch. 2017
Ne myghte he speke a word to fresshe May, . . . E.Mch. 2100
Why speke ye thus? But men been ever untrewe, . E.Mch. 2203
But speke to us of untrust and repreeve.' . . . E.Mch. 2206
I am a womman, nedes moot I speke, . . . . E.Mch. 2305
To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!' . . E.Mch. 2310
But if I wolde speke uncurteisly; . . . . . E.Mch. 2363
Have me excused, if I speke amys, . . . . . F.Sq. 7
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan, . . . . F.Sq. 41
Of oother harm it nedeth nat to speke, . . . . F.Sq. 453
Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . F.Sq. 587
I wol namoore as now speke of hir ryng . . . . F.Sq. 652
To speken of aventures and of batailles, . . . . F.Sq. 659
And after wol I speke of Algarsif, . . . . . F.Sq. 663
And after wol I speke of Cambalo, . . . . . F.Sq. 667
Though to this man I speke a word or two.' . . . F.Fkl. 701
Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn. . . F.Fkl. 720
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . . . F.Fkl. 783
Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus, . . F.Fkl. 807
And speken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 815
Madame, I speke it for the honour of yow, . . . F.Fkl. 1331
She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . . F.Fkl. 1602
'I speke noght but stedfastly,' quod she, . . . . G.SN. 474
'Nat proudly, for, I speke as for my syde, . . . G.SN. 475
Ministre of deeth, for if thou speke of mo, . . . G.SN. 485
'Hoold thou thy pees, and spek no wordes mo! . . G.CY. 693
Of that no charge, I wol speke of oure werk. . . G.CY. 749
Biforn thise poudres that I speke of heer, . . . G.CY. 763
Fy! spek nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . G.CY. 845
And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde, . . . . G.CY. 981
Ever whan I speke of his falshede, . . . . . G.CY. 1094
It dulleth me, whan that I of hym speke; . . . G.CY. 1172
Or, for to speke of love and wommanhede, . . . G.CY. 1346
Philosophres speken so mystily . . . . . G.CY. 1394
I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . . H.Mcp. 73
And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay. . . . H.Mcp. 132
Alle thise ensamples speke I by thise men . . . H.Mcp. 187
Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltou speke; . . . . H.Mcp. 297
For man sholde hym avyse what he speeke; . . . H.Mcp. 324
Is no man shent, to speke generally. . . . . H.Mcp. 328
To speke of God, in honour and preyere. . . . . H.Mcp. 331
My sone, spek nat, but with thyn heed thou bekke; H.Mcp. 346
A jangler speke of perilous mateere. . . . . H.Mcp. 348
they have no voys to speke to hym; . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30

**Speak**—*Continued*

Now, as for to speken of the firste . . . . . I.Pars. 335-40
Janglynge is whan men speken to muche . . . . I.Pars. 405-10
that oother side to speken of the . . . scantnesse . I.Pars. 420-5
I speke this for the synne of superfluitee, . . . . I.Pars. 435-40
any of hem alle. Now as for to speken of goodes . I.Pars. 455-60
for to speken of heele of body, certes, it . . . . I.Pars. 455-60
After pride wol I speken of the foule . . . . . I.Pars. 480-5
that if men speke goodnesse of a man, . . . . I.Pars. 495-500
that men speke of oother folk; this synne . . . I.Pars. 495-500
Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns . . . . I.Pars. 515-20
hem that speke yow harm, and eek for . . . . I.Pars. 525-30
Now wol I speken of lesynges, which . . . . . I.Pars. 605-10
Speke we now of swich cursynge as . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20
Lat us thanne speken of chidynge and . . . . I.Pars. 620-5
Afterward speke we of scornynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 635-40
Speke we now of wikked conseil, for . . . . . I.Pars. 635-40
and yet they speke of wikked entente. . . . . I.Pars. 640-5
swiche as speken faire byforn folk and . . . . I.Pars. 640-5
'Do manye goode werkes and spek fewe jangles.' . I.Pars. 650-5
now wol I speken of the synne of accidie; . . . I.Pars. 675-80
After accidie wol I speke of avarice . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40
his evene Cristene; and therfore speke I . . . . I.Pars. 805-10
Now lat us speke thanne of thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 840-5
oghte speke ne write, nathelees it is . . . . . I.Pars. 910-5
but though that hooly writ speke of horrible synne, . I.Pars. 910-5
Ne I seye nat, ther as I speke . . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10
Now as to speken of bodily peyne; . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40
And for to speke first of . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60
Now for to speken of the hope . . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70
Now for to speken of his wyf. . . . . BD. 76
And doo the body speke right soo, . . . . . BD. 149
For I hadde never herd speke, or tho, . . . . . BD. 234
So goodly speke, and so friendly, . . . . . BD. 851
'To speke of goodnesse; trewly she . . . . . BD. 984
'And trewly, for to speke of trouthe, . . . . . BD. 998
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke, . . . Pity. 9
Spek thou, for I ne dar not him y-see, . . . . ABC. 53
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood. . . . Mars. 123
I wol returne and speken of my peyne; . . . . Mars. 211
And for to speken of her stidfastnesse, . . . . Anel. 81
I weyve joy that is to speke of oght, . . . . . Anel. 294
But wherfor that I speke al this? Not yore . . . PF. 17
In esy vois began to speke and seye, . . . . . PF. 382
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede. . . . PF. 385
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse. . . . PF. 399
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye. . . . . PF. 469
A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille.' . . PF. 511
The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge . . . . PF. 562
This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650
'To you speke I, ye tercelets,' quod Nature, . . . PF. 659
what aperteneth me to speken ther-of? Of . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
to speke on this wyse: 'If I,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
for whiche men myghten speken or . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
—for, certes, of swych folk speke I that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
thought, and bigan to speke ryght thus: . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
wenynge resoun, syn we speke of god . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
be cosynes to the thinges of whiche thei speken. . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
whos regne I speke, that certes the gode . . . . Bo.4. p.1 1155-60
(As who seith, may a man speken and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
as men were wont to demen or speken of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
I don the,' and bygan to speken ryght . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
but for to speke it with mouthe, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
whiche it semeth that men mowen spekyn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
What for to speke, and what to holden inne; . . . TC.1. 387
To speke as now, for no wight may bireve . . . TC.1. 685
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . TC.1. 796
These lovers wolde speke in general, . . . . . TC.1. 926
'And for to speke of her in special, . . . . . TC.1. 981
Ek though I speke of love unfelingly, . . . . TC.2. 19
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go!' . . . . TC.2. 214
'And sith I speke of good intencioun, . . . . . TC.2. 295
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye, . . TC.2. 503
Right for to speken of an ordinaunce . . . . . TC.2. 510
To speke us harm, ek men ben so untrewe, . . . TC.2. 786
They speken, but they benten nevere his bowe! . . TC.2. 861
And we shal speke of thee somwhat, I trowe, . . TC.2. 1021
And spek with him in esing of his herte! . . . . TC.2. 1287
Nomore to speke for trusteth wel that I . . . . TC.2. 1426 *var*
To speke of this? I trowe it be the beste; . . . TC.2. 1448
Speke of Criseyde swich honour, that he . . . . TC.2. 1453
'Spek thou thy-self also to Troilus . . . . . TC.2. 1457
'Now spek, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . TC.2. 1499
To speke here of the nedes of Criseyde?' . . . . TC.2. 1603
To you have I to speke of oo matere, . . . . . TC.2. 1694
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,— . TC.3. 199
And lat hem speke, and cometh forth with me.' . . TC.3. 210
And gan to speken in a sobre wise . . . . . TC.3. 237
Right for the fin that I shal speke of here, . . . TC.3. 513
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke. . . . . TC.3. 907
So spek yourself to him of this matere; . . . . TC.3. 909
But natheles, whan that he speken mighte, . . . . TC.3. 1083
'Now spek to me, for it am I, Criseyde!'— . . . . TC.3. 1112
I speke hem alle under correcioun . . . . . TC.3. 1332

**Speak**—*Continued*

Tho gonne they to speken and to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1396
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke . . . TC.3. 1401
Reson wol not now that I speke of sleep, . . . . TC.3. 1408
Was nevere ful to speke of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 1661
To speke her harm; and, if they on her lye, . . . TC.4. 20
Come speken with thy lady prively; . . . . . TC.4. 654
And there lat us speken of our wo; . . . . . TC.4. 1244
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste, . . . TC.4. 1287
For trewely I speke it for the beste; . . . . . TC.4. 1288
Ye speken not with me, nor I with yow . . . . TC.4. 1326
For Goddes speke in amphibologyes, . . . . . TC.4. 1406
'And, vulgarly to speken of substaunce . . . . TC.4. 1513
'But that ye speke, awey thus for to go . . . . TC.4. 1555
If that I speke of love, or make it tough; . . . TC.5. 101
Though that I speke of love to you thus blive; . . TC.5. 163
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede. . . . TC.5. 203
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . TC.5. 393
They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte; . . . TC.5. 516
'Too late is now to speke of that matere: . . . TC.5. 743
But for to speken of her yen clere, . . . . . TC.5. 815
For to speke with hym at the leste . . . . . TC.5. 950 *var*
So that he n'olde speke of swich matere: . . . . TC.5. 951
But it shal not bifallen as ye speke, . . . . . TC.5. 962
'But as to speke of love, y-wis,' she seyde, . . . TC.5. 974
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn, . . . TC.5. 995
The morwe com, and gostly for to speke . . . . TC.5. 1030
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne. . TC.5. 1337
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, . . . TC.5. 1784
And to the Lord right thus I speke and seye: . . TC.5. 1862
What shulde I speke more queynte, . . . . . HF.1. 245
To speke of love? hit wol not be; . . . . . HF.1. 247
But let us speke of Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 293
Speke, and shewe him swyche skiles, . . . . . HF.2. 359
Now wil we speken al of game. . . . . HF.2. 378
To speke, or that I go fro thee, . . . . . HF.2. 547
'No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 475
Speke of hem harm and shrewednesse, . . . . HF.3. 537
I may nat al attones speke in ryme. . . . . LGW. 102
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree, . . LGW. 121
Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke. . . . LGW.G. 325
'And for to speke of other holynesse, . . . . . LGW. 424
Thaw that I speke a fals lovere sum schame . . LGW.G. 457
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the. . . . LGW. 491
But herkeneth ye that speken of kyndenesse. . . LGW. 665
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramus! . . . . LGW. 880
Nys nat to purpos for to speke of here, . . . . LGW. 954
Entendeden to speken and to pleye. . . . . LGW. 1155
To love, and for to speke shamefaste; . . . . . LGW. 1535
'And lat us speke of wives, that is best; . . . . LGW. 1702
The grete Mynos, of the whiche I speke, . . . . LGW. 1900
To come and speke with us hastely, . . . . . LGW. 1989
Me lyste no more to speke of hym, *pardee!* . . . LGW. 2179
I wol no more speke of thys matere. . . . . LGW. 2225
But for thys ende I speke thys as now, . . . . LGW. 2397
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . . Merc.B. 31
semeth convenyent, syth that I speke of . . . . Astr. 150-6
These arowis that I speke of heere . . . . . RR. 983
To speke wordis of rebaudrye; . . . . . RR. 2224
That they ever speke good of thee; . . . . . RR. 2237
To speke of hir whanne thou bigonne, . . . . . RR. 2498
Speken of hym that is so dere, . . . . . RR. 2844
To speke of hym at eve or morwe . . . . . RR. 2847
To speke of hym hir joye was sett. . . . . RR. 2855
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng, . . . . . RR. 2863
He can of no man good [ne] speke; . . . . . RR. 3029
I durst no lenger with hym speke, . . . . . RR. 3361
She gan to speke withynne a throwe . . . . . RR. 3867
A man speken of leccherie. . . . . RR. 4260
And speke of hem that in her toures . . . . . RR. 5770
For they shal speke with hem so faire, . . . . RR. 6034
If I speke ought to peire her loos, . . . . . RR. 6103
For I wole speke and telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6774
For ought that they can speke or do. . . . . RR. 7202
But I ne speke in no such wise . . . . . RR. 7271
Than for to speken harme, parde; . . . . . RR. 7512

**Speakest**

What spekestow of "preambulacioun"? . . . . D.WB. 837
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the, . . . F.Fkl. 676
Why spekestow so proudly thanne to me?' . . . G.SN. 473
That thou spekest of oure goddes heere,' quod he. . G.SN. 492
That thou spek'st of to me thus strangely . . . TC.2. 1423

**Speaketh**

Ne who moost felyngly speketh of love; . . . . A.Kn. 2203
Awaketh, lemman myn, and speketh to me. . . . A.Mil. 3700
He yexeth, and he speketh thurgh the nose, . . . A.Rv. 4151
that "He that speketh to his freend . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70
Thapostel whan he speketh of maydenhede, . . . D.WB. 64
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 19
And speketh of Apennyn, the hilles hye . . . . E.Cl. 45
I prey yow speketh namoore of this matere.' . . . E.Cl. 175
Ther speketh many a man of mariage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1443
Ne speketh of yow but seelde reverence. . . . . E.Mch. 2251
That he hath dronke, he speketh in his nose, . . . H.Mcp. 61
dooth synne; and eek whan he speketh . . . . . I.Pars. 370-5
habundance of the herte speketh the mouth . . . I.Pars. 625-30
profit of hym that speketh tho wordes, . . . . I.Pars. 645-50
hooly writ curseth it, and speketh agayns . . . I.Pars. 745-50
She speketh as hir wyt were al agoon; . . . . Anel. 172
Non other word she speketh moche or lyte, . . . Anel. 174

**Speaketh**—*Continued*
Who spek'th for me right now in myn absence? . . TC.5. 236
Right so hit breketh whan men speketh. . . . . HF.2. 272
Of which that speketh dan Plato. . . . . HF.2. 423
Of whom that speketh Virgilius. . . . . HF.3. 154
And to hir bedde ryght thus she speketh tho: . . LGW. 2210
For man that spekith or berith the lyf, . . . . RR. 5824

**Speaking**
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . H.Mcp. 335
Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough suffised, . . . H.Mcp. 336
by reccheleesnesse in spekynge, and by . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
and of his konnyng, and of his spekyng, . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
in etynge and drynkynge, in spekynge . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
For to reherse hir chere and hir spekyng: . . . PF. 488
In spekynge of this thinge, as I yow tolde. . . . LGW. 1500
That worthy was and wel spekyng, . . . . . RR. 1268
Of fote or honde, without spekyng. . . . . RR. 2410
Were domme for drede withoute spekyng. . . . RR. 2492
And seyn another in her spekyng. . . . . RR. 2542
Through spekyng whanne they myght heere . . RR. 2831
She wist full well that Swete-Spekyng . . . . RR. 2851
And wonder bitter in spekyng. . . . . RR. 3814
Of her wordis spekyng, . . . . . RR. 5451
And brake his tale in his spekyng, . . . . . RR. 6221
Ley no deef ere to my spekyng: . . . . . RR. 7609

**Spear**
Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere; . . . A.Prol. 114
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe . . A.Kn. 975
That stondeth at the gappe with a spere, . . . A.Kn. 1639
Thanne preye I thee, tomorwe with a spere . . . A.Kn. 2255
But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere; . . . A.Kn. 2549
That with a spere was thirled his brest boon. . . A.Kn. 2710
Another his spere up in his hondes heeld, . . . A.Kn. 2894
Ne how somme caste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere, A.Kn. 2947
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere; . . B.ML. 459
His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . . . B.Th. 2071
and if he bereth a spere, hoold thee on . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
"The juges beren nat the spere withouten cause, but B.Mel. 2630–5
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo, . . . C.Pard. 677
And of Achilles with his queynte spere, . . . . F.Sq. 239
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte . . . Mars. 101
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe, . Anel. 33
'Unto the mortal strokes of the spere . . . . PF. 135
now the sword and the spere, yif thou . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
Wol ben her champioun with spere and yerde: . . TC.2. 1427
And if I lye, Achilles with his spere . . . . . TC.3. 374
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . TC.4. 39
As men may casten with a spere. . . . . HF.2. 540
That I myght hym ones meten with this spere?' . . LGW. 1215
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyfe or spere, . . . LGW. 2106
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf, . . . . . RR. 5823
With speare in thyne arest alwaye; . . . . . RR. 7559
Though he hym thrilled with a spere; . . . . . RR. 7634

**Spears**
And after that, with sharpe speres stronge, . . . A.Kn. 1653
Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge, . . . A.Kn. 2503
In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . . A.Kn. 2602
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
And thries with hir speres clateryngе, . . . . A.Kn. 2954
With blody speres, ne rested, never stille, . . . Anel. 54
The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde, . . TC.4. 43
Assaying how hir speres weren whette; . . . . TC.5. 1760
He stynteth hem upon his speres orde; . . . . LGW. 645
The nettes drease, and speres brood and kene; . . LGW. 1190
And hym on sharpe speris ryve, . . . . . RR. 7161

**Spece**
And yet is ther a privee spece of pride . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
That oother spece of malice is whan a . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
The seconde spece of envye is joye of oother . . I.Pars. 490–5
The seconde spece is that if a man be good, . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The fourthe spece of bakbityng is this, . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The fifte spece is this, for to consente . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The seconde spece of glotonye is, that . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
The thridde spece of glotonye is whan a man devoureth . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
The thridde spece of avowtrie is som . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
The fourthe spece is the assemblee of . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
The fifthe spece is thilke abhomynable synne . . I.Pars. 910–5
universel lokynge the comune spece that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5

**Speces**
That speces of thynges and progressiouns . . . A.Kn. 3013
how manye speces ther been of penitence, . . . I.Pars. 80–5
The speces of penitence been thre. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
that othere speces of pride been withoute; . . . I.Pars. 410–5
but natheles that oon of thise speces of pride . . I.Pars. 410–5
The especes that sourden of pride, . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
whiche been the speces of it, and whennes pride . . I.Pars. 475–80
Now hath malice two speces, that is to . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
The speces of envye been thise; . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
Of thise two speces comth bakbityng, . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
hath certeine speces, as thus; som man . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
The speces of this paas shullen be moore . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
This vertu hath manye speces, and the . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
The speces of misericorde been, as . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
This synne hath manye speces. . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
speces of glotonye, after Seint Gregorie. . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
diverse speces, as fornicacioun that is . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Yet been ther mo speces of this cursed . . . . I.Pars. 890–5

**Speces**—*Continued*
so forth, of the speces and circumstances; . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
nat the universels speces, ne resoun ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
moevyngis the speces that it halt withynne . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
it-self, and addith tho speces to the notes . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Special**
Therfore he lovede gold in special. . . . . A.Prol. 444
The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . . A.Kn. 1017
descende to the special. Ye shuln first . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
Witnesse on Mathew, but in special . . . . . C.Pard. 634
And of Mount Vesulus in special, . . . . . E.Cl. 47
This markys writen hath in special . . . . . E.Cl. 761
What sholde I yow reherce in special . . . . . E.Mch. 1221
been somtyme oonly agayns o special vertu, . . . I.Pars. 485–90
mo speciale remedies agains accidie in . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
specially titled to God, and of the special meignee . I.Pars. 890–5
doon deedly synne, they been the special traytours . I.Pars. 890–5
But for to tellen forth in special . . . . . TC.1. 260
And for-thy see that thou in special . . . . . TC.1. 901
'And for to speke of her in special, . . . . . TC.1. 981
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,' . . TC.1. 1055
With special devocioun . . . . . HF.1. 68
bisy praier in special to lerne the Tretys . . . . Astr. 1–5
whiche fourthe partie in speciall shal . . . . . Astr. 20–5
4. A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . Astr. 150–6
the Ascendent, to make of it speciall declaracioun. . Astr. 150–6
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of the houres Astr. 198–209
22. Conclusio. To know in special the . . . . Astr. 245–51
ensamples folewynge in special maist thou . . . Astr. 368–71
Thou shalt repente in speciall, . . . . . RR. 4058
Though he thy freend be special. . . . . RR. 7686

**Special** *see* **Especial**

**Specially**
And specially, from every shires ende . . . . A.Prol. 15
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere, . . . . A.Rv. 4131
Amonges othere thynges specially, . . . . . B.ML. 183
That he wolde preye hir fader specially, . . . . B.ML. 1081
Of Custance is my tale specially. . . . . B.ML. 1125
Of yow, which I have loved specially, . . . . B.Sh. 1343
And he hym tolde agayn, ful specially, . . . . B.Sh. 1533
This knyght, of which my tale is specially, . . . D.WB. 983
And specially, aboven every thyng, . . . . . D.Sum. 1715
And specially for thy savacioun . . . . . D.Sum. 1785
That specially oure sweete Lord Jhesus . . . . D.Sum. 1921
It liketh thee, and specially therfore, . . . . E.Cl. 312
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially . . . . E.Cl. 765
convenable to tellen specially of synnes . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
specially titled to God, and of the special . . . I.Pars. 890–5
specially to withdrawen swiche thynges . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
and therfore it aperteneth specially to . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
And hem ful ofte specyally preyde . . . . . TC.4. 137 *var*
Of herte pray hym specialy . . . . . RR. 3383
But aboven all specialy . . . . . RR. 5750
He seide: 'Telle on more specialy, . . . . . RR. 6477

**Speciebus**
eorum dependenciis, circumstanciis, et speciebus . . I.Pars. 385–90

**Spectacle**
Poverte a spectacle is, as thynketh me, . . . . D.WB. 1203

**Speculation**
in the speculacioun or lokynge of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60

**Sped**
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde: . A.Kn. 1217
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde; . . . . A.Mil. 3649
He auntred hym, and has his nedes sped, . . . A.Rv. 4205
Ey, benedicite! thanne hadde I foule y-sped.' . . A.Rv. 4220
And spedde hym fro the table that he myghte. . . B.ML. 1036
And to the dyner faste they hem spedde, . . . B.Sh. 1443
Han sped hem for to burien hym ful faste; . . . B.Pri. 1828
Thanke Fortune, that so wel thee spedde! . . . B.Mk. 3876
He in the gardyn parfourned hem and spedde; . . E.Mch. 2052
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan . . F.Fkl. 1262
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone. . . . G.SN. 357
Wherfore she spedde hir as faste in her weye . . Mars. 69
The juge dremeth how his pleis ben sped; . . . PF. 101
there thingis to ben treted and to ben Ispedd. . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
nat ben determined, ne I-sped fermely ne . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde . . . . TC.1. 482
And spedde as wel in love as men now do: . . . TC.2. 26
God wot that wel the soner spedde he! . . . . TC.2. 686
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde; . . TC.2. 947
And wher him liste upon his wey him spedde: . . TC.2. 949
And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde be! . . . TC.2. 954
And on his wey ful faste homward he spedde, . . TC.2. 1303
An hunded time, and on his wey him spedde; . . TC.3. 1523
Into his chambre spedde him faste, allone . . . TC.4. 220
And on hir wey they spedden hem to wende. . . TC.5. 501
They spedde hem fro the soper unto reste. . . . TC.5. 518
Home to myn house full swiftly I me spedde . . LGW. 200
And to hire royall paleys she hire spedde, . . . LGW. 1096
And on the morwe upwarde he him spedde, . . . LGW. 1645
And to a cave pryvely hym spedde, . . . . . LGW. 2311
Egiste to his chambre fast hym spedde, . . . . LGW. 2623
And every wight out at the dore hym spedde. . . LGW. 2677
And spedde hem faste forto sprede. . . . . RR. 1679
I hadde wel spedde, hadde I not bene . . . . . RR. 3065

**Speech**
Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche . . . . A.Prol. 307
Ne of his speche daungerous ne digne, . . . . A.Prol. 517
Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught . . A.Prol. 755
Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche.' . A.Prol. 783
His speche nor his voys, though men it herde: . . A.Kn. 1371
And with that word his speche faille gan, . . . A.Kn. 2798
Of fartyng, and of speche daungerous. . . . . A.Mil. 3338
Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise.' . . A.Rv. 4126
A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . . B.ML. 519
Min eres aken of thy drasty speche. . . . . B.Mel. 2113
If that ye thynke I varie as in my speche, . . . B.Mel. 2144
by the manere of his speche it semed wel that in herte B.Mel. 2195–200
to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche anoyeth, . B.Mel. 2235–40
in hir speche seyd ful wisely that to the . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
gerdoned for hir noble speche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
harm, ne wikked speche for wikked . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
wikked speche; but do wel to hym that dooth . . B.Mel. 2480–5
redy to obeye to the speche and . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, B.NP. 3998
I peyne me to han an hauteyn speche, . . . . C.Pard. 330
Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche.' . . . . D.WB. 1020
This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche: . . . D.Fri. 1412
In mount Oreb, er he hadde any speche . . . . D.Sum. 1891
Ye semed by youre speche and youre visage . . . E.Cl. 853
As wel in speche as in contenaunce, . . . . . F.Sq. 94
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . F.Sq. 104
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238
For of thy speche I have greet deyntee. . . . . F.Fkl. 681
Have me excused of my rude speche. . . . . F.Fkl. 718
They fille in speche, and forthe, moore and moore, . F.Fkl. 964
If that his dede accorde with thy speche? . . . G.CY. 638
Of mennes speche ever hadde this Chanoun; . . . G.CY. 687
But if that he thentencioun and speche . . . . G.CY. 1443
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, H.Mcp. 46
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . H.Mcp. 48
And countrefete the speche of every man . . . . H.Mcp. 134
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knavyssh speche! . . H.Mcp. 205
And eek his speche, and out at dore hym slong, . . H.Mcp. 306
My sone, ful ofte for to muche speche . . . . . H.Mcp. 325
But for litel speche avysely . . . . . H.Mcp. 327
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . . . H.Mcp. 338
manye thynges, as in speche and . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
foure thynges; in attempree speche, and . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
in humblesse of speche; and whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
'And which a goodly, softe speche . . . . . BD. 918
To hir which was your firste speche,— . . . . . BD. 1130
To telle shortly al my speche, . . . . . BD. 1222
Than telleth he hir speche, and al the blisse . . . PF. 39
And from the morwe gan this speche laste . . . . PF. 489
quod I, 'mysuseth this manere speche of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
And al his chere and speche also he borneth, . . . TC.1. 327
And lat us lissen wo with other speche, . . . . TC.1. 702
Of her estat, n'a gladder, ne of speche . . . . TC.1. 884
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is chaunge . TC.2. 22
Or wondreth on his speche or his doinge, . . . TC.2. 34
That Pandarus, for al his wise speche, . . . . TC.2. 57
Lat be to me your fremde maner speche, . . . . TC.2. 248
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?' . . TC.2. 497
But now to you rehersen al his speche, . . . . TC.2. 572
And in ful humble wise as in his speche . . . . TC.2. 1069
And fillen forth in speche of thinges smale, . . . TC.2. 1191
And why for speche?—And it were ek too sone . . TC.2. 1291
To ben our frend, withouten more speche.' . . . TC.2. 1421
But Pandarus brak al this speche anon, . . . . TC.2. 1600
Defusioun of speche, I coude almost . . . . . TC.3. 296
As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche . . . TC.3. 395
Wolde in this speche or to it leyn an ere . . . . TC.3. 459 *var*
To maken of hir speche aright an ende. . . . . TC.3. 462
Ne leiser han hir speche to fulfelle,— . . . . . TC.3. 510
For to be war of goosissh peples speche . . . . TC.3. 584
Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche!' . . . TC.3. 756
But now to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.3. 1337
But herte myn, withoute more speche, . . . . TC.3. 1510
Bridle alwey wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . TC.3. 1635
And whan hir speche y-don was and hir chere, . . TC.3. 1710
And most of love and vertu was his speche, . . . TC.3. 1786
Humble in his speche, and in his loking eke, . . . TC.4. 128
His speche him rafte: unnethes mighte he seye, . . TC.4. 249
So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy speche! . TC.4. 455
Upon his brest she leyde, and loste speche, . . . TC.4. 1151
That ravisshen he shal you with his speche, . . . TC.4. 1474
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107
And ris now up withoute more speche, . . . . TC.5. 388
I shal no more lese but my speche!' . . . . . TC.5. 798
And goodlich of her speche in general, . . . . TC.5. 822
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . TC.5. 855
And in his speche a litel wight he quook, . . . . TC.5. 926
To have a speche with her at the leste, . . . . TC.5. 950
And hom they gon, withouten more speche, . . . TC.5. 1131
Foryat his wo for angre of her speche, . . . . TC.5. 1535
For that I tarie is al for wikked speche. . . . . TC.5. 1610
'And certeinly, withoute more speche, . . . . TC.5. 1716
But yet to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.5. 1799
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . . TC.5. 1854
Or speche, or for frendly manere; . . . . . HF.1. 278
In speche, and never a deel of trouthe? . . . . HF.1. 331
Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . . . . HF.2. 254
And every speche that is spoken, . . . . . HF.2. 258
Thus wost thou wel what thyng is speche. . . . HF.2. 273
How every speche, or noise, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 275

**Speech**—*Continued*
More and more, and speche up bereth . . . . HF.2. 310
How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . . . HF.2. 316
Of every speche, of every soun, . . . . . HF.2. 324
That every speche of every man, . . . . . HF.2. 341
Of speche, or gret prolixitee . . . . . HF.2. 348
Bothe of fair speche and chidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 520
Thou wost now how cometh every speche, . . . HF.2. 563
Whan any speche y-comen is . . . . . HF.2. 566
To this tidyng in his speche . . . . . HF.3. 976
And in hire frendely speche, in this manere . . . LGW. 1084
And goodly of his speche, and famulere, . . . . LGW. 1606
To ben my helpe, withoute more speche; . . . LGW. 1627
And with oure speche let us ease oure herte.' . . LGW. 1704
Of faire speche and of faire answere, . . . . . RR. 1259
That thou art gentyll by thi speche; . . . . . RR. 1987
Thou shalt not lesen of thi speche, . . . . . RR. 1993
To vilayne speche in no degre . . . . . RR. 2225
And whanne thi speche is eendid all, . . . . . RR. 2543
The secounde shal be Swete-speche, . . . . . RR. 2825
Speche, whanne they mowe have [no] sight. . . . RR. 2836
Swete-Lokyng and Swete-Speche. . . . . RR. 2943
I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche, . . . . . RR. 3307
And Sweete-Speche helpith right nought; . . . RR. 4506
Which hadde spilt hir speche in veyne, . . . . RR. 4786
Hir speche me greved wondir sore. . . . . RR. 5154
For if I do aftir youre speche, . . . . . RR. 5160
In speche also ye han me taught . . . . . RR. 5177
**Speeches**
But eke save that our spechis differens . . . . TC.1. 395 *var*
**Speechless**
And specheles thus ben thise ilke tweye, . . . . TC.4. 370
And whan he saw that specheles she lay, . . . TC.4. 1167
**Speed**
'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede, . . . A.Prol. 769
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . A.Kn. 2558
Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute. . . A.Mil. 3562
This ordinance is seyd; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
I pray yow spede us heythen that ye may.' . . . A.Rv. 4033
This sely clerkes speeden hem anoon . . . . A.Rv. 4090 *var*
Receyve in gree and spede this viage. . . . . B.ML. 259
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gyde! . . . B.Sh. 1449
Hym thoughte, he was nat able for to speede; . . C.Doc. 134
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake.' . . . D.Sum. 1732
'How that me thynketh?' quod she; 'so God me speede! . . . . . D.Sum. 2205
And shapen that he faille nat to spede; . . . . E.Mch. 1632
And spede yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . . E.Mch. 1927
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste!' . . . . PF. 133
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede. . . . PF. 385
For comun sped take on the charge now,— . . . PF. 507
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . PF. 560
myght redy to speden thinges that ben . . . . Bo. 5. p.2. 1655–60
schewe and to speden, whanne I have . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
thei acomplissen and speden the dede of hir . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . . TC.1. 17
'And why?'—'For that thou sholdest nevere spede.'— TC.1. 774
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.' . . . . TC.1. 865
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041
And of my speed be thyn al the swetnesse!' . . . TC.1. 1043
Thou be my speed fro this forth, and my muse, . TC.2. 9
For wel wot I myself, so God me spede, . . . . TC.2. 744
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white, . . . TC.2. 1062
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede. . . . TC.3. 490
But preye Apollo that he wolde him spede! . . . TC.3. 546
And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . . TC.4. 75
A dieu the devel spede hym that recche . . . . TC.4. 630 *var*
Preye I, that he wol me spede, . . . . . HF.1. 78
As wel I leve, so God me spede, . . . . . HF.2. 504
And speed thee fast.' And he anon . . . . . HF.3. 505
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede. . . . . Scog. 32
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bright, . . . . RR. 2637
He sayde, 'Frende, so god me spede, . . . . . RR. 3667
Withouten hir may no wight spede This werk, . . RR. 5873
They loven full bet, so God me spede, . . . . RR. 6001
For selde in grete thing shal he spede . . . . RR. 6801
I shal it speden thurgh my witt, . . . . . RR. 6983
**Speedful**
And othere tidynges spedeful for to seye. . . . . B.ML. 727
collacioun of proposicions is nat sped-ful . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
nat speedful I-now ne sufficient; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
**Speedily**
And spedily the tables were y-leyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1442
And to hire labour spedily they gon. . . . . G.CY. 1143
**Speere** *see* **Sphere**
**Speke** *see* **Speak, Spoke**
**Spell**
And herkneth to my spelle; . . . . . B.Th. 2083
**Spell** *see* **Nightspell**
**Spence**
Al vinolent as botel in the spence. . . . . D.Sum. 1931
**Spend**
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye. . . . A.Prol. 806
Loo, heere our silver, redy for to spende.' . . . A.Rv. 4135
seyn, spende hem mesurably; for they . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
And lightly as it comth so wol we spende. . . . C.Pard. 781

**Spend**—*Continued*
And spende hir good ther it is resonable; . . . D.Sum. 1796
Convoyed hire, and thus the day they spende . . E.Cl. 391
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good, . . . G.CY. 868
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft; . G.CY. 882
Yet hadde I levere spenden al the good . . . . G.CY. 1376
Wil ye no-thyng ther-of upon me spende? . . . Comp.L. 104
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende: . . . TC.4. 702
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save. . . TC.4. 1376
To spende a time, a time for to winne. . . . . TC.4. 1612
The moste partye of thy tyme spende . . . . LGW. 482
And thus the longe day in fight they spende, . . LGW. 650
Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke, . . . . LGW. 2491
I may wel singe 'in sory tyme I spende My lif'; . Comp.A. 24
Of gold and silver forto spende . . . . . RR. 1146
As Largesse is to yeve and spende; . . . . . RR. 1157
And if thou have nought, spende the lesse. . . . RR. 2274
And also forto spende her bloode, . . . . . RR. 5440
And make hym selle his londe to spende, . . . . RR. 5991
Full moche of that they spende or kepe. . . . . RR. 6817
And wynne gold to spende also. . . . . RR. 6833

**Spender**
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere; . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90

**Spendeth**
that spendeth over largely. And therfore . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
For al the good he spendeth ther-aboute . . . . G.CY. 832
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeyinges; . . . TC.3. 1718
But yvell she spendith hir servise . . . . . RR. 4959

**Spending**
And spendyng silver hadde he right ynow. . . . G.CY. 1018

**Spent**
On bookes and his lernynge he it spente, . . . A.Prol. 300
Thanne hadde he spent al his philosophie; . . . A.Prol. 645
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent! . . . A.Prol. 834
But honestly and slyly he it spente . . . . . A.Kn. 1444
And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse; . . . . A.Kn. 2487
And thus this sweete clerk his tyme spente . . . A.Mil. 3219
Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . . D.Sum. 1950
I have first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
And al is payed, what that he hath spente. . . . LGW. 1125
And spent thy youth in ydilnesse . . . . . RR. 5117
Have lost and spent also in veyne . . . . . RR. 5130

**Spered** *see* **Sparred**

**Sperhawk** *see* **Sparrow-hawk**

**Sperm**
And nat bigeten of mannes sperme unclene, . . . B.Mk. 3199

**Spete** (*pres. tense*)
So heynous, that men mighte on it spete. . . . TC.2. 1617

**Spete** *see* **Spette, Spit, Spitte**

**Spette** *see* **Spete, Spit, Spitte**

**Spetten** (*pret. tense*)
for man whan they spetten in his visage. . . . I.Pars. 270–5

**Spew**
thou shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure"; . . . B.Mel. 2605–10

**Spewing**
to eten his spewyng; and yet be ye . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40

**Sphere**
And by his eighte speere in his wirkyng . . . . F.Fkl. 1280
That in the nynte speere considered is; . . . . F.Fkl. 1283
That ever so wyde a compas ys my spere! . . . Mars. 137
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere, . . . TC.3. 1495
Lucina. . . , For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . . . . TC.5. 656
Up to the holwneese of the eighte spere, . . . TC.5. 1809
But now so wepeth Venus in hir spere, . . . . Scog. 11
have shewed the in the speer solide. . . . . Astr. 70–5
first moevable, that is to seyn the spere, . . . . Astr. 75–82
the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . . . Astr. 75–82
the 8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he . . Astr. 108–15
declarith the Tretys of the Speer. . . . . Astr. 108–15
The excellence of the Spere Solide, . . . . . Astr. 277–84

**Spheres**
And after shewede he hym the nyne speres, . . . PF. 59
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three, . . . PF. 61
I-flyt by diverse speeris, this man, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5

**Spice**
There wex eek every holsom spice and gras; . . . PF. 206
Ther was eke wexyng many a spice, . . . . . RR. 1367
And many a spice delitable . . . . . RR. 1371

**Spiced**
Ne maked him a spiced conscience, . . . . . A.Prol. 526
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . A.Mil. 3378
And han a sweete, spiced conscience, . . . . . D.WB. 435

**Spicery**
And thanne with grene wode and spicerye, . . . . A.Kn. 2935
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye, . . . . . B.ML. 136
And roial spicerye; . . . . . B.Th. 2043
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote, . . . . C.Pard. 544
And putte ful the shryne of spicerye, . . . . . LGW. 675

**Spices**
And spices al aboute the hous they caste, . . . . E.Mch. 1770
Of spices hoote, tencreessen his corage; . . . . E.Mch. 1808
The styward byt the spices for to hye, . . . . F.Sq. 291
The spices and the wyn is come anoon. . . . . F.Sq. 294
The spices and the wyn men forth hem fette; . . TC.5. 852
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . . . . LGW. 1110
No man yit in the morter spices grond . . . . Form.A. 15

**Spied**
For wel he spyed whan she wolde go . . . . . F.Fkl. 1506

**Spies**
In al a realme, and al the spies, . . . . . HF.2. 196

**Spill**
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spille'; . . . A.Mil. 3278
I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spille! . . . B.ML. 285
That verraily hym thoughte he sholde spille . . . B.ML. 587
That thou wolt suffren innocents to spille, . . . B.ML. 815
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone. . . . B.ML. 910
To chese wheither she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898
Been youres al, an ye mowe save or spille . . . E.Cl. 503
To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . . . . H.Mcp. 153
it nat for delit to spille blood, but for . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
man or womman spille his kynde in-with that . . I.Pars. 965–70
That rather wolden al my cause spille . . . . Pity. 46
The sore spark of peyne now doth me spille. . . . Comp.L. 14
Will ye suffre than that I thus spille, . . . . Comp.L. 116
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . TC.5. 588
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . . TC.5. 880
And that she moste both hir children spille, . . . LGW. 1574
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille. . . . . LGW. 1917
To Mynos, to save him or to spille, . . . . . LGW. 1936
Save or spille and also sloo. . . . . RR. 1953
A good sentence may ofte spille. . . . . RR. 2162
And all her membris forto spille, . . . . . RR. 5441

**Spillest**
wepistow, why spillestow teeris? Yif . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100

**Spilt**
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt? . . . B.ML. 857
Or elles often tyme hadde I been spilt. . . . . D.WB. 388
If I thexcuse though thou shul be spilt!' . . . D.Fri. 1611
Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche, . . H.Mcp. 326
That nere thy tender herte we weren spilt. . . . ABC. 180
Is ther no grace? And shal I thus be spilt? . . . TC.4. 263
Which hadde spilt hir speche in veyne, . . . . RR. 4786
But Love spilte hir sermoun, . . . . . RR. 5136

**Spin**
And thou shalt have my distaf and go spynne!" . . B.Mk. 3097

**Spinning**
Deceite, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive . . . D.WB. 401
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feeld she kepte, . . E.Cl. 223

**Spire**
Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir, . . . . . TC.2. 1335

**Spirit**
'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte . . . A.Kn. 2765
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther, . . . A.Kn. 2809
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . B.ML. 783
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle. . . B.ML. 784
That right as God spirit of vigour sente . . . . B.ML. 943
In spirit ones by a visioun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1677
His spirit God restored of his grace . . . . . D.Sum. 1702
My spirit hath his foetryng in the Bible, . . . . D.Sum. 1845
' "Blessed be they that povere in spirit been,"— . D.Sum. 1923
No fors of deeth, ne whan my spirit pace! . . . E.Cl. 1092
For thanne he seyde his spirit was at ese. . . . E.Mch. 1633
My spirit feeleth noght of swich mateere, . . . F.Fkl. 727
Love is a thyng as any spirit free. . . . . F.Fkl. 767
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . G.CY. 822
the prophete Daniel in spirit upon the . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
'The flessh coveiteth agayn the spirit, and . . . I.Pars. 340–5
the spirit agayn the flessh; they been so . . . I.Pars. 340–5
agayn the spirit, and ay the moore strong . . . I.Pars. 455–60
the spirit of a man wexeth al trouble, . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Hath sleyn my spirit of quyknesse . . . . . BD. 26
Algate my spirit shal never dissever . . . . . Pity. 115
But fynally, my spirit at the laste, . . . . . PF. 92
the see; and what spirit turneth the . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
Right with her look, the spirit of his herte.— . . TC.1. 307
That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette . . . TC.1. 362
My spirit which that oughte youres be! . . . . TC.1. 423
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus? . . . TC.3. 808
And every spirit his vigour in-knette, . . . . TC.3. 1088
That wher his spirit was, for joye he n'iste. . . . TC.3. 1351
That altered his spirit so withinne. . . . . TC.3. 1778
My spirit which that so unto you hyeth . . . . TC.4. 320
In which her spirit was and moste dwelle, . . . TC.4. 711
Biquethe I, with your spirit to compleyne . . . TC.4. 786
Her woful spirit from his propre place, . . . . TC.4. 1152
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . . TC.4. 1199
Receive now my spirit!'—wolde he seye, . . . . TC.4. 1210
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte . . . . . TC.4. 1620
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!) . . . TC.5. 1212
Whan hir spirit gan appere, . . . . . HF.1. 190
As olde folis, whan here spiryt faylyth . . . . LGW.G. 262
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go . . . . LGW. 2066
For which my spirite goth to do me shame! . . . LGW. 2069
For eld, that in my spirit dulleth me, . . . . Ven. 76
my spirit hath no feith, ne knowing of her . . . Astr. 165–8

**Spirits**
So feble eek were his spiritz and so lowe, . . . . A.Kn. 1369
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest, . . . . . B.ML. 491
Ne eek oure spirites ascencioun, . . . . . G.CY. 778
The foure spirites and the bodies sevene, . . . . G.CY. 820
tonge sleeth the spirites of hym that . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
And his spirites wexen dede; . . . . . BD. 488
And eek my spirits be so dulle . . . . . BD. 899
to taken help of the fouleste spirites—I, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
to seyn in spirites) jugement is more . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60

**Spirits**—*Continued*
Or if that spirits have the myght . . . . . HF.1. 41
**Spiritu**
cum . . . Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . I.Pars. 1090–5
**Spiritual**
to suffre spirituеel travaille, benignitee, . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
and eek o Fader espirituеel, and . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
destroyen alle spirituеel thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
al his debonaire lif espirituеel, that sholde . . . I.Pars. 560–5
manere of homycide is spirituеel, and . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Spirituеel manslaughtre is in sixe . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
lyf espirituеel, and soothly, a deslavee . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
bothe of spirituеel and temporeel thynges. . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Espirituеel marchandise is proprely . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
thyng espirituеel, that is thyng that . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
espirituеel freendes. Fleshly in . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
corporeel and espirituеel. Corporel, as . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Espirituеel thefte is sacrilege, that is . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
right so is his godfader his fader espirituеel; . . . I.Pars. 905–10
thynges espirituеel and durable, and somtyme . . I.Pars. 1035–40
poure folk, gladnesse of herte espirituеel, . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
purchace by poverte espirituеel, and the . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
It semede a place espirituel.. . . . . RR. 650
As angels don espirituel. . . . . RR. 672
And not with hondis espirituell. . . . . RR. 6758
**Spiritually**
folk stranglen spiritually hir lordshipes, . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
breken the temple of God spiritually, and stelen . I.Pars. 875–80
**Spirituals**
Manye been the weyes espirituels that . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
it to alle goodes espirituels, and . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
and he that beyeth thynges espirituels . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
men yeven thynges espirituels unto hir servants . I.Pars. 785–90
**Spit** (*pres. tense*)
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe . . . C.Pard. 421
**Spit** *see* **Spete, Spetten, Spitte**
**Spital**
Lete bere hem to the spitel anoon, . . . . . RR. 6505
**Spite**
Of hem me thynketh [it] gret spite is; . . . . . RR. 7252
**Spitous**
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . . . . Comp.A. 12
Envenymed, and with spitous blame. . . . . RR. 979
**Spitously**
And shook hym harde and cride spitously, . . . A.Mil. 3476
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spitously. . . . D.WB. 223
**Spitte** (*pret. tense*)
foule spittyng that men spitte in his face, . . . I.Pars. 255–60
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was. . . LGW. 1433
**Spitte** *see* **Spete, Spetten, Spit**
**Spitting**
the foule spittyng that men spitte in his face, . . I.Pars. 255–60
**Spoke**
And Frensh she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . A.Prol. 124
His resons he spak ful solempnely, . . . . . A.Prol. 274
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304
Al that he spak it was of heye prudence . . . A.Prol. 305 *var*
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . A.Prol. 759
The eldeste lady of hem alle spak . . . . . A.Kn. 912
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . . . A.Kn. 1152
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
May with his hundred, as I spak of now, . . . . A.Kn. 1858
Unto Dyane she spak as ye may heere:— . . . A.Kn. 2296
Ne what she spak, ne what was hir desyr, . . . A.Kn. 2944
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . . A.Mil. 3150
And spak so faire, and profred hym so faste, . . A.Mil. 3289
And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . . . A.Mil. 3365
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Absolon; . . A.Mil. 3804
For whan he spak he was anon bore doun . . . A.Mil. 3831
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . A.Rv. 4022
As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare; . . . A.Rv. 4055
And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak; . A.Rv. 4261
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . . A.Co. 4325
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . . B.ML. 350
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . . B.ML. 750
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yoore, . . . B.ML. 984
For that I to hym spak of chevyssaunce,— . . . B.Sh. 1581
Yet spak this child, whan spreynd was hooly water, . B.Pri. 1830
and at the phisiciens that first speeken in . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
his adversaries, she spak, and seyde in . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
he spak unto hem ful goodly, . . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . B.Mk. 3616
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . B.NP. 3972
Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, B.NP. 3998
In al his drede unto the fox he spak, . . . . B.NP. 4596
And as he spak that word, al sodeynly . . . . B.NP. 4605
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse, . C.Doc. 53
Thou spak right now of thilke traytour, Deeth, . . C.Pard. 753
The worste of hem he spak the firste word. . . . C.Pard. 776
That oon of hem spak thus unto that oother: . . C.Pard. 807
And whan that this was doon thus spak that oon: . C.Pard. 882
Spak in repreeve of the Samaritan: . . . . . D.WB. 16
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . . . D.WB. 111
They were ful glad whan I spak to hem faire, . . D.WB. 222
I spak to hym, and seyde hym how that he, . . . D.WB. 567
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke; . . D.WB. 772
And after this thus spak she to the knyght, . . . D.WB. 900
No vileyns word as yet to hym spak he; . . . . D.Fri. 1268
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
**Spoke**—*Continued*
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoghte another. . D.Fri. 1568
Unto this angel spak the frere tho: . . . . . D.Sum. 1682
Spak with hym in the mount of Synay. . . . . D.Sum. 1887
Spak this by freres, whan he seyde thus: . . . D.Sum. 1922
And to the firste knyght right thus spak he: . . D.Sum. 2036
Unto my confessour to day he spak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2239
Seyden that Jankyn spak in this matere . . . . D.Sum. 2288
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . . D.Sum. 2291
This thoghtful markys spak unto this mayde . . E.Cl. 295
That to Janicle of which I spak bifore . . . . E.Cl. 404
And spak namoore but out the child he hente . . E.Cl. 534
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . . . E.Cl. 606
But wel unnethes thilke word he spak, . . . . E.Cl. 892
Ne in this tyme word ne spak she noon. . . . E.Cl. 900
But though that Salomon spak swich a word, . . E.Mch. 1487
This fresshe May, that I spak of so yoore, . . . E.Mch. 2116
They speken of Alocen and Vitulon, . . . . . F.Sq. 232
They speken of sondry hardyng of metal, . . . F.Sq. 243
And speke of medicynes therwithal, . . . . . F.Sq. 244
Tho speeke they of Canacees ryng, . . . . . F.Sq. 247
Til atte laste she spak in this manere . . . . F.Sq. 445
He nyste what he spak, but thus he seyde. . . . F.Fkl. 1028
Which book spak muchel of the operaciouns . . F.Fkl. 1129
But to hirself she spak, and seyde thus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1352
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me . . . G.SN. 494
Which this Yeman spak, for suspecioun . . . . G.CY. 686
He took this cole of which I spak above, . . . G.CY. 1177
And to hym spak and thus seyde in his game, . . G.CY. 1326
And to the chanoun thus he spak and seyde: . . G.CY. 1350
And to the Manciple thanne spak oure Hoost: . . H.Mcp. 56
That that I spake I seyde it in my bourde; . . . H.Mcp. 81
And after that thus spak he to the crowe: . . . H.Mcp. 270
of which I spak biforn, thilke flesshly concupiscence; I.Pars. 350–5
semblant as though they speeke of good . . . I.Pars. 640–5
This book ne spak but of such thynges . . . . BD. 57
And al men speken of huntyng; . . . . . BD. 350
And grette hym, but he spak noght, . . . . . BD. 502
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . . . . BD. 528
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde, . PF. 134
That I of spak, that was so swote and grene, . . PF. 296
This royal tercel spak, and taried nought: . . . PF. 415
Another tercel egle spak anoon, . . . . . PF. 449
This formel egle spak in this degre: . . . . . PF. 646
Therfore, yif that fortune spake with the . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
that I spak of thoughte he wolde assaie where . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
strenges, and spak and song in . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Tho spak sche ryght as by an other . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
He spak, and called evere in his compleynte . . TC.1. 541
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spaken, . . . TC.1. 565
Us thinketh hem; and yit they spake hem so, . . TC.2. 25
'Nay, therof spak I not, aha!' quod she, . . . . TC.2. 589
'What-so I spak, I mente not but wel, . . . . TC.2. 592
Of that he spak ther no man heren mighte, . . . TC.2. 1119
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.— . TC.2. 1463
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 1625
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and he! . . . TC.2. 1748
And speken wonder wel in her absence . . . . TC.3. 214
She with him spak whan that she durste and leste; TC.3. 452
But th' ilke litel that they spake or wroughte . . TC.3. 463
Or that Apollo spake out of the tree . . . . . TC.3. 543
Thus to him spak she of his jalousye: . . . . . TC.3. 987
And held her pees: not oo word spak she more. . . TC.3. 1057
He thonked her, and to her spak and seyde . . . TC.3. 1130
Sone after this they spake of sondry thinges . . . TC.3. 1366
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynte: . . TC.4. 749
Towardes him, and spak right as she mente, . . . TC.4. 1418
Right so the wordes that they spake i-fere . . . TC.4. 1434
No word he spak, ne non of al his route; . . . . TC.5. 87
And to himself right thus he spak and seyde: . . TC.5. 217
So longe of this they spaken up and doun, . . . TC.5. 432
And forth they speke of this and that i-fere . . . TC.5. 853
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste! . . . TC.5. 947
It preveth wel, he spak so that Criseyde . . . . TC.5. 948
And straungely she spak, and seide thus: . . . . TC.5. 955
So wel he for himselven spak and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1033
To Diomede: and thus she spak and tolde. . . . TC.5. 1512
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1674
But at the laste thus he spak and seide: . . . . TC.5. 1730
Til at the laste he to me spak . . . . . HF.2. 47
With that he spak to me as yerne, . . . . . HF.2. 402
So feithfully to me spak he. . . . . HF.2. 455
Cloud, and al that I of spak.' . . . . . HF.2. 470
Which that the word in erthe spak, . . . . . HF.2. 560
That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse . . . . HF.2. 572
Me thoughte goodly to me spak, . . . . . HF.3. 780
But wherfore that I spake to yive credence . . . LGW. 97
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene, . . . . LGW. 341
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som shame. . . . LGW. 467
they mette By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, LGW. 734
Than spake she thus: 'Thy woful hande,' quod she, . LGW. 890
And thus she to hem spak whan she hem mette, . . LGW. 977
His owene moder, that spake with him thus; . . . LGW. 999
She to him spake, and seyde as ye may here. . . . LGW. 1085
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, . . . LGW. 1090
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne.. LGW. 1169
And, namely, she spake most with Ercules; . . . LGW. 1519
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere; LGW. 1762
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto; . . LGW. 1796

**Spoke**—*Continued*
Than Adriane spake to hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 1977
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage, . . LGW. 2374
And to hir spak as ye shal after here. . . . . LGW. 2627
For who spake of hem yvel or well, . . . . . RR. 1295
Shame, of that I spake aforne. . . . . RR. 3041
He spake therof so folilye, . . . . . RR. 3819
Anoon spake Drede right thus seiyng, . . . . . RR. 4042
Spake Tulius in a ditee, . . . . . RR. 5286
And spak full faire in his praiyng. . . . . RR. 5838
Thou spake a jape not long a-go . . . . . RR. 7517
Tho spake Falssemblant right anone: . . . . . RR. 7606
**Spoken** (*past part.*)
So hadde I spoken with hem everychon, . . . . A.Prol. 31
Among the whiche poynts y-spoken was, . . . . A.Kn. 2972
And sithen hath he spoken of everichone . . . . B.ML. 58
wordes that been spoken discreetly, by ordinaunce, . B.Mel. 2300–5
the whiche of hem han spoken most . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
hadde spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde . . B.Mel. 2860–5
And now that I have spoken of glotonye, . . . . C.Pard. 589
Of which the taverner hadde spoke biforn; . . . C.Pard. 707
Thise wordes han they spoken, doutelees; . . . E.Cl. 485
Ye have youre selfe spoken here to-daie . . . . E.Mch. 1506 *var*
In al the halle ne was ther spoken a word, . . . F.Sq. 86
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute, . . . F.Fkl. 1095
Demeth alle thyng be spoke of hym, y-wis. . . . G.CY. 689
which synne the fame is openly spoken . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
soone have noted and spoken of the . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
And, al be it so that I have spoken . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
whanne he hath spoken, he shal crie to . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Thorugh al the town, and generaly was spoken, . . TC.1. 86
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisly spoken?' . . . TC.1. 205
But it was spoken in so short a wise, . . . . TC.3. 456
I have with her y-spoke and longe y-be, . . . . TC.4. 1108
'Than if I n'hadde spoke, as grace was, . . . . TC.4. 1233
Is spoken in privee or aperte, . . . . . HF.2. 209
Or spoke in suertee or in drede, . . . . . HF.2. 215
And every speche that is spoken, . . . . . HF.2. 258
That loude or pryvee spoken is, . . . . . HF.2. 302
That every word that spoken is . . . . . HF.2. 373
Or ought that in the world is of spoken?' . . . . HF.2. 404
More than ever hit spoken was. . . . . HF.3. 977
Ne nat a worde was spoken in the place, . . . . LGW. 306
And therfore have I spoken of hym thus . . . . LGW. 919
Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken, . . . Scog. 23
Spoke in bookis dyversely. . . . . RR. 1629
**Spokes**
But looke that it have his spokes alle,— . . . . D.Sum. 2256
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly; . . . D.Sum. 2257
And to every spokes ende, in this manere, . . . D.Sum. 2263
And eke the stynk, unto the spokes ende,— . . . D.Sum. 2274
**Spoon**
He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke. . . A.Kn. 2606
"Therfore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon . . . . F.Sq. 602
**Spoons**
Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges. . . . . C.Pard. 908
Spoones and stooles, and al swich housbondrye, . D.WB. 288
**Sporne** *see* **Spurn**
**Spot**
No spot of thee ne knew I al my lyf; . . . . . E.Mch. 2146
This litel spot of erthe that with the see . . . . TC.5. 1815
**Spotted**
And with what filthe it spotted sholde be, . . . TC.4. 1578
And pardoun spotted oute with synne; . . . . RR. 4732
**Spousal**
Which that men clepeth spousaille or wedlok, . . E.Cl. 115
Of his spousaille, as soone as ever he may; . . . E.Cl. 180
**Spouse**
Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . A.Kn. 2222
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!' . . . A.Mil. 3610
Foryive it me, myn owene spouse deere, . . . . B.Sh. 1615
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
To yow, my spouse, and yow greetly offende, . . E.Mch. 1829
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute . . . E.Mch. 2144
'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . . G.SN. 144
For thilke spouse that she took right now, . . . G.SN. 197
thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
**Spoused**
Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord; . . . E.Cl. 3
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng, . . . E.Cl. 386
**Spouses**
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded? . . . TC.5. 346
**Spouted**
Til he was spouted up at Nynyvee? . . . . . B.ML. 487
**Sprad(de)** *see* **Spread**
**Sprained** *see* **Spreined**
**Sprang** (*pret. tense*)
And she sproong, as a colt doth in the trave, . . A.Mil. 3282
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . . . B.Mk. 3234
For which the fame out sprong on every syde, . . C.Doc. 111
Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . E.Cl. 940
The fyry sparkes sprongen oute for peyn . . . Mars. 96 *var*
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond, . . Form.A. 10
Allas! than sprong up al the cursednesse . . . . Form.A. 31
Sich lyght sprang oute of the stone, . . . . . RR. 1125
Sprange up the grasse, as thicke y-set . . . . . RR. 1419
Sponge up the sote grene gras . . . . . RR. 1425
There sprange the vyolet al newe, . . . . . RR. 1431
The swote smelle sponge so wide, . . . . . RR. 1704
**Spray**
The wodedowve upon the spray . . . . . B.Th. 1960
**Spread**
After a beere, and it al over spradde . . . . . A.Kn. 2871
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye . . A.Kn. 2903
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-spred, . . . A.Rv. 4140
Is in this large world y-sprad,' quod she; . . . . B.Pri. 1644
And namely ther thonour of God shal sprede. . . B.Pri. 1767
To sprede his word is set al myn entente!' . . . D.Sum. 1822
So spradde of hire heighe bountee the fame . . . E.Cl. 418
The sclaundre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde, . E.Cl. 722
Hir lokyng was not foly sprad, . . . . . BD. 873
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede. . . Mars. 4
That al the ground aboute her char she spradde . Anel. 40
so that the nyght semeth sprad upon erthe: . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
multitude of peple that was sprad abouten the . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
to spreden his clernesse with rosene . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
mai nat ne spreden his name to many manere . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
renoun y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
to han encreced and sprad his name, thanne . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
thyng yif it ne be yspradde and encreced.. . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . . TC.1. 278
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede . . . TC.2. 54
Redressen hem . . . , And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe, . . . . . TC.2. 970
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede; . TC.4. 118
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde . . . TC.4. 1422
To seen this floure agein the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 48
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse . . . LGW. 64
Lo, yond he comyth. · I se hise wyngis sprede.' . . LGW.G. 143
And aungellych hyse wengis gan he sprede. . . . LGW.G. 168
Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede, . . LGW. 173
To seen this flour sprede as I devyse . . . . LGW. 202 *var*
And aungelyke his wynges saugh I sprede. . . . LGW. 236
And spedde hem faste forto sprede. . . . . RR. 1679
It spredde aboute in every side. . . . . RR. 1900
Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede . . . . RR. 2563
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bright, . . . . RR. 2637
The Rose spredde to spaunysshinge, . . . . . RR. 3633
But it ne was so sprede on brede . . . . . RR. 3635
Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse), . . . . . RR. 3643
**Spread** *see* **Overspread, To-sprede**
**Spreadeth**
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterte! . . . . TC.2. 980
**Spreined**
A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd, . . . . A.Kn. 2169
To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitternesse . . B.ML. 422
Yet spak this child, whan spreynd was hooly water, . B.Pri. 1830
welefulnesse is spraynd with many . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
**Spreined** *see* **Sprenge**
**Sprenge**
Or sprengen cokkel in our clene corn; . . . . . B.Sh. 1183
**Sprenge** *see* **Spreined**
**Spring**
Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge, . . . A.Prol. 822
His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2173
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209
And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge, . . A.Kn. 2491
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . A.Kn. 2522
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
From tyme that it first bigynneth sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 3018
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge. . . . A.Mil. 3674
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. . B.ML. 889
Ther spryngen herbes grete and smale, . . . . B.Th. 1950
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge, . . B.NP. 4068
And se the freshe floures how they sprynge; . . B.NP. 4392
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge. . . . . F.Sq. 346
And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day;. . . F.Fkl. 1070
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede; . . . F.Fkl. 1147
whennes that synnes spryngen, and how they . . I.Pars. 320–5
as they been chief, and spryngen of alle othere . . I.Pars. 385–90
they ben chief and sprynge of alle othere synnes . I.Pars. 385–90 *var*
of this roote spryngen certein braunches, as ire; . I.Pars. 385–90
and of hem springen alle other synnes . . . . I.Pars. 385–90 *var*
cherles sprynegth, of swich seed spryngen lordes. . I.Pars. 760–5
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . Mars. 14
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . Anel. 74
springen of o welle in the cragges of the . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
For of himself it wol ynough out-springe, . . . TC.1. 745
Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe . . . . TC.4. 239
For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe, . . . TC.5. 657
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . TC.5. 719
And that the floures gynnen for to sprynge,— . . . LGW. 38
The name of everyche gan to other sprynge, . . . LGW. 719
6. To knowe the sprynge of the dawenyng . . . Astr. 174–9
point of thy label shewen the sprynge of the day. . Astr. 174–9
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey . . . . . Astr. 185–8
For it was in the firste sprynge. . . . . RR. 834
A god, whanne shal the dawnyng springe? . . . . RR. 2627
And hath joie of the newe sprynge, . . . . . RR. 4331
But they in his gerner sprynge. . . . . RR. 5988
**Spring** *see* **Overspring**
**Springers**
thay ben chief and springers of alle othere synnes . I.Pars. 385–90 *var*

**Springeth**
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . A.Kn. 1871
Up springeth into their, right so prayeres . . . D.Sum. 1939
Of the roote of contricioun spryngeth a stalke, . . I.Pars. 110–5
Of this roote eek spryngeth a seed of . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh . . . I.Pars. 115–20
that pride sourdeth and spryngeth, and . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
I seye, somtyme it spryngeth of the . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
sourdeth and spryngeth, now shul ye . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
and somtyme it spryngeth of inpacience . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
of swich seed as cherles spryngeth, of swich seed . I.Pars. 760–5
The roote springith thurgh hoote brennyng . . . RR. 4815

**Springing**
Poo . . . Taketh his firste spryngyng and his sours, E.Cl. 49
Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
wed and embelyssed by the spryngynge floures . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Upon the grene gras springyng.. . . . . RR. 762
Upon the fresshe grasse spryngyng. . . . . RR. 1408
And springyng in a marble stone . . . . . RR. 1462
Abouten it is gras spryngyng . . . . . RR. 1563
Aboute the rede roses spryngyng. . . . . RR. 1700

**Springolds**
Spryngoldes, gunnes, bows and archers, . . . . RR. 4191

**Springs**
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges, . . . . . HF.3. 145
As the see of welles and sprynges,— . . . . . HF.3. 894

**Sprong(e)** *see* **Sprang, Sprung**

**Sproong** *see* **Sprang**

**Sprung** (*past part.*)
And thus withinne a while his name is spronge, . . A.Kn. 1437
causes fro whennes they been sprongen. . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
From a sparke spronge amys, . . . . . HF.3. 989
And whan that was ful up-spronge, . . . . . HF.3. 991
And when that was full I-spronge . . . . . HF.3. 991 *var*
Swich renowne was ther spronge of hir goodnesse. . LGW. 1054
Upon the braunches grene y-spronge. . . . . RR. 718
So freshe spronge out of the rote. . . . . RR. 3010
Whanne onys sprongen is a fame. . . . . RR. 3975
That man thurgh us is sprongen so. . . . . RR. 6954

**Spun**
Me shapen was, my destine me sponne, . . . . . TC.3. 734
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere; . . . . . LGW. 1762

**Spur**
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2603
wol ben hir chaumpioun with spore and yerde . . TC.2. 1427 *var*

**Spurn**
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, . . F.Sq. 616
And eek be war to sporne ageyn an al; . . . . Truth. 11

**Spurned**
Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . . . A.Rv. 4280

**Spurneth**
Wher it becom'th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . TC.2. 797

**Spurs**
And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe. . . . A.Prol. 473
This duc his courser with his spores smoot, . . . A.Kn. 1704

**Spy**
That no man of oure purveiaunce spye, . . . . A.Mil. 3566
What nedeth thee of me to enquere or spyen? . . D.WB. 316
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? . . . D.WB. 357
If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spye, . G.SN. 314
To goon with him, the contree for to spye. . . . LGW. 966
To pursuen and to spien me, . . . . . RR. 1717
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . . . RR. 3021

**Spy** *see* **Espy**

**Squaimous**
But, sooth to seyn, he was somdel squaymous . . A.Mil. 3337

**Squames**
Of orpyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . G.CY. 759

**Square**
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . A.Kn. 1076
Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre; . . . D.Sum. 2090
With sterne vois and mighty limes square, . . . TC.5. 801
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square. . . Form.A. 24
Reule, that hath on either ende a square plate . . Astr. 50–7
Square was the wall and high sumdell. . . . . RR. 479
The closing of the square wall, . . . . . RR. 527
Right evene and square; in compassing . . . . RR. 1350
His tunge was fyled sharpe and square, . . . . RR. 3812
Abouten it was founded square, . . . . . RR. 4158
Wrought with squyre and scantilone, . . . . . RR. 7064
(Though some of hem ben gret and square) . . . RR. 7462

**Squared**
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . . . . RR. 4155

**Squares**
in manere of 2 squyres, or ellis in manere . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Squeamish** *see* **Squaimous**

**Squire**
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier, . . . A.Prol. 79
And al allone,—save oonly a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410
That of his chambre he made hym a squier, . . . A.Kn. 1440
With Theseus, his squier principal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1498
I serve hym as his squier pourely. . . . . A.Kn. 1554
And thou hast maked hym thy chief squier; . . . A.Kn. 1730
Seide the Sqwier here shal he nat preche . . . . B.Sh. 1179 *var*
The wordes of the lordes Squier and his . . . . D.Sum. *head*
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord, . . . . D.Sum. 2243
All but a squyer thighe Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1772
Thyn owene squier and thy borne man, . . . . E.Mch. 1790

**Squire**—*Continued*
'He is a gentil squier, by my trouthe! . . . . . E.Mch. 1907
His squier, for it was a gentil dede. . . . . E.Mch. 1919
A squier, that was marchal of his halle, . . . . E.Mch. 1930
'Squier, come neer, if it youre wille be, . . . . F.Sq. 1
folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn to the Squier, F.Fkl. *head*
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee well y-quit . . . F.Fkl. 673
Daunced a squier biforn Dorigen, . . . . . F.Fkl. 926
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 937
To hym this maister called his squier, . . . . F.Fkl. 1209
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow . . . F.Fkl. 1215
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . . F.Fkl. 1487
This squier, which that highte Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 1499
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . . F.Fkl. 1543
Thou art a squier, and he is a knyght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1609
If knight or squier of his companye, . . . . . TC.1. 191
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . . . RR. 6218

**Squire** *see* **Square**

**Squirely**
And squierly forthe gan he gon; . . . . . RR. 7413

**Squires**
Knyghtes of retenue, and eek squieres, . . . . A.Kn. 2502
And to his privee knyghtes and squieres . . . . E.Cl. 192
His squieres, whiche that stooden ther bisyde, . . E.Mch. 1902
Heere bigynneth The Squieres Tale . . . . . F.Sq. *head*
The usshers and the squiers been y-goon, . . . . F.Sq. 293

**Squireth**
And for he squiereth me bothe up and doun, . . . D.WB. 305

**Squirrels**
And many squirelles, that sete . . . . . BD. 431
Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde. . . . PF. 196
And of squyrels ful great plente . . . . . RR. 1402

**Staal** *see* **Stole**

**Stabili**
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5

**Stabillty**
by his propre stablete the moevable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
Feithfull and full of stabilite, . . . . . RR. 2940
And hem she hoteth stabilite . . . . . RR. 5422
Til that he preve his stabilte. . . . . RR. 5246
If that he love in stabilite. . . . . RR. 5532

**Stable**
Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable, . . A.Prol. 168
That thilke Moevere stable is and eterne. . . . A.Kn. 3004
But of a thyng that parfit is and stable, . . . . A.Kn. 3009
Unto the gardynward, over the stable, . . . . A.Mil. 3572
nat stidefaste, ne stable, for whan thow . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
For to been holden stable and eke secree, . . . D.WB. 946
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde; . . . E.Cl. 663
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable. . . E.Cl. 931
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . E.Mch. 1499
Of his corage as any centre stable; . . . . . F.Sq. 22
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,— . . . F.Fkl. 871
is stable and never shal faille; dirk, for . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
Aboute, for hit is no thyng stable, . . . . . BD. 644
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable, . . Mars. 281
the stable hevene; and why the sterre ariseth . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
that nys noght stable of his ryght, that . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
ferme thise erthes stable with thilke . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
the forme of this world is so seeld stable, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
nothyng that is engendred nys stedfast ne stable.' . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
What maner man stable and war, that . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
That the world with stable feyth . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
maked the cours of it-self stable (that . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
duellest thi-selve ay stedefast and stable, and . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
kept stable and withouten corrumpynge?' . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
thinges, stable in hym-self, governeth the . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
oonly hir thought duelleth with hem stable, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
destyne to the stable symplicite of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
ben now contynued by stable ordenaunce, . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
ne comprehendeth no certein thing ne stable? . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
'That that the world, with feith which that is stable, TC.3. 1751
But of hys deitee he shal be stable, . . . . . LGW. 346
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . . LGW. 703
As I shal in the stable slee thy knave, . . . . LGW. 1807
And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde, . . . LGW. 1876
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable . L.St. 1
Hadde in his stable ony hakeney. . . . . RR. 1137
Therfore god helde it ferme and stable. . . . . RR. 1500
Also pley that selde is stable, . . . . . RR. 4735
But if he be so ferme and stable . . . . . RR. 5226
In a state that is not stable, . . . . . RR. 5423
And in so stable state withall . . . . . RR. 5429
And which in love were trewe and stable, . . . . RR. 5487
For whanne his hors is in the stable, . . . . . RR. 5912
And ben in goode feith more stable, . . . . . RR. 6003

**Stabled**
hath stabled in this wrecched world a doun . . . A.Kn. 2995 *var*
Til that youre sight ystabled be a while . . . . E.Mch. 2405 *var*
**Stablely**
his purveaunce singulerly and stablely the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
that stablely ben I-fycchid neyghe to the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
**Stableness**
that is stablenesse of corage; . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
(that is to seyn, fro the stabelnesse and . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
hir propre stablenesse in the chaungynge . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
Byhoold the spaces and the stablenesse . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
ne requiren naturely the ferme stablenesse . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
formes, of the stablenesse of the devyne thought. . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
Pretendid moost of stablenesse, . . . . . RR. 5502
**Stables**
The chambres and the stables weren wyde, . . . A.Prol. 28
**Stablish-** *see* **Establish-**
**Stablished**
'Hath stablissed in this wrecched world adoun . . A.Kn. 2995
**Stablisheth**
of god, stablissith many maner gises to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
**Stably**
god disponith . . . singlerly and stably . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70 *var*
stably ben yficched ney to the first godhed . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5 *var*
**Stably** *see* **Stablely**
**Stace** *see* **Statius**
**Stadie**
a man renneth in the stadye (or in the forlonge) . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
**Staff**
Upon his feet, and in his hand a staf. . . . . A.Prol. 495
Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene. . . . . A.Prol. 592
'Get me a staf, that I may underspore, . . . . A.Mil. 3465
To fynde a staf, and she stirte up also, . . . . A.Rv. 4294
And by the wal a staf she foond anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4296
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer . . A.Rv. 4304
Out of a fel staf-slynge; . . . . . B.Th. 2019
I knokke with my staf, erly and late, . . . . . C.Pard. 730
That with a staf birafte his wyf hire lyf, . . . . D.WB. 461
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye, . . . D.Sum. 1737
His felawe hadde a stafe tipped with horn, . . . D.Sum. 1740
To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . LGW. 2000
**Stages**
Of gold, stondynge in divers stages, . . . . . HF.1. 122
**Staggereth**
She ryst hir up and stakereth here and there, . . . LGW. 2687
**Stair**
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two, . . . . Mars. 129
This Troilus is clomben on the staire, . . . . . TC.1. 215
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente . . . TC.2. 813
Dounward a steire, and in an herber grene . . . TC.2. 1705
**Stairs**
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . TC.3. 205
**Stak**
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte. . . . TC.3. 1372
And many a cloute on it ther stak; . . . . . RR. 458
**Stake**
As greet as it were for an ale-stake; . . . . . A.Prol. 667
And noght slayn, but be broght unto the stake . . A.Kn. 2552
Maugree his heed, and broght unto the stake, . . . A.Kn. 2618
Unyolden, and y-drawe unto the stake. . . . . A.Kn. 2642
But al for noght; he was broght to the stake. . . A.Kn. 2648
Ne to be lad by force unto the stake . . . . . A.Kn. 2723
'But first,' quod he, 'heere at this ale stake . . . C.Pard. 321
But, right as they were bounden to that stake, . . E.Cl. 704
**Stakereth** *see* **Staggereth**
**Stal** *see* **Stole**
**Stale**
Wheither it be moyste or stale, . . . . . B.Th. 1954
**Stalk**
Than is the lylie upon his stalke grene, . . . . A.Kn. 1036
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, . . . . . A.Rv. 3919
spryngeth a stalke, that bereth braunches and leves I.Pars. 110–5
'Tho gan I stalke him softely behinde; . . . . . TC.2. 519
And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalke, . . . LGW. 1781
The stalke was as rishe right, . . . . . RR. 1701
The stalke was even and grene upright, . . . . RR. 3639
The stalke, the greyne, and floures alle, . . . . RR. 4338
**Stalked**
Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille. . . . E.Cl. 525
I stalked even unto his bake, . . . . . BD. 458
**Stalketh**
With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun. . . A.Kn. 1479
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . . . A.Mil. 3648
**Stalks**
To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes, . . . A.Mil. 3625
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe, . . . . TC.2.968
**Stall**
That oon of hem was logged in a stalle, . . . . B.NP. 4186
And seyde, "Allas! for in an oxes stalle . . . . B.NP. 4194
**Stall**—*Continued*
And whan that he cam to this oxes stalle, . . . B.NP. 4217
His grace into a litel oxes stalle; . . . . . E.Cl. 207
Biside the threshfold in an oxes stalle, . . . . E.Cl. 291
As in a cote, or in an oxe stalle, . . . . . E.Cl. 398
For with a boor as gret as oxe in stalle . . . . TC.5. 1469
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal, . Truth. 18
**Stalled**
I saw perpetually y-stalled, . . . . . HF.3. 274
**Stames**
She hadde woven in a stames large, . . . . . LGW. 2360
**Stamin**
wevynge . . . of stamyn, or of haubergeons on hire I.Pars. 1050–5
She hadde I-wovyn In a stamyn large . . . . LGW. 2360 *var*
**Stamp**
Thise cookes, how they stampe, and streyne, and grynde, . . . . . C.Pard. 538
And stampe, as men doon after eles. . . . . HF.3. 1064
**Stand** (*pres. tense*)
In hope to stonden in his lady grace. . . . . A.Prol. 88
Heere in this tale, as that they sholde stonde; . . A.Prol. 745
Now for to stonden at my juggement, . . . . A.Prol. 778
To stonden in hir grace; namoore shal I; . . . . A.Kn. 1173
Withouten doute it may stonden so. . . . . A.Kn. 1322
But stonde he moste unto his owene harm, . . . A.Mil. 3830
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036
With 'Keepe! keepe! stand! stand! Jossa warderere! A.Rv. 4101
To stonden in this cas at my juggement. . . . . B.ML. 36
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde, . . B.ML. 345
Unnethe upon hir feet she myghte stonde. . . . B.ML. 1050
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . . B.Sh. 1410
For, evermoore we moote stonde in drede . . . B.Sh. 1427
But eith I se I stonde in this disjoynt, . . . . B.Sh. 1601
Ther any ram shal stonde. . . . . B.Th. 1931
to stonden in the bettre plyt, thanne shaltou . . B.Mel. 2335–40
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . . B.Mk. 3102
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde. . . . B.Mk. 3458
And stonden on his tiptoon therwithal, . . . . B.NP. 4497
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet, . . . . . C.Pard. 391
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde; . D.WB. 394
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . . . D.WB. 1015
If that hym list to stonden ther agayn. . . . . D.Fri. 1488
Comandynge hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; . . D.Sum. 2065
She thoghte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde, . E.Cl. 281
That I yow wedde; and eek it may so stonde, . . E.Cl. 346
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace. . . E.Cl. 1091
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn. . . . E.Mch. 2314
And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . . . F.Sq. 324
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde. . . . . G.SN. 203
Withinne his chambre with an angel stonde. . . . G.SN. 219
'Ris up,' quod he, 'sire preest, and stonde by me, . G.CY. 1205
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . G.CY. 1348
That I wol stonde to correccioun.' . . . . . I.Pars. 60
goodes of nature stonden outher in goodes of body . I.Pars. 450–5
the ferthe is to stonde gladly to the award . . . I.Pars. 480–5
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
For many a man that may not stonde a pulle, . . PF. 164
Priapus saw I . . . Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . . . . PF. 254
For me to stonde, so ful was al the place. . . . PF. 315
Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there. . . . . PF. 322
And to the juges dome ye moten stonde; . . . . PF. 546
that blisfulnesse ne mai nat standen in thynges . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
to stonden stille, and hadde maked the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
Ascaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . TC.1. 292
That in contrarie stonden evere mo. . . . . TC.1. 418
'Ye stonden in her yen mightily, . . . . . TC.1. 428
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . TC.1. 969
That herde that, gan fer awey to stonde, . . . . TC.2. 216
Thorugh which I mighte stonde in worse plit: . . TC.2. 712
Withoute nede, ther I may stonde in grace? . . . TC.2. 714
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . TC.2. 752
Ful dredfully tho gan she stonden stille, . . . . TC.2. 1128
'Lat be,' quod he, 'ne stond not thus to musen: . . TC.3. 563
'Nay, nay, it may not stonden in this wise; . . . TC.3. 851
Ful faste he caste how al this mighte stonde. . . TC.4. 161
Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte? . . TC.4. 312
Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace. . . . TC.4. 1393
Or I may stonde of plesaunce in degree . . . . TC.4. 1662
Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace; . . . TC.5. 171
And thus bi-japed, stonden for to stare . . . . TC.5. 1119
I stonde as now, that what yer or what day . . . TC.5. 1619
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde, . . . TC.5. 1679
If every dreem stonde in his myght; . . . . . HF.1. 80
And for to stonden alle in grace . . . . . HF.1. 85
That hem were levest for to stonde, . . . . . HF.1. 87
Yet nostow not wher that they stonde.' . . . . HF.2. 502
And lat a man stonde, out of doute, . . . . . HF.2. 529
Tho saw I stonden hem behynde, . . . . . HF.3. 124
Stonden in a large space . . . . . HF.3. 148
Tho saw I stonde on either syde, . . . . . HF.3. 329
Upon the piler saw I stonde. . . . . HF.3. 338
Upon a piler stonde on high, . . . . . HF.3. 340
There saw I stonden, out of drede: . . . . . HF.3. 366
Tho saw I stonde on a pileer, . . . . . HF.3. 391
And gonne stonden in a rewe, . . . . . HF.3. 602
I woot my-self best how I stonde, . . . . . HF.3. 788
The cause why I stonde here. . . . . HF.3. 795
Com forth, and stond no lenger here, . . . . . HF.3. 822

**Stand** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*
Tho saw I stonde in a valeye, . . . . . HF.3. 828
And fyndeth this Jason and thyse other stonde . . LGW. 1499
He mote stonde; of whiche no creature, . . . . LGW. 1632
That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde, . . LGW. 2412
yf the sterres . . . stonden after the trouthe. . . . Astr. 324–30
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde, . . . . . RR. 147
To stonde forth in such duresse, . . . . . RR. 3547
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde, . . . . RR. 4091
Men seyn over the walle stonde . . . . . RR. 4193
A strengthe weyked to stonde upright, . . . . RR. 4737
For by that book they durst not stonde. . . . . RR. 7142
The grace in whiche they seie they stonde, . . . RR. 7184
And thilke lawe shal not stonde . . . . . RR. 7203

**Standest**
O blood roial, that stondest in this drede, . . . B.ML. 657
'Thou standest yet,' quod she, 'in swich array, . . D.WB. 902
So that thorugh me thou stondest now in weye . . TC.3. 247

**Standeth**
That stondeth at the gappe with a spere, . . . A.Kn. 1639
It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3426
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . . . A.Mil. 3677
And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— . . A.Mil. 3695
Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . A.Rv. 3923
So stant this innocent bifore the kyng. . . . . B.ML. 618
So stant Custance, and looketh hire aboute. . . . B.ML. 651
An emperoures doghter stant allone; . . . . . B.ML. 655
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . B.ML. 1018
And she for sorwe as doumb stant as a tree; . . . B.ML. 1055
'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me, . . . B.Sh. 1304
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me; . . . B.Sh. 1310
He seyde hym thus: 'Cosyn, it standeth so . . . B.Sh. 1447
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . . B.Mel. 1280–5
woot thilke resoun stant heere in no stede; . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
thise wordes: 'It standeth thus,' quod . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116
But litel out of Pize stant a tour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3599
I seye that as by ordre thus it stondeth. . . . . C.Pard. 645
His felawe; heere he standeth hool alyve." . . . D.Sum. 2033
'This is my wyf,' quod he, 'that standeth heere; . E.Cl. 369
Ye archiwyves stondeth at defense, . . . . . E.Cl. 1195
Another stant so in the peples grace . . . . . E.Mch. 1590
Stant in delit, and therfore certeyn he, . . . . E.Mch. 2022
Stant in the court as stille as any stoon. . . . . F.Sq. 171
It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . F.Sq. 182
To gauren on this hors that stondeth so; . . . F.Sq. 190
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . . . F.Sq. 316
Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . . F.Fkl. 1254
'That fro this toun ne stant but miles three, . . . G.SN. 173
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun, . . . H.Mcp. 1
and seith in this wyse: 'Stondeth upon . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
And this stant on thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
thanne stant Envye, and holdeth the . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . . I.Pars. 555–60
that avarice ne stant nat oonly in lond . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn . . . I.Pars. 875–80
partie of penitence stant in confessioun . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
and that stant moost generally . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
it stant in preyeres, in wakynges, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
bodily peyne stant in wakynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
fastynge stant in thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
bodily peyne stant in disciplyne or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
shryven hem; that stant in two maneres. . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
That stant betwixe roches tweye, . . . . . BD. 156
Hit stondeth thus, your contraire Crueltee . . . Pity. 64
My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . Mars. 60
Before me stant clad in asure, . . . . . Anel. 330
And seyde, 'It stondeth writen in thy face . . . PF. 155
the firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the effect . . . standeth, that is to seyn, wil and wil nys but in idel and stant for naught. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
natheles it is so, and thus stant this thing. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Now herkne, frend, for thus it stant with me.— . . TC.1. 602
If, for the cite which that stondeth yonder, . . . TC.2. 1146
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us?' . . . TC.2. 1188
That, though she bende, yit she stant on rote: . . TC.2. 1378
Acheved wel, and stant withouten doute, . . . TC.2. 1392
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus: . . . TC.2. 1613
Or of what wight that stant in swich disjoint . . TC.3. 496
'Now stant it thus: that sin I fro you wente, . . TC.3. 785
But this thing stant al in another kinde. . . . . TC.3. 903
And ner he com, and seide, 'How stant it now . . TC.3. 1562
As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . . . TC.4. 550
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I . . . TC.4. 1017
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye; . . . TC.4. 1386
Who sit right now or stant in your presence? . . TC.5. 233
And stant, astoned of thise causes tweye, . . . TC.5. 1728
Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . . . HF.2. 205
And stant eek in so juste a place, . . . . . HF.2. 211
Hyer stant there noon in Spayne. . . . . HF.3. 27
The cruelle god that stante with blody darte, . . LGW. 2245
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse; . . . . . Truth. 10
For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernesse, . . W.Unc. 17 *em*
The centre that stondith amyddes . . . . . Astr. 82–8
the sterre stondith for the tyme. For in the ecliptik Astr. 222–9
in which the sterre stondith; and with that . . . Astr. 233–5

**Standeth**—*Continued*
on thilke syde that the sonne stant, . . . . . Astr. 301–8
and by the azymut in whiche he stondith . . . Astr. 322–4
the azimute in whiche the sterre stondith. . . . Astr. 322–4
the mone stondith, and sette there a prikke. . . . Astr. 324–30
the mone stondith. This conclusioun is verrey . . Astr. 324–30
This wall, that stant heere in thi sight, . . . . RR. 606
Shewith alle thing that stont therby, . . . . . RR. 1586 *em*
That Deth stont armed at hir gate. . . . . RR. 5004 *em*
For richesse stonte in suffisaunce . . . . . RR. 5581

**Standing**
The bareyne yle stondynge in the see; . . . . B.ML. 68
Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale. . . . . B.NP. 4013
of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge aboven the . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
That—stonding in concord and in quiete . . . TC.3. 506
Of gold, stondynge in divers stages, . . . . . HF.1. 122
Had also fele up-stondyng eres . . . . . HF.3. 299
A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge, . . LGW. 1332
Was stondyng by a fige tree. . . . . RR. 1718

**Stank**
And therwithal he stank so horriblely . . . . B.Mk. 3807
avowtiers shullen been in helle in a stank . . . I.Pars. 840–5
And hit stank as the pit of helle. . . . . HF.3. 564

**Stant** *see* **Standeth**

**Stapen**
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, . . . . . B.NP. 4011
Of any man that stapen is in age, . . . . . E.Mch. 1514

**Stapen** *see* **Stopen**

**Star**
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . A.Kn. 2059
Hir sone is eek a sterre, as men may see. . . . A.Kn. 2061
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . B.ML. 852
That every sterre shulde come into his place . . . PF. 68
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure . . . . PF. 300
whiche sterre in hevene useth wandrynge recourses Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
stable hevene; and why the sterre ariseth . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
the eve sterre, Hesperus, whiche that in . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the seedes that the sterre that highte Arcturus . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
heye cornes whan the sterre Syrius . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
Whan that the hevy sterre of the Cancre . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
chariettes, thanne the sterre, y-dymmed, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
of the sonne that overcometh the sterre lyght. . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
the eve sterre, hath brought; that the . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
the day-sterre, hath chased awey the dirke nyght, . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
the sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . Bo.4.m.5.1430–5
and whi that Boetes, the sterre, . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the mone. Ne the sterre yclepid the Bere, . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
heighte of the world—ne the same sterre . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
the sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . . . TC.1. 175
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . TC.5. 232
'O sterre, of which I lost have al the light, . . . TC.5. 638
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . . . TC.5. 1392
To make of thee as yit a sterre. . . . . HF.2. 91
Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . Comp.A. 81
knowe the cenyth of the sonne and of every sterre. . Astr. 88–92
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . Astr. 139–45
eny sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by . . Astr. 145–50
how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth . . . . Astr. 179–85
lyne the heighst cours that eny sterre fixe . . . Astr. 209–11
whan eny sterre fixe is passid the lyne . . . . Astr. 209–11
of eny maner sterre, straunge or . . . . . Astr. 222–9
Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is . . . Astr. 222–9
ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
not the altitude of the firste sterre ne thyn . . . Astr. 222–9
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . Astr. 222–9
by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . Astr. 222–9
degre of the ecliptik in whiche the sterre . . . . Astr. 222–9
fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his . . . . . Astr. 229–33
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the . . . . Astr. 233–5
in which the sterre stondith; and with that . . . Astr. 233–5
same degre cometh that same sterre unto . . . Astr. 233–5
degre of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in . . . . . Astr. 235–6
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est . . . Astr. 235–6
with that same degre arisith that same sterre. . . Astr. 235–6
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either . . . Astr. 236–40
mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte, . . . Astr. 236–40
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . . Astr. 251–8
clepe that sterre A; and wayte another sterre . . Astr. 251–8
pool, and clepe that sterre F. . . . . Astr. 251–8
Take eny sterre fixe that never discendith . . . Astr. 262–6
equinoxial of eny sterre fixe that thou . . . . Astr. 272–7
the cenyth of eny sterre in whiche partie . . . Astr. 316–9
maist thou seen by night of eny sterre, . . . . Astr. 322–4
whether the sterre sitte est or west, or. . . . . Astr. 322–4
the azimute in whiche the sterre stondith. . . . Astr. 322–4

**Star**—*Continued*
altitude of any sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . Astr. 324–30
the sterre is founde. Wayte than whiche . . . Astr. 324–30
altitude of the sterre fixe be taken. . . . . Astr. 324–30
as wel as by the fixe sterre. . . . . Astr. 324–30
Take the altitude of any sterre that is . . . . Astr. 330–7
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre . . . . Astr. 330–7
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that . . . Astr. 330–7

**Stare**
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . . B.Sh. 1314
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare. . . . B.Th. 1887
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare, . G.CY. 1420
The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye; . . . . PF. 348
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare, . . . . TC.2. 1142
And thus bi-japed, stonden for to stare . . . . TC.5. 1119

**Stareth**
He stareth, and woodeth in his advertence. . . . G.SN. 467

**Starf** (*pret. sing.*)
That starf at Thebes; cursed be that day! . . . A.Kn. 933
But Crist, that starf for our savacioun, . . . . B.ML. 283
But he that starf for our redempcioun, . . . . B.ML. 633
Thus starf this worthy, myghty Hercules. . . . B.Mk. 3325
Hymself, despeired, eek for hunger starf; . . . . B.Mk. 3645
He starf ful wrecchedly in a monteyne. . . . . B.Mk. 3817
Criseyde, which that wel nigh starf for fere, . . . TC.2. 449
And that she starf for wo neigh, whan she wente, . TC.4. 1419
And starf anon, as us the bokes telle!' . . . . TC.5. 1533
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevene above; . . TC.5. 1844
And to that sothfast Crist, that starf on rode, . . TC.5. 1860
Of this Lucresse that starf at Rome toun. . . . LGW. 1691
'Here starfe the fayre Narcisus.' . . . . . RR. 1468
That atte laste he starf for woo. . . . . RR. 1530

**Starf** *see* **Storven**

**Stark**
And she that helmed was in starke stoures, . . . B.Mk. 3560
I feele my lymes stark and suffisaunt . . . . . E.Mch. 1458
Me carying in his clawes starke, . . . . . HF.2. 37
Ye shulde have a stark lesyng . . . . . RR. 7290

**Starred**
the firmament is clere and thikke sterred, . . . Astr. 251–8

**Starry**
Than telleth it, that from a sterry place, . . . PF. 43
on the sterry nyghtes; yit for all that . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5

**Stars**
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . . . A.Prol. 268
As is depeynted in the sterres above . . . . . A.Kn. 2037
Of sterres that been cleped in scriptures, . . . . A.Kn. 2044
Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle, . . . A.Mil. 3459
With sterres, whan that he his birthe took, . . . B.ML. 192
For in the sterres, clerer than is glas, . . . . B.ML. 194
In sterres many a wynter ther biforn . . . . B.ML. 197
Unto the sterres upon every syde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3775
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght; . . . E.Cl. 1124
The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye, . G.SN. 108
As in the welkne sterres be. . . . . BD. 409
The mone, or the sterres seven; . . . . . BD. 823
So cryden, that un-to the sterres hit wente, . . . Anel. 27
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . . PF. 595
the sterres of the coolde mone, and whiche . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
the sonne is hydd whan the sterres ben . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
clustred (that is to seyn, when sterres ben covered . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
cloudes, and that the sterres nat apeeren . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the wheel that bereth the sterres, whiche . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and constreynest the sterres to suffren . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
brothir, hideth the sterres that ben . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes, . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevene . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
on the hevene, and on the sterres, and . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
the colde sterres that highten the vij Tryones. . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
The sterres schynen more aggreablely . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
yaf the sterres to the hevene. . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
surmounteth the hevene that bereth the sterris. . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
that beren the sterres, and joyneth his . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
hevene were peynted with diverse ymages of sterres). Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
that thow were now in the sterres, and now in . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
'Who so that ne knowe nat the sterres . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
discovereth the sterres that sche hadde . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
elles by the celestial moevynges of sterres, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
hevene and the sterres, and atemprith the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
the sterres, be ryghtful alliaunce of thinges, . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
occian, although it see othere sterres . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
contre of the sterres. This accordaunce . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
the erthe overcomen yeveth the sterres. . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
For lak of light, and sterres for t'apere, . . . . TC.2. 909
On hevene yit the sterres were y-sene, . . . . TC.5. 274
Th'erratik sterres, herkning armonye . . . . TC.5. 1812

**Stars**—*Continued*
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?' . . . . . HF.2. 485
Quod he, 'the sterres names, lo, . . . . . HF.2. 489
Mo than sterres been in hevene, . . . . . HF.3. 164
Ther as shyne the sterres sevene. . . . . HF.3. 286
latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie, . . . Astr. 15–20
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres . . . Astr. 50–7
certein nombre of sterres fixes, with her . . . . Astr. 92–7
names of the sterres ben writen in the . . . . Astr. 92–7
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid . . . . Astr. 92–7
alle the sterres sitting with-in the Zodiak of . . . Astr. 92–7
thin Astrelabie ben clepid Sterres of the . . . Astr. 92–7
zodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South. . . . . Astr. 92–7
thilke sterres that ben clepid Sterres of the North . Astr. 97–100
alle the Sterres of the South arisen after . . . Astr. 97–100
sterres fixed in thyn Astrelabie. . . . . Astr. 97–100
mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken . . . Astr. 97–100
for that the sterres that ben ther fixed ben . . . Astr. 100–8
the mone or of brighte sterres. . . . . Astr. 121–7
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe; . . . . . Astr. 127–32
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the . . . . Astr. 139–45
longitudes of fixe sterres after that . . . . . Astr. 233–5
sothe, yf the sterres in thin Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 324–30
Ageyn whom all the sterres semen . . . . . RR. 1011

**Start** (*pres. tense*)
And maketh hym out of his slepe to sterte, . . . A.Kn. 1044
And at a stert he was bitwix hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 1705
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte, . . . B.ML. 335
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to, . . . . D.WB. 573
swiche coniuncciouns may sterten up som fair sparcle Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterte . . . TC.2. 1634
It nedeth not no ferther for him sterte. . . . . TC.3. 949
And every roche out of his place sterte, . . . . TC.3. 1497
Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte, . . . TC.4. 242
And therwithal his body sholde sterte, . . . . TC.5. 253
And with the stert al sodeinly awake, . . . . TC.5. 254
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . . LGW. 1301
Him luste not to play ne sterte, . . . . . RR. 344
Sterte in thi bedde aboute full wide, . . . . RR. 2559

**Start** *see* **Astert, To-sterte**

**Started**
This gentil duc doun from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . . . A.Kn. 1080
Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterte . . . . A.Kn. 1299
And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,— . . . A.Kn. 1393
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1514
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterte. . . . . A.Kn. 1573
He stirte hym up out of the buskes thikke, . . . A.Kn. 1579
And though he first for ire quook and sterte, . . . A.Kn. 1762
Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte, . . . . A.Kn. 2684
Abak he stirte, and thoughte it was amys, . . . A.Mil. 3736
This carpenter out of his slomber sterte, . . . . A.Mil. 3816
Up stirte hire Alison and Nicholay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3824
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . A.Rv. 4292
To fynde a staf, and she stirte up also, . . . . A.Rv. 4294
And though he were nat depe ystert in loore . . . B.ML. 4 *var*
Up stirten thanne the yonge folk . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, . B.NP. 4237
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . . B.NP. 4467
And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . B.NP. 4524
That wilfully into the fyr she sterte, . . . . . B.NP. 4557
And out at dores stirten they anon, . . . . . B.NP. 4567
And up they stirte, al dronken, in this rage; . . . C.Pard. 705
Up stirte the Pardoner, and that anon; . . . . D.WB. 163
And he up stirte as dooth a wood leoun, . . . . D.WB. 794
And with that word up stirte the olde wyf, . . . D.WB. 1046
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,— . . . D.Sum. 2152
She ferde, as she had stert out of a sleepe, . . . E.Cl. 1060
And in he stirte, and that in swich manere . . . E.Mch. 2153
To Orliens, that he up stirte anon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1168
They prively been stirt into a welle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1377
And to the crowe he stirte, and that anon, . . . H.Mcp. 303
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . . . Mars. 92
And up he sterte, and on his wey he raughte, . . . TC.2. 447
On morwe, and to his neces paleis sterte, . . . . TC.2. 1094
Sleping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte. . . . TC.4. 93
The noise of peple up-sterte than at ones . . . TC.4. 183
Whan he for-fered out of Delphos sterte. . . . . TC.4. 1411
Tho sodeinly down from his hors he sterte, . . . TC.5. 200
And from his bed al sodeinly he sterte, . . . . TC.5. 1536
This Eolus anon up sterte, . . . . . HF.3. 710
And for dispeyre out of his wytte he sterte, . . . LGW. 660
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte; . . . LGW. 697
And in a cave with dredful foot she sterte, . . . LGW. 811
And with that worde he to the wympel sterte, . . . LGW. 845
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte . . . LGW. 851
Al blody; and therwithal abak she sterte, . . . . LGW. 864
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte, . . . . . LGW. 1350
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . LGW. 1705
And therwithal unto hir throte he sterte, . . . . LGW. 1794
With that sterte oute anoon Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3130
But up it stert, and armes toke . . . . . RR. 7131

**Starteth**
But "as a blynd man stert an hare"; . . . . . HF.2. 173

**Starting**
He on a courser, stertyng as the fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 1502
Or she of him was ware, come stertyng ynne, . . . LGW. 1741

**Startling**
He on a Courser startlynge as the fir . . . . . A.Kn. 1502 *var*

**Startling**—*Continued*
Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,— . . . . LGW. 1204
**Starve**
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve. . . . . A.Kn. 1144
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . A.Kn. 1249
Moore than is myn that sterve here in a cage; . . A.Kn. 1294
In hire presence I recche nat to sterve.' . . . . A.Kn. 1398
This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve, . . . B.Pri. 1819
unborn of his mooder that shal sterve . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . . C.Pard. 865
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood, . . . D.WB. 1242
Thogh that he lye bedrede til he sterve. . . . . E.Mch. 1292
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place, . . E.Mch. 1991 (*sic* MS)
That I ne sterve, as foule as womman may, . . . E.Mch. 2196
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!' . . . G.SN. 420
And pite were I shulde sterve, . . . . . BD. 1265
Now, certes, and ye lete me thus sterve, . . . . Comp.L. 107
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve. . . . . PF. 420
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . . TC.1. 17
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve. . . . . TC.1. 427
And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse!' . . TC.1. 616
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve, . . . TC.1. 1014
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve: . . . . TC.2. 323
Of you, though that ye sterven bothe two, . . . TC.2. 487
And whether that he live or elles sterve! . . . . TC.2. 1152
So that wel nigh I sterve for the peyne!' . . . . TC.2. 1530
Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne, . . . TC.3. 151
But your honour, and sen him almost sterve, . . TC.3. 153
A thousand times on a morwe sterve. . . . . TC.3. 389
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve. . . . . TC.3. 714
Hast holpen ther I likly was to sterve, . . . . TC.3. 1270
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve, . . . . TC.3. 1292
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve! . . . . TC.4. 280
For-thy no fors is though the body sterve! . . . TC.4. 322
But do me rather sterve anon right here, . . . . TC.4. 440
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . TC.4. 447
That evere was; for time is that I sterve, . . . . TC.4. 517
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde! . . TC.4. 595
And if thee list here sterven as a wrecche, . . . TC.4. 629
Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe! . . . . TC.4. 1477
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve . . . . TC.4. 1661
N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.'— . . . TC.5. 175
For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve, . . . TC.5. 313
Befalle him therof, or he sterve, . . . . . HF.1. 101
Him roghte nat in armes for to sterve . . . . LGW. 605
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve, . LGW. 933
Ther as he was in peril for to sterve . . . . . LGW. 1277
For evermore, til that myn herte sterve. . . . . LGW. 2035
Then that I suffrede yow giltles to sterve, . . . LGW. 2092
To mercy, though he sterve for the peyne. . . . Merc.B. 23
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve; . Comp.A. 34
And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . Comp.A. 91
**Starved** *see* **Starf, Storven**
**State**
His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . A. Prol. 203
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . A.Prol. 522
That he was ay biforn and in good staat. . . . A.Prol. 572
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause . A.Prol. 716
That noon estat assureth to be weel. . . . . A.Kn. 926
That whilom weren of so greet estaat; . . . . A.Kn. 956
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat, . . . A.Kn. 1753
Of noon estaat ne koude amenden it. . . . . A.Kn. 2196
Of worthynesse, ne of estaat, ne age, . . . . . A.Kn. 2592
Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . A.Kn. 2790
Men sholde wedden after hire estaat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3229
To saven his estaat of yomanrye. . . . . A.Rv. 3949
As wise folk ye knowen all thestaat . . . . . B.ML. 128
Of hire estaat, althogh she sholde deye. . . . . B.ML. 973
And kepen oure estaat in pryvetee . . . . . B.Sh. 1422
seith, "If a man of hyer estaat or degree, . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
Ne myghte hym nat bireve of his estaat; . . . . B.Mk. 3359
His hye estaat assured hym in pryde; . . . . B.Mk. 3378
Sith in estaat thow cloumbe were so hye? . . . B.Mk. 3592
From heigh estaat Fortune awey hym carf. . . . B.Mk. 3647
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye, . . . B.Mk. 3888
As whan a man hath ben in poure estaat, . . . B.NP. 3965
And ever the hyer he is of estaat, . . . . . C.Pard. 597
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost, . . . . D.WB. 98
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us, . . . . D.WB. 147
Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,'— . D.WB. 821
And curteys, as a man of youre estaat, . . . . D.Fri. 1287
In helle, ther ye been in youre estat?' . . . . D.Fri. 1460
As seith Senek, that durynge his estaat . . . . D.Sum. 2018
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estat. . . . . D.Sum. 2096
In ech estaat, for ther escapeth noon; . . . . E.Cl. 123
My mariage, and myn estaat and reste, . . . . E.Cl. 160
And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblesse,— . . . E.Cl. 468
That I yow took in poure estaat ful lowe; . . . E.Cl. 473
In this estaat ther passed been foure yeer . . . E.Cl. 610
In honurable estaat al openly; . . . . . E.Cl. 767
To his estaat, so lowe for talighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 909
Ne of hire heighe estaat no remembraunce . . . E.Cl. 923
No wonder is, for in hire grete estaat, . . . . E.Cl. 925
Have his estaat in sittyng and servyse . . . . E.Cl. 958
In greet estaat and poureliche arrayed. . . . . E.Cl. 1055
Ther as a wedded man, in his estaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1283
I speke of folk in seculer estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1322
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1495
**State**—*Continued*
Or constellacioun, that in swich estaat . . . . E.Mch. 1969
And kepte alwey so wel roial estat . . . . . F.Sq. 26
Considereth sires, how that in ech estaat, . . . G.CY. 1388
But that the gentile in hire estaat above, . . . H.Mcp. 217
hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit, . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
Looke, that in thestaat of innocence, . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
stood he in thestaat of innocence. Of thilke . . I.Pars. 330–5
worldly estaat. Janglynge is whan men speken . I.Pars. 405–10
hire estaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necessitee . I.Pars. 420–5
moore covenable to a man of heigh estaat, . . . I.Pars. 465–70
to everich estaat of man; for certes the estaat of man I.Pars. 680–5
thestaat of innocence, as was thestaat of Adam . . I.Pars. 680–5
in which estaat he was holden to wirche, as in . . I.Pars. 680–5
Another estaat is estaat of synful men, in which estaat I.Pars. 680–5
Another estaat is thestaat of grace, in which estaat . I.Pars. 680–5
moore heigh in estaat and in degree, and . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
sholde be served in his estaat and his . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
the estaat of hooly chirche ne myghte . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of innocence, I.Pars. 880–5
of his synne, or the estaat of a persone . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
Wisdom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governaunce, . . Pity. 41
But forth, languisshing evere in this estate, . . . Anel. 178
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste, . . . . . PF. 550
To non estat, I have non othir ye. . . . . PF. 630
the werk of his propre estat. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
assaye the staat of thi thought by a fewe . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
the estat of thi corage. I understonde the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
the qualite of his estat? For-why ful anguysschous . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
nolde chaunge his estat whan he hath . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
the estat of his propre reste a thought . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
blisfulnease is a parfyt estat by the congregacioun of Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
wyght demeth that thilke estat that he . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
as an estat plentevous of alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
of kynges, in hool estat and in estaat abated, . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
that may brynge this estat?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
his estat). For therfore it is called "vertu," . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
that the estat is of the devyne substaunce; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
presentarie estat of the lif unmoevable; . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
an eterne and presentarie estat; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . TC.1. 130
Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse. . . . . TC.1. 287
For myn estat roial here I resigne . . . . . TC.1. 432
Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche . . . . TC.1. 884
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . . TC.2. 205
Of her estat and of her governaunce, . . . . . TC.2. 219
For myn estat li'th in a jupartye, . . . . . TC.2. 465
And his estat, and also his renoun, . . . . . TC.2. 661
For myn estat, and also for his hele. . . . . TC.2. 707
What dishonour to myn estat is this? . . . . . TC.2. 731
I thanke it God, as after myn estat, . . . . . TC.2. 751
Of gret estat in al the toun of Troye, . . . . . TC.2. 881
To myn estat have more reward, I preye, . . . . TC.2. 1133
To myn estat, by God and by your trouthe, . . . TC.2. 1138
And thyn estat, she sholde go with me! . . . . TC.4. 584
Ye shal ful wel al myn estat y-here. . . . . TC.4. 1313
Or for estat, delit, or for weddinge . . . . . TC.4. 1536
'For trusteth wel, that your estat real, . . . . TC.4. 1667
His grete estat, and peril of the toun, . . . . . TC.5. 1025
In ech estat is litel hertes reste! . . . . . TC.5. 1749
Swich fyn hath his estat real above. . . . . TC.5. 1830
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate . . . . LGW. 125
As they were of estaat, ful curteysly, . . . . . LGW. 305
Al be that hire estaat be nat yliche, . . . . . LGW. 389
Whil he was yong he kepte youre estat; . . . . LGW.G. 400
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle, . . . LGW. 1036
Remembreth him of his estaat in Troye. . . . . LGW. 1105
For his estaat! for suche a lusty lyfe . . . . . LGW. 1541
And eke his pore estate that he is ynne. . . . . LGW. 1981
That to som bettre estat he may atteyne. . . . . Fort. 79
To thyn estat, don in thy regioun. . . . . L.St. 25
On any estat that man may represente, . . . . Ven. 58
And [al] the pore estat forgette . . . . . RR. 61
Thou shalte no whyle be in o state, . . . . . RR. 2397
In suche estate ful ofte have bene, . . . . . RR. 2416
Of all thi state, thou shalt hym seye, . . . . . RR. 2867
A longe while stode I in that state, . . . . . RR. 3189
Disfigured oute of a-state; . . . . . RR. 4672
And stedefast [stat] right mevable. . . . . RR. 4736 *em*
And halt hym payed with noon estate. . . . . RR. 4901
Bothe pore and riche, in oon estate. . . . . RR. 5229
For ech man knowith his estate. . . . . RR. 5400
In a state that is not stable, . . . . . RR. 5423
And in so stable state withall . . . . . RR. 5429
That no thyng myght her state encombre. . . . . RR. 5434
His pore estate forto sustene. . . . . RR. 5636
Or what estate that evere they bere . . . . . RR. 6216
Upon the estate of mendience, . . . . . RR. 6707
Her astate is not worth an hen; . . . . . RR. 6856
Of better estate I were ensured; . . . . . RR. 7210
Of her estate she her repented, . . . . . RR. 7399
**State** (*Latin*)
Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70–5

**Stately**
Of Court, and been estatlich of manere, . . . . A.Prol. 140
So estatly was he of his governaunce . . . . A.Prol. 281
And so wel lovede estaatly honestee, . . . . B.Mk. 3902
And charitable, estatly, lusty, free: . . . . TC.5. 823
To ladies of thy staately aparaunce, . . . . LGW. 1372
**States**
ben in honours and in gret estates). . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
Of estats and eek of regions; . . . . . HF.3. 880
Whanne high estatis she doth reverse, . . . . RR. 5468
Or lete her prestis knowe her states. . . . . RR. 6458
**Statius**
In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde. . . . A.Kn. 2294
First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. . . . Anel. 21
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! . . . . TC.5. 1792
The Tholosan that highte Stace, . . . . HF.3. 370
**Statue**
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe . . A.Kn. 975
The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1955
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood, . . . . A.Kn. 2041
In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, . . . . A.Kn. 2079
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . . . A.Kn. 2265
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk rynge; . . . A.Kn. 2431
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . B.Mk. 3349
**Stature**
Of his stature he was of evene lengthe, . . . . A.Prol. 83
By a mayde lyke to hire of stature, . . . . E.Cl. 257
Of stature, and of wel set gladnesse, . . . . BD. 827
Of mydel stature, and of swich fairnesse, . . . Anel. 79
That in this world han fethres and stature, . . . PF. 366
The stature of hire was of a doutous . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
She n'as nat with the leste of her stature; . . . TC.1. 281
Criseyde mene was of her stature, . . . . TC.5. 806
And lyke his fader of face and of stature, . . . LGW. 2446
So noble he was of his stature, . . . . . RR. 828
Of good stature and of good hight; . . . . . RR. 2983
**Statute**
And every statut coude he pleyn by rote. . . . A.Prol. 327
Unnethe myghte they the statut holde . . . . D.WB. 198
Paraventure swich was the statut tho,— . . . . D.WB. 893
By my statut and through my governaunce, . . . PF. 387
Woltow than make a statute on thy quene . . . Fort. 43
**Statutes**
sche forsaketh nat myn estatutes. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
To-broken been the statutes hye in hevene, . . . Scog. 1
an Introductorie, after the statutes of oure . . . Astr. 20–5
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens, . . . Astr. 45–50
For, after the statutes of Astrologiens, . . . . Astr. 150–6
**Staunch**
han Inoghe wher-with thei mai staunchen hir hungir, . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
of gold, yit sholde it nevere staunchen his covetise; . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille, . . RR. 4472
**Staunched**
covetise of men, that mai nat be stawnched, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
**Staves**
With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon; . . . A.Kn. 2510
And eke his steede dryven forth with staves, . . A.Kn. 2727
She bryngeth me forth the grete clobbed staves . . B.Mk. 3088
And eek with staves many another man; . . . . B.NP. 4572
synne, she sholde be beten with staves . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
Up by the brydel, at the staves ende, . . . . . Anel. 184
**Stead**
Therfore in stede of wepynge and preyeres . . . A.Prol. 231
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140
In stide of flour yet wol I yeve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053
woot thilke resoun stant heere in no stede; . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
In stide of boundes he a pileer sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3308
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
gretly,—that schal ben to me in stede of rest, . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
In stede of reste and newe thynges, . . . . . HF.2. 146
Hath a kyndly stede ther he . . . . . HF.2. 223
And that some stede ywys . . . . . HF.2. 319 *var*
Hath his kyndeliche stede: . . . . . HF.2. 321
In stede of good and worthynesse. . . . . HF.3. 538
In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; . . . LGW. 231
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white. . . . LGW. 534
Than may he fleen a-way out of this stede . . . LGW. 2020 *var*
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 21
In stede of hegge, was that gardyne; . . . . RR. 481
Weryng a vayle in stede of wymple, . . . . . RR. 3864
But in the stede a trusse of gras. . . . . RR. 4004
Full diligent ben in her steede . . . . . RR. 4862
But I come never in that stede, . . . . . RR. 5898
**Stead** *see* **Girdlestead, Instead**
**Steadfast**
moore siker and stedefast than the kyn . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
nat stidefaste, ne stable, for whan thow . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
And brende hirselven with a stedefast herte. . . . B.NP. 4558
But nathelees, so sad stidefast was she, . . . . E.Cl. 564
If that she were as stidefast as bifoore, . . . . E.Cl. 789
Seyn that I have the mooste stedefast wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1551
Cecile hem seyde with a ful stedefast cheere, . . G.SN. 382
that man have stedefast purpos to shriven hym, . I.Pars. 305–10
and this sholde been in herte by stedefast feith, . I.Pars. 735–40
be contrit of his synnes, and in stidefast purpos, . I.Pars. 1005–10
She had so stedfast countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 832
**Steadfast**—*Continued*
To have stedfast perseveraunce . . . . . BD. 1006
Ever to be stedfast and trewe, . . . . . BD. 1226
And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng, . . . . Mars. 228
As holde yow to make yow stedfast. . . . . Anel. 310
that hath fallen stood noght in stedefast degre. . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
schal it bynde me to ben stidfast, syn that . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
that nothyng that is engendred nys stedfast . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
by stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyraunt . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
duellest thi-selve ay stedefast and stable, and . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
ther nys som blisfulnesse that is sad, stedefast . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
ther ne were on, that were ay stedfaste . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
strengthen the with stedfaste sadnesse. . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
yif so be that good be stedfast, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
schalt be more stedfast to stye in-to heyere . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
sentence is sustenyd by stedfast resouns. . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
stidefast strengthes. For al that evere is . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
disputesioun schal han ben stedfast to me . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
ne sholde ther be no stedefast prescience . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
proeve of this, y-susteyned by stedfast resoun, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
credence to the more stidfast . . . jugement. . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
a stidfast knowynge I-strengthid by . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
Uncerteyn and no stedefast forseynge . . . . . TC.4. 989 *var*
How stedefaste wedewys duryngе alle here lyvys, . LGW.G. 283
O Socrates, thou stedfast champioun, . . . . . Fort. 17
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable . . L.St. 1
Your beautee hool and stedfast governaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 2
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governaunce. . . Bal.Ch. 32
Stedefast, and nought pliaunt; . . . . . RR. 4386
And stedefast [stat] right mevable. . . . . RR. 4736
And founde hym stedefast as a walle . . . . . RR. 5250
**Steadfastly**
'Also trowe and bileveth stedefastly . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
And in o purpos stedefastly to dwelle, . . . . D.WB. 947
Youre woful mooder wende stedfastly . . . . E.Cl. 1094
'I speke noght but stedfastly,' quod she, . . . . G.SN. 474
hath doon and stidefastly purposen in his . . . I.Pars. 85–90
Mette, I trowe stedfastly, . . . . . HF.1. 61
**Steadfastness**
To preeve hire wyfhod and hir stedefastnesse, . . E.Cl. 699
To rewen upon hire wyfly stedfastnesse. . . . E.Cl. 1050
Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedfastnesse'; . . . E.Cl. 1056
Thy yiftes, under hewe of stidefastnesse, . . . E.Mch. 2063
And for to speken of her stidfastnesse, . . . . Anel. 81
Took lesse deyntee for her stedfastnesse, . . . . Anel. 143
stidfastnesse is uncouth to my maneris? . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
Or trowestow that any stedfastnesse . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
defended fro withoute by the stedfastnesse of wode; Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
freelnesse of yvel, the stedfastnesse of good . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
clyveth to the stedfastnesse of the thought . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
That for hir wifehode, and hir stedfastnesse, . . . LGW. 1687
This lady amyleth at his stedfastnesse, . . . . LGW. 2123
That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 7
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse? . . . . L.St. 14
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 21
And dryve thy folk ageyn to stedfastnesse. . . . L.St. 28
Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse . . . Ven. 5
As he had in this stedfastnesse . . . . . RR. 6768
**Steal**
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . . A.Prol. 562
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele, . . . A.Mil. 3786
And that a sly and usaunt for to stele. . . . . A.Rv. 3940
The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke . . . A.Rv. 4010
The moore wol I stele whan I take. . . . . A.Rv. 4052
Which that I heelpe my fader for to stele; . . . A.Rv. 4246
Or stele, or begge, or borwe thy despence! . . . B.ML. 105
theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
God spiritually, and stelen the vessel of grace, . . I.Pars. 875–80
for to breke a chirche and stele the chalice, . . . I.Pars. 875–80
And lat us stele awey bitwixe us tweye; . . . . TC.4. 1503
Wel stele awey and ben togedre so, . . . . . TC.4. 1507
We may wel stele awey, as ye devise, . . . . . TC.4. 1529
So lat us stelen priveliche away! . . . . . TC.4. 1601
Stele her awey? Why wol I this endure? . . . . TC.5. 48
To stele awey by night, and it bifalle . . . . . TC.5. 702
To stele awey with swich oon as he is? . . . . TC.5. 740
Out of this oost stele on som maner side, . . . . TC.5. 752
That ilke same nyght to steele awaye, . . . . LGW. 779
And shapeth him to steele awey by nyghte. . . . LGW. 1289
That techith forto robbe and stele . . . . . RR. 190
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns. . . . . RR. 4308
**Stealeth**
And steleth from us,—what pryvely slepynge, . . B.ML. 21
that may be, whan a womman steleth hir body . . I.Pars. 875–80
and steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it . . . I.Pars. 875–80
And steleth from us so prively, . . . . . RR. 371
**Stealing**
be it by met or by mesure, by stelyng . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
Therfore for stelyng of the Rose . . . . . RR. 4229
**Steamed**
That stemed as a forneys of a leed; . . . . . A.Prol. 202

**Steed**
Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . . . A.Kn. 2157
And eke his steede dryven forth with staves, . . A.Kn. 2727
He worth upon his steede gray, . . . . . B.Th. 1941
His faire steede in his prikynge . . . . . B.Th. 1965
To make his steede som solas, . . . . . B.Th. 1972
Anon I sle thy steede . . . . . B.Th. 2002
His steede was al dappull-gray, . . . . . B.Th. 2074
His goode steede al he bistrood, . . . . . B.Th. 2093
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras, . . . F.Sq. 81
This steede of bras, that esily and weel . . . . F.Sq. 115
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . F.Sq. 124
His steede, which that shoon as sonne brighte, . . F.Sq. 170
Right as it were a steede of Lumbardye; . . . . F.Sq. 193
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . F.Sq. 666
But up anon up-on his stede bay, . . . . . TC.1. 1073
This Troilus sat on his baye stede, . . . . . TC.2. 624
That that be wel; and offre Mars my stede, . . . TC.5. 306
That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . . . TC.5. 1038
Ne stede for the justyng wel to goon, . . . . . LGW. 1115

**Steeds**
Of lordes, upon steedes and palfreys. . . . . A.Kn. 2495
The fomy steedes on the golden brydel . . . . . A.Kn. 2506
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . A.Kn. 2613
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889
Upon thise steedes, that weren grete and white, . . A.Kn. 2892
That Pireis and the swifte stedes three, . . . . TC.3. 1703

**Steel**
Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . A.Kn. 1983
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel; . . . A.Kn. 2124
Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . . . A.Kn. 2157
Of goldsmythrye, of browdynge, and of steel, . . . A.Kn. 2498
That trapped were in steele al gliterynge . . . . A.Kn. 2890
But doutelees, as trewe as any steel . . . . . E.Mch. 2426
is drawen out of flyntes with steel. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
Me semeth that your swete herte of stele . . . . Comp.L. 57
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel, . . . PF. 395
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stel! . . . . TC.2. 593
Of steel, and sheld from every displesaunce, . . . TC.3. 480
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel, . . . . TC.4. 325
And trewe as steel in ech condicioun: . . . . . TC.5. 831
Whil that they fynden love of stele, . . . . . HF.2. 175
A roche of yse, and not of steel. . . . . HF.3. 40
That ben as trewe as ever was any steel? . . . . LGW. 334
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stele. . . . . LGW. 2582
But iren was ther noon, ne steell, . . . . . RR. 946
And grounde quarels sharpe of steele, . . . . . RR. 1823
How man, but he were maad of stele, . . . . . RR. 2733
As trust and trew as ony stele. . . . . RR. 5146

**Steep**
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed, . . . . A.Prol. 201
A large man he was, with eyen stepe, . . . . . A.Prol. 753

**Steer**
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer, . . . . A.Kn. 2149
Of my conning that unnethe I it stere. . . . . TC.2. 4
Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stere; . TC.4. 282

**Steer** *see* **Stir**

**Steere**
He that is lord of fortune be thy steere! . . . . B.ML. 448
That is to me my seyl, and eek my steere.' . . . B.ML. 833
he is as a keye and a styere, by whiche . . . . Bo.3. p. 12. 1075–80
As thus he wol how that ye ben my stere . . . . TC.3. 1291
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile: . . . TC.5. 641
Which that the stere, or he took keep, . . . . HF.1. 437
And with a wawe brosten was his stere. . . . . LGW. 2416
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes stere! . . . . . Purse. 12

**Steered**
And fire so woode it myghte nat ben stered, . . . LGW. 935

**Steereless**
And in a ship all steerelees, God woot, . . . . B.ML. 439
Al stereles with-in a boot am I . . . . . TC.1. 416

**Steersman**
And how he loste his steresman, . . . . . HF.1. 436

**Stele**
And caughte the kultour by the colde stele. . . . A.Mil. 3785
But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . . . D.WB. 949

**Stelliferi**
'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5

**Stellify**
Wher Joves wol me stellifye, . . . . . HF.2. 78
How goddes gonne stellifye . . . . . HF.2. 494
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfye, . . . . LGW. 525

**Stemed** *see* **Steamed**

**Stent-** *see* **Stint-**

**Step**
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . . A.Rv. 4074

**Stepe** *see* **Steep**

**Stepmother**
As a stepmoder envyous . . . . . RR. 5473

**Stepped** *see* **Stapen**

**Steps**
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . TC.5. 1791
He seigh the steppes broode of a lyoun; . . . . LGW. 829
The steppes of his fete, there he hath fare, . . . LGW. 2209

**Stere** *see* **Steer, Steere, Stir**

**Sterlings**
So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 907
And shoken nobles and sterlynges. . . . . HF.3. 225

**Stern**
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute. . . A.Kn. 2154
And Mars, the stierne god armypotente, . . . . A.Kn. 2441
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . A.Kn. 2610
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere, . . E.Cl. 465
Ther shal the stierne and wrothe juge . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
What is now Brutus or stierne Caton? . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . . TC.3. 743
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was! . . . . TC.4. 94
And after this, with sterne and cruel herte, . . . TC.4. 1184
With sterne vois and mighty limes square, . . . TC.5. 801
With Romaynes, that ful sterne were and stoute, . LGW. 1695

**Sternly**
And evere mo so sternelych it ron . . . . . TC.3. 677 *var*
Of yren wroght ful sternely, . . . . . HF.3. 408
For sternely on me he gan byholde, . . . . . LGW. 239

**Stert(e)** *see* **Start, Starteth**

**Sterve** *see* **Starve**

**Steven**
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . . A:Kn. 1524
So loude cride they, with murie stevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2562
And ther they setten stevene for to meete, . . . A.Co. 4383
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevene. . B.NP. 4387
For trewely, ye have as myrie a stevene . . . . B.NP. 4481
That she ne shal wel understonde his stevene, . . F.Sq. 150
Was never herd so swete a steven,— . . . . . BD. 307
That by her bothe assent was set a steven . . . Mars. 52
That swich a vois of him was, and a stevene, . . TC.3. 1723
Right in the same vois and stevene, . . . . . HF.2. 53
The thonder rored with a grisly stevene; . . . . LGW. 1219
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stevene, . . . LGW. 2328

**Stew**
And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. . . . A.Prol. 350
Thorugh-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . TC.3. 601
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . . TC.3. 698
Prisoun, stewe or grest distresse; . . . . . HF.1. 26

**Steward**
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!— . . B.ML. 914
The styward byt the spices for to hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 291

**Stewards**
Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond . . . A.Prol. 579
somme lordes stywardes seyn that it is rightful, . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Stews**
As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . . . . C.Pard. 465
'Peter! so been the wommen of the styves,' . . . . D.Fri. 1332

**Steyen** *see* **Stie**

**Stick**
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . G.CY. 1265
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse . . . G.CY. 1271
And with this stikke, above the crosselet, . . . G.CY. 1276
And al that in the stikke was out yede, . . . . G.CY. 1281
Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423
Brenninge, of whiche never a stikke brende, . . . ABC. 90
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken . . . . TC.1. 297
in the centre of the compas styke an evene pyn, . . Astr. 350–8
Ful crokid was that foule stikke; . . . . . RR. 926

**Sticked**
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1565
Been al to-hewe, and stiked at the bord, . . . . B.ML. 430
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste . . . . B.ML. 509
And ther-inne stiked a lilie flour,— . . . . . B.Th. 2097
And stiked hym with boydekyns anoon . . . . B.Mk. 3897
Thou fallest as it were a styked swyn, . . . . C.Pard. 556
I hadde wel levere y-stiked for to be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1476
A garlond . . . Stekid al with lylye flourys newe; . LGW.G. 161
Hir kerchefe on a pole up stykede she, . . . . LGW. 2202
So sore it stikid whanne I was hit, . . . . . RR. 1811

**Sticked** *see* **Stak**

**Sticketh**
For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3877
That stiketh in his herte,' quod Pandare, . . . . TC.3. 1105

**Sticking**
With fadres pitee stikynge thurgh his herte, . . . C.Doc. 211
by stikynge of a candele, yet is the wal . . . . I.Pars. 950–5

**Sticks**
And thanne with drye stikkes cloven a three . . . A.Kn. 2934 *var*
With stikkes, and a drye dych withoute, . . . . B.NP. 4038

**Stie**
thought to steyen up in-to thi streyte . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
schalt be more stedfast to stye in-to heyere questions Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50

**Stiff**
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . . A.Prol. 673
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght . . D.Sum. 2267
Cam doun the streme ful stif and bold; . . . . RR. 115
The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . . . RR. 1270

**Stiffly**
Baar I stifly myne olde housbondes on honde, . . . D.WB. 380

**Stilbon**
Stilbon, that was a wys embassadour, . . . . . C.Pard. 603

**Stile**
And priketh over stile and stoon . . . . . B.Th. 1988
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile, . . . C.Pard. 712
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style, . . . F.Sq. 106

**Still**

Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . . A.Kn. 1003
And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . . . A.Kn. 1335
For in the bussh he sitteth now ful stille. . . . . A.Kn. 1527
And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille . . A.Kn. 2535
And with a sad visage he siked stille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2985
That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, . . . . A.Mil. 3420
This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3472
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. . . . . A.Mil. 3637
And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere, . . . . A.Mil. 3641
And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— . . A.Mil. 3695
And unto Nicholas she seyde stille, . . . . . A.Mil. 3721
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe. . A.Rv. 4227
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille She halt . B.ML. 720
'Gooth now youre wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe, B.Sh. 1394
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde. . . . B.Pri. 1866
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
wole kepen it cloos and stille; for Seneca . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
holde thy tonge stille than for to speke. . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
and bisye thee rather to stille the same grevaunce, . B.Mel. 2675–80
And in a bed of wortes stille he lay, . . . . . B.NP. 4411
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille. . . . B.NP. 4633
And therfore moot I han myn age stille, . . . . C.Pard. 725
This sely man sat stille as he were deed; . . . . D.WB. 730
And whan he saugh how stille that I lay, . . . D.WB. 797
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best, . . D.WB. 1034
He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille. . . . D.Sum. 1699
The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . . . D.Sum. 2200
The lord sat stille, as he were in a traunce, . . . D.Sum. 2216
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . E.Cl. 2
In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . . E.Cl. 121
And with sad contenance kneleth stille . . . . . E.Cl. 293
Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille. . . . E.Cl. 525
And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille, . . . E.Cl. 588
But nathelees his purpos heeld he stille, . . . . E.Cl. 580
Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee.' . . . E.Cl. 891
But for to kepe hem pryvely and stille . . . . E.Cl. 1077
But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille.' . . . E.Cl. 1212 *g*
Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . . E.Mch. 1519
The bryde was broght a-bedde as stille as stoon, . E.Mch. 1818
And stille he sit under a bussh anon. . . . . E.Mch. 2155
Stant in the court as stille as any stoon. . . . . F.Sq. 171
And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . . . F.Sq. 324
Til that the faucon bad hire to be stille, . . . . F.Sq. 497
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . F.Fkl. 1208
'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . . F.Fkl. 1472
And ther I stood as stille as ought, . . . . . BD. 459
Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47
With blody speres, ne rested, never stille, . . . Anel. 54
A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille.' . . PF. 511
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille." . . PF. 574
In the mene while that I, stille, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
and bygan, stille, for to abide what . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
Knowestow me nat? Why arttow stille? . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
me nat oonly stille, but withouten office . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
I holde me stille how that . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
clariouns ful hust and ful stille. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80

comunalites), for vertue stille sholde nat . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
lay now ful stille, ne schulde nat perysshe . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
haddest holde thi tonge stille." . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80

thow ententyf and stille ravysschedest my . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
holde me stille and telle nat how that . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
stonden stille, and hadde maked the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5

And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille. . TC.1. 126
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone . . . TC.1. 178
But longe he lay as stille as he ded were, . . . . TC.1. 723
And seyde, 'Frend, though that I stille lye, . . . TC.1. 752
Yit were it bet my tonge for to stille . . . . . TC.2. 230
And I with that gan stille awey to gon, . . . . TC.2. 542
And sette her doun as stille as any ston, . . . . TC.2. 600
Whan al was hust tho lay she stille and thoughte . TC.2. 915
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe, . . . TC.2. 953
Ful dredfully tho gan she stonden stille, . . . . TC.2. 1128
To Troilus, as stille as any ston; . . . . . TC.2. 1494
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette, . . . TC.3. 699
But liggeth stille and taketh him right here; . . . TC.3. 948
Into his derke chambre stille as ston . . . . . TC.4. 354
And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . . TC.4. 521
Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care! . . . . TC.4. 532
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye. . . . TC.5. 1729
'May holde you still heer with me! . . . . . HF.1. 324
And ther he stood as still as stoon. . . . . HF.3. 515
That nevermo hit stille stente. . . . . HF.3. 836
Be we cried or stille y-rouned.' . . . . . HF.3. 1017
As stille as any ston; til at the laste . . . . . LGW. 310
And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille. . . LGW. 816
Jason answerde mekely and stille; . . . . . LGW. 1491
That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . . Scog. 39
there a pricke with inke. Abide than stille waityng Astr. 350–8
But in myn herte still it stode. . . . . RR. 1753
Thyng that is to holden stille; . . . . . RR. 2204
Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille. . . . RR. 2233
Styl as an ymage of tree, . . . . . RR. 2408
Late it still on the roser sitt. . . . . RR. 3124
I pray yow late me be all stille, . . . . . RR. 3321
With all my myght, bothe loude and stille, . . . RR. 3409

**Still**—*Continued*

The see may never be so stille, . . . . . RR. 3773
To kepe, bothe low[d]e and stille, . . . . . RR. 3907
But quakyng stode full still aloone, . . . . . RR. 3963
For they wolde overall holde hem stille . . . . RR. 6091
For it is better stylle be . . . . . RR. 7511
Withoute fylthe, styl or loude; . . . . . RR. 7530

**Stillatorie**

His forheed dropped as a stillatorie . . . . . G.CY. 580

**Stilleth**

the pacient man atempreth hem and stilleth." . . B.Mel. 2700–5

**Stillness**

gadrede by atempre stillenesse myn attencioun (as who so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–61
sche aperceyved by atempre stillenesse that I was . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60

**Sting**

Caste under this ful mortally to stynge. . . . . B.ML. 406
Thanne wol I stynge hym with my tonge smerte . C.Pard. 413
That flaterest with thyn heed whan thou wolt stynge; E.Mch. 2059
no prikke wherwith he may stynge. . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
With his tayle he wol stynge . . . . . BD. 639
Anon the neddres gonne hir for to stynge, . . . LGW. 899

**Stingeth**

Under the gras and styngeth subtilly; . . . . D.Sum. 1995
scorpioun that styngeth and sodeynly . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
awey, and styngeth the hertes of hem . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
He styngeth hym upon hys speres orde . . . . LGW. 645 *var*
Ryght as a swerde hyt styngeth to myn herte, . . LGW. 1729

**Stink**

Ne myghte noght for stynk of hym endure, . . . B.Mk. 3810
Ful wlatsom was the stynk of his careyne; . . . B.Mk. 3814
And in this stynk and this horrible peyne, . . . B.Mk. 3816
And eke the stynk, unto the spokes ende,— . . . D.Sum. 2274
For al the world they stynken as a goot; . . . . G.CY. 886
ful of stynkynge stynk; and, as seith Ysaye . . . I.Pars. 210–5
fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk . . . I.Pars. 840–5
To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . . . . ABC. 56

**Stinketh**

Stynketh, as witnessen thise olde wyse; . . . . G.CY. 1067
And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, . . H.Mcp. 32

**Stinking**

O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . . H.Mcp. 40
in the stynkynge ordure of synne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
ful of stynkynge stynk; and, as seith Ysaye . . . I.Pars. 210–5
they purgen hir stynkynge ordure, that . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
Of ire comen this stynkynge engendrures; . . . I.Pars. 560–5
thilke stynkynge synne of lecherie that men . . . I.Pars. 840–5
is the stynkynge dede of leccherie. . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Naked on myxnes al stynkyng . . . . . RR. 6496
Suche ben the stynkyng prophetis; . . . . . RR. 7093

**Stint**

And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, . . . A.Kn. 903
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite . . . . . A.Kn. 1334
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2093
And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thyn hevynesse. . . . A.Kn. 2348
That Juppiter was bisy it to stente; . . . . . A.Kn. 2442
Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . . A.Kn. 2450
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above, . . . . A.Kn. 2479
To stynten alle rancour and envye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2732
Therfore I stynte, I nam no divinistre; . . . . A.Kn. 2811
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! . A.Mil. 3144
But God forbede that we stynte heere, . . . . A.Co. 4339
That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste. . . B.ML. 413
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . B.ML. 953
He kan nat stynte of syngyng by the weye. . . . B.Pri. 1747
his wepyng for to stynte; but nat for-thy . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
and preyen hire of hir wepyng for to stynte.' . . B.Mel. 2165–70
'sholde of his wepyng stente that hath so greet a . B.Mel. 2175–80
youre enemys for drede sholde stinte to plede . . B.Mel. 2555–60
Whanne he escaped was he kan nat stente . . . B.Mk. 3925
'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . B.NP. 4347
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!' . . D.WB. 732
Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see.' . . . D.Fri. 1558
They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun. . . . . E.Cl. 703
He of his crueel purpos nolde stente; . . . . . E.Cl. 734
To stynte rancour and dissencioun . . . . . E.Cl. 747
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 972
And lat us stynte of ernestful matere: . . . . . E.Cl. 1175
Now wol I stynten of this Arveragus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 814
They kan nat stynte til no thyng be laft; . . . . G.CY. 883
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herkne me; . . G.CY. 927
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and . . . I.Pars. 90–5
to stynte to do synne, may nat avaylle; . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
he shal . . . stynten, as doon they that han any . I.Pars. 720–5
do nat so, for they ne stynte never to . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
God, that never shal the peyne stynte, . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Thanne shalt thou bothe stinte al his grevaunce, . ABC. 63
But serve alwey, and stinte for no wo. . . . . Comp.L. 40
thynges stynten for to soune in eris, . . . . . Bo.2 p.3. 325–30

Byhoold . . . , and stynt som-tyme to wondren on . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
Wherfore it is that schrewes stynten for to ben . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300

and that alle othere thinges stynten fro withoute . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90

Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . . TC.1. 1086
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo, . . . . TC.2. 383
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . . TC.2. 687

**Stint**—*Continued*
Now stint, that ye no lenger on it honge, . . . But hasteth you . . . . . TC.2. 1242
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere, . . . TC.2. 1361
And ye therwith shal stinten his disese: . . . . TC.3. 884
To stinte noise and yeve him audience. . . . . TC.4. 70
Stinte al this thing of which thou art in drede. . . TC.4. 1113
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe. . . . TC.5. 686
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente, . . . TC.5. 1476
Of which I stynte a while now, . . . . . HF.3. 327
The flese to wynne, and stynten his batayle; . . LGW. 1647
Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente, . Ven. 61
I mote my tonge stynten nede; . . . . . RR. 1441
Forto stynte my woo and moone, . . . . . RR. 2620
To stynte your ire that greveth soo. . . . . RR. 3421
I wole not stynten in my lyve . . . . . RR. 6849
But I wole stynt of this matere, . . . . . RR. 7207
But us, that stynten never mo . . . . . RR. 7240

**Stinted**
Thanne wolde he wepe, he myghte nat be stent. . A.Kn. 1368
The preyere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2421
Al stynted is the moornynge and the teres . . . A.Kn. 2968
I pleyned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . . D.WB. 390
In al this meene-while she ne stente . . . . . E.Cl. 1023
Upon his wey, and never ne stente, . . . . . BD. 154
Out of my chambre, I never stente . . . . . BD. 358
' Now!' quod he, and stynte anoon. . . . . BD. 1298
After this sche stynte a lytel; . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
sche stynte a litil, and whan sche . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, . . . . TC.1. 60
Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . . . TC.1. 273
And with that Pandar of his wordes stente; . . . TC.1. 736
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . . TC.1. 848
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . . TC.2. 103
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed; . . TC.2. 407
And ek his lif!'—and stinte for to wepe. . . . . TC.2. 469
Criseyde aros, no lenger she ne stente, . . . . TC.2. 598
And of her song right with that word she stente; . TC.2. 876
And stinte a while; and, whan he mighte outbringe, . . . . . TC.3. 99
'Sey "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!'— . . . TC.3. 1106
Right so Criseyde, whan her drede stente, . . . TC.3. 1238
For which his woful teres nevere stente; . . . TC.4. 340
And stinte a while. And afterward he wook, . . TC.5. 928
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente, . . . TC.5. 1452
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente, . . . . TC.5. 1485
Ther saw I how the tempest stente, . . . . . HF.1. 221
So brode hit ran or that hit stente. . . . . HF.3. 593
That nevermo hit stille stente. . . . . HF.3. 836
And therwithal me thoghte hit stente, . . . . HF.3. 941
Ful sodeynly they stynten al attones, . . . . . LGW. 294
To shippe anon, no lenger they ne stente, . . . LGW. 633
Whan this was don, no lenger she ne stente, . . LGW. 821
And after this, whan that the tempest stente, . . LGW. 1240
Fals-Semblaunt wolde have stynted heere, . . . RR. 6473

**Stinteth**
But herkneth me, and stynteth now a lite, . . . A.Kn. 2674
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of . . B.Mel. *head*
hath ful his wombe he stynteth to strangle . . . I.Pars. 765–70
into other folk and stynteth to ben had . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
every contre ne stynteth nat to eschaufen . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth for to . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
Stinteth right here, and softely you pleye. . . . TC.2. 1729
Ne sorweth not ne stinteth ek for lite? . . . . TC.3. 898
That stinteth first whan she biginneth singe, . . TC.3. 1234
He stynteth hem upon his speres orde; . . . . LGW. 645

**Stinting**
And shame, and styntyng in my tale . . . . . BD. 1212
here the styntynge of the renoun of . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80

**Stir**
And for to stire hem to devocioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 346
or gilt oghte muchel stiren yow to pacience. . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stere, . . . TC.1. 228
For with oo word ye may his herte stere. . . . . TC.3. 910
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere; . . . . . TC.3. 1643
Tho sleightes yit that I you here stere . . . . TC.4. 1451
And herwithal I gan to stere, . . . . . HF.2. 59

**Stir** *see* **Steer**

**Stirred**
han been stired to venge yow and maken . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
He stired the coles, til relente gan . . . . . G.CY. 1278
whiche a man is stired the moore to . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
the corage of man is stired by the mysese of hym . I.Pars. 805–10
natheles, yif I have styred resouns that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
Long tyme I lay and stired nought, . . . . . RR. 1805

**Stirreth**
vicioune wordes he stireth oother folk to . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
that he stireth to gon by moevynge, he . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
Everich air in other stereth . . . . . HF.2. 309

**Stirring**
For sikirly I saugh him nat stirynge . . . . . A.Mil. 3673
hym by moevynge and stirynge of synne; . . . I.Pars. 355–60
If any man was stering any-where, . . . . . TC.3. 692

**Stirring**—*Continued*
Or in the hegges any wight steringe, . . . . . TC.3. 1236
See o-wher any steryng man, . . . . . HF.1. 478
Causeth of othres sterynge, . . . . . HF.2. 292
Domme as a stone, without steryng . . . . . RR. 2409

**Stirrings**
refreyneth the stirynges and the moevynges . . . I.Pars. 655–60

**Stirrups**
Oure Hoste upon his stiropes stode anon, . . . B.Sh. 1163
This Somonour in his styropes hye stood. . . . D.Sum. 1665

**Stirt(e)** *see* **Started**

**Stith**
That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . . A.Kn. 2026

**Stives** *see* **Stews**

**Stock**
By verray ligne, as of the stok roial; . . . . . A.Kn. 1551
The firste stok and fader of gentilesse,— . . . . Gent. 1
This firste stok was ful of rightwysnesse, . . . . Gent. 8
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Stocked**
As thinketh me, now stokked in prisoun, . . . TC.3. 380

**Stocks**
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . A.Kn. 2934
The schippes and the stokkes, araced with the flood, Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones, . . . TC.3. 589

**Stoiciens**
that the peple of Epycuriens and Stoyciens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
and Stoyciens for as myche as ther semede . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
and Stoyciens my familiers pervertede . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
seyn philosophris that hyghten Stoycenis), . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Stoycenis wenden that sowle had ben . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10

**Stoke**
Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . A.Kn. 2546

**Stole**
For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . . A.Rv. 3995
For ther-biforn he stal but curteisly, . . . . . A.Rv. 3997
Ful pryvely she stal from every wight, . . . . B.Mk. 3763
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree, . . . . C.Pard. 610
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, E.Mch. 1703
This hert rused and stal away . . . . . BD. 381
She stal on me, and took my fers; . . . . . BD. 653
For pure fere, but stal away; . . . . . BD. 1250
He stal anon; and they in curteys wise . . . . TC.1. 81
And stal away, and leet hir be; . . . . . HF.1. 418
At nyght she stale'awey ful prevely, . . . . . LGW. 796
And staal awey upon his companye, . . . . . LGW. 1327
Whan he fro Dido staal in hire slepynge, . . . LGW. 1333
Whanne that he staal awey to his navye. . . . LGW. 1335
To shyppe, and as a traytour stale his way, . . . LGW. 2174
That nyght and day from hir she stale . . . . RR. 3049

**Stole** *see* **Stool**

**Stolen** (*past part.*)
Whan that hir whelpe is stole whan it is lite, . . A.Kn. 2627
Oure corn is stoln, men wil us fooles calle, . . . A.Rv. 4111
Oure corn is stoln, sothly it is na nay, . . . . A.Rv. 4183
And stolen were his lettres pryvely, . . . . . B.ML. 744
Eft were his lettres stolen everychon, . . . . . B.ML. 792
Which fro myn hous was stole upon a nyght, . . C.Doc. 184
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen, . TC.3. 1451
Is stole away out of the londe by nighte, . . . LGW. 2154
Have stole the roses that there were; . . . . . RR. 2977

**Stomach**
Stomak, ne conscience, ne knowe I noon . . . . D.Fri. 1441
To wake, that my stomak is destroyed; . . . . D.Sum. 1847
voltor, that etith the stomak or the gyser . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . . . TC.1. 787

**Stond-** *see* **Stand-**

**Stonden** (*past part.*)
I have stonden in ful greet degree . . . . . E.Mch. 1494
Thogh they had stonden in a rowe, . . . . . BD. 974
Touching us two how thinges han y-stonde, . . . TC.5. 1612
That had hit stonden upon Oise, . . . . . HF.3. 838

**Stone**
To ride by the weye doumb as a stoon; . . . . A.Prol. 774
Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute. . . . . A.Kn. 1888
'Considereth eek how that the harde stoon . . . A.Kn. 3021
'Clepe at his dore, or knokke with a stoon; . . . A.Mil. 3432
This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3472
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . A.Mil. 3712
Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . . . A.Rv. 4280
That doun he fil atones as a stoon; . . . . . B.ML. 670
And priketh over stile and stoon . . . . . B.Th. 1988
With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon. . . . B.Mk. 3279
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . . . B.Mk. 3297
'I-blessed be thy breche and every stoon! . . . B.NP. 4638
In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . . E.Cl. 121
With a coroune of many a riche stoon . . . . . E.Cl. 1118
The bryde was broght a-bedde as stille as stoon, . E.Mch. 1818
That hath an herte as hard as any stoon, . . . E.Mch. 1990
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon. . . . . E.Mch. 2029
This Januarie, as blynd as is a stoon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2156
Stant in the court as stille as any stoon. . . . . F.Sq. 171
And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . . . F.Sq. 474
Men may so longe graven in a stoon . . . . . F.Fkl. 830
Ye remoeve alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, . . . F.Fkl. 993
Of rokkes, that ther nys no stoon y-sene, . . . . F.Fkl. 996

**Stone**—*Continued*

Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1149
Withinne hire buriyng-place under the stoon; . . G.SN. 409
That it is stoon,—that men may wel espyen,— . . G.SN. 500
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501
And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde, . . G.SN. 503
A! nay! lat be; the philosophres stoon, . . . . G.CY. 852
But if they weren wroght of lym and stoon, . . . G.CY. 910
Gooth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon, . G.CY. 1207
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon, . . . . G.CY. 1415
'Telle me the name of the privee stoon.' . . . . G.CY. 1452
'Take the stoon that *Titanos* men name'— . . . G.CY. 1454
How that a man shal come unto this stoon, . . . G.CY. 1474
or caste a stoon, with which he sleeth a . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
And fil a-swown, as colde as ston. . . . . BD. 123
Therwith he wex as deed as stoon . . . . . BD. 1299
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste; . Pity. 16
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon; . . . . Anel. 170
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . PF. 122
of a stoon that is departed and fallen fro . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
site in a low stoon. For al-though the . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal, . . TC.2. 47
And sette her doun as stille as any ston, . . . . TC.2. 600
Of wit Apollo, ston of sikernesse, . . . . . TC.2. 843
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston Of jaspre TC.2. 1228
To Troilus, as stille as any ston; . . . . . TC.2. 1494
It mighte have maad an herte of stoon to rewe; . . TC.3. 114
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette, . . . TC.3. 699
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston . . . TC.3. 891
Into his derke chambre stille as ston . . . . . TC.4. 354
Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston, . . . TC.4. 467
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye. . . . TC.5. 1729
That dwelleth in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.1. 70
And, also domb as any stoon, . . . . . HF.2. 148
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte, . . . . . HF.2. 231
Throwe in a water now a stoon, . . . . . HF.2. 281
What maner stoon this roche was; . . . . . HF.3. 33
Al was of stone of beryle, . . . . . HF.3. 94
And found wher in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 494
And ther he stood as still as stoon. . . . . HF.3. 515
As doth the routyng of the stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 843
Was perched hye upon a stoon; . . . . . HF.3. 901
As stille as any ston; til at the laste . . . . . LGW. 310
That ther nas but a stoon wal hem betwene, . . LGW. 713
Our wordes thurgh thy lyme and eke thy stoon; . LGW. 765
The colde walle they wolden kysse of stoon, . . . LGW. 768
And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon; . . . LGW. 2207
Though ye ben harder then is any stone.' . . . LGW. 2554
an evene grounde, or on an evene ston, or . . . Astr. 350 8
The bokele of it was of a stoon, . . . . . RR. 1086
For who so bare the stoon so bright, . . . . . RR. 1088
While he the stoon hadde hym aboute. . . . . RR. 1090
That stoon was gretly forto love, . . . . . RR. 1091
Was of a stoon full precious, . . . . . RR. 1095
And yit the stoon hadde such a grace . . . . . RR. 1099
That fastyng myght that stoon [have] seene. . . RR. 1102
The stoon so clere was and so bright, . . . . . RR. 1121
Sich lyght sprang oute of the stone, . . . . . RR. 1125
And springyng in a marble stone . . . . . RR. 1462
Was written in the stone aboute . . . . . RR. 1466
The clere water in the stoon, . . . . . RR. 1556
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis . . . . RR. 1576
Right so the cristall stoon shynyng, . . . . . RR. 1589
Domme as a stone, without steryng . . . . . RR. 2409
The god of love, blynde as stoon, . . . . . RR. 3703
That stoon coude leye, ne querrour; . . . . . RR. 4149
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . . . . RR. 4155
The stoon was hard of ademant, . . . . . RR. 4181
That trusty is and trewe as stone, . . . . . RR. 5248
Nought rought I whethir of stone, or tree, . . . RR. 7061
Though it were of no vounde stone . . . . . RR. 7063

**Stone** *see* **Fontstone**

**Stoned**

coold, and cloothlees, and ones stoned . . . . I.Pars. 340–5

**Stones**

He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones, . . . A.Prol. 699
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte, . . . . A.Kn. 2146
His augrym stones, layen faire apart, . . . . A.Mil. 3210
And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere, . . . . B.Pri. 1871
This geant at hym stones caste . . . . . B.Th. 2018
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones . . C.Pard. 347
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! F.Dri. 1543
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones! . . . . D.Sum. 2106
womman, she sholde be slayn with stones; . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
and sholde han been slayn with stones . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
As a coroune withoute stones. . . . . BD. 979
So ful of rubies, and of stones Inde, . . . . . Mars. 246
I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
schynynge of stones, thilke clernesse is . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
of the stones hem-selve, and nat of men; . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
gold or precyous stones; and weneth . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
undir erthe and the precyous stones that . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
nekke charged with precyous stones of . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
nat precyous stones in the vynes, ne ye . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
the grene stones with the white, ne scholden not . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
And yet the harde thinges, as stones, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20

**Stones**—*Continued*

For cast of stones war him in the werre! . . . . TC.2. 868
To-day, with swerdes and with slinge-stones, . . TC.2. 941
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . . TC.2. 1384
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones, . . . TC.3. 589
Fulle of the fynest stones faire, . . . . . HF.3. 261
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones. . . LGW. 639
Of al the rubees and the stones fyne . . . . . LGW. 673
Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones, . . . . . LGW. 1117
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . . . . LGW. 1841
The stones of hir corowne shyne clere; . . . . LGW. 2224
With gravel ful of stones shene. . . . . RR. 127
Of stones clere and bright to see. . . . . RR. 1084
That koude devyse alle the stonys, . . . . . RR. 1112
Two cristall stonys craftely . . . . . RR. 1568
Was full of riche stonys frett. . . . . RR. 3204

**Stont** *see* **Standeth**

**Stood** (*pret. tense*)

Stood redy covered al the longe day. . . . . A.Prol. 354
A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys, . . . A.Prol. 555
So stood the hevene whan that we were born; . . A.Kn. 1090
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie; . . . A.Kn. 1386
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by, . . . A.Kn. 1688
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood, . . A.Kn. 1759
Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . . A.Kn. 1893
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido, . . . . . A.Kn. 1963
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotente, . . A.Kn. 1982
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood, . . . . A.Kn. 2041
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet . . . . A.Kn. 2047
Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he, . . . . A.Kn. 2138
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte. . . . . A.Mil. 3396
And at the chambre dore, whil he stood, . . . . A.Mil. 3435
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . . A.Rv. 4060
By-cause that the cradel by it stood, . . . . . A.Rv. 4224
Now fil it that thise marchants stode in grace . . B.ML. 178
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . B.ML. 678
The child stood, lookynge in the kynges face. . . B.ML. 1015
Oure Hoste upon his stiropes stode anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1163
Of thilke yeer, how that it with hym stood, . . . B.Sh. 1269
For wel he knew he stood in swich array . . . . B.Sh. 1560
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . . . B.Pri. 1685
Of hym that stood in greet prosperitee, . . . . B.Mk. 3165
The harm of hem that stoode in heigh degree, . . B.Mk. 3182
And stood in noblesse whil he myghte see. . . . B.Mk. 3208
And to his doghter, that stood hym bisyde, . . . B.Mk. 3937
That stood ful myrie upon an haven syde; . . . B.NP. 4261
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde . . B.NP. 4269
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toes . . . B.NP. 4521
As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood. . . . C.Doc. 125
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best, . . D.WB. 1034
Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stood: . . D.Fri. 1541
This Somonour in his styropes hye stood. . . . D.Sum. 1665
And wroote the names alwey as he stood . . . . D.Sum. 1743
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord, . . . . D.Sum. 2243
With prechyng in the pulpit ther he stood, . . . D.Sum. 2282
There stood a throop, of site delitable, . . . . E.Cl. 199
He stood; unnethes seyde he wordes mo, . . . . E.Cl. 318
Doun ran, of hem that stooden hire bisyde; . . . E.Cl. 1105
Biforn hem stoode swich instruments of soun . . . E.Mch. 1715
Almoost he swelte and swowned ther he stood, . . E.Mch. 1776
His squieres, whiche that stooden ther bisyde, . . E.Mch. 1902
The hevene stood, that tyme fortunaat . . . . . E.Mch. 1970
And fully in his lady grace he stood. . . . . E.Mch. 2018
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2037
He stoupeth doun, and on his bak she stood, . . . E.Mch. 2348
Ran endelong the tree ther as she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 416
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood, . . . F.Sq. 429
A longe while to wayten hire she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 444
But finally thus, atte laste it stood, . . . . . F.Sq. 576
Now stood hire castel faste by the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 847
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood; . . . F.Fkl. 1339
Aboute the peytrel stood the foom ful hye, . . . G.CY. 564
yet stood he in the staat of innocence. Of thilke . I.Pars. 330–5
And stood right at hir beddes feete, . . . . . BD. 199
A whelp, that fawned me as I stood, . . . . . BD. 389
And every tree stood by him-selve, . . . . . BD. 419
And ther I stood as stille as ought, . . . . . BD. 459
I went and stood right at his feet, . . . . . BD. 501
He was war of me how I stood . . . . . BD. 514
That I knew tho, but thus hit stood. . . . . BD. 803
Aboute hir herse ther stoden lustily, . . . . . Pity. 36
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wyght . . . Mars. 66
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 121
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare, . . . . . Anel. 62
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde. . . PF. 98
That made me to mete that he stood there, . . . PF. 108
Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentilesse. . . . . PF. 224
that hath fallen stood noght in stedefast . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
the eye of Poliphemus, that stood in his forheed, . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
In beaute first so stood she makeles: . . . . . TC.1. 172
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone . . . TC.1. 178
Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde; . . . . TC.1. 310
Ne his desir, ne wher-for he stood thus, . . . . TC.1. 311
I roughte naught though that she stood and herde . TC.1. 1039
That stood in blak, with loking of her yen, . . . TC.2. 534
And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . . . TC.2. 544
But Pandarus, that in a study stood, . . . . . TC.2. 1180
Pandare, which that stood her faste by, . . . . TC.2. 1275
That he so ful stood in his lady grace . . . . . TC.3. 472

**Stood** (*pret. tense*)—*Continued*
But Troilus, that stood and mighte it see . . . TC.3. 600
Considered alle thinges as they stode, . . . . . TC.3. 923
And cleer stood on a ground of sikernesse, . . . TC.3. 982
He stood this woful Troilus biforn, . . . . . TC.4. 360
Of this and that, and axed why she stood . . . TC.5. 108
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . TC.5. 194
As he that stood bitwixen hope and drede. . . . TC.5. 630
He stood the brighte mone to biholde, . . . . TC.5. 648
Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place . . TC.5. 710
That Paradys stood formed in her yen; . . . . TC.5. 817
Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste. . . . TC.5. 840
Til it was noon they stoden for to see . . . . . TC.5. 1114
—Stood on a day in his malencolye . . . . . TC.5. 1646
That stood upon so high a roche, . . . . . HF.3. 26
Of a castel stood on hy, . . . . . HF.3. 71
And stood eek on so cold a place, . . . . . HF.3. 73
In whiche stoden al withoute—. . . . . HF.3. 105
And by him stoden other sevene, . . . . . HF.3. 347
Tho stoden forth on every rowe . . . . . HF.3. 361
And by him stood, withouten lees, . . . . . HF.3. 374
And by him stoden alle these clerkes, . . . . HF.3. 413
And next him on a piler stood, . . . . . HF.3. 417
And ther he stood as still as stoon. . . . . HF.3. 515
For oon that stood right at my bak, . . . . . HF.3. 779
This wal, which that bitwixe hem bothe stood, . . LGW. 737
And tolden, while they stoden in the place, . . . LGW. 747
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he, . . . . LGW. 750
And on that other syde stood Tesbe, . . . . . LGW. 751
She stoode so wel in every wyghtes grace. . . . LGW. 1014
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle, . . . LGW. 1036
That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle, . . . LGW. 1908
His compleynt, as they stoden on the walle, . . . LGW. 1971
For from an hill that stood ther nere, . . . . . RR. 114
Or elles stode in folkis pryse. . . . . RR. 300
And stood ful long and oft herknyng, . . . . . RR. 535
This bachelere stode biholdyng . . . . . RR. 921
Therfore she stode in love and grace . . . . . RR. 1169
Stode I to loken or to poure, . . . . . RR. 1640
And theron stode the knoppe upright, . . . . RR. 1702
But certes the arowe that in me stode . . . . RR. 1741
But in myn herte still it stode. . . . . RR. 1753
His nose frounced, full kirked stoode. . . . . RR. 3137
A longe while stode I in that state, . . . . . RR. 3189
And while I stode thus derk and pale, . . . . RR. 3217
To Bialacoil there that he stode; . . . . . RR. 3824
But quakyng stode full still aloone, . . . . . RR. 3963
Upon the whiche also stode . . . . . RR. 4154
Which stode in gret perplexite, . . . . . RR. 4624
**Stood** *see* **Stonden** (*past part.*)
**Stool**
And weven in hire stole the radevore, . . . . . LGW. 2352
**Stools**
Spoones and stooles, and al swich housbondrye, . . D.WB. 288
**Stoop**
And in his werkyng for to stoupe lowe, . . . . G.CY. 1311
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere, . . . RR. 2662
**Stoop** *see* **To-stoupe**
**Stoopeth**
He stoupeth doun, and on his bak she stood, . . E.Mch. 2348
'Stoupeth adoun, by God, ye be to blame, . . . G.CY. 1327
**Stooping**
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age; . E.Mch. 1738
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe, . . . . TC.2. 968
**Stoore**
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . . . E.Mch. 2367
**Stop**
And who may stoppen every wikked tonge, . . . TC.2. 804
And stoppe sone, and delyverly, . . . . . RR. 4022
**Stopen**
A pore wydowe some dele stope in age . . . . B.NP. 4011 *var*
**Stopen** *see* **Stapen**
**Stopped**
An ounce, and stopped was withouten faille The hole G.CY. 1163
Was in his cole) and stopped with wex weel, . . . G.CY. 1268
**Store**
His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . A.Prol. 598
To stoore with a place that is oures,— . . . . B.Sh. 1463
That I ne telle of laxatyves no stoor, . . . . . B.NP. 4344
His beestes and his stoor shal multiplie. . . . . C.Pard. 365
And, by my fey, I tolde of it no stoor; . . . . D.WB. 203
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor. . . . D.Sum. 2159
Keepe hem in stoor til so be ye endite . . . . E.Cl. 17
And kept hir to his usage and to his store, . . . LGW. 2337
**Stored** *see* **A-stored**
**Storial**
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse, . . . A.Mil. 3179
And this is storial sooth, it is no fable. . . . . LGW. 702
**Stories**
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us, . . . . . A.Kn. 859
Suffiseth oon ensample in stories olde, . . . . A.Kn. 2039
With Arcita, in stories as men fynde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2155
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!). . . . . B.ML. 80
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . . . C.Pard. 436
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,) . . . . C.Pard. 488
By God! if wommen hadde writen stories, . . . D.WB. 693
In Claudyan ye may the stories rede, . . . . . E.Mch. 2232
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witnesse . . . F.Fkl. 1367
Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1412
Thogh hir stories be autentyke; . . . . . BD. 1085
A thousand olde stories thee alegge . . . . . TC.3. 297

**Stories**—*Continued*
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . . . TC.3. 1063
I finde ek in the stories elleswhere, . . . . . TC.5. 1044
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here, . . . . TC.5. 1459
That tellen of these olde appreved stories, . . . LGW. 21
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . . . LGW. 98
Hast thow thyself, alle ful of storyes grete, . . . LGW.G. 274
to wryte The draf of storyis and forgete the corn? . LGW.G. 312
By pref and ek by storyis hereby-forn. . . . . LGW.G. 528
Allas, that as the storyes us recorde, . . . . . LGW. 2484
Of dukes storyes, and of kynges, . . . . . RR. 1078
**Stork**
The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . . . . PF. 361
**Storm**
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . A.Kn. 1980
That after, whan the storme is al ago, . . . . LGW. 1766
Ben me byraft all with a storme; . . . . . RR. 4343
**Storms**
And not awey with stormes bete. . . . . HF.3. 60
**Stormy**
*Auctor.* 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! . E.Cl. 995
'For love is yit the moste stormy lif, . . . . . TC.2. 778
And if the wedir stormy were, . . . . . RR. 455
**Storven** (*pret. pl. and past part.*)
A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; . . A.Kn. 2014
For which anon they storven bothe two. . . . . C.Pard. 888
**Storven** *see* **Starve**
**Story**
Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie, . . . . A.Prol. 709
But of that storie list me nat to write. . . . . A.Kn. 1201
That al this storie tellen moore pleyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1464
With soutil pencel depeynted was this storie . . . A.Kn. 2049
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . . A.Kn 2073
That he ne seyde it was a noble storie, . . . . A.Mil. 3111
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . B.ML. 969
But I lete all his storie passen by; . . . . . B.ML. 1124
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . . . B.Pri. 1653
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3163
And, shortly of this storie for to trete, . . . . B.Mk. 3501
The storie of Alisaundre is so commune, . . . . B.Mk. 3821
Or elles at two, but if his storie lye. . . . . B.Mk. 3900
Lucan, to thee this storie I recomende, . . . . B.Mk. 3909
That of this storie writen ord and ende, . . . . B.Mk. 3911
This storie is al so trewe, I undertake, . . . . B.NP. 4401
This false juge, as telleth us the storie, . . . . C.Doc. 161
And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie, . . C.Doc. 258
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal, . . . . E.Cl. 760
This storie is seyd, nat for that wyves sholde . . E.Cl. 1142
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . E.Cl. 1148
To write of yow a storie of swich mervaille . . . E.Cl. 1136
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1866
Repentant, as the storie telleth us, . . . . . F.Sq. 655
As man may after reden in hire storie. . . . . G.SN. 35
This ilke storie subtilly to endite, . . . . . G.SN. 80
The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; . . . G.SN. 83
Expowne, as men may in hir storie see. . . . . G.SN. 86
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie, . . . . H.Mcp. 128
For hoolly al the storie of Troye . . . . . BD. 326
This olde storie, in Latyn which I fynde, . . . . Anel. 10
As hit hath freten mony a noble storie,— . . . . Anel. 13
Ful many a story of which I touche shal . . . . PF. 285
That herkneth, as the story can devise . . . . TC.2. 31
In storie non, ne no man here I wene! . . . . TC.3. 499
Men mighte a book make of it, lik a storie! . . . TC.5. 585
And certeinliche in storie it is y-founde . . . . TC.5. 834
And after this the storie telleth us . . . . . TC.5. 1037
But trewely the storie telleth us, . . . . . TC 5. 1051
Further than thilke storie wol devise: . . . . . TC.5. 1094
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . . TC.5. 1651
And tho began the story anoon, . . . . . HF.1. 149
That, as the story telleth us, . . . . . HF.1. 406
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . LGW.G. 87
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne. . . LGW. 196
Sum story of wemen that were goode and trewe; . LGW.G. 272
And deiedyn, as the story wele devyse. . . . . LGW.G. 291
Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knowen lyte; . . LGW. 421
For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . . LGW. 576
Of so many a storye for to make, . . . . . LGW. 618
Of Eneas, and al the storie lered . . . . . LGW. 1153
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . LGW. 1161
But for that cause telle I nat this story, . . . . LGW. 1684
But now to the purpose; in the story I rede, . . . LGW. 1825
Nat only for thy sake writen is this story, . . . LGW. 1888
That whan that I this foule story rede, . . . . LGW. 2239
The story of Tereus, of which I tolde. . . . . LGW. 2243
But shortly of this story for to passe,— . . . . LGW. 2257
She wave hyt wel, and wrote the story above, . . LGW. 2364
**Stot**
This Reve sat upon a ful good stot, . . . . . A.Prol. 615
'Nay, olde stot! that is nat myn entente,' . . . D.Fri. 1630
**Stounde**
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . . A.Kn. 1212
And on a day it happed in a stounde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3992
To yeve hem leve, but a litel stounde, . . . . A.Rv. 4007
That I of woot'; but shortly, in a stounde . . . B.ML. 1021
Hath doon yow kept'—and in that same stounde . E.Cl. 1098
And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . Anel. 238
Of which I gan a stounde to be-holde . . . . . PF. 142 *var*
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, . . TC.1. 1067
Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . . TC.1. 1086
But cruel day (so weylawey the stounde!) . . . TC.3. 1695

**Stounde**—*Continued*
For dredeles thorugh you shal in a stounde . . . TC.4. 76
And rather be in blame a liteell stounde . . . . TC.4. 594 *var*
Though ich and al my kin upon a stounde . . . TC.4. 625
And finaly withinne a litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1455
And how Ypomedon in litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1502
Any stounde, he tolde him als; . . . . . HF.3. 981
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde, . . . . LGW. 949
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stounde . . . LGW. 2376
Whanne I was hurt thus, in [a] stounde . . . . RR. 1733
Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille, . . RR. 4472

**Stoundemele**
Thus stoundemele encresseth in my face, . . . . TC.5. 674
Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. . . . . RR. 2304
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo; . . . . . RR. 3784

**Stoundes**
They been assayed at diverse stoundes; . . . . D.WB. 286
the stowndes whiche that hym-self hath devyded . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
hand hath turned hir chaungynge stowndes, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
yeven place by stoundes; and that the colde . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
to entrechaunge stoundis of knowynge?"' . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
diverse stoundes of knowynge, so that it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
nat, so as thou wenest, the stoundes of foreknowynge, Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Diverseth so his stoundes concordinge; . . . . TC.3. 1752
To putte away the stoundes stronge, . . . . . RR. 2639
That he shal in a fewe stoundes . . . . . RR. 5985

**Stour**
The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . . . RR. 1270

**Stoures**
And she that helmed was in starke stoures, . . . B.Mk. 3560

**Stout**
The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 545
With kempe heeris on his browes stoute; . . . . A.Kn. 2134
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute. . . A.Kn. 2154
Of th'ilke stronge boor with tuskes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1454
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knightes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1493
With stoute Romaynes, crewel as lyoun; . . . . LGW. 627
With Romaynes, that ful sterne were and stoute, . LGW. 1695
Than hym that is bothe proude and stoute. . . . RR. 3538
Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve. . . . . RR. 4015
That stoute ben and malicious, . . . . . RR. 6158
Now am I yonge, [and] stoute, and bolde; . . . RR. 6336

**Stoutness**
That with daunger or stoutenesse . . . . . RR. 1936

**Straight**
Hir nose was streight hire yghen grey as glas . . A.Prol. 152 *var*
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome. . A.Prol. 671
But streight, withouten word or rehersyng, . . . A.Kn. 1650
Duc Theseus the streighte way hath holde; . . . A.Kn. 1690
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . . A.Mil. 3316
And go streight to the devel, whan I dye; . . . E.Mch. 1436
This fresshe May hath streight hir wey y-holde, . E.Mch. 1932
Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . . . BD. 941
Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak. . . . . BD. 956
For now wol I gon streight to my matere, . . . TC.1. 53
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . . TC.1. 324
That streight unto the deth myn herte saileth: . . TC.1. 606
But streight into her closet wente anon, . . . . TC.2. 599
And streight into her chaumbre gan she gon; . . TC.2. 1173
But to his neces hous, as streight as line, . . . TC.2. 1461
He streight a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . . TC.3. 552
Her armes smale, her streighte bak and softe, . . TC.3. 1247
Th'embassadours to Troye streight they wente. . . TC.4. 140
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go, . . . . TC.4. 1243
For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . TC.5. 292
As streight as that they myghte go. . . . . HF.1. 197
Streight doun to the dores wyde, . . . . . HF.3. 330
And I gan streighte to hym goon, . . . . . HF.3. 902
Every tidyng streight to Fame; . . . . . HF.3. 1021
it is streight and hath no plates on either ende . . Astr. 108–15
ben streight as a lyne, so as it shewith in . . . . Astr. 277–84
He streight up to his ere drough . . . . . RR. 1725
Right and streght on the hande; . . . . . RR. 2264
I toke my leve, and streight I wente . . . . . RR. 3471

**Straighter**
But it was strayghter, wel away; . . . . . RR. 119

**Strain**
Thise cookes, how they stampe, and streyne, and grynde, . . . . . C.Pard. 538
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . . . E.Cl. 144
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen . . . E.Cl. 157
That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . E.Mch. 1753
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
and that thou streyne me to this name . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . TC.3. 1071
This Troilus in armes gan her streyne, . . . . TC.3. 1205
In armes streyne, and seyde in this manere: . . . TC.3. 1449
And in his nette gan hym so strayne, . . . . . RR. 1471
Oure sectis strene forto save, . . . . . RR. 4859
Thou shalt not streyne me a dele . . . . . RR. 6406

**Strained**
That hight Dame Abstinence-Streyned. . . . . RR. 6341 *em*
And Dame Abstinence-Streyned . . . . . RR. 7364
'Sir,' sayd Strayned-Abstynaunce, . . . . . RR. 7481
And if his herte hym streyned so, . . . . . RR. 7629

**Strained** *see* **Stralneth**

**Stralneth**
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng,— . . . . B.NP. 4434
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel, . . . . B.NP. 4439
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . . Mars. 220
and streyneth alle thingis that men mai . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Sin that desir right now so streyneth me, . . . TC.3. 1482
For pite by the herte hir streyneth so, . . . . LGW. 2684
the Hors, that streynith all these parties to hepe. . Astr. 57–60
Myn lemman Streyneth-Abstinence, . . . . . RR. 7323

**Strait**
By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,— . . A.Prol. 174
Ful streite y-teyd, and shoes ful moyste and newe; . A.Prol. 457
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see; . . . A.Kn. 1984
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . . A.Rv. 4122
Thurghout the see of Grece unto the strayte Of Marrok, . . . . . B.ML. 464
to passen many a strayt passage . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40 *var*
Of peple, and eek so streit of herbergage, . . . . B.NP. 4179
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite sword, . . B.NP. 4547
My wages been ful streite and ful smale; . . . . D.Fri. 1426
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal, . . E.Mch. 2129
tho rychesses. O streyte and nedy clepe . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
sholde ther duellen a ryght streyte place . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
glorye that is so narwe and so streyt I-thrungen . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
Seestow nat thanne how streyte and how compressid Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
of the hevene, and upon the streyte sete . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
it were into the streyte seete of here . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
enclosed in a streyte cage, al thoughe that the . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
skippynge out of hir streyte cage seith . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
thought to steyen up in-to thi streyte seete; . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
berin withynne hir corages full streyte cheynes. . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . . . TC.4. 1689
y-kept . . . Ful streyte, leste they diden somme folye. LGW. 723
lik a rewle, save that it is streit . . . . . Astr. 108–15 *var*
She nadde on but a streit olde sak, . . . . . RR. 457
Were streite gloves with awmere . . . . . RR. 2271

**Straitness**
12 signes, and, for the streitnesse of thin . . . . Astr. 100–8

**Strake**
They gan to strake forth; al was doon . . . . . BD. 1311

**Strand**
The wyl of Crist, and knelynge on the stronde, . . B.ML. 825
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde . . B.ML. 864
With hire meynee, endelonge the stronde, . . . LGW. 1498
And to the stronde barefote faste she wente, . . . LGW. 2189
And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . LGW. 2205

**Strands**
And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes, . . A.Prol. 13
newe stroondes to leden marchandise into . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
and knowen whiche strondes habounden . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
beten the strondes of the see by quakynge . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
dreynte his . . . visage in his strondes (that is to seyn Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
geaunt in the strondes of Libye; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
Unto the strondes of Lavyne. . . . . HF.1. 148

**Strange**
And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes, . . A.Prol. 13
She hadde passed many a straunge strem; . . . A.Prol. 464
Unto the straunge lordes, as was right; . . . . A.Kn. 2718
And straunge he made it of hir mariage. . . . . A.Rv. 3980
For whan they cam from any strange place . . . B.ML. 178
That shal be sent to strange nacioun, . . . . . B.ML. 268
So strange a creature unto his make. . . . . B.ML. 700
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . . . . B.Sh. 1453
ye han y-cleped straunge folk, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
yow fro alle straunge folk, and fro lyeres, . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
straunge men, but if so be that thou have . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
he that taketh a straunge hound by the eris . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
Which is a strange thyng to thy persone. . . . D.WB. 1161
And that a straunge successour sholde take . . . E.Cl. 138
In straunge hand, and this I telle yow alle. . . . E.Mch. 1440
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . . . . F.Sq. 67
This strange knyght that cam thus sodeynly, . . . F.Sq. 89
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone, . . . F.Sq. 276
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . F.Fkl. 1223
In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . Anel. 202
'Though that his lady ever more be straunge, . . PF. 584
his rychesses to the eyres of straunge folk; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
Why enbracest thow straunge goodes as . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
how schal straunge or foreyne goodnesse . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
with straunge apparailementes! . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
the smale wordes of straunge folk. Have now . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
peraventure among straunge nacions, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
and redouted of straunge folk? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
straunge thinges in hym; but ryght as . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
His hye port and his manere estraunge; . . . . TC.1. 1084
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge . TC.2. 24
Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, . . . TC.2. 411
'And ek, for she is straunge, he wol forbere . . . TC.2. 1660

**Strange**—*Continued*
He seide ek thus, 'I wot you thinketh straunge,— . TC.5. 120
To axen her, if that her straunge thoughte . . . TC.5. 860
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge . . . TC.5. 1632
Reyes, and these straunge thynges. . . . . HF.3. 146
That never was there a more straunge Case . . . LGW. 1046 *var*
To weten, if that any straunge wyghte . . . . LGW. 1474
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . LGW. 1508
of eny maner sterre, straunge or unstraunge, . . . Astr. 222–9
a straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause . . Astr. 236–40
Wrought was his robe in straunge gise . . . . RR. 839
And make folk ful straunge be . . . . . RR. 1065
Ne be not straunge ne daungerous, . . . . . RR. 2312
Where thou shulde be straunge of chere, . . . . RR. 4014
In every shap homely and straunge, . . . . . RR. 6320
Take oon and make another straunge. . . . . RR. 6326
**Strangely**
That thou spek'st of to me thus strangely . . . TC.2. 1423
And straungely she spak, and seide thus: . . . . TC.5. 955
**Strangeness**
That ye han maad a manere straungenesse . . . B.Sh. 1576
and for his strangenesse and degaynesse, . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
No straungenesse was in him sene, . . . . . RR. 3611
For that thee faileth straungenesse. . . . . RR. 4056
**Stranger**
pyn trees. Ne no gest ne straunger ne . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
Straunger than this, thorugh cas or aventure. . . TC.4. 388
Have ich had than another straunger wight, . . . TC.5. 130
And for he was a straunger, somwhat she . . . LGW. 1075
**Strangers**
for they weren straungiers, yit myghtestow . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
**Strangle**
folk stranglen spiritually hir lordshipes, . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
the develes wolves that stranglen the sheepe . . . I.Pars. 765–70
hath ful his wombe he stynteth to strangle sheepe, I.Pars. 765–70
wolde brenne holi houses and straungle preestis . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
**Strangled**
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres; . . . A.Kn. 2018
**Strangleth**
kepen, to the wolf that strangleth hem; . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
**Strangling**
Myn is the stranglyng and hangyng by the throte, . A.Kn. 2458
it nys but stranglynge of thy soule. . . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
With blody mouth, of strangelynge of a beste, . . . LGW. 807
**Stratford**
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . . A.Prol. 125
**Straught(e)** *see* **Stretched**
**Straw**
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode; . . . A.Kn. 2918
Ne how the fyr was couched first with stree, . . . A.Kn. 2933
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748
Til it be roten in mullok, or in stree. . . . . A.Rv. 3873
Me list nat of the chaf, ne of the stree, . . . . B.ML. 701
nat worth a stree, but if they be defended . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . . B.NP. 4280
Certes, he Jakke Straw, and his meynee, . . . . B.NP. 4584
Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes! . . . E.Mch. 1567
'Straw for youre "gentillesse,"' quod our Hoost. . . F.Fkl. 695
'Straw!' quod the thridde, 'ye been lewed and nyce, . G.CY. 925
And that is whan men pleyen with a straw.' . . . H.Mcp. 45
the cause nat worth a straw? Certes, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
I holde that wysh nat worth a stree! . . . . . BD. 670
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree! . . . . . BD. 886
God wot she acounted nat a stree . . . . . BD. 1236
The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . . TC.2. 1745
"How is this candel in the straw y-falle?" . . . TC.3. 859
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . . TC.4. 184
A straw for alle swevenes signefiaunce! . . . . TC.5. 362
Certeyn avayleth hir not a stre. . . . . HF.1. 363
Though he lye in strawe or dust; . . . . . RR. 2764
I take the strawe, and lete the corne . . . . . RR. 6354
**Straw** *see* **Beanstraw, Bedstraw**
**Strawe** *see* **Strew**
**Straws**
For he ne counted nat three strees . . . . . BD. 717
**Stream**
She hadde passed many a straunge strem; . . . A.Prol. 464
The streem of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe; . A.Rv. 3895
Doun ran the blody streem upon his brest, . . . A.Rv. 4276
As dooth the streem that turneth never agayn, . . B.ML. 23
That serchen every lond and every streem, . . . D.WB. 867
Let som streem of your light on me be sene, . . . Pity. 94
This streem you ledeth to the sorwful were . . . PF. 138
the fleetynge streem, that royleth doun . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
and som-tyme the streem is on o side, and . . . . Bo.2. m. 1. 290–5
Upon a streem that cometh fro Lete, . . . . . HF.1. 71
Yet hath the streme of Sithon nat i-broght . . . LGW. 2508
In thende of which streme I am dul as dede, . . Scog. 45
Cam doun the streme ful stif and bold; . . . . RR. 115
**Streamed**
Out stremeden as swifte welles tweye; . . . . TC.4. 247
**Streams**
His stremes and his daungers hym bisides, . . . A.Prol. 402
And with his stremes dryeth in the greves . . . A.Kn. 1495
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . A.Kn. 2610
Tho been the sonnes stremes for to seyn . . . . B.Mk. 3944 *var*
Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete; . . . . C.Doc. 38
**Streams**—*Continued*
Phebus of gold doun hath his stremes sent . . . E.Mch. 2220
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte; . F.Fkl. 1247
With many glade, gilden stremes; . . . . . BD. 338
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte . Mars. 83
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen; . . . . Mars. 111
And colde welle-stremes, no-thyng dede, . . . . PF. 187
Within the subtil stremes of her yen, . . . . . TC.1. 305
That with the stremes of your yen clere . . . . TC.3. 129
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe, . . . TC.3. 1418
Aurora with the stremes of hire hete . . . . . LGW. 774
Scogan, that knelest at the stremes hede Of grace, . Scog. 43
and somme lasse, to receyve the stremes of the sonne . Astr. 50–7
thy rewle up and doun til that the stremes of the sonne Astr. 121–7
Of stremys smal, that by devyse . . . . . RR. 1413
And by the stremes over al elles . . . . . RR. 1418
**Stree** *see* **Straw**
**Street**
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . A.Kn. 2902
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye. . . . A.Kn. 2904
A softe paas he wente over the strete . . . . . A.Mil. 3760
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete. . . . A.Mil. 3825
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . A.Co. 4384
And whan she saugh hir fader in the strete, . . . B.ML. 1103
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende, . B.Pri. 1683
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente, . . B.Pri. 1804
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete; . . . C.Pard. 694
Into the nexte strete unto a man, . . . . . C.Pard. 870
Amydde the toun, right in the quykkest strete, . . F.Fkl. 1502
And bringest him out of the crooked strete. . . . ABC. 70
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus . . . TC.2. 612
For thorugh this strete he mot to paleys ride; . . . TC.2. 616
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . . TC.2. 1015
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete, . . TC.2. 1186
Ther-as he sat and loked into strete, . . . . . TC.2. 1227
This thing anon was couth in every strete . . . TC.4. 61
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede, . . . . TC.4. 626
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete, . . . . TC.4. 929
Callen hit Watlynge strete, . . . . . HF.2. 431
I nyste how, but in a strete . . . . . HF.2. 541
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . . LGW. 1965
And him conveyeth thurgh the maistir strete . . LGW. 2305
But pore folk that gone by strete, . . . . . RR. 6455
Whanne that they passen thurgh the strete, . . . RR. 6918
**Street** *see* **Fishstreet, Fleetstreet**
**Streets**
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . . . TC.2. 1248
**Streight(e)** *see* **Stretched**
**Streng** *see* **String**
**Strenge-** *see* **Stronge-**
**Strength**
And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe; . . A.Prol. 84
Ne yet the grete strengthe of Ercules, . . . . A.Kn. 1943
Beautee ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse, . . . A.Kn. 1948
I moot with strengthe wynne hire in the place; . . A.Kn. 2399
Of thee, ne may my strengthe noght availle. . . A.Kn. 2401
And kyng Emetreus, for al his strengthe, . . . . A.Kn. 2645
The vital strengthe is lost and al ago. . . . . A.Kn. 2802
How may this wayke womman han this strengthe . B.ML. 932
accompliced by strengthe, ne by . . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
presumpcioun of youre strengthe, that ye . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
of evene strengthe, that is to seyn, with as stronge . B.Mel. 2670–5
a man of gretter myght and strengthe . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
he that by . . . strengthe taketh grete citees; . . B.Mel. 2705–10
To speke of strengthe, and therwith hardynesse; . B.Mk. 3210
That in his heeris al his strengthe lay, . . . . B.Mk. 3254
For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour. . . B.Mk. 3287
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee, . B.Mk. 3304
He wan by strengthe, or for his hye renoun . . . B.Mk. 3825
By strengthe of hand, or elles by tretee, . . . . B.Mk. 3865
strengthe of body, heele, beautee, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
of body been heele of body, as strengthe, . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
to pride hym in his strengthe of body, . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
and over al this, strengthe of body . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
vertu that is called *fortitudo*, or strengthe; . . . I.Pars. 725–30
moore . . . by sleighte than by strengthe, therfore . I.Pars. 730–5
knoweth nat the strengthe of the drynke, . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
han strengthe of the helpe of God, and . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
How they wolde slee the hert with strengthe, . . BD. 351
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe, . . . . . BD. 421
And al the strengthe of Ercules, . . . . . BD. 1057
colour and with swich vigour and strengthe . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
by strengthe, and everich man of hem hadde . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
hir firste strengthe. And ryght by ensaumple as . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
felenous withouten ony strengthe? . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
Tho I, that hadde gaderyd strengthe . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
in alle nedes hath greet strengthe. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
to usen hir strengthe, they rejoyssen hem to putten . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
the strengthe of a more myghty . . . medicyne, . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
thi thought, so as [thorw] the strengthe . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
Swiche is my strengthe, and this pley I . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
quiete and weleful by strengthe of thi . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
in whom he seeth strengthe; and in whom . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
semeth that strengthe and gretnesse of body . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
be feble and withoute strengthe. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
strengthe of nature. For how so that . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
by myghty strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown; . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Han thei nat so gret strengthe that thei . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
hir propre strengthe of nature, but oonly of the . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
that it folweth by strengthe of the premisses.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20

**Strength**—*Continued*
it hath his strengthe, that eschueth the . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
to be bareyne and naked of alle strengthe. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
the strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
hir power ne desscendeth nat of strengthe, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
which is the strengthe of this power . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
withinne is I-hidd the strengthe and the . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
hertes, (that is to seyn the strengthe of resoun); . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
is to seyn, by vigour and strengthe of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
wel in his thought the strengthe of that oon . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
al only by the strengthe and by the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
his strengthe and his nature, but aftir the . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
strengthe to comprehenden thinges . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
and contienith the lowere strengthe; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
but the lowere strengthe ne ariseth nat . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
in no manere to the heyere strengthe. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
is thilke strengthe that byholdeth the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
the strengthe that devydeth thinges I-knowe; . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
and thilke strengthe that gadreth togidre . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
the thingis devyded; and the strengthe . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
strengthe is cause more efficient, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
is the strengthe of the thought I-moevid and . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
goth to-forn the strengthe of the wirkynge corage, . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
knoweth of his owne strengthe the passioun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
stryvynge thanne we that han strengthe of resonynge Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
For certis this strengthe of the devyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . . TC.2. 260
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . TC.5. 1490
Al was the tymber of no strengthe; . . . . . HF.3. 890
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse, . LGW. 892
Of fredome, and of strengthe, and lustynesse. . . LGW. 1405
Maugree hir hede, by strengthe and by his myght. . LGW. 2326
For nygart never with strengthe of honde . . . RR. 1175
Such strengthe, that the place overall, . . . . RR. 1580
The vertue and [the] strengthe of it, . . . . . RR. 1644
That God of Love wanne with his strengthe. . . RR. 3792
A strengthe weyked to stonde upright, . . . . RR. 4737
Witte and strengthe and eke richesse, . . . . . RR. 5133
And strengthe also, and desiryng . . . . . RR. 6736
The strengthe of John, they undirstonde . . . . RR. 7183

**Strengthe**
To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde. . . B.ML. 347
that schullen . . . strengthen the with stedfaste sad- [illegible] . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5

**Strengthed**
stidfast knowynge I-strengthid by . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5

**Strengths**
For alle his strengthes in his heeres were; . . . B.Mk. 3248
maketh wayk and fieble alle the strengthes of the develes, . . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
sche proeveth hir strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
with alle hise strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
that may don alle thynges by hise strengthis, . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
and desert and naked of alle strengthes. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
by hise strengthes that it nis nat overcomen by . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
stidefast strengthes. For al that evere is . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
ne han no strengthis by the necessite of . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
the thre forseyde strengthis of the soule). . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
strengthes of the thought. Ryght so as . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

**Strepe** *see* **Strip**

**Streteh**
youre liberal grace and mercy strecchen hem ferther B.Mel. 3015–20
And strecche forth his nekke, long and smal; . . B.NP. 4498
Thanne peyne I me to strecche forth the nekke, . C.Pard. 395
Ne woóstow nat how fer my myght may strecche? . G.SN. 469
As ferforth as my konnynge may strecche. . . . G.CY. 1087
Ne may my wit, so weyke is hit, not strecche. . . Anel. 341
ne may nat strecchen, but eek the fame . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
ne may nat strecchen. At the laste, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
the glorie of a synguler Romeyn strecchen thider . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
nat leveful to strecche his brode termes . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
that the remes of mankynde strecchen brode, . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
thi lordschipe strecche so fer that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
ne mowen nat strecchen ne enhaunsen hem-self . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . . TC.1. 888
If ye be swich, your beaute may not strecche . . TC.2. 341
If it so ferre may strecche in this; . . . . . RR. 6634

**Stretched**
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . A.Kn. 2916
hadde yit streyghte myn eres (that is to seyn, to . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5

**Stretched**—*Continued*
han hir bodyes straught, and crepyn in the . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
be strecchid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
He rist him up, and long streight he her leyde; . . TC.4. 1163
Hir-self tho wonderliche streighte, . . . . . HF.3. 283
Hir tresses yelowe, and longe straughten, . . . RR. 1021
And forth his heed and necke out-straught . . . RR. 1515

**Stretcheth**
For vertu strecchеth not himself to shame. . . . TC.1. 903

**Stretcheth** *see* **Overstretcheth**

**Stretching**
Strecchynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . B.NP. 4522

**Strew**
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk, . . . F.Sq. 613
I bad hem strawen floures on my bed. . . . . LGW. 207

**Strewed**
under hem shul been strawed motthes, and hire . . I.Pars. 195–200
As filthe over y-strawed with floures. . . . . BD. 628

**Stricken** (*past part.*)
Love hath my name y-strike out of his sclat, . . Merc.B. 34
And he is strike out of my bokes clene . . . . Merc.B. 35

**Strife**
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . A.Kn. 1187
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . A.Kn. 1282
For whom ye have this strif and jalousye,— . . A.Kn. 1834
And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . A.Kn. 2438
Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . A.Kn. 2450
Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2452
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . A.Kn. 2784
And every wight gan laughen of this stryf. . . . A.Mil. 3849
That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf; . . . . A.Rv. 4282
The strif of Thebes, and of Ercules, . . . . . B.ML. 200
myghte nat wynne by strif or werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
fro noyse and stryf." And if it so bifalle or happe B.Mel. 2675–80
hym of the noyse or strif of another man . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf? . . . D.Sum. 2000
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475
So delicat, withouten wo and stryf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1646
In which ye seyn ther is no wo ne stryf; . . . . E.Mch. 1664
As in my gilt, were outher werre or stryf. . . . F.Fkl. 757
But wel I woot greet strif us is among. . . . . G.CY. 931
elacioun, inpacience, strif, contumacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
his vice, and by strif werreieth trouthe . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
Contumelie or strif and cheeste, and batereth and . I.Pars. 555–60
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
I took stryf ayens the provost of the pretorie for . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
weren thyne? Stryf or pleet with me . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
the stryf of fortune. For, bothe to the to . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . . . TC.2. 780
For, Lord, withouten jalousye or strif, . . . . TC.2. 837
Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif: . . . TC.5. 341
Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe, . . . . . HF.3. 874
Of olde story, er swich strif was begunne. . . . LGW.G. 80
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif. . . LGW. 595
This is the stryf and eke the affray, . . . . . RR. 2549
They loven no pride, ne no strif, . . . . . RR. 6163
And God to-forne for strif to fight, . . . . . RR. 7196

**Strike**
But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . A.Prol. 676
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake, . . . . D.Fri. 1364
Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . . F.Sq. 165
in the next strike of the planete under the forseide west Astr. 198–209
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Strike** *see* **Stroke**

**Striked**
his salte teeres stryked doun as reyn . . . . . B.Pri. 1864 *var*

**Strikes**
longe strikes bitwene. Of whiche longe strikes . . Astr. 40–5
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre . . Astr. 45–50
there comen a maner croked strikes like . . . . Astr. 88–92
same strikes or divisions ben clepid . . . . . Astr. 88–92
and downer, teching by suche strikes the . . . . Astr. 198–209

**String**
And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . . D.Sum. 2067
Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . TC.2. 1033

**Strings**
Of instruments of strenges in acord . . . . . PF. 197
delytable sown of strenges, how that Nature, myghty, Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
resounynge strenges, and spak and song . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, . . TC.1. 732
Eek, whan men harpe-strynges smyte, . . . . HF.2. 269

**Strip**
Hem for to strepe of harneys and of wede, . . . A.Kn. 1006
Ye dide me streepe out of my poure weede, . . . E.Cl. 863
And strepen hire out of hire rude array, . . . . E.Cl. 1116
Anon he preyde hire strepen hire al naked, . . . E.Mch. 1958
Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke, . . . . E.Mch. 2200
apparailes myghte strepen of thise proude kynges, Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
Nis none of hem that he nyl strepe, . . . . . RR. 6818

**Strippeth**
He strepeth of the brydel right anon, . . . . . A.Rv. 4063
Biforn the folk hirselven strepeth she, . . . . E.Cl. 894

**Strive** (*pres. tense*)
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . . A.Kn. 1177
Of no degree, availleth for to stryve. . . . . A.Kn. 3040
a man to stryve with a strenger, . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
and for to stryve with a man of evene . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
to stryve with a weyker man, it is folie; . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
Ne stryve nat with thy wyf, as for thy beste; . . D.Sum.1986
Agayn my choys shul neither grucche ne stryve; . E.Cl. 170
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve. . H.Mcp. 79
they been so contrarie and so stryven that . . . I.Pars. 340–5
the wise man seith, 'If thou stryve with . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
I recche nat how longe that ye stryve; . . . . PF. 606
wolden . . . ; and stryven to fordo the fassoun of Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
yif that wit and ymaginacioun stryven ayein . . Bo.5 p.5. 1830–5
Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive. . . . TC.4. 175
Nor I am not of power for to strive . . . . . TC.5. 166
Ayeins which fate him helpeth not to strive; . . TC.5. 1552
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve? Fort. 30
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal. . . Truth. 12
To stryve ageyn is nought thi prowe; . . . . . RR. 1940

**Striven** (*past part.*)
Have I noght stryven with ful greet strif . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5

**Striveth**
greet peril that stryveth with a gretter . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
of his neighebores. It stryveth . . . agayn trouthe. I.Pars. 560–5
so parfite welefulnesse, that he ne stryveth or pleyneth Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
That who-so striveth with you hath the wers. . . TC.3. 38
She fightith with hym ay and stryveth, . . . . . RR. 5717

**Striving**
and therfore sholde a man flee stryvynge . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
Is ful of stryvyng and of wrecchednesse. . . . . C.Pard. 550
For stryvyng with hir lemmans and hir wyves. . . D.Sum. 1998
that hadde assaiede with stryvynge wordes . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
he, as in stryvynge ayen . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
moiste thingis, stryvynge with the drye thingis, . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
In this manere stryvynge thanne we that han . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

**Strode**
To thee, and to thee, philosophical Strode, . . . TC.5. 1857

**Stroke**
So hidously, that with the leeste strook . . . . A.Kn. 1701
That smyteth any strook, that I may seen. . . . A.Kn. 1709
That with the strook he was almoost y-blent; . . . A.Mil. 3808
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899
With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . B.Mk. 3954
That of the strook myn ere wex al deef. . . . . D.WB. 636
This strook of Fortune or of aventure.' . . . . E.Cl. 812
And what man that is wounded with the strook . . F.Sq. 160
To stroke hym with the plat in thilke place . . . F.Sq. 162
Stroke hym in the wounde and it wol close . . . F.Sq. 165 *var*
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531
that with unwar strook overturneth the realmes of . Bo.2 p.2. 310–5
god seeth in o strok of thought alle . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
by a strook of thought formely withoute . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
enbraseth at o strook alle thi mutaciouns. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Received hath the happy falling strook, . . . . TC.2. 1382
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . TC.3. 1249
Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche! . . . TC.4. 511
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh; . . . . HF.2. 271
For no man at the firste stroke . . . . . RR. 3687
Noon armure myght her stroke withstonde, . . . RR. 4197
Ne smyte a stroke in this bataile . . . . . RR. 5822
Withoute stroke it mote be take . . . . . RR. 6278
I shal yeve hem a stroke or two . . . . . RR. 6468

**Stroke** *see* **Strike**

**Strokes**
The firy strokes, and the desirynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1922
The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte; . . . . . A.Kn. 2634
And somme for strokes, and somme for gentillesse. . A.Mil. 3382
Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . G.SN. 526
I dar nat seyn, his strokes been so sore, . . . . PF. 13
'Unto the mortal strokes of the spere . . . . . PF. 135
nowe that I be unparygal to the strokes . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle. . . . . TC.2. 1036
For it thoughte him no strokes of a yerde . . . TC.3. 1067
With blody strokes and with wordes grete, . . . TC.5. 1759
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle; . . LGW. 655

**Stroketh**
And on hire wombe he stroketh hire ful softe; . . E.Mch. 2414

**Stronde** *see* **Strand**

**Strong**
Ther-to he strong was as a champioun. . . . . A.Prol. 239
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . A.Prol. 635
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste . . A.Prol. 750
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong, . . A.Kn. 1056
Encressen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338
And ther to he was strong and byg of bones . . . A.Kn. 1424 *var*
In derknesse and horrible and strong prison . . . A.Kn. 1451
And after that, with sharpe speres stronge, . . . A.Kn. 1653
So strong it is that, though the world had sworn . A.Kn. 1666
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . A.Kn. 1992
His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . A.Kn. 2135

**Strong**—*Continued*
'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . . A.Kn. 2373
In thy plesaunce, and in thy craftes stronge; . . . A.Kn. 2409
The preyere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2421
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . A.Kn. 2613
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . . . . A.Kn. 2638
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2644
Allas the wo! allas, the peynes stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2771
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . . A.Mil. 3469
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . . A.Rv. 4147
His wyf bar him a burdon, a ful strong, . . . . A.Rv. 4165
So be thy stronge champion this day; . . . . . B.ML. 635
Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes faltren ay, . . . . B.ML. 772
As strong as ever he was he is yet now. . . . . B.ML. 831
Ful strong it was of plate; . . . . . B.Th. 2055
"A trewe freend is a strong deffense; whoso that it fyndeth, . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
hath holpen me to passe many a stroong paas . . B.Mel. 2635–40
strengthe, that is to seyn, with as stronge a man . B.Mel. 2670–5
be right strong," and he that may have . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
oure obligacioun and boond as strong as . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . . B.Mk. 3298
He was so stroong that no man myghte hym lette; . B.Mk. 3306
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . B.Mk. 3506
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . B.Mk. 3561
For though he were strong, yet was she strenger; . B.Mk. 3711
Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3755
Witnesse on alle thise conqueroures stronge. . . . B.Mk. 3916
And for to make his voys the moore strong, . . . B.NP. 4494
And strong of freendes and of greet richesse. . . . C.Doc. 4
For she was strong of freendes, and eek she . . . C.Doc. 135
Men wolde seyn that we were theves stronge, . . . C.Pard. 789
This poysoun is so strong and violent.' . . . . C.Pard. 867
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye. . . . . D.WB. 456
Is moore strong than whan it is to-scatered. . . . D.Sum. 1969
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . . E.Cl. 73
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place, . . . E.Cl. 806
This world is nat so strong, it is no nay, . . . . E.Cl. 1139
Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . . . E.Cl. 1196
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . . . E.Mch. 2367
Yong, fressh, and strong, in armes desirous . . . F.Sq. 23
So wel proporcioned for to been strong, . . . . F.Sq. 192
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . F.Fkl. 933
Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witnesse. . . H.Mcp. 284
agayn the spirit, and ay the moore strong . . . I.Pars. 455–60
Bernard, the laborer to have stronge armes, . . . I.Pars. 690–5
to strong drynke, and peraventure ne . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
moore strong for to unbynde than synne . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
is strong for to bynde. Agayns the . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
mortal, is inmortal and so strong and so . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . PF. 231
douteth that he ne is strong in whom he . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
knowen that good folk ben alwey strong . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
sustenyd by as stronge foundementes of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
by honour and strong of power. . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
that the ryght strong god governeth alle . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
the stronge man ne semeth nat to abaissen . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
Goth now thanne, ye stronge men, ther . . . . Bo.4.m.7. 1610–5
—It is wel wist how that the Grekes stronge . . . TC.1. 57
And therto dronken hadde as hote and stronge . . TC.3. 1390
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . . TC.4. 30
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . TC.5. 688
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus . . . . TC.5. 802
Yong, fressh, and strong, and hardy as lioun, . . TC.5. 830
Criseyde, that was in her peynes stronge . . . . TC.5. 864
So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge. . TC.5. 1201
Of th'ilke stronge boor with tuskes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1454
Unto the stronge cite of Thebes . . . . . TC.5. 1486
And with his grymme pawes stronge, . . . . . HF.2. 33
Upon an yren piler strong, . . . . . HF.3. 367
Yet Pitee, thurgh his stronge gentil myght, . . . LGW. 161
Wol doon so stronge a peyne for love as she. . . LGW. 569
'Is strong ynogh in swiche a werke to me; . . . LGW. 891
With Jason wente the stronge Hercules, . . . . LGW. 1454
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . LGW. 1895
But natheles, the walles be so stronge, . . . . LGW. 1903
The narcotikes and opies ben so stronge. . . . . LGW. 2670
While thei suffride cold so strong, . . . . . RR. 72
Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . . . RR. 217
And that she hidde and bonde so strong, . . . . RR. 241
And stronge poynted everychoon, . . . . . RR. 944
There were elmes grete and stronge, . . . . . RR. 1383
The stronge bowe, that was so tough, . . . . . RR. 1726
To putte away the stoundes stronge, . . . . . RR. 2639
But I forpeyned wonder stronge, . . . . . RR. 3693
And how the stronge wall was maad, . . . . . RR. 3790
The stronge werk hym liketh well. . . . . RR. 4306
Defenced with the stronge wall. . . . . RR. 4310
By cause the tour is so stronge. . . . . RR. 4518
Oute of so stronge a forteresse? . . . . . RR. 4520
My pryveleges ben so stronge.' . . . . . RR. 6472
The stronge the feble overgoth, . . . . . RR. 6821
That they so stronge woxen be, . . . . . RR. 7140
But hardy folk and stronge in dede. . . . . RR. 7352

**Stronger**
understonde by strenger resons that if thou hast power B.Mel. 2410–5
"The garnyson is stronger whan it is longe tyme avysed." . . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40

**Stronger**—*Continued*
a man to stryve with a strenger, or a . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
and strenger than was this peple of . . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
freend, the myght of his body, by strenger resoun . B.Mel. 2945–50
For though he were strong, yet was she strenger; . B.Mk. 3711
Ne strenger was in feeld of alle thyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3743
And two of us shul strenger be than oon. . . . . C.Pard. 825
perfeccioun, but he be stronger than . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
us, assayle us as strengere, our ledere . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
strengere drynkes of medycines. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere medicynes. Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
quod sche, 'whan every day the strengere folk . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
maistow ben strengere than the bole? . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
a grettere lawe and a strengere to hymself . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
Strengere than this thour cas or aventure . . . . TC.4. 388 *var*

**Strongest**
gretteste and strongeste garnyson that a . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde, . . . B.Mk. 3265
And strengest folk ben therwith overcome, . . . TC.1. 243
And strengest feithed ben, I understonde, . . . TC.1. 1007

**Strongly**
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.ML. 577
affermed so strongly that it may nat be chaunged for B.Mel. 2420–5
whan the pot boyleth strongly the beste . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
thinges ben strongly bounden with ryght . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
governeth strongly and ordeyneth hem softly?' . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
Strongly to shette and barre the gate. . . . . RR. 4224

**Strother**
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . A.Rv. 4014

**Strouted**
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . A.Mil. 3315

**Strove**
For with the rose colour stroof hire hewe, . . . A.Kn. 1038
Strof love in her ay, which of hem was more. . . TC.5. 819

**Stroyer**
The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde; . . . . PF. 360

**Struck** (*pret. tense*)
the savour . . . Stroke to myn herte withoute more, RR. 3763

**Struck** *see* **Stricken**

**Struggle**
Than strugle with a man upon a tree. . . . . E.Mch. 2374
'Strugle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wente! . . . E.Mch. 2376

**Strugglest**
Whil that thou strogelest with hym as in game, . . C.Pard. 829

**Struggling**
For with hir struglyng wel and myghtily, . . . B.ML. 921

**Strumpets**
man thise comune strompettis of swich a . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30

**Stubble**
That they han eten with thy stubbel goos; . . . A.Co. 4351

**Stubborn**
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye. . . . . D.WB. 456
Stibourne I was as is a leonesse, . . . . . D.WB. 637

**Stubs**
Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1978

**Stuck** *see* **Stak, Sticked**

**Studied**
weren blisful yif they that hadden studied . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
governours . . . studieden to geten wysdom. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10

**Studies**
ben noryssed in the studies or scoles of . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies of wykkid folk. Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
in many manere studies, gon certes by diverse . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
But I retorne ayen to the studies . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
by so manye diverse studies. In whiche desir it mai Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
with swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
by diverse studies, hasteth to comen to . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195–200
chaungith ay his studies, he is likned to . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
ayein to the studies of men, who is he to . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
yif thow have enclyned thi studies to the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5

**Studieth**
Ne studieth noght; ley hond to, every man.' . . . A.Prol. 841
Who studieth now, but faire, freshe May? . . . E.Mch. 1955

**Studio**
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'— . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5

**Study**
What sholde he studie and make hym-selven wood, . A.Prol. 184
Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . A.Prol. 303
His studie was but litel on the Bible. . . . . A.Prol. 438
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly, . . . . . A.Kn. 1530
than thou art do thee grevaunce, studie and bisye thee B.Mel. 2675–80
And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . . . D.Sum. 1819
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . . . . E.Cl. 5
It is no tyme for to studien heere; . . . . . E.Cl. 8
At Orliens in studie a book he say . . . . . F.Fkl. 1124
But in his studie, ther as his bookes be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1207
Into my studie, ther as my bookes be.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1214
me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
whilom in floryschyng studie made . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
or dignyte but the comune studie of alle goodnesse. Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
Hath my studie and my kunnynge disserved thus? . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
the deth for the studie and bountes that I have doon Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
of vertu, whan thei studien to ben unlyk . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
But Pandarus, that in a study stood, . . . . . TC.2. 1180

**Study**—*Continued*
In studie, or melancolious; . . . . . HF.1. 30
In thy studie so thou writest, . . . . . HF.2. 125
Farwel myn stodye, as lastynge that seson! . . . LGW.G. 39
Late hym study in equipolences, . . . . . RR. 7076

**Studying**
He shal be rated of his studiyng, . . . . . A.Mil. 3463
He shal out of his studiyng, as I gesse.' . . . . A.Mil. 3467

**Stuff**
By daye stuffen they the wall, . . . . . RR. 6290

**Stuffed**
Houses of office stuffed with plentee, . . . . . E.Cl. 264
So that the tour were stuffed well . . . . . RR. 7065

**Stumble**
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . A.Kn. 2613

**Stung**
As though he stongen were unto the herte. . . . A.Kn. 1079
That any worm hath ete, or worm y-stonge, . . C.Pard. 355

**Stunk** *see* **Stank**

**Sturdily**
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . . . A.Mil. 3434
Within the paleys gates, sturdely, . . . . . Mars. 82

**Sturdiness**
And he continuynge ever in sturdinesse? . . . . E.Cl. 700

**Sturdy**
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse. . . . D.WB. 612
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde, . . . . D.Sum. 1754
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . . D.Sum. 2162
What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse . . E.Cl. 698
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . . . E.Cl. 1049
that yeven it hem, and dreden hir stourdy maistres . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
'Thenk her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . TC.2. 1380
Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe, . . . . RR. 3134
Enclose hym in a sturdy wall; . . . . . RR. 4054
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . . . . RR. 4155

**Sty**
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . D.Sum. 1829

**Style**
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write; . . E.Cl. 18
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . E.Cl. 41
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . E.Cl. 1148
Al be it that I kan nat sowne his stile, . . . . F.Sq. 105

**Stymphalis**
That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides, . . . F.Fkl. 1388

**Styx**
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle! . . . . . TC.4. 1540

**Suasion**
therfore, the suasyoun of swetnesse rethorien, . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70

**Sub**
Actuum 4°, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . I.Pars. 595–600

**Subdeacon**
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne . . . . I.Pars. 890–5

**Subject**
be subget ne obeisant to God, that is his . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
be subget to hire housbonde, that telleth . . . I.Pars. 930–5
putten his wyl to be subget to the wille . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
the governynge of it is nat subgit ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
foreyne and subgit thynges? So is thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
angwyssous ne drery, ne subgit to grevaunces . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
purveaunce destyne itself is subgit and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
as a maner foundement of subject material . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
the matere subgett; but the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
but suffrith and lith subgit to the figures . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
or suffrance subject to the body, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
nature nat oonly his subget (as who . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
it knoweth the subject of alle othre . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
wel that many thinges ben subject to wit . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
his owne nature thinges that ben subgect . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. . . . . TC.1. 231
Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente . . . TC.2. 828
But subgit be to alle poesye! . . . . . TC.5. 1790
And ben youre suget at youre will, . . . . . RR. 3535

**Subjection**
And to be bounde under subjeccioun . . . . . B.ML. 270
This wyde world hadde in subjeccioun . . . . B.Mk. 3656
That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3742
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
and after that comth the subjeccioun of the devel, . I.Pars. 350–5
al this world in thraldom and subjeccioun; . . . I.Pars. 770–5
And she hath take him in subjeccioun, . . . . Mars. 32

**Subjects**
biloved amonges hys subgetz and with . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
To thy subgitz do noon oppressioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1990
For to be subgetz, and been in servage, . . . . E.Cl. 482
to be benigne to his goode subgetis, . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
ye wommen, be ye subgetes to youre . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
hire subgetz, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in . . I.Pars. 770–5
awaytes of thy subgetis, anoyously ben . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
neyghbors and subgites; syn that namely prisown, . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
certes subgites to purveaunce, to whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5

**Sublimatories**
Violes, crosletz, and sublymatories, . . . . . G.CY. 793

**Sublimed**
Oure orpyment and sublymed mercurie, . . . . G.CY. 774

**Subliming**
That we hadden in oure matires sublymyng, . . . G.CY. 770

**Submission**
and lough submyssioun, and graunten us . . . B.Mel. 3010–5

**Submit**
youre persone, we submytten us to the excellence . B.Mel. 3010–5
submitten ye and putten your-selven . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
oughte to summytten it-self and to ben bynethe . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5

**Submitted**
Ye been submytted thurgh youre free assent . . B.ML. 35
folk, ne submyttede some of hem (that is . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
of thilke thinge that is summytted to us. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
is . . . summittid to grettere bondes of destyne; . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
of thing summitted to that voys. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30

**Substance**
Of his offryng and eek of his substaunce: . . . . A.Prol. 489
and his temporeel substance, and in his . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
man seith, "The substance of a man is ful . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
And wel I woot the substance is in me, . . . . B.NP. 3993
And turnen substaunce into accident, . . . . . C.Pard. 539
destroye Thy good substance and thy body annoye . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
and his substaunce. And certes if it be . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
upon men hir catel and substaunce. . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce . . ABC. 87
but hir substaunce hath no diversite.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
divers in substaunce? For yif thow wene . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
sovereyn good in his substaunce.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
acomplise by hymself the substaunce of blisfulnesse, Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
on and the same substaunce.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
that the substaunce of god is set in . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
divers, nedes the substaunce moot be oo . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
hath so longe his duellynge and his substaunce as longe Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
is in his substaunce as longe as it is oon; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
the substaunce of god and of blisfulnesse; . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
forme of the devyne substaunce, that is . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
devyne substaunce—he seide thus: that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
thilke devyne substaunce tornith the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
that the estat is of the devyne substaunce; . . . Bo. 5. p.6. 1855–60
For substance of the parlement it wolde. . . . . TC.4. 217
For accident his substaunce ay to lese. . . . . TC.4. 1505
'And, vulgarly to speken of substaunce . . . . TC.4. 1513
In his substaunce is but air; . . . . . HF.2. 260
But natheles al the substance . . . . . HF.3. 91
Unto this queene, and toke of hire substaunce . . LGW. 1560
Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce: . . Fort. 39
Yit shulde he selle all his substaunce . . . . . RR. 6595

**Substances**
in the sovereynes devynes substaunces (that is . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
and differynge substaunces. For the wit . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

**Subtilities**
Lo, whiche sleightes and subtilitees . . . . . E.Mch. 2421

**Subtility**
'I seye, my lord kan swich subtilitee,— . . . . G.CY. 620
This noble craft and this subtilitee, . . . . . G.CY. 1247
For and men knewe al my subtilite . . . . . G.CY. 1371 *var*
by divers subtilite of develis, or elles by any . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
Withouten any subtilitee . . . . . HF.2. 347
With suche An Art And suche subtilite . . . . LGW. 2546 *var*

**Subtility** *see* **Subtlety**

**Subtle**
To make a subtil gerland for hire hede, . . . . A.Kn. 1054
Hangynge by a soutil twynes threed. . . . . A.Kn. 2030
With soutil pencel depeynted was this storie . . A.Kn. 2049
As clerkes ben ful subtile and ful queynte; . . . A.Mil. 3275
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden; . . . . B.ML. 213
And thus by wit and sotil enquerynge . . . . . B.ML. 888
also ful many subtille flatereres, and wise . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3890
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, . . . E.Cl. 459
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse . . . . E.Cl. 737
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis. . . . . E.Mch. 1427
To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse. . . . E.Mch. 1767
Swich subtil lookyng and dissymulynges . . . . F.Sq. 285
under subtil colour and aqueyntaunce . . . . F.Sq. 516 *var*
Swiche as thise subtile tregetoures pleye. . . . F.Fkl. 1141
This subtil clerk swich routhe had of this man, . . F.Fkl. 1261
and wikked thoghtes been subtile bigileres . . . I.Pars. 295–300
wit, sharpe understondynge, subtil engyn, . . . I.Pars. 450–5
thy confessioun by faire subtile wordes, . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And subtil in that crafte over any wyght, . . . Anel. 88
Right with a subtil kerchef of Valence,. . . . . PF. 272
thredes and subtile craft, of perdurable . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
It likethe me to schewe by subtil soong, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
ne unfolden by word, alle the subtil ordenaunces . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
body) knowen the thynne subtile knyttynges . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
Within the subtil stremes of her yen, . . . . . TC.1. 305

**Subtle**—*Continued*
With subtil art hir tales for t'endite, . . . . . TC.2. 257
But many subtil compassynges, . . . . . HF.3. 98
y wrought by grete and subtyl cure . . . . . HF.3. 208 *var*
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shryne . . LGW. 672
With feynynge, and with every sotil dede. . . . LGW. 1556
Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fo! . . . . LGW. 2559
For subtil jalosye, the deceyvable, . . . . . Ven. 43
but as many and as subtile conclusiouns, . . . . Astr. 11–5
as in subtile tables calculed for a cause. . . . . Astr. 15–20
and his dyvisiouns of ful many a subtile conclusioun. Astr. 50–7
Than toke I a subtile compas, and clepid . . . Astr. 371–6
But of song sotil and wys. . . . . RR. 688

**Subtle** *see* **For-subtil, Sotilled**

**Subtlety**
And after, at a seege, by subtiltee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3569
Of youre fader and of his subtiltee. . . . . B.NP. 4509
My dame taughte me that soutiltee,— . . . . . D.WB. 576
Som subtiltee, and tel me feithfully . . . . . D.Fri. 1420
Touchynge this cherl, they seyden, subtiltee . . . D.Sum. 2290
He wolde have wend that of som subtiltee, . . . E.Cl. 691
His newe love, and al his subtiltee, . . . . . F.Sq. 140
To lerne a lewed man this subtiltee,— . . . . G.CY. 844
That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee. . . . G.CY. 1091
For, and men knewen al my soutiltee, . . . . G.CY. 1371
subtilte of thought thilke same symple . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
'O my Criseyde, allas! what subtilte, . . . . . TC.5. 1254
That with hir grete wit and subtilte . . . . . TC.5. 1782
With suche an arte, and suche soteltee, . . . . LGW. 2546
Hath of endyting al the subtilte . . . . . Ven. 77
And full of wiles and subtilte, . . . . . RR. 6172
Who so that hath hadde the subtelte . . . . . RR. 7471

**Subtlety** *see* **Subtility**

**Subtly**
His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . . A.Prol. 610
And countrefeted was ful subtilly . . . . . B.ML. 746
assent, enquere thanne, as subtilly as thou mayst, . B.Mel. 2500–5
Envenymed was so subtilly withalle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3314
Parfourned sholde been ful subtilly, . . . . . C.Doc. 151
This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 565
And two of us shul kepen subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 798
Which that Appelles wroghte subtilly; . . . . . D.WB. 499
Ful subtilly, from every mannes sighte, . . . . D.WB. 956
For subtilly he hadde his espiaille . . . . . D.Fri. 1323
Under the gras and styngeth subtilly; . . . . . D.Sum. 1995
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste . . . . E.Mch. 2003
O monstre, that so subtilly kanst peynte . . . . E.Mch. 2062
And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly. . . . . E.Mch. 2274
Of thynges that been maad moore subtilly . . . F.Sq. 222
Ful subtilly he kalkuled al this. . . . . F.Fkl. 1284
This ilke storie subtilly to endite, . . . . . G.SN. 80
In which ful subtilly was maad an hole, . . . . G.CY. 1161
With hire face y-wympled subtilly. . . . . LGW. 797
The tymbres up ful sotilly, . . . . . RR. 772
But all byfore ful sotilly . . . . . RR. 1119
Can drawen to hym sotylly . . . . . RR. 1183
And in this wise sotilly . . . . . RR. 4395

**Suburbs**
'In the suburbes of a toun,' quod he, . . . . . G.CY. 657

**Subverteth**
the quiete of his herte and subverteth his soule. . . I.Pars. 560–5

**Succedent**
an angle, or in a succident where as he is . . . Astr. 161–5

**Succeed**
Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede, . . . E.Cl. 632

**Succedeth**
His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . . . E.Cl. 1135
orisonte at eve; and next him succedith . . . . Astr. 198–209
succedith planete under planete fro Saturne . . . Astr. 198–209

**Succeeding**
Succedynge in thy regne and in thy rente. . . . B.Mk. 3572

**Succession**
seyn, by successioun). And by this . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
And faile shulde successioun, . . . . . RR. 4857

**Successions**
Shullen enduren by successiouns, . . . . . A.Kn. 3014

**Successor**
O sodeyn wo! that ever art successour . . . . B.ML. 421
And that a straunge successour sholde take . . . E.Cl. 138

**Succident** *see* **Succedent**

**Succor**
But we biseken mercy and socour. . . . . A.Kn. 918
My socour be, for ellis shal I dye!' . . . . . B.ML. 644
To been oure help and socour whan we deye; . . . B.Pri. 1724
For socour, but it myghte nat bityde. . . . . B.Mk. 3730
For which tescape woot I no socour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1357
To whom that al this world fleeth for socour . . . ABC. 2
That wel I wot, thou wolt my socour be; . . . . ABC. 10
Fleeyng, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . ABC. 41
That certes, but if thou my socour be . . . . ABC. 55
I wot it wel thou wolt ben our socour,. . . . . ABC. 65
How I may have thy grace and thy socour, . . . ABC. 156
This thanke I you, socour of al mankynde! . . . ABC. 168
Alas! and ther ne hath she no socour, . . . . Mars. 115
Was ever redy to do yow socour; . . . . . Mars. 292
For n'oldestow of bounte hem socouren . . . . TC.3. 1264
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . . TC.4. 131
The queene, and of hire socour hir beseke; . . . LGW. 1053
To doon hem socour, as was hir usaunce . . . . LGW. 1476
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . LGW. 1489

**Succor**—*Continued*

To seken helpe and socour of the quene, . . . . LGW. 2432
Unto the court to seken for socoure. . . . . LGW. 2440
My suffisaunce shal be my socour: . . . . . Fort. 15
Ther may no thyng ben his socour, . . . . . RR. 1606
Syn thou for sokour hast me sought; . . . . . RR. 2114
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure . . . . . RR. 2591
And many a lady sent socoure, . . . . . RR. 2829
Curtesie wole that ye socour . . . . . RR. 3539
Came of hir grace to socoure me, . . . . . RR. 3700
Withoute refuyt or socour. . . . . RR. 3840
Sende me socour or allegeaunce, . . . . . RR. 4570
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo; . . . . RR. 4592
What best thi socour myght be? . . . . . RR. 4638
In the future somme socour, . . . . . RR. 5015
In his servise, withoute socour, . . . . . RR. 5131
And socoure hym, whanne he hath neede, . . . RR. 5269
Thei wolen hem socoure and defende, . . . . RR. 5518
Whanne that hir lust, in my socour, . . . . RR. 5582
Therfore I must his socour be . . . . . RR. 6013
And if God nyl done it socour, . . . . . RR. 6281
And god so wys be my socour, . . . . . RR. 6433

**Succor** *see* **Socours**

**Succored**

And were of hym socoured ofte, . . . . . RR. 5504

**Such** (*specimens*)

And bathed every veyne in swich licour . . . . A.Prol. 3
For unto swich a worthy man as he . . . . A.Prol. 243
For to deelen with no swiche poraille; . . . . A.Prol 247
He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise. . . . A.Prol. 313
Was nowher such a worthy vavasour. . . . . A.Prol. 360
Ther nas noon swich from Hulle to Cartage. . . . A.Prol. 404
And swich he was y-preved ofte sithes. . . . . A.Prol. 485
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare, . . . A.Prol. 684
And therfore positif lawe and swich decree . . . A.Kn. 1167
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal. . . . . A.Kn. 1208
Of Mars, he maked hath right swich another, . . . A.Kn. 1907
And ther out came a rage, and such a vese . . . A.Kn. 1985
'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . A.Kn. 2563
For in swich cas wommen have swiche sorwe, . . . A.Kn. 2822
Swich as it is, yet shal ye have youre part; . . . A.Rv. 4121
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage?' . . . A.Rv. 4272
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals; . . . . . A.Rv. 4318
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . A.Co. 4384
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight . . . B.ML. 43
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!) . . . . . B.ML. 80
Nas never swich another as is shee. . . . . B.ML. 159
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make, . . . B.ML. 353
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten three. . . . B.ML. 550
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . B.Pri. 1629
That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest . . . B.Pri. 1752
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence, . . . B.Pri. 1753
to maken swiche a sorwe. Youre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
or pride, and swiche thynges as he . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
toures, swiche as han castelles, and othere . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
that thou hast geten in swich a manere . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
Was never swich another as was hee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3209
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . . B.Mk. 3283
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose. . . . B.Mk. 3332
Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike. . . . B.Mk. 3580
Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage! . . . B.Mk. 3604
For swich another was ther noon as he. . . . . B.Mk. 3768
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . . B.Mk. 3921
Swich thyng is gladsom, as it thynketh me, . . . B.NP. 3968
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.' . . . B.NP. 3969
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente . . . B.NP. 4018
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge, . . . B.NP. 4067
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere, . . . B.NP. 4296
Lo, swich it is for to be recchelees, . . . . . B.NP. 4626
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace . . . C.Pard. 383
And whoso fyndeth hym out of swich blame . . . C.Pard. 385
Of avarice and of swich cursednesse . . . . . C.Pard. 400
For-why the feend foond hym in swich lyvynge, . . C.Pard. 847
No man hath swich that in this world alyve is. . . D.WB. 40
Comaundynge hem swiche bulles to devyse . . . E.Cl. 739
But swich a smok as I was wont to were, . . . E.Cl. 886
And koude swich honour and reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 1021
To write of yow a storie of swich mervaille . . . E.Cl. 1186
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . E.Mch. 1254
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . . E.Mch. 1744
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . . . E.Mch. 2149
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan, . . . . F.Sq. 41
How men myghte in it swiche thynges se. . . . . F.Sq. 227
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art; . . . . F.Sq. 251
Swich subtil lookyng and dissymulynges . . . . F.Sq. 285
And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . . . F.Sq. 519
Swich was the ypocrite, bothe coold and hoot, . . . F.Sq. 520
In swich a gyse as I have seyd above, . . . . F.Sq. 540
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . . F.Fkl. 743
Of swich a supersticious cursednesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 1272
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place, . . . . F.Fkl. 1326
'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.' . . . F.Fkl. 1489
Thise wordes and swiche other seyde she; . . . G.SN. 512
And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek; . . . . G.CY. 795
Ful sooth it is that swiche profred servyse . . . G.CY. 1066
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game . . . . G.CY. 1402
As ther is falle on me swich hevynesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 22
Goon ete wormes and swich wrecchednesse; . . . H.Mcp. 171
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . . . H.Mcp. 180
manye swiche venial synnes, certes, . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5

**Such** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

And ofte tyme swich cursynge wrongfully. . . . I.Pars. 620–5
Swich japes deffendeth Seint Paul. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
and while they been suche traytours her . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
or noon, and swiche manere . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
Suche fantasyes been in myn hede . . . . . BD. 28
Had swich pite and swich rowthe . . . . . BD. 97
Burie my body, swich a tyde . . . . . BD. 207
'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke . . . . . BD. 938
She ne used no suche knakkes smale. . . . . BD. 1032
My servise on suche oon that may me knette . . Mars. 183
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde; . . . Mars. 245
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde, . . Mars. 252
That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . . . . Mars. 268
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14
Than entremeten him of swiche doynge . . . . PF. 515
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos! . . . . . PF. 570
of hir-self. Ryght swiche was sche . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
Richesses, honours, and swiche othere thinges . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
in siche thynges as men wenen that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
in suche places as ben covenable to hem, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
And wende no thing hadde had swich might . . . TC.1. 227
So gret desir, and swich affeccioun, . . . . . TC.1. 296
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure . . . TC.1. 369
That thou biset were on swich oon that sholde . . TC.1. 521
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . TC.1. 550
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken, TC.1. 562
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is plesed, . TC.1. 942
It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!' . . . . TC.2. 126
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweye!'— . . TC.2. 182
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'— . . TC.2. 266
If ye be swich, your beaute may not strecche . . TC.2. 341
He shal me nevere binde in swich a clause. . . . TC.2. 728
But swich is love, and ek myn aventure! . . . . TC.2. 742
Withouten jalousye or swich debat: . . . . . TC.2. 753
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . . TC.2. 859
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among . . . TC.2. 885
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . . TC.2. 1594
Thenk al swich taried tide, lost it is! . . . . TC.2. 1739
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and he! . . . TC.2. 1748
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere, . . . . TC.3. 457
So secret, and of swich obeisaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 478
And moste at swich a temple allone wake, . . . TC.3. 540
He seide her, 'whan she was at swich a feste, . . TC.3. 1159
And swich a feste and swich a proces make . . . TC.3. 1739
Swich is the world! For-thy I thus defne: . . . TC.4. 390
As is a man shal dreden swich ordure! . . . . TC.5. 385
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . TC.5. 899
'With hele swich that, but ye yiven me . . . . TC.5. 1415
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, . TC.5. 1563
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse! . . TC.5. 1831
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascaile! . . . TC.5. 1853
That by such art don men han fame. . . . . HF.3. 186
Such game fonde they in hir hode. . . . . HF.3. 726
Now have I thanne suche a condicion, . . . . . LGW. 40
Suche as men callen daysyes in our toun. . . . . LGW. 43
Of swich swetnesse, and swich odour over-al, . . . LGW. 120
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene. . . . . LGW. 166
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche peyne; . LGW. 261
That usyn sweche materis for to seke. . . . . LGW.G. 279
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . . . . LGW. 583
To me that have y-take swich emprise, . . . . . LGW. 617
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . . LGW. 689
That he hath had swich peril and swiche cas; . . LGW. 1083
Swiche sorowe as he hath maked, and swiche chere, LGW. 1248
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo. . . . LGW. 1257
That suche worshippe myghte falle the, . . . . LGW. 1443
That I the fynde in suche avowtrye; . . . . . LGW. 1809
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho . . . . LGW. 1830
Lest that hir fete or suche thynge lay bare, . . . LGW. 1859
A kynges sone to be in swiche prisoun, . . . . LGW. 1975
God, for his grace, fro suche oon kepe us! . . . LGW. 2401
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . LGW. 2417
With suche an arte, and suche soteltee, . . . . LGW. 2546
As suche false lovers ofte konne. . . . . LGW. 2565
And casten suche a day hyt shal be so, . . . . LGW. 2605
But cetres, Love, I sey not in such wyse, . . . . Ven. 49
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . Ven. 80
ful hevy at onys for such a childe to lerne. . . . Astr. 5–11
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to . . . Astr. 193–8
and downer, teching by suche strikes the . . . . Astr. 198–209
monthe, as was suche a day in suche a monthe; . . Astr. 215–8
the sonne suche a quantite of latitude as . . . . Astr. 308–12
That in her hertis is sich lykyng, . . . . . RR. 76
That sich ymage coude make. . . . . RR. 176
Her kynde is sich whan they ben olde. . . . . RR. 412
Sich semede hir devocioun. . . . . RR. 430

**Such** *see* **Slyk, Swilke**

**Suck**

To rokken, and to yeve the child to sowke: . . . A.Rv. 4157
That helpeth hym to wasten and to sowke, . . . A.Co. 4416

**Sucked**

Whan that this child had souked but a throwe, . . E.Cl. 450

**Sucking**

Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge . . . . B.Pri. 1648

**Sucre** *see* **Sugar**

**Sudden**

O sodeyn wo! that ever art successour . . . . B.ML. 421
nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought . . . . B.Mel. 2320–5

**Sudden**—*Continued*

conseilleden yow to maken sodeyn werre . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
to taken sodeyn vengeaunce, wheither . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
To heeren of hire sodeyn fal, allas! . . . . . B.NP. 3963
This sodeyn cas this man astonyed so . . . . . E.Cl. 316
O sodeyn hap! O thou Fortune instable! . . . E.Mch. 2057
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!' . . . F.Fkl. 1010
in two maneres, that is to seyn, sodeyn ire, . . . I.Pars. 540–5
man ne consente nat to thilke sodeyn ire; . . . I.Pars. 540–5
I-schaken with sodeyn light, and smyteth with . . Bo.1. m.3. 65–70
But no sodeyn mutacioun ne bytideth . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war; . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
'This was a sodein love! How mighte it be, . . . TC.2. 667
He gat her love, and in no sodein wise. . . . . TC.2. 679
So sodeinly, for his sodein cominge! . . . . . TC.3. 959
The wordes of this sodein Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1024
For he that through a sodeyn sight, . . . . . RR. 2337
Of hir whele, with sodeyn tourne, . . . . . RR. 5470

**Suddenly**

'The fresshe beautee sleeth me sodeynly . . . . A.Kn. 1118
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly, . . . . . A.Kn. 1530
He felte a coold swerd sodeynliche glyde, . . . . A.Kn. 1575
but sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynte, . . . . A.Kn. 2333
God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3427
And sodeynly he plighte his hors aboute. . . . . B.ML. 15
The theef fil over bord al sodeynly, . . . . . B.ML. 922
upon his foes, and sodeynly desired . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
werre, or sodeynly for to doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
yet ne wolde he nat answere sodeynly, . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
but certes, ye han sodeynly cleped . . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
that yow ne oghte nat sodeynly ne hastily proceden B.Mel. 2530–5
But sodeynly he loste his dignytee . . . . . B.Mk. 3360
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . . . B.Mk. 3380
And, sodeynly, er he was of it war, . . . . . B.Mk. 3798
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . . . . B.NP. 4394
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly . . . . . B.NP. 4593
And as he spak that word, al sodeynly . . . . . B.NP. 4605
And taughte hym sodeynly that he by slyghte . . C.Doc. 131
And sodeynly he was y-slayn to-nyght, . . . . C.Pard. 673
Al sodeynly thre leves have I plyght . . . . . D.WB. 790
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde, . . . . D.Sum. 2066
This warne I yow, that ye nat sodeynly . . . . E.Cl. 642
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . E.Cl. 1099
Al sodeynly, for I wol nat abyde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1409
And with that word they rysen sodeynly, . . . E.Mch. 1574
Is woxen blynd, and that al sodeynly! . . . . E.Mch. 2071
That she moot outher dyen sodeynly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2094
And clapte to the wyket sodeynly. . . . . E.Mch. 2159
And sodeynly anon this Damyan . . . . . E.Mch. 2352
He may nat sodeynly wel taken keepe . . . . . E.Mch. 2398
Ne may nat sodeynly so wel y-se, . . . . . E.Mch. 2402
In at the halle dore, al sodeynly, . . . . . F.Sq. 80
This strange knyght that cam thus sodeynly, . . F.Sq. 89
And sodeynly he loved this kyte so . . . . . F.Sq. 625
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1015
freletee unavysed and sodeynly withdrawen ageyn, I.Pars. 445–50
sourde by freletee unavysed sodeynly and sodeynly withdrawe . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50 *var*
it is horrible synne. Swerynge sodeynly, . . . I.Pars. 600–5
moore, al be he sodeynly caught with . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
scorpioun that styngeth and sodeynly sleeth . . . I.Pars. 850–5
drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodenly, . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
eek renne to the preest sodeynly to tellen . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
That sodeynly, I niste how, . . . . . BD. 272
So sodenly, that I ne took . . . . . BD. 838
And yet she dyed not so sodeynly; . . . . . Pity. 32
ne schulde noght sodeynli henten ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
and sodeynly in our age; but yif the . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.1440–5
For sodeinly he hitte him at the fulle; . . . . TC.1. 209
Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. . . . . TC.1. 231
And sodeinly he wex ther-with astoned, . . . . TC.1. 274
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen, . . . TC.1. 306
Al sodeynly he left his compleyninge; . . . . . TC.2. 560
For I seye not that she so sodeinly. . . . . TC.2. 673
But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red, . . . . . TC.3. 82
Wex sodeinly his herte ful of joye, . . . . . TC.3. 356
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse . . . . . TC.3. 794
Gan sodeynly aboute her herte colde . . . . . TC.3. 800 *var*
And with a sik she sodeinly answerde, . . . . . TC.3. 801
Wel more nede is, it sodeinly rescowe . . . . . TC.3. 857
But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red! . . . . . TC.3. 956
So sodeinly, for his sodein cominge! . . . . . TC.3. 959
And down he fil al sodeinliche a-swowne. . . . . TC.3. 1092
No thing but wel; and, sodeinly avised, . . . . TC.3. 1186
And sodeinly rescous doth him escapen, . . . . TC.3. 1242
With that his arm al sodeinly he threste . . . . TC.3. 1574
And as I am avised sodeinly, . . . . . TC.4. 1262
Tho sodeinly down from his hors he sterte, . . . TC.5. 200
And with the stert al sodeinly awake, . . . . . TC.5. 254
Thus sodeinly, I holde it vilanye, . . . . . TC.5. 490
With him a wowke; and now thus sodeinly . . . TC.5. 492
And from his bed al sodeinly he sterte, . . . . TC.5. 1536
Ful sodeinliche his herte gan to colde, . . . . TC.5. 1659
Ful sodeynly they stynten al attones, . . . . . LGW. 294
And in his herte he sodeynly agroos, . . . . . LGW. 830

**Suddenly**—*Continued*

Hath sodeynly broght in so newe a chaunce, . . . LGW. 1045
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 1
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 11
That he myn herte sodeynly . . . . . RR. 2098
He vanyshide awey all sodeynly; . . . . . RR. 2954
And thanne anoon full sodeynly . . . . . RR. 3470
All sodeynly toke hym with me. . . . . RR. 3856
Sodeynly agayn comen doun . . . . . RR. 4619
Which sodeynly awey is hasted. . . . . RR. 5009

**Sue**

and yveles that myghte sewe of vengeance takynge, . B.Mel. 2615–20
to every man to folwe and sewe hym; . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . TC.1. 379
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee. . . . . Gent. 4
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . Bal.Co. 12
And suen yvell companye, . . . . . RR. 4953

**Sued**

For yet ne was ther no man that hym sewed. . . B.NP. 4527

**Sueth**

and so seweth it that ye han no wyl . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30 *var*
Hit seweth, every soun, pardee, Moveth kyndely . HF.2. 332

**Suetonius**

Yet he, as telleth us Swetonius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3655
And to Swetoun, and to Valerius also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3910

**Suffer**

He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . . A.Prol. 649
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent, . . . A.Kn. 945
That he ne sholde suffren, in no wyse, . . . . B.ML. 796
That thou wolt suffren innocentz to spille, . . . B.ML. 815
sholde suffren it in pacience as wel as he abideth . B.Mel. 2175–80
noon, chese rather to suffre than bigynne. . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
bettre that thou suffre than bigynne. Wel seyn . . B.Mel. 2410–5
therfore shal ye nat suffren that they serve yow for . B.Mel. 2460–5
thou shalt nat mowe suffre." ' . . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
myghten in hir land so muchel suffre of the shrewes B.Mel. 2660–5
they suffren . . . the wronges and the vileynyes to B.Mel. 2660–5
that ye suffre and be pacient. . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
or grevaunce, suffre hym, for he . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
make yow for to enclyne to suffre and . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
trespas, and how they were redy to suffren all peyne, B.Mel. 2960–5
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye . . B.Mk. 3475
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . B.Mk. 3480
That he ne wol nat suffre it heled be, . . . . . B.NP. 4245
Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye? . . B.NP. 4536
That thou most suffre; allas! that I was bore! . . C.Doc. 215
To suffre hire pride and hire malencolie; . . . . D.WB. 252
Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nycetee; . . . D.WB. 412
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list; . . . . . D.WB. 633
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. . . . D.WB. 653
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer, . . E.Cl. 36
Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . . . E.Cl. 537
In pacience suffre al this array; . . . . . E.Cl. 670
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . . E.Mch. 1377
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it, . . . E.Mch. 1378
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044
He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2090
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . F.Fkl. 777
Than for to suffre his body unburyed be? . . . . F.Fkl. 1441
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1531
For I can suffre it as a philosophre, . . . . . G.SN. 490
That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye . G.CY. 1016
God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may a while . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
whan he ne may neither suffre to have . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
to suffre spirituel travaille, benignitee, . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
thynges sholde men suffre paciently, for . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
enemy, lerne to suffre.' And thou . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Suffre thou therfore paciently; . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
wol nat suffre noon hardnesse ne no penaunce; . . I.Pars. 685–90
wol nat suffre noon hardnesse, ne penaunce, . . . I.Pars. 685–90
chargeaunt for to suffre, that he dar nat undertake . I.Pars. 690–5
for she kan nat paciently suffre. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
may suffre no penaunce. Theragayns is . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
wol suffren hym, and eek he shal . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Had made hit suffren, and his sorwes, . . . . . BD. 412
Myght suffren any creature To have . . . . . BD. 468
And further over, if ye suffre this, . . . . . Pity. 85
I suffre? And yet I dar not to you pleyne, . . . Pity. 108
Up-on the cros to suffre his passioun, . . . . . ABC. 162
Will ye suffre than that I thus spille, . . . . . Comp.L. 116
suffre the lasse grevosly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
and constreynest the sterres to suffren thi lawe; . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
First wiltow suffre me to touche and . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
laste, it byhoveth the to suffren wyth evene wil . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
that thei suffren more grevously than the remedies . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
wolen suffren the counfort of this tyme . . . to passen Bo.2. p.4. 375–8
mai nat suffren thi delices, that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
suffren alle the assautes of Fortune and . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
wont to suffre betynges; yif that hir horrible . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
perils as thow myghtest suffren, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
hevene as a deffendour myghty to suffren harm?. . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10

the . . . chaungynge that thei suffren. O over lyght Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5

peyne that thei suffren, which that is . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
than they that the wrong suffren.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
musyk deliteth the, thou most suffren and forberen . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
for that god wol nat suffren hym to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
wol nat suffre that swich a man be moeved . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
amendeth hem that suffren the tormentes; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
schrewes seen that they suffren wrongfully felonyes . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
that other suffren thynke how somtyme that ye . . TC.1. 26 *scr*
But suffre me my mischief to biwailen, . . . . TC.1. 755
And for the beste ay suffre to the tide, . . . . TC.1. 954
That was unapt to suffre loves hete— . . . . . TC.1. 978
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse peyne. . . . . TC.3. 105
And ben so loth to suffren him you serve!' . . . TC.3. 154
If that ye suffre him al night in this wo, . . . . TC.3. 863
What! platly, and ye suffre him in distresse, . . . TC.3. 881
That folk ungiltif suffren here injure, . . . . . TC.3. 1018
How may ye suffre, allas, it be repeled? . . . . TC.4. 294
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here, . . . . TC.4. 1203
As causeles ye suffren al this drede! . . . . . TC.4. 1533
I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day, . . . . . TC.4. 1598
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse? . . . TC.5. 40
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey. . . . . LGW. 1846
Or elles suffre deth as wel as I, . . . . . LGW. 2098
Suffre no thyng, that may be reprevable . . . . L.St. 24
Ne yit to long to suffren in this plyte, . . . . Bal.Co. 19
Abide and suffre thy distresse . . . . . RR. 2121
To suffre ech harme that men devise . . . . . RR. 2773
Suffre I rede, and no boost make, . . . . . RR. 3461
I suffre noye and moche peyne. . . . . RR. 3772
And suffre not that it daunted be; . . . . . RR. 4380
Ther is not ellys but suffre and thynke, . . . . RR. 4567
Than suffren hym in such malice. . . . . RR. 6622
And suffren hym also that he . . . . . RR. 6732


**Sufferable**


Than womman is, ye moste been suffrable. . . . D.WB. 442


**Sufferance**


vengeaunce and suffraunce, discord and . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
And also for my suffrance men wolden do . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
yow that over muchel suffraunce nys nat . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
they sholden, by swich suffrance, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffraunce. . . . E.Cl. 1162
To lyve in ese,—suffrance hire bihight, . . . . F.Fkl. 788
God, and by his suffrance, be it meselrie, . . . I.Pars. 625–30
callen pacience, or suffrance. . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
Suffrance suffreth swetely alle the . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
*fortitudo* may endure by long suffraunce . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
in suffraunce and reverence, as shewed . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
herte, of misericorde, debonairetee, suffraunce,' . . I.Pars. 1050–5
doon to thee, and eek in pacient suffraunce of maladies, I.Pars. 1055–60
the suffraunce or the wit) in the quyke body . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
(that is to seyn, the wit or the suffraunce) . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
suffraunce clepith forth the dede of the . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
or suffrance subject to the body, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
If thou canst bide in suffraunce, . . . . . RR. 2946
By sufferaunce and wordis softe . . . . . RR. 3463


**Sufferant**


So pure, suffraunt, was hir wyt. . . . . BD. 1009
Men seyn "the suffrant overcom'th," parde; . . . TC.4. 1584


**Suffered**


That I for yow have suffred, and so longe! . . . A.Kn. 2772
What I have suffred sith I was a wyf . . . . . B.Sh. 1336
noble wyf Prudence suffred hir housbonde for to wepe B.Mel. 2165–70
me why that God suffred men to do . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
of rightwisnesse, hath suffred this bityde . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
and also he hath suffred that thou hast . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
world,—thou hast suffred hem entre into . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
hath wold and suffred that thy thre enemys been . B.Mel. 2615–20
for whiche defautes God hath suffred yow have this . B.Mel. 2685–90
"hath suffred for us and yeven ensample . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
they han y-suffred withouten hir desert . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
biforn, God hath suffred yow to have . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
And somtyme be we suffred for to seke . . . . . D.Fri. 1494
That she hadde suffred this with sad visage; . . . E.Cl. 693
suffred for oure synnes, for, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
oure Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
he suffred for my synnes and no thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
This suffred oure Lord Jhesu . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
and this suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
it worthy the deeth, and this suffred oure Lord . . I.Pars. 270–5
And al this suffred Jhesu Crist that . . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
moste be suffred so muchel bitternesse'; . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Ther-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently, when . . I.Pars. 665–70
harm in his body. That suffred Crist . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
for oure gilt, and suffred deeth for . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
or how that she hath suffred that folk han doon . . I.Pars. 975–80
That I have suffred this eight yere, . . . . . BD. 37
And sorwe that I suffred tho . . . . . BD. 1183
The sorwe I suffred and the wo, . . . . . BD. 1244
For sothe y-liche they suffred tho . . . . . BD. 1291
Eek suffred that Longius his herte prihte, . . . ABC. 163
sche, 'hath suffred aprochen to this sike . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30


**Suffered**—*Continued*


charge that thow hast suffred for envye . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
they that suffriden the harm. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
gessynge, have suffride torment for my . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
yif that he wolde han suffride . . . the wronges . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
hadde suffrid the wrong, by the sorwe of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
he that hath suffride wrong?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
or elles hym that hath suffred the wrong?' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
han suffrid and receyved the thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
It sholde not be suffred me to erre, . . . . . TC.4. 549
This knowen folk that han y-suffred peyne, . . . TC.5. 415
That they han suffred in the salte see; . . . . LGW. 1510
Then that I suffrede yow giltles to sterve, . . . LGW. 2092
While thei suffride cold so strong, . . . . . RR. 72
That she hadde suffred day and nyght, . . . . RR. 309
This Narcisus hadde suffred paynes . . . . . RR. 1505
For which a man hath suffred sore. . . . . RR. 2742
If I suffride you awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3118
That hath suffred now so longe . . . . . RR. 3990
Hath for sothsawe suffred woo.' . . . . . RR. 6130


**Sufferest**


manere? Why suffrestow that slydynge . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
That undeserved suffrest jalousye, . . . . . TC.3. 1021
And suffrest her so sone up fro thee rise, . . . TC.3. 1467
That thou suffrest debonairly, . . . . . HF.3. 923
In as muche as thou suffrest for to goon . . . . LGW. 764
Why suffrest thow that Tereus was bore, . . . . LGW. 2234


**Suffereth**


How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite! . . . . A.Kn. 1219
peynes and the tribulaciouns that he suffreth . . B.Mel. 2685–90
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . . D.WB. 437
And suffreth his wyf to go seken halwes, . . . . D.WB. 657
As suffereth me I may my tale telle. . . . . D.Sum. 1671
And suffreth us, as for oure exercise, . . . . . E.Cl. 1156
Ne suffreth nat that men yow doon offense; . . . E.Cl. 1197
Ne suffreth noon illusion us to greve; . . . . F.Fkl. 1134
God suffreth it, for folk sholden yeve the moore . . I.Pars. 605–10
Suffrance suffreth swetely alle the . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth swetely . . . I.Pars. 655–60
thilke vertu that suffreth . . . alle the outrages . I.Pars. 660–5
shalt understonde that man suffreth foure manere of I.Pars. 660–5
That suffreth fair Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 167
the laste, and suffreth this man to be . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
that he suffreth. And I, that am put . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
hir propre office, ne he ne suffreth nat . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
egalyte of hym that suffreth it. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
ne suffreth hym nat to ben weleful, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
folk he suffreth to ben travailed with . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
bridles, it suffreth bridelis (that . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
but suffrith and lith subgit to the figures . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
suffrith and receyveth the notes and the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
Thanne thilke thing that suffreth temporel . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
Yit suffreth that our soules ben i-fere! . . . . TC.4. 1204
And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille. . . . . LGW. 1575
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 14
That suffrith no man thider goo. . . . . RR. 3258
But suffrith forth as not ne ware, . . . . . RR. 5638
For he suffrith in pacience. . . . . RR. 5678


**Suffering**


For men seyn, "In muchel suffrynge shul . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
in suffrynge paciently wronges that been . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
with suffrynge of deeth, but eek with suffrynge . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
Thus be we ever in drede and sufferyng; . . . . Ven. 45


**Suffice**


Lat se now if this place may suffise, . . . . . A.Rv. 4125
As ferforth as his konnyng may suffise. . . . . B.ML. 1099
'Nece,' quod he, 'it oghte ynough suffise . . . . B.Sh. 1290
That to a thrifty houshold may suffise; . . . . B.Sh. 1436
may consenten and suffise to thy wilfulnesse, . . B.Mel. 2570–5
they ne suffisen noght werres to mayntene. . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3172
So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffise, . . . . B.Mk. 3611
Of this tragedie it oghte ynough suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3648
Of his knyghthode, it myghte nat suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3844
And yet hym thoughte it myghte nat suffise, . . . B.Mk. 3856
Of this mateere it oghte ynogh suffise. . . . . C.Pard. 434
Namoore of this, for it may wel suffise. . . . . C.Pard. 588
Suffisen us, though they be nat ful goode; . . . D.Sum. 1882
If thise assayes myghte nat suffise? . . . . . E.Cl. 697
As to his crueel purpos may suffyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 740
But nathelees it oghte ynough suffise . . . . . E.Mch. 1540
Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffise, . . . E.Mch. 1999
Ne Priapus ne myghte nat suffise, . . . . . E.Mch. 2034
As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 706
Now wolde God, my witte myghte suffise . . . G.CY. 715
He shal no good han that hym may suffise; . . . G.CY. 831
oghte suffise. Also certes, God ne made . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
For Nature wolde nat suffyse . . . . . BD. 18
I have no wit that can suffise . . . . . BD. 901
But as my wyt coude beste suffise, . . . . . BD. 1093

**Suffice**—*Continued*
As wel as that my wit can me suffyse, . . . . PF. 460
it owghte suffise to han lokid that god hym-self, . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
thou ne maist nat suffise to mesuren the . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
And God to-forn, that it shal thee suffise, . . . TC.3. 335
'And God to-forn, so that it shal suffise.'— . . . TC.3. 849
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise . . . . . TC.3. 1146
It mighte not a mote in that suffise. . . . . TC.3. 1603
Commenden so, ne may not here suffise: . . . . TC.3. 1692
That wonder is the body may suffise . . . . . TC.4. 258
So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice? . . . TC.4. 396
That al this thing ne may you not suffise. . . . TC.4. 1367
So that it may your herte and myn suffise! . . . TC.4. 1686
This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte. . . . TC.5. 994
That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffise: . . . TC.5. 1096
Ne finde excuse aright that may suffise, . . . . TC.5. 1580
My wyt ne may me not suffise. . . . . HF.3. 90
For certeynly al thise mowe nat suffise . . . . LGW. 272
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . Truth. 2
Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffyse . . . . Ven. 65
And if that holy writ may nat suffyse, . . . . Buk. 21
suffise to the these trewe conclusions in . . . . Astr. 5–11
As mochel, as shal to hym suffice . . . . . RR. 5625
This oughte thee suffice wele, . . . . . RR. 6399

**Sufficed**
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233
Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough suffised, . . . H.Mcp. 336

**Sufficeth**
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . . A.Kn. 1953
Suffiseth oon ensample in stories olde, . . . . A.Kn. 2039
Suffiseth thee, but if thy wittes madde, . . . . A.Mil. 3559
Na moore of this as now, for it suffiseth. . . . . B.Sh. 1242
it suffiseth to han been conseilled by . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
hast founden hony, ete of it that suffiseth, . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
Suffiseth oon ensample now as heere, . . . . . C.Doc. 103
For as yow liketh it suffiseth me.' . . . . . D.WB. 1235
War that!—I seye namoore,—for it suffiseth. . . . D.Sum. 1903
Suffiseth hym hir yowthe, and hir beautee; . . . E.Mch. 1626
And eek my wit suffiseth nat therto, . . . . . E.Mch. 2439
drynketh moore than suffiseth to the sustenaunce . I.Pars. 370–5
moore . . . than to hire appetit suffiseth. . . . I.Pars. 940–5
And thus it suffiseth nat oonly that thi . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
Ne it suffiseth nat oonly to loken . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
it suffiseth to nature, thanne is it no nede . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
litel thyng suffiseth to nature; but certes . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
to avarice Inowghe suffiseth nothyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
It suffiseth that I have schewyd hiderto . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
this thing oonly suffiseth I-now to . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
'Suffiseth this, my fulle frend Pandare, . . . . TC.1. 610
For this suffiseth which that seyd is here; . . . TC.3. 1307
'And this suffiseth right ynough, certeyn, . . . TC.4. 1058
Sufficeth that we han the fame.' . . . . . HF.3. 672
Sufficeth me, as I were deed, . . . . . HF.3. 786
Sufficeth me thou make in this manere, . . . . LGW. 573
Suffyseth me to love you Rosemounde, . . . . Rosem. 15
Sufficeth me to see him when I may; . . . . . Ven. 54
Englisshe as wel as sufficith to these noble . . . Astr. 5–11
And therfore it suffisith me . . . . . RR. 6005

**Sufficient**
Bothe suffisaunt and mete to darreyne . . . . A.Kn. 1631
And han ther-inne vitaille suffisant . . . . . A.Mil. 3551
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . . . B.ML. 243
hous thou sette sufficeant garnisoun, so . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
vengeance takyng, whan it is sufficeant and resonable; B.Mel. 2220–5
That ye mowe have a suffisant Pardoneer . . . C.Pard. 932
An answere suffisant in this mateere; . . . . . D.WB. 910
I have no wommen suffisaunt, certayn, . . . . E.Cl. 960
I feele my lymes stark and suffisaunt . . . . . E.Mch. 1458
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answere, . . . . E.Mch. 2266
estaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necessitee . . . I.Pars. 420–5
or a contree is suffisaunt to hym-self, . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
thyng, but that it is suffisant of hym-self . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
every wey suffisant to hym-self?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
be suffisaunt to hym-self; and yit that was . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
seyn suffisaunt and mighty, oughte ben . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
noble that is suffisaunt, reverent, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunt, myghty, and reverent, clernesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunt, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
doon suffisaunt satisfaccioun to hym that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
nat speedful I-now ne sufficient; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
Suffisant this flour to preyse aryght! . . . . . LGW. 67
And suffisaunt of persone and of myghte, . . . LGW. 1067
Ye be nat suffisaunt to bere the peyne. . . . . LGW. 2524
have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabie as . . . Astr. 1–5
a canoun suffisant to teche as wel the manere of the Astr. 20–5
And also suffisaunt clothyng. . . . . RR. 5608

**Sufficiently**
ne kept sufficeantly withouten the kepyng of . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
comprehende ne serchen hem suffisantly. . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
defended thy self suffisantly agayns hire assautes, and B.Mel. 2160–5
seith, unnethes is ther suffisauntly any . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
these conclusions ben suffisantly lerned and . . . Astr. 5–11
Sufficiantly al his lyvyng, . . . . . RR. 6743

**Sufficing**
Suffisynge right ynogh as for a day; . . . . . A.Mil. 3629

**Suffisance**
He koude in litel thyng have suffisaunce. . . . . A.Prol. 490
shal never have suffisaunce, for the richer . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
And exercise, and hertes suffisaunce. . . . . B.NP. 4029

**Suffisance**—*Continued*
Thanne hadde I with yow hoomly suffisaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1843
As to hire verray worldly suffisance. . . . . E.Cl. 759
alle deshonestee; suffisance, that seketh . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
And how I have lost suffisance, . . . . . BD. 702
My suffisaunce, my lust, my lyf, . . . . . BD. 1037
That to yow oughte been a suffisaunce.' . . . . PF. 637
they to han suffysaunce, honour, power, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
haddest thilke lakke of suffisaunce?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
that men wenen scholde maken suffisaunce, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
that richesses mowen yyven yow suffisaunce? . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
that suffisaunce may nat comen by . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
'Suffisaunce and power ben thanne of . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
reverence to suffisaunce and to power, so . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
he hath it al redy of his suffysaunce.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
geteth hym nat suffisance, that power forleteth, and Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
(that is to seyn, erthly suffysaunce, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
that is demed to ben sovereyn suffisaunce, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
that is to seyn, suffisaunce, power, and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
to good. For therfore is suffisaunce requerid, . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
So that thilke thing that is suffisaunce, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
suffisaunce is in blisfulnesse? and we han . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
schulde nat have no ful suffisaunce?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
Welcome, my knight, my pees, my suffisaunce!'— . TC.3. 1309
In suffisaunce, in blisse, and in singinges . . . . TC.3. 1716
'Myn owne hertes sothfast suffisaunce, . . . . TC.4. 1640
Felicite clepe I my suffisaunce! . . . . . TC.5. 763
My suffisaunce shal be my socour: . . . . . Fort. 15
And he that hath him-self hath suffisaunce. . . . Fort. 26
And not-withstandyng al his suffisaunce . . . . Ven. 17
Sith I have suffisaunce unto my pay,— . . . . Ven. 70
Direct after my litel suffisaunce. . . . . Ven. 75
My heven hool, and al my suffisaunce, . . . . Bal.Co. 13
And a gredy suffisaunce; . . . . . RR. 4726
For richesse stonte in suffisaunce . . . . . RR. 5581
For suffisaunce all oonly . . . . . RR. 5583
That can thus have suffisaunce . . . . . RR. 5690
The mene is cleped suffisaunce, . . . . . RR. 6527

**Suffisant** *see* **Sufficient**

**Suffr-** *see* **Suffer-**

**Sugar**
With sugre that is so trye. . . . . B.Th. 2046
And yeve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . F.Sq. 614
To whom this tale sucre be or soot, . . . . . TC.3. 1194

**Sugared**
So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite, . . . . TC.2. 384

**Suggestion**
Hadde on hym maad a fals suggestioun . . . . B.Mk. 3607
hath first suggestioun of the feend, as . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
after that cometh the suggestion of the Devel . . I.Pars. 350–5 *var*
wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60

**Suing**
That al hir lymmes nere pure sywynge . . . . BD. 958 *var*

**Suit**
And of the same suyte he clad Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 2873
Were of the same suyte of hir coler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3242
many folde Of oo sute: this shal he have . . . . BD. 261

**Sukkenie**
And she hadde on a sukkenye . . . . . RR. 1232

**Sullen**
The soleyn fenix of Arabye, . . . . . BD. 981
Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . . . PF. 607
Live thou soleyn, wormes corrupcioun! . . . . PF. 614
Soleyn folk and envyou[r]s; . . . . . RR. 3896

**Sulphur**
Of soulfre, lyk as he were wood, . . . . . HF.3. 418

**Sultan**
Of hym that was the sowdan of Surrye; . . . . B.ML. 177
That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance . . B.ML. 186
This sowdan for his privee conseil sente, . . . . B.ML. 204
How that the sowdan and his baronage, . . . . B.ML. 239
The mooder of the sowdan, welle of vices, . . . B.ML. 323
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . . B.ML. 354
She rydeth to the sowdan on a day, . . . . . B.ML. 375
The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . . B.ML. 382
And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde, . . . . B.ML. 388
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . B.ML. 395
The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . . . B.ML. 407
The sowdan and the cristen everichone . . . . B.ML. 429
That of the conseil of the sowdan woot, . . . . B.ML. 436

**Sultaness**
O sowdanesse, roote of iniquitee! . . . . . B.ML. 358
This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye, . . B.ML. 372
The sowdanesse, for all hire flaterynge, . . . . B.ML. 405
The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse . . . . . B.ML. 414
This olde sowdanesse, cursed krone! . . . . . B.ML. 432
I mene the cursed wikked sowdanesse, . . . . . B.ML. 958

**Sum**
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . . . B.Sh. 1376
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond; . . B.Sh. 1558
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . F.Fkl. 1220
Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon. . . F.Fkl. 1225
This preest the somme of fourty pound anon . . G.CY. 1364

**Sum**—*Continued*
But axestow in somme of what gylt I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
withdrawen the somme or the perfeccioun . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
reducen this schortly in a somme: that thise worldly Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
the somme and the cause of al that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
in the somme of resouns that thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
thei failen of thilke somme and of the heighte of thinges Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
And ofte tyme it be-tydeth that the somme of thingis Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
thanne knoweth it togidre the somme and . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
but it withholdeth the somme of thinges . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
the somme of thinges that he . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
(that is to seyn, the grete somme in . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
The somme is this, that Jason weddid was . . . LGW. 1559

**Summer**
The hoote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun; . A.Prol. 394
The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe . . . A.Kn. 1337
the grete coold, and in somer by . . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2049
Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . . . . G.CY. 568
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . PF. 299
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . . . . PF. 443
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 690
houres of the firste somer sesoun, that . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
the hote somer is comen. Thy myghte . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer sesoun . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
that is to seie, the laste ende of somer); . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer sesoun; . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
(the lattere ende of somer). God tokneth . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
floures of the first somer sesoun, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
swelleth thi plente in fruites of somer? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
mutabilite of floures of the somer sesoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
the first somer sesoun warmynge; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
the hote somer dryeth the cornes; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
In somer, whan they grene been, . . . . . HF.3. 857
As wel in wyntyr as in somyr newe, . . . . . LGW.G. 58
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.' . . LGW. 170
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene, . . W.Unc. 20
therfore is he clepid Solsticium of Somer; . . . . Astr. 65–70
is clepid the Tropik of Somer of *Tropos*, . . . . Astr. 65–70
the heighist point in whiche the sonne goth in somer. Astr. 218–22
That bothe in somer and wynter be. . . . . RR. 1430
And, full of froste, [a] somer sesoun, . . . . . RR. 4746

**Summers**
Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, . . B.ML. 554
That, for his wyf was at a someres game . . . . D.WB. 648
As fresh as is the brighte someres day; . . . . E.Mch. 1896
Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day; . . . . F.Sq. 64
Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, . . . . F.Sq. 142
That as the someres sonne bryght . . . . . BD. 820
Folwen ful ofte a merie somers day; . . . . . TC.3. 1061
And I hadde romed, al the somerys day, . . . . LGW.G. 90
And, for the newe blisful somers sake, . . . . LGW. 142
For deyntee of the newe someres sake, . . . . LGW. 206
Lo, this hote somers day? . . . . . Prov. 2
and two someres and two wynters . . . . . Astr. 277–84

**Summitten** *see* **Submit**

**Summon**
me, I sompne or warne hem that han . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
withouten punysshynge, they sompne nat . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
He koude somne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . . D.Fri. 1347
And somne hem to the chapitre bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1361
Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . . D.Fri. 1377
Or I wol sompne hire unto oure office, . . . . D.Fri. 1577

**Summoned**
Somoned unto youre court in al my lyf! . . . . D.Fri. 1620
That somonede me alway to goo . . . . . RR. 1815

**Summoner**
A Somnour and a Pardoner also, . . . . . A.Prol. 543
A Somonour was ther with us in that place, . . . A.Prol. 623
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673
Sayde the sompnour he schal heer naught preche . B.Sh. 1179 *var r*
Biholde the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the Frere . . . . . D.WB. *head*
And whan the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . D.WB. 832
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes two! . . D.WB. 833
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . D.WB. 840
Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . . D.WB. 842
Quod this Somonour, 'and I bishrewe me . . . . D.WB. 845
Upon the Somonour, but for honestee . . . . . D.Fri. 1267
I wol yow of a somonour telle a game. . . . . D.Fri. 1279
That of a somonour may no good be sayd. . . . D.Fri. 1281
A somonour is a rennere up and doun . . . . . D.Fri. 1283
Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somonour be.' . . D.Fri. 1289
'Nay,' quod the Somonour, 'lat hym seye to me . . D.Fri. 1290
He hadde a somonour redy to his hond; . . . . D.Fri. 1321

**Summoner**—*Continued*
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare, . . D.Fri. 1327
Quod the Somonour, 'y-put out of my cure!' . . . D.Fri. 1333
Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somonour gale; . D.Fri. 1336
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . D.Fri. 1338
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baude. . . . D.Fri. 1354
Bet than this somnour knew a sly lecchour, . . . D.Fri. 1371
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray, . . . . D.Fri. 1376
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!' . . D.Fri. 1384
This somnour hym answerde and seyde, 'Nay, . . D.Fri. 1388
Seye that he was a somonour, for the name. . . . D.Fri. 1394
'*Grantmercy!*' quod this somonour, 'by my feith!' . D.Fri. 1403
This somonour that was as ful of jangles . . . . D.Fri. 1407
'Now, brother,' quod this somonour, 'I yow preye, . D.Fri. 1417
'Now certes,' quod this somonour, 'so fare I; . . . D.Fri. 1434
Quod this somonour; 'in this meene while.' . . . D.Fri. 1445
'A!' quod this somonour, '*benedicite!* what sey ye? . D.Fri. 1456
'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon . D.Fri. 1469
'Ful many a cause, leeve sire somonour,' . . . . D.Fri. 1474
'Yet tel me,' quod the somonour, 'feithfully, . . . D.Fri. 1504
'Nay,' quod this somonour, 'that shal nat bityde! . D.Fri. 1523
To which this somonour shoope hym for to wende, . D.Fri. 1538
This somonour seyde, 'Heere shal we have a pley'; . D.Fri. 1548
This somonour to his brother gan to rowne: . . . D.Fri. 1572
This somonour clappeth at the wydwes gate: . . . D.Fri. 1581
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour, . . . . . D.Fri. 1595
'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . . D.Fri. 1598
Quod this somonour, 'for to repente me . . . . . D.Fri. 1631
Hadde I had leyser for this Somnour heere, . . . D.Fri. 1646
This Somonour in his styropes hye stood. . . . . D.Sum. 1665
Heere bigynneth The Somonour his Tale . . . . D.Sum. *head*
'Nay! ther thou lixt, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere. D.Sum. 1761
So thryve I, quod this Somonour, so I shal! . . . D.Sum. 1764

**Summoners**
Where as that somonours han hir heritage; . . . D.Fri. 1641
And leve thise somonours goode men bicome! . . D.Fri. 1644
And prayeth that thise somonours hem repente . . D.Fri. 1663
The prologe of the Somonours Tale . . . . . D.Sum. *head*

**Summonest**
an oold vileynye, thou sompnest thyne adversaries . B.Mel. 2650–5

**Summons**
I have quod he of somouns here a bille . . . . D.Fri. 1586 *var*

**Summons** *see* **Somonaunce**

**Sums**
Youre sommes, and youre bookes, and youre thynges? B.Sh. 1407
Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo, . . . . G.CY. 675
And for the surplus yeven sommes grete. . . . . TC.4. 60
That have no gold, ne sommes grete, . . . . . RR. 6456

**Sun**
The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . . . . A.Prol. 7
And shortly, whan the sonne was to reste, . . . A.Prol. 30
That gretter was ther noon under the sonne. . . . A.Kn. 863
And in the gardyn, at the sonne up-riste, . . . . A.Kn. 1051
Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwenynge, . A.Kn. 1062
And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . A.Kn. 1509
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, . . . . A.Kn. 1697
And that was yelow, and glytered as the sonne. . . A.Kn. 2166
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2273
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne. . . . . A.Kn. 2437
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . A.Kn. 2522
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . A.Kn. 2637
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright; . . . A.Kn. 2932
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . A.Mil. 3422
Oure Hoste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . . B.ML. 1
Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, . . B.ML. 554
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . . B.ML. 791
As fowel is fayn whan that the sonne upriseth; . . B.Sh. 1241
His brydel as the sonne shoon, . . . . . B.Th. 2069
Tho been the sonne-bemes for to seyn; . . . . B.Mk. 3944
Reyn shal thee wasshe and sonne shal thee drye'; . B.Mk. 3946
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge, . . B.NP. 4068
Ware the sonne in his ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4146
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . . . B.NP. 4383
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevene . . B.NP. 4388
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free . . . B.NP. 4459
As thikke as motes in the sonne beem,— . . . . D.WB. 868
He wolde bireve out of this world the sonne; . . D.Sum. 2113
Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne, . . E.Cl. 212
In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . . . . E.Cl. 392
Parfourned hath the sonne his ark diurne, . . . E.Mch. 1795
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174
Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer, . . . F.Sq. 48
For which the foweles agayn the sonne sheene, . . F.Sq. 53
His steede, which that shoon as sonne brighte, . . F.Sq. 170
Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . . . F.Sq. 373
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne . . F.Sq. 385
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . F.Sq. 394
For she was oon the faireste under sonne, . . . F.Fkl. 734
Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . . F.Fkl. 1016
For thorisonte hath reft the sonne his lyght,— . . F.Fkl. 1017
Unto the goddes, and first unto the sonne. . . . F.Fkl. 1030
That thou, that art the sonne of excellence, . . . G.SN. 52
The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye, . . G.SN. 108
Slepynge agayn the sonnè upon a day, . . . . . H.Mcp. 110
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . . . I.Pars. 2
But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . . . I.Pars. 72
bitwixe us and the sonne. 'Lond of . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
been defouled, namoore than the sonne that . . . I.Pars. 910–5
than the sonne; ther as the body, that . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
And through the glas the sonne shon . . . . . BD. 336

**Sun**—*Continued*

That as the someres sonne bryght . . . . . BD. 820
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede. . . Mars. 4
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelosye! . . . Mars. 7
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . . Mars. 14
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . . . Anel. 73
Til that the hote sonne gan to weste. . . . . PF. 266
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . PF. 299
That with his sharpe look perseth the sonne; . . PF. 331
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . . . . PF. 443
Til dounward drow the sonne wonder faste. . . . PF. 490
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 690
of the rede sonne, and saughe the . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
the sonne is hydd whan the sterres ben . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
with alle the beemes of the sonne hir brothir, . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
the sonne, leeseth hir lyghtes; and that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
morwe at rysynge of the sonne, and is . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
Phebus the sonne is in the sygne of the . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

Whan Phebus (the sonne) bygynneth . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
of the sonne that overcometh the sterre . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
(This to seyn, whan the sonne is . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
of the sonne.) Whan the wode . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
on the sonne, and on the moone.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
peples that Phebus (the sonne) may seen, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
the sonne goth aboute from est to west.) . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
that Phebus, the sonne, with his . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600

the rosene hors of the sonne. And ryght so thow, . Bo.3. m.1. 615-20.

upryght to hevene. The sonne, Phebus, . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660 5
yaf to the sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir . Bo.3. m.6. 755-60

white beemes of the sonne ne ben nat . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965-70

than the sonne ne semeth to the . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50

the sonne, Phebus, and felawschipeth the . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70

moevynge of the sonne). And yif thi . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80

dowhter of the sonne, duelleth, that . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5

of Phebus, the sonne; for her seen men . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5

hir oolde pees. The sonne, I-moevid by . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5

singeth that the sonne is cler by pure . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70

seyn that he is the verrai sonne.' . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70

erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevene, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900

litel her byforn (that is to seyn, the sonne arysynge . Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20

nature of thinges (as the sonne arysynge); . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
As any men that live under the sonne: . . . . TC.2. 174
But right as whan the sonne shineth brighte . . . TC.2. 764
Which oversprat the sonne as for a space, . . . TC.2. 767
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne; . . TC.2. 781
'What! Is the sonne wers of kinde right, . . . TC.2. 862
The nightes fo (al this clepe I the sonne), . . . TC.2. 905
Redressen hem ayein the sonne bright, . . . . TC.2. 969
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . TC.2. 1237
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . TC.2. 1586
For al the good that God made under sonne; . . . TC.3. 378
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine! . . . . TC.3. 768
Than al the good the sonne aboute go'th!' . . . TC.3. 1108
And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide, . . . TC.3. 1464
'The sonne, which that al the world may see, . . TC.3. 1604
And, for the sonne him hasteth thus to rise, . . . TC.3. 1707
Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . . TC.4. 367
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . . TC.4. 1239
And as the briddes, whan the sonne is shene, . . TC.4. 1432
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1443
Enlumined with sonne of alle blisse! . . . . . TC.5. 548
And that the sonne wente his cours unright . . . TC.5. 661
For al the gold atwixen sonne and see: . . . . TC.5. 886
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1285
That faste be the sonne, as hye . . . . . HF.1. 497
Al newe of gold another sonne; . . . . . HF.1. 506
To seen this floure agein the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 48
And whan the sunne begynnys for to weste, . . . LGW.G. 51
As sone as evere the sonne gynneth weste, . . . LGW. 61
Of the sonne, for ther it wol unclose. . . . . LGW. 65
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . . LGW. 112
Now hath the atempre sonne al that releved . . . LGW. 128
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste, . LGW. 197
His gilte here was corowned with a sonne . . . LGW. 230
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . . . LGW. 274
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west, . . . LGW. 563
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne; . . LGW. 636
And longe hem thoghte that the sonne laste, . . LGW. 791
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . . LGW. 1006
That to the sonne he hath hym up areysed, . . . LGW. 1525
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . LGW. 1779
Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne. . . . LGW. 2426
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . . Purse. 10
Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . Comp.A. 81

**Sun**—*Continued*

and tables of the declinacions of the sonne, . . . Astr. 15-20
degre in whiche the sonne ariseth. . . . . Astr. 32-40
the sonne dwellith therfore nevere the . . . . Astr. 50-7
the sonne by day, and eke by mediacioun . . . Astr. 50-7
northward of the sonne, and . . . . . Astr. 65-70
beginneth the sonne to passen from . . . . . Astr. 65-70
of the day; for whan the sonne is in the . . . . Astr. 70-5
mydway of . . . or els of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 75-82 *var* Th
the sonne, and therfore it is clepid the . . . . Astr. 75-82
Wynter, for than begynneth the sonne to . . . Astr. 75-82
the sonne and of every sterre. . . . . Astr. 88-92
whiche lyne whan that the sonne and the . . . Astr. 97-100
sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare . . . Astr. 97-100
lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 100-8
the sonne entrith into eny of tho signes he . . . Astr. 100-8
whiche the sonne is day by day, after . . . . Astr. 115-21
upon the degre of thy sonne. . . . . Astr. 115-21
I wolde knowe the degre of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 115-21
of my sonne, and this was at midday in . . . . Astr. 121-7
the sonne or of othre celestial bodies . . . . Astr. 121-7
ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe . . . Astr. 121-7
of the sonne shine thorugh bothe holes of . . . Astr. 121-7
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist . . . . Astr. 121-7
day by light of the sonne; and every . . . . Astr. 127-32
Take the altitude of the sonne whan the . . . . Astr. 127-32
of the sonne, in caas that it be beforne the . . . Astr. 127-32
sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west . . . Astr. 127-32
thou hast sette the degre of thy sonne upon . . . Astr. 127-32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule, . . . . Astr. 127-32
the sonne; and than wol the point of thi labelle . . Astr. 127-32
altitude of my sonne, and fonde that it was . . . Astr. 132-9
the degre of the sonne, that is to seyn the . . . Astr. 132-9
degre of my sonne, and fonde the point . . . . Astr. 132-9
over the degre of the sonne, that was . . . . . Astr. 139-45
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . . Astr. 145-50
degre of the sonne renneth so longe . . . . . Astr. 145-50
equacioun of the degre of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 168-70
whan that the degre of thi sonne fallith . . . . Astr. 168-70
Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer . . . Astr. 170-4
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . Astr. 170-4
degre of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure . . . Astr. 170-4
agayn the degre of the sunne upon the nether . . Astr. 170-4
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . . Astr. 174-9
the degre of thy sonne, and than shal the . . . Astr. 174-9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . Astr. 174-9
the degre of the sonne, and with the point . . . Astr. 174-9
The nader of the sonne is thilke degre . . . . Astr. 174-9
that is opposyt to the degre of the sonne in . . . Astr. 174-9
Artificial, fro sonne arisyng tyl it go . . . . . Astr. 179-85
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin . . . . Astr. 179-85
of the sonne and at the point of thy label . . . Astr. 179-85
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 179-85
label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . . . Astr. 179-85
zodiak as the sonne of his propre moeving . . . Astr. 179-85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label . . . Astr. 193-8
in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that . . . Astr. 193-8
fro the arisyng of the sonne til it go to rest, the . Astr. 198-209
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . . Astr. 198-209
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the . . . Astr. 198-209
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . . Astr. 198-209
and atte risyng of the sonne I fonde the . . . . Astr. 198-209
of my sonne, discending on my west . . . . . Astr. 198-209
generaly atte sonne arist entrith the houre . . . Astr. 198-209
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . . . . Astr. 198-209
fourthe to the sonne, the fifte to Venus, the . . . Astr. 198 209
the sonne, the 12 to Venus. And now is . . . . Astr. 198-209
my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday. . . . Astr. 198-209
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 198-209
nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith . . . Astr. 198-209
the sonne that Sonday by the morwe, and . . . Astr. 198-209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte . . Astr. 198-209
the forseide sonne. And in this manere . . . . Astr. 198-209
the sonne in myddes of the day that . . . . . Astr. 209-11
Sette the degre of the sonne upon the . . . . . Astr. 209-11
est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and . . . Astr. 209-11
seyn the highest of the sonne as for that . . . Astr. 209-11
and so doth the sonne. . . . . Astr. 209-11
the degre of the sonne by thy ryet for a maner . . Astr. 211-5
the sonne in mydde of the day. Turne than . . . Astr. 211-5
the signe in whiche that is the sonne. . . . . Astr. 211-5
when the sonne is in eny of thilke degrees; . . . Astr. 215-8
is the lowest point whereas the sonne . . . . Astr. 218-22
the heighist point in whiche the sonne goth . . . Astr. 218-22
As thus:—yif it be of the sonne or of eny . . . Astr. 229-33
body celestial, save oonly of the sonne, after . . . Astr. 229-33
save oonly the forseide sonne. . . . . Astr. 229-33
of the regioun, take the altitude of the sonne . . . Astr. 266-70
in the myddel of the day, whan the sonne . . . Astr. 266-70
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne . . . . . Astr. 266-70
thus:—I suppose that the sonne is thilke . . . Astr. 266-70
atarieng to abide til that the sonne be in . . . Astr. 270-2
wayte whan the sonne is in eny othir degre . . . Astr. 270-2
As thus:—My sonne is peraventur in . . . . . Astr. 272-7
altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . . Astr. 272-7
night is there ilike longe; and the sonne . . . . Astr. 277-84
Take the altitude of thy sonne whan . . . . . Astr. 301-8
worlde in which the sonne is for the . . . . . Astr. 301-8
Astrelabie, and sette the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 301-8
syde that the sonne stant, as is the manere . . . Astr. 301-8

**Sun**—*Continued*
the degre of the sonne; and rekene how . . . . Astr. 301–8
slyly, and lat the sonne shyne thorugh . . . . Astr. 301–8
planetes fro the weye of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 308–12
same height that is the degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 308–12
the verrey wey of the sonne and hath no . . . . Astr. 308–12
be heigher than the degre of the sonne, . . . Astr. 308–12
the sonne suche a quantite of latitude as . . . . Astr. 308–12
the degre of the sonne, than is the planete . . . Astr. 308–12
south fro the wey of the sonne suche a . . . . Astr. 308–12
wey where as the sonne went thilke day, . . . . Astr. 308–12
but not fro the wey of the sonne in every . . . . Astr. 308–12
the sonne wyl be in another degre . . . . . Astr. 308–12 *var* Th.
the arising of the sonne, this is to seyn . . . . Astr. 312–6
that the sonne arisith . . . . . Astr. 312–6
Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . . Astr. 312–6
the est. Sothly the sonne arisith nevere . . . . Astr. 312–6
thy sonne entrith at his arisyng, and take . . . . Astr. 312–6
the arisyng of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 312–6
of the sonne, and than wol the point of . . . . Astr. 319–22
azymute the degre of thy sonne sittith, . . . . Astr. 319–22
the altitude of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 322–4
of the day take the altitude of the sonne, . . . Astr. 322–4
wyrke this same conclusioun by the sonne, . . . Astr. 324–30
the sonne shineth, whan the shadewe of the . . . Astr. 350–8
waityng on the sonne til after I of the . . . . Astr. 350–8
yere, whan that the sonne, by mevynge . . . . Astr. 358–62
and the distance of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 362–5
Ben in May, for the sonne bright, . . . . . RR. 74
And for to kepe out wel the sonne, . . . . . RR. 1395
That sonne myght there none discende, . . . . RR. 1399
For whanne the sonne clere in sight . . . . . RR. 1573
Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis, . . . . . RR. 1577
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . . . . RR. 2636
The sonne and hir, as it may falle, . . . . . RR. 5337
Thurgh the brightnesse of the sonne bemes, . . . RR. 5345
Out of the sonne, and of the wynde, . . . . . RR. 5776
The sonne sourmounteth the mone, . . . . . RR. 7115

**Sunday**
That on a Sonday weren upon hir heed. . . . . A.Prol. 455
Been on the Sonday to the citee come . . . . A.Kn. 2188
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . A.Mil. 3422
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370
The Sonday next this marchant was agon, . . . B.Sh. 1497
the sonne that Sonday by the morwe, and . . . Astr. 198–209

**Sundry**
To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes; . . . A.Prol. 14
Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle . . . . . A.Prol. 25
After the sondry seasons of the yeer, . . . . . A.Prol. 347
Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere . . . . B.ML. 181
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse . . . . B.Mel. 2131
Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.Mel. 2132
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,— . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
erred in many a sondry wise. . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
And eek in meetre in many a sondry wyse; . . . B.Mk. 3171
Out of thise noble vessels sondry wynes; . . . . B.Mk. 3391
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys, . . . B.Mk. 3418
To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3497
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . B.NP. 4326
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . C.Doc. 163
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes; . . C.Pard. 443
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkes . . . . D.WB. 44d
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse, . . . D.WB. 102
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,— . . . D.WB. 547
In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?' . . . . D.Fri. 1470
With dede bodyes, in ful sondry wyse, . . . . D.Fri. 1508
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse, . . . E.Cl. 117
With many a soun of sondry melodye, . . . . E.Cl. 271
Ther is greet servitute, in sondry wyse. . . . . E.Cl. 798
Ful ofte to be bete in sondry wise, . . . . . E.Cl. 1158
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis. . . . . E.Mch. 1427
Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete, . . . F.Sq. 220
They speken of sondry hardyng of metal, . . . F.Sq. 243
And sondry werkes brighte of excellence. . . . G.SN. 112
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. . . . G.CY. 604
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791
And that in sondry wise; this is to seyn, . . . I.Pars. 420–5
Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe . . . . PF. 258
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . . . . TC.1. 159
And brende him so in sondry wise ay newe, . . . TC.1. 440
In sundry maner, as thise wise treten. . . . . TC.1. 742
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . . TC.1. 964
Ek for to winnen love in sondry ages, . . . . . TC.2. 27
In sondry londes sondry ben usages. . . . . TC.2. 28
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevene. . . . TC.3. 1204
Sone after this they spake of sondry thinges . . . TC.3. 1366
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise . . . TC.4. 512
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1713
Weren sondry habitacles, . . . . . HF.3. 104
Pleynge upon sondry glees . . . . . HF.3. 162 *var*
And that of sondry regiouns, . . . . . HF.3. 439
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges, . . . LGW. 23
Of sundery wemen, whiche lyf that they ladde, . . LGW.G. 276
They chose to be ded in sundery wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 290
Poysoun, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse. Form.A. 64
where as somme almykanteras in sondry astrelabies Astr. 168–70
Of sondrie colours and maners, . . . . . RR. 1406
With many a fresshe and sondrie floure, . . . . RR. 1437

**Sundry**—*Continued*
Withoute pride in sondry wise, . . . . . RR. 2249
With sondre folk assailed was, . . . . . RR. 3046
Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, . . . . RR. 4477
Whiche that they wrought in sondry wise, . . . RR. 4970
Of sondry loves the manere.' . . . . . RR. 5184
Love ther is in sondry wise, . . . . . RR. 5193
And hem defoule in sondry wise. . . . . RR. 6000

**Sung** (*past part.*)
And in his harpyng, whan that he hadde songe, . . A.Prol. 266
For wel he wiste, whan that song was songe, . . . A.Prol. 711
And songen al the roundel lustily, . . . . . A.Kn. 1529
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike, . . . A.Kn. 1540
As ye han herd, and whan that I hadde songe . . . B.Pri. 1851
Ye, whan that they been hastily y-songe, . . . D.Sum. 1726
Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne, . . . . G.SN. 69
Whanne Philosophie hadde songen . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
How mighte it evere al red ben or y-songe . . . TC.4. 799
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone . . . TC.5. 645
Shal neither ben y-writen nor y-songe . . . . TC.5. 1059
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe, . . . TC.5. 1797
And myn actes red and songe . . . . . HF.1. 347
Be hit rouned, red, or songe, . . . . . HF.2. 214
I herde aboute her trone y-songe, . . . . . HF.3. 307
Whan that this balade al i-songyn was, . . . . LGW.G. 224
This balade may ful wel y-songen be, . . . . LGW. 270

**Sung** *see* **For-songen**

**Sunken** (*past. part.*)
Were sonken into helle for his sake. . . . . F.Fkl. 892
Or elles they were sonken under grounde. . . . F.Fkl. 1269
For hit ful depe is sonken in my mynde, . . . . Anel. 8
In gret myscheef and sorwe sonken . . . . . RR. 5113

**Sunnish**
Her ounded heer, that sonnissh was of hewe . . TC.4. 743
The mighty tresses of her sonnissh heres, . . . TC.4. 816

**Suns**
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . . . TC.3. 3
Whiche that drawen forth the sonnes char, . . . TC.3. 1704
The sonnes sone Pheton be on-live, . . . . . TC.5. 664
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . . TC.5. 1239
Whan the sonnes sone, the rede, . . . . . HF.2. 433
that same sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and . Astr. 266–70
if it so be that the sonnes declinacioun be . . . Astr. 270–2
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre . . . Astr. 270–2
Also if so be that the sonnes declinacioun . . . Astr. 272–7

**Sunt**
'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1 . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70

**Sup**
They soupen, and they speke hem to solace, . . . A.Rv. 4146
The service doon they soupen al by day; . . . . F.Sq. 297
'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste; . F.Fkl. 1217
entre into hym by my grace and soupe with hym . I.Pars. 290–5
God), and he shal soupe with me' (by . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste!' . . . . TC.2. 944
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve. . . . TC.3. 560

**Super**
Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate I.Pars. 70–5

**Superba**
'Hec cum superba.'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5

**Superbia**
De Superbia . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90

**Superbiae**
Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . . . I.Pars. 470–5

**Superficies**
that was ful fair in the superfice withoute, . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
be lyne-right, or ellis in the superficie of this lyne, . Astr. 97–100
hevene is ymagyned to ben a superfice . . . . Astr. 100–8

**Superfluities**
the fulfillynge of nature with superfluytees, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5

**Superfluity**
For it was of no superfluitee, . . . . . A.Prol. 436
Cometh of the greet superfluytee . . . . . B.NP. 4117
By superfluytee abhomynable. . . . . C.Pard. 471
Thurgh thilke cursed superfluitee. . . . . C.Pard. 528
and for the superfluitee, and for the . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
to muche superfluite, or elles in to desordinat . . I.Pars. 415–20
As to the firste synne, in superfluitee of clothynge, . I.Pars. 415–20
forth-with the superfluitee in lengthe . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
certes the superfluitee or disordinat . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
I speke this for the synne of superfluitee, . . . I.Pars. 435–40
that thow seke aftir the superfluyte of fortune. . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
for excused, and my superfluite of wordes, . . . Astr. 5–11

**Superlative**
Ther nys no thyng in gree superlatyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1375

**Superstitious**
Of swich a supersticious cursednesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 1272

**Supper**
So chaunged he his mete and his soper. . . . . A.Prol. 348
And to the soper sette he us anon, . . . . . A.Prol. 748
And after soper pleyen he bigan, . . . . . A.Prol. 758
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . . A.Prol. 799
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . . . A.Prol. 815
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . . A.Kn. 891
And payed for the soper everideel . . . . . A.Rv. 4315
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse. . . . . F.Sq. 290
At after soper gooth this noble kyng . . . . . F.Sq. 302
He shewed hym, er he wente to sopeer, . . . . F.Fkl. 1189
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy oure soper? . . . F.Fkl. 1210
Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . . . F.Fkl. 1212

**Supper**—*Continued*
At after soper fille they in tretee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1219
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde; . . TC.2. 947
And she to soper com, whan it was eve, . . . . TC.3. 595
And after to the soper, alle and some, . . . . TC.3. 607
whan tyme was to soper they hem sette . . . . TC.3. 608 *var*
And after soper gonnen they to rise . . . . . TC.3. 610
They spedde hem fro the soper unto reste. . . . TC.5. 518

**Supple**
His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . A.Prol. 203
He maked hym so konnyng and so sowple, . . . B.Mk. 3690
Ne may his herte . . . Meken ne souplen to servyse. RR. 2244
Aftir thou shalt hym souple se. . . . . RR. 3376

**Supplication**
with god, and by resoun of supplicacion . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
Have mynde upon my supplicacioun! . . . . . Purse. 26

**Supplie**
bysechen and supplyen hem that yyven tho dignytees; Bo.3. p.8. 775–80

**Support**
ne parties to supporte. But certes, as . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5

**Supportation**
audience and lookynge and supportacioun . . . B.Mel. 2330–5

**Supporteth**
he that supporteth hym and preyseth hym in his . B.Mel. 2895–900

**Suppose**
That oghte liken yow, as I suppose, . . . . . B.Mel. 2128
and by supposynge. For we shul suppose . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose. . . . B.Mk. 3332
But certes, I suppose that Avycen . . . . . C.Pard. 889
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose, . . . . D.WB. 786
For it is hard to yow, as I suppose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1791
I ne have no text of it, as I suppose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1919
As I suppose, ye wol that it so be; . . . . . E.Cl. 347
For out of doute, I verraily suppose . . . . . E.Mch. 2031
But I suppose that som man be so . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
I suppose that ther be prescience, but . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
'O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . TC.2. 1254
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . TC.4. 1408
this regioun, as I suppose. Another cause . . . Astr. 1–5
thus:—I suppose that the sonne is thilke . . . . Astr. 266–70

**Supposed**
To every place where she hath supposed . . . . B.Pri. 1785
This is thy doghter, which thou hast supposed . . E.Cl. 1065
Shal be myn heir as I have ay supposed . . . . E.Cl. 1067 *var*
That I supposed of hym noght but good; . . . . F.Sq. 575
The prest supposede nothing but wel . . . . . G.CY. 1283 *var*
Men trete of pees, and it supposed is . . . . . TC.4. 1346

**Supposeth**
Supposeth not, sir, that I lye. . . . . RR. 3106

**Supposing**
and by supposynge. For we shul suppose . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
Moore tendrely, and, to my supposynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1041
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte, . . . . G.CY. 871
Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard; . . G.CY. 873
Supposynge noght but treuthe, sooth to seyn, . . G.CY. 1285

**Supprised**
they weren so supprised and ravysshed . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5 *var*
This Troilus, with blisse of that supprised, . . . TC.3. 1184
If foly have supprised thee, . . . . . RR. 3235

**Supprised** *see* **Surprised, Susprised**

**Surcoat**
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617

**Sure**
trowest to be moost seur and siker of hire . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
seur that he shal no thyng doon in this . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
For also seur as red is every fir, . . . . . TC.3. 1633
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . . TC.4. 421
The which for no thyng may be sure . . . . . RR. 4221
For seure of hym he wolde be. . . . . RR. 4304

**Sure** *see* **Siker**

**Surely**
I shal nat faille surely of my day, . . . . . B.Sh. 1465
conseille yow the moore seurely.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5

**Surement**
Quyt every surement and every bond . . . . . F.Fkl. 1534

**Surer**
To make this thyng the seurere . . . . . RR. 5958 *var*

**Surety**
For I defye the seurete and the bond . . . . . A.Kn. 1604
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . . . B.ML. 243
Looke which a seuretee is it to yow alle, . . . . C.Pard. 937
That of thy lyf yet hastow no suretee. . . . . D.WB. 903
And suretee wol I han, er that thou pace, . . . D.WB. 911
Upon his othes and his seuretee, . . . . . F.Sq. 528
But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee, . . . . F.Fkl. 1581
Thanne comth seuretee, or sikernesse, . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
My surete in a-whaped countenaunce, . . . . . Anel. 215
In alle joye and seurte, out of drede. . . . . TC.2. 833
In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . . . TC.3. 1678
Or spoke in suertee or in drede, . . . . . HF.2. 215
Was kid to hem, but in seurtee they slepte. . . . Form.A. 46

**Surfeit**
for surfeet of mete and drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5

**Surgeon**
A surgien, by licence and assent of . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
oon same surgien heeleth hem bothe; wherfore unto B.Mel. 2200–5

**Surgeons**
congregacioun of folk, as surgiens, . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
quod he, 'as to us surgiens aperteneth . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the surgiens . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
this matiere. I sey yow that the surgiens . . . B.Mel. 2455–60

**Surgery**
To speke of phisik and of surgerye; . . . . . A.Prol. 413
In surgerye is perilous the cure, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1114

**Surmount**
maystow surmounten thise olifauntes in gretnesse . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
surmounten the heighte of the hevene. . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
purveaunce, that sourmounten the ordenance . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
They surmounten the ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
hem ne mai exceden ne surmounten the . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
And eke to sormounte in hir songe . . . . . RR. 667

**Surmounted**
Surmounted hem alle of beaute, . . . . . BD. 825
For it surmountede pleynly alle odours. . . . . LGW.G. 111

**Surmounteth**
surmounteth the hevene that bereth the . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
hateful erthes, and surmounteth the rowndenesse . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
it surmounteth the necessite of destyne. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
the matere; resoun surmountith ymaginacioun . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
for it surmountith the envyrounynge of the . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
That it surmounteth his repressioun. . . . . TC.3. 1038
For it surmounteth pleynly alle odoures, . . . . LGW. 123
The sonne sourmounteth the mone, . . . . . RR. 7115
Sourmounteth this noble Evangile . . . . . RR. 7120

**Surname**
Her surname is eek Faire rewthelees, . . . . . Comp.L. 28

**Surplice**
And therupon he hadde a gay surplys, . . . . A.Mil. 3323
And undernethe he had a white surplys; . . . . G.CY. 558

**Surplus**
And for the surplus yeven sommes grete. . . . . TC.4. 60
He of the surplus of the praye . . . . . RR. 3675

**Surprised**
weren so surprised and ravysshed, and hadden so . B.Mel. 2920–5

**Surprised** *see* **Supprised, Susprised**

**Surquidie**
is called surquidie. Irreverence is whan . . . . I.Pars. 400–5

**Surquidrie**
to shrifte. Another is surquidrie, that . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Of surquidrye and foul presumpcioun; . . . . TC.1. 213

**Surrie** *see* **Syria**

**Sursanure**
And wel ye knowe that of a sursanure . . . . F.Fkl. 1113

**Surveillance**
Youre is the charge of al hir surveiaunce, . . . C.Doc. 95

**Susanna**
'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . B.ML. 639
for fals witnessyng was Susanna in ful . . . . I.Pars. 795–800

**Suspec-** *see* **Suspic-**

**Suspect**
han in suspect the conseillyng of swich folk as . . B.Mel. 2385–90
'Thou shalt also have in suspect the . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
and have alwey in suspect hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng, . . . C.Doc. 263
Suspect his face, suspect his word also, . . . . E.Cl. 541
Suspect the tyme in which he this bigan; . . . . E.Cl. 542
Was ever in suspect of hir mariage; . . . . . E.Cl. 905

**Suspicion**
Of hem that hadden wronge suspecioun . . . . B.ML. 681
Hath of Daun John right no suspecioun; . . . . B.Sh. 1512
'This man gan fallen in suspecioun,— . . . . . B.NP. 4222
Yet hastow caught a fals suspecioun,— . . . . D.WB. 306
Which this Yeman spak, for suspecioun . . . . G.CY. 686
O wantrust! ful of fals suspecioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 281
Upon youre ire for suspecioun! . . . . . H.Mcp. 288
whan he hath any wikked suspecioun of . . . I.Pars. 380–5
defenden me fro alle suspecioun of swiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
by a thynne suspecioun.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'Of which I took som-what suspecioun; . . . . TC.2. 561
This Troilus, and in suspicioun . . . . . TC.5. 1647
This Dido hath suspecion of this, . . . . . LGW. 1290
And never, for fals suspeccioun, . . . . . RR. 2507
If men wolde have suspeccioun . . . . . RR. 2975
Hym thus, to whom suspeccioun . . . . . RR. 3834
Of mystrust and suspecioun, . . . . . RR. 3981
That was in gret suspecioun. . . . . RR. 4147
Whanne ther is noon susspecioun, . . . . . RR. 5222

**Suspicion** *see* **Suspect**

**Suspicious**
Suspecious was the diffame of this man, . . . . E.Cl. 540
He wole hym-silf suspecious make . . . . . RR. 6110

**Susprised**
That ye have me susprised so, . . . . . RR. 2067

**Susprised** *see* **Supprised, Surprised**

**Sustain**
Every pyler, the temple to sustene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1993
I prey to God, in honour hire susteene, . . . . B.ML. 160
The honour of his regne to susteene. . . . . B.ML. 392
Thy wo and any wo man may sustene. . . . . B.ML. 847
That I ne may the weighte nat susteene; . . . . B.Pri. 1673
neither bere it ne susteene, and so . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5

**Sustain**—*Continued*

mowe nat bere ne susteene, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
I am agast ye shul it nat susteene; . . . . . Æ.Mch. 1760
That on hire feet she myghte hire noght sustene; . F.Fkl. 861
of helle, whanne they sustenen the wikkednesse . . I.Pars. 435–40
thilke that holden hostelries, sustenen the thefte . . I.Pars. 440–5
to swiche lordshipes as sustenen the wikkednesse . . I.Pars. 440–5
leeynge comth for he wole sustene his word; . . . I.Pars. 610–5
wole he flatere som wight to sustene hym in his querele. I.Pars. 615–20
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene . . . . Pity. 111
And as bi right they mighten wel susteene . . . . ABC. 22
That she ne hath foot, on which she may sustene, . Anel. 177
to sustene the—and that maketh . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.' . . TC.2. 1686
How shal your tendre herte this sustene? . . . . TC.4. 795
For tendrenesse how shal she ek sustene Swich wo . TC.5. 242
On hir shuldres gan sustene . . . . . HF.3. 320
How many have I refused to sustene . . . . . Fort. 41
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . . . Merc.B. 2
I may the beautee of hem not sustene. . . . . Merc.B. 7
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . . . Merc.B. 12
And Richesse myght it wel sustene . . . . . RR. 1143
And to sustene, if he myght, . . . . . RR. 4853
His pore estate forto sustene. . . . . RR. 5636
To susteyne evere the loyalte, . . . . . RR. 6783
Ayenes hem that all sustenen, . . . . . RR. 7176

**Sustained**

Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . . B.Pri. 1680
a vicious knave that is sustened by cause of hem; . I.Pars. 430–5
only duelleth and is susteyned the longe durablete . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
is sustenyd by as stronge foundementes of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
sentence is sustenyd by stedfast resouns. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
he susteynede the hevene uppon his nekke . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
proeve of this, y-susteyned by stedfast . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5

**Sustaineth**

for that it sustenith and enforceth by hise . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90

**Sustaining**

In hoope is all his susteynyng. . . . . RR. 2765
And take therof his sustenyng, . . . . . RR. 6697

**Sustenance**

A shoppe, and swyved for hir sustenance . . . . A.Co. 4422
I am a man of litel sustenaunce. . . . . D.Sum. 1844
And of hire labour tooke hir sustenance, . . . . E.Cl. 202
suffiseth to the sustenaunce of his body, in certein he . I.Pars. 370–5
han nede, and namely in sustenaunce of . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
What with her othir frendis sustenaunce . . . . TC.2. 1442 *var*
And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke, . . . LGW. 2041
They wonnen all her sustenaunce, . . . . . RR. 6567
And with his swynk have sustenaunce, . . . . RR. 6596

**Sustren** *see* **Sisters**

**Suwe** *see* **Sue**

**Swa**

Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 4030
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.' . . . . A.Rv. 4239

**Swain**

Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . A.Rv. 4027
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . . . . B.Th. 1914

**Swal**

Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . . B.Pri. 1750
Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte, . . D.WB. 967

**Swallow**

As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne. . . . . A.Mil. 3258
to swelwe and devoure. And as wel as ye . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . E.Cl. 1188
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright. . . . H.Mcp. 36
that it ne swolwe the soule by the synne . . . I.Pars. 730–5
The swalow, morthrer of the flyes smale, . . . . PF. 353
as we swolwen the mete that we . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
The swalwe Proigne, with a sorwful lay, . . . . TC.2. 64
Whan tempest doth the shippes swalowe, . . . . HF.2. 528
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye . . . LGW. 1104

**Swalloweth**

the moore it swelweth the moore desir it hath to . B.Mel. 2805–10

**Swam** *see* **Swum**

**Swan**

A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . A.Prol. 206
Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan, . . . . D.Sum. 1930
Whit was this crowe as is a snow-whit swan, . . . H.Mcp. 133
But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore, . . . Anel. 346
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth; . . PF. 342
'Ryght so,' quod she, 'as that the white swanne . . LGW. 1355

**Swans**

Ne of hir swannes, ne of hire heronsewes. . . . . F.Sq. 68

**Swap**

But, upon peyne his heed of for to swappe, . . . E.Cl. 586
Swape of his heed; this my sentence heer!' . . . G.SN. 366
Me, fleynge, at a swappe he hente, . . . . . HF.2. 35

**Swapped**

Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . E.Cl. 1099
Ful ofte he swapte, himselven to confounde. . . . TC.4. 245

**Swarm**

Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees; . . . . B.NP. 4582
Right so as bees out swarmen from an hyve, . . . D.Sum. 1693
They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been, . . F.Sq. 204
For nevere yit so thikke a swarm of been . . . . TC.2. 193

**Swarmed**

And thurgh-out helle swarmeden aboute, . . . . D.Sum. 1696

**Swarmeth**

Greet was the prees that swarmeth to and fro . . F.Sq. 189

**Swart**

Blak blo grenyash swarte Red . . . . . HF.3. 557 *var*

**Swartish**

Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed, . . . . . HF.3. 557

**Swatte** *see* **Sweated**

**Sway**

With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay, . . . B.ML. 296
turnest the hevene with a ravysschynge sweighe, . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
and the sweighe of hir turnynge wheel? . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . . TC.2. 1383

**Swear**

I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . A.Prol. 454
And ye shul bothe anon unto me swere, . . . . A.Kn. 1821
Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere . . . A.Mil. 3502
'And if this knyght wol sweren how that she . . . B.ML. 663
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?' . . . B.Sh. 1171
By God and by this porthors I yow swere, . . . B.Sh. 1325
This swere I yow on my professioun. . . . . B.Sh. 1345
That I yow swere, and plighte yow my trouthe, . . B.Sh. 1388
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . . C.Pard. 287
That it is grisly for to heere hem swere; . . . . C.Pard. 473
And swere in doom, and eek in rightwisnesse'; . . C.Pard. 637
And swere it were a relyk of a seint, . . . . . C.Pard. 949
Swere and lye as a womman kan. . . . . D.WB. 228
This shaltou swere on thy professioun, . . . . D.Sum. 2135
'I swere it,' quod this frere, 'by my feith!' . . . D.Sum. 2137
And forthermoore, this shal ye swere, that ye . . . E.Cl. 169
Swere this, and heere I swere oure alliance.' . . . E.Cl. 357
And heere I swere that never willyngly . . . . E.Cl. 362
She wolde hym overmacche, I dar wel swere. . . . E.Mch. 1220
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . . E.Mch. 2265
And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly. . . . . E.Mch. 2274
And she to hym ful wisly gan to swere . . . . F.Fkl. 789
So that ye swere ye shul it nat biwreye.' . . . . G.SN. 147
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere . . . . . G.SN. 148
Ful gylteles,—that dorste I swere, y-wys! . . . H.Mcp. 277
'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere; . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
that the lawe compelle yow to swere, . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
shalt swere in trouthe, in doom, and in . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
shalt swere sooth; for every leeynge is . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Thou shalt sweren eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
men that sweren so horribley by his . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
Eek thow shalt nat swere for envye, . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
noon auctoritee to swere, ne bere witnesse, . . . I.Pars. 930–5
I dar wel swere, she took the beste. . . . . BD. 683
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to.' . . . . BD. 752
For I dar swere, withoute doute, . . . . . BD. 819
That I dar swere wel by the rode, . . . . . BD. 923
I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe, . . . . BD. 928
For I dar swere wel if that she . . . . . BD. 970
And I dar seyn, and swere hit wel, . . . . . BD. 1001
Anoon he wolde preyen hir to swere . . . . . Anel. 122
to suere yet efte a newe asure . . . . . Anel. 331 *var*
For nevere was ther wight, I dar wel swere, . . . TC.3. 269
'But natheles by that God I thee swere . . . . TC.3. 372
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere . . . . TC.3. 384
Nyl I nought swere al-though he lay softe . . . TC.3. 442 *var*
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere: . . . . TC.4. 610
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse, . . . . TC.4. 1542
They wolden seyn, and swere it out of doute, . . TC.4. 1571
And sweren how she is unkynde, . . . . . HF.1. 284
On al that ever he myghte swere, . . . . . HF.1. 422
Al swere I nat, of this I wol nat lye; . . . . . LGW. 58
And he shal sweren to yow, and that as blyve, . . LGW. 435
Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe, . . . LGW. 666
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!' . LGW. 2102
I wolde hit laten out, and theron swere, . . . . LGW. 2107
Upon my trouthe I swere, and yow assure, . . . LGW. 2119
And saillouris that I dar wel swere, . . . . . RR. 770
That I wole swere for ever mo . . . . . RR. 3422
And swerne hem othes utterly, . . . . . RR. 4834
Yit wole I more unto you swere . . . . . RR. 5957
Yit wolde I swere for sikirnesse, . . . . . RR. 5965
I sey and swere hym ful rape . . . . . RR. 6516
I swere yow, sir, it is gabbyng; . . . . . RR. 7610
But trustith wel, I swere it yow, . . . . . RR. 7636

**Swearer**

every greet swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere, I.Pars. 590–5

**Swereth**

For Cristes sake, ne swereth nat so . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
ydel, or falsly swereth with his mouth, . . . . I.Pars. 595–600

**Sweareth**—*Continued*
Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded . . . TC.2. 654
That wonder was, and swer'th she lov'th him best: . TC.5. 1430
And swereth shortly that he shall . . . . . RR. 4053
**Swearing**
Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . . . C.Pard. 631
And fals sweryng is yet moore reprevable. . . . C.Pard. 632
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . . . C.Pard. 633
Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye, . . . . . C.Pard. 635
But ydel sweryng is a cursednesse. . . . . C.Pard. 638
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng . . . . C.Pard. 643
After this thanne cometh sweryng, that . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° c°, . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
unleveful sweryng. Thou shalt sweren eek in . . I.Pars. 590–5
Now certes, sith that sweryng, . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
hem in sweryng and holden it a gentrie . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
sweryng of adjuraciouu and conjuraciouu, . . . I.Pars. 600–5
it is horrible synne. Sweryngе sodeynly, . . . I.Pars. 600–5
**Sweat**
That for youre love I swete ther I go. . . . . A.Mil. 3702
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete, . . A.Mil. 3703
It made hire nat a drope for to sweete; . . . . G.SN. 522
But it was joye for to seen hym swete! . . . . G.CY. 579
Ye been right hoot, I se wel how ye swete; . . . G.CY. 1186
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . . TC.2. 943
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . . . TC.2. 1465
For him men demen hot, that men seen swete! . . TC.2. 1533
But hit doth me for fere swete. . . . . HF.2. 534
Though thou for love swelte and swete, . . . . RR. 2480
**Sweat** *see* **Swoot**
**Sweated**
So swatte that men myghte him wrynge, . . . . B.Th. 1966
So swatte that it wonder was to see; . . . . . G.CY. 560
So swatte that unnethe myghte it gon; . . . . G.CY. 563
**Sweaty**
That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . . . Form.A. 28
**Sweep**
To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . E.Cl. 978
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . G.CY. 936
**Sweet**
Whan Zephirus eek with his swete breeth . . . A.Prol. 5
To make his Englissh sweete upon his tonge, . . A.Prol. 265
And if ye wol nat so, my lady sweete, . . . . A.Kn. 2254
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Kn. 2427
Farewel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2780
And he hymself as sweete as is the roote . . . . A.Mil. 3206
And thus this sweete clerk his tyme spente . . . A.Mil. 3219
Hir mouth was sweete as bragot or the meeth, . . A.Mil. 3261
He kist hire sweete, and taketh his sawtrie, . . . A.Mil. 3305
She was so propre, and sweete, and likerous. . . . A.Mil. 3345
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . . A.Mil. 3691
'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun, . . . A.Mil. 3698
My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome? . . . . A.Mil. 3699
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.' . A.Mil. 3726
'What, Absolon! For Cristes sweete tree, . . . A.Mil. 3767
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef, . A.Mil. 3792
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' . A.Mil. 3805
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyne, sweete wight. . . A.Rv. 4236
As is the hyve ful of hony sweete. . . . . A.Co. 4373
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweete, . . . B.ML. 223
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so sweete, . . . B.ML. 1129
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . B.Sh. 1553
'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . . B.Pri. 1846
Enclosen they his litel body sweete: . . . . . B.Pri. 1872
And sweete as is the brembul flour . . . . . B.Th. 1936
They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . . . B.Th. 2041
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . B.Mel. 2126
and, wyf, by-cause of thy sweete wordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
rather drede and flee fro the sweete wordes . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
sweete temporeel richesses, and delices . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
deceyveth hym by sweete wordes.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
for he seith that sweete wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . . B.NP. 4010
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . . B.NP. 4069
Ful giltelees, by Goddes sweete pyne! . . . . . D.WB. 385
And han a sweete, spiced conscience, . . . . . D.WB. 435
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn. . . D.WB. 459
For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?' . D.Fri. 1585
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . D.Fri. 1613
And kiste hire sweete, and chirketh as a sparwe . . D.Sum. 1804
That specially oure sweete Lord Jhesus . . . . D.Sum. 1921
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete . . . . E.Cl. 32
That is in mariage hony sweete; . . . . . E.Mch. 1396
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queynte! . . . . E.Mch. 2061
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete, . . . E.Mch. 2139
Com forth my swete spouse out of doute . . . . E.Mch. 2144 *var*
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978
'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . . G.SN. 144
The sweete smel that in myn herte I fynde . . . G.SN. 251
For unto hem it is a bitter-sweete,— . . . . . G.CY. 878
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . H.Mcp. 42
Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make, . . . . . H.Mcp. 300
Oure sweete Lord God of hevene, . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
to him moost sweete of any thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared . . . I.Pars. 315–20
Crist, ne his sweete mooder. And in . . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
'A! mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . . . . BD. 108
And but thow wilt this, ladi swete, . . . . . BD. 117
By name, and seyde, 'My swete wyf, . . . . . BD. 201

**Sweet**—*Continued*
For certes, swete, I am but deed, . . . . . BD. 204
But, good swete herte, [for] that ye . . . . . BD. 206
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) . . . . BD. 209
Me mette so ynly swete a sweven, . . . . . BD. 276
Was never herd so swete a steven,— . . . . . BD. 307
So mery a soun, so swete entunes, . . . . . BD. 309
Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . . . . BD. 315
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete, . . . . BD. 399
Whan thou toke my lady sweete . . . . . BD. 482
But seyde, "Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . . . . BD. 656
Hit was my swete, ryght as hir-selve! . . . . . BD. 831
Had that swete, my lyves leche! . . . . . BD. 919
So swete a sownynge facounde, . . . . . BD. 925
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . . . BD. 939
For certes, she was, that swete wyf . . . . . BD. 1036
Whan I thenke on that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1175
That she wolde be my lady swete; . . . . . BD. 1224
For evermore, myn herte swete! . . . . . BD. 1232
For trewely that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1280
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete, . . Mars. 57
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . . . Mars. 215
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38
Me semeth that your swete herte of stele . . . Comp.L. 57
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd. . . . Comp.L. 64
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . . Comp.L. 69
And so hool, swete, as I am youres al, . . . . Comp.L. 105
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my peynes smerte . . Comp.L. 125
Now certes, swete, thogh that ye . . . . . Anel. 256
My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . . . Anel. 272
Now mercy, swete, if I mysseye! . . . . . Anel. 317
Cytherea, thou blisful lady swete, . . . . . PF. 113
As seek man hath of swete and bitternesse. . . . PF. 161
comyth noght in yeeris that ben swete, . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
sweete venym. For sothe thise ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
whiche that ben swete til it be at . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
it seme swete and joieful to hym that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
a wyght, thanne ben thei swete. . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
Hony is the more swete, if mouthes . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
with hir swete voys. The yerde of . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
and requyred and bysoughte by swete preyere . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
ne knowen it nat) whi that swete thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
to seyn, Homer with the swete ditees) . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . TC.1. 411
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom . . TC.1. 533
And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . TC.1. 538
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde!' . . . . TC.1. 874
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . . TC.1. 949
'Ye, swete herte? Allas, I may not rise . . . . TC.3. 69
Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . . . TC.3. 98
'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . . TC.3. 127
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . . . TC.3. 147
As I have seid, and in this time swete, . . . . TC.3. 508
Criseyde answerde, 'Swete, al were it so, . . . . TC.3. 1163
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . . TC.3. 1173
Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte!'— . . . . TC.3. 1183
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon, . . . TC.3. 1206
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . . . TC.3. 1210
And now swetnesse semeth more swete . . . . TC.3. 1219
Is Troilus, and hath his lady swete.— . . . . TC.3. 1245
Thy moder ek, Citherea the swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1255
Myn herte swete, how I you mighte plese! . . . TC.3. 1278
That am unworthi to so swete a wyght . . . . TC.3. 1284 *var*
For-which ful ofte ech of hem seide, 'O swete, . . TC.3. 1343
He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . . . TC.3. 1525
That al my drede is that ye, nece swete, . . . . TC.3. 1558
Y-comen was the blisful time swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1668
Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete. . . . . TC.3. 1820
Why n'iltow love another lady swete, . . . . . TC.4. 489
But now his coming is to me so swete . . . . . TC.4. 507
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . . . TC.4. 779
And not encresse, O leve nece swete! . . . . . TC.4. 926
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere, . . . . TC.4. 1209
This' al and som, my dere herte swete! . . . . TC.4. 1274
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete, . . . TC.4. 1394
Dwelle rathere here myn owene swete herte . . . TC.4. 1449 *var*
'And trusteth this: that certes, herte swete, . . . TC.4. 1590
whan she forgoth here owene swete herte . . . . TC.5. 63 *var*
And twenty time he kiste his doughter swete, . . TC.5. 191
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fo! . . . . . TC.5. 228
"Now goode swete, love me wel, I preye!" . . . TC.5. 572
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, . . . . TC.5. 1189
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte, . . . . TC.5. 1324
Foryive it me, myn owne swete herte! . . . . TC.5. 1344
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne: . TC.5. 1399
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!' . . TC.5. 1421
But trewely Criseyde, swete may, . . . . . TC.5. 1720
'Allas!' quod she, 'my swete herte, . . . . . HF.1. 315
Withouten repentyng myne herte swete!' . . . . LGW. 147
Or ones that we myghte kyssen sweete, . . . . LGW. 761
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete? . . . LGW. 1042

**Sweet**—*Continued*
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . LGW. 1338
And cryede, 'Theseus! myn herte swete! . . . . LGW. 2190
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . . . Form.A. 1
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete, . . . . Form.A. 42
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte! . . Comp.A. 14
Her blesful swete song pitous. . . . . RR. 89
And in the swete seson that lefe is, . . . . . RR. 103
Of swete and pitous songe thei made; . . . . . RR. 497
With swete breth and wel savoured, . . . . . RR. 547
That in her swete song deliten. . . . . RR. 659
Sich swete song was hem amonge, . . . . . RR. 677
Ful faire servise, and eke ful swete, . . . . . RR. 713
Hir voice ful clere was and ful swete, . . . . . RR. 751
Swete lokyng cleped was he. . . . . RR. 920
These bowes two helde Swete-lokyng, . . . . . RR. 937
And swete was she that it bere. . . . . RR. 1245
Unto hym Swete-Lokyng clepte. . . . . RR. 1331
For the erthe was ful softe and swete. . . . . RR. 1423
Is meynde with swete and bitternesse. . . . . RR. 2296
And thenke upon thi myrthis swete, . . . . . RR. 2359
Ne remove forto see that swete. . . . . RR. 2464
That is so swete and delitable; . . . . . RR. 2577
Which was full swete and apparent; . . . . . RR. 2583
Thider she dwellith that is so swete. . . . . RR. 2652
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . . . RR. 2715
Is Swete Thought, forto recorde . . . . . RR. 2793
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve . . . RR 2799
So swete and eke so saverous; . . . . . RR. 2812
Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall aswage . . . . . RR. 2815
The secounde shal be Swete-speche, . . . . . RR. 2825
She wist full well that Swete-Spekyng . . . . RR. 2851
That clepid is Swete-lokyng. . . . . RR. 2896
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide; . . . . . RR. 2942
Swete-Lokyng and Swete-Speche. . . . . RR. 2943
And yee the swete savour fele, . . . . . RR. 2991
Of the bothon the swete odour . . . . . RR. 3013
She seide: 'Al hayle, my swete freende! . . . . RR. 3219
Now, swete Sir, is it youre ese . . . . . RR. 3525
His breth is also good and swete, . . . . . RR. 3743
Yf Bialacoil be sweete and free, . . . . . RR. 4027
I hadde thurgh the savour swete, . . . . . RR. 4115
The swete savour of the rose. . . . . RR. 4118
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . . . . RR. 4188
And be to me curteis and sweete? . . . . . RR. 4442
For here availeth no Swete-Thought, . . . . . RR. 4505
And Sweete-Speche helpith right nought; . . . . RR. 4506
The thridde was called Swete-Lokyng, . . . . RR. 4507
To kisse the Rose faire and swete; . . . . . RR. 4558
To geten mercy of that swete. . . . . RR. 4572
Is it swete or bitter thyng? . . . . . RR. 4636
A swete perell in to droune, . . . . . RR. 4710
Bitter swetnesse and swete errour, . . . . . RR. 4720
Also a swete helle it is, . . . . . RR. 4743
That loved such one, for swete or soure, . . . . RR. 5059
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,' . . . . . RR. 7502
**Sweet** *see* **Soote, Swote**
**Sweeter**
Hym and his folk, for swetter place . . . . . RR. 622
Full swetter than in this contre. . . . . RR. 768
**Sweetly**
Ful swetely herde he confessioun, . . . . . A.Prol. 221
So swetely, that al the chambre rong, . . . . . A.Mil. 3215
Suffrance suffreth swetely alle the . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth swetely . . . I.Pars. 655 60
Carole and synge so swetely, . . . . . BD. 848
That so swetely smelleth in my nose. . . . . RR. 3660
**Sweetness**
The swetnesse hath his herte perced so . . . . B.Pri. 1745
honycombes, for they yeven swetnesse to . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
freendes yeveth swetenesse to the soule"; . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
wordes of swetnesse and of plesaunce, . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
wordes of swetnesse and of plesaunce." . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
blessynge of swetnesse after the sawe of David the . B.Mel. 2925–30
awey the swetnesse of Jhesu Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Through noyse and swetnesse of her song. . . . BD. 297
Swetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe. . . . . BD. 415
But ful of swetnesse and of merci ever, . . . . ABC. 51
Of soune of instruments of al swetnesse, . . . . Mars. 179
There as ther swetnesse evermore y-now is; . . . PF. 185
Herde I so pleye a ravisshyng swetnesse, . . . . PF. 198
the suasyoun of swetnesse rethorien, . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike; . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
lost pacience? The swetnesse of mannes . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
whan the swetnesse of here dite hadde . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
abydest som swetnesse of songe. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
' For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . TC.1. 638
And of my speed be thyn al the swetnesse!' . . . TC.1. 1043
In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetnesse!— . . TC.3. 44
Your bittre tornen al into swetnesse; . . . . . TC.3. 179
And now swetnesse semeth more swete . . . . TC.3. 1219
Of swich swetnesse, and swich odour over-al, . . LGW. 120
The swetnesse of her melodye . . . . . RR. 719
Bothe gret anoy, and eke swetnesse . . . . . RR. 1919
The more thou coveytest of that swetnesse; . . . RR. 2466
That I to forn have felt swetnesse. . . . . RR. 4140
Bitter swetnesse and swete errour, . . . . . RR. 4729
Her wynnyng is of such swetnesse, . . . . . RR. 5725
**Sweigh** *see* **Sway**
**Sweinte**
For ye be like the sweynte catte . . . . . HF.3. 693 *var*
**Swell**
The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle, . . . . A.Kn. 2752
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle . . . . C.Pard. 354
Or elles swelle til myn herte breke; . . . . . E.Mch. 2306
**Swelled** *see* **Swal, Swollen**
**Sweller**
thousandes of folk but a greet swellere of eres!" . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
**Swelleth**
Swelleth the brest of Arcite, and the soore . . . A.Kn. 2743
swelleth thi plente in fruites of somer? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
**Swelling**
impudence, swellynge of herte, insolence, . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
no shame of his synnes. Swellynge of herte . . . I.Pars. 395–400
waxen hard in swellynge by perturbacions . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
**Swelte**
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Allas!' . . . A.Kn. 1356
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete, . . A.Mil. 3703
Almoost he swelte and swowned ther he stood, . . E.Mch. 1776
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure, . Mars. 128
For your disese wel oghte I swoune and swelte, . . Mars. 216
His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . . TC.3. 347
Though thou for love swelte and swete, . . . . RR. 2480
**Swelwe** *see* **Swallow**
**Swept**
The mullok on an heepe i-sweped was, . . . . G.CY. 938
**Sweved** *see* **A-sweved**
**Sweven**
And eek a swevene upon a nyght he mette, . . . B.Mk. 3930
Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright, . . B.NP. 4086
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is. . B.NP. 4112
His swevene, and bad hym for to kepe hym weel . B.NP. 4306
That I diffye bothe swevene and dreem'; . . . . B.NP. 4361
In my slepe som certeyn sweven, . . . . . BD. 119
Me mette so ynly swete a sweven, . . . . . BD. 276
To konne wel my sweven rede. . . . . BD. 279
Lo, thus hit was, this was my sweven. . . . . BD. 290
The wondres me mette in my sweven. . . . . BD. 442
Thoghte I, 'This is so queynt a sweven, . . . . BD. 1329
Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme . . . . . BD. 1331
This was my sweven; now hit is doon! . . . . BD. 1333
And madest me this sweven for to mete. . . . . PF. 115
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte; . . . . PF. 118
Why this a dreem, why that a sweven, . . . . HF.1. 9
My sweven for to telle aright, . . . . . HF.1. 79
But in that sweven is never a dele . . . . . RR. 28
**Swevenes**
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys? . . . B.NP. 4111
Swevenes engendren of replecciouns, . . . . . B.NP. 4113
For swevenes been but vanytees and japes; . . . B.NP. 4281
'Thy swevenes ek and al swich fantasye . . . . TC.5. 358
A straw for alle swevenes signefiaunce! . . . . TC.5. 362
To my wyt, what causeth swevenes . . . . . HF.1. 3
But men may some swevenes sene . . . . . RR. 3
**Swevening**
Me mette suche a swevenyng . . . . . RR. 26
**Swevenings**
Many men sayn that in sweveninges . . . . . RR. 1
**Swift**
Grehoundes he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight: . A.Prol. 190
His officers with swifte feet they renne, . . . . A.Kn. 2868
She was so swift that she anon hem hente, . . . B.Mk. 3449
That hevene is swift, and round, and eek brennynge, G.SN. 114
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge; . . . G.SN. 116
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien. Mars. 112
ben covered with cloudes) by a swyft wynd . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the swyfte tydes of the nyght, whan the . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
be in mannes thynges, whan ofte a swyft hour . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
swyftnesse is, sooth it is that he is swyft; . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
and the swyft cours of the hevene, and . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
'I have, for-thi, swifte fetheris that . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
Whanne the swifte thoght hath clothid . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
fir, that eschaufeth by the swifte moevynge . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
wenden on the bak of the swifte firmament, . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
governeth the swifte wayn ( . . . , the circuler . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
ne deth ne taryeth nat his swifte hors. . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
by a swift poyntel to fycchen lettres . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
maner presence of this litle and swift moment, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
and swift moment, for that it bereth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
That Pireis and the swifte stedes three, . . . . TC.3. 1703
Out stremeden as swifte welles tweye; . . . . TC.4. 247
The swifte Fame, which that false thinges . . . TC.4. 659
Nothyng so swift, lo, as she is! . . . . . HF.1. 350
And in his swifte comyng brende,— . . . . . HF.2. 29
As swift as pelet out of gonne, . . . . . HF.3. 553
And evermo, so swyft as thought, . . . . . HF.3. 834
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte, . . . LGW. 1195
This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote, . . . . LGW. 2711
It is more swift than any thought, . . . . . RR. 5024
**Swift** *see* **Overswift**

**Swifter**
Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . . . E.Mch. 1673
Maystow ben swyftere than the tigre? . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . TC.2. 1385
**Swiftest**
The swiftest of these arowis fyve . . . . . RR. 949
**Swiftly**
To comen swiftly to that place dere . . . . . PF. 76
swyftli and sone); but this is a thyng . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
of thi body), how swyftly passynge is it, . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
Home to myn house full swiftly I me spedde . . . LGW. 200
**Swiftness**
Enforcestow the to aresten or withholden the swyftness Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
in whom that swyftnesse is, sooth it is that he is swyft; Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
and that beaute and swyftnesse yyven . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
**Swilke**
Lo swilke a compline es be-tuene hem alle . . . A.Rv. 4171 *var*
**Swilke** *see* **Such**
**Swim**
In whiche we mowe swymme as in a barge, . . . A.Mil. 3550
Thanne schalt thou swymme as myrie, I undertake, . A.Mil. 3575
Or hirs that swymmen in possessioun,— . . . . D.Sum. 1926
and over-swymmen the spaces of the longe eir by . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Withoute lore, as kan a drake swymme . . . . LGW. 2450
My hous, and swimme and pley therynne, . . . RR. 7007
**Swine**
His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . A.Prol. 598
Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn, . . . . B.ML. 745
Thou fallest as it were a styked swyn, . . . . C.Pard. 556
Metellius, the foule cherl, the swyn! . . . . . D.WB. 460
Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . F.Fkl. 1254
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . . H.Mcp. 40
this foule swyn Accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90 *var*
Thei that weren woxen swyn, hadden by this . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . . . . HF.3. 687
**Swines**
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynes-heed, awak, . A.Rv. 4262
**Swink** (*noun*)
Lat Austyn have his swynk to him reserved. . . . A.Prol. 188
Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel. . . . . A.Prol. 540
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4253
And of my swynk yet blered is myn eye; . . . G.CY. 730
But right anoon aftir his swynke . . . . . RR. 5687
And with his swynk have sustenaunce, . . . . RR. 6596
**Swinke** (*verb*)
Or swynken with his handes and laboure, . . . . A.Prol. 186
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke.' . A.Mil. 3491
For al the nyght he shoppe hym for to swynke . . C.Pard. 874
How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke! . . . D.WB. 202
If he be poure she helpeth hym to swynke, . . . E.Mch. 1342
And to devouren al that othere swynke. . . . . G.SN. 21
But swynke soore, and lerne multiplie; . . . . G.CY. 669
On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke, . . . . TC.5. 272
To beaily my wyt to swynke, . . . . . HF.1. 16
And maketh al my wyt to swynke . . . . . HF.3. 85
And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke, . . . LGW. 2041
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . LGW. 2490
It is but veyn on hym to swynke . . . . . RR. 2151
To swynke and traveile he not feynith, . . . . RR. 5685
If he may swynke it forto gete; . . . . . RR. 6619
May fynde in trouthe forto swynke, . . . . . RR. 6755
Swynke he with hondis corporell . . . . . RR. 6757
**Swinke** *see* **Sweinte, Swonken, To-swinke**
**Swinker**
A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . A.Prol. 531
Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . . . RR. 6857
**Swinketh**
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght . . RR. 5675
**Swinking**
For whanne her swynkyng is agone, . . . . . RR. 6703
**Swire**
Hir clothis, and forto tere hir swire, . . . . . RR. 325
**Swithe**
Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe. . . B.ML. 637
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe, . . . . B.ML. 730
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . C.Pard. 796
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . G.CY. 936
This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe, . G.CY. 1030
'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake. . . . . G.CY. 1194
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe. . . . . G.CY. 1294
And on the fir as swithe he hath it set, . . . . G.CY. 1309
And that as swithe preeved it shal bee.' . . . . G.CY. 1336
And right as swithe, I wol yow tellen heere, . . . G.CY. 1426
And his disese was my deeth as swythe, . . . . Anel. 226
And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe, . . . PF. 503
Him that she cheseth, he shal hir han as swythe; . PF. 623
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . TC.4. 737
To han his lif as I shal ben, as swithe As I you see. TC.5. 1384
That so swythe gan descende, . . . . . HF.2. 30
Now do our loos be blowen swythe, . . . . . HF.3. 769
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe, LGW. 913
That made hym swithe to lie upright. . . . . RR. 1604
**Swive**
If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyve. . . . . A.Rv. 4178
For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym swyve.' . . . H.Mcp. 256
**Swived**
Thus swyved was this carpenteris wyf, . . . . A.Mil. 3850
**Swived**—*Continued*
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . A.Rv. 4266
His wyf is swyved, and his doghter als. . . . . A.Rv. 4317
A shoppe, and swyved for hir sustenance . . . . A.Co. 4422
He swyved thee; I saugh it with myne eyen; . . E.Mch. 2378
**Swogh** *see* **Sough, Swough**
**Swollen**
Nat with no swollen thoght in hire corage, . . . E.Cl. 950
and the horrible swollen membres, that . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
wrecched swollen membres that they . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
And thorugh his paleis with a swollen herte . . . TC.5. 201
**Swolwe** *see* **Swallow**
**Swonken** (*past part.*)
For he had swonken al the longe nyght; . . . . A.Rv. 4235
Or hastow with som quene al nyght y-swonke, . . H.Mcp. 18
**Swoon**
And with that word in swowne he fil adoun, . . F.Fkl. 1080
For your disese wel oghte I swoune and swelte, . . Mars. 216
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swoune! . . TC.2. 574
**Swoon** *see* **A-swoon, Swough**
**Swooned**
Whan she hadde swowned with a deedly cheere, . A.Kn. 913
Ne how she swowned whan men made the fyr, . . A.Kn. 2943
Twyes she swowned in his owene sighte. . . . . B.ML. 1058
Almoost he swelte and swowned ther he stood, . . E.Mch. 1776
Whan that it swowned next, for lakke of blood. . F.Sq. 443
And swowned eft in Canacees barm. . . . . F.Sq. 631
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, 'Alas!' . . . . BD. 103
Twenty tyme y-swowned hath she thanne. . . . LGW. 1342
**Swooneth**
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . F.Sq. 430
And swowneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . F.Fkl. 1349
She wepeth, waileth, swouneth pitously, . . . . Anel. 169
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . TC.3. 1190
And how she lyth and swowneth on the grounde? . LGW. 872
She falleth him to foote, and swowneth there, . . LGW. 1314
**Swooning**
Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away. . . A.Kn. 2819
His mooder swownynge by his beere lay; . . . . B.Pri. 1815
And after, whan hir swowning is agon, . . . . C.Doc. 246
For pitous joye, and after hire swownynge . . . E.Cl. 1080
Hir swownyng, and hire humble voys to heere! . . E.Cl. 1087
But whanne I come out of swounyng, . . . . . RR. 1737
That I ageyn fell in swounyng, . . . . . RR. 1867
**Swoot**
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete; . . G.CY. 578
**Sword**
And by his syde a swerd and a bokeler, . . . . A.Prol. 112
A swerd and a bokeler far he by his syde; . . . A.Prol. 558
That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed: . . . A.Kn. 1215
He felte a coold swerd sodeynliche glyde, . . . A.Kn. 1575
As fiers as leoun pulled out his swerd, . . . . A.Kn. 1598
And pulled out a swerd, and cride, 'Hoo! . . . . A.Kn. 1706
With the sharpe swerd over his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 2029
Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . A.Kn. 2546
With long swerd and with maces fighteth youre fille. A.Kn. 2559
And made his swerd depe in his flessh to byte, . . A.Kn. 2640
And in his hond a swerd ful bright and kene. . . A.Kn. 2876
And of a swerd ful trenchant was the blade. . . A.Rv. 3930
With good swerd and with bokeler by hir side. . . A.Rv. 4019
Lay doun thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . . A.Rv. 4085
The swerd of Dido for the false Enee; . . . . B.ML. 64
A long swerd by his side. . . . . B.Th. 1943
the right syde, and if he bere a swerd, . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite swerd, . . B.NP. 4547
To dyen with a swerd, or with a knyf. . . . . C.Doc. 217
That with his swerd he wolde smyte softe; . . . C.Doc. 252
Agayn the swerd of wynter, keene and coold. . . F.Sq. 57
And by his syde a naked swerd hangyng; . . . . F.Sq. 84
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde . . . F.Sq. 156
Ye moote with the platte swerd ageyn . . . . . F.Sq. 164
This is to seyn, the swerd and the mirour,— . . . F.Sq. 175
And oother folk han wondred on the swerd . . . F.Sq. 236
Right in swich wise as men may with the swerd . . F.Sq. 241
Or with a swerd that he wolde slitte his herte. . . F.Fkl. 1260
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe!' G.SN. 168
Right as a swerd for-kutteth and forkerveth . . H.Mcp. 340
drawe my swerd in consentynge,'— . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
for certes, right as a swerd departeth . . . . . I.Pars. 355 60
a bright swerd, in a cercle, or in a fir, . . . . . I.Pars. 600 5
Certes, the swerd that men yeven first to . . . I.Pars. 765–70
And girt him with his swerde; and in his honde . . Mars. 100
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . Anel. 212
Thogh that the swerde of sorwe byte . . . . . Anel. 270
straungle preestis with wykkid sweerd, or that I . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
now the sweord and the spere, yif thou . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
fortune as ofte as wikkid sweerd is . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
gastnesse of a sword that heng over the . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
to sleen everiche of hem oothir with sword. Lo, for hir Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Whil that he held his blody sword in honde. . . TC.2. 203
Have here a sword, and smiteth off myn hed!' . . TC.3. 1573
'I shal don thus: sin nother sword ne darte . . . TC.4. 771
His sword anon out of the shethe he twighte, . . TC.4. 1185
With sword at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . TC.4. 1211
Live ye yit?' and let his sword doun glide. . . . TC.4. 1215
Aside, anon she gan his sword espye, . . . . . TC.4. 1224
'But with this selven sword, which that here is, . TC.4. 1240
My sword, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . TC.5. 307

**Sword**—*Continued*
O swerd of knighthod, sours of gentilesse! . . . TC.5. 1591
And with his swerd of colde so sore greved; . . LGW. 127
And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe. . LGW. 889
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe, LGW. 913
To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . LGW. 1321
A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge, . . LGW. 1332
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte. . . LGW. 1351
Ryght as a swerde hyt stynggeth to myn herte, . . LGW. 1729
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go, . . LGW. 1775
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynne . . LGW. 1785
This swerd thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . LGW. 1793
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte. . . LGW. 1795
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte? . LGW. 1803
To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . . LGW. 2000
And with his swerde hire tonge of kerveth he, . . LGW. 2334
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . . . L.St. 26
And with this swerde shal I . . . . . Astr. 11-5
Though men drawe swerde his freend to slo, . . . RR. 5521
With swerd, or sparth or [with] gysarme. . . . . RR. 5978

**Swerds**
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro . . . . A.Kn. 1700
That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . . A.Kn. 2026
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte; . . . A.Kn. 2608
Is born out of his sadel a swerdes lengthe; . . . A.Kn. 2646
His swerdes shethe of yvory, . . . . . B.Th. 2066
Salomon, that they han two swerdes . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70
that knyghtes slowen with here swerdes . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
His sheld to-dasshed was with swerdes and maces, . TC.2. 640
To-day, with swerdes and with slinge-stones, . . TC.2. 941
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . . TC.4. 44
Lever I hadde with swerdis tweyne . . . . . RR. 4081

**Swore** (*pret. tense*)
And swoor his ooth, as he was trewe knyght, . . A.Kn. 959
And they him sworen his axyng, faire and weel, . . A.Kn. 1826
Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . A.Mil. 3114
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones, . . A.Mil. 3125
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . A.Mil. 3291
And swoor he wolde been hir owene page; . . . A.Mil. 3376
That he ne swoor he sholde anon abegge. . . . A.Rv. 3938
He craketh boost, and swoor it was nat so. . . . A.Rv. 4001
They sworen, and assenten every man . . . . B.ML. 344
Was fet, and on this book he swoor anoon . . . B.ML. 667
And there he swoor, on ale and breed, . . . . B.Th. 2062
And swoor, and seyde ful despitously . . . . . B.Mk. 3785
I swoor that al my walkynge out by nyghte . . . D.WB. 397
She swoor him nay, for al this world to wynne, . . D.WB. 961
With hertely wyl they sworen and assenten . . . E.Cl. 176
That ye me highte and swore in youre village, . . E.Cl. 496
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . E.Cl. 1212b
I yeve it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth . . . . E.Mch. 2312
As he swoor he yaf his herte to me; . . . . . F.Sq. 542
Of his free wyl he swoor hire as a knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 745
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! F.Fkl. 1223
And that hir trouthe she swoor thurgh innocence, . F.Fkl. 1601
Seyde, and sworen hyt was so. . . . . BD. 1052
And swor, and gan hir hertely hete . . . . . BD. 1225
As I best coude,—I swor hir this,— . . . . . BD. 1230
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse, . . . . Anel. 101
And swoor he coude her doublenesse espye, . . . Anel. 159
Thus swoor this theef, and forth his way he wente. Anel. 161
And sworyn that he and al his kyn at onys . . . TC.1. 90 *var*
And faste he swore that it was passed prime . . . TC.2. 1095 *var*
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye . . . . TC.3. 556
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere, . . . . . TC.3. 566
He swor her, 'nay, for he was out of toune,' . . TC.3. 570
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones, . . . TC.3. 589
And therwithal she swor him in his ere, . . . . TC.3. 1109
For treweliche he swor her, as a knight, . . . . TC.5. 113
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now . . . TC.5. 127
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte . . . TC.5. 510
As he hir swoor; and hertly demede . . . . . HF.1. 263
And swoor therto that hit was sooth,— . . . . HF.3. 961
And sworen on the blosmes to be trewe, . . . . LGW. 157
That I yow swor to ben al frely youre,— . . . . LGW. 683
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye . . . LGW. 1378
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede; . . LGW. 2345
And by signes swor hym many an othe, . . . . LGW. 2369
And to hir swore he wolde not sojourne, . . . . LGW. 2476
He swoore, affermyng sikirlye, . . . . . RR. 3816

**Sworn** (*past part.*)
This thyng was graunted, and oure othes swore . . A.Prol. 810
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn; . A.Kn. 1089
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . A.Kn. 1132
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn To forthre me, A.Kn. 1147
As to my cosyn and my brother sworn. . . . . A.Kn. 1161
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn, . . . A.Kn. 1583
So strong it is that, though the world had sworn. . A.Kn. 1666
And thus they been accorded and y-sworn . . . A.Mil. 3301
With othes grete he was so sworn adoun, . . . . A.Mil. 3845
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . B.ML. 244
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste, . B.Sh. 1331
ye han sworn and bihight to perfourne youre . . B.Mel. 2255-60
As though he were his owen sworne brother . . . C.Pard. 704 *var*
And many a grisly ooth thanne han they sworn; . C.Pard. 708
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother; . C.Pard. 808
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn; . . D.WB. 640
For to be sworne bretheren til they deye; . . . D.Fri. 1405
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother, . . . D.Fri. 1528
Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore . . . E.Cl. 403
He kepte his lay, to which that he was sworn; . . F.Sq. 18

**Sworn** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore, . F.Sq. 325
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn . . . F.Fkl. 1038
Thus have I seyd,' quod she, 'thus have I sworn,'— F.Fkl. 1464
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn, . . G.CY. 681
The philosophres sworn were everychoon . . . . G.CY. 1464
For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn . . TC.1. 906
By alle the oothes that I have you sworn, . . . TC.2. 299
Ne nevere was to wight so depe y-sworn,. . . . TC.2. 570
And I am sworn to holden it secre, . . . . . TC.3. 312
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn, . TC.4. 976
For-why the Grekes han it alle sworn . . . . . TC.4. 1481
Although he on his hed it hadde y-sworn, . . . TC.5. 283
That ye han sworn with your right honde, . . . HF.1. 322
And yet he hadde y-sworn to here, . . . . . HF.1. 421
But be thyn owne sworen brother! . . . . . HF.3. 1011
And therto is a kyng ful depe i-sworn . . . . LGW.G. 368
And sworne so depe to hire to be trewe . . . . LGW. 1234
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore, . . . LGW. 1285
Have ye nat sworne to wife me to take? . . . . LGW. 1304
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve . . . LGW. 1320
And Brutus by hir chaste bloode hath swore, . . LGW. 1862
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!' . LGW. 2102
For unto Phillis hath he sworen thus, . . . . LGW. 2465
As I have seyde, by him that I have sworne!' . . LGW. 2662
That sworne hath ful hauteynly, . . . . . RR. 5820
Now have I sworne ynough pardee, . . . . . RR. 5972
That ye on riche men han sworne; . . . . . RR. 6021
But to what ordre that I am sworne, . . . . . RR. 6353
For certis, though thou haddist it sworn, . . . . RR. 6401
Thou woldest on a boke have sworne, . . . . RR. 7450

**Swote**
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . . . A.Kn. 2860
Ful fetialy y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . . A.Mil. 3205
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote. . C.Pard. 543
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . PF. 274
That I of spak, that was so swote and grene, . . PF. 296
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
And swote smelling floures white and rede, . . . TC.1. 158
Bitrent and wryth the swote wodebinde, . . . TC.3. 1231
And thennes com'th this eir that is so swote, . . TC.5. 671
The swote of al thyn hertes reste . . . . . HF.3. 927
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras, . . . . . LGW. 118
That was with floures swote enbrouded al, . . . LGW. 119
Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede, . . LGW. 173
The swoote soun of other to receyve. . . . . LGW. 752
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . LGW. 1077
For swote dewes that on it falle, . . . . . RR. 60
The medewe softe, swote, and grene, . . . . . RR. 128
A ful grete savour and a swote . . . . . RR. 1025
That swote of savour ben withalle; . . . . . RR. 1362
The savour of the roses swote . . . . . RR. 1661
The swote smelle sprynge so wide, . . . . . RR. 1704
Whanne I hadde smelled the savour swote, . . . RR. 1706
Of the bothon the swote odour, . . . . . RR. 1845
Whanne I hadde kissed his mouth so swote; . . . RR. 2040
To se the bothon faire and swote . . . . . RR. 3009
The estres of the swote place. . . . . RR. 3626
How he is swoote and debonaire, . . . . . RR. 3737
It was so swoote and saverous. . . . . RR. 3767
Lusty to seen, swoote of odour. . . . . RR. 4334
Than the swote and debonaire: . . . . . RR. 5412

**Swote,** *see* **Soote, Sweet**

**Swough**
Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde. . . . . D.WB. 799
And in hire swough so sadly holdeth she . . . . E.Cl. 1100
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake; . . . F.Sq. 476
And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . F.Sq. 477
But what she sayde more in that swow . . . . BD. 215
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste; . . Pity. 16
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . Anel. 354
And of his swough sone after that adawe, . . . TC.3. 1120
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde, . TC.4. 1212
And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded, . . . LGW. 1816

**Swough** *see* **Sough**

**Swow** *see* **Swough**

**Swum** (*pret. tense*)
welle-stremes, . . . , That swommen ful of smale fisches lighte, . . . . . PF. 188

**Sy**
And sithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy," . . . . . RR. 5741 *em*

**Sy(e)** *see* **Saw**

**Sycamore**
Upon a table of sicamour . . . . . HF.3. 188

**Syllable**
Withouten vice of silable, or of lettre; . . . . F.Sq. 101
Thogh som vers faile in a sillable; . . . . . HF.3. 8

**Syllogism**
A full good silogisme, I dreede . . . . . RR. 4457

**Symmachus**
mankynde, Symacus, thi wyves fader, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70

**Symphony**
With harpe, and pipe, and symphonye, . . . . B.Th. 2005

**Synagogues**
In synagogis to hem full deere is, . . . . . RR. 6916

**Syria**
In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . . . B.ML. 134

**Syria**—*Continued*
Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn, . . . B.ML. 173
Of hym that was the sowdan of Surrye; . . . . B.ML. 177
Unto your grace; for I shal to Surrye, . . . . B.ML. 279
In Surrye, with a greet solempne route; . . . . B.ML. 387
Out of Surrye, agaynward to Ytaille. . . . . B.ML. 441
That out of Surrye hath by lettres knowe . . . B.ML. 955
'That whilom ye han sent unto Surrye. . . . . B.ML. 1108

**Syrian**
Unto thise Surryen marchantz in swich wyse, . . B.ML. 153
Ne ther was Surryen noon, that was converted, . . B.ML. 435
Ne Surrien, ne noon Arabyen, . . . . . B.Mk. 3529

**Syrians**
Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere. . . . . B.ML. 394
On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance. . . . . B.ML. 963

**Syrien** *see* **Serien**


# T


**T** (*the letter*)
bordure, a Grekyssh T (that signifieth . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5

**Taa**
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129
Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges"; . . A.Rv. 4130

**Taak** *see* **Take**

**Taas**
To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede, . . . . A.Kn. 1005
And so bifel that in the taas they founde, . . . A.Kn. 1009
Out of the taas the pilours han hem torn . . . A.Kn. 1020

**Tabard**
In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay, . . . . . A.Prol. 20
In a tabard he rood upon a mere. . . . . A.Prol. 541
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . A.Prol. 719

**Tabernacle**
into the schadowe or tabernacle of this lif? . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50

**Tabernacles**
And mo riche tabernacles, . . . . . HF.1. 123
Imageries and tabernacles, . . . . . HF.3. 100

**Table**
And carf biforn his fader at the table. . . . . A.Prol. 100
His table dormant in his halle alway, . . . . A.Prol. 353
And writen in the table of atthamaunt . . . . A.Kn. 1305
And spedde hym fro the table that he myghte. . . B.ML. 1036
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . C.Pard. 490
Of his diete, sittynge at his table! . . . . . C.Pard. 516
Bihoold and se, that in the firste table . . . . C.Pard. 639
Than youres with youre feestes at the table. . . . D.Sum. 1914
Solempnely, ther she sit at the table; . . . . . F.Sq. 179
That from hir lordes table been y-falle, . . . . G.SN. 61
Unto the wyf, where as he was at table, . . . . G.CY. 1015
Pride of the table appeereth eek ful . . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
the lenger at his table to ete for he fasteth. . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Now by the fire, now at table; . . . . . BD. 645
As a whyt wal or a table, . . . . . BD. 779
pleynesse of the table of wex or in . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
With al that mighte y-served ben on table . . . TC.5. 437
Thus writen on a table of bras: . . . . . HF.1 142
Upon a table of sicamour . . . . . HF.3. 188
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table, . . . Ven. 27
shewen a table of the verrey moeving of . . . . Astr. 20–5
Upon whiche table ther foleweth a canoun . . . Astr. 20–5
almykanteras of eny table ben compowned . . . Astr. 240–5
latitude, is the table compowned. . . . . Astr. 240–5
To eten whan men rise fro table. . . . . RR. 1372
Thourgh knyghtis of thyn owne table . . . . . RR. 6273
To haunten other mennes table, . . . . . RR. 6601
And loven setes at the table, . . . . . RR. 6913

**Tables**
And spedily the tables were y-leyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1442
A peyre of tables al of yvory, . . . . . D.Sum. 1741
That he biforn had writen in his tables. . . . . D.Sum. 1759
And tables for to sette and beddes make, . . . . E.Cl. 975
They dauncen, and they pleyen at ches and tables. . F.Fkl. 900
His tables Tolletanes forth he brought . . . . F.Fkl. 1273
hasardrie, with . . . , as tables and rafles, . . . I.Pars. 790–5
Then playen either at chesse or tables. . . . . BD. 51
as in subtile tables calouled for a cause. . . . . Astr. 15–20
contene diverse tables of longitudes and . . . . Astr. 15–20
and tables of the declinacions of the sonne, . . . Astr. 15–20
and tables of longitudes of citees and . . . . . Astr. 15–20
tables as well for the governaunce of a clokke, . . Astr. 15–20
thou fynden tables of equaciouns of houses . . . Astr. 20–5
and tables of dignitees of planetes, . . . . . Astr. 20–5
the hole that halt the tables of the clymates . . . Astr. 57–60
these astrologiens, by her tables and her . . . . Astr. 284–6
in manere of a peire tables to receyve . . . . . Astr. 371–6
rekne hir verrey moevyng by thy tables . . . . Astr. 382–91
And tables full of entremees. . . . . RR. 6831

**Tabor**
As any tabour, hyder been y-broght, . . . . . D.Sum. 2268

**Taboure**
That tabouren in youre eres many a soun, . . . LGW. 354

**Tache** *see* **Tecche**

**Tacitus**
'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5

**Tackle**
Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly; . . . . A.Prol. 106
The takel smote, and depe it wente. . . . . RR. 1729
The whiche takell is full able . . . . . RR. 1863

**Taffeta**
Lyned with taffata and with sendal. . . . . A.Prol. 440

**Tagus**
the thinges that the ryver Tagus yyveth . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5

**Tail**
To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3878
Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe; . . . . A.Rv. 4164
Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede, . . B.ML. 111
For he on every tayl had knyt a brond; . . . . B.Mk. 3224
And tipped was his tayl, and bothe his eeris, . . B.NP. 4093
A likerous mouth moste han a likerous tayl. . . . D.WB. 466
And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl, . . . . D.Sum. 1687
"Hold up thy tayl, thou Sathanas," quod he, . . . D.Sum. 1689
He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille. . . . D.Sum. 1699
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel . . . . D.Sum. 2002
Thy tayl is deeth, thurgh thyn envenymynge! . . . E.Mch. 2060
For certes, fro his tayl unto his ere, . . . . . F.Sq. 196
With his tayle he wol stynge . . . . . BD. 639
Top and tail, and everydel, . . . . . HF.2. 372
He with his tayle awey the flye smyteth . . . . LGW. 393
the Tayle of the Dragoun, is in the house of . . . Astr. 156–61

**Taillage** *see* **Tallage**

**Taille** *see* **Tally**

**Talis**
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond, . . . . . B.Mk. 3222
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire, . . . . B.Mk. 3223

**Take** (*pres. tense*)
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . . A.Prol. 34
And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 503
Of which achatours myghte take exemple . . . A.Prol. 568
But taak it nought, I prey yow, in desdeyn; . . . A.Kn. 909
Ne take his ese fully half a day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1084
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun, . A.Kn. 1186
And everich of us take his aventure.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1482
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way . . A.Kn. 1847
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,— . . . A.Kn. 1879
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride . A.Kn. 2226
And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte. . . . A.Kn. 2688
And er that Arcite may taken keep, . . . . . A.Kn. 2781
And softe taak me in youre armes tweye . . . . A.Kn. 3043
And take it weel that we may not eschue, . . . A.Kn. 3081
And taken hym for housbonde and for lord; . . . A.Kn. 3093
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.' . . . A.Mil. 3160
Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . . . A.Rv. 4052
The moore wol I stele whan I take. . . . . B.ML. 117
Yet of the wise man take this sentence: . . . . B.ML. 147
For hire entente, they take hir herbergage. . . . B.ML. 351
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . B.ML. 699
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take . . . B.ML. 710
They moste take in pacience at nyght . . . . B.ML. 741
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . B.ML. 963
On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance. . . . . B.Sh. 1383
And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . B.Sh. 1476
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . B.Th. 1985
And to an Elf-queene I me take . . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
"The wise man shal nat take to greet disconfort . B.Mel. 2310–5
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
yow of which folk ye shul take youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
no wight sholde take upon hym so hevy a charge . B.Mel. 2420–5
'And take this for a general reule, . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
benyngnytee wol taken it in pacience. . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
multitudes of folk, there as men take moore reward B.Mel. 2495–500
taak no compaignye by the weye of . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
hath his part, they ne wollen taken but litel reward B.Mel. 2565–70
to taken sodeyn vengeaunce, wheither . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
ther may no man taken vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
graunted hym to take thilke vengeance . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance, . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
the vengeance that thou purposest for to take is the B.Mel. 2620–5
never take vengeance; and that were . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
If ye wol thanne take vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
me now, and take heede how Fortune . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
is writen, "If thou take no vengeance of . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
every persone . . . take of it vengeance; . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
we oghte paciently taken the tribulacions . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
youre herte to take the pacience of oure . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
men which she wol take to her . . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
hem to take the goodes of another man." . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
to youre wommanly pitee to taken swich avysement B.Mel. 3020–5
what vengeance he thoughte to taken of . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
good of youre owene than for to taken of hir good . B.Mk. 3429
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3641
Oure flessh thou yaf us, take oure flessh us fro, . . B.Mk. 3757
But taak kepe of the deeth of Oloferne: . . . . B.NP. 4083
I pray yow that ye take it nat agrief; . . . . . B.NP. 4126
Or elles blake develes wole hem take. . . . . B.NP. 4133
For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf. . . . . B.NP. 4152
Of wormes, er ye take youre laxatyves . . . . C.Doc. 224
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence. . . C.Doc. 259
He bad to take hym and anhange hym faste; . . . C.Doc. 259
Therfore, I rede yow, this conseil take, . . . . C.Doc. 285

'"Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— C.Pard. 352
Taak water of that welle and wassh his tonge, . . C.Pard. 356
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. C.Pard. 360
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse . . . . C.Pard. 483
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame, . . . C.Pard. 612
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . . C.Pard. 642
'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye; . . C.Pard. 777
To take the botel ther the poysoun was, . . . . C.Pard. 886
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . . D.WB. 31
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure. . . D.WB. 138
Rede in his Almageste and take it there.' . . . D.WB. 183
What sholde I taken heede hem for to plese, . . . D.WB. 213
And take witnesse of hir owene mayde . . . . D.WB. 233
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talys; . . . D.WB. 319
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . . D.WB. 431
Wy, taak it all lo, have it every deel! . . . . . D.WB. 445
Quod she, 'that thou me take unto thy wyf, . . . D.WB. 1055
Taak al my good, and lat my body go.' . . . . D.WB. 1061
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man. . . . . D.WB. 1116
'Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous, . . . D.WB. 1139
And take youre aventure of the repair . . . . D.WB. 1224
For sothe, I take al that men wol me yeve, . . . D.Fri. 1430
I spare nat to taken, God it woot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1435
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon, . . . . D.Fri. 1462
As moost able is oure preyes for to take.' . . . D.Fri. 1472
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yeve, . D.Fri. 1531
Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.' . . . D.Fri. 1580
Lest that they deyden:—taak heede what I seye,— . D.Sum. 1901
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . . . E.Cl. 135
And that a straunge successour sholde take . . . E.Cl. 138
That what wyf that I take, ye me assure . . . . E.Cl. 165
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende, . . . . E.Cl. 307
To take me as for thy sone-in-lawe.' . . . . . E.Cl. 315
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 475
This child I am comanded for to take,'— . . . . E.Cl. 533
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this mateere, . . E.Cl. 591
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede, . . . E.Cl. 635
My peple me constreyneth for to take . . . . E.Cl. 800
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace. . . . . E.Cl. 808
The heighe God take I for my witnesse, . . . . E.Cl. 821
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . . . . E.Cl. 839
That was youre wyf; and heer take I my leeve . . E.Cl. 888
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye . . . E.Cl. 1070
But sharply taak on yow the governaille. . . . E.Cl. 1192
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . . . . E.Mch. 1268
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . E.Mch. 1271
'Ne take no wyf,' quod he, 'for housbondrye, . . . E.Mch. 1296
And if thou take a wyf unto thyn hoold, . . . . E.Mch. 1305
But take no kepe of al swich vanytee; . . . . E.Mch. 1309
For whiche causes man sholde take a wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1445
Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1447
For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf, . . . E.Mch. 1491
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . . . E.Mch. 1515
To take a wyf withoute avysement. . . . . E.Mch. 1531
Thanne seide he thus, 'My reste wol I take; . . . E.Mch. 1855
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'taak good hede . . . E.Mch. 1920
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport;' . . . E.Mch. 2147
I prey yow take the sentence of the man, . . . E.Mch. 2288
The pyrie inwith youre armes for to take,— . . . E.Mch. 2342
He may nat sodeynly wel taken keepe . . . . E.Mch. 2398
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . F.Sq. 348
For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede, . F.Sq. 612
To take hym for hir housbonde and hir lord, . . F.Fkl. 742
Ne sholde upon hym take no maistrie . . . . F.Fkl. 747
Taak this for fynal answere, as for me'; . . . . F.Fkl. 987
They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . . . F.Fkl. 1490
Of no biheste, and heere I take my leve, . . . . F.Fkl. 1538
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thee . . . . F.Fkl. 1616
That thou hast sowe in Cecile, taak to thee! . . . G.SN. 194
He yaf that oon, and after gan he take . . . . G.SN. 223
'This day I take thee for myn allye,' . . . . . G.SN. 292
Anon for myn allye heer take I thee, . . . . . G.SN. 297
Now taak heede of this chanons cursednesse. . . G.CY. 1101
Taake in thyn hand and put thy self therinne . . G.CY. 1120
The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede . . . G.CY. 1250
Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho, . . . . G.CY. 1254
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . G.CY. 1265
'And therfore,' seyde he, 'taak heede to my sawe; . G.CY. 1441
'Take the stoon that *Titanos* men name'— . . . G.CY. 1454
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . H.Mcp. 175
Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take . . . H.Mcp. 185
I take but the sentence, trusteth weel; . . . . I.Pars. 58
for his repentaunce; but taak the siker wey. . . . I.Pars. 90–5
do synne; take reward of thy value, that . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
mille, and taken no kepe what they . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
'Thow shalt nat take the name of thy Lord . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Take kepe eek how that the . . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel. . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
maladie of men, or of beestes, if they taken any effect, I.Pars. 605–10
Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . I.Pars. 620–5
man shal nat taken his conseil of fals . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
they that . . . ne taken of hym namoore kepe, . . I.Pars. 720–5
and eek they taken of hire bonde-men amerciments, . I.Pars. 750–5
that his desir ne take noon effect, . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
symonye, if he take the benefice; and if . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
thridde is whan men taken to muche over . . . I.Pars. 825–30
man shal lete . . . and taken hym to his wif, . . I.Pars. 840–5



is whan they take no reward in hire . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
that taken no kepe to kynrede. . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
shal nat taken kepe, who sit there, but . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
mannes foode. And tak kepe that a . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe . . . . . BD. 6
Now understond wel, and tak keep; . . . . . BD. 138
He take up Seys body the kyng, . . . . . BD. 142
For hit is redy to cacche and take . . . . . BD. 780
That every man may take of light . . . . . BD. 963
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure . . . . . Pity. 82
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede, . . . . ABC. 47
And after that I wol my leve take; . . . . . Mars. 153
Of my disese, and take hit noght a-game, . . . Mars. 277
Thogh ye ther-of in no wyse hede take, . . . . Comp.L. 54
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . Anel. 198
To take hir doom and yeve hir audience. . . . . PF. 308
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . PF. 320
Benygnely to chese or for to take . . . . . PF. 370
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I preye, . . . PF. 383
Tak she my lif and al the good I have.' . . . . PF. 462
For comun sped take on the charge now,— . . . PF. 507
She seyde, 'Pees! now tak keep every man, . . . PF. 563
But she wol love him let him take another.' . . . PF. 567
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!' . . . PF. 588
Conseyle yow the royal tercel take, . . . . . PF. 633
For ech gan other in his wynges take, . . . . . PF. 670
ententyf aboute sarpleris . . . , unprofitable for to taken. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
a necessarie cause wise men to taken and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
to taken help of the fouleste spirites—I, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
they that accusen me taken of the, philosophie, . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
Take hede now thy-selve, yif that sche . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
that, yif that deth may take awey blisfulnesse, . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
and taken metes of the handes of folk . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
men aughten taken more heede in this. . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
hadde the office to taken heede to the . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
'This take I wel,' quod I, 'ne this . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
'Tak now thus the discrecioun of this . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
of hir advocattes, and taken hem-self to hir juges . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
swetnesse of songe. Tak thanne this drawght, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
and taken the weye of vertu.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'But tak this: that ye lovers ofte eschue . . . . TC.1. 344
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . . . . TC.1. 577
How Tereus gan forth his suster take, . . . . . TC.2. 69
Tak it for gode that I shal seye you here!'— . . . TC.2. 252
And if that he wol take of it no cure . . . . . TC.2. 283
Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take! . . . TC.2. 289
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene. . . . . TC.2. 581
To taken it, or to han of him routhe, . . . . . TC.2. 1139
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take, . . . . TC.2. 1147
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take, . . . . TC.2. 1318
'Sey that thy fevere is wont thee for to take . . . TC.2. 1520
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve; . . TC.2. 1658
That she may take her leve or that she go—' . . TC.2. 1689
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . . . TC.2. 1716
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle three, . . . . TC.3. 209
'But God that al wot take I to witnesse, . . . . TC.3. 260
'And, nece myn, ne take it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 862
And gan bet minde and reson to him take; . . . TC.3. 1121
For love of God, take every womman hede . . . TC.3. 1224
Therwith he gan her faste in armes take, . . . TC.3. 1359
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief: . . . . TC.3. 1621
And by the hond ful ofte he wolde take . . . . TC.3. 1737
To take a womman which that loveth thee . . . TC.4. 534
That she wolde it as now for yvel take. . . . . TC.4. 606
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief . . . . TC.4. 613
'For-thy tak herte, and thenk thus as a knight: . . TC.4. 617
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to . . . . TC.4. 852
'For-thy tak hede what I shal thee seye: . . . . TC.4. 1107
Unto my fader shal I take, and seye, . . . . . TC.4. 1381
And therwithal he moste his leve take, . . . . TC.5. 78
To take her by the hond al sobrely; . . . . . TC.5. 81
At my vigile, I preye thee, tak good hede . . . TC.5. 305
That preye I thee thou take, and ek conserve . . TC.5. 310
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe, . . TC.5. 347
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne, . . . TC.5. 482
The ferthe day to take of him our leve, . . . . TC.5. 493
'For who-so wol of every word take hede, . . . TC.5. 757
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide. . . . . TC.5. 770
But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.' . . TC.5. 1085
Take every man now to his bokes hede, . . . . TC.5. 1089
(I take it so,) touching al this matere . . . . TC.5. 1588
It semeth not ye take it for the beste; . . . . TC.5. 1606
'Yet preye I you, on yvel ye ne take . . . . . TC.5. 1625
It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede, . . . . . TC.5. 1656
O God,' quod he, 'that oughtest taken hede . . . TC.5. 1706
God leve us for to take it for the beste! . . . . TC.5. 1750
Or take us Jhesu for thi mercy digne . . . . . TC.5. 1868 *var*
That take hit wel and scorne hit noght, . . . . HF.1. 91
To take a love only for chere, . . . . . HF.1. 277
To done this, so that thou take . . . . . HF.2. 95
I preve hit thus—tak hede now— . . . . . HF.2. 279
Tak hit in ernest or in game. . . . . HF.2. 314
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . . . . HF.2. 544
And tak thy clarioun eek with thee, . . . . . HF.3. 504

**Take** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . . . . HF.3. 534
And out thyn other trompe tak . . . . . HF.3. 582
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she, . . . . HF.3. 675
That rathere than they wole take a newe, . . . LGW.G. 289
Hym rekketh noght of what matere he take; . . . LGW. 365
And with that worde my bokes gan I take, . . . LGW. 578
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take, . . . LGW. 704
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon. . . LGW. 769
In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take . . . . LGW. 928
To take his ease, and for to have his reste . . . LGW. 1112
The presentynge, and to the queene it take. . . . LGW. 1135
Be as be may I take of it no cure . . . . . LGW. 1145 *var*
Take hede now of this grete gentilman, . . . . LGW. 1264
Have ye nat sworne to wife me to take? . . . . LGW. 1304
And so ye wole now me to wife take, . . . . . LGW. 1319
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste; . LGW. 1339
And chese what folke that thou wilte with the take. LGW. 1449
Let see nowe, darstow taken this viage?' . . . . LGW. 1450
Hem to refresshen, and to take the eyr. . . . . LGW. 1482
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . LGW. 1934
Thys is my rede, if that ye dar hyt take; . . . . LGW. 2024
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende; . . LGW. 2621
Take hede what thy fader seyth the here, . . . LGW. 2633
Take this to the for ful conclusioun.' . . . . . LGW. 2646
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse! . . . Fort. 52
Take every man his turne as for his tyme. . . . Scog. 42
But yit, lest thou do worse, tak a wyf; . . . . Buk. 17
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede: . . . . . Buk. 26
I take my leve of your unstedfastnesse, . . . . W.Unc. 3
It is hir wone plesaunce for to take, . . . . . Comp.A. 48
That never yit wolde me to mercy take; . . . . Comp.A. 89
Take ye non hede unto my ignoraunce, . . . . Bal.Ch. 29
And take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol . . Astr. 25–32
wol be toward thy right side. Take this rewle . . Astr. 32–40
The names of these monthes taken her names . . Astr. 45–50
*var* Th.
Take kepe of these latitudes North and . . . . Astr. 70–5
thys conclusioun maist thou take ensaumple . . . Astr. 108–15
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of . . . Astr. 121–7
Take the altitude of the sonne whan the . . . . Astr. 127–32
Take this manere of settyng for a . . . . . Astr. 127–32
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the altitude . Astr. 139–45
The Ascendent, sothly to take it at the . . . . Astr. 150–6
prickes, and take there thyn arch of the day. . . Astr. 179–85
and take there thin houres equales. . . . . Astr. 185–8
and take there the space of alle the hool . . . . Astr. 185–8
and take there the quantite . . . . . Astr. 188–93
take there thin altitude meridian, this to . . . Astr. 209–11
Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in . . . . Astr. 215–8
Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is . . . Astr. 222–9
as thou mayst gesse; and take an ascendent . . . Astr. 222–9
take [him anon right] . . . . . Astr. 222–9 *var*
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . . . Astr. 222–9
lyne meridional, and take there the verrey degre . Astr. 222–9
lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy . . . . Astr. 233–5
that same tyme, and take there the degre in . . . Astr. 233–5
the brede of the zodiak. And take gode kepe . . . Astr. 236–40
Take than anoon right the altitude of A . . . . Astr. 251–8
the pool. Take than efte sonys the altitude . . . Astr. 251–8
secunde altitude, and take half thilke porcioun . . Astr. 251–8
to his secunde altitude, and take there the . . . Astr. 251–8
Take than the half of 8 and adde it . . . . . Astr. 258–62
Take eny sterre fixe that never discendith . . . Astr. 262–6
take than and abate half that nombre, . . . . Astr. 262–6
and take there the elevacioun of the pool . . . Astr. 262–6
of the regioun, take the altitude of the sonne . . Astr. 266–70
and take there the hevedes of Aries and . . . . Astr. 272–7
if the list, take the highest altitude fro the . . . Astr. 272–7
knowist, and take the netherest elongacioun . . . Astr. 272–7
and take the ascensioun of the signe . . . . . Astr. 286–9
and take there the ascensioun of the signe . . . Astr. 289–94
Take the altitude of thy sonne whan . . . . . Astr. 301–8
on the wombe side. Take than thin Astrelabie . . Astr. 301–8
at his arisyng, and take there the cenith . . . . Astr. 312–6
of the day take the altitude of the sonne, . . . Astr. 322–4
Take the altitude of the mone, . . . . . Astr. 324–30
Take . . . the altitude of any sterre fixe . . . Astr. 324–30
and take there the degre in whiche . . . . . Astr. 324–30
Take the altitude of any sterre that is . . . . Astr. 330–7
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre . . . . Astr. 330–7
And take than eft sones the altitude of the . . . Astr. 330–7
Take than the nader of the degre that first . . . Astr. 337–43
Take thin ascendent, and than hast . . . . . Astr. 343–50
parties, and take there the evene equacions . . . Astr. 343–50
Take a rounde plate of metal, for . . . . . Astr. 350–8
Take than a compas, and mesure evene . . . . Astr. 350–8
Take me than a rule and drawe a strike . . . . Astr. 350–8
and take there thi lyne meridional . . . . . Astr. 350–8
God graunt me in gree that she it take . . . . . RR. 42
To take and yeve right nought ageyne, . . . . . RR. 183
To taken other folkis thyng . . . . . RR. 195
Nor comfort noon unto hir take, . . . . . RR. 318
Whan men of hir taken noon hede. . . . . RR. 418
To take it, but myn hond for drede . . . . . RR. 1709
To youre servyse I wole me take, . . . . . RR. 1947
But if ye take me to youre cure. . . . . RR. 1962
Youre prisoner, I wole it take . . . . . RR. 1968
Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . . . RR. 2105
In thank thi servise wole I take . . . . . RR. 2115
Thou maist ensample take of Keye, . . . . . RR. 2206

**Take** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

That men in gre wole gladly take, . . . . . RR. 2306
After a thought shal take the so, . . . . . RR. 2419
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede. . . . . RR. 2516
This bargeyn eende may never take, . . . . . RR. 2551
Wommen wel ought pite to take . . . . . RR. 2671
Of all hir fetures he shall take heede, . . . . . RR. 2813
This comfort wole I that thou take; . . . . . RR. 2821
And youre biheeste take at gre, . . . . . RR. 3001
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . . . . RR. 3021
Or take the rose aforn his kynde; . . . . . RR. 3122
And seide, if eft he myght me take . . . . . RR. 3165
And be wel ware to take nomore, . . . . . RR. 3237
Take with thy teeth the bridel faste . . . . . RR. 3299
Till thou at good mes maist hym take. . . . . RR. 3462
What worship is it agayn hym take, . . . . . RR. 3529
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . . RR. 3788
Hir counseill foly is to take. . . . . RR. 4455
The develes engynnes wolde me take, . . . . . RR. 4549
Seide he wolde take att gree . . . . . RR. 4574
He seide, 'In thank I shal it take, . . . . . RR. 4577
No bettir counsel maist thou take . . . . . RR. 4780
Take of her loves fre yevyng; . . . . . RR. 5070
In love, and take and yeve also. . . . . RR. 5076
And take evenly ech his parte; . . . . . RR. 5280
And take Eclips; right as the moone . . . . . RR. 5334
As soone as poverte gynneth take, . . . . . RR. 5351
And til a wikked deth hym take. . . . . RR. 5391
But now they take no maner heede, . . . . . RR. 5506
For where they good ensaumple take, . . . . . RR. 5767
God can wel vengeaunce therof take. . . . . RR. 5780
I take thee heere to my servise, . . . . . RR. 6062
For they wole taken on hem no thyng, . . . . . RR. 6107
But he that wole it on hym take, . . . . . RR. 6109
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence: . . . . . RR. 6138
Than lete a purpose that I take, . . . . . RR. 6169
But what herberwe that ever I take . . . . . RR. 6201
Take oon and make another straunge. . . . . RR. 6326
Somtyme a wommans cloth take I, . . . . . RR. 6345
I take the strawe, and lete the corne . . . . . RR. 6354
They ben so bare I take no kepe, . . . . . RR. 6461
That taken such almesse so, . . . . . RR. 6624
a man may be . . .—And take therof his sustenyng, . RR. 6697
For sadde burdons that men taken, . . . . . RR. 6907
Thus from his ladder we hym take, . . . . . RR. 6937
I wolde . . . , And of no wight no teching take; . . RR. 6992
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . . RR. 7026
Gan forto braide and taken kepe, . . . . . RR. 7128
And to the juge the book to take. . . . . RR. 7134
Shulde princes . . . Take all her londis and her thingis, . . . . . RR. 7263
For though ye borowes take of me, . . . . . RR. 7307
I take youre silf to recorde heere, . . . . . RR. 7311
no more but this,—Take nat a grefe,—it were worthy RR. 7571
To all the develles I me take, . . . . . RR. 7590
That ye shulde take hym with the dede. . . . . RR. 7632
The castell to destroie and take, . . . . . RR. 7652

**Take-** *see* **A-take-, Off-take-, Out-taken, Overtake, Taa**

**Taken** (*past part.*)

That Theseus hath taken hym so neer, . . . . A.Kn. 1439
That oon of yow ne shal be deed or taken; . . . A.Kn. 1866
And he that is at meschief shal be take, . . . . A.Kn. 2551
'And if so falle the chieftayn be take . . . . . A.Kn. 2555
He, thurgh the body is hurt and sithen y-take, . . A.Kn. 2617
And by the force of twenty is he take . . . . . A.Kn. 2641
So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take; . . . . A.Kn. 2647
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take, . . . A.Kn. 2724
For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng . . . A.Kn. 3007
And Absolon his gyterne hath y-take, . . . . . A.Mil. 3353
So depe may impressioun be take. . . . . A.Mil. 3613
He half a busshel of hir flour hath take, . . . . A.Rv. 4093
And she hath this emprise y-take on honde . . . B.ML. 348
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . B.ML. 438
And Custance, han y-take the righte way . . . B.ML. 556
Which to the messager was take soone, . . . . B.ML. 769
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway; . . . . B.Pri. 1812
Til fro my tonge of-taken is the greyn; . . . . B.Pri. 1855
Whan that the greyn is fro thy tonge y-take; . . B.Pri. 1858
that the womman that was taken in avowtrie . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
'Whan ye han taken conseil of youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
oughte, ne thou ne hast nat wel ytaken kepe . . B.Mel. 2600–5
hadde taken hire avys and deliberacioun . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Religioun hath take up al the corn . . . . . B.Mk. 3144
How that she was biseged and y-take,— . . . . B.Mk. 3514
Thou thurgh thy knyghthod hast hem take and slawe, B.Mk. 3873
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . . . C.Pard. 371
'But this word is nat taken of every wight, . . . D.WB. 77
That whan they have a certein purpos take, . . . E.Cl. 702
Han taken hire and into chambre gon, . . . . . E.Cl. 1115
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take, . . . E.Mch. 1620
Han take hir leve, and ech of hem of oother; . . E.Mch. 1690
And Januarie hath faste in armes take . . . . E.Mch. 1821
And whan she of this bille hath taken heede, . . E.Mch. 1952
Hath take swich impressioun that day, . . . . . E.Mch. 1978
That though they be in any gilt y-take, . . . . E.Mch. 2268
For of hir fader hadde she take leve . . . . . F.Sq. 363
Til Canacee hath in hire lappe hire take . . . . F.Sq. 475
Thus hath she take hir servant and hir lord,— . . F.Fkl. 792
He hath take on hym many a greet emprise, . . . G.CY. 605
releevynge of avarice is . . . pitee largely taken. . . I.Pars. 800–5
If womman thral were taken in this synne, . . . I.Pars. 835–40

**Taken** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
my lady, how my lord hath take to me under . . I.Pars. 880–5
Gif I nadde red and take keepe . . . . . BD. 224
That thou noldest have taken me, . . . . . BD. 481
Han take on me a grevous accioun . . . . . ABC. 20
And she hath take him in subjeccioun, . . . . Mars. 32
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede. . . . . Anel. 307
whan he had taken the kyng of Percyens, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
hastow to pleyne, yif thou hast taken . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
that may ben taken awey in any wise . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
is thilke thyng that mai nat ben take awey); . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
hadde taken in bataile manye men of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
had taken upon hym falsly the name of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
ben taken for cause of power or elles for . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
the prince of alle thynges have I-take . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
naught with noone resouns y-taken fro withouten, . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
ben nat taken from withouten the compas . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
that he hadde taken fro withoute . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
thingis that ben taken also it is necessarie.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
thingis that ben to done is taken to governe . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
signes, ne by argumentes I-taken fro withoute, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
yit ne hath it nat taken the tyme of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
hath nat taken it of the bytidynge of thinges to . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
That nevere of him she wolde han taken hede. . . TC.1. 501
Had of him take, her thoughte tho no fere, . . . TC.3. 1144
Criseyde, which that felte her thus y-take, . . . TC.3. 1198
Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . . . TC.4. 50
But natheles a trewe was ther take . . . . . TC.4. 57
'And if so be, herafter pees be take,—. . . . . TC.4. 1562
'If ich aright have taken of you hede, . . . . . TC.5. 871
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende,. . . TC.5. 891
—And if I hadde y-taken for to writen . . . . TC.5. 1765
That shal be taken for delyt, . . . . . HF.1. 309
He wolde have take hir to his wyf,. . . . . HF.1. 424
To me that have y-take swich emprise, . . . . LGW. 617
And whan that he the havene had y-take, . . . LGW. 963
Hadde the liknesse of the childe y-take, . . . . LGW. 1142
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take, . . . LGW. 1764
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne.. . LGW. 1892
This Theseus of hir hath leve y-take, . . . . . LGW. 2137
That is with slepe for werynesse y-take; . . . . LGW. 2182
ne haddist thou . . . And taken hir and ledde hir forthe with the? . . . . . LGW. 2718
That thee were lever to be take in Fryse . . . . Buk. 23
is taken by the rewle 'the altitude' withoute . . . Astr. 25–32
mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken . . . Astr. 97–100
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule, . . . . Astr. 127–32
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . . . Astr. 139–45
verrely as may be taken by so smal an . . . . Astr. 139–45
bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin . . . Astr. 145–50
altitude of the sterre fixe be taken. . . . . Astr. 324–30
side whan his altitude is taken, so that . . . . Astr. 330–7
may not be take by cause of the litel space . . . Astr. 376–82
That never wole be take away. . . . . RR. 1910
'I have,' he seide, 'taken fele homages . . . . RR. 2044
And hole myn herte taken me fro, . . . . . RR. 2068
In armes goodly thee have take, . . . . . RR. 2500
In thanke that thyng is taken more . . . . . RR. 2741
Hath taken [word] of this emprise; . . . . . RR. 3508
he hadde soo, This Jelousie, take us twoo, . . . RR. 3858
For his rose may noon be take. . . . . RR. 4314
After, whanne they the gold have take, . . . . RR. 5731
She hath tan many a forteresse, . . . . . RR. 5899
That suche toures ben take withoute me, . . . RR. 5900
Were take in seculer clothing, . . . . . RR. 6250
Withoute stroke it mote be take . . . . . RR. 6278
So have I take, so have me yiven . . . . . RR. 6378
And hath to worldly glorie hym take, . . . . . RR. 7278
Or till they have the castel take. . . . . RR. 7345

**Takest**
Almachius seyde, 'Ne takestow noon heede . . . G.SN. 435
with whiche governayles takestow heede . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
point of thy gret rule there thou takist thin altitudes . Astr. 301–8

**Taketh**
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde: . A.Kn. 1217
He kist hire sweete, and taketh his sawtrie, . . . A.Mil. 3305
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye. . B.ML. 728
But nathelees she taketh in good entente . . . . B.ML. 824
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente, . B.ML. 867
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente, . B.ML. 1142
ne taaketh no conseil of the wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
strengthe taketh grete citees; . . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
is lyk to hym that taketh an hound by . . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
the eris; for right as he that taketh a straunge hound . B.Mel. 2730–5
nat unoccupied. For the devel ne taketh nat lightly B.Mel. 2785–90
Taketh the moralite, good men; . . . . . B.NP. 4630
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille. . . . B.NP. 4633
Ne taketh of my wordes no displesaunce; . . . . C.Doc. 74
And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn; . . . C.Doc. 90
Or elles taketh pardoun as ye wende, . . . . . C.Pard. 927
As taketh not agrief of that I seye, . . . . . D.WB. 191
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge,. . . D.WB. 321
And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye. . D.WB. 918
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . D.WB. 1072
To hym that taketh it in pacience.. . . . . D.WB. 1198
This Cartere taketh his hors on the croupe . . . D.Fri. 1559 *var*
the Poo . . . Taketh his firste spryngyng and his sours, . . . . . E.Cl. 49

**Taketh**—*Continued*
And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarree, . . . E.Mch. 1843
He taketh hire and kisseth hire ful ofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1948
She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twiste, E.Mch. 2005
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood; . . . F.Fkl. 1339
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love! . . G.CY. 1176
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte. . . G.CY. 1227
A! taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man! . . . . H.Mcp. 41
Beth war, and taketh kepe what I seye; . . . . H.Mcp. 310
every man that taketh Goddes name in . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
or elles taketh on hym the name of Crist, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
as the lord; the same deeth that taketh the cherl, . I.Pars. 760–5
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord; . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
bole, that taketh which cow that hym . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his Leve . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . Mars. 9
And paciently taketh your aventure.' . . . . Mars. 21
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure, . . Mars. 171
For sire, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye, . . . PF. 543
taketh the deeth whiche that nature . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
taketh hise causes, his ordre, and his . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
ne taketh nat the symple forme so as . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
as intelligence takith it; but intelligence, that . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
that it takith of wit the bygynnynges to . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
For-thy ensaumple taketh of this man, . . . . TC.1. 232
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede; . . . . . TC.2. 747
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve, . . . TC.2. 1721
But liggeth stille and taketh him right here; . . TC.3. 948
And taketh it non other wise, I preye; . . . . TC.4. 1293
Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede: . . . TC.4. 1559
And taketh not my frendship in despit; . . . . TC.5. 135
Now taketh hede, for it is to done! . . . . . TC.5. 903
And takyth non hede of what matere he take, . . LGW.G. 343
And taketh hir within his armes two. . . . . LGW. 1302
And taketh his leve, and homewarde sayleth hee; . LGW. 2162
He taketh hir in his honde, and forth gooth he . . LGW. 2173
In armes everych of hem other taketh; . . . . LGW. 2381
And therwithal a costrel taketh he . . . . . LGW. 2666
takith the propirte of suche bestes, or ellis . . . Astr. 100–8
Whan that Love taketh his cariage . . . . . RR. 22
Ladyes I preye ensample takith, . . . . . RR. 1539
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis. . . . . RR. 1576
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede; . . . . . RR. 2252
Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede. . . . . RR. 4504
And of nought elles taketh hede . . . . . RR. 4937
And taketh the world as it wolde be; . . . . . RR. 5641 *em*
His paroch prest, and to me takith; . . . . . RR. 6442
Who that takith almessis that be . . . . . RR. 6637
For he ne taketh of it no cure, . . . . . RR. 7555

**Taking**
to repreve . . . in vengeance takyng, whan it is . B.Mel. 2220–5
in vengeance takyng, in werre, in bataille, . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
vengeance takynge upon that wolde engendre . . B.Mel. 2580–5
vengeance takynge, a man wolde . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
harm, for by the vengeance takynge been . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
in takynge vengeance of another man, right . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
restreyne yow of vengeance-takynge, and . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
vileynye in takynge vengeance upon me, . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
(that is to seyn, in takynge of knowlechynge . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
honde in taking the height of thinges. . . . . Astr. 25–32
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . Astr. 145–50
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne, . . . Astr. 262–6
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on . . . . Astr. 301–8
Taking no kepe to skile nor right . . . . . RR. 5302

**Talbot**
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . B.NP. 4573

**Tald**
And when this jape is tald another day, . . . . A.Rv. 4207

**Tale**
Er that I ferther in this tale pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 36
Of his array telle I no lenger tale. . . . . A.Prol. 330
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . . A.Prol. 731
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe, . . . . A.Prol. 735
Heere in this tale, as that they sholde stonde; . . A.Prol. 745
Ye shapen yow to talen and to pleye; . . . . . A.Prol. 772
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
And telle he moste his tale, as was resoun, . . . A.Prol. 847
His tale anon, and seyde in this manere. . . . . A.Prol. 858
Heere bigynneth The Knyghtes Tale . . . . . A.Kn. *head*
The remenant of the tale is long ynough, . . . . A.Kn. 888
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . A.Kn. 890
And whan that he had herd Arcites tale, . . . . A.Kn. 1577
Whan he hym knew, and hadde his tale herd, . . . A.Kn. 1597
And maken of my longe tale an ende. . . . . A.Kn. 2966
Whan that the Knyght had thus his tale y-toold, . A.Mil. 3109
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.' . . . A.Mil. 3119
'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . . . . A.Mil. 3126
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.' . A.Mil. 3127
Why artow angry with my tale now? . . . . . A.Mil. 3157
But told his cherles tale in his manere. . . . . A.Mil. 3169
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Kn. 3177
Heere bigynneth The Millere his Tale . . . . . A.Mil. *head*
This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854
The prologe of the Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. *head*
Ne at this tale I saugh no man hym greve, . . . A.Rv. 3859
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,— . . . A.Rv. 3905
It were al tyme thy tale to bigynne.' . . . . . A.Rv. 3908
Heere bigynneth The Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. *head*

**Tale**—*Continued*

Thus have I quyt the Millere in my tale. . . . A.Rv. 4324
The prologe of the Cokes Tale . . . . . A.Co. *head*
to heere A tale of me, that am a poure man, . . . A.Co. 4341
Though that my tale be of an hostileer: . . . . A.Co. 4360
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Co. 4364
Heere bigynneth The Cookes Tale . . . . . A.Co. *head*
Telle us a tale anon, as forward is; . . . . . B.ML. 34
I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn, . . . . . B.ML. 46
That is so horrible a tale for to rede, . . . . . B.ML. 84
'But of my tale how shal I doon this day? . . . B.ML. 90
Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heere. . . . . B.ML. 98
The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale . . . B.ML. *head*
Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heere. . . . B.ML. 133
Heere begynneth The Man of Lawe his Tale . . . B.ML. *head*
What sholde I in this tale lenger taryе? . . . . B.ML. 374
Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . . . B.ML. 702
The fruyt of every tale is for to seye, . . . . . B.ML. 706
But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . . B.ML. 1116
Of Custance is my tale specially. . . . . B.ML. 1125
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.ML. 1159
This was a thrifty tale for the nones! . . . . . B.Sh. 1165
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . . . B.Sh. 1167
My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1185
Heere bigynneth The Shipmannes Tale . . . . B.Sh. *head*
That wonder is; but herkneth to my tale. . . . B.Sh. 1213
Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . . B.Sh. 1623
Another tale'; and with that word he sayde, . . B.Pri. 1635
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . . . B.Pri. 1640
The Prologe of the Prioresses Tale . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Prioresses Tale . . . . . B.Pri. *head*
Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.' . . . B.Th. 1896
For oother tale certes kan I noon, . . . . . B.Th. 1898
Heere bigynneth Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . . B.Th. *head*
Yet listeth, lordes, to my tale . . . . . B.Th. 2023
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale . . B.Mel. *head*
Moore of my tale than another man, . . . . . B.Mel. 2117
It is a moral tale vertuous, . . . . . B.Mel. 2130
After the which this murye tale I write; . . . . B.Mel. 2154
And lat me tellen al my tale, I preye.' . . . . B.Mel. 2156
Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee . . . B.Mel. *head*
enforcen his tale by resons, wel ny alle . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
to breken his tale, and beden hym ful ofte his . . B.Mel. 2230–5
telle trewely thy tale; for he that seith fals may nat B.Mel. 2390–5
Whan ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3079
That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . B.Mk. 3084
For ye shul telle a tale trewely. . . . . B.Mk. 3115
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . . B.Mk. 3158
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, . . . . . B.Mk. *head*
But now unto our tale turne we. . . . . B.Mk. 3487
The prologue of the Nonnes preestes tale . . . . B.NP. *head*
Youre tale anoyeth all this compaignye; . . . . B.NP. 3979
Thanne hadde youre tale al be toold in veyn, . . B.NP. 3989
And right anon his tale he hath attamed, . . . B.NP. 4008
Tale of the Cok and Hen,— . . . . . B.NP. *head*
This wydwe, of which I telle yow my tale, . . . B.NP. 4014
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn? . . . B.NP. 4236
Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende." . . B.NP. 4272
And therfore litel tale hath he toold . . . . . B.NP. 4308
But thilke tale is al to longe to telle, . . . . B.NP. 4339
My tale is of a cok, as ye may heere, . . . . . B.NP. 4442
Now wol I torne to my tale agayn. . . . . B.NP. 4564
But ye that holden this tale a folye,— . . . . B.NP. 4628
This was a murie tale of Chaunticleer; . . . . B.NP. 4639
Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale.' . . . B.NP. 4650
Heere folweth The Phisiciens Tale . . . . . C.Doc. *head*
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . C.Doc. 105
This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold . . . C.Doc. 142
But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . . . . C.Doc. 192
This is a pitous tale for to heere; . . . . . C.Pard. 302
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale, . . . . . C.Pard. 316
Tel us a tale for thou canst many oon . . . . C.Pard. 319 *var*
upon some honest tale whil I drinke . . . . . C.Pard. 328 *var*
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale . C.Pard. *head*
'Youre likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . . C.Pard. 455
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan, . . . . . C.Pard. 460
Now hoold youre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.' . . C.Pard. 462
Heere bigynneth The Pardoners Tale . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . . C.Pard. 660
'But, sires, o word forgat I in my tale; . . . . C.Pard. 919
The Prologue of the Wyves Tale of Bathe . . . D.WB. *head*
'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . D.WB. 169
And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . . D.WB. 172
Telle forth youre tale; spareth for no man, . . . D.WB. 186
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . D.WB. 193
'Thus goth al to the devel by thy tale! . . . . D.WB. 262
And therfore every man this tale I telle,— . . . D.WB. 413
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . . D.WB. 586
For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere. . . . . D.WB. 828
This is a long preamble of a tale.' . . . . . D.WB. 831
Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . . D.WB. 842
And seyde, 'Lat the womman telle hire tale; . . . D.WB. 851
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.' . D.WB. 853
And bigynneth hir tale . . . . . D.WB. *head*
But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . . . D.WB. 949
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere, . . . . D.WB. 981
This knyght, of which my tale is specially, . . . D.WB. 983
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,— . . . . D.WB. 1127
The prologe of the Freres Tale . . . . . D.Fri. *head*

**Tale**—*Continued*

Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somonour be.' . . . D.Fri. 1289
'Tel forth youre tale, my leeve maister deere.' . . D.Fri. 1298
Heere bigynneth The Freres Tale . . . . . D.Fri. *head*
Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale. . D.Fri. 1335
'As I shal tellen thee a feithful tale, . . . . . D.Fri. 1425
The prologe of the Somonours Tale . . . . . D.Sum. *head*
As suffereth me I may my tale telle. . . . . D.Sum. 1671
Heere bigynneth The Somonour his Tale . . . . D.Sum. *head*
Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . . D.Sum. 1763
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe; . . . . . D.Sum. 2012
My tale is doon,—we been almoost at towne. . . D.Sum. 2294
The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale of Oxenford . . E.Cl. *head*
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9
Ne that thy tale make us nat to slepe. . . . . E.Cl. 14
I wol yow telle a tale which that I . . . . . E.Cl. 26
That taughte me this tale, as I bigan, . . . . . E.Cl. 40
Er he the body of his tale writeth, . . . . . E.Cl. 42
But this is his tale which that ye may heere.' . . E.Cl. 56
Heere bigynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford E.Cl. *head*
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 341
Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . . E.Cl. 383
And, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 393
This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale, . . . E.Cl. 1212a
This is a gentil tale for the nones, . . . . . E.Cl. 1212e
The Prologe of the Marchantes Tale . . . . . E.Mch. *head*
Heere bigynneth The Marchantes Tale . . . . . E.Mch. *head*
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . E.Mch. 1399
And for he wolde his longe tale abregge, . . . . E.Mch. 1657
My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne; . . . . E.Mch. 1682
And in my tale forth I wol procede. . . . . E.Mch. 2020
Thus endeth heere my tale of Januarie. . . . . E.Mch. 2417
By this Marchauntes tale it preveth weel; . . . . E.Mch. 2425
To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do.' . . . . . E.Mch. 2440
And say us a tale for certes ye . . . . . F.Sq. 2 *var*
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . . . F.Sq. 6
My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.' . . . . F.Sq. 8
Heere bigynneth The Squieres Tale . . . . . F.Sq. *head*
And for his tale sholde seme the bettre, . . . . F.Sq. 102
And whan this knyght hath thus his tale toold, . . F.Sq. 168
The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . F.Sq. 401
A tale or two, or breken his biheste.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 698
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!' . . . F.Fkl. 702
The Prologe of the Frankeleyns Tale . . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere. . . . . F.Fkl. 728
Heere bigynneth The Frankeleyns Tale . . . . . F.Fkl. *head*
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . . . F.Fkl. 1496
And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . F.Fkl. 1498
Aurelius his tale anon bigan, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1592
I kan namoore, my tale is at an ende. . . . . F.Fkl. 1624
The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. *head*
Here bigynneth The Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. *head*
The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale . . . G.CY. *head*
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . . G.CY. 597
And whan this Yeman hadde this tale y-told . . . G.CY. 627
Heere bigynneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . . G.CY. *head*
Passe over this, I go my tale unto. . . . . G.CY. 898
By that I of my tale have maad an ende. . . . . G.CY. 971
Although my tale of a chanoun bee; . . . . . G.CY. 994
This tale was nat oonly toold for yow, . . . . . G.CY. 1000
And telle forth my tale of the chanoun . . . . G.CY. 1020
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale. . . . . G.CY. 1480
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Maunciples tale . H.Mcp. *head*
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . . H.Mcp. 13
I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . . . . H.Mcp. 29
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale, . . . . H.Mcp. 59
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . . H.Mcp. 68
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103
Heere bigynneth The Manciples Tale of . . . . H.Mcp. *head*
He koude, whan he sholde telle a tale; . . . . H.Mcp. 135
I wol go to my tale as I bigan. . . . . H.Mcp. 237
'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale. . . . . H.Mcp. 293
A tale of which he is now yvele apayd. . . . . H.Mcp. 358
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale . . I.Pars. *head*
By that the Maunciple hadde his tale al ended . . I.Pars. 1
That telleth this tale to us lustily. . . . . I.Pars. 21
For every man save thou hath toold his tale. . . I.Pars. 25
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . . I.Pars. 46
Bigynne upon my tale, for whiche I preye . . . I.Pars. 53
That alle we to telle his tale hym preye. . . . . I.Pars. 66
Heere bigynneth the Persouns Tale . . . . . I.Pars. *head*
eke if he tale vanytees at chirche, . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
al the ground of the tale is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
a jape or a tale, but avysely, and with . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Amonge al this I fond a tale . . . . . BD. 60
This was the tale: There was a kyng . . . . . BD. 62
Of this tale next befor; . . . . . BD. 225
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . . BD. 228
Whan I hadde red this tale wel, . . . . . BD. 231
A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . . BD. 535
And whan I herde hym telle this tale . . . . . BD. 709
'But wherfor that I telle my tale? . . . . . BD. 1033
'In hope of that my tale I tolde . . . . . BD. 1198
In my tale, for pure fere . . . . . BD. 1208
And shame, and styntyng in my tale . . . . . BD. 1212
'And whan I hadde my tale y-do, . . . . . BD. 1235
Of al my tale, so thoghte me. . . . . BD. 1237
As worm or thyng, of whiche I telle no tale; . . . PF. 326
Say what yow list, my tale is at an ende.' . . . PF. 441

**Tale**—*Continued*
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . PF. 542
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . PF. 560
thyn exil was yif thy tale ne hadde . . . . . Bo.1.p.5.195-200
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere! . . . . . TC.1. 14
Of him thinke I my tale forth to holde, . . . . TC.1. 263
Whan that her tale al brought was to an ende . . TC.2. 218
Hir tale is al for som conclusioun. . . . . TC.2. 259
Than thoughte he thus: 'If I my tale endite . . TC.2. 267
And though my tale as now be to you newe, . . . TC.2. 305
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . . TC.2. 1193
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!' . . TC.2. 1605
What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien? . . . . TC.2. 1622
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-fere. . . . TC.3. 231
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
And whan my tale y-brought is to an ende, . . . TC.3. 769
To whom this tale sucre be or soot, . . . . . TC.3. 1194
Whan that she hereth any herde tale, . . . . . TC.3. 1235
With kissing al that tale sholde breke, . . . . TC.3. 1403
This tale ay was span-newe to biginne, . . . . TC.3. 1665
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . . TC.4. 127
Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe, . . TC.4. 662
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde . . . . TC.4. 666
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke, . . . . TC.5. 1032
What shulde I make lenger tale . . . . . HF.3. 192
To tellen al the tale aright, . . . . . HF.3. 739
But what art thou that seyst this tale, . . . . HF.3. 749
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd. . . LGW.G. 327
'That is a trewe tale, by myn hood!' . . . . . LGW. 507
And, shortly of this tale for to telle, . . . . . LGW. 789
Shal be my tale, til that I have do. . . . . LGW. 957
But this was eke the tale, nathelees, . . . . . LGW. 1434
For he wol telle a tale longe ynoughe. . . . . LGW. 1458
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . . . LGW. 1865
But that tale were to longe as now for me. . . . LGW. 1921
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe, . . . LGW. 2675
This tale is seyde for this conclusioun. . . . . LGW. 2723
Now come I to my tale ageyn. . . . . RR. 999
Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale. . . . . RR. 2530
Resoun bigan to me hir tale. . . . . RR. 3218
Of falsenesse forto seyne a tale. . . . . RR. 3264
Which was right joyfull of my tale. . . . . RR. 3454
And brake his tale in his spekyng, . . . . . RR. 6221
But therof yeve I lytel tale; . . . . . RR. 6375

**Tale** *see* **Nightertale**

**Talent**
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray, . . . . B.ML. 1137
youre talent and youre affeccioun to make werre . B.Mel. 2435-40
to youre talent than to youre profit. . . . . B.Mel. 2440-5
To fulfillen al thy likerous talent! . . . . . C.Pard. 540
have moore talent to siken and to wepe, than . . I.Pars. 225-30
his foul delit or talent, though he se wel . . . I.Pars. 290-5
desir and talent of thi rather fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
forletith the talent or the appetyt of his beynge . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that semen to han talent to fleen or to . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
And with good herte al hoolly your talent . . . TC.3. 145
Or an unryghtful talent with dispite,— . . . . LGW. 1771
That all day sette hadde his talent . . . . . RR. 1716
Unto the hay, for gret talent . . . . . RR. 3472
For therto have I gret talent.' . . . . . RR. 6134
To copy, if hym talent toke. . . . . RR. 7110
Of o talent you bothe I deme. . . . . RR. 7672

**Talent** *see* **Entalente, Maltalent**

**Talents**
fleeshly talentes. And ever the gretter . . . . I.Pars. 915-20
of talentes or affeccions, whiche that ne . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
of thinges, but hir lustes and talentes, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
felonous talentes; to the whiche talentes whan . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
absolut and quit fro alle talentes or . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30

**Tales**
Here bygynneth the Book of the tales . . . . A.Prol. *head*
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . . A.Prol. 792
Tales of best sentence and moost solaas, . . . . A.Prol. 798
And of our tales juge and reportour, . . . . . A Prol. 814
Hir tales alle, be they bettre or werse, . . . . A.Mil. 3174
And tales, bothe of pees and of debaat. . . . . B.ML. 130
I were right now of tales desolaat, . . . . . B.ML. 131
And geestours for to tellen tales, . . . . . B.Th. 2036
Youre tales doon us no desport ne game . . . . B.NP. 3981 *var*
And, after that, thanne telle I forth my tales, . . C.Pard. 341
For lewed peple loven tales olde,— . . . . . C.Pard. 437
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talys; . . . D.WB. 319
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,— . . . . D.WB. 547
But if I telle tales, two or thre, . . . . . D.WB. 846
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan . . . E.Mch. 2240 *em*
Now lakketh us no tales mo than oon; . . . . I.Pars. 16
Parlement of Briddes; the Tales of Canterbury,— . I.Pars. 1085-90
Heere is ended the book of the Tales of Canterbury, . I.Pars. 1090-5
And frendly tales, and with mery chere, . . . . TC.2. 149
With subtil art hir tales for t'endite, . . . . . TC.2. 257
'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . . TC.2. 260
To you wolde I no swiche tales bringe.'— . . . . TC.2. 308
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade, . . . . . TC.2. 498
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde . . . TC.2. 932
Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . . TC.2. 1566
To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . . . . TC.3. 224
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde, . . . . . TC.3. 802
But, shortly, lest thise tales sothe were, . . . . TC.4. 671

**Tales**—*Continued*
And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite, . . . . TC.4. 684
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende: . . . TC.4. 702
And with hire tales wenden hire disporten . . . TC.4. 724 *var*
That in effect she nought his tales herde . . . . TC.5. 178
And gestiours, that tellen tales . . . . . HF.3. 108
My talis shulden me be quytt, . . . . . RR. 6088
Suche tales kepen they not here. . . . . RR. 6093

**Taling**
Talynge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . B.Sh. 1624

**Talk**
And he hath levere talken with a page . . . . F.Fkl. 692
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the; . . G.CY. 663
And to himself right thus he wolde talke, . . . . TC.5. 668
And she was putt, that I of talke, . . . . . RR. 463

**Talker**
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80

**Talking**
Swich talkyng is nat worth a boterflye, . . . . B.NP. 3980
Whil this Yeman was thus in his talkyng . . . . G.CY. 684

**Talkings**
What with kissyng, and with talkynges, . . . . RR. 6042

**Tall**
She made hym at hir lust so humble and talle, . . Mars. 38
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gestes talle [*sic*], LGW. 1126 *em*

**Tallage**
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye, . . . . . Form.A. 54

**Tallagers**
Taylagiers and these monyours, . . . . . RR. 6811

**Tallages**
wrongful custumes and taillages, of . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70
by taylages, custumes, and cariages, . . . . . I.Pars. 750-5

**Tally**
For, wheither that he payde or took by taille, . . A.Prol. 570
I am youre wyf, score it upon my taille, . . . . B.Sh. 1606

**Tame**
An egle tame, as any lilye whyt. . . . . A.Kn. 2178
Ful many a tame leoun and leopard. . . . . A.Kn. 2186
Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . . B.Mk. 3481
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame. . . . Mars. 278
Is that a tame beest, that is ay feyn . . . . . Anel. 315
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte; . . . . PF. 349
In this matere, bothe wilde and tame! . . . . TC.3. 529
To tamen hym, withouten lees. . . . . RR. 3904

**Tantalus**
I have more sorwe than Tantale!' . . . . . BD. 708
Tantalus, that was destroied by the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle? . . . . TC.3. 593

**Tantos**
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5

**Tap**
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne; . . . . A.Rv. 3890
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . A.Rv. 3892
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne, . . . A.Rv. 3893

**Tapes**
The tapes of hir white voluper . . . . . A.Mil. 3241

**Tapicer**
A Webbe, a Dyere, and a Tapycer,— . . . . . A.Prol. 362

**Tapinage**
That they wolde gone in tapinage, . . . . . RR. 7361

**Tapite**
And tapite hem ful many folde . . . . . BD. 260

**Tapster**
And everich hostiler and tappestere . . . . . A.Prol. 241
Ther any gaylard tappestere was. . . . . A.Mil. 3336

**Tarbe**
Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . TC.2. 816
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also.— . . . . . TC.2. 1563

**Tarditas**
clepen *tarditas*, as whan a man is to . . . . . I.Pars. 715-20

**Tare**
Ne sette I nat the montance of a tare, . . . . A.Kn. 1570
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . . A.Rv. 4000
Of al hir art ne counte I noght a tare.' . . . . A.Rv. 4056

**Targe**
an hat As brood as is a bokeler or a targe; . . . A.Prol. 471
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe . . A.Kn. 975
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe; . A.Kn. 2122
That ye ben from vengeaunce ay oure targe. . . ABC. 176
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe, . Anel. 33

**Tarquin**
Of Tarquyn? for hire thoughte it was a shame . . F.Fkl. 1407
Of the laste kynge Tarquinius . . . . . LGW. 1682
And in his pley Tarquinius the yonge . . . . . LGW. 1698
Tarquinius answerde, 'That lyketh me.' . . . . LGW. 1711
Tarquinius, and eke this Colatyne. . . . . LGW. 1714
Tarquinius, this prowde kynges sone, . . . . . LGW. 1745
'I am the kynges sone, Tarquinius,' . . . . . LGW. 1789
Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre, . . . . . LGW. 1819
But atte laste of Tarquyny she hem tolde . . . . LGW. 1837
That Tarquyn shulde y-banysshed be therfore, . . LGW. 1863

**Tarried**
Al were it so that she hem longe taried. . . . . B.Mk. 3463
If it be taried til that lust be coold . . . . . F.Sq. 402
ever the lenger that he taried to warisshe . . . I.Pars. 995-1000
This royal tercel spak, and taried nought: . . . PF. 415
Thenk al swich taried tide, lost it is! . . . . . TC.2. 1739
Is taried with her olde fader so, . . . . . TC.5. 1136
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne, . . . TC.5. 1349

**Tarrieth**
the lenger that he tarieth the ferther . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
ne deth ne taryeth nat his swifte hors. . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410–5
And why her fader tarieth so longe . . . . . TC.5. 862
**Tarry**
What helpeth it to tarien forth the day, . . . . . A.Kn. 2820
This Nicholas no lenger wolde tarie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3409
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,— . . . A.Rv. 3905
What sholde I in this tale lenger tarye? . . . . B.ML. 374
I wol ne lenger tarien in this cas, . . . . . B.ML. 983
Ye purge yow, and, for ye shal nat tarie, . . . . B.NP. 4137
That made hem in a citee for to tarie . . . . . B.NP. 4260
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie, . . . . . C.Doc. 196
This tresor wel; and if he wol nat tarie, . . . . C.Pard. 799
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie, . . . C.Pard. 851
Gif me twelf pens, I may no lenger taryel' . . . . C.Pard. 861
I trowe it were to longe yow to tarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 1696
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. . . . E.Mch. 1806
Noon oother cause myghte make hym tarye. . . . E.Mch. 1905
I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . . . F.Sq. 73
Ye tarie us heere no lenger than to morwe.' . . . F.Fkl. 1233
And othere swiche, if that me liste tarie; . . . . G.CY. 801
What sholde I tarien al the longe day? . . . . G.CY. 1221
tarie nat to telle me thilke thinges that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce! . . TC.2. 1019
What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien? . . . . TC.2. 1622
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot . . . TC.3. 1195
As thus:—now herkne, for I wol not tarie.— . . . TC.4. 1029
For that I tarie is al for wikked speche. . . . . TC.5. 1610
Late hym not tarye, but hastily . . . . . RR. 3242
**Tarrying**
Withouten any lenger taryynge. . . . . A.Prol. 821
Men may nat preche or maken tariyng. . . . . A.Mil. 3546
That ther may be no lenger tariying, . . . . . B.ML. 262
He cam anon, withouten tariyng, . . . . . B.Pri. 1807
alle tariyng be anoyful, algates it is nat . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
or withouten tariyng or delay, for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
withouten delay or tariynge, sente anon hire . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
withouten delay or tariyng to comen . . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
And he anon, withouten tariynge, . . . . . G.SN. 187
whan a man is to laterede or tariynge, er he wole turne I.Pars. 715–20
For tarying here, not half that I wolde seye, . . . PF.468
My wit is sharp, I love no taryinge; . . . . . PF. 565
Ech with his make, for tarying lenger here,'— . . . PF. 657
the, withoute taryinge' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
And seide hem, 'So ther be no taryinge . . . . TC.2. 1642
How he may best with shortest taryinge . . . . TC.5. 774
Of Troilus, for tarying of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1437
That Calcas caused al her taryinge. . . . . TC.5. 1575
And I withoute tariyng . . . . . RR. 803
**Tarrying** *see* **Atarying**
**Tars** *see* **Tartary**
**Tart**
And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale; . . . A.Prol. 381
**Tartar**
Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon, . . . . . A.Prol. 630
This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 28
Whan that this Tartre kyng Cambyuskan . . . F.Sq. 266
Sal-tartre, alkaly and sal-preparat; . . . . . G.CY. 810
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . G.CY. 813
**Tartary**
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . . A.Kn. 2160
At Sarray, in the land of Tartarye, . . . . . F.Sq. 9
To Pruyse, and in-to Tartarye, . . . . . BD. 1024
**Tarts**
With tartes, or with chesis fat, . . . . . RR. 7041
**Tas** *see* **Taas**
**Tasseled**
Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun. . . . A.Mil. 3251
And with a bend of gold tasseled, . . . . . RR. 1079
**Taste**
And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde, . . G.SN. 503
For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . PF. 160
whan men tasten hem, they ben bytynge; . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote, . . . . LGW. 1993
**Taste** *see* **A-taste**
**Tasted**
han first tasted savours that ben wykke. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
To him that nevere tasted bitternesse? . . . . TC.1. 639
**Tasting**
tastynge or savourynge, and feelynge.' . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
**Tatarwagges**
But fretted full of tatarwagges, . . . . . RR. 7257
**Taught**
At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle, . . . . A.Prol. 127
That firste he wroghte and afterward he taughte. . A.Prol. 497
He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve. . . A.Prol. 528
Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught . . A.Prol. 755
Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heere. . . B.ML. 133
That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.' . B.ML. 224
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye . . B.Pri. 1697
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught . . B.Pri. 1699
His felawe taughte hym homward prively . . . B.Pri. 1734
confort, as taughte Thobie his sone: . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
han wel and covenablely taught me as in general . B.Mel. 2420–5
resonablely, and taught yow best conseil; . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
ne wel y-taught, that kan nat have pacience, . . B.Mel. 2700–5
And taughte hym sodeynly that he by slyghte . . C.Doc. 131

**Taught**—*Continued*
As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, . . . . C.Pard. 364
Thus taughte me my dame; I sey namoore.' . . . C.Pard. 684
By the same ensample taughte he me . . . . . D.WB. 12
My dame taughte me that soutiltee,— . . . . . D.WB. 576
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; . . D.WB. 581
I taughte this answere unto the knyght, . . . . D.WB. 1050
That taughte hym wher hym myghte availle. . . D.Fri. 1324
There have I taught hem to be charitable, . . . D.Sum. 1795
He hath to day taught us so muchel good . . . D.Sum. 2281
That taughte me this tale, as I bigan, . . . . E.Cl. 40
As me was taught to heele with youre eyen, . . . E.Mch. 2372
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere . F.Sq. 187
And right as hym was taught by his lernynge, . . G.SN. 184
The aungel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught, . G.SN. 267
I wol yow telle as was me taught also . . . . G.CY. 819
And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay. . . . H.Mcp. 132
But natheless, thus taughte me my dame: . . . H.Mcp. 317
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; H.Mcp. 337
wol nat been y-taught ne undernome of . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
and taughte us pacience, whan he baar . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
And as a maistresse taught him his lessoun, . . . Mars. 33
Love hath me taught no more of his art . . . . Comp.L. 39
alle thise same thinges, as I have taught the, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
nis nat y-taught or empriented by passioun . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
The brighte Venus folwed and ay taughte . . . TC.5. 1016
Of goodnesse for sche taughte of fyn lovynge . . LGW.G. 534
For she taught al the crafte of fyne lovyng, . . LGW. 544
For she hath taught him how he shal not faile . . LGW. 1646
Y-taught me for to knowen in an hour. . . . . Fort. 12
I have thee taught divisioun bi-twene . . . . Fort. 33
ben . . . lerned and taught, and yit by diverse reules; Astr. 5–11
as I have taught in the chapitre before, . . . . Astr. 185–8
Hadde taught me that it was the welle . . . . RR. 1544
Well taught and full of gentilnesse, . . . . . RR. 2005
Had taught me as ye have herd say, . . . . . RR. 2052
He taught it so hym forto obey, . . . . . RR. 3319 *em*
Hath taught hym over to be . . . . . RR. 3891
Thus taught and preched hath resoun, . . . . . RR. 5135
In speche also ye han me taught . . . . . RR. 5177
Wole not be taught fro my folie. . . . . RR. 6994
**Taught** *see* **Teched**
**Taughtest**
thou taughtest me a litel here byforn, this . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
**Taurus**
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne . . . B.NP. 4384
Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; . . . D.WB. 613
In two of Tawr, was into Cancre glyden, . . . . E.Mch. 1887
And in the sygne of Taurus men may soe . . . LGW. 2223
as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, . . . . . Astr. 40–5
thin heved, and Taurus thy nekke and . . . . Astr. 108–15
10 degrees of Taurus . . . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, Gemini . . Astr. 174–9
Gemini obeieth to Cancer, and Taurus to . . . Astr. 294–301
**Taut**
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght . D.Sum. 2267
**Tavern**
In al the toun nas brewhous ne taverne . . . . A.Mil. 3334
He loved bet the taverne than the shoppe. . . . A.Co. 4376
Were set hem in a taverne for to drynke; . . . C.Pard. 663
gaye leefsel atte taverne is signe of the . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
But in the taverne all dispendith . . . . . RR. 5681
He goth to taverne forto drynke. . . . . RR. 5688
**Taverner**
'By Seinte Marie!' seyde this taverner, . . . . C.Pard. 685
Of which the taverner hadde spoke biforn. . . . C.Pard. 707
**Taverns**
He knew the tavernes well in all the toun . . . A.Prol. 240
As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . . . . C.Pard. 465
**Te**
*Te deum* was oure song and no thyng elles; . . . D.Sum. 1866
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
**Teach**
And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche. . . . A.Prol. 308
His parishens devoutly wolde he teche. . . . . A.Prol. 482
He wolde techen him to have noon awe, . . . . A.Prol. 654
Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche, . . . A.Mil. 3590
He shal no gospel glosen here, ne teche. . . . . B.Sh. 1180
despise, but he shal gladly techen the science . . B.Mel. 2260–5
I teche yow which conseil ye oghte to . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
the conseil, now wol I teche yow how ye . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
To teche hym letterure and curteisye,— . . . . B.Mk. 3686
I shal myself to herbes techen yow . . . . . B.NP. 4139
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake. . . . C.Doc. 82
And wynne gold and silver for I teche, . . . . C.Pard. 440
And teche us yonge men of youre praktike.' . . . D.WB. 187
And, but ye do, certein we shal yow teche . . . D.WB. 438
And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . . D.WB. 642
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche. . . D.WB. 1019
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . D.Fri. 1326
Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,— . . . D.Fri. 1418
And therfore wol I teche yow al the glose. . . . D.Sum. 1792
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan: . . . D.Sum. 2085
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne? . . D.Sum. 2114
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teche; . . . G.SN. 343
And never cessed hem the feith to teche . . . . G.SN. 538
I wol yow teche pleynly the manere . . . . . G.CY. 1057
But, and ye vouchesauf to techen me . . . . . G.CY. 1246
And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay. . . . H.Mcp. 132

**Teach**—*Continued*

Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche, . . H.Mcp. 326
and let hym techyn his corage that he . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
and teche hym, and he commoevde the helle, . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,— . . . TC.1. 698
But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche, . . . TC.2. 1581
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . . . TC.3. 91
han writen or this as men yit teche us yonge . . TC.3. 293 *var*
To techen hem that coveitise is vice, . . . . . TC.3. 1392
To teche in this how you was best to done, . . . TC.4. 84
Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . TC.4. 1475
'Now hennesforth I wol thee teche, . . . . . HF.2. 274
Hit nedeth noght eft thee to teche. . . . . HF.2. 564
And wysse and teche thee aright, . . . . . HF.3. 934
Experience shal thee teche, so may happe, . . . Buk. 22
teche the a certein nombre of conclusions . . . Astr. 1–5
shal techen the worken the verrey practik of . . Astr. 15–20
suffisant to teche as wel the manere of the . . . Astr. 20–5
lernyng to teche the first to knowe and . . . . Astr. 168–70
Ne ther was noon to teche me, . . . . . RR. 518
Outher to chastise me or teche, . . . . . RR. 3308
Alle men, as ye me teche? . . . . . RR. 5159
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe, . . . . RR. 6075
And right thus was men wont to teche, . . . . RR. 6551
And ofte wolde dispute and teche, . . . . . RR. 6764
And falsly to the puple techen. . . . . RR. 7177

**Teacheth**

loore that techeth us Senek: "Whan that . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
that ydelnesse techeth a man to do manye . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . F.Sq. 104
Techeth a man to kepen his tonge weel; . . . H.Mcp. 315
the contrarie Fortune techeth. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise . . . . TC.3. 41
So techeth me how that I may deserve . . . . TC.3. 1293
That techith forto robbe and stele . . . . . RR. 190

**Teaching**

But in his techyng descreet and benygne. . . . A.Prol. 518
For she ensample was by good techynge; . . . . G.SN. 93
agayns Cristes lyvynge and his techynge, . . . I.Pars. 595–600
disciplyne or techynge by word and by writynge or in I.Pars. 1050–5
And by the techynge of thys Adriane, . . . . LGW. 2146
and downer, teching by suche strikes the . . . . Astr. 198–209
By teching of Philosophie; . . . . . RR. 5664
All helpe he other with his teching. . . . . RR. 5766
And of no wight no teching take; . . . . . RR. 6992

**Teachings**

informaciouns and techynges, his herte gan enclyne to B.Mel. 3060–5
in vertuouse techinges of orisouns. . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
thy techynges, and enformed of thi maneris. . . . Bo.I. p.4. 165–70

**Tear**

In orisons, with many a bitter teere, . . . . . B.ML. 537
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere, . . . B.Sh. 1326
But soone shal he wepe many a teere, . . . . B.Mk. 3251
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere . B.Mk. 3368
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte . . . B.Mk. 3677
And yet for thee ne weep she never a teere! . . . B.Mk. 3852
With many a teere triklyng on my cheke, . . . D.Sum. 1864
O many a teere on many a pitous face . . . . E.Cl. 1104
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere . . . E.Mch. 1544
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere. . . F.Fkl. 894
For which he weep ful ofte many a teere. . . . F.Fkl. 1182
no teer ne wette his face, but he was so . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
For every tere which that Criseyde asterte, . . . TC.3. 1070
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . . . . TC.3. 1087
It nedyth not this thyng al day to tere . . . . TC.3. 1643 *var*
Now may I wepe allone many a tere, . . . . . TC.5. 222
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . . TC.5. 880
Of Troilus, tho wep she many a tere, . . . . . TC.5. 1046
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere, . . TC.5. 1181
For which he wep ful ofte, and many a tere. . . . TC.5. 1582
Hir clothis, and forto tere hir swire, . . . . . RR. 325
Teren the wolf out of his hide, . . . . . RR. 7313

**Tear** *see* **To-tere**

**Tears**

Weren of his bittre, salte teeres wete. . . . . A.Kn. 1280
The sacred teeris, and the waymentynge, . . . A.Kn. 1921
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte, . . . . A.Kn. 2225
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . . . A.Kn. 2327
Til that hir teeres in the lystes fille? . . . . A.Kn. 2666
Infinite been the sorwes and the teeres . . . . A.Kn. 2827
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres; . . . A.Kn. 2884
Al styntyd is the moornynge and the teres . . . A.Kn. 2968
The teeris of Eleyne; and eek the wo . . . . . B.ML. 70
His salte teeris trikled doun as reyn, . . . . . B.Pri. 1864
thyne eyen to moyste been of teeris, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
to muche drye; although the teeris come . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen. . . . . B.Mk. 3620
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne . . . . B.Mk. 3853
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two, . . . . . C.Doc. 234
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . . . E.Cl. 1084
Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my cheke, . . . . F.Fkl. 1078
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle. . . . . G.SN. 190
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . . G.SN. 401
and of smoke, and therfore ful of teeres, . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
wakynges whan he preyde, his teeres . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
shrift sholde be ful of teeris, if man . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5

**Tears**—*Continued*

To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . . Pity. 10
'Wyth teres blewe, and with a wounded herte, . . . Mars. 8
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . Mars. 89
Instede of teres, from his eyen tweyne . . . . Mars. 95
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . . . Mars. 287
weten my face with verray teres. . . . . Bo.1.m.1. 1–5
sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
wepistow, why spillestow teeris? Yif . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
and wepyn teeris for pite. Tho was . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
joye by his sorwful teres. (This is . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynte. . . . . TC.1. 543
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-seene. . . . . TC.1. 700
With that the teres braste out of his yen, . . . TC.2. 326
Beblotte it with thy teres ek a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1027
And with his salte teres gan he bathe . . . . TC.2. 1086
With that a fewe brighte teres newe . . . . . TC.3. 1051
The bloody teres from his herte melte, . . . . TC.3. 1445
The salte teres from his yen tweye . . . . . TC.4. 129
But tho oigonne his teres more out-breste, . . . TC.4. 257
For which his woful teres nevere stente; . . . TC.4. 340
Thou outher do m'anon in teres drenche, . . . . TC.4. 510
This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . . . . TC.4. 519
Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . . . TC.4. 709
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . . . . TC.4. 736
Ful pitously; for with her salte teres . . . . TC.4. 814
I trowe, y-wis, from hevene teres reyne . . . . TC.4. 846
Wil he han pleynte of teres or I wende? . . . . TC.4. 860
The teres from his yen for to reyne. . . . . TC.4. 873
Or though ye bothe in salte teres dreynte? . . . TC.4. 930
The woful teres that they leten falle . . . . . TC.4. 1135
As bittre weren, out of teres kinde, . . . . . TC.4. 1136
So bittre teres wep not thorugh the rinde . . . TC.4. 1138
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle, . . . . TC.4. 1146
And with his teres salte his brest bi-reyned, . . . TC.4. 1172
He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . . . TC.4. 1173
Thorugh teres, whiche that gonnen up to welle; . . TC.5. 215
Her nedede no teres for to borwe. . . . . TC.5. 726
That ye with salte teres so deface, . . . . . TC.5. 915
The teres whiche that fro mine yen reyne, . . . TC.5. 1336
Of sorwful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . TC.5. 1374
I have ek seyn with teres al depeynted . . . . TC.5. 1599
'But th'ilke broche that I with teres wete . . . TC.5. 1690
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde? . . . LGW. 873
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . . LGW. 1301
And eke the teeres ful of honeste . . . . . LGW. 1736
For Philomene with salte teres eke . . . . . LGW. 2284
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle, . . . . LGW. 2348
And on youre teres falsely out-wronge. . . . . LGW. 2527
'May there suche teres i-feynede be? . . . . . LGW. 2529
For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne, . . . . Rosem. 9
Ne myghte a drope of teres doun eschape. . . . Scog. 10
That with hir teres she wol drenche us here. . . . Scog. 12

**Teary**

Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . . . . TC.4. 821

**Teat**

I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete; . . . A.Mil. 3704

**Tecche**

That tache may no wyght fro your herte arace; . . W.Unc. 18
Hated of all that [love that] tecche; . . . . . RR. 5166

**Tecche** *see* **Entecche**

**Tecches**

For verray alouthe and othre wilful tecches: . . . TC.3. 935
Ful of roten slowe tecches! . . . . . HF.3. 688
That riche men han more tecches, . . . . . RR. 6517

**Teched**

Profred hym ofte, whan he hem teched, . . . . RR. 6680

**Teched** *see* **Taught**

**Techel** *see* **Tekel**

**Teen** *see* **Tene**

**Teeth**

He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth; . . . D.Sum. 2160
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke, . . . H.Mcp. 323
briddes of helle schuln devoure hem with bittir teeth I.Pars. 195–200 *var*
of gryntynge of teeth, as seith Jhesu . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
and his teth waxen, that oother of . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth. . . LGW. 2006
Thyn hondis wasshe, thy teeth make white, . . . RR. 2280
Take with thy teeth the bridel faste . . . . . RR. 3299
His teth arn also white and clene. . . . . RR. 3747

**Tehee**

'Tehee!' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . A.Mil. 3740

**Teid** *see* **Tied**

**Teine**

A teyne of silver—yvele moot he cheeve!— . . . G.CY. 1225
Of this teyne, withouten any drede, . . . . . G.CY. 1229
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1240
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne; . . . G.CY. 1318
The coper teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . G.CY. 1324
This preest took up this silver teyne anon, . . . G.CY. 1330

**Teines**

With thise thre teynes whiche that we han wroght . G.CY. 1332
Unto the goldsmyth with thise teynes three . . . G.CY. 1337
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay . . . G.CY. 1338

**Tekel**
Wroot *Mane, techel, phares*, and na moore. . . . B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, "*Mane, techel, phares*," truste me,— . . . B.Mk. 3422

**Telephus**
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238

**Tell**
To telle yow al the condicioun . . . . . A.Prol. 38
But for to tellen yow of his array, . . . . . A.Prol. 73
Of his array telle I no lenger tale. . . . . A.Prol. 330
Of Northfolk was this Reve of which I telle, . . . A.Prol. 619
But, trewely to tellen atte laste, . . . . . A.Prol. 707
But now is tyme to yow for to telle . . . . . A.Prol. 720
And after wol I telle of our viage . . . . . A.Prol. 723
To telle yow hir wordes and hir cheere, . . . . A.Prol. 728
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . . A.Prol. 731
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe, . . . . . A.Prol. 735
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . . A.Prol. 792
And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . A.Prol. 794
Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Prol. 808
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
And, shortly for to tellen as it was, . . . . . A.Prol. 843
And telle he moste his tale, as was resoun, . . . A.Prol. 847
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us, . . . . . A.Kn. 859
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. [illegible]
And forth he rit; ther is namoore to telle. . . . A.Kn. 974
But shortly for to telle is myn entente. . . . . A.Kn. 1000
Of whiche I tolde yow and tellen shal), . . . . A.Kn. 1059
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrely, . . . . A.Kn. 1154
To telle it yow as shortly as I may,— . . . . A.Kn. 1190
That whan that oon was deed, soothly to telle, . . A.Kn. 1199
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal. . . . . A.Kn. 1208
And of Arcita forth I wol yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1336
For I wol telle forth as I bigan. . . . . A.Kn. 1354
That al this storie tellen moore pleyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1464
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle, . . . . A.Kn. 1534
And forth I wole of Theseus yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1662
Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite, . . . . A.Kn. 1872
If I forgete to tellen the dispence . . . . . A.Kn. 1882
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al . . . A.Kn. 1967
To telle yow al the descripsioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2053
Allas! I ne have no langage to telle . . . . . A.Kn. 2227
Al telle I noght as now his observaunces; . . . . A.Kn. 2264
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle, . . . A.Kn. 2284
But unto which of hem I may nat telle. . . . . A.Kn. 2353
And telle yow, as pleynly as I kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 2481
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . . . . A.Kn. 2810
Ne me ne list thilke opinions to telle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2813
To tellen how she weepe, bothe eve and morwe? . . A.Kn. 2821
I wol nat tellen eek how that they goon . . . . A.Kn. 2963
From which it is dirryved, sooth to telle? . . . A.Kn. 3038
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
For I wol telle a legende and a lyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3141
Looke how it is, and tel me boldely.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3433
I wol telle it noon oother man, certeyn.' . . . . A.Mil. 3495
And if thou telle man thou art forlore, . . . . A.Mil. 3505
Sey what thou wolt, I shal it never telle . . . . A.Mil. 3511
I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetee; . . . . . A.Mil. 3558
To Alison now wol I tellen al . . . . . A.Mil. 3678
I shal wel telle it thee to-morwe day,' . . . . . A.Mil. 3784
And this is verray sooth that I yow telle. . . . A.Rv. 3924
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where. . . . . A.Rv. 4015
But, er thow go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . A.Rv. 4241
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . . . . . A.Co. 4342
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . A.Co. 4345
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . . A.Co. 4353
But nathelees I wol nat telle it yit; . . . . . A.Co. 4361
Telle us a tale anon, as forward is; . . . . . B.ML. 34
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . B.ML. 56
That I sholde tellen al the purveiance . . . . B.ML. 247
May no man tellen in a litel clause, . . . . . B.ML. 251
So roially that wonder is to telle, . . . . . B.ML. 408
The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle. . . . . B.ML. 411
For schortly for to tellen, at o word, . . . . . B.ML. 428
What sholde I tellen of the roialtee . . . . . B.ML. 703
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . . B.ML. 783
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no bettre,— . . . B.ML. 881
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . B.ML. 886
Ther is no tonge that it telle may; . . . . . B.ML. 899
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone. . . . B.ML. 910
That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn, . . . . B.ML. 990
I may nat tellen every circumstance; . . . . . B.ML. 1011
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . . . B.ML. 1070
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . . . . B.ML. 1114
A thousand foold wel moore than I kan telle. . . B.ML. 1120
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . . . B.Sh. 1167
My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1185
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me; . . . B.Sh. 1310
Fordo youreself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . B.Sh. 1317
Biwreye a word of thyng that ye me telle, . . . B.Sh. 1328
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1335
To tellen no wight of oure privetee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1354
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . B.Sh. 1356
Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal; . . . . B.Sh. 1359
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle, . . . . B.Sh. 1495
And for to tellen hym of his chaffare, . . . . . B.Sh. 1530
By certeyn tokenes that I kan yow telle. . . . . B.Sh. 1549
Telle me alwey, er that I fro thee go, . . . . . B.Sh. 1586
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . . B.Pri. 1634

**Tell**—*Continued*
I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde . . . . . B.Pri. 1639
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . . . B.Pri. 1653
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . . . . B.Pri. 1663
Or telle him why this song was in usage; . . . . B.Pri. 1717
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge, . . . . B.Pri. 1837
Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.' . . . B.Th. 1896
And I wol telle verrayment . . . . . B.Th. 1903
And I yow telle in good certayn . . . . . B.Th. 1918
For sothe, as I yow telle may, . . . . . B.Th. 1939
I telle it yow, hym hadde almest . . . . . B.Th. 1948
And geestours for to tellen tales, . . . . . B.Th. 2036
To telle it wol I fonde. . . . . B.Th. 2080
Anon I wol yow telle. . . . . B.Th. 2086
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Mel. 2123
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste, . . . . B.Mel. 2124
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . . B.Mel. 2127
As thus, though that I telle somwhat moore . . . B.Mel. 2145
And lat me tellen al my tale, I preye.' . . . . B.Mel. 2156
men telle, and moore over, whan oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
that thou first ne telle thy conseil but to . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to mo folk . B.Mel. 2355–60
flaterye, than for to telle yow the . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
werre or enemytee, ne telle hem nat thy conseil"; . B.Mel. 2370–5
this is to seyn, telle trewely . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
especial, and telle me how liketh yow, . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
that wonder was to telle. . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
For ye shul telle a tale trewely. . . . . B.Mk. 3115
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . . B.Mk. 3158
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3161
Though I by ordre telle nat thise thynges . . . B.Mk. 3175
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde, . . . B.Mk. 3178
Thus heelpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . . B.Mk. 3236
That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . B.Mk. 3282
Ther may no tonge telle for pitee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3598
To telle his hye roial magestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3766
He bad hire telle hym what it signyfyde, . . . . B.Mk. 3939
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.' . . . B.NP. 3969
I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles, . . . B.NP. 3983
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence; . . . . B.NP. 3992
Now lat another telle, as I have toold.' . . . . B.NP. 3997
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade; . . B.NP. 4001
This wydwe, of which I telle yow my tale, . . . B.NP. 4014
Of othere humours koude I telle also . . . . . B.NP. 4127
But thilke tale is al to longe to telle, . . . . B.NP. 4339
That I ne telle of laxatyves no stoor, . . . . . B.NP. 4344
And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . . B.NP. 4376
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente; . . B.NP. 4614
Thys mayde of whiche I telle my tale expresse . . C.Doc. 105 *var*
He sholde telle it to no creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 144
Han herd, nat nedeth for to telle it moore. . . . C.Doc. 230
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!' . . . C.Pard. 319
'Nay! lat hym telle us of no ribaudye; . . . . C.Pard. 324
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere . . . C.Pard. 325
For I kan al by rote that I telle. . . . . C.Pard. 332
And, after that, thanne telle I forth my tales, . . C.Pard. 341
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. C.Pard. 360
And telle an hundred false japes moore; . . . . C.Pard. 394
For though I telle noght his propre name, . . . C.Pard. 417
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon . . . . C.Pard. 435
'Youre likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . . C.Pard. 455
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng . . . . C.Pard. 457
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan, . . . . . C.Pard. 460
And forther over, I wol thee telle, al plat, . . . C.Pard. 648
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . . C.Pard. 660
Thise riotoures thre, of whiche I telle, . . . . C.Pard. 661
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abye, . . . . C.Pard. 756
Thy profit wol I telle thee anon; . . . . . C.Pard. 809
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . . C.Pard. 820
Yet herde I never tellen, in myn age, . . . . . D.WB. 24
'Telle me also, to what conclusioun . . . . . D.WB. 115
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan . . . . D.WB. 145
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . . . D.WB. 179
Telle forth youre tale; spareth for no man, . . . D.WB. 186
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . D.WB. 193
'But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe . . . D.WB. 308
And therfore every man this tale I telle,— . . . D.WB. 413
The flour is goon, ther is namoore to telle, . . . D.WB. 477
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 480
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle. . . . . D.WB. 503
Now wol I tellen forth what happed me. . . . . D.WB. 563
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who. . . . . D.WB. 692
Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . . D.WB. 842
But if I telle tales, two or thre, . . . . . D.WB. 846
And seyde, 'Lat the womman telle hire tale; . . . D.WB. 851
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.' . D.WB. 853
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.' . D.WB. 856
I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . . D.WB. 904
And if thou kanst nat tellen it anon, . . . . . D.WB. 907
And nat biwreye thyng that men us telle; . . . . D.WB. 948
She sholde tellen of his disfigure. . . . . D.WB. 960
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . D.WB. 964
And sith she dorste telle it to no man, . . . . D.WB. 969
Quod she, 'to thee I telle it and namo,— . . . . D.WB. 975
Tel me what that ye seken, by youre fey! . . . D.WB. 1002
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.' . . . . D.WB. 1012
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience . . D.WB. 1032
To tellen yow the joye and al tharray, . . . . D.WB. 1075

**Tell**—*Continued*

What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it, . . . D.WB. 1096
I wol yow of a somonour telle a game. . . . . D.Fri. 1279
I shal hym tellen which a greet honour . . . . D.Fri. 1293
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.' . . . . D.Fri. 1295
'Tel forth youre tale, my leeve maister deere.' . . D.Fri. 1298
To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare, . . . . D.Fri. 1328
Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale. . D.Fri. 1335
Than possible is to telle in yeres two; . . . . D.Fri. 1368
Som subtiltee, and tel me feithfully . . . . D.Fri. 1420
But as my brother tel me how do ye.' . . . . D.Fri. 1423
'As I shal tellen thee a feithful tale, . . . . D.Fri. 1425
I kan no bettre telle, feithfully.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1433
But, leeve brother, tel me thanne thy name,' . . D.Fri. 1444
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle? . . D.Fri. 1447
'Yet tel me,' quod the somonour, 'feithfully, . . D.Fri. 1504
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle— . . D.Fri. 1651
As suffereth me I may my tale telle. . . . . D.Sum. 1671
For, *pardee!* ye han ofte tyme herd telle . . . . D.Sum. 1675
Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . . D.Sum. 1763
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewe!' . . . . D.Sum. 1850
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght? . . D.Sum. 2072
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle. . . . D.Sum. 2077
Sit doun anon, and tel me what youre grief is, . . D.Sum. 2174
'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.' . . D.Sum. 2189
Tel me youre grief'; and he anon hym tolde, . . . D.Sum. 2198
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully.' . . . . D.Sum. 2203
"To every man ylike,"—tel me how? . . . . . D.Sum. 2230
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth . . . . . D.Sum. 2247
'Tel,' quod the lord, 'and thou shalt have anon . . D.Sum. 2251
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9
Telle us som murie thyng of aventures,— . . . E.Cl. 15
I wol yow telle a tale which that I . . . . . E.Cl. 26
But forth to tellen of this worthy man . . . . E.Cl. 39
That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente, . . E.Cl. 89
That we to yow mowe telle oure hevynesse. . . . E.Cl. 95
Telle what womman that it sholde be; . . . . E.Cl. 247
Tel me that poynt that I have seyd bifore, . . . E.Cl. 313
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal, . . . . E.Cl. 760
Sholde nat telle whos children they were . . . . E.Cl. 770
And telle hir constance and hir bisynesse.— . . . E.Cl. 1008
Tellen so muchel sorwe as I now heere . . . . E.Mch. 1238
Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse!' . . . . E.Mch. 1239
Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.' . . . . E.Mch. 1242
For soory herte, I telle may namoore.' . . . . E.Mch. 1244
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynke. . . . . E.Mch. 1341
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1366
To tellen hem theffect of his entente. . . . . E.Mch. 1398
In straunge hand, and this I telle yow alle. . . . E.Mch. 1440
But thus muche of hire beautee telle I may, . . . E.Mch. 1747
Telle thy wo? She wole alwey seye nay. . . . . E.Mch. 1872
How that he wroghte I dar nat to yow telle, . . . E.Mch. 1963
Though he be god of gardyns, for to telle . . . E.Mch. 2035
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why. . . . E.Mch. 2169
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan . . . E.Mch. 2240
I telle yow wel, a womman in my plit . . . . . E.Mch. 2335
To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do.' . . . . . E.Mch. 2440
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . . . F.Sq. 6
But for to telle yow al hir beautee . . . . . F.Sq. 34
Of which, if I shal tellen al tharray, . . . . . F.Sq. 63
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . . . . F.Sq. 67
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde, . . . F.Sq. 69
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces . . . F.Sq. 283
And preyde hym to telle his governaunce. . . . F.Sq. 311
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two. . . . . F.Sq. 317
'What is the cause, if it be for to telle, . . . . F.Sq. 447
For o thyng dare I tellen boldely, . . . . . F.Sq. 581
First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan, . . . . . F.Sq. 661
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste . . . . F.Fkl. 697
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!' . . . F.Fkl. 702
Telle hire his wo, his peyne, and his distresse; . . F.Fkl. 737
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, . . . F.Fkl. 803
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day, . F.Fkl. 824
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal, . . . . F.Fkl. 935
But never dorste he tellen hire his grevaunce; . . F.Fkl. 941
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle, . . . . F.Fkl. 949
For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo. . . . F.Fkl. 952
And of the sike Aurelius wol I telle. . . . . F.Fkl. 1100
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1316
And dreynte hemselven, as the bookes telle. . . . F.Fkl. 1378
Koude I now telle as touchynge this mateere. . . F.Fkl. 1413
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1448
To no wight telle thou of this aventure,— . . . F.Fkl. 1483
He nolde no wight tellen his entente. . . . . F.Fkl. 1492
Myn heritage; ther is namoore to telle.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1584
'What was the cause; tel me if thou kan.' . . . F.Fkl. 1591
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle. . . . G.SN. 175
'Telle hem that I, Cecile, yow to hem sente . . . G.SN. 176
Telle hym the wordes whiche that I yow tolde, . . G.SN. 180
First tel me whider I shal, and to what man?' . . G.SN. 303
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go. . . . . G.SN. 337
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn, . . . . G.SN. 360
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,— . . . . . G.SN. 394
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . . G.CY. 597
'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than . G.CY. 615
Is he a clerk or noon? Telle what he is.' . . . G.CY. 616
Telle me that, and that I thee biseche.' . . . . G.CY. 639
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely, . . . . G.CY. 654
Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be?' . . . . . G.CY. 656
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . . G.CY. 697
But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee, . . . . G.CY. 701

**Tell**—*Continued*

Al that I kan anon now wol I telle, . . . . . G.CY. 704
To tellen al that longeth to that art; . . . . . G.CY. 716
And nathelees yow wol I tellen part; . . . . . G.CY. 717
What sholde I tellen eche proporcioun . . . . G.CY. 754
And bisye me to telle yow the names . . . . . G.CY. 758
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788
And herbes koude I telle eek many oon, . . . . G.CY. 799
I wol yow telle as was me taught also . . . . G.CY. 819
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . . G.CY. 857
I kan nat telle wheron it was along, . . . . . G.CY. 930
I wol it telle heere in youre presence. . . . . G.CY. 991
And telle forth my tale of the chanoun . . . . G.CY. 1020
To tellen thyn unwit and thy folye, . . . . . G.CY. 1085
And othere thynges I shal tellen moore . . . . G.CY. 1167
It weerieth me to telle of his falsnesse, . . . . G.CY. 1304
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne; . . . . G.CY. 1318
And right as swithe, I wol yow tellen heere, . . . G.CY. 1426
'Telle me the name of the privee stoon. . . . . G.CY. 1452
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho, . . . G.CY. 1461
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . . H.Mcp. 13
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale, . . . . H.Mcp. 59
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . H.Mcp. 68
And certeynly, to tellen as it was, . . . . . H.Mcp. 87
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103
He koude, whan he sholde telle a tale; . . . . H.Mcp. 135
If men shal telle proprely a thyng . . . . . H.Mcp. 209
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel; . . . . H.Mcp. 236
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones!' . . . . I.Pars. 29
And tellen fables and swich wrecchednesse. . . . I.Pars. 34
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . . I.Pars. 46
Telle youre avys. I kan no bettre seye. . . . . I.Pars. 54
That alle we to telle his tale hym preye. . . . . I.Pars. 66
covenable to tellen specially of synnes . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
Now is it bihovely thyng to telle . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
kan outrely telle the nombre of twigges . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
hire that tonge may nat telle, ne herte . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
I wolde telle yow the ten comandements; but so . . I.Pars. 955–60
noon, this shal she telle; for coveitise, . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
shal the man telle pleynly with alle circumstaunces, I.Pars. 975–80
to thy curaat telle hym eek alle the . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
that noon oother man telle his synne . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
shryven hym but he telle the persone . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
may he telle; so that his entente ne be nat . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
thow most tellen it pleynly, be it never . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
eek renne to the preest sodeynly to tellen . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
My selven can not telle why . . . . . BD. 34
To tellen shortly, whan that he . . . . . BD. 68
To telle hir hertely sorwful lyf . . . . . BD. 85
I may not telle yow as now, . . . . . BD. 216
My first matere I wil yow telle, . . . . . BD. 218
And I wol telle yow wherfor; . . . . . BD. 226
To telle shortly, at oo worde, . . . . . BD. 306
And telle of every thinge the noumbre,— . . . BD. 440
May not of more sorwe telle; . . . . . BD. 589
'Allas! and I wol telle the why; . . . . . BD. 597
And whan I herde hym telle this tale . . . . . BD. 709
Thus pitously, as I yow telle, . . . . . BD. 710
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 745
I telle the upon a condicioun . . . . . BD. 749
And I wol telle sone why so. . . . . BD. 815
I wil a-noon right telle the why. . . . . BD. 846
'But wherfor that I telle my tale? . . . . . BD. 1033
Noght "nede," and I wol telle how, . . . . . BD. 1075
'But wherfor that I telle the . . . . . BD. 1087
But wolde ye telle me the manere . . . . . BD. 1129
I herde yow telle herbefore.' . . . . . BD. 1135
For Goddes love, telle me al.' . . . . . BD. 1142
For al this worlde, tel hir my thoght, . . . . BD. 1149
Ne telle hir durste I nat my thoght. . . . . BD. 1185
And but I telle hir I nam but deed, . . . . . BD. 1187
And if I telle hir, to seye right sooth, . . . . BD. 1188
To telle shortly al my spech, . . . . . BD. 1222
To telle shortly, right as it is, . . . . . BD. 1238
So wel, I can nat telle how.' . . . . . BD. 1296
Ryght thus me mette, as I yow telle, . . . . BD. 1320
Or tellen any of my peynes smerte, . . . . . Pity. 13
He vouched-sauf, tel him, as was his wille . . . ABC. 57
Than in this world mighte any tunge telle. . . . ABC. 128
Therfore this lessoun ought I wel to telle, . . . ABC. 179
When they be met, ther may no tunge telle; . . . Mars. 72
This is no feyned mater that I telle; . . . . . Mars. 173
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle? . . . . Anel. 163
Entitled was al thus as I schal telle, . . . . . PF. 30
Of his sentence I wol you telle the grete . . . . PF. 35 *var*
Than prayde him Scipioun to telle hym al . . . PF. 71
Thyn errour, though thou telle it not to me, . . . PF. 156
Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte, . . PF. 209
As worm or thyng, of whiche I telle no tale; . . PF. 326
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . PF. 560
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
'Maystow noght telle me thanne,' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
I wol yyve the space to tellen it.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
sche is lyk to hir fadir. I telle the wel . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
It is a wonder that I desire to telle, and . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
holde me stille and telle nat how that . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
nat to tellen it the that hast or this tyme . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
tarie nat to telle me thilke thinges that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5

**Tell**—*Continued*

I schal telle the now ne schal nat seme . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
that thow telle me, yif thow accordest to . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
sche, 'to telle thing that is gretteste of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
and to telle) a fewe thingis of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen, . . . . TC.1. 1
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . TC.1. 142
But for to tellen forth in special . . . . . TC.1. 260
To tellen her, for al this world to winne. . . . . TC.1. 504
Her name, for to tellen her his wo, . . . . . TC.1. 542
But though that I now telle it thee ne leste, . . . TC.1. 580
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.' . . . . TC.1. 595
To telle it thee, for sith it may thee like . . . . TC.1. 598
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . TC.1. 599
And tel me plat now what is th' enchesoun . . . TC.1. 681
Thy wo to telle; and tel me, if thee liste. . . . TC.1. 693
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . TC.1. 696
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost.' . . . TC.1. 721
For-why to tellen was not his entente . . . . . TC.1. 738
But tel me, if I wiste what she were . . . . . TC.1. 765
That highten voltoures, as bookes telle; . . . . TC.1. 788
For wantrust, tellen of thy sorwes smerte, . . . TC.1. 794
The beste is that thou telle me thy wo; . . . . TC.1. 830
'Look up, I seye, and tel me what she is . . . . TC.1. 862
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . TC.1. 864
And seyde, 'Thef, thou shalt her name telle!' . . TC.1. 870
Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, . . . TC.1. 1017
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . . TC.2. 96
How that the bisshop, as the book can telle, . . TC.2. 104
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare. . . . . TC.2. 109
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!'— . . . TC.2. 121
'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us . . . . TC.2. 122
And, but your-selven telle us what it is, . . . . TC.2. 131
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive! . . TC.2. 137
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle: . . . . TC.2. 176
Quod she, 'Com off, and tel me what it is! . . . TC.2. 310
'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle! . . . . TC.2. 315
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wo! . . . . . TC.2. 501
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.'— . . . . TC.2. 504
And seyde, 'By my trouthe I shal you telle! . . . TC.2. 506
Aught fair in hevene, (why? for they can telle!) . TC.2. 895
A lettre, in which I wolde her tellen how . . . TC.2. 1006
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space. . . . . TC.2. 1071
And after that than gan he telle his wo; . . . . TC.2. 1082
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce! . . . . TC.2. 1105
For-which come I to telle you tidinges. . . . . TC.2. 1113
'Now, nece myn, tel on!' quod he, 'I seye, . . . TC.2. 1195
Of which to telle in short is myn entente . . . TC.2. 1219
What sholde I drecche, or telle of his array? . . TC.2. 1264
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . . . TC.2. 1266
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1278
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest, . . . . TC.2. 1394
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . TC.2. 1405
'But tel me how—thou wost of this matere— . . . TC.2. 1429
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende . . . TC.2. 1493
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
What nedeth you to tellen al the chere . . . . TC.2. 1541
For for oo fyn is al that evere I telle. . . . . TC.2. 1596
'Tel thou thy neces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . . TC.2. 1611
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.'— . . . TC.2. 1612
He wol you telle—I wot it wel—right now, . . . TC.2. 1663
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . TC.3. 47
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . . . TC.3. 91
To telle me the fyn of his entente; . . . . . TC.3. 125
'For ther have ye a leiser for to telle.'— . . . . TC.3. 200
To telle in short withoute wordes mo— . . . . TC.3. 234
And after I go telle it two or three; . . . . . TC.3. 313
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . . TC.3. 344
That wiste I wel: but tel me, if thee liste, . . . TC.3. 368
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere, . . . . TC.3. 370
Telle me which thou wilt of everychone . . . . TC.3. 412
That it bifel right as I shal you telle, . . . . TC.3. 511
To telle him whan the Grekes sholden flee,— . . . TC.3. 544
As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle? . . . TC.3. 593
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . . TC.3. 650
'Now, wher-by that I telle you al this: . . . . TC.3. 778
This bad she him to telle her bisily, . . . . . TC.3. 1153
After myn auctour tellen hir gladnesse . . . . TC.3. 1196
That is so heigh that no man can it telle! . . . TC.3. 1323
But how al-though I can not tellen al . . . . . TC.3. 1324
Of which I can not tellen no scripture; . . . . TC.3. 1369
That evere was, the sothe for to telle, . . . . TC.3. 1598
Tho gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . . TC.3. 1646
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . . . TC.3. 1750
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle, . . . . TC.4. 47
And telle his lady first what that they mente; . . TC.4. 172
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle, . . . TC.4. 181
'But tel me this, why thou art now so mad . . . TC.4. 393
But tel me now syn that the thynketh so lyght . . TC.4. 484 *var*
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence. . . . TC.4. 546
But tel me thanne, hastow her wil assayed, . . . TC.4. 639.
They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . TC.4. 686
Com her to telle al hoolly his message. . . . . TC.4. 812
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone. . TC.4. 1127
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263
That al this world ne mighte our joye telle. . . . TC.4. 1323
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyes! . . . . . TC.4. 1407

**Tell**—*Continued*

N'entendement considere, or tonge telle . . . . TC.4. 1696
I wolde of this you telle al myn entente; . . . . TC.5. 150
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle. . . . . TC.5. 196
Who coude telle aright or ful discrive . . . . TC.5. 267
And that he wolde telle him of his pine, . . . . TC.5. 290
'But Troilus, I preye thee, tel me now . . . . TC.5. 330
'For prestes of the temple tellen this, . . . . . TC.5. 365
Of Goddes; and as wel they telle, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 367
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . . TC.5. 445
God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . . TC.5. 486
—This Diomede, of whom you telle I gan, . . . TC.5. 771
But trewely I can not telle her age. . . . . TC.5. 826
—But for to tellen forth of Diomede. . . . . TC.5. 841
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone. . . . TC.5. 847
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 848
To telle him what was her opinioun. . . . . TC.5. 858
At bettre leiser telle you my sorwe!' . . . . . TC.5. 945
What sholde I telle his wordes that he seyde? . . TC.5. 946
I have wel herd it tellen, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 980
The causes why, the sothe for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 1028
That tonge telle or herte may devise, . . . . . TC.5. 1321
To you wel more than I tellen may. . . . . TC.5. 1409
'Of which, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1478
Thorugh his moder, wol I you not telle, . . . . TC.5. 1483
And of the Furies, al she gan him telle: . . . . TC.5. 1498
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . . TC.5. 1506
And starf anon, as us the bokes telle!' . . . . TC.5. 1533
For whom, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1562
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, . TC.5. 1563
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 1771
And forth he wente, shortly for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 1826
I wol yow tellen every dele. . . . . HF.1. 65
My sweven for to telle aright, . . . . . HF.1. 79
As I shal telle you echoon. . . . . HF.1. 150
That, shortly for to tellen, she . . . . . HF.1. 242
And eek to telle the manere . . . . . HF.1. 249
Hit were a longe proces to telle . . . . . HF.1. 251
Now see I wel, and telle can, . . . . . HF.1. 334
Saw he, which is long to telle. . . . . HF.1. 446
Or Daunte, that hit telle can. . . . . HF.1. 450
That may me telle wher I am.' . . . . . HF.1. 479
To tellen al my dreem aright; . . . . . HF.2. 19
How high, I cannot telle yow, . . . . . HF.2. 39
I wol thee telle what I am, . . . . . HF.2. 93
Tellen thee a propre skile, . . . . . HF.2. 218
And this place of which I telle, . . . . . HF.2. 335
As I thee telle first began, . . . . . HF.2. 342
'Telle me this feithfully, . . . . . HF.2. 345
But tel me this now pray I thee, . . . . . HF.2. 362
And I anoon shal telle thee . . . . . HF.2. 386
For the love of God, tel me, . . . . . HF.2. 548
Be, as I have herd thee tellen, . . . . . HF.2. 551
And gestiours, that tellen tales . . . . . HF.3. 108
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . . . HF.3. 189
Hit nedeth noght yow for to tellen, . . . . . HF.3. 209
Of hem, as I yow tellen can, . . . . . HF.3. 234
Lo! how shulde I now telle al this?. . . . . HF.3. 251
To tellen yow that every wal . . . . . HF.3. 253
And sooth to tellen also, she . . . . . HF.3. 298
Other thyng to tellen yow. . . . . HF.3. 328
Of whiche I wol yow telle fonde, . . . . . HF.3. 337
Of which that I yow telle heer, . . . . . HF.3. 354
Thogh I hem noght be ordre telle, . . . . . HF.3. 363
That if I wolde her names telle, . . . . . HF.3. 415
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 419
What shulde I more telle of this? . . . . . HF.3. 423
Telle us what your cause may be.' . . . . . HF.3. 473
To telle certeyn as hit is, . . . . . HF.3. 641
As I shal telle thee right now. . . . . HF.3. 702
And eek therwith, sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 714
To tellen al the tale aright, . . . . . HF.3. 739
'Madame,' quod he, 'sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 752
Quod I, 'That wol I tellen the, . . . . . HF.3. 794
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . . HF.3. 912
'No,' quod he, 'tel me what.' . . . . . HF.3. 959
And gan him tellen, anoon-right, . . . . . HF.3. 972
Yit wolde he telle hit nathelees, . . . . . HF.3. 983
A thousande tymes I have herd men telle, . . . LGW. 1
That tellen of these olde appreved stories, . . . LGW. 21
Thanne myght it be as I yow tellen shalle; . . . LGW. 349
And telle of false men that hem bytraien, . . . LGW. 486
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . LGW. 552
For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . . LGW. 576
That ther nys tonge noon that may it telle. . . . LGW. 670
And, shortly of this tale for to telle, . . . . . LGW. 789
And thoghte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . LGW. 860
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . LGW. 1161
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure? . . . LGW. 1177
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . LGW. 1309
For he wol telle a tale longe ynoughe. . . . . LGW. 1458
But for that cause telle I nat this story, . . . . LGW. 1684
The wo to telle hyt were an impossible . . . . LGW. 1839
I telle hyt, for she was of love so trewe, . . . . LGW. 1874
And, for to telle shortly in thys cas, . . . . . LGW. 2170
What shulde I telle more hir compleynynge? . . . LGW. 2218
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . . LGW. 2221
For I am wery of hym for to telle,— . . . . . LGW. 2258
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle. . . . . LGW. 2349
The remenant is no charge for to telle, . . . . . LGW. 2383
To telle yow of false Demophon. . . . . LGW. 2398

**Tell**—*Continued*
Tellen al his doynges, to and fro. . . . . LGW. 2471
Ryght as this dreme wol tel us alle. . . . . RR. 30
And I wole telle you redyly . . . . . RR. 144
And eek I telle you certeynly . . . . . RR. 331
I shal you tellen as me thoughte. . . . . RR. 702
I wole you tellen aftir this . . . . . RR. 707
I may not telle you all at ones, . . . . . RR. 710
By ordre tellen you it all. . . . . RR. 712
This folk, of which I telle you soo, . . . . . RR. 743
And I shal tell [you] what they were. . . . . RR. 816
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle, . . . . . RR. 973
But though I telle not as blyve . . . . . RR. 992
Herafter shal I tellen right . . . . . RR. 994
For by ensample I telle this, . . . . . RR. 1181
I can not telle you what he hight, . . . . . RR. 1247
What shulde I tel you more of it? . . . . . RR. 1387
But I ne can the nombre telle . . . . . RR. 1412
Naught tellen you the beaute al, . . . . . RR. 1443
Had nature set, the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1463
For Narcisus, shortly to telle, . . . . . RR. 1501
That, shortly all the sothe to telle, . . . . . RR. 1528
Whanne that this lettre of which I telle . . . . RR. 1543
But o thing sothly dar I telle . . . . . RR. 1570
For verray sothe I tell it thee, . . . . . RR. 2474
Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale. . . . . RR. 2580
They shal hir telle hou they thee fande . . . . RR. 2707
Thou myghtist, as the harmes telle . . . . . RR. 2749
Bothe tell hir renoun and hir name. . . . . RR. 2880
Thanne waxe I hardy forto telle . . . . . RR. 3083
And seide: 'Bialacoil, telle me why . . . . . RR. 3139
I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . . . . RR. 3381
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . . . RR. 3783
That half my peyne I can not telle, . . . . . RR. 4135
Telle you som-thyng of Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4146
To Bialacoil all forto telle, . . . . . RR. 4347
Of Loves side? Anoon me telle. . . . . RR. 4631
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle . . . . . RR. 4989
And tellen hir, erliche and late, . . . . . RR. 5003
For litel shulde a man telle, . . . . . RR. 5053
A wondir will y telle thee nowe; . . . . . RR. 5405
For this Fortune that I of telle . . . . . RR. 5463
They shal hem telle so fele tidynges, . . . . . RR. 6038
Now may ye telle us all youre wille, . . . . . RR. 6047
Telle in what place is thyn hauntyng.' . . . . . RR. 6081
For if that I telle you the sothe, . . . . . RR. 6085
Quod Love, 'for who so sothly telle, . . . . . RR. 6115
To telle anoon thy wonyng places, . . . . . RR. 6119
"Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6390
He seide: 'Telle on more specialy, . . . . . RR. 6477
Telle forth, and shame thee never a dele, . . . . RR. 6479
'Telle me thanne how a man may lyven, . . . . RR. 6685
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow. . . . . RR. 6690
Telle how a man may begge at nede, . . . . . RR. 6709
He may begge as I telle you heere, . . . . . RR. 6761
For I wole speke and telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6774
And they wolen also tellen me, . . . . . RR. 6881
And tellen folk where so we go, . . . . . RR. 6953
This book, of which I telle heere . . . . . RR. 7106
(I scorne not, that I yow tell)— . . . . . RR. 7118
And of tidynges telle him some, . . . . . RR. 7478
But, sir, ye lye, I tel you plat; . . . . . RR. 7524

**Tellest**
What wordis tellest thou me heere?' . . . . . RR. 6798

**Telleth**
That is to seyn, that telleth in this caas . . . . A.Prol. 797
And telleth me if it may been amended, . . . . A.Kn. 910
But telleth me what mystiers men ye been, . . . A.Kn. 1710
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . . A.Mil. 3118
Conseille or helpe; and therfore telleth me . . . B.Sh. 1319
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . . B.Sh. 1346
And telleth hire that chaffare is so deere . . . . B.Sh. 1518
That telleth us the peyne of Jhesu Crist . . . . B.Mel. 2134
that been wise. Telleth youre cas and . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Seneca telleth the cause why: "It may nat be," . B.Mel. 2375–80
Yet he, as telleth us Swetonius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3655
Ther was, as telleth Titus Livius, . . . . . C.Doc. 1
This false juge, as telleth us the storie, . . . . C.Doc. 161
By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . . . D.WB. 61
I hate hym that my vices telleth me, . . . . . D.WB. 662
Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somonour be.' . . D.Fri. 1289
Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somonour gale; . D.Fri. 1336
And telleth hym that I wol hym visite, . . . . E.Mch. 1925
Repentant, as the storie telleth us, . . . . . F.Sq. 655
Now telleth me, er that ye ferther wende. . . . F.Fkl. 1623
What shal this receite coste, telleth now?' . . . G.CY. 1353
What shal I paye? Telleth me, I preye.' . . . G.CY. 1358
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie, . . . . H.Mcp. 128
Ne telleth never no man in youre lyf . . . . . H.Mcp. 311
That telleth this tale to us lustily. . . . . I.Pars. 21
'Telleth,' quod he, 'youre meditacioun; . . . . I.Pars. 71
*Parfay*, the resoun of a man telleth eek . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
subget to hire housbonde, that telleth Seint Peter. . I.Pars. 930–5
hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte, . . . . BD. 554
That was the beste,—he telleth thus . . . . . BD. 1082
And telleth me eek what ye have lore, . . . . BD. 1134
Of the art, *Aurora* telleth so; . . . . . BD. 1168
First, telleth it, whan Scipioun was come . . . . PF. 36
Than telleth he hir speche, and al the blisse . . . PF. 39
Than telleth it, that from a sterry place, . . . . PF. 43

**Telleth**—*Continued*
For so as Aristotle telleth, that if that . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
Lucan, my famylier, telleth that the victorious cause Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
For dredeles men telleth that he doth . . . . . TC.2. 185
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges, . . . . TC.2. 1112
And after this the storie telleth us . . . . . TC.5. 1037
But trewely the storie telleth us, . . . . . TC.5. 1051
Ther n'is non auctour telleth it, I wene: . . . . TC.5. 1088
The whiche cote, as telleth Lollius, . . . . . TC.5. 1653
That, as the story telleth us, . . . . . HF.1. 406
And so thyn owne book hit telleth, . . . . . HF.2. 204
how trewe wyvys . . . Telleth Jerome, and that nat of a fewe . . . . . LGW.G. 284
As telleth Agaton, for hire goodnesse, . . . . . LGW. 526
But natheles our autour tellith us . . . . . LGW. 1139
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us, . . . . . LGW. 1396
The original that telleth al the cas. . . . . LGW. 1558
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth, . . . LGW. 1879
In hyr Epistil Naso telleth alle; . . . . . LGW. 2220

**Telleth** *see* **Tells**

**Telling**
Al be ther in hir tellyng difference; . . . . . B.Mel. 2138
youre adversaries, tellynge hem on youre . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
And nameliche in his counseil tellinge: . . . . TC.1. 743
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . . TC.4. 127

**Tells**
That never was founde, as it telles, . . . . . BD. 73
In certeyn, as the book us telles. . . . . HF.1. 426

**Teme**
But myghte teme us upon bere, . . . . . HF.3. 654

**Temp-** *see* **Attemp-**

**Temper**
Ne may his herte in temper bringe, . . . . . RR. 346

**Temperance**
After the tyme moste be temperaunce . . . . F.Fkl. 785

**Tempered**
It was nat tempred as it oghte be.' . . . . . G.CY. 926
And Wille his doghter temprede al this while . . PF. 214
of helle, and ther he tempride his . . . songes . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
The which was tempred with vynegre. . . . . RR. 4180
Which is not tempred with vynegre . . . . . RR. 5476

**Tempereth**
My lord hem tempreth, and no man but he,— . . G.CY. 901

**Tempest** (*noun*)
With many a tempest hadde his berd been shake; . A.Prol. 406
And of the tempest at hir hoom-comynge; . . . A.Kn. 884
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest, . . . . B.ML. 491
That fro the tempest ay this womman kepte . . . B.ML. 496
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn, . . . . H.Mcp. 301
reyn or tempest, or elles gruccheth that . . . . I.Pars. 500–5
Swich a tempest gan to ryse . . . . . BD. 70
Me for to hide from tempest ful of dreede, . . . ABC. 42
As in a tempest is a roten mast. . . . . Anel. 314
to the ward, ne over greet tempest hath . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
Ther saw I swich tempeste arise, . . . . . HF.1. 209
And graunted of the tempest lisse. . . . . HF.1. 220
Ther saw I how the tempest stente, . . . . . HF.1. 221
And how the tempest al began, . . . . . HF.1. 435
Whan tempest doth the shippes swalowe, . . . . HF.2. 528
So was he with the tempest al to-shake. . . . . LGW. 962
And al hir tempest and hire harde cas, . . . . LGW. 1056
And shortly, fro the tempest hire to save, . . . LGW. 1224
And after this, whan that the tempest stente, . . LGW. 1240
And al his folke with tempeste al to-driven, . . . LGW. 1280
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte, . . . LGW. 1475
And as the see, with tempeste al to-shake, . . . LGW. 1765
So hunteth hym the tempest to and fro! . . . . LGW. 2414
They ben with tempest all fordryve. . . . . RR. 3782

**Tempeste** (*verb*)
comforted the, so that thou tempeste the nat thus . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
Tempest thee noght al croked to redresse . . . . Truth. 8

**Tempestous**
This see clepe I the tempestous matere . . . . TC.2. 5

**Tempests**
fordryven with tempestes blowynge aboute. . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
and with tempestes. But the covetise of . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge tempestes, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
Cloudes, mystes, and tempestes, . . . . . HF.2. 458
Of faire wyndes, of tempestes, . . . . . HF.3. 877

**Templars**
As Templers, and Hospitelers, . . . . . RR. 6693

**Temple**
A gentil Maunciple was ther of a temple, . . . . A.Prol. 567
Heere in the temple of the goddesse Clemence . . A.Kn. 928
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se, . . . A.Kn. 1918
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . A.Kn. 1969
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . A.Kn. 1972
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotente, . . A.Kn. 1982
Every pyler, the temple to sustene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1993
Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce, . . . . A.Kn. 2009
Now to the temple of Dyane the chaste . . . . A.Kn. 2051
Unto the lystes, ther hire temple was, . . . . A.Kn. 2218
Thy temple wol I worshipe evermo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2251
Bigan to Venus temple for to gon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2272
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye. . . . A.Kn. 2274

**Temple**—*Continued*
Smokynge the temple, ful of clothes faire, . . . A.Kn. 2281
Arcite unto the temple walked is . . . . . A.Kn. 2368
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . . A.Kn. 2407
And in thy temple I wol my baner honge, . . . A.Kn. 2410
The rynges on the temple dore that honge, . . . A.Kn. 2422
That it gan al the temple for to lighte; . . . . A.Kn. 2426
And in a temple of Marbulstones cleere . . . . B.Pri. 1871 *var*
And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . . B.Mk. 3272
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay; . . . B.Mk. 3275
With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon. . . . B.Mk. 3279
The vessel of the temple he with hym ladde. . . . B.Mk. 3338
Out of the temple of Jerusalem birafte, . . . . B.Mk. 3386
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . C.Doc. 119
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise, . . C.Pard. 470
'Aaron, that hadde the temple in governaunce, . . D.Sum. 1894
Into the temple whan they sholde gon . . . . D.Sum. 1896
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . E.Mch. 2293
So made he eek a temple of false goddis. . . . . E.Mch. 2295
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende. . . . F.Sq. 296
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . F.Fkl. 1077
And to the temple his wey forth hath he holde, . . F.Fkl. 1306
Unto Dianes temple goth she right, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1390
for thise avowtiers breken the temple of God . . I.Pars. 875–80
In a temple, for bothe two . . . . . BD. 1067
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede, . . . . . Anel. 3
Within the temple, with a sorwful chere, . . . . Anel. 356
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . PF. 231
Aboute the temple daunseden alwey . . . . . PF. 232
And on the temple of doves white and faire . . . PF. 237
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soberly, . . . . . PF. 239
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr . . . . PF. 246
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . . PF. 254
And ferther in the temple I gan espye . . . . PF. 280
And to the temple in al hir beste wise . . . . TC.1. 162
In th'ilke large temple on every side, . . . . TC.1. 185
Within the temple he wente him forth, pleyinge, . TC.1. 267
Out of the temple al esiliche he wente, . . . . TC.1. 317
Whan he was fro the temple thus departed, . . . TC.1. 323
That he her saw in temple, and al the wise . . . TC.1. 363
To temple go, that he th' images eteth? . . . . TC.2. 373
And moste at swich a temple allone wake, . . . TC.3. 540
Til in a temple he fond him al allone, . . . . TC.4. 947
'For prestes of the temple tellen this, . . . . TC.5. 365
And in that temple with her yen clere . . . . TC.5. 566
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas; . . . . . HF.1. 120
This temple; for in portreyture, . . . . . HF.1. 131
In this noble temple thus, . . . . . HF.1. 469
That brende the temple of Isidis . . . . . HF.3. 754
The temple sette I al a-fire. . . . . HF.3. 768
Unto the maistre temple of al the toun, . . . . LGW. 1016
Whan he was in the large temple come,— . . . . LGW. 1019
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle, . . . . . LGW. 1024
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle, . . . LGW. 1036
Unto that same temple, for to seke . . . . . LGW. 1052
And whan she gooth to temple, and home ageyne, . LGW. 1270
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stounde . . . LGW. 2376

**Temples**
The temples, and the theatre every deel, . . . . A.Kn. 2091
And this in alle the temples of this toun . . . . TC.3. 383
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne; . TC.3. 1115

**Temporal**
He mysdeparteth richesse temporal; . . . . . B.ML. 107
and his temporeel substance, and in his . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
sweete temporeel richesses, and delices . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
may it lyve withouten temporeel goodes; . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayme.' D.WB. 1132
of helle, or elles to geten temporal richesse, . . . I.Pars. 240–5
temporeel prosperitee, and scorned by . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
have pompe and delit in his temporeel hynesse, . . I.Pars. 405–10
agayn temporeel necessitee, for it . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
bothe of spirituеel and temporeel thynges. . . . I.Pars. 720–5
for as muche as a cherl hath no temporeel thyng . I.Pars. 750–5
lawe seith that temporeel goodes of . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
boght for temporeel catel the yifte that God . . I.Pars. 780–5
grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporeel goodes, . I.Pars. 810–5
of charitee of hem that han temporeel richesses . I.Pars. 1030–5
temporele thynges, of whiche orisouns, . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
of god, whiche that temporel welefulnesse . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
thynges that ben fortunous and temporel, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
of temporel ordenaunce, assembled . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
symplely and presently, by temporel ordenaunce; . Bo.4. p. 6. 1465–70
bond and the temporel ordenaunce of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
we seyn, that the betydynge of temporel thingis . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
or collacioun of temporel thinges. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
Thanne thilke thing that suffreth temporel condicioun, Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
moevynge of temporel thinges folweth this . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
alle temporel moevement duelleth in the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
ye seen some thinges in this temporel present, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
That falling of the thinges temporel . . . . . TC.4. 1061
With alle richesse temporell— . . . . . RR. 7066

**Temporels**
the losse of othere goodes temporels, have . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
alle goodes temporeles by recchelеesnesse. . . . I.Pars. 685–90

**Tempre**
Now hadde the tempre sonne al that relevyd, . . . LGW.G. 116

**Temprure**
The temprure of the mortere . . . . . RR. 4177

**Temps**
That *futur temps* hath maad men to dissever, . . . G.CY. 875
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7
At prime temps love to manace. . . . . RR. 3373
At pryme temps of his foly. . . . . RR. 4534
Pryme temps full of frostes white, . . . . . RR. 4747

**Tempt**
He may nat tempte yow over youre myght, . . . D.Fri. 1661
To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . E.Cl. 452
Hire for to tempte, and alwey moore and moore? . E.Cl. 458
To tempte his wyf yet ofter, if he may. . . . . E.Cl. 620
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . . E.Cl. 707
To tempte his wyf was set al his entente. . . . E.Cl. 735
This markys, yet his wyf to tempte moore, . . . E.Cl. 786

**Temptation**
Whan he withstandeth oure temptacioun . . . D.Fri. 1497
with us as to temptacioun, which peyne . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
by temptacioun, by delit, and by . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
of temptacioun, and semblable thynges; . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
by temptacion on every syde. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal, . . . I.Pars. 950–5
wikked temptacioun, the chirche is entredited . . I.Pars. 965–70
man synneth, as by whiche temptacioun, . . . I.Pars. 970–5
and if hymself procure thilke temptacioun, . . . I.Pars. 970–5
that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun.' . . . I.Pars. 1045–50

**Temptations**
This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptaciouns, . . B.ML. 598
hire temptaciouns, so that they han wounded . . B.Mel. 2610–5
werynesse in travaillyng his temptaciouns . . . I.Pars. 255–60

**Tempted**
O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . . . E.Cl. 621
that the feend tempted Eve, that is to . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
it is impossible but he be tempted . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
seyn that they ne be nat tempted in hir . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
is tempted in his owene concupiscence, . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
matere and occasioun to be tempted of . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
he is tempted. And thanne, if that a . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
to be tempted, for al be it so that the . . . . I.Pars. 950–5

**Tempter**
So kepe us fro the temptour Sathanas. . . . . D.Fri. 1655

**Tempteth**
But he ne tempteth no man that he boghte, . . . E.Cl. 1153

**Tempus**
'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50

**Ten**
I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . A.Prol. 454
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . . A.Prol. 576
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . A.Kn. 2514
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . A.Rv. 4141
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclude; . . . B.ML. 14
Scarsly amonges .xij. ten shul thryve . . . . B.Sh. 1418 *var*
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . . . D.WB. 179
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan . . . E.Mch. 2240
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
That in the Ram is ten degrees upronne . . . . F.Sq. 386 *var*
Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo, . . . . G.CY. 675
Ten of the clokke it was tho as I gesse . . . . I.Pars.5 *var*
in the ten comaundmentz, as bereth witnesse . . I.Pars. 750–5
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten comandementz . I.Pars. 885–90
telle yow the ten comandements; but so . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve. . . . . BD. 420
And rekene with his figures ten— . . . . . BD. 437
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve . . . . . BD. 463
Hadde among ten thousand be, . . . . . BD. 971
That was the ten woundes of Egipte, . . . . . BD. 1206
moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
the batailes by x yer, recovered and . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, . . . . . TC.1. 60
And other of her wommen nine or ten. . . . . TC.3. 598
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufly seyn! . . . . . TC.4. 1320
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide . . . . . TC.4. 1328
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, . . . . TC.4. 1685
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . . TC.5. 353
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure, . . . . TC.5. 239
After tho dayes ten of which I tolde, . . . . . TC.5. 1206
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,— . . . TC.5. 1350
Forbeede a love, and it is ten so woode. . . . . LGW. 736
ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . . Astr. 1–5
10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith . . . . Astr. 45–50
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . . Astr. 139–45
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpius . . . . . Astr. 139–45
signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10 . . . Astr. 165–8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of . . . Astr. 188–93
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degrees and 10 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 245–51
the sonne is . . . 38 degrees And 10 minutes of heyhte Astr. 266–70 *var*
10 minutes of height at none, and his . . . . . Astr. 272–7
10 degrees of Leo almost 56 of height . . . . . Astr. 272–7 *var*
about 10 or 11 of the clokke, whan the . . . . Astr. 350–8
And ten brode arowis hilde he there, . . . . . RR. 939
I cowde reken you many a ten, . . . . . RR. 6239
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce, . . . . . RR. 6492
It passith not ten daies or twelve . . . . . RR. 7593

**Tend**
that alle thinges tenden and hyen to, that . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40

**Tender**
The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . . . . A.Prol. 7
And al was conscience and tendre herte. . . . . A.Prol. 150
Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres, . . . . A.Kn. 2828
Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee, . . . . B.ML. 292
For he so yong and tendre was of age; . . . . B.Pri. 1714
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth, . . . C.Pard. 517
But thogh this mayde tendre were of age, . . . E.Cl. 218
His tendre lymes, delicaat to sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 682
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicaat, . . . . E.Cl. 927
Than is Grisilde, and moore tendre of age, . . . E.Cl. 989
This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; . . . . E.Cl. 1039
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne! . . . E.Cl. 1093
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age, . . . . E.Mch. 1407
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . . E.Mch. 1420
Hir fresshe beautee, and hir age tendre, . . . . E.Mch. 1601
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age; . E.Mch. 1738
And thoughte, 'Allas! O tendre creature! . . . . E.Mch. 1757
He rubbeth hire aboute hir tendre face . . . . E.Mch. 1827
And of my wyfhod thilke tendre flour . . . . . E.Mch. 2190
And tendre flessh, and make his couche of silk, . . H.Mcp. 176
for soothly, slouth is so tendre and so . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
maketh hem feble and tendre. . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
That nere thy tender herte we weren spilt. . . . ABC. 180
most of tendre fysches, or of scharpe . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . . . . TC.2. 271
'This is so gentil and so tendre of herte . . . . TC.3. 904
How shal your tendre herte this sustene? . . . . TC.4. 795
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . . TC.5. 11
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage. . . . . TC.5. 825
Of gentyl wemen tendre creatures . . . . . LGW. 1370 *var*
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . . LGW. 1389
ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . . Astr. 1–5
Hir flesh [as] tendre as is a chike, . . . . . RR. 541
Of colour, and hir flesh so tendre . . . . . RR. 857
Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour, . . . . . RR. 1013
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende. . . . . RR. 1400
And depe greven it is so tendir . . . . . RR. 4799
Which yit remembre of tendir age, . . . . . RR. 4945
Or for his tendre age also, . . . . . RR. 6725
With tendre gees, and with capons, . . . . . RR. 7040

**Tenderly**
And he loved hym as tendrely agayn. . . . . A.Kn. 1197
And Emelye hym loveth so tendrely, . . . . . A.Kn. 3103
Fro freendes that so tendrely hire kepte, . . . . B.ML. 269
To grope tendrely a conscience. . . . . D.Sum. 1817
With alle circumstances, tendrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 584
But to Boloigne he tendrely it broghte. . . . . E.Cl. 686
Moore tendrely, and, to my supposynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1041
Embraceth hem, and tendrely kissynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1083
And youre benyngne fader, tendrely . . . . . E.Cl. 1097
So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,— . . . . F.Sq. 501
To foetre it tendrely with mete and drynke . . . H.Mcp. 165
That you have sought so tenderly and yore, . . . Pity. 93
And ever the lenger she loved him tenderly, . . . Anel. 129
With pitous vois, and tendrely wepinge . . . . TC.1. 111
And Pandar, that ful tendreliche wepte, . . . . TC.4. 353
Gan for to wepe as tendreliche as he; . . . . . TC.4. 369
Ful tendrely he prey'de and made his mone, . . . TC.4. 950
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely! . . . . TC.5. 82
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe: . . . TC.5. 725
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly, . . . . LGW. 172
So tendirly that routhe it was to seene. . . . . LGW. 1034
And therwithal ful tendirly she wepe, . . . . . LGW. 1732
And therewithal she wepte tendirly, . . . . . LGW. 2316
Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe; . . . . . LGW. 2679
And wepte ful tendirly upon his face, . . . . . LGW. 2706
How that she wepe ful tendirly. . . . . RR. 332
A man loveth more tendirly . . . . . RR. 2738
That no man loveth hym tenderly . . . . . RR. 7612

**Tenderness**
Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe, . . . . B.ML. 1154
For tendrenesse how shal she ek sustene . . . . TC.5. 242
For tendernesse of herte for to leve . . . . . LGW. 2280

**Tendeth**
whider that the entencion of alle kende tendeth?' . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5

**Tene**
Of jalousie, or any oother tene. . . . . A.Kn. 3106
To have relees of sinne, of sorwe, and teene! . . . ABC. 3
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene. . . . Anel. 140
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene? . . . Anel. 168
Of which Arcite hath nother routhe ne tene; . . . Anel. 179
Or be recreant for his owne tene, . . . . . TC.1. 814
So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene . . . . TC.2. 61
Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, . . . TC.3. 1226
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene, . . . TC.4. 796
'Allas, ye slee me thus for verray tene! . . . . TC.4. 1605
Whan I the firste night have al this tene? . . . TC.5. 240
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene . . . TC.5. 1714
That for to thenken hit a tene is. . . . . HF.1. 387
Hir nose snorted up for tene. . . . . RR. 157
And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene. . . . . RR. 4750
The which for tene crece, and eke . . . . . RR. 4875 *em*

**Tenor**
wol I take The tenour, and the grete effectes make. . LGW. 929

**Tense** *see* **Temps**

**Tent**
And han hem caried softe unto the tente . . . . A.Kn. 1021
To sleen hym Olofernes in his tente, . . . . . B.ML. 940
Thou were bitraysed and lad unto his tente, . . . B.Mk. 3570
Withinne his tente, large as is a berne, . . . . B.Mk. 3759
Slepynge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . B.Mk. 3762
Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente, . . . ABC. 9
Fleeyng, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . ABC. 41
'And n'ere it that we ben so neigh the tente . . . TC.5. 148
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . . . TC.5. 845
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente, . . . . . TC.5. 1022

**Tenth**
Com riding with his tenthe some i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1249
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaile, . . . TC.4. 1595
I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day, . . . . . TC.4. 1598
So sende us hastily the tenthe day! . . . . . TC.5. 424
For-which the tenthe night if-that I faile . . . . TC.5. 642
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe . . . TC.5. 685
It fil that after, on the tenthe day . . . . . TC.5. 842
And namely that ilke tenthe nyght . . . . . TC.5. 1103 *var*
The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre; . . . . . HF.1. 63
Of Decembre the tenthe day, . . . . . HF.1. 111
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to . . . Astr. 198–209
and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . Astr. 337–43
3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is . . . . Astr. 337–43
of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional, . . Astr. 343–50
hous, and than the 10 upon the meridional . . . Astr. 343–50

**Tenth** *see* **Ten**

**Tentifly**
And tentifly, she kepte hir fader deere; . . . . E.Cl. 334

**Tentes**
And he found tentes first, but if men lye. . . . Anel. 154
Or elles yonder ther the tentes be! . . . . . TC.5. 670

**Tercel**
'The tercel egle, as that ye knowen wel, . . . . PF. 393
And therwithal the tercel gan she calle, . . . . PF. 405
This royal tercel spak, and taried nought: . . . PF. 415
Another tercel egle spak anoon, . . . . . PF. 449
The thridde tercel egle answerde tho, . . . . . PF. 463
Conseyle yow the royal tercel take, . . . . . PF. 633

**Tercelet**
Tho dwelte a tercelet me faste by, . . . . . F.Sq. 504
'So ferde this tercelet, allas, the day! . . . . . F.Sq. 621
The terslet egle as that ye knowe ful wel . . . . PF. 393 *var*
The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne . . . . . PF. 529
The tercelet seide then in this manere: . . . . PF. 533
'Now fy, cherl!' quod the gentil tercelet, . . . . PF. 596
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the tercelet, . . . PF. 625
As seyde the tercelet ful skylfully, . . . . . PF. 634

**Tercelets**
As beth thise tidyves, tercelettes and owles; . . . F.Sq. 648
'To you speke I, ye tercelets,' quod Nature, . . . PF. 659

**Tercels**
'Al redy!' quod these egles tercels tho. . . . . PF. 540

**Tereus**
How Tereus gan forth his suster take, . . . . TC.2. 69
Why suffrest thow that Tereus was bore, . . . . LGW. 2234
The story of Tereus, of which I tolde. . . . . LGW. 2243
This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . LGW. 2270
That whan that Tereus saugh hir beaute, . . . . LGW. 2289
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?' . . . . LGW. 2315
This Tereus is to his wyfe y-come, . . . . . LGW. 2342
And al the thinge that Tereus hath wroght, . . . LGW. 2363
Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . . . . LGW. 2389

**Terins**
And thrustles, terins, and mavys, . . . . . RR. 665

**Term**
lyveth . . . Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . . . A.Kn. 1029
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Pard. 311
And hire forsok for terme of al his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 644
Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf; . . . . D.WB. 820
Ne never shullen, terme of alle hir lyves. . . . D.Fri. 1331
And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel, . . . F.Fkl. 1288
Thogh that he multiplie terme of his lyve; . . . G.CY. 1479
to terme of al his lif he sholde namoore . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Home, for it was a longe terme. . . . . BD. 79
For he had broke his terme day . . . . . BD. 729
ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
And, if so be that I my terme pace, . . . . . TC.5. 696
He shal no terme finden, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 1090
But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde, . . TC.5. 1209
And falsly gan his terme pace; . . . . . HF.1. 392
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght . . . LGW. 1637
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne, . . . . LGW. 2499
And if that ye the terme rekne wolde, . . . . LGW. 2510

**Termagaunt**
He seyde, 'Child, by Termagaunt! . . . . . B.Th. 2000

**Termine**
Al hir sentence as him list to termyne; . . . . PF. 530

**Terms**
In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle . . . . A.Prol. 323
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . . . A.Prol. 639
That nedeth in oon of thise termes two, . . . . A.Kn. 3028
Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . . A.Rv. 3917
Ne of phisyk, ne termes queint of lawe; . . . . B.Sh. 1189
No countrefeted termes hadde she . . . . . C.Doc. 51
Youre termes, youre colours, and youre figures . . E.Cl. 16
Of scole termes; wyser men than thow, . . . . E.Mch. 1569

**Terme**—*Continued*
I ne kan no termes of astrologye,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1266
Oure termes been so clergial and so queynte; . . G.CY. 752
For in his termes so he wolde hym wynde, . . . G.CY. 980
And in hir termes sette hir lust and peyne, . . . G.CY. 1398
nat leveful to strecche his brode termes or bowndes . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
at the termes of the nyght (that is to seyn, at . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
As thus, to usen termes of phisik . . . . . TC.2. 1038
In loves termes: hold of thy matere . . . . . TC.2. 1039
His blisse, and ek these othre termes alle . . . . TC.2. 1067
Of termes of philosophye, . . . . . HF.2. 349
That, with hir termes and hir domes, . . . . . RR. 199
**Terne**
Hym terne I pray to god for his falshede . . . . G.CY. 1274 *var*
**Terned**
Til he had terned hym he koude nat blynne . . . G.CY. 1171 *var*
**Terrena**
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
**Terrestre**
His Paradys terrestre, and his disport; . . . . E.Mch. 1332
**Terris**
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6. . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
**Tertia**
sequitur tercia pars eiusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
'Haut aliter tristicie.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
'. . . terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.3. p.3.660–5
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal . . . . . Astr. 15–20
**Tertian**
That ye shul have a fevere terciane, . . . . . B.NP. 4149
**Tertio**
Ad Colossenses 3°. . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
**Tertium**
'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
'Quenam discors.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
**Tertius**
Incipit liber tercius . . . . . Bo.3. *head* 600–5
Explicit liber tercius . . . . . Bo.3. *end* 1140–5
**Tertulan**
In whiche book eek ther was Tertulan, . . . . D.WB. 676
**Tertullian** *see* **Tertulan**
**Terve**
Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falshede! . . . G.CY. 1274
**Terved**
Til he had terved hym, he koude nat blynne. . . G.CY. 1171
**Tesbe**
Explicit Legenda Tesbe . . . . . LGW. *end*
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . LGW. *head*
**Tesbe** *see* **Thisbe**
**Testament**
In the Olde Testament of Daniel, . . . . . B.NP. 4318
Of victories in the Olde Testament, . . . . . C.Pard. 575
Though I right now sholde make my testament, . . D.WB. 424
And make in haste my testament, . . . . . RR. 4610
That is the Olde Testament, . . . . . RR. 6891
**Testaments**
Of chirche-reves, and of testaments, . . . . . D.Fri. 1305
**Testers**
The sheeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures; . . A.Kn. 2499
**Tests**
Oure yngottes, testes, and many mo. . . . . G.CY. 818
**Testy**
Testif they were, and lusty for to pleye; . . . . A.Rv. 4004
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus . . . . TC.5. 802
**Teuta**
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfly chastitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1453
**Tewnes** *see* **Tunis**
**Text**
He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . . . . A.Prol. 177
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . A.Prol. 182
Thus wole oure text; but nathelees certeyn . . . B.ML. 45
Of which the name in my text noght I fynde,— . . B.ML. 905
how ye understonde this text, and what is youre . B.Mel. 2465–70
That gentil text kan I wel understonde. . . . . D.WB. 29
After thy text, ne after thy rubriche, . . . . . D.WB. 346
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . . D.Fri. 1647
Nat al after the text of hooly writ; . . . . . D.Sum. 1790
I ne have no text of it, as I suppose, . . . . . D.Sum. 1919
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde, . . . . F.Sq. 607
Were peynted, bothe text and glose, . . . . . BD. 333
some bookes han the texte thus: . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
And therfore the texte seith thus:) . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . . TC.3. 1357
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose . . . . TC.4. 1410
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare . . . . . LGW.G. 86
For in pleyne text, withouten nede of glose, . . . LGW. 328
The nakid text and lete the glose, . . . . . RR. 6556
**Texts**
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel; . . . . H.Mcp. 236
**Textual**
But for I am a man noght textueel, . . . . . H.Mcp. 235
But as I seyde, I am noght textueel, . . . . . H.Mcp. 316
Of clerkes, for I am nat textueel. . . . . I.Pars. 57
**Textus**
the fyfte part.) Textus. Whan it was . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120
folk.) Textus. And ther-of cometh . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
som-tyme on the tothir.) Textus. She . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
that endeth in wrecchidnesse.) Textus. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
Textus. For al be it so that . . . . . Bo.2. p. 4. 360–5
that wolen come to hym.) Textus. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
**Thakked**
And thakked hire aboute the lendes weel, . . . A.Mil. 3304
**Thakketh**
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . . D.Fri. 1559
**Than** (*specimens*)
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . . . A.Prol. 219
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I; . . . A.Kn. 1153
Than whan his name appalled is for age, . . . . A.Kn. 3053
Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . . . A.Mil. 3160
Than is the newe perejonette tree, . . . . . A.Mil. 3248
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . A.Mil 3370
Than that it rotie al the remenaunt.' . . . . . A.Co. 4407
Than he shende alle the servaunts in the place. . . A.Co. 4410
For in the sterres, clerer than is glas, . . . . . B.ML. 194
And he answerde, 'Rather than I lese . . . . . B.ML. 225
Ye han mo slakkere dettours than am I, . . . . B.Sh 1603
What is bettre than Jaspre? Wisdom. . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
bettre that thou suffre than bigynne. . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
I hadde levere than a barel ale . . . . . B.Mk 3083
Rather than han another tormentise; . . . . . B.Mk. 3707
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte . . . . B.NP. 4310
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see; . . . B.NP 4460
Moore for delit than world to multiplye, . . . . B.NP 4535
If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones. . . . . B.NP. 4618
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . E.Cl. 1169
Wel lenger than thee list, paraventure. . . . . E.Mch. 1318
Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel, . . . . E.Mch. 1419
How fairer been thy brestes than is wyn! . . . . E.Mch. 2142
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 2164
As to my doom, than is the monthe of May; . . . F.Fkl. 928
In oother manere than ye heere me seye . . . . F.Fkl. 953
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas; . . . G.CY. 575
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . . G.CY. 1410
bettre play Then playen either at chesse or tables. . BD. 51
I have more sorwe than Tantale!' . . . . . BD. 708
I have lost more than thow wenest.' . . . . . BD. 743
Wers than was Achitofel, . . . . . BD. 1117
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . . . Mars. 235
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . . Comp.L. 32
A trewer servant to yow than am I, . . . . . Comp.L. 112
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . . . Anel. 73
Other colour then asshen hath she noon, . . . . Anel. 173
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, . . Anel. 222
avaunte hir bet . . . Then I? And to this plyte have ye me broght, . . . . . Anel. 297
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . . Anel. 300
more discomfiture, Then I, ne more sorwe endure; . Anel. 327
more . . . Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte, . . . . . PF. 209
more unsely thanne thilke wrecche of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
more . . . unsely whan . . . delivred fro peyne, thanne whan . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
more unsely . . . , thanne whan thei ben punyschid Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
moche more than the thingis that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
More than that fool of whos foly men rime. . . . TC.1. 532
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!' . . . TC.1. 819
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 919
It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!' . . . . TC.2. 126
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . . TC.2. 1586
Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hat! . . . . TC.3. 320
som maner . . . Is excusable more than som, y-wis; TC.3. 1031
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise . . . . . TC.3. 1146
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . TC.3. 1223
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. . . TC.3. 1547
For other cause was ther non than so. . . . . TC.3. 1579
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . TC.4. 927
bet were it I . . . Myselven slow, alwey than thus to pleyne; . . . . . TC.5. 1272
The causes knoweth bet then I, . . . . . HF.1. 13
Or why this more then that cause is; . . . . . HF.1. 20
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . . . HF.1. 127
moche more Then I hadde any egle seyn. . . . HF.1. 501
Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes; . . . . . HF.2. 183
Then on instruments ben cordes; . . . . . HF.2. 188
more thyng beleve Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . . . LGW. 100
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . . LGW. 190
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.' . . . LGW. 318
To me ne founde I better noon than yee; . . . . LGW. 446
moo sittyng Thanne thou knowest, and ben good wommen alle, . . . . . LGW 560
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse; . . . LGW. 1665
More than the boundes of myn honeste? . . . . LGW. 1673
better . . . , Then that I suffrede yow giltles to sterve, LGW. 2092
Though ye ben harder then is any stone.' . . . . LGW. 2554

**Than** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse; . . . Ven. 10
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
Moder the Maide moo then I behete. . . . . Astr. 20–5
**Thank**
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood. . . A.Prol. 612
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me. . . . A.Kn. 1808
And thonken hym with al hir herte and myght; . . A.Kn. 1876
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— A.Kn. 3064
And thanken Juppiter of al his grace? . . . . A.Kn. 3069
I thanke yow, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . B.Sh. 1545
And to our hye goddes thanke we . . . . . B.Mk. 3387
Thanke Fortune, that so wel thee spedde! . . . B.Mk. 3876
Hym thonken alle; and thus they han an ende . . E.Cl. 188
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye. E.Cl. 616
That thonke I God, and yow, to whom I preye . . E.Cl. 830
*'Graunt mercy,* lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . E.Cl. 1088
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf; . . . E.Mch. 1352
Fro Januarie, with thank on every syde. . . . . E.Mch. 1801
'This thank have I for I have maad yow see. . . E.Mch. 2388
They thanken hym galpynge, by two, by thre, . . F.Sq. 354
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he dide me! . . . F.Sq. 557
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1304
And thanke hym of his grete curteisye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1569
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.CY. 1048
Worshipe and thank be to thy deitee! . . . . H.Mcp. 101
doon for thank of the world, but oonly . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
doon . . . for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, as . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
they thanken oure Lord Jhesu Crist, of . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
moralitee, and devocioun, that thanke I oure Lord . I.Pars. 1085–90
'I thanke the that thou woldest so, . . . . . BD. 560
This thanke I you, socour of al mankynde! . . . ABC. 168
I thanke the auctour and the makere of hele, . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
desserveth to han ryght good thank of men. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
that folk han geten hem thonk or . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
Have he my thank, and myn be this travaile! . . TC.1. 21
You thanke I, Lord, that han me brought to this! . TC.1. 424
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . TC.1. 803
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve! . . . TC.1. 1015
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . . TC.1. 1060
Wherfore I n'il have neither thank ne blame . . . TC.2. 15
'Ful wel, I thanke it God,' quod Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 155
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth; . TC.2. 376
I thanke it God, as after myn estat, . . . . . TC.2. 751
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love, . . TC.2. 848
Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde, . . . TC.2. 1415
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne! . . . TC.2. 1466
And loke that ye thonken humblely . . . . . TC.2. 1719
First, you to thanke, and of your lordship eke . . TC.3. 76
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve. . . . . TC.3. 441
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide, . . TC.3. 643
I thonke it you as fer as I have wit, . . . . . TC.3. 997
That thanke I God; for-which your passioun . . TC.3. 1040
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.— . . TC.3. 1203
deserve Your thonk, so that I thorugh myn ignoraunce TC.3. 1294
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!' . . . TC.3. 1349
He gan him thonken in his beste wise . . . . . TC.3. 1594
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere. . . . TC.3. 1664
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne, . . . TC.3. 1777
For which he gat him thank in every place. . . . TC.3. 1803
I trowe it wel, her thank for to deserve. . . . . TC.5. 973
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . . . LGW. 452
Go, thanke now my lady here,' quod he. . . . . LGW. 454
'My lady,' quod he, 'thanke I hertely . . . . . LGW. 1492
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . . . . LGW. 1625
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee. . . . Fort. 51
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . Truth. 19
yf so be that I . . . , konne me the more thanke. . Astr. 11–5
Kan hym no thank for his servyse.' . . . . . RR. 2112
In thank thi servise wole I take . . . . . RR. 2115
The bounte and the thank is doone, . . . . . RR. 2378
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve. . . . . RR. 2698
For so thou may thank purchace, . . . . . RR. 2700
In thanke that thyng is taken more . . . . . RR. 2741
'I thanke you, sir, full hertely . . . . . RR. 3000
He seide, 'In thank I shal it take, . . . . . RR. 4577
If that I thenke his thanke to fele; . . . . . RR. 4584
Here lith no thank ne no merite; . . . . . RR. 5909
**Thanked**
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . A.Kn. 925
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace! . . . B.ML. 686
Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise, . . . B.Sh. 1535
and thonked God, of whom procedeth . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere . . . B.Mk. 3369
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . . . D.WB. 5
Thanked be God! in wele and habundaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1723
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . D.Sum. 1807
They may now, God be thanked of his loone! . . D.Sum. 1861
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord! . . . . . D.Sum. 2118
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste. . . . E.Cl. 718
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt, . . . E.Mch. 1457
And thanked God that he myghte han hire al, . . E.Mch. 1629
Thonked be God! with bothe myne eyen two, . . E.Mch. 2385
She thanked hym and with ful greet humblesse, . . F.Fkl. 753
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . G.SN. 351
And this chanoun hym thanked ofte sithe, . . . G.CY. 1031
And thanked hym in swich wise as he koude. . . H.Mcp. 93
And she him thanked with ful humble chere, . . TC.1. 124
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce . . TC.1. 517
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love! . . . TC.2. 850

**Thanked**—*Continued*
She thanked him of al that he wel mente . . . . TC.2. 1221
And took it him.—He thanked her, and seide, . . TC.2. 1233
He thanked her, and wente upon his weye. . . . TC.2. 1491
She thonked God she evere with him mette, . . . TC.3. 474
He thonked her, and to her spak and seyde . . . TC.3. 1130
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse. . . . TC.3. 1400
That thonked be the heighe worthinesse . . . . TC.3. 1609
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune, . . . TC.4. 2
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!' . . . . TC.4. 1216
But natheles she thanked Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 183
She thanked him ful ofte in goode intente. . . . LGW. 1149
I thanked hir as I best myght, . . . . . RR. 587
**Thanketh**
And knelynge, thanketh hire of that requeste; . . B.ML. 383
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde; . . B.ML. 523
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe, . . B.ML. 733
But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndenesse.' . . B.ML. 1113
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght, . D.WB. 899
She thonketh hym upon hir knees al bare, . . . F.Fkl. 1545
Yit at the leste thanketh him, I preye, . . . . TC.2. 1208
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute. . . . . RR. 7334
**Thanking**
Thankynge hym of his revelacioun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1868
Thankyng alwey the noble quene of kynde. . . . PF. 672
Thankinge Love, he so wel her bisette; . . . . TC.3. 1552
Thankyng him gan on his knees loute . . . . RR. 7334 *var*
**Thankinges**
benignely, yeldynge graces and thankynges . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
And therto yeve hym such thankynges, . . . . RR. 6041
**Thanks**
Wol noght, his thankes, have no felaweshipe. . . A.Kn. 1626
And wolde, his thankes, han a passant name, . . A.Kn. 2107
They wolde, hir thankes, wilnen to be there. . . A.Kn. 2114
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thankes, . . . B.Sh. 1378
A thyng that no man wole, his thankes, helde. . . D.WB. 272
withdrawen hem fro synne hir thankes, but ay . . I.Pars. 1065–70
that wole, his thankes, hasten hym to dyen. For . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede. . . . . RR. 1321
My thankis wolde I not have failed . . . . . RR. 1666
And gave hym thankes many a oon, . . . . . RR. 2036
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete . . . RR. 2463
**Thanne** *see* **Than, Then**
**Thar**
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,' . . . A.Rv. 4320
and the thar never rewe . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5 *var*
yet thar ye nat accomplice thilke ordinaunce . . B.Mel. 2255–60
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care . D.WB. 329
Have thou ynogh, thee thar nat pleyne thee. . . D.WB. 336
Thee thar namoore as in this cas travaille, . . . D.Fri. 1365
Thee thar nat drede for to be biwreyd; . . . . H.Mcp. 352
Him thar not nede to turnen ofte. . . . . BD. 256
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame. . . . . ABC. 76
what wenestow thar rekke, yif thow forleete . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
quod sche, 'ne therof thar the nat doute. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
His ese, which that him thar not for you; . . . TC.2. 1661
Thar no man aske if I was blithe . . . . . RR. 3761
**Thar** *see* **Thurfte**
**Tharbe** *see* **Tarbe**
**Thare** *see* **There**
**That** (*specimens*)
A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . . . A.Prol. 43
And though that he were worthy, he was wyse, . . A.Prol. 68
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . . A.Prol. 102
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . A.Prol. 113
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde . . . A.Prol. 146
that text . . . That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men, . . . . . A.Prol. 178
Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve; . . . . . A.Prol. 226
But al be that he was a philosophre, . . . . . A.Prol. 297
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he: . . . A.Prol. 339
Of fissh and flessh, and that so plentevous . . . A.Prol. 344
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . A.Prol. 387
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond, . . . A.Prol. 399
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . . . A.Prol. 524
And that was moost of synne and harlotries. . . . A.Prol. 561
Why that assembled was this compaignye . . . A.Prol. 717
And if ye vouche-sauf that it be so . . . . . A.Prol. 807
To me, that am thy coeyn and thy brother . . . A.Kn. 1131
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . . . . A.Kn. 1227
Oonly the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . . A.Kn. 1231
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
'Now trewely, hou soore that me smerte,' . . . A.Kn. 1394
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . A.Kn. 1399
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . . . A.Kn. 1425
That no man wondred how that he it hadde. . . . A.Kn. 1445
Arcite . . . , That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . . . A.Kn. 1489
And to the grove of which that I yow tolde, . . . A.Kn. 1505
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille, . . . A.Kn. 1528
'Allas,' quod he, 'that day that I was bore! . . . A.Kn. 1542
Ye been the cause wherfore that I dye! . . . . A.Kn. 1568
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love, . . . A.Kn. 1600
And if so be that thou my lady wynne . . . . A.Kn. 1617
And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . A.Kn. 1765
Of everich herte as that hym list divyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1790
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . . A.Kn. 1861

That it made all the gates for to rese. . . . . A.Kn. 1986
And freeten hym, for that they knewe hym naught. A.Kn. 2068
Wel koude he peynten lifly, that it wroghte; . . . A.Kn. 2087
That never, sithen that the world bigan, . . . . A.Kn. 2102
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old. . . . . A.Kn. 2125
And that was yelow, and glytered as the sonne. . . A.Kn. 2166
So that I have my lady in myne armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2247
For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . . A.Kn. 2248
And made a signe, wher-by that he took . . . . A.Kn. 2266
Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone, . . A.Kn. 2269
For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee. . . . A.Kn. 2313
As sende me hym that moost desireth me. . . . A.Kn. 2325
That oother fyr was queynt and al agon . . . . A.Kn. 2336
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2405
The grete effect for which that I bygan. . . . . A.Kn. 2482
Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day, . . . A.Kn. 2483
That al that Monday justen they and daunce, . . . A.Kn. 2486
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . A.Kn. 2522
Wherfore, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . . A.Kn. 2541
And after that another compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2572
So swetely, that al the chambre rong, . . . . . A.Mil. 3215
I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me,' . . . . A.Mil. 3362
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . A.Mil. 3422
He cride and knokked as that he were wood,— . . A.Mil. 3436
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . A.Mil. 3517
For ech of us, but loke that they be large, . . . A.Mil. 3549
Be well avysed on that ilke nyght . . . . . A.Mil. 3584
shal nat mysse That at the leste wey I shal hire kisse. . . . . A.Mil. 3680
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete, . . A.Mil. 3703
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure. . . A.Rv. 3986
John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother; A.Rv. 4013
A tale of me, that am a poure man, . . . . . A.Co. 4341
That ther may be no lenger tarynge, . . . . . B.ML. 262
The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle. . . . . B.ML. 411
That she the constable, er that it were eve, Converteth, . . . . . B.ML. 573
Whom that we wole that shal been our justise.' . . B.ML. 665
For that she traitoure was to hire ligeance. . . . B.ML. 895
And spedde hym fro the table that he myghte. . . B.ML. 1036
And weep, that it was routhe for to see; . . . . B.ML. 1052
It am I, fader, that in the salte see Was put . . . B.ML. 1109
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . . . . B.Sh. 1220
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1305
If that yow list to doon that I yow praye, . . . B.Sh. 1379
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . . B.Sh. 1395
And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hye, . . B.Sh. 1400
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . B.Sh. 1417
'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1459
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1536
And if that I were riche, as have I blisse, . . . B.Sh. 1541
Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.'. . . . B.Th. 1896
And over that an haubergeoun . . . . . B.Th. 2051
And over that his cote-armour, . . . . . B.Th. 2056
As thus, though that I telle somwhat moore . . . B.Th. 2145
This maketh that oure wyves wole assaye . . . B.Mk. 3149
Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat . . . . B.Mk. 3205
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . . B.Mk. 3301
He was so stroong that no man myghte hym lette; . B.Mk. 3306
And ye shul understonde how that he Hadde . . . fantasies . . . . . B.Mk. 3464
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen, . . B.Mk. 3531
'Allas!' quod he, 'allas, that I was wroght!' . . . B.Mk. 3619
I am so hungry that I may nat slepe; . . . . . B.Mk. 3625
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere! . . . B.Mk. 3626
As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3872
Thanne crew he that it myghte nat been amended. . B.NP. 4048
And so bifel, that in the dawenynge, . . . . . B.NP. 4072
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man, . . . B.NP. 4130
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . . . . B.NP. 4191
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille; . . . . B.NP. 4266
And hym comanded that he sholde abyde, . . . B.NP. 4270
And with that word he fly doun fro the beem, . . B.NP. 4362
But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . . B.NP. 4424
Whan that hir housbonde hadde lost his lyf, . . . B.NP. 4554
It semed as that hevene sholde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4591
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!"' . . . . B.NP. 4603
For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see, . . . B.NP. 4621
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.NP. 4634
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . C.Pard. 796
Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were . . . . D.Fri. 1357
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle? . . . D.Fri. 1447
Herestow nat how that the cartere seith? . . . . D.Fri. 1552
I have been syk, and that ful many a day; . . . D.Fri. 1592
Where as that somonours han hir heritage; . . . D.Fri. 1641
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . . . . D.Sum. 1713
herkne . . . , That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves . . . . . D.Sum. 1997
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire. . . . . D.Sum. 2004
"Thou hast nat doon that I comanded thee"; . . . D.Sum. 2041
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . . D.Sum. 2081
He made that the ryver was so smal . . . . . D.Sum. 2083
Save that he wole convoyen his mateere; . . . . E.Cl. 55
A markys whilom lord was of that lond, . . . . E.Cl. 64
To worshipe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . E.Cl. 166
Telle what womman that it sholde be; . . . . . E.Cl. 247
Tel me that poynt that I have seyd bifore, . . . E.Cl. 313
But eek, whan that the cas required it, . . . . E.Cl. 430
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 475





And though to me that ye be lief and deere, . . . E.Cl. 479
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: . E.Cl. 523
Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente; . . E.Cl. 585
Ther cam no word but that they mordred were; . . E.Cl. 728
If that she were as stidefast as bifoore, . . . . E.Cl. 789
The day that maked was oure mariage! . . . . E.Cl. 854
repente That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . E.Cl. 861
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . . . E.Cl. 906
Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence; . . . E.Cl. 922
This storie is seyd, nat for that wyves sholde Folwen E.Cl. 1142
But for that every wight in his degree . . . . E.Cl. 1145
a tree That blosmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee; . E.Mch. 1462
With any wyf, if so were that she hadde . . . . E.Mch. 1541
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde. . . E.Mch. 1587
He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . . E.Mch. 1588
That hastily they wolden to hym come; . . . . E.Mch. 1613
For sith that verray hevene is boght so deere, . . E.Mch. 1648
For whan they saughe that it moste needis be, . . E.Mch. 1691
As hastily as ever that she myghte, . . . . . E.Mch. 1694
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse, . . . . E.Mch. 1768
As that she bar it daunsynge in hire hond; . . . E.Mch. 1778
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere, . . . E.Mch. 1845
So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyr; . . . . . E.Mch. 1876
She feyned hire as that she moste gon . . . . E.Mch. 1950
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
But if that Januarie moste it heere, . . . . . E.Mch. 2102
And in he stirte, and that in swich manere . . . E.Mch. 2153
For, by that Lord that sit in hevene above, . . . E.Mch. 2162
By-cause, allas! that he is blynd and old . . . . E.Mch. 2255
'Allas!' quod he, 'that I ne had heer a knave . . E.Mch. 2338
And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . E.Mch. 2354
Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde; . . . F.Sq. 315
And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . . . F.Sq. 324
Thise olde wommen that been gladly wyse, . . . F.Sq. 376
The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . F.Sq. 401
That if so were that any thyng hym smerte, . . . F.Sq. 564
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente, . . G.SN. 7
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . . G.SN. 64
Foryeve me that I do no diligence . . . . . G.SN. 79
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle. . . . G.SN. 175
Telle hym the wordes whiche that I yow tolde, . . G.SN. 180
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.' . . G.SN. 182
a brother,' . . . , 'That in this world I love no man so; G.SN. 236
If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spye, . G.SN. 314
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501
And for ther was that tyme an ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 529
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. . . . G.CY. 604
Al that I have in my possessioun. . . . . G.CY. 612
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence, . . . G.CY. 630
Telle me that, and that I thee biseche.' . . . . G.CY. 639
But I wol nat avowe that I seye, . . . . . G.CY. 642
That that is overdoon it wol nat preeve . . . . G.CY. 645
Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; . . G.CY. 647
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore. . . G.CY. 650
But that science is so fer us biforn . . . . . G.CY. 680
And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde.' . . G.CY. 696
By-cause that I am a lewed man; . . . . . G.CY. 787
And evermoore, where that ever they goon, . . . G.CY. 884
We faille of that which that we wolden have, . . G.CY. 958
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . . . G.CY. 963
This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe, . G.CY. 1030
And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . . . G.CY. 1188
With that oother, which that now silver is.' . . . G.CY. 1257
How that he which that first seyde this thyng . . G.CY. 1433
'Which is that?' quod he. '*Magnasia* is the same,' . G.CY. 1455
it may be peraventure that God suffreth it, . . . I.Pars. 605–10
that is to seyn, hurtynge of hooly thynges, . . . I.Pars. 800–5
in whos place that he sitteth. A man that hath trespased . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
And wepte, that pite was to here. . . . . BD. 107
The whyles that hit was alyve. . . . . BD. 151
With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . . . BD. 212
'Rather than that I shulde deye . . . . . BD. 240
That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle, . . . . . BD. 588
That is broght up she set al doun; . . . . . BD. 634
For that is doon is not to come: . . . . . BD. 707
non other lak, That al hir lymmes nere pursewing, . BD. 958
seye That she was lyk to torche bright . . . . BD. 962
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde, . . . . BD. 968
He that purchased the treson . . . . . BD. 1121
'What los is that?' quod I tho; . . . . . BD. 1138
That she hath left yow? is it this? . . . . . BD. 1141
Glad, that is no need to axe! . . . . . BD. 1275
That never nas that oon contraire . . . . . BD. 1289
God wot, allas! right that was she!' . . . . . BD. 1306
Allas! that your renoun shoulde be so lowe; . . . Pity. 88
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me! . . . ABC. 52
preye For us, and that for litel hire as ye, . . . ABC. 103
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde! . . . . ABC. 105
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee . . . . . ABC. 137
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11
Commaundyng him that never, in her servyse, . . Mars. 34
Compleynyng, that it pite was to here; . . . . Mars. 135
The slye wey of that I gan to write, . . . . . Anel. 48
No grace, why that he hath lust to synge; . . . Anel. 189
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . Anel. 192
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . Anel. 239
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . . . PF. 293
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne . . . . . PF. 323
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . PF. 328

**That** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

And that so fele that wonder was to sene. . . . PF. 329
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . . PF. 484
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . . PF. 514
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!' . . . PF. 588
And after that to have my choys al fre; . . . . PF. 649
Than wolde I that these foules were a-weye, . . . PF. 656
with the floor of Fortune (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the more out-cast that he is despysed of moost folk, Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
'thowh that men wenen that ther be somwhat . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye,— . . . . TC.1. 5
For I, that God of Loves servants serve, . . . . TC.1. 15
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . . TC.1. 71
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147
And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . TC.1. 204
And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . . TC.1. 248
On this lady, and now on that lokinge, . . . . TC.1. 269
But-if that I consente that it be? . . . . . TC.1. 413
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . . TC.1. 502
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
Counseilen thee of that thou art amayed; . . . TC.1. 648
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . TC.1. 717
But-if that it the bet governed be; . . . . . TC.1. 746
But love a woman that she wot it nought, . . . TC.1. 807
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,— . . TC.1. 808
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . . TC.1. 827
'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . . . TC.1. 904
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . TC.1. 967
But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.' . . . TC.1. 1036
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . . TC.1. 1075
Of this and that they pley'de, and gonnen wade . . TC.2. 150
That is to mene, Ector and Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 171
And by the blisful Venus that I serve, . . . . TC.2. 234
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . . . TC.2. 247
With that she gan ful sorwfully to sike.— . . . TC.2. 428
But-that I drede as in my fantasye; . . . . . TC.2. 482
Til that I herde, as that I welk allone, . . . . TC.2. 517
And seyde, 'He which that nothing undertaketh, . TC.2. 807
But every word which that she of her herde, . . TC.2. 899
And seyde, 'Lord, al thyn be that I have! . . . TC.2. 975
And after that than gan he telle his wo; . . . . TC.2. 1082
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'— . . . . TC.2. 1141
And whan that she was comen into halle, . . . TC.2. 1170
Lest he may thinken that ye him eschuwe!' . . . TC.2. 1255
Pandare, which that stood her faste by, . . . . TC.2. 1275
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . . TC.2. 1347
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she Come . . TC.2. 1433
And after that he peyned him to glade . . . . TC.2. 1574
'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . . TC.3. 127
For-that we shal not liggen fer asonder, . . . . TC.3. 660
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste! . . TC.3. 965
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shove! . . . . TC.3. 1026
And ay the more that desir me biteth . . . . . TC.3. 1651
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde, . . . TC.3. 1667
Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . . TC.4. 19
Shal thus Criseyde awey, for-that thou wilt? . . . TC.4. 264
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . . TC.4. 501
To take a womman which that loveth thee . . . TC.4. 534
He was so fallen in despair that day, . . . . . TC.4. 954
For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore . . . . TC.4. 998
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this, . . . . TC.4. 1031
And whan he saw that specheles she lay, . . . . TC.4. 1167
So after-that he longe had her compleyned, . . . TC.4. 1170
And herkneth how, if that ye wol assente! . . . TC.4. 1372
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye; . . . TC.4. 1386
Your honour, which that shineth now so clere. . . TC.4. 1575
Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne. . TC.4. 1582
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaile, . . . TC.4. 1595
And douteles, if-that I other wen'de, . . . . . TC.4. 1650
But after-that they longe y-pleyned hadde, . . . TC.4. 1688
To have y-nough to do or-that she go? . . . . . TC.5. 44
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide: . . TC.5. 59
And right with that was Antenor y-come . . . . TC.5. 71
And for-that more acqueyntaunce ek of yow . . . TC.5. 129
To don al that may like unto your herte; . . . . TC.5. 133
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may, . . . . TC.5. 149
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . TC.5. 187
O lady myn, that I love and no mo, . . . . . TC.5. 229
If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight . . . TC.5. 331
For-which the tenthe night if-that I faile . . . . TC.5. 642
That I was born, so weylawey the tide! . . . . TC.5. 700
Thorugh remembraunce of that she gan desire. . . TC.5. 721
Me lakked alwey or-that I com here! . . . . . TC.5. 745
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. . . TC.5. 833
It fil that after, on the tenthe day . . . . . TC.5. 842
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, . . . TC.5. 891
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!' . . . . TC.5. 1127
Or-that they finden that they after cape: . . . . TC.5. 1133
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . TC.5. 1142
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!' . . TC.5. 1169
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . TC.5. 1178
She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . TC.5. 1467
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure, . . . . TC.5. 1623
Is now fordon: and that is al my routhe! . . . . TC.5. 1687
But for despit, and ek for-that ye mente . . . . TC.5. 1693
But for-that I to writen first bigan . . . . . TC.5. 1768
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye, . . . . TC.5. 1787
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete, . . Form.A. 3
so stedfast . . . That mannes word was obligacioun, L.St. 2

**That** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken, . . . Scog. 23
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . Buk. 29
I am so sory now that ye been light; . . . . . Purse. 3
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . . . . . Comp.A. 55
ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide . . Astr. 150–6

**Thawed**

They were almost of-thowed so, . . . . . HF.3. 53

**The** (*article, adv., specimens*)

Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . . A.Prol. 52
Of yeddynges he baar outrely the pris; . . . . A.Prol. 237
Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . . A.Prol. 498
They were adrad of hym as of the deeth . . . . A.Prol. 605
And of the grete bataille for the nones . . . . A.Kn. 879
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.' . . A.Kn. 1091
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte; . . A.Kn. 1220
Of maladye the which he hadde endured, . . . . A.Kn. 1404
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde, . . . . A.Kn. 2156
Been on the Sonday to the citee come . . . . A.Kn. 2188
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . A.Kn. 2449
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . . A.Kn. 2603
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte; . . . A.Kn. 2608
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . A.Kn. 2637
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so, . . . A.Kn. 2824
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . A.Kn. 2859
The rewefulleste of al the compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2886
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende, . . . A.Kn. 2965
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3314
He waketh al the nyght and al the day. . . . . A.Mil. 3373
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . . A.Mil. 3469
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole, . . . A.Mil. 3731
But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . . A.Rv. 3858
But it were oonly Osewold the Reve. . . . . A.Rv. 3860
Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye . . . A.Rv. 3957
Aleyn wax wery in the dawenynge, . . . . . A.Rv. 4234
And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest. . . A.Rv. 4275
And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete, . . A.Rv. 4314
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . . A.Co. 4338
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . A.Co. 4384
Thy crowdyng set the hevene in swich array . . . B.ML. 299
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . . B.ML. 705
And therfore to the feend I thee resigne, . . . . B.ML. 780
Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge . . . . B.Pri. 1648
governe me in the chesynge and in the withholdynge B.Mel. 2420–5
we han disserved the deeth; . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . B.Mk. 3114
And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . . . B.NP. 4523
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse . . . . C.Pard. 483
To sleen the Baptist John, full giltelees. . . . . C.Pard. 491
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere. . . . C.Pard. 578
That alle the gretteste that were of that lond . . C.Pard. 607
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . . C.Pard. 844
And in the two his poyson poured he; . . . . C.Pard. 872
And yet was he to me the mooste shrewe; . . . D.WB. 505
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . . . D.WB. 634
Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . . . . D.WB. 687
I with my fest so took hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 792
And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . . D.WB. 916
The hye God, on whom that we bileeve, . . . . D.WB. 1178
I do no fors the wheither of the two, . . . . . D.WB. 1234
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . . . E.Cl. 52
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . . E.Cl. 58
I dar the bettre aske of yow a space . . . . . E.Cl. 103
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119
'Accepteth thanne of us the trewe entente . . . E.Cl. 127
Wol he nat wedde? allas! allas! the while! . . . E.Cl. 251
And of hir clothyng took he the measure . . . . E.Cl. 256
The which they han publiced atte fulle. . . . . E.Cl. 749
My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 805
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . . E.Mch. 1420
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother, . . . E.Mch. 1454
For we han leve to pleye us, by the lawe.' . . . E.Mch. 1841
That sleep til that the coughe hath hym awaked. . E.Mch. 1957
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . E.Mch. 2140
For she was oon the faireste under sonne, . . . F.Fkl. 734
Up to the hevene his handes he gan holde, . . . F.Fkl. 1024
servysable Unto the wyf, where as he was at table, . G.CY. 1015
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . . . . H.Mcp. 207
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.' . H.Mcp. 362
thanne is it the moore worth. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
it is symonye, if he take the benefice; . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
it aperteneth to the grete rightwisnesse of God, . . I.Pars. 1065–70
And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . . . BD. 363
And telle of every thinge the noumbre,— . . . BD. 440
The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle, . . . . . BD. 619
Now by the fire, now at table; . . . . . BD. 645
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . . . BD. 668
And eek she is the las to blame; . . . . . BD. 674
My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . . . BD. 675
She oghte the more excused be . . . . . BD. 677
For to un-do hit at the fulle, . . . . . BD. 898
Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . . . . BD. 964
As for the faireste and the beste. . . . . BD. 1078
And for the soule I shoop me for to preye; . . . Pity. 20
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . Pity. 95
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77
But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe. . Anel. 105
And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . PF. 220
And many a mayde of which the name I wante: . . PF. 287
The swalow, morthrer of the flyes smale, . . . . PF. 353
The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . . . . PF. 361

**The** (*article, adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . PF. 464
The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also, . . . PF. 498
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste, . . . . PF. 512
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!' . . . PF. 588
'Thow mordrer of the heysugge on the braunche . PF. 612
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . . . PF. 619
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . . . . PF. 635
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . PF. 669
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . PF. 677
To liken her the bet for his renoun: . . . . . TC.1. 481
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . TC.1. 603
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . . TC.1. 805
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered . . . . TC.1. 974
For he bicom the frendlieste wight, . . . . . TC.1. 1079
How that the bisshop, as the book can telle, . . . TC.2. 104
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . TC.2. 470
'Ye, wis!' quod fresshe Antigone the white, . . . TC.2. 887
Fro th'ilke scarmuch of the whiche I tolde, . . . TC.2. 934
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white, . . . TC.2. 1062
But finaly he took al for the beste . . . . . TC.2. 1324
That who-so striveth with you hath the wers. . . TC.3. 38
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so . . . . . TC.3. 73
And dredeles it cler was in the wind . . . . . TC.3. 526
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede, . . . TC.3. 1384
Of me that am the wofulleste wight . . . . . TC.4. 516
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . TC.4. 739
Dar I non handle for the cruelte, . . . . . TC.4. 772
And, shortly, al the sothe for to seye, . . . . . TC.4. 953
And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . . . . TC.4. 1174
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252
For trewely I speke it for the beste; . . . . . TC.4. 1288
The wolf ful and the wether hool to have; . . . TC.4. 1374
Thorugh Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . . TC.4. 1549
This Diomede that led her by the bridel, . . . . TC.5. 92
And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . . . TC.5. 404
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . . TC.5. 412
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night, . . . TC.5. 463
That I was born, so weylawey the tide! . . . . TC.5. 700
And al the night wepinge, allas, she lay. . . . . TC.5. 712
For dredeles it is not worth the while. . . . . TC.5. 882
And finaly, the sothe for to seyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1035
For I have falsed oon the gentileste . . . . . TC.5. 1056
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . TC.5. 1490
And thorugh the body gan him for to rive: . . . TC.5. 1560
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste . . . . TC.5. 1678
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace, . . TC.5. 1702
His fader Anchises the free, . . . . . HF.1. 442
Heven, erthe, and eek the see, . . . . . HF.2. 338
As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . . . . HF.2. 496
That al the paleys-walles ronge! . . . . . HF.3. 308
And somme she grauntede the contraire . . . . HF.3. 450
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . . . . HF.3. 563
Swiche as the world may of us deme . . . . . HF.3. 656
And fleigh forth faste for the nones. . . . . HF.3. 997
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . . . LGW. 274
The god of Love answerede hire thus anoon, . . . LGW. 442
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . . . LGW. 452
In the defence of hir and of hir ryght. . . . . LGW. 606
And, for to maken shortly is the beste, . . . . LGW. 614
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; LGW. 647
And at the laste this Piramus is come, . . . . LGW. 823
As water, whan the conduyte broken is. . . . . LGW. 852
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee. . . . . LGW. 973
The same day, withouten any faylle, . . . . . LGW. 1092
The dawenyng upryst oute of the see; . . . . . LGW. 1188
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte. . . LGW. 1351
To Athenes, of the which hyt happeth thus, . . . LGW. 1897
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! . . LGW. 2227
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . . LGW. 2371
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . . . . Rosem. 3
The hevene hath propretee of sikernesse; . . . . Fort. 69
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . Buk. 29
Of al this worlde the large compas . . . . . Prov. 5
And she shall preise well the mare. . . . . RR. 2709

**Theater**

That swich a noble theatre as it was . . . . . A.Kn. 1885
The theatre for to maken and devyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1901.
The temples, and the theatre every deel, . . . . A.Kn. 2091
place that men clepen the theatre; . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30

**Theban**

Dyvynynge of thise Thebane knyghtes two. . . . A.Kn. 2515
Til that the Thebane knyghtes, bothe y-liche . . A.Kn. 2526
In all the toun for deeth of this Theban; . . . . A.Kn. 2829
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2882
The Theban mayden that for Nichanore . . . . F.Fkl. 1432
Another Theban mayden dide right so. . . . . F.Fkl. 1434
This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn, . . Anel. 85
And sente it to her Theban kynght Arcite. . . . Anel. 210
As Juno was unto the blood Thebane, . . . . . TC.5. 601

**Thebans**

And namely the Thebans often sithe. . . . . A.Kn. 1877
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two, . . . . A.Kn. 2623
And have fully of Thebans obeissaunce. . . . . A.Kn. 2974
Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . . A.Kn. 2570
And when the wrecched Thebans bretheren two . . Anel. 60

**Thebes**

That starf at Thebes; cursed be that day! . . . A.Kn. 933
That lord is now of Thebes, the citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 939
Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . . . A.Kn. 983
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, . . . A.Kn. 986

**Thebes**—*Continued*

Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . A.Kn. 1002
blood roial Of Thebes, and of sustren two y-born, . A.Kn. 1019
And hadde hym knowe at Thebes, yeer by yere; . A.Kn. 1203
Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large, . . . A.Kn. 1283
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . . . A.Kn. 1331
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was, . . . . A.Kn. 1355
At Thebes, in his contree, as I seyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1383
With nercotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1472
To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preye . . . A.Kn. 1483
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . . . . A.Kn. 1544
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan, . . . A.Kn. 1548
And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially, . . . . A.Kn. 1793
To Thebes, with his olde walies wyde. . . . . A.Kn. 1880
In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde. . . . A.Kn. 2294
Arcite of Thebes shall have Emelie . . . . . A.Kn. 2658
The strif of Thebes, and of Ercules, . . . . . B.ML. 200
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.ML. 289
Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 741
For which he hadde at Thebes sory grace. . . . D.WB. 746
That Orpheus, ne of Thebes Amphioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1716
At Thebes, whan the citee was in doute. . . . . E.Mch. 1721
Certes the kyng of Thebes, Amphioun, . . . . H.Mcp. 116
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde; . . . Mars. 245
Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . . Anel. 53
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare, . . . . . Anel. 62
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste. . . . . TC.2. 84
'This romaunce is of Thebes, that we rede; . . . TC.2. 100
And al th' assege of Thebes, and the care; . . . TC.2. 107
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir bane!' . . TC.5. 602
Unhappily at Thebes al too rathe, . . . . . TC.5. 937
Unto the stronge cite of Thebes . . . . . TC.5. 1486
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . TC.5. 1490
That bar of Thebes up the name . . . . . HF.3. 371
Of Thebes, though the storye ys knowen lyte; . . . LGW. 421

**Thebesward**

To Thebesward, and al his hoost biside. . . . . A.Kn. 967

**Thebesward** *see* **Thebes, -Ward**

**Thedom**

What, yvel the dam on his monkes snowte! . . . B.Sh. 1595

**Thee** (*pron., specimens*)

Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . A.Kn. 1083
Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche, . . . A.Mil. 3599
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . . A.Mil. 3600
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . A.Mil. 3728
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere, . . . . A.Rv. 4131
Of Brixseyde, and of the, Ladomya! . . . . . B.ML. 71
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
Thee lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . . . B.Sh. 1477
I prey thee, wyf, as do namoore so; . . . . . B.Sh. 1585
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee . . . B.Sh. 1620
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . . B.Pri. 1857
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare. . . . B.Th. 1887
The were nede of hennes, as I wene, . . . . . B.NP. 4643
Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee?' . . . C.Pard. 815
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer, . . . C.Pard. 966
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
Have thou ynogh, thee thar nat pleyne thee. . . D.WB. 336
Quod she, 'to thee I telle it and namo,— . . . . D.WB. 975
'The nexte thyng that I requere thee . . . . . D.WB. 1010
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle? . . . D.Fri. 1447
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . . D.Sum. 1946
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210
O Januarie! what myghte it thee availle . . . . E.Mch. 2107
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the. . . . F.Fkl. 676
'Allas!' quod she, 'on thee, Fortune, I pleyne, . . F.Fkl. 1355
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?' . . . F.Fkl. 1589
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely, . . . . G.CY. 654
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the; . G.CY. 663
And at my day I wol it quiten thee; . . . . . G.CY. 1027
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . . G.CY. 1295
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . . . G.CY. 1360
I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . . . . H.Mcp. 29
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103
In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . H. Mcp. 302
But thus seyde he: 'Thou hast thee so wel born . . PF. 109
But dred thee not to come in-to this place, . . . PF. 157
swyche as now whan I soghte with the secretis . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
passiouns overcomen the or blenden the). . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
chaunged, as thow feynest, to the ward, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
Sche hath forsaken the, forsothe, the whiche that . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
yit ben ther thynges dwelled to the ward that . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
To thee clepe I, thou Goddesse of torment, . . . TC.1. 8
Hath been, or is, betwixen thee and me, . . . . TC.1. 585
And yet paraunter can I reden thee, . . . . . TC.1. 668
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile! . . . . . TC.1. 716
Lat be thine olde ensaumples, I thee preye!' . . . TC.1. 760
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve! . . . TC.1. 1015
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest, . . . . TC.2. 1394
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte . . . TC.3. 264
And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . . TC.3. 332
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere . . . . . TC.3. 384
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . . TC.3. 708
'Have I thee not honoured al my live, . . . . . TC.4. 267
O Troilus, what may men now thee calle . . . . TC.4. 270
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere: . . . . TC.4. 610
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1
And peynest thee to preyse his arte, . . . . . HF.2. 119

**Thee** (*pron., specimens*)—*Continued*
'Nay, dred thee not therof,' quod he, . . . . . HF.2. 535
As I thee herde or this devyse; . . . . . HF.2. 554
Quod I, 'That wol I tellen the, . . . . . HF.3. 794
And I wol the, withouten drede, . . . lede, . . . HF.3. 823
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . . HF.3. 912
But yit I seye what eylyth the to wryte . . . . LGW.G. 311
And of Cresyde thou hast seyde as the lyste, . . LGW. 332
Of thyn answere avise the ryght weel, . . . . LGW. 335
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the. . . . LGW. 491
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be . . . . . LGW. 894
Than fro the deth, for I wol go with the. . . . . LGW. 899
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . LGW. 1383
Ful mykel untrouthe had ther dyed with the!' . . LGW. 1677
Allas, for the myn herte hath pitee! . . . . . LGW. 2184
I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . . . . LGW. 2297
And taken hir and ledde hir forthe with the? . . LGW. 2718
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . . Fort. 8
Thee nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene, . . . . Fort. 35
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee. . . . Fort. 51
On thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure; . . . . Scog. 27
have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabie as . . . Astr. 1–5
teche the a certein nombre of conclusions . . . Astr. 1–5
And Lowys, yf so be that I shewe the in . . . Englisshe . . . . . Astr. 11–5

**Thee** (*verb*)
'So theek,' quod he, 'ful wel koude I the quite, . . A.Rv. 3864
The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I thee! . . . . . B.Th. 2007
Than ever Caton was, so moot I thee! . . . . . B.NP. 4166
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee!' . . . . . B.NP. 4622
So moot I theen, thou art a propre man, . . . . C.Pard. 309
Lat be,' quod he, 'it shal nat be, so theech! . . . C.Pard. 947
Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I thee! . . . D.WB. 361
Bet than oure parisshe preest, as moot I thee. . . D.WB. 532
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.WB. 1215
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.WB. 1271
What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee, . . D.Sum. 2207
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232
Were I unbounden, al so moot I thee! . . . . . E.Mch. 1226
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . . E.Mch. 1388
God help me so, for he shal never thee!— . . . G.CY. 641
That is the cause, and oother noon, so theech.' . . G.CY. 929
But he that wroghte hir, also mot I thee, . . . Mars. 267
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . . PF. 569
But that is nat the worste, as mote I the! . . . TC.1. 341
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . . TC.2. 670
I preye God, lat this conseil nevere the; . . . . TC.4. 439
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I thee! . . . . TC.5. 1160
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee, . . . . . RR. 1067
And seide: 'Sir, so mote I thee, . . . . . RR. 3086
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 4841
Ne me ne likith, so mote I the, . . . . . RR. 5899

**Theech** *see* **Thee** (*verb*)
**Theek** *see* **Thee** (*verb*)
**Thefely** *see* **Thiefly**
**Theft**
For thefte and riot they been convertible, . . . . A.Co. 4395
abaundoneth hym first to thefte, and to alle other . B.Mel. 2765–70
the thefte of hire hostilers, and that is in . . . I.Pars. 440–5
thefte, fals witnesse, and false othes; . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
The synne of thefte is eek expres . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Espirituel thefte is sacrilege, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
eek a thefte; for thefte generally is for . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
Certes this is the fouleste thefte . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
to the devel. This is a fouler thefte than . . . I.Pars. 875–80
Soothly of this thefte douted . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
bitwixe thefte and manslaughtre, . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
for it is the gretteste thefte that may be, . . . I.Pars. 885–90
for it is thefte of body and of soule; . . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
Of theft or moordre, if that he . . . . . RR. 1136
She had a burdowne al of Thefte, . . . . . RR. 7401

**Their**
A wilde fyr upon thair bodyes falle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4172
They songen in their jargonyng; . . . . . RR. 716

**Their** *see* **Hire** (*specimens*)
**Thelophus** *see* **Telephus**
**Them**
And every wight that was about them tho, . . . TC.2. 215
And ye so fair, that everich of them alle . . . . TC.5. 170
And at her lust them to solace; . . . . . RR. 4818
Deceyve them than deceyved be; . . . . . RR. 4842
But they defende them with lamprey, . . . . . RR. 7038

**Them** *see* **Hem** (*specimens*)
**Theme**
My theme is alwey oon, and ever was,— . . . C.Pard. 333
Therfore my theme is yet and ever was, . . . . C.Pard. 425

**Themselves** *see* **Self**
**Then** (*specimens*)
Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . A.Prol. 12
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 42
And thanne his neighebore right as hymselve. . . A.Prol. 535
Thanne preye I thee, tomorwe with a spere . . . A.Kn. 2255
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . . A.Mil. 3577
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . A.Mil. 3686
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet, . . . . A.Mil. 3716
'Wiltow thanne go thy wey?' therwith quod she. . A.Mil. 3718
For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . . A.Rv. 3881
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . B.ML. 218
Thanne dame Prudence discovered al . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
Som neighebore, and thanne go my way; . . . . B.Mk. 3108

**Then** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And to hym rennen thanne his wyves alle. . . . B.NP. 4373
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . B.NP. 4616
Now was ther thanne a justice in that toun, . . . C.Doc. 121
Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . D.WB. 176
'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . D.WB. 1062
Than drede you noght to been a cokewold; . . . D.WB. 1214
And thanne hadde he, thurgh his jurisdiccioun, . . D.Fri. 1319
'Artow thanne a bailly?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . D.Fri. 1392
Han ye a figure thanne determinat . . . . . D.Fri. 1459
Thanne hadde I with yow hoomly suffisaunce. . . D.Sum. 1843
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire. . . . . D.Sum. 2004
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . . . E.Mch. 1327
'And thanne shaltow nat repente thee'; . . . . E.Mch. 1486
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than, . . . . E.Mch. 1934
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . E.Mch. 1966
Why spekestow so proudly thanne to me?' . . . G.SN. 473
'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than . G.CY. 615
For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow; . . G.CY. 864
'Now yeve us drynke,' quod the chanoun thenne, . G.CY. 1193
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne . . . . G.CY. 1211
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevene . G.CY. 1472
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 250–5
Certes thanne is envye the worste synne . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . . I.Pars. 555–60
Thanne comth of ire attry angre, . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
Thanne shaltow understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Swiche mervayles, fortuned than,— . . . . . BD. 288
Than fond I sitte even upright . . . . . BD. 451
Than may I say I have right noght. . . . . BD. 704
Allas, than am I overcome! . . . . . BD. 706
To love? nay, certes, than were I wel . . . . . BD. 1116
Then leve I al thise vertues, sauf Pite, . . . . Pity. 50
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . . . Pity. 86
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe . . . . Pity. 89
Me ne lakketh but my deth, and than my bere. . Pity. 105
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede. . Mars. 4
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete . . . Mars. 57
What wonder is then, thogh that I besette . . . Mars. 182
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . Mars. 191
And then hir joye, for ought I can espye, . . . Mars. 221
Sesed ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . . Mars. 240
And whan that hit was his, then sholde he drye . Mars. 251
Then hadde he double wo and passioun, . . . . Mars. 255
Allas! whan slepyng-tyme is, than I wake, . . . Comp.L. 51
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . Comp.L. 52
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124
And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . Anel. 279
Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . . Anel. 342
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde, . PF. 134
Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne . . . PF. 250
The tercelet seide then in this manere: . . . . PF. 533
she cessede thanne to ben Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
Why pleynestow thanne? I have doon the no wrong. Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
doth no thing elles thanne but recordeth, . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
these thinges. What thanne? Schal we . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
'Thanne is it good,' quod sche. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . . TC.1. 409
Than were I quit of languisshinge in drede! . . . TC.1. 529
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse!' . . TC.1. 623
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . TC.1. 803
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be. . . . . TC.1. 849
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde!' . . . . . TC.1. 874
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . TC.1. 1006
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde . . . TC.1. 1012
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweye? . . . TC.2. 123
'Nay, blame have I, myn uncle,' quod she thenne. . TC.2. 210
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardily No more of this, . . . . . TC.2. 1425
Than wot I wel she mighte nevere faile . . . . TC.2. 1440
But swiche a nede was to preye him thenne, . . . TC.2. 1553
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 1625
'Now thanne thus,' quod she, 'I wolde him preye . . TC.3. 124
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame! . . . TC.3. 316
How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . TC.3. 504
But to the grete effect. Than seye I thus, . . . TC.3. 505
At which Pandare tho lough, and seide thenne, . . TC.3. 629
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide, . . TC.3. 643
Than is it time for to gon to reste.' . . . . . TC.3. 672
Ful anguisshous than is, God wot,' quod she, . . TC.3. 816
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite. . . . TC.3. 833
'Now, loke than, if ye that ben his love . . . . TC.3. 876
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
Whan al is wist, than am I not to blame!'— . . . TC.3. 1085
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . . TC.4. 834
Paraunter thanne so it happen may, . . . . . TC.5. 991
'How mighte I thanne don,' quod Troilus, . . . . TC.5. 1289
And finaly—she wrot and seide him thanne— . . . TC.5. 1427
And gan her to compleyne thanne; . . . . . HF.1. 368
Then sawgh I but a large feld, . . . . . HF.1. 482
Ful prively his wey than hath he nome. . . . . LGW. 1018
Than founde they depeynted on a walle . . . . LGW. 1025
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne. LGW. 1169
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . . . LGW. 2108

**Than** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Then pray I God, thow peynted be also, . . . . LGW. 2538
Then have ye maked me, through your franchise, . Ven. 59
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause, . . . . Comp.A. 36
11. Than folewen the names of the Holy . . . . Astr. 50–7
14. *Axis.*—Than is there a large Pyn . . . . Astr. 57–60
22. *Labellum.*—Than hast thou a Label . . . . Astr. 108–15
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . . Astr. 121–7
and than wol the point of thi labelle . . . . . Astr. 127–32
And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . . . Astr. 198–209
Rekene than the nombre of degres in the . . . Astr. 286–9
turne than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the . Astr. 301–8
for that day, and than is the planete in . . . . Astr. 308–12
Take than a compas, and mesure evene . . . . Astr. 350–8
sette there a prikke. Take me than a . . . . Astr. 350–8
But thenne it kept, and kepen will, . . . . . RR. 7138

**Thence**
Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved. . . B.ML. 308
That thennes wolde it noght of al a tyde. . . . B.ML. 510
To my contree fro thennes that she wente?' . . . B.ML. 1043
Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore; . . . F.Sq. 326
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon, . . . . F.Sq. 327
Nathelees it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . . G.SN. 66
wight as by ryght, fro thennes-forth that hym lakketh Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise. . . . TC.3. 1145
She herde right as though she thennes were, . . . TC.4. 695
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise; . . . . . TC.4. 734
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende, . . TC.5. 476
And thennes com'th this eir that is so swote, . . TC.5. 671
For nevere sithen he her thennes broughte . . . TC.5. 780
Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come . . . . TC.5. 885
And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . TC.5. 1814
A myle thens, and here hit route; . . . . . HF.2. 530
Ne bode I never thennes go, . . . . . RR. 791
No will hadde I fro thens yit goo; . . . . . RR. 1707
And thennes never to passe away. . . . . RR. 1856
Fro thennes forth full bisily . . . . . RR. 2030
And lat it nevere thennys flette. . . . . RR. 2372

**Thence** *see* **Thenceforth, Thenne**

**Thenceforth**
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and down, . . . . TC.5. 561

**Thenceforth** *see* **Forth, Thence**

**Thench-, Thenk-** *see* **Think-**

**Thenne**
And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . . D.WB. 1141

**Thenne** *see* **Then, Thin**

**Theodera** *see* **Theodora**

**Theodomas**
Nor he Theodomas yet half so cleere . . . . . E.Mch. 1720
Theodomas, and other mo; . . . . . HF.3. 156

**Theodora**
How that he wan Theodera to his wif, . . . . F.Sq. 664

**Theodoric**
Whan that Theoderic, the kyng of Gothes, in a . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
of the kyng Theodorik, thou noldest nat . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700

**Theology**
to thise maistres of theologie, save thus . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5

**Theophrastus**
He cleped it 'Valerie' and 'Theofraste,' . . . . D.WB. 671
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . . . . E.Mch. 1294
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . . E.Mch. 1295
Deffie Theofraste and herke me. . . . . E.Mch. 1310

**Theorik**
parte of the generall rewles of theorik in . . . . Astr. 20–5
shal ben a Theorike to declare the moevyng of . . Astr. 20–5

**There** (*specimens*)
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . . A.Prol. 34
A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . . . A.Prol. 43
Ther was also a Nonne, a Prioresse, . . . . . A.Prol. 118
On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . . A.Prol. 161
Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle. . . . A.Prol. 172
A Frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye, . . . A.Prol. 208
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise, . . . . A.Prol. 249
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . A.Prol. 258
For ther he was nat lyk a cloysterer . . . . . A.Prol. 259
A Marchant was ther with a forked berd, . . . A.Prol. 270
Ther was also a Reve and a Millere, . . . . . A.Prol. 542
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547
A gentil Maunciple was ther of a temple, . . . A.Prol. 567
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . A.Prol. 827
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 892
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1058
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe, . A.Kn. 1179
Ther now I am exiled fro my wele. . . . . A.Kn. 1272
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise. . . . . A.Kn. 1436
And sle me in this wode ther I am inne, . . . . A.Kn. 1618
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . . A.Kn. 1676
Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alauntz, . . . A.Kn. 2148
And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . A.Kn. 2438
Ther may no man clepen it cowardye. . . . . A.Kn. 2730
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther, . . . A.Kn. 2809
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . A.Kn. 2815
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2984
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . A.Mil. 3591
That for youre love I swete ther I go. . . . . A.Mil. 3702

**There** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther, . . . . . A.Mil. 3790
Upon the floor and ther aswowne he lay. . . . . A.Mil. 3823
Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907
A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . A.Rv. 3925
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . . A.Rv. 4060
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . . A.Rv. 4180
In sterres many a wynter ther biforn . . . . . B.ML. 197
Unto the place ther she shal arryve. . . . . B.ML. 469
cave, Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . B.ML. 474
And wente his wey, ther God yeve hym meschance! . B.ML. 602
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . B.ML. 634
And chargen hire she never eft coome theere!' . . B.ML. 802
But hastily a messe was ther seyd, . . . . . B.Sh. 1441
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . . . B.Pri. 1685
ther been two thynges that arn necessarie and . . B.Mel. 2830–5
Of fieble trees ther comen wrecched ympes. . . . B.Mk. 3146
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde. . . B.Mk. 3186
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay, . . . B.NP. 4192
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . . B.NP. 4195
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see . . . B.NP. 4320
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere. . . . C.Pard. 578
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat lese my name, . . . C.Pard. 611
Ther cam a privee theef, men clepeth Deeth, . . C.Pard. 675
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde, . . C.Pard. 769
And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe, . . . . C.Pard. 855
Of engendrure, ther we nat God displese. . . . . D.WB. 128
She is honoured over al ther she gooth; . . . . D.WB. 237
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . D.WB. 493
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere. . . . . D.WB. 982
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse. . . . . D.WB. 999
'And ther as ye of poverte me repreeve . . . . D.WB. 1177
'Now, ther ye seye that I am foul and old, . . . D.WB. 1213
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availe.' . . . D.Fri. 1366
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere, . . . D.Fri. 1516
'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . D.Fri. 1561
And spende hir good ther it is resonable; . . . . D.Sum. 1796
Ther is no wyn bireveth me my myght . . . . D.Sum. 2059
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . . D.Sum. 2068
His sone was slayn, ther is namoore to seye. . . . D.Sum. 2073
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . . . E.Cl. 147
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . . E.Cl. 173
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade, . . . . E.Cl. 820
But ther as ye me profre swich dowaire . . . . E.Cl. 848
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence . . . E.Cl. 1207
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse! . . . E.Mch. 1308
Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe. . . . E.Mch. 1382
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475
Yet hath ther founde many another man . . . E.Mch. 2280
Ther nys no man that may reporten al. . . . . F.Sq. 72
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye. . . . . F.Sq. 267
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . F.Sq. 305
Unto a gardyn that was ther bisyde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 902
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 956
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1127
But in his studie, ther as his bookes be, . . . . F.Fkl. 1207
Myn heritage; ther is namoore to telle.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1584
Ther I was wont to be right fressh and gay . . . , Now may I . . . . . G.CY. 724
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.' . G.CY. 1329
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale. . . . . G.CY. 1480
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . H.Mcp. 4
This is theffect, ther is namoore to sayn; . . . . H.Mcp. 266
that men do hir devoir ther as it is due; . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
Ther overtok I a gret route . . . . . BD. 360
And as I wente ther cam by me . . . . . BD. 388
I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey. . . . Pity. 21
But whan I al this companye ther fond, . . . . Pity. 45
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . ABC. 92
But oonly ther we did not as us oughte,— . . . ABC. 119
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent . . . . Anel. 113
In kirtels, al dishevele wente they there,— . . . PF. 235
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . . PF. 298
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . . PF. 595
ther whiles that thilke thinges ben I-doon, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken . . . TC.1. 295
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . . TC.1. 456
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . TC.1. 514
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee faileth! . . TC.1. 764
Unto his neces paleys ther biside.— . . . . . TC.2. 76
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . . . TC.2. 333
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!— . TC.2. 588
Now is ther litel more for to done; . . . . . TC.3. 547
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . . . TC.3. 865
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . . , Thee corse, . . . . . TC.3. 1437
he sholde, Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . TC.3. 1670
Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte, . . . TC.4. 240
Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . . . TC.4. 287
And ther I wol eternaly compleyne . . . . . TC.4. 475
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . . . . TC.4. 1023
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore, . . . . TC.4. 1039
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis. . . . . TC.4. 1271
And sin ther helpeth non avisement . . . . . TC.4. 1300
And up and down ther made he many a wente, . . TC.5. 605
He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon . . . TC.5. 908
for the grete fere He durste not ye dwelte lenger there. TC.5. 910
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.' . . . TC.5. 1274

**There** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit descrive, . . . TC.5. 1367
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . . . . TC.5. 1479
Awey!' quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe! . . TC.5. 1525
Ther he was slayn his loking down he caste, . . . TC.5. 1820
Right ther as I was wonte to done, . . . . . HF.1. 113
But never was ther dynt of thonder,— . . . . HF.2. 26
In-myd the see, and ther he dreynte, . . . . . HF.2. 415
Ther saw I sit in other sees, . . . . . HF.3. 161
Al this armes that ther weren, . . . . . HF.3. 241
Ful moche prees of folke ther nas, . . . . . HF.3. 268
Al be ther in me no justice, . . . . . HF.3. 730
And I come after, glenyng here and there, . . . LGW. 75
metyng sholde bee Ther kyng Nynus was graven,
under a tree,— . . . . . LGW. 785
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . . . . LGW. 1625
Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelleth. . LGW. 1878
For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . . . LGW. 1997
That shames deth on me ther mote falle, . . . . LGW. 2064
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde, . . LGW. 2516
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesse; . . . . Form.A. 26
Ther doth no wyght nothyng so resonable, . . . Ven. 35
And of my woundes that I hadde thore. . . . more . RR. 1853
But whanne a while I hadde be thare, . . . alto-share RR. 1857
**Thereabout** *see* **About**
**Thereafter** *see* **After**
**There-against** *see* **Against**
**There-as** (*specimens*)
Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne, . . . . G.SN. 69
His wyf the quene, ther-as she lay, . . . . . BD. 197
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . TC.1. 629
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . . . TC.2. 690
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . . TC.2. 1365
A-bedde weren ther-as I have seyd, . . . . . TC.3. 689
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . TC.3. 1434
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . TC.3. 1623
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . TC.4. 1188
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . TC.5. 604
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1827
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene . . . LGW. 1282
**There-as** *see* **As, There**
**There-before** *see* **Before**
**Thereby** (*specimens*)
For ther-by wende he to ben gracious. . . . . A.Mil. 3693
But algates ther-by was she understonde. . . . . B.ML. 520
Ne make baskettes and lyve therby, . . . . . C.Pard. 445
'What that he mente therby, I kan nat seyn; . . . D.WB. 20
Whan that he saugh he myghte nat come therby, . D.WB. 984
I shal no profit han therby but lite, . . . . . D.Fri. 1600
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by. . . . D.Sum. 1878
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wynne therby; . . . E.Mch. 2170
I knowe what is the peyne of deeth ther-by; . . . F.Sq. 582
Al that I hadde I have y-lost ther-by, . . . . G.CY. 722
And yet I am endetted so ther-by, . . . . . G.CY. 734
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wynne, . G.CY. 740
and therby relessed us fro the peynes of . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
confessioun, for ther-by God foryeveth . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . . . BD. 668
But he mighte aught recovered ben ther-by; . . . TC.1. 383
For ther-by to ben esed wel he wende. . . . . TC.1. 447
Be necessarie, al seme it not therby . . . . . TC.4. 1020
Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote, . . . . LGW.G. 261
**Thereby** *see* **By**
**Therefor(e)** (*specimens*)
Therfore he was a prikasour aright; . . . . . A.Prol. 189
Therfore he song the murierly and loude. . . . . A.Prol. 714
And I wol erly shape me therfore.' . . . . . A.Prol. 809
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me. . . . A.Kn. 1808
'No man ther-fore, up peyne of los of lyf, . . . A.Kn. 2543
and therfore, er that any werre bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
and therfore sholde a man flee stryvynge . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
And therfore litel tale hath he toold . . . . . B.NP. 4308
Therfore my theme is yet and ever was, . . . . C.Pard. 425
Therfore no womman of no clerk is preysed. . . . D.WB. 706
And therfor wol I do yow obeisance . . . . . E.Cl. 24
It liketh thee, and specially therfore, . . . . . E.Cl. 312
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore, . . . E.Cl. 445
Made hem that they hym hatede therfore. . . . . E.Cl. 731
And herkneth what this auctour seith therfoore . . E.Cl. 1141
of helle. And therfore seith Job to . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
And therfor in this lusty morwenynge, . . . . . Mars. 151
Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . . . Mars. 185
Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse! . . . . Mars. 298
But leveth wel, and be not wrooth ther-fore, . . . Comp.L. 83
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . . Anel. 200
And ther-fore doute the nothing, for of . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
verrayliche gode; and ther-fore is it that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . . TC.1. 17
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon. . . . . TC.1. 133
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . . . . TC.1. 472
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . . . TC.2. 300
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele!' . . TC.2. 1750
That it shal come; but they seyn that, therfore . . TC.4. 999
'But thou mayst seyn: the man sit not therfore . . TC.4. 1037
Therfor held he hit but fable. . . . . HF.3. 390
Quod he to me; 'therfor I dwelle, . . . . . HF.3. 911
**Therefor(e)** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . LGW. 1391
That Tarquyn shulde y-banysshed be therfore, . . LGW. 1863
If hire vengeaunce fal on yow therfore, . . . . LGW. 2523
rightfull praiers of his frende,' therefore have I . . Astr. 1–5
**There-fro** *see* **Fro**
**Therein** (*specimens*)
And han ther-inne vitaille suffisant . . . . . A.Mil. 3551
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . B.ML. 218
Ther-inne is many a wilde best, . . . . . B.Th. 1945
ther-inne is no boote"; and therfore, if ye . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . B.Mk. 3573
For therinne is ther no desport ne game. . . . . B.NP. 3981
Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; . . D.WB. 613
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . . D.Sum. 2081
For therin lith theffect of al the gyn,— . . . . F.Sq. 322
Til som figure therinne emprented be. . . . . F.Fkl. 831
That ther-inne dwelled hadde many a yeer, . . . G.CY. 1013
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . . . H.Mcp. 38
His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . H.Mcp. 264
And erthe, and soules that therynne dwelle, . . . PF. 33
She shal no savour han therin but lite, . . . . TC.2. 269
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne, . . . TC.3. 695
'Thou art at ese, and hold thee wel ther-inne; . . TC.3. 1632
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne . . . TC.4. 785
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here . . . . . HF.3. 908
That, but I bringe thee therinne, . . . . . HF.3. 913
That therin was a ram that men may se . . . . LGW. 1427 *var*
That noght but mast or apples is ther-inne; . . . Form.A. 37
**Thereof** (*specimens*)
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . A.Prol. 462
Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente, . . A.Kn. 2990
'Nay, ther-of care thee noght,' quod Nicholas. . . A.Mil. 3298
'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may, . . . . A.Mil. 3783
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . . A.Rv. 4000
But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . . . B.Sh. 1228
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
consequent, and therof folweth another . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . . C.Doc. 282
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon. . . D.WB. 65
And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . . . D.Sum. 1835
Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye.' . . . . E.Cl. 644
Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde. . . G.CY. 876
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . . . G.CY. 1019
and no thyng therof amenuseth. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
'I do no fors therof,' quod he, . . . . . BD. 541
Therof she had so moche hir del, . . . . . BD. 1000
Therof I wolde yow be-seche,— . . . . . BD. 1131
And therof comyth it that, though a man . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
'Certes,' quod sche 'ne therof that the nat doute. . Bo.3. p.11 1000–5
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . . . TC.2. 543
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene. . . . . TC.2. 581
'Nay, therof spak I not, aha!' quod she, . . . . TC.2. 589
Therof am I no maner thing in doute. . . . . TC.4. 1277
That therof comen swiche avisiouns; . . . . . TC.5. 374
Befalle him therof, or be sterve, . . . . . HF.1. 101
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . . . . LGW. 2059
Litel therof he shal distreyne. . . . . Prov. 8
**Thereof** *see* **Of**
**Thereon** *see* **On**
**Thereout** *see* **Out**
**There-till**
It was [nat] forto come ther-tille, . . . . . RR. 3482
I drede they have thee brought thertille. . . . . RR. 4422
**Thereto** (*specimens*)
And therto hadde he riden, no man ferre, . . . A.Prol. 48
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . A.Prol. 153
But looked holwe, and ther-to sobrely; . . . . A.Prol. 289
And this figure he added eek therto, . . . . . A.Prol. 499
He wolde thresshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . A.Prol. 536
Eek therto he was right a myrie man, . . . . A.Prol. 757
And wel was hym that ther-to chosen was; . . . A.Kn. 2109
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynyble, . . . A.Mil. 3332
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . B.ML. 135
An homycide ther-to han they hyred, . . . . . B.Pri. 1757
if resoun accorde therto, and eek if . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
thy myght may atteine therto; and if the . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
acorde therto or noon. . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
I rede that thou apparaille thee therto . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe. . . B.Mk. 3428
And eek my wit suffiseth nat therto, . . . . . E.Mch. 2439
And eek therto come of so heigh kynrede, . . . F.Fkl. 735
Al be that I unworthy be therto. . . . . F.Fkl. 1330
What maner man that casteth hym ther-to, . . . G.CY. 738
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to, . . . . G.CY. 744
Therto me thynketh ye been wel y-shape! . . . H.Mcp. 43
Peraunter I was therto most able, . . . . . BD. 778
Ther-to she hadde the moste grace . . . . . BD. 1005
I durste no more say ther-to . . . . . BD. 1249
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto; . . . . Pity. 100
greet doynge? And also set this therto: . . . . Bo.2. p. 7. 535–40
many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplyed, . . . . Bo.2. p. 7. 550–5
thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
ateyne nat therto, for vices ne comen nat to . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
For I it gan, I wil ther-to refere. . . . . TC.1. 266

**Thereto** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And finde a time ther-to and a space. . . . . TC.1. 1064
And ek therto, he shal come here so selde, . . . TC.2. 377
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde, . . . . TC.2. 897
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe: . . TC.2. 963
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plight, . . TC.3. 782
And therto dronken hadde as hote and stronge . . TC.3. 1390
'And over al this, yit seye I more therto; . . . . TC.4. 1072
And thus counseilled hir therto, . . . . . HF.1. 371
The wey therto is so overte, . . . . . HF.2. 210
And therto is a kyng ful depe i-sworn . . . . . LGW.G. 368
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto; . . LGW. 1796
**Thereto** *see* **To**
**Thereunder** *see* **Under**
**Thereupon** *see* **Upon**
**There-while(s)** *see* **While, Whiles**
**Therewith** (*specimens*)
And therwith he his shuldres overspradde, . . . A.Prol. 678
Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterte . . . . . A.Kn. 1299
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere; . . . A.Kn. 2878
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, . . A.Mil. 3480
As lene it me, I have therwith to doone, . . . . A.Mil. 3777
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith?' . . . A.Mil. 3782
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Absolon; . . . A.Mil. 3804
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londe, . . . B.ML. 862
sothe, and therwith profitable, but trewely myn . . B.Mel. 2190–5
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure, . . . B.Mk. 3489
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen. . . . . B.Mk. 3620
He loved hire so that wel was hym ther-with; . . B.NP. 4066
Therwith ye han in musyk moore feelynge . . . B.NP. 4483
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . . . D.WB. 476
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here . . E.Cl. 887
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . F.Sq. 194
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while, . . . G.CY. 1184
And do therwith as ye han doon er this . . . . G.CY. 1256
He was ther-with fulfild of gentillesse, . . . . H.Mcp. 123
Ther-with in al this world no nyghtyngale . . . H.Mcp. 136
Ther-with the moones exaltacioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 10
Anoon therwith whan I saw this, . . . . . BD. 499
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . . BD. 658
Therwith hir liste so wel to live, . . . . . BD. 877
Fattyssh, fleesshy, not greet therwith; . . . . BD. 953
And therwith she yaf me a ryng, . . . . . BD. 1272
Therewyth I a-wook my selve . . . . . BD. 1323
Sesed ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . . Mars. 240
Al his desire, and ther-with al myschaunce; . . . Mars. 241
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . PF. 201
blisful, but yif he be god also ther-with. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
And strengest folk ben therwith overcome, . . . TC.1. 243
And sodeinly he wex ther-with astoned, . . . . TC.1. 274
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . . TC.1. 278
And also thenk, and therwith gladde thee, . . . TC.1. 897
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site, . . TC.2. 884
This Pandar up therwith, and that be-time . . . TC.2. 1093
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . . TC.2. 1163
Ther-with he took his leve al softely. . . . . TC.2. 1536
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,— . TC.3. 199
And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude, . . . TC.3. 678
And ye therwith shal stinten his disese: . . . . TC.3. 884
For ther-with mene I finally the peyne . . . . TC.3. 1006
Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes . . . TC.3. 1114
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde, TC.4. 1212
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde. . . . TC.4. 1519
Criseyde come!' and ther-with gan he singe. . . . TC.5. 504
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye, . . . . TC.5. 554
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos, . . . LGW. 831
Therwith ye ben so mery and so jocounde . . . Rosem. 5
**Therewith** *see* **With**
**There-withal** (*specimens*)
And therwithal he broghte us out of towne. . . . A.Prol. 566
And therwithal he bleynte and cride, 'A!' . . . A.Kn. 1078
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . . . A.Kn. 2346
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therwithal. . . . A.Mil. 3233
He cogheth first, and knokketh therwithal . . . A.Mil. 3788
his grace, and therwithal ther comen . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
And therwithal it was ful poure and badde. . . . B.Mk. 3612
And therwithal he stank so horriblely . . . . B.Mk. 3807
And therwithal so wel koude he me glose, . . . D.WB. 509
And therwithal he knew of mo proverbes, . . . D.WB. 773
And soth to seyne, therwyth-al . . . . . BD. 988
Gan therwithal aboute her herte colde, . . . . TC.3. 800
Doth therwithal right as your-selven leste. . . . TC.3. 1330
Quod tho Criseyde, and therwithal him kiste, . . TC.3. 1350
And therwithal his body sholde sterte, . . . . TC.5. 253
And therwithal he sholde a noise make, . . . . TC.5. 257
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght, . . . Anel. 86
And therewithal hire bekes gonnen meete, . . . LGW. 148
Al blody; and therwithal abak she sterte, . . . LGW. 864
And therwithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe; . . . LGW. 1855
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she, . . LGW. 2288
And therewithal she wepte tendirly, . . . . . LGW. 2316
**There-withal** *see* **Withal**
**Ther-geyn** *see* **Gein**
**These** (*specimens*)
As doon thise loveres in hir queynte geres,— . . . A.Kn. 1531
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
Lo, alle thise folk so caught wére in hir las . . . A.Kn. 1951
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye, . . A.Kn. 2835
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and doun . . . . . A.Rv. 4100
**These** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377
And as thise clerkes maken mencioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3311
The proudeste of thise riotoures three . . . . C.Pard. 716
The beautee of thise floryns newe and brighte; . . C.Pard. 839
Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes, . . D.WB. 560
And alle thise were bounden in o volume; . . . D.WB. 681
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . D.WB. 1004
And leve thise somonours goode men bicome! . . D.Fri. 1644
Thise curatz been ful necligent and slowe . . . D.Sum. 1816
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852
Thise arn the wordes that the markys sayde . . . E.Cl. 342
Thise wordes han thy spoken, doutelees; . . . . E.Cl. 485
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste, . . . . E.Cl. 1129
And eek thise olde wydwes, God it woot, . . . E.Mch. 1423
As custume is unto thise nobles alle, . . . . . E.Mch. 1889
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes) . E.Mch. 1972
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . . F.Fkl. 709
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . F.Fkl. 818
That hadde these moones mansions in mynde, . . F.Fkl. 1154
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer, . . F.Fkl. 1195
Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese, . . . . F.Fkl. 1359
Thise wordes and swiche other seyde she; . . . G.SN. 512
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . G.CY. 1112
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay . . . G.CY. 1338
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . . G.CY. 1397
these peynes and bithynke hym weel that . . . I.Pars. 225–30
Thise huntes conne hym nowher see.' . . . . . BD. 540
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . . . BD. 816
Among al these, Anelida the quene . . . . . Anel. 71
Thise vers of gold and blak y-writen were, . . . PF. 141
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . . . PF. 293
And for these water-foules tho began . . . . . PF. 561
Certes thise ben thise thinges that men wolen . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
mowen seen that thise two things ben dyvers. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . . . . TC.1. 169
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . . TC.2. 1025
That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce . . . TC.2. 1306
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . . TC.2. 1384
And that anon, thise ilke lordes two; . . . . . TC.5. 1311
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . . TC.5. 1572
As men may in thise olde bokes rede, . . . . . TC.5. 1753
Why this a fantom, why these oracles, . . . . HF.1. 11
And ech of these, as have I joye, . . . . . HF.3. 381
Saw I eek of these pardoneres, . . . . . HF.3. 1037
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse, . . . . LGW. 19
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . . LGW. 357
And whan these idel wordes weren sayde, . . . LGW. 767
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . LGW. 1167
Ful cunnyngely these lordes two he grette, . . . LGW. 1485
Thise Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . . LGW. 1812
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . Buk. 20
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1
these conclusions ben suffisantly lerned and . . . Astr. 5–11
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius . . . . Astr. 50–7
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a . . . . Astr. 60–5
**Theseus**
Ther was a duc that highte Theseus; . . . . . A.Kn. 860
By Theseus and by his chivalrye; . . . . . A.Kn. 878
Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye . . . . A.Kn. 907
How Creon was of Theseus y-served . . . . . A.Kn. 963
That Theseus, the noble conquerour, . . . . . A.Kn. 998
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1001
the tente Of Theseus, and ful soone he hem sente . A.Kn. 1022
That felawe was unto duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1192
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prisoun . . . . . A.Kn. 1206
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite; . . . . . A.Kn. 1210
In any contree of this Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1213
For elles hadde I dwelled with Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 1228
That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree, . . . A.Kn. 1434
That Theseus hath taken hym so neer, . . . . A.Kn. 1439
Ther was no man that Theseus hath derre. . . . A.Kn. 1448
On Theseus to helpe him to werreye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1484
With Theseus, his squier principal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1498
That Theseus martireth in prisoun. . . . . A.Kn. 1562
And hast byjaped heere duc Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1585
And forth I wole of Theseus yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1662
This mene I now by myghty Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 1673
And Theseus, with alle joye and blis, . . . . . A.Kn. 1684
Duc Theseus the streighte way hath holde; . . . A.Kn. 1690
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . . . A.Kn. 1874
Of Theseus, that gooth so busily . . . . . A.Kn. 1883
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages, . . . A.Kn. 1900
Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse. . . . A.Kn. 1913
Now been the lystes maad, and Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 2089
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2093
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2190
The riche array of Theseus paleys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2199
The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaked . . A.Kn. 2523
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set, . . . . . A.Kn. 2528
Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hye, . . . . A.Kn. 2577
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste, . . . A.Kn. 2621
And whan that Theseus hadde seyn this sighte . . A.Kn. 2654
With herte soor, to Theseus paleys. . . . . A.Kn. 2695
Duc Theseus with al his compaignye . . . . . A.Kn. 2700
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2731
And Theseus his suster took anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2818
No man myghte gladen Theseus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2837
Duc Theseus, with all his busy cure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2853

**Theseus**—*Continued*
And after this Theseus hath y-sent . . . . . A.Kn. 2870
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889
And on that oother syde duc Theseus, . . . . A.Kn. 2906
For which this noble Theseus anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2975
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2980
And Theseus abiden hadde a space . . . . . A.Kn. 2982
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete, . . . Anel. 22
Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . . Anel. 45
How fals eek was he, Theseus; . . . . . HF.1. 405
Of Theseus, the grete untrewe of love, . . . . LGW. 1890
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus, . . . . LGW. 1945
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus, . . . . LGW. 1952
The tour, ther as this Theseus is throwe, . . . LGW. 1960
As Theseus compleyned hym by nyghte, . . . . LGW. 1968
And ryght anon whan that Theseus seeth . . . LGW. 2007
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus; . . . LGW. 2026
Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee, . . . . LGW. 2028
A semely knyght was Theseus to see, . . . . LGW. 2074
This Theseus of hir hath leve y-take, . . . . LGW. 2137
And Theseus is ladde unto his deth; . . . . LGW. 2144
And cryede, 'Theseus! myn herte swete! . . . . LGW. 2190
But if hit were hys fader Theseus; . . . . LGW. 2400
As Theseus his fader hath y-be, . . . . . LGW. 2443
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise, . . . . LGW. 2459
That did his false fader Theseus. . . . . LGW. 2464
**Thessaly**
O myghty Cesar! that in Thessalie . . . . . B.Mk. 3869
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us, . . . . . LGW. 1396
Out of his contree called Tessalye. . . . . LGW. 1461
And of Tessalye likly kynge to be. . . . . LGW. 1533
But turne sounde home to youre Tessalye.' . . . LGW. 1619
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe, . . . . LGW. 1654
**Thetis**
And Thetis, Chorus, Triton, and they alle, . . . LGW. 2422
**Thewed**
And therto so wel fortuned and thewed . . . . Mars. 180
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed, . . . . PF. 47
so wel I-thewed that the devyne jugement . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
Ful wel [y-]thewed was she holde; . . . . . RR. 1008
**Thewes**
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . E.Cl. 409
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . . E.Mch. 1542
Of sapience, and for hire thewes cleere; . . . . G.SN. 101
(that is to seyn wikkide thewes, which . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
His thewes goode, and that he is not nice. . . . TC.2. 723
And ful of vyce and wikked thewes; . . . . . HF.3. 744
For hir vertu and hir thewes, . . . . . HF.3. 761
To alle goode thewes borne was she, . . . . . LGW. 2577
**They** (*specimens*)
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . . A.Prol. 81
I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . A.Prol. 454
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat, . . . A.Kn. 1753
Ful redily with hem the fyr they hadde, . . . . A.Kn. 2276
And in hir walk this blynde man they meete, . . B.ML. 559
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . B.ML. 678
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . . B.ML. 1118
Enclosen they his litel body sweete: . . . . . B.Pri. 1872
They moorne for hym, *paramour*, . . . . . B.Th. 1933
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde. . . B.Mk. 3644
And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . . B.NP. 4177
And therwithal they skriked and they howped; . . B.NP. 4590
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone . . C.Doc. 113
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . C.Pard. 664
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,—. . . . C.Pard. 709
No lenger thanne after Deeth they soughte, . . . C.Pard. 772
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . C.Pard. 775
This knowe they that been to wyves bonde.' . . . D.WB. 378
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde; . D.WB. 394
To wommen kyndely whil they may lyve; . . . . D.WB. 402
They weren in the erchedeknes book; . . . . . D.Fri. 1318
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . . E.Cl. 379
As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille; . . . E.Cl. 581
Unnethe abouten hire myghte they abyde! . . . . E.Cl. 1106
As knowen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . F.Sq. 235
Tho speeke they of Canacees ryng, . . . . . F.Sq. 247
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
For right anon she wiste what they mente . . . F.Sq. 399
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . F.Fkl. 1208
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . G.CY. 661
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge. . H.Mcp. 334
Of tidynges, wheither they been false or trewe; . H.Mcp. 360
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte. . . . I.Pars. 790–5
They ne spared not hir throtes. . . . . BD. 320
Y-liche they were bothe gladde and wrothe, . . . BD. 1293
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . . PF. 608
that thei ben withouten parti of torment, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . . . TC.1. 150
And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . . TC.1. 248
And thus they wolde han brought hemself a-lofte, . TC.1. 922
As frendes don, whan they be met i-fere; . . . TC.2. 152
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, . . . . TC.2. 1184
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . TC.4. 45
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle. . . TC.4. 730
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come . . TC.4. 997
That they ben infernals illusiouns; . . . . . TC.5. 368
And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; TC.5. 514
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . TC.5. 861
**They** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And ofte time, I finde that they mette . . . . TC.5. 1758
Yet nostow not wher that they stonde.' . . . . HF.2. 502
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,— . . . . HF.3. 601
That as they wex in age, wex hir love. . . . . LGW. 727
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . . LGW. 1301
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . LGW. 1489
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. . . LGW. 1697
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven . . . LGW. 1925
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge, . LGW. 2157
Al thogh so be that they were brethren two, . . . LGW. 2601
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . Form.A. 11
**Thick**
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre . . A.Prol. 549
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong, . . A.Kn. 1056
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . . A.Kn. 1075
He stirte hym up out of the buskes thikke, . . . A.Kn. 1579
communes . . . With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon; . . . . . A.Kn. 2510
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd, A.Kn. 2518
Ther shyveren shaftes upon sheeldes thikke; . . . A.Kn. 2605
Ful faire and thikke been the poyntes set; . . . A.Mil. 3322
This wenche thikke and wel y-growen was, . . . A.Rv. 3973
Forth with 'Wehee!' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne. A.Rv. 4066
As thikke as motes in the sonne beem,— . . . . D.WB. 868
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1824
Were it as thikke as is a branched ook; . . . . F.Sq. 159
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete, . . . . BD. 399
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves; . . . . . BD. 418
With croppes brode and eek as thikke,— . . . . BD. 424
the more thikke and contynuel resouns. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . . TC.1. 948
For nevere yit so thikke a swarm of been . . . . TC.2. 193
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . . TC.2. 456
Alday as thikke as been flen from a hive, . . . TC.4. 1356
Or elles was the air so thikke . . . . . HF.2. 400
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe. . . . . HF.3. 245
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . . HF.3. 255
And they were set as thikke of nouchis . . . . HF.3. 260
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle; . . LGW. 655
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . . LGW. 1198
is clere and thikke sterred, wayte a . . . . . Astr. 251–8
The croppes were so thicke y-ronne, . . . . . RR. 1396
Sprange up the grasse, as thicke y-set . . . . RR. 1419
As fayre, as thicke, as myster was. . . . . RR. 1426
For moiste so thikke and wel likyng, . . . . . RR. 1564
Ther were, and also thisteles thikke . . . . . RR. 1835
The hegge aboute so thikke was, . . . . . RR. 1841
**Thicker**
Ther nas no thikker cloth of no defence. . . . . PF. 273
**Thickest**
He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threste, . A.Kn. 2612
is thikkest plate perced with a large . . . . . Astr. 25–32
The moder . . . is thickest by the brinkes . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th
**Thickness**
And right grete thikkenesse eke it bare . . . . RR. 4157
**Thief**
Allas! I se a serpent or a theef, . . . . . A.Kn. 1325
That knokketh so? I warante it a theef.' . . . . A.Mil. 3791
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . A.Rv. 3939
But now he was a theef outrageously; . . . . . A.Rv. 3998
And for ther is no theef withoute a lowke, . . . A.Co. 4415
A theef, that hadde reneyed oure creance, . . . B.ML. 915
The theef fil over bord al sodeynly, . . . . . B.ML. 922
A theef of venysoun, that hath forlaft . . . . . C.Doc. 83
This was a cursed theef a fals justise . . . . . C.Pard. 289 *var*
Ther cam a privee theef, men clepeth Deeth, . . . C.Pard. 675
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!' . . . . C.Pard. 759
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde; . . . D.WB. 800
And seyde, 'Theef! thus muchel am I wreke. . . . D.WB. 809
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . D.Fri. 1338
And was a theef, right swich a theef was he. . . . D.Fri. 1351
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baude. . . . D.Fri. 1354
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . F.Sq. 537
And he that semeth trewest is a theef. . . . . G.CY. 969
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede! . . . G.CY. 1065
A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde. . H.Mcp. 8
And an outlawe, or a theef erraunt, . . . . . H.Mcp. 224
Men clepen hym an 'outlawe,' or a 'theef'; . . . H.Mcp. 234
And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he, . . . H.Mcp. 292
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon, . . . H.Mcp. 295
the theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist . . I.Pars. 700–5
The false theef! what hath she do, . . . . . BD. 649
Thus swoor this theef, and forth his way he wente. . Anel. 161
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye; . PF. 345
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
And seyde, 'Thef, thou shalt her name telle!' . . TC.1. 870
And seide, 'O thef, is this a mannes herte?' . . . TC.3. 1098
As evyr in love a theffe traytour he was . . . . LGW. 1659 *var*
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe . . . . LGW. 2330
And eke a theef; sith thou were borne, . . . . RR. 6071
God jugged me for a theef trichour; . . . . . RR. 6308
And Falssemblant, the theef, anoon . . . . . RR. 7330
**Thiefly**
And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalke, . . . LGW. 1781

**Thieves**
his likorousnesse and alle his theves craft . . . C.Doc. 84 *var*
Men wolde seyn that we were theves stronge, . . C.Pard. 789
Bifore the theves he may synge and pleye." . . . D.WB. 1194
Ye looken as the wode were ful of thevys; . . . D.Sum. 2173
Where as thise robbours and thise theves by kynde, G.CY. 659
theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen mee! . . . ABC. 15
byforn theves, for he hath nat where-of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
What? false theves! wher ye wolde . . . . . HF.3. 689
Hath nat to parten with a theves dede; . . . . LGW. 465
These theves and these smale harlotes; . . . . RR. 191
Ne of her theves lyfe [y-]fayned, . . . . . RR. 7438

**Thilke** (*specimens*)
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . A.Prol. 182
Syn thilke day that they were children lite, . . . A.Kn. 1193
That I am thilke woful Palamoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1734
For thilke peyne, and thilke hoote fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2383
Ne me ne list thilke opinions to telle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2813
Of thilke wikke ensample of Canacee, . . . . . B.ML. 78
Paraventure in thilke large book, . . . . . B.ML. 190
But it were with thilke eyen of his mynde, . . . B.ML. 552
ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
that thy conseillours have thilke thre condicions . B.Mel. 2355–60
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . B.Mk. 3426
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . D.Fri. 1652
And of my wyfhod thilke tendre flour . . . . . E.Mch. 2190
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie . . . . . E.Mch. 2325
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde, . . . . F.Sq. 607
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . F.Fkl. 888
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul been . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
Thanne thilke goode werkes that . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song, . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
progenye . . . that in thilke man synneden. . . . I.Pars. 320–5
by mesure, for thilke that passeth . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
wikkede wordes; thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Canterbury,—thilke that sownen in to synne; . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Compleyneth thilke ensample of al honour, . . . Mars. 296
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three, . . . PF. 61
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
But whiche is thilke your derworthe . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
visage of thilk wode tyraunt. So that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
and how voyde of alle prys is thylk glorye. . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
in thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
of schrewes, yif thilk naturel help hadde . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
And thilke same ordre neweth ayein . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
no wil, but thilke whiche that the devyne . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
In th'ilke large temple on every side, . . . . . TC.1. 185
'For th'ilke grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke . TC.1. 946
Ye Joves first to th'ilke effectes glade, . . . . TC.3. 15
'For th'ilke day that I for cherisshinge, . . . . TC.4. 1534
That th'ilke day that ich untrewe be . . . . . TC.4. 1551
Further than thilke storie wol devise: . . . . . TC.5. 1094 *em*
'But th'ilke broche that I with teres wete . . . TC.5. 1690
To th'ilke God that after his image . . . . . TC.5. 1839
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye . . . . LGW. 366
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe. . . . . LGW. 547
And thilke covenaunt, while me lasteth breethe, . LGW. 693
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . . LGW. 1364
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage, . . . . LGW. 2602
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage. . . . . LGW. 2617
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever . . . . Buk. 13
noumbres of Augrym that dividen thilke same . . Astr. 40–5
under thilke signes thei causen us by her . . . . Astr. 100–8
in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem . . . Astr. 277–84

**Thilke** *see* **Ilke**

**Thin**
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon; . . . A.Prol. 679
Forth with 'Wehee!' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne. . . . . A.Rv. 4066
My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne; . . . . E.Mch. 1682
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . G.CY. 741
to maken thynne and wayk by lyghte . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
stierne Caton? The thynne fame yit . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
al thoughe it be with a thynne ymaginacioun; . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
so that it were by a thynne suspecioun.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
knowen the thynne subtile knyttynges . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
Ther as vitaile is eek so skars and thinne, . . . Form.A. 36
the thynne plates compowned for diverse . . . . Astr. 25–32

**Thine** (*specimens*)
And lat oure sorwe synken in thyn herte.' . . . A.Kn. 951
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observaunce.' . . . A.Kn. 1045
This was thyn ooth, and myn also certeyn; . . . A.Kn. 1139
'Thyn is the victorie of this aventure! . . . . A.Kn. 1235
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . A.Kn. 1282
And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte. . . A.Kn. 2226
As keepe me fro thy vengeaunce and thyn ire, . . A.Kn. 2302

**Thine** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thyn hevynesse. . . . A.Kn. 2348
Thy godhede, that I may been oon of thyne, . . A.Kn. 2381
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie! . . A.Kn. 2406
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.' . A.Mil. 3726
I am thyn Absolon, my deerelyng. . . . . A.Mil. 3793
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.' . . . . A.Rv. 4239
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, . . B.ML. 848
thy freendes and thyne enemys; . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
entred into thyn herte by thy five wittes. . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes, . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie, . . . . B.Mk. 3584
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . B.NP. 4003
And eek thyne urynals, and thy jurdones, . . . C.Pard. 305
Thyn Ypocras, and eek thy Galiones, . . . . . C.Pard. 306
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye, C.Pard. 653
It is my good, as wel as thyn, *pardee!* . . . . . D.WB. 310
Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,'— . . D.WB. 821
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire.' . . . D.Fri. 1402
That thyn were al swich manere governaunce; . . E.Cl. 963
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille; . . . E.Cl. 1208
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1299
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thyne armes, . . F.Fkl. 1091
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche, . . . . G.SN. 55
For al thy waityng, blered is thyn eye . . . . H.Mcp. 252
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free! . . . ABC. 12
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne. . . . . ABC. 80
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen; . . . . Mars. 111
fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
thyne masculyn children (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
that thou acountedest for thyne goodes . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
were departed fro alle thyne rychesses. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
thyn eyen to loken the verray . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowe! . . TC.2. 1022
To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn, . . . . TC.3. 276
I wol alwey thine hestes alle kepe: . . . . . TC.3. 419
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle! . . . TC.3. 1458
But any aungel tolde it in thyn ere? . . . . . TC.4. 644
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne! . . . . . TC.4. 761
That certes thyn opinioun soth be, . . . . . TC.4. 1025
That thyn opinioun of sitting soth is, . . . . . TC.4. 1038
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . TC.4. 1092
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . TC.5. 588
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . . . . HF.2. 544
To passe with thyn hevynesse, . . . . . HF.3. 921
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . LGW. 1383
And when thyn olde auncetres peynted be, . . . LGW. 2536
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve . . Fort. 38
To thyn estat, don in thy regioun. . . . . L.St. 25
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence! . . . . Scog. 13
and in every signe after thyn almenak. . . . . Astr. 20–5
1. *Annulus.*—Thyn Astrolabie hath a . . . . Astr. 25–32
Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen . . . . Astr. 100–8
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin est orisonte, . Astr. 179–85

**Thing**
He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . A.Prol. 276
Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, . . . A.Prol. 325
He koude in litel thyng have suffisaunce. . . . A.Prol. 490
But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope, . . A.Prol. 644
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe. . . . . A.Prol. 736
This thyng was graunted, and oure othes swore . . A.Prol. 810
But al that thyng I moot as now forbere. . . . A.Kn. 885
But, shortly for to speken of this thyng, . . . . A.Kn. 985
We witen nat what thing we preyen heere. . . . A.Kn. 1260
As whan a thyng is shapen it shal be,— . . . . A.Kn. 1466
No-thyng ne knew he that it was Arcite: . . . . A.Kn. 1519
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay, . . . . A.Kn. 1667
But what they were no thyng he ne woot. . . . A.Kn. 1703
And no thyng but for love was this debaat,— . . A.Kn. 1754
The toun destroyed, ther was no thyng laft. . . . A.Kn. 2016
But it be any thing in general; . . . . . A.Kn. 2285
There, as nede is, they weren no thyng ydel. . . A.Kn. 2505
And of another thyng they weren as fayn, . . . A.Kn. 2707
Of no partie, ne cantel, of a thyng, . . . . . A.Kn. 3008
But of a thyng that parfit is and stable, . . . . A.Kn. 3009
Thanne may ye se that al this thyng hath ende. . A.Kn. 3026
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye. . A.Kn. 3034
The which is prince, and cause of alle thyng, . . A.Kn. 3036
To make yow assente to this thyng; . . . . . A.Kn. 3092
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse, . . . A.Mil. 3179
Of every thyng, I may nat rekene hem alle. . . . A.Mil. 3198
He nolde answere for thyng that myghte falle . . A.Mil. 3418 *var*
Of Nicholas, or what thyng myghte hym eyle, . . A.Mil. 3424
Of certeyn thyng that toucheth me and thee; . . A.Mil. 3494
This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng . . . A.Mil. 3545
'But of o thing I warne thee ful right, . . . . A.Mil. 3583
Lo which a greet thyng is affeccioun! . . . . . A.Mil. 3611
And dresseth al this thyng as it shal be; . . . . A.Mil. 3635
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . . A.Mil. 3738
Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . . A.Rv. 4173
But, er thow go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . A.Rv. 4241
That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf; . . . . A.Rv. 4282
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye; . . . A.Rv. 4301
And whan she gan the white thyng espye, . . . A.Rv. 4302
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277

**Thing**—*Continued*

Dooth thyng for certein ende that ful derk is . . B.ML. 481
This constable was no-thyng lord of this place . . B.ML. 575
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng; . B.ML. 620
Lo, heere the lettres seled of this thyng, . . . . B.ML. 736
No-thyng ne knew he what she was, ne why . . . B.ML. 971
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence . . B.Sh. 1195
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng, . . B.Sh. 1239
Biwreye a word of thyng that ye me telle, . . . B.Sh. 1328
And if that any thyng, by day or nyght, . . . . B.Sh. 1455
'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1459
But lat this thyng be secree, I yow preye, . . . B.Sh. 1467
'But o thyng is, ye knowe it wel ynogh, . . . . B.Sh. 1477
I thoughte nat to axen hym no thyng. . . . . B.Sh. 1584
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.' . . B.Sh. 1589
Sith that the thyng may nat amended be. . . . B.Sh. 1619
Is this to yow a thyng that is honest . . . . . B.Pri. 1751
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng; . . . B.Pri. 1805
Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere!' . B.Th. 1901
That bodeth werre, and no-thyng pees, . . . . B.Th. 2072
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . . B.Mel. 2127
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth; . . . B.Mel. 2135
woot attempree wepyng is no thyng deffended . . B.Mel. 2175–80
place is a ful hevy thyng, and an heigh . . . . B.Mel 2210–5
aboven alle thyng, that right anon thou do thy . . B.Mel. 2215–20
conseille thee thyng that shal be profitable.' . . . B.Mel 2220–5
a noyous thyng'; this is to seyn, as muche availleth B.Mel. 2235–40
conseilled hym certeyn thyng, and conseilled . . B.Mel. 2235–40
to chaunge conseil whan the thyng is . . . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
chaunged, or elles whan the thyng semeth . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
No thyng." And, sire, by . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
governe me by thy conseil in alle thyng.' . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
swich thyng as yow thynketh that is best for . . B.Mel. 2310–5
thyng that he may nat do. . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
swich thyng as you semeth best, thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
he seith also, "Ther may no thyng be likned . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
conseille yow a thyng prively and . . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
doon a thyng openly and werketh prively . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
that in thilke thyng that thou purposest . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
and upon what thyng thou wolt have . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
man sholde bigynne a thyng, but if he . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
"Assay to do swich thyng as thou hast power to doon, B.Mel. 2405–10
to weyve thyng that thou hast bigonne." . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
whether thou mayst parfourne a thing or noon, . . B.Mel. 2405–10
myght to doon a thyng of which thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
any thyng of which he is in doute whether . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
youre herte, thogh I speke thyng that . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
to what thyng ye been enclyned, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
put a thyng which that he clepeth . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
may do no thyng, but oonly swich thyng as . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
liketh me no thyng. I bithenke . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
swych thyng as aperteneth nat unto hym. . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
drede of deeth, ne no thyng that may . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
he is deed he shal no thyng bere with . . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
richesse ye shullen do no thyng which . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
and thapostle seith that ther nys thyng in . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
aventurouse and no thyng certeyne, for . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
werre liketh yow no thyng; but I have . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
thyng that is in this world is unytee and . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
an hard thyng and right perilous that a man . . B.Mel. 2940–5
meeke, large, curteys, and no thyng desirous, . . B.Mel. 2950–5
seur that he shal no thyng doon in this . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
seith, "Ther nys no thyng so good by . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
unto us.' Which thyng parfourned was . . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
a vicious thyng and oghte been eschued of every . B.Mel. 3025–30
do som thyng by which he may renovelle . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
no thyng so comendable in a greet lord as . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith, . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
For she nys no thyng of swich pacience . . . . B.Mk. 3085
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . B.Mk. 3283
And he was proud, and no-thyng God ne dradde, . B.Mk. 3402
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde. . . . B.Mk. 3458
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente . . . B.Mk. 3469
And for no thyng but for thy chivalrie . . . . B.Mk. 3585
Ther is no thyng, but breed, that me were levere.' . B.Mk. 3628
Ne strenger was in feeld of alle thyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3743
Save wyn and wommen no thyng mighte aswage . B.Mk. 3834
Tragedie is noon oother maner thyng; . . . . B.Mk. 3951
Swich thyng is gladsom, as it thynketh me, . . . B.NP. 3968
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.' . . . B.NP. 3969
If any thyng shal wel reported be. . . . . B.NP. 3994
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade; . . B.NP. 4001
The goute lette hire no-thyng for to daunce, . . . B.NP. 4030
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd? . . . B.NP. 4109
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is. . . B.NP. 4112
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . . B.NP. 4284
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng. . . . B.NP. 4302
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng. . . . B.NP. 4327
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace; . . . B.NP. 4349
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng,— . . . . B.NP. 4434
To do that same thyng, or do it noght, . . . . B.NP. 4437
No-thyng ne liste hym thanne for to crowe, . . . B.NP. 4466
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is . . C.Doc. 22
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . C.Doc. 24
But knowen for historial thyng notable; . . . . C.Doc. 156
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie, . . . . C.Doc. 196
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas, . . . C.Doc. 242

**Thing**—*Continued*

The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng, . . . C.Doc. 263
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere . . C.Pard. 325
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.' . . C.Pard. 328
'"Goode men and wommen, o thyng warne I yow, . C.Pard. 377
And no thyng for correccioun of synne. . . . . C.Pard. 404
I preche of no thyng but for coveityse; . . . . C.Pard. 424
I preche no thyng but for coveitise. . . . . C.Pard. 433
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng . . . . C.Pard. 457
Allas! a foul thyng is it, by my feith, . . . . C.Pard. 524
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse . . . C.Pard. 549
Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . . . C.Pard. 631
Than homycide, or many a cursed thyng; . . . C.Pard. 644
Noght for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde. . C.Pard. 764
A thyng that, al so God my soule save! . . . . C.Pard. 860
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste. . . D.WB. 74
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271
A thyng that no man wole, his thankes, helde. . . D.WB. 272
To consumen every thyng that brent wole be; . . D.WB. 375
Of thyng of which they never agilte hir lyve. . . D.WB. 392
And thus of o thyng I avaunte me, . . . . . D.WB. 403
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . D.WB. 405
Wayte! what thyng we may nat lightly have . . D.WB. 517
Forbede us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . . D.WB. 519
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . D.WB. 535
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo . . . D.WB. 727
Fy! speke namoore; it is a grisly thyng, . . . . D.WB. 735
What thyng is it that wommen moost desiren,— . . D.WB. 905
To lerne what thyng wommen loven moost; . . . D.WB. 921
But seye that we be wise and no-thyng nyce; . . D.WB. 938
And nat biwreye thyng that men us telle; . . . D.WB. 948
*Pardee*, we wommen konne no thyng hele; . . . D.WB. 950
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . D.WB. 1004
What thyng it is that wommen moost desire: . . D.WB. 1007
'The nexte thyng that I requere thee . . . . . D.WB. 1010
What thyng that worldly wommen loven best. . . D.WB. 1033
The firste thyng I wolde hym requere, . . . . D.WB. 1052
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal; . . . . D.WB. 1077
Yet may they nat biquethe for no thyng, . . . . D.WB. 1121
For of oure eldres may we no-thyng clayme, . . . D.WB. 1131
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayme.' D.WB. 1132
Which is a strange thyng to thy persone. . . . D.WB. 1161
It was no thyng biquethe us with oure place. . . D.WB. 1164
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . D.WB. 1183
And she obeyed hym in every thyng . . . . . D.WB. 1255
Ye han seyd muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . . D.Fri. 1273
And ever enqueryng upon every thyng; . . . . D.Fri. 1409
It is no wonder thyng thogh it be so; . . . . . D.Fri. 1466
Seyde this feend; 'but alle thyng hath tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1475
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape, . . . D.Fri. 1513
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoghte another. . D.Fri. 1568
To swich thyng as men wole opposen me?' . . . D.Fri. 1597
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'but o thyng I desire,— . . . D.Sum. 1668
And specially, aboven every thyng, . . . . . D.Sum. 1715
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.' . . D.Sum. 1753
Glosynge is a glorious thyng certeyn, . . . . . D.Sum. 1793
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended, . . . . . D.Sum. 1834
*Te deum* was oure song and no thyng elles; . . . D.Sum. 1866
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele I! . . D.Sum. 1948
Nay, nay, Thomas, it may no thyng be so! . . . D.Sum. 1966
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . D.Sum. 1968
Touchynge this thyng, lo what the wise seith, . . D.Sum. 1988
'Swich thyng as is in my possessioun,' . . . . D.Sum. 2124
A thyng that I have hyd in pryvetee.' . . . . D.Sum. 2143
I se wel that som thyng ther is amys; . . . . D.Sum. 2172
And yet ne greveth me no thyng so soore, . . . D.Sum. 2181
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229
But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme." . . . E.Cl. 6
Telle us som murie thyng of aventures,— . . . . E.Cl. 15
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . . . E.Cl. 52
Me thynketh it a thyng impertinent, . . . . . E.Cl. 54
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be, . . . . E.Cl. 110
To al this thyng, ther seyde no wight nay; . . . E.Cl. 177
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . E.Cl. 228
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere; . . . . E.Cl. 321
Unto my gentils ye be no thyng so; . . . . . E.Cl. 480
'That ye to me assente, as in this thyng. . . . . E.Cl. 494
Youre owene thyng; werketh after youre wille. . . E.Cl. 504
Ther may no-thyng, God so my soule save! . . . E.Cl. 505
Ne I desire no-thyng for to have, . . . . . E.Cl. 507
Though I do thyng to which I am constreyned; . . E.Cl. 527
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace, . . . E.Cl. 569
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfild this thyng; . E.Cl. 596
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn, . . . E.Cl. 646
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng . E.Cl. 652
A wyf, as of hirself, no thing ne sholde . . . . E.Cl. 720
But o thyng he hym preyede outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 768
It were my wrecched clothes, no thyng faire, . . E.Cl. 850
Ye koude nat doon so dishoneste a thyng, . . . E.Cl. 876
Ful busy was Grisilde in every thyng . . . . . E.Cl. 1009
O thyng biseke I yow, and warne also, . . . . E.Cl. 1037
She herde nat what thyng he to hire seyde, . . . E.Cl. 1059
O which a pitous thyng it was to se . . . . . E.Cl. 1086
But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille.' . . . E.Cl. 1212 *g*
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . . . . E.Mch. 1268
Ther nys no thyng in gree superlatyf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1375
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyen Than I, . . E.Mch. 1413
But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere, . . E.Mch. 1415
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye, . . . E.Mch. 1429
'Wirk alle thyng by conseil,' thus seyde he, . . . E.Mch. 1485
I seye the same, or elles thyng semblable. . . . E.Mch. 1500

**Thing**—*Continued*

'Thanne is,' quod he, 'no-thyng may me displese, . E.Mch. 1634
Save o thyng priketh in my conscience, . . . . E.Mch. 1635
To eten hem alle he nas no thyng eschu; . . . . E.Mch. 1812
Have I no thyng but rested me a lite; . . . . E.Mch. 1926
For I am deed, if that this thyng be kyd.' . . . E.Mch. 1943
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes) . E.Mch. 1972
'Certeyn,' thoghte she, 'whom that this thyng displese E.Mch. 1982
Al hadde man seyn a thyng with bothe his eyen, . E.Mch. 2272
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . E.Mch. 2296
Ne was ther never man of thyng so fayn; . . . E.Mch. 2358
Was no thyng bet to make yow to see . . . . E.Mch. 2373
Upon a thyng, ne seen it parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2399
Ful many a man weneth to seen a thyng, . . . E.Mch. 2408
So excellent a lord in alle thyng. . . . . F.Sq. 15
I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; . . . . F.Sq. 36
So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde. . . . . F.Sq. 141
It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe.' F.Sq. 215
That wolde percen thurghout every thyng; . . . F.Sq. 237
And seyden alle that swich a wonder thyng . . . F.Sq. 248
And on alle thyng til that the cause is wyst, . . . F.Sq. 260
The manere and the forme of al this thyng, . . . F.Sq. 337
Thurgh which she understood wel every thyng . . F.Sq. 434
So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,— . . . . F.Sq. 501
And whan he saugh the thyng so fer y-goon . . . F.Sq. 538
That if so were that any thyng hym smerte, . . . F.Sq. 564
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went, . . . F.Sq. 567
In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil, . . . . . F.Sq. 570
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, . . . . F.Sq. 572
For o thyng dare I tellen boldely, . . . . . F.Sq. 581
That "Alle thyng repeirynge to his kynde . . . F.Sq. 608
Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn. . . F.Fkl. 720
For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye, . . . . . F.Fkl. 761
Love is a thyng as any spirit free. . . . . F.Fkl. 767
He seyde he lovede, and was biloved no thyng. . . F.Fkl. 946
But no thyng wiste she of his entente; . . . . F.Fkl. 959
And no thyng wiste of this conclusioun; . . . . F.Fkl. 1014
And after that he seyde a wonder thyng: . . . . F.Fkl. 1175
For his equacions in every thyng; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1279
The same thyng I seye of Bilyea, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1455
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,'—. F.Fkl. 1479
That for no cas, ne thyng that myghte be, . . . G.SN. 149
'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.' . . G.SN. 212
'I leeve al this thyng,' quod Valerian, . . . . . G.SN. 213
'For oother thyng than this, I dar wel say, . . . G.SN. 214
That alle ydoles nys but a thyng in veyn; . . . G.SN. 285
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght, . . . G.SN. 326
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde, . . . . . G.SN. 348
And whan this thing was seyd as I devyse, . . . G.SN. 391
This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde, . . G.SN. 400
Ther lakketh no thyng to thyne outter eyen . . . G.SN. 498
That thou nart blynd, for thyng that we seen alle . G.SN. 499
And hem she yaf hir moebles, and hir thyng, . . G.SN. 540
This thyng is wonder merveillous to me, . . . . G.CY. 629
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng G.CY. 685
Demeth alle thyng bespoke of hym, y-wis. . . . G.CY. 689
Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare.' . . . G.CY. 719
And muchel oother thyng which that ther was, . . G.CY. 765
That of the eyr myghte passe out no thyng, . . . G.CY. 767
Mowe in oure werkyng no thyng us availle; . . . G.CY. 780
Ther is also ful many another thyng . . . . . G.CY. 784
They kan nat stynte til no thyng be laft; . . . G.CY. 883
Be as be may, be ye no thyng amased. . . . . G.CY. 935
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . G.CY. 944
But al thyng which that shyneth as the gold, . . G.CY. 962
To sclaundre yow is no thyng myn entente, . . . G.CY. 998
And beeth no thyng displesed, I yow preye, . . . G.CY. 1010
That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye . G.CY. 1016
'Certes,' quod he, 'no thyng anoyeth me . . . . G.CY. 1036
Or what thyng were in my possessioun, . . . . G.CY. 1038
Nay, that were thyng y-fallen al of newe. . . . G.CY. 1043
Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . . G.CY. 1044
Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte. . . . G.CY. 1075
No thyng ne artow war of the deceite . . . . . G.CY. 1079
A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this.' . G.CY. 1106
He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, . . . G.CY. 1108
Upon the fir anon sette this thyng, . . . . . G.CY. 1145
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.' . . G.CY. 1155
But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . . . G.CY. 1201
For of that sleighte he no thyng understood; . . G.CY. 1203
Ye shul no thyng wynne on that chaffare . . . G.CY. 1421 *var*
How that he which that first seyde this thyng . . G.CY. 1433
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, . H.Mcp. 20
As to destreyne a thyng which that nature . . . H.Mcp. 161
That been untrewe, and no thyng by wommen; . . H.Mcp. 188
On lower thyng to parfourne hir delit . . . . . H.Mcp. 190
That we no konne in no thyng han plesaunce, . . H.Mcp. 194
If men shal telle proprely a thyng . . . . . H.Mcp. 209
Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witnesse. . . H.Mcp. 284
Thyng that is seyd is seyd, and forth it gooth, . . H.Mcp. 355
doon and namoore to do any thyng for . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
satisfaccioun, and never to doon thyng . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte . . . I.Pars. 85–90
what thyng is penitence, now shul ye . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
and swich maner thyng. Another thyng . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
soothly ther is no thyng that savoureth . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
ne no thyng moore abhomynable than . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
to him moost sweete of any thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
perdurable, ther nys to him no thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
world nys but a litel thyng at regard of . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
and no thyng ne shal they fynden in hir . . . . I.Pars. 190–5

**Thing**—*Continued*

of the thyng of which it is shadwe, . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
but shadwe is nat the same thyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
no thyng withouten ordre, but alle . . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
been no thyng in the ordre, ne holden . . . . I.Pars. 215–20
may yeve no thyng for hir raunsoun; . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
never quyke agayn; for certes, thyng that never . I.Pars. 240–5
The fifthe thyng that oghte moeve . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
he suffred for my synnes and no thyng for his gilt.' I.Pars. 255–60
that no thyng hadde agilt; and finally thanne . . I.Pars. 280–5
The sixte thyng that oghte moeve a . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
The laste thyng that man shal . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
seyd and no thyng excused, ne hyd, . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
in Paradys and no thyng ne hadden . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
synne, and this thyng may nat . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
encreesseth in man. The firste thyng . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
wol doon, or no, thilke thing to which . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
a swerd departeth a thyng in two peces, right so . I.Pars. 355–60
And therfore the love of every thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
the love of any thyng weyeth in the . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
and yeveth his herte to thyng that may . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
every thyng, save God of hevene. . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
oother worldly thyng, moore than resoun . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
suspecioun thyng ther he ne woot of it no . . . I.Pars. 380–5
Now is it bihovely thyng to telle . . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
wherfore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
and no thyng therof amenuseth. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
seith a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . I.Pars. 495–500
hym on hond thyng that is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
comen out of no thyng, but if it were . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
first in the same thyng natureelly, as fir . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
or blameth God of thyng of which he . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
Certes, al this thyng is deffended .. . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
And over alle thyng men oghten . . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
chidynge be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
a quyk thyng, by nature debonaire and tretable . . I.Pars. 655–60
He dooth alle thyng with anoy, and with . . . I.Pars. 680–5
The fourthe thyng is, that accidie is . . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
a greet thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 690–5
that rekketh of no thyng; and how that ignoraunce be I.Pars. 710–5
whan he shal doon a thyng, wheither he . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
manye erthely thynges, and no thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and I.Pars. 740–5
the firste thyng that God deffended in the . . . I.Pars. 750–5
'make to thee no grave thyng.' Thus is . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
no temporeel thyng that it ne is his lordes, as they . I.Pars. 750–5
thyng espirituel, that is thyng that . . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
at regard of this synne arn as thyng of . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
thyng fro hooly place, or unhooly thyng . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
out of hooly place, or hooly thyng out of . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie, . . . I.Pars. 810–5
seketh with the yifte of his good no thyng but synne. I.Pars. 815–20
woot this synne is ful displesaunt thyng . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
the brekynge of this sacrement is an horrible thyng; I.Pars. 840–5
if it be a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on . . I.Pars. 845–50
wommen, yet is it a fouler thyng whan . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that . . . I.Pars. 860–5
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
no thyng of his thynges is out of my . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
ne rekken of no thyng but that they been .. . . I.Pars. 905–10
an horrible thyng biforn God; and eek a womman . I.Pars. 920–5
everich wolde axen his owene thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng . . . I.Pars. 935–40
may no thyng been hyd ne covered. . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
the devel may no thyng doon but if men . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
hool that ther may no thyng apeyren it; . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
any thyng in it that liketh hem, that ther-of . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
and if ther be any thyng that displese . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Of no thyng how hit cometh or gooth, . . . . . BD. 7
Ne me nis no thyng leef nor looth. . . . . BD. 8
For I have felyng in no thyng, . . . . . BD. 11
But as it were, a mased thyng . . . . . BD. 12
That me thoghte a wonder thyng. . . . . BD. 61
That certes, it were a pitous thyng . . . . . BD. 84
And bid him that, on alle thyng, . . . . . BD. 141
That lyeth ful pale and no-thyng rody. . . . . BD. 143
Ne tre, ne no thyng that ought was, . . . . . BD. 158 *em*
Wherfor I have told this thyng . . . . . BD. 219
But hit hadde be a thyng of heven,— . . . . . BD. 308
Men, hors, houndes, and other thyng, . . . . . BD. 349
And telle of every thinge the noumbre,— . . . . BD. 440
Ful pitous, pale, and no-thyng reed . . . . . BD. 470
Debonayrly, and no thyng loude, . . . . . BD. 517
Ther is no thyng missayd nor do.' . . . . . BD. 527
But, sir, oo thyng, wol ye here? . . . . . BD. 545
That al behoteth, and no thyng halt, . . . . . BD. 620
Aboute, for hit is no thyng stable, . . . . . BD. 644
For no thyng I leve hit noght, . . . . . BD. 690
In my sorwe for no thyng; . . . . . BD. 699
To comprehende in any thyng . . . . . BD. 761
Nat that tyme turned to no thyng, . . . . . BD. 794
Hit nas no countrefeted thyng, . . . . . BD. 868
For she knew no-thyng of hir thoght, . . . . . BD. 884
So greet a thyng for to devyse. . . . . BD. 900
She was as good, and no thyng lyke, . . . . . BD. 1084
Me thoghte no-thyng myghte me greve, . . . . . BD. 1105
That I ne wilned no thyng but good, . . . . . BD. 1261
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame, . . . . . BD. 1263
I trowe hit was the firste thyng; . . . . . BD. 1273
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto; . . . . Pity. 100

**Thing**—*Continued*

What maner thinge that may encrese my wo . . . Pity. 103
That him ne rouhte no thing to be slayn; . . . ABC. 171
With no-thing but with scourgyng of hir chere. . . Mars. 42
Thyng to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . . Mars. 226
And though he made a lover love a thyng, . . . Mars. 227
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thyng me lisse, . Comp.L. 6
For al that thyng which I desyre I mys, . . . . Comp.L. 44
Wil ye no-thyng ther-of upon me spende? . . . Comp.L. 104
That al his wylle, hir thoghte hit skilful thyng; . . Anel. 128
In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . Anel. 202
And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne, . . . . PF. 20
For bothe I hadde thyng which that I nolde, . . PF. 90
And ek I ne hadde that thyng that I wolde. . . . PF. 91
For this writyng nis no thyng ment by thee, . . . PF. 158
And colde welle-stremes, no-thyng dede, . . . . PF. 187
As worm or thyng, of whiche I telle no tale; . . . PF. 326
So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . . . . PF. 485
Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-set; . . PF. 598
ne syttynge thyng to philosophie, to leten . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
ther were by-fallen a newe thyng? . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
The whiche men no thyng elles . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
Hope aftir no thyng, ne drede nat; . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
qwakynge, dredeth or desireth thyng . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
with me that no thyng ne brought me to . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
I ne reservede nevere no thyng to my selve to hem . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
Now what thyng semyth myghte ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
Of whiche thyng all the ordenaunce and the sothe, . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
of myn accusours, the whiche thyng in alle . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
In whiche thyng sorwe hath noght so . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
whan I wolde doon or seyn any thyng, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
For whiche thynge oon of thy familiers noght . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
that good gessynge, first of alle thynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
loken no thyng to the desertes of thynges, but . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
eschaufeth hem. Ther nys no thyng . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
and no thyng amoeved with my . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
the same thyng songe thow a litil here by-forn, . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
quod sche, 'what thyng is a man?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
ony othir thyng?' quod sche. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
any fair thyng. But, as I trowe, I schal nat . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
some newe thyng and unkouth. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
What other thyng is fiyttynge Fortune but a maner Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
to loken on thyng that is present byforn the eien . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
selve kyng. What other thynge bywaylen . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
hem haven I-geten no thyng, but alwey . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
any thyng wher-with thow mayst . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
the whiche thyng is the moste precyous . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
swyftli and sone); but this is a thyng . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
that thilke thyng that thow haddest for . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
whiche thyng oonly I moot graunten . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
ful anguysschous thing is the condicioun of mannes Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
is throwen adoun for every litil thyng. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
here, and forthi no-thyng wrecchide . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
there any thyng more precyous to the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
hastow thyng in thi powere that thow noldest . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
ne thilke thyng nys nat soverayn good . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
(for more worthy thyng and more dygne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
is thilke thyng that mai nat ben take . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
that thyng that he ne douteth nat but . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
For, syn that swiche thyng as is . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
what thynge is it that, yif it wanteth . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
Wenestow eek that it be a fair thyng to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
al the good of every thyng be more . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
precyous than is thilke thyng whos that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
but natheles, the thyng that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
And I denye that thilke thyng be good . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
of swich thyng hath many man ben . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
whiche thyng is ful selde, what aggreable . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
over whiche thyng that it semeth that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
what thyng shaltow fynde more freele . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
what thing is it that a man may doon to . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
the same thyng of other folk in hym-self? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
that hath no power to doon a thyng that . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
the same thyng mai I most digneliche juggen and . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
every thyng maketh his proprete, ne it is . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
the same thyng of alle the yyftes . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
of fortune, in whiche ther nys no thyng . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
is a thyng that mai drawen to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
thylk glorye. Certeyn thyng is, as thou . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
selve, so that thilke thyng that som men . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
what thyng hastow by whiche thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
men, certes, ne konne doon no thyng . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
body and soule), the whiche thing our . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
rekketh the soule of noon othir thyng, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
leeten this a litel thyng, that this aspre and horrible Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
whiche that is a more verray thyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
And this thyng forsothe is the soverayn . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
ther fayled any thyng, it myghte nat ben . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
nede of any thyng, and travaylen hem to ben . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
that it be ryght blisful thyng to plowngen . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
of vertu, for it is a ful hooly maner thyng; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
is desyred; for-why thilk thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
have nede of no thyng? Certes ther nys noon other Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
thyng that mai so wel performe . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
noon other thyng, but that it is suffisant of hym-self . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
thilke thyng that is ryght good, that it . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50

**Thing**—*Continued*

that thyng nys neither foul ne worthy to ben . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
that alle thyng that is right excellent . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
thynges, brynge to men swiche a thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
'Than is this thyng torned into the . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
richesses and axe any thyng, yit duelleth . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
litel thyng suffiseth to nature; but certes . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
For which thyng Catullus clepid . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
now nys it no thyng but an . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
but what thyng is now more out . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
thyng that hath no propre beute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
hir welefulnesse. O, a noble thyng and . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
a cleer thyng is power that is nat fownden . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
heved of his familyer. What thyng is . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
What thyng is thanne thilke powere, that . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
foul is it ofte! For which thyng nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
and what thyng mai ben thought foulere . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
what thyng hath thilke pris echid or encreased . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
yif it seme a fair thyng a man to han . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
a foul thyng yif it ne be yapradde and encreced. . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
how veyn and how fiyttynge a thyng it . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
foreyne thyng (that is to seyn to hem . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
For whiche thing it folweth that yif thou ne have no Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
an honest thyng, but it hath ben seyd that it is . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
that art thral to thyng that is right foul . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
al redy. For thilke thyng that symply . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
is o thyng with outen ony devysioun, the . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
a thyng that in any partie be feblere of . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
a thyng that is of this manere, that is to . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
thise thre thynges be al o thyng?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
sche, 'is that a dirk thyng and nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
ne hath nede of no thyng and is moost . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
moot granten, as it is, that this thyng be . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
'This thyng thanne,' quod sche, 'that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
ne hath nede of no foreyne thyng, and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
nys nat that a myry thyng and a . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
sorwe myghte comen to this thyng that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
sche, 'that this thing be ful of gladnesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
'Thilke thyng thanne,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
hem to gete partie of a thyng that ne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
thilke partie that is noon, ne the thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
ne preiseth glorie no thyng. Certes thus seestow . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
myghty, and that is the thyng that he . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
is to seyn, al oon thyng), who-so that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
they ne mowen yeven but o thyng sengly . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
sothere thyng ne may be seyd.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
—I knowe dowtelees that thilke thyng . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
any thyng in this erthly, mortel, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
thilke good ther nys no thyng more to . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
withouten hym is ther no thyng founded . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860–5
thy thought. Thou drawest alle thyng of . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
this thing I trowe that we schulde first . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
of thilke thinge that is summytted to us. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
welle of alle goodes. For alle thing that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
the amenusynge of perfeccioun or of thing that is Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
that in every thing general, yif that men . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
seen any thing that is inparfit, certes in . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
fro whennes thilke thing is that is cleped . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
thanne that he that no thinge nys betere, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
For, so as no thyng mai ben thought . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
eek at the laste se wel that a thing that is . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
divers from any thing, that thilke thing . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
nys nat that same thing fro whiche it is . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
folweth it that thilke thing that by his . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that thyng nys nat sovereyn good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
to thinken that of hym that no thing nys . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
thinges, thilke same thing is sovereyn good . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
'No thing,' quod I, 'nys more . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
ne a more worthy thing than god mai not . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
distourbeth no thyng that ther ne ben many goddis.' Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'This ys,' quod I, 'a fair thing and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'Certes,' quod sche, 'no thing nys . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
fairere than is the thing that by resoun . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'What thing?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
thinges ben al o thyng.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
membre allone; but that is a thing that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
'This thing,' quod I, 'nys not doutous; . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
this same thing mowen we thinken and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
requiren any thing, it semeth that thilke . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5

**Thing**—*Continued*
same thing be moost desired. As thus: . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
that blisfulnesse is that thing, for whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
whiche thing it scheweth cleerly that of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
verray blisfulnesse is al o thing.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
So that thilke thing that is suffisaunce, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
but yif alle thise thinges ben alle o same thing, . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
and whanne thei bygynnen to ben al o thing, . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
'But alle thing that is good,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
be o same thing; for of thinges of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
nedes the substaunce moot be oo same thing.' . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
'that alle thing that is hath so longe his . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
it wel that it is a deed thing, and that it . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
that withouten doute every thing is in . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
'Is ther any thing thanne,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
yeveth to every thing that that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
seyn of this, that thilke thing that is ryght . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
And for-sothe every thing kepeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
that every thing hath to hym-self, ne cometh not of Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
'But,' quod sche, 'thilke thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
thing that every wyght desireth.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
'no more verraye thing. For eyther . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
or elles, yif ther be any thing to whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
that thing muste ben the sovereyn good of . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
the prykke. But this thing hath ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
And certes that is the thyng that . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
good is thilke thing that is desired of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
And thanne thilke thing, that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
and the propretes of the thing; and let . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
of any thing that wer axid, yif ther nere . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
doth no thing elles thanne but recordeth, as men . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
'What thing?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
thilke thing, what-so-evere it be, by . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
But natheles the thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
'Thanne is ther no thyng,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'And yif that any thing enforcede hym . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'Thanne is ther no thing.' quod she, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
—ther nys no thyng that he ne may?' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
'Thanne is evel no thing,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
no thing. And thise thinges schewedest . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
have schewed the the thing that is grettest . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
of the thing of whiche we treten, but . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
punysschynge. The whiche thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
But yit to this thing ther is . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
yit another thing I-joyned more to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
thilke same thing by naturel office, and that oother . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
seith the grettere thing that is coveyted . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
whiche ende ther nys no thing to desire. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
nat the godes? But what thing is more . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
this thing. For thei that ben schrewes I . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
For thilke thing that with-holdeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
and hath beinge; but what thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50

**Thing**—*Continued*
litil her-byforn that no thing is so myghti . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
open thing and manyfest that thei that mowen . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
thilke thing for which any thing is doon, it . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
semeth as by ryght that thilke thing be . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
alle thing that is and hath beynge is oon, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
alle thing that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
seme nat credible thing peraventure to some folk, yit Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
that thing establisseth to schrewes the ende of . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
blame the argument. For this thing that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
this is opene thing and cleer, that it is . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
seyn any thing more verrayly. And yif I turne . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
to the most excellent thing. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
hevene ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
wende that no thing ne faylede hym of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
that I schal seyn, the whiche thing is . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
it were a more covenable thing that the accusours or Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
sche, 'to telle thing that is gretteste of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
any thing to answeren parfitly to thy . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
forme of the thing that he wol make, and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
Certes it is opene thing that the purveaunce . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
and yif ther be any thing that knytteth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
thilke thing that departeth ferrest fro the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
and in so moche is the thing more fre and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
is to seyn, god); and yif the thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
skillynge to undirstondyng, and of thing . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
that ys engendrid to thing that is, and of . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
of every thing, dressynge hem to gode, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
disponith hem alle; for ther nys no thing . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
ne merveyleth of it no-thyng. But what . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
othir thing semeth hele of corages but . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
othir thing semeth maladye of corages but . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
dooth swiche thing, of whiche thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
In the whiche thing I trowe that god . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
For whiche thing thilke sovereyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
in-to an othir ordre; so that no thing is . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
no thing nis withouten ordenaunce in the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
nat seen in no place no thing of yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
Sestow nat thanne what thing folweth . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
'What thing?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
alle thing that profiteth is good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'And certes thilke thing that exerciseth . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
thing that is unable to be wened . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
wel and prove it by the same thing. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
'Ne doute the ther-of no thing,' quod . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
of thing summitted to that voys. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–3

**Thing**—*Continued*

and soth, that "no thing hath his beynge . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And yif that any thing is woxen . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
seme that thilke thing is comen or woxen . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
any swich thing as I have diffynysschid . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
'Nys ther thanne no thing that by right . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
to whiche thing thise wordes ben covenable?' . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
book of his Phisic diffynysseth this thing . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
any thing for grace of any other thing, and . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
an other thing than thilke thing that men . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
doon for som oothir thing; but thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
For every thing that may naturely . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
discernith and demeth every thing; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
And thilke thing that . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
thing that he troweth be to fleen. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
the whiche thing to trowen . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
that thing nis nat to comen for that the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
and that is this: that, for that the thing . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
the whiche thing is cause of the whiche thing, as . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
this thing oonly suffiseth I-now to . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
and how up-so-doun is this thing that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
—what oothir thing is it but for to wene . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
this thing: that ryght as whanne that I . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
woot that a thing is, it byhoveth by . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
necessite that thilke selve thing be: and . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
eek whan I have knowen that any thing . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
it thanne that the betydynge of the thing . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
yif any thing be so to comen that the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
thilke thing is to comen? For ryght as . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
a thing, it ne mai nat ben fals that I ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
woot it), ryght so thilke thing that is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
every thing be ryght as science comprehendeth . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ne comprehendeth no certein thing ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
uncertein thing ne mai ben in hym that . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
And yif this thing be oonys . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
seme thanne that thilke thing is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
no thing is leveful to the conseiles of . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
no power to don no thing ne wilne no . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
no thing), thanne folweth it that oure vices . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
thingis to comen I-resceyved, what thing . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
thilke thing that it angwisshous desireth to . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
any thyng of which he wot right nought? . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
certein thing that the endes and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
and signifieth oonly what the thing is, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
but it ne makith nat the thing that it . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
to schewen that no thing ne bytideth that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
nat ben signe of thinge that nis nat. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5

**Thing**—*Continued*

that any man schol deme a thing to ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
For wit ne mai no thing comprehende . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
whan it lokith any thing universel, it ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
a man is a thing ymaginable and sensible; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
unpliteth no thing (that is to seyn, ne . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
doth no thing) by his propre moevynges, . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
of resoun soth ne that ther nis no thing . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
Semblable thing is it, that the resoun . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
it were ryghtfull thing, that mannys resoun oughte Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
a litel here byforne that alle thing that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
For alle thing that lyveth in tyme, it is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
Thanne thilke thing that suffreth temporel . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
nis it nat swich thing that men mighten . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
But thilke thing thanne that . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
necessite that thilke thing be alwey . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
For other thing is it to . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
intermynable, the whiche thing it is cleer . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
thing that it ne mai nat atayne to, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
any thing to be, he ne unwot not that thilke . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
thilke thing wanteth necessite to be. (This is to . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
sein that whan that god knoweth any thing . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
here that thilke thing that god seeth to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
confessen and byknowen a thing of ful . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
thus: that thilke thing that is futur, whan . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
Thilke thing thanne that any wight hath . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
moot thilke thing ben by necessite, althoghe that it . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
o thing now and now anothir; and thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
herby is assoiled thilke thing that thou . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
that it is unworthy thing to seyn that our . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
Knowe thyng is how that the grekes stronge . . . TC.1. 57 *var*
That lik a thing inmortal semed she, . . . . . TC.1. 103
N'as nevere seyn thing to ben praysed derre, . . . TC.1. 174
O verrey folys may ye no thing se . . . . . TC.1. 202 *var*
But alday faileth thing that fooles wenden! . . . TC.1. 217
And wende no thing hadde had swich might . . . TC.1. 227
That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . . TC.1. 237
And is a thing so vertuous in kinde, . . . . . TC.1. 254
And leten other thing collateral, . . . . . TC.1. 262
Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde; . . . . TC.1. 310
On other thing som time his look he caste, . . . TC.1. 314
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces . . . TC.1. 339
And if love is, what thing and which is he? . . . TC.1. 401
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende. . TC.1. 511
Though nevere no thing more ye me bihete!— . . TC.1. 539
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken, . TC.1. 562
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . . . . TC.1. 577
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 621
Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is: . TC.1. 634
By his contrarie is every thing declared. . . . . TC.1. 637
'And of oo thing right siker maystow be, . . . . TC.1. 673
For douteth no thing, myn entencioun . . . . TC.1. 683
For thing which in effect men hunte faste.— . . TC.1. 748
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure. . . . . TC.1. 784
But li'st as he that list of no thing recche! . . . TC.1. 797
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . . TC.1. 848
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is plesed, . TC.1. 942
Of thee, her eem, she n'il no swich thing here.' . . TC.1. 1022
No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is, . . . . TC.2. 20
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!'— . . TC.2. 121
It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!'. . . . . TC.2. 126
'Ye, holy God!' quod she, 'what thing is that? . . TC.2. 126
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive!' . . . TC.2. 135
To knowe thing desired she so faste. . . . . TC.2. 144
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle: . . . . . TC.2. 176
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I, . . . . . TC.2. 184
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . . TC.2. 227
And were it thing that me thoughte unsittinge, . . TC.2. 307
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth, . . TC.2. 375
'That of this thing that ye han hight me here . . TC.2. 492
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . . . TC.2. 543
As nevere of thing hadde I no routhe more; . . . TC.2. 564
To don that thing, as well as hardinesse; . . . . TC.2. 634
For every thing a ginning hath it nede . . . . TC.2. 671
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure: . . . . TC.2. 715
I oughte not for that thing him despise, . . . . TC.2. 720
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth. . . TC.2. 798
Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this! . . . TC.2. 893
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde, . . . . TC.2. 897
Of al this thing; the maner and the wise . . . . TC.2. 916
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte; . TC.2. 930
Quod Pandarus, 'for every thing hath time: . . . TC.2. 989

**Thing**—*Continued*

'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-fere, . . . TC.2. 1037
I nevere dide a thing with more peyne . . . . TC.2. 1231
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne . . . . TC.2. 1234
'Considered alle thing it may not be.— . . . . TC.2. 1290
And guerdone him with no-thing but with sighte. . TC.2. 1295
For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . TC.2. 1385
A thing which that I shal now axen thee: . . . TC.2. 1395
Ayeins a thing that mighte thee for-thinke.' . . . TC.2. 1414
'Nay,' quod Pandare, 'it shal no-thing be so; . . TC.2. 1479
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.2. 1495
Herde al this thyng Criseyde wel y-nowh . . . TC.2. 1590 *var*
Ek other thing, that toucheth not to here, . . . TC.2. 1662
And they, that knowen no-thing of his entente, . . TC.2. 1665
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene; . . . TC.2. 1706
For this thyng folweth of necessytee . . . . . TC.2. 1750 *d, R*
On mortal thing; and as you list ay ye . . . . TC.3. 18
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende, . . . TC.3. 118
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne . . . TC.3. 152
This thing shal be right as I thee devise.' . . . TC.3. 203
Have al this thing that I have seid in minde, . . TC.3. 331
In every thing how they wolden procede. . . . TC.3. 455
Wolde on this thing, or to it leye an ere, . . . . TC.3. 459
I trowe it were a long thing for to here, . . . . TC.3. 495
Had every thing that ther-to mighte availe . . . TC.3. 520
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faile; . . . TC.3. 523
But at the laste, as every thing hath ende, . . . TC.3. 615
You any thing, than preye ich you,' quod he, . . TC.3. 632
Whan that he saw that alle thing was wel, . . . TC.3. 696
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.3. 702
As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . . TC.3. 828
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe; . . . . TC.3. 855
Ye hadde nevere thing so lief!' quod she.— . . . TC.3. 870
For thing of naught, now by that God above . . TC.3. 878
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing, . . . TC.3. 883
For ther is no thing mighte him bettre plese . . . TC.3. 886
But this thing stant al in another kinde. . . . . TC.3. 903
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan, . . . . . TC.3. 961
He seide, 'O mercy, God, what thing is this?'— . . TC.3. 1124
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise . . . . . TC.3. 1146
In alle thing is myn entente clene! . . . . . TC.3. 1166
No thing but wel; and, sodeinly avised, . . . . TC.3. 1186
Ne do no thing that be you displesaunce. . . . TC.3. 1295
In every thing the gret of his sentence; . . . . TC.3. 1327
Lest al this thing but nice dremes were: . . . . TC.3. 1342
Of ony thing of swych a tyme a-gon . . . . . TC.3. 1402 *var*
As ye in myn, (the whiche thing trewely . . . . TC.3. 1489
But of this thing right to th'effect to go, . . . . TC.3. 1580
'Thus hastow me no litel thing y-yive, . . . . TC.3. 1611
That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn, . . . TC.3. 1641
It nedyth not this thyng al day to tere . . . . TC.3. 1643 *rar*
This n'is no litel thing of for to seye: . . . . . TC.3. 1688
This thing anon was couth in every strete . . . TC.4. 61
And of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde . . . TC.4. 135
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve, . . TC.4. 279
In oo thing were, and in non other wight! . . . TC.4. 408
That in this world I no thing so desire.— . . . TC.4. 508
And more thing than thou devisest here. . . . . TC.4. 543
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here; . . TC.4. 544
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . TC.4. 585
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere: . . . . TC.4. 610
For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . . TC.4. 696
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte, . . TC.4. 723
That to beholde it was a dedly thing; . . . . . TC.4. 871
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce, . . TC.4. 963
Ther n'ere no prescience of thing cominge, . . . TC.4. 987
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come . . TC.4. 997
T'enqueren which thing cause of which thing be: . TC.4. 1010
Or if necessite of thing cominge . . . . . TC.4. 1014
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire. . . . TC.4. 1022
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis. . . TC.4. 1051
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely: . . . . TC.4. 1055
That thing to come shul cause his prescience! . . TC.4. 1064
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come . . TC.4. 1066
That, right as whan I wot ther is a thing, . . . TC.4. 1073
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,— . . . . TC.4. 1074
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing coming, . . . . TC.4. 1075
That wost of al this thing the sothfastnesse, . . . TC.4. 1080
Stinte al this thing of which thou art in drede. . . TC.4. 1113
Kan he noon fynde in no thing on Criseyde . . . TC.4. 1165 *var*
Therof am I no maner thing in doute. . . . . TC.4. 1277
That in effect this thing that I shal seye . . . . TC.4. 1290
That al this thing ne may you not suffise. . . . TC.4. 1367
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete, . . . TC.4. 1394
That al this thing was seid of good entente, . . . TC.4. 1416
Herde al this thing devisen to and fro; . . . . TC.4. 1423
Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede: . . . TC.4. 1559
For who may holde a thing that wol awey? . . . TC.4. 1628
That "love is thing ay ful of bisy drede.". . . . TC.4. 1645
Every thing that souned into badde, . . . . . TC.4. 1676
With any thing her ese, that she sholde . . . . TC.5. 111
That ther n'as thing with which he mighte her plese TC.5. 114
Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: . . . . TC.5. 165
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde, . . . TC.5. 373
For treweliche of oo thing truste me, . . . . . TC.5. 410
Or alwey wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . TC.5. 419
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace . . . . TC.5. 694
And al this thing right sen it with your ye, . . . TC.5. 901
And what thing was the cause of al his peyne; . . TC.5. 1229
And al this thing to Pandarus he tolde. . . . . TC.5. 1253
Nor other thing n'is in your remembraunce, . . . TC.5. 1607

**Thing**—*Continued*

Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes, . . . . HF.1. 53
And, shortly of this thyng to pace, . . . . . HF.1. 239
O, sooth is, every thyng is wyst, . . . . . HF.1. 351
Ne that thyng that men calle foudre, . . . . . HF.2. 27
Or what thing may this signyfye? . . . . . HF.2. 79
Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte, . . . . HF.2. 162
That every kyndly thyng that is, . . . . . HF.2. 222
Unto which place every thyng, . . . . . HF.2. 225
That any thing that hevy be, . . . . . HF.2. 230
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte, . . . . . HF.2. 231
Lyght thyng up, and dounward charge. . . . . HF.2. 238
Thus every thyng by this resoun . . . . . HF.2. 245
Thus wost thou wel what thyng is speche. . . . HF.2. 273
That every thyng enclyned to is, . . . . . HF.2. 320
And syn that every thyng that is . . . . . HF.2. 327
Or hous, or any other thyng. . . . . HF.2. 383
That never herde I thyng so hye, . . . . . HF.2. 512
But o thinge I wil warne thee, . . . . . HF.2. 560
And is not this a wonder thyng?' . . . . . HF.2. 575
For hyt was lyke a thynge of glas . . . . . HF.3. 34 *var*
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . . . HF.3. 189
To semen, every thynge, y-wis, . . . . . HF.3. 201
As kynde thyng of Fames is; . . . . . HF.3. 202
Of gold, and that nas no thyng wikke, . . . . HF.3. 256
Nas swich another thyng y-seye. . . . . HF.3. 277
Other thyng to tellen yow. . . . . HF.3. 328
And therto oo thing saw I wel, . . . . . HF.3. 560
And for no maner other thyng.' . . . . . HF.3. 609
As wel of love as other thyng; . . . . . HF.3. 649
The same thyng, the same bone, . . . . . HF.3. 684
He wolde no-thyng wete his clowes. . . . . HF.3. 695
In alle thyng right as hit is.' . . . . . HF.3. 747
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . . HF.3. 912
And no-thing hit aboute wente,— . . . . . HF.3. 942
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 970
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe, . . . HF.3. 986 *em*
And everyche criede, "What thing is that?' . . . HF.3. 1057
Wel more thing than men han seen with eye! . . . LGW. 11
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth, . . . LGW. 14
And that men mosten more thyng beleve . . . . LGW. [illegible]
For this thing is al of another tonne, . . . . . LGW. 195
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne. . . LGW. 196
Now wheither was that a wonder thing or non, . . LGW. 291
And this thyng was nat kept for holynesse, . . . LGW.G. 296
That tabouryn in youre eres manye a thyng, . . . LGW.G. 330
He may translate a thyng in no malyce . . . . LGW.G. 341
And weyen every thing by equytee, . . . . . LGW. 398
He hath made many a lay, and many a thynge. . . LGW. 430
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge; . . LGW. 620
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende, . . . LGW. 651
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . LGW. 1077
Love wil love for no thing wele it wande . . . . LGW. 1187 *var*
But al this thing avayleth hire ryght nought, . . LGW. 1325
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was. . . LGW. 1433
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . LGW. 1489
In spekynge of this thinge, as I yow tolde. . . . LGW. 1500
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis, . . . . LGW. 1569
As of this thinge the whiche ye ben aboute, . . . LGW. 1612
And of this thynge I touche but the grete. . . . LGW. 1693
This rewful case, and al thys thing horryble. . . LGW. 1838
Lest that hir fete or suche thynge lay bare, . . . LGW. 1859
This is the final ende of al this thynge; . . . . LGW. 2101
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde, . LGW. 2140
Hyt is so longe hyt were an hevy thynge. . . . LGW. 2219
As for that fyne to make suche a thynge,— . . . LGW. 2233
And al the thinge that Tereus hath wroght, . . . LGW. 2363
And whanne that Proigne hath this thing beholde, . LGW. 2373
So ny myn herte never thinge me come . . . . LGW. 2631
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende; . . LGW. 2697
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye, . . . . . Fort. 67
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . Truth. 2
Ben no-thyng oon, for turned up so doun . . . L.St. 5
Suffre no thyng, that may be reprevable . . . . L.St. 24
Allas! fro whennes may this thing procede? . . . Scog. [illegible]
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is? . . Scog. 17
That men ful dere bye thne noble thyng, . . . . Ven. 26
To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene; . . . . W.Unc. 6
If that it were a thing possible to do . . . . . Comp.A. 16
To seyn a thyng through which ye mighte be wroth; Comp.A. 73
clepen the heighte of any thinge that is . . . . Astr. 25–32
tymes, is a thinge which that these . . . . . Astr. 150–6
angle, is a thinge more brode and large. . . . . Astr. 150–6
passith eny thyng the south westward; . . . . . Astr. 222–9
pyn entrith any thynge with in the cercle . . . . Astr. 350–8
of the pyn, passe any thing oute of the . . . . Astr. 350–8
That al thing gynneth waxen gay. . . . . RR. 53
Whan love affraieth alle thing, . . . . . RR. 91
And she was no thyng wel arraied, . . . . . RR. 153
To taken other folkis thyng . . . . . RR. 195
Ful leef hath other mennes thing. . . . . RR. 206
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed, . . . . . RR. 215
No thyng may so moch hir plese . . . . . RR. 252
Nor no thyng lyk [as] of lenesse; . . . . . RR. 307
Made hir ful yolwe and no thyng bright, . . . . RR. 310
Nor do that thyng that myght hir ease; . . . . RR. 316
A sorowful thyng wel semed she, . . . . . RR. 321
Nor she hadde no thyng slowe be . . . . . RR. 322
So wo begone a thyng was she. . . . . RR. 336
A foule forwelked thyng was she, . . . . . RR. 361
Ther may no thing as tyme endure, . . . . . RR. 385

**Thing**—*Continued*

For alle thing it frette and shall. . . . . RR. 387
And alle thing distroieth he; . . . . . RR. 390
She myght[e] helpe hir silf no thing, . . . . . RR. 398
She had no thing hir silf to lede, . . . . . RR. 400
And was a doted thing bicomen. . . . . RR. 407
Another thing was don there write, . . . . . RR. 413
Ne certis she was fatt no thing, . . . . . RR. 439
For pover thing, where so it be, . . . . . RR. 466
Of no thyng, but it were oonly . . . . . RR. 583
And that of oon thyng namely, . . . . . RR. 596
For I entende to no thyng, . . . . . RR. 597
Was hym to seen, over alle thyng; . . . . . RR. 726
Of berde unnethe hadde he no thyng, . . . . . RR. 883
Of venym durst hym no thing doute, . . . . . RR. 1089
Full hevy, gret, and no thyng lyght, . . . . . RR. 1105
It is a wondir thing to here, . . . . . RR. 1114
That she best loved of ony thing. . . . . RR. 1131
But I, that no thyng wist of this, . . . . . RR. 1344
But o thing sothly dar I telle . . . . . RR. 1570
Shewith alle thing that stont therby, . . . . . RR. 1586
For ther is noon so litil thyng . . . . . RR. 1597
Ther may no thyng ben his socour, . . . . . RR. 1606
That he ne shall there sene some thyng . . . . . RR. 1607
My thought was in noon other thing, . . . . . RR. 1763
But o thing lyked me right wele; . . . . . RR. 1843
For no thing liken me myght more . . . . . RR. 1854
I wole me yelde in alle thyng; . . . . . RR. 1946
And repente for no thyng, . . . . . RR. 1976
But for no thyng he wolde me lete, . . . . . RR. 1982
And first of o thing warne I thee, . . . . . RR. 2009
That it wole do for me no thing . . . . . RR. 2069
It shall nought well in alle thyng . . . . . RR. 2159
Maad of newe and lusty thyng. . . . . RR. 2164
I wole,' sayde Love, 'over alle thyng . . . . . RR. 2176
Thyng that is to holden stille; . . . . . RR. 2204
For no thyng eke thy tunge applye . . . . . RR. 2223
And to do thyng that may hem ese, . . . . . RR. 2236
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede; . . . . . RR. 2252
A man amendith in mych thyng. . . . . RR. 2258
Do thing that [to] hem sittyng is; . . . . . RR. 2309
For who therof can ony thyng, . . . . . RR. 2334
I holde it but a wrecchid thyng. . . . . RR. 2374
But in love fre yeven thing . . . . . RR. 2379
No thyng thyn herte appesen may . . . . . RR. 2453
Ne for no thyng thou felen may, . . . . . RR. 2481
That thou, so dulle in every thing, . . . . . RR. 2491
Som thyng er thou cam away. . . . . RR. 2496
For they in herte cunne thenke a thyng, . . . . . RR 2541
And say, "Dere god, what thing is this?" . . . . . RR. 2581
Allas, to grete a thing aske I! . . . . . RR. 2600
To aske so outrageous a thyng; . . . . . RR. 2602
And full gret joye of lasse thing; . . . . . RR. 2608
To lye thus is an angry thyng; . . . . . RR. 2628
Yit with o thing I thee charge, . . . . . RR. 2695
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . . . RR. 2715
The thyng that he hath bought most dere. . . . . RR. 2739
In thanke that thyng is taken more . . . . . RR. 2741
Thing wherwith thou canst accorde . . . . . RR. 2794
Comfortith in full myche thyng. . . . . RR. 2852
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng, . . . . . RR. 2863
Do ony thyng that may hir plese; . . . . . RR. 2869
For it is noble thing in fay . . . . . RR. 2887
For it is thyng most amerous, . . . . . RR. 2901
For it is a full noble thing, . . . . . RR. 2905
Me forto curen no thyng I knewe . . . . . RR. 2959
For er a thing be do, he shall, . . . . . RR. 3259
Seye thyng that nevere was don ne wrought; . . . . RR. 3262
I was no thyng thi counseler . . . . . RR. 3287
That it is no thyng at my wille. . . . . RR. 3318
If I trespasse in ony thyng. . . . . RR. 3424
A thyng that may not warned be: . . . . . RR. 3426
Noon other thyng of you aske I. . . . . RR. 3428
Do thyng to do you displesaunce.' . . . . . RR. 3436
For yit no thyng engreveth me. . . . . RR. 3444
To sene it was a goodly thynge. . . . . RR. 3634
That he me wolde graunt a thynge, . . . . . RR. 3653
And for no thyng ne will I lette, . . . . . RR. 3794
That he hath no thyng with to doo. . . . . RR. 3886
It fallith no thyng to thy name . . . . . RR. 4025
Telle you som-thyng of Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4146
The which for no thyng may be sure . . . . . RR. 4221
Of every thing that she may see . . . . . RR. 4225
That thyng that oughte be secree. . . . . RR. 4403
She is in no thyng full certeyne. . . . . RR. 4443
A, that is a full noyous thyng! . . . . . RR. 4449
Of thyng to comen she woot right nought; . . . . RR. 4453
Is it swete or bitter thyng? . . . . . RR. 4636
Thou wroughtest no-thyng as the sage, . . . . . RR. 4646
A thyng that is not demonstrable. . . . . RR. 4688
The thyng that may not knowen be, . . . . . RR. 4691
Is every thing that ye me lere, . . . . . RR. 4795
Of other thyng love recchith nought . . . . . RR. 4819
To geten a likly thyng hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4852
Ne may a jewel or other thyng . . . . . RR. 5069
tyme lost, . . . , For no thyng may recured be. . RR. 5124
For Love no thing ne preisith thee. . . . . RR. 5172
Whan that thou no thyng wolt allowe, . . . . . RR. 5186
Is no thing contrarie to me; . . . . . RR. 5306
That no thyng myght her state encombre. . . . . RR. 5434
For no thyng greve hym more ne may, . . . . . RR. 5530

**Thing**—*Continued*

stonte in suffisaunce And no-thyng in habundaunce; RR. 5582
I trowe that no thyng myght hir holde. . . . . RR. 5892
Whanne they bye sich thyng wilfully . . . . . RR. 5941
To make this thyng the sikerere:— . . . . . RR. 5958
If I seide of hem ony thing . . . . . RR. 6095
And this thyng wote I well certeyne; . . . . . RR. 6102
For they wole taken on hem no thyng, . . . . . RR. 6107
How thou servest, and of what thyng, . . . . . RR. 6124
I wole nomore of this thing seyne, . . . . . RR. 6296
That made thilk establisshing. . . . . RR. 6369
Now is not this a propre thing? . . . . . RR. 6370
That may of myche thing discharge. . . . . RR. 6388
No thing spare, for goddis heest. . . . . RR. 6432
I kepe not dele with thee no thing." . . . . . RR. 6440
For they have no thing but her lyf; . . . . . RR. 6501
For they nolde beggen for no thing. . . . . RR. 6550
That, parde, they myght aske a thing . . . . . RR. 6559
They nolde no thing begge her fode; . . . . . RR. 6563
If he ne have rent or sich a thing, . . . . . RR 6576
If he ne have proprete of thing. . . . . RR. 6594
And slepe, and eke do other thing; . . . . . RR. 6609
But if he lye that made al thing. . . . . RR. 6644
Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden. . . . . RR. 6666
Folk of her catel or of her thing. . . . . RR. 6670
But it can hem no thyng profit . . . . . RR. 6677
But therfore right no thing toke he, . . . . . RR. 6682
For selde in grete thing shal he spede . . . . . RR. 6801
That all thing have without havyng. . . . . RR. 6964
To dele with other mennes thing, . . . . . RR. 6979
We wole ordeyne of alle thing, . . . . . RR. 7019
For thou shalt never for no thing . . . . . RR. 7085
But God ne preisith hym no thing . . . . . RR. 7276
That ye perceyved it no thyng, . . . . . RR. 7289
For thynge that maye have no prevyng . . . . . RR. 7541
It is nat al sothe thynge that semeth; . . . . . RR. 7544
Thynge that is to reprove; . . . . . RR. 7546
Why shulde men sey me such a thyng . . . . . RR. 7599
That sore abieth al this thing. . . . . RR. 7640
And, sir, of o thing herkeneth me: . . . . . RR. 7644
He nolde no thyng love you so, . . . . . RR. 7649
Fals Semblant proveth so this thing, . . . . . RR. 7665

**Thing** *see* **Anything, Everything, Nothing, Something**

**Things**

This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 175
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . . A.Prol. 759
Ful richely in alle maner thynges; . . . . . A.Kn. 2181
And dide hir thynges, as men may biholde . . . A.Kn. 2293
That speces of thynges and progressiouns . . . A.Kn. 3013
Thou mayst ynogh of othere thynges seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3149
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129
Amonges othere thynges specially, . . . . . B.ML. 183
Diverse men diverse thynges seyden, . . . . . B.ML. 211
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges, . . . B.ML. 709
And other thinges spedful for to seye . . . . . B.ML. 727 *var*
And hath his thynges seyd ful curteisly. . . . . B.Sh. 1281
Desiren thynges sixe, as wel as I: . . . . . B.Sh. 1364
Youre sommes, and youre bookes, and youre thynges? B.Sh. 1407
To thise foreseide thynges answerde . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
wolde chaungen thynges that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
of thy persone thynges that hem nedeth . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
trouthe of thynges and the profit been rather . . B.Mel. 2255–60
or pride, and swiche thynges as he . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
hath hyd thynges that they wiste noght, . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
thre thynges dryven a man out of his hous,— . . B.Mel. 2275–80
kan hyde and hele thynges that men . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
fro youre herte thre thynges that been . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
speke but blameful thynges, and with his . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
in manye thynges, and been approved in . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
seith, that grete thynges ne been nat ay . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
the whiche thre thynges ne been nat fieble . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
the soothfastnesse of thynges. . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
manye thynges. Alderfirst thou shalt considere, . B.Mel. 2390–5
the thynges that acorden to that . . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
othere thynges. Thanne, of alle thise . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
of alle thise thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and B.Mel. 2395–400
weyve alle othere thynges. . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
upon thynges that newely bityden bihoveth . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
the whiche thre thinges been . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
the whiche thre thynges ye han nat anientissed . . B.Mel. 2435–40 *var*
accord, and manye othere thynges; . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
by pees, and so forth of othere thynges; . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
biforn alle thynges, that Jhesus Crist of . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
by whiche thynges I may my persone and . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
certeyne thynges prively, and openly . . . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
that is cause of alle thynges; the neer . . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
Senec, for thynges that been folily doon . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
manye thynges falle unto thee whiche . . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
shul fynde in manye thynges that I have . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
ther be ful manye thynges that shul . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
for to han pacience in the thynges that . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
the thynges of this world governed; . . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
and Salomon seith, that alle thynges . . . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
alwey have thre thynges in youre herte, . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence . . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
been two thynges that arn necessarie and . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
that ye be nat displesed of thynges that . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90

**Things**—*Continued*

yow,' quod she, 'aboven alle thynges, . . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
whiche thynges ordeyned, every man retourned . . B.Mel. 3020–5
Though I by ordre telle nat thise thynges . . . B.Mk. 3175
And knowest alle thise thynges verraily, . . . . B.Mk. 3414
Amonges othere thynges that he wan . . . . . B.Mk. 3549
That I wol lette for to do my thynges; . . . . B.NP. 4279
Warnynge of thynges that men after seen; . . . B.NP. 4316
Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle. . . . B.NP. 4322
Swich thynges maken children for to be . . . . C.Doc. 67
Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76
Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde. . C.Pard. 438
Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale . . . . D.WB. 121
To brynge me gaye thynges fro the fayre; . . . D.WB. 221
'Thou seydest eek, that ther been thynges thre . . D.WB. 362
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe, . . . D.WB. 363
Of mariage, nof othere thynges eek. . . . . D.WB. 571
As wel of this as of othere thynges moore. . . . D.WB. 584
And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges . . . D.WB. 876
Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale, . . . . . D.WB. 952
'Chese now,' quod she, 'oon of thise thynges tweye: D.WB. 1219
And not entende oure thinges to declare . . . . D.Fri. 1479 *var*
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . D.Fri. 1589
And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges, . . D.Sum. 1871
Of alle thynges whiche that I have sayd; . . . . D.Sum. 2245
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . . E.Cl. 76
In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan . . . E.Cl. 521
Doon execucioun in thynges badde; . . . . . E.Cl. 522
This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse, . . E.Mch. 1307
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1803
And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde. . E.Mch. 1931
Amonges othere of his honeste thynges . . . . . E.Mch. 2028
And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde . E.Mch. 2051
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wynne therby; . . . E.Mch. 2170
Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430
Herknynge his mynstrales hir thynges pleye . . . F.Sq. 78
Of thynges that been maad moore subtilly . . . F.Sq. 222
How men myghte in it swiche thynges se. . . . F.Sq. 227
Thynges that rigour sholde never atteyne; . . . F.Fkl. 775
Of thynges whiche that we werche upon; . . . . G.CY. 755
And othere thynges I shal tellen moore . . . . G.CY. 1167
I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . . H.Mcp. 73
thynges apertenen and bihoven to . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
and whiche thynges destourben . . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
And this stant on thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
shal understonde foure thynges; that is . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
hym of thise thynges, I gesse . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
poverte shal been in foure thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
hath creat alle thynges in right ordre and . . . I.Pars. 215–20
alle thynges been ordeyned and nombred; . . . I.Pars. 215–20
thynges sholde have lordshipe over that . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
'To muchel am I peyned for the thynges . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
in alle thynges and of alle thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
thre thynges; that is to seyn, foryifnesse of . . . I.Pars. 280–5
and alle thise thynges been preved by . . . . I.Pars. 310–5
sette his entente to thise thynges, he were . . . I.Pars. 310–5
doon or noon, and whiche thynges been . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
erthely thynges, and eek coveitise of hynesse by . I.Pars. 335–40
worldly thynges that he loveth, thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
hem nat of the same thynges, and yet . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
biheteth or assureth to do thynges that . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
thise thynges and mo withoute . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
semblable thynges, agayns his duetee, . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
of whiche soothly thise forseyde thynges, . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
manye thynges, as in speche and . . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
apparaille, is in thynges that apertenen to . . . I.Pars. 430–5
of temptacioun, and semblable thynges; . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
vertuous thynges. Now certes, a man . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
foure thynges; in attempree spech, and . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
alle thise thynges sholde men suffre paciently, for . I.Pars. 500–5
hem doon leveful thynges; . . . . . I.Pars. 505–10
and semblable thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
his wyf, ne none of his thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
destroyen erthely thynges than any . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
destroyen alle spirituel thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
sixe thynges. First, by hate, as Seint John . . . I.Pars. 565–70
certeine material thynges in hire secree . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
his auncestres; and semblable thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
and semblable thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
manere of grevances in outward thynges; . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
to alle thise thynges is accidie enemy and . . . I.Pars. 680–5
bothe of spirituel and temporeel thynges. . . . I.Pars. 720–5
man despiseth anoyouse thinges. . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
harde thynges and grevouse thynges by . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
an ydel solas of worldly thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
to have erthely thynges. Som oother . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
manye erthely thynges, and no thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
coveite swiche thynges as thou hast nat, . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
swiche thynges as thou hast withoute . . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
thynges that they never yave hem. . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
and he that beyeth thynges espirituels . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
service for which men yeven thynges . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
and semblable thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
to seyn, hurtynge of hooly thynges, or . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 800–5
thise thynges moeven a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10

**Things**—*Continued*

hem that so devouren erthely thynges.' . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
alle thynges; eek shame, that eschueth . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
no thyng of his thynges is out of my . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
The thynges that gretly agreggen . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
namely in two thynges, that is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
thre thynges a man and his wyf flesshly . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
specially to withdrawen swiche thynges . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
and manye mo thinges. . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
moste be toold. Alle thise thynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
moste han foure thynges. Thi shrift . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
swiche thynges, for it is resoun that he . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
certes, oones a yeere alle thynges . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
man hath nede of thise thinges generally, . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
owene propre thynges, and hastily and . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
moeven harmes, and to han thynges espirituel . . I.Pars. 1035–40
temporele thynges, of whiche orisouns, . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
thre thynges in his dignytee, for which it is . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
fastynge stant in thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
appertenen foure thinges: largenesse to . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
whiche thynges destourben penaunce; and this . . I.Pars. 1055–60
foule thinges, certes hym oghte nat been . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
ashamed to do faire thynges, and that . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
This book ne spak but of such thynges . . . . BD. 57
And many other thynges smale. . . . . BD. 59
In alle thynges more mesure . . . . . BD. 880
of poetes enditen to me thynges to ben . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
recordede these thynges with my-self, and . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
mortel thynges.' Thise woordes seide . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
henteres of fouleste thynges. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
'Felistow,' quod sche, 'thise thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
of thynges touchynge dyvinyte and . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
seyne that comune thynges or comunalites . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
thilke thynges; or elles yif it so befille that the . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
thilke thynges that I hadde lernyd of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
may noght chaunge the merite of thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
thei may performe thynges that thei han . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
comen wikkide thyngis? And yif god . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
acheved and performed swiche thynges . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?'' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
mortel thynges, ne sacrilege hadde no leve to han . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
no thyng to the desertes of thynges, but . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
jugen that oonly swiche thynges ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
governour, governynge alle thynges by . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
of thynges; so that anoyous peyne, that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
knyttest alle boondes of thynges, loke . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
thise thynges, sche, with hir cheere pesible . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
honestete or of the falsnesse of thynges . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
thow hast remembred thynges that ben knowen to . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
schortly, al myghten tho same thynges . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
in no manere that so certeyn thynges schulden . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
for of alle othere thynges thou ne . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the ende of thynges, and whider that the . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
whennes that alle thynges bien comen . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
the bygynnynge of thynges, that thow ne knowest nat Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
what is the eende of thynges? But . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
woost what is the eende of thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
where as thise thynges reignen.' . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
myghte seyn thus: after thise thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
on thise thynges. For thow were . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
delitable thynges, so that whanne thei ben entred . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
the ende of thynges. And the same . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
a fewe thynges, usynge the woordes of Fortune. . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
tho thynges to ben hise in propre, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
nakid and nedy of alle thynges, and I . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
alle thy thynges. Why pleynestow . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
swiche othere thinges ben of my right. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
thynges of whiche thow pleynest that thou . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismaye . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
'thise ben faire thynges and enoynted with . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
whanne thise thynges stynten for to . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
schal moeve and adjust swiche thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
to passen of comune thynges—how thow . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
any fruyt of mortel thynges mai han . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
for thynges that tho semeden joyeful . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
thynges that semen now sory passen also. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
be in mannes thynges, whan ofte a swyft . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
is ther any feith that fortunes thynges . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
aretten to thynges. (As who seith, for . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
of thynges.) Textus. For al be it so that . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
rekne with me of how many grete thynges . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
thow hast yit thi beste thynges? Certes yit lyveth . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
yit ben ther thynges dwelled to the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
halden, how so ever that thynges been, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
hast yit thy beste thynges.) But I . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
angwysshe of nede of thynges that hym . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
that, but yif alle thynges byfalle at his . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
And ful litel thynges ben tho that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
is the blisfulnesse of mortel thynges, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400

**Things**—*Continued*

thynges that ben fortunous and temporel, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
that al the kynde of mortel thynges . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
merveylen on swiche thynges. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
'any of thilke thynges to the? Why . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
any swiche thynges? . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
nevere maken that swiche thynges ben . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
thyne that nature of thynges hath maked . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
For with ful fewe thynges and . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
with ful litel thynges nature halt hir . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
certes thilke thynges that thow wolt . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
alle thise forseide thynges it is cleerly . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
schewed, that nevere oon of thilke thynges . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
In the whiche thynges yif ther be no . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
to dryve a-wey nede with habundance of thynges, . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
and sooth it is that of many thynges han . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
they nede, that many thynges han; . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
foreyne and subgit thynges? So is thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
the condicion of thynges turned up so . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
othere thynges ben apayed of hir owene . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
of the loweste thynges; ne ye . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
of any othere erthly thynges, and ye . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
the loweste thynges. For yif that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
fowleste thynges ben your goodes, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
undir the fouleste thynges by your . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
thanne passeth it in noblesse alle othere thynges; . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
yif a wyght schyneth with thynges that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
thynges schynen with whiche a man is . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
aparayled), certes thilke thynges ben . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
what aggreable thynges is ther in the dignytees or . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
on his body, or elles up-on thynges that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
For contrarious thynges ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
contrarious thynges, and of wil it chaseth . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
out thynges that to it ben contrarie. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
thynges with false names, that beren . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
of the same thynges; so that thise . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
mortel thynges ne hadden nevere lordschipe of . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
adminystred the comune thynges, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
for of thinges that han ende may ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
maked comparysoun, but of thynges that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
ben withouten ende to thynges that han . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
exempt fro alle erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
accordaunce of thynges is bounde with . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
alle thynges that now loven hem to-gidres . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
And certes the remenant of thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
of erthly thynges, thow mayst nat yit . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
cause of renoun. In thise thynges and . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
in swiche other thynges is torned al the . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
alle thise othere thinges for-sothe ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
to thise forseide thynges aboven; for it . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
In alle thise thynges it semeth oonly that . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
every man desireth moost over alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
desireth over alle thynges, that it be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
othere thynges, as hym thoughte, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
thise ben thise thinges that men wolen . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
the governementes of thynges; and by whiche lawes Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
sche, byndynge, restreyneth alle thynges . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
Alle thynges seken ayen to hir . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
propre cours, and alle thynges rejoysen . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Ne noon ordinaunce is by-taken to thynges, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
thilke thynges by whiche a man weneth . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
othere forseyde thynges, brynge to men swiche a thyng Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
they ben maked blisful by thilke thynges . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
that thilke thynges mowen nat performen . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
in thilke thynges. First and forward thow . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
othere thynges, he was holden amonges . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
And certes amonges thise thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
allone is fadir of thynges, on allone . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
mynystreth alle thynges. He yaf to the . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755–60
distract by aspere thynges that thow schalt forgon . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
to wondren on foule thynges. The whiche hevene . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
nat rathere for thise thynges to ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
myghte percen thurw the thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
forseide thynges y mai reducen this . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
of reverence aboven alle thynges?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
that we demen that thise thre thynges be . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
of renoun folweth of the forseyde thynges, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
the thre forseyde thynges, so that there ne be . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
that may don alle thynges by hise . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
if the forseide thynges ben sothe; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
wel that manye thynges failen to hym, . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
every of thise forseide thinges is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
the same that thise othere thynges ben (that . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
coveyte to geten alle thise thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
tho thynges that I have schewed that ne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
in siche thynges as men wenen that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
undirstonden thise thinges withynne myn herte, . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
on of the forseyde thynges, syn thei ben alle oon . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
in this . . . toumblynge thynges that may brynge . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
'Thise thynges thanne,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
powere, and swiche thynges) outher thei . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
thilke thynges ben that lyen falsly blisfulnesse . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60

**Things**—*Continued*

in ryght litel thynges men schulde byseche the help of Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
yevest alle othere thynges to ben meved, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
the coolde thinges mowen accorde with the hote . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
mowen accorde with the hote thinges, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
thinges, and the drye thinges with the . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
of treble kynde moevynge alle thingis, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
the nature of thinges, for that veyn . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
For the nature of thinges ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
took nat hir begynnynge of thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
of thinges that ben alle hole and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
into uttereste thinges and in-to thinges empty . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
that god, prince of alle thinges, is good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
be prince of alle thinges; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
we han schewyd apertely that alle thinges . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
that ben parfyt ben first er thynges that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
the prince of alle thynges have I-take . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
is ryght worthy aboven alle thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
thise divers thynges togidre? . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
more worth. For alwey, of alle thinges, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
begynnynge of alle thinges, thilke same thing is . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
The thinges thanne that ben sovereynly . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
'Upon thise thynges thanne,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
wont to bryngen yn thinges that thei . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
forseide thinges, right so wol I yeve the . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
schulde ben addide to thise forseide thinges.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
blisfulnesse conteneth many thinges, it . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
thise thinges maken or conjoynen as a . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
of alle thilke thinges ben swich that it . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
thise othere thynges ben referrid and brought to . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
recordideat me the forseide thinges.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
thise forseide thinges. For thilke same . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
seistow thanne of all thise thinges, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
alle thise othere thinges,—ben thei thanne . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
ryght as alle thinges that ben brought to . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
alle thise thinges,' quod sche, 'weren membris to . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
alle thise thinges ben al o thyng.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940–5
'that alle othere thinges ben referrid and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
thinges by here nature ne ben not gode, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
the thinges that ben to requiren. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
Now thanne, syn that alle thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
that alle thise othere thinges ben desired; . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
thynges enhabitynge in yowr thought! . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
the thinges that the ryver Tagus yyveth . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
alle the thinges that the ryver Herinus . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
alle thise thinges ben strongly bounden with ryght . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
the be verray resoun, yif that tho thinges . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
'that the thinges that ben required of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
but yif alle thise thinges ben alle o same . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
mowen be put in the nombre of thinges . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'The thinges thanne,' quod sche, 'that . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
be o same thing; for of thinges of whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
manere be alle thinges, he scholde seen . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
'Whanne I considere,' quod I, 'manye thinges, . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
swiche thinges as herbes or trees), that ne han . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
for alle thinges renovelen and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
by generacion. And the thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
hym, ryght as thinges that ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
And yet the harde thinges, as stones, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11 1015–20
lyghtly atwynne. And the thinges that . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
ageyn into the same thinges fro whennes . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
the naturel entencioun of thinges, as thus: . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
durablete of mortel thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
of god hath yeven to thinges that ben . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30

**Things**—*Continued*
the thinges that ben any where, that thei . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
the thinges that whilom semeden . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
'desiren alle thinges oon.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
'Alle thinges thanne,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
alle thinges ben referrid and brought to . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
that alle thinges tenden and hyen to, that . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
sche, 'whiche was the ende of thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
that good is the fyn of alle thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
whiche ymagineth to ben in thinges withoute. . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
recorden thinges that ben foryeten.' . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
remembrist me thise thinges yet the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
thow loke,' quod sche, 'first the thynges . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
thilke thinges that thou seidest that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
conjoyned so manye diverse thinges; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
the thinges that ben conjoynid, yif ther . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
whiche that alle thinges ben y-maked and . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
thus thise thinges,' quod sche, 'I trowe . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
'But let us loken the thinges that we . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
ordeyneth he be hym-self alone alle thinges?' quod . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'Thanne ordeigneth he alle thinges by . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
governeth alle thinges by hym-self; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075 80
governeth alle thinges by the keye of his goodnesse,. Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
alle thise same thinges, as I have taught . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
thynges ne scholde nat be.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
quod sche, 'that alle thinges governeth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
somtyme reenden grete thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
that reprehenden wikkidly the thinges that touchin . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
that mai doon alle thinges.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
of al the kynde of thinges. And thou . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
alle the thinges of the world by the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
that alle thinges wolen obeyen to hym; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
no thing. And thise thinges schewedest . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
foreyne thinges, ne ne resceyveth noone . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
straunge thinges in hym; but ryght as . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
world and the moevable cercle of thinges, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
yet it moeveth alle othere thinges.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
thinges of whiche thei speken. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
hadden overcomen alle thinges ne mighten . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
in erthly thinges), al that evere he hath . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
(that is to seyn, in-to lowe thinges of the erth).' . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
softly and delitably the forseide thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
othere thinges. 'O,' quod I, 'thou that . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
art gyderesse of verray light, the thinges that thou hast seid . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
And thilke thinges that . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
so as the governour of thinges is good, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
Of alle whiche thinges ther nys . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ne compleyne that swiche thinges ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
don in the reigne of god, that alle thinges . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
that alle thinges woot and alle thinges may and ne wole . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ne wole nat but oonly gode thinges.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
nat so. For yif the thinges that I have . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
alle thingis y-treted that I trowe ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
wel knowe manye thinges of this kynde, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5

**Things**—*Continued*
juge of thinges, stable in hym-self, governeth the . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
me that thow byhetist me so grete thinges. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
tarie nat to telle me thilke thinges that thou hast moevid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
And of thise thinges certes everiche of . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
wil conferme the thinges that ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
Two thinges ther ben in whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
the nature of thinges ne the consequence of resouns.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
ther ben two thinges that han o same . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
diverse coveytise of erthly thinges, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
opene and schewynge of thinges that I . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
thei failen of thilke somme and of the heighte of thinges . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
thinges that ben to desire, by-yonde the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
knowen ful wel whiche thinges that thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
'that weneth that men mowen don alle thinges?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
mai doon alle thinges, and thei that ben . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
myghti to doon yvele thinges ne mowen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
nat alle thinges, thanne is it open . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
among thinges that men oughten requere; . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
I have schewed that alle thinges that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
of thinges that oughten ben desired. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1255–60
thise thinges it scheweth wel that the . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
by tho thinges in whiche thei deliten, thei . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
for of alle thinges that ben I-doon, thilke . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
thinges ben doon; thanne is thilke same . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
dredith thinges that ne aughte nat to ben . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
everiche of thise thinges hath his wrecchidnesse (that is to . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
the thinges that I have grauntid . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
lesse wondirful, but of the thingis that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
'Certes,' quod I, 'thise thinges ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
nat oonly leven thise thinges, but ek . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
so wont to the derknesse of erthly thinges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
of thinges, but hir lustes and talentes, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
conferme thi corage to the beste thinges, thow ne . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
wikkide thinges, ne seek no foreyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
hast thrist thiself in-to wikke thinges: . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
hevene, and that alle othere thinges stynten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
these thinges. What thanne? Schal we . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
myghten sen the same thinges—wolde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
a knowere of thinges, whethir trowestow . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
han suffrid and receyved the thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
I, 'why that the thinges ben so mys . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
alle thise thinges weren medlede by . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
myn astonyenge god governour of thinges, . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
yvelis and aspre thinges, and yeveth . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
that alle thinges ne ben don aryght.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
astoned of alle thinges that comen seelde . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
that swiche thinges bytyden, certes thei . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
the hidde causes of thinges, and to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
alle thingis that mowen ben axed, and to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
the whiche thinges thou thi-self . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
thise thinges is a maner porcioun of the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
of alle thinges,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
thinges that ben to done; the whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
alle thingis in hir ordres; for purveaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
thilke manere is referred by men to thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
whiche thinges yif that any wyght loketh . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
mowen seen that thise two thinges ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
prince of thinges, the whiche purveaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60

**Things**—*Continued*

disponith alle thinges; but destyne is . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
to moevable thinges, by the whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
enbraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
and ordeyneth alle thinges singulerly and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
thinges ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
thinges that ben to doone; but he . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
tymes by destyne thilke same thinges that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
thinges to doone; and the moevable . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
thinges whiche that the devyne symplicite . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
thinges that ben put undir destyne ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
But some thinges ben put undir . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
hym neer to thilke centre of thingis (that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
neweth ayein alle thinges growynge and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
moevable thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folyly. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
For whiche it es that alle thingis semen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
nat mutable. And thus ben the thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
thingis that they desiren and now thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
ne knowen it nat) whi that swete thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
hole, and to some bodies byttere thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ryghte ordre of thinges; but as to thi . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
and to telle) a fewe thingis of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
of thingis that ben to done is taken to . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
harde thinges, for that thei scholden . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
sorweful thingis. And many othir folk . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
whom we seen thise thingis betyde. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
And of alle thise thinges ther nis no . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
thingis that betyden to schrewes certes no . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
ofte time thinges the whiche thingis, whan . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
thinges ne scholden nat han ben doon. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
For oon ordre enbraseth alle thinges, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
dresseth alle thingis to gode; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
thinges in this world. For it nis nat . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
the thinges that men wenen ben outraious . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
that he hasteth to withholden the thingis . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
(that is to seyn, for to withholden thingis . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
to stye in-to heyere questions or thinges. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
sterres, be ryghtful alliaunce of thinges, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
elementes, that the moiste thingis, . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
stryvynge with the drye thingis, yeven . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
colde thingis joynen hem by feyth to the hote thingis; Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
and bryngeth forth alle thinges that . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
Among thise thinges sitteth the heye . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
brydles of thinges. And tho thinges that . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
moevable or wandrynge thinges. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
goynge of thinges, and yif that he ne . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
roundnesses enclyned, the thingis that . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
the comune love to alle thingis, and alle thinges axen to ben holden . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
alle the thingis that I have seyd?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
hem amonges thilke thingis, of whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
that it is moost wrecchid of alle thingis . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
comith of thingis that ben grauntid that . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
of hir resoun to some othere thingis to . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
the thingis whiche that thou axest ben . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
'for for to knowen thilke thingis . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
the thingis folwynge, whan every syde of thi . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
in the whiche thinges I delite me . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
syn that god ledeth and constreyneth alle thingis by ordre? . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30

**Things**—*Continued*

of causes assembled in thingis that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
alle thingis in hir places and in hir tymes, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche . . . Bo.5. m.1 1645–50
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
ben to fleen and thinges that ben to . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
in alle thinges. For-why in the . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
myght redy to speden thinges that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
in alle thingis that resoun is, in hem . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke, . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
The whiche thingis natheles the . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
"alle thinges he seeth and alle thinges he herith." . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
that alle thingis byholdeth and seeth fro . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
and seeth alle thingis alone, thou maist . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
certes I conjecte now by whiche thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
that loketh alle thinges from an hey, ne . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
withstondeth no thinges by hevynesse of . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
thinges that ben, or weren, or schollen . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
byforn alle thinges and that ther is any . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
thanne moot it nedes ben that alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
byhoveth nat nedes that thinges betiden . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
nedes that thinges that ben to comen ben . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
necessite of thinges to comen, or elles . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that the necessite of thinges to comen is . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
to thinges to comen. For certes . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
the bytidynge of thingis I-wyst byforn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
god and of thingis to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that for that thingis ben to comen . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
temporel thingis is cause of the eterne prescience. . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
that eyther the thinges to comen ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
I-purveied of god, or elles that the thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690–5
the thinges to comen for thei ben to comen, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
that thilke thinges that bytiden whilom . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
thinges to comen, yif thei ne ben nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
woot that ryght so as thinges ben to . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
the thinges uncertayn, as men doon, of . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
is certein welle of alle thinges, than is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
that thingis mowen ben doon or elles . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
the betydinge certein of thilke thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
damages ther folwen of thingis of mankynde. . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
necessite of thingis to comen; thanne ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
as the ordre of thingis is I-led and . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
and streyneth alle thingis that men mai . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
thingis to comen I-resceyved, what thing . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
prince of thingis? For whiche it . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
of thingis (that is to seyn, the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
verreie thinges (that is to seyn, bytwyxen the . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
verray thinges, but thei clyven alwey . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
of thinges. But wherfore eschaufeth it . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
ne travaileth for to witen thingis that he . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
But who travaileth to wite thingis . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
And thoughe that he seke tho thingis, . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
folwen thinges that ne ben nat I-wist? . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
but it withholdeth the somme of thinges . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
the somme of thinges that he . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
retretith deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
the thinges as god seeth hem), thanne ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
nat cause of necessite to thinges to comen, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
that thilke thinges that the prescience . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
of the necessite of thingis to comen (as . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
ne putteth no necessite to thingis to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
thingis that comen of fre wil ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that it ne putteth no necessite to thingis; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60

**Things**—*Continued*

thingis to comen, algatis yit it is a sign . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
that the thingis ben to bytyden by necessite. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
the endes voluntarie of thinges myghten be . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
of thingis to comen scholden . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
"How may it be that the thingis ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
thingis whiche that purveaunce woot . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
For we seen many thingis whan thei ben . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
any of thilke thingis to ben don so?' . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
alle thingis weren moeved by . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
'The thingis thanne,' quod sche, 'that, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
that men doon hem, eek the same thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
some thingis to betyden, of whiche the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
wolde seyn thus: that tho thingis that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
as science of thingis present ne bryngith in no necessite Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
to thingis that men doon, right so the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thingis that ne han noon issues and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thingis ben I-seyn byfore, that necessite . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thilke same thinges, al-thoughe that men . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
prescience of thinges to comen ne bryngith . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
in no necessite to thinges to bytiden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
yif tho thinges that ne han no certein . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
nature of the thinges that ben I-wyst or . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
thingis that every wyght hath I-knowe, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
thei wenen that tho thingis ben I-knowe . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
strengthe to comprehenden thinges . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
demyth alle the thinges that ben undir . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
byholdeth alle thingis, so as I schal seie, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
thingis ymaginable and sensible. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
alle thingis sensible; nat by resoun . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Seestow nat thanne that alle the thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
or power of thingis that ben I-knowe? . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
ellis ymaginaciouns of sensible thingis) . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
first comen fro thingis fro withoute . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
the thingis devyded; and the strengthe . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
reproveth and destroyeth the false thingis . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
byholdith alle thinges? And whennes . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
singuler thinges? Or whennes is the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
strengthe that devydeth thinges I-knowe; . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
to ryght heye thinges), and som tyme it . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
descendith in-to ryght lowe thinges; . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
by the trewe thinges. Certes this . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
knowe thinges, than thilke cause that . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
and to the thinges withoute-forth, and . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
medleth the ymagis of thinges . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
of bodily thinges), and albeit . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
to knowe thise thinges, but demeth and . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
thinges object fro withoute-forth, but thei . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
moche more than the thingis that ben . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
universel thinges that resoun wenith to . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
wel that many thinges ben subject to . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
prescience of thilke thinges; and yif we . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thingis to comen, but ryght as the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
ne seme nat to men that some thingis han . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
trowe that prescience be in thise thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thinges certeins and diffinyssched, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
or collacioun of temporel thinges. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
thinges that ben I-maked by quantite . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
moevynge of temporel thinges folweth this . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
swich manere thinges as it betydith to, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
that it semeth hem that thise thinges han . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
putten worthi names to thinges and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
his owne nature thinges that ben subgect . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
it knoweth alle thinges, thou ne schalt . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90

**Things**—*Continued*

naught demen it as prescience of thinges . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
ryght lowe thinges, and byholdeth fro . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
afer alle thinges, right as it were fro the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
heye heighte of thinges. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
his simple knowynge alle thingis of preterit . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
thanne, that thilke thingis ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
thilke thingis necessarie whiche that thei seen . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
thinges that thou byholdest present?' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
ye seen some thinges in this temporel . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges by . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890–5
of thinges, but byholdeth swiche thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
knoweth the thinges to comen, as wel . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
byholdynge alle thinges undir hym, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
trowbleth nat the qualite of thinges that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
of thinges, but byholdeth swiche thingis . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
the jugementes of thingis; but by o sight of his . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
togidre presentes. Thise thinges thanne, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
withoute doute alle the thinges shollen . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
'that thinges ne ben nat necessarie by hir . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
'that tho thinges that I purposide the a . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
ther whiles that thilke thinges ben I-doon, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
But certes yif thilke thingis ben considered . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
so as alle thingis that apiereth or scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
chaungid the thingis that he knoweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
so is it here, that the thinges that god . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
nature of thinges (as the sonne arysynge); . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
seide I no wrong that, yif that thise thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
taken it of the bytidynge of thinges to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
science, whiche that embraseth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
manere to alle thinges, and it ne oweth . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
nawht to lattere thinges. And syn . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
to seen alle thingis—god ne hath nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
of alle thingis, duelleth above, and the present . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
that thise thinges ben thus (that is to . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
seyn, syn that necessite nis nat in thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
that seeth and demeth alle thinges.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
The thinges fellen as they don of werre . . . . TC.1. 134
And white thinges gan to waxen donne . . . . TC.2. 908
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges, . . . . TC.2. 1112
Amonges othre thinges, out of drede, . . . . . TC.2. 1175
And fillen forth in speche of thinges smale, . . . TC.2. 1191
Criseyde, which that alle these thinges say, . . . TC.2. 1265
It is oon of the thinges forthereth most, . . . . TC.2. 1368
Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte. . . TC.2. 1386
Thorugh whiche that thinges liven alle and be, . . TC.3. 16
Of thinges which that folk on wondren so, . . . TC.3. 32
Bitwixen thinges like, as I have lered. . . . . TC.3. 406
That dremen thinges whiche that nevere were, . . TC.3. 585
Considered alle thinges as they stode, . . . . . TC.3. 923
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . TC.3. 1261
Sone after this they spake of sondry thinges . . . TC.3. 1366
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he thinges tweye: . . . . . TC.4. 158
The swifte Fame, which that false thinges . . . TC.4. 659
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . . . . TC.4. 660
Tho wordes and tho womanisshe thinges . . . . TC.4. 694
That th'ilke thinges fallen in certeyn . . . . . TC.4. 1005
Bihoveth it that thinges whiche that falle, . . . TC.4. 1007
Of thinges that to comen ben, parde; . . . . . TC.4. 1013
Of thinges wiste biforn certeinly . . . . . TC.4. 1019
And of the thinges that to comen be: . . . . . TC.4. 1047
That th'ilke thinges that in erthe falle, . . . . TC.4. 1049
Or elles, thinges that purveyed be, . . . . . TC.4. 1056
That falling of the thinges temporel . . . . . TC.4. 1061
So mighte I wene that thinges alle and some, . . TC.4. 1068
Of thinges that ben wist biforn the tide, . . . . TC.4. 1077
And ek mine othre thinges alle i-fere, . . . . . TC.4. 1333
And, though your sorwes ben for thinges grete, . . TC.5. 136
And dremen of the dredfulleste thinges . . . . TC.5. 248
Of thinges hath, as it is her committed . . . . TC.5. 1542
Touching us two how thinges han y-stonde, . . . TC.5. 1612
This Pandarus, that alle these thinges herde, . . TC.5. 1723
And also, beau sir, other thynges; . . . . . HF.2. 135
In stede of reste and newe thynges, . . . . . HF.2. 146
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye, . . . . . HF.2. 166
Or smoke, or other thynges lighte, . . . . . HF.2. 235
Of thynges that he can not demeyne?' . . . . . HF.2. 451
Both of fayr speche and of other thyngis . . . . HF.2. 520 *var*
Reyes, and these straunge thynges. . . . . HF.3. 146
And many reban and many thynges . . . . . HF.3. 228 *var*
Som newe thynges, I not what, . . . . . HF.3. 797 *em*

**Things**—*Continued*

Of love, or swiche thinges glade. . . . . HF.3. 799
In this place, wonder thynges; . . . . . HF.3. 803
Fynally with thise thynges, . . . . . HF.3. 919
The thynges that I herde there, . . . . . HF.3. 967
Thurgh which that olde thinges ben in mynde,— . LGW. 18
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges, . . . LGW. 23
But for he useth thynges for to make, . . . . LGW. 363
After his sone, and after ryche thynges, . . . . LGW. 1130
To hire, that alle thise noble thinges him sente; . . LGW. 1133
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . LGW. 1274
To feche fire, and óther thinges anon, . . . . . LGW. 1347
Whan these thynges ben acorded thus, . . . . LGW. 2027
Yit alwey two thinges doon me dye, . . . . . Comp.A. 41
conclusions that wol not in alle thinges . . . . Astr. 1–5
notefull thinges, yf God wol vouche saaf and his . Astr. 20–5
honde in taking the height of thinges. . . . . Astr. 25–32
of thinges as shal be shewid. . . . . Astr. 115–21
that thou wenyst governe thilke thinges be . . . Astr. 145–50
these forseide thinges. The Lord of the . . . . Astr. 161–5
poynt of a compas (for bothe these thinges . . . Astr. 168–70
Ful many thynges covertly, . . . . . RR. 19
Alle these thingis well avised, . . . . . RR. 475
That men of hym seye faire thynges . . . . . RR. 1203
A thousand thinges faste by. . . . . RR. 1638
Among a thousand thinges mo, . . . . . RR. 1650
And woldist seyn thre thingis or mo, . . . . . RR. 2533
Three other thingis, that gret solas . . . . . RR. 2789
Late ladies worche with her thyngis . . . . . RR. 6037
Of thyngis that he beste myghte . . . . . RR. 6786 *var*
On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen, . . . . RR. 6903
Take all her londis and her thingis, . . . . . RR. 7263

**Think**

Of alle deyntees that men koude thynke . . . . A.Prol. 346
What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre! . . A.Kn. 1606
There nas no man so wys that koude thenche . . A.Mil. 3253
I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me,' . . . . A.Mil. 3362
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun! . . . . A.Mil. 3478
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke.' A.Mil. 3491
Wel litel thynken ye upon my wo . . . . . A.Mil. 3701
Wherfore I thynke out of this lande to wende, . . B.Sh. 1311
If that ye thynke I varie as in my speche, . . . B.Mel. 2144
kan noght deme, ne thynke, but oonly to fulfille the B.Mel. 2320–5
that comen to us whan we thynken and . . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
'Certes,' quod he, 'I thynke . . . to desherite hem . B.Mel. 3020–5
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke . . C.Pard. 327
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke . . . . D.WB. 201
And after wyn on Venus moste I thynke, . . . . D.WB. 464
That, for he sholde alwey upon hire thynke, . . . D.WB. 753
'Madame,' quod he, 'how thynke ye hereby?' . . . D.Sum. 2204
Right so thenke I to serve hym pryvely. . . . . E.Cl. 641
Hym wolde thynke it were a disparage . . . . . E.Cl. 908
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynke. . . . . E.Mch. 1341
Upon the soule somwhat moste I thynke. . . . . E.Mch. 1402
That dar presume, or elles thenken it, . . . . . E.Mch. 1503
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thee chees . . . . E.Mch. 2165
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . F.Sq. 537
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . F.Fkl. 857
Thynk on the womman Cananee, that sayde . . . G.SN. 59
Under the hevene no wight thynke may.' . . . . G.SN. 215
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . . H.Mcp. 318
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.'. . H.Mcp. 362
hym longe for to thynke on that synne, and . . . I.Pars. 290–5
wast, so that it is abusioun for to thynke. . . . I.Pars. 445–50
it semeth that ye thynke that the cursede . . . I.Pars. 590–5
And thynk wel this, that every greet . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
'What thenke ye to do?' 'I wol bete thee,' quod . I.Pars. 670–5
ne may neither wel do, ne wel thynke. Of accidie . I.Pars. 685–90
for to thynken on God, and for to honoure . . . I.Pars. 705–10
he may . . . , ne heere, ne thynke of no devocioun, ne I.Pars. 720–5
Thynk eek that of swich seed as . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
ne herte thynke. Virginitee baar oure Lord . . . I.Pars. 945–50
remedie for to thynke that bodily . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
sholde a man thynke that by wey of resoun that . I.Pars. 1060–5
sholde eek thynke that God seeth and woot alle his I.Pars. 1060–5
firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
sholde he thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . I.Pars. 1070–5
seconde wanhope he shal thynke that as . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
he shal thynke that the feblesse of . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
that oother is that they thynken that they . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
After, to thenken on hir sorwe. . . . . BD. 100
Whan I thenke on that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1175
Than for to anythyng or thynke or seye . . . . Comp.L. 123
That on hir wo ne deyneth him not to thinke, . . Anel. 181
And thenke ye that furthered be your name, . . Anel. 273
So sore y-wis, that whan I on hym thynke . . . PF.6.
Of every kynde that men thynke may; . . . . PF. 311
Me wolde thynke how that the worthieste . . . PF. 548
it greveth me to thynke ryght now the diverse . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
prykke, thynken ye to manyfesten or . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
perdurablete, whan ye thynken that in . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
of as longe tyme as evere the list to thynken, . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
is swiche, certes I mai nat thynke.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
is don awey, men may nat thinke ne say . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
myghtest thynken that god, that hath . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
to thinken that of hym that no thing nys . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
this same thing mowen we thinken and . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
resseyven and ne thinke nat on it, and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5

**Think**—*Continued*

any man myghte thinke that the maneris . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
yif that men myghte thinken it . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
men myghten thinken and comprehenden . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
thinken and avise the prescience by whiche . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
Of him thinke I my tale forth to holde, . . . . TC.1. 263
That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . TC.1. 405
In armes, that to thenke it was mervaile. . . . TC.1. 476
And thenke it is a guerdon, her to serve, . . . . TC.1. 818
'And also thenk, and therwith gladde thee, . . . TC.1. 897
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . TC.1. 944
I thenke, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . . . TC.1. 998
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . TC.1. 1060
'And also thenk wel that it is no gaude; . . . . TC.2. 351
Thenk ek how wel and wisly that he can . . . . TC.2. 374
'Thenk ek how elde wasteth every houre . . . . TC.2. 393
I thenk ek how he able is for to have . . . . . TC.2. 736 *var*
Allas! how dorste I thenken that folye? . . . . TC.2. 774
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke: . . TC.2. 783
Lest he may thinken that ye him eschuwe!' . . . TC.2. 1255
'Thenk her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . TC.2. 1380
I n'as, ne nevere mo to ben I thinke, . . . . . TC.2. 1413
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye; . . . TC.2. 1510
'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is, . . . TC.2. 1737
Thenk al swich taried tide, lost it is! . . . . . TC.2. 1739
May thenken that she is my nece dere, . . . . TC.3. 272
'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this . . . TC.3. 288
'And that thou knowe I thenke not ne wene . . . TC.3. 407
O Phebus, thenk whan Dane her-selven shette . . TC.3. 726
This passeth al that herte may bi-thinke! . . . TC.3. 1694
Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holde! . . . . TC.4. 417
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!". . TC.4. 466
Than thenke I, this were her accusement, . . . TC.4. 556
Thenk ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . . TC.4. 600
Thenk how that Paris hath, that is thy brother, . TC.4. 608
'For-thy tak herte, and thenk thus as a knight: . TC.4. 617
Canstow not thenken thus in thy disese, . . . . TC.4. 1097
'And thenk right thus: "Criseyde is now agon, . . TC.4. 1317
'And this to me so grevous is to thinke . . . . TC.4. 1492
So thenk I n'am but ded, withoute more! . . . TC.4. 1498
And thenk that foly is, whan man may chese, . . TC.4. 1504
Be pacient, and thenk that lord is he . . . . . TC.4. 1587
Whan that my wit is wery it to thinke! . . . . TC.5. 273
'Lord, whether thou yit thenke upon Criseyde! . . TC.5. 735
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . TC.5. 1155
Ne can hem noght, ne never thynke . . . . . HF.1. 15
That for to thenken hit a tene is. . . . . HF.1. 387
Although thou thenke hit a gret wonder. . . . . HF.2. 298
On this castel for to thynke. . . . . HF.3. 86
For what I drye or what I thynke,— . . . . . HF.3. 789
He moste thinke it is his leege man, . . . . . LGW. 379
Whan I thenke on the sege, or of that place. . . LGW. 1730
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.' . LGW. 2671
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse, . . Scog. 38
Yet, Scogan, thenke on Tullius kyndenesse; . . . Scog. 47
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . Merc.B. 28
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene. . . . . Merc.B. 33
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . Merc.B. 38
Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . . . Comp.A. 20
That there nys man that thynke may . . . . . RR. 376
For [or] men thynke it redily . . . . . RR. 379
Ne flour noon that man can on thynke; . . . . RR. 904
That on his lernyng wole not thynke. . . . . RR. 2152
That thou the bet mayst on hem thynke, . . . RR. 2347
And thenke upon thi myrthis swete, . . . . . RR. 2359
Thenke alle day on hir fairhede, . . . . . RR. 2484
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye, . . . . RR. 2493
For they in herte cunne thenke a thyng, . . . . RR. 2541
That thou thenke noon other lyke; . . . . . RR. 2674
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . . . RR. 2715
Noon herte may thenke, ne tunge seyne . . . . RR. 3183
To hem that thenke of vylanye; . . . . . RR. 3950
And whanne I thenke upon the kisse, . . . . . RR. 4113
Than ony [man] can seyn or thynke; . . . . . RR. 4407
Ther is not ellys but suffre and thynke, . . . . RR. 4567
Whilom I thenke how love to me . . . . . RR. 4573
If that I thenke his thanke to fele; . . . . . RR. 4584
Than thynke to fleen wel I-wis. . . . . RR. 4781
That I may thenke on it the better; . . . . . RR. 4806
But men this thenken evermore; . . . . . RR. 4840
And all that [he] dar thynke or sey, . . . . . RR. 5253
And if thee thynke it is doutable . . . . . RR. 5413
But now I thenke hir not to greve; . . . . . RR. 5884
They thenke on gile withoute dreede, . . . . . RR. 6214
To thenke to myche on [his] richesse, . . . . . RR. 6536

**Think** *see* **A-thinke, Bethink, For-thinke**

**Thinkest**

and thynkest that sche is good, use hir . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
'Paraunter thenkestow "Though it be so . . . . TC.2. 1373
'Thou thinkest now, "How sholde I don al this? . TC.2. 1506
Quod Pandarus, 'what thenkestow to do? . . . TC.4. 849
Why, Troilus, what thenkestow to done? . . . TC.4. 1088
And thynkist in thyn wit, that is ful cole, . . . LGW.G. 258
Whanne thou thenkist on hir semlynesse, . . . RR. 2818

**Thinketh**

Me thynketh it accordaunt to resoun . . . . . A.Prol. 37
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . A.Kn. 1643
And if yow thynketh this is weel y-sayd, . . . . A.Kn. 1867

**Thinketh**—*Continued*
But al theffect, that thynketh me the beste; . . . A.Kn. 2207
'Thanne is it wysdom, as it thynketh me, . . . A.Kn. 3041
Hym thynketh verraily that he may see . . . . A.Mil. 3615
But thynketh it is wasted and y-lost, . . . . B.Sh. 1207
Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere!' . B.Th. 1901
thyng as yow thynketh that is best for . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
in as muche as hym thynketh his synnes . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
and therfore, me thynketh, men . . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
attemprely, and therfore me thynketh . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
wole exile youre adversaries, that thynketh me . B.Mel. 3035–40
Swich thyng is gladsom, as it thynketh me, . . . B.NP. 3968
Thenketh that ye been set in governynges . . . C.Doc. 75
Me thynketh that it were necessarie . . . . . C.Pard. 681
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.' . . . C.Pard. 801
'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . . D.WB. 1165
Poverte a spectacle is, as thynketh me, . . . . D.WB. 1203
'Me thynketh they been lyk Jovinyan, . . . . D.Sum. 1929
'How that me thynketh?' quod she; 'so God me speede! D.Sum. 2205
Me thynketh it a thyng impertinent, . . . . . E.Cl. 54
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse, . E.Cl. 116
As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . E.Cl. 353
And by the same resoun thynketh me, . . . . F.Sq. 406
Than be defouled, as it thynketh me. . . . . F.Fkl. 1398
Which was the mooste fre, as thynketh yow? . . . F.Fkl. 1622
Me thynketh that it were a wonder dede. . . . G.SN. 308
Thyne eyen daswen eek, as that me thynketh, . . H.Mcp. 31
Therto me thynketh ye been wel y-shape! . . . H.Mcp. 43
For trewely, me thynketh by thy cheere, . . . . I.Pars. 27
Arrogant is he that thynketh that . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400
he is swich as hym thynketh that he is in . . . I.Pars. 480–5
enclyned to synne, hym thynketh it is so . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
of a fals hope, that he thynketh that he . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
hem thynketh they been free and . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
maried al is good ynough, as thynketh to hem. . . I.Pars. 905–10
Right so me thinketh bi your chere. . . . . BD. 544
Me thinketh in gret sorwe I yow see; . . . . . BD. 546
Me thynketh I se hir ever-mo; . . . . . BD. 912
Had coud no good, so thynketh me. . . . . BD. 997
'Me thynketh ye have such a chaunce, . . . . BD. 1112
But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe. . Anel. 105
Than thinketh me, that your figure . . . . . Anel. 329
be meryte of his resoun, thynketh that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
Of other folk; and thenketh how that ye . . . . TC.1. 26
Than thenketh he, 'Though I praunce al beforn . . TC.1. 221
If it be wikke, a wonder thinketh me . . . . . TC.1. 403
Us thinketh hem; and yit they spake hem so, . . TC.2. 25
And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchace,' . . TC.2. 33
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive.'— . . TC.2. 207
Whan that him think'th a womman ber'th her hye, . TC.2. 401
Me thinketh this, sith Troilus is here, . . . . TC.2. 1629
As thinketh me, now stokked in prisoun, . . . . TC.3. 380a
So thenketh, though that I unworthy be, . . . . TC.3. 1286
'But sey me this: sin that thee think'th so light . TC.4. 484
And every worldly joye, as thinketh me! . . . . TC.4. 835
And everemo me thinketh thus, that she . . . . TC.4. 1110
Me thinketh thus: that nouther ye nor I . . . . TC.4. 1264
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere, . TC.4. 1453
But al another thenketh his ledere!" . . . . . TC.4. 1454
'And also thenketh on myn honeste . . . . . TC.4. 1576
'And thenketh wel, that somtime it is wit . . . TC.4. 1611
He seide ek thus, 'I wot you thinketh straunge,— . TC.5. 120
That in my soule yit me think'th ich here . . . TC.5. 579
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde, . . . . TC.5. 872
'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde . . . TC.5. 918
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to jape! . . . . TC.5. 1134
By night into the town she thenketh ride. . . . TC.5. 1154
Commeve you, yit thenketh on your trouthe. . . TC.5. 1386
For which me thinketh every maner wight . . . TC.5. 1555
As thinketh me, but only your plesaunce. . . . TC.5. 1608
You made; and thinketh al n'is but a faire . . . TC.5. 1840
As thinketh hem, and over-al wele; . . . . . HF.2. 176
How thinketh thee my conclusioun?' . . . . . HF.2. 363
And therfore may I seyn, as thynketh me, . . . LGW. 247
'But by thy beaute, as it thynketh me, . . . . LGW. 984
For that me thinketh he is so wel y-wroghte, . . . LGW. 1173
For whiche me thynketh brosten is myn herte.' . . LGW. 1300
Me thynketh this, that thow were depe y-holde . . LGW. 1954
So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyffe; . . LGW. 2001
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame, . . LGW. 2134
And thynketh by resoun that womanly noblesse . Bal.Ch. 24
That she ne thenkith in hir corage. . . . . RR. 423
And thenkith but lytel upon thee. . . . . RR. 2654
He thenkith to dishonoure thee. . . . . RR. 3143
Me thenkith [it] wrong, withouten wene, . . . . RR. 3748
To kepe the roser, as thenkith me. . . . . RR. 3848
Me thenkith I fele yit in my nose . . . . . RR. 4117
He thenkith parte it with no man. . . . . RR. 5395
He thenkith nought that evere he shall . . . . RR. 5621
For evere in herte thenkith he, . . . . . RR. 5642
For why me thenkith that in no wise . . . . . RR. 5901
Of hem me thynketh [it] gret spite is; . . . . . RR. 7252
No man shulde hate, as thynkith me, . . . . . RR. 7274
Sir, certis he ne thenkith it nought, . . . . . RR. 7638

**Thinking**
thinkinge how she myghte brynge this nede . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
This is to seyn, by delit in thynkynge, . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
thynkynge that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
And wente his wey, thenking on this matere, . . TC.1. 1062
Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende, . . TC.3. 1539

**Thinking**—*Continued*
Thenkyng that I have caught in remembraunce, . Bal.Ch. 31
Thenkyng in absence is good to thee. . . . . RR. 2796
Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall aswage . . . . . RR. 2815

**Thinner**
al the myddle . . . shal be thynner . . . . . Astr. 25–32*var* Th

**Thiodamas** *see* **Theodomas**

**Third**
The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn, . . . . A.Kn. 1463
The thridde houre in-equal that Palamon . . . A.Kn. 2271
The thridde baar with hym his bowe Turkeys . . A.Kn. 2895
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge. . . . . A.Rv. 4233
The thridde day this marchant up ariseth, . . . B.Sh. 1265
'Youre thridde resoun is this,—ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
The thridde is this, that he that is irous . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
'Now, sire, as to the thridde point, . . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
'Lat us now examyne the thridde point, . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe . . . . . B.NP. 4203
To sleen the thridde, as ye han herd me seye. . . C.Pard. 836
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . C.Pard. 873
And to the thridde knyght right thus he seith: . . D.Sum. 2040
And so bifel that after the thridde cours, . . . . F.Sq. 76
But nathelees upon the thridde nyght . . . . F.Fkl. 1459
Every seconde or thridde day she faste . . . . G.SN. 139
The seconde orpyment, the thridde, y-wis, . . . G.CY. 823
'Straw!' quod the thridde, 'ye been lewed and nyce, C.CY. 925
And at the thridde day broghte his moneye, . . . G.CY. 1033
The thridde defaute is . . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
commune, and the thridde is privee. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
The thridde cause that oghte moeve a . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
humylitee in his mouth, the thridde in . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
The thridde is whan he rekketh nat . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
the thridde is gladly to assente to good . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
his shrewed entente. The thridde is to . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
The thridde grevance is a man to have . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
of his wit. The thridde spece . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
the thridde is whan men taken to muche over . . I.Pars. 825–30
The thridde is foule wordes . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
The thridde harm is the filthe thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
The thridde spece of avowtrie is som . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
owene body. The thridde is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
lust of hire herte. The thridde manere . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
The thridde manere of chastitee is . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
The thridde circumstaunce is the place . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
may shriven hym, and the thridde, if he . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
The thridde signe is, how that thy . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
The thridde partie of penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
the thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and . . I.Pars. 1030–5
And deyde within the thridde morwe. . . . . BD. 214
Whilom the thridde hevenes lord above, . . . . Mars. 29
The thridde tercel egle answerde tho, . . . . . PF. 463
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thridde, . . . TC.2. 56
Adorneth al the thridde hevene faire! . . . . . TC.3. 2
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818
The thridde answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she . . TC.4. 691
That thridde, ferthe, fifte, sixte day . . . . . TC.5. 1205
And yet ther shal the thridde be, . . . . . HF.1. 308
And that the thridde, and so forth, brother, . . HF.2. 287
Tho com the thridde companye, . . . . . HF.3. 567
With the thridde; and, or he lette . . . . . HF.3. 980
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe, . . LGW. 287
And wedded yet the thridde wife anon, . . . . LGW. 1660
And every thridde yere, withouten doute, . . . LGW. 1932
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal . . . . . Astr. 15–20
seconde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the . . . Astr. 198–209
Come than ageyn the thridde . . . nyght . . . Astr. 330–7
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnight lyne. . . . Astr. 337–43
of the 3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is . . Astr. 337–43
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous. . . . . Astr. 343–50
The thridde cleped was Fraunchise . . . . . RR. 955
The thridde of hem was cleped Shame, . . . . RR. 980
The thridde arowe he gan to shete, . . . . . RR. 1800
The thridde good of gret comforte, . . . . . RR. 2893
The thridde was called Swete-Lokyng, . . . . RR. 4507
The thridde shal knowe therof right nought; . . . RR. 5258

**Thirled**
That with a spere was thirled his brest boon. . . A.Kn. 2710
Had thirled with the poynt of remembraunce. . . Anel. 350
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde; . . . TC.2. 642
Though he hym thrilled with a spere; . . . . . RR. 7634

**Thirles**
Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5

**Thirleth**
So thirleth with the poynt of remembrance, . . . Anel. 211

**Thirst**
With thurst, with coold, with hunger so confoundid! B.ML. 100
in lond, in famyne, in thurst, in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
wailynge, sharpe hunger and thurst, and . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
ther as ne is neither hunger, thurst, ne . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
by hunger and thurst, and the reste by . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
the thurst of havynge? Certes he that . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
han hungir ne thurst? Thise riche men, may they . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
hir hungir, and slaken hir thurst, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
woodnesse of long thurst, despyseth the . . . . Bo.3. m.12 1130–5
For ay thurste I the more that ich it drinke. . . . TC.1. 406
And was for thurst in grete distresse . . . . . RR. 1507
A thrust drowned in dronknesse; . . . . . RR. 4722 *em*
Thus is thurst of fals getyng, . . . . . RR. 5713

**Thirsted**
Whan they were slayn so thursted hym that he . . B.Mk. 3229

**Thirsteth**
So thursteth ay myn herte to biholde . . . . TC.5. 1406
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . LGW. 103
**Thirteen**
For thritten is a covent, as I gesse; . . . . . D.Sum. 2259
13. *Regula.*—Than hast thou a brode Reule, . . Astr. 50–7
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . . Astr. 209–11
That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . . . RR. 6198
In his thrittene chapitre right: . . . . . RR. 6532
**Thirteenth**
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day . . . Astr. 121–7
leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day, . . . Astr. 121–7
Ensample as thus:—The xiij day of . . . . . Astr. 198–209
**Thirteenth** *see* **Thirteen**
**Thirty**
I trowe of thritty wynter he was oold,— . . . . B.Sh. 1216
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two, . . . B.NP. 4380
I wol no womman thritty yeer of age,— . . . . E.Mch. 1421
Whan Thretty Tirauntz ful of cursednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1368
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . Astr. 50–7
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . . Astr. 50–7
31, September 30, October 31, November . . . Astr. 50–7
30, December 31 Natheles all though . . . . Astr. 50–7
ordeined it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that . . . Astr. 50–7
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . Astr. 132–9
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 . . . . Astr. 132–9
contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche . . . Astr. 188–93
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than . . . Astr. 188–93
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degres and 10 mynutes. . . . . Astr. 245–51
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . . Astr. 266–70
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
at none; than leveth there 38 degrees . . . . Astr. 272–7
30. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . . . Astr. 308–12
31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of . . . . Astr. 312–6
rekene thilke parties in 32. Than is there . . . Astr. 312–6
32. Conclusio. To knowe in whiche partie . . . Astr. 319–22
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of. . . . . Astr. 322–4
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . Astr. 324–30
35. Conclusio. This is the wyrkynge of . . . . Astr. 330–7
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of . . . . . Astr. 337–43
37. Conclusio. Another maner of . . . . . Astr. 343–50
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne . . . . . Astr. 350–8
39. Conclusio. The Description of the . . . . Astr. 358–62
Thritty servauntes, echon by name. . . . . RR. 4211
**This** (*including* **This is**; *specimens*)
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . . A.Prol. 269
We han ben waitynge al this fourtenyght; . . . A.Kn. 929
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1001
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . . . A.Kn. 1152
And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . . A.Kn. 1850
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . . . A.Kn. 2761
And whan assembled was this folk in-feere, . . . B.ML. 328
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . B.Sh. 1314
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede, . . . B.Pri. 1690
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1860
This Melibeus answerde anon, and seyde, . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence. . . . . B.Mk. 3086
This Chauntecleer gan gronen in his throte, . . . B.NP. 4076
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . B.NP. 4195
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. . . . . B.NP. 4247
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . C.Doc. 105
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence. . . C.Doc. 224
This was a fals cherl and a fals justise! . . . C.Doc. 289
Corrupt was al this world for glotonye: . . . . C.Pard. 504
Namoore of this, for it may wel suffise. . . . C.Pard. 588
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth; . . . C.Pard. 699
Seyde this oother hasardour anon; . . . . . C.Pard. 751
For wel ye woot that al this gold is cures,— . . . C.Pard. 786
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte. . . . D.WB. 104
'But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe . . . D.WB. 308
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat; . . . . D.WB. 348
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe, . . . D.WB. 363
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote . . . . D.WB. 472
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this, . . D.WB. 1106
I saugh yow noght this fourtenyght or moore.' . . D.Sum. 1783
Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . . D.Sum. 1808
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 19
Ful sobrely, and seyde in this manere: . . . . E.Cl. 296
Among al this, after his wikke usage, . . . . . E.Cl. 785
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . . E.Mch. 1693
I wolde that al this peple were ago!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1764
Wherfore I wole answere in this manere, . . . . E.Mch. 2193
My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.' . . . . F.Sq. 8
And over al this, if any lady bright . . . . . F.Sq. 137
This is to seyn, the swerd and the mirour,— . . . F.Sq. 175
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore . . . . F.Sq. 178
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee, . . . . . F.Sq. 432
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun, . . . F.Sq. 529
This is to seyn, my wyl obeyed his wyl . . . . F.Sq. 569
And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse. . . . . F.Sq. 627
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165
This is to seye, to maken illusioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1264
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man, . . . . F.Fkl. 1311
Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this, . . . . F.Fkl. 1364
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?' . . . . F.Fkl. 1469
This is al and som, ther is namoore to seyn.' . . . F.Fkl. 1606
'That in this world I love no man so; . . . . . G.SN. 236
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde, . . . . . G.SN. 348
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . . G.CY. 944
This was a fair chyvache of a Cook. . . . . H.Mcp. 50
**This** (*including* **This is**; *specimens*)—*Continued*
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?' . . H.Mcp. 247
And for this caas been alle crowes blake. . . . . H.Mcp. 308
the hyeste degree that is in this present lif, . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Right on this same, as I have seyd, . . . . . BD. 1034
This was my sweven; now hit is doon! . . . . . BD. 1333
This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650
Now was this Ector pitous of nature, . . . . . TC.1. 113
But were he fer or ner, I dar seye this,— . . . TC.1. 451
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus. . . . TC.1. 621
For bothe you to plese, this hope I, . . . . . TC.1. 990
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . . . TC.1. 1059
Of this and that they pley'de, and gonnen wade . . TC.2. 150
And if I have or this, I wol amende! . . . . . TC.2. 245
This' al and som, and pleynly our entente: . . . TC.2. 363
Who say evere or this so dul a man?" . . . . . TC.2. 548
'This was a sodein love! How mighte it be, . . . TC.2. 667
This Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . . . . TC.2. 939
She shal not pulle it out this nexte wike! . . . . TC.2. 1273
This Troilus gan to desiren more . . . . . TC.2. 1339
Deiphebus him answerde, 'O, is not this . . . Criseyda, TC.2. 1422
And gonne a while of this and that devise. . . . TC.2. 1599
So after this quod she, 'We you biseke, . . . . TC.2. 1674
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this . . . . TC.3. 498
gan her seye By this and that, she sholde him not escape, . . . . . TC.3. 557
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde! . . . . TC.3. 635
That, but he be al fully wood by this, . . . . . TC.3. 793
This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . TC.3. 936
This is to seyn, that I foryeve al this. . . . . TC.3. 1178
Or elles, lo, this was hir moste fere, . . . . . TC.3. 1341
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: . . . . TC.4. 80
'This', short and pleyn, th'effect of my message, . TC.4. 890
This' al and som: that falsly han ye slayn . . . TC.4. 1193
This' al and som, my dere herte swete! . . . . TC.4. 1274
Ber witnesse of this word that seid is here, . . . TC.4. 1550
But this' enseled til another day. . . . . TC.5. 151
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo! . . . . . TC.5. 529
And forth they speke of this and that i-fere . . . TC.5. 853
And after this the storie telleth us . . . . . TC.5. 1037
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this . . . . TC.5. 1682
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . . TC.5. 1856
Why this a dreem, why that a sweven, . . . . . HF.1. 9
And after this was grave, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 157
Loo! was not this a wo and routhe? . . . . . HF.1. 396
And right with this I gan aspye, . . . . . HF.3. 599
Tydynges other this or that, . . . . . HF.3. 798
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this. . . . . LGW.G. 348
**Thisbe**
Of Lucresse and of Babilan Tesbee; . . . . . B.ML. 63
By Piramus and Tesbee may men leere, . . . . . E.Mch. 2128
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus, . . . . . PF. 289
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche peyne; . LGW. 261
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725
And on that other syde stood Tesbe, . . . . . LGW. 751
Come Piramus, and after come Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 777
This Tesbe hath so greete affeccioun, . . . . . LGW. 793
And whan that Tesbe had espyed that, . . . . . LGW. 809
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . . . LGW. 835
As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe.' . . . . LGW. 849
Now Tesbe, which that wyste nat of this, . . . . LGW. 853
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente? . . LGW. 870
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas? . . . . LGW. 877
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!' . . . . LGW. 881
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien, . . . LGW. 884
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . LGW. 887
Than ever hadde Piramus and Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 907
And thus are Tesbe and Piramus ago. . . . . LGW. 916
**Thisbe** *see* **Tesbe**
**Thisbes** *see* **Tesbe**
**Thistles**
For thesteles sharpe of many maneeres, . . . . . RR. 1711
Ther were, and also thisteles thikke . . . . . RR. 1835
**Thither**
But he noot which the righte wey is thider, . . . A.Kn. 1263
For thider was the hert wont have his flight,— . . . A.Kn. 1692
Hir maydens, that she thider with hire ladde, . . . A.Kn. 2275
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2545
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2554
Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe; . . . . A.Co. 4378
Noon oother message wolde they thider sende, . . . B.ML. 144
A certein tresor that she thider ladde, . . . . B.ML. 442
thou goost thider as thou wolt nat go,— . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
I moote go thider as I have to go.' . . . . . C.Pard. 749
In somer seson, thider wolde he go, . . . . . E.Mch. 2049
But they ne wiste why she thider wente: . . . . F.Fkl. 1491
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede? . . . G.SN. 307
shalt ben shoven, nat thider that thow woldest, . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
of a synguler Romeyn strecchen thider . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
leden folk thider as thei byheten to . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
brought thider, thanne wiltow seye that . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
Certeyn hit moste thider nede. . . . . HF.2. 216
Moveth thider for to go, . . . . . HF.2. 329
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte, . . . LGW. 1475
Thider for thi loves sake . . . . . RR. 2514
Thider she dwellith that is so swete. . . . . RR. 2652
That suffrith no man thider goo. . . . . RR. 3258
For thidir byhoveth thee to goo. . . . . RR. 4991
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende, . . . . . RR. 5647

**Thitherward**
The peple preesseth thiderward ful soone . . . . A.Kn. 2530
Al softely, and thiderward gan bende . . . . . TC.2. 1250
And I gan thiderwarde beholde; . . . . . HF.3. 1054
Which from hir tour lokide thiderward. . . . . RR. 3192
**Tho** (*pron., adv., specimens*)
Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . . A.Prol. 498
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse. . . . . A.Kn. 993
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde, . . . A.Kn. 1123
Tho chaungen gan here colour in here face . . . A.Kn. 1637 *var*
Thou shalt ben wedded unto oon of tho . . . . A.Kn. 2351
Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . . . A.Kn. 2696
Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste . . . A.Kn. 2945
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . . . A.Mil. 3246
(After the scole of Oxenforde tho), . . . . . A.Mil. 3329
Wo was this wrecched womman tho bigon; . . . B.MLk. 918
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
for trewely, alle tho that conseilleden yow . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
and injuries; and therfore tho two auctoritees . . B.Mel. 2660–5
Tho wiste he weel he hadde hymself mysgyed, . . B.Mk. 3723
Tho been the sonne-bemes for to seyn; . . . . B.Mk. 3944
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde, . . . B.NP. 4141
kepeth wel tho that ye undertake . . . . . C.Doc. 82 *var*
I shal seye sooth tho housbondes that I hadde . . D.WB. 195 *var*
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho? . . . . . D.WB. 370
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho. . . . . D.WB. 595
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . D.WB. 721
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen, . . . . D.WB. 724
And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . D.WB. 816
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . . E.Cl. 544
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . . . . E.Mch. 1294
Tho vanysshed this olde man, he nyste where, . . G.SN. 216
'I have a brother,' quod Valerian tho, . . . . . G.SN. 235
Ne menestow nat Urban,' quod he tho, . . . . . G.SN. 309
[Foure] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . I.Pars. 5
profit of hym that speketh tho wordes, . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
ydel wordes been tho that been nedelees, or withouten I.Pars. 645–50
mannes bed, thurgh which tho that whilom weren . I.Pars. 870–5
For I hadde never herd speke, or tho, . . . . . BD. 234
And yet, more-over, thogh alle tho . . . . . BD. 913
folie of men wenynge tho Epycuryens . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
schortly, al myghten tho same thynges . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
tho thynges to ben hise in propre, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
for thynges that tho semeden joyeful . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
And ful litel thynges ben tho that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . . TC.1. 300
And fro this forth tho refte him Love his sleep, . . TC.1. 484
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . . . TC.1. 871
That thou art non of tho, I dorste seye. . . . . TC.1. 931
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . . TC.1. 1037
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve . . . . . TC.1. 1058
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . . . TC.1. 1059
And ech of tho gan for a vertu chaunge. . . . . TC.1. 1085
And every wight that was about them tho, . . . TC.2. 215
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . . TC.2. 227
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade, . . . . . TC.2. 498
But tho that ben expert in love it seye, . . . . TC.2. 1367
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 1639
That alle tho that liven, soth to seyne, . . . . TC.3. 430
That, though that she dide him as tho a grace, . . TC.3. 922
And if that in tho wordes that I seyde . . . . TC.3. 1174
Tho bisy wrecches, ful of wo and drede! . . . . TC.3. 1381
As he that with tho wordes wel neigh deyde, . . . TC.4. 151
O Ector, lat tho fantasyes be! . . . . . TC.4. 193
And window eek; and tho this sorwful man . . . TC.4. 233
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste, . . . TC.4. 257
And, for thy part, thou shalt han oon of tho . . . TC.4. 425
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . . TC.4. 631
Tho wordes and tho womanisshe thinges . . . . TC.4. 694
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . . TC.4. 747
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more. . . . TC.4. 826
And deye I wol in certein!'—Tho quod she, . . . TC.4. 908
My-selve I wolde han slawe!'—Quod she tho, . . TC.4. 1241
Among tho men of armes evere in fere? . . . . TC.4. 1363
Thus wryten thoo that ever the jestes knewe . . TC.4. 1421 *var*
Tho sleightes yit that I you here stere . . . . TC.4. 1451
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho ben slayn! . . . TC.5. 227
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. . . . TC.5. 448
Have ich had ofte withinne tho yonder walles! . . TC.5. 733
And took hir suster Phedra tho . . . . . HF.1. 419
Tho saw I grave how to Itaile . . . . . HF.1. 433
They synge of Fame as tho herde I:— . . . . . HF.3. 314
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . . . . HF.3. 317
Of tho that hadde large fame; . . . . . HF.3. 322
Thoo saw I on a piler by, . . . . . HF.3. 407
Tho fro him, that he ne mette . . . . . HF.3. 979
Tho behynde gonne up lepe, . . . . . HF.3. 1060
Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . . . LGW.G. 144
And tho that hadde don unkyndenesse,— . . . . LGW. 153
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho, . . . . . LGW. 1062
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede. . . . . LGW. 1531
And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille. . . . . LGW. 1575
'My ryghte lady,' quod thys Jason, 'tho, . . . . LGW. 1620
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho . . . . . LGW. 1830
And to hir bedde ryght thus she speketh tho: . . LGW. 2210
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . . . LGW. 2596
nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be . . . . Astr. 40–5
sonne entrith into eny of tho signes he . . . . Astr. 100–8
Tho leide I my label upon the . . . . . Astr. 132–9
**Thoas**
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde: . . . TC.4. 138
That whilom Thoas doughter was, the kynge. . . LGW. 1468
**Thobie** *see* **Tobias, Tobit**
**Tholed**
So muche wo as I have with yow tholed! . . . . D.Fri. 1546
**Tholome** *see* **Ptolemy**
**Tholosan** *see* **Toulousan**
**Thomas**
Unto the wateryng of Seint Thomas; . . . . . A.Prol. 826
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . A.Mil. 3291
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas . . . A.Mil. 3425
He saugh nat that. But yet by Seint Thomas, . . A.Mil. 3461
Or daun Thomas, or elles daun Albon? . . . . B.Mk. 3120
Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Seint Thomas! . . D.WB. 666
'*Deus hic!*' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . D.Sum. 1770
'Thomas,' quod he, 'God yelde yow! ful ofte . . . D.Sum. 1772
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . D.Sum. 1815
'O Thomas, *je vous dy*, Thomas! Thomas! . . . D.Sum. 1832
'But herkne, Thomas, what I shal the seyn, . . . D.Sum. 1918
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . . D.Sum. 1942
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so? . . . D.Sum. 1954
Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . . D.Sum. 1961
Nay, nay, Thomas, it may no thyng be so! . . . D.Sum. 1966
Thomas, of me thou shalt nat been y-flatered; . . D.Sum. 1970
Thomas, noght of youre tresor I desire, . . . . D.Sum. 1974
Thomas, if ye wol lernen for to wirche . . . . D.Sum. 1978
If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . . . D.Sum. 1980
And therfore, Thomas, trowe me if thee leste, . . D.Sum. 1985
And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee, . . . D.Sum. 1992
What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf? . . . D.Sum. 2000
'Now, Thomas, leeve brother, lef thyn ire, . . . D.Sum. 2089
'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle, . . D.Sum. 2107
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . . . D.Sum. 2112
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charitee!' . . . . D.Sum. 2119
I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . . . E.Mch. 1230
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . . . HF.3. 41
**Thopas**
Heere bigynneth Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . . B.Th. *head*
His name was sire Thopas. . . . . B.Th. 1907
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . . . . B.Th. 1914
Sire Thopas wolde out ride; . . . . . B.Th. 1940
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . . . B.Th. 1962
Sire Thopas eek so wery was . . . . . B.Th. 1968
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . . . B.Th. 2017
But faire escapeth sire Thopas; . . . . . B.Th. 2020
How sir Thopas, with sydes smale, . . . . . B.Th. 2026
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour . . . . . B.Th. 2091
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of Thopas . . . . . B.Mel. *head*
**Thore** *see* **There**
**Thorn**
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . A.Kn. 2923
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn, . . TC.2. 1272
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . TC.3. 1104
**Thorns**
With thornes venymous, O hevene Queen! . . . ABC. 149
tho that with thornes and prikkynges . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
than goth awey the fairnesse of thornes. . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
let hym first delyvren it of thornes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . . . TC.2. 1274
Netles, thornes, and hokede breres; . . . . . RR. 1712
But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . . . . RR. 1834
The rowe thornes forto passe, . . . . . RR. 1838
**Thorough** *see* **Through**
**Thoroughfare**
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847
**Thorp**
There stood a throop, of site delitable, . . . . E.Cl. 199
Janicula, men of that throope hym calle; . . . . E.Cl. 208
**Thorps**
Thropes, bernes, shipnes, dayeryes,— . . . . D.WB. 871
As we were entryng at a thropes ende; . . . . I.Pars. 12
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte; . . . . PF. 350
**Thorugh** *see* **Through**
**Thorus**
And Thetis Thorus Triton and they alle . . . . LGW. 2422 *var*
**Those** *see* **Tho**
**Thou** (*specimens*)
Allas, thou felle Mars! allas, Juno! . . . . . A.Kn. 1559
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1608
Syn thou art mayde, and kepere of us alle, . . . A.Kn. 2328
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3135
I have a wyf *pardee*, as wel as thow, . . . . . A.Mil. 3158
Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere.' . . . A.Rv. 4102
Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde, . . . A.Rv. 4244
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynesheed, awak, . . A.Rv. 4262
Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde, . . . . B.ML. 359
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . . B.ML. 741
Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be . . . . B.ML. 814
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Th. 2123
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom; . . . B.Mk. 3123
Thou *beel amy*, thou Pardoner,' he sayde, . . . C.Doc. 318
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . . C.Pard. 636
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother; . C.Pard. 808
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . . D.WB. 246
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
'Biwreye me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' . . D.WB. 974
Thou art a bailly, and I am another. . . . . D.Fri. 1396
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel; . . . . D.Fri. 1556

**Thou** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

'Thou lixt!' quod she, 'by my savacioun . . . . D.Fri. 1618
'Nay! ther thou lixt, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere. D.Sum. 1761
'That in thy chambre, I, and thou, and she, . . . E.Cl. 324
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1385
Of scole termes; wyser men than thow, . . . . . E.Mch. 1569
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,— . . . E.Mch. 1732
'Now, wyf,' quod he, 'heere nys but thou and I, . . E.Mch. 2160
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee wel y-quit . . . F.Fkl. 673
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the, . . . F.Fkl. 676
'What! Frankeleyn, *pardee*, sire, wel thou woost . . F.Fkl. 696
O thou that art so fair and ful of grace, . . . . G.SN. 67
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . . G.SN. 166
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe! H.Mcp. 15
I have lost more than thow wenest.' . . . . . BD. 743
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us praye! . . ABC. 62
O woful Mars! alas! what mayst thou seyn, . . . Mars. 106
'Thow murdrer of the heysugge on the braunche . PF. 612
mochil as evere the lyst, so that thowe knowe . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
Thesiphone, thou help me for t' endite . . . . TC.1. 6
'But tel me this, why thou art now so mad . . . TC.4. 393
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse, . TC.4. 526
This Diomede is inne, and thou art oute!' . . . TC.5. 1519
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace Virgile, TC.5. 1791
'Geffrey, thou wost right wel this, . . . . . HF.2. 221
Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . . . . HF.2. 254
'Herie be thou and thy name, . . . . . HF.3. 315
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace! . . . . . HF.3. 699
And thow Tysbe, that hast for love swich peyne; . LGW.G. 215
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . LGW. 250
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . LGW. 756
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . . LGW. 848
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon . . . . . LGW. 1369
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste two! . . . . LGW. 1377
As thou thy-selven hast begiled me. . . . . LGW. 2547

**Though** (*specimens*)

And though that he were worthy, he was wys, . . A.Prol. 68
He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore amerte, . . A.Prol. 230
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . A.Prol. 253
And though he hooly were and vertuous, . . . . A.Prol. 515
And therto brood, as though it were a spade. . . A.Prol. 553
Thogh that I pleynly speke in this mateere . . . A.Prol. 727
As though he stongen were unto the herte. . . . A.Kn. 1079
And though that I no wepene have in this place, . A.Kn. 1501
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. . . . A.Kn. 1954
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . A.Kn. 1980
I may nat rekene hem alle though I wolde. . . . A.Kn. 2040
Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211
For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . . A.Kn. 2248
For thogh the signe shewed a delay, . . . . . A.Kn. 2268
Al-though thee ones on a tyme myspille, . . . . A.Kn. 2388
Though that thou deme thiself that thou be oon, . A.Mil. 3161
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . A.Mil. 3510
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete, . . . A.Mil. 3703
As hath a leek; for, thogh oure myght be goon, . . A.Rv. 3879
But Chaucer, thogh he kan but lewedly, . . . . B.ML. 47
I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spille! . . . B.ML. 285
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges, . . . B.ML. 709
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle. . . B.ML. 784
And though I nat the same wordes seye, . . . . B.Mel. 2149
though that Salomon seith that he ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
for though that he ne foond no good . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
though it harme hym, it is no wonder; . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade. . . . B.NP. 4002
Though in this toun is noon apothecarie, . . . . B.NP. 4138
'Experience, though noon auctoritee . . . . . D.WB. 1
But natheles, thogh that he wroot and sayde . . D.WB. 80
Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamye: . . . . . D.WB. 96
Thou shalt nat bothe, thogh thou were wood, . . D.WB. 313
Thogh thou preye Argus with his hundred eyen . . D.WB. 358
I koude pleyne, thogh I were in the gilt, . . . . D.WB. 387
Though I right now sholde make my testament, . D.WB. 424
Heere may ye se, thogh we a tyme abyde, . . . D.WB. 979
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare, . . D.Fri. 1327
Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somonour gale; . D.Fri. 1336
For though thou were the devel, Sathanas, . . . D.Fri. 1526
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood, . D.Fri. 1576
Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . D.Sum. 1872
No wonder is thogh that she were astoned . . . E.Cl. 337
It is al redy, though ye wol right now.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1216
He cherisseth hire, as though she were a queene, . F.Fkl. 1554
'I axe thee,' quod he, 'though it thee greeve, . . G.SN. 426
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn, . . G.CY. 681
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . G.CY. 944
Though that he lyve myghte a thousand yeer. . . G.CY. 978
Though ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde. . . . G.CY. 1412
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
And though I be not cunnyng for to pleyne, . . . Pity. 97
That, thogh ye never wil upon me rewe, . . . . Comp.L. 96
Thogh he were fals, for hit is kynde of man, . . . Anel. 149
Thyn errour, though thou telle it not to me, . . . PF. 156
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle, . . . PF. 162
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye. . . . PF. 651
noght to wondren thoughe that I, in . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
decretes and hir jugementes as thoughe it were a synne Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
al-thoughe I hadde ben accused that I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
with a fewe lettres. But al-thoughe that we han . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
a streyte cage, al thoughe that the . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
for thoughe this nede that is alwey . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90

**Though** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

'thowh that men wenen that ther be . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
enbraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe that thei ben Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
And thoughe that he seke tho thingis, . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten, . . TC.1. 148
Than thenketh he, 'Though I praunce al beforn . . TC.1. 221
Though he a worthy kinges sone were, . . . . TC.1. 226
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
As though men sholde han led him into helle, . . TC.1. 872
And though my tale as now be to you newe, . . . TC.2. 305
What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire? . . TC.2. 329
But though that he for wo was pale and wan, . . TC.2. 551
As though he sholde have led the newe daunce! . . TC.2. 553
For though a man forbede dronkenesse, . . . . TC.2. 716
What wonder is, though he of me have joye? . . TC.2. 749
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest. . . TC.2. 1108
And though I dar ne can unto you pleyne, . . . TC.3. 104
I n'il not seyn that, though he lay ful softe, . . . TC.3. 442
Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive. . . . TC.4. 175
Theigh thou do bote anon in this mischief. . . . TC.4. 614
She herde right as though she thennes were, . . . TC.4. 695
For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne, . . . TC.4. 788
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif; . . . . TC.5. 340
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere . . TC.5. 416
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone, . . . TC.5. 1091
For, though to me your absence is an helle, . . . TC.5. 1396
But natheles, though he gan him despeire, . . . TC.5. 1569
Thogh hit were piped of a mouse, . . . . . HF.2. 277
Al-thogh thou mowe hit not y-see . . . . . HF.2. 296
Thogh som vers faile in a sillable; . . . . . HF.3. 8
Al-though they nere nought y-liche. . . . . HF.3. 238
And as for me, though that I konne but lyte, . . LGW. 29
Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knowen lyte; . . . LGW. 421
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som shame. . . . LGW. 467
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfye, . . . . LGW. 525
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed, . . LGW. 1390
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute, . . . LGW. 2584
Al thogh so be that they were brethren two, . . . LGW. 2601
And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken, . . . Scog. 25
No fors! thogh jalousye me tormente; . . . . . Ven. 53
Ne no man him bewayle thogh he wepe! . . . . Buk. 16

**Though** *see* **Although**

**Thought**

But greet harm was it, as it thoughte me, . . . A.Prol. 385
But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk; . . . A.Prol. 479
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . A.Prol. 682
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke . . . A.Kn. 954
Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte. . . . A.Kn. 984
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
This Palamoun, that thoughte that thurgh his herte A.Kn. 1574
Greet pitee was it, as it thoughte hem alle, . . . A.Kn. 1751
And thus he thoghte wel, that every man . . . A.Kn. 1767
And in his gentil herte he thoughte anon, . . . A.Kn. 1772
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele, . A.Kn. 2232
To loke on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf, . . . A.Mil. 3344
For paramours he thoghte for to wake; . . . . A.Mil. 3354
I thoghte ay wel how that it sholde be, . . . . A.Mil. 3453
And thoghte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3672
Abak he stirte, and thoughte it was amys, . . . A.Mil. 3736
And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape, . . . A.Mil. 3799
And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowelis flood!' . A.Mil. 3818
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare, . . . A.Rv. 3966
And thoghte, 'Al this nys doon but for a wyle; . . A.Rv. 4047
And foond the bed and thoghte noght but good, . . A.Rv. 4223
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . A.Rv. 4249
'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have mysgon; . . A.Rv. 4252
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak; . A.Co. 4326
And in swich place as thoughte hem avantage . . B.ML. 146
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste . . B.ML. 412
That verrailly hym thoughte he sholde spille . . . B.ML. 587
And for despit he compassed in his thoght . . . B.ML. 591
Of this witnesse, and thoghte he wolde enquere . . B.ML. 629
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . . B.ML. 697
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take . . . B.ML. 699
'*Parfay!*' thoghte he, 'fantome is in myn heed! . . B.ML. 1037
Upon this child, and on his doghter thoghte. . . . B.ML. 1096
And of his owene thought he wax al reed. . . . B.Sh. 1301
I thoughte nat to axen hym no thyng. . . . . B.Sh. 1584
With face pale of drede and bisy thoght, . . . . B.Pri. 1779
Yaf in hir thoght inwith a litel space, . . . . . B.Pri. 1794
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge: . . B.Pri. 1852
nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
Melibee what vengeance he thoughte to taken . . B.Mel. 3020–5
And in his herte anon ther fil a thoght . . . . B.Mk. 3617
Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . B.Mk. 3703
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712
For drede of this, hym thoughte that he deyde, . . B.Mk. 3731
And yet hym thoughte it myghte nat suffise, . . B.Mk. 3856
Upon a tree he was, as that hym thoughte, . . . B.Mk. 3933
Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee. . . . B.NP. 4201
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawe! B.NP. 4204
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde . . B.NP. 4269
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte breek. . . B.NP. 4578
Hym thoughte, he was nat able for to speede; . . C.Doc. 134
Nay, nay, I thoghte it never, trewely, . . . . C.Pard. 442
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough, . C.Pard. 475
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte. . . . C.Pard. 771
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye, . C.Pard. 845
After the beere, me thoughte he hadde a paire . . D.WB. 597

For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734
But nathelees hir thoughte that she dyde, . . . D.WB. 965
Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte, . . D.WB. 967
Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thoght, . D.WB. 1083
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoghte another. . D.Fri. 1568
Thanne thoughte they it was the beste reed, . . . D.Sum. 2030
'A!' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with me!' . . D.Sum. 2144
But in his lust present was al his thoght, . . . E.Cl. 80
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . . . E.Cl. 144
She thoghte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde, . E.Cl. 281
In werk, ne thoght, I nyl yow disobeye, . . . . E.Cl. 363
Hem thoughte she was another creature; . . . . E.Cl. 406
Nedelees, God woot, he thoghte hire for taffraye. . E.Cl. 455
Nat with no swollen thoght in hire corage, . . . E.Cl. 950
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . . . E.Mch. 1586
He purtreyed in his herte and in his thoght . . . E.Mch. 1600
Hym thoughte his choys myghte nat ben amended; . E.Mch. 1606
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . . E.Mch. 1608
And thoughte, 'Allas! O tendre creature! . . . . E.Mch. 1757
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte . E.Mch. 1851
Or wheither hire thoughte it paradys or helle; . . E.Mch. 1964
'Certeyn,' thoghte she, 'whom that this thyng displese E.Mch. 1982
Ye been so depe enprented in my thoght, . . . E.Mch. 2178
But on his wyf his thoght was evermo. . . . . E.Mch. 2359
And, by my trouthe, me thoughte he dide thee so.' . E.Mch. 2386
For-fered of his deeth, as thoughte me, . . . . F.Sq. 527
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thoght,— . . . . F.Sq. 533
Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; . . . F.Sq. 566
But nathelees I thoughte he was so trewe, . . . F.Sq. 588
Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevy thoght, . F.Fkl. 822
Dispeyred in this torment and this thoght, . . . F.Fkl. 1084
On which hymself he daunced, as hym thoughte; . F.Fkl. 1201
Of Tarquyn? for hire thoughte it was a shame . . F.Fkl. 1407
The 'hevene' is set for thoght of hoolynesse . . . G.SN. 97
'With body clene, and with unwemmed thoght, . . G.SN. 225
And al that wroght is with a skilful thoght . . . G.SN. 327
Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoghte; . . . G.CY. 1169
For he was ever fals in thoght and dede,— . . . G.CY. 1275
But he was feendly bothe in werk and thoght. . . G.CY. 1303
A good wyf that is clene of werk and thoght . . . H.Mcp. 148
This Phebus, which that thoghte upon no gile, . . H.Mcp. 196
And thoughte his sorweful herte brast atwo; . . . H.Mcp. 263
hath doon in delit of his thoght, for delit . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
synne that it nas first in mannes thought, . . . I.Pars. 295–300
synnes, as wel in word, as in thoght and . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
body and in thoughte, and mesurable in . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
I have so many an ydel thoght, . . . . . BD. 4
For me thoghte it bettre play . . . . . BD. 50
That me thoghte a wonder thyng. . . . . BD. 61
And for that hir thoghte evermo . . . . . BD. 81
It was not wele her thought soe . . . . . BD. 82 *var*
Me thoghte wonder if hit were so, . . . . . BD. 233
Me thoghte thus,—that hit was May, . . . . . BD. 291
Me thoghte I herde an hunte blowe, . . . . . BD. 345
'Lord!' thoghte I, 'who may that be? . . . . . BD. 448
By the maner me thoughte so,— . . . . . BD. 453
But argued with his owne thoght . . . . . BD. 503
Hym thought his sorwes were so smerte . . . . BD. 506
So, through his sorw and hevy thoght, . . . . BD. 508
Destroubled yow out of your thought; . . . . BD. 523
As me thoghte, for al his bale; . . . . . BD. 534
Have more knowyng of his thought. . . . . BD. 537
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . . BD. 542
But lyve and deye right in this thoght. . . . . BD. 691
And whan al this falleth in my thoght, . . . . BD. 705
But for love cam first in my thought, . . . . BD. 788
That she ful sone, in my thoght, . . . . . BD. 836
That purely tho myn owne thoght . . . . . BD. 842
Me thoghte most lyk gold it was. . . . . BD. 857
But ever me thoghte hir yen seyde, . . . . . BD. 875
For she knew no-thyng of hir thoght, . . . . . BD. 884
Me thoghte the felawship as naked . . . . . BD. 977
Yow thoghte that she was the beste, . . . . . BD. 1048
Me thoghte no-thyng myghte me greve, . . . . BD. 1105
For al this worlde, out of my thoght . . . . . BD. 1109
And how she knewe first your thoght, . . . . . BD. 1132
For al this worlde, tel hir my thoght, . . . . . BD. 1149
I be-thoghte me what wo . . . . . BD. 1182
Ne telle hir durste I nat my thoght. . . . . BD. 1185
Allas! thoghte I, I can no reed; . . . . . BD. 1186
Me thoghte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . . . BD. 1192
I be-thoghte me that Nature . . . . . BD. 1194
Of al my tale, so thoghte me. . . . . BD. 1237
I thoughte ones I wolde fonde . . . . . BD. 1258
With that me thoghte that this kyng . . . . . BD. 1313
Thoghte I, 'This is so queynt a sweven, . . . . BD. 1329
Withouten any wo, as thoughte me, . . . . . Pity. 37
Assured maner thought and honestee . . . . . Pity. 40 *var*
I yaf my trewe servise and my thoght, . . . . Mars. 167
Til he hit hadde him thoghte he moste dye, . . . Mars. 250
This same thoght me lasteth til the morwe . . . Comp.L. 8
Anon hir thoghte hir herte brast a-two? . . . . Anel. 94
That al his wylle, hir thoghte hit skilful thyng; . . Anel. 128
When she shal ete, on him is so hir thoght, . . . Anel. 134
On him she thoghte alwey til that she sleep; . . . Anel. 137
My-self I mordre with my prevy thoght; . . . . Anel. 291
That al the day me thoughte but a lyte. . . . . PF. 28
Fulfild of thought and besy hevynesse; . . . . PF. 89
There weren vers y-writen, as me thoghte, . . . PF. 124
I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, PF. 417





the perturbacion of my thought. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
'Allas how the thought of this man, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
lyth he emptid of lyght of his thoght, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
in his thoght ayens innocentes. For whiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
in myn eris and in my thought thilke . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
than after the sete of thi thought, in . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
feble of thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
flowynge in to thy thought, mowen . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
assaye the staat of thi thought by a fewe . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
crept in to thi thought, so as [thorw] the strengthe . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
cloudy and derk is thilke thoght, and . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
thou art a litil departed fro the pees of thi thought. Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
dismaye the nat in thi thought; and thow that . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
sorwe . . . greveth the thought.' . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
to god by your resonable thought, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
the estat of his propre reste a thought that is . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
withdrawen and abated in thy thought . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
thynken, were thought to the regard of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
spak of thoughte he wolde assaie where . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
with overthrowynge thought oonly seketh glorie of Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
haddest swich habite of thi thought as . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
the streyte seete of here thought, and bigan to speke Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
othere thynges, as hym thoughte, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640–5
and by a maner thought, al be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
so fre of my thought that I ne was alwey in angwyse Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
and what thyng mai ben thought foulere . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
eighen of thi thought, for ther shaltow . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
berynge . . . in thyn thought, formedest this world Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
that faire world in thy thought. Thou drawest alle Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
envyrouneth a ful deep thought and . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
yyve thou to the thought to steyen up in-to thi streyte Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
ymagynacioun of thought desceyve us . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
For, so as no thyng mai ben thought betere than god, Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
thynges enhabitynge in yowr thought! . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
cleren the lookynge of your thought, but . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
'Ther ne may be thought,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep thought, . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
of soth in his thought, and wil nat ben . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
chased out of your thought al the cleernesse of your Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
within the depnesse of the thought?) . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
desireth or seketh to lede his thought . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
I schal fyvchen fetheris in thi thought, by whiche it Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
Whanne the swifte thoght hath clothid . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
(that is to seyn, whan the thought is . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
thilke thoght renneth by the cercle . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5 *var*
of sterres). And whan the thought hath . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
tormenteth upon that othir side hir thought; or sorwe Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
the body; oonly hir thought duelleth with hem . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
wooden to destroyen men by wounde of thought.' . Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30
of whiche the thought crwel woodeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
of the stablenesse of the devyne thought. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
And thilke devyne thought that is I-set and put . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
wel in his thought the strengthe of that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
the devyne thought, be cleped purveaunce; and thilke Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
man that aperceyveth in his thought the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
that he hadde lookid byforn in his thought . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
clyveth to the stedfastnesse of the thought . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
now in swich holnesse of thought (as who . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
in thi pure thought the ryghtes or the lawes of the . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
that mai ben thought.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
of the devyne thought; and lasse fre . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
god seeth in o strok of thought alle . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
ne mai be thought no more felonous ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
the thought of man, confownded and . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
seyn, wherfore eschaufeth the thought of man . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
thilke blynde thoght? What is he that desireth any Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40

**Thought**—*Continued*

the heye thought (that is to seyn, god), . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5

subtilte of thought thilke same symple . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
in the devyne thought. In whiche this oughte . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
by a strook of thought formely withoute . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800

strengthes of the thought. Ryght so as . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

strengthe of the thought I-moevid and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20

the dede of the thought in hym-self and moeveth and Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
hir thought. By this resoun thanne ther . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

han the jugement of the devyne thoght, as . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
bynethe the devyne thought. For whiche yif . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thi thought ne be nat I-hevyed ne put . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60

to the devyne thought. Ne it ne scholde . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
but by o sight of his thought he . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900

of the devyne thought. For I wol answeren the . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, TC.1. 276
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . TC.1. 294
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen, . . . TC.1. 306
And thoughte ay so on her withouten lette, . . . TC.1. 361
And thoughte he wolde werken prively . . . . TC.1. 380
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte, . TC.1. 386
So mochel day fro day his owne thought, . . . TC.1. 442
Or of his peyne, or what-so-evere he thoughte. . TC.1. 497
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . TC.1. 502
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought. TC.1. 579
And thoughte anon what foly he was inne, . . . TC.1. 821
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . TC.1. 827
And thoughten that it was a siker art . . . . TC.1. 927
Al this tho Pandar in his herte thoughte, . . . . TC.1. 1070
Than thoughte he thus: 'If I my tale endite . . . TC.2. 267
But, by my trouthe, I thoughte now if ye . . . TC.2. 279
And were it thing that me thoughte unsittinge, . TC.2. 307
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'— . TC.2. 387
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . TC.2. 456
And was somdel astoned in her thought . . . . TC.2. 603
But as she sat allone and thoughte thus, . . . . TC.2. 610
For of her owne thought she wex al red, . . . . TC.2. 652
And with that pure thought for-shamed, she . . . TC.2. 656
Within her thought his excellent prowesse, . . . TC.2. 660
Was al for her, and thoughte it was a routhe . . TC.2. 664
And lord so sche gan in hire thought argwe . . . TC.2. 694 *var*
And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . TC.2. 699
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . . . . TC.2. 701
And also thoughte, 'It were not to done . . . . TC.2. 703
Al wolde I that no man wiste of my thought, . . TC.2. 745
A cloudy thought gan thorugh her soule pace, . . TC.2. 768
That thought was this: 'Allas! sith I am free, . . TC.2. 771
And after that her thought began to clere, . . . TC.2. 806
And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . TC.2. 809
Whan al was hust tho lay she stille and thoughte . TC.2. 915
But Troilus, that thoughte his herte bledde . . . TC.2. 950
And she to laughe it thought here herte brest . . TC.2. 1108 *var*
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . TC.2. 1178
But Pandarus thoughte, 'It shal not be so; . . . TC.2. 1296
On which he thoughte he mighte his herte reste, . TC.2. 1326
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his leche!' . . TC.2. 1582
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneth my sort, TC.2. 1754
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . TC.3. 52
For which wel nigh thou deydest, as me thoughte. . TC.3. 263
As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche . . . TC.3. 395
He lay and thoughte how he mighte serve . . . TC.3. 440
That in his thought he n'as somwhat disesed, . . TC.3. 443
It semed her he wiste what she thoughte . . . TC.3. 465
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late, . TC.3. 468
Had, as him thoughte, a time to it founde. . . . TC.3. 518
That thoughte he wel [an] impossibil weere . . . TC.3. 525 *var*
What that she thoughte whan he seide so, . . . TC.3. 576
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . TC.3. 641
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . TC.3. 697
They mighte demen that they nevere er thoughte! TC.3. 763
Al thoughte she her servaunt and her knight . . TC.3. 983
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewe . TC.3. 1053
For it thoughte him no strokes of a yerde . . . TC.3. 1067
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . TC.3. 1076
'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . TC.3. 1077
In thus good plit, lat now non hevy thought . . . TC.3. 1139
Had of him take, her thoughte tho no fere, . . . TC.3. 1144
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . TC.3. 1171
As thoughte him tho, for pietous distresse, . . . TC.3. 1444
That, though I wolde it torne out of my thought, . TC.3. 1500
And in his thought gan up and down to winde . . TC.3. 1541
For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde. . . TC.3. 1697
Al his array, that every lover thoughte . . . . TC.3. 1798
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he thinges tweye: TC.4. 158
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . TC.4. 289
His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse. . TC.4. 364
But natheles thus thoughte he at the laste, . . . TC.4. 523
Al this have I my-selve y-thought ful ofte, . . . TC.4. 542
'I have ek thought, so it were her assent, . . . TC.4. 554
Withoute word alwey on him she thoughte. . . . TC.4. 700
Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . . TC.4. 720
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte, . . TC.4. 723
For wel he thoughte ther n'as non other grace. . . TC.4. 952
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . TC.4. 979

**Thought**—*Continued*

'For other thought nor other dede also . . . . TC.4. 981
'What mighte I wene, and I had swich a thought, . TC.4. 1065
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thought y-wrye, . TC.4. 1654
And that ye hadde, as me thoughte, in despit . . TC.4. 1675
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on yde! . . TC.5. 94
But natheles thus thoughte he wel y-nough, . . . TC.5. 99
For douteles, if she have in her thought . . . . TC.5. 102
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 180
On her was evere al that his herte thoughte, . . . TC.5. 453
'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . . . TC.5. 505
Him thoughte his sorwful herte brast a-two; . . . TC.5. 530
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . TC.5. 535
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide, . . TC.5. 582
Than they ben wont to ben, him thoughte tho; . . TC.5. 660
But natheles wel in his herte he thoughte, . . . TC.5. 778
Thoughte in his herte, 'Happe how happe may, . . TC.5. 796
To axen her, if that her straunge thoughte . . . TC.5. 860
It is ayeins som good I have a thought. . . . . TC.5. 1166
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough, . . TC.5. 1172
He thoughte he misacounted hadde his day, . . . TC.5. 1185
But for the peyne him thoughte his herte bledde, . TC.5. 1200
And so bifil that in his slep him thoughte . . . TC.5. 1234
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . TC.5. 1281
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al, . . . TC.5. 1319
He thoughte ay wel he hadde his lady lorn, . . . TC.5. 1445
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge . . TC.5. 1632
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge. . . . TC.5. 1634
Ne hit mysdemen in her thoght, . . . . . HF.1. 92
Agilte [I] you in thoght ne dede. . . . . HF.1. 329
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . . . HF.1. 470
'O Crist,' thoughte I, 'that art in blisse, . . . . HF.1. 492
Me thoughte I saw an egle sore, . . . . . HF.1. 499
O Thought, that wroot al that I mette, . . . . HF.2. 15
'O God,' thoghte I, 'that madest kynde, . . . . HF.2. 76
That I so thoghte, and seyde this: . . . . . HF.2. 87
And tho thoughte I upon Boece, . . . . . HF.2. 464
That writ 'A thought may flee so hye, . . . . HF.2. 465
And than thoughte I on Marcian, . . . . . HF.2. 477
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . . . HF.3. 41
That hit astonyeth yit my thought, . . . . . HF.3. 84
For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . . HF.3. 93
Me thoughte that she was so lyte, . . . . . HF.3. 269
'Alas,' thoughte I, 'what aventures . . . . . HF.3. 541
Deserve why, ne never thoughte . . . . . HF.3. 691
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . HF.3. 762
Me thoughte goodly to me spak, . . . . . HF.3. 780
And evermo, so swyft as thought, . . . . . HF.3. 834
That in this hous was, as me thoghte,— . . . . HF.3. 940
And therwithal me thoghte hit stente, . . . . HF.3. 941
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . LGW.G. 107
In his dispite hem thoghte it did hem goode . . LGW. 134
In whiche me thoght I myghte, day by day, . . . LGW. 175
Therwith me thoght his face shon so brighte . . . LGW. 232
And in his hande me thoght I saugh him holde . . LGW. 234
Algate me thoghte that he myghte se; . . . . LGW. 238
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thoght, . . LGW. 373
Him thoghte ther was nothing to him so due . . LGW. 603
And longe hem thoghte that the sonne laste, . . LGW. 791
But syttyng in hire drede, she thoghte thus: . . . LGW. 854
And thoghte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . LGW. 860
'This ilke Trojane is so in my thoghte, . . . . LGW. 1172
Seyde as hire thoght, and somdel it withstoode. . LGW. 1183
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte, . . . LGW. 1195
And thoughte wel that hit was al amys; . . . . LGW. 1291
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . LGW. 1324
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. . . LGW. 1697
Disshevele, for no malice she ne thoghte, . . . . LGW. 1720
For wel thoghte he she shulde nat be geten. . . . LGW. 1753
The more he covetyth, and thoght hir faire; . . . LGW. 1755
Ne no wyghte had of tresoun suche a thoght. . . . LGW. 1783
And be devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee. . . . LGW. 1976
Therto have I a remedy in my thoght, . . . . . LGW. 2015
The faire worlde, and bare hit in thy thoght . . . LGW. 2229
And turneth home; no malyce he ne thoghte. . . . LGW. 2307
Whan he may walke, hym thoght hit was the beste LGW. 2439
There as me thoghte that she hath wel sayde. . . . LGW. 2517
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede." . . LGW. 2542
This th ghte hire was felicite as here. . . . . LGW. 2588
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde. . . Rosem. 12
That it was May me thoughte tho— . . . . . RR. 49
Me thoughte a-nyght, in my sleping . . . . . RR. 92
For that ne cometh not in hir thought. . . . . RR. 244
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse, . . . . RR. 308
She hadde no thought by nyght ne day . . . . . RR. 582
As in that gardyne, thoughte me. . . . . RR. 654
That me thought it no briddis songe, . . . . . RR. 678
I shal you tellen as me thoughte. . . . . RR. 702
Ful yonge he was, and mery of thought; . . . . RR. 835
The fifte Newe-thought, y-wys. . . . . RR. 982
Me thought in myn herte Rote . . . . . RR. 1026 *var*
Hir thought it ell a vylanye. . . . . RR. 1231
With herte wylde and thought volage. . . . . RR. 1284
Have lytel thought but on her play. . . . . RR. 1289
He thoughte of thilke water shene To drynke, . . RR. 1512
But at the laste thanne thought I . . . . . RR. 1549
My thought was in noon other thing, . . . . . RR. 1763
Till I abraide out of my thought. . . . . RR. 1806
But anguyssous and full of thought . . . . . RR. 1813
Isse out of a vilayns thought. . . . . RR. 1992
As it bihoveth in dede and thought, . . . . . RR. 2072

**Thought**—*Continued*

For hem to kepen is all my thought. . . . . RR. 2139
Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought, . . . . RR. 2339
Thou sette thy thought in thy lovyng . . . . RR. 2357
That in oo place settith his thought. . . . . RR. 2370
After a thought shal take the so, . . . . . RR. 2419
Departed fro myne owne thought, . . . . . RR. 2425
Thought or whoo so that it bee . . . . . RR. 2473 *var*
While thou so slomrest in that thought, . . . . RR. 2576
How yede this mery thought away! . . . . . RR. 2585
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne, . . . . RR. 2587
It makith me full of joyfull thought. . . . . RR. 2589
But this I wote wel in my thought, . . . . . RR. 2618
In sorwe and thought, and such sighing, . . . . RR. 2728
Is Swete Thought, forto recorde . . . . . RR. 2793
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve . . . RR. 2799
For Thought anoon thanne shall bygynne, . . . RR. 2804
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide; . . . . . RR. 2942
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought. . . . . RR. 2961
For peynes gret, disese, and thought, . . . . RR. 3104
Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought; . . . RR. 3152
Was left aloone in peyne and thought. . . . . RR. 3169
Thanne thought I on myn high foly, . . . . . RR. 3171
Whanne I thought on the rose, that soo . . . . RR. 3187
Ne sette his thought on no good werk. . . . . RR. 3273
To bidde me my thought refreyne, . . . . . RR. 3309
He thought it so hym forto obey . . . . . RR. 3319 *var*
This freend, whanne he wiste of my thought, . . RR. 3367
For he is hard and fell of thought, . . . . . RR. 3581
That Bialacoil hadde ever in thought . . . . . RR. 3888
Whanne that he sette nought his thought . . . RR. 3986
Thought in wisshing, torment and woo, . . . . RR. 4133
To venge thee atte leest in thought, . . . . . RR. 4393
Withoute comfort thought me sleeth, . . . . . RR. 4423
With dool, thought, and confusioun; . . . . . RR. 4480
For here availeth no Swete-Thought, . . . . . RR. 4505
It is so writen in my thought; . . . . . RR. 4798
It is a sykenesse of the thought, . . . . . RR. 4810
But setteth her herte and all her thought, . . . RR. 4820
Bothe mannys body and his thought . . . . . RR. 4934
It is more swift than any thought, . . . . . RR. 5024
And not of such as sette her thought . . . . . RR. 5091
And spent by thought in ydilnesse . . . . . RR. 5117 *var*
That was so ymped in my thought, . . . . . RR. 5137
He chasith so my thought al day, . . . . . RR. 5144
So that the ton dar all his thought, . . . . . RR. 5217
A good man brenneth in his thought . . . . . RR. 5241
He hath gret thought, and dredeth ay . . . . . RR. 5243
For whanne he woot his secre thought, . . . . RR. 5257
He may wel witen in his thought . . . . . RR. 5371
To knowen openly her thought, . . . . . RR. 5570
Hym that on tresour sette his thought, . . . . RR. 5580
Save of his lyflode, in his thought, . . . . . RR. 5602
They han on me sette all her thought, . . . . RR. 6007
Good herte makith the goode thought, . . . . RR. 6253
The goode thought and the worching . . . . . RR. 6255
Alway in herte hem thought so, . . . . . RR. 7433
But properly your wicked thought, . . . . . RR. 7535
That many a false lesyng hath thought, . . . . RR. 7536
For if he thoughte harme, parfaye, . . . . . RR. 7551
Thou wakest night and day for thought; . . . . RR. 7561
That it is clene out of his thought; . . . . . RR. 7637

**Thoughtful**

This thoghtful markys spak unto this mayde . . E.Cl. 295
maketh hym hevy, thoghtful and . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80

**Thoughts**

examyne wel youre thoghtes of swich . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse, . E.Cl. 116
Swiche feendly thoughtes in his herte impresse,— . G.CY. 1071
his dong. Swiche manere of thoghtes . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
certes alle oure thoghtes been discovered . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
hem never of swiche thoghtes and delites, . . . I.Pars. 295–300
and wikked thoghtes been subtile bigileres . . . I.Pars. 295–300
of alle wikked and vileyns thoghtes . . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
somtyme of vileyns thoghtes that been . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
his thoghtes and alle his werkes; . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
My glade thoghtes to hevynesse, . . . . . BD. 600
That tyme, and thoghtes varyinge, . . . . . BD. 801
in the thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowynge . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
the nature of thoughtes desceyved is this, that, . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
the thoughtes of thi trewe freendes. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
be digne to the nyce thoughtes of men? . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
and exciteth and moeveth your thoughtes, . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
the longe moevynges of his thoughtes; . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
rollen his thoughtes by good deliberacion or that . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
(that is to seyn, who so sette his thoughtes . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
the thoughtes ben constreyned by felonous . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
and lechere of thoughtes? The whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
That overspradde her brighte thoughtes alle, . . TC.2. 769

**Thousand**

That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere. . . A.Kn. 1669
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. . . . A.Kn. 1954
A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; . . A.Kn. 2014
And ever a thousand goode ayeyns oon badde; . . A.Mil. 3155
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille . . B.ML. 502
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe, . . B.ML. 733

**Thousand**—*Continued*

A thousand foold wel moore than I kan telle. . . B.ML. 1120
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . B.ML. 1155
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . . . B.Sh. 1466
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon; . . . . B.Sh. 1521
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . B.Sh. 1542
A thousand frankes aboven al his costage. . . . B.Sh. 1562
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628
"Of a thousand men," seith Salomon, . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
thou, but among a thousand, chese thee . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
he, "be riche, she may chesen of a thousand men . B.Mel. 2745–50
housebonde," for of a thousand men oon . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond, . . . B.Mk. 3227
And eek thre thousand bodyes were ther slayn . . B.Mk. 3278
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo, . . . . B.Mk. 3838
And hath been of an hundred thousand men; . . . B.NP. 4429
A thousand-foold moore vertuous was she. . . . C.Doc. 40
But right anon a thousand peple in thraste, . . . C.Doc. 260
He hath a thousand slayn this pestilence, . . . C.Pard. 679
As twenty thousand men myghte it biholde; . . . D.WB. 1143
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . . D.WB. 1254
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle— . . D.Fri. 1651
Twenty thousand freres in a route, . . . . . D.Sum. 1695
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves . . D.Sum. 1997
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan . . . E.Mch. 2240
'Amonges a thousand men yet foond I oon, . . . E.Mcn. 2247
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, . . . F.Sq. 553
An hundred thousand bodyes of mankynde . . . F.Fkl. 877
Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have, . F.Fkl. 1224
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound! . . . F.Fkl. 1227
Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1412
Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . F.Fkl. 1560
'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound . . . F.Fkl. 1613
For he that with his thousand cordes slye . . . G.SN. 8
Though that he lyve myghte a thousand yeer. . . G.CY. 978
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel, . . . H.Mcp. 137
Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand foold . . H.Mcp. 169
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire . . . . . H.Mcp. 289
Hadde among ten thousand be, . . . . . BD. 971
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . Comp.L. 32
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, . . Anel. 222
Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold . . . . PF. 208
Sawe I syttyng many a thousand payr . . . . PF. 238 *var*
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . PF. 274
almest fyve hundred thowsand paas, I am . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente . . . . TC.1. 58
And that so meny a thousand lusty knyght . . . TC.1. 165 *var*
That to him-self a thousand time he seyde, . . . TC.1. 457
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time . . . . . TC.1. 531
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye. . . . . TC.1. 546
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!' . . . TC.1. 819
Withinne a thousand yeer, and wordes tho . . . TC.2. 23
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste; . . . TC.2. 142
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave, . . . . TC.2. 977
A thousand fold; but if I were as thou, . . . . TC.2. 1003
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette, . . . . TC.2. 1089
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . TC.2. 1586
And in a thousand formes down him sente . . . TC.3. 20
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . TC.3. 252
A thousand olde stories thee alegge . . . . . TC.3. 297
A thousand times on a morwe sterve. . . . . TC.3. 389
That twenty thousand times or she lette . . . . TC.3. 473
Me were levere a thousand fold to dye.' . . . . TC.3. 574
And therwithal a thousand time her kiste, . . . TC.3. 1252
And wel a thousand times gan he sike, . . . . TC.3. 1360
A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de. . TC.3. 1540
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . TC.3. 1595
That, though I mighte a thousand times selle . . TC.3. 1601
A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere. . . . TC.3. 1684
A thousand sikes hotter than the glede . . . . TC.4. 337
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . TC.4. 739
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more. . . . TC.4. 826
A thousand times mercy I you preye: . . . . . TC.4. 1500
Ye may redresse, and, more a thousand sithe . . TC.5. 1381
With his slepy thousand sones, . . . . . HF.1. 75
Many thousand tymes twelve, . . . . . HF.3. 126
Wel more, by a thousand dele, . . . . . HF.3. 405
A thousand holes, and wel moo, . . . . . HF.3. 859
Twenty thousand in a route, . . . . . HF.3. 1029
O, many a thousand tymes twelve . . . . . HF.3. 1036
A thousande tymes I have herd men telle, . . . LGW. 1
For here ben twenty thousand moo sittyng . . . LGW. 559
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . Astr. 132–9
I, which seyen have a thousand, . . . . . RR. 870
Ne by a thousand deel so riche, . . . . . RR. 1074
A thousand thinges faste by. . . . . RR. 1638
Among a thousand thinges mo, . . . . . RR. 1650
A thousande angres shall come uppon. . . . . RR. 2554
Nor of a thousande full scarsly, . . . . . RR. 5460
Among a thousand that fyndith oon; . . . . . RR. 5534
And yit ii thousand, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 5735
A thousand tyme thou art forsworne; . . . . . RR. 6072
The xi. thousand maydens deere, . . . . . RR. 6247
A thousand and two hundred yeer, . . . . . RR. 7097
A thousand tyme more pitee . . . . . RR. 7684

**Thousands**

thousandes of folk but a greet swellere . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
For thousandes his hondes maden deye, . . . . TC.5. 1802

**Thrace**
Right as the hunters, in the regne of Trace, . . . A.Kn. 1638
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . A.Kn. 1972
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . . . A.Kn. 2129
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . . A.Kn. 2374
That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . . . Anel. 2
kaves of the cuntre of Trace, betith this . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
the hevy erthe! The poete of Trace . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
That kynges doghter was of Trace, . . . . . HF.1. 391
I youre Alceste, whilom quene of Trace, . . . . LGW. 432
'In Trace ther ye shul him finde, . . . . . HF.3. 482
In a contree that highte Trace, . . . . . HF.3. 495
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace! . . . . . HF.3. 699
Of Trase was he lorde, and kynne to Marte, . . . LGW. 2244
And into Trace arryveth at the laste; . . . . LGW. 2309

**Thraldom**
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . B.ML. 286
But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . . B.ML. 338
synne put a man in greet thraldom, . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
that thraldom and vileynye. And lo, . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
an avaricious man is the thraldom of ydolatrie. . . I.Pars. 745–50
of thraldom and the firste cause of thraldom . . I.Pars. 755–60
the gilt disserveth thraldom, but nat nature; . . I.Pars. 755–60
thraldom comth first by the desert of . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
hem conqueren. This name of thraldom . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
that synne was first cause of thraldom, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
al this world in thraldom and subjecciouu; . . . I.Pars. 770–5
thralles free out of thraldom. . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Or thraldom, though he fele in it distresse, . . . TC.2. 856

**Thrall**
And now I am so caytyf and so thral, . . . . . A.Kn. 1552
that been thralle and bonde of lynage . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
And maked ech of hem to been his thral. . . . B.Mk. 3343
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . C.Doc. 183
Yeld me my thral, if that it be youre wille. . . . C.Doc. 189
The cherl shal have his thral; this I awarde.' . . C.Doc. 202
Which shal be bothe my dettour and my thral, . . D.WB. 155
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . D.Fri. 1660
And nat to been constreyned as a thral; . . . . F.Fkl. 769
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecile; . . . G.SN. 196
He is his thral to whom that he hath sayd . . . H.Mcp. 357
synne ye been woxen thral and foul, and . . . I.Pars. 135–40
dooth synne is thral of synne'; . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
than to be thral to my body, or than for . . . I.Pars. 145–50
to maken of my body a thral'; . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
a fouler thral may no man ne womman . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
moore is he thral, and moore to God . . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
an avarious man is thral to ydolatrie . . . . . I.Pars. 745–50 *var*
that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
If womman thral were taken in this . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
And through plesaunce become his thral . . . . BD. 766
be thral to the, yit yif thou maist nat putten . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
that art thral to thyng that is right foul . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse, . . . TC.1. 439
His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. . . . . LGW. 1313
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . LGW. 1940
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . Rosem. 23
Unto the world; leve now to be thral; . . . . Truth. 23
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . Buk. 20
That he youre thrall so gretly is; . . . . . RR. 3559
That maketh thee thrall for thi rewarde, . . . . RR. 4640
But unto love I was so thrall, . . . . . RR. 5142

**Thralle**
The fredom of your hertes to him thralle! . . . TC.1. 235
My sikernesse, and thrallen liberte? . . . . . TC.2. 773
And he can wel these lordis thrallen, . . . . . RR. 882
And thrall hem silf they be so nyce . . . . . RR. 4877
That thrallen folk so gilteles.' . . . . . RR. 7664

**Thralled**
And love is thralled in servage, . . . . . RR. 5807

**Thralls**
been servauntz and thralles to synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
been nat lordes of thralles, but that . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
lyve benignely with thy thralles'; . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
that thou clepest thy thralles been Goddes peple, . I.Pars. 760–5
maken ful ofte thralles of hem that been, . . . I.Pars. 765–70
ther they byen thralles, whan they han . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
they maken hire thralles free out of thraldom. . . I.Pars. 770–5

**Thraste** (*pret.*)
But right anon a thousand peple in thraste, . . . C.Doc. 260
And in her bosom doun the lettre thraste, . . . TC.2. 1155

**Thraste** *see* **Threste, Thrust**

**Thread**
Hangynge by a soutil twynes threed. . . . . A.Kn. 2030
Nettes of gold threed had he greet plentee . . . B.Mk. 3665
Hir gilte heres with a golden thred . . . . . PF. 267
And Attropos my thred of lif to-breste . . . . TC.4. 1546
Til Lachesis his thred no lenger twine. . . . . TC.5. 7
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde: . . TC.5. 812
Folwynge alway the threde, as he hath come. . . LGW. 2018
And gan this nedle threde anon; . . . . . RR. 99
With a threde bastyng my slevis, . . . . . RR. 104
A large coverechief of threde . . . . . RR. 7367
Upon a lace all of white threde, . . . . . RR. 7371

**Threadbare**
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . . A.Prol. 260
Ful thredbare was his overeste courtepy; . . . A.Prol. 290

**Threadbare**—*Continued*
Lo thus by smellyng, and threedbare array, . . . G.CY. 890
thredbare, and roten with donge, rather . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Threads**
right delye thredes and subtile craft, of perdurable . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20

**Threat** *see* **Thret-**

**Three**
That was hire Chapeleyne, and Preestes thre. . . A.Prol. 164
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . . . A.Prol. 639
And thre yeer in this wise his lif he ladde . . . A.Kn. 1446
That weren in thise oratories thre. . . . . A.Kn. 1917
For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee. . . . A.Kn. 2313
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . A.Kn. 2514
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three, . . . . . A.Kn. 2736
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . A.Kn. 2934
Thre tymes ryden al the fyr aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952 var
Y-geten us thise knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . . . A.Mil. 3564
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . A.Mil. 3624
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . . . A.Mil. 3636
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . A.Mil. 3836
That Romayns hath venquyssbed tymes thre, . . . B.ML. 291
Thre yeer and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille? . . B.ML. 499
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten three. . . B.ML. 550
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . . B.ML. 798
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . B.ML. 1115
With a geaunt, with hevedes three, . . . . . B.Th. 2032
Thre of his olde foes han it espyed, . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
whiche wommen men seyn that thre thynges . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
fro youre herte thre thynges that been . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
the whiche thre thynges ne been nat fieble . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
that thy conseillours have thilke thre condicions . B.Mel. 2355–60
the whiche thre thinges been . . . . . B. Mel. 2435–40
profitable, the whiche thre ye han nat . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
thyne enemys been thre, and they han . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
two or thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken . . B.Mel. 2560–5
cause is thy thre enemys. The cause . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
the thre enemys of mankynde,—that is . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
wold and suffred that thy thre enemys been . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
alwey have thre thynges in youre herte, . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
Thanne the wiseste of hem thre . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . . B.Mk. 3158
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . . B.Mk. 3221
And eek thre thousand bodyes were ther slayn . . B.Mk. 3278
And with hym been his litel children thre; . . . B.Mk. 3601
His yonge sone, that thre yeer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621
Thre large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . . . B.NP. 4020
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . . B.NP. 4021
Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . . . B.NP. 4246
That in the grove hadde wonned yeres three, . . B.NP. 4406
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . . . C.Pard. 371
That whan a man hath dronken draughtes thre, . . C.Pard. 568
Thise riotoures thre, of whiche I telle, . . . . C.Pard. 661
Herkneth, felawes, we thre been al ones, . . . . C.Pard. 696
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . . C.Pard. 702
The proudeste of thise riotoures three . . . . C.Pard. 716
That shal departed been among us thre; . . . . C.Pard. 812
And borwed hym large botelles thre, . . . . . C.Pard. 871
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877
As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde. . D.WB. 196
The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . D.WB. 197
'Thou seydest eek, that ther been thynges thre . . D.WB. 362
On which, he seyde, how that his wyves thre . . D.WB. 760
Al sodeynly thre leves have I plyght . . . . . D.WB. 790
But if I telle tales, two or thre, . . . . . D.WB. 846
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre; . . . . D.WB. 1107
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.' . . D.Fri. 1554
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre." . . D.Sum. 2035
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre. . . . D.Sum. 2042
He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . . D.Sum. 2284
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . . . E.Cl. 1165
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,— . . . E.Mch. 1562
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . E.Mch. 1891
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wynne therby; . . . E.Mch. 2170
They thanken hym galpynge, by two, by thre, . . F.Sq. 354
But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1172
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . F.Fkl. 1208
Two yeer, or thre, for to respiten me, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1582
'That fro this toun ne stant but miles three, . . . G.SN. 173
And now of three how maystow bere witnesse?' . . G.SN. 336
Right as a man hath sapiences three, . . . . . G.SN. 338
Thre persones may ther right wel bee'; . . . . G.SN. 341
Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . . G.SN. 526
Thre dayes lyved she in this torment, . . . . G.SN. 537
To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . . . . G.SN. 543
It semed as he had priked miles three. . . . . G.CY. 561
Rome, Alisaundre, Troye, and othere three. . . . G.CY. 975
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes three, . . G.CY. 1026
To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . . G.CY. 1037
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or three, . . . G.CY. 1104
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . G.CY. 1112
With thise thre teynes whiche that we han wroght . G.CY. 1332
Unto the goldsmyth with thise teynes three . . . G.CY. 1337
The speces of penitence been thre. . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
And this stant on thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
misese,' by-cause that ther been thre maneres . . I.Pars. 185–90
maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
man to contricioun is the hope of thre thynges; . . I.Pars. 280–5
Now been ther thre maneres of . . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Agayns thre manere of wronges that . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5

**Three**—*Continued*
thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
man is in thre maneres. Outher it is . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
comth in thre maneres. Somtyme of . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
for thre thynges a man and his wyf flesshly . . . I.Pars. 935–40
Now been ther thre manere of almesses: . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Certes, it is privyleged of thre thynges . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
fastynge stant in thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376
For he ne counted nat three strees . . . . . BD. 717
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three, . . . PF. 61
Messagerye and Mede and other three,— . . . PF. 228
And of these thre she wot hir-self, I trowe, . . . PF. 552
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre; . . . PF. 660
fevere of thre dayes. Of alle whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
that we demen that thise thre thynges be . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
clernesse of renoun to the thre forseyde thynges, . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
with hise thre hevedes was caught and al . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
thre goddesses, furiis and vengeresses of . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
ben constreyned by thre unselynesses, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
the thre forseyde strengthis of the soule). . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
And so we may be gladed alle three. . . . . TC.1. 994
Ek scarsly ben ther in this place three . . . . TC.2. 43
Withinne a paved parlour; and they three . . . TC.2. 82
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye! . . . . TC.2. 436
Into the gardin, with her neces three; . . . . . TC.2. 814
Til two or three of his messages yeden . . . . TC.2. 936
Hem alle three; and whan ye may goodly . . . TC.2. 1720
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle three, . . . . TC.3. 209
And after I go telle it two or three; . . . . . TC.3. 313
That Pireis and the swifte stedes three, . . . . TC.3. 1703
O ye Herines, Nightes doughtren three, . . . . TC.4. 22
Ya to or thre with-outyn ony doute . . . . . TC.4. 404 *var*
Or calculinge availeth not three hawes! . . . . TC.4. 1398
And to you, angry Parcas, sustren three, . . . TC.5. 3
If thou thus ligge a day or two or three, . . . . TC.5. 411
Prudence, allas! oon of thine yen three . . . . TC.5. 744
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne on-live, . . TC.5. 1863
That regnest ay in three and two and oon, . . . TC.5. 1864
Or elles three, peraventure? . . . . . HF.1. 304
That whatsoever in al these three . . . . . HF.2. 208
Is set amyddes of these three, . . . . . HF.2. 337
So that withynne a day, or two or three, . . . LGW. 1511
Of these thre poyntes there nas noon hym liche. . LGW. 1529
Ye weren in my contree alle three, . . . . . LGW. 2057
And yonge, but of twenty yere and three. . . . LGW. 2075
And eke the gayler, and wyth hem alle three . . LGW. 2153
The Furies thre, with al hire mortel bronde, . . . LGW. 2252
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre, . . LGW. 2667
At my requeste, as three of you or tweyne; . . . Fort. 76
a certein of conclusions for thre causes. . . . . Astr. 1–5
3. *Mater.*—The Moder of thin . . . . . Astr. 25–32
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45–50
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . . Astr. 60–5
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . Astr. 60–5
myle wey, and 3 mile weie maken an houre. . . . Astr. 60–5
with 3 cercles, of whiche the leest . . . . . Astr. 65–70
whiche declinacioun after Ptholome is 23 . . . . Astr. 65–70
these 3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoxiall, upon . . Astr. 70–5
The widest of these 3 principal cercles . . . . Astr. 75–82
and some by thre, after the quantite of . . . . Astr. 82–8
23. *Denticulus.*—Thin Almury is clepid . . . . Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the . . . Astr. 127–32
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . . Astr. 132–9
and fond ther 23 degrees of libra . . . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10 . . . Astr. 165–8
elles by 3 and 3, it is necessarie to thy . . . . Astr. 168–70
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the . . . . Astr. 251–8
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of . . . . Astr. 322–4
departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evene . . . . . Astr. 343–50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche . . . Astr. 343–50
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se . . . Astr. 343–50
of mydnyght, and thus hast thou othre 3 houses; . Astr. 343–50
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng . . Astr. 343–50
of the 3 houses that folewen. . . . . Astr. 343–50
the space [of] 3 [degrees] of the latitude . . . . Astr. 382–91 *var*
Thre tymes ben y-passed by. . . . . RR. 380
Of which ther were two or three. . . . . RR. 1354
Two dayes atte leest or thre. . . . . RR. 1684
I drough out with the fethers thre . . . . . RR. 1748
And woldist seyn thre thingis or mo, . . . . . RR. 2533
Three other thingis, that gret solas . . . . . RR. 2789
And thus to kepe it ther were three, . . . . . RR. 3060
Awayted with these three and sene. . . . . RR. 3066
And also to the tother three . . . . . RR. 4237
Three wonder yiftes, of his grace, . . . . . RR. 4501
For tweyne of noumbre is bet than thre . . . . RR. 5259
Thre gret myscheves hem assailith, . . . . . RR. 5781 *em*

**Threpe**
Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, . . . . G.CY. 826

**Thresh**
He wolde thresshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . A.Prol. 536

**Threshold**
And on the thresshfold of the dore withoute: . . A.Mil. 3482

**Threshold**—*Continued*
And as she wolde over hir thresshfold gon . . . E.Cl. 288
Biside the thresshfold in an oxes stalle, . . . . E.Cl. 291
the thresschefolde. And I, of whom the . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5

**Threste** (*pres. and pret.*)
He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threste, . A.Kn. 2612
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste . . . . E.Mch. 2003
wolt thresten or powren in-to nature schulle . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
ye thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
With that his arm al sodeinly he threste . . . . TC.3. 1574
Which that his herte twiste and faste threste, . . TC.4. 254
By my treget, I gadre and threste The gret tresour . RR. 6825

**Threste** *see* **Thraste, Thrust**

**Threte**
And every day this walle they wolde threete, . . LGW. 754
So gan he threte and manace, . . . . . RR. 3161

**Threteth**
he threteth moore than he may perfourne . . . I.Pars. 645–50
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth, . TC.4. 909

**Threting**
Of al his thretyng rekke nat a myte!' . . . . . G.CY. 698

**Thretty** *see* **Thirty**

**Threw**
Whan he hir threw upon the pavement; . . . . B.ML. 85
I seye that in a wardrobe they hym threwe . . . B.Pri. 1762
To hevene threw, and held his hondes hye: . . . TC.3. 184
And sobreliche on her he threw his look, . . . . TC.5. 929
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere . . . . . RR. 786

**Thrice**
In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . . A.Prol. 63
And thries hadde she been at Jerusalem; . . . . A.Prol. 463
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . . A.Prol. 562
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . . . A.Prol. 576
Thries riden al the place aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952
And thries with hir speres clateryngе, . . . . . A.Kn. 2954
And thries how the ladyes gonne crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2955
As I have thries in this shorte nyght . . . . . A.Rv. 4265
And shal be beten thries in an houre, . . . . . B.Pri. 1732
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three, . . . PF. 61
Thryes hadde alle, with his bemes shene, . . . . TC.5. 9
That thries doun she fil in swich a were, . . . . LGW. 2686

**Thrice** *see* **Thrie**

**Thridde** *see* **Third**

**Thrie**
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This night thrye— . TC.2. 89
And with a sorwful sik she seyde thrye, . . . . TC.2. 463
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye, . TC.2. 1285

**Thrie** *see* **Thrice**

**Thrift**
But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . . . A.Rv. 4049
If he continue, I holde his thrift y-do; . . . . G.CY. 739
For, if ye doon, youre thrift is goon ful clene; . . G.CY. 1425
'And right good thrift, I preye to God, have ye, . . TC.2. 582
Now good thrift have he, wher-so that he be! . . TC.2. 847
That by my thrift he shal it nevere winne, . . . TC.2. 1483
'Now good thrift have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene. . TC.2. 1687
'Now, by my thrift,' quod he, 'that shal be sene! . . TC.3. 871
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . TC.3. 947
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . TC.3. 1249
And by my thrift, my wending out of Troye . . . TC.4. 1630
Yvel thrift come on your jowes, . . . . . HF.3. 696
By my thrift quod he ma Dame . . . . . HF.3. 757 *var*
On hem is lytel thrift y-sene. . . . . RR. 6806

**Thriftiest**
The thriftieste and oon the beste knight, . . . . TC.1. 1081
Of wommen in this world the thriftieste, . . . . TC.2. 737

**Thriftily**
Under his belt he bar ful thriftily— . . . . . A.Prol. 105
Abyde, and lat us werken thriftily.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3131
Which that in Latyn thriftily hem grette, . . . F.Fkl. 1174
Ye wolde wondre how wel and thriftily . . . . G.CY. 603 *var*
She took her leve at hem ful thriftily . . . . . TC.3. 211

**Thrifty**
I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn, . . . . . B.ML. 46
Hir chaffare was so thrifty and so newe . . . . B.ML 138
This was a thrifty tale for the nones! . . . . . B.Sh. 1165
That to a thrifty houshold may suffise; . . . . B.Sh. 1436
I sitte at hoom, I have no thrifty clooth. . . . . D.WB. 238
And for to been a thrifty man right able; . . . E.Mch. 1912
Ensample of this, ye thrifty wymmen, alle, . . . Anel. 197
That thryfty was to heryn her servise . . . . TC.1. 164 *var*
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise. . . . . TC.1. 275

**Thrill** *see* **Thirl-**

**Thringe**
But in his sleve he gan to thring A rasour . . . RR. 7417

**Thringe** *see* **In-thringe, Throng, Thrungen**

**Thringing**
Thorough-out the yerde al thringyng. . . . . RR. 656

**Thrist** *see* **Thrust**

**Thrive** (*pres. tense*)
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . . A.Rv. 4177
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . B.Sh. 1418
So thryve I, quod this Somonour, so I shal! . . . D.Sum. 1764
Nere thou oure brother sholdestou nat thryve! . . D.Sum. 1944
"Ye shul be deed," quod he, "so moot I thryve! . D.Sum 2034
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . . E.Cl 172
How that oure bisynesse shal thryve and preeve; . G.CY. 1212
Never to thryve were to long a date. . . . . G.CY. 1411
Of his wil, certes never shal he thryve, . . . . G.CY. 1478

**Thrive** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*
I wol nat wratthe hym, al so moot I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 80
The montance of a gnat, so moote I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 255
And I the most unlikly for to thryve; . . . . . Comp.L. 90
No wonder is, though it may nevere thrive. . . . TC.1. 966
'As evere thrive I,' quod this Pandarus, . . . . TC.2. 120
'Nay, nay!' quod he, 'as evere moot I thrive, . . TC.2. 125
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive!' . . TC.2. 135
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive.'— . . TC.2. 207
Ayeins thy lust that helpeth thee to thrive!' . . . TC.2. 1057
And seide, 'Joves, lat him nevere thrive . . . . TC.2. 1607
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel, . . . TC.3. 710
Ne shal he nevere thriven, out of drede; . . . . TC.5. 759
But noght nyl I, so mote I thryve, . . . . . HF.3. 239
'As thryve I,' quod she, 'ye shal faile, . . . . . HF.3. 525
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee, . . . . . RR. 1067
He shal not thryve therynne, for he . . . . . RR. 3276

**Thriven** (*past part.*)
Ne yit is he not thryven so . . . . . RR. 5841

**Thriveth**
whennes thryveth thanne or whennes comith . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5

**Thriving**
But yif the thryvynge soule ne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5

**Throat**
The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-corve, . . A.Kn. 2013
Myn is the stranglyng and hangyng by the throte, . A.Kn. 2458
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte, . . . . A.Mil. 3218
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn; . . . A.Rv. 4273
And kitte the throte of Hermengyld atwo, . . . B.ML. 600
Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . B.Pri. 1738
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste. . . B.Pri. 1761
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright, . . . B.Pri. 1801
Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semynge?' . . B.Pri. 1838
'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' . . . . B.Pri. 1839
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte, . . . B.NP. 4025
Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte . . . B.NP. 4059
This Chauntecleer gan gronen in his throte, . . . B.NP. 4076
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth, . . . C.Pard. 517
That of his throte he maketh his pryvee, . . . . C.Pard. 527
Hir throte, as I have now memoire, . . . . . BD. 944
wrecchide kuttynge of throte of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
leet kutten the throte of his doughter by . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!'— . . TC.2. 325
Her snowissh throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . TC.3. 1250
And therwithal unto hir throte he sterte, . . . . LGW. 1794
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte? . LGW. 1803
Into the bestes throte he shal hem caste, . . . LGW. 2005
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . LGW. 2657
And shal I have my throte korve a-two? . . . . LGW. 2695
thy throte, Gemini thin armeholes and . . . . Astr. 108–15
Hir throte also whité of hewe . . . . . RR. 557

**Throats**
They ne spared not hir throtes. . . . . BD. 320
And that is routh, for by her throtes . . . . . RR. 192
That songen thorugh her mery throtes . . . . RR. 507

**Throes**
And in his throwes frenetik and madde . . . . TC.5. 206
So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge. . . TC.5. 1201

**Throne**
Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . . A.Kn. 2529
The myghty trone, the precious tresor, . . . . B.Mk. 3333
His roial trone myghte hym nat availle. . . . . B.Mk. 3950
Ther is no man that lyveth under the trone . . . C.Pard. 842
This noble kyng is set up in his trone; . . . . F.Sq. 275
neither by hevene, for it is Goddes trone; . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Than seide he thus, 'Almighty Jove in trone, . . TC.4. 1079
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone! . . . TC.4. 1086
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone, . . . TC.4. 1175
That goddes trone gunne honoure, . . . . . HF.3. 294
I herde aboute her trone y-songe, . . . . . HF.3. 307

**Throng**
He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threste, A.Kn. 2612
Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng. . . . E.Mch. 2353
But throng now her, now ther, among hem bothe, . Anel. 55

**Throng** *see* **Thring-, Thrungen**

**Throp-** *see* **Thorp-**

**Throstle**
Al whan he herde the thrustel synge, . . . . . B.Th. 1963
The throstel old; the frosty feldefare. . . . . PF. 364
And thrustles, terins, and mavys, . . . . . RR. 665

**Throstlecock**
The thrustelcok made eek hir lay, . . . . . B.Th. 1959

**Through** (*specimens*)
Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . . A.Kn. 920
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . A.Kn. 1075
But I moot been in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 1328
And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood, . . . A.Kn. 1329
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . . A.Kn. 1565
Thurgh which men myghten any light discerne,— . A.Kn. 1989
That Arcita me thurgh the herte bere; . . . . A.Kn. 2256
Forth with 'Wehee!' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne. A.Rv. 4066
He yexeth, and he speketh thurgh the nose, . . . A.Rv. 4151
And what thurgh necligence in oure wakynge,— . B.ML. 22
Ye been submytted thurgh youre free assent . . B.ML. 35
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal, . . . B.ML. 290
Thurgh payens, that conquereden al aboute . . B.ML. 542
This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptaciouns, . . B.ML. 598

**Through** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke; . B.ML. 1028
Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . B.Pri. 1738
He priketh thurgh a fair forest . . . . . B.Th. 1944
And al it was thurgh Goddes gras, . . . . . B.Th. 2021
As laurer thurgh the yeer is for to sene; . . . . E.Mch. 1466
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . E.Mch. 1581
They been accorded, rownynge thurgh a wal, . . E.Mch. 2130
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye . . . F.Fkl. 1295
Honured is thurgh al the Barbarie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1452
And as thou smellest hem thurgh my preyere, . . G.SN. 256
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace; . . G.SN. 325
And whan he thurgh his madnesse and folye . . G.CY. 742
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . G.CY. 743
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon, . . G.CY. 911
grace . . . spryngeth of God thurgh remembrance . I.Pars. 115–20
lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Through Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . . BD. 129
And deed, right throgh defaute of sleepe, . . . . BD. 223
Throgh defaute of slepyng thus . . . . . BD. 241
Through noyse and swetnesse of her song. . . . BD. 297
And through the glas the sunne shon . . . . . BD. 336
That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . . BD. 411
'But through that draughte I have lorn . . . . BD. 684
Through jelous Phebus, this mysaventure.' . . . Mars. 140
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed. . Mars. 181
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . PF. 127
By my statut and through my governaunce, . . . PF. 387
Than oughte she be myn thourgh hir mercy, . . PF. 437
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho. . . . PF. 500
pervertede some thurw the errour of the wikkide or Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
highte Visevus, that writhith out thurw his . . . chemeneyes . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
was redy and ententyf thurwe my favour . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
thurw perced me, that was desyrous of . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
percen and thurw passen the corage withinne; . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
apeyred Thorugh wikked tonges, be it he or she; . TC.1. 39
Thorugh which that Troye moste be for-do, . . . TC.1. 74
Thorugh Edippus his sone, and al that dede; . . TC.2. 102
Amphiorax, fil thorugh the grounde to helle.' . . TC.2. 105
Thorugh myn abet, that he thyn honour shente. . TC.2. 357
Thorugh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . TC.2. 536
For thorugh this strete he mot to paleys ride; . . TC.2. 616
Thorugh which I mighte stonde in worse plit: . . TC.2. 712
Is thorugh a goter by a prive wente . . . . . TC.3. 787
Delicious through wind, or touche of oorde, . . . TC.5. 443
And al is through thy negligence and rape. . . . Adam. 7
Of Troye through the Greek Synoun, . . . . . HF.1. 152
And deyde through the wounde smerte. . . . . HF.1. 374
Al the wey through which I cam; . . . . . HF.2. 461
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . . . . HF.3. 179
That through the world her fame go, . . . . . HF.3. 584
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace, . . LGW. 746
Thurgh thyn envye thow us lettest alle! . . . . LGW. 757
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow,' quod she, . LGW. 1361
For to desiren, thurgh his appetite, . . . . . LGW. 1586
Ryght thurgh the sleyghte of hir enchauntement. . LGW. 1650
Thurgh al the toun, that men may see and here . . LGW. 1867
Through pride, or through thy grete rekelnesse, . Scog. 16
She wolde al knowe through her espying. . . . Ven. 34
Out of this toun help me throgh your myght, . . Purse. 17
in manere of an extre, that goth thorugh the hole . Astr. 57–60
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . . RR. 132
These losengers thorough flaterye; . . . . . RR. 1064
For neithir thorough gras ne rote . . . . . RR. 1759
But it were thrugh the God of Love. . . . . RR. 2963
Thorough the breres anoon wente I, . . . . . RR. 3006

**Through-darted** *see* **Darted**

**Through-girt** *see* **Girt**

**Throughout** (*specimens*)
But I was hurt right now thurghout myn eye . . A.Kn. 1096
That thurghout al the court was his renoun. . . . A.Kn. 1432
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large, . . . . A.Kn. 2567
Thurghout the see of Grece unto the strayte . . B.ML. 464
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge. . . . B.ML. 490
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . B.ML. 506
The fame anon thurghout the toun is born, . . . B.ML. 995
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran, . . . B.Mk. 3303
The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast . . B.NP. 4408
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte go!' . . . C.Pard. 655
And thurgh-out helle swarmeden aboute, . . . . D.Sum. 1696
Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . . F.Sq. 46
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . F.Sq. 158
That wolde percen thurghout every thyng; . . . F.Sq. 237
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . Anel. 74
Thorugh-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . TC.3. 601
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse, . . TC.3. 1724
Was thorugh-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . TC.4. 661
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . TC.5. 769
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . TC.5. 1062
And so bifel that thorugh-out Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1649
Throughouten every regioun . . . . . HF.3. 551
And roof hymself anon thurghout the herte, . . . LGW. 661
'Thurghout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide, . LGW. 1028
This sword thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . LGW. 1793
So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene. . . . Mars.B. 3

**Throughout** *see* **Through**

**Through-shoten** *see* **Shot**

**Throve**
yit throf he haatful to alle folk (this is to . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20

**Throw**
That he ne myghte out of his herte throwe . . . E.Cl. 453
gripeth hym by the reynes for to throwen hym . . I.Pars. 860–5
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe . . . . TC.2. 971
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe, . . . TC.3. 1418
Throwe in a water now a stoon, . . . . . HF.2. 281
That gon of aventure thrawe . . . . . HF.3. 1000 *var*

**Throw** *see* **Overthrow**

**Throwe**
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . B.ML. 953
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . B.Mk. 3326
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . D.Sum. 1815
Whan that this child had souked but a throwe, . . E.Cl. 450
And sifted and y-piked many a throwe. . . . . G.CY. 941
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . . . Pity. 86
That when that he was absent any throwe, . . . Anel. 93
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . . TC.2. 687
But it were I; for I can in a throwe . . . . . TC.2. 1655
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . TC.4. 384
Hath lordes olde: thorugh which, withinne a throwe, TC.5. 1461
And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe . . . LGW. 866
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . . LGW. 1286
And Love hadde gete hym in this throwe . . . RR. 1771
She gan to speke withynne a throwe . . . . . RR. 3867

**Throwes** *see* **Throes**

**Throweth**
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . Mars. 99
abated, ful ofte throweth adoun. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5

**Thrown**
he schal nat thennes be I-throwe ne bore . . . . F.Sq. 326 *var*
And al this mullok in a syve y-throwe, . . . . G.CY. 940
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe . . . . Pity. 89
is throwen adoun for every litil thyng. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
And whan a wight is from her wheel y-throwe, . . TC.4. 6
That "him is wors that is fro wele y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 482
Her yen throwen upward to her hed,— . . . . TC.4. 1159
Hadde on him throwen a vesture, . . . . . HF.3. 235
The tour, ther as this Theseus is throwe, . . . LGW. 1960
Whanne they from richesse arn [y-]throwe, . . . RR. 5484

**Thrungen**
so narwe and so streyt I-thrungen into . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40

**Thrust**
hast thrist thiself in-to wikke thinges: . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
the heye cercle of hevene sholde thriste; . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

**Thrust** *see* **Thraste, Threste**

**Thule**
ile in the see that highte Tyle be . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5

**Thumb**
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee. . . . A.Prol. 563
Upon his thombe he hadde of gold a ring, . . . F.Sq. 83
Upon hir thombe, or in hir purs it bere, . . . . F.Sq. 148
ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right . . . Astr. 25–32
thyn Astrolabie upon the thombe of thi . . . . Astr. 32–40
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . . . Astr. 121–7

**Thunder**
But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder, . . . . A.Prol. 492
As greet as it had been a thonder dent, . . . . A.Mil. 3807
With wilde thonder dynt and firy levene . . . . D.WB. 276
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!' . . . D.WB. 732
As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder, . . F.Sq. 258
shal be ful of thonder clappes and . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
he brente five citees with thonder leyt and sank hem I.Pars. 835–40
ne the wey of thonder leit, that is wont . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
wynd troublynge the see thondre with . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe, . . . TC.2. 233
To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder, . . . TC.2. 1145
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . . TC.3. 662
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . . TC.5. 1505
But never was ther dynt of thonder,— . . . . HF.2. 26
Am dwellyng with the god of thonder, . . . . HF.2. 100
And north, as loude as any thunder, . . . . . HF.3. 591
The thonder rored with a grisly stevene; . . . . LGW. 1219

**Thunderer**
the heye thondrere (that is to seyn, of god), . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Thundering**
His voys was as a trompe thondrynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2174
After the clappe of a thundrynge, . . . . . HF.2. 532

**Thurfte**
Thee thurfte nevere han the more fere; . . . . TC.3. 572

**Thurfte** *see* **Thar**

**Thurgh** *see* **Through**

**Thurghfare** *see* **Thoroughfare**

**Thurrok**
a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
ydelnesse is the thurrok of alle wikked . . . . I.Pars. 715–20

**Thurw** *see* **Through**

**Thus** (*specimens*)
And thus with feyned flaterye and japes . . . . A.Prol. 705
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely, . . . A.Prol. 761
Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye? . A.Kn. 908
Thus rit this duc, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . A.Kn. 1002
And he were caught, it was acorded thus, . . . A.Kn. 1214
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . . A.Kn. 1268

**Thus** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
And seyde hym thus, 'To Atthenes shaltou wende; . A.Kn. 1391
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . A.Kn. 1586
This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . . . A.Kn. 2046
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . . A.Kn. 2433
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, . . . A.Kn. 2435
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . A.Kn. 2516
Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3107
For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, . . A.Mil. 3529
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . . A.Rv. 4180
thise wordes: 'It standeth thus,' quod . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . B.Mk. 3098
Thus heelpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . . B.Mk. 3236
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . . B.Mk. 3646
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . . B.Mk. 3708
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712
And after this thus spak she to the knyght, . . . D.WB. 900
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre. . . . D.Sum. 2042
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . D.Sum. 2047
Ye sey me thus, "that I am youre brother"?' . . D.Sum. 2126
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially— . . . . E.Cl. 421
And seyde thus: 'Grisilde,' quod he, 'that day . . E.Cl. 466
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere. . . F.Fkl. 894
Thus semed it to every mannes sighte. . . . . F.Fkl. 1151
Seyde Plato. 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . . G.CY. 1456
That ye have thus your blisse lore.' . . . . . BD. 747
That I dide thus, and nyste why, . . . . . BD. 776
That I knew tho, but thus hit stood. . . . . BD. 803
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . . . BD. 816
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . . Mars. 233
With his tryumph, and laurer-crouned thus, . . . Anel. 43
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the quene, . . . . . Anel. 139
Thus causeles the cause be, . . . . . Anel. 257
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght, . . . Anel. 290
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . . PF. 629
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperite, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
And thus moche I seie, that the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
ben put to hym (as thus, yif thilke . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
(Or thus: what may a man don to folk, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
whi is it thus? Certes for ye han joie to clepen . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
By answer of his God, that highte thus, . . . . TC.1. 69
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . TC.1. 138
Bi-wailing in his chambre thus allone, . . . . TC.1. 547
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . . TC.1. 553
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . TC.1. 575
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe . . . TC.1. 617
Thus often wise men ben war by foles. . . . . TC.1. 635
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . . . TC.1. 645
That thou despeyred art thus causeles? . . . . TC.1. 779
As thus,—in open doing or in chere, . . . . . TC.2. 40
That thou spek'st of to me thus strangely . . . TC.2. 1423
'Ma feyl' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . TC.3. 52
'Thus muche as now, O wommanliche wif, . . . TC.3. 106
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus? . . . TC.3. 808
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . . TC.3. 841
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . . TC.3. 1125
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . TC.3. 1127
In thus good plit, lat now non hevy thought . . . TC.3. 1139
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . TC.4. 932
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . . . TC.5. 1540
That they thus on hir cotes beren, . . . . . HF.3. 242
But thus sone in a while she . . . . . HF.3. 282
Thus fond I sittyng this goddesse, . . . . . HF.3. 325
'Thus hath he sayd,' and 'Thus he dooth,' . . . HF.3. 962
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . . HF.3. 963
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . LGW. 360
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725
Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . . LGW. 1162
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese . . . LGW. 1810
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 21
Ensample as thus:—The yeer of oure . . . . . Astr. 115–21
prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . . Astr. 245–51
Ensample as thus:—peraventure the . . . . . Astr. 258–62
As thus:—My sonne is peraventur in . . . . . Astr. 272–7

**Thwart** *see* **Overthwart**

**Thwite**
Swiche as men to these cages thwyte, . . . . . HF.3. 848

**Thwitel**
A Sheffeld thwitel baar he in his hose. . . . . A.Rv. 3933

**Thwiten**
And it was peynted wel and thwyten, . . . . RR. 933

**Thy** (*possess. pron., specimens*)
To me, that am thy cosyn and thy brother . . . A.Kn. 1131
Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende.' . . . . A.Kn. 1392
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene, . . . A.Kn. 1510
Thy temple wol I worshipe evermo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2251
Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute. . . A.Mil. 3562
Lay doun thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . . A.Rv. 4085
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nede! . . . . B.ML. 658
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . B.ML. 845
Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.' . . . . B.Sh. 1438
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . . . . B.Pri. 1663
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge, . . . . . B.Pri. 1837
Anon I sle thy steede . . . . . B.Th. 2002
So wery of thy verray lewednesse . . . . . B.Th. 2111
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf! . . . . B.Mk. 3095
For he thy nevew was, and sone-in-lawe, . . . . B.Mk. 3594
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . . . B.NP. 4280
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.NP. 4634

**Thy** (*possess. pron., specimens*)—*Continued*
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence. . . C.Doc. 224
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433
For wel I woot thy pacience is gon.' . . . . D.WB. 849
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght, . . . . D.WB. 1011
But shewe to me al thy confessioun.' . . . . D.Sum. 2093
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.' . . . . E.Cl. 966
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye; . E.Cl. 1071
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille; . . . E.Cl. 1208
Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie . . . . E.Mch. 2244
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eighe . . . . F.Fkl. 1036
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . G.SN. 296
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . G.CY. 1295
Worshipe and thank be to thy deitee! . . . . H.Mcp. 101
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon, . . . H.Mcp. 295
moste han foure thynges. Thi shrift . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Fleeyng, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . ABC. 41
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn. . . . . ABC. 68
How I may have thy grace and thy socour, . . . ABC. 156
And yet ther-to is double thy penaunce, . . . . Mars. 109
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake . . . . PF. 684
thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the . . . . Bo. 1. p. 4 95–100
be-takest thi seyles to the wynd, thow . . . . Bo.2. p. 1. 285–90
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . . TC.1. 524
God wot that thy disese doth me wo! . . . . TC.2. 1360
Caliope, thy vois be now present, . . . . . TC.3. 45
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde, . . . . TC.3. 334
This that by me thy Troilus thee sente.' . . . . TC.4. 854
That thou retorne backward to thy welle, . . . TC.4. 1553
'Thy swevenes ek and al swich fantasye . . . . TC.5. 358
God, for thy might, so leve it wel to fare! . . . TC.5. 959
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face, . . . . HF.2. 417
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto. . LGW. 478
The moste partye of thy tyme spende . . . . LGW. 482
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!' . . . . LGW. 881
And of thy wordes farsed with plesaunce, . . . LGW. 1373
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairenesse, . LGW. 1674
And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . LGW. 2299
Sin I thee fostred have in thy plesaunce! . . . Fort. 42
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . Fort. 48
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 degrees . Astr. 174–9
the latitude of thy regioun; for these two . . . Astr. 251–8
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete . . . RR. 2463

**Thy** (*demonstr. pron., specimens*) *see* **For-thy**

**Thymalao**
And Hermanno and Thymalao . . . . . B.Mk. 3535

**Thymeo** *see* **Timaeo**

**Thyself** *see* **Self**

**Tiber**
To fisshe in Tybre, whan hym liste pleye. . . . B.Mk. 3666

**Tiburce**
And with that word Tiburce his brother com, . . G.SN. 242
Tiburce answerde, 'Seistow this to me . . . . G.SN. 260
'How woostow this,' quod Tiburce, 'in what wyse?' . G.SN. 265
Quod tho Tiburce, 'if that I shal nat lye,' . . . G.SN. 289
Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere, . . . G.SN. 302
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede? . . . G.SN. 307
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . G.SN. 333
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde, . . . . G.SN. 348
And after this Tiburce in good entente . . . . G.SN. 349
And after this Tiburce gat swich grace . . . . G.SN. 354
By Tiburce and Valerian softely . . . . . G.SN. 408

**Tiburces**
Witnesse Tyburces and Valerians shrifte, . . . G.SN. 277

**Tickle**
This world is now ful tikel, sikerly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3428

**Tickled**
Yet tikled it his herte, for that he . . . . . D.WB. 395

**Ticklenesse**
For hord hath hate and clymbyng tikelnesse, . . Truth. 3

**Tickleth**
It tikleth me aboute myn herte roote! . . . . D.WB. 471

**Tid** *see* **Tided**

**Tide**
What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe, . . . . B.ML. 337
That thennes wolde it noght of al a tyde. . . . B.ML. 510
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . . B.ML. 798
Fro day to nyght it changeth as the tyde. . . . B.ML. 1134
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4206
But on a day, agayn the even-tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4262
And thus forslewthen wilfully thy tyde, . . . . B.NP. 4286
That with hem seyled at the same tyde! . . . . B.NP. 4294
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde, . . . . E.Mch. 2225
Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, . . . . F.Sq. 142
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 901
And seyde, 'Sires, now in the morwe tyde, . . . G.CY. 588
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost . . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
Burie my body, swich a tyde . . . . . BD. 207
Be lokyng most; til hit fil on a tyde . . . . . Mars. 51
That Scipioun him saw before that tyde . . . . PF. 97
And for the beste ay suffre to the tide, . . . . TC.1. 954
Refuseth nat at this tid my preyere . . . . . TC.2. 1211 *var*
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . TC.2. 1556
Thenk al swich taried tide, lost it is! . . . . . TC.2. 1739
Of thinges that ben wist biforn the tide, . . . TC.4 1077
That I was born, so weylawey the tide! . . . . TC.5. 700

**Tide**—*Continued*
And eek by day in every tyde . . . . . HF.3. 861
As was the leste woman in that tyde! . . . . LGW.G. 304
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . . LGW. 783
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde, . . . . LGW. 2010
sitte in the bordure upon the verrey tyde of the day. Astr. 127–32
knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the . . . . Astr. 132–9
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and . . . . Astr. 132–9
the tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent), . Astr. 168–70
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night. . . . Astr. 170–4
The beest, tyl he seeth his tyde . . . . . RR. 1452
Hopyng to have yit in some tide . . . . . RR. 1977
But love consente another tyde . . . . . RR. 4126
Is fals, and bit not in no tyde . . . . . RR. 5330

**Tide** *see* **Eventide, Morrow-tide**

**Tided**
Thee sholde nevere han tid thus fair a grace. . . TC.1. 907
Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?'— . . . . TC.2. 224
'A! Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . . TC.2. 464
That him tidde upon the see. . . . . HF.1. 255

**Tides**
But of his craft to rekene wel his tydes, . . . . A.Prol. 401
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . . . A.Rv. 4175
the swyfte tydes of the nyght, whan the . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5

**Tideth**
In many a cas hem tydeth ofte sorwe. . . . . Mars. 202
And certes this tydeth nat with-owte yowre desertes Bo.2. p.5. 460–5 *var*
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . . TC.1. 333

**Tideth** *see* **Tides**

**Tidif**
As doth the tydif, for newfangelnesse,— . . . . LGW. 154

**Tidifs**
As beth thise tidyves, tercelettes and owles; . . . F.Sq. 648

**Tiding**
How that this blisful tidyng is bifalle, . . . . B.ML. 726
Hir fader, that this tidynge herde anoon, . . . E.Cl. 901
cause of the necessite of tydynge to . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge, . . . . TC.2. 951
That ther no tydyng cometh to thee, . . . . . HF.2. 140
A newe tydyng prevely, . . . . . HF.3. 955
To this tidyng in his speche . . . . . HF.3. 976
Were the tidyng sooth or fals, . . . . . HF.3. 982
Wente every tydyng fro mouth to mouth . . . HF.3. 986 *var*
Togeder flee for oo tidynge. . . . . HF.3. 1019
Every tidyng streight to Fame; . . . . . HF.3. 1021
And eek a tydynge for to here, . . . . . HF.3. 1044
Ther was suche tidynge overal, and suche los, . . LGW. 1424

**Tidings**
Of regnes; ye been fadres of tidynges . . . . . B.ML. 129
Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere . . . . B.ML. 181
And othere tidynges spedeful for to seye. . . . B.ML. 727
But whan thise tidynges cam to Grisildis . . . E.Cl. 752
Of tidynges, wheither they been false or trewe; . . H.Mcp. 360
For-which come I to telle you tidinges. . . . . TC.2. 1113
From man to man and made thes tidinges new . . TC.4. 662 *var*
That is, that thou hast no tydynges . . . . . HF.2. 136
Of Loves folke mo tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 167
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynges, . . . . . HF.2. 519
Som newe tydyngs for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 796
Tydynges other this or that, . . . . . HF.3. 798
But these be no swiche tydynges . . . . . HF.3. 804
'[Which] than, be lo, thise tidynges, . . . . . HF.3. 817
No maner tydynge in to pace; . . . . . HF.3. 865
That hit nys fild ful of tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 867
That is the moder of tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 893
Unkouthe syghtes and tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 920
Wher thou maist most tydynges here; . . . . . HF.3. 935
Entremedled with tidynges, . . . . . HF.3. 1034
Ther men of love tydynges tolde, . . . . . HF.3. 1053
And axeth hem, 'What tydynges heren ye? . . . LGW. 1724
Tidyngis sende, that hath sene . . . . . RR. 2921
They shal hem telle so fele tidynges, . . . . . RR. 6038
And of tidynges telle him some, . . . . . RR. 7478

**Tied**
Ful streite y-teyd, and shoes ful moyste and newe; . A.Prol. 457
Me reweth soore I am unto hire teyd; . . . . E.Mch. 2432

**Tiger**
And as a crueel tigre was Arcite: . . . . . A.Kn. 1657
Ther nas no tygre in the vale of Galgopheye, . . A.Kn. 2626
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde; . . . . E.Cl. 1199
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so crueel beest, . . F.Sq. 419
Anon this tigre ful of doublenesse . . . . . F.Sq. 543
Maystow ben swyftere than the tigre? . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
a tigre of Inde. But al be it so that the . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
and the lyoun, and the tigre, and the bere, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20

**Tigers**
With tigres blode in every place, . . . . . HF.3. 369

**Tigris**
Tigrys and Eufrates resolven and . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
same ryverys, Tigris and Eufrates, . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Tikel-** *see* **Tickle-**

**Tile**
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure wones,— . . . D.Sum. 2105

**Tiles**
Upon the tyles over al a-boute, . . . . . BD. 300
Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . . . LGW. 709
**Till** (*verb*)
bisieth hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . B.Mel. 2780–5
**Till** (*temporal prep. and conj.; specimens*)
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente. . . . . A.Prol. 698
Til they the reynes of his brydel henten. . . . . A.Kn. 904
Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . . . A.Kn. 983
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May, . . . . . A.Kn. 1034
And thus they been departed til a-morwe, . . . A.Kn. 1621
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do; . . . . . A.Kn. 2534
Descendynge so, til it be corrumpable. . . . . A.Kn. 3010
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous, . . . . . A.Mil. 3356
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . A.Mil. 3422
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3460
Til that the belle of laudes gan to rynge, . . . . A.Mil. 3655
He looketh up and doun til he hath founde . . . A.Rv. 4059
Til he was spouted up at Nynyvee? . . . . . B.ML. 487
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . B.ML. 566
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . . B.ML. 791
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!' . . . . B.Sh. 1554
som tyme be secree til it were tyme that . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
it thanne sadly til it be at an ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
delaye it nat til to morwe. And therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
Til fully fourty dayes weren past; . . . . . B.Mk. 3479
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . B.Mk. 3748
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe; . . . D.WB. 268
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,— . D.WB. 283
Til trewely we hadde swich daliance, . . . . . D.WB. 565
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe; . . . . . D.Sum. 2012
Thogh that he lye bedrede til he sterve. . . . . E.Mch. 1292
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . E.Mch. 1857
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . . E.Mch. 1891
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1928
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . E.Mch. 1966
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse. . . . . F.Sq. 290
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . . F.Sq. 653
Where as he lay til that men up hym took. . . . H.Mcp. 49
til it be reconsiled by the bysshope; . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
might not slepe Til now late, this other nyght . . BD. 45
Til he com to the derke valeye . . . . . BD. 155
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . . Mars. 265
This same thoght me lasteth til the morwe . . . Comp.L. 8
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve; . . . . Comp.L. 9
Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . . PF. 81
byen no coorn til his corn were soold, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
longe, til that sche confounde with . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . . . TC.1. 273
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynte. . . . . TC.1. 543
A man to love, til that him list to leve. . . . . TC.1. 686
Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, . . . TC.1. 1017
To rime wel this book til I have do! . . . . . TC.2. 10
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . . TC.2. 403
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . . . TC.2. 1521
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve. . . . . TC.3. 714
I am, til God me bettre minde sende, . . . . . TC.3. 930
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . . TC.4. 226
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe! . . . TC.4. 1617
But this' enseled til another day. . . . . TC.5. 151
N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.'— . . . . TC.5. 175
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . . TC.5. 213
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . . . TC.5. 297
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . . TC.5. 479
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!' . . . . TC.5. 616
Til al a citee brent up is. . . . . HF.3. 990
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . Astr. 145–50
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne sitte upon Astr. 179–85
fro tyme that he risith til he go to rest. . . . . Astr. 179–85
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the . . . Astr. 198–209
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the dawenyng . . Astr. 251–8
waityng on the sonne til after 1 of the . . . . . Astr. 350–8
**Till** (*prep., other usages*)
a Monk . . . Is likned til a fissh that is waterlees; . A.Prol. 180
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . A.Kn. 1132
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1478
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . . A.Kn. 2062
And til Atthenes, hir convenantz for to holde, . . A.Kn. 2098
Hoom til Atthenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . A.Kn. 2964
And al his ernest turneth til a jape. . . . . A.Mil. 3390
This carpenter was goon til Osenay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3400
How that the hopur wagges til and fra.' . . . . A.Rv. 4039
Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110
And hurlest al from Est til Occident, . . . . . B.ML. 297
That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . B.Mk. 3282
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . . C.Pard. 697
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother, . . . . D.Fri. 1528
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be . . . . . D.Sum. 1766
hevene for to see Til any womman, were she never so wys, . . . . . F.Sq. 559
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1608
'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian?' . . . . . G.SN. 306
Hom til hir house, and 'In hir hous,' quod he, . . G.SN. 514
As til her honour nede was to holde, . . . . . TC.1. 128
recomaunde Til her that may me to the deth comaunde!' . . . . . TC.1. 1057
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . . . TC.2. 32
Hire wommen soone til hire bed here broughte . . TC.2. 914 *var*
That til a lover longeth in this cas; . . . . . TC.2. 1346
**Till** (*prep., other usages*)—*Continued*
And pitously gan ay til hym to pleyne . . . . TC.2. 1353 *var*
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente; . . . TC.3. 1581
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . Bal.Ch. 25
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til othir. . . . Astr. 294–301
Al though he sought oon in-tyl Ynde. . . . . RR. 624
to hir trespace, Or til hir folk, in word or dede, . . RR. 1037
And, tyl a riche mannys byhove, . . . . . RR. 1092
He took myne herte so hoole hym tille, . . . . . RR. 3317
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to praye, . . . . . RR. 3650
I am so sore bounde hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4594
To geten a likly thyng hym tille, . . . . . RR. 4852
**Till** *see* **There-till, Until**
**Tiller**
For yif the tiliere of the feeld . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
That to the tylyer is fordone . . . . . RR. 4339 *em*
**Tilling**
dalf the erthe bycause of tylyinge of the feld, . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
**Timaeo**
his book of *In Thymeo*, that in ryght litel . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
**Timber**
For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent; . . . A.Mil. 3666
For he is wont for tymber for to go, . . . . . A.Mil. 3667
This timber is al redy up to frame: . . . . . TC.3. 530
Al was the tymber of no strengthe; . . . . . HF.3. 890
**Timbester**
There was many a tymbester, . . . . . RR. 769
**Timbres**
The tymbres up ful sotilly, They caste . . . . RR. 772
**Time**
But nathelees, whil I have tyme and space, . . . A.Prol. 35
That fro the tyme that he first bigan . . . . . A.Prol. 44
Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . . A.Prol. 52
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . . A.Prol. 102
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle; . A.Prol. 324
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire. . . . A.Prol. 356
But now is tyme to yow for to telle . . . . . A.Prol. 720
And in his tyme swich a conquerour, . . . . . A.Kn. 862
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . . A.Kn. 1243
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterte. . . . . A.Kn. 1573
And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set, . . . A.Kn. 1635
For in my tyme a servant was I oon. . . . . A.Kn. 1814
To wedden whan tyme is, but nathelees,— . . . . A.Kn. 1832
Al be that thilke tyme they were unborn, . . . A.Kn. 2033
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfille, . . . . A.Kn. 2388
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees, . . . A.Kn. 2474
And to the lystes come they by tyme. . . . . A.Kn. 2575
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste, . . . A.Kn. 2621
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . A.Kn. 2636
'In all this world, that som tym he ne deyde; . . A.Kn. 2846
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse . . A.Kn. 2911
From tyme that it first bigynneth sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 3018
And thus this sweete clerk his tyme spente . . . A.Mil. 3219
To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . . . . A.Mil. 3302
At thilke tyme, than alle his wetheres blake, . . . A.Mil. 3542
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . . . A.Mil. 3645
And thoghte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3672
For fro that tyme that he hadde kiste her ers, . . A.Mil. 3755
Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . . A.Rv. 3868
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,— . . . A.Rv. 3905
It were al tyme thy tale to bigynne.' . . . . . A.Rv. 3908
An hundred tyme moore than biforn: . . . . . A.Rv. 3996
Whan that he saugh his tyme softely. . . . . A.Rv. 4058
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare; . . . A.Co. 4390
Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may. . . . . B.ML. 19
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . . B.ML. 20
Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre; . . . . B.ML. 26
But losse of tyme shendeth us," quod he; . . . B.ML. 28
Of olde tyme, as knoweth many a man. . . . . B.ML. 50
A certein tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . B.ML. 149
Is no tyme bet than oother in swich cas? . . . . B.ML. 311
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste . . B.ML. 412
The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse . . . . . B.ML. 414
And eek the tyme, and where, and in what wise . . B.ML. 611
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . B.ML. 645
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bitide. . . . . B.ML. 714
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.ML. 722
Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay; . B.ML. 740
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, . B.ML. 948
And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day, . . . B.ML. 949
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place, . . . B.ML. 979
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say, . . . . B.ML. 1128
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133
Of his accountes, for the meene tyme; . . . . B.Sh. 1277
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . . B.Sh. 1406
Ful often time upon his knowes bare. . . . . B.Pri. 1719
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . B.Pri. 1841
Thou doost noght elles but despendest tyme; . . B.Mel. 2121
fille, as for a certein tyme, and thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
saugh hir tyme, she seyde hym in this . . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
wherfore it happeth many tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
in tyme comynge been possible to fallen for . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
we may nat demen in so litel tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
whan she saugh hir tyme, seide to hym . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
moste som tyme be secree til it were tyme that . . B.Mel. 2250–5
good for to do, another tyme it semeth . . . . B.Mel. 2325–30
in longe tyme the prudence; and Tullius . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
som tyme werre or enemytee, ne telle . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5

**Time**—*Continued*

hath longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth . . B.Mel. 2375–80
'Now is it resoun and tyme that I . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
he, 'as yet into this tyme ye han wel and . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
knowe hym of a lenger tyme. . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
stronger whan it is longe tyme avysed." . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
be nat war, as at this tyme. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
by proces of tyme wexen of swich power and . . B.Mel. 2665–70
that oones hath greved thee, another tyme . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
never been in pees unto the tyme it be . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
covenable tyme for to doon his profit; . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
And whan she saugh hir tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
dame Prudence saugh hir tyme, she freyned and . B.Mel. 3020–5
mercy wole at the tyme of oure diynge . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour. . . B.Mk. 3287
Til certein tyme was y-come aboute; . . . . B.Mk. 3364
And, til that tyme he leyd was on his beere, . . . B.Mk. 3371
Upon a tyme, and bad hem blithe bee; . . . . B.Mk. 3382
After that tyme he nolde it never see. . . . . B.Mk. 3664
As in his tyme, but-if bookes lye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3688
That longe tyme it was er tirannye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3691
As in his tyme, ne gretter of renoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3744
But on a tyme Brutus [and] Cassius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3887
He fethered hir an hundred tyme a day . . . . B.NP. 4060a Dev
For thilke tyme, as I have understonde, . . . . B.NP. 4070
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe . . . . . B.NP. 4203
He fethered Pertelote twenty tyme, . . . . . B.NP. 4367
Waityngе his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle; . . . B.NP. 4413
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned, . . . . C.Duc. 62
Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 408
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . . . C.Pard. 436
Of catel, and of tyme, and forthermo . . . . . C.Pard. 594
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . . C.Pard. 726
That in my chambre longe tyme hath be, . . . . C.Pard. 735
Or elles often tyme hadde I been spilt. . . . . D.WB. 388
That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . . D.WB. 473
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome, . . . D.WB. 673
Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day: . . . D.WB. 901
And ofte tyme to be wydwe and wedde. . . . . D.WB. 928
Heere may ye se, thogh we a tyme abyde, . . . . D.WB. 979
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . . D.WB. 1254
Which nedeth nat rehercen for this tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1308
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414
Seyde this feend; 'but alle thyng hath tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1475
For, *pardee!* ye han ofte tyme herd telle . . . . D.Sum. 1675
And that is nat of litel tyme,' quod he, . . . . D.Sum. 2115
But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme." . . . E.Cl. 6
It is no tyme for to studien heere; . . . . . E.Cl. 8
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 19
That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . E.Cl. 61
In tyme comynge what hym myghte bityde; . . . E.Cl. 79
As ofte as tyme is of necessitee . . . . . E.Cl. 94
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
That seelde tyme is founde in mariage; . . . . E.Cl. 146
But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.Cl. 206
The time of undern of the same day . . . . . E.Cl. 260
Nat longe tyme after that this Grisild . . . . E.Cl. 442
No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface, . . E.Cl. 510
Suspect the tyme in which he this bigan; . . . . E.Cl. 542
That thilke tyme of Panik was countesse, . . . E.Cl. 590
Ne in this tyme word ne spak she noon. . . . . E.Cl. 900
Curseth the day and tyme that nature . . . . E.Cl. 902
Thise ladyes, whan that they hir tyme saye, . . . E.Cl. 1114
full ofte tyme it schall the rewe . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*
At every tyme he looked on hir face; . . . . . E.Mch. 1751
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse, . . . . E.Mch. 1768
Namoore of hym as at this tyme speke I, . . . . E.Mch. 1780
And, whan they sye hir tyme, goon to reste. . . . E.Mch. 1804
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . . E.Mch. 1830
And afterward, whan that he saugh his tyme, . . . E.Mch. 1858
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . . E.Mch. 1862
This Damyan, whan that his tyme he say, . . . E.Mch. 1936
The hevene stood, that tyme fortunaat . . . . E.Mch. 1970
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes) . E.Mch. 1972
And whan she saugh hir tyme, upon a day, . . . E.Mch. 2001
Ful ofte tyme he Pluto, and his queene . . . . E.Mch. 2038
He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 2222
Which in his tyme was of so greet renoun . . . F.Sq. 13
And for it is no fruyt, but los of tyme; . . . . F.Sq. 74
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . . F.Sq. 351
That twenty tyme she changed hir colour, . . . F.Sq. 370
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake; . . . . F.Sq. 476
Til he may seen his tyme for to byte, . . . . . F.Sq. 513
He saugh upon a tyme a kyte flee, . . . . . F.Sq. 624
That in his tyme many a citee wan; . . . . . F.Sq. 662
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys. . . . F.Fkl. 780
After the tyme moste be temperaunce . . . . F.Fkl. 785
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . F.Fkl. 857
But nathelees she moste a tyme abyde . . . . F.Fkl. 923
And hadde y-knowen hym of tyme yoore, . . . F.Fkl. 963
And whan he saugh his tyme he sayde thus: . . . F.Fkl. 966
To ech of hem his tyme and his seisoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1034
And longe tyme he lay forth in a traunce. . . . F.Fkl. 1081
Ne confort in this tyme hadde he noon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1104
That was that tyme a bacheler of lawe,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1126
Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . . F.Fkl. 1203
To wayten a tyme of his conclusioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1263
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . . F.Fkl. 1270
And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . . F.Fkl. 1308

**Time**—*Continued*

Sith thilke tyme which that ye were born. . . . F.Fkl. 1536
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born. . . . . F.Fkl. 1558
But often tyme, of thy benygnytee, . . . . . G.SN. 54
And seyde, 'I wondre, this tyme of the yeer, . . . G.SN. 246
Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; . . . . . G.SN. 263
That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355
And for ther was that tyme an ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 529
Another tyme it may be wel ynow. . . . . G.CY. 945
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde . G.CY. 951
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.CY. 1048
He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme; . . . . . G.CY. 1092
And whan this alkamystre saugh his tyme,— . . . G.CY. 1204
The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede . . . G.CY. 1250
Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . . G.CY. 1383
That on a tyme seyde his maister to, . . . . . G.CY. 1449
In tyme whan hir lust to han a make. . . . . H.Mcp. 186
My shadwe was at thilke tyme, as there, . . . . I.Pars. 7
nathelees men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90–5
fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure . . . . I.Pars. 120–5
been falle'; for biforn that tyme that ye . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
so ofte tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth . I.Pars. 135–40
every tyme that me remembreth of the . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
at that tyme. Ther shal the stierne . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
houre ne shal nat perisse of his tyme, . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge, . . . I.Pars. 285–90
som tyme contricioun delivereth a man fro . . . I.Pars. 305–10
he ne shal som tyme be moeved in . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
longe tyme hadde woned in desert, where as . . . I.Pars. 345–50
may have tyme and place. . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
if so be that he som tyme descharge . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
ne descharge hem nat by tyme. And therfore, . . I.Pars. 360–5
that at every tyme that a man eteth or . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
ofte tyme the gentrie of the body binymeth . . . I.Pars. 460–5
And, right so as pride is ofte tyme . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
allas! ful many oon at that tyme feeleth . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
And ofte tyme swich cursynge wrongfully . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
moore than he may perfourne ful ofte tyme. . . . I.Pars. 645–50
vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
to grevously, or out of tyme, as on haly . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
A philosophre upon a tyme, that . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
certes, the tyme that by wey of resoun . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
ful ofte the lif of man, er that his tyme be come . I.Pars. 725–30
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
thanne is it thus, that thilke tyme that . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
but certes, sith the time of grace cam, . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
mysspendynge of tyme, and somtyme manslaughtre. I.Pars. 790–5
The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to . . . . . I.Pars. 825–30
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
brekynge comen false heires ofte tyme, . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
som tyme bitwixe a man and his wyf; and that . . I.Pars. 900–5
fro the tyme that she were conjoynt to many . . I.Pars. 920–5
blak of the leyt. Ful ofte tyme I . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
doon deedly synne at every time that he . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
wel that after tyme that a man . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
Not long tyme to endure . . . . . BD. 20
That clerkes hadde, in olde tyme, . . . . . BD. 53
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . . BD. 370
Longe tyme; so at the laste . . . . . BD. 380
'And thilke tyme I ferde right so . . . . . BD. 784
Nat that tyme turned to no thyng, . . . . . BD. 794
For that tyme Youthe, my maistresse, . . . . . BD. 796
That tyme, and thoghtes varyinge, . . . . . BD. 801
Noght longe tyme, leve it wel! . . . . . BD. 1147
And ofte tyme I song hem loude, . . . . . BD. 1157
For that tyme, the hert-huntyng. . . . . BD. 1312
That I wol, be processe of tyme, . . . . . BD. 1330
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke, . . . Pity. 9
So mony men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . . Pity. 31
Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquere . . . . ABC. 113
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wyght . . . Mars. 66
A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede, . . . . . Mars. 80
The firste tyme, alas! that I was wroght, . . . . Mars. 164
In litil tyme it wol her bane be. . . . . Mars. 196
Allas! whan slepyng-tyme is, than I wake, . . . Comp.L. 51
That myghte yow offende in any tyme. . . . . Comp.L. 124
And who-so may at this tyme have his grace, . . PF. 412
In blisful tyme he com into this place,' . . . . PF. 413
jugement, for som-tyme sche constreyned . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
'But tyme is now,' quod sche, 'of . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
in the sowre hungry tyme, ther was . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
thi lawe; so that the moone som-tyme, . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
lasse, and som-tyme, whan the moone . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
But for as moche as it is nat tyme yet . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
and resisted ofte tyme by the encountrynge . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
But now is tyme that thou drynke . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
and som-tyme the streem is on o side, and . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
is on o side, som-tyme on the tothir.) Textus. . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
and to confownden hem som-tyme with . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10

**Time**—*Continued*

eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
som-tyme to ben horrible with wawes . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
seyn a dite of a prosperite for a tyme, . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
For whan that tyme is, I . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
wolen suffren the counfort of this tyme . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
present ne the hope of tyme comyng to . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
ther in hem that mai be thyn in any tyme, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
gladed som-tyme of the face of the see . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
pride yowr eldres by-forn that tyme . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
han dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
certes, in the tyme of Marcus Tulyus, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
yit was thilke tyme Rome wel waxen . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
in his tyme, hath the wrecchid and nedy . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
in tyme comynge your fame schal lasten. . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
of as longe tyme as evere the list to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
som-tyme it by-falleth that sche desceyvable . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme passed, . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
schynynge, and som-tyme leeseth it, by . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
tyme passed, and ek of present tyme . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
that had ben long tyme ful myghty . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
nat to tellen it the that hast or this tyme . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
for he hath som tyme defaute of manye . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
and have abyden longe tyme to herkne . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
from tyme that age had bygynnyng . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5 *var*
noght oonly for a tyme, but ryght as for to dure . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
and embraceth ful ofte tyme the deeth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
remembrist me thise thinges yet the seconde tyme; . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
of tyme to eternite, and of the cercle to the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
men han som tyme adversite and som tyme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
And ofte tyme it be-tydeth that the somme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it amendeth Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
doon ofte time thinges the whiche thingis, whan . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
han maked oftyme shrewes to ben good men . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40 *var*
hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
or disdaignen as ofte tyme as he herith . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
to ryght heye thinges), and som tyme it . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
For alle thing that lyveth in tyme, it is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
(that is to seyn, fro tyme passed into tyme comynge), Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
establissched in tyme that mai enbrasen . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
it hath lost the tyme of yisterday . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860 5 *var*
yit ne hath it nat taken the tyme of tomorwe, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
strecchid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
the infinite of the moevable tyme. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
bygynnynge of tyme, ne that it nevere . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
quantite of tyme, but rather by the proprete of . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
took the infynit wey to tyme (that is to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
to yowward in tyme to comen. Ne it . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
as to the condicioun of tyme, forsothe thei . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
And so bifil whan comen was the time . . . . TC.1. 155
On other thing som time his look he caste, . . . TC.1. 314
But for al this, whan that he saw his time, . . . TC.1. 351
That sexty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . . TC.1. 441
That to him-self a thousand time he seyde, . . . TC.1. 457
Founde oon the beste and lengest time abiden . . TC.1. 474
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time . . . . . TC.1. 531
As for the time, and his corage awaken; . . . . TC.1. 564
So may thy woful time seme lease. . . . . TC.1. 703
"And some han feyned ofte time and told . . . TC.1. 920
And finde a time ther-to and a space. . . . . TC.1. 1064
That in his time was or mighte be. . . . . TC.1. 1082
For nevere sith the time that she was born . . . TC.2. 143
Quod Pandarus, 'Now is it time I wende! . . . TC.2. 220
Som time is shape, if he it can receiven; . . . . TC.2. 282
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon, . . . . TC.2. 722
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face, . . TC.2. 765
'How ofte time hath it y-knowen be, . . . . . TC.2. 792
How shal this longe time awey be driven, . . . TC.2. 983
Quod Pandarus, 'for every thing hath time: . . . TC.2. 989
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . . TC.2. 1193
Refuseth not at this time my preyere!' . . . . TC.2. 1211
As for the time; and when that it was eve, . . . TC.2. 1301
For I have herd him, oo time and ek other, . . TC.2. 1452
And seide him, 'Now is time, if that thou conne, . TC.2. 1497
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . TC.2. 1501
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . . . TC.2. 1521
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time . . . TC.2. 1555

**Time**—*Continued*

The time com fro diner for to rise; . . . . . TC.2. 1597
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve, . . . TC.2. 1721
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . TC.2. 1743
Lest time I loste, I dar nought with you dele: . . TC.2. 1749
And was the firste time he sholde her preye . . . TC.2. 1756
Quod Pandarus, 'It time is that we wende: . . . TC.3. 208
He saw his lady som-time; and also . . . . . TC.3. 451
As I have seid, and in this time swete, . . . . TC.3. 508
Had, as him thoughte, a time to it founde. . . . TC.3. 518
When time was, ful softe they hem sette: . . . TC.3. 608
'Now were it time a lady to gon henne! . . . . TC.3. 630
Than is it time for to gon to reste.' . . . . . TC.3. 672
Than every time he that hath in memorie, . . . TC.3. 829
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe; . . . TC.3. 855
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
And in his minde he gan the time acorse . . . . TC.3. 1072
And al foryaf, and ofte time him keste. . . . . TC.3. 1129
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot . . TC.3. 1195
And therwithal a thousand time her kiste, . . . TC.3. 1252
Of any wo of swich a time a-gon, . . . . . TC.3. 1402
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . . . . TC.3. 1425
Ne whan, allas, I may the time see . . . . . TC.3. 1479
An hundred time, and on his wey him spedde; . . TC.3. 1523
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente; . . TC.3. 1581
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . TC.3. 1595
A hondred sithe and gan the tyme blysse . . . TC.3. 1595 *var*
Than th' ilke time he first herde of it seye. . . . TC.3. 1659
Y-comen was the blisful time swete, . . . . . TC.3. 1668
And setten time of meting eft i-fere. . . . . TC.3. 1712
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye . . . . TC.3. 1714
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride, . . . TC.3. 1779
A tyme of trewe and tho they gonnen trete . . . TC.4. 58 *var*
'For, by that cause I say no time or now . . . . TC.4. 99
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by . . . . TC.4. 117
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . . TC.4. 255
In cursed time was thou born for me! . . . . . TC.4. 334
A certein knight, that for the time kepte . . . . TC.4. 351
That evere was; for time is that I sterve, . . . TC.4. 517
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . . TC.4. 653
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 914
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte! . . . . TC.4. 931
But whan that it was time for to go, . . . . . TC.4. 1124
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste: . . . . TC.4. 1161
It were al time sone to biginne. . . . . TC.4. 1260
For time y-lost may not recovered be; . . . . TC.4. 1283
Considereth now that time it is of trewe . . . . TC.4. 1312 *var*
I se that ofte tyme ther as we ben now . . . . TC.4. 1324 *var*
Til into time that we shal be dede; . . . . . TC.4. 1516
To spende a time, a time for to winne. . . . . TC.4. 1612
And far now wel, for time is that ye rise!'— . . TC.4. 1687
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107
And twenty time he kiste his doughter swete, . . TC.5. 191
That yesternight this time with me were?. . . . TC.5. 221
Another time he sholde mightily . . . . . TC.5. 262
And, for they can a time of sorwe endure, . . . TC.5. 349
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure! . . . . TC.5. 350
The time, and fonde to be glad and light!. . . . TC.5. 352
This time, and ek how fresshly we may live . . . TC.5. 390
That we han lad, and forth the time drive, . . . TC.5. 394
And eek of time coming us rejoye, . . . . . TC.5. 395
And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . . . TC.5. 404
The lettres ek that she of olde time . . . . . TC.5. 470
And into time that it gan to nighte . . . . . TC.5. 515
And, whan he mighte his time aright espye, . . . TC.5. 556
Another time imaginen he wolde . . . . . TC.5. 624
This longe time he driveth forth right thus, . . . TC.5. 680
On time passed wel remembred me, . . . . . TC.5. 746
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see, . . . . TC.5. 747
But futur time, or I was in the snare, . . . . . TC.5. 748
And ofte time this was her manere . . . . . TC.5. 809
As in his time, in no degre secounde . . . . . TC.5. 836
This was the lif that al this time he ledde. . . . TC.5. 1218
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . . . TC.5. 1325
And ofte time he was in purpos grete . . . . . TC.5. 1576
To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe . . . . . TC.5. 1583
In cursed time I born was, weylawey, . . . . TC.5. 1699
And ofte time, I finde that they mette . . . . TC.5. 1758
Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . . . TC.5. 1804
If hit so longe tyme dure? . . . . . HF.1. 303
So be my favour at this tyme! . . . . . HF.2. 11
That smote somme tyme a toure of powder . . . HF.2. 28 *var*
Of olde tyme, and yit they were . . . . . HF.3. 65
That in hir tyme famous were . . . . . HF.3. 159
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . . . . HF.3. 166
For tyme y-lost, this knowen ye, . . . . . HF.3. 167
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge; . . . . . HF.3. 433
Unto the tyme I hider com.' . . . . . HF.3. 816
Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May, . . . . . LGW.G. 36
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme!— . . LGW. 101
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord, . . . LGW. 160
As, when tyme is, herafter ye shal here. . . . . LGW. 281
In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profre. . . . LGW.G. 364
The moste partye of thy tyme spende . . . . LGW. 482
Was it to the, that ylke tyme thou made, . . . LGW. 538
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe. . . . . LGW. 547
That swiche lovers dide in hire tyme; . . . . . LGW. 571
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . . . . LGW. 583
Of olde tyme, of his foundacioun. . . . . LGW. 739
At every tyme whan they dorste so. . . . . LGW. 749
And longe tyme they wroght in this manere, . . . LGW. 772

**Time**—*Continued*

That whan she seigh hire tyme myghte bee, . . . LGW. 795
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme. . . . . LGW. 997
Twenty tyme y-swowned hath she thanne. . . . LGW. 1342
And whan she myght hir tyme wel espye, . . . LGW. 1349
That in his tyme in al that lande ther nas . . . LGW. 1403
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme, . . . LGW. 1552
At thilke tyme, and dredden so the shame, . . . LGW. 1813
Til thilke tyme he shulde y-freten be. . . . . LGW. 1951
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone. . . . . LGW. 2341
That in his tyme was of grete renoun, . . . . LGW. 2444
And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere . . . LGW. 2589
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage, . . . . LGW. 2602
The array is wroght, the tyme is faste by, . . . LGW. 2607
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage. . . . . LGW. 2617
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye, . . . . Form.A. 27
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable . . L.St. 1
Take every man his turne as for his tyme. . . . Scog. 42
A litel tyme his yift is agreable, . . . . . Ven. 41
Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng. . . . . Ven. 44
I may wel singe 'in sory tyme I spende . . . . Comp.A. 24
divisiouns fro 5 to 5, dyvidid fro tyme that . . . Astr. 40–5
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the day . Astr. 127–32
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe; . . . . . Astr. 127–32
ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide . . Astr. 150–6
of tyme in the bordure bitwixe bothe . . . . . Astr. 179–85
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til . . . Astr. 179–85
And understonde wel that som tyme ben . . . . Astr. 188–93
som tyme the contrarie. But understonde wel . . Astr. 188–93
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to . . . Astr. 193–8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe . . . . Astr. 193–8
the planete, and fro that tyme forward al . . . Astr. 198–209
stondith for the tyme. For in the ecliptik . . . Astr. 222–9
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly . . Astr. 229–33
at that same tyme, and take there the degre in . . Astr. 233–5
that same tyme. And understonde wel that . . Astr. 235–6
natheles som tyme is everiche of these . . . . Astr. 236–40
wayte a tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right Astr. 251–8
for the tyme by the azymutes. Turne than thin . Astr. 301–8
Considere the tyme of the conjunccyoun . . . . Astr. 319–22
This is no more to seyn but eny tyme . . . . . Astr. 322–4
for the tyme fro the ecliptik lyne . . . . . Astr. 324–30
place that any man ys at any tyme of the . . . Astr. 358–62
In tyme of love and jolite, . . . . . RR. 52
The tyme is than so saverous, . . . . . RR. 84
The tyme that passeth night and daye, . . . . RR. 369
What tyme that nowe present is; . . . . . RR. 377
The tyme that may not sojourne, . . . . . RR. 381
Ther may no thing as tyme endure, . . . . . RR. 385
The tyme eke that chaungith all, . . . . . RR. 388
The tyme that eldith our auncessours, . . . . RR. 391
The tyme, that hath al in welde . . . . . RR. 395
And ofte tyme hym to solace . . . . . RR. 613
But sithe the tyme of kyng Pepyne, . . . . . RR. 1458
That on a tyme she him tolde . . . . . RR. 1477
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay. . . . . RR. 1736
Whanne best his tyme he myght espie, . . . . RR. 1801
Long tyme I lay and stired nought, . . . . . RR. 1805
The maister lesith his tyme to lere . . . . . RR. 2149
But at this tyme this I thee yive.' . . . . . RR. 2950
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May, . . . RR. 3222
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see . . . . . RR. 3224
If ony tyme thou passe the hay.' . . . . . RR. 3450
The more tyme shul ye waste.' . . . . . RR. 3752
Now it is tyme shortly that I . . . . . RR. 4145
Lest ony tyme it were assayled, . . . . . RR. 4161
(Which in his tyme was full sage,) . . . . . RR. 4883
Though for a tyme his herte absente, . . . . RR. 4911
She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted, . . . RR. 5010
To graunte hir tyme of repentaunce, . . . . . RR. 5017
For present tyme abidith nought, . . . . . RR. 5023
Whanne thou hast lost thi tyme all, . . . . . RR. 5116
If thow maist lyve the tyme to se . . . . . RR. 5119
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore, . . . . . RR. 5121
For tyme lost, as men may see, . . . . . RR. 5123
For the tyme that they may lyve. . . . . RR. 5448
Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . . . . RR. 5881
Fro thilke tyme that she may se . . . . . RR. 5980
In sory tyme she shal awake. . . . . RR. 5982
A thousand tyme thou art forsworne; . . . . . RR. 6072
Somme tyme am I hore and olde, . . . . . RR. 6335
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce, . . . . . RR. 6492
Right wel, whanne the tyme I se. . . . . RR. 6582
Til such a tyme that they may see . . . . . RR. 7139
A thousand tyme more pitee . . . . . RR. 7684

**Time** *see* **Betimes, Sometime**

**Timely**

semeth thanne tymely ynough to come . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10

**Times**

At alle tymes, thogh him gamed or smerte, . . . A.Prol. 534
And ofte tymes giltelees, *pardee*. . . . . A.Kn. 1312
Thre tymes ryden al the fyr aboute . . . . . A.Kn. 2952 *var*
That Romayns hath venquysshed tymes thre, . . B.ML. 291
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist; . . . B.ML. 1074
That he hath had ful ofte tymes heere. . . . . B.Sh. 1600
alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
Ye, mo than sevene tymes seventene! . . . . . B.NP. 4644
So often tymes I to my gossyb wente,— . . . . D.WB. 544
For which he often tymes wolde preche, . . . . D.WB. 641
Wortes, or othere herbes, tymes ofte, . . . . . E.Cl. 226

**Times**—*Continued*

Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes mo, . . . . . E.Cl. 449
As it hath been of olde tymes yoore; . . . . . E.Cl. 1140
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . G.CY. 913
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy peyne . . H.Mcp. 330
how manye tymes that he hath synned, . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
doon his synne in hooly tymes or noon, . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
in fastynge tymes or noon, or biforn his . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste . . PF. 283
and assigneth the tymes, ablynge hem to . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
I wolde that our tymes sholde . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
schynynge by chaungynge of tymes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
comaundest the tymes to gon from syn that age . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
in places, in formes, in tymes. As thus: . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
in diverse tymes by destyne thilke same thinges that Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
fortune, and seyn ofte tymes that the . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
alle thingis in hir places and in hir tymes, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith in . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
To whom be goye & worshipe bi Infynyt tymes . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5 *var*
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette, . . . . TC.2. 1089
Thee fele in times with vapour eterne, . . . . TC.3. 11
A thousand times on a morwe sterve. . . . . TC.3. 389
That twenty thousand times or she lette . . . . TC.3. 473
And wel a thousand times gan he sike, . . . . TC.3. 1360
At certein times with thy blake wede, . . . . TC.3. 1431
That, though I mighte a thousand times selle . . TC.3. 1601
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more. . . . TC.4. 826
A thousand times mercy I you preye: . . . . . TC.4. 1500
I have herd seyd ek, times twyes twelve, . . . . TC.5. 97
That, after times of the yeer, by kinde . . . . TC.5. 376
Of tymes of hem, ne the causes, . . . . . HF.1. 19
Many thousand tymes twelve, . . . . . HF.3. 126
And, lord! this hous in alle tymes . . . . . HF.3. 1031
O, many a thousand tymes twelve . . . . . HF.3. 1036
A thousande tymes I have herd men telle, . . . LGW. 1
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . . LGW. 2504
And foure tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn. . . . LGW. 2506
eleccions of tymes, is a thinge which . . . . . Astr. 150–6
of these forseide tymes upon the est . . . . . Astr. 150–6
Thre tymes ben y-passed by. . . . . RR. 380
At alle tymes that hym lyste; . . . . . RR. 1292
For often tymes it shal fal . . . . . RR. 2403
That many tymes thou shalte be . . . . . RR. 2407
Twenty tymes upon a day . . . . . RR. 2586
For many tymes whanne she wole make . . . . RR. 4456
For many tymes I have it seen . . . . . RR. 4461
Hadde alle tymes his purpos clere, . . . . . RR. 4467
And many tymes procuratour; . . . . . RR. 6974
And many tymes I make enquestes— . . . . . RR. 6977

**Timoleon** *see* **Thymalao**

**Timotheum**

is coveitise. *Ad Thimotheum* 6°. . . . . I.Pars. 735–40

**Timothy**

And for that Nichanore and Thymothee . . . . B.Mk. 3781
For Paul, that writeth unto Thymothee, . . . . I.Pars. 32

**Tin**

Saturnus leed, and Juppiter is tyn, . . . . . G.CY. 828

**Tine**

For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne, . . . . Rosem. 9

**Tinned**

That was of tynned yren cleer, . . . . . HF.3. 392

**Tipped**

And tipped was his tayl, and bothe his eeris, . . B.NP. 4093
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye, . . . D.Sum. 1737
His felawe hadde a stafe tipped with horn, . . . D.Sum. 1740

**Tippet**

His typet was ay farsed full of knyves . . . . A.Prol. 233
With his typet y-bounde about his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 3953
And on thy tipet swiche a belle?' . . . . . HF.3. 751

**Tiptoon**

And stonden on his tiptoon therwithal, . . . . B.NP. 4497

**Tire**

nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . . . TC.1. 787

**Tiresias**

devynynge of Tyresie the divynour, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10

**Tisiphone**

Thesiphone, thou help me for t'endite . . . . TC.1. 6
Megera, Alete, and eek Thesiphone! . . . . . TC.4. 24

**Tissue**

That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde; . . . . TC.2. 639
Upon a tyssu of satyne, . . . . . RR. 1104

**Tit** *see* **Tideth**

**Titan**

And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide, . . . TC.3. 1464

**Titanos**

'Take the stoon that *Titanos* men name'— . . . G.CY. 1454

**Titering**
'In titeringe, in pursuit, and delayes, . . . . . TC.2. 1744
**Tithers**
And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent; . . . . D.Fri. 1312
**Tithes**
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes, . . . A.Prol. 486
His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . . A.Prol. 539
For smale tithes, and for smal offrynge, . . . . D.Fri. 1315
**Title**
Why she conquered, and what title had therto, . . B.Mk. 3512
Therfore a title he gan him for to borwe . . . . TC.1. 488
And to her title they token Crist. . . . . RR. 7122
**Titled**
specially titled to God, and of the special . . . I.Pars. 890–5
**Titleless**
Right so bitwixe a titleless tiraunt . . . . . H.Mcp. 223
**Titles**
cleer titles of honours; yit natheles deth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
**Titus**
Ther was, as telleth Titus Livius, . . . . . C.Doc. 1
The Romayn, Tytus Lyvyus,— . . . . . BD. 1083
And with him Dares and Tytus . . . . . HF.3. 377
What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . . LGW.G. 280
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius. . . . . LGW. 1683
The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth wittnesse. . . . LGW. 1873
**Tityus**
of Tycius, is so fulfild of his song that it . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle, . . . . . TC.1. 786
**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)
The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17
And shortly, whan the sonne was to reste, . . . A.Prol. 30
For Frensch of Parys was to hire unknowe. . . . A.Prol. 126
And peyned hire to countrefete cheere . . . . A.Prol. 139
He was an esy man to yeve penaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 223
Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . A.Prol. 224
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . A.Prol. 284
Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . . A.Prol. 319
And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . . A.Prol. 375
In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . . . A.Prol. 391
That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon; . . A.Prol. 450
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . . A.Prol. 502
He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . . . A.Prol. 507
He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . . . A.Prol. 516
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673
'The wordes moote be cosyn to the dede.' . . . A.Prol. 742
And to the soper sette he us anon, . . . . . A.Prol. 748
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
That is to seyn, that telleth in this caas . . . . A.Prol. 797
We been acorded to his juggement. . . . . A.Prol. 818
Ne studieth noght; ley hond to, every man.' . . . A.Prol. 841
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . A.Prol. 845
And forth he rit; ther is namoore to telle. . . . A.Kn. 974
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . A.Kn. 988
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn . . . . A.Kn. 1147
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . . A.Kn. 1243
And to a dronke man the wey is slider; . . . . A.Kn. 1264
Thow mayst have hire to lady and to wyf, . . . A.Kn. 1289
Perpetuelly is dampned to prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1342
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe. . . A.Kn. 1622
For which he hath deserved to be deed; . . . . A.Kn. 1726
Was turned from a womman to a bere, . . . . A.Kn. 2058
Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . A.Kn. 2222
For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . A.Kn. 2224
And Palamon, that hath swich love to me, . . . A.Kn. 2314
With fyle and hamer, prikynge to and fro; . . . A.Kn. 2508
And made his swerd depe in his flessh to byte, . . A.Kn. 2640
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2711
Fredom, and al that longeth to that art,— . . . A.Kn. 2791
For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . A.Kn. 2799
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2957
And rebel is to hym that al may gye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3046
And worthy for to drawen to memorie; . . . . A.Mil. 3112
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . A.Mil. 3510
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . . A.Rv. 4160
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . . A.Rv. 4253
And graspeth by the walles to and fro . . . . A.Rv. 4293
A certein tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . B.ML. 149
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . . . B.ML. 243
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . B.ML. 316
But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . . . B.ML. 338
Wel knowestow to wommen the olde way! . . . . B.ML. 367
That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . B.ML. 380
So roially that wonder is to telle, . . . . . B.ML. 408
successour To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitterness . . . . . B.ML. 422
And therfore to the feend I thee resigne, . . . . B.ML. 780
And to the constable he the lettre took; . . . . B.ML. 808
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . B.ML. 887
She lighte doun and falleth hym to feete; . . . B.ML. 1104
That yow were nede to resten hastily'; . . . . B.Sh. 1299
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1327
That to a thrifty houshold may suffise; . . . . B.Sh. 1436
rideth To Flaundres-ward,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,— . . . . . B.Sh. 1490
And shortly, to the point right for to gon, . . . B.Sh. 1503
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee, . . . B.Pri. 1667

**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)—*Continued*
That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . . . . B.Th. 1921
That joye it was to heere. . . . . B.Th. 1958
contrariouse to good conseil,—that is to seyn, . . B.Mel. 2310–5
or harm-doynge to any oother persone; . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne, . . . . B.Mk. 3092
Or be so hardy to hire to trespace, . . . . . B.Mk. 3093
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . B.Mk. 3098
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3163
And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . B.Mk. 3255
Therfore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys. . . . B.Mk. 3420
To lerne bookes was al hire likyng, . . . . . B.Mk. 3499
Or with hir meignee putten hem to flighte. . . . B.Mk. 3532
Dampned was he to dyen in that prisoun, . . . B.Mk. 3605
And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde; . . . B.Mk. 3920
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . B.NP. 4371
And made Adam fro Paradys to go, . . . . . B.NP. 4448
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . B.NP. 4450
If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye. . . . . B.NP. 4477
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487
I have to yow,' quod he, 'y-doon trespas, . . . B.NP. 4610
Wherfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye, . . C.Doc. 188
But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . C.Doc. 312
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore; . . . . C.Pard. 683
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . C.Pard. 796
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? . . . . C.Pard. 879
Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . D.WB. 2
Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth.' . . . D.WB. 450
Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf; . . . . D.WB. 820
That she so fair was, and so yong ther-to, . . . D.WB. 1251
lete auctoritees . . . To prechyng, and to scole of clergye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1277
What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . D.Fri. 1291
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . D.Fri. 1326
As any hauk to lure in Engelond, . . . . . D.Fri. 1340
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother, . . . . D.Fri. 1527
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . D.Fri. 1589
To shewen hym the peynes that ther were, . . . D.Sum. 1679
And to another knyght comanded he, . . . . . D.Sum. 2025
"Ne be no felawe to an irous man, . . . . . D.Sum. 2086
And trewely, as to my juggement, . . . . . E.Cl. 53
And obeisant and redy to his hond . . . . . E.Cl. 66
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . . E.Cl. 76
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me; . . . E.Cl. 491
This child I am comanded for to take,'— . . . E.Cl. 533
His tendre lymes, delicaat to sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 682
That she to hym was changed of corage; . . . . E.Cl. 709
To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . E.Cl. 787
To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . . E.Cl. 793
take Another man to housbonde or to make; . . . E.Cl. 840
The whiche to me were hard now for to fynde. . . E.Cl. 851
As vouchethsauf to yeve me to my meede . . . . E.Cl. 885
Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . E.Cl. 940
Moore tendrely, and, to my supposynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1041
For if that they were put to swiche assayes, . . . E.Cl. 1166
an helpe . . . Lyk to hymself'; and thanne he made him Eve. . . . . E.Mch. 1329
Of children, to thonour of God above, . . . . E.Mch. 1449
To do al that a man bilongeth to; . . . . . E.Mch. 1459
His freendes sente he to, at his instaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1611
This is to seye, in erthe and eek in hevene,— . . E.Mch. 1639
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786
May han to fruyt so greet an appetit . . . . . E.Mch. 2336
As he was wont fro yeer to yeer, I deme, . . . . F.Sq. 44
Accordant to his wordes was his cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 103
This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,— . . F.Sq. 117
It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . F.Sq. 182
That broghte Troie to destruccioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 210
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . . F.Sq. 216
This hors anoon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . F.Sq. 312
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . . F.Sq. 351
take leve To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . F.Sq. 364
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . . F.Sq. 653
To speken of aventures and of batailles, . . . . F.Sq. 659
As to my doom ther is noon that is heere . . . . F.Fkl. 677
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . F.Fkl. 888
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 937
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . F.Fkl. 1258
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1337
But to hirself she spak, and seyde thus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1352
For verray love which that I to yow have, . . . F.Fkl. 1477
'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.' . . . F.Fkl. 1489
Than ye to me sholde breke thus youre trouthe. . F.Fkl. 1530
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . . G.SN. 77
Assentedest to good conseil also, . . . . . G.SN. 233
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . G.SN. 333
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,— . . . . . G.SN. 394
Ther lakketh no thyng to thyne outter eyen . . . G.SN. 498
To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 673
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . . G.CY. 857
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . . G.CY. 968
For gold ne silver that he to me lente; . . . . G.CY. 1050
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . G.CY. 1112
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . . G.CY. 1123
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . G.CY. 1399
That on a tyme seyde his maister to, . . . . . G.CY. 1449
But where it liketh to his deitee . . . . . G.CY. 1469
And certeynly, to tellen as it was, . . . . . H.Mcp. 87
natheless I hope to God they been . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60

**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)—*Continued*

And yet me lyst right evel to pleye,— . . . . . BD. 239
That to beholde hit was gret joye; . . . . . BD. 325
To derke is turned al my light, . . . . . BD. 608
'Atte ches with me she gan to pleye; . . . . . BD. 651
And ther-to I have no plesance, . . . . . BD. 703
For that is doon is not to come: . . . . . BD. 707
That formed yow to creature. . . . . BD. 715
broke his terme day To come to hir. Another rage . BD. 730
As to my lorde, and dide homage, . . . . . BD. 769
And ful devoutly I prayde hym to, . . . . . BD. 770
So greet a thyng for to devyse. . . . . BD. 900
That she was lyk to torche bright . . . . . BD. 962
Trewly she was to myn ye The soleyn fenix . . . BD. 980
And wisshe to God it myght so bee . . . . . BD. 1177
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne . . . . . Pity. 5
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . Pity. 28
For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . . . Pity. 44
is bilt To penitents that ben to mercy able. . . . ABC. 184
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . . Mars. 9
For al your lust is ese to myn herte.' . . . . . Mars. 63
Ful hevy was he to walken over londe, . . . . . Mars. 103
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218
Algates he that hath with love to done . . . . . Mars. 234
Al be I not worth to so grete a name, . . . . . Mars. 274
For in hir sight to hir he bar him lowe, . . . . . Anel. 95
werche . . . To comoun profit, and thow shalt not mysse . . . . . PF. 75
As emeraude, that joye it was to sene. . . . . PF. 175
Acordant to the foules songe on-lofte. . . . . PF. 203
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . PF. 372
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese; . . . PF. 480
As to my dom in al Troyes cite . . . . . TC.1. 100
devocioun Hadde he to non, to reven him his reste, . TC.1. 188
She, this in blak, liking to Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 309
That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . TC.1. 405
And seyde, 'Allas! what is me best to do?' . . . TC.1. 828
In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . . TC.1. 888
Remembring him his erand was to doone . . . . TC.2. 72
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done With you, TC.2. 213
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure . . . . TC.2. 281
And sende you thanne a mirour in to prye, . . . TC.2. 404
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route!' . . TC.2. 613
And, soth to seyn, she n'as not al a fo . . . . TC.2. 684
go Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . TC.2. 1566
To you have I to speke of oo matere, . . . . . TC.2. 1694
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'— . . TC.3. 123
'But God that al wot take I to witnesse, . . . . TC.3. 260
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame! . . . TC.3. 316
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . . TC.3. 330
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent; . . . . TC.3. 487
And his cominge unwist is t' every wight; . . . TC.3. 912
To this answerde Troilus, and seyde, . . . . . TC.4. 1653
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride, . . . . . TC.5. 57
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth . TC.5. 211
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende . . TC.5. 475
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye. . . . TC.5. 1547
God turne us every dreem to gode! . . . . . HF.1. 1
But that is doon nis not to done; . . . . . HF.1. 361
To hem have I so gret affeccioun, . . . . . LGW.G. 44
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, . LGW. 388
And ever have rewarde to his owen degree. . . . LGW. 399
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas; . . . LGW. 463
a trewe man . . . Hath nat to parten with a thoves dede; . . . . . LGW. 465
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye, . . . LGW. 513
affeccioun, That I have to hire flour the dayesye. . LGW. 524
'a . . . necligence Was it to the, that ylke tyme thou made, . . . . . LGW. 538
He was . . . , Worthy to any wight that lyven may; LGW. 612
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle. . . LGW. 628
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . . LGW. 652
And wisshe to God that it were doun y-bete, . . . LGW. 755
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte; . . LGW. 850
And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe. . LGW. 889
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman. . . . . LGW. 1068
This Eneas is comen to Paradys . . . . . LGW. 1103
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente . . LGW. 1132
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . . LGW. 1193
What maked yow to men to trusten so? . . . . . LGW. 1256
Have ye nat sworne to wife me to take? . . . . LGW. 1304
She falleth him to foote, and swowneth there, . . LGW. 1314
Ryght so to yow I make my compleynynge, . . . LGW. 1357
It were to me grette plesaunce and honoure; . . . LGW. 1446
To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . . LGW. 1546
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf, . . . . LGW. 1576
But for to preyse, and drawen to memory . . . LGW. 1685
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.' . . . LGW. 1710
But now to the purpose; in the story I rede, . . . LGW. 1825
But now to come agayn to my matere. . . . . LGW. 1959
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone. . . . . LGW. 1973
And for the house is crynkled to and fro, . . . . LGW. 2012
'I sorwful man, y-dampned to the deth, . . . . LGW. 2030
Answerde hym to his profre and to his chere. . . LGW. 2079
Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . LGW. 2216
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . . LGW. 2221
But at the laste leve hath she to go. . . . . LGW. 2283
And, shortly for to seyn, she hath hir fille . . . LGW. 2354
Unnéth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne, . . . . LGW. 2427
'For I was of my love to yow so fre. . . . . LGW. 2521

**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)—*Continued*

Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste, . . . LGW. 2663
Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe; . . . . . LGW. 2679
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . . LGW. 2694
Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . . . Rosem. 16
spices grond To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne. . Form.A. 16
no . . . shete Was kid to hem, but in scurtee they slepte. . . . . Form.A. 46
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . . . Form.A. 48
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . Gent. 15
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . . Scog. 35
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght . . . Purse. 1
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light . . . Purse. 15

**To** *see* **Al-to, One, Thereto, Whereto**

**Toad**

lyk the foule tode that may nat endure . . . . I.Pars. 635–40

**To-bete**

For which Almachius dide hym so to-bete, . . . G.SN. 405

**To-beten** *see* **Beaten**

**Tobias**

to Thobie, for in hire assemblynge they . . . . I.Pars. 905–10

**Tobit**

confort, as taughte Thobie his sone: . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10

**To-breke**

I pray to god his nekke mote to-breke . . . . . A.Rv. 3918 *var*
and to-breke the weyghtes and the cloudes . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80

**To-breketh**

The pot to-breketh, and farewel, al is go. . . . . G.CY. 907
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh; . . . . . HF.2. 271

**To-breste**

With myghty maces the bones they to-breste. . . . A.Kn. 2611
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breste! . . . ABC. 16
A womman, so his herte may to-breste, . . . . TC.2. 608
And Attropos my thred of lif to-breste . . . . TC.4. 1546

**To-broken**

And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke, . A.Rv. 4277
Moote thy welked nekke be to-broke! . . . . . D.WB. 277
To-broken been the statutes hye in hevene, . . . Scog. 1

**To-brosten**

His brest to-brosten with his sadel-bowe. . . . . A.Kn. 2691
Al is to-brosten thilke regioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2757

**To-cleve**

For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve! . . . TC.5. 613

**To-dasshed**

His sheld to-dasshed was with swerdes and maces, . TC.2. 640
She al to-dassht her-selfe for woo, . . . . . RR. 337

**To-day** *see* **Day**

**To-drawe**

and ire and wepynge to-drawen the diversely, . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
thilke venym of vices to-drawen a man to hem . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5

**To-drawe** *see* **To-drowe**

**To-drawn**

Ben alto beten and to-drawe. . . . . RR. 6126

**To-drive** *see* **Drive**

**To-driven**

And al his folke with tempeste al to-driven, . . . LGW. 1280

**To-drowe**

they as in partye of hir preye to-drowen me, . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80

**Toe**

And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . . A.Kn. 2726

**Toes**

And on his toes he romeths up and doun; . . . B.NP. 4370
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toes . . . B.NP. 4521

**Toes** *see* **Tiptoon, Toon**

**Tofore** *see* **Toforn**

**Toforn**

Toforn hym gooth the loude mynstralcye . . . F.Sq. 268
As I have tolde yow here-to-fore, . . . . . BD. 189
goth to-forn the strengthe of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
devyne sighte renneth to-forn, and seeth . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . TC.1. 1049
And God to-forn, that am mistrusted thus! . . . TC.2. 431
And God to-forn, I wol be ther at prime; . . . TC.2. 992
And God to-forn, yit shal I shape it so . . . . TC.2. 1363
In al that evere I may, and God to-fore, . . . . TC.2. 1409
And God to-forn, that it shal thee suffise, . . . TC.3. 335
'And God to-forn, so that it shal suffise.'— . . . TC.3. 849
Yit have I seid, and God to-forn, and shal . . . TC.3. 1326
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-forn, . . . . TC.3. 1639
And God to-forn! And ferther over this, . . . TC.5. 963
As ye toforn have herd me seyne. . . . . RR. 2969
That I to forn have felt swetnesse. . . . . RR. 4140
And God to-forne for strif to fight, . . . . . RR. 7196

**Toft** *see* **Tuft**

**Together**

And gadrede us togidre alle in a flok, . . . . . A.Prol 824
Togydre y-met and wroght his felawe wo; . . . . A.Kn. 2624
And whan this folk togidre assembled . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond, . . . . . B.Mk. 3222
they love togidre in the peyne of helle, . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
the knyttynge togidre of Crist and of . . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
leyd Togedre, and of a short avysement, . . . . PF. 555
draweth to-gidre his richesses in-to his tour, . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
achat or beyinge to-gidre, that were . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
I-medled to-gidre. And for-thy . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Together**—*Continued*
I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
now undirstond and gadere it togidre . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
fulfilleth to-gydre the herynge of moche folk. . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
that is clyvynge togidre in hym self by . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
ben nat wont to ben I-felaschiped togydre. . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
to geten alle thise thynges togidre?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
Thow knyttest togidere the mene soule . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
conjoyned thise divers thynges togidre? . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
Cometh alle to gidre now, ye that ben . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
knowe also to-gedre god that is good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
good, whan thei ben gadred togidere alle . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
conjoyned in oon and dwellen to gidre, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
clyven and holden here parties togidre . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
fooldist thou nat to-gidre (by replicacioun . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
and gadre it to-gidre in this manere: . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
elementes to-gidre amonges hem-self, and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
accorden hem to gidre of hym; but he is so . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
'for for to knowen thilke thingis togidre, . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
flowynge togidre to hem-self, and nat by . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
but, as I seide, it bytidde and ran togidre . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
byndinge to-gidre, whiche that descendeth . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
and assemblen togidre. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
if thei comen togidre, and ben assemblid . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
and clepid togidre into o course, thanne . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
clyven thus togidre in hem-self. Or elles I wolde . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
wole nat ben medled ne couplid togidre. . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
thanne knoweth it togidre the somme and . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
al the body togidre, withoute moevynge . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
and thilke strengthe that gadreth togidre . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
mai enbrasen togidre al the space of his lif. For certis Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
hath and comprehendith togidre al the . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
ben makid togidre eterne, and that is a wrongful . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
enbrace togidre al the presence of the lif . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
han togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80
whan ye seen togidre a man walke on the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
the ton and the tothir togidre, yit natheles ye . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
seth hem alle togidre presentes. Thise thinges . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910–5
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . . TC.4. 1322
Wel stele awey and ben togedre so, . . . . . TC.4. 1507
Togeder flee for oo tidynge. . . . . HF.3. 1019
With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . . LGW. 649
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle; . . . LGW. 2259
And smote togyder her hondes two. . . . . RR. 338
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere . . . . . RR. 786
Of force togidre they must goo. . . . . RR. 1796
Thus ese and anger to-gidre were. . . . . RR. 1926
And joyne her hertes to-gidre so . . . . . RR. 5075
I wole that they to-gedre go, . . . . . RR. 5079

**Together** *see* **Altogether, Togidres**
**Toght** *see* **Taut**
**Togidre** *see* **Together**
**Togidres**
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . . C.Pard. 702
And whan we been togidres everichoon . . . . G.CY. 960
Had seen to-gedres in oo place. . . . . BD. 808
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
thynges that now loven hem to-gidres . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
deien and corrumpen to gidres? . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100

**To-go(n)**
Antony is . . . , And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte. . . . . LGW. 653

**To-go(n)** *see* **Gone**
**To-guerdone** *see* **Guerdon**
**To-hange**
Men rather yow to-hangen oughte? . . . . . HF.3. 692

**To-hepe** *see* **Heap**
**To-hewe**
The helmes they to-hewen and to-shrede, . . . A.Kn. 2609
**To-hewen**
Been al to-hewe, and stiked at the bord, . . . . B.ML. 430
That he nas al to-hewe er he asterted, . . . . B.ML. 437
His helm to-hewen was in twenty places, . . . . TC.2. 638

**Token**
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed . . B.Sh. 1580
the Ymage of Mars and in token of glorie . . . Anel. 31 *var*
And seyde: 'Seestow any token, . . . . . HF.2. 403

**Tokeneth**
God tokneth and assigneth the tymes, . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20

**Tokening**
The crosselet; 'For in tokenyng I thee love,' . . . G.CY. 1153
In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . H.Mcp. 302
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie, . . Anel. 31
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . . . TC.4. 779
Bitrent, in sothfast tokening of her peyne, . . . TC.4. 870
But I have some tokenyng." . . . . . RR. 2439

**Tokens**
By certeyn tokenes that I kan yow telle. . . . . B.Sh. 1549
I kepe nat of his tokenes never a deel! . . . . B.Sh. 1593
By sadde tokenes, and by wordes bolde, . . . . H.Mcp. 258
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges. . . . . LGW. 1275

**Told**
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . . A.Prol. 715
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . . A.Kn. 876
Of whiche I tolde yow and tellen shal), . . . . A.Kn. 1059
I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo . . . . A.Kn. 1146
To forthre me, as I have toold biforn. . . . . A.Kn. 1148
For which I tolde thee myn aventure . . . . . A.Kn. 1160
And to the grove of which that I yow tolde, . . . A.Kn. 1505
As I ful ofte have toold thee her biforn . . . . A.Kn. 1584 *var*
Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . A.Kn. 1683
In which ther was an hert, as men hym tolde, . . A.Kn. 1689
The bataille to dareyne, as I yow tolde, . . . . A.Kn. 2097
Armed were they, as I have yow told, . . . . A.Kn. 2126
How they weren feld shal nat be toold for me; . . A.Kn. 2924
Whan that the Knyght had thus his tale y-toold, . A.Mil. 3109
But told his cherles tale in his manere. . . . . A.Mil. 3169
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two. . . . . A.Mil. 3184
To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . . . . A.Mil. 3302
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . . A.Mil. 3446
And to his wyf he tolde his pryvetee, . . . . A.Mil. 3603
They tolden every man that he was wood, . . . A.Mil. 3833
This dronke Millere hath y-toold us heer . . . . A.Rv. 3913
For he hath toold of loveris up and doun . . . . B.ML. 53
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . . B.ML. 56
Thise marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . B.ML. 184
Ordeyned hath this feeste of which I tolde, . . . B.ML. 415
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance . . . B.ML. 610
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore, . . . B.ML. 758
Unto his castel of the which I tolde, . . . . . B.ML. 877
And pleynly al the manere he hym tolde, . . . B.ML. 880
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde; . . B.ML. 1022
And ech of hem tolde oother what hem liste. . . B.Sh. 1332
And he hym tolde agayn, ful specially, . . . . B.Sh. 1533
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse . . . . B.Mel. 2131
'Now, sith I have toold yow of which . . . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
there as thou hast toold me heerbiforn . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
to hir lord Melibee, and tolde hym how . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
wyse, and tolde hem by ordre, in . . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
But to his wyves toolde he his secree, . . . . B.Mk. 3211
Had thou nat toold to wommen thy secree, . . . B.Mk. 3243
Unto his lemman Dalida he tolde . . . . . B.Mk. 3253
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told, . . . . B.Mk. 3493
That he so litel of his mooder tolde. . . . . B.Mk. 3676
What preys were it to hym though I yow tolde . . B.Mk. 3837
For though I write or tolde yow evermo . . . . B.Mk. 3843
Thanne hadde youre tale al be toold in veyn, . . B.NP. 3989
Now lat another telle, as I have toold.' . . . . B.NP. 3997
And tolde hym every point how he was slayn, . . B.NP. 4212
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . . B.NP. 4273
And therfore litel tale hath he toold . . . . . B.NP. 4308
That he hadde met that dreem that I yow tolde. . . B.NP. 4445
This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold . . . C.Doc. 142
But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . . . . C.Doc. 192
And tolde hire al the cas, as ye bifore . . . . . C.Doc. 229
'Ther walken manye of whiche yow toold have I, . C.Pard. 530
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . . C.Pard. 671
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . D.WB. 9
That hath swich harneys as I to yow tolde, . . . D.WB. 136
Right thus the Apostel tolde it unto me, . . . . D.WB. 160
And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . . D.WB. 172
And, by my fey, I tolde of it no stoor; . . . . D.WB. 203
That I ne tolde no deyntee of hir love! . . . . D.WB. 208
I wolde han toold his conseil every deel; . . . . D.WB. 538
Had toold to me so greet a pryvetee. . . . . D.WB. 542
And trewely, as myne housbondes tolde me, . . . D.WB. 607
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . . . D.WB. 647
But now to purpos why I tolde thee . . . . . D.WB. 711
He tolde me eek for what occasioun . . . . . D.WB. 740
Hath prively unto the Grekes told . . . . . D.WB. 744
Of Lyma tolde he me, and of Lucye; . . . . . D.WB. 747
Thanne tolde he me how oon Latumyus . . . . . D.WB. 757
That tolde hym al the secree that they knewe, . . D.Fri. 1341
That lay by hem, they tolde it in his ere. . . . D.Fri. 1358
To understonde, althogh I tolde hem thee. . . . D.Fri. 1481
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . D.Fri. 1566
Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, . D.Fri. 1645
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estat. . . . . D.Sum. 2096

**Told**—*Continued*

Tel me youre grief'; and he anon hym tolde, . . . D.Sum. 2198
Unto the village of the which I tolde, . . . . . E.Cl. 272
He prively hath toold al his entent . . . . . E.Cl. 517
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn, . E.Cl. 577
And whan that folk it to his fader tolde, . . . . E.Cl. 614
Youre wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . E.Cl. 660
For which this Januarie, of whom I tolde, . . . E.Mch. 1393
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . E.Mch. 1399
Diverse men diversely hym tolde . . . . . E.Mch. 1469
If I yow tolde of every scrit and bond . . . . E.Mch. 1697
And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde. . E.Mch. 1931
Aboute that welle, and daunced as men tolde. . . E.Mch. 2041
For in a lettre she hadde toold hym al . . . . E.Mch. 2215
And toold to hire of somme of this meynee, . . . E.Mch. 2436
This Cambyuskan—of which I have yow toold— . . F.Sq. 58
And whan this knyght hath thus his tale toold, . . F.Sq. 168
Hire dremes shul nat been y-toold for me; . . . F.Sq. 357
The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . F.Sq. 401
And ever whil that oon hir sorwe tolde . . . . F.Sq. 495
The kynges sone, of whiche I yow tolde; . . . . F.Sq. 657
He tolde hem al that was in hire entente. . . . F.Fkl. 1178
But why it was to no wight tolde shee, . . . . F.Fkl. 1350
And toold hym al, as ye han herd bifore, . . . . F.Fkl. 1465
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd me sayd; . . . F.Fkl. 1547
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd bifoore; . . . F.Fkl. 1593
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym als,— . . . F.Fkl. 1598
Telle hym the wordes whiche that I yow tolde, . . G.SN. 180
Dide his message; and whan that he it tolde, . . G.SN. 188
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde.' . . G.SN. 301
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace; . . G.SN. 325
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde, . . . . . G.SN. 348
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . . G.SN. 401
Whan toold was al the lyf of Seinte Cecile, . . . G.CY. 554
And whan this Yeman hadde this tale y-told . . . G.CY. 627
For as I trowe I have yow toold ynowe . . . . G.CY. 860
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . . . G.CY. 963
This tale was nat oonly toold for yow, . . . . . G.CY. 1000
The coles, as I tolde yow er this, . . . . . G.CY. 1180
To Alisaundre was toold this sentence,— . . . . H.Mcp. 226
What wol ye moore? The crowe anon hym tolde . H.Mcp. 257
And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen. . . H.Mcp. 261
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; H.Mcp. 337
For every man save thou hath toold his tale. . . I.Pars. 25
'Thou getest fable noon y-toold for me, . . . . I.Pars. 31
moste be toold. Alle thise thynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Now have I toolde you of verray . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
And tolde him what he shulde doon . . . . . BD. 188
As I have tolde yow here-to-fore, . . . . . BD. 189
Wherfor I have told this thyng . . . . . BD. 219
Right thus as I have told it yow, . . . . . BD. 271
'Ye han wel told me her-before, . . . . . BD. 1126
'Now have I told the, soth to saye, . . . . . BD. 1180
'In hope of that my tale I tolde . . . . . BD. 1198
I moste have told hir or be deed. . . . . BD. 1201
I tolde the that I hadde lorn; . . . . . BD. 1302
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde. . . . . PF. 16
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space . . . PF. 67
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229
'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
I have herd told of Busyrides, that was . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
quod I, 'other than hath ben told . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
I have travailed and told yit hider-to for . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
Ful wel beloved, and wel men of her tolde. . . . TC.1. 131
'I have herd told, pardieux, of your livinge, . . . TC.1. 197
As of this kinges sone of which I tolde, . . . . TC.1. 261
He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . . . TC.1. 312
But, tolde I you the worste point, I leve, . . . TC.1. 342
So hyd it wel! I tolde it nevere to mo, . . . . TC.1. 613
Dorstestow that I tolde her in her ere . . . . TC.1. 767
"And some han feyned ofte time and told . . . TC.1. 920
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace, . . TC.2. 80
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive!' . . . TC.2. 135
If I it tolde and ye it toke amis. . . . . TC.2. 229
As I to you have told wel her-biforn, . . . . . TC.2. 296
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche! . . . TC.2. 571
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . . TC.2. 675
In this matere of which I have you told; . . . . TC.2. 695
Fro th'ilke scarmuch of the whiche I tolde, . . . TC.2. 934
As ye han herd bifore, al he him tolde. . . . . TC.2. 966
And knew it wel, and whos it was him tolde; . . TC.2. 1190
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye, . . TC.2. 1285
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.2. 1495
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente. . . TC.2. 1631
As I have told and in this tyme swete . . . . TC.3. 508 *var*
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.3. 702
He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . . . . TC.3. 796
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde, . . . . . TC.3. 802
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus? . . . TC.3. 808
'Why! uncle myn,' quod she, 'who tolde him this? . TC.3. 842
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . . . TC.3. 911
Shal wel be told, so that ye not you greve, . . . TC.3. 1004
As wel as I have told hir hevinesse. . . . . TC.3. 1197
Opned her herte, and tolde al her entente. . . . TC.3. 1239
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . . . TC.3. 1750
Liggyng in Hoste as I have tolde or thys . . . . TC.4. 29 *var*
And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . . . TC.4. 75
Appollo hath me told it feithfully; . . . . . TC.4. 114
The cause y-told of hir cominge, the olde . . . . TC.4. 141

**Told**—*Continued*

And whan that she had told hym her entent . . . TC.4. 173 *var*
But any aungel tolde it in thyn ere? . . . . . TC.4. 644
And Troilus anon the cause tolde, . . . . . TC.4. 1227
And if ye gon, as I have told you yore, . . . . TC.4. 1497
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore, . . . . TC.5. 324
Ay as he rod, to Pandarus he tolde . . . . . TC.5. 557
And al his sorwe he to the mone tolde, . . . . TC.5. 649
And that he me hath bought, as ye me tolde, . . TC.5. 965
—This Troilus, as I bifore have told, . . . . . TC.5. 1100
After tho dayes ten of which I tolde, . . . . . TC.5. 1206
And al this thing to Pandarus he tolde. . . . . TC.5. 1253
This drem, of which I told have ek biforn, . . . TC.5. 1443
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente, . . . TC.5. 1452
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente, . . . . TC.5. 1485
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe. . . . . TC.5. 1491
She tolde ek how Hemonides asterte, . . . . . TC.5. 1492
She tolde ek alle the prophecies by herte, . . . TC.5. 1494
And how the town was brent she tolde ek tho; . . TC.5. 1510
To Diomede: and thus she spak and tolde. . . . TC.5. 1512
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende, . TC.5. 1669
As I have told, and in this wise he deyde. . . . TC.5. 1834
Tolde Dido every cas, . . . . . HF.1. 254
This egle of which I now have told, . . . . . HF.2. 21
'Now have I told, if thou have mynde, . . . . HF.2. 315
'Elles wolde I thee have told,' . . . . . HF.2. 488
But certeyn I hem never tolde. . . . . HF.3. 290
That of Jewes gestes tolde; . . . . . HF.3. 344
Or elles tolde al openly . . . . . HF.3. 956
And than he tolde him this and that, . . . . . HF.3. 960
The same that to him was told, . . . . . HF.3. 973
Any stounde, he tolde him als; . . . . . HF.3. 981
That shal not now be told for me; . . . . . HF.3. 1046
Ther men of love tydynges tolde, . . . . . HF.3. 1053
The grene medewe, of which that I yow tolde, . . LGW.G. 91
For that I of Creseyde wroot or tolde, . . . . LGW. 469
And tolden, while they stoden in the place, . . . LGW. 747
And shortly tolde al the occasioun . . . . . LGW. 994
And whan they hadde tolde al hire distresse, . . LGW. 1055
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . LGW. 1161
And tolde hir al his herte and al his wo, . . . LGW. 1253
In spekynge of this thinge, as I yow tolde. . . . LGW. 1500
And hath y-tolde the cause of his comynge . . . LGW. 1592
But atte laste of Tarquyny she hem tolde . . . LGW. 1837
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . . . LGW. 1865
The story of Tereus, of which I tolde. . . . . LGW. 2243
And toke hit hir, and al the maner tolde. . . . LGW. 2372
Now have I tolde the twyes. . . . . Astr. 60–5
Whan Ydelnesse had tolde al this, . . . . . RR. 629
As an arowe of which I tolde, . . . . . RR. 1007
Told yow the shap and apparayle. . . . . RR. 1276
That on a tyme she him tolde . . . . . RR. 1477
Whanne it is tolde, withouten fayle. . . . . RR. 1572
Now have I tolde thee in what wise . . . . . RR. 2717
For I have tolde thee feithfully . . . . . RR. 2937
And to hym all my woo I tolde, . . . . . RR. 3349
I tolde him all withoute were, . . . . . RR. 3351
Unto my freend, and tolde hym all, . . . . . RR. 3453
Of sich one as I tolde thee? . . . . . RR. 5256
This love, that I have tolde to thee, . . . . . RR. 5305
Whanne Love hadde told hem his entent, . . . RR. 5811
Thus hath Richesse us all[e] tolde; . . . . . RR. 5844
As though he had hym tolde lesyng, . . . . . RR. 6222
Thus han tho bookes tolde me. . . . . RR. 6598
No pryvete that me is tolde, . . . . . RR. 6878
As soone as ye have told me it. . . . . RR. 6984
But it was tolde right to my selve, . . . . . RR. 7504
And as they seide, right so tolde I: . . . . . RR. 7595

**Told** *see* **Tald**

**Toldest**

thou toldest me, al be it so that I hadde . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50

**Toledo** *see* **Tolletanes**

**Toll**

Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . . A.Prol. 562

**Tolle**

With empty hand men may none haukes tulle; . . A.Rv. 4134
it may nat drawen or tollen swiche . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5

**Tolletanes**

His tables Tolletanes forth he brought . . . . F.Fkl. 1273

**Tomb**

And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere, . . . . B.Pri. 1871
Al is his tombe noght so curyus . . . . . D.WB. 497
As in a toumbe is al the faire above, . . . . . F.Sq. 518

**Tombesteres**

And right anon thanne comen tombesteres . . . C.Pard. 477

**To-melte**

Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte; . . . . TC.3. 348

**To-morn** *see* **Morn**

**To-morrow**

To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . A.Prol. 780
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faile, . . A.Kn. 1610
For if ther fille tomorwe swich a cass, . . . . A.Kn. 2110
Ne I ne axe nat tomorwe to have victorie, . . . A.Kn. 2239
Thanne preye I thee, tomorwe with a spere . . . A.Kn. 2255
Thanne helpe me, lord, tomorwe in my batаille, . . A.Kn. 2402
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2405
Tomorwe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . A.Mil. 3593
I shal wel telle it thee to-morwe day,' . . . . A.Mil. 3784

**To-morrow**—*Continued*
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.' . . . B.ML. 742
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . . B.ML. 1070
'To Flaundres wol I go to-morwe at day, . . . . B.Sh. 1429
Tomorwe wol I meete with thee, . . . . . B.Th. 2008
delaye it nat til to morwe. And therfore . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
And seyde hym thus: "If thou tomorwe wende, . B.NP. 4271
I wol hym noght, thogh thou were deed to-morwe! . D.WB. 307
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe; . . . . . D.Sum. 2012
Received be to-morwe as roially . . . . . E.Cl. 955
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174
Ye tarie us heere no lenger than to morwe.' . . . F.Fkl. 1233
day they preyse, tomorwe they blame; . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
For thogh I hadde yow to-morwe ageyn, . . . . Anel. 308
the tyme of tomorwe, and it hath lost that of . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5

By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe! . . . TC.1. 861
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she . . . . TC.2. 1433
To bere thee wel tomorwe, and al is wonne. . . . TC.2. 1498
To-morwe day, if that it lik'th thee here. . . . TC.3. 385
Now certes, em, to-morwe, and I him see, . . . TC.3. 809
'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 848
'To-morwe? allas, that were a fair!' quod he. . . TC.3. 850
Is causeles: that shal be seen to-morwe!'— . . . TC.3. 889
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe, . . . TC.4. 97
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . . TC.5. 297
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . . . TC.5. 751
That ye me graunte that I may tomorwe . . . TC.5. 944
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn, . . . TC.5. 995
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . . TC.5. 1526
Mote I be with the Minotawre to morowe! . . . LGW. 2104
To morowe for to acheve my batayle, . . . . LGW. 2111
To morowe he pleyeth for jolynesse. . . . . RR. 2302

**To-morrow** *see* **Morn**
**Ton** *see* **One**
**Tongs**
peire of longe toonges of long rancour; . . . . I.Pars. 555–60
**Tongue**
To make his Englissh sweete upon his tonge, . . A.Prol. 265
He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge . . . A.Prol. 712
Bothe of his dedes and his goode tonge, . . . . A.Kn. 1438
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . . . A.Mil. 3692
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe . . . A.Rv. 3896
Ther is no tonge that it telle may; . . . . . B.ML. 899
Ther may no tonge expresse in no science; . . . B.Pri. 1666
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge: . B.Pri. 1852
Til fro my tonge of-taken is the greyn; . . . . B.Pri. 1855
Whan that the greyn is fro thy tonge y-take; . . B.Pri. 1858
His tonge out caughte and took awey the greyn, . B.Pri. 1861
holde thy tonge stille than for to speke. . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
With tonge unnethe may discryved bee. . . . . B.Mk. 3336
Ther may no tonge telle for pitee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3598
Taak water of that welle and wassh his tonge, . . C.Pard. 356
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne, . . . C.Pard. 398
Thanne wol I stynge hym with my tonge smerte . C.Pard. 413
Thy tonge is lost and al thyn honeste cure; . . . C.Pard. 557
And of my tonge a verray jangleresse; . . . . . D.WB. 638
And of his tonge, and of his hond also, . . . . D.WB. 815
Al be it so no tonge may devyse— . . . . . D.Fri. 1650
This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word. . . . E.Cl. 4
Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille, . . . . E.Cl. 1184
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynke. . . . E.Mch. 1341
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . . E.Mch. 1377
To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge, . . E.Mch. 1736
But of hir tonge a labbyng shrewe is she; . . . E.Mch. 2428
It lyth nat in my tonge, nyn my konnyng; . . . F.Sq. 35
Rymeyed in hir firste Briton tonge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 711
Al to symple is my tonge to pronounce, . . . . G.CY. 1299
'Traitour,' quod he, 'with tonge of scorpioun . . H.Mcp. 271
Techeth a man to kepen his tonge weel; . . . . H.Mcp. 315
My sone, keepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend; H.Mcp. 319
A wikked tonge is worse than a feend; . . . . H.Mcp. 320
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke, . . . H.Mcp. 323
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreyne . . . . H.Mcp. 329
Is to restreyne and kepe wel thy tonge; . . . . H.Mcp. 333
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . H.Mcp. 339
A tonge kutteth freendshipe al atwo. . . . . H.Mcp. 342
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.'. . H.Mcp. 362
whan thow sleest him with thy tonge in . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
as seith Salomon, 'The amyable tonge . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
a deslavee tonge sleeth the spirites of hym that . I.Pars. 625–30
Now comth the synne of double tonge . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
the synnes that comen of the tonge, that . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
She hath in hire that tonge may nat telle, . . . I.Pars. 945–50
That ther was never yet through hir tonge . . . BD. 929
Than in this world mighte any tunge telle. . . . ABC. 128
When they be met, ther may no tunge telle; . . . Mars. 72
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . . PF. 514
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos! . . . . . PF. 570
withouten office of tunge and al dowmbe, sche leyde Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
of his owene tonge, and caste it in the . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
that manye a nacioun, diverse of tonge . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
haddest holde thi tonge stille." . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
withoute reste, and exercise his tonge to chidynges, Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
But out of Latin in my tonge it write. . . . . TC.2. 14
Yit were it bet my tonge for to stille . . . . . TC.2. 230

**Tongue**—*Continued*
And who may stoppen every wikked tonge, . . . TC.2. 804
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . TC.2. 1681
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge." . . . . TC.3. 294
'Oo tonge, allas, so often her-beforn . . . . TC.3. 302
And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . TC.4. 521
I n'ot; but, as for me, my litel tonge, . . . . TC.4. 801
That may no worldly mannes tonge seye,— . . . TC.4. 881
N'entendement considere, or tonge telle . . . TC.4. 1696
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . . TC.5. 445
And some men seyn he was of tonge large, . . . TC.5. 804
O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge: . . . . TC.5. 1061
That tonge telle or herte may devise, . . . . TC.5. 1321
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, TC.5. 1563
In Englissh and in writing of our tonge, . . . TC.5. 1794
Ne thee mismetre for defaute of tonge! . . . . TC.5. 1796
Over al this londe, on every tonge. . . . . HF.1. 348
Sawe he whyche no tonge can telle . . . . . HF.1. 446 *var*
Or what so cometh fro any tonge, . . . . . HF.2. 213
Pipers of the Duche tonge, . . . . . HF.3. 144
And giltelees, on every tonge. . . . . HF.3. 566
And woxen more on every tonge . . . . . HF.3. 992
That ther nys tonge noon that may it telle . . . LGW. 670
And of thy tonge the infinite graciousnesse? . . . LGW. 1675
Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . . LGW. 1699
And with his swerde hire tonge of kerveth he, . . LGW. 2334
Upon youre lynage and youre faire tonge, . . . LGW. 2526
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . Scog. 21
writen hem in her owne tunge, that is to . . . Astr. 5–11
of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge. . . . Astr. 100–8
I mote my tonge stynten nede; . . . . . RR. 1441
For no thyng eke thy tunge applye . . . . . RR. 2223
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwe!), . . . . RR. 3027
Noon herte may thenke, ne tunge seyne . . . . RR. 3183
And Wikked-Tunge is with these two, . . . . RR. 3257
Wikkid-Tunge, that the covyne . . . . . RR. 3799
(For wikkid tunge seith never well), . . . . . RR. 3802
He myghte not his tunge withstonde . . . . . RR. 3807
His tunge was fyled sharpe and square, . . . . RR. 3812
Wikkid-Tunge, that false espie, . . . . . RR. 3871
For Wikkid-Tunge hath custome ay . . . . . RR. 3878
And Wikkid-Tunge thurgh his falshede . . . . RR. 4141
Bi-cause his tunge was to large. . . . . RR. 4144
Thanne Wikked-Tunge, full of envye, . . . . RR. 4233
Thus Wikked Tunge (god yeve hem shame) . . . RR. 4267
And Wikked-Tunge full of envie, . . . . . RR. 4484
Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . . . RR. 5264
And fooles can not holde her tunge— . . . . RR. 5265
With tonge woundyng as feloun . . . . . RR. 5527
That Wikkid-Tunge hath in kepyng . . . . . RR. 5851
That ben to Wikkid-Tonge went. . . . . RR. 7355
Tyl they to Wicked-Tonge comen. . . . . RR. 7422
To Wicked-Tonge that dwelled there, . . . . RR. 7474
By Wicked-Tonge adowne they sate, . . . . RR. 7476
And Wicked-Tonge answered agayne: . . . . RR. 7498
That is his tonge to refrayne. . . . . RR. 7509

**Tongued**
Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse, . . . . . BD. 926

**Tongues**
To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng, . . . . B.Mk. 3497
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . Mars. 6
Somtyme envyous folke with tunges horwe . . . Mars. 206
With facound voyse seyde, 'Hold your tunges there! PF. 521
goth by diverse tonges; and al-though that . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
Thorugh wikked tonges, be it he or she; . . . . TC.1. 39
But pleynly, save our tonges difference, . . . . TC.1. 395
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spaken, . . . TC.1. 565
'Also these wikked tonges ben so prest . . . . TC.2. 785
No fors of wikked tonges janglerye, . . . . . TC.5. 755
And tonges, as on a best ben heres; . . . . . HF.3. 300

**To-night** *see* **Night**
**Too** (*specimens*)
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . . B.ML. 420
dispreisynge, so fareth it by to greet humylitee . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Which that she hath, y-wis I were to nyce; . . . E.Mch. 2434
Al to symple is my tonge to pronounce, . . . . G.CY. 1299
Never to thryve were to long a date. . . . . G.CY. 1411
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . G.CY. 1423
for she sholde nat clayme to greet lordshipe; . . . I.Pars. 925–30
But, welawey! to fer be they to fecche, . . . . Anel. 338
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . TC.1. 28
This wordes and ful manye an other to . . . . TC.1. 540 *var*
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste: . . . TC.2. 398
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . . TC.2. 725
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . . TC.3. 867
It were to long to reden and to here; . . . . . LGW. 572
But al to longe, allas, at home was hee! . . . . LGW. 824
It were to longe to make rehersynge. . . . . LGW. 1185
Which were to longe to written and to seyn; . . . LGW. 1565
Which were as now to longe for me to write. . . . LGW. 1679
But natheles, . . . To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . . LGW. 2597
That is clepid "To-moche-yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5837

**Took**
Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . A.Prol. 303
Of nyce conscience took he no keepe. . . . . A.Prol. 398
For, wheither that he payde or took by taille, . . A.Prol. 570
Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . . A.Kn. 1003
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon, . . . A.Kn. 1026

**Took**—*Continued*

Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe, . . . . A.Kn. 1389
As he was whan that Argus took his sleepe, . . . A.Kn. 1390
And made a signe, wher-by that he took . . . . A.Kn. 2266
And Theseus his suster took anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2818
And at the laste he took conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2857
That of no wyf ne took he noon offrynge; . . . A.Mil. 3350
Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe; . . . A.Rv. 4164
And greythen hem, and tooke hir hors anon, . . . A.Rv. 4309
And at the mille yet they tooke hir cake . . . . A.Rv. 4311
And therfore by the shadwe he took his wit . . . B.ML. 10
With sterres, whan that he his birthe took, . . . B.ML. 192
He took his wyf to kepe, whan he is gon . . . . B.ML. 717
And to the constable he the lettre took; . . . . B.ML. 808
This chapman took apart and prively . . . . . B.Sh. 1446
And prively he took hem to Daun John; . . . . B.Sh. 1484
But nathelees I took unto oure dame, . . . . B.Sh. 1546
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel. . . B.Sh. 1594
His tonge out caughte and took awey the greyn, . B.Pri. 1861
And tooken awey this martir from his beere; . . B.Pri. 1870
yet tooken they noon heede of the peril, . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
I tooke vengeaunce, for I am richer and . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
delibered and took avys in hirself, . . . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
And right anon they tooken hire wey . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
the court of Melibee, and tooken with hem somme . B.Mel. 2995–3000
Thanne Melibee took hem up fro the . . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
This worthy Monk took al in pacience . . . . B.Mk. 3155
And hym forsook, and took another newe. . . . B.Mk. 3220
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . . B.Mk. 3221
And with his legions he took his weye . . . . B.Mk. 3544
Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . . B.Mk. 3577
And took his loggyng as it wolde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4185
He turned hym and took of this no keepe; . . . B.NP. 4200
To his felawes in he took the way, . . . . . B.NP. 4216
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way; . . B.NP. 4288
That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe, . . B.NP. 4443
And al was fals, but that I took witnesse . . . . D.WB. 382
Which that I took for love, and no richesse, . . . D.WB. 526
I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . . . . D.WB. 625
I with my feet so took hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 792
He took hymself a greet profit therby; . . . . D.Fri. 1344
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde, . . . . D.Sum. 2066
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seel.' . . . D.Sum. 2128
And of hire labour tooke hir sustenance, . . . . E.Cl. 202
And of hir clothyng took he the mesure . . . . E.Cl. 256
He by the hand thanne took this olde man, . . . E.Cl. 302
That I yow took out of youre poure array . . . E.Cl. 467
That I yow took in poure estaat ful lowe; . . . E.Cl. 473
But took the child and wente upon his weye. . . E.Cl. 574
And took youre clothyng; wherfore I yow preye, . E.Cl. 657
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse. . . . E.Cl. 1057
And she for wonder took of it no keepe, . . . . E.Cl. 1058
As whoso tooke a mirour polisshed bryght . . . E.Mch. 1582
He paciently took his adversitee, . . . . . E.Mch. 2084
As sleepe hem bad; they tooke it for the beste. . . F.Sq. 356
For swich a joye she in hir herte took, . . . . F.Sq. 368
And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . F.Sq. 535
So on a day of me he took his leve, . . . . . F.Sq. 584
And took it wel, syn that it moste be. . . . . F.Sq. 594
And took hym by the hond, Seint John to borwe, . F.Sq. 596
To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . . . F.Fkl. 1240
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun . . . F.Fkl. 1402
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way. . . F.Fkl. 1620
Took mannes shape the eterneel Love and Pees, . G.SN. 44
For thilke spouse that she took right now, . . . G.SN. 197
Cecile hym took, and buryed hym anon . . . . G.SN. 407
This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe, . G.CY. 1030
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye, . . G.CY. 1032
And to the preest he took his gold agayn, . . . G.CY. 1034
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . G.CY. 1112
And this chanoun took out a crosselet . . . . G.CY. 1117
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole, . . . . . G.CY. 1160
He took this cole of which I spak above, . . . G.CY. 1177
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace, . . G.CY. 1189
He took the chalk and shoope it in the wise . . . G.CY. 1222
I seye, he took out of his owene sleeve . . . . G.CY. 1224
And fro the fir he took up his mateere . . . . G.CY. 1232
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1240
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,— . . . G.CY. 1319
And wonder pryvely took up also . . . . . G.CY. 1323
This preest took up this silver teyne anon, . . . G.CY. 1330
Of nobles fette, and took hem everichon . . . . G.CY. 1365
Where as he lay til that men up hym took. . . . H.Mcp. 49
To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn; . . . H.Mcp. 91
that Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
She took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it, . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Of thilke Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for . I.Pars. 330–5
offred, but they tooke by force the flessh . . . I.Pars. 900–5
A romaunce, and he hit me took . . . . . BD. 48
Swich sorw this lady to hir took, . . . . . BD. 95
Fil on hir, or she toke keep, . . . . . BD. 128
This messager took leve and wente . . . . . BD. 153
Took up the dreynte body sone . . . . . BD. 195
Swich a lust anoon me took . . . . . BD. 273
Took my hors and forth I wente . . . . . DB. 357
Whan thou toke my lady sweete . . . . . BD. 482
She stal on me, and took my fers; . . . . . BD. 653
I dar wel swere, she took the beste. . . . . BD. 683

**Took**—*Continued*

For why? I took hit of so yong age . . . . . BD. 792
So sodenly, that I ne took . . . . . BD. 838
Hit drew and took up everydel . . . . . BD. 863
Therof he took the firste soun; . . . . . BD. 1165
She took me in hir governaunce. . . . . BD. 1285
He took in pacience to lyve or dye; . . . . . Mars. 40
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . . . Mars. 132
And al this took she so debonairly, . . . . . Anel. 127
That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe; . . . Anel. 135
Took lesse deyntee for her stedfastnesse, . . . . Anel. 143
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . . . PF. 94
With that my hond in his he took a-noon, . . . PF. 169
I wook, and other bokes tok me to, . . . . . PF. 695
a-wey, I took hevene, and resceyved . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
al the provynce of Campayne, I took stryf . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
ne was nat axid ne took effect. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
the sovereyn men of the city token the in cure . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
philosophre took pacience a litel while; . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
the, she took awey hir freendes and lefte . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
took nat hir begynnynge of thinges . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
took the infynit wey to tyme (that is to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise, . . . . TC.1. 79
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille. . TC.1. 126
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . TC.1. 379
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep, . . . . TC.1. 486
And of that word took hede Troilus, . . . . . TC.1. 820
' "And some of hem toke on hem for the cold . . TC.1. 918
To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . . TC.2. 75
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This night thrye— . TC.2. 89
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'— . . TC.2. 209
If I it tolde and ye it toke amis. . . . . TC.2. 229
'Of which I took som-what suspecioun; . . . . TC.2. 561
With this he took his leve and hom he wente; . . TC.2. 596
This Pandarus tok the lettre and that by tyme . . TC.2. 1093 *var*
And took it nought, but al her humble chere . . TC.2. 1129
Or he was war, she took him by the hood, . . . TC.2. 1181
And took it him.—He thanked her, and seide, . . TC.2. 1233
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve. . . . . TC.2. 1302
But finaly he took al for the beste . . . . . TC.2. 1324
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine, . . . TC.2. 1460
Ther-with he took his leve al softely. . . . . TC.2. 1536
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blivel' . . TC.2. 1605
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse. . . . TC.3. 182
She took her leve at hem ful thriftily . . . . . TC.3. 211
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive; . . . TC.3. 225
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede, . . . . TC.3. 464
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve; . . . TC.3. 594
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende. . . . TC.3. 616
As half a world, took hede of his preyere; . . . TC.3. 639
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute, . . . TC.3. 683
Or elles that she took it in the wise . . . . . TC.3. 969
And took a light, and fond his contenaunce . . . TC.3. 979
And ek the signe that he took it by, . . . . . TC.3. 1152
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep! . . . . TC.3. 1410
And him in armes took and ofte kiste. . . . . TC.3. 1519
And in his armes took his lady free . . . . . TC.3. 1522
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. . . TC.3. 1547
Awey to writhe, and took of him non hede, . . . TC.4. 9
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente; . . . TC.4. 433
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle. . . TC.4. 730
But hem in armes toke and after kiste . . . . . TC.4. 1131 *var*
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . TC.4. 1219
To tristen her, and took it for the beste. . . . . TC.4. 1428
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede, . . . . TC.5. 88
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede, . . TC.5. 202
For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . TC.5. 292
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve. . . . . TC.5. 480
Of Sarpedoun they toke hir leve tho, . . . . . TC.5. 500
My lady first me took unto her grace!' . . . . . TC.5. 581
Allas, and there I took of her my leve! . . . . TC.5. 611
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn: . . . TC.5. 1013
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve. . . . TC.5. 1015
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1029
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede; . . . TC.5. 1048
And took his fader, Anchises, . . . . . HF.1. 168
And prevely took arryvage . . . . . HF.1. 223
And took hir suster Phedra tho . . . . . HF.1. 419
Which that the stere, or he took keep, . . . . . HF.1. 437
For Jupiter took of him cure, . . . . . HF.1. 464
And I of him took leve anoon, . . . . . HF.2. 581
Took to a man that hight Triton, . . . . . HF.3. 506
Took out his blakke trompe of bras, . . . . . HF.3. 547
And tok his blakke trumpe faste, . . . . . HF.3. 775
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif. . . LGW. 595
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . LGW. 631
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awhaped, . . LGW. 814
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe, . LGW. 913
To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius, . . . . . LGW. 941
He toke with him na more companye, . . . . . LGW. 967
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife . LGW. 1238
And at the laste he tooke avysemente, . . . . LGW. 1417
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere, . . LGW. 1504
Unto this queene, and toke of hire substaunce . . LGW. 1560
And of hir werke she toke no more kepe, . . . . LGW. 1733
And of hir clothes yet she hede toke; . . . . . LGW. 1857
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure. . . . . LGW. 1906
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 2152

**Took**—*Continued*
And toke hit hir, and al the maner tolde. . . . LGW. 2372
And openly he tok his leve tho, . . . . . LGW. 2475
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce . . . LGW. 2479
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . Astr. 50–7
knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the altitude . . Astr. 132–9
ascendyng, whiche that I toke for myn . . . . Astr. 132–9
ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent. . . . Astr. 139–45
she was whan thou toke hir firste altitude. . . . Astr. 330–7
Than toke I a subtile compas, and clepid . . . Astr. 371–6
other point F. Than toke I the point of . . . . Astr. 371–6
tho toke I and waxed my label . . . . . Astr. 371–6
Tho toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it . . . Astr. 376–82
toke I up my compas and sette the point . . . . Astr. 376–82
was 2 degrees meridional; tho toke I the . . . . Astr. 382–91
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon . . . . Astr. 382–91
And toke hym of his arowes fyve, . . . . . RR. 1337
And took it in so gret dispite, . . . . . RR. 1487
And thus his warisoun he took . . . . . RR. 1537
He toke an arowe full sharply whette, . . . . RR. 1723
Thanne toke I with myn hondis tweie . . . . RR. 1744
The God of Love an arowe toke; . . . . . RR. 1878
Where as they token firste her wounde. . . . . RR. 1966
Of love, that toke and wounded me; . . . . . RR. 3085
He took myne herte so hoole hym tille, . . . . RR. 3317
I toke my leve, and streight I wente . . . . . RR. 3471
And Daunger toke kepe, if that I . . . . . RR. 3475
All sodeynly toke hym with me. . . . . RR. 3856
He slombred, and a nappe he toke, . . . . . RR. 4005
And of his pleyes toke hir parte. . . . . RR. 4290
Of Bealacoil she toke ay hede, . . . . . RR. 4295
But toke a gree all hool my play. . . . . RR. 4349
The righte weye she tooke to me, . . . . . RR. 4623
It toke no sojour in myne hede, . . . . . RR. 5150
Whoso took a wethers skynne, . . . . . RR. 6259
Er ony wight his housel took, . . . . . RR. 6386
But therfore right no thing toke he, . . . . . RR. 6682
To copy, if hym talent toke. . . . . RR. 7110
And to her title they token Crist. . . . . RR. 7122
But up it stert, and armes toke . . . . . RR. 7131
And toke her way and forth they gone, . . . . RR. 7348
Toke on a robe of kamelyne, . . . . . RR. 7365
**Tool**
Ne hym that is agast of every tool, . . . . B.NP. 4106
**Tools**
But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles; . . . . TC.1. 632
**Toon**
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon; . . . . B.NP. 4052
Hente me up bytwene his toon, . . . . . HF.3. 938
**Toon** *see* **One, Tiptoon, Toes**
**Tooth**
And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth, . . . . . A.Rv. 3888
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . . B.Mk. 3234
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth. . . . . D.WB. 449
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth. . . . . D.WB. 602
with blody tooth, assaieth the wode wratthes . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Of palasie, and [of] tothe ake. . . . . RR. 1098
**Toothed**
Gat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye. . . . . A.Prol. 468
Gat-tothed I was, and that bicam me weel, . . . D.WB. 603
**Top**
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . . . . A.Prol. 590
That with his grene tope the heven raughte, . . . A.Kn. 2915
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . . A.Rv. 3869
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente, . . . C.Doc. 255
That han hir top ful heighe and smothe y-shore: . TC.4. 996
Top and tail, and everydel, . . . . . HF.2. 372
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones. . . LGW. 639
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppe adoun, . . LGW. 738
**To-point** *see* **Point**
**To-quake** *see* **Al-to, Quake**
**To-race**
That beestes, ne no briddes, it to-race'; . . . . E.Cl. 572
**Torch**
That she was lyk to torche bright . . . . . BD. 962
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte Mars. 83
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.' . . Mars. 91
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . . . LGW. 2419
**Torches**
Whan Phebus, with his firy torches rede, . . . . Mars. 27
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte, . . LGW. 2610
**Tore** *see* **To-tar**
**To-rende**
the whiche vices al to-reenden her consciences, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
For though these men for love hem first to-rende, . TC.2. 790
**To-rent** (*pret. and past part.*)
He slow and al to-rente the leoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3215
The wolf hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent. . . C.Doc. 102
Thogh it were rude and somdeel eek to-rent, . . E.Cl. 1012
That with these foules be I al to-rent, . . . . PF. 432
they . . . korven and to-rente my clothes that I . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
What discordable cause hath to-rent and unjoyned . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
And shortly so his peines him to-rente, . . . . TC.4. 341
And with hir bIody mouth it al to-rente. . . . . LGW. 820
I am betrayed,' and hir heer to-rente, . . . . LGW. 2188
As she that hadde it al to-rent . . . . . RR. 329
**To-rente** (*pres. tense*)
she wolde kille Leouns, leopardes, and beres al to-rente, . . . . . B.Mk. 3451
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,— . . . C.Pard. 709
**Toret**
maner toret fast to the moder of thyn . . . . Astr. 25–32
**Torets**
Colered of gold and tourettes fyled rounde. . . . A.Kn. 2152
**Torment**
That doubleth al my torment and my wo.' . . . A.Kn. 1298
This crueel torment and this peyne and woo, . . A.Kn. 1382
And al hir bisy torment and hir fir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2320
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . B.ML. 845
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon, . . B.Pri. 1818
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne, . . B .Mk. 3779
She was so ful of torment and of rage, . . . . B.NP. 4556
Dispeyred in this torment and this thoght, . . . F.Fkl. 1084
In langour and in torment furyus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1101
Thre dayes lyved she in this torment, . . . . G.SN. 537
horrible develes that hym tormenten; . . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
serven oother but of harm and torment. . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
And ful of torment and of harde grace, . . . . PF. 65
schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
gessynge, have suffride torment for my . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
thus the torment of thi false opynioun, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
and wende to constreyne hym by torment . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
juggen that it is worthy of torment? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
felonyes, that tormenten and agasten the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
torment to schrewes. Thanne who so . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
parti of torment, syn thei ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
ryghte weye by the drede of the torment, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
withouten torment, than han they somwhat . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
leten no torment to the soules aftir that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
soules han any torment aftir the deeth of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
with most grevous torment, whan men . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
schrewes ne ben worthy to han torment?' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'that thilke folk that ben worthy of torment, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
that men scholden tormenten, hym that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
seken out the maladyes of synne by torment. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
worthy of torment. But lat us . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
overcomen by torment, han yeven ensample . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
and cause of torment to schrewes. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
ryghtful torment, weneth aught the peple . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
To thee clepe I, thou Goddesse of torment, . . . TC.1. 8
Whenne every torment and adversite . . . . . TC.1. 404
On live, in torment and in cruel peyne . . . . TC.4. 296
Ne peyne non ne may me so tormente, . . . . TC.4. 634
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage, . . . . TC.4. 811
And peyne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse! . . . TC.4. 842
For ye, that ben of torment in swich rage, . . . TC.4. 892
That passen every torment down in helle. . . . TC.4. 1698
That cause is of my torment and my joye. . . . TC.5. 427
That evere derk in torment night by night, . . . TC.5. 640
That cause is of my torment and my sorwe: . . . TC.5. 654
How mighte a wight, in torment and in drede . . . TC.5. 1592
And every torment eek in helle . . . . . HF.1. 445
And how she gan hir-selve to turmente? . . . . LGW. 871
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente; . . . LGW. 1165
No fors! thogh jalousye me tormente; . . . . Ven. 53
My peynes halve, ne what torment I have, . . . Bal.Co. 2
For she is in so gret turment . . . . . RR. 274
And eke allegged of my torment. . . . . RR. 3391
And while I was in this torment, . . . . . RR. 3499
Thought in wisshing, torment and woo, . . . . RR. 4133
My turment greveth more and more. . . . . RR. 4138
Which ay renewith thi turment, . . . . . RR. 4641
The day and nyght hir to turment, . . . . . RR. 5001
**Tormented**
This messager tormented was til he . . . . . B.ML. 885
and yet is it tormented by inpacience of . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
thanne semeth it they shul be tormented . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
covetise of straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
we ben turmented in this see of fortune. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
Tho was nat the heved of Ixion y-tormented by . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
sche, 'I trowe that some ben tormented . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
Hath in my slepe so sore me turmentede, . . . LGW. 1296
And thee in herte tourmented soo. . . . . RR. 3247
We had bene turmented, al and some. . . . . RR. 7092
**Tormenteth**
That giltelees tormenteth innocence? . . . . . A.Kn. 1314
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
For lecherye tormenteth hem . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
of trowblynges, tormenteth upon that othir side . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
and desceyvynge hope turmenteth hem. . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**Tormenting**
That ye ne prikke with no tormentynge . . . . E.Cl. 1038

**Tormentise**
Rather than han another tormentise; . . . . . B.Mk. 3707
**Tormentor**
That I moot be thy tormentour, or deye . . . . B.ML. 818
The tormentour, but for no maner chaunce . . . G.SN. 527
This tormentour ne dorste do namoore; . . . . G.SN. 532
every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
She never mighte be thy tormentour; . . . . . Fort. 18
**Tormentors**
He gat hym of the tormentoures leve, . . . . G.SN. 373
They gonnen fro the tormentours to reve, . . . G.SN. 376
in the handes of felonous turmentours . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
ben fownden tormentours to here fadris I . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
**Tormentrie**
Thanne seistow it is a tormentrie . . . . . D.WB. 251
And joie full of turmentrie; . . . . . RR. 4740
**Tormentrise**
Rather than han another tormentrise . . . . . B.Mk. 3707 *var*
**Torments**
Theffectes ne the torments of myn helle; . . . . A.Kn. 2228
Upon the torments of this sory place, . . . . . D.Sum. 1701
turmentes of Zeno, for they weren . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
of peynes and tormentes, how myghte . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
the tormentes that this tyraunt wende to . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo turmentes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
tormentes that thei han deservid, than . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
nevere mo withouten the tormentes of hir wikkidnesse; Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
filthes of hir vices by the tormentes of peynes, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
thilke peynes weren tormentes to hem; . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
lawe, and thise othere tormentes of laweful peynes . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
so mys entrechaunged that tormentes of felonyes . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
amendeth hem that suffren the tormentes; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
men and tormentes to wikkide men. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
**Torn**
Out of the taas the pilours han hem torn . . . . A.Kn. 1020
Til we be slayn and doun our walles torn; . . . TC.4. 1482
And nere he come, and founde the wympel torne. . LGW. 832
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne Mote I be . LGW. 2103
Al in an old torn courtepy, . . . . . RR. 220
As she were al with doggis torne; . . . . . RR. 221
**Torn** *see* **To-torn**
**Tortuous**
Infortunat ascendent tortuous, . . . . . B.ML. 302
Tortuose Signes, or Croked Signes, for thei . . . Astr. 294–301
**To-scatered**
Is moore strong than whan it is to-scatered. . . . D.Sum. 1969
**To-shake** (*pres. tense*)
The castell and the tour to-shake, . . . . . RR. 5981
**To-shaken** (*past part.*)
So was he with the tempest al to-shake. . . . . LGW. 962
And as the see, with tempeste al to-shake, . . . LGW. 1765
**To-shar** *see* **Al-to, Shar**
**To-shent** *see* **Al-to, Shent**
**To-shivered**
That wel wende I the wode hadde al to-shyvered. . PF. 493
**To-shrede**
The helmes they to-hewen and to-shrede, . . . A.Kn. 2609
**To-slitered**
And al to-slytered for queyntise . . . . . RR. 840
**To-sprede**
To sen these flouris agen the sunne to-sprede, . . LGW.G. 48
To seen this flour to-sprede, as I devyse. . . . . LGW. 202
**To-sterte**
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterte! . . . . TC.2. 980
**To-stoupe**
And they bigonne drawen and to-stoupe. . . . . D.Fri. 1560
**To-swinke**
In erthe, in eir, in water, man to-swynke . . . . C.Pard. 519
**Total**
seye that it shal been universal and total. . . . I.Pars. 290–5
**To-tar**
That it his lemes and his skyn to-tar, . . . . . B.Mk. 3801
**Toteler**
And many a queinte totelere accusour, . . . . LGW. 353
**To-tere**
Oure blissed Lordes body they to-tere; . . . . C.Pard. 474
**Tother** *see* **Other**
**To-torn**
It is al baudy and to-tore also. . . . . G.CY. 635
In lokyng of myn olde book to-torn, . . . . . PF. 110
and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with blody . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
And with his chere and loking al to-torn . . . . TC.4. 358
And al to-torn lay eek hir here . . . . . RR. 327
**To-trede**
grymnesse of develes that shullen al to-trede hem, . I.Pars. 860–5
**Toty**
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . . A.Rv. 4253
**Touch**
Ther was no man, for peril, dorste hym touche; . . A.Rv. 3932
If that it touche hir lymes or hir lyves. . . . . B.Mk. 3284
Al were it good no womman for to touche,— . . D.WB. 87
**Touch**—*Continued*
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby. . F.Fkl. 1115
That ye me touche or love in vileynye, . . . . G.SN. 156
and nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde . . I.Pars. 325–30
Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Ful many a story of which I touche shal . . . . PF.285
ne schullen noght yit touchen the. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
First wiltow suffre me to touche and . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
the thinges that touchin godis governaunce, . . . Bo.3. p. 12. 1090–5
Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . TC.2. 1033
Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, . . . TC.5. 443
So that ye touchen nought of this matere; . . . TC.5. 996
And of this thynge I touche but the grete. . . . LGW. 1693
Forto aproche it ne forto touche. . . . . RR. 2001
Prese in to touche the rosere . . . . . RR. 3072
That no man myghte touche a rose. . . . . RR. 4098
That onys I touche may and kisse, . . . . . RR. 4127
That they nyl with her fyngris touchen.'' . . . . RR. 6904
'And why wole they not touche it?' 'Why, . . . RR. 6905
**Touched**
The voys of peple touchede the hevene, . . . . A.Kn. 2561
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I thee! . . . . D.Fri. 1271
they been touched with brymstoon. Right so ire . I.Pars. 545–50
it is touched by the pride that is covered in . . . I.Pars. 545–50
they been touched in this tretice, everich of hem . I.Pars. 955–60
That touched love, from eny maner wyght, . . . Anel. 114
that sche touchede hevene with the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
it semeth the have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
ben touchid and makid with enchauntementes. . . Bo.4. m.3.1310–5
touched with any adversites; so that he . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
And with hir heed she touchede hevene, . . . . HF.3. 285
With which anoon he touchide me . . . . . RR. 2096
If he were touchid on somme good veyne, . . . RR. 3459
I touched nose, mouth, and face; . . . . . RR. 4124
**Toucheth**
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse, . . . A.Mil. 3179
Of certeyn thyng that toucheth me and thee; . . A.Mil. 3494
as to the firste point that toucheth to the kepynge of B.Mel. 2485–90
and wrooth, of that that toucheth hym . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
seyn, my grief and my disese, toucheth me right ny, B.Mel. 2735–40
whoso toucheth and handleth a womman . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
who-so toucheth warm pych, it shent his . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
That toucheth love, that oughte ben secre, . . . TC.1. 744
That toucheth harm or any vilanye; . . . . . TC.1. 1033
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere . . TC.2. 1131
Frend to a cause which that toucheth me.' . . . TC.2. 1407
Ek other thing, that toucheth not to here, . . . TC.2. 1662
as thin almury touchith the bordure and . . . . Astr. 170–4
thyn almury touchith the bordure, and . . . . Astr. 286–9
wayte where thin almury touchith the bordure, . . Astr. 286–9
thin almury touchith the bordure, and there sette a Astr. 289–94
where as thin almury touchith the bordure, . . Astr. 289–94
degre of the zodiak touchith the prykke . . . . Astr. 324–30
Me toucheth in myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1026 *em*
**Touching**
and as touchynge thy freendes thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
'And as touchynge the proposicioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
as touchynge the fourthe point, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
'And as touchynge that ye seyn ye . . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
But nathelees, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . B.NP. 4161
Touchynge this thyng, lo what the wise seith, . . D.Sum. 1988
Touchynge this cherl, they seyden, subtiltee . . . D.Sum. 2290
Touchynge the eighte and twenty mansioun . . . F.Fkl. 1130
Koude I now telle as touchynge this mateere. . . F.Fkl. 1413
savorynge, and touchynge: but in . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
and touchynge of al hir body y-covered with fir . . I.Pars. 310–5
fynger is the vileyns touchynge in wikked manere; . I.Pars. 850–5
of thynges touchynge dyvinyte and mankynde? . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
thinges touching divinitee and touchyng mankynde Bo.1. p.4. 100–5 *var*
For touchynge the lettres falsly . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
egre medicyne, by an esyere touchynge. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
the touchynge. The lookynge, by castynge . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
of it-self; but the touchynge clyveth and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
And al his werk as touching this matere, . . . . TC.1. 265
'Touching thy lettre, thou art wis y-nough: . . . TC.2. 1023
What that he mente, as touching this matere: . . TC.3. 432
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde, . . TC.3. 517
Touching al this; for-thy, I thee biseche, . . . TC.4. 454
Touching her going, how that it shal falle, . . . TC.4. 1102
(I take it so,) touching al this matere . . . . . TC.5. 1588
Touching us two how thinges han y-stonde, . . . TC.5. 1612
lerne sciences touching nombres and . . . . . Astr. 1–5
touching this mater, and not oonly as trewe . . . Astr. 11–5
**Tough**
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . A.Kn. 1992
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . B.Sh. 1569
He made hit nouther tough ne queynte, . . . . BD. 530
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . . . TC.2. 1025
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . TC.3. 87
If that I speke of love, or made it tough; . . . TC.5. 101
The stronge bowe, that was so tough, . . . . . RR. 1726
**Toulousan**
The Tholosan that highte Stace, . . . . . HF.3. 370
**Tourettes** *see* **Torets**
**Tournament**
In bataille and in tourneyment, . . . . . B.Th. 1906

**Tourney**
Of you in werre or torney marcial, . . . . . TC.4. 1669
**Tourneying**
No lenger shal the turneiynge laste. . . . . A.Kn. 2557
But as a justes, or a tourneiynge; . . . . . A.Kn. 2720
Fro [a] tourneiyng faste by. . . . . RR. 1206
And maden many a tourneiyng . . . . . RR. 1407
**Tout**
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7
**Toute**
The hoote kultour brende so his toute; . . . . A.Mil. 3812
And Nicholas is scalded in the towte: . . . . . A.Mil. 3853
**Tow**
He hadde moore tow on his distaf . . . . . A.Mil. 3774
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble; . . . . D.WB. 89
Of wexe and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . LGW. 2004
**Toward**
That toward Canterbury wolden ryde. . . . . A.Prol. 27
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Kn. 2898
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . A.Rv. 4065
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . . . A.Rv. 4091
Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . . A.Rv. 4115
Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . . B.ML. 557
For as the lomb toward his deeth is broght, . . . B.ML. 617
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . B.ML. 647
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . B.ML. 823
Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the prees,— . . B.ML. 865
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 1148
Toward the toun of Brugges for to fare, . . . . B.Sh. 1245
Toward his weddyng walkynge by the weye. . . . B.Mk. 3216
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye, . . . B.Mk. 3545
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer; . . . B.NP. 4526
And syen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . B.NP. 4568
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . C.Doc. 119
And forth toward the toun he wente anon; . . . C.Pard. 805
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . D.WB. 993
Toward the place ther he sholde deye, . . . . D.Sum. 2028
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon . . . . . E.Cl. 775
Arrayed was toward hir mariage . . . . . E.Cl. 778
Toward Saluces shapynge hir journey, . . . . E.Cl. 783
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare. . . . . E.Cl. 896
Toward mankynde, but how thanne may it bee, . F.Fkl. 882
Toward the gardyn, ther as she had hight; . . . F.Fkl. 1504
Toward Athenes in his wey ridynge, . . . . . Anel. 46
were gadryd to-ward o man, it scholde . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
Toward the bed gan softely to gon, . . . . . TC.4. 355
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . TC.4. 1392
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile: . . . TC.5. 641
Toward the contree of Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 196
Towarde Ytayle, as wolde his destanee. . . . . LGW. 952
Towarde the large contree of Itayle. . . . . LGW. 1329
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . . LGW. 1965
Towarde Athenes to his paleys large. . . . . LGW. 2406
be toward thi lifte side, and his lefte side . . . . Astr. 32–40
wol be toward thy right side. Take this . . . . Astr. 32–40
south toward the polys of this world. . . . . Astr. 222–9
southward fro the ecliptik toward the bordure), . . Astr. 382–91
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse, . . . . . RR. 110
Toward the roser gan I go. . . . . RR. 1659
Toward the bothon faire to se. . . . . RR. 1770
Toward the rose, that plesede me soo. . . . . RR. 1816
Toward the roser fast I drowe, . . . . . RR. 1833
The whiche openeth toward the eest. . . . . RR. 4209
Toward the part[i]e of the south. . . . . RR. 4214
Toward the north I undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 4219
And toward god have no memorie, . . . . . RR. 5752
**Toward** *see* **-Ward**
**Towards**
And forth they goon towardes that village . . . C.Pard. 706
Towardes yow, however that I fare . . . . . F.Fkl. 1579
But al-so cold in love towardes thee . . . . . TC.1. 523
Towardes her, but holden him in honde . . . . TC.2. 1222
kinde Towardes him, and spak right as she mente, . TC.4. 1418
**Towel**
And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym broughte . . B.Mk. 3935
And Phebus with his towaille so clene, . . . . B.Mk. 3943
Ful grymly with a greet towayle. . . . . RR. 161
**Tower**
And in a tour, in angwissh and in wo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1030
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong, . . A.Kn. 1056
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour . . . A.Kn. 1277
And al above, depeynted in a tour, . . . . . A.Kn. 2027
Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe. . . . A.Mil. 3256
Upon his creest he bar a tour, . . . . . B.Th. 2096
But litel out of Prize stant a tour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3599
In whiche tour in prisoun put was he, . . . . B.Mk. 3600
The gayler shette the dores of the tour. . . . . B.Mk. 3615
Where many a tour and toun thou mayst biholde . E.Cl. 60
And al myn heritage, toun and tour; . . . . . E.Mch. 2172
And born anon into the heighe tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 176
That born was up into the hye tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 226
The brydel is unto the tour y-born . . . . . F.Sq. 340
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . . . BD. 945
And ledest us in-to the hye tour . . . . . ABC. 154
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . Mars. 113
in-to his tour, and they ben ententyf aboute . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
vygour of men, in the secre tour of hir hertes, . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
that is I-set and put in the tour (that is . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
**Tower**—*Continued*
the hye tour of his purveaunce, he knoweth what . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
That smyteth sone a tour to poudre, . . . . . HF.2. 28
Bothe the castel and the tour, . . . . . HF.3. 95
In al the noble tour of Ylion, . . . . . LGW. 936
The tour, ther as this Theseus is throwe, . . . . LGW. 1960
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assayle; . . . . Fort. 54
Which from hir tour lokide thiderward. . . . . RR. 3192
Which from hir tour delyverly, . . . . . RR. 3194
And faste loken in a tour, . . . . . RR. 3839
In myddis shall I make a tour, . . . . . RR. 3944
He hirede hem to make a tour. . . . . RR. 4150
Was sette a tour full pryncipall, . . . . . RR. 4166
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . . RR. 4172
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . RR. 4183
Aboute the tour was maad a wall, . . . . . RR. 4186
So that bitwixt that and the tour . . . . . RR. 4187
That hath maad a tour so rounde, . . . . . RR. 4278
The which is shette there in the tour . . . . . RR. 4281
By cause the tour is so stronge. . . . . RR. 4518
Out of hir tour I saugh Resoun, . . . . . RR. 4620
For bothe they dwellen in oo tour. . . . . RR. 4980
The castell and the tour to-shake, . . . . . RR. 5981
They neither bilden tour ne halle, . . . . . RR. 6571
Do maken up a tour of height,— . . . . . RR. 7060
So that the tour were stuffed well . . . . . RR. 7065
**Towers**
The fallynge of the toures and of the walles, . . . A.Kn. 2464
The grete toures se we wane and wende . . . . A.Kn. 3025 *var*
shal warnestoore myn hous with toures, . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
men make heihe toures with grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . B.Mk. 3561
Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870
to smyten hye toures, ne schal nat moeve . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles: . . . TC.5. 730
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square. . . Form.A. 24
To reynen had nat maad his toures hye. . . . . Form.A. 60
And speke of hem that in her toures . . . . . RR. 5770
That suche toures ben take withoute me, . . . . RR. 5900
**Town**
And eek with worthy wommen of the toun, . . . A.Prol. 217
He knew the tavernes wel in al the toun . . . . A.Prol. 240
And was a poure Persoun of a toun; . . . . . A.Prol. 478
And therwithal he broghte us out of towne. . . . A.Prol. 566
Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . . . A.Prol. 620
Whan he was come almost unto the toun, . . . A.Kn. 894
We losten alle oure housbondes at that toun, . . A.Kn. 936
Unto the toun of Atthenes to dwelle, . . . . . A.Kn. 973
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan, . . . A.Kn. 1548
Arcite is riden anon unto the toun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1628
The toun destroyed, ther was no thyng laft. . . . A.Kn. 2016
Aboute pryme, and in the toun alight. . . . . A.Kn. 2189
Out of his toun, a journee largely, . . . . . A.Kn. 2738
In all the toun for deeth of this Theban; . . . . A.Kn. 2829
In al the toun nas brewhous ne taverne . . . . A.Mil. 3334
And, for she was of toune, he profreth meede; . . A.Mil. 3380
But me were levere than al this toun,' quod he, . . A.Mil. 3751
That he was holde wood in al the toun; . . . . A.Mil. 3846
The person of the toun hir fader was,— . . . . A.Rv. 3943
This person of the toun, for she was feir, . . . . A.Rv. 3977
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . A.Rv. 4014
This millere into toun his doghter sende . . . . A.Rv. 4136
For in the toun ne was ther no prentys . . . . A.Co. 4385
Sojourned han thise marchantz in that town . . . B.ML. 148
And notified is thurgh-out the toun . . . . . B.ML. 256
Was ther no philosophre in al thy toun? . . . . B.ML. 310
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun, . B.ML. 585
The fame anon thurghout the toun is born, . . . B.ML. 995
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 1148
Toward the toun of Brugges for to fare, . . . . B.Sh. 1245
For noon of hem, ne no wight in the toun, . . . B.Sh. 1511
And whan that he was come into the toun, . . . B.Sh. 1525
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1551
Worthy to be my make, In towne. . . . . B.Th. 1983
Is comen agayn to towne. . . . . B.Th. 2028
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3239
And with his heed unto hir toun she wente. . . . B.Mk. 3764
Of the equynoxial in thilke toun; . . . . . B.NP. 4046
Though in this toun is noon apothecarie, . . . . B.NP. 4138
And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . . B.NP. 4177
And at the west gate of the toun," quod he, . . . B.NP. 4207
As soone as day he wente out of the toun." . . . B.NP. 4221
Unto the west gate of the toun, and fond . . . B.NP. 4225
And right anon, ministres of that toun . . . . B.NP. 4248
This mayde upon a day wente in the toun . . . C.Doc. 118
Now was ther thanne a justice in that toun, . . . C.Doc. 121
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun, . . . . C.Doc. 140
And have a joly wenche in every toun; . . . . C.Pard. 453
He is in Spaigne right at the toune of Lepe,— . . C.Pard. 570
Nat at the Rochele, ne at Burdeux-toun,— . . . C.Pard. 571
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . C.Pard. 796
And forth toward the toun he wente anon; . . . C.Pard. 805
This yongeste, which that wente unto the toun, . . C.Pard. 837
Into the toun, unto a pothecarie, . . . . . C.Pard. 852
With my gossib, dwellynge in oure toun; . . . . D.WB. 529
Whan that they coomen somwhat out of towne . . D.Fri. 1571
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778
Soone after that ye wente out of this toun.' . . . D.Sum. 1853
To sechen othere leches in the toun? . . . . . D.Sum. 1957

**Town**—*Continued*
Of that I have receyved in youre toun; . . . . D.Sum. 2180
My tale is doon,—we been almoost at towne. . . D.Sum. 2294
Where many a tour and toun thou mayst biholde . E.Cl. 60
Noght oonly of Saluces in the toun . . . . . E.Cl. 414
To han a newe lady of hir toun. . . . . E.Cl. 1005
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . . . E.Cl. 1165
By God, ther nys no man in al this toun, . . . E.Mch. 1510
He seyde ther was a mayden in the toun, . . . E.Mch. 1623
And al myn heritage, toun and tour; . . . . . E.Mch. 2172
For out of towne was goon Arveragus. . . . . F.Fkl. 1351
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the toun, . F.Fkl. 1401
Amydde the toun, right in the quykkest strete, . F.Fkl. 1502
'That fro this toun ne stant but miles three, . . G.SN. 173
The sergeantz of the toun of Rome hem soghte, . G.SN. 361
Til that we come to Caunterbury toun, . . . . G.CY. 624
'In the suburbes of a toun,' quod he, . . . . . G.CY. 657
Amonges us wolde infecte al a toun, . . . . . G.CY. 973
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . . G.CY. 1428
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun, . . . H.Mcp. 1
ynough for al a toun, right so is a wikked . . . I.Pars. 895–900
liketh in the town. So faren they by . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
That certes, for the toune of Tewnes, . . . . . BD. 310
To ben his frendes, and wonnen in the toun. . . . Anel. 68
The noble folk wer to the toune y-drawe. . . . Anel. 70
Of Ermony was in that toune duellynge, . . . Anel. 72
with an hoot iren and chasen hem out of towne. . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
the toun of Athenis there as philosophris . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Now fil it so, that in the town ther was . . . . TC.1. 64
He caste anon out of the town to go; . . . . . TC.1. 75
Thorugh al the town, and generaly was spoken, . . TC.1. 86
But how this town com to destruccioun . . . . TC.1. 141
Biholding ay the ladies of the toun, . . . . . TC.1. 186
Whe'r-so she were of towne or of withoute; . . . TC.1. 270
Ne also for the rescous of the toun, . . . . . TC.1. 478
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones, . . . TC.1. 804
And in the toun his maner tho forth ay . . . . TC.1. 1076
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye: . . . TC.2. 139
What fors were it, though al the town behelde? . . TC.2. 378
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun; . . TC.2. 379
Men lovyn wymmen al this toun about . . . . . TC.2. 734 *var*
Of al this noble towne the thriftiest . . . . . TC.2. 737 *var*
And so men seyn in al the town of Troye. . . . TC.2. 748
Of gret estat in al the toun of Troye, . . . . . TC.2. 881
Ther is right now come into toune a gest, . . . TC.2. 1111
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this toun, . . . . . TC.2. 1416
Withouten hond, me semeth that in toune . . . TC.3. 188
And this in alle the temples of this toun . . . . TC.3. 383
He swor her, 'nay, for he was out of toune,' . . . TC.3. 570
That Troilus was out of toune y-fare, . . . . . TC.3. 577
For al the tresour in the town of Troye, . . . . TC.3. 874
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne; . . . . TC.3. 1091
And, whan that he com riding to the toun, . . . TC.3. 1782
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . . TC.4. 30
Bothe in th'assege, in towne, and every where, . . TC.4. 62
This toun to shende, and al your list t'acheve, . . TC.4. 79
Slepyng at home whan out of toun y stert . . . TC.4. 93 *var*
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . TC.4. 112
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede; . TC.4. 118
That makeden the walles of the toun . . . . . TC.4. 121
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.' . . . . . TC.4. 126
He is eek oon the grettest of this toun! . . . . TC.4. 192
For he was after traitour to the toun . . . . . TC.4. 204
But Antenor, he shal come hom to toune, . . . TC.4. 209
This town is ful of ladies al aboute; . . . . . TC.4. 401
And outher lat her out of toune fare . . . . . TC.4. 531
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre . TC.4. 547
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . TC.4. 585
For wonder last but nine night nevere in toune! . . TC.4. 588
Lest in this town that folkes me despise . . . . TC.4. 1340
'The moeble which that I have in this toun . . . TC.4. 1380
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye; . . . TC.4. 1386
For which Criseyde moste out of the toun, . . . TC.5. 5
Ne was so loth out of a town to fare. . . . . TC.5. 21
'This town is ful of lordes al aboute, . . . . . TC.5. 400
'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?' . . . TC.5. 429
A cause he fond in towne for to go, . . . . . TC.5. 527
As he rod for-by places of the town . . . . . TC.5. 563
Of al this town, save only in this place, . . . . TC.5. 677
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun . . . . . TC.5. 768
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye toun; . . . . TC.5. 856
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . . . TC.5. 969
Herafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun, . . . . TC.5. 990
And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006
His grete estat, and peril of the toun, . . . . . TC.5. 1025
And on the walles of the town they pleyde, . . . TC.5. 1112
Into this town ne com'th not here Criseyde. . . . TC.5. 1123
By night into the town she thenketh ride. . . . TC.5. 1154
And how the town was brent she tolde ek tho; . . TC.5. 1510
And so bifel that thorugh-out Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1649
And Dido and hir faire toun. . . . . HF.1. 432
Withouten toun, or hous, or tree, . . . . . HF.1. 484
Wher that thou knowest any toun, . . . . . HF.2. 382
That highte Sclaundre in every toun, . . . . . HF.3. 490
As other folk hadde in the toune, . . . . . HF.3. 759
Suche as men callen daysyes in our toun. . . . . LGW. 43
Lavyne; and thou Lucresse of Rome toun, . . . . LGW. 257
Unto the toun of Rome, as was usaunce, . . . . LGW. 586

**Town**—*Continued*
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he. . . . . LGW. 591
The whiche toun the queene Semyramus . . . . LGW. 707
There were dwellynge in this noble toune . . . LGW. 710
This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne; . . . LGW. 1007
Unto the maistre temple of al the toun, . . . . LGW. 1016
That was the maister toun of al Colcos, . . . . LGW. 1591
Of this Lucresse that starf at Rome toun. . . . LGW. 1691
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun, . . . LGW. 1727
Of hir had al the toun of Rome routhe, . . . . LGW. 1861
Thurgh al the toun, that men may see and here . . LGW. 1867
Ne never was ther kynge in Rome toun . . . . LGW. 1869
And home he saileth whan this toun is wonne . . LGW. 1942
Out of this toun help me throgh your myght, . . Purse. 17
or 2 townes, of which that oo town . . . . . Astr. 358–62
othir town, truste wel that thilke townes . . . . Astr. 358–62
longitude of the toun. And yf so be that two townes . Astr. 362–5
For out of toun me list to gon . . . . . RR. 100
To gete prys in toun a while; . . . . . RR. 446
Full many a seynt in feeld and toune, . . . . . RR. 6234
As I. For I come never in toune, . . . . . RR. 6322
That men seyn in the towne aboute; . . . . . RR. 7608
Ne vicarie of no maner toun. . . . . RR. 7682

**Towns**
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . . A.Kn. 3025
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . B.Mk. 3561
Al newe and freissche at every tounes ende . . . C.Pard. 928 *var*
And is y-bet at every townes ende.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1285
And right at the entryng of the townes ende, . . D.Fri. 1537
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde. . . . TC.2. 154
That secret is and for the tounes prow.' . . . . TC.2. 1664
In alle nedes for the townes werre . . . . . TC.3. 1772
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good. . . . . TC.4. 553
But, as men sen in tounes al aboute, . . . . . TC.4. 680
Now tounes, and now grete trees, . . . . . HF.2. 394
As ofte in grette tounes is the wone. . . . . LGW. 714
As Alcathoe and other tounes mo; . . . . . LGW. 1923
citees and townes; and tables as well for the . . . Astr. 15–20
latitudes of Citees and Townes, as . . . . . Astr. 358–62
or 2 townes, of which that oo town . . . . . Astr. 358–62
othir town, truste wel that thilke townes . . . . Astr. 358–62
And yf so be that two townes . . . . . Astr. 362–5
Fro al citees and goode tounes; . . . . . RR. 7002

**To-wonde**
He shaketh so that almost hit to-wonde. . . . . Mars. 102

**Traas** *see* **Traas**

**Trace**
And helde aftre the newe worlde the trace . . . A.Prol. 176 *var*
TC. 49
Io al this folk I-caught were in hire trace . . . . A.Kn. 1951 *var*
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . . . PF. 54
dust, and drawen aftir hem a traas or a . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
And after hem come of wymen swich a traas, . . LGW. 285
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . Gent. 3
If he myght fynde hole or trace, . . . . . RR. 4095
But forth as ypocrites trace, . . . . . RR. 5753
Fro dore to dore he may go trace, . . . . . RR. 6745

**Traces**
With foure white boles in the trays. . . . . A.Kn. 2139
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn, . . . TC.1. 222

**Trad** *see* **Trod**

**Tragedian**
a tragedien (that is to seyn a makere of dytees . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Tragedies**
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3161
the cryinges of tragedyes but . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
makere of dytees that highten tragedies) . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Tragedy**
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3163
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3181
Of this tragedie it oghte ynough suffise. . . . . B.Mk. 3648
Tragedie is noon oothere maner thyng; . . . . . B.Mk. 3951
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie" . . . B.NP. 3973
greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
—Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragedie! . . . TC.5. 1786

**Trailing**
of the forseide gownes, trailynge in the dong, . . I.Pars. 415–20
of wommen, that al thilke trailyng is . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Traise**
To traysen her that trewe is unto me! . . . . . TC.4. 438

**Traised**
She hath [thee] trasshed withoute wene. . . . . RR. 3231

**Traitor**
For to be fals, ne for to be traitour . . . . . A.Kn. 1130
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikke! . . . . A.Kn. 1580
A! false traitour! false clerk!' quod he, . . . . A.Rv. 4269
For that she traitoure was to hire ligeance. . . . B.ML. 895
Doon to his doghter by a fals traytour,— . . . B.ML. 957
I seye, oon of his men, a fals traitour, . . . . B.Mk. 3880
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn; . . . . C.Doc. 89
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth; . . . C.Pard. 699
Thou spak right now of thilke traytour, Deeth, . . C.Pard. 753
O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe, . . . . E.Mch. 1785
Ther nas no traytour but Judas hymselve. . . . G.CY. 1003
'Traitour,' quod he, 'with tonge of scorpioun . . H.Mcp. 271
Thus shal men on a traytour been awreke. . . . H.Mcp. 298
is a traytour; he deceyveth hym that trusteth . . I.Pars. 635–40

**Traitor**—*Continued*
and who so dooth is traitour to Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
The traytour that betraysed Troye, . . . . . BD. 1119
That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed . . . . TC.1. 87
And I here Em and traytor eke y-fere . . . . TC.3. 273 *var*
Calling it traitour, envious, and worse; . . . . TC.3. 1700
That she hem hent and blent, traitour comune! . . TC.4. 5
For he was after traitour to the toun . . . . . TC.4. 204
For he to hir a traytour was; . . . . . HF.1. 267
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle . . . . LGW. 1328
For as a traytour he is from hire go, . . . . . LGW. 1656
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was; . . . LGW. 1659
That I mote of traytoure have a name, . . . . LGW. 2068
To shyppe, and as a traytour staie his way, . . . LGW. 2174
By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . . LGW. 2324
Than be a traytour lyvyng in my shame. . . . LGW. 2702
And many a traytour envyous, . . . . . RR. 1051
A fals traitour thanne shulde I be. . . . . RR. 4548
Certeyne thou art a fals traitour, . . . . . RR. 6070
Forsothe I am a fals traitour, . . . . . RR. 6307

**Traitorie**
Lat hym enditen of thy traitorie! . . . . . B.ML. 781
When he was fals, to covere his traitorye, . . . Anel. 156
That had y-doon the trayterye . . . . . HF.3. 722 *var*

**Traitorous**
O traytorous homycide! O wikkednesse! . . . . C.Pard. 896

**Traitorously**
They falsen ladies traitoursly, . . . . . RR. 4833

**Traitors**
traytours of God and of his peple, for they . . . I.Pars. 890–5
and while they been suche traytours her . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
And traitours, that arn envyous, . . . . . RR. 4415
The traitours full of trecherie, . . . . . RR. 7087

**Traitress**
The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle, . . . . . BD. 619
The false trayteresse, pervers! . . . . . BD. 812
That false traytouresse untrewe, . . . . . RR. 7389

**Tramissene**
And foughten for oure feith at Tramyssene . . . A.Prol. 62

**Tramite**
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5

**Trance**
And with that word he fil doun in a traunce . . . A.Kn. 1572
And as he lay of diyng in a traunce, . . . . B.Mk. 3906
The lord sat stille, as he were in a traunce, . . D.Sum. 2216
She riseth up, abaysed, from hire traunce, . . . E.Cl. 1108
This Januarie is ravysshed in a traunce . . . E.Mch. 1750
And longe tyme he lay forth in a traunce. . . . F.Fkl. 1081
That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce . . . TC.2. 1306
Ther was no more to skippen ne to traunce, . . . TC.3. 690
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a traunce. . . . TC.4. 343

**Tranquillity**
by tranquillite of thi soule) than hastow . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5

**Transferred**
is transferred fro o man to an othir ne may . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30

**Transfigure**
Yow in this gardyn thus to transfigure . . . . A.Kn. 1105
that Achaleous coude transfiguren hymself . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10

**Transformed**
transformed in the aungel of light; . . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
wyght that be transformed in-to vices, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5

**Transformeth**
Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth hym . . . I.Pars. 895–900
transformeth hem by entrechaungeable . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5

**Transitory**
were noght brutel ne transitorie, what is . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
thise schadwy transitorie dignytes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
how swyftly passynge is it, and how transitorie! . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
in this moevable and transitorie moment. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
'Now, if he wot that joye is transitorie, . . . . TC.3. 827

**Translate**
He may translate a thyng in no malyce . . . . LGW.G. 341
To translaten that olde clerkes writen, . . . . LGW. 370
Who so that wolde translaten it. . . . . RR. 5666

**Translated**
Whan she translated was in swich richesse. . . . E.Cl. 385
is translated into other folk and stynteth . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
Thou hast translated the Romaunce of the Rose, . LGW. 329
He hath in prose translated Boece, . . . . . LGW. 425
have it translatid in myn Englisshe oonly for thy . Astr. 11–5

**Translation**
After the Legende, in translacioun, . . . . . G.SN. 25
But of the translacioun of Boece *De* . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
And hynderest hem, with thy translacioun, . . . LGW. 324

**Translations**
my giltes, and namely of my translaciouns . . . I.Pars. 1085–90

**Transmutation**
That knew this worldes transmutacioun, . . . . A.Kn. 2839
This wrecched worldes transmutacioun, . . . . Fort. 1

**Transmutations**
Of dyvers transmutaciouns, . . . . . HF.3. 879

**Transmuwe**
Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston, . . . TC.4. 467
Wherewith thi colour wole transmewe, . . . . RR. 2526

**Transmuwe** *see* **Mew**

**Transmuwed**
That now transmuwed ben in cruel wo: . . . . TC.4. 830

**Transport**
to transporten up-on al the ordre of the senat . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60

**Transporteth**
transporteth dignyte anoon to thilke man . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
transporteth from verray and parfit good to godes . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10

**Trap**
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde. . . A.Prol. 145
She wende never han come in swich a trappe! . . F.Fkl. 1341
He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe, . . . G.SN. 11
And with that word he gan undo a trappe, . . . TC.3. 741
'Here at this lite trappe-dore,' quod he.— . . . TC.3. 759
Than eft to falle of weddyng in the trappe. . . . Buk. 24

**Trapped**
Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . . . A.Kn. 2157
That trapped were in steele al gliterynge . . . . A.Kn. 2890

**Trappures**
The sheeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures; . . A.Kn. 2499

**Traps**
[I] make into my trappis falle, . . . . . RR. 6361

**Trasshed** *see* **Traised**

**Trattor**
And I her em and trattor ek i-fere! . . . . . TC.3. 273 *em*

**Trattor** *see* **Traitor**

**Travail**
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie! . . A.Kn. 2406
For travaille of his goost he groneth soore, . . . A.Mil. 3646
and with greet travaille, and whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
by youre travaille unto youre profit, and that . . B.Mel. 2770–5
by youre wit and by youre travaille, in . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
Thee thar namoore as in this cas travaille, . . . D.Fri. 1365
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210
For al my craft, ne noght for my travaille. . . . F.Fkl. 1617
For lost is al oure labour and travaille, . . . . G.CY. 781
to suffre spirituecl travaille, benignitee, . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
travaillen in the service of Crist, right . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
knakkes of japeris hem that travaillen . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
folk that maken hir servantz to travaillen . . . I.Pars. 665–70
he may . . . , ne travaille with his handes in no good I.Pars. 720–5
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
by travaille, and the lyf by deeth and . . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
In travaile is myn ydelnesse, . . . . . BD. 601
parten with the, by comune travaile, the . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
I schal nat greetly travailen to don the remembren . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
ye travailen aboute to schewe and to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
folk, whiche that travailen hem in many . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
of any thyng, and travaylen hem to ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
of mortel folk travaylen for to geten it. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
geten . . . with greet travaile, that ther-by they . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
suffren hym to travaile, to whom that travaile nis . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
of his travaile. For it is set in your hand . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
harde travaile. He dawntide the proude . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
hevene to ben the pris of his laste travaile. . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5
Have he my thank, and myn be this travaile! . . TC.1. 21
Imagininge that travaile nor grame . . . . . TC.1. 372
Ther peril was, and dide ek swich travaile . . . TC.1. 475
For in this see the boot hath swich travaile, . . . TC.2. 3
And chargen you to han so gret travaile . . . . TC.2. 1437
And neither left for cost ne for travaile. . . . . TC.3. 522
Of al his travaile and his goode chere, . . . . TC.5. 184
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaile . . . TC.5. 1852
To countrepeise ese and travaile, . . . . . HF.3. 660
And axeth hem of travaylle and labour . . . . LGW. 1509
This world hath ever resteles travayle; . . . . Fort. 70
She was not wont to gret travayle; . . . . . RR. 576
adversite He mote endure, and eke travaile, . . . RR. 2011
For I see there many in travaill . . . . . RR. 3285
For hope and travaile sikerlye . . . . . RR. 4342
Whiche leese her travel at the last. . . . . RR. 4452
With hir Labour and Travaile . . . . . RR. 4994
In veyn peraunter I shal travayle. . . . . RR. 5192
Which that he getith with his travaile, . . . . RR. 5603
Upon his travel and lyvyng, . . . . . RR. 5607
To swynke and traveile he not feynith, . . . . RR. 5685
And with travel, and ellis nought, . . . . . RR. 6566
With hondis wille I not traveilen, . . . . . RR. 6846
I-wis thy traveyle is for nought. . . . . RR. 7562
Shal never quyte the thy traveyle. . . . . RR. 7564

**Travailed**
or hath travailed, thurgh which he drynketh the . I.Pars. 820–5
I have travailed and told yit hider-to for . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
folk he suffreth to ben travailed with . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
but as it were ytravailed . . . to enqueren . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
ryght as though men travaileden . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5

**Travailleth**
seith that he that travailleth and bisieth . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
travailleth for shame of his synne, and . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
to fleen poverte, he ne travaileth hym nat for to geten Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
beest travaileth hym to defende and kepe . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
to hym, and travailleth that they ne deie nat, . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
ne travaileth for to witen thingis that he . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
But who travaileth to wite thingis . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
And restelesse travayleth aye, . . . . . RR. 370
But the servaunt traveileth in vayne, . . . . . RR. 2109
Reste that traveyleth nyght and day; . . . . . RR. 4742
And thus in gadring ay travaylith: . . . . . RR. 5782

**Travailing**
A womman travaillynge was hire biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 2083
werynesse in travaillyng, his . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
And lyved by my traveylyng, . . . . . RR. 6788
**Travails**
have remembrance of the travailles that . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
the travailles that been covenable. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
**Trave**
And she sproong, as a colt doth in the trave, . . A.Mil. 3282
**Travel** *see* **Travail**
**Traverse**
Men drynken and the travers drawe anon; . . . E.Mch. 1817
The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon, . . . TC.3. 674
**Trayed**
And trayed Phillis wikkedly, . . . . . HF.1. 390
Whanne that she segh that Demophon her trayede. . LGW. 2486
**Treacheries**
in-to exil for hir trecheries and frawdes . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
**Treachery**
Beth war, ye lordes, of hir trecherye. . . . . B.NP. 4520
In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . G.CY. 1069
men haunten with fraude and trecherie . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
For he bar hir on honde of trecherye, . . . . . Anel. 158
The false lapwyng, ful of trecherye; . . . . . PF. 347
thou agrisest hir false trecherie, despise . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
And seyn that I the worste trecherye . . . . . TC.3. 278
That had y-doon the trecherye, . . . . . HF.3. 722
Of trecherie and sikernesse; . . . . . RR. 2365
But if thou dele with trecherie; . . . . . RR. 2537
Falsheed, ne no trecherie. . . . . RR. 3493
Or provost full of trecherie, . . . . . RR. 7030
The traitours full of trecherie, . . . . . RR. 7087
Ther-undir is all my trechery; . . . . . RR. 7318
That ben al ful of trecherye . . . . . RR. 7393
**Treacle** *see* **Triacle**
**Tread**
Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . A.Kn. 3022
and anoyinge folk treden, . . . , on the nekkes of holi
men, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
**Treadeth**
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel . . . . D.Sum. 2002
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote! . . . TC.2. 347
**Treadfowl**
Thou woldest han been a tredefowel aright; . . . B.Mk. 3135
Thou woldest ben a tredefoul aright; . . . . . B.NP. 4641
**Treading**
the corn Of tredyng, and we borel men been shrympes; B.Mk. 3145
**Treason**
The tresoun of the mordrynge in the bedde; . . . A.Kn. 2001
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wroght, . B.ML. 619
For traisoun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . B.NP. 4307
As man that koude his traysoun nat espie, . . . B.NP. 4513
Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . D.WB. 723
If he be fals she shal his tresoun see, . . . . . F.Sq. 139
Al were he ful of tresoun and falsnesse, . . . . F.Sq. 506
He that purchased the treson . . . . . BD. 1121
Her fadres shame, his falsnesse and tresoun, . . . TC.1. 107
And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon . . . . TC.1. 117
The tresoun that to wommen hath be do! . . . TC.2. 793
It is me lief. And of this treson now, . . . . TC.5. 1738
Ne no wyghte had of tresoun suche a thoght. . . LGW. 1783
[And] dowblenesse, and tresoun, and envye, . . . Form.A. 63
Thy sleight and tresoun every deell.' . . . . . RR. 3158
So moche tresoun is in his male, . . . . . RR. 3263
Falsheed, or tresoun on me sette. . . . . RR. 3328
For evere I drede me of tresoun. . . . . RR. 3946
Cowde nevere sich gile ne tresoune . . . . . RR. 6321
With traisoun we wole hym defame, . . . . . RR. 6935
There myght he se by gret tresoun . . . . . RR. 7111
That hadde of tresoun al his face . . . . . RR. 7332
He had of Treson a potent; . . . . . RR. 7415
**Treasons**
The derke tresons and the castes olde; . . . . A.Kn. 2468
Of alle tresons sovereyn pestilence . . . . . C.Doc. 91
The tresons whiche that wommen doon to man. . . E.Mch. 2239
**Treasure**
A certein tresor that she thider ladde, . . . . B.ML. 442
He foond also the tresor that she broghte. . . . B.ML. 515
Ful riche was his tresor and his hord, . . . . . B.Sh. 1274
certes, he fyndeth a greet tresour." . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
have muchel good and tresour and lese . . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
litel good and tresour, than to been holden a shrewe, B.Mel. 2820–5
it shal lenger abide with thee than any tresour, . . B.Mel. 2830–5
The myghty trone, the precious tresor, . . . . B.Mk. 3333
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . . B.Mk. 3401
This tresor hath Fortune unto us yeven . . . . C.Pard. 779
And for oure owene tresor doon us honge. . . . C.Pard. 790
This tresor moste y-caried be by nyghte . . . . C.Pard. 791
This tresor wel; and if he wol nat tarie, . . . . C.Pard. 799
Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie, . . . C.Pard. 800
Have al this tresor to my self allone, . . . . . C.Pard. 841
They had me yiven hir lond and hir tresoor, . . . D.WB. 204
Thomas, noght of youre tresor I desire, . . . . D.Sum. 1974
Thanne is a wyf the fruyt of his tresor,— . . . E.Mch. 1270
al the tresor of this world; . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
and nat by tresor, therfore sholde he . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
defaute of tresor, of which that David . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
and oneden al hire herte to tresor of this . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
handes of al hir tresor.' And mooreover . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
in kepynge of his tresor than he dooth . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
**Treasure**—*Continued*
an avaricious man that loveth his tresor . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
hym in the kepynge of his tresor and . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
Nas seyn so blisful a tresore, . . . . . BD. 853
For he so fair a tresor had forgo; . . . . . Mars. 256
Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . . . Anel. 32
For al the tresour in the town of Troye, . . . . TC.3. 874
'Having unto my tresour ne my rente . . . . . TC.4. 85
Of tresour, may we bothe with us lede . . . . TC.4. 1514
And is his tresour, and his gold in cofre. . . . . LGW. 380
That thou this famous tresor myghte wynne, . . . LGW. 1444
And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . . . . LGW. 2151
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . LGW. 2628
He may not holde his tresour deere. . . . . RR. 1180
That hath the herte in his tresour; . . . . . RR. 2085
Than of tresour gret plente. . . . . RR. 2502
And tresour, that I moost desire.' . . . . . RR. 3112
Nor of robe nor of tresour, . . . . . RR. 3717
Body and soule, good and tresour, . . . . . RR. 5132
Than is myche richesse and tresour. . . . . RR. 5555
Hym that on tresour sette his thought, . . . . RR. 5580
For he wole gadre no tresoure, . . . . . RR. 5831
The gret tresour into my cheste, . . . . . RR. 6826
Have gold and tresour gret plente; . . . . . RR. 6968
**Treasurer**
O tresorere of bountee to mankynde! . . . . . ABC. 107
Syn that ye wole not been my tresorere; . . . . Purse. 18
**Treasures**
hath enclosid and hid in his tresors, al . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
With Medea, and tresoures ful grete woon; . . . LGW. 1652
And gret tresouris up to leyne. . . . . RR. 184
**Treasury**
ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
And in the tresorie hit shette . . . . . HF.2. 16
**Treat**
bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
And, shortly of this storie for to trete, . . . . B.Mk. 3501
Rede auctours where they trete of swich mateere, . B.NP. 4453
Where likly was to treten of folye,— . . . . . C.Doc. 64
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trete! . . . C.Pard. 521
A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630
Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete, . . F.Sq. 220
his halwes; also whan they treten unreverently . . I.Pars. 580–5
Of whiche, as shortly as I can it trete, . . . . PF. 34
refuseth alle dyvisioun. I trete not now here of . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
of the thing of whiche we treten, but . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
In sundry maner, as thise wise treten. . . . . TC.1. 742
Of this matere with my nece trete, . . . . . TC.1. 975
At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . TC.4. 58
And fond that she herselven gan to trete . . . . TC.4. 813
Men trete of pees, and it supposed is . . . . . TC.4. 1346
'And that ye me wolde as your brother trete, . . TC.5. 134
That trete of that, and other werkes; . . . . . HF.1. 54
That bothe Romaynys and ek Grekis trete . . . LGW.G. 275
Cristene and hethene, trete of swich matere, . . . LGW.G. 309
After thise olde auctours lysten trete. . . . . LGW. 575
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete, . . . LGW. 1692
**Treatable**
thyng, by nature debonaire and tretable to goodnesse'; I.Pars. 655–60
With hym, and fond hym so tretable, . . . . . BD. 532
And so tretable to al gode, . . . . . BD. 922
Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat tretable! . . LGW. 411
**Treated**
alle thingis y-treted that I trowe ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
witnesfully is the office of wise men y-treted, . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
othere thingis to ben treted and to ben Ispedd. . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
**Treateth**
he . . . tretith depelyche thinges ysein byforne. . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5 *var*
**Treatise**
I seye, by tretys and embassadrie, . . . . . B.ML. 233
Comprehended in this litel tretys heere, . . . . B.Mel. 2147
Fro the sentence of this tretys lyte . . . . . B.Mel. 2153
Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere, . . . . E.Cl. 331
touched in this tretice, everich of hem . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
this litel tretys or rede, that if ther be any . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
The copy of a tretis and a lettre . . . . . TC.2. 1697
When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . TC.4. 64
On hem that sholden for the tretis go, . . . . . TC.4. 136
Yeve him mischaunce that this tretis broughte; . . TC.4. 670
to lerne the Tretys of the Astrelabie. . . . . Astr. 1–5
mediaciour of this litel tretys, I propose to . . . Astr. 1–5
that sothly in any tretis of the Astrelabie . . . Astr. 1–5
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . . . Astr. 5–11
this litel tretys to have my rude enditynge . . . Astr. 5–11
tretys of the Astrelabie, konne me the more . . . Astr. 11–5
this tretys shal reherse the figures and the . . . Astr. 15–20
in the 5 partie of this tretis. . . . . Astr. 108–15
declarith the Tretys of the Speer. . . . . Astr. 108–15
the 4 Partie of this tretys so openly that . . . . Astr. 193–8
**Treatises**
Comoun tretes of the Astrelabie ne maken . . . . Astr. 324–30
**Treaty**
That by som aventure, or som tretee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1288
By strengthe of hand, or elles by tretee, . . . . B.Mk. 3865
As by my wyl, ne as by my treteel' . . . . . C.Pard. 619

**Treaty**—*Continued*
They wroghten so, by sly and wys tretee, . . . E.Mch. 1692
At after soper fille they in tretee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1219
And with kyng Latyne his trete, . . . . . HF.1. 453
**Treaty** *see* **Treatise**
**Treble**
of treble kynde moevynge alle thingis, . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer, . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
**Trebuchet** *see* **Trepeget**
**Trechour**
God jugged me for a theef trichour; . . . . . RR. 6308
He is a trecheur ful of fable, . . . . . RR. 6602
Gyle my fadir, the trechour, . . . . . RR. 7214
**Trechours**
And that is she that makith trechoures . . . . RR. 197
He hateth all trechours, . . . . . RR. 3895
**Tree**
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . A.Kn. 2062
Yet at the laste wasted is the tree. . . . . A.Kn. 3020
Than is the newe perejonette tree, . . . . . A.Mil. 3248
'What, Absolon! For Cristes sweete tree, . . . A.Mil. 3767
And saugh wel that the shadwe of every tree . . B.ML. 7
The tree of Phillis for hire Demophon; . . . . B.ML. 65
Victorious tree, protecciouu de trewe, . . . . . B.ML. 456
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree'? . . . . B.ML. 494
And she for sorwe as doumb stant as a tree; . . . B.ML. 1055
Than is this lief that hangeth on the tree. . . . B.Sh. 1340
wormes to the tree, right so anoyeth . . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
And welte all paradys savynge o tree. . . . . B.Mk. 3200
Upon a tree he was, as that hym thoughte, . . . B.Mk. 3933
'The tree,' quod she, 'the galwes is to meene; . . . B.Mk. 3941
Mette he nat that he sat upon a tree, . . . . . B.NP. 4329
And heighe upon a tree he fleigh anon; . . . . B.NP. 4607
Was demed for to hange upon a tree; . . . . . C.Doc. 271
Eet of the fruyt deffended, on the tree, . . . . C.Pard. 510
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde; . . . . C.Pard. 763
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde, . . C.Pard. 769
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse. . . D.WB. 101
Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree, . . . D.WB. 376
That in his gardyn growed swich a tree, . . . . D.WB. 759
'Yif me a plante of thilke blissed tree, . . . . . D.WB. 763
In every bussh or under every tree, . . . . . D.WB. 879
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree. . . . . E.Cl. 558
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree . . . . E.Mch. 1461
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed. . . . E.Mch. 1463
And eek from every branche of thilke tree, . . . E.Mch. 1641
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree . . . . E.Mch. 2210
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree! . . . . E.Mch. 2257
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two, . . . . . E.Mch. 2360
Than strugle with a man upon a tree. . . . . E.Mch. 2374
And with that word she leepe doun fro the tree. . E.Mch. 2411
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk, . . . . F.Sq. 409
Ran endelong the tree ther as she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 416
Til wel neigh is she fallen fro the tree. . . . . F.Sq. 431
And to the tree she gooth ful hastily, . . . . . F.Sq. 439
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun; . . . . F.Sq. 464
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour, . . . . F.Fkl. 1032
And for his love that dyde upon a tree, . . . . G.SN. 138
may be likned unto a tree. . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
The roote of this tree is contricioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
of a tree hydeth hym in the erthe. . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
by this fruyt may men knowe this tree, . . . . . I.Pars. 115–20
his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh the prophete I.Pars. 125–30
is the tree of lyf to hem that it receyven, . . . I.Pars. 125–30
every tree in Paradys?' The womman answerde, . I.Pars. 325–30
fruyt of the tree that is in the myddel of . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
the tree was good to feedyng, and fair to the . . I.Pars. 325–30
took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it, . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree, . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
maken fire of thilke tree and covere the . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
is the tree of lyf'; that is to seyn, of . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
Ne tre, ne no thyng that ought was, . . . . . BD. 158
I was go walked fro my tree, . . . . . BD. 387
And every tree stood by him-selve, . . . . . BD. 419
To an ooke, an huge tree. . . . . BD. 447
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . . PF. 137
Under a tre beside a welle, I say . . . . . PF. 211
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake . . . PF. 313
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . . TC.1. 964
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal, . . TC.2. 47
As man, brid, best, fissh, herbe, and grene tree . . TC.3. 10
Or that Apollo spake out of the tree . . . . . TC.3. 543
And as aboute a tree with many a twiste . . . . TC.3. 1230
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . . TC.4. 226
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve, . . . TC.5. 1144
Withouten toun, or hous, or tree, . . . . . HF.1. 484
And kisse it, for hit is thy tree. . . . . HF.3. 18
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree, . . LGW. 121
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,— . . . LGW. 785
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas, . . . LGW. 802
That wikked frute cometh of a wikked tree, . . . LGW. 2395
That oon of hem was of a tree . . . . . RR. 924
Out-take the fetheres and the tree. . . . . RR. 948
And she was symple as dowve on tree. . . . . RR. 1219
Of fruyt hadde every tree his charge, . . . . . RR. 1352
But it were any hidous tree, . . . . . RR. 1353
Fyges, and many a date tree, . . . . . RR. 1364
Er I had rekened every tree. . . . . RR. 1390
**Tree**—*Continued*
Besydes a wel under a tree, . . . . . RR. 1456
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne; . . . . RR. 1457
Ne grewe there tree in mannes syght . . . . . RR. 1459
Under that pyne tree a welle; . . . . . RR. 1464
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene, . . . . RR. 1581
Was stondyng by a fige tree. . . . . RR. 1718
So at the last the shaft of tree . . . . . RR. 1747
To drawe out the shafte of tree; . . . . . RR. 1808
Styl as an ymage of tree, . . . . . RR. 2408
Nought rought I whethir of stone, or tree, . . . RR. 7061
**Tree** *see* **Extre**
**Trees**
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place. . . . A.Prol. 607
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . . A.Kn. 1977
And eek the names that the trees highte,— . . . A.Kn. 2920
Of fieble trees ther comen wrecched ympes. . . . B.Mk. 3146
The gees, for feere, flowen over the trees; . . . B.NP. 4581
'Of the fruyt,' quod she, 'of the trees in . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves; . . . . . BD. 418
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe, . . . . . BD. 421
Ful heigh upon the trees and ete, . . . . . BD. 432
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste, . . PF. 173
the heye pyn trees. Ne no gest ne straunger ne . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
doute me of herbes and of trees (that is . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
thinges as herbes or trees), that ne han . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
And trees eek on erthe be. . . . . HF.2. 244
Now tounes, and now grete trees, . . . . . HF.2. 394
As ben on trees rokes nestes; . . . . . HF.3. 426
As fele of leves as ben on trees . . . . . HF.3. 856
Made the trees hidre be fette . . . . . RR. 603
And whan the trees were woxen on hight, . . . RR. 605
Undir the trees to have her pley. . . . . RR. 1318
And trees there were of gret foisoun . . . . . RR. 1359
And many homly trees ther were . . . . . RR. 1373
And othere trees full many a payre— . . . . . RR. 1386
There were so many trees yit, . . . . . RR. 1388
These trees were sette, that I devyse, . . . . . RR. 1391
**Trees** *see* **Pine-trees**
**Treget**
His treget and his cruelte, . . . . . RR. 6267
That my treget nevere aperceyved; . . . . . RR. 6312
By my treget, I gadre and threste . . . . . RR. 6825
**Tregetour**
Ther saw I Colle tregetour . . . . . HF.3. 187
**Tregetours**
Swiche as thise subtile tregetoures pleye. . . . F.Fkl. 1141
That tregetours withinne an halle large . . . . F.Fkl. 1143
Magiciens, and tregetours, . . . . . HF.3. 170
Two tregetours art thou and he, . . . . . RR. 7586
**Tregetrie**
For I dide hem a tregetrie. . . . . RR. 6374
They knowe not al my tregettrie. . . . . RR. 6382
**Tremble**
feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
**Trembled**
For feer of hym I tremblyde and quoke, . . . . RR. 3163
**Trembleth**
Jewes, or elles the devel, that trembleth . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
skyn trembleth of myn emptid body. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
**Tremessen** *see* **Tramissene**
**Tremor**
And swich a tremour fele aboute his herte, . . . TC.5. 255
**Trench**
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she. . . F.Sq. 392
**Trenchant**
And of a swerd ful trenchant was the blade. . . . A.Rv. 3930
**Trend**
and trenden withynne hymself the lyght . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
**Trentals**
To trentals, and to yeve for Goddes sake, . . . D.Sum. 1717
'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren fro penaunce . . . D.Sum. 1724
**Trepeget**
Of trepeget, or mangonel, . . . . . RR. 6279
**Tresour** *see* **Treasure, Tressure**
**Trespass**
The trespas of hem bothe, and eek the cause, . . A.Kn. 1764
I yow foryeve al hoolly this trespaas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1818
I yow foryeve this trespas every deel.' . . . . A.Kn. 1825
han doon to yow this trespas and vileynye, . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
hir synnes and trespas, and how they were redy to B.Mel. 2960–5
of oure outrageous trespas and . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
oure outrageouse giltes and trespas into . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
Or be so hardy to hire to trespace, . . . . . B.Mk. 3093
Was he to doon amys, or moore trespace; . . . . B.Mk. 3370
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . B.Mk. 3754
I have to yow,' quod he, 'y-doon trespas, . . . B.NP. 4610
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas, . . . C.Doc. 242
But he trespasse in word, or elles in dede. . . . C.Pard. 741
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . C.Pard. 904
And seyde thus, 'Allas! I moot trespace . . . . E.Mch. 1828
Rather than with hir body doon trespas? . . . . F.Fkl. 1366
abhomynable, for ye trespassen so ofte . . . . I.Pars. 135–40

**Trespass**—*Continued*
while to biwepe and waille his trespas, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
to biwepe and biwaillen his trespas; . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
for his grete trespas, for which he was greetly . . I.Pars. 670–5
his free wyl he confesse his trespas; . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
hymself of his owene trespas, and nat . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
But so be that his trespas hit dissever. . . . . Mars. 49
blame as myn is. Of whiche trespas . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
trespas of his sone or of his doughter. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
Be any wrong, I wol no more trespace; . . . . TC.3. 1175
Fulliche of his grete trespas, . . . . HF.1. 428
Consydre his owne honour, and hys trespas; . . . LGW. 408
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas; . . . LGW. 463
For thy trespas, and understonde it here: . . . LGW. 480
But who so durste to hir trespace, . . . . RR. 1036
Fro trespasse and fro vilanye, . . . . RR. 2025
That I trespasse in no manere.' . . . . RR. 2144
Fals and trespasse ageyns me. . . . . RR. 2178
Trespace was hir fadir name, . . . . RR. 3033
And yitt hadde Trespasse never adoo . . . . RR. 3036
I mene this that Trespas hight; . . . . RR. 3039
Trespace amonge and do foly, . . . . RR. 3241
Of thy trespace to have mercy, . . . . RR. 3384
If I trespasse in ony thyng. . . . . RR. 3424
Which wole no more to you trespasse, . . . . RR. 3555
To do trespace or vylonye. . . . . RR. 3889
But that [is] not for my trespas, . . . . RR. 4401
He doth trespasse, I you ensure. . . . . RR. 4850
Lo, heere all hoolly his trespas. . . . . RR. 5834
She shal abye that trespas dere, . . . . RR. 5976
Thus mote he done, or do trespas, . . . . RR. 6579

**Trespassed**
thow hast y-trespassed. Thou hast doon . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
trespassed unto me; yet, for as muche as . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
that we han trespassed to hym in this wrecched world; B.Mel. 3070–5
we han trespassed in the sighte of oure . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
Hath trespased to my bretheren or to me; . . . C.Pard. 416
hath trespased to a lord and comth for to axe . . I.Pars. 990–5
That I have trespassed hidirto, . . . . RR. 3412
That he hath trespassed ageyn you, . . . . RR. 3514
She wende have trespaced full gretly, . . . . RR. 3862

**Trespassers**
and how manye trespassours and in what . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
chastisynge of the trespassours.' . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
in dede; and whanne thise trespassours . . . B.Mel. 2990–5

**Trespasseth**
that trespasseth by his free wyl, that by . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
That he trespasseth wel I wat, . . . . RR. 5399

**Trespassing**
Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge, . . . . LGW. 155
Withouten any trespassyng, . . . . RR. 7566

**Tress**
Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse . . . . A.Kn. 1049
With wynd blowynge upon hir tresse; . . . . HF.1. 230
And forto kembe and tresse me. . . . . RR. 599
And faire tressed every tresse, . . . . RR. 779

**Tressed**
"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree, . . . D.WB. 344
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte . . . TC.5. 8 *em*
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere . . . . TC.5. 810
Hir heed was tressed, queyntely. . . . . RR. 569
And faire tressed every tresse, . . . . RR. 779

**Tresses**
And Phebus dyed hath hire tresses grete . . . . C.Doc. 37
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses! . . . . E.Mch. 2308
The mighty tresses of her sonnissh heres, . . . . TC.4. 816
Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresses clere; . . . . LGW. 249
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade, . . . . LGW. 539
Hir tresses yelowe, and longe straughten, . . . RR. 1021
Upon the tresses of Richesse . . . . . RR. 1107

**Tressure**
And with a riche gold tresour . . . . . RR. 568

**Tret** *see* **Treadeth**

**Tretis**
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . . A.Prol. 152
Treitys and long, of good fasoun; . . . . RR. 932
Hir face gentyl and tretys, . . . . RR. 1016
For it was gentyl and tretys, . . . . RR. 1216

**Trewe**
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride, . . . TC.3. 1779
But natheles a trewe was ther take . . . . TC.4. 57
(Sin wel ye wot that it is now a truwe,) . . . . TC.4. 1312
And, or that trewe is don, I shall ben here, . . . TC.4. 1314

**Trewe** *see* **True**

**Trewes**
And trewes lasten al this mene while: . . . . TC.5. 401

**Trey**
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye, . C.Pard. 653

**Triacle**
Crist, which that is to every harm triacle, . . . . B.ML. 479
By *corpus* bones! but I have triacle, . . . . C.Pard. 314

**Tribulation**
many a grevous tribulacion, yet seyde he thus: . . B.Mel. 2185–90
have this tribulacioun, as I have seyd . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
this tribulacioun and disese for youre . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
And have his tribulacioun withal . . . . . D.WB. 156
Of tribulacioun in mariage, . . . . D.WB. 173
With tribulacioun and greet penaunce, . . . . E.Mch. 1649
so that, alle tribulacioun I-don awey, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
'Myn herte is now in tribulacioun, . . . . TC.5. 988

**Tribulation**—*Continued*
Is mych tribulacioun. . . . . RR. 3282

**Tribulations**
we oghte paciently taken the tribulacions . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
peynes and the tribulacioun that he . . . . B.Mel. 2685–90
paradys han had in tribulacioun that . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
that the tribulacioun of this world but . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
seketh to have by pacience in tribulacioun . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
As wel of joye as tribulacioun, . . . . B.NP. 4170
with yerdes, in knelynges, in tribulacions, . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
But for that many tribulacions of affeccions . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5

**Tributary**
And unto Rome made hem tributarie; . . . . B.Mk. 3866
Be tributary and yiven rente . . . . . BD. 764

**Tribute**
Or yeve hem tribute doutelees, . . . . RR. 6285

**Tributes**
ravynes or by comune tributes or . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20

**Trice**
By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice; . . . . B.Mk. 3715

**Trichour** *see* **Trechour**

**Trickled**
His salte teeris trikled doun as reyn, . . . . B.Pri. 1864

**Trickling**
With many a teere triklyng on my cheke, . . . D.Sum. 1864

**Trie**
With sugre that is so trye. . . . . B.Th. 2046

**Trifles**
of alle jangles, trufles, and of alle ordure. . . . I.Pars. 715–20

**Trigwille**
cast out hym Trygwille, provost of the . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5

**Trille**
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . . . F.Sq. 316
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,— . . F.Sq. 321
Trille this pyn, and he wol vanyeshe anoon . . . F.Sq. 328

**Trilled**
His salte teris trilled down as reyne . . . . . B.Pri. 1864 *var* Seld

**Trine**
That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is, . . . G.SN. 45
Trine unite us from oure cruel foone . . . . . TC.5. 1866 *var*

**Trinity**
And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee, . . . . A.Rv. 4322
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1836
'Chideth him weel, for, seinte Trinitee! . . . . D.Sum. 1824
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee. . . . . E.Mch. 2290
I have a sone, and, by the Trinitee! . . . . F.Fkl. 682

**Triones**
sterres that highten the vij Tryones. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5

**Trip**
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . . A.Mil. 3328
This hors anoon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . F.Sq. 312
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge, . . . RR. 5679

**Trips**
A Goddes kechyl, or a trype of chese, . . . . . D.Sum. 1747

**Triste** *see* **Tryst**

**Tristily**
I trowe that she coude tristely . . . . . RR. 1166

**Tristitia**
sorwe, swich as is cleped *tristicia*, that . . . . I.Pars. 725–30

**Tristitiae**
'Haut aliter tristicie.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70

**Tristram**
Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles, . . . . . PF. 290
That I am trewe Tristam the secounde, . . . . Rosem. 20

**Triton**
Took to a man that hight Triton, . . . . . HF.3. 506
And eek the man that Triton heet; . . . . . HF.3. 514
And Thetis, Chorus, Triton, and they alle, . . . LGW. 2422

**Triumph**
Noght trowe I the triumphe of Julius,— . . . . B.ML. 400
Biforen his triumphe walketh shee . . . . . B.Mk. 3553
With his triumphe, lauriat ful hye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3886
With his tryumph, and laurer-crouned thus, . . . Anel. 43

**Trod**
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme. . . . . B.NP. 4368
And troden faste on otheres heles, . . . . . HF.3. 1063

**Trodden**
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile, . . . C.Pard. 712

**Trodden** *see* **For-troden**

**Troilus**
That nevere Troilus ne Parys of Troye . . . . F.Sq. 548 *var*
as is the book of Troylus; the book . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Eleyne, Cleopatre, and Troilus, . . . . . PF. 291
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen, . . . . TC.1. 1
Of Troilus, as ye may after here, . . . . . TC.1. 30
In Troilus' unsely aventure. . . . . TC.1. 35
Of Troilus in loving of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.1. 55
This Troilus, as he was wont to gide . . . . . TC.1. 183
This Troilus is clomben on the staire, . . . . . TC.1. 215
This Troilus, of every wight aboute; . . . . . TC.1. 268
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle . . . . . TC.1. 288
She, this in blak, liking to Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 309
I dar wel seyn, in al that Troilus . . . . . TC.1. 396
But thenne felte Troilus swich wo . . . . . TC.1. 498
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde, . . . . TC.1. 519
'What cas,' quod Troilus, 'or what aventure . . . TC.1. 568
Than gan this sorwful Troilus to sike, . . . . TC.1. 596
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus. . . . TC.1. 621

'Ye, Troilus, now herkne,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.1. 624
'Nay, nevere yit, y-wis,' quod Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 657
Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde, . . . . . TC.1. 722
And Troilus yit him no word answerde, . . . . TC.1. 737
Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste. . . . . TC.1. 749
'No, certes, brother!' quod this Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 773
Quod Troilus. 'For al that evere ye conne, . . . TC.1. 776
And of that word took hede Troilus, . . . . . TC.1. 820
'Ye, so seystow!' quod Troilus tho, 'allas! . . . TC.1. 834
Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede, . . . . TC.1. 866
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . . . . TC.1. 871
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente, . . . . TC.1. 936
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented . . . TC.1. 1009
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle, . . . . TC.1. 1044
Quod Troilus, 'that thou me recomaunde . . . . TC.1. 1056
But Troilus lay tho no lenger doun, . . . . . TC.1. 1072
Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . . TC.1. 1086
Of desespeyr that Troilus was inne; . . . . . TC.2. 6
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . . . TC.2. 32
From Troilus, and ek his grete emprise; . . . . TC.2. 73
And ek his fresshe brother Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 157
That is to mene, Ector and Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 171
The same pris of Troilus I seye: . . . . . TC.2. 181
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I, . . . . . TC.2. 184
Mighte han wondred upon Troilus; . . . . . TC.2. 192
Ther n'as no cry but "Troilus is there!" . . . . TC.2. 196
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus: . . . . TC.2. 198
The noble Troilus, so loveth thee, . . . . . TC.2. 319
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus . . . TC.2. 612
This Troilus sat on his baye stede, . . . . . TC.2. 624
That she so lightly loved Troilus . . . . . TC.2. 668
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo; . . . . . TC.2. 683
To Troilus in his nativite: . . . . . TC.2. 685
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . . TC.2. 687
For Troilus upon her for to presse. . . . . TC.2. 693
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . . . . TC.2. 701
Of Troilus, that is to paleis riden . . . . . TC.2. 933
But Troilus, that hath caught him an hete!' . . . TC.2. 942
But Troilus, that thoughte his herte bledde . . . TC.2. 950
This Troilus, and seyde, 'O Venus dere, . . . . TC.2. 972
This counseil liked wel to Troilus; . . . . . TC.2. 1044
Quod Troilus, 'Depardieux, I assente! . . . . . TC.2. 1058
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . . TC.2. 1248
And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde, . . . . . TC.2. 1305
'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone,' . . . TC.2. 1312
'Ye, thorugh the might of God!' quod Troilus.— . . TC.2. 1317
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede, . . . . . TC.2. 1322
This Troilus gan to desiren more . . . . . TC.2. 1339
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest, . . . . TC.2. 1394
Save Troilus no man he loved so. . . . . TC.2. 1404
My brother Troilus. But sey wherfore . . . . . TC.2. 1411
'Spek thou thy-self also to Troilus . . . . . TC.2. 1457
To Troilus, as stille as any ston; . . . . . TC.2. 1494
Quod Troilus, 'Y-wis, thou nedeles . . . . . TC.2. 1527
And Troilus to paleis wente blive, . . . . . TC.2. 1537
But certein is, or Troilus him leyde, . . . . . TC.2. 1548
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike, . . . . . TC.2. 1572
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?' . . . . . TC.2. 1627
Me thinketh this, sith Troilus is here, . . . . TC.2. 1629
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . . . . TC.2. 1639
Withouten more to Troilus in wente. . . . . TC.2. 1666
Quod Troilus, 'As sone as I may gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1684
And with that word quod Troilus, 'Ye two, . . . TC.2. 1692
Was Troilus not in a cankerdort, . . . . . TC.2. 1752
Of Troilus, to Venus heryinge? . . . . . TC.3. 48
—Lay al this mene while Troilus . . . . . TC.3. 50
'Ha a!' quod Troilus so reufully, . . . . . TC.3. 65
This Troilus, that herde his lady preye . . . . TC.3. 78
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly fresshe free! . . . . . TC.3. 128
And two—thee Troilus, whan thou mayst gon, . . TC.3. 194
Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwelle . . . . TC.3. 201
And Lord, so tho gan gronen Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 206
And torne we to Troilus ayein, . . . . . TC.3. 219
To Troilus tho com, as line right; . . . . . TC.3. 228
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere, . . . . . TC.3. 230
To Troilus, as I shal you devise: . . . . . TC.3. 238
Which that the soule of Troilus tho felte, . . . TC.3. 345
But Troilus, though as the fir he brende . . . . TC.3. 425
He lettres bar whan Troilus was absent; . . . . TC.3. 488
Of Troilus that I rehersen sholde . . . . . TC.3. 493
Thise ilke two, Criseyde and Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 507
His faire nece and Troilus i-fere, . . . . . TC.3. 515
And Troilus, that al this purveyaunce . . . . . TC.3. 533
And axed him if Troilus were there. . . . . TC.3. 569
That Troilus was out of toune y-fare, . . . . . TC.3. 577
But Troilus, that stood and mighte it see . . . TC.3. 600
By Troilus adoun right he him sette. . . . . TC.3. 700
Quod Troilus, 'for nevere yit no nede . . . . . TC.3. 706
Quod Troilus, 'as wis as I thee serve, . . . . . TC.3. 713
And Troilus he broughte in by the lappe. . . . . TC.3. 742
To Troilus, the worthieste knight . . . . . TC.3. 781
This Troilus, right platly for to seyn, . . . . . TC.3. 786
'Horaste! allas, and falsen Troilus! . . . . . TC.3. 806
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste, . . . . TC.3. 839
And Troilus her knight to her so dere, . . . . TC.3. 920
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette . . . . TC.3. 953
Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right . . . . . TC.3. 981
To Troilus was nevere yit Criseyde!'— . . . . TC.3. 1054
This Troilus whan he her wordes herde, . . . . TC.3. 1065





Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!' . . . . . TC.3. 1101
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . . TC.3. 1127
Tho Troilus gan sorwfully to sike; . . . . . TC.3. 1170
This Troilus, with blisse of that supprised, . . . TC.3. 1184
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde, . . . . . TC.3. 1202
This Troilus in armes gan her streyne, . . . . TC.3. 1205
Is Troilus, and hath his lady awete.— . . . . TC.3. 1245
This Troilus ful ofte her yen two . . . . . TC.3. 1352
With herte soor to Troilus thus seyde: . . . . TC.3. 1421
This Troilus, that with tho wordes felte . . . . TC.3. 1443
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte! . . . . . TC.3. 1498
This Troilus up ros, and faste him cledde, . . . TC.3. 1521
And Troilus unto his paleys ferde . . . . . TC.3. 1529
Of Troilus gan in her herte shette . . . . . TC.3. 1549
Now torne we ayein to Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 1583
And Troilus ful sobreliche he grette, . . . . . TC.3. 1588
This Troilus, with al th'affecciоun . . . . . TC.3. 1590
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-forn, . . . . TC.3. 1639
This is oo word for al: this Troilus . . . . . TC.3. 1660
That Troilus was warned that he sholde, . . . . TC.3. 1669
Quod Troilus, 'Allas, now am I war, . . . . . TC.3. 1702
This Troilus gan al his lif to lede. . . . . TC.3. 1717
Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise, . . . . TC.3. 1815
And Troilus in lust and in quiete . . . . . TC.3. 1819
From Troilus she gan her brighte face . . . . . TC.4. 8
For how Criseyde Troilus forsook, . . . . . TC.4. 15
Of Troilus be fully shewed here. . . . . TC.4. 28
This Troilus was present in the place, . . . . TC.4. 148
This Troilus withoute wordes mo . . . . . TC.4. 219
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare, . . . . . TC.4. 228
O Troilus, what may men now thee calle . . . . TC.4. 270
But in a rees to Troilus he wente. . . . . TC.4. 350
He stood this woful Troilus biforn, . . . . . TC.4. 360
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte . . . . TC.4. 365
But at the laste this woful Troilus, . . . . . TC.4. 372
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde, . . . . TC.4. 432
This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . . . . TC.4. 519
To this answerde him Troilus ful softe, . . . . TC.4. 540
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere: . . . . TC.4. 610
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . . TC.4. 631
On Troilus biset so wonder faste, . . . . . TC.4. 674
Ne Troilus out of her herte caste, . . . . . TC.4. 676
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte: . . . . TC.4. 699
Of Troilus; and sorwfully she sighte. . . . . TC.4. 714
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus? . . . . . TC.4. 766
'And Troilus, my clothes everychon . . . . . TC.4. 778
Pandare,—which that sent fro Troilus . . . . . TC.4. 806
This that by me thy Troilus thee sente.' . . . . TC.4. 854
From Troilus thise wordes to Criseyde: . . . . TC.4. 875
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste, . . . . TC.4. 880
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!' . . . . . TC.4. 896
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte, . . . . TC.4. 946
Why, Troilus, what thenkestow to done? . . . . TC.4. 1088
This Troilus answerde, and sighte sore, . . . . TC.4. 1121
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde: . . . . . TC.4. 1148
Help, Troilus!'—And therwithal her face . . . . TC.4. 1150
This Troilus, that on her gan biholde, . . . . TC.4. 1156
Shal nevere lover seyn that Troilus . . . . . TC.4. 1200
And gan to sike, and 'Troilus!' she cride, . . . TC.4. 1213
And Troilus anon the cause tolde, . . . . . TC.4. 1227
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde: . . . . . TC.4. 1253
'Lo, Troilus, men seith that hard it is, . . . . TC.4. 1373
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde . . . . TC.4. 1422
And Troilus, of whom he n'il have routhe, . . . TC.4. 1476
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . . . TC.4. 1537
To Troilus, myn owne herte free, . . . . . TC.4. 1552
'And now, so this be soth,' quod Troilus, . . . . TC.4. 1597
To this answerde Troilus, and seyde, . . . . . TC.4. 1653
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . TC.4. 1690
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . . TC.5. 6
This Troilus, withouten reed or lore, . . . . . TC.5. 22
But Troilus! now far-wel al thy joye, . . . . . TC.5. 27
This Troilus, in wise of curteisye, . . . . . TC.5. 64
And Troilus, al n'ere his herte light, . . . . . TC.5. 74
And Troilus to Troye homwarde he wente. . . . . TC.5. 91
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle. . . . . TC.5. 196
To Troye is come this woful Troilus . . . . . TC.5. 197
Whan Troilus hath sent after Pandare. . . . . TC.5. 280
Ne mighte han comen Troilus to see, . . . . . TC.5. 282
To Troilus, whan that he for him sente. . . . . TC.5. 287
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook; . . . . . TC.5. 289
And Troilus tho sobreliche he grette, . . . . . TC.5. 293
'My Pandarus,' quod Troilus, 'the sorwe . . . . TC.5. 295
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 323
'But Troilus, I preye thee, tel me now . . . . . TC.5. 330
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus: . . . . . TC.5. 407
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere, . . . . TC.5. 414
'But whider is thy red,' quod Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 428
Til Troilus gan at the laste assente . . . . . TC.5. 433
But what availeth this to Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 449
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende, . . . . TC.5. 502
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!' . . . . . TC.5. 508
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte, . . . . TC.5. 513
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . . . TC.5. 520
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo! . . . . . TC.5. 529
Why Troilus hath al this hevinesse?' . . . . . TC.5. 621
'I am right sory Troilus wol deye.' . . . . . TC.5. 627
My Troilus shal in his herte deme . . . . . TC.5. 697
Of Troilus the grete worthinesse, . . . . . TC.5. 717

**Troilus**—*Continued*
O Troilus, what dostow now?' she seyde: . . . . TC.5. 734
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest: . . . . TC.5. 753
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun . . . . . TC.5. 768
And Troilus wel waxen was on highte, . . . . TC.5. 827
That Troilus was nevere unto no wight, . . . . TC.5. 835
For love of Troilus, her owne knight, . . . . . TC.5. 865
As she that hadde her herte on Troilus . . . . TC.5. 953
The whiche he ones wan of Troilus; . . . . . TC.5. 1039
That Troilus' was, she yaf this Diomede; . . . TC.5. 1041
Of Troilus, tho wep she many a tere, . . . . . TC.5. 1046
Than she, whan that she falsed Troilus. . . . . TC.5. 1053
'But Troilus, sin I no bettre may, . . . . . TC.5. 1072
—This Troilus, as I bifore have told, . . . . . TC.5. 1100
Whan Troilus his Pandar after sente, . . . . . TC.5. 1111
Aboute naught this Troilus and Pandare! . . . TC.5. 1120
To Pandarus this Troilus tho seyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1121
Quod Troilus, 'I see wel now that she . . . . . TC.5. 1135
And yit com nought to Troilus Criseyde. . . . . TC.5. 1143
'Allas, thou sey'st ful soth!' quod Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1163
This Troilus gan homward for to ride, . . . . TC.5. 1182
'How mighte I thanne don,' quod Troilus, . . . TC.5. 1289
And hastily sit Troilus adoun, . . . . . TC.5. 1312
But Troilus, thou mayst now, est or west, . . . TC.5. 1432
Of Troilus, for tarying of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1437
And namely, the sorwe of Troilus, . . . . . TC.5. 1564
And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle, . . . . . TC.5. 1566
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge . . . TC.5. 1632
That Troilus wel understood that she . . . . . TC.5. 1642
This Troilus, and in suspicioun . . . . . TC.5. 1647
The same day. And whan this Troilus . . . . TC.5. 1655
Gret was the sorwe and pleynte of Troilus. . . . TC.5. 1744
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde! . . . . . TC.5. 1747
Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight, . . . . . TC.5. 1752
Gan Troilus upon his helm to bete! . . . . . TC.5. 1762
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere; . . . . . TC.5. 1801
Swich fyn hath lo this Troilus for love! . . . . TC.5. 1828
Boece or Troylus for to writen newe, . . . . . Adam. 2
How that Crisseyde Troylis forsok. . . . . LGW.G. 265

**Trois** *see* **Trey**

**Trojan**
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere, . . . . . TC.2. 825
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo . . . . TC.4. 53
ich was Trojan, as it is knowen out of drede; . . TC.4. 72
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan? . . . TC.4. 332
As any Trojan is, and ek as kinde. . . . . TC.5. 126
But-if for love of som Trojan it were; . . . . . TC.5. 877
That Trojan is, and for the grete fere . . . . . TC.5. 909
Lat Troye and Trojan fro your herte pace! . . . TC.5. 912
Than any Trojan is, and more kinde, . . . . . TC.5. 920
Of al the Troyan nacioun, . . . . . HF.1. 207
Of the Troyan Eneas, . . . . . HF.1. 217
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve, . LGW. 933
'This ilke Trojane is so in my thoghte, . . . . LGW. 1172
On huntyng, with this Trojan by hire syde. . . . LGW. 1211
This Trojan, that so wel hire plese kan, . . . . LGW. 1265

**Trojan** *see* **Troyanish**

**Trojans**
But the Trojanes gestes, as they felle, . . . . TC.1. 145
A thousand Troyens who so that me yave . . . TC.2. 977 *var*
Trojans y-nowe; and if your willes be . . . . . TC.4. 107
Of us sely Trojanes, but-if routhe . . . . . TC.4. 1490
Th'aqueyntaunce of thise Trojans for to chaunge . TC.5. 122
'For though ye Trojans with us Grekes wrothe . TC.5. 141
Through which Troyens loste al her joye. . . . HF.1. 156

**Trompours**
The trompours with the loude Mynstralcye . . . A.Kn. 2671 *var*

**Trophee**
At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . B.Mk. 3307

**Tropic**
is clepid the Tropik of Somer of *Tropos*, . . . . Astr. 65–70
Capricorne is also clepid the Tropic of Wynter, . . Astr. 75–82

**Tropical**
[discrived with] 3 tropical cercles . . . . . Astr. 65–70 *var*

**Tropos**
is clepid the Tropik of Somer of *Tropos*, . . . . Astr. 65–70

**Trot**
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun! . . D.WB. 838
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas; . . . G.CY. 575

**Troth** *see* **Truth**

**Trotteth**
Noon in this world that trotteth hool in al, . . . E.Mch. 1538

**Trotula**
Crisippus, Trotula, and Helowys, . . . . . D.WB. 677

**Troublable**
trowblable ire, that areyseth in hem the . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Trouble**
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe, . . . D.WB. 363
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere, . . E.Cl. 465
O trouble wit! O ire, recheles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 279
blood, wexeth so trouble that he is out . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water, . . . I.Pars. 815–20
the spirit of a man wexeth al trouble, . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte. . . . . Comp.L. 128
the truble wynd that hyghte Auster, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
the causes y-hidd . . . trowblen the brestes of men. . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
to ben confus and trouble to us men, for . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90

**Trouble**—*Continued*
I was bothe anguyssous and trouble . . . . . RR. 1755
Aftir the calme, the trouble soone . . . . . RR. 3777
Ne enforce me, ne not me trouble . . . . . RR. 6407
That trouble is and chaungith soone, . . . . . RR. 7116 *em*

**Troubled**
herte is troubled with this sorwe so . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
therfore the prophete seith that troubled eyen . . B.Mel. 2890–5
That troubled is by the contagioun . . . . . G.SN. 72
angwisah of troubled herte; and Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
the herte . . . is confounded in itself, and troubled, I.Pars. 740–5
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . . Mars. 161
and ben troubled by felonous . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
by whiche thingis thou art trubled.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70

**Troublere**
That troublere is and chaungith soone . . . . RR. 7116 *var*

**Troubleth**
that it troubleth his hous and chaceth . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
and ire troubleth a man, and accidie . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
or this wonder trowbleth me ryght gretly.' . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
trowbleth nat the qualite of thinges that . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900

**Troubling**
wynd troublynge the see thondre with . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20

**Troublings**
floodes of trowblynges, tormenteth upon . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70

**Troubly**
the trubly errour of our ignoraunce departed . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5

**Trough**
A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn, . . . . . A.Mil. 3548
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620
And hem vitailleth, bothe trogh and tubbe, . . . A.Mil. 3627
Into the trough,—that sal be my disport; . . . A.Rv. 4043

**Trow**
It was almoost a spanne brood I trowe, . . . . A.Prol. 155
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . . A.Prol. 524
I trowe he were a geldyng or a mare. . . . . A.Prol. 691
I trowe men wolde deme it neligence . . . . A.Kn. 1881
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost . . . A.Kn. 2394
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng . . . . . A.Kn. 3091
Syn Saterday; I trow that he be went . . . . A.Mil. 3665
He seyde, 'I trowe the clerkes were aferd; . . . A.Rv. 4095
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . B.ML. 222
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . . B.ML. 354
Noght trowe I the triumphe of Julius,— . . . . B.ML. 400
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist; . . . B.ML. 1074
I trowe of thritty wynter he was oold,— . . . . B.Sh. 1216
I trowe certes that oure goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1297
deliberacioun, trewely, I trow that they seyden . . B.Mel. 2530–5
'Also trowe and bileveth stedefastly . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
I trowe ye mowe nat do; I seye ye . . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
What! trowe ye, the whiles I may preche, . . . C.Pard. 439
I trowe his habitacioun be there; . . . . . C.Pard. 689
I trowe he hadde wyves mo than oon; . . . . D.WB. 36
The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe, . . . D.WB. 217
I trowe thou woldest loke me in thy chiste; . . . D.WB. 317
I trowe I loved hym beste for that he . . . . . D.WB. 513
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . . D.WB. 600
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.' . D.Fri. 1583
'Yond, in the yerd, I trowe that she be,' . . . . D.Sum. 1798
And therfore, Thomas, trowe me if thee leste, . . D.Sum. 1985
I trowe som maner thyng ther is amys . . . . D.Sum. 2172 *var*
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde. . . . . D.Sum. 2221
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . . . . E.Cl. 5
In which that I have put yow, as I trowe, . . . E.Cl. 471
I trowe that to a norice in this cas . . . . . E.Cl. 561
That wedded been, I trowe that it be so; . . . . E.Mch. 1216
And yet, I trowe, he that al his lyve . . . . . E.Mch. 1235
I trowe it were to longe yow to tarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 1696
I trowe som men of armes been ther-inne, . . . F.Sq. 213
For, as I trowe, thise been causes two . . . . F.Sq. 451
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde, . . . . F.Sq. 607
So that ye trowe in Crist, and yow baptize. . . . G.SN. 171
The false feith, to trowe in God allone. . . . . G.SN. 378
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!' . . G.SN. 420
That it hath chaunged my colour, I trowe. . . . G.CY. 667
For as I trowe I have yow toold ynowe . . . . G.CY. 860
I trowe he with us be, that ilke shrewe! . . . . G.CY. 917
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be.' . G.CY. 1293
That, in good feith, I trowe that it bee . . . . G.CY. 1392
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . . . H.Mcp. 44
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale, . . . . H.Mcp. 59
Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witnesse. . . H.Mcp. 284
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree. . . . . I.Pars. 18
I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd. . . . . BD. 269
I trowe no man hadde the wit . . . . . BD. 278
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even. . . . . BD. 289
By note, that ever man, I trowe, . . . . . BD. 303
Had mad hir dwellyng ther, I trowe; . . . . . BD. 404
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel, . . . . BD. 543
For evermore I trowe trewely, . . . . . BD. 686
I trowe, hit cam me kyndely. . . . . BD. 777
So gladly, I trow, myn herte syen, . . . . . BD. 841
That certes, I trowe that ever-more . . . . . BD. 852
Had never, I trowe, creature. . . . . BD. 881

**Trow**—*Continued*

'By our Lord,' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel! . . . . BD. 1041
'I trowe hit, sir,' quod I, 'parde!' . . . . . BD. 1045
I trowe hit was in the dismal . . . . . BD. 1205
I trowe hit was the firste thyng; . . . . . BD. 1273
And of these thre she wot hir-self, I trowe, . . . PF. 552
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . PF. 677
age that men ne wolden not trowen in no . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
ne I trowe nat by the jugement of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
feith of so greet blame, for they trowen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
'Certes,' quod I, 'I ne trowe nat in . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
But, as I trowe, I schal nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
wepynge? I trow that thou hast seyn . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
thow woordes to Fortune, as I trowe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
Wiltow trowen on flyttynge goodes? It is certeyn . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
I trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
with so greet a fare? I trowe thou seeke . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
wel, as I trowe, that thilke dignyte that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
Of the whiche yiftes I trowe that it . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
of thy syngynge; so that I trowe nat nowe that I . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
And eek certes I trow that this be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
I ne trowe nat that the pris and the . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
I trowe it be al only this, that it semeth . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
'Certes,' quod I, 'y trowe it nought; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
of good that is parfit, now trowe I that it . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
this thing I trowe that we schulde first . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
men trowen also that it be good; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
thus thise thinges,' quod sche, 'I trowe that I have . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
'I trowe it wel,' quod sche; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
as I trowe, thou ledist now more . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
'So as men trowen,' quod sche, 'and . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
'I trow nat,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
alle thingis y-treted that I trowe ben necessarie . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
sche, 'I trowe that some ben tormented . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
I, 'I ne trowe nat that men seyn any . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
In the whiche thing I trowe that god . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
the whiche thing to trowen of god, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
not oonly to trowe that god is . . . . . Bo 5. p.3. 1705–10
thanne trowe I that thilke selve fredom . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
But certes ryght as we trowen that tho . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
For certes I ne trow nat that any man . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
we trowe that prescience be in thise thingis, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
trowen by ryghte that it is eterne. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
Wherfore som men trowen wrongfully . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
But trowe ye not that love tho lokyd row . . . TC.1. 206 *var*
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some: . . . TC.1. 240
This, trowe I, knoweth al this companye. . . . TC.1. 450
Ne no man wot what gladnesse is, I trowe, . . . TC.1. 640
Or n'il not here or trowen how it is. . . . . TC.1. 1020
It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this! . . . TC.2. 130
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I, . . . . . TC.2. 184
And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile; . . . . TC.2. 270
Ther is no wight that wot, I trowe so, . . . . TC.2. 796
At shorte wordes thow shal trowen me . . . . TC.2. 956 *var*
And we shal speke of thee somwhat, I trowe, . . TC.2. 1021
And gan to humme, and seide, 'So I trowe!'— . . TC.2. 1199
To speke of this? I trowe it be the beste; . . . TC.2. 1448
Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . . TC.3. 109
I trowe it were a long thing for to here, . . . TC.3. 495
But who was glad now? Who, as trowen ye, . . . TC.3. 599
So go we slepe I trowe it be the beste . . . . . TC.3. 672 *var*
And swich a ring trowe I that ye have non! . . . TC.3. 893
Lord, trowen ye a coveitouse wrecche, . . . . TC.3. 1373
That som of us I trowe here hedes ake . . . . TC.3. 1561 *var*
Trowe I,' quod she, 'for al your wordes white! . . TC.3. 1567
I trowe, y-wis, from hevene teres reyne . . . . TC.4. 846
'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . . TC.4. 876
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise . . . . . TC.4. 1338
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste! . . . . TC.4. 1547
'What trowen ye the peple ek al aboute . . . . TC.4. 1569
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . . . TC.5. 297
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore, . . . . TC.5. 327
If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight . . . TC.5. 331
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is: . . . . TC.5. 383
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone! . . . TC.5. 902
I trowe it wel, her thank for to deserve. . . . . TC.5. 973
To winnen from her fader, so trowe I. . . . . TC.5. 1125
And Pandarus, now wiltow trowen me? . . . . . TC.5. 1157
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . . . TC.5. 1263
I can not trowen she wol write ayeyn; . . . . . TC.5. 1298
But finaly he ful ne trowen mighte . . . . . TC.5. 1635
'Who shal now trowe on any oothes mo? . . . . . TC.5. 1681
Mette, I trowe stedfastly, . . . . . HF.1. 61

**Trow**—*Continued*

Unethe maistow trowen this?" . . . . . HF.2. 191
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe. . . . . HF.3. 245
To Rome, I trowe sikerly . . . . . HF.3. 840
And trowyn on these olde aprovede storyis . . . LGW.G. 21
That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde . . LGW.G. 302
Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . . . LGW. 1358
To trowen on the worde, but on the dede. . . . LGW. 1707
I have a wife,' quod he, 'that as I trowe . . . . LGW. 1708
For this trowe I, and say for me, . . . . . RR. 15
I trowe that if Envie, i-wis, . . . . . RR. 281
I trowe that no wight myght hir please, . . . . RR. 315
But natheles I trowe that she . . . . . RR. 403
I trowe that nevere man ne say, . . . . . RR. 488
And whan that I hadde herde, I trowe, . . . . RR. 721
Was clepid, as I trowe, Symplesse; . . . . . RR. 954
Ne trowe not that I lye or madde, . . . . . RR. 1072
So faire trowe I was never noon. . . . . RR. 1110
I trowe that she coude tristely . . . . . RR. 1166
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so; . . . . . RR. 1393
Suche sorowe I trowe thou never hade; . . . . RR. 2400
Fro joye? I trowe that I langoure; . . . . . RR. 2592
And trowe thei shulde nevere escape, . . . . RR. 2753
I trowe nevere man wiste of peyne, . . . . . RR. 3177
I trowe were maad in Paradys; . . . . . RR. 3206
Who so wole trowe hir lore, . . . . . RR. 3215
But in sothnesse I trowe nought . . . . . RR. 3887
I trowe I shal hym kepe soo . . . . . RR. 3947
Thyne herte I trowe be failed all. . . . . RR. 4057
I trowe my peyne shall never lisse. . . . . RR. 4128
I trowe he wolde have had pite. . . . . RR. 4319
Allas, I trowe it wole not bene! . . . . . RR. 4515
A foolis word is nought to trowe, . . . . . RR. 4531
But, sone, I trowe that shall not be.' . . . . RR. 4580
Trowe not that I wolde hem twynne . . . . . RR. 5077
He were a foole wolde you not trowe. . . . . RR. 5176
Thou herdist never sich oon I trowe. . . . . RR. 5406
And trowe hem as the Evangile: . . . . . RR. 5453
We shulde fynde, I trowe not oon. . . . . RR. 5802
I trowe that no thyng myght hir holde. . . . . RR. 5892
For I trowe he can hampre thee. . . . . RR. 6426
But I trowe that the book seith wele, . . . . . RR. 6636
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest, . . . RR. 6873
This trowe I best wole be her ende. . . . . RR. 7154
I trowe ye shal him never se. . . . . RR. 7526
I trowe I lied not of it. . . . . RR. 7602
I trowe ye wote wel certeynly, . . . . . RR. 7611

**Trowbl-** *see* **Troubl-**

**Trowed**

God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite; . . . A.Kn. 1520
And sikerly ther trowed many a man . . . . . A.Kn. 2101
She trowed that he was in maladye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3416
Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore . . . E.Cl. 403
woudre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383
'Allas, I n'hadde y-trowed on your lore, . . . . TC.5. 736
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste . . . . TC.5. 1678
And trowed that dame Reson seide. . . . . RR. 4542
That certis, if they trowed be, . . . . . RR. 6043

**Trowest**

whan thow trowest to be moost seur and siker of hire . B.Mel. 2640–5
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . . D.Fri. 1557
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye. . . BD. 650
trowestow that philosophie be now . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
lif? Or trowestow that any stedfastnesse . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
How manye men trowestow . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
*Philosophie.* 'Trowestow that ther be . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
Trowestow that it be any other wise?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
a knowere of thinges, whethir trowestow that men . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400

**Troweth**

"He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and . . B.Mel. 2360–5
"He . . . lightly troweth alle bountee in hym self." B.Mel. 2360–5
'Who so that troweth nat this, a beest he is,' . . G.SN. 288
thing that he troweth be to fleen. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
And who-so troweth not that it so be, . . . . TC.4. 837
That trowith have his Countre heere; . . . . . RR. 5658

**Trowing**

Now wol I assayen hire, trowynge with Goddes helpe B.Mel. 2635–40

**Troy**

To Troye. Allas! the pitee that was ther, . . . A.Kn. 2833
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288
That broghtest Troye al outrely to sorwe! . . . B.NP. 4419
That broghte Troie to destrucciouu, . . . . . F.Sq. 210
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,— . . . . F.Sq. 306
That never Jason, ne Parys of Troye,— . . . . F.Sq. 548
That whan at Troie was slayn Protheselaus, . . . F.Fkl. 1446
Rome, Alisaundre, Troye, and othere three. . . . G.CY. 975
For hoolly al the storie of Troye . . . . . BD. 326
That Achilles slow at Troye,— . . . . . BD. 1065
The traytour that betraysed Troye, . . . . . BD. 1119
Of Troye and of Ilioun, . . . . . BD. 1247
of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
he myghte wenden to Troye.) . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

**Troy**—*Continued*
That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye, . . . TC.1. 2
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . . TC.1. 68
Thorugh which that Troye moste be for-do, . . . TC.1. 74
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde . . . TC.1. 76
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye! . . TC.1. 119
Bytwixen hem of Troye and Grekes ofte; . . . TC.1. 135
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . TC.1. 136
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . TC.1. 138
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten, . . TC.1. 178
The old usage nold they of troy lettyn . . . TC.1. 150 *var*
The folk of Troye hir observaunces olde, . . . . TC.1. 160
To me than king of Grece ben and Troye! . . . TC.1. 609
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye: . . . TC.2. 139
And next his brother, holder up of Troye!' . . . TC.2. 644
And so men seyn in al the town of Troye. . . . TC.2. 748
Of gret estat in al the toun of Troye, . . . . TC.2. 881
That gladder was ther nevere man in Troye. . . . TC.3. 357
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye! . . . TC.3. 791
For al the tresour in the town of Troye, . . . . TC.3. 874
For, thorugh thy rakel hying out of Troye, . . . TC.3. 1441
Acorsed be thy coming into Troye, . . . . . TC.3. 1452
Criseyde and eek this kinges sone of Troye. . . . TC.3. 1715
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . . TC.4. 30
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . TC.4. 48
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . . TC.4. 55
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde. . . TC.4. 77
For you to lese al that I have in Troye, . . . . TC.4. 91
Sieping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte. . . TC.4. 93
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede. . . . TC.4. 119
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . . TC.4. 122
The toun of Troy shal be set a fire . . . . . TC.4. 126 *var*
Th' embassadours to Troye streight they wente. . TC.4. 140
Of Troye. Alas, they quitte him out too rathe! . TC.4. 205
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye . . . TC.4. 276
That I thee hadde wher I wolde in Troye!' . . . TC.4. 336
'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment . . . TC.4. 533
Was thorugh-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . TC.4. 661
And sin I shal no ferther out of Troye . . . . TC.4. 1307
For if he wiste in Troye how wel I fare, . . . . TC.4. 1343
And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . . . TC.4. 1441
Thorugh Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . . TC.4. 1549
And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . . TC.4. 1558
And by my thrift, my wending out of Troye . . . TC.4. 1630
For shaltow nevere sen her eft in Troye! . . . . TC.5. 28
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . . TC.5. 45
And Troilus to Troye homwarde he wente. . . . . TC.5. 91
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . . TC.5. 93
T'honouren you, as wel as folk of Troye.' . . . TC.5. 119
To Troye is come this woful Troilus . . . . . TC.5. 197
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . . TC.5. 393
As I shal ben, whan that she com'th to Troye . . TC.5. 426
Unto the blood of Troye, I preye thee, . . . . TC.5. 600
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye! . . . . TC.5. 609
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!' . . . TC.5. 616
Ful rewfully she loked upon Troye, . . . . . TC.5. 729
To Troye I wol, as for conclusioun.'— . . . . TC.5. 765
That she n'as not withoute a love in Troye; . . . TC.5. 779
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye toun; . . . . TC.5. 856
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe, . . . TC.5. 874
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . TC.5. 883
Lat Troye and Trojan fro your herte pace! . . . TC.5. 912
For Troye is brought in swich a jupartye . . . TC.5. 916
'As gentil man as any wight in Troye. . . . . TC.5. 931
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . TC.5. 960
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . . . TC.5. 969
And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006
'Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye . . TC.5. 1380
Gan pulle awey the fetheres brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546
And so bifel that thorugh-out Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1649
That she from Troye moste nedes twinne, . . . TC.5. 1662
Fugitif of Troy contree, . . . . . HF.1. 146
Of Troye through the Greek Synoun, . . . . . HF.1. 152
Made the hors broght into Troye, . . . . . HF.1. 155
Was besy for to bere up Troye. . . . . HF.3. 382
Whan Troye broght was to destruccion . . . . LGW. 930
How Troy and al the londe distroyed was. . . . LGW. 1026
Remembreth him of his estaat in Troye. . . . . LGW. 1105
With al thise newe lusty folke of Troye. . . . . LGW. 1151
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye . . . . LGW. 1154
And more riches than ever was in Troye. . . . . LGW. 1253
Beyonde Troye, estwarde in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1426
Distroyed is of Troye the citee; . . . . . LGW. 2404

**Troyan(s)** *see* **Trojan(s)**

**Troyanish**
Al the Troyanyshe blood, . . . . . HF.1. 201

**Troys**
As to my dom in al Troyes cite . . . . . TC.1. 100
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave, . . . TC.2. 977
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun . . . . . TC.5. 768

**Troywards**
To Troyewardes, and the cite longe . . . . . TC.1. 59

**Truanding**
Thurgh which withoute truaundyng . . . . . RR. 6721

**Truandise**
And with her trowandyse to blynde. . . . . RR. 3954
And hem defended truandise; . . . . . RR. 6664

**Truant**
And if ye such a truaunt fynde, . . . . . RR. 6645

**Truant** *see* **Truand-**

**Truce** *see* **Trewe, Trewes**

**True**
A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . A.Prol. 531
And swoor his ooth, as he was trewe knyght, . . A.Kn. 959
That many a trewe man hath doon mescheef, . . A.Kn. 1326
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . A.Kn. 1565
As I shal evene juge been, and trewe. . . . . A.Kn. 1864
Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be, . . . A.Kn. 2235
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve. . . . . A.Kn. 2418
I wol be trewe juge, and no partie; . . . . . A.Kn. 2657
For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, . . A.Mil. 3529
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3609
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . . A.Mil. 3692
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornynge; . . . A.Mil. 3706
That trewe love was ever so yvel biset! . . . . A.Mil. 3715
Thou sholdest have, as I am trewe smyth; . . . A.Mil. 3781
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . B.ML. 135
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe; . . . B.ML. 169
Victorious trewe, proteccioun of trewe, . . . . B.ML. 456
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.' . . B.Sh. 1397
'Lat calle,' quod Prudence, 'thy trewe freendes . . B.Mel. 2190–5
good and trewe; or elles, per aventure, the . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
trewe or profitable; and therfore men . . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
conseil youre freendes that been trewe, . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
is soote, right so the conseil of trewe freendes . . B.Mel. 2345–50
likned to the trewe freend, for certes . . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
as the goode wyl of a trewe freend"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
eek, he seith that "A trewe freend is a . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
youre trewe freendes been discrete and . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
is to seyn, that they be trewe, wise, and . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
wight parfitly trewe to hym that he to . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
conseil youre trewe frendes olde and wise, . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
youre trewe freendes and youre feyned . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
to youre trewe freendes that been approved . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
so good a phisicien as thy trewe freend." . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
by trewe freendes that been olde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
konnynge of Salomon is ful trewe, . . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
freendes, whiche that were trewe and . . . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
hem somme of hire trewe freendes to . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
the wil of his wyf, considerynge hir trewe entente, . B.Mel. 3060–5
Be war by thise ensamples trewe and olde. . . . B.Mk. 3188
And truste wel, his dreem he foond ful trewe; . . B.NP. 4214
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . . B.NP. 4240
This storie is al so trewe, I undertake, . . . . B.NP. 4401
Of hoolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . . . C.Pard. 422
Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe. . C.Pard. 930
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wyf, . . . D.WB. 819
And also trewe, and so was he to me. . . . . D.WB. 825
And be to yow a trewe, humble wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 1221
But I to yow be al so good and trewe, . . . . D.WB. 1243
For to be trewe brother in this cas; . . . . . D.Fri. 1529
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.' . D.Fri. 1534
Ne never I nas but of my body trewe. . . . . D.Fri. 1621
That han been trewe freres fifty yeer,— . . . . D.Sum. 1860
'Accepteth thanne of us the trewe entente . . . E.Cl. 127
But nathelees, I se youre trewe entente, . . . . E.Cl. 148
The moore trewe, if that it were possible, . . . E.Cl. 713
And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 838
But sooth is seyd, algate I fynde it trewe, . . . E.Cl. 855
As wommen kan, ne kan been half so trewe . . . E.Cl. 937
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.'. . . E.Cl. 973
Who is so trewe and eek so ententyf . . . . . E.Mch. 1288
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . . . E.Mch. 1298
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . . . E.Mch. 1302
They been so trewe, and therwithal so wyse; . . . E.Mch. 1359
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1836
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 2164
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why. . . . E.Mch. 2169
Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and vertuous; . . . E.Mch. 2281
Of many a verray trewe wyf also; . . . . . E.Mch. 2285
But doutelees, as trewe as any steel . . . . . E.Mch. 2426
And, as I am a kynges doghter trewe, . . . . . F.Sq. 465
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . F.Sq. 537
And yeven hym my trewe herte as fre . . . . . F.Sq. 541
But nathelees I thoughte he was so trewe, . . . F.Sq. 588
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 758
I wol be trewe unto Arveragus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1424
How trewe eek was to Alcebiades . . . . . F.Fkl. 1439
And she was to hym trewe for evermoore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1555
Whan he so trewe is of condicioun . . . . . G.CY. 1039
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. *Amen.* G.CY. 1481
Ne never so trewe, ne so debonaire; . . . . . H.Mcp. 192
That were to me so sad, and eek so trewe, . . . H.Mcp. 275
Of tidynges, wheither they been false or trewe; . . H.Mcp. 360
Trewe effect of mariage clenseth . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
hire herte, and to hym be trewe of hir body. . . . I.Pars. 935–40
maken a trewe and a profitable confessioun . . . I.Pars. 980–5
Was founde as trewe as any bonde, . . . . . BD. 934
Algate she was as trewe as she. . . . . BD. 1086
Ever to be stedfast and trewe, . . . . . BD. 1226
'Therwyth she was alway so trewe . . . . . BD. 1286
I yaf my trewe servise and my thoght, . . . . . Mars. 167
For thogh so be that lovers be as trewe . . . . Mars. 200
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable, . . Mars. 281
In my trewe and careful herte ther is . . . . Comp.L. 41
I moste yow love, and been ever as trewe . . . Comp.L. 97
As good wer thanne untrewe as trewe to be. . . . Comp.L. 118

**True**—*Continued*

But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe. . Anel. 105
For she to him so lowly was and trewe, . . . . Anel. 142
Sith hit availeth not for to ben trewe: . . . . Anel. 216
Which is the wey to doon yow to be trewe? . . . Anel. 283
As holde yow trewe and make yowe hoole stedfaste . Anel. 310 *var*
For to be trewe, and mercy me to preye. . . . . Anel. 332
The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe, . . . PF. 355
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel, . . . PF. 395
And trewe in al that herte may bethynke.' . . . PF. 483
The turtel trewe, and gunne hir to hem calle . . . PF. 577
metes that the trewe feeldes broughten . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
Where wonen now the bones of trewe Fabricius? . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
thoughtes of thi trewe freendes. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
of the sittynge, and nat of the trewe opinioun), . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
by the trewe thinges. Certes this . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report, . . . . TC.1. 593
Be diligent, and trewe, and ay wel hide: . . . . TC.1. 957
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe; . . . . TC.2. 306
That trewe man, that noble gentil knight, . . . TC.2. 331
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see), . . . . TC.2. 339
Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente . . . TC.2. 828
If that I may, and alle folk be trewe!' . . . . TC.2. 1610
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trewe! . . . . TC.3. 117
'And I to ben your verray humble trewe, . . . TC.3. 141
For at thy day thou shalt me trewe finde. . . . TC.3. 333
Ben to you trewe and hool with al myn herte; . . TC.3. 1001
Beth to me trewe, or elles were it routhe; . . . TC.3. 1511
And seide, 'Frend, as I am trewe knight, . . . . TC.3. 1648
On hertes sore, and kepe hem that be trewe!'— . . TC.3. 1771
O Juvenal lorde trewe is thy sentence . . . . . TC.4. 197 *var*
As wisly were it fals as it is trewe . . . . . TC.4. 381
To traysen her that trewe is unto me! . . . . TC.4. 438
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . . . . TC.4. 660
And that her herte trewe was and kinde . . . . TC.4. 1417
And was in purpos evere to ben trewe: . . . . TC.4. 1420
That of her herte he mighte her trewe finde, . . . TC.4. 1439
'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte, . TC.4. 1499
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe, . . . . TC.4. 1528
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe! . . TC.4. 1610
I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665
But wolde nevere God but-if as trewe . . . . . TC.5. 124
I shal be glad, if al the world be trewe! . . . . TC.5. 651
I n'am but lost, al be myn herte trewe! . . . . TC.5. 706
And trewe as steel in ech condicioun; . . . . . TC.5. 831
But trewely the storie telleth us, . . . . . TC.5. 1051
To Diomede algate I wol be trewe. . . . . TC.5. 1071
'For-which to you, with dredful herte trewe, . . . TC.5. 1331
As wisly as in al I am you trewe! . . . . . TC.5. 1365
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1401
Biseching her that, sin that he was trewe, . . . TC.5. 1585
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde! . . . TC.5. 1712
But after my making thou write more trewe. . . . Adam. 4
Allas! is every man thus trewe, . . . . . HF.1. 301
And sworen on the blosmes to be trewe, . . . . LGW. 157
Sum story of wemen that were goode and trewe; . LGW.G. 272
How clene maydenys and how trewe wyvys, . . . LGW.G. 282
For to hyre love were they so trewe, . . . . LGW.G. 288
And trewe of love thise women were echon. . . . LGW. 290
A man that cowde be so trewe and kynde . . . LGW.G. 303
Of trewe wyvys and of here labour? . . . . . LGW.G. 306
That ben as trewe as ever was any steel? . . . . LGW. 334
Of wommen trewe in lovyng al hire lyf, . . . . LGW. 438
That I yow knewe so charitable and trewe, . . . LGW. 444
For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . . . LGW. 464
Ne a trewe lover oghte me not blame, . . . . LGW. 466
That weren trew in lovyng al hire lyves; . . . . LGW. 485
'That is a trewe tale, by myn hood!' . . . . . LGW. 507
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle. . . . . LGW. 553
And trewe of love for ought that may byfalle; . . LGW. 561
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . . . LGW. 703
That ever woman wolde be so trewe . . . . . LGW. 800
Ben also trewe and lovynge as a man, . . . . LGW. 911
Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo . . . . . LGW. 917
A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde. . . LGW. 921
And sworne so depe to hire to be trewe . . . . LGW. 1234
That feyneth him so trewe and obeysinge, . . . LGW. 1266
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avysee, . . . . LGW. 1521
That halfe so trewe a man ther nas of love . . . LGW. 1526
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf, . . . . LGW. 1576
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght, . . . LGW. 1636
The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1686
Hire herte was so wyfely and so trewe. . . . . LGW. 1843
I telle hyt, for she was of love so trewe, . . . . LGW. 1874
And ben hir trewe lover yere by yere! . . . . . LGW. 1958
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! . . LGW. 2227
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,— . . . . LGW. 2391
As I or other trewe lovere sholde, . . . . . LGW. 2511
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede." . . LGW. 2542
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stele. . . . . LGW. 2582
That I am trewe Tristam the secounde, . . . . Rosem. 20
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe; . . Form.A. 20
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free, . . . Gent. 9

**True**—*Continued*

As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse. . . . Buk. 4
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe; . . . Comp.A. 79
As I am youres, and to you sad and trewe, . . . Bal.Co. 9
You hath wel chose in trewe perseveraunce . . . Bal.Ch. 8
suffise to the these trewe conclusions in . . . . Astr. 5–11
in my light Englisshe as trewe conclusions . . . Astr. 11–5
touching this mater, and not oonly as trewe . . . Astr. 11–5
What sorowe trewe lovers maken . . . . . RR. 1497
And for thou trewe to love shalt be, . . . . . RR. 2361
Who loveth trewe hath no fatnesse; . . . . . RR. 2686
And Love trewe to save my name; . . . . . RR. 3330
Trewe and siker, curteys and hende; . . . . . RR. 3345
That he fonde no womman trewe, . . . . . RR. 4254
Unto hir husbonde a trewe wyf; . . . . . RR. 4256
A trewe herte wole not plie, . . . . . RR. 4389
For trewe Love ne failide never man; . . . . . RR. 4587
Of trewe herte, just and secre, . . . . . RR. 5090
As trust and trew as ony stele. . . . . RR. 5146
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouthe, . . . . . RR. 5215
That trewe and parfit weren in love. . . . . RR. 5224
That trusty is and trewe as stone, . . . . . RR. 5248
Yit shal a trewe freend do more, . . . . . RR. 5267
And which in love were trewe and stable, . . . RR. 5487
For of trewe ther be to fewe. . . . . RR. 5512
Of hym that loveth trew and well. . . . . RR. 5539
And trewe also what wey they fare. . . . . RR. 5564
Religioun umble and trewe also, . . . . . RR. 6154
Servaunt so trewe, sith he was borne.' . . . . RR. 7304

**Truer**

Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse, . . . . . BD. 926
A trewer servant to yow than am I, . . . . . Comp.L. 112
And if ye fynde no trewer verely . . . . . Comp.L. 115
Was never unto hir love a trewer queene.' . . . LGW. 695
A trewer servaunt shulle ye never have; . . . . Comp.A. 75
A trewer felowe was no wher noon. . . . . RR. 3347
And trewer and more serviable. . . . . RR. 6004

**Truest**

As of the treweste and the beste wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1539
And he that semeth trewest is a theef. . . . . G.CY. 969
To ben her trewest servaunt, and her knyght. . . Mars. 187
For who-so trewest is, hit shall hir rewe . . . . Anel. 217
But I dar seyn I am hir trewest man, . . . . . PF. 479
That semeth trewest whan she wil bigile . . . . TC.4. 3
The trewest is ful brotil for to triste. . . . . LGW. 1885

**Trufles** *see* **Trifles**

**Truly**

That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . . . A.Prol. 481
But, trewely to tellen atte laste, . . . . . A.Prol. 707
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely, . . . A.Prol. 761
For trewely confort ne myrthe is noon . . . . A.Prol. 773
But that thou sholdest trewely forthren me . . . A.Kn. 1137
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely. . . . . A.Kn. 1267
'Now trewely, hou soore that me smerte,' . . . A.Kn. 1394
With alle circumstances trewely,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2788
For trewely the game is wel bigonne. . . . . A.Mil. 3117
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4133
'Now trewely, myn owene lady deere, . . . . . B.Sh. 1386
therwith profitable, but trewely myn . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
this is to seyn, telle trewely thy tale; . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
deliberacioun, trewely, I trow that they . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
for trewely, alle tho that . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
agayn youre heigh lordshipe that trewely we han . B.Mel. 3005–10
For ye shul telle a tale trewely. . . . . B.Mk. 3115
Agayn hire foos sche faught trewely . . . . . B.Mk. 3519 *var*
That trewely she hath the herte in hoold . . . . B.NP. 4064
Dame Pertelote, I sey yow trewely, . . . . . B.NP. 4312
But trewely the cause of my comynge . . . . . B.NP. 4479
For trewely, ye have as myrie a stevene . . . . B.NP. 4481
'But trewely, myn owene maister deere, . . . . C.Pard. 301
Nay, nay, I thoghte it never, trewely, . . . . C.Pard. 442
But trewely, by daye it may nat bee; . . . . . C.Pard. 788
Til trewely we hadde swich daliance, . . . . . D.WB. 565
And trewely, as myne housbondes tolde me, . . . D.WB. 607
For trewely ther is noon of us alle, . . . . . D.WB. 939
I wende ye were a yeman trewely. . . . . D.Fri. 1457
And trewely, as to my juggement, . . . . . E.Cl. 53
And treweliche thus muche I wol yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 804
Thou bare hym in thy body trewely; . . . . . E.Cl. 1068
And trewely it sit wel to be so . . . . . E.Mch. 1277
I never hem contraried trewely. . . . . E.Mch. 1497
And trewely it is an heigh corage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1513
Arrayed hadde this gardyn, trewely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 910
Ye shal be payed trewely, by my trouthe, . . . F.Fkl. 1231
'Yes, certes, wel and trewely,' quod he. . . . . F.Fkl. 1588
Of gold that I have borwed, trewely, . . . . . G.CY. 735
'At youre comandement, sire, trewely,' . . . . G.CY. 1063
And for noon oother cause, trewely. . . . . G.CY. 1307
And trewely the labour is in vayn . . . . . H.Mcp. 150
Ther nys no difference trewely . . . . . H.Mcp. 212
For trewely, me thynketh by thy cheere, . . . . I.Pars. 27
for trewely, but he be war, he may ful . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
fynger is the kissynge; and trewely he . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
is venyal synne, and trewely scarsly may . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
This preyere moste be trewely seyd, . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Leseth his asking trewely. . . . . BD. 33
The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse, . . . . . BD. 35
That trewely I, which made this book, . . . . . BD. 96
Ne I saw thee not, sir, trewely.' . . . . . BD. 520
'And thogh whereto? For trewely . . . . . BD. 669

**Truly**—*Continued*
For evermore I trowe trewely, . . . . . BD. 686
'Ne say noght soo, for trewely, . . . . . BD. 721
Trewly the fayrest companye . . . . . BD. 806
To make that fair, that trewly she . . . . . BD. 908
Trewly she was to myn ye . . . . . BD. 980
'To speke of goodnesse; trewly she . . . . . BD. 984
'And trewly, for to speke of trouthe, . . . . . BD. 998
I leve yow wel, that trewely . . . . . BD. 1047
' "Nede!" nay, trewly, I gabbe now,— . . . . . BD. 1074
Leve my lady; no, trewely!' . . . . . BD. 1110
Ne I wolde have wratthed hir trewely. . . . . BD. 1150
Trewly I did my besynesse . . . . . BD. 1155
So moche beaute, trewely, . . . . . BD. 1196
Trewly hir answere hit was this; . . . . . BD. 1239
That trewly Cassandra, that so . . . . . BD. 1245
That trewely, I hadde no need, . . . . . BD. 1252
For trewely that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1280
That you have sought so truwely and so yore . . Pity. 93 *var*
Ne trewly for my dethe I shal not lette . . . . Mars. 186
For trewly dorste I seye, as that I fele, . . . . Comp.L. 56
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele. . . . Comp.L. 94
And treweliche it sit wel to be so; . . . . . TC.1. 246
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . . TC.1. 985
For treweliche I holde it gret deynte, . . . . . TC.2. 164
I am to no man holden trewely . . . . . TC.2. 241
Ye wol it holden trewely to me?'— . . . . . TC.2. 493
And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely; . . . . TC.2. 541
But swich a knightly sighte trewely . . . . . TC.2. 628
For trewely I n'il no lettre write!'— . . . . . TC.2. 1161
Who is al there? I see nought trewely.' . . . . TC.3. 67
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely, . . . . . TC.3. 159
And I shal trewely with al my might . . . . . TC.3. 178
That trewely, for aught I can espye, . . . . . TC.3. 835
As ye in myn, (the whiche thing trewely . . . . TC.3. 1489
By sort and by augurie eek trewely, . . . . . TC.4. 116
Quod first that oon, 'I am glad, trewely, . . . . TC.4. 687
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trewely, . . . . TC.4. 939
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely: . . . . TC.4. 1055
Now trewely that is a fals sentence, . . . . . TC.4. 1063
For trewely I speke it for the beste; . . . . . TC.4. 1288
And treweliche as writen wel I finde, . . . . . TC.4. 1415
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.4. 1450
And trewely, as men in bokes rede, . . . . . TC.5. 19
For treweliche he swor her, as a knight, . . . . TC.5. 113
For trewely ther can no wight you serve, . . . . TC.5. 146
So lowly ne so trewely you serve . . . . . TC.5. 174
And treweliche ek augurie of thise foules . . . . TC.5. 380
For treweliche of oo thing truste me, . . . . . TC.5. 410
For treweliche I n'il not this sojorne!' . . . . . TC.5. 483
He wolde wondren on it trewely. . . . . TC.5. 494
Lo, trewely, they writen that her syen, . . . . TC.5. 816
But trewely I can not telle her age. . . . . TC.5. 826
But treweliche, as yit, me list not pleye. . . . . TC.5. 987
As for the gentileste, trewely, . . . . . TC.5. 1075
And treweliche, I wolde sory be . . . . . TC.5. 1082
But trewely, how longe it was bitwene, . . . . TC.5. 1086
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure, . . . . TC.5. 1623
And trewely, if I have might and space . . . . TC.5. 1704
But trewely Criseyde, swete may, . . . . . TC.5. 1720
That thou so longe trewely . . . . . HF.2. 107
Thou shalt non harm have trewely.' . . . . . HF.2. 537
Were on hir clothes trewely. . . . . HF.3. 229
But this I seye yow trewely, . . . . . HF.3. 452
Folk that han ful trewely . . . . . HF.3. 571
It were better worthy trewely . . . . . LGW. 317
But trewely I wende, as in this cas, . . . . . LGW. 462
Myghte the fro me departe trewely, . . . . . LGW. 897
That loveth trewely, more prosperite . . . . . LGW. 906
Of hir goodnesse; us nedeth trewely . . . . . LGW. 1493
That ye unto your sone, as trewely, . . . . . LGW. 2099
But trewely, no force of thy reddour . . . . . Fort. 13
yf so be that thei be trewly sette . . . . . Astr. 233–5
Ther nas nat a poynt trewely . . . . . RR. 1236
And folk of faire port trewely . . . . . RR. 1307
And he that loveth trew[e]ly . . . . . RR. 2247
Kepe hym covenaunt trewely. . . . . RR. 3476
Truly he shall repente it sore, . . . . . RR. 4078
It semede he lovede me trewely. . . . . RR. 4582
To love truly they disdeyne; . . . . . RR. 4832
Truly for bodily solace. . . . . RR. 5094
And truly on her owne lyven, . . . . . RR. 6804

**Trump**
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . A.Prol. 674
His voys was as a trompe thondrynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2174
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . . B.ML. 705
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
In trumpe, beme, and clarioun; . . . . . HF.3. 150
Ther herde I trumpen Messenus, . . . . . HF.3. 153
Ther herde I Joab trumpe also, . . . . . HF.3. 155
To lerne, saw I trumpe there. . . . . HF.3. 160
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . . . . HF.3. 534
For thou shalt trumpe al the contraire . . . . HF.3. 539
Took out his blakke trompe of bras, . . . . . HF.3. 547
And gan this trompe for to blowe, . . . . . HF.3. 549
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . . . HF.3. 580
And out thyn other trompe tak . . . . . HF.3. 582
And out his trompe of golde he brayde . . . . HF.3. 588
Blow thy trompe and that anoon,' . . . . . HF.3. 628
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she, . . . . HF.3. 675

**Trump**—*Continued*
'And I wil trompen hit, pardel' . . . . . HF.3. 774
And tok his blakke trumpe faste, . . . . . HF.3. 775
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . LGW. 635

**Trump** *see* **Trompours**

**Trumped**
That never tromped Joab for to heere, . . . . E.Mch. 1719

**Trumpington**
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge, . . . A.Rv. 3921

**Trumps**
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes, . . . . . A.Kn. 2511
Up goon the trompes and the melodye . . . . A.Kn. 2565
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun; . . . . A.Kn. 2600
The trompes, with the loude mynstralcie, . . . A.Kn. 2671
The trompes come, and in his baner large, . . . Anel. 30
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soune; . . PF. 344
Wente this foule trumpes soun, . . . . . HF.3. 552
Out of his foule trumpes ende, . . . . . HF.3. 556
Out of his trumpes mouthe smelde . . . . . HF.3. 595
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe, . . . Form.A. 23

**Truncheon**
He, foyneth on his feet with his tronchoun, . . . A.Kn. 2615

**Truss**
But in the stede a trusse of gras. . . . . RR. 4004

**Trussed**
For it was trussed up in his walet. . . . . A.Prol. 681

**Trust**
For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501
In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,— . . . B.ML. 832
therfore, sire, if ye wol triste to my conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
and trust wel that a coveitous man ne kan . . . B.Mel. 2320–5
and thyn entente,—for trust wel, that . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
"Ne trust nat to hem to whiche thou hast had . . B.Mel. 2370–5
seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust never"; . . B.Mel. 2375–80
lowteth to thee with his heed, ne trust hym never; . B.Mel. 2375–80
shul ye the lasse truste in hire and in hir . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
for the trust that ye han in youre richesses . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
in trust of youre richesses, for they ne . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
Lat no man truste on blynd prosperitee; . . . . B.Mk. 3187
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.Mk. 3326
Wroot, "*Mane, techel, phares*," truste me,— . . . B.Mk. 3422
No man ne truste upon hire favour longe, . . . B.Mk. 3914
And truste wel, his dreem he foond ful trewe; . . B.NP. 4214
And necligent, and truste on flaterye. . . . . B.NP. 4627
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel; . . . D.Fri. 1556
I se . . . , And truste upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . . . . E.Cl. 149
I truste in Goddes bontee, and therfore . . . . E.Cl. 159
His wyves pacience in trust to fynde . . . . . E.Cl. 1181 *var*
Answerde agayn, 'If I shal trusten thee . . . . G.SN. 163
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde. . . G.CY. 876
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me. . . . . G.CY. 889
the prosperitee of this lyf? For truste wel, . . . I.Pars. 200–5
of the deedly synne ther is no trust to no good werk . I.Pars. 240–5
for, trust wel, he shal yeven acountes, as . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
For trust wel, though so were . . . . . I.Pars. 330–5
for truste wel, that over what . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
ful fals and ful brotel for to triste,—this . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
that oother. And truste wel, that . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
hevene, and in trust of the grace of the . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
rede, that no man truste in his owene . . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
be-giled of trust that he hadde to his corn, . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
wiltow thanne trusten in the tumblynge . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
In trust that he hath konning hem to rede . . . TC.1. 83
That was hir trust aboven everychon. . . . . TC.1. 154
But lest thou deme I truste not to thee, . . . . TC.1. 601
For for to tristen som wight is a preve . . . . TC.1. 690
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . TC.1. 692
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . . . TC.2. 247
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe; . . . . TC.2. 306
'But may I truste wel to you,' quod he, . . . . TC.2. 491
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me! . . . TC.2. 956
have I my nece . . ., So fully maad thy gentilesse triste, . . . . . TC.3. 258
To thee, that art the man that I best triste; . . . TC.3. 366
Compassioun, and felawship, and trist. . . . . TC.3. 403
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste, . . TC.3. 587
And that by right ye moste upon him triste, . . . TC.3. 916
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist . . . . TC.3. 941
As she that juste cause had him to triste, . . . TC.3. 1227
Gramercy, for on that is al my trist! . . . . . TC.3. 1305
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 1422
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune . . . . TC.4. 391
That right for trust and for savacioun . . . . TC.4. 1382
To tristen her, and took it for the beste. . . . . TC.4. 1428
To trusten on, n'is but a fantasye. . . . . TC.4. 1470
And trusten him she wolde, and wel she mighte, . . TC.5. 188
For treweliche of oo thing truste me, . . . . . TC.5. 410
O trust! O feith! O depe assurance! . . . . . TC.5. 1259
Than he on whom men weneth best to triste? . . . TC.5. 1267
His lady n'as no lenger on to triste. . . . . TC.5. 1666
'O Pandar, that in dremes for to triste . . . . TC.5. 1709
For eny trust lo how thus it fareth . . . . . HF.1. 271 *var*
For truste wel that thou shalt here, . . . . . HF.2. 164
Of trust, of drede, of jelousye, . . . . . HF.3. 881
To troste on me: thow mayst it nat denye. . . . LGW.G. 253
That maketh men to wommen lasse triste, . . . LGW. 333
To trusten man, but she the bet hym knewe! . . . LGW. 801

**Trust**—*Continued*

What maked yow to men to trusten so? . . . . LGW. 1256
The trewest is ful brotil for to triste. . . . . LGW. 1885
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal: . . . . . Truth. 9
The first cause is this: truste wel that alle . . . Astr. 1–5
ordeined it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that . . . Astr. 50–7
nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan . . . Astr. 145–50
eny of these two hevedes, truste wel that . . . Astr. 218–22
celestial bodies: for truste wel that neyther . . . Astr. 236–40
signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste wel that . Astr. 284–6
forseide planete and note it wel; for truste wel . . Astr. 330–7
othir town, truste wel that thilke townes . . . . Astr. 358–62
In fortune is [his] full trust, . . . . . RR. 2763
That he may wite thou trust hym soo, . . . . RR. 2871
Trust not on me for noon assay, . . . . . RR. 3449
To truste, to thy confusioun, . . . . . RR. 3833
Disceyve that men tristen most. . . . . RR. 3932
A foole is he that wole hir trust. . . . . RR. 4364
For trust that they have sette in hope, . . . . RR. 4463
As trust and trew as ony stele. . . . . RR. 5146
They trust hem so on every side, . . . . . RR. 5435
To truste on hem [it] is foly, . . . . . RR. 5742
And Love answerde: 'I truste thee . . . . . RR. 7328

**Trust** *see* **Trusteth**

**Trusted**

He loved hire moost, and trusted hire also; . . . D.WB. 958
'Allas! I wolde han trusted, douteles, . . . . . TC.2. 414
In whom I trusted most of any wight: . . . . . TC.5. 1248
To muche trusted I, wel may I pleyne, . . . . LGW. 2525
I have to longe tristed thee, . . . . . RR. 3929

**Trustest**

And seyst I am he that thou trustest most, . . . TC.1. 720

**Trusteth**

For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges, . . . A.Kn. 2182
But trusteth weel hire liste nat to daunce, . . . B.ML. 1048
Trusteth me wel,' quod she, 'that . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
she is; trusteth nat in hire, for she nys . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
And he that trusteth hym so . . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille, . B.Mk. 3955
Trusteth right wel, they were nat maad for noght. . D.WB. 118
For, trusteth wel, it is an impossible . . . . . D.WB. 688
For, sire and dame, trusteth me right weel, . . . D.Sum. 1869
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel, . . . D.Sum. 2127
To han his wyf allone; trusteth me, . . . . . E.Mch. 1561
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me; . . . . G.SN. 229
Nat but ynough; also, sire, trusteth me, . . . . G.CY. 601
Trusteth me wel, in his prosperitee. . . . . G.CY. 948
But, trusteth wel, I am a southren man, . . . . I.Pars. 42
I take but the sentence, trusteth weel; . . . . I.Pars. 58
for, trusteth wel, to love God is for to . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
folies, and trusteth to muchel in his . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
he deceyveth hym that trusteth in hym, . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
That she him trust over any creature. . . . . Anel. 91 *em*
For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse . . . TC.2. 1245
No more of this, for trusteth wel that I . . . . TC.2. 1426
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.3. 906
'And trusteth this: that certes, herte swete, . . . TC.4. 1590
And trusteth me, and leveth ek your sorwe, . . . TC.4. 1616
'For trusteth wel, that your estat real, . . . . TC.4. 1667
Trusteth right wel and understondeth me, . . . TC.5. 887
But at my gynnyng, trusteth wel, . . . . . HF.1. 66
For trustyth wel I ne have nat undyrtake . . . LGW.G. 71
And, as in love, trusteth no man but me. . . . LGW. 2561
That other ymage, and, trustith wel, . . . . . RR. 170
For trustith wel she goth nygh wode, . . . . . RR. 263
So faire it was that, trusteth wel, . . . . . RR. 649
And, trusteth wel, than I hem herde, . . . . . RR. 673
If ye now werne hym, trustith me, . . . . . RR. 3749
Who tristith thee, he doth folye, . . . . . RR. 4010
He trusteth sore in his castell, . . . . . RR. 4305
Hangeth upon hir, and trusteth fast, . . . . . RR. 4451
But trusteth wel he shal pay all, . . . . . RR. 5947 *em*
But trustith wel, I swere it yow, . . . . . RR. 7636

**Trusting**

Yit somwhat trusting on her hestes olde; . . . . TC.5. 1208

**Trusty**

That trusty is and trewe as stone, . . . . . RR. 5248
Forto be trusty to every wight!' . . . . . RR. 7296

**Trusty** *see* **Trust**

**Truth**

Trouthe and honour, fredom and curteisie. . . . A.Prol. 46
For by my trouthe, if that I shal nat lye, . . . A.Prol. 763
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faile, . A.Kn. 1610
Upon my trouthe and as I am a knyght, . . . . A.Kn. 1855
That is to seyn, trouthe, honour, and knyghthede, . A.Kn. 2789
Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere . . A.Mil. 3502
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree, . . . . A.Co. 4397
That she forgat hir mynde, by hir trouthe. . . . B.ML. 527
Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere. . . . . B.ML. 630
That I yow swere, and plighte yow my trouthe, . . B.Sh. 1388
For by my trouthe, I have on myn array, . . . B.Sh. 1608
ordinaunce but yow like; for the trouthe of thynges B.Mel. 2255–60
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
conseil, that verray trouthe be seyd and . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
Certes, the trouthe of this matiere, or of . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
But by my trouthe I knowe nat youre name,— . . B.Mk. 3118
Of trouthe and honour, but of Armorike . . . . B.Mk. 3578
But, by my trouthe, if thou were seculer, . . . B.NP. 4640
For, by my trouthe, me were levere dye, . . . . C.Pard. 615
Have heer my trouthe, as thou art his espye, . . . C.Pard. 755

**Truth**—*Continued*

That by my trouthe I shal thee nat biwreye.' . . C.Pard. 823
For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word. . D.WB. 422
'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand,' quod she, D.WB. 1009
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!' D.WB. 1013
For which he plighte me his trouthe there, . . . D.WB. 1051
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,— . . D.WB. 1240
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . . D.Fri. 1404
'Now, by my trouthe, brother deere,' seyde he, . . D.Fri. 1424
My trouthe wol I holde as in this cas; . . . . D.Fri. 1525
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother, . . . . D.Fri. 1527
As for youre trouthe and for youre obeisance, . . E.Cl. 794
In wysdom and in trouthe of mariage, . . . . E.Mch. 1705
'He is a gentil squier, by my trouthe! . . . . . E.Mch. 1907
And, by my trouthe, me thoughte he dide thee so.' . E.Mch. 2386
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere, . . F.Sq. 508
And for the trouthe I demed in his herte, . . . F.Sq. 563
And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse. . . . F.Sq. 627
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645
Have heer my trouthe, til that myn herte breste'; . F.Fkl. 759
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.' . . . F.Fkl. 998
Ye shal be payed trewely, by my trouthe, . . . F.Fkl. 1231
Avyseth yow, er that ye breke youre trouthe. . . F.Fkl. 1320
And in myn hand youre trouthe plighten ye . . . F.Fkl. 1328
Ye shul youre trouthe holden, by my fay! . . . F.Fkl. 1474
But if ye sholde youre trouthe kepe and save! . . F.Fkl. 1478
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,'— F.Fkl. 1479
My trouthe for to holde, allas! allas!' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1513
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; F.Fkl. 1519
Than ye to me sholde breke thus youre trouthe, . F.Fkl. 1530
My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never repreve . . F.Fkl. 1537
My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1570
I failled never of my trouthe as yit, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1577
Than that his wyf were of hir trouthe fals'; . . . F.Fkl. 1597
And that hir trouthe she swoor thurgh innocence, . F.Fkl. 1601
To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.' . . . G.SN. 238
Bileve aright and knowen verray trouthe.' . . . G.SN. 259
But now at erst in trouthe our dwellyng is.' . . . G.SN. 264
The aungel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught, . G.SN. 267
And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. . . . G.SN. 291
Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . . G.CY. 1044
Supposynge noght but treuthe, sooth to seyn, . . . G.CY. 1285
and trouthe is nat in us.' . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
his vice, and by strif werreieth trouthe . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
man werreyeth trouthe, whan he woot . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
that it is trouthe, and eek whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
eek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
shalt swere in trouthe, in doom, and in . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
domesman to witnessen the trouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
Allas! al to litel is swich trouthe now . . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe . . . . . BD. 6
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trowthe, . . . . BD. 98
That ever I herde; for by my trouthe, . . . . BD. 466
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool, . . . . BD. 552
And who-so wiste al, bi my trouthe, . . . . . BD. 590
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to.' . . . . BD. 752
Or trouthe of any mannes honde. . . . . BD. 935
'And trewly, for to speke of trouthe, . . . . . BD. 998
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al, . . . . BD. 1002
That I coude tho, by my trouthe, . . . . . BD. 1098
'That by my trouthe, I nolde noght, . . . . . BD. 1108
'Now, by my trouthe, sir,' quod I, . . . . . BD. 1111
'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!' . . . BD. 1308
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye. . . . Pity. 7
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee. . . . . Pity. 74
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene . . . . Pity. 111
For, as of trouthe, ther is noon her liche, . . . . Anel. 76
For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, . . . . Anel. 90
So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . . . Anel. 132
And he ageyn his trouthe me hadde plight, . . . Anel. 227
Almyghty God, of trouth the sovereign! . . . . Anel. 311
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn? . . Anel. 312
And to your routhe and to your trouthe I crie! . . Anel. 337
And havyng reward only to my trouthe, . . . . PF. 426
amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
yhyd with-ynne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
sekynge of cleer trouthe to comen to the verray . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
of ful sad trouthe. But unnethe schal ther any . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
On hym that had his trouthe thus falsly brokyn . TC.1. 89 *var*
Now frend,' quod he, 'if evere love or trouthe . . TC.1. 584
Ne, by my trouthe, I kepe not restreyne . . . . TC.1. 676
Of trouthe, and for-thy wolde I fayn remeve . . . TC.1. 691
'Why, nay!' quod he, 'by God and by my trouthe!' . TC.1. 770
And have my trouthe, but thou finde it so . . . TC.1. 831
For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn . . TC.1. 906
'And, by my trouthe, I have right now of thee . . TC.1. 995
Help now!'—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shal!'— TC.1. 1054
Have here my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here!' TC.1. 1061
As alle trouthe and alle gentilesse, . . . . . TC.2. 160
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sones tweye, . TC.2. 170
But, by my trouthe, I thoughte now if ye . . . TC.2. 279
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen, . . . TC.2. 324
Than is it harm ye liven by my trouthe! . . . . TC.2. 350
'I grante wel,' quod Pandar, 'by my trouthe! . . TC.2. 490
And seyde, 'By my trouthe I shal you telle! . . . TC.2. 506

**Truth**—*Continued*
To slen swich oon, if that he mente trouthe. . . . TC.2. 665
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed, . . . . TC.2. 842
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe, . TC.2. 958
And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde; . . TC.2. 1084
To myn estat, by God and by your trouthe, . . . TC.2. 1138
Can be theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!' . . . TC.2. 1197
Were it wel don?'—Quod she, 'Nay, by my trouthe!' TC.2. 1281
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two, . . . . TC.2. 1362
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . . TC.2. 1503
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.'. . . TC.2. 1686
'Ey! what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe . TC.3. 120
In trouthe alwey to don you my servise . . . . TC.3. 133
Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 163
Now by my trouthe I seye it not a-game: . . . TC 3. 636
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plight, . . TC.3. 782
Now for your trouthe! Y-see this gentil man!' . . TC.3. 963
Your grete trouthe and servise every day, . . . TC.3. 992
Have here my trouthe!' and many another oth; . . TC.3. 1111
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste; . . TC.3. 1229
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence, . . . TC.3. 1297
And every lover in his trouthe avaunce! . . . TC.3. 1386
For I am thyn, by God and by my trouthe! . . . TC.3. 1512
ffor Pandarus syn I have trouthe hire hight . . . TC.4. 445 *var*
Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe! . . . . TC.4. 1477
Remorde you, or vertu of your trouthe. . . . . TC.4. 1491
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe! . . TC.4. 1610
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe! . . . TC.4. 1617
As I, that alle trouthe in you entende. . . . . TC.4. 1649
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . . TC.4. 1672
It sholde be yourselven, by my trouthe! . . . . TC.5. 1001
My name of trouthe in love for everemo! . . . . TC.5. 1055
Have here my trouthe, I see her! Yond she is! . . TC.5. 1158
Commeve you, yit thenketh on your trouthe. . . TC.5. 1386
And to your trouthe ay I me recomaunde . . . . TC.5. 1411
And every wight that meneth trouthe avaunce! . . TC.5. 1435
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe: . TC.5. 1586
But alle trouthe and alle gentilesse. . . . . TC.5. 1617
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce. . . TC.5. 1671
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe?' he seyde; TC.5. 1676
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde, . . . TC.5. 1679
To slee me thus! Allas, your name of trouthe . . TC.5. 1686
To furthren trouthe, and wronges to punice, . . . TC.5. 1707
Penelopees trouthe and goode Alceste! . . . . TC.5. 1778
That he wolde hir of trouthe faile, . . . . . HF.1. 297
In speche, and never a deel of trouthe? . . . . HF.1. 331
To thee: now herke, by thy trouthe! . . . . . HF.2. 105
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, . . . . . HF.2. 299
'By thy trouthe, yond adoun, . . . . . HF 2. 381
'I graunte,' quod she, 'by my trouthe! . . . . HF.3. 673
'By my troth,' quod he, 'madame, . . . . . HF.3. 757
Mak of youre trouthe in love no bost, ne soun; . . LGW.G. 221
Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun, . LGW. 260
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun, . . LGW. 267
The wo that they endure for here trouthe. . . . LGW.G. 287
To trouthe of womanhede, and to this flour . . . LGW. 297
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce, . . . LGW. 472
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe. . . LGW. 668
And plighten trouthe fully in here faye, . . . . LGW. 778
For al hire frendes, for to save hire trouthe, . . . LGW. 798
And womanhode, and trouthe, and semlynesse. . . LGW. 1041
Ful of pitee, of trouthe, and conscience, . . . . LGW. 1255
And of thy feyned trouthe, and thy manere, . . . LGW. 1374
Ryght for hir trouthe, and for hir kyndenesse, . . LGW. 1664
So wel she lovede clennesse, and eke trouthe! . . LGW. 1860
And if ye wol assente, by my trouthe, . . . . LGW. 1983
Upon my trouthe I swere, and yow assure, . . . LGW. 2119
To wedden hir, and hir his trouthe plyghte, . . . LGW. 2466
That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame, . . LGW. 2586
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 7
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 14
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 21
And trouthe shal delivere, it is no drede. . . . Truth. 28
Trouthe is put doun, resoun is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse, . . . L.St. 20
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse . . . Ven. 5
Was axed, What is trouthe or sothfastnesse? . . . Buk. 2
Upon my trouthe I sey you feithfully . . . . . Merc.B. 8
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene. . . . Merc.B. 10
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe. . Comp.A. 7
By God and by my trouthe, is myn entente; . . . Comp.A. 83
And for my trouthe my service nat despyse, . . . Bal.Co. 17
sothly to the trouthe thus he shal . . . . . Astr. 222–9
stonden after the trouthe. Comoun tretes . . . Astr. 324–30
That feith ne trouth[e] holdith she . . . . . RR. 266
Sith thou semest so full of treuthe.' . . . . . RR. 2060
And if thi trouthe to me thou kepe, . . . . . RR. 2125
In trouthe withoute doublenesse, . . . . . RR. 2885
For in good feith and in trouthe, . . . . . RR. 3939
A truthe frette full of falsheede; . . . . . RR. 4705 *em*
For witt is nought withoute trouthe, . . . . . RR. 5216
Awey fro trouthe it doth so varie, . . . . . RR. 5315
Trouthe declared fro falsheed, . . . . . RR. 5562
Of trouthe that is ageyne her wille; . . . . . RR. 6092
He may in trouthe have his lyvyng. . . . . RR. 6722
May fynde in trouthe forto swynke, . . . . . RR. 6755

**Truths**
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . . C.Pard. 702

**Truwe** *see* **Trewe**

**Tryst**
'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I . . . . . TC.2. 1534

**Tuas**
'*In manus tuas*, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4287

**Tub**
And after that a tubbe and a kymelyn, . . . . . A.Mil. 3621
And hem vitailleth, bothe trogh and tubbe, . . . A.Mil. 3627

**Tubal**
As coude Lamekes sone, Tubal, . . . . . BD. 1161

**Tubs**
Y-geten us thise knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . . . A.Mil. 3564
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3594
Into the tubbes, hangynge in the balkes; . . . . A.Mil. 3626
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . A.Mil. 3836

**Tucked**
Tukked he was as is a frere, aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 621
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye, . . . D.Sum. 1737
Y-tukked up, with arwes in hire cas?' . . . . . LGW. 982

**Tuel**
Aboute his tuwel grope there and heere, . . . . D.Sum. 2148
Lo, al on hye fro the tuel! . . . . . HF.3. 559

**Tuft**
A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys, . . . A.Prol. 555

**Tulle** *see* **Tolle**

**Tullius**
tyme the prudence; and Tullius seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
'Wherfore Tullius seith, "Amonges . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
and therfore, seith Tullius, . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
after the doctrine of Tullius. . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
his neighebores; for thus seith Tullius, . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillyng . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
procede after the doctrine of Tullius. . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
condicioun which that the same Tullius . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
addeth in this matiere: for Tullius . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
Tullius clepeth "consentynge," thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
point, that Tullius clepeth "consequent." . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Tullius clepeth "engendrynge," thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
Tullius clepeth "causes," which that is . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
And Tullius seith that no sorwe, ne no . . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
Therfore seith Tullius, "The goodes," he . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
and Tullius seith, "Ther is no . . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
Was thilke Tullius Hostillius, . . . . . D.WB. 1166
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero. . . . . F.Fkl. 722
'Tullyus, of the Dreem of Scipioun.' . . . . . PF. 31
certes, in the tyme of Marcus Tulyus, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
of god. And Marcus Tullius, whan he . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
Yet, Scogan, thenke on Tullius kyndenesse; . . . Scog. 47
As Tulius can determyne . . . . . RR. 4882
Spake Tulius in a ditee, . . . . . RR. 5286

**Tum**
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665–70
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Tumble**
And maketh hem to tumble doune . . . . . RR. 5469
Make I not wel tumble myn apes? . . . . . RR. 6836

**Tumbling**
the tumblynge fortunes of men? Wiltow . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
that this towmblynge welefulnesse ledeth, eyther . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
erthly, mortal, toumblynge thynges that may brynge Bo.3. p.9. 850–5

**Tumult**
above, syker fro alle tumolte and wood . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5

**Tun**
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene. . . . A.Kn. 1994
Til that almoost al empty is the tonne. . . . . A.Rv. 3894
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne . . . D.WB. 170
Of thilke tonne that I shal abroche. . . . . D.WB. 177
Wel ofter of the welle than of the tonne . . . . E.Cl. 215
dronken of his owene tonne. Certes, be it . . . I.Pars. 855–60
The syke met he drynketh of the tonne; . . . . PF. 104
For this thing is al of another tonne, . . . . . LGW. 195

**Tunc**
'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3. . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60

**Tune** *see* **Entunes**

**Tunis**
That certes, for the toune of Tewnes, . . . . . BD. 310

**Tuns**
two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20

**Turd**
Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord; . . . B.Mel. 2120
They shul be shryned in an hogges toord.' . . . C.Pard. 955

**Turf** *see* **Turves**

**Turk**
Turke bowes two had he. . . . . RR. 923

**Turkeis**
The thridde baar with hym his bowe Turkeys . . A.Kn. 2895

**Turkey**
Agayn another hethen in Turkye; . . . . . A.Prol. 66
To Alysaundre, ne in-to Turkye; . . . . . BD. 1025
**Turn**
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne; . A.Kn. 1327
Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1488
And fro me turne awey hir hertes so . . . . . A.Kn. 2318
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne, . . . A.Kn. 2454
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . A.Kn. 2686
As he hadde seen it torne up and doun . . . . A.Kn. 2840 *var*
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Mil. 3177
And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete; . . A.Rv. 3928
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . . . B.ML. 170
And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . . B.ML. 322
But turne I wole agayn to my mateere. . . . . B.ML. 581
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere!' . . B.Sh. 1616
But now unto our tale turne we. . . . . B.Mk. 3487
Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence. . . . . B.NP. 4404
Now wol I torne to my tale agayn. . . . . B.NP. 4564
For I moot turne agayne to my matere. . . . . C.Doc. 104
And turnen substaunce into accident, . . . . . C.Pard. 539
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey, . . . C.Pard. 761
Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee?' . . . C.Pard. 815
The day was come that homward moste he tourne, . D.WB. 988
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn; . . . . . E.Cl. 872
Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie, . . . . . E.Mch. 2320
And turne ageyn with writhyng of a pyn. . . . . F.Sq. 127
He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, . . . . G.CY. 625
Hym turne I preye to god for his falsehede . . . G.CY. 1274 *var*
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . G.CY. 1403
For that wol turne rancour and disese . . . . H.Mcp. 97
That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . H.Mcp. 100
that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . . I.Pars. 175–80
brenne shal turne hym al to peyne that . . . . I.Pars. 180–5
wol turne all thilke goodnesse up-so-doun, to . . I.Pars. 495–500
laterede or tariynge, er he wole turne to God; . . I.Pars. 715–20
Him thar not nede to turnen ofte. . . . . BD. 256
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende; . . . Anel. 187
Now turne we to Anelida ageyn, . . . . . Anel. 204
yit turne agayne and yit be pleyne som day . . . Anel. 278 *var*
And turne al this that hath be mys to game . . . Anel. 279 *var*
pleye continuely. I torne the whirlynge wheel . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
torne ayen to the oolde maneris! . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
his heie power torne the woodnesse of . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
Now torne and flytte the eighen of thi thought, . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
and turnen hem wilfully to vices? . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
thing more verrayly. And yif I turne ayein . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
as cerklis that tornen aboute a same . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
othere cerklis that tornen abouten hym; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
and failen (that is to seyn, tornen into noght). . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
it or no, and whiderward that thou torne it, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
that thou torne thiself by thi fre . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . . TC.1. 848
To goode mote it torne!—of you I mette.' . . . TC.2. 90
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste . . . . TC.2. 688
Now lat hem rede, and torne we anon . . . . TC.2. 1709
Your bittre tornen al into swetnesse; . . . . . TC.3. 179
And torne we to Troilus ayein, . . . . . TC.3. 219
Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . TC.3. 719
That, though I wolde it torne out of my thought, . TC.3. 1500
To torne ayein sone after that ye go, . . . . . TC.3. 1516
Now torne we ayein to Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 1583
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede. . . . TC.4. 119
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . . . TC.4. 1631
But torne he moste, and it was ek to done. . . . TC.5. 70
For longing, or ye torne into this place!' . . . TC.5. 245
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . TC.5. 309
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne, . . . TC.5. 482
God turne us every dreem to gode! . . . . . HF.1. 1
Turne us every dreem to gode; . . . . . HF.1. 58
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face, . . . . HF.2. 417
That hath ful large wheel to turne. . . . . HF.3. 360
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,— . . . LGW. 1205
But turne sounde home to youre Tessalye.' . . . LGW. 1619
But I wol turne ageyne to Adryane, . . . . . LGW. 2181
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . LGW. 2200
And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . LGW. 2205
Now to theffect turne I of my matere. . . . . LGW. 2403
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . . LGW. 2596
Take every man his turne as for his tyme. . . . Scog. 42
descripcioun, whiche thou maist turnen . . . . Astr. 92–7
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . . . Astr. 121–7
sette a pricke. Turne than thy riet . . . . . Astr. 179–85
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres inequales . . Astr. 185–8
on it. Turne thy ryet aboute joyntly with . . . Astr. 193–8
in mydde of the day. Turne than thin Astrelabie, . Astr. 211–5
the lyne meridional; turne than thy ryet . . . Astr. 211–5
sette there a prik; turne up than thy riet, . . . Astr. 240–5
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet . . . . Astr. 286–9
Turne than thy riet upward til . . . . . Astr. 289–94
tyme by the azymutes. Turne than thin . . . Astr. 301–8
label, and note wel that nombre; turne than ageyn . Astr. 301–8

**Turn**—*Continued*
And if he turne, he may right well . . . . . RR. 1595
Whether so turne to good or ill. . . . . RR. 2074
And turne full ofte on every side, . . . . . RR. 2560
Overwhelme and turne also, . . . . . RR. 3775
For [in] a twynklyng, turne hir wheele, . . . . RR. 4358
And whirle adown, and over turne. . . . . RR. 4362
For to thi profit it wole turne, . . . . . RR. 5111
Of hir whele, with sodeyn tourne, . . . . . RR. 5470
But now pees! Heere I turne ageyne, . . . . RR. 6295
That doth a good turne out of drede, . . . . . RR. 6947
To turne folk that ben myswent. . . . . RR. 7182
**Turned**
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys, . . . . A.Kn. 1238
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun . . . . A.Kn. 1377
Was turned from a womman to a bere, . . . . A.Kn. 2058
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . A.Kn. 2062
Be queynt, or turned in another place. . . . . A.Kn. 2321
Was turned for to lerne astrologye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3192
And turned al his harm unto a jape; . . . . . A.Mil. 3842
Thy face is turned in a newe array! . . . . . B.ML. 775
despit, and hath turned awey fro thee . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
Thy *sys* Fortune hath turned into *aas*, . . . . B.Mk. 3851
He turned hym and took of this no keepe; . . . B.NP. 4200
And with that word he turned hym anon. . . . F.Fkl. 1011
Til he had torned him coude he not blynne . . . G.CY. 1171 *var*
or ordinaunce turned up-so-doun. . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
al this ordre or ordinaunce is turned up-so-doun. . I.Pars. 260–5
of grace that sholde have turned hym to goodnesse . I.Pars. 465–70
they han turned hem to the feith, they maken hire . I.Pars. 770–5
weddynge, where as he turned water in to wyn, . I.Pars. 915–20
That sat, and hadde y-turned his bak . . . . BD. 446
My song is turned to pleynynge, . . . . . BD. 598
In wrathe is turned my pleying, . . . . . BD. 604
Myn hele is turned in-to seeknesse, . . . . . BD. 606
To derke is turned al my light, . . . . . BD. 608
'My boldnesse is turned to shame, . . . . . BD. 616
Is turned; but yet, what to doone? . . . . . BD. 688
Nat that tyme turned to no thyng, . . . . . BD. 794
Allas! right thus is turned me the wheel, . . . . Comp.L. 36
That turned is to quakyng al my daunce, . . . Anel. 214
right hand bath turned hir chaungynge stowndes, . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
is the condicion of thynges turned up so doun, . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
in swiche other thynges is torned al the entencioun . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
'Than is this thyng torned into the contrarie,' . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
and turned in-to malice certes thanne . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
condicion of god, he is torned in-to a beeste. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310–5
it scholde be torned into the habyte . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
the sterres of Arctour, y-torned neyghe to the . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
y-torned neyghe to the sovereyne pool of . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
he torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
Sche hadde seyd, and tornede the cours . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . . TC.2. 1347
Ne that he torned on his pilwes ofte, . . . . . TC.3. 444
For now is wikke turned into worse, . . . . . TC.3. 1074
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse. . . . . TC.3. 1400
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge . . . . TC.4. 855
With that his courser torned he aboute . . . . TC.5. 85
The whiche that now al torned into galle is, . . . TC.5. 732
And at the laste he torned him and seyde, . . . TC.5. 1146
But turned is, for which my lif I warie, . . . . TC.5. 1378
Wyth that aboute I torned my hede . . . . . HF.3. 612 *var*
In hire delyt, they turned hem ful ofte, . . . . LGW. 144
That turned was into a dayesye? . . . . . LGW. 512
Ben no-thyng oon, for turned up so doun . . . L.St. 5
the bordure on the bak side. Tho turned I . . . Astr. 132–9
beforne mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . Astr. 132–9
the prickes of A and of F; tho turned I my ryet . Astr. 376–82
the bordure), and turned my riet til that . . . . Astr. 382–91
But turned ageyn unto childhede. . . . . RR. 399
My dreme is turned all amys, . . . . . RR. 2582
**Turned** *see* **Misturned**
**Turnest**
to thi perdurable chayer, and turnest the hevene . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
For love of thee, whan thou tornest ful ofte! . . . TC.1. 196
**Turneth**
And al his ernest turneth til a jape. . . . . A.Mil. 3390
As dooth the streem that turneth never agayn, . . B.ML. 23
whan he turneth his corage to the bettre, . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly . . . . . B.NP. 4593
"Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . B.NP. 4599
He walweth, and he turneth to and fro; . . . . D.WB. 1085
Seint Augustyn, is 'whan a man turneth his herte . I.Pars. 365–70
goodnesse and to medicine, turneth hym to venym . I.Pars. 465–70
lesynge turneth to the ese and profit of . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
thanne turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . I.Pars. 625–30
men to hym owen, and turneth it bakward . . . I.Pars. 745–50
So turneth she hir false wheel . . . . . BD. 643
cruwel, turneth awey fro wrecches, and . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
the see: and what spirit turneth the stable hevene; . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynges . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
richesses as the see torneth upward . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20

**Turneth**—*Continued*
and yif it torneth by so manye . . . . . Bo.2. m 3. 355–60
thynges, but certes it turneth to you al . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
turneth the hevene by semblable ymage. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
thilke devyne substaunce tornith the world . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . . TC.1. 324
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth. . . TC.2. 798
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth . TC.5. 211
And turneth home; no malyce he ne thoghte. . . LGW. 2307
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal: . . . . . Truth. 9
But, as a wedercok, that turneth his face . . . W.Unc. 12
that the heved of Cancre turnith evermo . . . Astr. 65–70
upon whiche tarnith evermo the hevedes of . . . Astr. 70–5
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxiall turnith . . . Astr. 70–5
cause that the heved of Capricorne turnith . . . Astr. 75–82
Which now me turneth to gret shame.' . . . . RR. 3852
That into nyght it turneth day; . . . . . RR. 5354

**Turneth** *see* **Overturneth**

**Turning**
Auster, turnynge and wallwynge the see, . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
and the sweighe of hir turnynge wheel? . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
wheel with the turnynge sercle; I am . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the cartere worken in the tornynge and . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
Lat be thy wo and torning to the grounde; . . . TC.1. 856
At a turnynge of a wente, . . . . . HF.1. 182
So moche hath yet thy turnyng up and doun . . . Fort. 11 *var*
And make many a faire tournyng . . . . . RR. 761
With many a turnyng to and froo. . . . . RR. 4134

**Turnus**
Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage, . . . A.Kn. 1945
Of Sampson, Turnus, and of Socrates . . . . B.ML. 201
And how he Turnus refte his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 457
Pharo, Turnus, ne Elcanor, . . . . . HF.2. 8

**Turret**
And northward, in a touret on the wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1909
Ful many a riche and faire tourette. . . . . RR. 4164

**Turtle**
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornynge; . . . A.Mil. 3706
Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make. . . E.Mch. 2080
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete, . . . E.Mch. 2139
The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe, . . . PF. 355
Seide the turtil, 'if it be your wille . . . . . PF. 510
The turtel trewe, and gunne hir to hem calle . . . PF. 577
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red; . . . PF. 583

**Turtles**
Of turtles and [of] laverokkes. . . . . RR. 662

**Turtles** *see* **Turtle**

**Turves**
Upon a bench of turves, fressh and grene, . . . E.Mch. 2235
That benched was on turves fressh y-grave, . . . LGW. 204
Or erthe or turves though it be, . . . . . RR. 7062

**Tusked**
Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . F.Fkl. 1254

**Tusks**
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . TC.5. 1238
Of th'ilke stronge boor with tuskes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1454

**Tuwel** *see* **Tuel**

**Twa**
I have herd seyd, "Man sal taa of twa thynges, . . A.Rv. 4129

**Twain**
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye; . . . A.Prol. 704
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . . A.Prol. 792
A compaignye of ladyes, tweye and tweye, . . . A.Kn. 898
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1128
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne, . . . . A.Kn. 1134
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . A.Kn. 1187
Out of the court, were it a myle or tweye; . . . A.Kn. 1504
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweyne; . . A.Kn. 1632
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1694
Ther nere swiche compaignyes tweye; . . . . A.Kn. 2589
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye. . . . A.Kn. 2625
And softe taak me in youre armes tweye . . . A.Kn. 2781
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye; . . . A.Mil. 3411
Therfore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye, . . A.Mil. 3685
With hym and with his wyf a day or tweye, . . B.Sh. 1250
This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye. . . B.Sh. 1264
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1461
and ofte that whan twey men han everich . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye, . . . B.Mk. 3214
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye. . . . . B.Mk. 3356
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3542
And fettred hire, and eek hire children tweye, . . B.Mk. 3547
And in this gardyn foond he cherles tweye . . . B.Mk. 3733
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, . . . B.NP. 4035
His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye. . . B.NP. 4095
Syn march bygan tway monthes and dayes tuo . . B.NP. 4380 *var*
So moote I brouke wel myne eyen tweye,— . . . B.NP. 4490
This mayde of age twelve yeer was and tweye . . C.Doc. 30
He woot how that the gold is with us tweye; . . C.Pard. 817
'Now,' quod the firste, 'thou woost wel we be tweye, C.Pard. 824
And I shal ryve hym thurgh the sydes tweye, . . C.Pard. 828
And thus acorded been thise shrewes tweye, . . C.Pard. 835
With which he myghte sleen his felawes tweye; . . C.Pard. 846
'Chese now,' quod she, 'oon of thise thynges tweye: D.WB. 1219
Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye. . . E.Cl. 476
I have noght had no part of children tweyne, . . E.Cl. 650
That with him broghte thise noble children tweye, . E.Cl. 982

**Twain**—*Continued*
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye; . E.Cl. 1071
The blisse which that is bitwixe hem tweye . . . E.Mch. 1340
This is my drede, and ye my bretheren tweye, . . E.Mch. 1653
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 1836
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . E.Mch. 2081
In his gardyn, and no wight but they tweye, . . E.Mch. 2136
Ne wolde never God bitwixe us tweyne,' . . . . F.Fkl. 756
Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne . F.Fkl. 809
And lat this flood endure yeres tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 1062
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye . . . F.Fkl. 1295
Thus pleyned Dorigene a day or tweye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1457
(And of the myracle of thise corones tweye, . . . G.SN. 270
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . G.CY. 597
That of a pound we koude make tweye; . . . . G.CY. 677
That stant betwixe roches tweye, . . . . . BD. 156
Me thoghte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . . BD. 1192
And certes, if ye wanten in thise tweyne . . . . Pity. 76
That helpen for an Ave Marie or tweye. . . . . ABC. 104
Almost in oon day as he dide in tweye. . . . . Mars. 70
Instede of teres, from his eyen tweyne . . . . Mars. 95
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn; . . . Anel. 285
And if I slepe a furlong wey or tweye, . . . . Anel. 328
Or feyned her she n'iste,—oon of the tweye! . . TC.1. 494
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sones tweye, . . TC.2. 170
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweye!'— . . TC.2. 182
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . . TC.2. 620
Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye . . . TC.2. 811
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweye!' . . . TC.2. 1157
And seten in the window bothe tweye. . . . . TC.2. 1192
That no wight in ne wende but ye tweye, . . . TC.2. 1654
Abideth you, and ek my lordes tweyne. . . . . TC.2. 1715
And in the vertu of corounes tweyne, . . . . TC.2. 1735
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,— . . . TC.3. 75
Whan lightles is the world a night or tweyne, . . TC.3. 550
Or wot it not; it mot be oon of tweye. . . . . TC.3. 823
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne; . TC.3. 1115
Ben hanging in the hertes of you tweye!'— . . . TC.3. 1140
I can no more, but of thise ilke tweye, . . . TC.3. 1193
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne! . TC.3. 1207
I can no more, but thus thise ilke tweye . . . . TC.3. 1314
Me levere were than thise worldes tweyne), . . . TC.3. 1490
The salte teres from his yen tweye . . . . . TC.4. 129
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he thinges tweye: TC.4. 158
Out stremeden as swifte welles tweye; . . . . TC.4. 247
In veyn fro this forth have ich yen tweye . . . TC.4. 314
And specheles thus ben thise ilke tweye, . . . . TC.4. 370
This wo, and how that twinned be we tweyne! . . TC.4. 476
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . . . . TC.4. 736
On which I saw him first with yen tweyne, . . . TC.4. 755
For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne, . . TC.4. 788
So as acorded was bitwixe us tweye; . . . . . TC.4. 1109
But whan hir woful wery goostes tweyne . . . . TC.4. 1142
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne . . . TC.4. 1258
'The soth is this, that twinning of us tweyne . . TC.4. 1303
It sent is from a frend of his or tweye, . . . . TC.4. 1383
And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413
And lat us stele awey bitwixe us tweye; . . . . TC.4. 1503
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye . . . TC.5. 628
It seith, "Allas! why twinned be we tweyne?"' . . TC.5. 679
That bet were it I with mine hondes tweyne . . . TC.5. 1271
That her abood the beste is for you tweye. . . . TC.5. 1307
Considered this, that ye thise monthes tweyne . . TC.5. 1348
And stant, astoned of thise causes tweye, . . . TC.5. 1728
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye tweyne; . . . . LGW. 268
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye . . . . LGW. 366
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye . . . LGW. 1154
And hyt was longynge to the doghtren tweyne . . LGW. 1963
To vouchesafe that for a moneth or tweye, . . . LGW. 2273
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne. . . . . LGW. 2489
A worde or tweyne, althogh hit be but lyte. . . . LGW. 2495
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne, . . . . LGW. 2499
At my requeste, as three of you or tweyne; . . . Fort. 76
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne; . . . . . Prov. 6
If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchace; . . . W.Unc. 19
Thanne toke I with myn hondis tweie . . . . . RR. 1744
Lever I hadde with swerdis tweyne . . . . . RR. 4081
Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne . . . . . RR. 4811
For tweyne of noumbre is bet than thre . . . . RR. 5259
For he that at myccles tweyne, . . . . . RR. 5585
I wone no where but in hem twey; . . . . . RR. 6143

**Twain** *see* **Two**

**Twei(e)** *see* **Twain**

**Twelfoold**
A male tweyfoold upon his croper lay, . . . . G.CY. 566

**Twelfth**
This twelfte day of April I endure, . . . . . Mars. 139
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . Astr. 115–21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde . . . Astr. 132–9
the sonne, the 12 to Venus. And now is . . . . Astr. 198–209
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6. . . . . Astr. 337–43
begynnyng of the 12 hous next above . . . . . Astr. 343–50

**Twelve**
But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve, . . . A.Prol. 527
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; . . . A.Prol. 651
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . A.Rv. 4141
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . B.Sh. 1418
But as a child of twelf monthe oold or lesse, . . B.Pri. 1674
Twelf yeer he regned, as seith Machabee. . . . B.Mk. 3845
This mayde of age twelve yeer was and tweye . . C.Doc. 30

**Twelve**—*Continued*
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,— . . D.WB. 4
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere . . . D.WB. 909
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood, . . D.Fri. 1576
Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite. . . . D.Fri. 1599
Gif me twelf pens, I may no lenger tarye!' . . . D.Fri. 1603
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . D.Fri. 1604
Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hoold; . . D.Fri. 1607
What is a ferthyng worth parted in twelve? . . . D.Sum. 1967
for departynge of the fart on twelve . . . . . D.Sum. *head*
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly; . . . . D.Sum. 2257
And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why? . D.Sum. 2258
Whan that his doghter twelf yeer was of age . . E.Cl. 736
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo, . . . . G.CY. 675
That among Cristes apostelles twelve . . . . G.CY. 1002
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve. . . . . BD. 420
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve . . . . . BD. 463
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve, . . . . . BD. 572
Thogh ye had lost the ferses twelve, . . . . . BD. 722
By God, and by his halwes twelve, . . . . . BD. 830
As hit hadde smyten houres twelve. . . . . BD. 1322
For herof ben ther maked bookes twelve. . . . . TC.2. 108
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve, . . . TC.2. 1399
And, to my doom, fairer than swiche twelve . . . TC.4. 402
I have herd seyd ek, times twyes twelve, . . . . TC.5. 97
Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!' . . . TC.5. 924
Many thousand tymes twelve, . . . . . HF.3. 126
O, many a thousand tymes twelve . . . . . HF.3. 1036
ben writen the names of the Twelve Signes: . . . Astr. 40–5
12. Next the forseide cercle . . . . . Astr. 50–7
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes . . . Astr. 50–7
of Cancer ben there 12 divisiouns embelif, . . . Astr. 88–92
contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees, . . . . . Astr. 100–8
12 principale divisiouns that departen the . . . Astr. 100–8
12 signes, and, for the streitnesse of thin . . . Astr. 100–8
And in the sodiak ben the 12 signes that . . . Astr. 100–8
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte . . . . Astr. 108–15
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . Astr. 139–45
12 degrees amonge myn almykanteras upon . . . Astr. 139–45
arch of the day artificial in 12, and take . . . . Astr. 188–93
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of . . . . Astr. 198–209
That from she was .XII. yeer of age, . . . . . RR. 850
That nas not yit XII yeer of age, . . . . . RR. 1283
Not liche to the apostles twelve. . . . . RR. 5757
It passith not ten daies or twelve . . . . . RR. 7593

**Twentieth**
He wiste it was the eighte and twentithe day . . B.ML. 5 *var*
and fonde there the 20 degre of Geminis . . . . Astr. 132–9

**Twenty**
Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . . A.Prol. 24
Of twenty yeer of age he was, I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 82
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294
Syn that his lord was twenty yeer of age; . . . A.Prol. 601
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer, . . . . A.Kn. 2149
Of fyve and twenty yeer his age I caste; . . . . A.Kn. 2172
He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,— . . A.Kn. 2520
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
And by the force of twenty is he take . . . . A.Kn. 2641
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take, . . . A.Kn. 2724
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . A.Kn. 2916
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . A.Mil. 3328
And lat me slepe, a twenty devel wey!' . . . . A.Mil. 3713
Of twenty yeer, withouten any mo, . . . . . A.Rv. 3970
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . . A.Rv. 4124
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . . . A.Rv. 4257
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon; . . . . B.Sh. 1521
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . B.Sh. 1542
And fully twenty wynter, yeer by yeere, . . . . B.Mk. 3249
He fethered Pertelote twenty tyme, . . . . . B.NP. 4367
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore, . . B.NP. 4385
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . . D.WB. 600
Of ladyes foure and twenty, and yet mo; . . . . D.WB. 992
As twenty thousand men myghte it biholde; . . . D.WB. 1143
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . D.Fri. 1326
Twenty thousand freres in a route, . . . . . D.Sum. 1695
A! yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . D.Sum. 1964
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves . . D.Sum. 1997
She shal nat passe twenty yeer certayn, . . . . E.Mch. 1417
I wol no womman XX[ti] yer of age . . . . . E.Mch. 1421 *var*
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe, . . . . F.Sq. 43
This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,— . . F.Sq. 117
That twenty tyme she changed hir colour, . . . F.Sq. 370
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, . . . F.Sq. 553
I hadde levere than twenty pound worth lond, . . F.Fkl. 683
Touchynge the eighte and twenty mansiouns . . F.Fkl. 1130
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . . . . G.CY. 782
Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand foold . . H.Mcp. 169
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . . I.Pars. 4
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
also of Fame; the book of the xxv Ladies; . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
Of the age of four and twenty yeer, . . . . . BD. 455
Yong was this quene, of twenty yeer of elde, . . Anel. 78
Thise twenty winter, and wel happen may . . . PF. 473
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste, . . . . TC.1. 811
His helm to-hewen was in twenty places, . . . . TC.2. 638
That twenty thousand times or she lette . . . . TC.3. 473
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyes! . . . . TC.4. 1407
And twenty time he kiste his doughter swete, . . TC.5. 191
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe. . . . . HF.3. 245

**Twenty**—*Continued*
Twenty thousand in a route, . . . . . HF.3. 1029
For here ben twenty thousand moo sittyng . . . LGW. 559
Twenty tyme y-swowned hath she thanne. . . . LGW. 1342
And yonge, but of twenty yere and three. . . . LGW. 2075
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryve!— . . . LGW. 2177
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . Astr. 50–7
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . . Astr. 60–5
24 houres equals of the clokke. And, as . . . . Astr. 60–5
whiche declinacioun after Ptholome is 23 . . . . Astr. 65–70
equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres . . . . Astr. 75–82
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisiouns. . . . . Astr. 88–92
20. Next these azymutes . . . . . Astr. 88–92
21. *Aranea.*—The riet of thin Astrelabie . . . . Astr. 92–7
22. *Labellum.*—Than hast thou a Label . . . . Astr. 108–15
23. *Denticulus.*—Thin Almury is clepid . . . . Astr. 115–21
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . Astr. 132–9
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 . . . . Astr. 132–9
[and fond ther] 20 degrees of Libra . . . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
and fond ther 23 degrees of libra . . . . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucioun of . . . Astr. 179–85
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun . . . Astr. 240–5
21. Conclusio. To knowe fro what . . . . . Astr. 240–5
22. Conclusio. To know in special the . . . . Astr. 245–51
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the . . . . Astr. 251–8
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . Astr. 262–6
[38 degrees] and 25 minutes . . . . . Astr. 266–70 *var*
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . . . . Astr. 272–7
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the . . . . Astr. 272–7
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the . . . . . Astr. 277–84
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun . . . . Astr. 286–9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the . . . . . Astr. 289–94
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 . . . . Astr. 301–8
thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by . . . . Astr. 312–6
thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . . Astr. 312–6
Within my twenty yere of age, . . . . . RR. 21
Twenty tymes upon a day . . . . . RR. 2586

**Twice**
That hath been twies hoot and twies coold; . . . A.Co. 4348
Twyes she swowned in his owene sighte. . . . . B.ML. 1058
Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . B.Pri. 1738
the ground he wroot twies; and by thise . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
overcometh his herte overcometh twies; . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
He twyes wan Jerusalem the citee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3337
Thus twies in his slepyng dremed hee, . . . . B.NP. 4202
But God wolde, I had oones or twyes . . . . . BD. 664
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve, . . . TC.2. 1399
Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . . . TC.3. 98
I have herd seyd ek, times twyes twelve, . . . . TC.5. 97
And langour of thise twyes dayes five . . . . . TC.5. 397
Al were he lord of worldes twyes five! . . . . . TC.5. 889
And sayde twyes, 'Seynte Marie! . . . . . HF.2. 65
writen . . . twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete Astr. 5–11
Now have I tolde the twyes. . . . . Astr. 60–5
twies every yere passing thorugh the cenith . . . Astr. 277–84

**Twig**
veyne glorie and many another twig . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5

**Twight(e)** *see* **Twitched**

**Twigs**
his braunches and his twigges as shal be declared in I.Pars. 385–90
kan outrely telle the nombre of twigges . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
Was maad of twigges, falwe, rede . . . . . HF.3. 846
But for the swough and for the twygges, . . . . HF.3. 851

**Twin** *see* **A-twinne**

**Twine**
Til Lachesis his thred no lenger twine. . . . . TC.5. 7
That by a clewe of twyne, as he hath gon, . . . LGW. 2016
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . Rosem. 11

**Twines**
Hangynge by a soutil twynes threed. . . . . A.Kn. 2030

**Twinkled**
His eyen twynkled in his heed aryght . . . . . A.Prol. 267
hath now twynkled first upon the with a . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50

**Twinkling**
But as it were a twynklyng of an eye, . . . . E.Cl. 37
Ne lasteth not the twynkelyng of an ye; . . . . Mars. 222
For [in] a twynklyng, turne hir wheele, . . . . RR. 4358

**Twinne**
Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne. . . A.Prol. 835
The lyf out of hire body for to twynne, . . . . B.ML. 517
Now artow Sathanas, that mayst nat twynne . . B.Mk. 3195
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne . . . . C.Pard. 430
That Fortune wolde that he moste twynne . . . F.Sq. 577
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.' . . G.SN. 182
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne. . . Anel. 102
They twinne anon as they ben wont to done, . . TC.3. 1711
How shal I live, if that I from him twinne? . . . TC.4. 758
Eternaly, for they shul nevere twinne. . . . . TC.4. 787
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,' . . . TC.4. 904
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne! . . . TC.4. 1197
But for the cause that we shullen twinne: . . . TC.4. 1270
from his wif, A man mot twinnen of necessite, . . TC.5. 339
To twynnen from hire fader so trowe I . . . . . TC.5. 1125 *var*
That she from Troye moste nedes twinne, . . . . TC.5. 1662
I wol not twynne aftir this aventure. . . . . LGW. 2032
Sith Bealacoil mote fro me twynne, . . . . . RR. 4367
So frely byndith that they nyll twynne, . . . . RR. 4813
Trowe not that I wolde hem twynne . . . . . RR. 5077

**Twinned**
This wo, and how that twinned be we tweyne! . . TC.4. 476
For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne, . . TC.4. 788
It seith, "Allas! why twinned be we tweyne?" ' . . TC.5. 679
**Twinning**
'The soth is this, that twinning of us tweyne . . TC.4. 1303
**Twist**
And caughte hire by a twiste, and up she gooth,— . E.Mch. 2349
The faukon moste fallen fro the twiste, . . . . F.Sq. 442
Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; . . . F.Sq. 566
And as aboute a tree with many a twiste . . . . TC.3. 1230
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twiste . . TC.3. 1769
So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twiste, . . . . TC.4. 1129
**Twisted**
In many wise how soore I hym twiste. . . . . D.WB. 494
She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twiste, E.Mch. 2005
Which that his herte twiste and faste threste, . . TC.4. 254
The air is twyst with violence, . . . . . HF.2. 267
**Twitched**
That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563
Thus am I with desir and reson twight: . . . . TC.4. 572
His sword anon out of the shethe he twighte, . . TC.4. 1185
**Twittereth**
wode, and twytereth desyrynge the wode . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
**Two**
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . . A.Prol. 639
And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . A.Prol. 794
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . . A Kn 1011
Of whiche two Arcita highte that oon, . . . . A.Kn. 1013
Of Thebes, and of sustren two y-born. . . . . A.Kn 1049
I noot which was the fyner of hem two,— . . . A.Kn. 1089
Whan he endured hadde a yeer or two . . . . A.Kn 1381
A yeer or two he was in this servyse, . . . . A.Kn 1426
Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . . A.Kn. 1630
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . . . A.Kn. 1699
And at a stert he was bitwix hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 1705
We have the deeth disserved bothe two. . . . . A.Kn. 1716
Two woful wrecches been we, two caytyves, . . . A.Kn. 1717
And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two, . . . A.Kn. 1796
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . . . A.Kn. 1835
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . . A.Kn. 1953
Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two, . . . A.Kn. 1964
And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043
Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211
Two fyres on the auter gan she beete, . . . . A.Kn. 2292
As sende love and pees bitwixe hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 2317
That I shal nedes have oon of hem two, . . . . A.Kn. 2324
Dyvynynge of thise Thebane knyghtes two. . . . A.Kn. 2515
Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . . A.Kn. 2570
And in two renges faire they hem dresse. . . . . A.Kn. 2594
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two . . . . A.Kn. 2623
And yet moore-over, in his armes two, . . . . A.Kn. 2801
Dusked his eyen two and failled breeth. . . . . A.Kn. 2806
That nedeth in oon of thise termes two, . . . . A.Kn. 3028
I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . . . A.Kn. 3071
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two. . . . . A.Mil. 3184
Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two, . . . A.Mil. 3245
And dwellen at the grange a day or two; . . . A.Mil. 3668
A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . . . A.Rv. 3951
A doghter hadde they bitwixe hem two, . . . . A.Rv. 3969
Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two, . . . A.Rv. 4002
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4166
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad, . . . . A.Rv. 4232
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . . A.Rv. 4278
And by that light she saugh hem bothe two, . . . A.Rv. 4299
With loves fyve, and fisshes two, to feede. . . . B.ML. 503
Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . . B.ML. 557
And so bifel that in a day or two . . . . . B.ML. 1005
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two, . . . B.ML. 1075
Were bothe two y-born in o village, . . . . . B.Sh. 1225
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . B.Sh. 1418
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . . . B.Sh. 1453
oones a clerk in two vers, "What is . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
two contraries, and pees and werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
that thou haddest slayn of hem two or . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
and injuries; and therfore tho two auctoritees . . B.Mel. 2660–5
avaricious man and seith thus in two vers: . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
been two thynges that arn necessarie and . . . B.Mel. 2830–5
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . . B.Mk. 3158
ffor he two pilers shook and made hem falle . . . B.Mk. 3274 *var*
Of Acheloys two hornes he brak oon; . . . . . B.Mk. 3296
Two sones by this Onedake hadde she, . . . . . B.Mk. 3485
In kynges habit wente hir sones two, . . . . . B.Mk. 3533
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3634
But rather ete the fleesh upon us two; . . . . . B.Mk. 3640
And after that, withinne a day or two, . . . . B.Mk. 3643
And to thise cherles two he gan to preye . . . . B.Mk. 3735
The whiche two of al this wo I wyte? . . . . . B.Mk. 3860
Or elles at two, but if his storie lye. . . . . B.Mk. 3900
How that to thise grete conqueroures two . . . B.Mk. 3912
She foond hirself, and eek hire doghtren two. . . B.NP. 4019
A day or two ye shul have digestyves . . . . B.NP. 4151
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . B.NP. 4175
Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . . . B.NP. 4246
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two, . . . B.NP. 4380
This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . B.NP. 4616

**Two**—*Continued*
Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76
Though ye han children be it oon or two . . . C.Doc. 94 *var*
Ther been two weyes, outher deeth or shame, . . C.Doc. 214
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two, . . . . C.Doc. 234
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . . . C.Pard. 371
Lay by his doghtres two unwityngly; . . . . . C.Pard. 486
A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630
This fruyt cometh of the bicched bones two, . . C.Pard. 656
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres: . . C.Pard. 671
And two of us shul kepen subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 798
That it departed were among us two, . . . . C.Pard. 814
And two of us shul strenger be than oon. . . . C.Pard. 825
And in the two his poyson poured he; . . . . C.Pard. 872
For which anon they storven bothe two. . . . . C.Pard. 888
Than hadde thise wrecches two, er hir endyng. . . C.Pard. 892
Thus ended been thise homycides two, . . . . C.Pard. 893
Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two . . . . C.Pard. 935
And ech of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . . D.WB. 57
As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde. . D.WB. 196
Oon of us two moste bowen, doutelees, . . . . D.WB. 440
That Socrates hadde with his wyves two; . . . D.WB. 728
We fille acorded by us selven two. . . . . D.WB. 812
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes two! . . D.WB. 833
Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . . D.WB. 842
But if I telle tales, two or thre, . . . . . D.WB. 846
Two creatures accórdynge in feere. . . . . D.WB. 924
Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, . . . . D.WB. 954
Myn housbonde hath longe asses eryes two. . . . D.WB. 976
'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . D.WB. 1062
I do no fors the wheither of the two, . . . . . D.WB. 1234
For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . . . D.WB. 1252
He koude spare of lecchours oon or two, . . . . D.Fri. 1325
And somne hem to the chapitre bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1361
Than possible is to telle in yeres two; . . . . D.Fri. 1368
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1492
And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . . . D.Sum. 1835
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two. . . . . D.Sum. 1941
Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two; . . . . . D.Sum. 2019
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre." . D.Sum. 2035
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . D.Sum. 2047
Soone after this, a furlong wey or two, . . . . E.Cl. 516
Whan it was two yeer old, and fro the brest . . . E.Cl. 617
His eyen two, and wondreth that she may . . . E.Cl. 669
For which it semed thus that of hem two . . . E.Cl. 715
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two . . . E.Cl. 766
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace, . E.Cl. 1101
Bitwixe hem two, now they been met yfeere. . . E.Cl. 1113
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste, . . . . E.Cl. 1129
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . . . E.Cl. 1165
Thise monthes two, and moore nat, *pardee!* . . . E.Mch. 1234
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475
Ther may no man han parfite blisses two,— . . . E.Mch. 1638
In two of Tawr, was into Cancre glyden, . . . E.Mch. 1887
And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . E.Mch. 2050
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two, . . . . . E.Mch. 2360
Thonked be God! with bothe myne eyen two, . . . E.Mch. 2385
As he that hath a day or two y-seyn. . . . . E.Mch. 2404
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . . . . F.Sq. 29
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two. . . . . F.Sq. 317
They thanken hym galpynge, by two, by thre, . . . F.Sq. 354
For, as I trowe, thise been causes two . . . . . F.Sq. 451
To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . . . . F.Sq. 551
This lasteth longer than a yeer or two . . . . . F.Sq. 574
That faught in lystes with the bretheren two . . . F.Sq. 668
A tale or two, or breken his biheste.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 698
Though to this man I speke a word or two.' . . . F.Fkl. 701
And dwelled there two yeer,—the book seith thus. . F.Fkl. 813
Two yeer and moore, as was his aventure; . . . F.Fkl. 940
No faster cours than ye thise yeres two; . . . . F.Fkl. 1068
Two yeer and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus . . . F.Fkl. 1102
And in swich forme enduren a wowke or two. . . F.Fkl. 1161
But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1172
Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . F.Fkl. 1203
She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1348
Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese, . . . . F.Fkl. 1359
And hente the ymage in hir handes two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1391
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two. . . . . F.Fkl. 1532
Of thise two folk ye gete of me namoore . . . . F.Fkl. 1556 *var*
Two yeer, or thre, for to respiten me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1582
Corones two, the which he bar in honde; . . . . G.SN. 221
For though I hadde hem in myne handes two . . . G.SN. 249
Valerian seyde, 'Two corones han we, . . . . . G.SN. 253
Corones two of floures wel smellynge, . . . . G.SN. 279
Quod she, 'that wolden two answeres conclude . . G.SN. 429
Almache answerde, 'Chees oon of thise two,— . . G.SN. 458
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . G.CY. 674
For bothe two, by my salvacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 848
This is to seyn, they faillen bothe two. . . . . G.CY. 851
To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . . G.CY. 1037
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or three, . . . G.CY. 1104
Quod this chanoun, 'thyne owene handes two . . . G.CY. 1154
in two maneres; as to be put out of hooly . . . I.Pars. 100–5
is ful perilous. For ther been two manere . . . I.Pars. 290–5
a thyng in two peces, right so . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
ther be a difference bitwixe thise two causes . . . I.Pars. 360–5
Now been ther two maneres of pride. . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Now hath malice two speces, that is to . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90

**Two**—*Continued*

Of thise two speces comth bakbityng, . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
two maneres; that oon of hem is good . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
in two maneres, that is to seyn, sodeyn . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Salomon, that they han two swerdes . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Of the remedie of thise two synnes, as . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
but o mawmet or two and the avaricious man . . I.Pars. 745–50
two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 795–800
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 800–5
for thise two synnes been so ny cosyns, . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
hym to his wif, and they shullen be two . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
parentele is in two maneres, outher goostly . . . I.Pars. 905–10
of this synne, and this is in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 915–20
namely in two thynges, that is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
been, or elles ther is bitwixe hem two, . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
by the two, if ther be a confessour to which he . . I.Pars. 980–5
shryven hem; that stant in two maneres. . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
Wanhope is in two maneres: . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
They two that make floures growe, . . . . . BD. 403
In a temple, for bothe two . . . . . BD. 1067
But therof no fors, of hem two. . . . . BD. 1169
The grete joye that was betwix hem two . . . . Mars. 71
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 121
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two, . . . . Mars. 129
And when the wrecched Thebans bretheren two . . Anel. 60
To loven two, and was in bigamye. . . . . Anel. 153
Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . . . . Anel. 336
Right as be-twixen adamauntes two . . . . . PF. 148
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278
thise two lettres ther were seyn degrees . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
seye thi two sones maked conseilleris, and . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
when thow, syttynge bytwixen thi two sones . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
schal I seyn eek of thi two sones . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
hir power; of whiche two Senek . . . . . Bo.3. p.5 735–40
assembled a moevynge in-to two rowndes, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
For so as good and yvel ben two contraries, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180–5
Two thinges ther ben in whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
and yif that oon of thise two faileth, ther . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
ther ben two thinges that han o same . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
whether of thise two demestow for more myghti?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
whiche of thise two oughte to ben holden the . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
mowen seen that thise two thinges ben . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
bytwixen these two sothfast or verreie . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
Man is a resonable two-foted beest. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
wolde answere ayein to thise two (that is . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
and that thilke two (that is to seyn, wit . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
For certes ther ben two maneris of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
A-midde the see betwixen windes two . . . . . TC.1. 417
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . TC.1. 614
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . . TC.1. 645
'And witeth wel, that bothe two ben vices,—. . . TC.1. 687
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041
And fond two othre ladies sete and she . . . . TC.2. 81
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163
And every wight that was a-boute hem two . . . TC.2. 215 *var*
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde. . TC.2. 217
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . TC.2. 470
Of you, though that ye sterven bothe two, . . . TC.2. 487
Ther were nevere two so wel y-met! . . . . . TC.2. 586
Til two or three of his messages yeden . . . . TC.2. 936
Shal not ben holden fully yeres two!'— . . . . TC.2. 1298
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two, . . . . TC.2. 1362
And with that word quod Troilus, 'Ye two, . . . TC.2. 1602
Upon you two: com off now, if ye conne! . . . . TC.2. 1742
And two—thee Troilus, whan thou mayst gon, . . TC.3. 194
Whan every wight was voided but they two, . . . TC.3. 232
And after I go telle it two or three; . . . . . TC.3. 313
wolde of hem two or to it leye an eere . . . . TC.3. 459 *var*
Thise ilke two, Criseyde and Troilus, . . . . . TC.3. 507
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . . . TC.3. 865
This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . TC.3. 936
Is on you two, and ye ben bothe wise, . . . . TC.3. 942
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . TC.3. 1165
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . TC.3. 1223
How blithe unto hem bothe two thou were! . . . TC.3. 1318
Thise ilke two that ben in armes laft, . . . . . TC.3. 1338
This Troilus ful ofte her yen two . . . . . TC.3. 1352
Thise ilke two of whiche that I you seye, . . . TC.3. 1394
In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . . . TC.3. 1678
But-if it were a man of his or two, . . . . . TC.4. 221
His yen two for piete of herte, . . . . . TC.4. 246
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . . TC.4. 309
Ye, oon or two, withouten any doute. . . . . TC.4. 404
And namely sin ye two ben al oon! . . . . . TC.4. 592
Therwith the terys from here eighen two . . . . TC.4. 736 *var*
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . TC.4. 828

**Two**—*Continued*

Aboute her yen two a purpre ring . . . . . TC.4. 869
Thise wordes seid, she on her armes two . . . . TC.4. 911
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . TC.4. 1219
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . . TC.4. 1278
Though that we ben a day or two a-twinne. . . . TC.4. 1614
Why n'il I rather with a man or two . . . . . TC.5. 47
But here and there, now here a word or two. . . TC.5. 179
Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . TC.5. 320
If thou thus ligge a day or two or three, . . . . TC.5. 411
But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . . TC.5. 766
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . TC 5. 899
And that anon, thise ilke lordes two; . . . . . TC.5. 1311
But in two monthes yit ye not retorne. . . . . TC.5. 1351
'Myn yen two, in veyn with whiche I see, . . . TC.5. 1373
Touching us two how thinges han y-stonde, . . . TC.5. 1612
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne onlive, . . TC.5. 1863
That regnest ay in three and two and oon, . . . TC.5. 1864
On pilgrymage myles two . . . . . HF.1. 116
She gan to wringe hir hondes two. . . . . HF.1. 299
And mo berdes in two houres— . . . . . HF.2. 181
Of which I wil thee two devyse, . . . . . HF.2. 264
That of the lettres oon or two . . . . . HF.3. 54
They were a-chekked bothe two, . . . . . HF.3. 1003
Shal han that oon [of] two, but bothe . . . . HF.3. 1014
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . . . LGW. 209
Two firy dartes, as the gledes rede, . . . . . LGW. 235
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune, . . LGW. 711
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 743
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe . . . LGW. 1230
And taketh hir within his armes two. . . . . LGW. 1302
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste two! . . . . LGW. 1377
And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . . . LGW. 1432
Ful cunnyngely these lordes two he grette, . . . LGW. 1485
So that withynne a day, or two or three, . . . LGW. 1511
Of these two here was a shrewede lees, . . . . . LGW. 1545
And upon hir begat he children two, . . . . . LGW. 1562
And of his children two, she sayede him this: . . LGW. 1568
They been accorded ful betwex hem two, . . . LGW. 1635
And with hir lefte yonge children two, . . . . LGW. 1657
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . LGW. 1767
'Thow bedd,' quoth she, 'that hast receyved two, . LGW. 2211
Thow shalt answere of two and not of oon, . . . LGW. 2212
And hym embraceth with hir armes two. . . . . LGW. 2287
(And yet of beaute was she two so ryche), . . . LGW. 2291
In Grece whilom weren brethren two . . . . . LGW. 2562
Al thogh so be that they were brethren two, . . . LGW. 2601
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . LGW. 2661
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre, . . LGW. 2667
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 1
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 11
Yit alwey two thinges doon me dye, . . . . . Comp.A. 41
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . Astr. 5–11
2. *Ansa.*—This rynge renneth in a . . . . . Astr. 25–32
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . . Astr. 50–7
in manere of 2 squyres, or ellis in manere . . . Astr. 50–7
2 signes called the Equinoxiis. And alle . . . Astr. 70–5
in two ilike partyes evene distantes fro . . . . Astr. 75–82
the two emysperies, that is the partie of . . . . Astr. 82–8
by 2 and 2, all be it so that on . . . . . Astr. 82–8
ben divided by oon, and some by two, . . . . Astr. 82–8
a signe departed by two degrees and two, . . . Astr. 100–8
22. *Labellum.*—Than hast thou a Label . . . . Astr. 108–15
2. *Conclusio.* To knowe the altitude of . . . . Astr. 121–7
passed 8 of the clokke the space of 2 degrees . . Astr. 139–45 *var*
Astrelabie ben compowned by two and two, . . . Astr. 168–70
ben compownet by . . . or elles by 2 and 2 . . . Astr. 168–70 *var*
bytwixe 2 almykanteras, or ellis yf thin . . . . Astr. 168–70
whiche ben called the two crepuscules . . . . Astr. 174–9
shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . Astr. 211–5
that condicioun; and yit thilke 2 degrees . . . Astr. 211–5
Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in . . . . Astr. 215–8
in two halfe circles, as fro the heved . . . . . Astr. 218–22
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro . . . Astr. 218–22
eny of these two hevedes, truste wel that . . . Astr. 218–22
thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . Astr. 218–22
22. *Conclusio.* To know in special the . . . . Astr. 245–51
of thy regioun; for these two ben of oo . . . . Astr. 251–8
hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . . Astr 258–62
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52; . . . . Astr. 266–70
than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not . . . Astr. 266–70
and her orisonte passyng by the two poles . . . Astr. 277–84
of her heed, and two someres and two wynters . . Astr. 277–84
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these . . . Astr. 294–301
space than in 2 houres. Of whiche signes . . . Astr. 294–301
to Sagittarie. And thus evermore 2 signes . . . Astr. 294–301
rekene thilke parties in 32. Than is there . . . Astr. 312–6
32. Conclusio. To knowe in whiche partie . . . Astr. 319–22
And *nota* that evermore of any 2 cytes . . . . Astr. 358–62
or 2 townes, of which that oo town . . . . . Astr. 358–62
2 meridians is clepid the longitude of the . . . . Astr. 362–5
And yf so be that two townes . . . . . Astr. 362–5
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . . . Astr. 371–6
was 2 degrees meridional; tho toke I the . . . . Astr. 382–91
2 degres, that is to seyn, fro the heved of . . . Astr. 382–91
and thus have 2 degres bitwexe . . . . . Astr. 382–91
endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . . Astr. 382–91
in his latitude of 2 degres meridional . . . . . Astr. 382–91
Ful croked were hir hondis two, . . . . . RR. 202

**Two**—*Continued*
And smote togyder her hondes two. . . . . RR. 338
More than a child of two yeer olde. . . . . RR. 402
Ful fetys damyselles two, . . . . . RR. 776
Grete love was atwixe hem two. . . . . RR. 854
Bent were hir [browne] browis two, . . . . . RR. 861
Turke bowes two had he. . . . . RR. 923
These bowes two helde Swete-lokyng, . . . . . RR. 937
And emeraudes more than two ounces. . . . . RR. 1118
A myle or two in lengthe and brede. . . . . RR. 1124
As it two yonge dowves were. . . . . RR. 1298
Of which ther were two or three. . . . . RR. 1354
The mountance of two fynger hight. . . . . RR. 1562
Two cristall stonys craftely . . . . . RR. 1568
Ben passed in a day or two, . . . . . RR. 1682
Two dayes atte leest or thre. . . . . RR. 1684
Thou shalt full scarsly seyn the two. . . . . RR. 2534
While I lye in hir armes twoo. . . . . RR. 2594
And pryvyly bitwene yow twoo . . . . . RR. 2862
For with hym were other twoo . . . . . RR. 3024
Brought of these ilke twoo. . . . . RR. 3035
Hir eyen twoo were cleer and light . . . . . RR. 3199
And Wikked-Tunge is with these two, . . . . . RR. 3257
That for us twoo wole do right nought.' . . . . . RR. 3582
This Jelousie, take us twoo, . . . . . RR. 3858
And the sclaundre of us twoo; . . . . . RR. 3972
And lak and preise it bothe twoo, . . . . . RR. 4804
Of wille knytt bitwixe two, . . . . . RR. 5203
Except oonly in causes twoo; . . . . . RR. 5292
In this two causes with his myght, . . . . . RR. 5301
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonys, . . . . . RR. 5734
And yit ii thousand, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 5735
That he hath geten a peny or two, . . . . . RR. 5842
I shal yeve hem a stroke or two . . . . . RR. 6468
Ben clepid ii. extremytees; . . . . . RR. 6526
A thousand and two hundred yeer, . . . . . RR. 7097
Two heedes in one hoode at ones. . . . . RR. 7386
He shulde knowe hem bothe two; . . . . . RR. 7434
Ful dousty ben our heeles two. . . . . RR. 7486
Two tregetours art thou and he, . . . . . RR. 7586
**Two** *see* **Atwo, Twa, Twain**
**Twofold** *see* **Twelfoold**
**Tydeus**
For when Amphiorax and Tydeus, . . . . . Anel. 57
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede, . . . . . TC.5. 88
Of dedes, lik his fader Tideus; . . . . . TC.5. 803
'For if my fader Tydeus,' he seyde, . . . . . TC.5. 932
And of this lord descended Tydeus . . . . . TC.5. 1480
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente, . . . . TC.5. 1485
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knightes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1493
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes: . . . . TC.5. 1501
Tydeus sone, that doun descended is . . . . . TC.5. 1514
Criseyde lov'th the sone of Tydeus, . . . . . TC.5. 1746
**Tyle** *see* **Thule**
**Tyrannies**
so manye tyranyes, than doth thilke tyraunt . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**Tyranny**
He, for despit and for his tirannye, . . . . . A.Kn. 941
That is so lowe y-broght by tirannye.' . . . . A.Kn. 1111
Humblesse hath slayn in hire al tirannye; . . . B.ML. 165
The kynges mooder, ful of tirannye? . . . . . B.ML. 696
Unto thy malice and thy tirannye, . . . . . B.ML. 779
**Tyranny**—*Continued*
That longe tyme it was er tirannye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3691
Be vertuous and hate tirannye'; . . . . . B.Mk. 3698
Upon the crueltee and tirannye . . . . . Pity. 6
For men ne shulde not knowe hir tirannye,— . . Pity. 67
And crueltee, and bost, and tyrannye; . . . . Mars. 37
He held the cite by his tyrannye, . . . . . Anel. 66
That usyn wilfulhed and tyrannye. . . . . LGW.G. 355
That han no reward but at tyrannye. . . . . LGW. 375
And as for men, loketh which tirannye . . . . LGW. 1883
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye, . . . . . Form.A. 54
**Tyrant**
Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . . A.Kn. 961
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-raft; . . . A.Kn. 2015
He slow the cruel tyrant Busirus, . . . . . B.Mk. 3293
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?' . . . B.Mk. 3727
Som tyrant is, as ther be many oon, . . . . . E.Mch. 1989
'Lo, eek the tiraunt Aristoclides, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1387
Right so bitwixe a titeleess tiraunt . . . . . H.Mcp. 223
That for the tiraunt is of gretter myght . . . . H.Mcp. 227
Ther was the tyraunt with his fethres donne . . PF. 334
thilke unmyghty tiraunt. But who so that, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyraunt . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
ayens this tyraunt; but this freman boot . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
visage of thilk wode tyraunt. So that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
the tormentes that this tyraunt wende to . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
A tyraunt, that was kyng of Sysile, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
(that is to seyn, o tiraunt) beren so manye . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
tyranyes, than doth thilke tyraunt nat . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
'But ye han pley'd the tirant ny too longe, . . . TC.2. 1240
Hym oghte nat be tiraunt ne crewel, . . . . . LGW. 377
**Tyrants**
Whan Thretty Tiraunts ful of cursednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1368
that thise conquerours, or tiraunts, . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
drede ye tirauntes that ben wode and . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
seen that these felouns tirantes, that the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
on heed . . . oon tyraunt bere so many tyrauntis . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70 *var*
And nat be lyke tirauntes of Lumbardye, . . . LGW. 374
Thise tyraunte putte hem gladly nat in pres . . . Form.A. 33
**Tyre**
venym of Tyrie (this is to seyn, thei . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
fyssche that men fynden in Tyrie, with . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
purpres of Tyrie and with white peerles, algates . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Tyrio**
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Tyro**
Or ellis of Tyro Appollonius, . . . . . B.ML. 81
**Tyrrhene**
the watir that highte Tyrene. And over this, men . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800


## U


**Ubi**
'Hec ubi continuato dolore delatravi.'—Prosa 5. . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
**Ugly**
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse . . . . . E.Cl. 673
He was so hidous and so ugly, . . . . . RR. 3038
**Ugolino**
Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the langour . . . . B.Mk. 3597
**Ulysses**
Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Ytakus (that is to seyn Ulixes) bywepte . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
for his blynde visage, yald to Ulixes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
to seyn that Ulixes smoot out the eye . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
for whiche Ulixes hadde joye whan he . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
**Umbra**
Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and . . . Astr. 50–7
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa. . . . . Astr. 50–7
**Umbraide**
Frist whan she of hys falsnesse hym umbrayde . . LGW. 1671 *var*
**Unable**
And elles holdeth me fals and unable . . . . . G.CY. 1131
it is unable to ben unlaced—thow that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
forth the ordre of causes unable to ben I-bowed. . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
thing that is unable to be wened . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
For now adayes a man is holde unable . . . . L.St. 10
**Unadvised**
That unavysed smyteth gilteles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 280
sourden by freletee unavysed and sodeynly . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Ful unavised of his wo cominge. . . . . TC.1. 378
Witte unavised, sage folie, . . . . . RR. 4739
**Unagreable**
draweth along unagreable duellynges in . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
**Unapt**
That was unapt to suffre loves hete— . . . . . TC.1. 978
**Unaraced**
hoole and unaraced, thou schalt wel . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
**Unarmed**
And is unarmed and unto mete y-set. . . . . F.Sq. 173
**Unassayed**
that, unassayed he woot nat, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
**Unavised** *see* **Unadvised**
**Unbetide**
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat unbetyde? . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
betide, it ne may nat unbytide (as who . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
that ne mai nat unbytide, it mot bytiden . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
**Unbind**
for to unbynden us of synne and of . . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
moore strong for to unbynde than synne . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Yow to delyvere, and fro this noyse unbynde. . . PF. 523
mai unbynden hym fro the boondes of . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde, . . . TC.3. 1732
That al this world ne mighte her love unbinde, . . TC.4. 675
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste; . LGW. 1339
More of my synnes me to unbynde! . . . . . RR. 6414

**Unbindeth**
unbyndeth alle manere of freendshipe. . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
Fortune unbyndeth hem by the knowynge . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
**Unbody**
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie, . . . TC.5. 1550
**Unborn**
Al be that thilke tyme they were unborn, . . . A.Kn. 2033
But, for hir child so longe was unborn, . . . . A.Kn. 2084
Yet were me levere that I were unborn . . . . B.Sh. 1372
a child unborn of his mooder that shal sterve . . B.Mel. 2230–5
For that man is unbore dar I swere . . . . . TC.3. 269 *var*
**Unbound**
Were I unbounden, al so moot I thee! . . . . E.Mch. 1226
wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde by hym . B.Mel. 2970–5
nys no thyng unbounde from his olde lawe, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
mowen nat ben unbownden. And dignytees . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
science of gode werkes, unbownden fro the prysone . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
slaken hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbownde; . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
by a boond that may nat be unbownde. . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
and hath unbownden hym fro the pestilence . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
nat able to ben unbownde; the whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
absolut and unbounden. But thou wolt seyn . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
ben unbownden and quyt of all necessite; . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Late never thi lippe unbounden be, . . . . . RR. 2226
So long be knette and not unbounde. . . . . RR. 4700
I am unbounde—What! Maist thou fynde . . . RR. 6413
Of all my synnes me unbonde, . . . . . RR. 6416
**Unbowed**
his nekke unbowed; and he disservide eftsones the Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

**Unbren-** *see* **Unburnt**
**Unbridled**
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . TC.3. 429
**Unbroiden**
Unbroiden, hanging al aboute her eres: . . . . TC.4. 817
**Unbuckle**
Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945
Ne were worthy unbokelen his galoche . . . . F.Sq. 555
Unbokele, and shewe us what is in thy male; . . I.Pars. 26
**Unbuckled**
This gooth aright; unbokeled is the male; . . . A.Mil. 3115
**Unburied**
Than for to suffre his body unburyed be? . . . . F.Fkl. 1441
**Unburnt**
O bussh unbrent, brennynge in Moyses sighte! . . B.Pri. 1658
Thilke that unbrende were. . . . . HF.1. 173
**Unbuxomnesse**
Ther as she fyndeth non unbuxomnesse. . . . . Bal.Ch. 26
**Uncertain**
of Fortune is perilous and uncertein, . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
That we shul deye, as uncerteyn we alle . . . . E.Cl. 125
fortune, that is uncerteyn to alle mortel . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
the thinges that whilom semeden uncerteyn to me.' . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn opyniouu; Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
demeth the thinges uncertayn, as men doon, of . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
noon uncertein thing ne mai ben in hym that . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
Uncerteyn and no stedefast forseynge . . . . . TC.4. 989 *var*
**Uncharitably**
repreve hym uncharitably of synne, as 'thou . . . I.Pars. 625–30
**Uncircumscript**
Uncircumscript, and al mayst circumscrive, . . . TC.5. 1865
**Uncle**
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis!' quod she; . . . TC.2. 87
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!' . . TC.2. 98
'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us . . . . TC.2. 122
'And why so, uncle myn? Why so?' quod she.— . . TC.2. 136
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese, . . . . TC.2. 146
'Nay, blame have I, myn uncle,' quod she thenne. . TC.2. 210
'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy! . . TC.2. 239
And with that word her uncle anon her kiste, . . TC.2. 250
'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle dere!'— . . TC.2. 494
Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded . . TC.2. 654
Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . . . TC.2. 1100
'Now by your fey, myn uncle,' quod she, 'dere, . . TC.2. 1103
Ne bring me non; and also, uncle dere, . . . . TC.2. 1132
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1476
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!' . . . . TC.2. 1724
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . TC.3. 645
'Why! uncle myn,' quod she, 'who tolde him this? . TC.3. 842
Foryaf, and with her uncle gan to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1578
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trewely, . . . . TC.4. 939
**Unclean**
And nat bigeten of mannes sperme unclene, . . . B.Mk. 3199
fowle and unclene luxuris, he is withholden . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
**Unclose**
Of the sonne, for ther it wol unclose. . . . . LGW. 65
Of this flour, whan that it shulde unclose . . . . LGW. 111
I rede hir nought the yate unclose; . . . . . RR. 4230
**Unclosed**
Knelyng alwey, til it unclosed was, . . . . . LGW. 117
Left hem unclosid wilfully; . . . . . RR. 3921
Unclosid, and yit I drede sore . . . . . RR. 3925
The knotte may unclosed bee, . . . . . RR. 4698
**Unclothed**
he unclothide hym of pite of fadir; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
**Uncommitted**
For office uncommytted ofte anoyeth.' . . . . PF. 518
**Unconstrained**
And of hir owene vertu unconstreyned . . . . C.Doc. 61
**Uncorven**
Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne; . . . . Form.A. 14
**Uncounseled**
Uncounceiled goth ther noon fro me. . . . . RR. 6868
**Uncouple**
Or any vice, dorste on hym uncowple. . . . . B.Mk. 3692
**Uncoupling**
At the uncouplyng of his houndes. . . . . BD. 377
**Uncourteously**
But if I wolde speke uncurteisly; . . . . . E.Mch. 2363
**Uncourtesy**
It were to gret uncurtesie; . . . . . RR. 3587
**Uncouth**
So unkouth and so riche, and wroght so weel . . A.Kn. 2497
the forme of daunces So unkouthe, and so freeshe contenaunces, . . . . . F.Sq. 284
some newe thyng and unkouth. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
stidfastnesse is uncouth to my maneris? . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . TC.2. 151
Of sentement, and in so uncouth wise . . . . . TC.3. 1797
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . . . HF.3. 189
Unkouthe syghtes and tydynges, . . . . . HF.3. 920
**Uncouthly**
To graythe hir wel and uncouthly. . . . . RR. 584
**Uncovenable**
of clothynge of man or womman is uncovenable, . I.Pars. 430–5
manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost uncovenable . I.Pars. 630–5
and so uncovenable, that the nedy poverte . . . Bo.4. p. 6. 1525–30
**Uncovered**
seith Salomon, 'An hous that is uncovered . . . I.Pars. 630–5
and uncovered to the bothe the certein . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
**Uncunning**
I am yong and unkonnynge, as thow woost, . . . A.Kn. 2393
necligence and unkonnynge, ye have mysborn yow . B.Mel. 3065–70
it to the defaute of myn unkonnynge, and . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Thogh that I be unconnyng and unmete . . . . Comp.L. 70
flateries, any unkunnynge and unprofitable man . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
the wikkide or unkunnynge multitude of hem. (This is Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
that is al unkunnynge and ignoraunt may . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
Thise porters ben unconning evere mo, . . . . TC.5. 1139
That I have seid here, through myn unconnynge, . Comp.A. 69
These briddis, that nought unkunnyng . . . . RR. 686
**Undecima**
'Assencior inquam cuncta.'—Prosa 11 . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
**Undecimum**
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11 . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
**Undefouled**
of god unwemmed and undefouled, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
**Undepartable**
of the undepartable peyne of schrewes . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
**Under**
Under his belt he bar ful thriftily— . . . . . A.Prol. 105
And for to festne his hood under his chyn . . . A.Prol. 195
Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun. . . . . A.Prol. 393
That gretter was ther noon under the sonne. . . . A.Kn. 863
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, . . . . A.Kn. 1697
And dounward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981
The smyiere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . . A.Kn. 1999
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . . . A.Kn. 2023
And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, . . . A.Kn. 2581
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2585
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . . . A.Kn. 2614
Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . . A.Kn. 3022
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal?' . . . A.Mil. 3367
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . . . A.Mil. 3692
And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— . . . A.Mil. 3695
Bihynde the mille, under a levesel, . . . . . A.Rv. 4061
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweete, . . . B.ML. 223
And to be bounde under subjeccioun . . . . . B.ML. 270
And to been under mannes governance.' . . . . B.ML. 287
O serpent, under femynynytee, . . . . . B.ML. 360
Caste under this ful mortally to stynge. . . . . B.ML. 406
Under an hoold, that nempnen I ne kan, . . . . B.ML. 507
Under Alla, kyng of al Northhumbrelond, . . . B.ML. 578
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . . . B.ML. 904
Under the senatoures governance. . . . . B.ML. 987
For yet under the yerde was the mayde. . . . . B.Sh. 1287
And slepe under my goore. . . . . B.Th. 1979
So worthy under wede; . . . . . B.Th. 2107
"Under the hony of the goodes . . . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
And slepen under the bussh; and she koude eke . . B.Mk. 3455
Was never capitayn under a kyng . . . . . B.Mk. 3741
And shipe and man under the water wente . . . B.NP. 4292

**Under**—*Continued*

Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . . C.Doc. 23
Whil that they been under youre governaunce; . . C.Doc. 96
Under a shepherde softe and necligent . . . . C.Doc. 101
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe . . . . C.Pard. 421
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde; . . . . C.Pard. 763
Ther is no man that lyveth under the trone . . . C.Pard. 842
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . C.Pard. 909
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe, . . . D.WB. 390
And lith y-grave under the roode beem, . . . . D.WB. 496
In every bussh or under every tree, . . . . . D.WB. 879
Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres, . . . . D.WB. 953
In al this care, under a forest syde, . . . . . D.WB. 990
That under erthe is grave, or lith above, . . . . D.WB. 1065
A gay yeman, under a forest syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1380
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,' . . D.Fri. 1386
Under the gras and styngeth subtilly; . . . . . D.Sum. 1995
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave. . . . D.Sum. 2266
'Hoste,' quod he, 'I am under youre yerde, . . . E.Cl. 22
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . E.Cl. 113
Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne, . . E.Cl. 212
And for he saugh that under lowe degree . . . . E.Cl. 425
And for to lyve under that hooly bond . . . . E.Mch. 1261
In libertee and under noon arreest, . . . . . E.Mch. 1282
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde. . . . . E.Mch. 1285
Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste! . . . . . E.Mch. 2004
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2037
Thy yiftes, under hewe of stidefastnesse. . . . . E.Mch. 2063
And stille he sit under a bussh anon. . . . . E.Mch. 2155
Ther is no fowel that fleeth under the hevene . . F.Sq. 149
Til I koude flee ful hye under the sky— . . . . F.Sq. 503
It was so wrapped under humble cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 507
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere, . . . F.Sq. 508
Under plesance, and under bisy peyne, . . . . F.Sq. 509
Right as a serpent hit hym under floures . . . . F.Sq. 512
under subtil colour and squeyntaunce . . . . . F.Sq. 516 *var*
And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . . F.Sq. 519
For she was oon the faireste under sonne, . . . F.Fkl. 734
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . . F.Fkl. 1075
Under his brest he baar it moore secree . . . . F.Fkl. 1109
Or elles they were sonken under grounde. . . . F.Fkl. 1269
Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire. . . . . G.SN. 132
Under the hevene no wight thynke may.' . . . . G.SN. 215
Withinne hire buriyng-place under the stoon; . . G.SN. 409
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . G.SN. 518
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . . . . G.CY. 556
And under that he had a whit surplys . . . . . G.CY. 558 *var*
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood . . . . . G.CY. 577
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . . H.Mcp. 3
For under hym another hadde shee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 198
I putte it ay under correccioun . . . . . I.Pars. 56
juge sitte above, and under hym the horrible put . . I.Pars. 170–5
prophete Ysaye? That under hem shul been strawed I.Pars. 195–200
oother name under hevene that is yeve . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
that been almoost dede under asshen, . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevene yeven . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
how my lord hath take to me under my warde . . I.Pars. 880–5
'Humbleth yow under the myght of . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
and put it under a busshel, but men . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
That was under a rokke y-grave . . . . . BD. 164
With floures fele, faire under feete, . . . . . BD. 400
That hit was shadwe over al under; . . . . . BD. 426
That semeth ful seke under your side.' . . . . BD. 556
Under colour of womanly Beautee,— . . . . . Pity. 66
Under the cros, ne his grevous penaunce, . . . . ABC. 82
And Plesaunce, under governaunce and drede; . . Comp.L. 27
Under the laurer, which that may not fade, . . . Anel. 19
Under a tre beside a welle, I say . . . . . PF. 211
And by him-self, under an ok I gesse, . . . . . PF. 223
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde, . . . . PF. 640
put under fote the proude weerdes and . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
to putten undir hem the sovereyne kynges, whiche . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
put thy nekke undir the yok of hir. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so greet assemble Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
greet assemble of senatours and under the blithnesse . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
put under your excellence, thei ne han . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
putten your-selven undir the fouleste thynges . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
is covered and wrapped under that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
layen undir the schadwes of the heye . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
undir erthe and the precyous stones that . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
hidde his bemes undir the wawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
all the peples that ben undir the colde . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
peples that ben under the partye of the . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
his nekke, overcomen, undir the foule reynes . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
cast undir by manye periles. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
meedes, but it is cast undir and fortroden . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ben put undir the merit and the dissert of men. . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
thinges that ben put undir destyne ben . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
subgit and under. But some thinges ben put undir . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
and bynymeth, and drencheth undir the laste deth, Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
undir the mene, or elles al that overpasseth . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
notificacioums that ben I-hid undir the covertures of Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
demyth alle the thinges that ben undir that foorme. . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
feeldes, or elles to walken undir the wodes. . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Under**—*Continued*

the erthes undir hym. . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855–60
byholdynge alle thinges undir hym, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe . . . TC.1. 139
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . . . TC.1. 175
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede, . . . TC.1. 180
But natheles were under at the laste!" . . . . TC.1. 923
As any men that live under the sonne: . . . . TC.2. 174
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote! . . TC.2. 347
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . . TC.2. 403
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . . . TC.2. 919
Under her brest his longe clawes sette, . . . . TC.2. 927
Al covered she the wordes under sheld. . . . . TC.2. 1327
Under your yerde, egal to myn offence, . . . . TC.3. 137
For al the good that God made under sonne; . . TC.3. 378
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes, . . TC.3. 619
Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . TC.3. 727
I speke hem alle under correcioun . . . . . TC.3. 1332
That under that men mighte in reste abide, . . . TC.3. 1432
That neveremo under the grounde thou winde! . . TC.3. 1440
And Pandarus gan under for to prye, . . . . . TC.3. 1571
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste. . . . TC.3. 1575
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . Adam. 3
Ther may be under goodliheed . . . . . HF.1. 274
Above, hit goth yet alway under, . . . . . HF.2. 297
Tho gan I loken under me, . . . . . HF.2. 456
Seten under hem in sees, . . . . . HF.3. 120
Under a walsh-note shale. . . . . HF.3. 191
That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . . . HF.3. 441
And gan hem under him to presse, . . . . . HF.3. 498
Under the castel, faste by, . . . . . HF.3. 829
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente, . . . . . LGW.G. 234
To have the world under theyr obeysance . . . LGW. 587 *var*
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,— . . LGW. 785
That it nere goon under the see adoun. . . . . LGW. 792
Under a brake anoon espiede she . . . . . LGW. 1471
Under the cope of hevene, that is above; . . . . LGW. 1527
For al the good under the colde moone; . . . . LGW. 2638
shewe the under full light reules and naked . . . Astr. 5–11
of the Lyne Meridionall, under the rynge, . . . Astr. 40–5
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees . . . . . Astr. 40–5
in augrym writen under that cercle. . . . . Astr. 45–50
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale . . . Astr. 50–7
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe . . . Astr. 60–5
17. The plate under the riet is . . . . . Astr. 65–70
20. Next these azymutes under the cercle . . . Astr. 88–92
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevene, under whiche lyne . Astr. 97–100
clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche . . . . Astr. 100–8
under thilke signes thei causen us by her . . . Astr. 100–8
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde . . . Astr. 115–21
discendid under the west orisounte, and . . . . Astr. 139–45
And what planete that is under thilke degre . . . Astr. 156–61
The remenaunt of the bordure under the orisonte . Astr. 179–85
strike of the planete under the forseide west . . . Astr. 198–209
the houre of Mercurie entring under my west orisonte. Astr. 198–209
succedith planete under planete fro Saturne . . . Astr. 198–209
planetes under the same lyne. . . . . Astr. 236–40
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the pool, Astr. 251–8
ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under the pool, Astr. 251–8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol . . . . Astr. 251–8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under the pool. Astr. 251–8
discendith under the orisonte in thilke regioun, and . Astr. 262–6
Undir the trees to have her pley. . . . . RR. 1318
Besydes a wel under a tree, . . . . . RR. 1456
Under that pyne tree a welle; . . . . . RR. 1464
That, under clothes warme and softe, . . . . . RR. 1731
I bynde undir this litel keye, . . . . . RR. 2093
Under the side full softily, . . . . . RR. 2097
Under her clothes pale and lene. . . . . RR. 2684
Hem that ben meke undir youre cure. . . . . RR. 3540
Liggyng undir an hawethorn; . . . . . RR. 4002
Undir his heed no pilowe was, . . . . . RR. 4003
Under ragges as riche rochette, . . . . . RR. 4754
I dulle under youre discipline, . . . . . RR. 4792
Conteyne undir obedience . . . . . RR. 4923
And halt myne herte undir his sele, . . . . . RR. 5145
Of which ther nys wight undir heven . . . . . RR. 5961
Wel can I wre me undir wede, . . . . . RR. 6359
Of hym that is undir his cure. . . . . RR. 6451
Under a cope of papelardie.' . . . . . RR. 6796
That we undir our clothes wide . . . . . RR. 7045
So that no pride ther-undir be. . . . . RR. 7273
Ther-undir is all my trechery; . . . . . RR. 7318

**Underfongeth**

He undirfongith a gret peyne . . . . . RR. 5709

**Undergrown**

For, hardily, she was nat undergrowe. . . . . A.Prol. 156

**Underlings**

and despit of youre underlynges is . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
deffenden hire underlynges or hire . . . . . I.Pars. 770–5

**Undermeles**

In undermeles and in morwenynges, . . . . . D.WB. 875

**Undern**

Til it was passed undren of the day, . . . . . B.NP. 4412
The time of undern of the same day . . . . . E.Cl. 260
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . . . E.Cl. 981

**Underneath**
And undernethe hir feet she hadde a moone, . . . A.Kn. 2077
And undernethe he had a white surplys; . . . . G.CY. 558
entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
Is undirnethe humblest clothing. . . . . RR. 6148
**Undernom**
And whan that he the savour undernom . . . . G.SN. 243
**Undernomen**
wol nat been y-taught ne undernome of his vice, . I.Pars. 400–5
**Underpighte**
He drank, and wel his girdel underpighte; . . . B.ML. 789
**Underput**
nat subgit ne underput to the folye of thise happes . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
**Underspore**
'Get me a staf, that I may underspore, . . . . A.Mil. 3465
**Understand**
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde. . . . A.Prol. 746
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye. . . . A.Kn. 3016
But al honour, as I kan understonde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1358
for, understoond now, ye asken conseil to . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
Thus sholde ye understonde the philosophre . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
Thanne may ye understonde by . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
how ye understonde this text, and what is youre . B.Mel. 2465–70
'Certes,' quod Melibeus, 'I understonde . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
ye shul understonde that he that hath werre shal . B.Mel. 2490–5
how that ye understonde thilke wordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
I understande it in this wise: That I . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
And understoond wel that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
Thou shalt understonde that the . . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
the laste point. Thou shalt understonde . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
And ye shul understonde how that he . . . . B.Mk. 3464
That gentil text kan I wel understonde. . . . . D.WB. 29
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde. . . . . D.WB. 225
By this proverbe thou shalt understonde, . . . D.WB. 328
May understonde that Jhesus, hevene kyng, . . . D.WB. 1181
To understonde, althogh I tolde hem thee. . . . D.Fri. 1481
That we may understonde what ye seye.' . . . E.Cl. 20
'Grisilde,' he seyde, 'ye shal wel understonde . . E.Cl. 344
That she ne shal wel understonde his stevene, . . F.Sq. 150
And first to Cecile, as I understonde, . . . . G.SN. 222
Of philosophres understonde kan; . . . . . G.CY. 1444
now shul ye understonde that ther been thre accioun̄s I.Pars. 95–100
Now shaltow understande what is . . . . . I.Pars. 105–10
shal understonde foure thynges; that is . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
that may they understonden by the word of Job, . I.Pars. 210–5
Whoso thanne wolde wel understande . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
Gregorie thus: 'That we shulle understonde . . . I.Pars. 235–40
And ye shul understonde that in . . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
Now shal a man understonde in which . . . . I Pars. 290–5
The laste thyng that man shal understonde . . . I.Pars. 305–10
Now shul ye understonde what is . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
First shaltow understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
it is necessarie to understonde whennes . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
Now shal ye understonde in . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
Now shal men understonde that al be . . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
as ye shul understonde. Ther is inobedience, . . I.Pars. 390–5
now shul ye understonde which is the remedie agyns I.Pars. 475–80
thou shalt understonde the name of thy brother; . I.Pars. 515–20
Understoond eek, that in the name of neighebor . I.Pars. 520–5
But ye shal understonde that ire is in . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and understonde wel that homycide, that is . . . I.Pars. 560–5
mouth ful ofte. And ye shul understonde that. . I.Pars. 625–30
And men shul understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
shalt understonde that man suffreth foure . . . I.Pars. 660–5
And understoond wel that obedience is . . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
And understoond that avarice ne stant nat . . . I.Pars. 740–5
ye, that is for to understonde, . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
And forther-over understoond wel . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
and marchaunt. And thow shalt understonde . . I.Pars. 775–80
And therfore understoond that bothe he that selleth I.Pars. 780–5
and ye shul understonde that thise been . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Now shul ye understonde that the . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
cursede synnes. Understoond eek, that . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
shaltow understonde that matrimoyne is leefful . I.Pars. 915–20
Thanne shal men understonde that for . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
to understonde if they assemble oonly for . . . I.Pars. 940–5
Now is it good to understonde . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
after thy contricioun. For understond . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
And understond that this condicioun . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
to understonde in entente to departe thy . . . I.Pars. 1005–10
And ye shul understonde that orisouns . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
After this thou shalt understonde that . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Thanne shaltow understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Ye shul understanden also, that . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
And thou shalt understanden eek that . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Thanne shaltow understonde whiche . . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
Thanne shal men understonde what is . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Now understond wel, and tak keep; . . . . . BD. 138
To do hir knowe and understonde . . . . . BD. 1259
demaundes, so that I may understande . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
estat of thi corage. I understonde the . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
now undirstond and gadere it togidre . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
Now undirstand heere; . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
of the loweste thynges; ne ye undirstanden . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
(here and undirstand) in the lyghtnesse of swiche . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
undirstond now thus: yif that a man . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
schal wel undirstonden that the issues of . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
me clerly to undirstonde what thou seist, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
'I undirstonde wel,' quod I, 'what . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40

**Understand**—*Continued*
And for as moche as thou undirstonde which is the Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
I undirstonde yit in another manere that . . . . Bo.4. p 4. 1350–5
do me to undirstonden it. For this miracle . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
mannys resoun may undirstonde, thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
'Now undirstand,' quod sche, 'so as . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
many othere questiouns, I undirstande . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
'This undirstonde I wel,' quod I, 'and . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
thou mowe the betere undirstonde this that folweth, Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
(as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
And strengest feithed ben, I understonde, . . . TC.1. 1007
Wher-as they can not pleynlich understonde: . . TC.2. 272
'Now understond, for I you naught requere . . . TC.2. 358
Th' effect, as fer as I can understonde.— . . . TC.2. 1220
'Now, nece myn, ye shal wel understonde,' . . . TC.3. 771
To understonden hit aright, . . . . . HF.1. 50
That English understonde kan, . . . . . HF.2. 2
To understonde my sentence. . . . . HF.2. 202
But understond now right wel this, . . . . . HF.2. 565
For thy trespas, and understonde it here: . . . LGW. 480
But understonde wel that these degres of signes . Astr. 45–50
And understonde wel that degres of this . . . . Astr. 60–5
Aries and Libra. And understonde wel . . . . Astr. 70–5
the centre. And understonde also that . . . . Astr. 92–7
Generaly understonde this rewle, that thilke sterres Astr. 97–100
And understonde also that whan an . . . . . Astr. 108–15
Understonde wel that these houres . . . . . Astr. 188–93
And understonde wel that som tyme ben . . . . Astr. 188–93
tyme the contrarie. But understonde wel . . . Astr. 188–93
Understonde wel that evermo, fro the . . . . Astr. 198–209
Understonde wel that thy zodiak is . . . . . Astr. 218–22
in somer. And therfore understonde wel . . . Astr. 218–22
same tyme. And understonde wel that . . . . Astr. 235–6
Understonde wel that as fer is the heved . . . Astr. 245–51
understonde wel that the height of oure . . . . Astr. 245–51
38 degres and 10 mynutes. Understonde wel . . Astr. 245–51
And understonde wel that F is not considrid but oonly Astr. 251–8
But understonde wel that to prove this . . . . Astr. 258–62
Understonde wel that the latitude of eny . . . Astr. 262–6
And understonde wel that alle the signes . . . . Astr. 289–94
Thus maist thou understonde also . . . . . Astr. 316–9
And forto don you to undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 1583
'Sire, if thee lyst to undirstande, . . . . . RR. 2061
But undirstonde in thyn entent . . . . . RR. 2187
Toward the north I undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 4219
I wolde right fayne undirstonde . . . . . RR. 4682
The strengthe of John, they undirstonde . . . . RR. 7183
**Understandest**
ryght thus: "undirstondistow nat that . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
yit undirstandestow nat that I schal seie. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
is to seyn, 'Undirstondestow aught that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
**Understandeth**
that soone understondeth a matiere and . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
This knowen, that his heestes understondeth, . . C.Pard. 646
And understondeth, that this false gyn . . . G.CY. 1165
'the lond of derknesse': understondeth that he . . I.Pars. 180–5
Now, sith man understondeth . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
Now understondeth that wikked ire is . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Trusteth right wel and understondeth me, . . . TC.5. 887
**Understanding**
avarice, or coveitise, to commune understondynge; . I.Pars. 385–90
wit, sharpe understondynge, subtil engyn, . . . I.Pars. 450–5
And hath myn understondyng lorn, . . . . . BD. 564
Or kyndely understondyng . . . . . BD. 760
to the sighte of his undirstondynge . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
al redy to the undirstondynge, I schal schewe . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
as is of skillynge to undirstondyng, and of thing . Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5
Be brought to good undirstondyng. . . . . RR. 2160
**Understonden** (*past part.*)
But algates ther-by was she understonde. . . . B.ML. 520
wordes been understonde of wommen . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
ne sholde nat han been understonden . . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
sholde been understonden in this . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
been oonly understonden in the juges, . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
For thilke tyme, as I have understonde, . . . . B.NP. 4070
Lordynges, right thus as ye have understonde . . D.WB. 379
(The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . . E.Mch. 1685
Hath understonde what this faucon seyde, . . . F.Sq. 437
ye han understonde what is pride, and whiche . . I.Pars. 475–80
it moot be understonde that the service moot been . I.Pars. 785–90
'If I,' . . . , 'have undirstonden and knowen outrely Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
"I hadde wel undirstonden it yif thou . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
schalt wel knowe that I have wel undirstonden . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
it is undirstonden to be diverse. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
it is undirstonden in his owene kynde, men . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
'Now herkneth this: ye han wel understonde . . TC.4. 1296
He hath not wel the Goddes understonde: . . . TC 4. 1405
And seide, 'I understonden have amis; . . . . TC.5. 1186
And beth not wroth, I have ek understonde . . . TC.5. 1614
That thou be understonde God biseche!— . . . TC.5. 1798
Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden. . . . . RR. 6666
That they by John have undirstonde, . . . . . RR. 7204

**Understood** (*pret. tense*)
Thurgh which she understood wel every thyng . . F.Sq. 434
What that he was, til that I understood . . . . G.CY. 570
For of that sleighte he no thyng understood; . . G.CY. 1203
He understood, and brymstoon by his brother, . . G.CY. 1439
And resoun gladly she understood; . . . . . BD. 1010
My wo; and she wel understood . . . . . BD. 1260
al be it so that they ne undirstoden . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
neither the hidere . . . ne the delvere . . ne undirstoden . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
If that his lady understood not this, . . . . . TC.1. 493
Than she of me aught elles understoode . . . . TC.1. 1035
That Troilus wel understood that she . . . . . TC.5. 1642
That I ne undirstode it wele, . . . . . RR. 5140
If that his herte it undirstode, . . . . . RR. 5369

**Understood** *see* **Understonden**

**Undertake**
And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . . . . A.Prol. 288
Hardy he was, and wys to undertake: . . . . A.Prol. 405
I undertake, withouten mast and seyl, . . . . A.Mil. 3532
Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3541
Thanne schalt thou swymme as myrie, I undertake, . A.Mil. 3575
That writ ynough of this, I undertake. . . . . B.Mk. 3516
This storie is al so trewe, I undertake, . . . . B.NP. 4401
kepeth wel tho that ye undertake . . . . . C.Doc. 82 *var*
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake! . . . . D.WB. 592
Consenteth it, that dar I undertake; . . . . . E.Cl. 803
Hir answere shal she have, I undertake. . . . . E.Mch. 2317
I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; . . . . F.Sq. 36
Almoost an houre it is, I undertake, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1211
'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake. . . . . G.CY. 1194
greet an emprise for to undertake to doon . . . I.Pars. 690–5
for to suffre, that he dar nat undertake to do . . I.Pars. 690–5
This vertu maketh folk to undertake harde thynges . I.Pars. 730–5
Therfore I dar this fully undertake. . . . . TC.3. 338
Your wommen slepen alle, I undertake, . . . . TC.3. 766
Wel coude he peynte, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 175
It was ful old I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 230
To clothe hir with, I undirtake; . . . . . RR. 461
All shal be seid, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 997
He is a wrecche, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 5058
Or if a man wolde undirtake . . . . . RR. 6747
But I wolde al folk undirtake, . . . . . RR. 6991

**Undertaken**
For trustyth wel I ne have nat undyrtake . . . LGW.G. 71

**Undertaketh**
Presumpcioun is whan a man undertaketh an emprise I.Pars. 400–5
that undirtaketh to done that he wol nat . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
And seyde, 'He which that nothing undertaketh, . . TC.2. 807
That undirtakith to drynke up Seyne; . . . . RR. 5710

**Undertook**
And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise. . . . LGW. 1452

**Undeserved**
That undeserved suffrest jalousye, . . . . . TC.3. 1021

**Undevotion**
comth undevocioun, thurgh which a man . . . I.Pars. 720–5

**Undid**
The chambre dore, undide it him anon; . . . . TC.4. 352
she the gate . . . Undide and lete me passen in. . RR. 1280

**Undigne**
She seyde, 'Lord, undigne and unworthy . . . . E.Cl. 359
swiche undigne preestes and curates han . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
they been unworthy and undigne. And whi is it . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5

**Undiscomfited**
he may holden his chere undesconfited. . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5

**Undiscreet**
That is so undiscreet of governaunce . . . . . B.NP. 4624
Ay undiscreet, and chaungynge as a vane, . . . E.Cl. 996

**Undo**
And seyde, 'Undo, Gerveys, and that anon.' . . . A.Mil. 3765
For to un-do hit at the fulle, . . . . . BD. 898
And with that word he gan undo a trappe, . . . TC.3. 741
That it undon on any maner side, . . . . . TC.3. 1735
And undo the signifiance . . . . . RR. 2169
To thee pleynly he shall undo, . . . . . RR. 2878

**Undone**
they ne myghte nat ben undoon; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
As ye shull, whanne I have undo . . . . . RR. 1633
Whanne I undon have this dremyng, . . . . . RR. 2173

**Undoth**
The wyndow she undoth, and that in haste, . . . A.Mil. 3727
But undothe us the avysioun . . . . . RR. 9

**Undoutous**
ben stedfast to me by undoutous feyth.' . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5

**Undren** *see* **Undern**

**Unease**
My gret unease full ofte I meene. . . . . RR. 2596
To knowen of myn gret unnese, . . . . . RR. 3102

**Unequal** *see* **Inequal**

**Uneschewable**
ordre, procedinge by an uneschuable byndinge . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5

**Uneschewably**
ben to comen uneschewably, and so may . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5

**Unespied**
'It is ful hard to halten unespyed . . . . . TC.4. 1457

**Uneth-** *see* **Unneth-**

**Unexercised**
ne schulde nat peryshe unexercised in governaunce . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30

**Unfaithful**
fortune, unfeithful, favourede me with . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10

**Unfamous**
So unfamous was wexe hir fame; . . . . . HF.3. 56

**Unfeelingly**
Ek though I speke of love unfelingly, . . . . . TC.2. 19

**Unfeestlich**
Ne on the morwe unfeestlich for to se, . . . . . F.Sq. 366

**Unfeigned**
'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeyned.' . . . G.SN. 434
For hir that with unfeyned humble chere . . . Mars. 291
That may ye see unfeyned of myn hewe. . . . . Anel. 289
To serven wel, unwery or unfeyned, . . . . . TC.2. 839
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned. . . . . RR. 7363

**Unfetter**
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre . . . TC.2. 1216

**Unfold**
to comprehenden . . ., ne unfolden by word, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfolde . . . . . TC.2. 1702

**Unfolden**
devyded and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5
a largere envyrownynge, is unfolden by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80

**Unfoldeth**
the sterre, unfooldeth hise overswifte aryzynges, . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40

**Unfolding**
the unfoldynge of temporel ordenaunce, assembled . Bo.4. p.6. 1460–5

**Unforeseen**
the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

**Unforged**
Unforged was the hauberke and the plate; . . . Form.A. 49

**Unfortunate** *see* **Infortunate**

**Ungentle**
is aschamed of his ungentil lynage; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
for-lyved wyght or on-gentil but if he norysche his Bo.3. m.6. 760–5

**Ungoodly**
Ungoodly first though men hym feele, . . . . . RR. 3378
That I nolde holde hir ungoodly . . . . . RR. 3741

**Ungoverned**
semeth as it fletith with slakid or ungoverned bridles, Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Ungracious**
Ungracious and unworthy. . . . . RR. 4436

**Ungreen**
With seer braunches blossoms ungrene, . . . . RR. 4749

**Ungrubbed**
Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne; . . . . Form.A. 14

**Unguilty**
That folk ungiltif suffren here injure, . . . . . TC.3. 1018

**Unhap**
O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene? . . . TC.1. 552
And fro unhappe and ech disese, . . . . . HF.1. 89
Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe, . . . Scog. 29
Unhappe bereveth it in dede; . . . . . RR. 5492

**Unhappes**
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . . TC.2. 456

**Unhappily**
'Right so fare I, unhappily for me: . . . . . TC.1. 666
Unhappily at Thebes al too rathe, . . . . . TC.5. 937

**Unhappy**
O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . . . B.ML. 306
Unhappy man, anon I wol me hye . . . . . G.CY. 1084
Bicause of him, for his unhappy dede? . . . . TC.4. 1341

**Unhardy**
"Unhardy is unseely," thus men sayth.' . . . . A.Rv. 4210

**Unheele**
And glad is of his sorwe and his unheele; . . . . C.Doc. 116

**Unhide**
Tyl I this Romance may unhide, . . . . . RR. 2168

**Unholy**
or unhooly thyng out of hooly place, . . . . . I.Pars. 800–5
or hooly thyng out of unhooly place. . . . . I.Pars. 800–5

**Unhonesty**
the unhonestee or falsnesse of thinges . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10

**Unhoped**
unhopid or unwened, certes it is the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10

**Unhorsed**
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye. . . . . A.Kn. 2625

**Unity**
thyng that is in this world is unytee and pees, . . B.Mel. 2865–70
They moste nedes lyve in unitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1334
yaf for unitee. Therfore been they . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
by the getynge of unyte that thei ben maked goodes?' Bo.3. p.11. 980–5
whanne her unyte is destroyed be the disseveraunce . Bo.3. p.11. 985–90
tother that thei destroyen unite, the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
unite and goodnesse is al oon.) And in . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
Ye holden regne and hous in unite; . . . . . TC.3. 29
Trine unite us from oure cruel foone . . . . . TC.5. 1866 *var*
And whilom of this unyte . . . . . RR. 5285

**Universal**
seye that it shal been universal and total. . . . I.Pars. 290–5
by an universel lokynge the comune spece that . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5

**Universal**—*Continued*
whan it lokith any thing universel, it ne . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
the universel of here conceyte ryght thus:— . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
And how so that this knowynge is universel, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
universel thinges that resoun wenith to . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
mai nat ben universel. Thanne is . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
singuler as universel. And yif that resoun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
it is universel; and yif thou loke it or . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5

**Universality**
by resoun of universalite, bothe that that . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
knowynge of universalite, for that the knowynge of . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40

**Universals**
nat the universels speces, ne resoun ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5

**Universe**
Ye folk a lawe han set in univers; . . . . . TC.3. 36

**University**
the envyrounynge of the universite, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
For it knoweth the universite of resoun, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
The accorde of the universite . . . . . RR. 6769
Whilom of the universite . . . . . RR. 7090
The Universite, that tho was a-slepe, . . . . . RR. 7127

**Unjoin**
that other, most departen and unjoynen . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
same ryverys, . . . , unjoignen and departen hir watres. . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Unjoined**
byforn, be departed and unjoyned from his welle, . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
and unjoyned the byndynge or the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30

**Unjoyful**
ben unjoyeful to the, or elles anoyous. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5

**Unk-** *see* **Unc-**

**Unkind**
Of swiche unkynde abhomynacions, . . . . . B.ML. 88
Thou art so fals and so unkynde, alias! . . . . C.Pard. 903
encreesseth hys synne, and is unkynde to Crist, . . I.Pars. 970–5
And I to hym am fals and eek unkynde, . . . . ABC. 166
The waker goos; the cukkow ever unkynde; . . . PF. 358
To hir untrewe, or in my gilt unkynde. . . . . PF. 434
Unkynde, janglere, or rebel any wyse, . . . . PF. 457
The for thyn haste and thin unkynde vice . . . TC.3. 1438 *var*
Or at the leeste, how that she was unkinde, . . . TC.4. 16
To be to me thus cruel and unkinde? . . . . . TC.4. 266
And seyde her,—'Certes, if ye ben unkinde, . . . TC.4. 1440
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!'— . . . TC.4. 1652
Imagininge ay that she was unkinde; . . . . . TC.5. 1441
And sweren how she is unkynde, . . . . . HF.1. 284
He may me holden fals, and eke unkynde.' . . . LGW. 857
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe? . . . LGW. 1261
Allas! Lyno, why art thou so unkynde? . . . . LGW. 2716

**Unkindly**
'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . . . C.Pard. 485
with his herte blood, that they so unkyndely . . . quiten hym . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
unkyndely synne by which man or . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe . . . TC.1. 617
And lefte hir ful unkyndely. . . . . HF.1. 295

**Unkindness**
When she remembred his unkyndenesse. . . . . B.ML. 1057
For sorwe and routhe of your unkyndenesse, . . . Anel. 292
And tho that hadde don unkyndenesse,—. . . . LGW. 153

**Unkissed**
Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. . . TC.1. 809

**Unknit**
thei mowe assoilen and unknytten the knotte . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80

**Unknowable**
Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely unknowable, . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80

**Unknowing**
dooth swiche thing, of whiche thing unknowynge folk Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
Unknowyng of this cursyd dede . . . . . TC.1. 93 *var*
[That I have seid here, through myn] unknowynge . Comp.A. 69 *var*

**Unknown**
For Frensh of Parys was to hire unknowe. . . . A.Prol. 126
Lyve in Atthenes evermore unknowe, . . . . . A.Kn. 1406
I am unknowen as in this contree; . . . . . D.Fri. 1397
Which is unknowe, algates unto me. . . . . F.Sq. 246
were levere that he were unknowe; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
natheles thei ne weren not al outrely unknowen . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
the resoun of the ordre is unknowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse!' . . TC.1. 616
Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. . . TC.1. 809
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe.' . . . TC.4. 168
To ben unknowe of folk that weren wise, . . . . TC.5. 1579
To love him that unknowen is! . . . . . HF.1. 270
That as a wrecche unknowe I wol yow serve . . . LGW. 2034
Unknowen was the quern and eek the melle, . . . Form.A. 6
ben unknowe parfitly to eny mortal man in . . . Astr. 1–5

**Unlaced**
unable to ben unlaced—thow that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5

**Unleveful**
hous whil he useth swich unleveful sweryng. . . I.Pars. 590–5
deshoneste and unleveful. Of thilke bodily . . . I.Pars. 775–80
with unleful lykynges of false . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
Unlefull lust, though it be sote, . . . . . RR. 4880

**Unlike**
With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . . B.NP. 4094
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore; . . . . . E.Cl. 156
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
Ne it ne is nat an unlike miracle to hem . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
of vertu, whan thei studien to ben unlyk to hem . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . . TC.2. 1656
Unlyk is my word to my dede. . . . . RR. 6360

**Unlikeliness**
Ne dar to Love for myn unliklinesse . . . . . TC.1. 16

**Unlikely**
And therwithal the unlikly elde of me, . . . . E.Mch. 2180
And I the most unlikly for to thryve; . . . . . Comp.L. 90

**Unlove**
T'unloven you a quarter of a day! . . . . . TC.5. 1698

**Unlust**
and with ydelnesse, and unlust; . . . . . I.Pars. 680–5

**Unmanhood**
But bothe don unmanhod and a sinne, . . . . TC.1. 824

**Unmeasurable**
O Golias, unmesurable of lengthe, . . . . . B.ML. 934
som folk been unmesurable, men oughten eschue . I.Pars. 810–5
Glotonye is unmesurable appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
ynogh to the unmesurable appetit and . . . . I.Pars. 815–20

**Unmeek**
as it is seyd, hath put an unmeke lord . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
And she to me was nought unmeke, . . . . . RR. 590

**Unmeet**
Thogh that I be unconnyng and unmete . . . . Comp.L. 70
She was nought rude ne unmete, . . . . . RR. 752
These arowis fyve, that ben unmete . . . . . RR. 990

**Unmerry**
There slepeth ay this god unmerie, . . . . . HF.1. 74

**Unmighty**
thilke unmyghty tiraunt. But who so that, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
and schrewes feble and unmyghti.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
schrewes doutelees ben unmyghty. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
Or is unmighty, for his shrewednesse, . . . . TC.2. 858

**Unmoevablete**
(that is to seyn, into unmoevablete), . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80

**Unmovable**
is an unmoevable and symple forme of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
bygynnynges of the unmoevable purveaunce, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
presentarie estat of the lif unmoevable; . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1875–80

**Unnest**
O soule, lurking in this wo, unneste! . . . . . TC.4. 305

**Unnethe**
So that unnethe upon his hors he sat, . . . . . A.Mil.3121
Unnethe upon hir feet she myghte stonde. . . . B.ML. 1050
Unnethe myghte the peple that was there . . . B.Pri. 1816
With tonge unnethe may discryved bee. . . . B.Mk. 3336
So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffise, . . . B.Mk. 3611
Unnethe myghte they the statut holde . . . . D.WB. 198
And yet, God woot, unnethe the fundement . . . D.Sum. 2103
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, . . E.Cl. 384
Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore . . . E.Cl. 403
Unnethe abouten hire myghte they abyde! . . . E.Cl. 1106
For verray feere unnethe may she go. . . . . F.Fkl. 1347
So swatte that unnethe myghte it gon; . . . . G.CY. 563
So ferforth, that unnethe is ther noon. . . . . G.CY. 1390
as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
for wel unnethe is ther any . . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
thilke synne is so greet that unnethe may . . . I.Pars. 580–5
unnethe may he restoore the damage. . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
synne of which that no man unnethe oghte speke . I.Pars. 910–5
I hadde unneth that word y-sayd . . . . . BD. 270
Unnethe myghte I lenger dwelle, . . . . . BD. 711
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure, . Mars. 128
That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe; . . . Anel. 135
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . . Anel. 190
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . PF. 201
I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . . . PF. 264
So ful was, that unnethe was there space . . . . PF. 314
sandes and desertes), wel unnethe sholde ther duellen Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
for-thi unnethe may I unplyten my . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
so gret that unnethe it mai ben overcome. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
sad trouthe. But unnethe schal ther any . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . . . TC.1. 354
Of my conning that unnethe I it stere. . . . . TC.2. 4
That it unnethe doth or seith amis, . . . . . TC.3. 1034
That what to don for joye unnethe he wiste. . . . TC.3. 1253

**Unnethe**—*Continued*
That wel onethe the body may suffyse . . . . TC.4. 258 *var*
That in the chaumbre he mighte unnethe abide, . TC.4. 823
That wel unnethe it sene was in his chere; . . . TC.5. 31
That on his hors unnethe he sat for peyne. . . . TC.5. 35
That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . . . TC.5. 399
Unnethe him mighte knowe; ther he wente, . . . TC.5. 1220
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde. . . . TC.5. 1407
Unethe maistow trowen this?" . . . . . HF.2. 191
That wel unethe in that place . . . . . HF.3. 951
That ther is wel onethe game non . . . . . LGW.G. 33
Til in Lybye unneth arryved he, . . . . . LGW. 959
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne, . . . . LGW. 2427
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437
Unneth her selfe she mighte fede; . . . . . RR. 352
Of berde unnethe hadde he no thyng, . . . . . RR. 833
Unnethe [is] that he nys a mycher . . . . . RR. 6541

**Unnethes**
That kan unnethes any word expresse, . . . . B.Pri. 1675
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde; . D.WB. 394
Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word, . . . D.Sum. 2168
He stood; unnethes seyde he wordes mo, . . . E.Cl. 318
But wel unnethes thilke word he spak, . . . . E.Cl. 892
That wel unnethes dorste this knyght, for drede, . F.Fkl. 736
For certes, unnethes may a man pleynly . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
'Unnethes,' quod I, 'knowe I the . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the whiche questioun unnethes is ther . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
seith, unnethes is ther suffisauntly any . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
Unnethes wiste he how to loke or winke! . . . . TC.1. 301
Unnethes mighte I fro the deth him kepe, . . . TC.2. 566
His speche him rafte: unnethes mighte he seye, . . TC.4. 249
And now unethes grete bestes; . . . . . HF.2. 392
But wel unethes coude I knowe . . . . . HF.3. 50
That wel unnethes myght I him beholde; . . . . LGW. 233
And whan for age he myghte unnethes gon, . . . LGW. 1399
Ne shal they fynde unnethis oon . . . . . RR. 5461

**Unoccupied**
ne fynde yow nat unocupied. For the devel ne taketh B.Mel. 2785–90

**Unordered**
ordred or unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer; . I.Pars. 960–5

**Unpacience**
My servise, if unpacience . . . . . RR. 4575

**Unparigal**
nowe that I be unparygal to the strokes . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5

**Unpietous**
chere to me ward, myn unpietous lif . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10

**Unpin**
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . TC.3. 698

**Unplitable**
establissed or cryed grevous and unplitable coempcioun, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5

**Unplite**
may I unplyten my sentence with wordes. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5

**Unpliteth**
ne unpliteth no thing (that is to seyn, ne . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5

**Unprayed**
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night, . . . . TC.4. 513

**Unprofitable**
flateries, any unkunnynge and unprofitable man . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
in swych an unprofitable man, myne . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
or sachelis, unprofitable for to taken. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90

**Unpunished**
straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
doon alle felonye unpunyschyd, and . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
forsothe nat unpunysched (that is for to . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
and wrong that thei escapen unpunyschid.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5

**Unpurveyed**
in despeir unpurveied. And yif thou . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5

**Unraced**
thinges . . . ben kept hoole and unraced . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60 *var*

**Unreasonable**
Why han ye wroght this werk unresonable? . . . F.Fkl. 872

**Unreleased**
Aye unrelesed woo to make, . . . . . RR. 2729

**Unreprovable**
Unreprovable unto my wifhood ay, . . . . . LGW. 691

**Unrest**
'Is this,' quod she, 'the cause of youre unreste?' . . D.WB. 1104
Upon a man and doon his soule unreste, . . . . D.Fri. 1495
She shewed wel, for no worldly unreste . . . . E.Cl. 719
But thou mayst seyn, "What unreste . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
That cause is of this wo and this unreste. . . . TC.4. 879
That, what for sorwe, and love, and for unreste, . TC.5. 1567
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste, . . . TC.5. 1604
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste; . LGW. 1339

**Unresty**
You write ich mine unresty sorwes sore, . . . . TC.5. 1355

**Unreverently**
also whan they treten unreverently the sacrament . I.Pars. 580–5

**Unright**
And certes, yet dide I yow never unright, . . . D.WB. 1093
And in his prayer ek saw non unright, . . . . TC.2. 453
As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . . . TC.4. 550
And that the sonne wente his cours unright . . . TC.5. 661

**Unrightful**
victorie of unryghtful deth in my presence. . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80

**Unrightful**—*Continued*
thei moeven unryghtful oostes and cruel . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Or an unryghtful talent with dispite,— . . . . LGW. 1771

**Unrightfully**
folk treden, and that unrightfully, on the nekkes of Bo.1. m.5. 190–5

**Unsad**
*Auctor.* 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! . E.Cl. 995

**Unsavory**
neighebor semeth to hym bitter and unsavory. . . I.Pars. 510–5
no good werk, that it nys hym unsavory and al . . I.Pars. 720–5

**Unscience**
than it is, it nis nat oonly unscience, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700

**Unseliness**
concluded soth of the unselynesse of schrewednesse, Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
of whiche the unselynesse is relevid by the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
blisfulnesse or elles what unselynesse is . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20

**Unselinesses**
ben constreyned by thre unselynesses, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
losten sone thilke unselynesses, that is to seyn, that Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40

**Unsely**
"Unhardy is unsely," thus men sayth.' . . . . A.Rv. 4210
To whom Almachius, 'Unsely wrecche! . . . . G.SN. 468
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
ben more wrecches and unsely, when thei mai doon Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
unsely and kaytifs, yif that hir . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
schrewes ben more unsely whan thei ne . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
more unsely thanne thilke wrecche of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
'ben schrewes unsely whan thei ben wrongfully . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
more unsely yif thei were of lengere . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
durynge, and most unsely yif thei weren . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
schewyd the that more unsely ben schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
resouns, that is to seyn, that more unsely ben they . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
many resouns that schrewes ben unsely.' . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
In Troilus' unsely aventure. . . . . TC.1. 35

**Unset**
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . . A.Kn. 1524

**Unsew**
in mannes herte, for they unsowen the semes . . I.Pars. 620–5

**Unsheathe**
Til I my soule out of my brest unshethe; . . . TC.4. 776

**Unshowed**
synne that . . . is in a man unshewed. . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000

**Unshut**
With which, whan that hym leste, he it unshette; . E.Mch. 2047
And by nyght echoon unshette; . . . . . HF.3. 863

**Unsitting**
And were it thing that me thoughte unsittinge, . . TC.2. 307

**Unskilful**
In so unskilful an opinioun . . . . . TC.1. 790

**Unskilfully**
thynge oon of thy familiers noght unskilfully axed . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
nat unskilfully a tragedien . . . cride . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Unslaked**
Unslekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806

**Unsoft**
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte, . . . . E.Mch. 1824
And oft foundyn the Grekis al unsoft . . . . TC.1. 137 *var*
Or that the cruel lyf unsofte . . . . . HF.1. 36

**Unsolemn**
neyther over-oold ne unsollempne. . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5

**Unsought**
That have I redy, unsoght, everywhere, . . . . Pity. 104
Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. . . TC.1. 809

**Unsown**
But corn up-sprong unsowe of mannes hond, . . Form.A. 10

**Unsparred** *see* **Unsperd**

**Unspeedful**
nat ben unspedful ne withouten effect . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**Unsperd**
Loke if the gate be unspered, . . . . . RR. 2656

**Unstable**
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877
Ne the unstable mowntaigne that . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
sche scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable! . . . TC.3. 820
But chaunged is this world unstable, . . . . . RR. 5803

**Unstable** *see* **Instable**

**Unstableness**
unstablenesse of fortune may nat atayne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5

**Unstaunchable**
eternyte, that is unstaunchable and infynyt, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60

**Unstaunched**
restreyne avarice unstaunched; ne power ne . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5

**Unsteadfast**
be lyght and unstedfast of corage, and . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
but he is so unstidfast of corage that, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
opinioun Unstedfast, and no certein forseinge; . . TC.4. 989

**Unsteadfastness**
his synne by unstedefastnesse of his flessh; . . . I.Pars. 580–5
Was it to the to write onstedefast-nesse Of women . LGW.G. 526
I take my leve of your unstedfastnesse, . . . . W.Unc. 3

**Unstrange**
of eny maner sterre, straunge or unstraunge, . . . Astr. 222–9
**Unsufferable**
confounde with unsuffrable sorwe hem that sche hath Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
seknesses and how grete sorwes unsuffrable, . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
**Unsweet**
That is a flood of helle unswete, . . . . . HF.1. 72
**Unswell**
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle, . . . . TC.4. 1146
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle . . . . TC.5. 214
**Unthank**
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so, . . A.Rv. 4082
Thus shal I have unthank on every side. . . . . TC.5. 699
**Unthrift**
He roughte not what unthrift that he seyde. . . . TC.4. 431
In unthrift and [in] ribaudie, . . . . . RR. 4926
**Unthriftily**
Why they been clothed so unthriftily, . . . . G.CY. 893
**Unthrifty**
Or finden swiche unthrifty weyes newe; . . . . TC.4. 1530
**Untied**
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . TC.2. 752
**Until**
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . . A.Mil. 3761
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . . B.ML. 1070
Passe we over until eft; . . . . . BD. 41
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . . . TC.1. 354
**Untime**
a man shal nat ete in untyme, ne sitte . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
**Unto** (*specimens*)
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. . . . . A.Prol. 71
Unto his ordre he was a noble post . . . . . A.Prol. 214
For unto a poure ordre for to yive . . . . . A.Prol. 225
For unto swich a worthy man as he . . . . . A.Prol. 243
That unto logyk hadde longe y-go. . . . . A.Prol. 286
As though he stongen were unto the herte. . . . A.Kn. 1079
Or wynnen Emelye unto his wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 1486
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy . . . . A.Kn. 1773
And ye shul bothe anon unto me swere, . . . . A.Kn. 1821
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2412
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde . . . . . A.Kn. 2548
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . A.Kn. 2637
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3431
Unto the gardynward, over the stable, . . . . A.Mil. 3572
And turned al his harm unto a jape; . . . . . A.Mil. 3842
Thise foure sparkles longen unto eelde. . . . . A.Rv. 3885
And eek my wyf unto myn hoom-comynge; . . . B.ML. 765
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance . . . B.ML. 1030
Unto hir fader no word of hire seye. . . . . B.ML. 1085
Sende me namoore unto noon hethenesse, . . . B.ML. 1112
Continuelly lastynge unto oure age. . . . . B.Sh. 1419
Talynge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . B.Sh. 1624
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in. . . . B.Pri. 1632
Epistle, whan he writeth unto the Romayns, . . B.Mel. 2630–5
or bowe unto hire after the word of . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
travaille unto youre profit, and that . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
That first thee broghte unto religioun. . . . . B.Mk. 3134
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . . . B.Mk. 3515
Thou were bitraysed and lad unto his tente, . . . B.Mk. 3570
Whan myght is joyned unto crueltee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3683
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he . . . . B.Mk. 3783
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn? . . . B.NP. 4236
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste, . . . . B.NP. 4264
That is annexed unto glotonye. . . . . C.Pard. 482
'Mete unto wombe, and wombe eek unto mete, . . C.Pard. 522
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,— . . . . . C.Pard. 584
Into the toun, unto a pothecarie, . . . . . C.Pard. 852
Into the nexte strete unto a man, . . . . . C.Pard. 870
That ye may likne youre parables unto, . . . . D.WB. 369
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . . . . D.WB. 507
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hoold. . . . . D.WB. 599
As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . . D.WB. 824
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour, . . . D.WB. 890
That unto swich a weddyng sholde falle. . . . . E.Cl. 259
Unto the village of the which I tolde, . . . . . E.Cl. 272
The labour which that longeth unto me; . . . . E.Cl. 285
As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 308
She may unto a knave child atteyne, . . . . . E.Cl. 447
Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffise, . . . E.Mch. 1999
That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . E.Mch. 2137
Which is unknowe, algates unto me. . . . . F.Sq. 246
The ministre and the norice unto vices . . . . . G.SN. 1
'In dremes,' . . . Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; G.SN. 263
I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . . . G.SN. 305
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde, . . . . . G.SN. 348
Almache answerde unto that similitude, . . . . G.SN. 431
Passe over this, I go my tale unto. . . . . G.CY. 898
so servysable Unto the wyf, where as he was at table, G.CY. 1015
wol ever kepe, Unto that day in which that I shal crepe G.CY. 1045
Syn ye so goodlich han been unto me, . . . . . G.CY. 1053
And as I may deserve it unto yow, . . . . . G.CY. 1352
Unto the devel, which I hym bitake! . . . . . H.Mcp. 307
lasten . . . from oon Estre day unto another Estre I.Pars. 550–5
as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles, . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
for womman sholde be felawe unto man. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence . . . . . Pity. 59
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene bee? . . . . . ABC. 125
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . . Mars. 113
And unto Mars avoweth sacrifise . . . . . Anel. 355
The piler elm, the cofre unto careyne; . . . . . PF. 177

**Unto** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Whan I was come ayen un-to the place . . . . PF. 295
'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be gon . . . . PF. 647
don gladnesse Unt' any lover and his cause availe, . TC.1. 20
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . . TC.1. 324
As in a place unto your vertu digne, . . . . . TC.1. 429
In place digne un-to thy worthinesse, . . . . . TC.1. 968
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . . TC.2. 1193
What in effect is this unto my bote?'' . . . . . TC.2. 1379
Come unto you her pleintes to devise, . . . . . TC.2. 1434
Unto the fulle diden hardily, . . . . . TC.3. 213
Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . reward, TC.5. 1735
Fro hennes unto domesday? . . . . . HF.3. 194
That longeth onto love, and to nature; . . . . LGW. 151
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . . LGW. 932
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee. . . . . LGW. 973
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . . . LGW. 1129
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, . . . . LGW. 1780
And therwithal unto hir throte he sterte, . . . . LGW. 1794
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte. . . LGW. 1795
Unto the buryinge of hir frendes go, . . . . . LGW. 1831
But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . . . . LGW. 1889
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . Truth. 2
That is appropred unto no degree, . . . . . Gent. 18
Biseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . . . Comp. A. 65
me semith better to writen un-to a childe . . . . Astr. 5–11
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto the centre . Astr. 25–32
the signe entrith unto the last ende. . . . . Astr. 40–5
orisounte, from xi of the clokke unto oon . . . . Astr. 145–50
til that thou come ageyn un to the est . . . . Astr. 316–9
**Untold**
Or in a poke nobles alle untold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3780
been untoold, as fer as thow hast . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
**Untormented**
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011
**Untreatable**
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
**Untressed**
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al, . . . A.Kn. 2289
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . E.Cl. 379
**Untrewe**
Of Theseus, the grete untrewe of love, . . . . LGW. 1890
**Untriste**
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste, . . . TC.3. 839
**Untrue**
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe, . . . . A.Prol. 735
Til she his conseil knew; and she, untrewe, . . . B.Mk. 3218
*Auctor.* 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! . E.Cl. 995
And if thou take a wife that to the is un-trewe . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786
Why speke ye thus? But men been ever untrewe, . E.Mch. 2203
Ne shal I never been untrewe wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 984
'What!' quod this chanoun, 'sholde I be untrewe? . G.CY. 1042
That been untrewe, and no thyng by wommen; . . H.Mcp. 188
As good wer thanne untrewe as trewe to be. . . . Comp.L. 118
To love a-newe, and ben untrewe? Nay! . . . . Anel. 274
'And if that I to hir be founde untrewe, . . . . PF. 428
To hir untrewe, or in my gilt unkynde. . . . . PF. 434
To speke us harm, ek men ben so untrewe, . . . TC.2. 786
And for the more part al is untrewe . . . . . TC.3. 306
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewe . TC.3. 1053
I wol not ben untrewe for no wight; . . . . . TC.4. 446
That th'ilke day that ich untrewe be . . . . . TC.4. 1551
If that ye were untrewe (as God defende!), . . . TC.4. 1647
That, if so is that she untrewe be, . . . . . TC.5. 1297
And dredde ay that his lady was untrewe, . . . TC.5. 1570
That, al be that Criseyde was untrewe, . . . . TC.5. 1774
Wyth hys fals untrewe forsweryng . . . . . HF.1. 153 *var*
Most fynden him to hir untrewe also: . . . . . LGW. 1573
That highte not Frere Wolf untrewe! . . . . . RR. 6424
That false traytouresse untrewe, . . . . . RR. 7389
**Untruly**
How that thou servest untrewly; . . . . . RR. 6478
**Untrussed**
Y-bounden were, untrussed as she lay, . . . . . PF. 268
**Untrust**
But speke to us of untrust and repreeve.' . . . . E.Mch. 2206
**Untruth**
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthe . . B.ML. 687
Notable of youre untrouthe and brotilnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2241
Lest he of any untrouth hir upbreyde; . . . . Anel. 118
Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her gesse, . . TC.3. 984
For she so sory was for her untrouthe, . . . . . TC.5. 1098
Of her untrouthe and his disaventure, . . . . . TC.5. 1448
That hath betid for swich untrouthe, . . . . . HF.1. 384
For he hadde do hir swich untrouthe; . . . . . HF.1. 395
And him repreveth of his grete untrouthe. . . . LGW. 1566
Ful mykel untrouthe had ther dyed with the!' . . LGW. 1677
Off Theseus the grete untrouthe in love . . . . LGW. 1890 *var*
**Untruth** *see* **Untrewe**
**Unusage**
what for defaute of un-usage and entrecomunynge . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
**Unwar**
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde. . . B.ML. 427
With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . B.Mk. 3954
That unwar wrapped hast me in thy cheyne, . . F.Fkl. 1356
eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
that with unwar strook overturneth the realmes of . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40

**Unwar**—*Continued*
"hap": hap is an unwar betydinge . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge . . . TC.1. 304
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . TC.1. 549
Unwar of this, Achilles, thorugh the maile . . . TC.5. 1559
**Unwarly**
comyn unwarly uppon me, hasted by the . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
**Unweary**
I n'ot, ne why unwery that I feynte. . . . . TC.1. 410
To serven wel, unwery or unfeyned, . . . . . TC.2. 839
**Unweelde**
Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . A.Rv. 3886
Al woxen was her body unwelde, . . . . . RR. 359
Though he be croked and unweelde, . . . . . RR. 4886
**Unweelde** *see* **Unwieldy**
**Unweened**
unhopid or unwened, certes it is the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
**Unwemmed**
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custance! . . B.ML. 924
my body gye Unwemmed, lest that I confounded be'; G.SN. 137
'With body clene, and with unwemmed thoght, . . G.SN. 225
Was signe of thyn unwemmed maidenhede; . . . ABC. 91
of god unwemmed and undefouled, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
hool and unwemmed to mortal men; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
**Unwholesome**
'O olde, unholsom and mislived man,— . . . . TC.4. 330
**Unwieldy**
So unweeldy was this sory, palled goost. . . . . H.Mcp. 55
**Unwieldy** *see* **Unweelde**
**Unwise**
Unwys is he that can no wele endure. . . . . Buk. 27
For bothe wyse folk and unwys . . . . . RR. 1162
**Unwist**
Unwist of hym what was the cause and why; . . A.Kn. 2977
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . TC.1. 93
unwist of hym that is the worthyeste . . . . TC.2. 761 *var*
Was for to love him unwist, if she mighte, . . . TC.2. 1294
He shal thee ese, unwist of it him-selve. . . . . TC.2. 1400
Yit hadde I levere unwist for sorwe dye."— . . . TC.2. 1509
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . TC.3. 603
Quod she, 'and how thus unwist of hem alle?'— . . TC.3. 758
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . . TC.3. 770
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn, . . . . TC.3. 789
And his cominge unwist is t'every wight; . . . . TC.3. 912
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon . . . . . LGW. 1653
**Unwit**
To tellen thyn unwit and thy folye, . . . . . G.CY. 1085
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye. . . . . Mars. 271
**Unwitting**
Unwityng of this Dorigen at al, . . . . . F.Fkl. 936
Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . . . . G.CY. 1320
**Unwittingly**
Lay by his doghtres two unwityngly; . . . . . C.Pard. 486
Thanne may I [erre] unwityngly. . . . . RR. 2141
**Unworshipful**
senatours the unworschipful seetis of . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
(Unworschipful seetes he clepeth here, . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
**Unworthiest**
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste, . . . . PF. 512
Sith I, thunworthiest that may ride or go . . . . Comp.A. 19
**Unworthily**
folke is welefulnesse I-yeven unworthely, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
**Unworthiness**
Certes unworthynesse of wikkide men . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
And his unworthinesse he ay acused; . . . . . TC.2. 1081
**Unworthy**
unworthy to comen unto the court of so . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
She seyde, 'Lord, undigne and unworthy . . . . E.Cl. 359
I was youre wyf, though I unworthy weere; . . . E.Cl. 882
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be, . . . E.Mch. 1493
Al be that I unworthy be therto. . . . . F.Fkl. 1330
And though that I, unworthy sone of Eve, . . . G.SN. 62
they been unworthy and undigne. And whi is it . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
that I deme and holde unworthy to han . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
deme that he were unworthy to the honour . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
to ben unworthy, nis no mowynge; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
that it is unworthy thing to seyn that our . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
That am unworthy to you, lady bright. . . . . TC.3. 1284
So thenketh, though that I unworthy be, . . . . TC.3. 1286
For I lovede eek, though I unworthy were. . . . TC.4. 329
Ungracious and unworthy. . . . . RR. 4436
**Unwot**
thing to be, he ne unwot not that thilke . . . . Bo.5. p 6. 1900–5
**Unwrap**
yeven or byhyght me to unwrappen the hidde causes Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
**Unwrappeth**
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! . B. ML. 103
**Unwrie**
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . TC.1. 858
**Unyolden**
is he take Unyolden, and y-drawe unto the stake. . A.Kn. 2642
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take, . . . A.Kn. 2724
**Up** (*specimens*)
For it was trussed up in his walet. . . . . A.Prol. 681
Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche.' . A.Prol. 783

**Up** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823
That alle the feeldes glyteren up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 977
She walketh up and doun, and as hire liste . . . A.Kn. 1052
Was in hire walk and romed up and doun. . . . A.Kn. 1069
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . . . A.Kn. 1080
Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterte . . . . A.Kn. 1299
Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle. . . . . A.Kn. 1533
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterte. . . . . A.Kn. 1573
Namoore, up peyne of lesynge of youre heed! . . A.Kn. 1707
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . . . . A.Kn. 1852
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . A.Kn. 1871
To maken up the lystes roially, . . . . . A.Kn. 1884
Depeynted been the walles up and doun . . . . A.Kn. 2054
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 2273
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Kn. 2427
'No man ther-fore, up peyne of los of lyf, . . . A.Kn. 2543
Up goon the trompes and the melodye . . . . A.Kn. 2565
In al the world to seken up and doun . . . . A.Kn. 2587
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and doun; . . A.Kn. 2599
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . A.Kn. 2607
For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . A.Kn. 2799
As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 2840
Whan with honour up-yolden is his breeth, . . . A.Kn. 3052
And dressed hym up by a shotwyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3358
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anoon, . . . . A.Mil. 3431
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . . . A.Mil. 3434
And up they goon and doun agayn anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4279
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . . . B.ML. 278
Til he was spouted up at Nynyvee? . . . . . B.ML. 487
Up peyne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . B.ML. 795
comanded me, Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon certein.' . . . . . B.ML. 884
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . . B.Sh. 1569
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . . B.Pri. 1750
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway; . . . . B.Pri. 1812
And he yaf up the goost ful softely. . . . . B.Pri. 1862
Religioun hath take up al the corn . . . . . B.Mk. 3144
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3239
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4134
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; B.NP. 4157
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . C.Pard. 910
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . D.WB. 119
And for he squiereth me bothe up and doun, . . D.WB. 305
That they moste yeve it up as for the beste, . . . D.WB. 427
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . D.WB. 578
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente . . . . . D.Fri. 1390
Up peyne of cursyng looke that thou be . . . . D.Fri. 1587
Therfore, right as an hauk up at a sours . . . . D.Sum. 1938
And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . . D.Sum. 2067
Shal parfourne up the nombre of his covent. . . . D.Sum. 2261
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . . . D.Sum. 2271
For poureliche y-fostred up was she; . . . . . E.Cl. 213
Whan she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte, . . E.Mch. 1852
I yeve it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth . . . . E.Mch. 2312
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . E.Mch. 2371
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . F.Sq. 386
Yet right anon as that his dore is uppe, . . . . F.Sq. 615
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . . G.SN. 122
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!' . G.CY. 937
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . . H.Mcp. 2
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet mateere. . . I.Pars. 28
wole he heve up his leg and make a . . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . . . BD. 212
That is broght up she set al doun; . . . . . BD. 634
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . Mars. 14
I yeve hit up for now and evermore; . . . . . Anel. 343
Worth up yif thow wolt, so it be by this . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
he that hem first up dalf, he dalf up a . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
flaumbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born . . . . TC.1. 375
And on the morwe pulle it up as blive! . . . . TC.1. 965
But up anon up-on his stede bay, . . . . . TC.1. 1073
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC.2. 615
And next his brother, holder up of Troye!' . . . TC.2. 644
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe . . . . TC.2. 971
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . TC.2. 974
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . . TC.3. 940
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse: . . . . TC.3. 1035
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevene. . . . . TC.3. 1725
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomede; . . . . TC.4. 11
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . . TC.4. 593
'For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon, . . . TC.4. 645
Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . . . TC.4. 709
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . . LGW. 47
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . LGW. 635
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete— . . . LGW. 775
And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . LGW. 886
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . LGW. 887
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kylle . . LGW. 1216
And many other mervels up and doun; . . . . LGW. 1431
Philotetes anon the sayle up droughe, . . . . . LGW. 1459
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . LGW. 1705
Hir kerchefe on a pole up stykede she, . . . . LGW. 2202
For wode, and posseth hym now up now doun; . . LGW. 2420
So muche hath yit thy whirlyng up and doun . . Fort. 11
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . Truth. 19
Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . Scog. 19
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same day, . Astr. 115–21
thy rewle up and doun til that the stremes . . . Astr. 121–7

**Up-borne** *see* **Born(e)**

**Upbraid**
Lest he of any untrouth hir upbreyde; . . . . Anel. 118
Me blamed hast, and wont art ofte upbreyde, . . TC.5. 1710

**Upbraided**
First of his falsnesse whan she hym upbrayde. . . LGW. 1671

**Up-cast**
And at the noys the heed upcast, . . . . . RR. 7129

**Updresse**
And thanne that he wolde updresse . . . . . RR. 7067

**Up-haf** *see* **Haf**

**Up-heaping**
the synguler uphepynge of thi welefulnesse. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40

**Uphold**
'A larges, larges! uphold wel! . . . . . HF.3. 219

**Upon** (*specimens*)
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . . A.Prol. 111
That no drope ne fille upon hire breste; . . . . A.Prol. 131
That on a Sonday weren upon hir heed. . . . . A.Prol. 455
His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth, . . . . A.Prol. 606
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617
A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . . A.Prol. 702
Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . . A.Prol. 703
And therupon the wyn was fet anon; . . . . . A.Prol. 819
Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . . A.Kn. 961
Upon that oother syde, Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1275
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 1344
Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde, . . . A.Kn. 1384
And to the court he wente upon a day, . . . . A.Kn. 1414
'Have mercy, lord, upon us wommen alle!' . . . A.Kn. 1757
'Fy Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . A.Kn. 1774
Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . A.Kn. 1823
Upo my trouthe and as I am a knyght, . . . . A.Kn. 1855
Considere al this and rewe upon my soore . . . A.Kn. 2233
Thanne preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne. . . . A.Kn. 2382
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . A.Kn. 2392
Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . . A.Kn. 2570
For jelous herte upon this Palamoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2629
Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white, . . . . A.Kn. 2874
Upon thise steedes, that weren grete and white, . . A.Kn. 2892
Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere, . . . . A.Kn. 2900
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . A.Kn. 2905
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . A.Kn. 2953
At Atthenes, upon certein poyntz and caas; . . . A.Kn. 2971
That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe, . . . A.Kn. 3080
Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . . . A.Mil. 3160
And therupon he hadde a gay surplys, . . . . A.Mil. 3323
That was upon the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3359
An hole he foond, ful lowe upon a bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3440
to prye Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle, . A.Mil. 3459
Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere . . A.Mil. 3502
Aboute pryme upon the nexte day. . . . . A.Mil. 3554
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . A.Mil. 3571
Upon his nede to London for to go; . . . . . A.Mil. 3632
Upon the Monday was at Oseneye . . . . . A.Mil. 3659
And axed upon cas a cloisterer . . . . . A.Mil. 3661
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3677
Hath brought yow thus upon the viritoot; . . . . A.Mil. 3770
Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . A.Rv. 3923
A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . . . A.Rv. 3951
Upon the wardeyn bisily they crye, . . . . . A.Rv. 4006
conclusioun Upon his argument of herbergage; . . A.Co. 4329
Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . B.ML. 425
And pryvely upon a nyght he crepte . . . . . B.ML. 594
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . . B.Sh. 1314
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste, . B.Sh. 1331
Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1426
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng; . . . . B.Pri. 1805
vileynye in takynge vengeance upon me, . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
othes upon hire plegges and borwes, and . . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
Upon my feith, thou art som officer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3125
Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan, . . . B.Mk. 3142
He shoope upon this queene to doon vengeaunce; . B.Mk. 3543
And heighe upon a tree he fleigh anon; . . . . B.NP. 4607
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . . C.Doc. 163
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . . C.Doc. 166
And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . . . C.Pard. 396
Upon this nombre diffinicioun. . . . . D.WB. 25
Thanne were they maad upon a creature, . . . . D.WB. 133
Upon his propre body, and noght he. . . . . D.WB. 159
And but thou poure alwey upon my face, . . . . D.WB. 295
remembreth me Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, D.WB. 470
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . . D.WB. 559
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late, . . . . D.WB. 750
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . . D.WB. 991
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . . . D.WB. 1016
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!' . . . . D.WB. 1057
Been grete wardeyns upon chastitee: . . . . . D.WB. 1216
He hadde upon a courtepy of grene, . . . . . D.Fri. 1382
Heere wynne I nothyng upon cariage.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1570
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood, . . . . D.Sum. 1666
Upon the tormentz of this sory place, . . . . . D.Sum. 1701
Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1950
And heer-upon he to his officeres . . . . . E.Cl. 190
But, upon peyne his heed of for to swappe, . . . E.Cl. 586
And namely upon the wyves syde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1392
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . . . E.Mch. 1437
And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . . E.Mch. 1723
Upon that oother syde Damyan . . . . . E.Mch. 2097
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun, . . . F.Sq. 529

**Upon** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Upon this daunce, amonges othere men, . . . F.Fkl. 925
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . . . F.Fkl. 1496
But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee, . . . . F.Fkl. 1581
Of thynges whiche that we werche upon; . . . . G.CY. 755
Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . . . G.CY. 783
To sleep, that right upon my book . . . . . BD. 274
And how the hert hadde upon lengthe . . . . BD. 352
Upon his berde but litel heer, . . . . . BD. 456
With-oute malyce upon gladnesse; . . . . . BD. 992
But if men wolde upon hir lye; . . . . . BD. 1022
Wil ye no-thyng ther-of upon me spende? . . . Comp.L. 104
So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . . . Anel. 132
And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne, . . . . PF. 20
comyn unwarly uppon me, hasted by the . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
and sette her doun uppon the uttereste corner . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
slepen holsome slepes uppon the gras, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
oonly how worthy it is to ben wondrid uppon, . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . . . . TC.2. 918
Worth thou upon a courser right anon, . . . . TC.2. 1011
And upon me mak thou thy countenaunce; . . . TC.2. 1017
'For though the beste harpour upon live . . . . TC.2. 1030
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye . . . . TC.3. 277
Had her-upon ek maad his ordinaunce, . . . . TC.3. 535
Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone . . . TC.3. 549
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . TC.3. 697
And that by right ye moste upon him triste, . . . TC.3. 916
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.' . . . . . TC.4. 126
Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . . TC.4. 143
And upon newe cas li'th newe avis. . . . . TC.4. 416
And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . TC.4. 746
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see, . . . . TC.4. 838
And her-upon ye may answere him sende; . . . . TC.4. 894
But swich an errour upon God to gesse . . . . TC.4. 993
Of him that set is upon coveitise. . . . . TC.4. 1378
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . . TC.4. 1672
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . . TC.5. 45
—Upon that other side was Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 687
'Lord, whether thou yit thenke upon Criseyde! . . TC.5. 735
And her-upon to gon assaye her now, . . . . TC.5. 788
Upon the walles made he many a wente, . . . . TC.5. 1194
Upon his lady pitously compleyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1346
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde. . . . . TC.5. 1372
That her-upon ye wolden write me, . . . . . TC.5. 1391
That deth may make an ende upon my werre! . . TC.5. 1393
Wayte upon the conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 342
And tho thoughte I upon Boece, . . . . . HF.2. 464
I gan beholde upon this place. . . . . HF.3. 21
Origenes upon the Maudeleyne. . . . . LGW. 428
But now I charge the upon thy lyfe, . . . . . LGW. 548
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . LGW. 631
He stynteth hem upon his speres orde; . . . . LGW. 645
He poureth pesen upon the hacches slidre; . . . LGW. 648
And woneden so neigh upon a grene, . . . . . LGW. 712
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he, . . . . LGW. 750
Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . . LGW. 1162
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . . LGW. 1198
Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,— . . . . LGW. 1204
And staal awey upon his companye, . . . . . LGW. 1327
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte, . . . . . LGW. 1350
This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . LGW. 1439
To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . . LGW. 1546
And upon hir begat he children two, . . . . . LGW. 1562
She wex enamoured upon this man. . . . . LGW. 1610
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . . LGW. 1643
And they answerede alle upon hir fey, . . . . . LGW. 1847
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . . . LGW. 1946
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!' . LGW. 2102
He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . . . LGW. 2292
And maden him upon a londe to falle, . . . . LGW. 2423
Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife . . . . . LGW. 2573
Upon the manhod and the worthynesse, . . . . Ven. 4
Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse . . . Ven. 5
Have mynde upon my supplicacioun! . . . . . Purse. 26
Upon whiche table ther foleweth a canoun . . . Astr. 20–5
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 75–82
Tho loked I doun upon the est orizonte, . . . . Astr. 132–9
have noon aspect of enemyte upon the ascendent. . Astr. 156–61
ne have upon him noon aspect infortunat; . . . Astr. 161–5
ley thy label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . Astr. 179–85
Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . Astr. 198–209
make there upon a just compas a lite with in the . Astr. 350–8

**Upon** *see* **On**

**Upper**
And with this word upper to sore . . . . . HF.2. 376
He gan alwey upper to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 453
sonne clymbith upper and upper, so goth his nadir downer . . . . . Astr. 198–209

**Upperest**
fro the nethereste lettre to the uppereste. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5

**Up-plight** *see* **Plight(e)**

**Upraised**
Whan that the moone upreysed had hire lyght, . . LGW. 1163

**Upright**
His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1387
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . A.Kn. 2008
Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt. . . . . A.Mil. 3264
This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, . . . . A.Mil. 3444

**Upright**—*Continued*
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . A.Rv. 4194
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . A.Rv. 4266
Have hire in his armes bolt upright; . . . . . B.Sh. 1506
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright, . . . B.Pri. 1801
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright . . . . . B.Mk. 3761
And in this carte he lith gapyng upright. . . . . B.NP. 4232
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . C.Pard. 674
Whil that the corps lay in the floor upright; . . . D.WB. 768
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave. . . . D.Sum. 2266
And upright in his bed thanne sitteth he; . . . E.Mch. 1844
Upon my bedde I sat upryght . . . . . BD. 46
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede, . . . . . BD. 175
Than fond I sitte even upright . . . . . BD. 451
She goth upright, and yet she halt, . . . . . BD. 621
loketh upryght to hevene. The sonne, Phebus, . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
light with his upryght body, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
arisen more upright, and thei ben called eke Sovereyn Astr. 294–301
wyre, upright, the smaller the better; . . . . . Astr. 350–8
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright, . . . Astr. 350–8
That made hym swithe to lie upright. . . . . RR. 1604
And theron stode the knoppe upright, . . . . . RR. 1702
Now dounward groff and now upright, . . . . . RR. 2561
The stalke was even and grene upright, . . . . . RR. 3639
A strengthe weyked to stonde upright, . . . . . RR. 4737

**Upright** *see* **Right**

**Uprise**
For were it day I wolde uprise. . . . . RR. 2635

**Upriseth**
As fowel is fayn whan that the sonne upriseth; . . B.Sh. 1241
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede. . . Mars. 4
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . . . TC.4. 1443
Whan it uprysith erly by the morwe; . . . . . LGW. 49
The dawenyng upryst oute of the see; . . . . . LGW. 1188

**Uprist** *see* **Riseth, Upriseth**

**Up-riste**
And in the gardyn, at the sonne up-riste, . . . A.Kn.1051

**Up-so-down** *see* **Down**

**Up-spring** *see* **Spring**

**Upward**
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2679
Vomyt upward, ne dounward laxatif; . . . . . A.Kn. 2756
And ever gaped upward into the eir. . . . . A.Mil. 3473
commoevynge or chasynge upward hete . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
richesses as the see torneth upward . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 315–20
And dressed him upward; and she right tho . . . TC.3. 71
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . TC.3. 205
Her yen throwen upward to her hed,— . . . . . TC.4. 1159
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente, . . . TC.5. 1108
In honour swich, that upward in degree . . . . TC.5. 1360
Alwey they seke upward on highte; . . . . . HF.2. 236
lyght thinge upwarde and dounwarde charge . . HF.2. 238 *var*
Enclyned is upward to meve; . . . . . HF.2. 317
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face, . . . . HF.2. 417
And gonne on hem upward to gape, . . . . . HF.3. 121
And on the morwe upwarde he him spedde, . . . LGW. 1645
Turne than thy riet upward til . . . . . Astr. 289–94
of F upward in the same signe by cause . . . . Astr. 371–6

**Up-yolden** *see* **Yolden**

**Urban**
To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . . G.SN. 177
And whan that ye Seint Urban han biholde, . . . G.SN. 179
He foond this hooly olde Urban anon, . . . . . G.SN. 185
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde; . . . . G.SN. 189
And Pope Urban hym cristned right there. . . . G.SN. 217
I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . . . G.SN. 305
'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian?' . . . . . G.SN. 308
Ne menestow nat Urban,' quod he tho, . . . . G.SN. 309
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente, . . . . G.SN. 350
And to the Pope Urban bitook hem tho, . . . . G.SN. 541
Seint Urban, with his deknes, prively . . . . G.SN. 547
Seint Urban halwed it, as he wel myghte, . . . G.SN. 551

**Urchins**
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . RR. 3135

**Urinals**
And eek thyne urynals, and thy jurdones, . . . C.Pard. 305
Oure urynals, and our descensories, . . . . . G.CY. 792

**Urine**
Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale . . . . D.WB. 121
To purge uryne and eek for engendrure. . . . . D.WB. 134

**Urn**
It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne, . . . . TC.5. 311

**Ursa**
same sterre Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Us** (*specimens*)
With us ther was a Doctour of Phisik; . . . . A.Prol. 411
And therwithal he broghte us out of towne. . . . A.Prol. 566
How that we baren us that ilke nyght, . . . . A.Prol. 721
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste. . . A.Prol. 750
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
Upon us wrecched wommen lat thou falle: . . . A.Kn. 921
For certes, lord, ther is noon of us alle . . . . A.Kn. 922
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee. . . . . A.Kn. 1086
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn; . A.Kn. 1089
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . A.Kn. 1132
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne, . . . . A.Kn. 1134

**Us** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Perpetuelly; us gayneth no raunsoun. . . . . A Kn. 1176
But after wo, I rede us to be merye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3068
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . . A.Mil. 3130
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . A.Rv. 4132
Som esement has lawe y-shapen us; . . . . . A.Rv. 4179
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse. . . . . B.ML. 32
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.' . . . B.ML. 343
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . B.ML. 351
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . B.Sh. 1413
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere, . . B.Pri. 1669
sorwe to the herte''; wherfore us oghte, . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
swich hevyneese and swich wratthe to usward . . B.Mel. 2935–40
for we han so greetly mystaken us, and . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
youre persone, we submytten us to the . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
Oure flessh thou yaf us, take oure flessh us fro, . . B.Mk. 3641
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men, . . B.NP. 4635
And brynge us to his heighe blisse! *Amen.* . . . B.NP. 4636
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us pleyne! . . . C.Pard. 512
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.' . . . C.Pard. 801
That shal departed been among us thre; . . . . C.Pard. 812
That it departed were among us two, . . . . C.Pard. 814
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . C.Pard. 883
And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.' . . . C.Pard. 967
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us, . . . . D.WB. 147
'Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . D.WB. 337
Us nedeth nat to speken but of game, . . . . D.Fri. 1275
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle, . . . D.Sum. 2187
Ne koude nat us-self devyseu how . . . . . E.Cl. 108
Youre heritage, O, wo were us alyve! . . . . . E.Cl. 139
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte . . . . E.Cl. 1150
For we han leve to pleye us, by the lawe.' . . . E.Mch. 1841
Been they, us sely men for to deceyve; . . . . E.Mch. 2423
Repentant, as the storie telleth us, . . . . . F.Sq. 655
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . . . . G.CY. 556
But that science is so fer us biforn . . . . . G.CY. 680
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in veyn; . . . G.CY. 777
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . G.CY. 867
But wel I woot greet strif us is among. . . . . G.CY. 931
Us moste putte oure good in aventure; . . . . G.CY. 946
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us: . . . . . G.CY. 966
Now lakketh us no tales mo than oon; . . . . . I.Pars. 16
That telleth this tale to us lustily. . . . . I.Pars. 21
beth withoute synne, we deceyve us selve, . . . I.Pars. 345–50
Al was us oon withoute were. . . . . BD. 1294
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou us defende . . . . ABC. 95
Us to rejoyse in our adversitee, . . . . . ABC. 101
Than needeth us no wepen us for to save, . . . ABC. 118
But oonly ther we did not as us oughte,— . . . ABC. 119
That myn avys anon may helpen us.' . . . . . TC.1. 620
And lat us lissen wo with other speche, . . . . TC.1. 702
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis? . . . . . TC.1. 802
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . . TC.1. 1041
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste! . . . TC.1. 1047
Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . . TC.1. 1086
Us thinketh hem; and yit they spake hem so, . . . TC.2. 25
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . . TC.2. 96
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . TC.2. 111
'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us . . . . TC.2. 122
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce, . . . . TC.2. 221
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . . . . TC.2. 432
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke: . . TC.2. 783
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . . TC.3. 531
We wol thee not! us nedeth no day have!' . . . TC.3. 1463
That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . . . TC.5. 399
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . . TC.5. 402
So sende us hastily the tenthe day! . . . . . TC.5. 424
'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?' . . . TC.5. 429
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.' . . . TC.5. 431
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . . TC.5. 479
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!) . . . TC.5. 1212
Turne us every dreem to gode; . . . . . HF.1. 58
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee! . . . . . LGW. 834
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us, . . . . . LGW. 1396
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute, . . . LGW. 2502

**Us** *see* **Usward**

**Usage**
Of woodecraft wel koude he al the usage. . . . A.Prol. 110
In elde is bothe wysdom and usage; . . . . . A.Kn. 2448
For which the senatour, as was usage, . . . . . B.ML. 998
And volatyl, as ay was his usage. . . . . B.Sh. 1262
As she was wont of oold usage algate, . . . . . B.Sh. 1564
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . . . B.Pri. 1696
Or telle him why this song was in usage; . . . . B.Pri. 1717
And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . . C.Pard. 899
As wyves mooten, for it is usage, . . . . . D.WB. 589
The noble usage of freres yet is this, . . . . . D.Sum. 2278
Among al this, after his wikke usage, . . . . . E.Cl. 785
And seyde his orisons as is usage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1706
As usage is of wyves, for the beste; . . . . . E.Mch. 1861
And lese al that he hath, is his usage; . . . . . F.Fkl. 691
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . G.CY. 936
the charge of yvel usage; and therfore . . . . . I.Pars. 90–5
synne and youre synful usage, for which . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
of usage, been deedly synnes, it is no . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
And what of hem that of verray usage . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Usage of labour is a greet . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . . PF. 15
This our usage alwey from yeer to yere, . . . . PF. 411
holden hertes of men in usage, but thei . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30

**Usage**—*Continued*
to ben had by usage of large yyvynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
man, the whiche, nat for usage of verray vertu . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
confermen the vertues of corage by the usage . . . of pacience. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
that his blisfulnesse, of whiche the usage is joyeful . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
departed fro the usage of mankynde?' . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . . . TC.1. 150
And kept hir to his usage and to his store, . . . LGW. 2337
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage. . . . . LGW. 2617
Whiche that the feldes yave hem by usage, . . . Form.A. 4
And she hadde a foule usage, . . . . . RR. 293
That can ynough of such usage. . . . . RR. 5872
(For of the goddes the usage is, . . . . . RR. 5969
Thurgh usage of his norriture, . . . . . RR. 6728

**Usages**
In sondry londes sondry ben usages. . . . . TC.2. 28

**Usaunce**
As, yeer be yere, was alwey hir usance . . . . PF. 674
Unto the toun of Rome, as was usaunce, . . . LGW. 586
To doon hem socour, as was hir usaunce . . . . LGW. 1476
In English as is oure usaunce, . . . . . RR. 683

**Usaunces**
the opinyoun of usaunces. Now yif that . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5

**Usaunt**
And that a sly and usaunt for to stele. . . . . A.Rv. 3940
He that is usaunt to this synne of glotonye . . . I.Pars. 820–5

**Use**
He sholde hym-selven usen it by right; . . . . B.ML. 44
han wel y-geten hem and wel konne usen hem; . . B.Mel. 2740–5
hem that wel usen tho richesses. . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
in what manere ye shul usen hem. . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
shul use the richesses whiche ye have geten . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesses . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
y-geten, use hem by mesure, that is to . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
ye shullen usen hem, and I se wel that . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
Which that I use, and that is avarice; . . . . C.Pard. 428
To goon and usen hem in engendrure,— . . . . D.WB. 137
In wyfhode I wol use myn instrument . . . . D.WB. 149
So that ye use, as skile is and resoun, . . . . . E.Mch. 1678
Ye that it use I rede ye it leete, . . . . . G.CY. 1409
they availlen for to usen a man to doon goode . . I.Pars. 245–50
schrewes, whan hem list to usen hir strengthe, . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
we wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat with . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
and thynkest that sche is good, use hir maneris . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
thanne, oonly, be defended to usen my ryght? . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
folk that usen hem? And therfore it is thus . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
of folk that usen hem; the contrarye . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
to haven and to usen that may delyten hem. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
that usen the lordschipes of hem, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
bryngen to the bodyes of folk that usen hem! . . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
hem with prykkes that usen it. . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
may . . . usen resoun, it hath doom by whiche it . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
the thingis in knowynge usen more of hir faculte or . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
Me nedeth here non other art to use; . . . . . TC.2. 11
As thus, to usen termes of phisik . . . . . TC.2. 1038
'Ek al my wo is this, that folk now usen . . . . TC.3. 1023
We usen here no wommen for to selle.' . . . . TC.4. 182
That wommen usen frendes to visite, . . . . . TC.4. 681
That use exorsisaciouns, . . . . . HF.3. 173
That usyn sweche materis for to seke. . . . . LGW.G. 279
That usyn wilfulhed and tyrannye. . . . . LGW.G. 355
And for a lorde, that is ful foule to use. . . . . LGW. 402
To use that werke on such a wise, . . . . . RR. 4863
That usen folk thus to disceyven, . . . . . RR. 6884
Another custome use we . . . . . RR. 6923
And wole of siche delices use. . . . . RR. 7279

**Used**
Swich manere doctrine as men used there,— . . . B.Pri. 1689
For he hadde used hasard ther-biforn; . . . . C.Pard. 624
If he ne used his sely instrument? . . . . . D.WB. 132
And wostow why? For they were used weel. . . . D.WB. 562
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . . . E.Mch. 2149
After the forme used in his langage, . . . . . F.Sq. 100
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1293
I am so used in the fyr to blowe, . . . . . G.CY. 666
useden the vertu of pacience. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
And litel used, hit semed thus; . . . . . BD. 401
She used gladly to do wel: . . . . . BD. 1012
She ne used no suche knakkes smale. . . . . BD. 1032
Of knyghthode, and lengest hath used hit, . . . PF. 549
for to han used and ben at the confessioun . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
as he that hath used of foreyne goodes; . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
is nat used to have noon adversite, anoon he . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
hadde used and had manye maner dignytees . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
word that is used to alle folk.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
Is used gladly clarionynge. . . . . HF.3. 152
And al that usede clarion, . . . . . HF.3. 157
Useden tho in feeldes to ben beriede,— . . . . LGW. 787
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho . . . go, . . LGW. 1830

**Usedest**
Whan that thou usedeste the beautee . . . . . A.Kn. 2385

**Usest**
thilke woordes that thou usest deliten me . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5

**Useth**
If that a prynce useth hasardrye . . . . . C.Pard. 599
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,— . . . . G.CY. 729
whan he useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . I.Pars. 375–80
hous whil he useth swich unleveful sweryng. . . I.Pars. 590–5
whiche sterre in hevene useth wandrynge recourses . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
sche useth ful flaterynge famylarite with . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
to hym that useth it, yit mai it nat ben withholden . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
whan it useth the yvelis convenably and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
ne useth nat nor of resoun ne of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
useth nat of ymaginacioun, nor of wit; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
That useth oon I coude nevene; . . . . . HF.2. 54
But for he useth thynges for to make, . . . . LGW. 364
And usith it ay besily . . . . . RR. 6600

**Usher**
For to have ben an ussher of an halle . . . . . A.Prol. 752 *var* Rwl

**Ushers**
The usshers and the squiers been y-goon, . . . . F.Sq. 293

**Using**
avarice, usynge youre richesses in swich . . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
richesses and in usynge hem, ye shul . . . . . B.Mel. 2810–5
richesses and in usynge of hem, yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
Than with a womman usynge for to chyde.' . . . . D.WB. 777
usynge vertu, curteisye, and clennesse, . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
thynges, usynge the woordes of Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
But ful encomberous is the usyng; . . . . . Ven. 42

**Usure**
For foule usure and lucre of vileynye . . . . . B.Pri. 1681
Of usure, and of symonye also. . . . . D.Fri. 1309
And that is she that for usure . . . . . RR. 185
And lyve withoute false usure, . . . . . RR. 5797
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . . RR. 7026

**Usurer**
Wel more than can an usurere, . . . . . RR. 5691
For an usurer, so God me se, . . . . . RR. 5693
But a riche sike usurere . . . . . RR. 6507

**Usurers**
But se what gold han usurers . . . . . RR. 6809

**Usures**
of servaunts, or elles in usures or in . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70

**Usurp**
considre wel that I ne usurpe not to have . . . Astr. 11–5

**Usward**
swich hevynesse and swich wratthe to usward . . B.Mel. 2935–40
than beginneth the sonne to passen from usward. . . Astr. 65–70
to come ageyn to usward. . . . . Astr. 75–82

**Ut**
in hym, *ut Achitofel ad Absolonem*. . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80

**Uti**
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60

**Utility**
The utilite to knowe the ascensions of . . . . Astr. 284–6

**Utmost**
the utmoste rynge with degrees . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th.

**Utter**
The keyes of the utter gate, . . . . . RR. 4208

**Utter-** *see* **Outer-**

**Utterest**
To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . E.Cl. 787
uppon the uttereste corner of my bed; . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
comynge fro his uttreste arysynge til he . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
into uttereste thinges and in-to thinges empty . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
it ne slideth nat in-to uttreste foreyne thinges, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
swiche that the uttreste wikkidnesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
that is the uttereste and the worst kynde . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
and thilke that is utterest, compased by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475–80
ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist bordure . . Astr. 97–100

**Utterly**
Of yeddynges he baar outrely the pris; . . . . A.Prol. 237
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrely, . . . . A.Kn. 1154
And over al this, to sleen me outrely, . . . . . A.Kn. 1563
seiden outrely that he anon sholde wreken hym . . B.Mel. 2210–5
putte hym al outrely in the arbitracioun . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
and foryeve yow outrely alle the offenses, . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
That broghtest Troye al outrely to sorwe! . . . B.NP. 4419
For this was outrely his fulle entente . . . . . C.Pard. 849
This made hym with me wood al outrely; . . . . D.WB. 664
But outrely Grisildis wondre myghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 335
Wherfore I am disposed outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 639
But o thyng he hym preyede outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 768
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'my wyl is, outrely, . . . . E.Cl. 953
thei been outrely dede as to the lyf perdurable in . I.Pars. 230–5

**Utterly**—*Continued*
they been in deedly synne been outrely dede, . . I.Pars. 245–50
kan outrely telle the nombre of twigges . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrely; . . . I.Pars. 640–5
forleten hir olde confessours al outrely, . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
Al-outerly. Allas! that day . . . . . BD. 1243
'have undirstonden and knowen outrely . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
though thou haddest outrely forlorn . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely unknowable, . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
nede mai nat al outrely be doon awey; . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
'Certes,' quod I, 'al outrely it ne myghte nat avaylen . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that ne hadde nat al outrely foryeten the . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
natheles thei ne weren not al outrely unknowen . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
ben myghti, but thei forleten al outrely . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
'Certes,' quod sche, 'al outrely that . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
and I deme al outrely that hap nis, ne . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
hast y-sought it . . . outrely, and longe. . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
scholde ther duelle outrely no doute. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
seen it outrely fre and absolut fro alle . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
From every wight y-born al outrely, . . . . . TC.1. 382
If I wolde outreliche his sighte flee, . . . . . TC.2. 710

**Utterly**—*Continued*
God help me so, as I wolde outrely . . . . . TC.2. 1004
Yit were it so that I wiste outrely . . . . . TC.3. 1486
That outrely he shoop him for to deye; . . . . TC.4. 955
Al outrely to shewen your entente! . . . . . TC.5. 1694
So whan she saw al-utterly, . . . . . HF.1. 296
the contraire Of her axyng utterly. . . . . HF.3. 451
And wost thy-selven utterly, . . . . . HF.3. 924
Or him repenteth outrely of this. . . . . LGW. 368
Al outerly for his destruccioun, . . . . . LGW. 626
For it was outrely the quenes wille. . . . . LGW. 1490
But utterly hyt may none other be, . . . . . LGW. 2323
And ful acorded was it utterly . . . . . LGW. 2606 *var*
For now I wote wel uttirly . . . . . RR. 1986
Is caught, thanne must he uttirly . . . . . RR. 2029
That these ruyde may uttirly . . . . . RR. 2268
Foryeten shalte so utterly, . . . . . RR. 2406
Than forto have al utterly . . . . . RR. 2622
All uttirly his pryvyte, . . . . . RR. 2876
What thee may curen utterly. . . . . RR. 2938
How that my body utterly . . . . . RR. 3172
For utterly, withouten gesse, . . . . . RR. 3324
Shall please Daunger most uttirly.' . . . . . RR. 3388
Thurgh my demenyng outerly . . . . . RR. 3489
Forto refuse hym outterly. . . . . RR. 3742
He must amende it utterly, . . . . . RR. 3993
And failen aftir outrely. . . . . RR. 4448
And swerne hem othes utterly, . . . . . RR. 4834
That he ne shal leese al outerly . . . . . RR. 5924
For they be shent al outerly, . . . . . RR. 6302
Thanne have [ye], sir, al outerly Deserved helle, . RR. 7661

## V

**Vacation**
Whan he hadde leyser and vacacioun . . . . . D.WB. 683
**Vache**
Therfore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wrecchednesse . Truth. 22
**Vaileth**
Hymsilf it vaileth not a myte. . . . . RR. 5762 *em*
To hym not vailith his preching, . . . . . RR. 5765
**Vain**
Thow hast a veyn ymaginacioun; . . . . . A.Kn. 1094
Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . . . A.Kn. 2240
Thanne hadde youre tale al be toold in veyn, . . B.NP. 3989
Apelles, Zansis, sholde werche in veyn, . . . . C.Doc. 16
And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate, . . . C.Pard. 411
For wel I woot my servyce is in vayn, . . . . F.Fkl. 972
That alle ydoles nys but a thyng in veyn; . . . G.SN. 285
A lewed officer and a veyn justise! . . . . . G.SN. 497
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in veyn; . . . G.CY. 777
Al is in veyn, and, *parde*, muchel moore! . . . G.CY. 843
And trewely the labour is in vayn . . . . . H.Mcp. 150
veyne glorie and many another twig . . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
take the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' . . . I.Pars. 585–90
what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie, . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Cristendom stant veyn and withouten fruyt. . . . I.Pars. 875–80
array, but oonly for veyne glorie to been . . . I.Pars. 930–5
shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie, . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . ABC. 71
pryde and veyne glorye how a man . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
how veyn and how flyttynge a thyng it . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
the nature of thinges, for that veyn ymagynacioun . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
be a blisfulnesse that be freel and veyn . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
veyne games, whiche thei ne mai nat . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
of hir veyn apparailes myghte strepen of thise . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
in veyn were al the effect of craft, yif that . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
concepcioun of resoun veyn and fals, . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
Ne in ydel ne in veyn ne ben ther put in . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
'Condicioun of veyn prosperite! . . . . . TC.3. 817
Ne sholde in veyn escape in no manere, . . . . TC.3. 1412
In veyn fro this forth have ich yen tweye . . . TC.4. 314
Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse . . . . . TC.4. 1668
'Myn yen two, in veyn with whiche I see, . . . TC.5. 1373
For wel I woot that hit is al in vayne, . . . . LGW. 1359
And for a litel glorie veigne . . . . . RR. 447
But the servaunt traveileth in vayne, . . . . . RR. 2109
It is but veyn on hym to swynke . . . . . RR. 2151
And wastest in vayn thi passage. . . . . RR. 2443
And dreme of joye, all but in vayne, . . . . . RR. 2574
All that ye seyn is but in veyne. . . . . RR. 3325
Which hadde spilt hir speche in veyne, . . . . RR. 4786
Have lost and spent also in veyne . . . . . RR. 5130
In veyn peraunte I shal travayle. . . . . RR. 5192
And fedith hym with glorie veyne, . . . . . RR. 5425
**Vainglory**
owene wit. Veyneglorie is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
Sich as prechen [in] veynglorie, . . . . . RR. 5751
There is he with veynglorie shake. . . . . RR. 5768
**Vainglory** *see* **Vain**
**Valance**
Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . . Mars. 145

**Vale**
Ther nas no tygre in the vale of Galgopheye, . . A.Kn. 2626
**Valence**
Right with a subtil kerchef of Valence, . . . . PF. 272
**Valentine**
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . . PF. 683
(Seynt Valentyne! a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13
And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentyne! . . . LGW. 145
**Valentines**
book of Seint Valentynes day, of the . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
For this was on Seynt Valentynes day, . . . . PF. 309
Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there. . . . . PF. 322
'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day, . . . . PF. 386
This compleynt on seynt Valentynes day, . . . . Comp.A. 85
**Valeria**
Of Rodogone, and eek Valeria.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1456
**Valerian**
Which that y-cleped was Valerian, . . . . . G.SN. 129
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere . . . . . G.SN. 148
Valerian, corrected as God wolde, . . . . . G.SN. 162
Valerian is to the place y-gon, . . . . . G.SN. 183
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde. . . . . G.SN. 203
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede . . . . . G.SN. 204
'I leeve al this thyng,' quod Valerian, . . . . G.SN. 213
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . . . . G.SN. 218
That oother to Valerian, hir make. . . . . G.SN. 224
And thow, Valerian, for thow so soone . . . . G.SN. 232
'I have a brother,' quod Valerian tho, . . . . G.SN. 235
Valerian seyde, 'Two corones han we, . . . . . G.SN. 253
'In dremes,' quod Valerian, 'han we be . . . . G.SN. 262
Quod Valerian, 'That shal I thee devyse. . . . . G.SN. 266
'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian?' . . . . . G.SN. 306
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente, . . . . G.SN. 350
By Tiburce and Valerian softely . . . . . G.SN. 408
As egremoyne, valerian, and lunarie, . . . . . G.CY. 800
**Valerians**
Witnesse Tyburces and Valerians shrifte, . . . . G.SN. 277 *em*
**Valerius**
And to Swetoun, and to Valerius also, . . . . B.Mk. 3910
He cleped it 'Valerie' and 'Theofraste,' . . . . D.WB. 671
'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . . D.WB. 1165
What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . . . LGW.G. 280
**Valley**
Til he com to the derke valeye . . . . . BD. 155
Amidde the valey, wonder depe. . . . . BD. 165
And next the valey is the hil o-lofte; . . . . . TC.1. 950
Passing al the valeye fer withoute; . . . . . TC.5. 67
Tho saw I stonde in a valeye, . . . . . HF.3. 828
**Valleys**
Now valeys, and now forestes, . . . . . HF.2. 391
**Valor**
With valour and with curteisye; . . . . . RR. 957
The leste and grettest of valour . . . . . RR. 1043
To hert that of grete valour is. . . . . RR. 5236
As may the valoure, soth to seyne, . . . . . RR. 5538
For more dothe profit and valour . . . . . RR. 5556
Richesse, or preis, thurgh his valour, . . . . . RR. 6930
**Value**
In no degree the value of a flye; . . . . . B.Sh. 1361
been dishoneste been of no value, . . . . . B.Mel. 2415–20
At no value or reputacioun. . . . . C.Pard. 626
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . F.Fkl. 1573
and leest of value, yet is he thanne moore . . . I.Pars. 145–50
take reward of thy value, that . . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
othere folk, as to regard of his value, . . . . . I.Pars. 395–400

**Value**—*Continued*
That al the worlde he sette at no value; . . . . LGW. 602
Of hem the valewe or richesse. . . . . RR. 1116
**Valued**
Ne valued [is] in his demeine, . . . . . RR. 5586 *em*
**Vane**
Ay undiscreet, and chaungynge as a vane, . . . E.Cl. 996
Ay undiscret and chaungynge as a fane . . . . E.Cl. 996 *var*
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . H.Mcp. 42
**Vanish**
Lo, how I vanysshe, flessh and blood and skyn; . . C.Pard. 732
Trille this pyn, and he wol vanysshe anoon . . . F.Sq. 328
hir honours vanysschen a-way, and that anoon. . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
**Vanished**
Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where. . . . D.WB. 996
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere, . . . F.Sq. 342
Tho vanysshed this olde man, he nyste where, . . G.SN. 216
And vanysshed anoon out of his sighte. . . . . LGW. 1001
He vanyshide awey all sodeynly; . . . . . RR. 2954
**Vanishing**
And forth she wente and made a vanysshynge, . . A.Kn. 2360
**Vanities**
For swevenes been but vanytees and japes; . . . B.NP. 4281
eke if he tale vanytees at chirche, . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
and enditynges of worldly vanitees . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
**Vanity**
Thurgh fantasie, that of his vanytee . . . . . A.Mil. 3835
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is. . B.NP. 4112
Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee. . . . B.NP. 4201
If he heeld dremes any vanitee. . . . . B.NP. 4319
His sike heed is ful of vanytee; . . . . . D.Sum. 2208
'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee? . . . . E.Cl. 250
In love, which nys but childysh vanytee; . . . . E.Mch. 1276
But take no kepe of al swich vanytee; . . . . E.Mch. 1309
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, but . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
scornede festyvaly and myriely swich vanyte. . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
Now is not this a nice vanite? . . . . . TC.4. 536
Swich vanite ne can don her non ese, . . . . . TC.4. 703
But after al this nice vanite . . . . . TC.4. 729
This wrecched world, and held al vanite . . . . TC.5. 1817
Repeireth hom fro worldly vanite! . . . . . TC.5. 1837
And of hir olde vanite; . . . . . RR. 5013
In vanite to droune and wade,— . . . . . RR. 5022
**Vanquish**
in . . . conseil wommen venquisshe men, God . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
conseil wommen venquisshen hir housbondes." . . B.Mel. 2280–5
no man may venquysse ne disconfite, and . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
man, 'If thow wolt venquysse thyn enemy, . . . I.Pars. 660–5
**Vanquished**
That Romayns hath venquysshed tymes thre, . . . B.ML. 291
Of Jewes weren venquysshed myghtily, . . . . B.Mk. 3782
Venquished me hath my cruel adversaire. . . . ABC. 8
**Vanquisheth**
For it venquysseth, as thise clerkes seyn, . . . . F.Fkl. 774
Venquyssheth, and also malencolye. . . . . RR. 3546
**Vapor**
som vapour of warmnesse"; and therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood, . . . F.Sq. 393
Thee fele in times with vapour eterne, . . . . TC.3. 11
**Variable**
What maketh this world to be so variable . . . L.St. 8
But chaungynge ay and variable; . . . . . RR. 5424
And whiche also were variable, . . . . . RR. 5488
**Variance**
But never koude he fynde variance: . . . . . E.Cl. 710
semeth it as by variaunce of colour that . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
For, if ther mighte ben a variaunce . . . . . TC.4. 985
And as for me, for al swich variaunce, . . . . TC.5. 762
Compleyning of her hertes variaunce, . . . . . TC.5. 1670
Thou born art in my regne of variaunce, . . . . Fort. 45
Withoute chaunge or variaunce . . . . . RR. 5438
She is so full of variaunce. . . . . RR. 5482
**Variant**
He is so variaunt, he abit nowhere. . . . . G.CY. 1175
So variaunt of diversitee, . . . . . RR. 1917
**Variants**
attempreth the variauntes sesouns of the yer, . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
**Variation**
So evene, withouten variacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2588
**Varieth**
varieth accordable chaungynges; that the . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
there varieth but litel. . . . . Astr. 215–8
**Variis**
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
**Varnished**
Wel hath this millere vernysshed his heed: . . . A.Rv. 4149
**Vary**
If that ye thynke I varie as in my speche, . . . B.Mel. 2144
And so he shal, for it ne may not varien!' . . . TC.2. 1621
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, . . . . . HF.2. 299
Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. . . . . RR. 2304
Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, . . . . RR. 4477
Awey fro trouthe it doth so varie, . . . . . RR. 5315
For varie her wordis fro her deede, . . . . . RR. 6213
**Varying**
That tyme, and thoghtes varyinge, . . . . . BD. 801
**Vassalage**
For al forgeten is his vassellage. . . . . A.Kn. 3054
And of Jason this is the vassalage, . . . . . LGW. 1667
**Vassalage**—*Continued*
Youre modir full of vesselage . . . . . RR. 5871
**Vaunt** *see* **Avaunt**
**Vaur** *see* **Radevore**
**Vavasour**
Was nowher such a worthy vavasour. . . . . A.Prol. 360
**Veal**
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . . E.Mch. 1420
**Veil**
Which that, he seyde, was oure lady veyl; . . . A.Prol. 695
Weryng a vayle in stede of wymple, . . . . . RR. 3864
**Vein**
And bathed every veyne in swich licour . . . . A.Prol. 3
That neither veyne-blood ne ventusynge, . . . A.Kn. 2747
Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne . . . . G.CY. 1241
For in myn herte is corven every veyne; . . . . PF. 425
Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede, . . . . TC.1. 866
And in my herte seken every veyne. . . . . TC.4. 943
That feleth harm and smert in every veyne, . . . TC.5. 417
Than he shulde feele in every veyne . . . . . RR. 1496
If he were touchid on somme good veyne, . . . RR. 3459
Thurghoute myne herte in every veyne . . . . RR. 4082
**Vekke**
An olde vekke forto espye . . . . . RR. 4286
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age, . . . . . RR. 4495
**Vela**
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
**Vellem**
'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
**Velvet**
And softe as any veluet, . . . . . RR. 1420
**Velvets**
And covered it with veluettes blewe, . . . . . F.Sq. 644
**Vendable**
For love is over-all vendable; . . . . . RR. 5804
**Venerien**
For certes, I am al Venerien . . . . . D.WB. 609
**Venery**
An outridere, that lovede venerie; . . . . . A.Prol. 166
A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye, . . . A.Kn. 2308
**Venge**
me wrong, right so shal I venge me upon . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
folk also, that conseilleden yow to venge yow, . . B.Mel. 2540–5
but litel reward to venge thy deeth; . . . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
shal nat venge me of myne enemys, . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
my shame for to venge.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
and wronges, and he shal venge yow after . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
Melibee answerde, 'If I ne venge me . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
leve to venge yow. I seye ye been nat . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
of myght and power as now to venge yow; . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
grevaunce, than for to venge thee; . . . . . B.Mel. 2675–80
and licence for to venge yow, I seye that . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
in a litel peril for to venge me, . . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
outrage, ne excesse, for to vengen hym; . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
that I venge oon outrage by another.' . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
venge yow after the ordre of right, that . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
ye wol venge yow of the outrage of youre . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
that a man shal never vengen shrewednesse . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
deffenden hym and nat for to vengen hym. . . . B.Mel. 2720–5
but for to venge yow; and so sheweth it . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
han been stired to venge yow and maken . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
To venge thee atte leest in thought, . . . . . RR. 4393
**Vengeance**
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al raked; . . . A.Kn. 2066
As keepe me fro thy vengeaunce and thyn ire, . . . A.Kn. 2302
I do vengeance and pleyn correccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2461
For this vengeaunce thou shalt han therfore, . . . A.Mil. 3506
And in the see he dreynte for vengeance; . . . . B.ML. 923
On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance. . . . . B.ML. 963
And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . . B.Sh. 1383
he baar a crueel ire, redy to doon vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
so shul men warisshe werre by vengeaunce. . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
or sodeynly for to doon vengeaunce, . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
to repreve . . . in vengeance takyng, whan it is sufficeant . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
anon, and for to do vengeance. . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
ne vengeance to vengeaunce, ne wrong to . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
o vengeaunce is nat warisshed by another vengeaunce, B.Mel. 2475–80
and pees and werre, vengeaunce and suffraunce, . B.Mel. 2475–80
in vengeance takyng, in werre, in bataille, . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
wilfulnesse to doon hastif vengeance. . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
ther may no man taken vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
to taken sodeyn vengeaunce, wheither . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
graunted hym to take thilke vengeance . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance, . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Thou shalt understonde that the vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
another vengeaunce, peril and werre, and othere . B.Mel. 2575–80
of thyne enemys, and of the vengeance takynge . . B.Mel. 2580–5
another vengeance, and muchel sorwe . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
yveles that myghten falle of this vengeance; . . B.Mel. 2615–20
vengeance takynge, a man wolde . . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
never take vengeance; and that were . . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
harm, for by the vengeance takynge been . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
takynge vengeance of another man, right . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
If ye wol thanne take vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
'A!' quod Melibee, 'this vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
ye desire and axe vengeance, and the . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50

**Vengeance**—*Continued*
vengeance that is doon after the lawe . . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
and the vengeance that is doon in hope . . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
"Leveth the vengeance to me, and I . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
is writen, "If thou take no vengeance of . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
vileynye take of it vengeance; for that . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
restreyne yow of vengeance-takynge, and . . . B.Mel 2680–5
vileynye in takynge vengeance upon me, . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
I tooke vengeaunce, for I am richer and . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
and the chastisynge and the vengeance of . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
Melibee what vengeance he thoughte to . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
ye wole forbere now to do vengeance in . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
He shoope upon this queene to doon vengeaunce; . B.Mk. 3543
That in vengeance he al his herte sette. . . . . B.Mk. 3932
Vengeance and justice of this felonye. . . . . B.NP. 4230
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous . C.Pard. 649
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire. . . . . D.Sum. 2004
to do vengeance, and therto his resoun . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
Soothly, the vengeaunce of avowtrie . . . . . I.Pars. 890–5
That ye ben from vengeaunce ay oure targe. . . . ABC. 176
chastised by vengeaunce and thei ben . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
punyschid by ryghtful vengeaunce. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
by ryghtful veniaunce; and of this sentence . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
Why n'iltow don a vengeaunce on this vice? . . TC.5. 1708
If hire vengeaunce fal on yow therfore, . . . . LGW. 2523
God can wel vengeaunce therof take. . . . . RR. 5780
But done al cruel vengeaunce; . . . . . RR. 6430
**Vengeances**
whoso wolde considere in alle vengeances . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
**Venged**
as they han venged hem on me and doon . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
unto the tyme it be venged; and al be it . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise; . . . . . TC.5. 1468
**Vengeresses**
thre goddesses, furiis and vengeresses of felonyes, . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
**Vengeth**
sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
that vengeth hym by outrage as he that . . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
**Venial**
that men fallen in venial synnes after hir . . . . I.Pars. 100–5
outher it is venial, or deedly synne. . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
is it deedly synne. And venial synne is it, . . . I.Pars. 355–60
of this venial synne is ful perilous, for it . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
manye swiche venial synnes, certes, but . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
in this wise skippeth venial into deedly synne, . . I.Pars. 360–5
his soule with venial synne, the moore . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
necligent to deschargen us of venial synnes, . . . I.Pars. 360–5
anoyouse veniale synnes, whan they . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
venial synne, and deedly synne whan . . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
which is venial synne, thanne is it . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
alle venial synnes, yet may he refreyne . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
so muche anoyeth a venial synne unto a . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
refreyne venial synne by receyvynge worthily of . I.Pars. 385–90
and thanne it is venial. Another ire is . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
that ydel wordes been somtyme venial synne, . . I.Pars. 645–50
drynke, it is no deedly synne, but venyal. . . . I.Pars. 820–5
deedly synne into venial synne bitwixe . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
is venyal synne, and trewely scaraly may . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
ther any of thise be withoute venial synne, . . . I.Pars. 940–5
orisoun amenuseth eek venyal synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
**enially**
thurgh whiche he synneth venyally, is as greet . . I.Pars. 365–70
**enice**
To Emeleward, to Ferrare and Venyse,— . . . . E.Cl. 51
As fyn as ducat of Venyse, . . . . . HF.3. 258
**Venison**
A theef of venysoun, that hath forlaft . . . . C.Doc. 83
Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . . RR. 7048
**Venite**
'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
**Venom**
Ne may the venym voyden ne expelle. . . . . A.Kn. 2751
Is shent with venym and corrupcioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2754
And all the venym of this cursed dede; . . . . B.ML. 891
flee hire wordes as venym." . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth . . . B.Mel. 2605–10
Til that his flessh was for the venym blaked; . . B.Mk. 3321
For with no venym deigned hym to dye. . . . . B.Mk. 3324
Allas, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . . . B.Mk. 3684
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe . . . C.Pard. 421
As ful of venym been thise waryangles, . . . . D.Fri. 1408
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queynte! . . . . E.Mch. 2061
hire drynke, and the venym of the dragon . . . I.Pars. 195–200
to venym and to confusioun, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
hath confounded the venym of the devel; . . . I.Pars. 525–30
out the venym of envye fro mannes herte. . . . I.Pars. 530–5
basilicok sleeth folk by the venym of his sighte; . . I.Pars. 850–5
and noryssen hym with sweete venym. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
with the venym of Tyrie (this is to seyn, thei . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
wikkid sweerd is joyned to cruel venym . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
but thilke venym of vices to-drawen a man . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
than the venym of Circes. For vices ben . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
slowh Idra . . . , and brende the venym; . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
**Venom**—*Continued*
And wolde a busshel venim al excusen . . . . TC.3. 1025
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago, . . . . . LGW. 2241
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . . LGW. 2593
Of venym durst hym no thing doute, . . . . . RR. 1089
**Venomous**
He slow the firy serpent venymus; . . . . . B.Mk. 3295
His hye pride, his wrekes venymus? . . . . . B.Mk. 3767
ffor they ben venymous I wot right wel . . . . B.NP. 4345 *var*
drynkynge venemouse herbes thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
With thornes venymous, O hevene Queen! . . . . ABC. 149
venymows cruelte to lordschipe).' . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
Thurgh venemous detraccioun. . . . . RR. 5528
**Venoms**
For they been venymes, I woot it weel; . . . . B.NP. 4345
tormenteth hem on that o side with gredy venymes; Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
**Venter**
15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . . Astr. 60–5
**Ventusing**
That neither veyne-blood ne ventusynge, . . . A.Kn. 2747
**Venus**
But Venus is it, soothly, as I gesse.' . . . . . A.Kn. 1102
And seyde: 'Venus, if it be thy wil . . . . . A.Kn. 1104
And Venus sleeth me on that oother syde . . . A.Kn. 1332
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste . . . . . A.Kn. 1536
In worshipe of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 1904
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se, . . . A.Kn. 1918
Ther Venus hath hir principal dwellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1937
Ne may with Venus holde champartie, . . . . A.Kn. 1949
The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, . . . . A.Kn. 1955
I mene Venus, honurable and digne,— . . . . A.Kn. 2216
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . A.Kn. 2221
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . . . A.Kn. 2265
Bigan to Venus temple for to gon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2272
Of faire, yonge, fresshe Venus free, . . . . . A.Kn. 2386
Bitwixe Venus, the goddesse of love, . . . . . A.Kn. 2440
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . . . A.Kn. 2453
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 2480
And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse; . . . . A.Kn. 2487
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . . A.Kn. 2585
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . A.Kn. 2663
Of Venus paiements than mowe we. . . . . B.Mk. 3151
O Venus, that art goddesse of plesaunce, . . . B.NP. 4532
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encrease, . . . C.Doc. 59
And after wyn on Venus moste I thynke, . . . . D.WB. 464
I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel. . . . . D.WB. 604
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse, . . . . D.WB. 611
My chambre of Venus from a good felawe. . . . . D.WB. 618
The children of Mercurie and Venus . . . . . D.WB. 697
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . . . . D.WB. 700
In Pisces, wher Venus is exaltat; . . . . . D.WB. 704
And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . D.WB. 705
Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . . . D.WB. 708
And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . . . E.Mch. 1723
So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond . . E.Mch. 1777
This sike Damyan in Venus fyr . . . . . E.Mch. 1875
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . E.Mch. 1971
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . F.Sq. 272
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 937
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus, . . . F.Fkl. 1304
And Venus coper, by my fader kyn. . . . . G.CY. 829
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . . Mars. 2
Fro fresshe Venus, in a morwenynge . . . . . Mars. 26
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love, . . . Mars. 31
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . Mars. 43
The faire Venus, causer of plesaunce? . . . . Mars. 46
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77
On Venus chambre knokeden ful lighte. . . . . Mars. 84
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . Mars. 89
He may not holde with Venus companye, . . . Mars. 104
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . Mars. 113
He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus! alas! . . . . Mars. 136
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lone! . . . . Mars. 141
That while that Venus weping made her mone . . Mars. 143
Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . Mars. 145
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chere, . . . Mars. 146
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesse, . . . . PF. 261
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngale, . . . . PF. 351
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide, . . . . . PF. 652
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve, . . . TC.1. 1014
And by the blisful Venus that I serve, . . . . TC.2. 234
And also blisful Venus, wel arrayed, . . . . . TC.2. 680
This Troilus, and seyde, 'O Venus dere, . . . . TC.2. 972
Go now, farwel! and, Venus here to borwe, . . . TC.2. 1524
Of Troilus, to Venus heryinge? . . . . . TC.3. 48
And Venus, thou mayst maken melodye; . . . . TC.3. 187
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende,' . . . TC.3. 705
'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' enspire,' . . TC.3. 712
'And if ich hadde, O Venus ful of mirthe, . . . TC.3. 715
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie, . . TC.3. 951
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planete! . . . . TC.3. 1257
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve . . . . TC.4. 1661
The brighte Venus folwed and ay taughte . . . TC.5. 1016
Hit was of Venus redely, . . . . . HF.1. 130
And next that saw I how Venus, . . . . . HF.1. 162
Venus, how ye, my lady dere, . . . . . HF.1. 213
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse, . . . . . HF.1. 219
Metten with Venus that day, . . . . . HF.1. 227

**Venus**—*Continued*
At the prayere of Venus,— . . . . . HF.1. 465
And fair [dame] Venus also, . . . . . HF.2. 110
Of coper, Venus clerk, Ovyde, . . . . . HF.3. 397
By Seynte Venus, that my moder ys, . . . . LGW. 338
And Eneas was charged by Venus . . . . . LGW. 940
For this is al and somme; it was Venus, . . . . LGW. 998
But Venus hadde him maked invisible; . . . . LGW. 1021
For after Venus hadde he swich fairenesse, . . . LGW. 1072
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises'? . . . . LGW. 1086
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute, . . . LGW. 2584
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte; . . . . LGW. 2591
And with Venus, and other oppressyoun . . . . LGW. 2592
But now so wepeth Venus in hir spere, . . . . Scog. 11
fourthe to the sonne, the fifte to Venus, the . . . Astr. 198–209
the sonne, the 12 to Venus. And now is . . . . Astr. 198–209
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6 . . . . . Astr. 371–6
longitude of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 1 degre . Astr. 371–6
the latitude of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 4 degre Astr. 371–6
body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees . . . . Astr. 376–82
For Venus sone, daun Cupido, . . . . . RR. 1616
For Venus hir assailith soo, . . . . . RR. 3048
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . . . RR. 3052
Ther come Venus the goddesse, . . . . . RR. 3698
That Venus brought in hir right honde, . . . . RR. 3754
So that Venus be present, . . . . . RR. 5870
There Venus entremetith ought. . . . . RR. 5921
But [by] my modir seint Venus, . . . . . RR. 5953

**Ver**
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . TC.1. 157

**Vera**
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60

**Verdict**
And bad him seye his verdit, as hym leste. . . . A.Prol. 787
And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe, . . . PF. 503
To seyn the verdit for yow foules alle.' . . . . PF. 525

**Verdigris**
As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras, . . . . . G.CY. 790

**Verger**
In the verger, where Myrthe hym pleyed. . . . RR. 3234
Al envyron the vergere . . . . . RR. 3618
This verger heere left in thi warde. . . . . RR. 3831
[Ne] in this verger hadde such game, . . . . . RR. 3851 *em*
But thurgh the verger he hath sought; . . . . RR. 4094
To entre into that faire verger? . . . . . RR. 4528

**Verify**
And that ful soone I wol it verifie . . . . . G.CY. 1068

**Verily**
Was verraily felicitee parfit. . . . . A.Prol. 338
For wel thou woost thyselven, verraily, . . . . A.Kn. 1174
Hym thynketh verraily that he may see . . . . A.Mil. 3615
That verraily hym thoughte he sholde spille . . . B.ML. 587
But verraily thou wolt his body shende. . . . B.ML. 927
He knew wel verraily that it was she, . . . . B.ML. 1054
But verraily for love and affiance.' . . . . . B.Sh. 1330
This antheme verraily in my deyynge, . . . . B.Pri. 1850
knowe verraily that he is debonaire and . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
And knowest alle thise thynges verraily, . . . . B.Mk. 3414
That verraily he wende he myghte attayne . . . B.Mk. 3774
And wiste verraily that deed was hee, . . . . B.Mk. 3907
And whan the knyght saugh verraily al this, . . . D.WB. 1250
A wyf is Goddes yifte verraily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1311
For out of doute, I verraily suppose . . . . . E.Mch. 2031
For verraily he knew al hire entente, . . . . . E.Mch. 2212
Til that he be adawed verraily. . . . . E.Mch. 2400
Ye sle me with youre sorwe, verraily; . . . . . F.Sq. 462
If that I verraily the cause knewe . . . . . F.Sq. 466
So sorwful eek that I wende verraily . . . . . F.Sq. 585
verraily repenteth hym in his laste ende, . . . I.Pars. 90–5
for the love of God verraily, for he brenneth . . . I.Pars. 380–5
verraily as in effect wasted, consumed, . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
been verraily in the feith of hooly chirche, . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
And verrayly ye oughte do your myght . . . . Pity. 73
And if ye fynde no trewer verely . . . . . Comp.L. 115
As verily ye sleen me with the peyn; . . . . . Anel. 288
that may verrayly yeven on of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
verrayliche gode; and ther-fore is it that . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
seyn any thing more verrayly. And yif I turne . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
And verrayliche of th' ilke remembraunce . . . TC.3. 1545
And verrayliche him semed that he hadde . . . TC.4. 1424
Right verraily in this manere . . . . . HF.3. 639
And loveth so sore, that ye ben verrayly . . . . LGW. 87
And as verraily shalt thou fynde upon thin . . . Astr. 170–4
instrumentes, knowen verreily the ascensioun . . Astr. 284–6
But they shull never so verily . . . . . RR. 1630
That she is Fortune verelye, . . . . . RR. 5479

**Vermeil**
Aforne ne was, ne more vermayle. . . . . RR. 3645

**Vermin**
On vermyn, that destroyed hym by nyghte. . . . C.Pard. 858
That crueel houndes, or som foul vermyne, . . . E.Cl. 1095
In wreechednesse, in filthe, and in vermine, . . . TC.3. 381
And lyeth in vermyn and in ordure; . . . . . RR. 2758

**Vernage**
And eek another, ful of fyn vernage, . . . . . B.Sh. 1261
He drynketh ypocras, clarree and vernage, . . . E.Mch. 1807

**Vernicle**
A vernycle hadde he sowed upon his cappe; . . . A.Prol. 685

**Vero**
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50

**Verona**
Atte cite of Verone, whan . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60

**Verrayment**
And I wol telle verrayment . . . . . B.Th. 1903

**Verre**
And for-thy, who that hath a hed of verre, . . . TC.2. 867

**Vers** *see* **Verse(s)**

**Versa**
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa. . . . . Astr. 50–7

**Verse(s)**
Til he the firste vers koude al by rote. . . . . B.Pri. 1712
oones a clerk in two vers, "What is . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
avaricious man and seith thus in two vers: . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
Among his vers, how that ther was a cok, . . . B.NP. 4503
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve . . . . . BD. 463
There weren vers y-writen, as me thoghte, . . . PF. 124
Thise vers of gold and blak y-writen were, . . . PF. 141
The nexte vers, as I now have in mynde. . . . . PF. 679
bygynnen vers of sorwful matere, that . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
writen, and drery vers of wrecchidnesse . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I write! . . . . TC.1. 7
Lo, next this vers he may it finden here. . . . TC.1. 399
An hondred vers, of which him list not write; . . TC.3. 503
Thogh som vers faile in a sillable; . . . . . HF.3. 8
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678
Of that I have seid in verce . . . . . RR. 2344
In a book, that the Golden Verses . . . . . RR. 5650

**Versified**
And they ben versified communely . . . . . B.Mk. 3168

**Versifier**
for ther is a versifiour seith that the ydel . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5

**Very**
He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght. . . . . A.Prol. 72
Was verray felicitee parfit . . . . . A.Prol. 338 *var*
He was a verray parfit praktisour. . . . . A.Prol. 422
By verray ligne, as of the stok roial; . . . . . A.Kn. 1551
What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre! . . A.Kn. 1606
The queene anon, for verray wommanhede, . . . A.Kn. 1748
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3609
The dede sleepe, for verray bisynesse, . . . . A.Mil. 3643
And this is verray sooth that I yow telle. . . . A.Rv. 3924
But shortly, til that it was verray nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4103
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! . B.ML. 103
Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolynesse, . . . B.ML. 167
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye. . . . . B.ML. 609
So wery of thy verray lewednesse . . . . . B.Mel. 2111
conseil, that verray trouthe be seyd and . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
By verray force at Gazan, on a nyght, . . . . B.Mk. 3237
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght, . . B.Mk. 3456
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!' . . . . B.NP. 4081
The verray preeve sheweth it in dede. . . . . B.NP. 4173
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . B.NP. 4575
A verray pestilence upon yow falle; . . . . . B.NP. 4600
Whiche been the verray develes officeres, . . . . C.Pard. 480
For dronkenesse is verray sepulture . . . . . C.Pard. 558
Thurgh verray God that is omnipotent, . . . . C.Pard. 576
Hasard is verray mooder of lesynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 591
And if that she be faire, thou verray knave, . . . D.WB. 253
As helpe me verray God omnipotent, . . . . . D.WB. 423
For angre, and for verray jalousye. . . . . D.WB. 488
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he . . . D.WB. 541
And al my bed was ful of verray blood; . . . . D.WB. 579
And of my tonge a verray jangleresse; . . . . D.WB. 638
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . . D.WB. 888
Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace, . . D.WB. 1163
'Verray poverte, it syngeth proprely; . . . . . D.WB. 1191
Thurgh which he may his verray freendes see; . . D.WB. 1204
God sende hem soone verray pestilence! . . . . D.WB. 1264
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame, . . . D.Fri. 1393
That is his heritage of verray kynde. . . . . D.Sum. 1706
By verray proef that is demonstratif . . . . . D.Sum. 2272 *var*
To this benigne, verray, feithful mayde: . . . . E.Cl. 343
As to hire verray worldly suffisance. . . . . E.Cl. 759
But now knowe I in verray soothfastnesse . . . . E.Cl. 796
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . . . E.Mch. 1302
And verray ground of his prosperitee. . . . . E.Mch. 1622
For sith that verray hevene is boght so deere, . . E.Mch. 1648
That for the verray peyne he was ny wood. . . . E.Mch. 1775
In which she graunteth hym hire verray grace. . . E.Mch. 1997
For verray love this is, withouten doute. . . . . E.Mch. 2183
Of many a verray trewe wyf also; . . . . . E.Mch. 2285
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2291
And in his elde he verray God forsook; . . . . E.Mch. 2299
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . F.Sq. 166
Of verray wommanly benignytee . . . . . F.Sq. 486
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . . F.Fkl. 860
But if it were the verray Paradys. . . . . F.Fkl. 912
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1027
Ye sle me giltelees for verray peyne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1318
For verray feere unnethe may she go. . . . . F.Fkl. 1347
Han slayn hemself for verray drede and wo, . . . F.Fkl. 1410
For verray love which that I to yow have, . . . F.Fkl. 1477
And if that it a verray angel bee, . . . . . G.SN. 165
Bileve aright and knowen verray trouthe.' . . . G.SN. 259
Is verray God, this is al oure sentence, . . . . G.SN. 418
He fledde awey for verray sorwe and shame. . . . G.CY. 702
This holde I for a verray nycetee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 152

**Very**—*Continued*

verray repentance of a man that halt hym . . . I.Pars. 85–90
and for he shall be verray penitent, . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
and a gabber and no verray repentant that . . . I.Pars. 85–90
synnes, til he have repentance verray. . . . . I.Pars. 95–100
bihovely and necessarie to verray perfit penitence. . I.Pars. 105–10
is verray repentaunt, right as the roote . . . I.Pars. 110–5
and he that holdeth hym in verray penitence . . I.Pars. 125–30
is the verray sorwe that a man receyveth . . . I.Pars. 125–30
withouten verray penitence; and ther-of . . . I.Pars. 235–40
This is to seyn, a man shal be verray repentaunt . I.Pars. 290–5
covenable to verray confessioun. . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
confessioun is verray shewynge of synnes . . . I.Pars. 315–20
to the preest; this is to seyn 'verray,' . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
fro God, which that is verray sovereyn bountee, . I.Pars. 365–70
he is a verray cherl to synne. . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
a man hath verray knoweleche of hymself, . . . I.Pars. 475–80
murmure prively, for verray despit, whiche . . . I.Pars. 505–10
agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe. . . . I.Pars. 590–5
And what of hem that of verray usage . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
as wel as the bodies. This is verray mariage . . I.Pars. 920–5
The seconde condicion of verray confession . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certeine . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
Now have I toolde you of verray confessioun, . . I.Pars. 1025–30
seyd, and in verray feith, and that men . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
Of verrey right and desperacioun! . . . . ABC. 21
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde. . . . ABC. 40
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde! . . . . ABC. 105
O verrey lust of labour and distresse! . . . . ABC. 106
My lady is the verrey sours and welle . . . . Mars. 174
weten my face with verray teres. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
verrai vertue. And what opene . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
that confowndeth the verray insyghte— . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
the schynynge of verraye light. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
to receyven verray blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
neither knowen verray dignyte ne verray powere, . Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
seyn, the knowynge of thyne verray freendes)? . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
that is to seyn, thi verray freendes. . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
whiche that is a more verray thyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
'To thilke verraye welefulnesse,' quod . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
what is thilke verray welefulnesse, I preie . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
the cleernesse of verray blisfulnesse.' . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
verray goodes schullen entren into thy . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
the covetise of verray good is . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
afer to thilke verray fyn of blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
ledeth yow to thilke verray good, but . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
verray reverence ne mai nat comen by . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
the path of verray good! Certes ye ne . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
knowen the verray goodes. . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800–5
forth to schewe the verray welefulnesse.' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
transporteth from verray and parfit good . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
seen anoon thilke verray blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
thanne is thilke the verray perfit blisfulnesse . . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50
semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
But thilke good that is verray and perfyt . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850–5
whiche is thilke verray blisfulnesse, and eek whiche Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
semen verray goodes), now byhoveth the to . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
seke thilke verrai blisfulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
verray force that parfyt good is in hym. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
is verray blisfulnesse. Thanne moot it . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
mai concluden by ryght verray resoun . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
verray blisfulnesse is al o thing.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
the be verray resoun, yif that tho thinges . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
many folk ne ben not verray goodis ne . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
But thanne at erste ben thei verraye good, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'no more verraye thing. For eyther . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
thyn eyen to loken the verray goodes. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
art gyderesse of verray light, the thinges . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
verray blisfulnesse by me that have . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
trouthe to comen to the verray knowleche of god) . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
'This is a verray consequence,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
sentence of Plato is verray and soth, that seith . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
'Forsothe this is a ful verray resoun,' . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
by ordre? For this sentence is verray and soth, . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
seyn that he is the verrai sonne.' . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
and of verray mekenesse we disserven . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
verray thinges, but thei clyven alwey . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
bytwixen these two sothfast or verreie thinges . . Bo.5. m.3 1725–30
O verray fooles, nyce and blynd ben ye! . . . . TC.1. 202
O verrey god thoght he wher hast thou wonyd . . TC.1. 276 *var*
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes; . . . . . TC.1. 913
But right his verray slouthe and wrecchednesse . . TC.2. 286 *var*
Is this the verray mede of your biheste? . . . . TC.2. 423
As in thy verray hertes privete?' . . . . . TC.2. 1397
He seide, 'O verray God, so have I ronne! . . . TC.2. 1464

**Very**—*Continued*

O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, . . . TC.3. 6
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede, . . . TC.3. 92
'And I to ben your verray humble trewe, . . . TC.3. 141
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere; . . . . TC.3. 628
That he hath verray joye and selinesse, . . . TC.3. 825
Ther is no verray wele in this world here. . . . TC.3. 836
For verray slouthe and othre wilful tecches: . . . TC.3. 935
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde, . . . TC.3. 1473
As wisly verray God my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 1501
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas! . . . . TC.4. 288
O verray gost that errest to and fro . . . . . TC.4. 302 *var*
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . . . . TC.4. 357
Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . . TC.4. 818
For verray wo his wit is al a-wey . . . . . TC.4. 882 *var*
'Allas, ye slee me thus for verray tene! . . . . TC.4. 1605
But of thy verray neyghebores . . . . . HF.2. 141
And hath so verray his lyknesse, . . . . . HF.2. 571
She is the clerenesse and the verray lyght, . . . LGW. 84
That he nys but a verray propre fole . . . . . LGW.G. 259
But al for verray vertu and clennesse, . . . . LGW.G. 297
And that hym owith o verry duetee, . . . . . LGW.G. 360
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman. . . . . LGW. 1068
Of very bountee, and of curteysie. . . . . LGW. 1478
The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1686
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght; . . . LGW. 1821
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see. . . . LGW. 2113
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce . . . LGW. 2479
That I am set in verrey sikirnesse. . . . . Ven. 21
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende, . . . Purse. 24
So that algates she is the verray rote . . . . Comp.A. 43
techen the worken the verrey practik of . . . . Astr. 15–20
shewen a table of the verrey moeving of . . . . Astr. 20–5
crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid . . . Astr. 50–7
justly from verrey est to verrey west as I . . . Astr. 70–5
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the . . . Astr. 82–8
Cenyth is the verray pool of the orisonte . . . . Astr. 82–8
hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes . . . . . Astr. 100–8
day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy . . . Astr. 115–21
sitte in the bordure upon the verrey tyde . . . Astr. 127–32
as verrely as may be taken by so smal an . . . Astr. 139–45
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey equacioun . . Astr. 168–70
tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent), . . . Astr. 168–70
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night. . . . Astr. 170–4
of the evenyng, that is verrey nyght. . . . . Astr. 174–9
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey nyght . . . Astr. 185–8
day vulgar unto verrey night. The same . . . Astr. 185–8
the verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . Astr. 198–209
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne . . . Astr. 198–209
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . . Astr. 222–9
lyne meridional, and take there the verrey degre . Astr. 222–9
place in a regioun is verrely the space . . . . Astr. 262–6
signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and . . . Astr. 289–94
the verrey northe in oure orisonte generaly . . . Astr. 289–94
bitwexe the verrey est and the verrey south . . . Astr. 294–301
wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin . . . . Astr. 301–8
the verrey wey of the sonne and hath no . . . Astr. 308–12
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme . . . Astr. 312–6
moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be . . . Astr. 312–6
This conclusioun is verrey sothe, . . . . . Astr. 324–30
of the firmament, cometh to his verrey meridian place, . . . . . Astr. 358–62
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday, . . . Astr. 358–62
unto the verrey ende of the same clymat . . . Astr. 365–8
rekne hir verrey moevyng by thy tables . . . . Astr. 382–91
The Welle of Love of verray right, . . . . . RR. 1627
For verray sothe I tell it thee, . . . . . RR. 2474
Whanne the flawme of the verry bronde, . . . RR. 3753
But fledde awey for verrey drede. . . . . RR. 3860
Into her very naked sherte . . . . . RR 5446 *var*
Have verry knowing of his beeste. . . . . RR. 6454

**Verye**

For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . . A.Mil. 3485

**Verytrot**

hath brought you thus upon the verytrot . . . A.Mil. 3770 MLF

**Vese** *see* **Veze**

**Vessel**

The vessel of the temple he with hym ladde. . . . B.Mk. 3338
As wel in vessel as in hire clothyng. . . . . B.Mk. 3494
He nath nat every vessel al of gold; . . . . . D.WB. 100
And in the water-vessel he it caste, . . . . G.CY. 1234
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas! . . . H.Mcp. 88
preciousnesse of vessel and curiositee of mynstralcie, I.Pars. 445–50
God spiritually, and stelen the vessel of grace, . . I.Pars. 875–80
and in dede. They been the vessel, or . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne, . . . . TC.5. 311
As ever vessel was with lyes. . . . . HF.3. 1040
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste, . . . . LGW. 2308

**Vesselage** *see* **Vassalage**

**Vessels**

With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn . . . . A.Kn. 2907
'Gooth, bryngeth forth the vesselles,' quod he, . . B.Mk. 3384
Out of thise noble vessels sondry wynes; . . . . B.Mk. 3391
Thou drank eek of his vessels boldely; . . . . B.Mk. 3416
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys, . . . B.Mk. 3418
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791
meyne, that the vesselis that ben foule . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
heryed, and the precious vesselis schulden . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5

**Vestiment**

In roial vestiment sit on his deys, . . . . . F.Sq. 59

**Vestiments**
And of hire vestimentz, whiche that they were, . . A.Kn. 2948
**Vestris**
et invenietis refrigerium animabus vestris. . . I.Pars. 70–5
**Vesture**
Hadde on him throwen a vesture, . . . . . HF.3. 235
And by my semblant, and by my vesture, . . . LGW. 2691
**Vesulus**
And of Mount Vesulus in special, . . . . . E.Cl. 47
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . . E.Cl. 58
**Vesuvius**
highte Visevus, that writhith out thurw . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
**Vetches**
This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . TC.3. 936
**Vetus**
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50

**Veze**
And ther out came a rage, and such a veze . . . A.Kn. 1985
**Via**
Gooth forth to *Via Apia*,' quod shee, . . . . G.SN. 172
de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, et . . . . I.Pars. 70–5
**Viage** *see* **Voyage**
**Vials**
Violes, croslets, and sublymatories, . . . . . G.CY. 793
**Vias**
Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70–5
**Vicar**
Hath maked me his vicaire-general . . . . . C.Doc. 20
This every lewed viker, or persoun, . . . . . D.Sum. 2008
He hath thee maked vicaire and maistresse . . . ABC. 140
Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty Lord, . . . PF. 379
Ne sekith never othir vicaire, . . . . . RR. 6033
**Vicary**
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'artow a vicary, . . . . I.Pars. 22
Ne vicarie of no maner toun. . . . . RR. 7682
**Vice**
Is bred in thee, as nest of every vice! . . . . . B.ML. 364
Or any vice, dorste on hym uncowple. . . . . B.Mk. 3692
To sette a man that is fulfild of vice . . . . . B.Mk. 3713
Looke wel that ye unto no vice assente, . . . . C.Doc. 87
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice . . . . C.Pard. 427
Were dryven for that vice, it is no drede,— . . . C.Pard. 507
And that no man repreve us of oure vice, . . . D.WB. 937
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . D.WB. 955
They myghte do no vileynye or vice. . . . . D.WB. 1138
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice; . . D.Fri. 1578
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice . . . . . E.Mch. 2433
Withouten vice of silable, or of lettre; . . . . F.Sq. 101
We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde; . . . . G.SN. 476
Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice. . . . . G.CY. 646
Thus openly repreve hym of his vice; . . . . . H.Mcp. 70
undernome of his vice, and by strif werreieth trouthe I.Pars. 400–5
gentillesse, as eschewynge of vice and . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
Is nat this a cursed vice? Yis, . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . I.Pars. 610–5
and wol nat arise. And this vice comth . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
agayns that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu . . I.Pars. 745–50
the firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . I.Pars. 1065–70
And therfor in the worcher was the vyce, . . . Mars. 261
it cometh hem of vice. But how broode scheweth . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . . TC.1. 252
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is, . . . . TC.1. 689
And, but she do, I holde it for a vice! . . . . TC.1. 987
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . . TC.2. 725
To flemen alle maner vice and sinne! . . . . . TC.2. 852
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . . TC.2. 855
Withouten braunche of vice in any wise, . . . . TC.3. 132
Ayeins that vice, for to ben a labbe . . . . . TC.3. 300
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice . . . . . TC.3. 327
To techen hem that coveitise is vice, . . . . . TC.3. 1392
The for thyn haste and thin unkynde vice . . . TC.3. 1438 *var*
He gan to flee, and everich other vice. . . . . TC.3. 1806
'It is no rape in my dom, ne no vice, . . . . . TC.4. 596
Why n'iltow don a vengeaunce on this vice? . . TC.5. 1708
Kevered many a shrewed vyce; . . . . . HF.1. 275
'Nay, wis!' quod she, 'hit were a vyce; . . . . HF.3. 729
And ful of vyce and wikked thewes; . . . . . HF.3. 744
Acordeden to love, and lafte vice . . . . . LGW. 168
And to ben war fro falsnesse and fro vice, . . . LGW. 473
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce, . . . . Form.A. 50
Ageynst the vyce of slouthe, in honestee; . . . Gent. 11
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . Gent. 15
Ful foule in peyntyng was that vice, . . . . . RR. 210
A lord may have no maner vice . . . . . RR. 1173
Everiche of hem hath somme vice; . . . . . RR. 4261
Unto the prince of every vyce; . . . . . RR. 4878
Withoute vice, bothe he and she, . . . . . RR. 5083
Of the filthe, nor of the vice . . . . . RR. 5365
But he amende hym of that vice, . . . . . RR. 5379
To entremete hir of sich vyce. . . . . RR. 5946
Or elles blamed of ony vice . . . . . RR. 7035
But me ne rekketh of no vice, . . . . . RR. 7234
**Vices**
The mooder of the sowdan, welle of vices, . . . B.ML. 323
reste norisseth and causeth manye vices." . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
For he fro vices wolde hym ay chastise . . . . B.Mk. 3695
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in tho vices. . . . C.Pard. 548
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282

**Vices**—*Continued*
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe. . . . D.WB. 292
I hate hym that my vices telleth me, . . . . . D.WB. 662
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle. . . . D.Sum. 2077
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . . E.Mch. 1542
And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2429
The ministre and the norice unto vices . . . . G.SN. 1
flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
been in servage of alle vices, for it is . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
vices of the flessh, and by preyere the . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
by preyere the vices of the soule.' . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
elles may they don awey the vices? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
he clepid hym a congregacioun of vices . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
un-to vices and forleten his propre byrthe. . . . B.3. m.6. 760–5
outcast and feble; ne the vices ben nevere . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
For whi forleten thei vertus and folwen vices? . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen the vices. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
and turnen hem wilfully to vices? . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
nat therto, for vices ne comen nat to blisfulnesse. . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
is to seyn, with so manye vices that han . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
wyght that be transformed in-to vices, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
mutaciouu that is makid by vices!') . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
but thilke venym of vices . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
venym of Circes. For vices ben so cruel . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
yit vices wooden to destroyen . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30
ensaumple to fleen fro vices; but I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
filthes of hir vices by the tormentes . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
so ben vices and synne maladye of corage; . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
what . . . semeth maladye of corages but vices? . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
of hem-self by hir vices, the whiche vices . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
hem that eschuen and declynen fro vices . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
ben yeven to vices and han I-falle fro . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660–5
thing), thanne folweth it that oure vices . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
oughte han the blame of our vices, syn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
he constreyneth us by necessite to doon vices). . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
eschue thou vices; worschipe and love thou vertues; . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
'And witeth wel, that bothe two ben vices,— . . TC.1. 687
They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye, . . . . TC.2. 173
They dreden shame, and vices they resigne; . . . TC.3. 25
For thee have I my nece, of vices clene, . . . . TC.3. 257
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee. . . . . Gent. 4
**Vicious**
with his viciouse wordes he stireth oother folk to . B.Mel. 2315–20
yow a coveitous name, which is a vicious thyng . B.Mel. 3025–30
Although that Nero were as vicious . . . . . B.Mk. 3653
For though myself be a ful vicious man, . . . . C.Pard. 459
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . . D.WB. 943
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyvyng. . . . . D.WB. 1182
' "A lord is lost if he be vicius, . . . . . D.Sum. 2048
many a vicious knave that is sustened by . . . I.Pars. 430–5
servantes yif thei ben vicyous of condyciouns, . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
whiche that vicyous lustes holden . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
ben yyven by vycious schrewes? . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
vicyous folk ben wikkid, but I ne may nat . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
seith, it is vycious), and ne hath no mede . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
**Victor**
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne. . . . . PF. 182
**Victories**
the victories of batailles that been in this . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
Of victories in the Olde Testament, . . . . . C.Pard. 575
as men syngen in victories. Tho yave . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
That after sharpe shoures ben victories. . . . . TC.3. 1064
Of holynesse, of regnes, of victories, . . . . . LGW. 22
**Victorious**
Victorious tree, protecciouu of trewe, . . . . . B.ML. 456
telleth that the victorious cause likide to . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
**Victory**
And thus with victorie and with melodye . . . A.Kn. 872
yeven Victorie, and as a conqueror to lyven, . . A.Kn. 916
'Thyn is the victorie of this aventure! . . . . A.Kn. 1235
Ne I ne axe nat tomorwe to have victorie, . . . A.Kn. 2239
To have victorie of hem, or they of me, . . . . A.Kn. 2246
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2405
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namoore!' . . . A.Kn. 2420
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . . A.Kn. 2433
This senatour repaireth with victorie . . . . . B.ML. 967
to have victorie over thy persone by swich . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
the which victorie he myghte nat wynne . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
biforn the bataille maketh short victorie," . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
have worshipe and victorie." And Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a . . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
God yeve hym victorie [no more than he . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
repenteth hym of his victorie." . . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60

**Victory**—*Continued*
The eternel lyf, and of the feend victorie . . . G.SN. 34
For his desport, in signe eek of victorie . . . . H.Mcp. 127
Beforn this duke, in signe of hy victorie, . . . . Anel. 29
victorie of unryghtful deth in my presence. . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
What nede is thee to seke on me victorie, . . . . TC.5. 586
Biforn Deiphebe in signe of his victorie: . . . . TC.5. 1652
Hope in desire hathe victorie, . . . . . RR. 2775

**Victual**
But al with riche and selleres of vitaille. . . . . A.Prol. 248
For to be wise in byynge of vitaille; . . . . . A.Prol. 569
And served us with vitaille at the beste: . . . . A.Prol. 749
And han ther-inne vitaille suffisant . . . . . A.Mil. 3551
And hast oure vitaille faire in hem y-leyd, . . . A.Mil. 3568
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentee, . . . B.ML. 443
Thre yeer and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille? . . B.ML. 499
Thee lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . . . B.Sh. 1437
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille, . . . . E.Cl. 59
Ther maystow seen of deyntevous vitaille . . . E.Cl. 265
And ful of instrumentz, and of vitaille . . . . E.Mch. 1713
Of vitaille, and of oother purveiaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 904
Hem lakked no vitaille that myghte hem plese, . . F.Fkl. 1186
Thou hast y-payed wel for my vitaille; . . . . F.Fkl. 1618
His shippes for to seke and hem vitaylle. . . . . LGW. 1093
Or hadde nede of lodesmen or vitayle; . . . . LGW. 1488
Ther as vitaile is eek so skars and thinne, . . . Form.A. 36
But ther as bagges been and fat vitaile . . . . Form.A. 38
With conynges, or with fyne vitaille, . . . . . RR. 7044

**Victualed**
Vitailled was the ship, it is no drede, . . . . . B.ML. 869

**Victualers**
And of a craft of vitailliers was hee. . . . . A.Co. 4366

**Victualeth**
And hem vitailleth, bothe trogh and tubbe, . . . A.Mil. 3627

**Victuals**
vitayles of the peple, as of corn and . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5

**Video**
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415–20

**Vides**
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70

**Videte**
Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70–5

**Vie**
To vye who might slepe best . . . . . BD. 173 *var*

**Vigesimo**
*Exodi* capitulo 20°. 'Thou shalt have . . . . . I.Pars. 750–5

**Vigil**
At my vigile, I preye thee, tak good hede . . . TC.5. 305

**Vigilies**
And goon to vigilies al bifore, . . . . . A.Prol. 377
To vigilies and to processiouns, . . . . . D.WB. 556

**Vigor**
That right as God spirit of vigour sente . . . . B.ML. 943
So sente he myght and vigour to Custance. . . . B.ML. 945
colour and with swich vigour and strengthe . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
the vygour of men, in the secre tour of hir . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
is to seyn, by vigour and strengthe of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
lookynge (that is to seyn, by the vigour of his insyghte Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
And every spirit his vigour in-knette, . . . . TC.3. 1088

**Vigorous**
vertu is so myghty and so vigorous that . . . . I.Pars. 725–30

**Vile**
hir conseil vile and noght worth, yet han . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
O vile proude cherl! I shrewe his face! . . . . D.Sum. 2227
and to the world vile and abhomynable. . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
and engendred of vile and corrupt mateere; . . . I.Pars. 330–5
lever to ben dirk and vyl; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
that the vesselis that ben foule and vyl . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
ben defouled and vyl. But it nys . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5

**Vileins**
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . . D.WB. 1158
No vileyns word as yet to hym spak he; . . . . D.Fri. 1268
A she-wolf hath also a vileyns kynde; . . . . H.Mcp. 183
batereth and forgeth by vileyns reprevynges. . . I.Pars. 555–60
but out of a vileyns herte, for after the . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
chidynge be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
so conforten the vileyns wordes and . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
thurrok of alle wikked and vileyns thoghtes . . . I.Pars. 715–20
or chirche-hawes, for which every vileyns synne . I.Pars. 800–5
fynger is the vileyns touchynge in wikked . . . I.Pars. 850–5
somtyme of vileyns thoghtes that been . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
Allace to the this was a vileyns dede . . . . . LGW. 1824 *var*

**Vileins** *see* **Villains**

**Vileinsly**
quiten hym so vileynsly, to slaughtre of hir owene . I.Pars. 150–5
Thanne was his visage, . . . , vileynsly bispet; . . I.Pars. 275–80
That ben so velaynesly forsaken. . . . . RR. 1498
Or ellys shall he vilaynesly . . . . . RR. 3994

**Village**
Were bothe two y-born in o village, . . . . . B.Sh. 1225
Or of the povereste wydwe in a village, . . . . C.Pard. 450
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 687

**Village**—*Continued*
And forth they goon towardes that village . . . C.Pard. 706
Neither in citee, ne in no village, . . . . . C.Pard. 723
This worthy man was lord of that village. . . . D.Sum. 2165
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village, . . . . D.Sum. 2177
In which that poure folk of that village . . . . E.Cl. 200
Unto the village of the which I tolde, . . . . E.Cl. 272
To thee, that born art of a smal village; . . . . E.Cl. 483
That ye me highte and swore in youre village, . . E.Cl. 496

**Villain**
No sich answer of no vileyn, . . . . . RR. 1990
Which to no vilayn was never couthe . . . . . RR. 2000
For vilanye makith vilayn, . . . . . RR. 2181
To vilayne speche in no degre . . . . . RR. 2225

**Villainies**
sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
wronges and the vileynyes to be doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
defouled by oure vileynies . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5 *var*
damages and vileynyes, mo than any man . . . I.Pars. 870–5

**Villainous**
a vileynous word out of his mouth; . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
Allas, of the thys was a vilenous dede! . . . . LGW. 1824
And eek vylayneus forto be, . . . . . RR. 178

**Villains**
Isse out of a vilayns thought. . . . . RR. 1992
Thise vilayns arn withouten pitee, . . . . . RR. 2183
Hem that ben vilayns of emprise. . . . . RR. 2186

**Villains** *see* **Vileins**

**Villainy**
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . . A.Prol. 70
That ye narette it nat my vileynye, . . . . . A.Prol. 726
And wel ye woot no vileynye is it. . . . . A.Prol. 740
To do the dede bodyes vileynye . . . . . A.Kn. 942
It nas aretted hym no vileynye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2729
He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4191
Than me were doon a sclaundre or vileynye; . . . B.Sh. 1373
For foule usure and lucre of vileynye . . . . . B.Pri. 1681
han doon to yow this trespas and vileynye, . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
wrong and all this vileynye. And after . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
to do yow this vileynye, certes, I kan nat wel . . B.Mel. 2595–600
nat of the vileynye that men han doon to . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
doon to me that vileynye, and alle . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
othere, to do me another vileynye. For it . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
an oold vileynye, thou sompnest thyne . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye." . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
to me so muchel vileynye that I myghte . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
to whom men doon vileynye take of it vengeance; B.Mel. 2655–60
do me a vileynye in takynge vengeance upon me, . B.Mel. 2710–5
wynne with vileynye and shame; . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye. . . . . B.NP. 4477
Aboght was thilke cursed vileynye; . . . . . C.Pard. 503
To speken to an old man vileynye, . . . . . C.Pard. 740
Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 898
Why sholde men speke of it vileynye? . . . . D.WB. 34
What rekketh me thogh folk seye vileynye . . . D.WB. 53
She nolde do that vileynye or synne, . . . . . D.WB. 962
They myghte do no vileynye or vice. . . . . D.WB. 1138
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye; . . . . . D.WB. 1151
Entendeth for to do thee vileynye! . . . . . E.Mch. 1791
Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye. . . . E.Mch. 2261
I sette right noght, of al the vileynye . . . . . E.Mch. 2303
To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!' . . . E.Mch. 2310
Than any Romayn dide hire vileynye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1404
That ye me touche or love in vileynye, . . . . G.SN. 156
But he be ohaast and hate vileynye; . . . . . G.SN. 231
Hym to greet shame and to greet vileynye, . . . H.Mcp. 260
that thraldom and vileynye. And lo, . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
of folye, or of vileynye,—for he shal yelden acountes of . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool . . . I.Pars. 850–5
that kissen in vileynye, for that mouth is . . . I.Pars. 855–60
preyed hym of vileynye, whan he seyde, 'Lo, . . . I.Pars. 880–5
eschewe leccherye and vileynye. . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
as yeve occasion to thilke vileynye, as . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
the preest that dide swich a vileyne, to . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
how grete vylenye dignytes don to . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
defoulen dignytes with hir vylenye. And for as . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
That toucheth harm or any vilanye; . . . . . TC.1. 1033
If that I mente harm or vilanye! . . . . . TC.2. 438
Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilanye! . . . . TC.4. 21
Thus sodeinly, I holde it vilanye, . . . . . TC.5. 490
Dispit, or jape, or vilanye, . . . . . HF.1. 96
Why hastow doon thys lady vylanye? . . . . . LGW. 1823
And done hym openly a vilanye, . . . . . LGW. 2333
Betrayed hath, and doon hir vilanye, . . . . . LGW. 2541
Another ymage, that Vilanye . . . . . RR. 166
Vilany was lyk somdel . . . . . RR. 169
It was [y-] cleped Vylanye. . . . . RR. 977
Hir thought it ell a vylanye. . . . . RR. 1231
Fro trespasse and fro vilanye, . . . . . RR. 2025
'Vylanye at the bigynnyng . . . . . RR. 2175
All hem that loven vilanye. . . . . RR. 2180
For vilanye makith vilayn, . . . . . RR. 2181
Shall no man do thee vylanye; . . . . . RR. 2994
And yit he full of vylanye, . . . . . RR. 3494
It is to you gret villanye. . . . . RR. 3512
To do trespace or vylonye. . . . . RR. 3889
And come to wayte me vilonye. . . . . RR. 3938

**Villainy**—*Continued*
To hem that thenke of vylanye; . . . . . RR. 3950
Quod Shame. 'Thou doist us vylanye; . . . . RR. 4009
If oon be full of vylanye, . . . . . RR. 4263
**Villein** *see* **Villain**
**Vincent**
What Vincent in his Estoryal Myrour? . . . . LGW.G. 307
**Vincit**
And after *Amor vincit omnia*. . . . . A.Prol. 162
**Vine**
Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne, . . . . C.Pard. 452
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . F.Fkl. 1148
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne; . . PF. 181
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne; . . . . Form.A. 14
**Vinegar**
The which was tempred with vynegre. . . . . RR. 4180
Which is not tempred with vynegre . . . . . RR. 5476
**Vines**
And alle hire olyveres, and vynes eke. . . . . B.Mk. 3226
nat precyous stones in the vynes, ne ye . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . . TC.5. 1470
**Vinolent**
In wommen vinolent is no defence,— . . . . . D.WB. 467
Al vinolent as botel in the spence. . . . . D.Sum. 1931
**Violence**
defenden violence by violence, and fightyng by . . B.Mel. 2720–5
entred in to myn hous by violence, . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
Algate by sleyghte, or by violence. . . . . D.Fri. 1431
Thise metals been of so greet violence . . . . G.CY. 908
so greet a violence that it drencheth the shipe; . . I.Pars. 360–5
may be cleped sacrilege, or every violence . . . I.Pars. 800–5
korve that cloth by violence and by . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
he be a ravynour by violence of foreyne richesse, . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
To preve in that thy gerful violence! . . . . . TC.4. 286
With violence, if I do swich a game; . . . . . TC.4. 562
The air is twyst with violence, . . . . . HF.2. 267
**Violent**
This poysoun is so strong and violent.' . . . . C.Pard. 867
the peples that the vyolent wynd . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
**Violet**
Ne violete, ne eke pervynke, . . . . . RR. 903
There sprange the vyolet al newe, . . . . . RR. 1431
**Violets**
gadere vyolletes, ne go thow nat to the purpre . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
**Virago**
Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde, . . . . . B.ML. 359
**Virelays**
Songes, compleintes, roundels, virelayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 948
That highten balades, roundels, virelayes. . . . LGW. 423
**Virgil**
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . . . D.Fri. 1519
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! . . . . TC.5. 1792
Rede Virgile in Eneidos, . . . . . HF.1. 378
On Virgile or on Claudian, . . . . . HF.1. 449
Of whom that speketh Virgilius. . . . . HF.3. 154
That Latyn poete Virgile, . . . . . HF.3. 393
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan, . . . . . LGW. 924
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile, . . . . LGW. 1002
**Virgin**
Ay heryen; and thou virgine wemmelees . . . . G.SN. 47
Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselve. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour, . . . . ABC. 4
Virgine, that art so noble of apparaile, . . . . ABC. 153
With many a virgine glorious, . . . . . RR. 6235
**Virginem**
And *Angelus ad Virginem*, he song; . . . . . A.Mil. 3216
**Virginia**
'Doghter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name, . . . C.Doc. 213
**Virginity**
O martir, sowded to virginitee! . . . . . B.Pri. 1769
For which she floured in virginitee . . . . . C.Doc. 44
Or where comanded he virginitee? . . . . . D.WB. 62
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . . D.WB. 72
The dart is set up of virginitee, . . . . . D.WB. 75
Al nys but conseil to virginitee; . . . . . D.WB. 82
This is al and som, he helde virginitee . . . . D.WB. 91
'Virginitee is greet perfeccioun, . . . . . D.WB. 105
I nyl nat envye no virginitee; . . . . . D.WB. 142
Yet in the brest of hire virginitee . . . . . E.Cl. 219
For pure chaastnesse of virginitee, . . . . . G.SN. 88
chastitee is virginitee, and it biheveth that . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Virginitee baar oure Lord . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
**Virginius**
A knyght that called was Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 2
In which I pleyne upon Virginius; . . . . . C.Doc. 167
Virginius cam to wite the juges wille, . . . . . C.Doc. 175
How that a knyght, called Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 180
Virginius gan upon the cherl biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 191
Ne heere a word moore of Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 197
And whan this worthy knyght, Virginius, . . . . C.Doc. 203
But that Virginius, of his pitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 272
**Virgins**
And thow that flour of virgines art alle, . . . . G.SN. 29
**Virgo**
Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . . Astr. 40–5
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny . . . . Astr. 174–9
**Virgo**—*Continued*
the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of . . . . Astr. 289–94
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra, . . . . . Astr. 294–301
**Viritoot**
Hath brought yow thus upon the viritoot; . . . A.Mil. 3770
**Viritrate**
'Com out,' quod he, 'thou olde virytrate! . . . . D.Fri. 1582
**Virorum**
de Casibus Virorum Illustrium . . . . . B.Mk. *head*
**Virtue**
Of which vertu engendred is the flour; . . . . A.Prol. 4
Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche . . . . A.Prol. 307
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise. . . . . A.Kn. 1436
Youre vertu is so greet in hevene above . . . . A.Kn. 2249
The vertu expulsif, or animal, . . . . . A.Kn. 2749
Fro thilke vertu cleped natural, . . . . . A.Kn. 2750
To maken vertu of necessitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 3042
To alle hire werkes vertu is hir gyde; . . . . . B.ML. 164
Vertu and innocence thurgh thy malice . . . . B.ML. 363
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . . . . B.ML. 1156
Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte, . . . B.Pri. 1661
Thy vertu, and thy grete humylitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1665
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1836
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun.' . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
a greet vertu of perfeccioun, but every man . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
of the peple, ne in the vertu of man, . . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
al vertu and alle goodnesse, that hym . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
The whiche she kepte in vertu and lettrure; . . . B.Mk. 3486
How she in vertu myghte hir lyf dispende. . . . B.Mk. 3500
Sownynge in vertu and in gentillesse; . . . . . C.Doc. 54
And of hir owene vertu unconstreyned . . . . C.Doc. 61
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake. . . . C.Doc. 82
That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . . . . C.Doc. 114
By vertu of my constellacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 616
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plese . . . . E.Cl. 216
And eek hir virtu, passynge any wight . . . . E.Cl. 240
In vertu, he considered ful right . . . . . E.Cl. 243
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde . . . E.Cl. 426
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heere, . . . . F.Sq. 146
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte, . . F.Sq. 157
The vertu of this courser, and the myght, . . . F.Sq. 310
That I made vertu of necessitee, . . . . . F.Sq. 593
And in vertu sende thee continuaunce; . . . . F.Fkl. 680
For he to vertu listeth nat entende, . . . . . F.Fkl. 689
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 773
That sowneth into vertu, any while. . . . . H.Mcp. 195
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere, . . . . H.Mcp. 332
were fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, . . . I.Pars. 340–5
vertu natureel, good memorie; . . . . . I.Pars. 450–5
usynge vertu, curteisye, and clennesse, . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
or mekenesse, that is a vertu thurgh which . . . I.Pars. 475–80
been somtyme oonly agayns o special vertu, . . . I.Pars. 485–90
that is to seyn, the vertu that is in mannes soule, I.Pars. 540–5
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
and eek another vertu that men . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
This vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . I.Pars. 655–60
Pacience, . . ., is a vertu that suffreth swetely . . I.Pars. 655–60
pacience is thilke vertu that suffreth . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
This vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . . I.Pars. 660–5
as seith Crist; this vertu disconfiteth . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
useden the vertu of pacience. . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
thurgh vertu of the passion and of the . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
a vertu that is called *fortitudo*, or strengthe; . . . I.Pars. 725–30
This vertu is so myghty and so vigorous that . . I.Pars. 725–30
This vertu hath manye speces, and the . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
This vertu maketh folk to undertake . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
philosophre, a vertu by which the corage . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
that abstinence be doon for vertu and . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
for the fieblesse of the vertu retentif, . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
that receyven, by vertu of the sacrement, . . . I.Pars. 915–20
In hir was every vertu at his reste . . . . . PF. 376
Who-so it be that is cleer of vertue, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
ayens vertu; but I wondre gretly how that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
verrai vertue. And what opene . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
holi men; and vertue, cleer and . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
of sapience and of vertu, the whiche man thow woldest Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
that honour ne cometh nat to vertu for . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
man maked it matere of vertu. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
he waxe oold, his vertu, that lay now . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
comunalites), for vertue stille sholde nat . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
perfeccioun of vertue, that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
worthynesse of concience and of vertu, and ye seeken Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
seken glorie with vertue—What is it,' . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
fortune, but of vertu, for it is a ful hooly maner thyng; Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
aperteignen properly to vertu, and vertu . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
conseyled . . . nat be vertu? Certes swiche folk . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
and vertu is nat al oonly withouten meedes, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
vertu that thei han forleten, and sawen . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
schrewes ravysschen medes of vertu (and . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
or elles by vertu of aungelis, or elles by . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
that vertu mai nat ben overcomyn . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5

**Virtue**—*Continued*

of vertu, whan thei studien to ben unlyk . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
'of hem that eyther ben put in vertu and . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
and taken the weye of vertu.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
that ben eyther in possessioun of vertu, or . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
in the encres of vertu, or elles in the . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
purchasynge of vertu, that thilke fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
For therfore it is called "vertu," . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
in the encres or in the heyghte of vertu, . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
by vertu, to wynnen the mede of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
As in a place unto your vertu digne, . . . . . TC.1. 429
His vertu or his excellent prowesse, . . . . . TC.1. 438
For vertu strecheth not himself to shame. . . . TC.1. 903
And ech of tho gan for a vertu chaunge. . . . . TC.1. 1085
In whom that alle vertu list abounde, . . . . TC.2. 159
For gret power and moral vertu here . . . . . TC.2. 167
And he wel more vertu hath than might. . . . . TC.2. 179
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . . TC.2. 844
This doth me so to vertu for t' entende, . . . . TC.2. 853
And in the vertu of corounes tweyne, . . . . TC.2. 1735
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge." . . . . . TC.3. 294
Right thorugh the vertu of your heighe servise. . . TC.3. 1288
And love is vertu, though men holde it nice! . . TC.3. 1393
And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle, . . . TC.3. 1749
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste . . . TC.3. 1766
And most of love and vertu was his speche, . . . TC.3. 1786
I-formed, sin your vertu is aweye. . . . . TC.4. 315
Ech for his vertu holden is for dere, . . . . . TC.4. 412
Remorde you, or vertu of your trouthe. . . . . TC.4. 1491
Thus maketh vertu of necessite! . . . . . TC.4. 1586
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . TC.4. 1672
If any vertu in thee be, . . . . . HF.2. 18
Was every vertu in my heved, . . . . . HF.2. 42
And vertu eek, that thou wolt make . . . . . HF.2. 123
And if, divyne vertu, thou . . . . . HF.3. 11
For hir vertu and hir thewes, . . . . . HF.3. 761
Fulfilled of al vertue and honour, . . . . . LGW. 34
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene; . . . . . LGW. 165
But al for verray vertu and clennesse, . . . . LGW.G. 297
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee. . . . . Gent. 4
For unto vertu longeth dignitee, . . . . . Gent. 5
And but his heir love vertu, as dide he, . . . . Gent. 12
Vertu hath now no dominacioun, . . . . . L.St. 16
Of vertu gret and mochel of myght; . . . . . RR. 1087
Through his vertu and his maistrie, . . . . . RR. 1208
The vertue and [the] strengthe of it, . . . . . RR. 1644
Through whos vertu and whos myght . . . . . RR. 1901
Thurgh the vertu of pacience. . . . . RR. 4924
Thy myght, thi vertu goth away. . . . . RR. 5105
This love to vertu all entendith, . . . . . RR. 5309
Ther lyth of vertu the aboundaunce. . . . . RR. 6528
For folk that hem to vertu yyven, . . . . . RR. 6803
That alle vertu in us be. . . . . PR. 6960
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne, . . . . . RR. 7505

**Virtueless**

'Wo worth the faire gemme vertueles! . . . . . TC.2. 344

**Virtues**

alle manere vertues which that is the clothyng . . I.Pars. 195–200
the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . . I.Pars. 310–5
apparailleth mannes corage with vertues . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
but certes, envye is agayns alle vertues, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Thanne arn ther the vertues of feith . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
Then leve I al thise vertues, sauf Pite, . . . . Pity. 50
Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle! . . . . Pity. 58
maystresse of alle vertues, descended . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
'O norice of alle vertues, thou seist ful sooth; . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
may putten vertus in the hertes of folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
or forlyven fro the vertus of hir noble kynrede. . . Bo.3. p.6. 755–60
vertus ben nat withouten mede; . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
it by naturel office of vertus, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
For whi forleten thei vertus and folwen . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
in alle vertus, and is an holi man and neigh to . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
he seyde in Grec that "vertues han edified . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
the vertues of corage by the usage . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
worschipe and love thou vertues; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
For also many vertues hadde shee, . . . . . LGW. 528
Your vertues alle and your hie noblesse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 3

**Virtuous**

Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous. . . . . A.Prol. 251
And though he hooly were and vertuous, . . . . A.Prol. 515
For they han seyn hire ever so vertuous, . . . . B.ML. 624
'So vertuous a lyvere in my lyf . . . . . B.ML. 1024
It is a moral tale vertuous, . . . . . B.Mel. 2130
Be vertuous and hate tiranny'; . . . . . B.Mk. 3698
A thousand-fold moore vertuous was she. . . . . C.Doc. 40
That longeth to a mayden vertuous, . . . . . C.Doc. 109

**Virtuous**—*Continued*

Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway, . . . D.WB. 1113
To noon of us, hir vertuous lyvyng, . . . . . D.WB. 1122
And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous, . . . D.WB. 1154
That loved vertuous moralitee, . . . . . D.Sum. 2046
But for to speke of vertuous beautee . . . . . E.Cl. 211
For though that ever vertuous was she, . . . . E.Cl. 407
Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffraunce. . . . E.Cl. 1162
So buxom and so vertuous is she, . . . . . E.Mch. 1333
Thou art so murye, and eek so vertuous, . . . . E.Mch. 1348
The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete, . . . . . E.Mch. 1395
Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and vertuous; . . . E.Mch. 2281
But if a man be vertuous withal! . . . . . F.Fkl. 687
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . F.Fkl. 933
For vertuous, we may it not withseye,' . . . . G.SN. 457
Moralitee and vertuous mateere, . . . . . I.Pars. 38
To enden in som vertuous sentence, . . . . . I.Pars. 63
vertuous contemplacioun, withstondynge . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
a diligent to attayne to heighe vertuouse thynges. . I.Pars. 465–70
Looke, how that vertuouse wordes and . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
in vertuouse techinges of orisouns. . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
Have mercy on me yee vertuouse qweene . . . . Pity. 92 *var*
And is a thing so vertuous in kinde, . . . . . TC.1. 254
That sith thy lady vertuous is al, . . . . . TC.1. 898
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse; . . . . Gent. 17
That was so fyne and vertuous . . . . . RR. 1096
But wys and ware and vertuous; . . . . . RR. 1258
But who so [that] is vertuous, . . . . . RR. 2191
Where-of that thou be vertuous . . . . . RR. 2311
Ne in his lyvyng vertuous, . . . . . RR. 5326

**Virtuously**

Grante me grace to lyven vertuously; . . . . . D.WB. 1174
To lyven vertuously and weyve synne. . . . . D.WB. 1176
vertuously cacchen corage wel to doon, . . . . I.Pars. 685–90

**Vis**

'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Visage**

A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage. . . . A.Prol. 109
Of his visage children were aferd. . . . . A.Prol. 628
And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . . A.Kn. 1401
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere. . . A.Kn. 2877
And with a sad visage he siked stille, . . . . A.Kn. 2985
We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420
that by the sorweful visage of a man, that . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
This olde man gan looke in his visage, . . . . C.Pard. 720
And with my coverchief covered my visage; . . . D.WB. 590
That she hadde suffred this with sad visage; . . . E.Cl. 693
She was ay oon in herte and in visage, . . . . E.Cl. 711
Ye semed by youre speche and youre visage . . . E.Cl. 853
And she with humble herte and glad visage, . . . E.Cl. 949
Hir brother eek so faire was of visage . . . . . E.Cl. 992
She bathed bothe hire visage and hire heeres. . . E.Cl. 1085
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille; . . . E.Cl. 1208
Many fair shape and many a fair visage . . . . E.Mch. 1580
Yit shul we wommen visage it hardily, . . . . E.Mch. 2273
In my visage; for fumes diverse . . . . . G.CY. 1098
For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale, . . . H.Mcp. 30
for man whan they spetten in his visage. . . . I.Pars. 270–5
Thanne was his visage, that oghte be desired to . . I.Pars. 275–80
be seyn of al mankynde, in which visage . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
'But which a visage had she ther-to! . . . . . BD. 894
ateynt the doutous or double visage of . . . (Fortune). . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
to apparaylen the visage of the erthe, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the visage of thilk wode tyraunt. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
covered by hir clere vysage. The comune . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
for his blynde visage, yald to Ulixes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
Acheleous . . . , dreynte his . . . visage in his strondes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10
that axest the hevene with thi ryghte visage, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
She was right swich to sen in her visage . . . . TC.4. 862
And of your herte up-casteth the visage . . . . TC.5. 1838
And hadde a noble visage for the nones, . . . . LGW. 1070
And doun to caste visage and lokyng, . . . . . Ven. 29
Often to chaunge visage and countenaunce . . . Ven. 30 *var*
Y-frounced foule was hir visage . . . . . RR. 155
She myght loke in no visage . . . . . RR. 294
With pale visage and pitous, . . . . . RR. 420
As men myght se in my visage, . . . . . RR. 1915
Farce not thi visage in no wise, . . . . . RR. 2285
For ire he brente in his visage. . . . . RR. 4064
Frownyng and yelowe in hir visage, . . . . . RR. 4496
As her visage represented. . . . . RR. 7400

**Visage** (*French*)

Balades de visage sanz Peinture . . . . . Fort. *head*

**Visages**

visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
the certein visages and eek the doutes [*sic*] visages of Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . TC.5. 899

**Visconti**

Of Melan, grete Barnabo Viscounte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3589

**Visible**

Us from visible and invisible foon . . . . . TC.5. 1866

**Vision**
In spirit ones by a visioun; . . . . . D.Sum. 1677
Of hire mirour, she hadde a visioun. . . . . F.Sq. 372
**Vision** *see* **Avision**
**Visions**
Causeth hem have visiouns; . . . . . HF.1. 40
**Visit**
In siknesse nor in meschief to visite . . . . . A.Prol. 493
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite, . . . A.Kn. 1194
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May, . . . . E.Mch. 1914
And telleth hym that I wol hym visite, . . . . E.Mch. 1925
To visite this Damyan gooth May, . . . . . E.Mch. 2002
visite the sike and the prisoner, if he . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
mayst nat visite the nedeful with thy persone, visite I.Pars. 1030–5
See who is here you comen to visite! . . . . . TC.3. 62
That wommen usen frendes to visite, . . . . . TC.4. 681
But gone visyte without delay, . . . . . RR. 2432
Wolde I visite and drawe nere; . . . . . RR. 6508
That lovers gladly wole visiten . . . . . RR. 7617
**Visitations**
Therfore I made my visitaciouns . . . . . D.WB. 555
**Visited**
That he ne visited with his solas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3335
And he visited hir also, . . . . . RR. 7379
**Visiting**
charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes: . . . TC.2. 41
**Viso** *see* **Vesulus**
**Vital**
The vital strengthe is lost and al ago. . . . . A.Kn. 2802
**Vitello** *see* **Vitulon**
**Vitremite**
Shal on hir heed now were a vitremyte; . . . . . B.Mk. 3562
**Vitriol**
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole, . . . . . G.CY. 808
**Vitulon**
They speken of Alocen and Vitulon, . . . . . F.Sq. 232
**Vivis**
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
**Voice**
A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot; . . . . . A.Prol. 688
His speche nor his voys, though men it herde: . . . A.Kn. 1371
His voys was as a trompe thondrynge; . . . . . A.Kn. 2174
The voys of peple touchede the hevene, . . . . . A.Kn. 2561
But in Pilates voys he gan to crie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3124
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal: . . . . . A.Mil. 3360
This was the commune voys of every man: . . . . B.ML. 155
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe; . . . B.ML. 169
She blesseth hire, and with ful pitous voys, . . . B.ML. 449
A voys was herd in general audience . . . . . B.ML. 673
fresshe and newe'; and with loud voys . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Thanne seyden they with o voys, . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
His voys was murier than the murie orgon . . . B.NP. 4041
And for to make his voys the moore strong, . . . B.NP. 4494
I seye it now wepyng with pitous voys, . . . . C.Pard. 531
With manly voys, that al the court it herde. . . . D.WB. 1036
And lat youre eres nat my voys desdeyne. . . . E.Cl. 98
And thus she seyde in hire benigne voys, . . . . E.Cl. 554
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte . . . E.Cl. 629
Hir swownyng, and hire humble voys to heere! . . E.Cl. 1087
That of the peple grettest voys hath she; . . . . E.Mch. 1592
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete, . . . E.Mch. 2139
He with a manly voys seith his message . . . . F.Sq. 99
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye . . . . F.Sq. 412
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!' . . G.SN. 420
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun. . . . . H.Mcp. 115
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?' . . H.Mcp. 247
they have no voys to speke to hym; . . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
Whan Gabrielles vois cam to thyn ere; . . . . . ABC. 115
Syngest with vois memorial in the shade, . . . . Anel. 18*
With voys of aungel in her armonye; . . . . . PF. 191
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . . PF. 363
In esy vois began to speke and seye, . . . . . PF. 382
With facound voyse seyde, 'Hold your tunges there! PF. 521
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde, . . PF. 545
With dredful vois the formel hir answerde: . . . PF. 638
And certes a voys al hool (that is . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
with hir swete voys. The yerde of . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
hem hool, but thei han lost the voys and . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
hap nis, ne duelleth but a voys (as who seith, but an Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
of thing summitted to that voys. . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
With pitous vois, and tendrely wepinge . . . . TC.1. 111
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youres is . . . . TC.1. 422
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere, . . . . TC.1. 725
That it an hevene was her vois to here. . . . . TC.2. 826
Caliope, thy vois be now present, . . . . . TC.3. 45
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede, . . . TC.3. 92
Which vois ek quook, and therto his manere . . . TC.3. 93
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . . . TC.3. 1237
And, with swich vois as though his herte bledde, . TC.3. 1524
That swich a vois of him was, and a stevene, . . TC.3. 1723
That al our vois is to forgon Criseyde.' . . . . TC.4. 195
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . TC.4. 1147
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare, . . . TC.4. 1168
So wommanly with vois melodious . . . . . TC.5. 577
With softe vois he of his lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 636
With sterne vois and mighty limes square, . . . TC.5. 801

**Voice**—*Continued*
In mannes vois, and seyde, 'Awak! . . . . . HF.2. 48
Right in the same vois and stevene, . . . . . HF.2. 53
And with that vois, soth for to seyne, . . . . . HF.2. 55
Or vois, or noise, or word, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 311
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne; . LGW. 93
And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour . . . LGW. 296
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . Rosem. 11
Hir voice ful clere was and ful swete, . . . . . RR. 751
And if thi voice be faire and clere . . . . . RR. 2317
But seyn in voice of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 5507
**Void**
Ne may the venym voyden ne expelle. . . . . A.Kn. 2751
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place, . . E.Cl. 806
And voyden hire as soone as ever he myghte. . . E.Cl. 910
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse'; . . . E.Mch. 1815
To voyden hym, as ye shal after heere. . . . . F.Sq. 188
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light, . . . Mars. 114
I voyde companye, I flee gladnesse; . . . . . Anel. 295
And shulde I pray and voyde womanhede . . . Anel. 299 *var*
a voyde weyfarynge man, thanne woldestow . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
than schal I voiden the purveaunce of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye, . . . . TC.2. 173
And voided weren tho that voiden oughte, . . . TC.2. 912
And thus thise foweles, voide of al malice, . . . LGW. 167
Voide it awey delyverly; . . . . . RR. 2283
He mote be curteis and voide of pride, . . . . RR. 2352
To voide hym of his peynes clene. . . . . RR. 2922
To lyven, and voide love away . . . . . RR. 5164
**Voide**
The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon, . . . TC.3. 674
**Voided**
And whan hem lyked voyded it anoon,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1150
Of Britaigne weren y-voyded everichon, . . . . F.Fkl. 1159
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer, . . F.Fkl. 1195
That voyded were thise rokkes everychon, . . . F.Fkl. 1301
but they voydide the cite of Ravenne by . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130–5
And voided weren tho that voiden oughte, . . . TC.2. 912
Whan every wight was voided but they two, . . . TC.3. 232
Whanne that the hous was voyded of hem alle. . . LGW. 2625
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce, . . . . Form.A. 50
Is voided, and putte awey to flight, . . . . . RR. 2925
**Voideth**
Voydith youre man and lat hym be ther-oute, . . G.CY. 1136
To hem it voidith all her smerte, . . . . . RR. 2833
To me it voidith alle smerte. . . . . RR. 2845
Voideth from hym youre ire, I rede, . . . . . RR. 3571
**Volage**
Anon they wroghten al hire lust volage. . . . . H.Mcp. 239
With herte wylde and thought volage. . . . . RR. 1284
**Volatile**
And volatyl, as ay was his usage. . . . . B.Sh. 1262
**Volet**
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4 . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
**Volucres**
'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1 . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
**Volume**
Who so that wole his large volume seke, . . . . B.ML. 60
And alle thise were bounden in o volume; . . . D.WB. 681
**Voluntarily**
douten that thei ne ben governed voluntariely, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
**Voluntary**
no moevynge of fre corage voluntarie ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
the endes voluntarie of thinges myghten be . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
the toon is voluntarie and the tother is necessarie. . Bo.5. p.6 1895–900
**Volunte**
May not fulfille his volunte . . . . . RR. 5276
**Voluper**
The tapes of hir white voluper . . . . . A.Mil. 3241
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeer, . . A.Rv. 4303
**Voluptas**
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770–5
**Voluptuous**
hem in voluptuous delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
But lust voluptuous and coward drede: . . . . TC.4. 1573
**Vomit**
Vomyt upward, ne dounward laxatif; . . . . . A.Kn. 2756
**Vos**
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660–5
**Vouch**
And if ye vouche-sauf that it be so . . . . . A.Prol. 807
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so, . . . . A.Prol. 812
And therfore if ye vouche-sauf to heere . . . . A.Co. 4340
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne. . . . B.ML. 1083
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . E.Mch. 2341
'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you liste!' . . TC.2. 1183
'If that she vouche-sauf for to do so!' . . . . TC.2. 1691
I vouche-sauf, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.4. 90
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde: . . . . TC.5. 1341
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte, . . . TC.5. 1858
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . LGW. 2490
thinges, yf God wol vouche saaf and his . . . . Astr. 20–5
For sauff of cherlis I ne vouche . . . . . RR. 2002

**Vouch** *see* **Vouchsafe**
**Vouched**
God vouched-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde. . ABC. 27
He vouched-sauf, tel him, as was his wille . . . ABC. 57
If that she vouched sauf for to do so. . . . . Comp.A. 46
**Voucheth**
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, . . Purse. 8
**Voucheth** *see* **Vouchethsauf**
**Vouchethsauf**
As vouchethsauf to yeve me to my meede . . . E.Cl. 885
Now vouchethsauf that I may yow devyse . . . F.Fkl. 1043
**Vouchethsauf** *see* **Safe, Voucheth**
**Vouchsafe**
Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . . B.Pri. 1641
'and syn ye vouchesauf to been . . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
That I may vouchesauf, I sey for me, . . . . . D.Sum. 2283
If that thou vouchesauf, what-so bityde, . . . . E.Cl. 306
And, but she vouchesauf in swich manere . . . F.Fkl. 1071
And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see. . . . . F.Fkl. 1334
But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee, . . . F.Fkl. 1581
But, and ye vouchesauf to techen me . . . . G.CY. 1246
And if ye vouchesauf, anon I shal . . . . . I.Pars. 52
Ye vouchesauf upon myn hevynesse? . . . . . Anel. 254
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright, . . . . TC.5. 922
If that ye vouchesafe that in this place, . . . . LGW. 2038
But-if ye vouchesafe to yeve hyt me, . . . . . LGW. 2071
To vouchesafe that for a moneth or tweye, . . . LGW. 2273
**Vouchsafe-** *see* **Safe, Vouch-**
**Vounde**
Though it were of no vounde stone . . . . . RR. 7063
**Vous**
'O Thomas, *je vous dy*, Thomas! Thomas! . . . D.Sum. 1832
'Now, dame,' quod he, '*je vous dy sanz doute*, . . D.Sum. 1838
And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . . RR. 7406
**Vow**
I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . . B.Mk. 3122
**Vow** *see* **Avow**
**Voyage**
For he was late y-come from his viage, . . . . . A.Prol. 77
And after wol I telle of our viage . . . . . A.Prol. 723
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . . A.Prol. 792
Receyve in gree and spede this viage. . . . . B.ML. 259
At the bigynnyng of this fiers viage, . . . . . B.ML. 300
Of viage is ther noon electioun, . . . . . B.ML. 312
That nedes moste he wynne in that viage . . . B.Sh. 1561
And preyde hym his viage for to lette; . . . . B.NP. 4274
Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . . . D.Fri. 1569
To shewe yow the wey, in this viage, . . . . . I.Pars. 49
To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . . TC.2. 75
The viage and the lettre I shal endite, . . . . TC.2. 1061
That this viage be not to thee loth! . . . . . TC.3. 732
Let see nowe, darstow taken this viage?' . . . . LGW. 1450
**Voyages**
Of reste, of labour, of viages, . . . . . HF.3. 872
**Vulcano**
Hir blynde sone, and Vulcano, . . . . . HF.1. 138
**Vulcanus**
Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . A.Kn. 2222
Whan Vulcanus hadde caught thee in his las, . . A.Kn. 2389
**Vulgar**
of the day vulgar, that is to seyn . . . . . Astr. 185–8
the hool day vulgar unto verrey night. The same . Astr. 185–8
quantite of the vulgar nyght. . . . . Astr. 185–8
**Vulgarly**
'And, vulgarly to speken of substaunce . . . . TC.4. 1513
**Vulture**
The foul that highte voltor, that etith the stomak or Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
**Vultures**
That highten voltoures, as bookes telle; . . . . TC.1. 788
**Vultus**
'Hec cum philosophia dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5

## W

**Waat**
I is ful wight, God waat, as is a ras; . . . . . A.Rv. 4086
That he trespasseth wel I wat, . . . his estate. . . RR. 5399
**Waat** *see* **Wot**
**Wade**
Allas, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . . . B.Mk. 3684
That wommen myghte wade it over al. . . . . D.Sum. 2084
But lat us waden out of this mateere. . . . . E.Mch. 1684
Of this and that they pley'de, and gonnen wade . TC.2. 150
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . TC.3. 614
In vanite to droune and wade,— . . . . . RR. 5022
**Wades**
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . E.Mch. 1424
**Waferers**
Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres, . . . C.Pard. 479
**Wafers**
And wafres, pipyng hoot out of the gleede; . . . A.Mil. 3379
**Wages**
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse: . . . . A.Kn. 1803
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages, . . . A.Kn. 1900
My wages been ful streite and ful smale; . . . D.Fri. 1426
shepe (or the hyre), or of the wages of servaunts, . I.Pars. 565–70
That he his wages hath for ever-more. . . . . Mars. 244
**Waget** *see* **Watchet**
**Wagging**
The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . . TC.2. 1745
**Wags**
How that the hopur wagges til and fra.' . . . . A.Rv. 4039
**Wail**
'I wrecche, which that wepe and waille thus, . . A.Kn. 931
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . . . A.Kn. 1295
For Absolon may waille and synge, allas! . . . . A.Mil. 3398
And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille! . E.Cl. 1212
while to biwepe and waille his trespas, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al my fille; . . . . Comp.L. 13
But lete me myn infortune waylyn . . . . . TC.1. 755 *var*
Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dye! . . . . TC.4. 399
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure, . . Scog. 4
**Walled**
In this meschief he wayled and eek wepte, . . . B.Mk. 3811
His brother weepe and wayled pryvely, . . . . F.Fkl. 1116
Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed, . . RR. 6271
**Wailest**
And wailest for thy sinne and thyn offence, . . . TC.1. 556
**Waileth**
He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously; . . . . . A.Kn. 1221
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . . A.Mil. 3618
He wepeth and he wayleth pitously, . . . . . E.Mch. 2072
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneth; . F.Fkl. 819
She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1348
She wepeth, waileth, swouneth pitously, . . . . Anel. 169
To bedde he goth and weyleth there and torneth . TC.5. 211 *var*
Sche wailith walowith and makith many a breid . LGW. 1166 *var*
**Wailing**
And waillynge al the nyght, makynge his mone: . A.Kn. 1366
'Wepyng and waylyng, care and oother sorwe . . E.Mch. 1213
wepynge and wailynge, sharpe hunger and thurst, and I.Pars. 860–5
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . TC.1. 408
**Waimente**
maketh a man to waymenten in his herte. . . . I.Pars. 230–5
**Waimenting**
That herde swich another waymentynge: . . . . A.Kn. 902
The grete clamour and the waymentynge . . . A.Kn. 995
The sacred teeris, and the waymentynge, . . . A.Kn. 1921
doctour seith, 'Penitence is the waymentynge of man I.Pars. 85–90
and hir herynge ful of waymentynge and . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . TC.2. 65
I felle fast in a weymentyng, . . . . . RR. 510
**Wain**
governeth the swifte wayn ( . . . , the circuler moevynge of . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
**Wains**
hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870–5
sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
**Waist**
He in the waast is shape as wel as I; . . . . . B.Th. 1890
**Wait**
That but ye wayte wel and been privee, . . . . A.Mil. 3295
To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . . . . A.Mil. 3302
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . B.ML. 246
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte, . . . . B.ML. 467
Wayte! what thyng we may nat lightly have . . D.WB. 517
Ful bisily ther wayten yonge and olde. . . . . F.Sq. 88
A longe while to wayten hire she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 444
To wayten a tyme of his conclusioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1263
to doon, and waiten to be reverenced. . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten If knight . TC.1. 190
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde . . . TC.3. 491
Wayte upon the conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 342
And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces, . . . LGW. 1269
almykanteras of bothe, and wayte wel where . . Astr. 170–4
and wayte than what degre that sitte upon the . . Astr. 222–9
is clere and thikke sterred, wayte a tyme . . . Astr. 251–8
that sterre A; and wayte another sterre . . . . Astr. 251–8
wayte whan the sonne is in eny othir degre . . . Astr. 270–2
lyne meridional, and wayte where thyn almury . . Astr. 286–9
efte sonys wayte where thin almury touchith . . Astr. 286–9
est orisonte, and wayte where thin almury . . . Astr. 289–94
the est orisonte, and wayte efte sonys . . . . Astr. 289–94
is there no more but wayte in whiche azimuts . . Astr. 312–6
the sterre is founde. Wayte than whiche . . . Astr. 324–30
the centre a-middes. And wayte bisely . . . Astr. 350–8
And waite without in woo and peyne, . . . . . RR. 2657
**Wait** *see* **Counterwait**
**Waite**
And come to wayte me vilonye. . . . . RR. 3938
**Waited**
He waited after no pompe and reverence, . . . . A.Prol. 525
Algate he wayted so in his achaat . . . . . A.Prol. 571
He wayted many a constellacioun . . . . . F.Sq. 129
Knew at the fulle and waited on it ay, . . . . TC.3. 534
**Waiteth**
To sleen hymself he waiteth prively. . . . . A.Kn. 1222
Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . B.ML. 582
He wayteth whan the constable was aweye, . . . B.ML. 593
Thanne wayteth she hir man to overthrowe . . . B.Mk. 3331
He waiteth, if by word or contenance, . . . . E.Cl. 708
Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay . . E.Mch. 1303

**Waiteth**—*Continued*
She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste. . . . E.Mch. 2096
Continuelly us waiteth to biclappe, . . . . . G.SN. 9
that waiteth first to be salewed er he . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
waiteth or desireth to sitte, or elles to . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
the devel, that waiteth . . . to accusen us alle. . . I.Pars. 510–5
of his bemys, waiteth and seeth fro afer . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90

**Waiting**
We han ben waitynge al this fourtenyght; . . . A.Kn. 929
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere. . . . . A.Mil. 3642
Waitynge his tyme on Chaunteclеer to falle; . . . B.NP. 4413
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray, . . . . D.Fri. 1376
For al thy waityng, blered is thyn eye . . . . H.Mcp. 252
Was wayting on his lady evere more . . . . . TC.5. 24
waityng on the sonne til after 1 of the . . . . Astr. 350–8

**Waive**
ye weyve to perfourne thilke same emprise . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
thou shalt . . . weyve alle othere thynges. . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
to weyve thyng that thou hast bigonne." . . . . B.Mel. 2405–10
To lyven vertuously and weyve synne. . . . . D.WB. 1176
To weyven fro the word of Salomon. . . . . E.Mch. 1483
And from a sooth ever wol they weyve. . . . . E.Mch. 2424
The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyve; . G.SN. 276
if that a man . . . weyve the firste entisynge . . I.Pars. 350–5
I weyve joy that is to speke of oght, . . . . . Anel. 294
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede? . . Anel. 299
weyve thow joie, dryf fro the drede, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
Whan that it com'th, but wilfulliche it weiven, . . TC.2. 284
Than were I ded, ther mighte it nothing weyve!' . TC.2. 1050
Weyve thy lust and let thy goste the lede . . . Truth. 20 *var*

**Waived**
Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved. . B.ML. 308

**Waiveth**
Anon he weyveth milk, and flessh, and al, . . . H.Mcp. 178
Repreveth hem that weyveth soothfastnesse, . . I.Pars. 33
And weyveth wrecches for here cowardise . . . TC.4. 602 *var*

**Wake**
The wake-pleyes; ne kepe I nat to seye . . . . A.Kn. 2960
For paramours he thoghte for to wake; . . . . A.Mil. 3354
And thoghte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3672
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . A.Mil. 3686
That I shal wakyn al this companye; . . . . B.Sh. 1187
To wake, that my stomak is destroyed; . . . . D.Sum. 1847
But there, in abstinence preye and wake, . . . D.Sum. 1900
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . E.Cl. 118.
Now day is come, I may no lenger wake'; . . . E.Mch. 1856
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe, . G.SN. 153
make Men to sleepe, ne for to wake; . . . . . BD. 236
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke, . . . Pity. 109
Allas! whan slepyng-tyme is, than I wake, . . . Comp.L. 51
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . . Anel. 293
Nat wote I wel wher that I wake or wynke . . . PF. 7 *var*
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482
How that they waken whan they slepen softe; . . TC.1. 921
'"That slepen so that no man may you wake! . . TC.2. 547
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake; . . TC.3. 341
And moste at swich a temple allone wake, . . . TC.3. 540
'It n'is not good a sleping hound to wake, . . . TC.3. 764
Al night,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake, . . TC.3. 1560
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse, . . Scog. 38
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table, . . . Ven. 27
Whether so it be thou wake or wynke. . . . . RR. 2348
But now I wake, it is al shent! . . . . . RR. 2584
Whether so it be they slepe or wake, . . . . . RR. 2730
'Why slepist thou, whanne thou shulde wake?' . . RR. 4008
Whanne thou shuldist wake thou art a slepe. . . RR. 4046
Whanne his lotte was to wake anyght, . . . . RR. 4239
Whether that he slepe or wake, . . . . . RR. 4313
And waken whanne I shulde wynke; . . . . . RR. 4568
But nyght and day he wolde wake . . . . . RR. 7651

**Wake** *see* **Liche-wake, For-waked**

**Waked**
With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght; . A.Rv. 4284
And loked forth, for I was waked . . . . . BD. 294
For wher-so men had pleyed or waked, . . . . BD. 976

**Wakened**
But whan that he was wakened of his sleepe, . . B.NP. 4199

**Waker**
The waker goos; the cukkow ever unkynde; . . . PF. 358

**Wakest**
Thou wakest night and day for thought; . . . . RR. 7561

**Waketh**
He waketh al the nyght and al the day, . . . . A.Mil. 3373
the citee, in ydel waketh he that it kepeth." . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Caton, "Waketh and enclyneth nat yow . . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . D.Fri. 1654
But, sire, a man that waketh out of his sleepe, . E.Mch. 2397
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneth; . F.Fkl. 819
Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde, . LGW. 1166
That waketh bothe eve and morwe, . . . . . RR. 4272 *em*

**Waking**
And what thurgh necligence in oure wakynge,— . B.ML. 22
bodily peyne stant in wakynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
My love is hate, my sleep wakyng, . . . . . BD. 610
nys Creature Wakynge in moore discomfiture . . Anel. 326 *var*
applis fro the wakynge dragoun, and his . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605–10

**Waking**—*Continued*
That never wakyng in the day or nyght . . . . LGW. 685
Whom wakyng if thou maist aspie, . . . . . RR. 2665
Such hevynesse and such wakyng . . . . . RR. 2682

**Wakings**
his longe wakynges whan he preyde, his teeres . . I.Pars. 255–60
stant in preyeres, in wakynges, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40

**Wales**
To Walys fledde the cristyanytee . . . . . B.ML. 544

**Walk**
Was in hire walk and romed up and doun. . . . A.Kn. 1069
And for to walken in the wodes wilde, . . . . A.Kn. 2309
And in hir walk this blynde man they mette, . . B.ML. 559
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle. . . B.ML. 784
That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest . . . B.Pri. 1752
To walken in the yerd upon that morwe . . . . B.NP. 4444
'Ther walken manye of whiche yow toold have I, . C.Pard. 530
Thus walke I, lyk a restelees kaityf, . . . . . C.Pard. 728
If that I walke or pleye unto his hous. . . . . D.WB. 245
I koude walke as fressh as is a rose; . . . . . D.WB. 448
And for to walke in March, Averill and May, . . D.WB. 546
And walke I wolde, as I had doon biforn, . . . D.WB. 639
For ther as wont to walken was an elf, . . . . D.WB. 873
I walke, and fisshe cristen mennes soules, . . . D.Sum. 1820
Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone. . . . . D.Sum. 1862
Ne with no wood man walke by the weye, . . . D.Sum. 2087
Swich deyntee hath in it to walke and pleye . . E.Mch. 2043
No lenger for to slepe,—and walke aboute.' . . . F.Sq. 381
Lightly, for to pleye and walke on foote, . . . F.Sq. 390
As Canacee was pleyyng in hir walk, . . . . . F.Sq. 410
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . . G.CY. 881
Ful hevy was he to walken over londe, . . . . Mars. 103
or elles to walken undir the wodes. . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
whan ye seen togidre a man walke on the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
byhovith by necessite that he walke. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten . . . TC.1. 190
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke, . . . TC.5. 666
And seyde, 'Walke forth a pas, . . . . . HF.2. 543
Any of my sustren walke yow besyde, . . . . LGW. 979
'For maydens walken in this contree here, . . . LGW. 990
After my dethe, and walke to and fro, . . . . LGW. 2067
Whan he may walke, hym thoght hit was the beste . LGW. 2439
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . . RR. 132
Unto the walke, or to the place . . . . . RR. 2505
Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley, . . . . RR. 3358
And walken oft upon the wall, . . . . . RR. 4243
I walke soules forto cure, . . . . . RR. 6842
Or elles walken forth disgised. . . . . RR. 7359

**Walked**
Arcite unto the temple walked is . . . . . A.Kn. 2368
He walked in the feeldes, for to prye . . . . . A.Mil. 3458
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee . . . . B.Mk. 3363
A man, though that I walked into Ynde, . . . . C.Pard. 722
I seye that in the feeldes walked we, . . . . . D.WB. 564
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778
I was go walked fro my tree, . . . . . BD. 387
'Sawe ye,' quod she, 'as ye han walked wide, . . LGW. 978
While that they walkide in erthe heere, . . . . RR. 6548
And forthe she walked sobrely; . . . . . RR. 7405

**Walked** *see* **Welk**

**Walkest**
Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large, . . . A.Kn. 1283

**Walketh**
She walketh up and doun, and as hire liste . . . A.Kn. 1052
And in hir houre he walketh forth a paas . . . . A.Kn. 2217
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde . . B.ML. 864
And in the gardyn walketh to and fro, . . . . B.Sh. 1280
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe, . . . . B.Sh. 1283
Biforen his triumphe walketh shee . . . . . B.Mk. 3553
Ther walketh now the lymytour hymself, . . . D.WB. 874
And forth she walketh esily a pas, . . . . . F.Sq. 388
And often with hire freendes walketh shee, . . . F.Fkl. 848
Gooth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon, . G.CY. 1207
which is the goode wey, and walketh in that . . . I.Pars. 75–80
After he walketh softely a pas, . . . . . Mars. 134
yif thou wost that a man walketh, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
In which she walketh arm in arm bitwene; . . . TC.2. 823
And feble, that he walketh by potente; . . . . TC.5. 1222
So longe he walketh in this wildernesse, . . . . LGW. 970
And by himselfe he walketh sobrely, . . . . . LGW. 1759
And thus he walketh to solace . . . . . RR. 621
That walketh bothe eve and morwe . . . . . RR. 4272 *var*

**Walking**
This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . . B.Sh. 1282
Toward his weddyng walkynge by the weye. . . . B.Mk. 3216
His sevene wyves walkynge by his syde, . . . . B.NP. 4382
I swoor that al my walkynge out by nyghte . . . D.WB. 397
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym biforn, . . . . D.WB. 886
Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan, . . . . D.Sum. 1930
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng, . . . . E.Cl. 878
And maken of hir walkyng soone an ende. . . . F.Sq. 408
Walkyng his cours til she hadde him a-take; . . . Mars. 55
Walkynge, in more discomfiture, . . . . . Anel. 326
the sonne arysynge and the man walkynge), . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
doeris (as the man walkynge). . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5

**Walking**—*Continued*
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . . LGW. 47
The longe day thus walkynge in the grene. . . . LGW.G. 50
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . LGW. 212
**Wall**
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . A.Kn. 990
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060
And northward, in a touret on the wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1909
Wroght on the wal, ful pitous to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1919
By ordre weren peynted on the wal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1934
Was shewed on the wal in portreyynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1938
The portreiture that was upon the wal . . . . A.Kn. 1968
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . A.Kn. 1970
First, on the wal was peynted a forest, . . . A.Kn. 1975
For wyndowe on the wal ne was ther noon . . . A.Kn. 1988
That was upon the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3359
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal?' . . A.Mil. 3367
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3677
And wente unto the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3787
And by the wal a staf she foond anon, . . . . A.Rv. 4296
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal; . . . . B.Sh. 1199
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste, . . . . B.Mk. 3392
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . B.Mk. 3421
And batailled as it were a castel wal; . . . . B.NP. 4050
Thou seyst men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . . D.WB. 263
For hadde myn housbonde pissed on a wal, . . . D.WB. 534
And she ay sad and constant as a wal, . . . . E.Cl. 1047
That passen as a shadwe upon a wal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1315
They been accorded, rowmynge thurgh a wal, . . E.Mch. 2130
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon, . . G.CY. 911
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . . H.Mcp. 177
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal, . . . I.Pars. 950–5
stikynge of a candele, yet is the wal blak . . . I.Pars. 950–5
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
As a whyt wal or a table, . . . . . BD. 779
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . . PF. 282
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal, . . TC.2. 47
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde. . . . TC.2. 154
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . . . TC.2. 919
That wel she felte he was to her a wal . . . . TC.3. 479
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde . . . TC.4. 244
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde; . . . . TC.5. 1145
I fond that on a walle ther was . . . . . HF.1. 141
To see hit peynted on the walle. . . . . HF.1. 211
To tellen yow that every wal . . . . . HF.3. 253
That ther nas but a stoon wal hem betwene, . . LGW. 713
This wal, which that bitwixe hem bothe stoode, . . LGW. 737
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he, . . . . LGW. 750
And every day this walle they wolde threete, . . LGW. 754
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . LGW. 756
The colde walle they wolden kysse of stoon, . . LGW. 768
Than founde they depeynted on a walle . . . . LGW. 1025
That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle, . . . LGW. 1908
Was joynynge in the walle to a foreyne, . . . LGW. 1962
His compleynt, as they stoden on the walle, . . . LGW. 1971
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal. . . Truth. 12
Upon the wal on hir right honde. . . . . RR. 168
Upon that wall of masonrye, . . . . . RR. 302
Depeynted were upon the wall. . . . . RR. 478
Square was the wall and high sumdell. . . . . RR. 479
The closing of the square wall, . . . . . RR. 527
This wall, that stant heere in thi sight, . . . . RR. 606
And how the stronge wall was maad, . . . . . RR. 3790
Therfore I wole with siker wall . . . . . RR. 3918
Enclose hym in a sturdy wal; . . . . . RR. 4054
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . . . . RR. 4155
At every corner of this wall . . . . . RR. 4165
Aboute the tour was maad a wall, . . . . . RR. 4186
Men seyn over the walle stonde . . . . . RR. 4193
With wall batayled large and brade, . . . . . RR. 4200
And walken oft upon the wall, . . . . . RR. 4243
Defenced with the stronge wall. . . . . RR. 4310
Bi-cause I was withoute the wall. . . . . RR. 4316
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . . RR. 4372 *em*
And founde hym stedefast as a walle . . . . . RR. 5250
By daye stuffen they the wall, . . . . . RR. 6290
**Wallachia**
Ne sende men in-to Walakye, . . . . . BD. 1023
**Walled**
Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute. . . . . A.Kn. 1888
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon. . . . . E.Mch. 2029
That with his syngyng walled that citee, . . . . H.Mcp. 117
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke, . . . H.Mcp. 323
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . PF. 122
Enclosed was, and walled well . . . . . RR. 138
**Wallet**
For it was trussed up in his walet. . . . . A.Prol. 681
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe . . . . . A.Prol. 686
**Wallow**
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . . A.Rv. 4278
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde. . . D.WB. 1102
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the quene, . . . . TC.1. 699
And walowe in woo the longe nyght; . . . . . RR. 2562
**Wallowed**
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyne . . . . . Rosem. 17
As I in love am walwed and y-wounde, . . . . Rosem. 18
**Walloweth**
He walweth, and he turneth to and fro; . . . . D.WB. 1085
flaumbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth . TC.5. 211
**Walloweth**—*Continued*
She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde, . . LGW. 1166
**Wallowing**
Noees flood, come walwynge as the see, . . . . A.Mil. 3616
Auster, turnynge and wallwynge the see, . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
**Walls**
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . . . A.Kn. 1331
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde. . . . . A.Kn. 1880
Depeynted been the walles up and doun . . . . A.Kn. 2054
The fallynge of the toures and of the walles, . . . A.Kn. 2464
And graspeth by the walles to and fro . . . . A.Rv. 4293
and setten laddres to the walles of his hous, . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistence, . . . G.CY. 909
that hath no walles; the develes may entre . . . I.Pars. 710–5
And alle the walles with colours fyne . . . . . BD. 332
A long castel with walles white . . . . . BD. 1317
the walles of thy librarye, apparayled . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
That makeden the walles of the toun . . . . . TC.4. 121
Til we be slayn and doun our walles torn; . . . TC.4. 1482
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke, . . . . TC.5. 666
Have ich had ofte withinne tho yonder walles! . . TC.5. 733
And on the walles of the town they pleyde, . . . TC.5. 1112
Upon the walles made he many a wente, . . . . TC.5. 1194
Upon these walles of berile, . . . . . HF.3. 198
That al the paleys-walles ronge! . . . . . HF.3. 308
Leet dichen al about, and walles make . . . . LGW. 708
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun! . . . . LGW. 1726
But natheles, the walles be so stronge, . . . . LGW. 1903
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square. . . . Form.A. 24
Slepten this blissed folk withowte walles, . . . . Form.A. 43
With highe walles enbatailled, . . . . . RR. 139
With walles rounde and diche depe, . . . . . RR. 4205
**Walnut**
Under a walsh-note shale. . . . . HF.3. 191
**Walter**
And Walter was this yonge lordes name. . . . . E.Cl. 77
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially— . . . . E.Cl. 421
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . . . E.Cl. 612
'Now sey they thus: "Whan Walter is agon . . . E.Cl 631
Ther nas but o wyl, for as Walter leste, . . . . E.Cl. 716
The sclaundre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde, . E.Cl. 722
That Walter was no fool, thogh that hym leste . . E.Cl. 986
And whan this Walter saugh hire pacience, . . . E.Cl. 1044
Walter hire gladeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . . . E.Cl. 1107
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plesaunce . . . . E.Cl. 1111
**Wan**
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan, . . . . A.Kn. 2456
That yet aswowne lay, bothe pale and wan, . . . A.Mil. 3828
Now is it wan and of a leden hewe,— . . . . . G.CY. 728
But though that he for wo was pale and wan, . . . TC.2. 551
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . . . . TC.4. 235
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan . . . . TC.5. 1221
**Wan** *see* **Won**
**Wand**
Betir is the wand that bowyn wole and wynd . . TC.1. 257 *var*
**Wandering**
She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. . . . A.Prol. 467
whiche sterre in hevene useth wandrynge recourses . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
myseledeth wandrynge wrecchis fro . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
his wandrynge shippes by the see, into . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
moevable or wandrynge thinges. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
the whiche wandrynge happes natheles . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
beestis, by the wandrynge lyghtnesse of . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
**Wane**
Wexynge it was, and sholde wanye soone. . . . A.Kn. 2078
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . . A.Kn. 3025
Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . . C.Doc. 23
Lo howe I wane bothe flesche blode and seynne . . C.Pard. 732 *var*
For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wane! . . . E.Cl. 998
Some to wexe and wane sone, . . . . . HF.3. 1025
**Wang**
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . . B.Mk. 3234
**Wanges**
Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 4030
**Wanhope**
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . A.Kn. 1249
Now comth wanhope, that is despeir . . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
of sorwe, or destroye it by wanhope. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
shame, hope, and wanhope, that is, desperacioun. . I.Pars. 1055–60
Wanhope is in two maneres: . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
The firste wanhope comth of that . . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he . . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
Agayns the seconde wanhope he shal thynke that as I.Pars. 1070–5
Agayns the wanhope that he demeth that . . . I.Pars. 1070–5
The fourthe Wanhope cleped is, . . . . . RR. 981
Thanne shulde I fallen in wanhope. . . . . RR. 4432
Allas—in wanhope? nay pardee, . . . . . RR. 4433
And full of hope it is wanhope; . . . . . RR. 4708
**Want**
in swich a wise that thou wante noon espie, . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
And certes, if ye wanten in thise tweyne . . . . Pity. 76
And many a mayde of which the name I wante: . . PF. 287
Whoso that goth, alwey sche mote wante. . . . LGW.G. 337
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante. . . . LGW. 361
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . . . RR. 2445

**Want**—*Continued*
word and witte . . ; Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale. . . . . RR. 2530
For wante of it I grone and grete. . . . . RR. 4116
**Wanted**
this wise man saugh that hym wanted audience, . B.Mel. 2235–40
**Wanteth**
"That good conseil wanteth whan it is . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
good that hym ne wanteth somwhat of . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . . . H.Mcp. 338
what thynge is it that, yif it wanteth moevynge . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
is the cause why that science wanteth lesynge . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
thing wanteth necessite to be. (This is to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
For hastif man ne wanteth nevere care! . . . . TC.4. 1568
It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo; . . . . . RR. 3150
**Wanting**
But wepeth so, for wantynge of hir wille, . . . A.Kn. 2665
'Wantynge of blyndnesse,' for hir grete light . . . G.SN. 100
**Wanton**
A Frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye, . . . A.Prol. 208
He noght with wantowne lookyng of folye . . . E.Cl. 236
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere. . . E.Mch. 1846
**Wantonly**
And wantownely agayn with hym she pleyde; . . . B.Sh. 1571
**Wantonness**
Somwhat he lipsed for his wantownesse, . . . . A.Prol. 264
Whan she hath lost it in hir wantownesse; . . . B.ML. 31
If oon be full of wantonesse, . . . . . RR. 4265
**Wantrust**
O wantrust! ful of fals suspecioun, . . . . . H.Mcp. 281
For wantrust, tellen of thy sorwes smerte, . . . TC.1. 794
**War**
Ful worthy was he in his lordes werre, . . . . A.Prol. 47
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . A.Kn. 1287
And bar hym so in pees, and eek in werre, . . . A.Kn. 1447
Be it of werre, or pees, or hate, or love, . . . . A.Kn. 1671
Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . A.Kn. 1823
The open werre, with woundes al bibledde; . . . A.Kn. 2002
Wel armed for the werre at alle rightes; . . . . A.Kn. 2100
And holden werre alwey with chastitee; . . . . A.Kn. 2236
That bodeth werre, and no-thyng pees, . . . . B.Th. 2072
that the werre sholde bigynne, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
right so shul men warisshe werre by . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
on his foes, and bigynne werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
to moeve werre, or sodeynly for to doon . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
they criden, 'Werre! werre!' . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
many a man that crieth "Werre! werre!" . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
that woot ful litel what werre amounteth. . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Werre at his bigynnyng hath so greet an . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
may entre whan hym liketh and lightly fynde werre; B.Mel. 2225–30
for soothly, whan that werre is . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
yong by cause of that ilke werre, or elles . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
and therfore, er that any werre bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
to wreken hym on hise foes, and to bigynne werre, . B.Mel. 2240–5
thee were levere pees or werre, or this or . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
som tyme werre or enemytee, ne telle . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
myghte nat wynne by strif or werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
after hir conseillyng, as hate, pees, werre, . . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
talent and youre affecciоun to make werre . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
two contraries, and pees and werre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre by pees, . . B.Mel. 2480–5
understonde that he that hath werre shal . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
vengeance takyng, in werre, in bataille, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40
yow, and make werre anon. And certes, . . . B.Mel. 2540–5
conseilleden yow to maken sodeyn werre . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
vengeaunce, peril and werre, and othere . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
ye wole moeve werre and bataille. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
I conseille yow that ye bigynne no werre . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
that desireth and wole algates han werre . . . . B.Mel 2840–5
it nat, ne it is nat good to bigynne werre . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
peril in werre, therfore sholde a man flee and . . B.Mel. 2860–5
sholde . . . eschue werre, in as muchel as a man may B.Mel. 2860–5
that the werre liketh yow no thyng; . . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
harmes and perils that been in werre; . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
maken werre, right so withouten hire conseil . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
retourne to the werre as it was biforn; . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
So penyble in the werre, and curteis eke, . . . . B.Mk. 3490
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure, . . . . B.Mk. 3491
For to bigynne a newe werre agayn. . . . . B.Mk. 3926
I pleyned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . . D.WB. 390
As in my gilt, were outher werre or stryf. . . . F.Fkl. 757
thanne cometh werre, and every manere of wrong . I.Pars. 560–5
My pees, in pledyng, and in werre. . . . . BD. 614
He not to werre us swich a wunder wroughte, . . ABC. 116
artes of werre or of pees. And many folk . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
The thinges felleu as they don of werre . . . . TC.1. 134
For cast of stones war him in the werre! . . . . TC.2. 868
In alle nedes for the townes werre . . . . . TC.3. 1772
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre . TC.4. 547
Of you in werre or torney marcial, . . . . . TC.4. 1669
Who can conforten now your hertes werre? . . . TC.5. 234
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . . TC.5. 855
That deth may make an ende upon my werre! . . TC.5. 1393
As man in werre were forwerede. . . . . RR. 2564
Or on youre man a werre make, . . . . . RR. 3530
Such cruel werre agayn youre man, . . . . . RR. 3551
For he the werre may not withstonde . . . . . RR. 3996
But evere abidist in sorwe and werre, . . . . . RR. 5102
His herte in sich a werre is sett, . . . . . RR. 5699

**War**—*Continued*
Bothe werre and pees in governyngis; . . . . . RR. 7264
**War** *see* **Werrey-**
**Warble**
Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . TC.2. 1033
**Ward**
Go, bryng hire forth, and put hire in oure warde. . C.Doc. 201
under my warde al that he hath in this world, . . I.Pars. 880–5
And here on warde, right now, as blyve, . . . . BD. 248
The lady of the highe ward, . . . . . RR. 3191
Which hath the roses in her warde, . . . . . RR. 3255
This verger heere left in thi warde. . . . . RR. 3831
Fair-Welcomyng withynne her warde; . . . . . RR. 5856
**-Ward**
To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preye . . . A.Kn. 1483
To Rome-ward, saillynge ful roially, . . . . . B.ML. 968
To Flaundres-ward,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,— B.Sh. 1490
chere to me ward, myn unpietous lif . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
to me ward with al the lookynge of hir eien, . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45–50
nevere no thyng to my selve to hem ward . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
that is chaunged, as thow feynest, to the ward, . . Bo.2. p.1. 260–5
Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
dwelled to the ward that no man douteth that they Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
al hateful to the ward, ne over greet tempest hath . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is to . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
chalanged to hym-self ward ryght and . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espi'de, . . . . TC.2. 1252
That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde! . . . TC.4. 1666
And to his contree-warde he sayleth blyve,— . . . LGW. 2176
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette . . . . . RR. 3327
And to-me-ward contrarious; . . . . . RR. 3354
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . . RR. 3803
**-Ward** *see* **Abackward, Againward, Awayward, Backward, Bordeaux-ward, Canterburyward, Downward, Eastward, Emeleward, Forthward, Froward, Gardenward, Hereafterward, Himward, Hitherward, Homeward, Inward, Middeward, Northward, Onward, Outward, Schoolward, Scotlandward, Southward, Thebesward, Thitherward, Toward, Upward, Usward, Westward, Whitherward, Youward**
**Wardecors**
To be my wardecors, as he kan best, . . . . . D.WB. 359
**Warden**
For which the wardeyn chidde and made fare; . . A.Rv. 3999
Upon the wardeyn bisly they crye, . . . . . A.Rv. 4006
And at the laste the wardeyn yaf hem leve. . . . A.Rv. 4012
Allas, our wardeyn has his palfrey lorn!' . . . . A.Rv. 4075
Bathe the wardeyn and oure felawes alle, . . . A.Rv. 4112
Ben wardein of your wommen everychone. . . . TC.3. 665
The wardein of the yates gan to calle . . . . . TC.5. 1177
**Wardens**
Been grete wardeyns upon chastitee: . . . . . D.WB. 1216
And thus here wardeyns wolde they disceyve, . . . LGW. 753
And to begile hire wardeyns everychone, . . . . LGW. 780
**Warderere**
With 'Keepe! keepe! stand! stand! Jossa warderere! . A.Rv. 4101
**Warderere** *see* **Waretherere**
**Wardrobe**
I seye that in a wardrobe they hym threwe . . . B.Pri. 1762
**-Wards** *see* **Troywards, -Ward**
**Ware**
Ful fetys was hir cloke, as I was war; . . . . . A.Prol. 157
A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . . . A.Prol. 309
And also war him of a *Significavit*. . . . . A.Prol. 662
But of his craft, fro Berwyk unto Ware . . . . A.Prol. 692
He was war, as he caste his eye aside, . . . . A.Kn. 896
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218
He was war of Arcite and Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1698
And she was war, and knew it bet than he, . . . A.Mil. 3604
Ful savourly, er he was war of this. . . . . A.Mil. 3735
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . . A.Co. 4336
Be war therfore, er thou come to that prikke! . . B.ML. 119
With hem, and eek to sellen hem hire ware. . . . B.ML. 140
To byen there a porcioun of ware; . . . . . B.Sh. 1246
This marchant, which that was ful war and wys, . B.Sh. 1555
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . B.Pri. 1629
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . B.Th. 1889
we be nat war, as at this tyme. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
Be war by thise ensamples trewe and olde. . . . B.Mk. 3188
Beth war by this ensample oold and playn . . . B.Mk. 3281
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe. . . . . B.Mk. 3328
Beth war, for whan that Fortune list to glose, . . B.Mk. 3330
He by his fader koude noght be war; . . . . . B.Mk. 3375
And, sodeynly, er he was of it war, . . . . . B.Mk. 3798
But to be war, no grace yet he hadde, . . . . B.Mk. 3923
Ware the sonne in his ascencioun . . . . . B.NP. 4146
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe. . . . . B.NP. 4465
Beth war, ye lordes, of hir trecherye. . . . . B.NP. 4520
Beth war, if by ensample of youre lyvynge, . . . C.Doc. 97
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . C.Doc. 278
For to be war of swich an adversarie; . . . . . C.Pard. 682
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice. . . . . C.Pard. 905
Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . . . . D.WB. 178
"Whoso that nyl be war by othere men, . . . . D.WB. 180
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . D.WB. 906
Herketh this word, beth war, as in this cas: . . . D.Fri. 1656
War that!—I seye namoore,—for it suffiseth. . . D.Sum. 1903
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeth, . . . . D.Sum. 1993
War fro the serpent that so slily crepeth . . . . D.Sum. 1994
Be war, my sone, and herkne paciently, . . . . D.Sum. 1996
Beth war, therfore, with lordes how ye pleye. . . D.Sum. 2074

**Ware**—*Continued*
And if that thou take a wif be war . . . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
By war the thanne of the repaire . . . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var* Blw
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevene kyng, . . . E.Mch. 2407
And for to maken othere be war by me, . . . . F.Sq. 490
But every wyf be war of hire biheeste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1541
He nys nat war the feend hath hym in honde: . . G.SN. 13
Lat every man be war by me for ever. . . . . G.CY. 737
Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. . . . . G.CY. 933
No thyng ne artow war of the deceite . . . . . G.CY. 1079
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . G.CY. 1265
To that entent men may be war therby, . . . . G.CY. 1306
O every man, be war of rakelnesse, . . . . . H.Mcp. 283
Beth war, and taketh kepe what I seye; . . . . H.Mcp. 310
My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe . . . H.Mcp. 359
to be war and kepen hym wel, or elles . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
to the deeth; but lat the justice be war . . . . I.Pars. 570–5
that he be war from chidynge and reprevynge; . . I.Pars. 625–30
for trewely, but he be war, he may ful . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
excusest thyself falsly. Ware yow questemongeres I.Pars. 795–800
agilten to thee, be ful wel war that thow . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
swiche manere penaunces. But war thee wel . . I.Pars. 1050–5
I was war of a man in blak, . . . . . BD. 445
He was war of me how I stood . . . . . BD. 514
And seye, "Sir, be now right ware . . . . . BD. 1029
Tho was I war of Plesaunce anon-right, . . . . PF. 218
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . . PF. 298
What maner man stable and war, that . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war; . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
'War now and loke wel,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be!' . . . . TC.1. 203
Thus often wise men ben war by foles. . . . . TC.1. 635
And she was war that he biheld her so, . . . . TC.2. 275
For cast of stones war him in the werre! . . . TC.2. 868
But by thy lif be war that thou eschuwe . . . . TC.2. 1018
Or he was war, she took him by the hood, . . . TC.2. 1181
Be ye not war how false Poliphete . . . . . TC.2. 1467
For to be war of goosissh peples speche . . . . TC.3. 584
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!'— . . . TC.3. 1180
For love of God, be war of this mischief, . . . TC.3. 1622
Quod Troilus, 'Allas, now am I war, . . . . . TC.3. 1702
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere, . . TC.4. 650
Therwith whan he was war and gan biholde . . . TC.5. 533
Beth ware of men, and herkneth what I seye! . . TC.5. 1785
Tho was I war lo! at the laste, . . . . . HF.1. 496
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . . . . HF.3. 317
Upon this hous, tho war was I . . . . . HF.3. 899
And to ben war fro falsnesse and fro vice, . . . LGW. 473
He lafte bir falsly, er that she was war; . . . . LGW. 593
Antonius, was war, and wol nat fayle . . . . . LGW. 629
Or she of him was ware, come stertyng ynne, . . LGW. 1741
Ye may be war of men, yif that yow lyste. . . . LGW. 2387
Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fol . . . . LGW. 2559
No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandissh ware; . . Form.A. 22
And eek be war to sporne ageyn an al; . . . . Truth. 11
But wys and ware and vertuous; . . . . . RR. 1258
Thou be well ware that men ne wite; . . . . . RR. 2519
And be wel ware to take nomore, . . . . . RR. 3237
A wikked wawe alwey to ware, . . . . . RR. 4712 *em*
But the seller of the ware . . . . . RR. 5926
Hym is right good be war of me. . . . . RR. 6316

**Warely**
Apointeden ful warly in this nede . . . . . TC.3. 454

**Waretherere**
With kepe here stand stand Josса waretherere . . . A.Rv. 4101 *var* Eg

**Waretherere** *see* **Warederere**

**Wariangles**
As ful of venym been thise waryangles, . . . . D.Fri. 1408

**Warie**
This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye, . B.ML. 372
And Poliphete they gonnen thus to warien, . . TC.2. 1619
But turned is, for which my lif I warie, . . . TC.5. 1378

**Warisoun**
And thus his warisoun he took . . . . . RR. 1537

**Warisshe**
with the grace of God shal warisshe and escape; . . B.Mel. 2170–5
right so shul men warisshe werre by . . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice, . . . C.Pard. 906
ever the lenger that he taried to warisshe hymself . I.Pars. 995–1000

**Warisshed**
that oon contrarie is warisshed by another . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
therfore, o vengeaunce is nat warisshed by another . B.Mel. 2475–80
but certes, wikkednesse shal be warisshed . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
Al warisshed of his bittre peynes smerte.' . . . F.Fkl. 856
'My brother shal be warisshed hastily, . . . . F.Fkl. 1138
Thanne were my brother warisshed of his wo; . . F.Fkl. 1162
I was warished of al my sorwe . . . . . BD. 1103

**Warisshing**
to the warisshynge of youre doghter, al . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10

**Warm**
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . D.Sum. 1827
Right as men may warm wex with handes plye. . . E.Mch. 1430
In warm wex hath emprented the clyket . . . . E.Mch. 2117
toucheth warm pych, it shent his . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme; . . . . BD. 490
the wynd Zephirus that waxeth warm, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5

**Warm**—*Continued*
Now was her herte warm, now was it cold; . . . TC.2. 698
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm. . . . TC.2. 1647
Be not too rakel, though thou sitte warme, . . . TC.3. 1630
To warme of th' este see the wawes wete, . . . TC.5. 1109
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote, . . LGW. 914
Wel had she clad hir silf and warme, . . . . . RR. 409
That, under clothes warme and softe, . . . . . RR. 1731

**Warming**
in the first somer sesoun warmynge; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Warmness**
som vapour of warmnesse"; and therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
To gladen every flour with his warmnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2221

**Warn**
'But of o thing I warne thee ful right, . . . . A.Mil. 3583
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'I warne yow, al this route, . B.ML. 16
And therfore, Hoste, I warne the biforn, . . . . B.Sh. 1184
me, I sompne or warne hem that han . . . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
'"Goode men and wommen, o thyng warne I yow, . C.Pard. 377
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape, . . . D.Fri. 1513
This warne I yow, that ye nat sodeynly . . . . E.Cl. 642
O thyng biseke I yow, and warne also, . . . . E.Cl. 1037
I warne hem wel that I have doon this deede . . E.Cl. 1073
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . . E.Mch. 1383
he fostrith it and therfore warne I the . . . . E.Mch. 1387 *var*
But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere, . . E.Mch. 1415
I warne yow wel, it is no childes pley . . . . E.Mch. 1530
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn. . . . E.Mch. 2314
I warne yow wel, he is a passyng man.' . . . . G.CY. 614
I warne yow wel it is to seken ever; . . . . . G.CY. 874
I warne thee yet is ther moore bihynde. . . . . G.CY. 1291
I warne yow wel, for save I and a frere . . . . G.CY. 1355
'But natheles this warne I you,' quod she, . . . TC.3. 169
Loke that thou warne me, . . . . . HF.2. 385
But o thinge I wil warne thee, . . . . . HF.2. 560
this rule in generall wol I warne the for evere:— . Astr. 145–50
And first of o thing warne I thee, . . . . . RR. 2009
Might it warne hym everydele, . . . . . RR. 7655

**Warne** *see* **Werne**

**Warned**
Whan that oure Lord hadde warned hym biforn . . A.Mil. 3535
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1578
youre wise counseilours warnede yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5 *var*
Thus warned she hym ful plat and ful pleyn, . . B.Mk. 3947
She warned hym, but it myghte nat availle; . . . B.NP. 4336
Thou were ful wel y-warned by thy dremes . . . B.NP. 4422
And warned heer my lord, and my soverayn, . . G.CY. 590
And warned him be-fore of al his grace, . . . . PF. 45
That Troilus was warned that he sholde, . . . TC.3. 1669
For hit is warned to derkly; . . . . . HF.1. 51
For in my dremes hyt is warned me, . . . . . LGW. 2658
Whan she hath warned hym and doon hym bote. . LGW. 2710
He mote be warned hastily. . . . . RR. 2604

**Warnestoore**
youre persone and to warnestoore youre hous; . . B.Mel. 2485–90
to warnestoore youre hous with gret . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
shal warnestoore myn hous with toures, . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5

**Warnestoored**
noyse, warnstoryd and enclosed in swiche . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5

**Warnestooring**
'Warnestooryng,' quod she, 'of heighe toures . . B.Mel. 2525–30
and in warnestooryng, er thow bigynne, . . . . B.Mel. 2535–40

**Warneth**
And that hit warneth alle and somme . . . . . HF.1. 46

**Warning**
Warnynge of thynges that men after seen; . . . B.NP. 4316
Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle. . . . B.NP. 4322
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good chaunce!' . . . . . G.CY. 593
That at myn hous ye ben at my warninge, . . . TC.3. 195

**Warnstor-** *see* **Warnestoor-**

**Warping**
plate . . . , for werpyng the brodder the better; . Astr. 350–8

**Warrant**
That knokketh so? I warante it a theef.' . . . A.Mil. 3791
That shewe I first, my body to warente, . . . . C.Pard. 338
This maye I drawe to warraunt . . . . . RR. 6
Withouten wem, I dar warante, . . . . . RR. 930
You warrante may [I] right wele. . . . . RR. 2992

**Warray-** *see* **Werrey-**

**Warrior**
Was a full worthy gentil werreyour, . . . . . LGW. 597

**Wars**
suffisen noght werres to mayntene. . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
greetly drede werres to bigynne. . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete, . . Anel. 22
Of werres, of pees, of mariages, . . . . . HF.3. 871
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe, . . . Form.A. 23

**Wart**
he hade A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys, . A.Prol. 555

**Was** (*specimens*)
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene. . . . A.Prol. 116
And yet he semed bisier than he was. . . . . A.Prol. 322
For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe. . . . A.Prol. 389
And, shortly for to tellen as it was, . . . . . A.Prol. 843
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was, . . . . A.Kn. 1355
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . A.Kn. 2130
Among the whiche poynts y-spoken was, . . . . A.Kn. 2972

**Was** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Ful brighter was the shynyng of hir hewe . . . A.Mil. 3255
In purpos was to maken hire his heir, . . . . A.Rv. 3978
Repentynge hire she hethen was so longe; . . . B.ML. 378
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance, . . B.ML. 680
That in the castel noon so hardy was . . . . B.ML. 752
The mooder was an elf, by aventure, . . . . B.ML. 754
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme. . . . B.Sh. 1278
What I have suffred sith I was a wyf . . . . B.Sh. 1336
Ther was in Asye, in a greet citee, . . . . B.Pri. 1678
That day by day to scole was his wone; . . . . B.Pri. 1694
Noght wiste he what this Latyn was to seye, . . B.Pri. 1713
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght, . . . B.Pri. 1778
Unnethe myghte the peple that was there . . . B.Pri. 1816
As sobre was that wonder was to se, . . . . . B.Th. 1882
Al of a knyght was fair and gent . . . . . B.Th. 1905
His fader was a man ful free, . . . . . B.Th. 1911
And lord he was of that contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1912
His sadel was of rewel boon; . . . . . B.Th. 2068
Was never swich another as was hee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3209
For litel was hir catel and hir rente. . . . . B.NP. 4017
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; . . . . . B.NP. 4026
He loved hire so that wel was hym therwith; . . B.NP. 4066
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . B.NP. 4284
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe. . . . B.NP. 4465
Discreet she was in answeryng alway, . . . . C.Doc. 48
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun, . . . . C.Doc. 140
My theme is alwey oon, and ever was,— . . . C.Pard. 333
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,— . . D.WB. 4
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas! . . . . . D.WB. 166
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe . . . . D.WB. 220
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun. . . . D.WB. 530
tharray, That at the feeste was that ilke day; . . D.WB. 1076
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . . . . D.WB. 1082
Whilom ther was dwellynge in my contree . . . D.Fri. 1299
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare, . . D.Fri. 1327
Al be it that it was nat oure entente . . . . . D.Fri. 1499
And oon of hem that wisest was of loore,— . . . E.Cl. 87
And whan that he on hire was condescended . . E.Mch. 1605
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was . . . . F.Sq. 199
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,— . . . . F.Sq. 306
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was, . . . . F.Sq. 387
'Allas! quod she, 'that ever I was born! . . . . F.Fkl. 1463
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . H.Mcp. 120
Lo, thus hit was, this was my sweven. . . . . BD. 290
And sooth to seyn my chambre was . . . depeynted, BD. 321
And eek the welken was so fair,— . . . . . BD. 339
I was go walked fro my tree, . . . . . BD. 387
Seyde, and sworen hyt was so. . . . . BD. 1052
That he the firste fynder was . . . . . BD. 1167
Which was from us but a lyte; . . . . . BD. 1316
And al was this for my salvacioun,. . . . . ABC. 165
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon! . . . . PF. 171
The air of that place so attempre was . . . . PF. 204
Remembring him his erand was to doone . . . TC.2. 72
That it an hevene was her vois to here. . . . . TC.2. 826
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone: . . . TC.5. 69
For was ther nevere herte yit so blithe . . . . TC.5. 1383
That is and was, and ever shal, . . . . . HF.1. 82
Sith that he hir sone was. . . . . HF.1. 218
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright, . . . . HF.1. 503
Broder than himselve was; . . . . . HF.2. 289
Al was of stone of beryle, . . . . . HF.3. 94
Which that so wel corven was, . . . . . HF.3. 205
And swoor therto that hit was sooth,— . . . . HF.3. 961
Medea, which that was so wise and feyre, . . . LGW. 1599
So that the citee was al at his wille, . . . . . LGW. 1916

**Was** *see* **Nas**

**Wash**
She shal have nede to wasshe awey the rede, . . B.ML. 356
Reyn shal thee wasshe and sonne shal thee drye'; . B.Mk. 3946
Taak water of that welle and wassh his tonge, . . C.Pard. 356
To wasshe sinful soule out of his gilt; . . . . ABC. 178
And wassh thy face, and to the king thou wende, . TC.4. 646
Thyn hondis wasshe, thy teeth make white, . . . RR. 2280
That wole not wasshe her hertes clene . . . . RR. 5364

**Washed** *see* **Wasshen, Wessh, Wesshe**

**Wasps**
That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest, . . . B.Pri. 1749

**Wasshen**
So was it wasshen whan she leet hir werk. . . . A.Mil. 3311
If that this boon be wasshe in any welle, . . . C.Pard. 353
Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen in the depe westrene see, Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Wast** *see* **Were**

**Waste**
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . . . A.Kn. 1331
That helpeth hym to wasten and to sowke, . . . A.Co. 4416
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel; . . . . B.Sh. 1609
they that folily wasten and despenden the . . . B.Mel. 2795–800
Blaspheme of Crist, manslaughtre, and wast also . C.Pard. 593
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously. . . . D.WB. 500
But wasten al that ye may rape and renne. . . . G.CY. 1422
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
semblable wast, so that it is abusioun for to thynke. . I.Pars. 445–50
wast of goodes, mysspendynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
fool-largesse, that men clepen wast. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste . . PF. 283
Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte; . . . . TC.3. 348
But waste not thi good alway. . . . . RR. 2276

**Waste**—*Continued*
Youre wordis waste in idilnesse. . . . . RR. 3323
The more tyme shul ye waste.' . . . . . RR. 3752
In waste and wofull lustynesse. . . . . RR. 5118

**Wasted**
Yet at the laste wasted is the tree. . . . . A.Kn. 3020
But thynketh it is wasted and y-lost, . . . . B.Sh. 1207
Nat ther as it is wasted and devoured, . . . . D.Sum. 1720
Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse. . . . G.CY. 1100
thus by Moyses, 'They shul been wasted with hunger, I.Pars. 195–200
verraily as in effect wasted, consumed, . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
that the moore that clooth is wasted, . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslepe; . . . . LGW. 2678
She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted, . . . RR. 5010

**Wastel**
With rosted flessh, or milk and wastel breed; . . A.Prol. 147

**Waster**
A chidestere, or a wastour of thy good, . . . . E.Mch. 1535

**Wastest**
And wastest in vayn thi passage. . . . . RR. 2443

**Wasteth**
Yit wasteth it, as it lyth by the weye; . . . . . A.Kn. 3023
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . B.ML. 20
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awey. . . . D.Sum. 2235
She kepeth his good and wasteth never a deel; . . E.Mch. 1343
and wasteth and destroyeth the liknesse . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
it dreyeth hym, and wasteth, and shent . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
power, he wasteth and scatereth rychesse, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
'Thenk ek how elde wasteth every houre . . . . TC.2. 393

**Wasting**
and wastynge of richesses, as I seyde. . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5

**Wat**
Kan clepen *Watte* as wel as kan the pope. . . . A.Prol. 643

**Wat** *see* **Waat, Wot**

**Watch**
noon espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save; . . B.Mel. 2215–20
Long wacche on nyghtis, and no slepinge, . . . RR. 4132

**Watchest**
And thou her watchest at the gate, . . . . . RR. 7558

**Watchet**
Al in a kirtel of a lyght waget, . . . . . A.Mil. 3321

**Water**
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond. . . . A.Prol. 400
That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne eir, . . . . A.Kn. 1246
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . A.Kn. 1422
Hir body wessh with water of a welle; . . . . A.Kn. 2283
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2992
That al the world with water sholde be lorn?' . . A.Mil. 3536
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . . A.Mil. 3553
Whan that the water comth, that we may go; . . A.Mil. 3570
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!' . . A.Mil. 3815
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood, . . A.Mil. 3817
She was as digne as water in a dich, . . . . . A.Rv. 3964
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.ML. 352
Thogh she a font-ful water with hire lede!' . . . B.ML. 357
That from his eyen ran the water doun. . . . . B.ML. 661
And whan they hooly water on hym caste, . . . B.Pri. 1829
Yet spak this child, whan spreynd was hooly water, B.Pri. 1830
Hym self drank water of the well, . . . . . B.Th. 2105
And shipe and man under the water wente . . . B.NP. 4292
Taak water of that welle and wassh his tonge, . . C.Pard. 356
Lat maken with this water his potage, . . . . C.Pard. 368
In erthe, in eir, in water, man to-swynke . . . . C.Pard. 519
To bareyne lond, ther water may nat dwelle; . . . D.WB. 372
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun: . . . D.WB. 973
'Biwreye me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' . . D.WB. 974
To fecchen water at a welle is went, . . . . . E.Cl. 276
And she set doun hir water pot anon . . . . . E.Cl. 290
By hym that made water, erthe, and air, . . . . E.Mch. 1558
That oother weepe as she to water wolde, . . . F.Sq. 496
Have maad come in a water and a barge, . . . F.Fkl. 1144
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne . . . . G.CY. 1211
And in the water-vessel he it caste, . . . . . G.CY. 1234
in the panne . . . , Of water. In he putte his owene hand; . . . . . G.CY. 1316
And in the water rombleth to and fro, . . . . G.CY. 1322
'It is a water that is maad, I seye, . . . . . G.CY. 1459
'Of that water, if it be youre wille.' . . . . G.CY. 1462
of the erthe as fro hem, ne water ne shal . . . I.Pars. 220–5
in water and in lond;—in water by nyght . . . I.Pars. 340–5
but herbes, and water to his drynke, . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
smale dropes of water that entren thurgh . . . I.Pars. 360–5
that a drope of water that falleth in a . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
by receyvyng eek of hooly water, by almes-dede, . I.Pars. 385–90
or nigromanciens, in bacyns ful of water, . . . I.Pars. 600–5
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water, . . . I.Pars. 815–20
than for to drynken water of the clere . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
weddynge, where as he turned water in to wyn, . I.Pars. 915–20
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale, . . . . PF. 327
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.' . . PF. 504
The water-foules han her hedes leyd . . . . . PF. 554
And for these water-foules tho began . . . . . PF. 561
moeven and bysien the smothe watir of . . . . Bo.1 m.2. 40–5
blaundyesschyng with smothe watir, . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
nat to the foordes of the watir that . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
knowen ek whiche watir is moost . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800

**Water**—*Continued*
ben softe and fletynge, as is watir and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
that the watir of the entrechaungynge flood . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
flowinge ordre of the slydinge watir governeth. . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . . . TC.3. 115
How sholde a fissh withoute water dure? . . . TC.4. 765
Throwe in a water now a stoon, . . . . . HF.2. 281
As I have of the water preved, . . . . . HF.2. 306
As water, whan the conduyte broken is. . . . . LGW. 852
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . LGW. 1767
And dronken water of the colde welle. . . . . Form.A. 8
Cleer was the water and as cold . . . . . RR. 116
The watir that so wel lyked me, . . . . . RR. 121
And with that watir that ran so clere . . . . RR. 124
Beet right on the watir syde. . . . . RR. 129
As watir that doun renneth ay, . . . . . RR. 383
Of whiche the water in rennyng . . . . . RR. 1415
He thoughte of thilke water shene . . . . . RR. 1512
And in the water anoon was sene . . . . . RR. 1517
The clere water in the stoon, . . . . . RR. 1555
The water is evere fresh and newe . . . . . RR. 1560
To hym that in the water musith. . . . . RR. 1592
The dropes that of the water be. . . . . RR. 2747
But barly breed and watir pure, . . . . . RR. 2757

**Watering**
Unto the wateryng of Seint Thomas; . . . . . A.Prol. 826

**Waterless**
a Monk . . . Is likned til a fissh that is waterlees; . A.Prol. 180

**Waters**
Watres rubifiyng, and boles galle, . . . . . G.CY. 797
And of watres albificacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 805
Of watres corosif, and of lymaille, . . . . . G.CY. 853
and dronken of the rennynge watres, and . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
that ben ploungid in the watris. . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
unjoignen and departen hir watres. . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
and the watris I-medled wrappeth or . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50

**Watling**
Callen hit Watlynge strete, . . . . . HF.2. 431

**Wave** *see* **Wawe, Wove**

**Wawe**
Fer in Northumberlond the wawe hire caste, . . B.ML. 508
herkne this ensample; a greet wawe of the see . . I.Pars. 360–5
And with a wawe brosten was his stere. . . . . LGW. 2416
A wikked wawe alwey to ware, . . . . . RR. 4712

**Wawes**
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . A.Kn. 1958
Er that the wilde wawes wol hire dryve . . . . B.ML. 468
the westrene wawes; and what attemprith the lusty Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
eien, that weren fulle of the wawes of my wepynges. Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
up fro the botme), the wawes, that . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
som-tyme to ben horrible with wawes . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
hidde his bemes undir the wawes. . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
in the westrene wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Out of thise blake wawes for to saile, . . . . . TC.2. 1
To warme of th'este see the wawes wete, . . . TC.5. 1109
And lyke the wawes quappe gan hir herte, . . . LGW. 865
No ship yit karf the wawes grene and blewe; . . Form.A. 21
That welmeth up with wawis bright . . . . . RR. 1561
As it were woode in wawis goo. . . . . RR. 3776

**Wax** (*noun, and vb., pres. tense*)
This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wex . . . A.Prol. 675
sholden, . . . , by proces of tyme wexen of swich power and . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
seith, . . . , that . . . the smale richesses wexen grete, . . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . C.Doc. 23
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; . . . . D.WB. 28
For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wane! . . . E.Cl. 998
Right as men may warm wex with handes plye. . . E.Mch. 1430
In warm wex hath emprented the clyket . . . . E.Mch. 2117
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre; . . . G.CY. 837
For sorwe of which almoost we wexen wood, . . . G.CY. 869
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . G.CY. 877
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095
In the name of Crist, to wexe a philosofre. . . . G.CY. 1122
stopped was . . . The hole with wex, to kepe the lemaille in; . . . . . G.CY. 1164
Was in his cole) and stopped with wex weel, . . . G.CY. 1268
relente gan The wex agayn the fir, as every man, . G.CY. 1279
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood!— . . G.CY. 1377
It may wel wexe fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, I.Pars. 340–5
an arm . . . may retourne agayn to wexe. . . . I.Pars. 870–5
Swetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe. . . . . BD. 415
that made al His hewe chaunge, and wexe grene, . BD. 496
Ne no man may ther wexe seek ne old, . . . . PF. 207
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . PF. 444
mowen waxen esy and softe to resceyven the . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
if that dignytees waxen foule of hir wil by . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
yif thei waxen fowle by estimacioun of . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
some of hem waxen in feeldis, and some in mountaynes, Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
and othere waxen in mareys, and othre . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5

**Wax** (*noun, and vb., pres. tense*)—*Continued*
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
and some wexen plentyvous in soondes; . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
bere hem in-to other places, thei wexen drye. . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
that schrewes waxen as wode as hem . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
and his teth waxen, that oother of . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen pale . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
ther waxen othere doutes withoute nombre, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
adversite, for thei ne scholden nat waxen proude . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
they wexen eschaufed in-to hate of hem that . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
pleynesse of the table of wex or in . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
And white thinges gan to waxen donne . . . . TC.2. 908
it sette Upon the wax deliverliche and rathe; . . TC.2. 1088
And every wight gan waxen for accesse . . . . TC.2. 1578
To ben defet and pale, and waxen lesse . . . . TC.5. 618
And with that word he gan to waxen red, . . . TC.5. 925
Tho gan I wexen in a were, . . . . . HF.2. 471
The gretter wexen hit began, . . . . . HF.3. 562
Some to wexe and wane sone, . . . . . HF.3. 1025
Of wexe and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . LGW. 2004
whan . . . I . . . rede, Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also; . . . . . LGW. 2240
of A in the waxe on my label, as evene . . . . Astr. 376–82
That al thing gynneth waxen gay. . . . . RR. 53
And all doth waxe and fostred be, . . . . . RR. 389

**Waxed**
waxed my label in manere of a peire tables . . . Astr. 371–6

**Waxed** *see* **Wex(e), Woxen**

**Waxen** *see* **Woxen**

**Waxest**
but yif thou, erthly man, waxest yvel . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5

**Waxeth**
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . A.Kn. 3024
cometh litel and litel wexeth alwey and . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
And clymbeth up, and wexeth fortunat, . . . . B.NP. 3966
what manere that synne wexeth and . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
blood, wexeth so trouble that he is out . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
Thanne wexeth he slough and . . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
the spirit of a man wexeth al trouble, . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
to Crist, and he wexeth the moore fieble . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
ofte as his anoyos bysynes waxeth withoute mesure, Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
the sharpneese of fortune, that waxeth wood . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
derkneese of perturbacion waxeth up, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, and . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
the wode waxeth rody of rosene floures . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
the wynd Zephirus that waxeth warm, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . . TC.1. 949
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght, . . . . . HF.2. 568
As colde as eny froste now wexeth she, . . . . LGW. 2683
And the erthe wexith proude withalle . . . . . RR. 59

**Waxing**
Wexynge it was, and sholde wanye soone. . . . A.Kn. 2078
Ther was eke wexyng many a spice, . . . . . RR. 1367

**Way**
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . . A.Prol. 34
She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. . . A.Prol. 467
And, wel I woot, as ye goon by the weye, . . . A.Prol. 771
To ride by the weye doumb as a stoon; . . . . A.Prol. 774
To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . A.Prol. 780
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye, . . . A.Prol. 791
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye. . . . A.Prol. 806
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent! . . . A.Prol. 834
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye; . . A.Prol. 856
Where that ther kneled in the hye weye . . . . A.Kn. 897
But onward on his wey that nyght he lay; . . . A.Kn. 970
That I may seen hire atte leeste weye, . . . . A.Kn. 1121
But he noot which the righte wey is thider, . . . A.Kn. 1263
And to a dronke man the wey is slider; . . . . A.Kn. 1264
For, as by wey of possibilitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1291
To Atthenes is he goon the nexte way, . . . . A.Kn. 1413
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way . . A.Kn. 1482
By aventure, his wey he gan to holde, . . . . A.Kn. 1506
Duo Theseus the streighte way hath holde; . . . A.Kn. 1690
And over a brook, and so forth in his weye. . . . A.Kn. 1693
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. . . . . A.Kn. 2365
Gooth now youre wey, this is the lordes will.' . . A.Kn. 2560
And hoom wente every man the righte way; . . . A.Kn. 2739
Yit wasteth it, as it lyth by the weye; . . . . A.Kn. 3023
Ther helpeth noght, al goth that ilke weye: . . . A.Kn. 3033
For I wol speke, or elles go my wey.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3133
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devele wey! . . . A.Mil. 3134
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!' . . . A.Mil. 3287
Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute. . . . A.Mil. 3562
That we may frely passen forth oure way, . . . A.Mil. 3573
Go now thy wey, I have no lenger space . . . . A.Mil. 3596
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey; . . . . A.Mil. 3601
And seyde, 'Allas! go forth thy wey anon, . . . A.Mil. 3607
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. . . . . A.Mil. 3637
That at the leste wey shal hire kisse. . . . . A.Mil. 3680
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . A.Mil. 3712

And lat me slepe, a twenty devel wey!' . . . . A.Mil. 3713
'Wiltow thanne go thy wey?' therwith quod she. . A.Mil. 3718
Lo, Depeford, and it is half wey pryme. . . . . A.Rv. 3906
Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye . . . A.Rv. 3957
John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . A.Rv. 4020
'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . A.Rv. 4078
For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye! . . . A.Rv. 4097
Thus pleyneth John, as he gooth by the way . . A.Rv. 4114
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . . . A.Rv. 4257
And eek hire mele, and on hir wey they gon, . . A.Rv. 4310
Ne in noon oother wey, save mariage. . . . . B.ML. 217
By wey of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . . B.ML. 219
That naturelly wolde holde another way; . . . B.ML. 298
Wel knowestow to wommen the olde way! . . . B.ML. 367
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way. . . . . B.ML. 373
She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . B.ML. 385
And Custance, han y-take the righte way . . . B.ML. 556
Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . . B.ML. 557
She wolde do no synne, by no weye; . . . . . B.ML. 590
And wente his wey, ther God yeve hym meschance! B.ML. 602
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye. . B.ML. 728
Unto the castel halt the nexte way, . . . . . B.ML. 807
On shames deeth; ther is noon oother weye.' . . . B.ML. 819
But in the see she dryveth forth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 875
She preyde hym eek he wolde, by no weye, . . . B.ML. 1084
To Engelond been they come the righte way, . . B.ML. 1130
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye. . . . B.ML. 1148
And hasteth yow, and gooth youre wey anon.' . . B.Sh. 1347
'Gooth now youre wey,' quod he, 'al stille and softe, B.Sh. 1394
A pilgrymage, or goon out of the weye; . . . . B.Sh. 1424
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . . . B.Sh. 1466
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509
His *Ave Marie*, as he goth by the weye. . . . . B.Pri. 1698
He kan nat stynte of syngyng by the weye. . . . B.Pri. 1747
Seyde this child, 'and as by wey of kynde . . . B.Pri. 1840
It gooth an ambil in the way . . . . . B.Th. 2075
And forth upon his wey he rood, . . . . . B.Th. 2094
taak no compaignye by the weye of . . . . . B.Mel. 2495–500
lyf bifore, and feyne thy wey,—seye that . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
asseye Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene . . B.Mel. 2635–40
by wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde . . B.Mel. 2970–5
And right anon they tooken hire wey . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
Som neighebore, and thanne go my way; . . . . B.Mk. 3108
Toward his weddyng walkynge by the weye. . . . B.Mk. 3216
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose. . . . B.Mk. 3332
By no wey that he sholde by hire lye . . . . . B.Mk. 3470
And with his legions he took his weye . . . . B.Mk. 3544
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . . B.Mk. 3724
To his felawes in he took the way, . . . . . B.NP. 4216
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way; . . B.NP. 4288
And wente his wey withouten wordes mo. . . . C.Pard. 678
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete; . . . C.Pard. 694
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey, . . . C.Pard. 761
Anon they kiste and ryden forth hir weye. . . . C.Pard. 968
He was agast and wolde han fled his way, . . . D.WB. 798
And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye. . D.WB. 918
And in his wey it happed hym to ryde . . . . D.WB. 989
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; D.WB. 1001
"The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . D.WB. 1193
But, dame, heere as we ryde by the weye . . . D.Fri. 1274
In daliance they ryden forth hir weye. . . . . D.Fri. 1406
Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,— . . D.Fri. 1418
And with that word they ryden forth hir wey, . . D.Fri. 1536
Which that a cartere droof forth in his wey. . . D.Fri. 1540
Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stood: . . D.Fri. 1541
And er that half a furlong wey of space, . . . . D.Sum. 1692
With *qui cum patre*, forth his wey he wente. . . D.Sum. 1734
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste. . . . D.Sum. 1736
And happed as they wente by the weye, . . . . D.Sum. 2027
Ne with no wood man walke by the weye, . . . D.Sum. 2087
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!' . . . D.Sum. 2242
In this array the righte wey han holde. . . . . E.Cl. 273
If she this wey unto the castel holde.' . . . . E.Cl. 287
Soone after this, a furlong wey or two, . . . . E.Cl. 516
But took the child and wente upon his weye. . . E.Cl. 574
He wente his wey, as hym nothyng ne roghte, . . E.Cl. 685
For at day set he on his wey is goon . . . . . E.Cl. 774
Fro day to day they ryden in hir wey. . . . . E.Cl. 784
My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 805
Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 880
But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee. . . E.Cl. 893
The folk hire folwe wepynge in hir weye, . . . . E.Cl. 897
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye. . . . . E.Cl. 966
Of worldly folk holden the siker weye; . . . . E.Mch. 1390
This fresshe May hath streight hir wey y-holde, . . E.Mch. 1932
And wente hire wey—ye gete namoore of me; . . E.Mch. 1945
So atte laste he moste forth his weye, . . . . . F.Sq. 604
And on his wey forthward thanne is he fare . . . F.Fkl 1169
To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . . . F.Fkl. 1240
And to the temple his wey forth hath he holde, . . F.Fkl. 1306
And seyde, "My body, at the leeste way, . . . F.Fkl. 1417
They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . . F.Fkl. 1490
As she was bown to goon the wey forth right. . . F.Fkl. 1503
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way. . . F.Fkl. 1620
Or Cecile is to seye 'the wey to blynde,' . . . . G.SN. 92
The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye, . G.SN. 108
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye.'. . . G.SN. 460
'Do wey thy boldnesse!' seyde Almachius tho, . . G.SN. 487



He lefte hir lye, and on his wey is went. . . . . G.SN. 534
And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . . . G.CY. 676
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . . . . G.CY. 782
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye, . . G.CY. 1032
They opened and shette, and went hir weye, . . G.CY. 1218
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and hy the.' . . G.CY. 1295
He wente his wey, and with the coper cam, . . . G.CY. 1296
I sholde be deed; ther were noon oother weye.' . G.CY. 1374
He wente his wey and never the preest hym sy . . G.CY. 1381
As for to goon bisides in the weye. . . . . G.CY. 1416
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . H.Mcp. 3
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . . . H.Mcp. 354
To shewe yow the wey, in this viage, . . . . . I.Pars. 49
which is the goode wey, and walketh in that . . . I.Pars. 75–80
walketh in that wey, and ye shal fynde refresshynge I.Pars. 75–80
ther is a ful noble wey, and a covenable, . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
the righte wey of Jerusalem celestial, and this . . I.Pars. 80–5
this wey is cleped penitence; of which man . . . I.Pars. 80–5
for his repentaunce; but taak the siker wey. . . . I.Pars. 90–5
to hym no delit by no wey, but greet . . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
thanne agayns resoun, and by that wey . . . . I.Pars. 265 70
goon above hym in the wey, or kisse . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
by wey of offices; for certes, swiche lordes . . . I.Pars. 435 40
Looke by any wey whan . . . . . I.Pars. 625–30
certes, the tyme that by wey of resoun . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
er that his tyme be come by wey of kynde. . . . I.Pars. 725 30
place, by wey of synne or by wikked . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
other wey but by penitence, and shrifte, . . . . I.Pars. 980 5
by wey of resoun, thanne sholde nat the . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
And certes, oones a yeere atte leeste wey . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
a man thynke that by wey of resoun that . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Upon his wey, and never ne stente, . . . . . BD. 154
And went his wey whan he hadde sayd. . . . . BD. 191
Fro alle the houndes a prevy way. . . . . BD. 382
And who-so goth to yow the rihte wey, . . . . ABC. 75
Wherfore she spedde hir as faste in her weye . . Mars. 69
By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . . . Mars. 282
Toward Athenes in his wey ridynge, . . . . . Anel 46
The slye wey of that I gan to write, . . . . . Anel. 48
Thus swoor this theef, and forth his way he wente. Anel. 161
Which is the wey to doon yow to be trewe? . . . Anel. 283
And if I slepe a furlong wey or tweye, . . . . Anel. 328
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . . . PF. 54
The weye to come in-to that hevene blisse; . . . PF. 72
This is the wey to al good aventure; . . . . . PF. 131
Ye comen for to chese—and flee your way— . . . PF. 388
It may not gon, as ye wolde, in this weye; . . . PF 544
For sothe as yet, by no manere weye.'. . . . . PF 653
By even acorde, and on hir wey they wende; . . PF. 668
felawes, and folwyden my wey (that is to . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
to leten with-outen companye the weye of hym . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
ne the wey of thonder leit, that is wont . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
of it, but thow hast fayled of thi weye . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195 200
doynge by overthrowynge wey, he hath . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
and hoolden the weye with a ryght path, . . . . Bo.1. m.7 255–60
with-ynne the, it mowen maken wey to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265 70
that goth oonly the righte wey while sche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
nat desserved by no way that ye schulde . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
hym by the weie may boldely synge . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and . . . Bo.2 p.8. 585–90
in every wey suffisant to hym-self?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670 5
men nat by no weye seken blisfulnesse . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840 5
gode ne mowe by no weie be divers. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920 5
the the weye that schal bryngen the . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
the weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165 70
yif thi wey ledeth the ayein so that thou be . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175 80
by the to weye and by the tothir, and I . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185 90
fro the whiche place ther laye no weie . . . . Bo.4. p.2 1230
fynissched at the leste weye by the owtreste deth; Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
the ryghte weye by the drede of the torment, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350 5
and taken the weye of vertu.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575 80
as the heye wey of the greet ensaumple . . . . Bo.4 m 7. 1610–5
the wey, by whiche wey thou maist comen . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620 5
to mesuren the ryghte weie.' . . . . . Bo.5. p.1 1620 5
who seith, any oothir wey than thus) but . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750 5
I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760 5
that chesith his entrechaunged wey? For . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
took the infynit wey to tyme (that is to . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Out of the wey, so priketh him his corn, . . . . TC.1. 219
But wel rede I, that by no maner weye . . . . TC.1. 495
Therfor go wey, there n'is no more to seye! . . . TC.1. 574
Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . . TC.1. 850
And wente his wey, thenking on this matere, . . TC.1. 1062
To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . . TC.2. 75
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . TC.2. 110
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . TC.2. 141
And up he sterte, and on his wey he raughte, . . TC.2. 447
'For other wey is fro the yate non . . . . . TC.2. 617
Ther loveth noon that she nath wey to pleyne . . TC.2. 777 *var*

**Way**—*Continued*

Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this! . . TC.2. 893
And wher him liste upon his wey him spedde: . . TC.2. 949
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce! . . TC.2. 1020
Ther-as they sete, as was his wey to wende . . . TC.2. 1251
And on his wey ful faste homward he spedde, . . TC.2. 1303
He thanked her, and wente upon his weye. . . . TC.2. 1491
So that thorugh me thou stondest now in weye . . TC.3. 247
'What! which way be ye comen, bendiste?' . . . TC.3. 757
An hundred time, and on his wey him spedde; . . TC.3. 1523
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . TC.3. 1768
First how to save her honour, and what weye . . TC.4. 159
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . TC.4. 189
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be . . . . . TC.4. 1237
To finde unto our help the beste weye. . . . . TC.4. 1292
And lat us shape a bettre wey to finde. . . . . TC.4. 1302
'Have here another wey, if it so be . . . . . TC.4. 1366
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469
For everich other wey ye can recorde, . . . . . TC.4. 1518
That I ne can imaginen a wey . . . . . TC.4. 1626
For at the worste it may yit shorte our weye. . . TC.5. 96
For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . TC.5. 292
For dred thee nought that she n'il finden weye . . TC.5. 356
And on hir wey they spedden hem to wende. . . . TC.5. 501
And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; TC.5. 514
That every wight that wente by the weye . . . TC.5. 625
By lenger wey than it was wont to go; . . . . TC.5. 662
The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte, . . . TC.5. 1017
But, sin I see ther is no bettre wey, . . . . . TC.5. 1069
Right even a-myddes of the weye, . . . . . HF.2. 206
The wey therto is so overte, . . . . . HF.2. 210
The which men clepe the Milky Wey, . . . . . HF.2. 429
Al the wey through which I cam; . . . . . HF.3. 461
By no way may recovered be. . . . . HF.3. 168
By god! and therfor go your wey.' . . . . . HF.3. 471
Now go your wey, for ye be served; . . . . . HF.3. 532
Or hit a forlong-way was old, . . . . . HF.3. 974
The mountaunce of a furlong wey of space. . . . LGW. 307
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . LGW. 493
Go now thy weye, thys penaunce is but lyte. . . LGW. 495
But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome. . . LGW. 822
And in his wey, as that he come ful faste, . . . LGW. 826
Here in this place, a furlong wey or ye! . . . . LGW. 841
And by the wey his wyf Creusa he lees, . . . . LGW. 945
Ful prively his wey than hath he nome. . . . . LGW. 1018
And in his wey this messager hem mette; . . . . LGW. 1484
Til that the wynde be better in oure weye. . . . LGW. 1496
And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . . LGW. 1777
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey. . . . . LGW. 1846
The same way he may returne anon, . . . . . LGW. 2017
To shyppe, and as a traytour stale his way, . . . LGW. 2174
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryve!— . . . LGW. 2177
But al for noght; his wey he is i-goon, . . . . LGW. 2206
The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . . LGW. 2463
And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte. . . LGW. 2481
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.' . LGW. 2671
He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . . LGW. 2704
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . Truth. 20
Seche no ferther, neyther way ne wente, . . . . Ven. 69
the right way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . Astr. 5–11
the space bitwene contenith a myle wey, . . . . Astr. 40–5
a myle wey, and 3 mileweie maken an houre. . . Astr. 60–5
lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 100–8
planetes fro the weye of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 308–12
north or south fro the forseide weye . . . . . Astr. 308–12
the verrey wey of the sonne and hath no . . . Astr. 308–12
than is the planete north fro the wey of . . . . Astr. 308–12
south fro the wey of the sonne suche a . . . . Astr. 308–12
the wey where as the sonne went thilke day, . . Astr. 308–12
but not fro the wey of the sonne in every . . . Astr. 308–12
compas, and loked wel in the wey upon . . . . Astr. 376–82
But way I couthe fynde noon . . . . . RR. 513
That by no weye ne myght it be . . . . . RR. 522
That ther nas laddre, or wey to passe, . . . . RR. 523
For other weye coude I not seke. . . . . RR. 533
Wente up and doun full many a wey, . . . . . RR. 1345
Myght in no maner way fulfille, . . . . . RR. 1532
To go that weye or faste bye; . . . . . RR. 2521
I am so fer out of the way. . . . . RR. 2606
Bifore the hous, ne in the way, . . . . . RR. 2679
For men that shape hem other weye . . . . . RR. 2689
Therfore close I shall the weye, . . . . . RR. 3936
Til Jelousie his weye was gone, . . . . . RR. 3964
The righte weye ben goon. . . . . RR. 4000
If other way thou mai[e]st nought; . . . . . RR. 4394
The righte weye she tooke to me, . . . . . RR. 4623
And wente his wey, I nyste where, . . . . . RR. 4666
All the world holdith this wey, . . . . . RR. 4765
Fynde none other mene wey. . . . . RR. 4844
To leve his abite and gone his way; . . . . . RR. 4914
But that his freend all-wey hym fynde, . . . . RR. 5228
Frende in this case wole gone his way, . . . . RR. 5529
And trewe also what wey they fare. . . . . RR. 5564
Atte lest wey as in this plyte, . . . . . RR. 5827
He axide hir leve to gone the way . . . . . RR. 5836
Atte leest wey but hir arme . . . . . RR. 5977
But I wole heten you al-way . . . . . RR. 6299
And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . . . RR. 6900
And al-wey pore we us feyne; . . . . . RR. 6961
A myle-wey aboute and more; . . . . . RR. 7054
And toke her way and forth they gone, . . . . RR. 7348

**Way**—*Continued*

As he were feble his way he went. . . . . RR. 7416
So longe forthe her waye they nomen, . . . . RR. 7421
And sawe folke in the way passyng. . . . . RR. 7424

**Way** *see* **Away, Furlongwey, Miswey**

**Wayfaring**

voyde weyfarynge man, thanne wold≥stow . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5

**Ways**

praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
Ther been two weyes, outher deeth or shame, . . C.Doc. 214
For whan I dar noon oother weyes debate, . . . C.Pard. 412
But I on hym oother weyes be wreke . . . . D.Sum. 2211 *var*
'Stondeth upon the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde I.Pars. 75–80
Manye been the weyes espirituels that . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
to the regne of glorie; of whiche weyes . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
youre weyes and they shuln displese yow.' . . . I.Pars. 140–5
Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden . . . I.Pars. 140–5
noon oother weyes in Englisah, but in . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
Savyng hir worship by al weyes; . . . . . BD. 1270
Dredles, I mene noon other weyes. . . . . BD. 1271
Ther ben non other mene weyes newe, . . . . Anel. 286
nacyons, what for difficulte of weyes, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
gon certes by diverse weyes; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
hem to geten by diverse weyes. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
thise weyes ne ben a maner mysledynges to . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770–5
thise forseide weyes ben enlaced, I schal . . . Bo.3. p 8. 770–5
that they ne ben nat weyes ne pathes . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
by any weyes, or elles yif that evelis passen . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
sterres, and joyneth his weies with the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165–70
anything in any weys; and yif thou . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
other weies than as it is conceyved. For that . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
noon oothir weys thanne he knowith it to be. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
Y-benched newe, and sonded alle the weyes, . . . TC.2. 822
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye, . . . . . TC.3. 1658
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . . . TC.4. 1281
Or finden swiche unthrifty weyes newe; . . . . TC.4. 1530
Shal I noon other weyes dye? . . . . . HF.2. 77
If I coude any weyes know . . . . . HF.3. 32
Ne may of hit noon other weyes witen, . . . . LGW. 7
And hath so queynte weyes for to go, . . . . . LGW. 2013
Than any weyes it shulde fall . . . . . RR. 3096 *em*
Other weyes to garisoun; . . . . . RR. 3249
But other wey[e]s not, y-wys, . . . . . RR 6699
Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . . . . RR. 7162

**Ways** *see* **Other-ways**

**We** (*specimens*)

And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . . A.Prol. 29
For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501
How that we baren us that ilke nyght, . . . . A.Prol. 721
Now be we caytyves, as it is wel seene: . . . . A.Kn. 924
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.' . . A.Kn. 1091
Out of this prisoun helpe that we may scapen. . . A.Kn. 1107
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . A.Kn. 1177
Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . . . A.Kn. 1185
We witen nat what thing we preyen heere. . . . A.Kn. 1260
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . . . . A.Kn. 1261
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . . A.Kn. 1268
Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . A.Kn. 3022
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . . A.Kn. 3025
'Of man and womman seen we wel also, . . . . A.Kn. 3027
I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . . . A.Kn. 3071
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 3074
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke.' A.Mil. 3491
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . . A.Mil. 3581
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3585
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3594
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . A.Mil. 3608
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we; . . . . . A.Rv. 3874
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . . . B.ML. 340
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dynel' . . B.Sh. 1413
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877
Of Venus paiements than mowe we. . . . . B.Mk. 3151
And to our hye goddes thanke we . . . . . B.Mk. 3387
But now unto our tale turne we. . . . . B.Mk. 3487
We alle desiren, if it myghte bee, . . . . . B.NP. 4103
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,— . . D.WB. 283
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge, . . D.WB. 321
Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . . . D.WB. 428
And, but ye do, certein we shal yow teche . . . D.WB. 438
Forbede us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . . D.WB. 519
With daunger oute we al oure chaffare; . . . . D.WB. 521
That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . . . D.WB. 941
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . . D.WB. 943
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon, . . . . D.Fri. 1462
Therfore we mendynantz, we sely freres, . . . . D.Sum. 1906
I speke of us, we mendynantz, we freres,— . . . D.Sum. 1912
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . . E.Cl. 118
Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye. . . E.Cl. 476
'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste; . F.Fkl. 1217
Wel oghten we to don al oure entente, . . . . G.SN. 6
sholde hym brennen . . . , And we also to bere hym compaignye; . . . . . G.SN. 315
For alle our sleightes we kan nat conclude. . . . G.CY. 773
Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . . . G.CY. 783
To brynge aboute oure purpos if we may; . . . . G.CY. 803

**We** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow; . . G.CY. 864
For al oure craft, whan we han al y-do, . . . . G.CY. 866
For sorwe of which almoost we wexen wood, . . . G.CY. 869
That we concluden evermoore amys. . . . . G.CY. 957
We faille of that which that we wolden have, . . G.CY. 958
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, H.Mcp. 96
'of the trees in Paradys we feden us, but . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
What seye we eek of wommen that mordren hir . I.Pars. 575–80
Speke we now of swich cursynge as . . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
Afterward speke we of scornynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Speke we now of wikked conseil, for . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
Passe we over until eft; . . . . . BD. 41
Than are we wel,' seyde the merlioun; . . . . PF. 611
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . . . PF. 619
But we that ben heighe . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
we whilome prayeden. For this is the . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
we ne mowen nat considere thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . . TC.2. 103
What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire? . . TC.2. 329
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see), . . . . TC.2. 339
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce. . . . . TC.2. 511
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe, . . . . . TC.2. 512
'Al Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . . TC.2. 615
Therto we wrecched wommen nothing conne . . TC.2. 782
And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!' . . . . TC.2. 945
And we shal speke of thee somwhat, I trowe, . . TC.2. 1021
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!' . . TC.2. 1171
But flee we now prolixite best is, . . . . . TC.2. 1564
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!' . . TC.2. 1605
And torne we to Troilus ayein, . . . . . TC.3. 219
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . TC.3. 531
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . . . TC.3. 865
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne! . . TC.3. 1207
But for the cause that we shullen twinne: . . . TC.4. 1270
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day . . . . TC.4. 1506
Of tresour, may we bothe with us lede . . . . TC.4. 1514
And go w'anon: for, as in myn entente, . . . . TC.4. 1525
We wrecched wymmen conne noon art; . . . . HF.1. 335
Come we a-morwe or on eve, . . . . . HF.3. 1016
Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,— . . . . LGW. 17
Yet oghte we with the ben wel apayede.' . . . . LGW. 766
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.' . . . LGW. 1710
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . . LGW. 1984
Is, that we doon the gayler prively . . . . . LGW. 1988
The Wirdes, that we clepen Destanye, . . . . LGW. 2580
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure. . . . Scog. 28
Than shul we for our labour han no mede; . . . Scog. 33

**Weak**
And wayke been the oxen in my plough. . . . . A.Kn. 887
How may this wayke womman han this strengthe . B.ML. 932
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene, . . . B.Pri. 1671
maketh wayk and fieble alle the strengthes . . I.Pars. 310–5
Ne may my wit, so weyke is hit, not strecche. . . Anel. 341
to maken thynne and wayk by lyghte . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250–5
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpyned . . LGW. 2428
This sely womman ys so wayke, allas! . . . . LGW. 2713
Upon a perche weike and small; . . . . . RR. 225

**Weak** *see* **Weike**

**Weaker**
stryve with a weyker man, it is folie; . . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5

**Weal**
In al his wele, and in his mooste pride, . . . . A.Kn. 895
Ther now I am exiled fro my wele. . . . . A.Kn. 1272
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arcite. . . . A.Kn. 2673
For now is Palamon in alle wele, . . . . . A.Kn. 3101
O riche marchaunts, ful of wele been yee, . . . B.ML. 122
And lyven in wele; I kan sey yow namoore. . . . B.ML. 175
Sith thou fro wele art falle in wrecchednesse. . . B.Mk. 3268
That sory is of oother mennes wele, . . . . . C.Doc. 115
Thanked be God! in wele and habundaunce. . . . D.Sum. 1723
For any wele ye moot youreselven knowe; . . . E.Cl. 474
So graunte yow wele and prosperitee; . . . . E.Cl. 842
Ne never for no wele, ne no wo, . . . . . E.Cl. 971
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake; . . . E.Mch. 1290
Hath but oon herte in wele and in distresse. . . . E.Mch. 1336
oother mannes wele and joye of othere mennes . . I.Pars. 480–5
And eek my reste; my wele is wo, . . . . . BD. 602
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . Mars. 184
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . . TC.1. 4
No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryen; . . . TC.2. 866
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable! . . . . TC.3. 820
Ther is no verray wele in this world here. . . . TC.3. 836
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo . . . . TC.3. 1472
That "him is wors that is fro wele y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 482
Than he had erst non of that wele y-knowe!" . . TC.4. 483
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! . . . TC.5. 1330
That hadde y-been in mochel wele, . . . . . HF.3. 48
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce; . . . LGW. 687
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . . LGW. 689
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe, . . . LGW. 1235
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . Fort. 2
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal; . . . . Truth. 4
Muche wele stondeth in litill besynes . . . . . Truth. 10 *var*
Unwys is he that can no wele endure. . . . . Buk. 27
Aftir the herte, in wele and woo; . . . . . RR. 1795
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte; . . . . RR. 2860
Bothe of thi wele and of thi woo. . . . . RR. 2872
That wole not breke for wele ne woo; . . . . . RR. 5204

**Weal** *see* **Wele-**

**Wealth**
Where as men han been in greet welthe and ese, . B.NP. 3962

**Weapon**
And though that I no wepene have in this place, . A.Kn. 1591
And eek that thow no wepne hast in this place, . . A.Kn. 1601
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye, . . . B.Mk. 3214
And hadde no wepene but an asses cheke. . . . B.Mk. 3228
Than needeth us no wepen us for to save, . . . ABC. 118
That if so be that he a wepne have, . . . . . LGW. 1994
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde, . . . . LGW. 2010
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde, . LGW. 2140

**Wear**
And of hire vestimentz, whiche that they were, . . A.Kn. 2948
Shal on hir heed now were a vitremyte; . . . . B.Mk. 3562
But swich a smok as I was wont to were, . . . E.Cl. 886
Is this, that if hire lust it for to were . . . . F.Sq. 147
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed; . . . . G.CY. 726
clothyng . . . , it is nat convenient to were for hire estaat, . . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
She made him were a pencel of her sleve. . . . . TC.5. 1043
And so were hys lyknesse . . . . . HF.2. 571 *var*
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente . . LGW. 1132
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 7
Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 14
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . . . . Gent. 21
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . . W.Unc. 21
To weren ofte that ilke cloth; . . . . . RR. 234
Were streite gloves with awmere . . . . . RR. 2271
Ragges ribaned with gold to were; . . . . . RR. 4752
What maner clothing that they were . . . . . RR. 6215
But I, that were my symple cloth, . . . . . RR. 6822
That joly clothis weren alway? . . . . . RR. 7246

**Wear** *see* **For-wered**

**Weared**
Of fustian he wered a gypon . . . . . A.Prol. 75
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . . A.Prol. 564
But hood, for jolitee, ne wered he noon, . . . . A.Prol. 680
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte. . . . . A.Kn. 1388
That wered of yelewe goldes a gerland . . . . A.Kn. 1929
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2175
A ceynt she werede, y-barred al of silk; . . . . A.Mil. 3235
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeer, . . A.Rv. 4303
That er that he had wered it half a day, . . . . B.Mk. 3315
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked, . . B.Mk. 3320
That ilke clooth that he hadde wered o day, . . . B.Mk. 3663
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . . D.WB. 559
And under that he wered a whight surplis . . . G.CY. 558 *var* Seld
Ne werede never mayde upon. . . . . RR. 564
Of which hir leef a robe werede; . . . . . RR. 875
Wered alwey clothis seculere, . . . . . RR. 6244

**Wearest**
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . . . B.Mk. 3139
That werest on thy hose a pale, . . . . . HF.3. 750

**Weareth**
That wereth on a coverchief or a calle, . . . . D.WB. 1018

**Wearieth**
It weerieth me to telle of his falsnesse, . . . . G.CY. 1304

**Weariness**
his werynesse in travaillyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
That is with slepe for werynesse y-take; . . . . LGW. 2182
Of werynesse, and also enfamyned, . . . . . LGW. 2429
Of heet, and of his werynesse . . . . . RR. 1508

**Wearing**
also in werynge of heyres, or of stamyn, . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
Weryng a vayle in stede of wymple, . . . . . RR. 3864

**Weary**
The dede sleepe for wery bisynesse . . . . . A.Mil. 3643 *var*
Wery and weet, as beest is in the reyn, . . . . A.Rv. 4107
Aleyn wax wery in the dawenynge, . . . . . A.Rv. 4234
And foond this wery womman, ful of care; . . . B.ML. 514
Wery, for-waked in hire orisouns, . . . . . B.ML. 596
And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day, . . . B.ML. 949
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe. . . . . B.ML. 1071
As, in a fourme, sit a wery hare . . . . . B.Sh. 1294
Sire Thopas eek so wery was . . . . . B.Th. 1968
So wery of thy verray lewednesse . . . . . B.Mel. 2111
She nys nat wery hym to love and serve, . . . . E.Mch. 1291
man sholde be the lasse wery to seyen it, . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
Was wery, and thus the dede sleep . . . . . BD. 127
The wery hunter, slepyng in his bed, . . . . . PF. 99
halt hem wery and I-cawght, or slidynge . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
the weyghte of the questioun, and wery with lengthe . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
be makid weery by mys-weyes, so that . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
'What aileth you to be thus wery sone, . . . . TC.2. 211
'O wery gost, that errest to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 302
For wo, and wery of that companye. . . . . TC.4. 707
But whan hir woful wery goostes tweyne . . . . TC.4. 1142
Whan that my wit is wery it to thinke! . . . . TC.5. 273
As he that wery was for-go . . . . . HF.1. 115
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . . . LGW. 1286
Nothing as now, but that we wery be, . . . . . LGW. 1494
For I am wery of hym for to telle,— . . . . . LGW. 2258

**Weary**—*Continued*
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpyned . . LGW. 2428
But semed wery for fasting; . . . . . RR. 440
That wery, nygh forsongen were. . . . . RR. 664
Art thou not wery of thy servise . . . . . RR. 4633
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther bloode, . . . RR. 6264
I myghte maken you wery; . . . . . RR. 6298
That he was wery of his sawe, . . . . . RR. 6475
Lame, feble, wery and bare, . . . . . RR. 6639
That ben not wery to seye wele, . . . . . RR. 6898
I am not wery of shrewidnesse. . . . . RR. 7322
**Weary** *see* **For-wery**
**Weasel**
As any wezele, hir body gent and smal. . . . . A.Mil. 3234
Ovyde seith that the litel wesele wol slee . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
**Weather**
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . B.ML. 873
'My lord,' quod he, 'whan that the weder is fair, . D.Sum. 2253
Ful lusty was the weder and benigne, . . . . . F.Sq. 52
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: . . . TC.2. 2
This were a weder for to slepen inne! . . . . . TC.3. 657
And careth not what weder is a-lofte! . . . . . TC.3. 670
Of fayr wether and eke of tempestes . . . . . HF.3. 877 *var*
And if the wedir stormy were, . . . . . RR. 455
What weder it be, thi silf alloun, . . . . . RR. 2650 *em*
May falle a weder that shal it dere. . . . . RR. 4336
**Weathercock**
But, as a wedercok, that turneth his face . . . W.Unc. 12
**Weathers**
That hast this wintres weders overshake . . . . PF. 681
That hast this wintres weders overshake. . . . PF. 686
That hast this wintres weders overshake . . . . PF. 691
In wedres gryl and derk to sight, . . . . . RR. 73
**Weave**
I weve to the resouns y-knyt by ordre.' . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
And weven in hire stole the radevore, . . . . . LGW. 2352
But letteres kan she weve to and fro. . . . . LGW. 2358
**Web**
of a nett or of a webbe of a loppe. . . . . Astr. 25–32
**Web** *see* **Lopweb**
**Webbe**
A Webbe, a Dyere, and a Tapycer,— . . . . . A.Prol. 362
**Wed**
To wedden whan tyme is, but nathelees,— . . . A.Kn. 1832
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . . . A.Kn. 1835
That bad man sholde wedde his simylitude. . . . A.Mil. 3228
Men sholde wedden after hire estaat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3229
Or yet for any good yeman to wedde. . . . . A.Mil. 3270
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweete, . . . B.ML. 223
Made Alla wedden, ful solempnely, . . . . . B.ML. 691
To wedden a milksope or a coward ape, . . . . B.Mk. 3100
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon; . . . . . D.WB. 48
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. . . D.WB. 50
To wedde me, if that my make dye, . . . . . D.WB. 85
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas! . . . . . D.WB. 166
Yet hadde I levere wedde no wyf to-yeere!' . . . D.WB. 168
To wedde a poure womman for costage; . . . . . D.WB. 249
And that no wys man nedeth for to wedde, . . . D.WB. 274
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me; . . . . . D.WB. 368
And ofte tyme to be wydwe and wedde. . . . . D.WB. 928
Constreyned was, he nedes moste hire wedde, . . D.WB. 1071
And grace toverbyde hem that we wedde, . . . D.WB. 1260
Wedde no wyf, for noght that may bifalle. . . . E.Cl. 84
To wedde me as soone as ever I may. . . . . E.Cl. 151
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde. . . . E.Cl. 182
Wedde hire oonly, if ever he wedde sholde. . . . E.Cl. 245
Wol he nat wedde? allas! allas! the while! . . . E.Cl. 251
The markys sholde wedde, and if she myghte . . E.Cl. 279
That I yow wedde; and eek it may so stonde, . . E.Cl. 346
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste. . . . . E.Cl. 742
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore woot I . . . E.Mch. 1442
eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.— . . . . TC.5. 863
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght, . . . LGW. 1636
To wedden hir, and hir his trouthe plyghte, . . . LGW. 2466
And wed thi folk ayen to stedfastnesse . . . . L.St. 28 *var*
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
**Wedde**
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde; . . . . . B.Sh. 1613
**Wedded**
And weddede the queene Ypolita, . . . . . A.Kn. 868
Thou shalt ben wedded unto oon of tho . . . . A.Kn. 2351
Hath Palamon y-wedded Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3098
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf, . . . A.Mil. 3221
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3609
To folk that han y-wedded hem with rynges, . . B.ML. 712
As been thise wedded men that lye and dare, . . B.Sh. 1293
For I so ofte have y-wedded bee; . . . . . D.WB. 7
That I ne sholde wedded be but ones. . . . . D.WB. 13
'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve! . . . D.WB. 44
He seith to be wedded is no synne; . . . . . D.WB. 51
"Bet is to be wedded than to brynne." . . . . D.WB. 52
Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrewe! . . . D.WB. 291
Hath wedded me with greet solempnytee, . . . D.WB. 629
For prively he wedded hire on a morwe, . . . . D.WB. 1080
Been wedded to poverte and continence, . . . . D.Sum. 1907
That for to been a wedded man yow leste; . . . E.Cl. 111
On which he wolde be wedded sikerly, . . . . E.Cl. 184
Wedded with fortunat honestetee, . . . . . E.Cl. 422

**Wedded**—*Continued*
Was wedded, she a doghter hath y-bore, . . . . E.Cl. 443
But wedded men ne knowe no mesure . . . . E.Cl. 622
For he a poure womman wedded hadde, . . . . E.Cl. 724
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially . . . . E.Cl. 765
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded be . . . E.Cl. 771
This mayden, that shal wedded been of me, . . . E.Cl. 954
No wedded man so hardy be tassaille . . . . E.Cl. 1180
That wedded been, I trowe that it be so; . . . . E.Mch. 1216
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care. . . . E.Mch. 1228
'A! good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . E.Mch. 1233
Hadde this knyght to been a wedded man . . . E.Mch. 1255
Tespien where he myghte wedded be; . . . . . E.Mch. 1257
Ther as a wedded man, in his estaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1283
For I wol be certeyn a wedded man, . . . . . E.Mch. 1405
To whom I may be wedded hastily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1411
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf . . . . E.Mch. 1546
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde. . E.Mch. 1576
As alle wedded men doon with hire wyvys, . . . E.Mch. 1651
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1663
A wedded man hym grace to repente . . . . . E.Mch. 1666
Shal wedded be unto this Januarie. . . . . E.Mch. 1695
Thus been they wedded with solempnitee, . . . E.Mch. 1709
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . . E.Mch. 1731
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age; . . E.Mch. 1738
That Januarie hath wedded freshe May . . . . E.Mch. 1886
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, . . . F.Fkl. 803
Y-wedded be, that was ful yong of age, . . . . G.SN. 128
clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
to seyn, if that oon of hem be wedded, . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
hem that been y-wedded, and maketh the . . . I.Pars. 920–5
hertes al oon of hem that been y-wedded, . . . I.Pars. 920–5
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Hir herte was to him wedded with a ring; . . . Anel. 131
The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe, . . . PF. 355
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded . . TC.5. 344
'I hadde a lord, to whom I wedded was, . . . . TC.5. 975
I wolde fayne to him y-wedded be; . . . . . LGW. 1179
And weddid there a lady highte Lavyne. . . . . LGW. 1331
The somme is this, that Jason weddid was . . . LGW. 1559
And wedded yet the thridde wife anon, . . . . LGW. 1660
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge. . . . LGW. 2100
And wedded hadde he, with a blisful chere, . . . LGW. 2246
The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath other. . LGW. 2609
(But not upon his weddid wyf)— . . . . . RR. 5956
**Wedding**
And of the feste that was at hir weddynge, . . . A.Kn. 883
Of this weddyng but Donegild and na mo, . . . B.ML. 695
Toward his weddyng walkynge by the weye. . . . B.Mk. 3216
To weddyng, in the Cane of Galilee, . . . . . D.WB. 11
Thanne hadde he dampned weddyng with the dede; D.WB. 70
Moore profiteth than weddyng in freletee; . . . D.WB. 92
The day of weddyng cam, but no wight kan . . . E.Cl. 246
That unto swich a weddyng sholde falle. . . . . E.Cl. 259
Approcheth, that this weddyng sholde be, . . . E.Cl. 261
And eek my weddyng ryng, for evermore. . . . E.Cl. 868
Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is, . . . . . E.Mch. 1730
That writest us that ilke weddyng murie . . . E.Mch. 1733
a weddynge, where as he turned water in . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Or for estat, delit, or for weddinge . . . . . TC.4. 1536
Al that weddyng longeth to. . . . . HF.1. 244
The weddyng and the feste to devyse, . . . . LGW. 616
Ne Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is. . . . . LGW. 2250
For ther he wolde hire weddyng apparaylle . . . LGW. 2473
Than eft to falle of weddyng in the trappe. . . . Buk. 24
**Wede** *see* **Weed**
**Weder** *see* **Weather**
**Wedewehede**
Or ellis wedlok, or here wedewehed. . . . . LGW.G. 295
**Wedge**
a litel wegge, whiche that is clepid the . . . . Astr. 57–60
**Wedlok**
Which that men clepeth spousaille or wedlok, . . E.Cl. 115
For wedlok is so esy, and so clene, . . . . . E.Mch. 1264
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious! . . . . . E.Mch. 1347
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye, . . . . E.Mch. 1836
Or ellis wedlok, or here wedewehed. . . . . LGW.G. 295
**Weed**
Hem for to strepe of harneys and of wede, . . . A.Kn. 1006
So worthy under wede; . . . . . B.Th. 2107
Ye dide me streepe out of my poure weede, . . . E.Cl. 863
That her beheelden in her blake wede. . . . . TC.1. 177
At certein times with thy blake wede, . . . . TC.3. 1431
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede, . . . TC.3. 1719
In kirtles and noon other wede . . . . . RR. 778
Wel can I wre me undir wede, . . . . . RR. 6359
**Weeds**
'For th'ilke grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke . TC.1. 946
With mantel and [with] wedis blake . . . . . RR. 5352
**Week**
Selde is the Friday al the wowke y-like. . . . . A.Kn. 1539
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1461
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . C.Pard. 362
And in swich forme enduren a wowke or two. . . F.Fkl. 1161
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye . . . F.Fkl. 1295
'By God I shal no more come here this wike, . . TC.2. 430
She shal not pulle it out this nexte wike! . . . TC.2. 1273
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . . TC.4. 1278
With him a wowke; and now thus sodeinly . . . TC.5. 492
Not a weke nor half a day, . . . . . RR. 4655

**Weeks**

And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1850
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . . TC.5. 499

**Weeld-** *see* **Wield-**

**Ween**

Thou myghtest wene that this Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1655
And yet they wenen for to been ful wyse . . . . A.Kn. 1804
They wene that no man may hem bigile; . . . . A.Rv. 4048
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,' . . . A.Rv. 4320
but if so be that ye wenen sikerly that . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
'But nathelees, if thou wene sikerly . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
The were nede of hennes, as I wene, . . . . . B.NP. 4643
Relikes been they, as wenen they echoon . . . . C.Pard. 349
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose, . . . . D.WB. 786
Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene; . . . . E.Cl. 1174
They fynde whan they wene sikernesse. . . . . E.Mch. 1280
That wenen wisly that it be nat so; . . . . . E.Mch. 2114
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest, . . E.Mch. 2396
That she and every wight sholde wene and seye . . F.Fkl. 1267
And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . . . G.CY. 676
This chanoun was my lord, ye wolden weene— . . G.CY. 1088
wene that they may dyen for peyne, and . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
for they make a man to wene of hymself be lyk . . I.Pars. 615–20
comonly among the peple, I wolde wene suffre the Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
caytif, men wenen that he hath desservyd . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
thou hast levere for to wene that thow be put out . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
yif thou that wene: alway tho ben hir maneres. . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
why thow sholdest wene thi-self a wrecche; . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
wenen that anythyng mai ben apparailed . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
And yif ye wene to lyve the longere . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
thow schalt nat wenen,' quod sche, 'that I bere an . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
whiche men, some of hem wenen that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen that it be . Bo.3. p.2. 625–30
thanne, that wenen that thilke thyng . . . be eek right worthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
For it nys nat to wene that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
glorie, and delices; for ther-by wenen they to han . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
that men wenen scholde maken . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
be that ye wenen that richesses mowen yyven . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
that weenen that dignytees maken folk . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
thanne resonably wenen that blisfulnesse were . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
in siche thynges as men wenen that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
For yif thow wene that god have . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
of hym-self, thow mayst wene that he . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
algates yif men wene that ben gode, yet . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
eek that men wenen ne haven none soules, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
I it naught, ne I nyl nevere wene that . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
thei wenen to ateynen to thilke good that thei . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
alle medes ben requirid for men wenen that thei ben Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
thow ne mayst nat wene that he be a . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
men schal wene that he bereth the corage of a lyoun; Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
yif so were that thilke that men wenen ben leveful . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30
than they hem-selve wene. For ther nis . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
who so evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
whan men wene that thei ne ben nat punyssched.' . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
they wene that either the leve or the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
wolde we nat wene that he were blynd? . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
'thowh that men wenen that ther be . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen that . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
folk ben swiche as thei wenen? But in . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
man ne wondreth; for alle men wenen that thei . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
the thinges that men wenen ben outraious . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
thanne wenen folk that it is . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635–40
that som men wenen that thei mowe . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
But for to wenen that god purveieth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
—what oothir thing is it but for to wene . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
yif that any wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
yif men ne wene nat that hope ne preieres . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
thei wenen that tho thingis ben I-knowe . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
schal han failynge, thei wenen in this . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
wene that this world and god ben makid . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . TC.1. 575
For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . . . . TC.2. 271
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . . . TC.2. 300
'But wene ye that every wrecche wot . . . . . TC.2. 890
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot! . . . . . TC.2. 892
I sholde wene it were a bauderye. . . . . TC.3. 397

**Ween**—*Continued*

'And that thou knowe I thenke not ne wene . . . TC.3. 407
In storie non, ne no man here I wene! . . . . TC.3. 499
'Had ich him nevere lief? By God, I wene . . . TC.3. 869
I sone shal be yolden, as I wene! . . . . . TC.4. 793
'What mighte I wene, and I had swich a thought, . TC.4. 1065
So mighte I wene that thinges alle and some, . . TC.4. 1068
For fere of which men wenen lese hir lives, . . . TC.5. 381
The folk wol wene that thou for cowardyse . . . TC.5. 412 *var*
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde . . . . TC.5. 904
Ther n'is non auctour telleth it, I wene: . . . . TC.5. 1088
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight, . . TC.5. 1347
And wene ye for to do good, . . . . . HF.3. 624
That every man wene hem at ese, . . . . . HF.3. 677
Men shal not wenen everything a lye . . . . . LGW. 12
But, natheles, ne wene nat that I make . . . . LGW. 188
No man is wrecched, but him-self it wene . . . Fort. 25
To wene that dremes after falle, . . . . . RR. 13
Therynne were briddes mo I wene . . . . . RR. 494
For wel wene I there with hym be . . . . . RR. 638
Which maketh wene that he shall be . . . . . RR. 2761
'What! Wene ye Love wole consente, . . . . RR. 3311
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve, . . . . RR. 3781
Thanne wene they to be right wele, . . . . . RR. 5428
That never they wene forto falle. . . . . RR. 5430
They wene to have in certeynte . . . . . RR. 5432
Is no man wrecche but he it wene, . . . . . RR. 5672
Ne I ne wene not sikerly . . . . . RR. 6629
What! Wene ye that I wole bigile? . . . . . RR. 7316

**Ween** *see* **Wene**

**Weened**

That wende and hadde a greet opinioun . . . A.Kn. 1269
This carpenter wende he were in despeir, . . . . A.Mil. 3474
For ther-by wende he to ben gracious. . . . . A.Mil. 3693
And for the smert he wende for to dye. . . . . A.Mil. 3813
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . . A.Rv. 3962
Men wenden wisly that he sholde dye,— . . . . A.Rv. 3994
He wende have cropen by his felawe John, . . . A.Rv. 4259
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeer, . . A.Rv. 4303
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . A.Rv. 4305
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute . . . B.Sh. 1596
And whan this olde man wende to enforcen . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
He wende that God that sit in magestee . . . . B.Mk. 3358
His children wende that it for hunger was . . . B.Mk. 3637
Allone, and, ther he wende han ben allied, . . . B.Mk. 3720
That verraily he wende he myghte attayne . . . B.Mk. 3774
He wende wel, for that Fortune hym sente . . . B.Mk. 3927
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . C.Pard. 782
Wende that I hadde of hym so greet chiertee! . . D.WB. 396
I wende ye were a yeman trewely. . . . . D.Fri. 1457
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed. . D.Sum. 2029
That she from hevene sent was, as men wende, . . E.Cl. 440
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . . E.Cl. 544
He wolde have wend that of som subtiltee, . . . E.Cl. 691
Wenden ful wel that it hadde be right so: . . . E.Cl. 751
Youre woful mooder wende stedfastly . . . . . E.Cl. 1094
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn . . . E.Mch. 2393
In no degree, as al the peple wende. . . . . F.Sq. 198
That I ne koude han wend he koude feyne, . . . F.Sq. 510
So sorwful eek that I wende verraily . . . . . F.Sq. 585
She wende never han come in swich a trappe! . . F.Fkl. 1341
For wende I never by possibilitee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1343
Have mercy,—fooles wenden so,— . . . . . BD. 866
The Holy Goost, the which that Moyses wende . . ABC. 93
He wende anon to worthe out of his mynde,— . . Mars. 248
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe; . . Anel. 96
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124
That wel wende I the wode hadde al to-shyvered. . PF. 493
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
and wende to constreyne hym by torment . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
the tormentes that this tyraunt wende to han maked . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
and wende that no thing ne faylede hym of . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
thei ne were nat able to ben wened to the peple.' . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
thing that is unable to be wened to the peple?' . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
that wenden that ymages and sensibilities . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
Stoycenis wenden that sowle had ben . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
But alday faileth thing that fooles wenden! . . . TC.1. 217
And wende no thing hadde had swich might . . . TC.1. 227
For ther-by to ben esed wel he wende. . . . . TC.1. 447
Of other siknesse, lest men of him wende . . . . TC.1. 489
Whan he that for my beste frend I wende, . . . TC.2. 412
That she for laughter wende for to dye. . . . . TC.2. 1169
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne . . . . TC.3. 83
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde, . . . . . TC.3. 802
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . TC.3. 1076
That ech from other wen'de ben biraft, . . . . TC.3. 1340
A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de. . TC.3. 1540
And bothe, y-wis, they hadde, and so they wen'de, . TC.3. 1686
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . TC.4. 384
For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . . . TC.4. 683
Thise wommen, that so wen'den her to plese, . . . TC.4. 701
Of other passioun than that they wen'de, . . . TC.4. 705
So that she wende anon right for to dye . . . . TC.4. 706 *var*
Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 716
And with hir wordes wen'den her disporten, . . . TC.4. 724

**Weened**—*Continued*

He wolde himselven slee; and if I wen'de . . . . TC.4. 919
And douteles, if-that I other wen'de, . . . . . TC.4. 1650
For now is wors than evere yit I wen'de! . . . . TC.5. 693
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . TC.5. 1264
'For I have herd wel more than I wen'de, . . . TC.5. 1611
Of her for whom he wen'de for to dye: . . . . TC.5. 1648
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this . . . . TC.5. 1682
So cruel wen'de I not your herte, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 1685
And that men wende that bele Isaude . . . . HF.3. 706
Ne wende I nat by possibilitee, . . . . . LGW. 288
But trewely I wende, as in this cas, . . . . . LGW. 462
Which that he wende han loren in the see, . . . LGW. 1048
So sore, that she wende for to dye. . . . . LGW. 1913
For wel wende I ful sikerly . . . . . RR. 647
He wende to have reproved be . . . . . RR. 1135
For well wende he the forme see . . . . . RR. 1521
I was all maate, and wende full well . . . . . RR. 1739
I wende all at my will hadde be. . . . . RR. 3082
She wende have trespaced full gretly, . . . . . RR. 3862
I wente a bought it all queyntly, . . . . . RR. 4322
Whanne I wente best aboven have be. . . . . RR. 4352
What! Wened he that I were woode? . . . . . RR. 6790
But wende she come of wyl al free; . . . . . RR. 7439

**Weenedest**

'Thou ne wendest nat,' quod sche, ' . . . , that men Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
That thou in me wendest so gret folye. . . . . TC.1. 1031

**Weenest**

What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . D.WB. 311
I have lost more than thow wenest.' . . . . . BD. 743
I have lost more than thou wenest.' . . . . . BD. 1137
I have lost more than thou wenest!" . . . . . BD. 1305
seyde sche thus: 'Whethir wenestow,' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
elles wenestow that ther be inne it ony . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
weenestow that thise mutacions of . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
Thou wenest that fortune be chaunged ayens . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
but thow wenest wrong, yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
yif thou therfore wenest thi-self nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
And therfore what wenestow . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
but whan thou wenest it. (As who . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
Wenestow eek that it be a fair thyng to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
Wenestow thanne that he be myghty . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
Wenestow than that thow augghtest to leeten this Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
he that thow wenest be glorious and renomed . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
But seye me this. Wenestow that he . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805–10
'Wenestow aught,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
'Wenestow,' quod sche, 'that god ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
yif it were as thou wenest; that is to seyn, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
man that thou wenest to ben ryght just . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
I axe yif that thou wenest that hap be . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
yif thou wenest that hap be anything, what is . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
axe whi thou wenest that thilke resouns . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
discorden. For thou wenest, yif that . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
sothfastnesse of science. And thou wenest that it . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
nat, so as thou wenest, the stoundes of . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5
That wenest or conjectest that he sit; . . . . TC.4. 1026
Thou wenest ben a gret devineresse! . . . . . TC.5. 1522
that thou wenyst governe thilke thinges be . . . Astr. 145–50
For whanne thou wenest forto slepe . . . . . RR. 2557
Wenest thou not he wolde hem bite? . . . . . RR. 6262

**Weeneth**

That yet men weneth that no mannes wit . . . A.Kn. 2195
self, he weneth alwey that he may do . . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!' . . . B.Mk. 3716
And weneth that he be at hoom in Chepe, . . . C.Pard. 569
Ful many a man weneth to seen a thyng, . . . E.Mch. 2408
hath noght, or weneth that he sholde . . . . I.Pars. 395 400
man weneth that he may nat synne, for . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
drede, for which he weneth that he may . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
he that qwakynge and dredful weneth hym-selven . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
nis a wrecche but whanne he weneth hym . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
lese it, he weneth to ben despised and . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
precyous stones; and weneth hym . . . most worthy Bo 2. p.5. 465–70
weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
thilke thynges by whiche a man weneth to geten . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
mai comen to thilke ende that he weneth to come . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
'that weneth that men mowen don alle thinges?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
torment, weneth aught the peple that . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
'And thus weneth nat the peple.') . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
than weneth it nat that fredom of wil be . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
universel thinges that resoun wenith to seen, . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
of mankynde ne weneth nat that the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
And litel weneth that he mot descenden! . . . TC.1. 216
Than he on whom men weneth best to triste? . . TC.5. 1267
And who-so saith, or weneth it be . . . . . RR. 11
That weneth that he loved is; . . . . . RR. 5368
So that man weneth that may us see . . . . . RR. 6959

**Weening**

Wenynge that God ne myghte his pride abate. . . B.Mk. 3780
To plesen hire, wenynge by swich plesaunce, . . H.Mcp. 157

**Weening**—*Continued*

wenynge that I hadde gon with hem . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
folie of men wenynge tho Epycuryens . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
but that it is dyvers from him by wenynge resoun, . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
that is a wrongful wenynge.) For other thing is it Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
Wening in this, my lordes, you to plese. . . . . TC.4. 88
More than we men that han doutous weninge. . . TC.4. 992
Wenyng hit hadde al be so, . . . . . HF.1. 262
Hit is but foly and wrong wenyng . . . . . RR. 2601
And so for lovers in her wenyng, . . . . . RR. 2766
Wenyng with hem they wolde abide . . . . . RR. 5436

**Weep** (*pres. and pret. tenses*)

She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . . A.Prol. 144
He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . A.Prol. 230
'I wrecche, which that wepe and waille thus, . . A.Kn. 931
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . . . A.Kn. 1295
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne, . . A.Kn. 1320
Thanne wolde he wepe, he myghte nat be stent. . A.Kn. 1368
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1749
And weep that it was pitee for to heere; . . . . A.Kn. 2345
Now weepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . . A.Kn. 2470
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fulfille.' . . A.Kn. 2478
To tellen how she weepe, bothe eve and morwe? . A.Kn. 2821
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere; . . . A.Kn. 2878
he gan deffie, And weepe as dooth a child that is y-bete. . . . . A.Mil. 3759
And with that word almoost she gan to wepe. . . A.Rv. 4248
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . B.ML. 294
And eke his wyf, that they wepen for routhe. . . B.ML. 529
For which ful ofte he weepe and wroong his hond, . B.ML. 606
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place, . . B.ML. 820
And weep, that it was routhe for to see; . . . . B.ML. 1052
He weep, and hym excuseth pitously: . . . . . B.ML. 1059
mad man, . . . , gan to wepe and crie. . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
hir housbonde for to wepe and crie as . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
to crie and wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
destourbeth the mooder to wepen in the . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
it is rather graunted hym to wepe. . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
man shal rejoyse . . . , and wepen with swich folk B.Mel. 2175–80
swich folk as wepen"; but though attempree . . B.Mel. 2175–80
is moore wysdom than for to wepe for . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
But soone shal he wepe many a teere, . . . . B.Mk. 3251
Now maystow wepen with thyne eyen blynde, . . B.Mk. 3267
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe? . . . B.Mk. 3622
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie; . . . . B.Mk. 3671
That many a man made to wepe and pleyne, . . B.Mk. 3819
And yet for thee ne weep she never a teere! . . . B.Mk. 3852
To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . . E.Cl. 13
But nathelees she neither weepe ne syked, . . . E.Cl. 545
And lat hym care and wepe, and wrvng and waille! E.Cl. 1212
Wel may the sike man biwaille and wepe, . . . E.Mch. 1381
But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . E.Mch. 1781
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe; . . . E.Mch. 2187
Yit shul we . . . , And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly. . . . . E.Mch. 2274
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude, . . F.Sq. 421
That oother weepe as she to water wolde, . . . F.Sq. 496
His brother weepe and wayled pryvely, . . . . F.Fkl. 1116
For which he weep ful ofte many a teere. . . . F.Fkl. 1132
And asked hire why that she weepe so soore, . . F.Fkl. 1461
And she gan wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . F.Fkl. 1462
But with that word he brast anon to wepe, . . . F.Fkl. 1480
Hymself he weepe for pitee that he hadde. . . . G.SN. 371
biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
talent to siken and to wepe, than for to . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
whan that he weepe for pitee of good . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle . . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
whan she approched to Jhesu Crist and weepe at his I.Pars. 500–5
and if man may nat wepe with . . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Crist he wente out and weepe ful bitterly. . . . I.Pars. 990–5
Thus for your deth I may wel wepe and pleyne . . Pity. 118
But for his nature was not for to wepe, . . . . Mars. 94
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien Mars. 112
To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al my fille; . . . . Comp.L. 13
Ne reccheth nought whether I wepe or synge; . . Comp.L. 49
When he was absent, prevely she weep. . . . . Anel. 138
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . . Anel. 293
whiche sche hath maked wepe with hir free wille. . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
weep pitously for the captivyte of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
mankynde nolde nat cese to wepe . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
and howleth whan he wolde wepe; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I write! . . . . TC.1. 7
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the quene, . . . . TC.1. 699
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . TC.1. 806
And ek his lif!'—and stinte for to wepe. . . . . TC.2. 469
That yit fele I myn herte for him wepe. . . . . TC.2. 567
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke: . TC.2. 783
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?' . . TC.2. 952
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . . . TC.3. 115
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . . . TC.3. 1068
don, but . . . Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte? . . . . . TC.4. 312
Gan for to wepe as tendreliche as he; . . . . . TC.4. 369
Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dye! . . . . TC.4. 399
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe, . . . . TC.4. 591
Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . . TC.4. 720

**Weep** (*pres. and pret. tenses*)—*Continued*
And ech of hem wep ek for her distresse. . . . TC.4. 721
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.— . . . . TC.4. 912
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete, . . . . TC.4. 929
So bittre teres wep not thorugh the rinde . . . TC.4. 1138
To sen you wepen that I love most, . . . . . TC.4. 1621
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely! . . . . TC.5. 82
Now may I wepe allone many a tere, . . . . TC.5. 222
From heighe on-lofte: and than he wolde wepe, . . TC.5. 259
To wepe, and in thy bed to rouken thus; . . . TC.5. 409
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere . . TC.5. 416
though ich evere pleyne Or alwey wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . . . TC.5. 419
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe: . . . TC.5. 725 *em*
Of Troilus, tho wep she many a tere, . . . . . TC.5. 1046
And with that word she brast anon to wepe. . . . TC.5. 1078
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe . . . . TC.5. 1235
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye, . . . TC.5. 1286
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute . . . TC.5. 1518
For which he wep ful ofte, and many a tere. . . . TC.5. 1582
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde! . . . . . TC.5. 1747
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde? . . . LGW. 873
And with that worde he braste out for to wepe . . LGW. 1033
And therwithal ful tendirly she wepe, . . . . . LGW. 1732
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus, . . . . LGW. 1952
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kynge, gan wepe . . . LGW. 2279
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede, . . . LGW. 2344
How kouthe ye wepe so be crafte?' quod she; . . LGW. 2528
Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe; . . . . . LGW. 2679
For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne, . . . . Rosem. 9
Allas! allas! now may men wepe and crye! . . . Form.A. 61
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure, . . Scog. 4
Ne no man him bewayle thogh he wepe! . . . . Buk. 16
How that she wepe ful tendirly. . . . . RR. 332
And dyd him so to wepe and playne, . . . . . RR. 1472
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste . . . . RR. 2580
Though I wepe alwey and me compleyne. . . . RR. 3498

**Weep** *see* **Wepe**

**Weepest**
Why wepistow, why spillestow teeris? Yif . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100

**Weepeth**
He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously; . . . . . A.Kn. 1221
But wepeth so, for wantynge of hir wille, . . . . A.Kn. 2665
For hym ther wepeth bothe child and man; . . . A.Kn. 2830
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . A.Mil. 3618
That wepeth for his wyf and siketh soore, . . . B.ML. 985
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that wepeth. . B.Mel. 2235–40
He wepeth and he wayleth pitously, . . . . . E.Mch. 2072
For which ful ofte wepeth fresshe May, . . . . E.Mch. 2092
For his absence wepeth she and siketh, . . . . F.Fkl. 817
She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two, . . . . F.Fkl. 1348
She wepeth, waileth, swouneth pitously, . . . . Anel. 169
children, but he wepeth ful sory for the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
with hem stable, that wepeth and by-wayleth . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte . . . . . TC.4. 1620
But now so wepeth Venus in hir spere, . . . . Scog. 11
She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted, . . . RR. 5010
There wepeth and languyssheth he. . . . . RR. 7568

**Weeping**
Therfore in stede of wepynge and preyeres . . . A.Prol. 231
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn, . . . A.Kn. 2831
And passynge othere of wepynge, Emelye, . . . A.Kn, 2885
Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee, . . . . B.ML. 292
This lettre he seleth, pryvely wepynge, . . . . B.ML. 768
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . . . B.ML. 834
Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe, . . . . B.ML. 1154
Wepynge and herying Cristes mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1868
dorste, bisoghte hym of his wepyng for . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
of hir wepyng for to stynte.' For which . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
of his wepyng stente that hath so greet a . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
woot attempree wepyng is no thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
attempree wepyng be y-graunted, outrageous . . B.Mel. 2180–5
outrageous wepyng certes is deffended. . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
Mesure of wepyng sholde be conserved, after the . B.Mel. 2180–5
and his flatereres maden semblant of wepyng, . . B.Mel. 2205–10
that 'musik in wepynge is a noyous . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously, . . . . C.Pard. 529
I seye it now wepyng with pitous voys, . . . . C.Pard. 531
Deceite, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive . . . D.WB. 401
To wepynge, misericorde and clennesse; . . . . D.Sum. 1910
The folk hire folwe wepynge in hir weye, . . . . E.Cl. 897
But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye, . . . E.Cl. 899
He covered hire ful sorwefully wepynge; . . . . E.Cl. 914
And in hire armes, pitously wepynge, . . . . E.Cl. 1082
'Wepyng and waylyng, care and oother sorwe . . E.Mch. 1213
Wepynge, and nat for to . . ., may nat avaylle; . I.Pars. 90–5
quod the maister, al wepynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
I seye it wepynge, that been the enemys of . . . I.Pars. 820–5
ever shul lasten, and wepynge and wailynge, . . . I.Pars. 860–5
And al my laughter to wepyng, . . . . . BD. 599
With oon eye, and that other wepyng. . . . . BD. 633
Of wepyng, whan I am alloon. . . . . BD. 695
That while that Venus weping made her mone . . Mars. 143
Upon a day, ful sorwfully wepyng, . . . . . Anel. 207
Allas! I, wepynge, am constreyned to . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
nayteth to closen wepynge eien. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
the erthe hevy and grevous of wepynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
the,' quod sche, 'sorwful and wepynge, . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
and ire and wepynge to-drawen the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5

**Weeping**—*Continued*
in-to wepynge? I trow that thou hast seyn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
maat and overcomen by wepynge and . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
so wepynge and angwysschous for . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
song in wepynge al that evere he hadde resceyved . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
of wepynge, and with as moche as love, that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
the wepynge and the moornynge that was . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
say Poliphemus wepynge and blynd.) . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
With pitous vois, and tendrely wepinge . . . . TC.1. 111
'Lat be thy weping and thy drerinesse, . . . . TC.1. 701
Ris up anon, and lat thy weping be, . . . . . TC.4. 537
Thus weping that he coude nevere cesse, . . . . TC.4. 575
He somwhat hath fro weping him withdrawe; . . TC.4. 886
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily, . . . . . TC.4. 941
Him to with-holde of weping at the leste; . . . TC.5. 76
And al the night wepinge, allas, she lay. . . . . TC.5. 712
And of Argives weping and hir wo: . . . . . TC.5. 1509
Wepyng with ful woful chere, . . . . . HF.1. 214
Bothe of weping and of game, . . . . . HF.3. 109
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepynge. . LGW. 1834
Wepynge in the castel, hir-self allone. . . . . LGW. 2378
Wepyng to laughe and singe in compleynyng, . . Ven. 28
For wepyng ne for faire praiyng. . . . . RR. 1484
A laughter it is, weping ay, . . . . . RR. 4741

**Weepings**
and enditynge wordes to my wepynges, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
the wawes of my wepynges. . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
wrecchide wepynges; and she is so hard . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
the wepynges of hem, the whiche sche hath . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5

**Weeply**
merkid my weply compleynte with office . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
that he hadde makid by his weeply songes . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20

**Weex** *see* **Wex(e)**

**Wegge** *see* **Wedge**

**Wehee**
Forth with 'Wehee!' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne. A.Rv. 4066

**Weigh**
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . . . . B.Mk. 3776
And weyen every thing by equytee, . . . . . LGW. 398

**Weighed**
I dorstè swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . A.Prol. 454
And of that coper weyed out but an ounce. . . . G.CY. 1298

**Weigher**
This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer of the day; . Astr. 70–5

**Weighest**
Thy regne is doon, thou weyest noght at al, . . . B.Mk. 3423

**Weigheth**
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.' . . . A.Kn. 1781
the love of any thyng weyeth in the herte . . . I.Pars. 365–70
'What best is that,' quod she, 'that weyeth thus?' . LGW. 1788

**Weight**
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . A.Kn. 2145
He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,— . . A.Kn. 2520
That I ne may the weighte nat susteene; . . . . B.Pri. 1673
Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . F.Fkl. 1560
Of my body, and also by the wighte Of erthely lust . G.SN. 73
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weighte; . G.CY. 1226
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . Mars. 99
enclyned adoun for the grete weyghte, and is . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
any weyghte or pris of welefulnesse, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
to beren the hevy weyghte. And for-thi, . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
with the weyghte of thi sentences and with delyt . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
But whan the grete weyghte (that is to . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
gretnesse or weighte of body? . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
weyghte presseth the erthe adoun, but . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
the body, bryngynge the weighte of foryetynge, . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
the weyghte of hir wordes, I, thanne, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
the weighte of the snowh, I-hardid by the . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
aperceyvest wel of what weighte thei ben. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
the weyghte of the questioun, and wery . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . TC.2. 1385
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte, . . . . . HF.2. 231
In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; . . LGW. 231
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte, . . . . LGW. 1118
In everiche was a besaunt-wight. . . . . RR. 1106

**Weights**
gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
and to-breke the weyghtes and the cloudes . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
by her weyghtes. By thise same causes . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60

**Weike**
And that somwhat to weyken gan the peyne . . TC.4. 1144

**Weiked**
A strengthe weyked to stonde upright, . . . . RR. 4737

**Weilaway**
And yet now the olde Creon, weylaway! . . . . A.Kn. 938
Ful ofte he seith 'Allas,' and 'Weylawey,' . . . A.Mil. 3602
'Allas,' quod Absolon, 'and weylawey, . . . . A.Mil. 3714
And gan to crie, 'Harrow!' and, 'Weylaway! . . . A.Rv. 4072
And namely the millere, weylaway!' . . . . . A.Rv. 4113

**Wellaway**—*Continued*
Thyn instrument so, weylawey the while! . . . B.ML. 370
Ne fighte kanstow noght, so weylaway! . . . B.ML. 632
Ful ofte he seyde, 'Allas! and weylaway!' . . . B.ML. 810
For I may synge allas and weylawey . . . . B.Sh. 1308
Allas, this sherte—allas, and weylaway!— . . . B.Mk. 3313
And seyde, 'Allas, Fortune! and weylaway! . . . B.Mk. 3635
Where he conceyved was; so weilaway! . . . B.Mk. 3675
And cryden, 'Out! harrow! and weylaway! . . . B.NP. 4570
That many a nyght they songen "weilawey!" . . D.WB. 216
This knyght answerde, 'Allas, and weylawey! . . D.WB. 1058
Heng hir-selfe, so weylaway! . . . . . BD. 728
But, welawey! to fer be they to fecche, . . . Anel. 338
Seyn "weylawey the day that I was born!" . . . TC.3. 304
Serveth of naught, so weylawey the while!'— . . TC.3. 1078
But cruel day (so weylawey the stounde!) . . . TC.3. 1695
But al too litel, weylawey the while, . . . . TC.4. 1
So weylawey, why n'il myn herte breste? . . . TC.4. 580
He seide 'I n'am but lorn, so weylawey! . . . TC.4. 957
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972
For which his song ful ofte is 'weylawey!' . . . TC.4. 1166
But weylawey, al this n'as but a mase: . . . . TC.5. 468
That I was born, so weylawey the tide! . . . . TC.5. 700
I have hem don dishonour, weylawey! . . . . TC.5. 1066
In cursed time I born was, weylawey, . . . . TC.5. 1699
But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . . TC.5. 1805
Crying, 'Allas, and welaway!' . . . . . HF.1. 170
'O woful Dido, welaway!' . . . . . HF.1. 318
'O, welawey that I was born! . . . . . HF.1. 345
But, welaway! the harm, the routhe, . . . . HF.1. 383
'Allas,' quod they, 'and welaway! . . . . . HF.3. 472

**Welr**
This streem you ledeth to the sorwful were . . . PF. 138
As why this fissh, and not that, com'th to were. . . TC.3. 35

**Welv-** *see* **Walv-**

**Welaway** *see* **Wellawey**

**Welcome**
Ye been to me right welcome, hertely; . . . . A.Prol. 762
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . A.Prol. 854
Welcome be thou, faire, fresshe May, . . . . A.Kn. 1511
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf! . . . A.Rv. 4024
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore, . . . B.ML. 760
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesaunce: . . B.ML. 762
She seyde, 'Lord, ay welcome be thy sonde; . . . B.ML. 826
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1258
To welcome hym with greet solempnitee.' . . . C.Doc. 244
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal, . . . D.WB. 45
'Welcome!' quod he, 'and every good felawe, . . . D.Fri. 1385
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John!' . . . D.Sum. 1800
'Algates welcome be ye, by my fey!' . . . . . D.Sum. 1811
Counseyled hym, ne seyde to him welcome,— . . . Mars. 67
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 690
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis!' quod she; . . . TC.2. 87
Welcome, my knight, my pees, my suffisaunce!'— . . TC.3. 1309
Whe'r shal I seyn to you welcome or no, . . . TC.4. 831
Was of it glad, and seide he was welcome. . . . TC.5. 73
And seide, 'O dere doughter myn, welcome!' . . . TC.5. 192
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!' . . . . TC.5. 467
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.' . . . LGW. 170
To me full welcome were the deth. . . . . RR. 4121
'What? welcome with myschaunce nowe! . . . RR. 7579

**Welcomed**
Welcomed him, and down him by her sette; . . . TC.5. 849

**Welcometh**
And welcometh hire with alle joye and blis; . . . B.ML. 409

**Welcoming**
Fair-Welcomyng withynne her warde; . . . . RR. 5856
But to disceyve Fayre-Welcomyng. . . . . RR. 7522
Fayre-Welcomyng in prison is, . . . . . RR. 7527
And skathe is that Fayre-Welcomyng . . . . RR. 7565
No more ne doth Faire-Welcomyng, . . . . . RR. 7639

**Weld-** *see* **Wield-**

**Welde**
No mader, welde, or wood no litestere . . . . Form.A. 17
The tyme, that hath al in welde . . . . . RR. 395

**Wele** *see* **Weal**

**Weleful**
'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . . B.ML. 451
his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Weleful is he . . B.Mel. 2505–10
weleful and grene, conforten nowe the sorwful . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
Thilke deth of men is weleful that ne . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
avaunted ye me to be weleful? For he . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
men ben myghty and weleful; . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
yif that a wyght is seyn weleful and overthrowe . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
seide tho that thow neere right weleful, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
yif thou therfore wenest thi-self nat weleful, . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
contrarious fortune is to han ben weleful.' . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
saven hir owene lyves, O how weleful artow, . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
And adde this also, that every weleful man . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
What man is that that is so weleful that . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
suffreth hym nat to ben weleful, or elles yif he . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
art put in quiete and weleful by strengthe of thi . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
were ryche and weleful, as the semede, . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
O weleful were mankynde, yif thilke . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600–5
as weleful fortune maketh frendes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
that hath no children is weleful by . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
the scapynge withouten peyne be weleful. . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5

**Welefulnesse**
felicite, that I clepe welefulnesse) whan . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
that temporel welefulnesse commendeth. (Glose. As Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
with unleful lykynges of false welefulnesse . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
Holdestow thanne thilke welefulnesse precious . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the nowmbre and the maner of thi welefulnesse? . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
uphepynge of thi welefulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
any weyghte or pris of welefulnesse, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
the ydel name of aventurous welefulnesse . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
that thi welefulnesse is amenused. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
that ther lakketh som-what to thy welefulnesse. . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
of so parfite welefulnesse, that he ne stryveth . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
mannes welefulnesse is spraynd with many . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
the whiche welefulnesse although . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
that this towmblynge welefulnesse ledeth, eyther . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
fortunous welefulnesse endeth by the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
hope of welefulnesse; but forsothe . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
of freel welefulnesse. The amyable . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
'To thilke verraye welefulnesse,' quod . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
seen thilke selve welefulnesse.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
what is thilke verray welefulnesse, I preie . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
of the welefulnesse of mankynde; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
out of hir welefulnesse. O, a noble thyng and . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
more porcioun of wrecchidnesse than of welefulnesse. Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
the forme of fals welefulnesse, so that . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
forth to schewe the verray welefulnesse.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800–5
'the forme and the causes of false welefulnesse. . Bo.3. p.9. 840–5
myghty of welefulnesse, hool and sound, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
proude by long welefulnesse; and other . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1515–20
of thilke welefulnesse, the whiche . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
folke is welefulnesse I-yeven unworthely, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
the mene, despyseth welefulnesse (as who . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5

**Welfare**
Of his welfare that loved hem so weel? . . . . A.Kn. 3063
But for to wite and seen of his welfare, . . . . B.Sh. 1529
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare; . . . F.Fkl. 838
For al welfare, and I be wrothe. . . . . BD. 581
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse], . . . BD. 1039
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare, . . . . . TC.4. 228
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encresse . . . TC.5. 1359
And more jolytee and well-fare, . . . . . HF.2. 174

**Welfaring** *see* **Faring, Well-faring**

**Welk**
Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace. . . . . PF. 297
Til that I herde, as that I welk allone, . . . . TC.2. 517
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe . . . . TC.5. 1235

**Welke**
and for to welken in bodily lust; . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90

**Welked**
For which ful pale and welked is my face. . . . C.Pard. 738
Moote thy welked nekke be to-brokel . . . . . D.WB. 277

**Welked** *see* **For-welked**

**Welkin**
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . B.Mk. 3921
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght; . . . E.Cl. 1124
And eek the welken was so fair,— . . . . . BD. 339
Ne in al the welkene was a clowde. . . . . BD. 343
As in the welkne sterres be. . . . . BD. 409
And that the welken shop him for to reyne, . . . TC.3. 551
In al the welken longe and brood. . . . . HF.3. 511
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . Fort. 62

**Well** (*noun and vb.*)
Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle. . . . . A.Kn. 1533
Hir body wessh with water of a welle; . . . . A.Kn. 2283
Convertynge al unto his propre welle, . . . . A.Kn. 3037
The mooder of the sowdan, welle of vices, . . . B.ML. 323
'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . . B.Pri. 1846
Hym self drank water of the well, . . . . . B.Th. 2105
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . . B.Mk. 3234
If that this boon be wasshe in any welle, . . . C.Pard. 353
Taak water of that welle and wassh his tonge, . . C.Pard. 356
Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle . . . C.Pard. 359
Fastynge, drinken of this welle a draughte, . . . C.Pard. 363
Beside a welle Jheaus, God and man, . . . . . D.WB. 15
But Crist, that of perfeccioun is welle, . . . . D.WB. 107
Where as the Poo out of a welle smal . . . . E.Cl. 48
Wel ofter of the welle than of the tonne . . . . E.Cl. 215
To fecchen water at a welle is went, . . . . . E.Cl. 276
The beautee of the gardyn, and the welle, . . . E.Mch. 2036
Aboute that welle, and daunced as men tolde. . . E.Mch. 2041
That semed welle of alle gentillesse; . . . . . F.Sq. 505
They prively been stirt into a welle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1377
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure, . . . . G.SN. 37
of the clere welle. And for as muchel as they yeven I.Pars. 815–20
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle? . . . ABC. 126
Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle, . . . . . ABC. 177
This worthi Mars, that is of knyghthod welle, . . Mars. 75
My lady is the verrey sours and welle . . . . . Mars. 174
That welle is of musik and melodye . . . . . PF. 62
Thurgh me men gon un-to the welle of Grace . . . PF. 129
And colde welle-stremes, no-thyng dede, . . . . PF. 187
Under a tre beside a welle, I say . . . . . PF. 211
The hedes in the welle; and with hir wyle . . . PF. 215
to enviroune the welle of good; and, the lyght . . Bo.3. m.9. 875–80

**Well** (*noun and vb.*)—*Continued*

a welle of alle goodes. For alle thing that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
the clere welle of good! Blisful is he that . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
kyng and lord, welle and bygynnynge, . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
departen from hir welle (. . . , from hir bygynnynge), Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
fro the welle of purveaunce, that ordeyneth . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640–5
springen of o welle in the cragges of the . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640–5
is certein welle of alle thinges, than is . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
be departed and unjoyned from his welle, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725–30
And seyde, 'Allas! of al my wo the welle, . . . . TC.1. 873
Than he, that is of worthinesse welle; . . . . . TC.2. 178
With-in the paleis gardin, by a welle, . . . . . TC.2. 508
'As he that is the welle of worthinesse, . . . . TC.2. 841
The welle and rote o goodly myn Criseyde . . . TC.3. 1473 *var*
Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . . . TC.4. 709
By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welle . TC.4. 1145
That thou retorne backward to thy welle, . . . TC.4. 1553
Thorugh teres, whiche that gonnen up to welle; . . TC.5. 215
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! . . . TC.5. 1330
And of the holy serpent, and the welle, . . . . TC.5. 1497
That next him was of worthinesse welle: . . . . TC.5. 1565
By Elicon the clere welle. . . . . HF.2. 14
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . . . . HF.3. 563
And faste by his grave was a welle. . . . . LGW. 788
And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse. . . . LGW. 804
To drynken of the welle ther as she sat. . . . . LGW. 808
Aboute the welle gan she for to wynde, . . . . LGW. 818
Or as a welle that were botomles, . . . . . LGW. 1584
And dronken water of the colde welle. . . . . Form.A. 8
As any welle is, soth to seyne. . . . . RR. 117
And fayre in shadowe was every welle. . . . . RR. 1411
Through moisture of the welle wete . . . . . RR. 1424
Besydes a wel under a tree, . . . . . RR. 1456
Under that pyne tree a welle; . . . . . RR. 1464
By aventure come to that welle, . . . . . RR. 1502
Whanne he was to that welle y-comen, . . . . RR. 1510
To drynken of that welle a draught. . . . . RR. 1516
For he musede so in the welle . . . . . RR. 1527
Hadde taught me that it was the welle . . . . RR. 1544
I myght unto the welle goo— . . . . . RR. 1551
Unto the welle than went I me, . . . . . RR. 1553
For of the well this is the fyn, . . . . . RR. 1558
In thilke freshe and faire welle. . . . . RR. 1569
Cast in that welle his bemys bright, . . . . . RR. 1574
So cerclith it the welle aboute. . . . . RR. 1619
This welle is clepid, as well is knowen, . . . . RR. 1626
The Welle of Love of verray right, . . . . . RR. 1627
Descripcioun of the welle heere, . . . . . RR. 1631
To sene the cristall in the welle, . . . . . RR. 1636

**Well** (*adv., specimens*)

Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . . A.Prol. 24
And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . . A.Prol. 29
As wel in cristendom as in hethenesse, . . . . A.Prol. 49
And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . A.Prol. 87
Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . A.Prol. 94
Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write. . A.Prol. 96
Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve; . . . . . A.Prol. 226
He knew the tavernes wel in al the toun . . . A.Prol. 240
His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. . . . A.Prol. 256
This worthy man ful wel his wit bisette, . . . . A.Prol. 279
Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . A.Prol. 334
But al with silver, wroght ful clene and weel, . . A.Prol. 367
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . . . . A.Prol. 369
And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente; . . . . A.Prol. 374
Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . . . A.Prol. 505
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512
His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . . A.Prol. 539
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . . A.Prol. 562
He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter. . . . . A.Prol. 614
Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . . A.Prol. 634
And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn, . . A.Prol. 637
Kan clepen *Watte* as wel as kan the pope. . . . A.Prol. 643
For this ye knowen al-so wel as I, . . . . . A.Prol. 730
He moot as wel seye o word as another. . . . . A.Prol. 738
Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught . . A.Prol. 755
Now be we caytyves, as it is wel seene: . . . . A.Kn. 924
That noon estat assureth to be weel. . . . . A.Kn. 926
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . A.Kn. 1249
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . . . A.Kn. 1254
A dronke man woot wel he hath an hous, . . . A.Kn. 1262
That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood . . . . A.Kn. 1330
He myghte wel, if that he bar hym lowe, . . . . A.Kn. 1405
And seen his lady wel ny day by day. . . . . A.Kn. 1407
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . A.Kn. 1422
But half so wel biloved a man as he . . . . . A.Kn. 1429
And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, . . . A.Kn. 1555
Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.' . . . A.Kn. 1619
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoun! . . . . A.Kn. 1627
But sle my felawe eek as wel as me; . . . . . A.Kn. 1722
As wel as to a proud despitous man . . . . . A.Kn. 1777
Se how they bleden! be they noght wel arrayed? . . A.Kn. 1801
I dar wel seyn that in this world there nas. . . . A.Kn. 1886
A rose gerland, fressh and wel smellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1961
And wel was hym that ther-to chosen was; . . . A.Kn. 2109

**Well** (*adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute. . . A.Kn. 2154
His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge; . . . . A.Kn. 2173
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele . . . A.Kn. 2231
That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love. . . . A.Kn. 2250
To hym that meneth wel it were no charge, . . . A.Kn. 2287
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . . A.Kn. 2342
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . A.Kn. 2392
As wel as thilke fyr now brenneth me, . . . . A.Kn. 2404
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, . . . . A.Kn. 2435
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . A.Kn. 2733
Ther was namoore, but 'Fare well!' 'Have good day!' A.Kn. 2740
Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . . A.Kn. 2999
Be wel avysed on that ilke nyght . . . . . A.Mil. 3584
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. . . . . A.Mil. 3637
Wel litel thynken ye upon my wo . . . . . A.Mil. 3701
Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3711
'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . A.Mil. 3743
I shal wel telle it thee to-morwe day,' . . . . A.Mil. 3784
Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . A.Rv. 3886
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe . . . A.Rv. 3896
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, . . . . . A.Rv. 3919
So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; . . . . . A.Rv. 4155
But faire and wel she creepe into the clerk; . . . A.Rv. 4226
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyne, sweete wight. . . A.Rv. 4236
Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meete; . . . A.Co. 4374
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . . . . A.Co. 4409
Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved. . . B.ML. 308
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . . B.ML. 783
He knew wel verraily that it was she, . . . . . B.ML. 1054
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.ML. 1159
To rekene with hymself, as wel may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1268
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469
And bad the meynee, Fare wel, have good day! . . B.Sh. 1510
This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he. . . . . B.Mel. 2115
'I graunte wel that I have erred, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2450–5
Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed, . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
for it is wel wist whiche they been that . . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day . . . . B.Mk. 3107
A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. . . . . B.Mk. 3132
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . . B.Mk. 3230
So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffise, . . . . B.Mk. 3611
Wel sikerer was his crowyng in his logge . . . . B.NP. 4043
He loved hire so that wel was hym therwith; . . . B.NP. 4066
How that they syngen wel and myrily. . . . . B.NP. 4462
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Pard. 311
And over al this avyseth yow right wel . . . . C.Pard. 583
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte. . . . C.Pard. 771
It is my good, as wel as thyn, *pardee!* . . . . D.WB. 310
Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in; . . . D.WB. 350
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . . . D.WB. 476
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste, . . . D.WB. 501
And therwithal so wel koude he me glose, . . . D.WB. 509
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . D.WB. 606
Ye han seyd muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . . D.Fri. 1273
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!' . D.Fri. 1384
That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somwhat shal I yeve . . D.Sum. 2129
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . . E.Cl. 1032
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte . . . . E.Cl. 1150
'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? . . . E.Mch. 1566
Wel ofte rather than a sengle man; . . . . . E.Mch. 1667
Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; . . . . E.Mch. 2214
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . E.Mch. 2356
'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte, . . . . E.Mch. 2384
He may nat sodeynly wel taken keepe . . . . E.Mch. 2398
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . F.Sq. 383
As wel by werk as by auctoritee; . . . . . F.Sq. 482
That wel unnethes dorste this knyght, for drede, . F.Fkl. 736
It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . . F.Fkl. 957
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest . . . . F.Fkl. 1041
And wel ye knowe that of a sursanure . . . . F.Fkl. 1113
For ofte at feestes have I wel herd seye . . . . F.Fkl. 1142
He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . . F.Fkl. 1156
Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked nought, . . . F.Fkl. 1274
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirselven slee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1397
'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . . G.SN. 144
Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily . . . . G.CY. 603
'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than . G.CY. 615
Another tyme it may be wel ynow. . . . . G.CY. 945
Trusteth me wel, in his prosperitee. . . . . G.CY. 948
Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.' . . . G.CY. 954
But eek for othere mo; ye woot wel how . . . . G.CY. 1001
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059
Was in his cole) and stopped with wex weel, . . . G.CY 1268
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
'Wel,' quod the Mauncíple, 'if it may doon ese . . H.Mcp. 25
'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkneth what I seye.' . H.Mcp. 104
Syngen so wonder myrily and weel. . . . . H.Mcp. 138
wel oghten they thanne have desdayn to . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
al do he never so weel. Thanne comth . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
wheither he do it weel or baddely. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
moste be clene in herte, as wele as in body . . . I.Pars. 945–50
It was not wel,—he dwelte so. . . . . BD. 82
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) . . . BD. 209
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve. . . . . BD. 420
A wonder wel-farynge knyght,— . . . . . BD. 452
For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde . . . . . BD. 510
That is ay fals, and semeth weel, . . . . . BD. 642

**Well** (*adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

But seyde, "Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . . . . BD. 656
And far-wel al that ever ther is!" . . . . . BD. 657
Than with a-nother to be wel. . . . . BD. 844
And I dar seyn, and swere hit wel, . . . . . BD. 1001
She used gladly to do wel: . . . . . BD. 1012
'By our Lord,' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel! . . . . BD. 1041
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . Pity. 38
Yit for al this witeth ye right wele . . . . . Comp.L. 91
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys, . . PF. 446
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat! . . . PF. 589
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . PF. 594
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . PF. 600
Than are we wel,' seyde the merlioun; . . . . PF. 611
Wele han they cause for to gladen oftc, . . . PF. 687
sad and wel ordynat of lyvynge, that hath . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
coempcioun, that men sayen wel it schulde . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
Thow remembrest wel, as I gesse, that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
I woot wel, and I confesse wel that I am . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
Thanne is it wele seene how wrecchid . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
we knowe wel that many a man hath sought the . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
For al so wel scholde they han . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450–5
'I graunte wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
'I trowe it wel,' quod sche; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5
'Thow hast wel herd,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
and wel more horrible than alle monstres, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
so wel I-thewed that the devyne jugement . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
'I confesse it wel,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'War now and loke wel,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
as wel necessarie as nat necessarie. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, . . . . TC.1. 60
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . . TC.1. 68
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde . . . TC.1. 76
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere, . . TC.1. 108
Ful wel beloved, and wel men of her tolde. . . . TC.1. 131
And treweliche t sit wel to be so; . . . . . TC.1. 246
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise! . TC.1. 335
Lord, wel is him that may ben of you oon!' . . . TC.1. 350
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . . . TC.1. 354
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought, . TC.1. 578
So hyd it wel! I tolde it nevere to mo, . . . TC.1. 613
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!' TC.1. 775
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde. . . TC.1. 875
To loven wel and in a worthy place: . . . . . TC.1. 895
'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . . TC.1. 904
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . TC.1. 944
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
And al is wel, if thou werke in this wise. . . . TC.1. 959
Hope alwey wel; for, but-if drerinesse . . . . TC.1. 971
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . TC.1. 985
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go. . . TC.1. 1040
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . TC.1. 1060
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . . . . TC.2. 92
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . . TC.2. 117
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . . . TC.2. 165
And he wel more vertu hath than might. . . . . TC.2. 179
For whether it be wel or be amis, . . . . . TC.2. 313
'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my peyne! . . TC.2. 475
'Now wel!' quod she, 'foryeven be it here!' . . . TC.2. 595
To don that thing, as well as hardinesse; . . . TC.2. 634
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he. . . . TC.2. 1200
'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be wel! . . . TC.2. 1212
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye, . TC.2. 1285
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve. . . . . TC.2. 1302
He wol you telle—I wot it wel—right now, . . . TC.2. 1663
That al was wel; and out he gan to gon . . . . TC.2. 1711
As I wel mene, ek mene wel to me, . . . . . TC.3. 164
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-fere. . . . TC.3. 231
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene . . TC.3. 502
Thus al is wel; for al this world is blind . . . TC.3. 528
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste.' . . . . . TC.3. 588
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve; . . . TC.3. 594
And wel was him that coude best devise . . . . TC.3. 612
Thus al is wel. But tho began aright . . . . . TC.3. 652
Shul alle your wommen slepen wel and softe, . . TC.3. 667
Whan that he saw that alle thing was wel, . . . TC.3. 696
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel, . . . TC.3. 710
Wel more nede is, it sodeinly rescowe . . . . TC.3. 857
The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare! . . . . TC.3. 861
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . TC.3. 896
'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . . TC.3. 946
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele . . . . . TC.3. 960
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planete! . . . . . TC.3. 1257
And wel a thousand times gan he sike, . . . . TC.3. 1360
But al for naught; he may wel ligge and winke, . . TC.3. 1537
For if it erst was wel, tho was it bet . . . . . TC.3. 1683
That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte. . . TC.3. 1799
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce; . . . TC.4. 409
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem roune! . TC.4. 587
Than is she fals: so love her wel the lasse! . . . TC.4. 616
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.'— . . . TC.4. 658
So ye wel fare, I recche not to deye!'— . . . . TC.4. 798

**Well** (*adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . TC.4. 1246
'I am a woman, as ful wel ye wot; . . . . . TC.4. 1261
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute . . . . TC.4. 1275
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . . . . TC.4. 1281
That that be wel; and offre Mars my stede, . . . TC.5. 306
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve. . . . TC.5. 1015
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein; . . . TC.5. 1128
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!' . . . . TC.5. 1176
And far'th wel, goodly faire fresshe may, . . . . TC.5. 1412
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!' . . . TC.5. 1421
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes, . . . . HF.1. 53
As thinketh hem, and over-al wele; . . . . . HF.2. 176
And right anoon thow shalt see weel, . . . . . HF.2. 285
'Wel,' quod I. 'Now see,' quod he, . . . . . HF.2. 380
'Now up the heed; for al is wel; . . . . . HF.2. 513
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . . . HF.3. 112
And made wel more than hit was, . . . . . HF.3. 200
And I acorde wel that it is so; . . . . . LGW. 3
Wel more thing than men han seen with eye! . . . LGW. 11
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve . . . LGW. 27
For wel I wot, that ye han her-biforne . . . . LGW. 73
That wel unnethes myght I him beholde; . . . . LGW. 233
This balade may ful wel y-songen be, . . . . LGW. 270
Of thyn answere avise the ryght weel, . . . . LGW. 335
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . . . . LGW. 340
And furthred wel youre lawe in his makyng. . . . LGW. 413
'Al be hit that he kan nat wel endite, . . . . . LGW. 414
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wyf, . . . LGW. 520
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne, . . LGW. 1715
And thilke semblant sat hir wel withalle. . . . LGW. 1735
For wel thoghte he she shulde nat be geten. . . . LGW. 1753
So wel she lovede clennesse, and eke trouthe! . . LGW. 1860
Wel oughtestow hir servant for to be, . . . . . LGW. 1957
Or elles suffre deth as wel as I, . . . . . LGW. 2098
And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . . LGW. 2299
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . . LGW. 2356
She wave hyt wel, and wrote the story above, . . LGW. 2364
By preve, as wel as by auctorite, . . . . . LGW. 2394
Men knewe hym welle and diden hym honoure; . . LGW. 2441
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise, . . . . . LGW. 2459
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . . LGW. 2480
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce; . . . . Form.A. 52
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . Truth. 6
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . Gent. 15
Therto so well hath formed him Nature. . . . . Ven. 14
Wel ny bereft out of my remembraunce; . . . . Ven. 78
I may wel singe 'in sory tyme I spende . . . . Comp.A. 24
So wel me liketh your womanly contenaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 5
and as wel considre I thy . . . . . Astr. 1–5
and tables as well for the . . . . . Astr. 15–20
And understonde wel that degres of this . . . . Astr. 60–5
and than sey thei that he is well. . . . . Astr. 161–5
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours . . . Astr. 382–91
thow wel knowist. But natheles yf thou . . . . Astr. 382–91
But it was strayghter, wel away; . . . . . RR. 119

**Well-beloved**

Or welbiloved in sich wise . . . . . RR. 473
And welbiloved of his lemman. . . . . RR. 1272

**Well-beloved** *see* **Beloved**

**Well-faring**

And thise maidens welfaryng, . . . . . RR. 6866

**Well-faring** *see* **Faring**

**Wellnigh**

That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde. . . . Mars. 253

**Well-nigh** *see* **Nigh**

**Welle**

They leden hire by ryveres, and by welles, . . . F.Fkl. 898
Save ther were a fewe welles . . . . . BD. 160
and lavyd out of the noble welles of his . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Out stremeden as swifte welles tweye; . . . . TC.4. 247
Of sorwful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . TC.5. 1374
As the see of welles and sprynges,— . . . . HF.3. 894
In places sawe I welles there . . . . . RR. 1409
About the brinkes of these welles . . . . . RR. 1417

**Welmeth**

That welmeth up with wawis bright . . . . . RR. 1561

**Welte** *see* **Wielded**

**Wem**

Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . F.Sq. 121
Withouten wem, I dar warante, . . . . . RR. 930

**Wemmeless**

Ay heryen; and thou virgine wemmeles . . . . G.SN. 47

**Wenche**

So gay a popelote, or swich a wenche. . . . . A.Mil. 3254
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also, . . A.Mil. 3631
This wenche thikke and wel y-growen was, . . . A.Rv. 3973
The wenche rowteth eek, *par compaignye*. . . . A.Rv. 4167
If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyve. . . . . A.Rv. 4178
And up he rist, and by the wenche he crepte. . . A.Rv. 4193
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . A.Rv. 4194
Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meete; . . . A.Co. 4374
And have a joly wenche in every toun; . . . . C.Pard. 453
Thus was the wenche and he of oon assent, . . . D.Fri. 1359
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. . . . D.Fri. 1362
I am a gentil womman and no wenche! . . . . E.Mch. 2202
And a poure wenche, oother than this,— . . . . H.Mcp. 215
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . H.Mcp. 220

**Wench—*Continued***
Lord and lady, grome and wenche, . . . . . HF.1. 206
**Wenches**
Thy wyf eek, and thy wenches, synfully . . . . B.Mk. 3417
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde, . . . . D.WB. 393
Was for tespye wenches that he dighte. . . . . D.WB. 398
He hadde eek wenches at his retenue . . . . . D.Fri. 1355
**Wend**
Of Engelond, to Caunturbury they wende, . . . A.Prol. 16
Redy to wenden on my pilgrymage . . . . . A.Prol. 21
And seyde hym thus, 'To Atthenes shaltou wende; . A.Kn. 1391
He roos to wenden on his pilgrymage . . . . . A.Kn. 2214
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende, . . A.Kn. 2965
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . . A.Kn. 3025
Han shapen hem to Rome for to wende, . . . . B.ML. 142
Bisshopes been shapen with hire for to wende, . . B.ML. 253
Ful pale arist, and dresseth hire to wende, . . . B.ML. 265
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende. . . B.ML. 966
They lyven alle, and nevere asonder wende. . . . B.ML. 1157
Wherfore I thynke out of this lande to wende, . . B.Sh. 1311
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende, . B.Pri. 1683
And seyde hym thus: "If thou tomorwe wende, . . B.NP. 4271
Or elles taketh pardoun as ye wende, . . . . . C.Pard. 927
And at the laste he chees hym for to wende, . . . D.WB. 915
To which this somonour shoope hym for to wende, . D.Fri. 1538
That equally the soun of it wol wende, . . . . D.Sum. 2273
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende. . . E.Cl. 189
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende, . . . . E.Cl. 307
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende . . . . . E.Cl. 832
But atte laste whan that thise lordes wende . . . E.Cl. 1027
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende. . . . F.Sq. 296
Now telleth me, er that ye ferther wende. . . . F.Fkl. 1623
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende, . . G.CY. 970
This kyng wolde wenden over see. . . . . BD. 67
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende; . . . Anel. 187
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende, . . . . . PF. 48
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende; . . . PF. 440
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . PF. 492
By even acorde, and on hir wey they wende; . . . PF. 668
with me, and departen whan I wende. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
pressen and wenden on the bak of the swifte . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
he myghte wenden to Troye.) . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Quod Pandarus, 'Now is it time I wende! . . . TC 2. 220
Ther-as they sete, as was his wey to wende . . . TC.2. 1251
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende . . . TC.2. 1493
That no wight in ne wende but ye tweye, . . . TC.2. 1654
Or slee us bothe at-ones or ye wende!' . . . . TC.3. 119
Quod Pandarus, 'It time is that we wende: . . . TC.3. 208
Now lat her wende unto her owne place, . . . . TC.3. 218
Right as thy sclave, whider so thou wende, . . . TC.3. 391
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende. . . . TC.3. 616
To wende as now, to me it were a shame.' . . . TC.3. 637
For thou shalt into hevene blisse wende!' . . . TC.3. 704
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . . TC.3. 770
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende, . . . TC.3. 1812
And wassh thy face, and to the king thou wende, . TC.4. 646
Wil he han pleynte of teres or I wende? . . . . TC.4. 860
Myn herte seith, "certein, she shal not wende"; . . TC.4. 1118
A good opinioun, if that ye wende; . . . . . TC.4. 1495
If in this forme I sholde with you wende. . . . TC.4. 1579
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende, . . TC.5. 476
And on hir wey they spedden hem to wende. . . TC.5. 501
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende. . . . TC.5. 528
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, . . TC.5. 891
But on a day to fighten gan he wende, . . . . TC.5. 1553
And wende fro hir to Itaile, . . . . . HF.1. 298
With that I gan aboute wende, . . . . . HF.3. 778
Or elles, but she moste to hyr wende, . . . . . LGW. 2266
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende; . . LGW. 2621
Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende . . . Comp.A. 78
**Wend *see* Out-wende, To-wonde**
**Wendest**
Whan that thou wendest homward by the melle, . A.Rv. 4242
**Wendeth**
And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye. . D.WB. 918
prysone of the erthe, weendeth frely to the hevene, . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
For every wight which that to Rome went . . . TC.2. 36
wey where as the sonne went thilke day, . . . . Astr. 308–12
**Wending**
a lawe of wendynge and of duellynge to Fortune, . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
Us nedede for my wendyng nought to care . . . TC.4. 1344 *var*
But natheles the wending of Criseyde, . . . . TC.4. 1436
And by my thrift, my wending out of Troye . . . TC.4. 1630
**Wene**
I wil ben here, withouten any wene. . . . . TC.4. 1593
Of cloth of Gaunt, withouten wene. . . . . RR. 574
And faste by, withoute wene, . . . . . RR. 732
Disceyved ofte withouten wene. . . . . RR. 2046
For wytte thou wele, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 2415
Myne harme is harde, withouten wene, . . . . RR. 2595
That she may wite withoute wene . . . . . RR. 2668
Makith lovers, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 2683
She hath [thee] trasshed withoute wene. . . . . RR. 3231
And wel the better, withoute wene, . . . . . RR. 3641
Me thenkith [it] wrong, withouten wene, . . . . RR. 3748
For lyf and deth, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 4596
**Weng- *see* Wing-**
**Went (*pret. and past part.*)**
And wente for to doon his pilgrymage. . . . . A.Prol. 78
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . A.Prol. 255
the seyl That Seinte Peter hadde, whan that he wente A.Prol. 697
We dronken, and to reste wente echon, . . . . A.Prol. 820
Dooth to the ladyes whan they from hym wente; . A.Kn. 999
His felawe wente and soughte hym doun in helle,— . A.Kn. 1200
And to the court he wente upon a day, . . . . A.Kn. 1414
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro . . . . A.Kn. 1700
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . A.Kn. 1875
With hym ther wenten knyghtes many oon; . . . A.Kn. 2118
Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alauntz, . . A.Kn. 2148
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone. . A.Kn. 2270
And forth she wente and made a vanysshynge, . . A.Kn. 2360
Unto hir reste wenten they at nyght. . . . . A.Kn. 2490
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . A.Kn. 2637
And hoom wente every man the righte way; . . . A.Kn. 2739
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther, . . . A.Kn. 2809
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . A.Kn. 2905
to . . . chirche, . . . , This goode wyf went on an halidaye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3309
In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . . . A.Mil. 3319
And, if so be the game wente aright, . . . . A.Mil. 3405
Syn Saterday; I trow that he be went . . . . A.Mil. 3665
A softe paas he wente over the strete . . . . A.Mil. 3760
And wente unto the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3787
Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye . . . A.Rv. 3957
Aboute mydnyght wente they to reste. . . . . A.Rv. 4148
To bedde went the doghter right anon; . . . . A.Rv. 4159
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . A.Rv. 4160
And up he roos and softely he wente . . . . . A.Rv. 4211
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse, . . . A.Rv. 4215
Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn, . . . B.ML. 173
And wente his wey, ther God yeve hym meschance! . B.ML. 602
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . B.ML. 823
She blissed hire and into ship she wente. . . . . B.ML. 868
By herbergeours that wenten hym biforn; . . . B.ML. 997
Custances sone wente in his compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 1008
To my contree fro thennes that she wente?' . . . B.ML. 1043
He wente hymself, and so it may well seeme. . . B.ML. 1092
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise. . . . . B.Sh. 1251
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went, . . . . B.Pri. 1730
To scoleward and homward whan he wente; . . . B.Pri. 1739
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente, . . B.Pri. 1804
And after that they ryse and forth been went, . . B.Pri. 1869
for his desport is went into the feeldes, . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
—and lefte hire for deed, and wenten awey. . . B.Mel. 2160–5
And every reawme wente he for to see. . . . . B.Mk. 3305
Office of wommen, and to wode she wente, . . . B.Mk. 3446
In kynges habit wente hir sones two, . . . . . B.Mk. 3533
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente. . B.Mk. 3548
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . B.Mk. 3724
And with his heed unto hir toun she wente. . . . B.Mk. 3764
This Julius to the Capitolie wente . . . . . B.Mk. 3893
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . B.NP. 4175
As soone as day he wente out of the toun." . . . B.NP. 4221
A dong carte wente as it weere to dunge lond . . B.NP. 4226 *var*
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste, . . . . B.NP. 4264
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way; . . B.NP. 4288
And shipe and man under the water wente . . . B.NP. 4292
If thilke day he wente into bataille; . . . . . B.NP. 4335
He wente forth to fighte natheles, . . . . . B.NP. 4337
This mayde upon a day wente in the toun . . . C.Doc. 118
And wente his wey withouten wordes mo. . . . C.Pard. 678
And forth toward the toun he wente anon; . . . C.Pard. 805
This yongeste, which that wente unto the toun, . . C.Pard. 837
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . D.WB. 10
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . D.WB. 528
So often tymes I to my gossyb wente,— . . . . D.WB. 544
And I myself into the feeldes wente. . . . . D.WB. 549
Body and soule he with the devel wente . . . . D.Fri. 1640
In which ther wente a lymytour aboute . . . . D.Sum. 1711
With *qui cum patre*, forth his wey he wente. . . D.Sum. 1734
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste. . . . D.Sum. 1736
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde, . . . . D.Sum. 1754
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he . . . . D.Sum. 1765
Soone after that ye wente out of this toun.' . . . D.Sum. 1853
And happed as they wente by the weye, . . . . D.Sum. 2027
Whan that he wente Babiloigne to wynne. . . . D.Sum. 2082
That flokmeele on a day they to hym wente, . . . E.Cl. 86
Bisekynge hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . E.Cl. 178
To fecchen water at a welle is went, . . . . . E.Cl. 276
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente. . . E.Cl. 536
But took the child and wente upon his weye. . . E.Cl. 574
Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente; . . E.Cl. 588
He wente his wey, as hym nothyng ne roghte, . . E.Cl. 685
That I smoklees out of youre paleys wente. . . . E.Cl. 875
But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee. . . E.Cl 893
But with glad cheere to the gate is went . . . . E.Cl. 1013
That to the chirche bothe be they went, . . . . E.Mch. 1701
And to his bed he wente hym hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1779
And wente hire wey—ye gete namoore of me; . . E.Mch. 1945
And bad hym been al hool; and forth she wente . . E.Mch. 2007
By which into his gardyn ofte he wente; . . . . E.Mch. 2119
That charged was with fruyt, and up he wente; . . E.Mch. 2211
'Strugle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wente! . . . E.Mch. 2376
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went, . . . F.Sq. 567
Nathelees it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius, . . . . . F.Fkl. 970

**Went** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . F.Fkl. 971
And er they ferther any foote wente, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1177
He shewed hym, er he wente to sopeer, . . . . F.Fkl. 1189
Whan that thise worthy men wenten with me . . F.Fkl. 1213
But they ne wiste why she thider wente: . . . F.Fkl. 1491
And asked of hire whiderward she wente; . . . F.Fkl. 1510
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente, . . . G.SN. 350
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace. . . . . G.SN. 399
He lefte hir lye, and on his wey is went. . . . . G.SN. 534
For bord ne clothyng, wente he never so gaye; . G.CY. 1017
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye, . . G.CY. 1032
And wente hym forth, and cam anon agayn . . . G.CY. 1110
And so he dide, er that they wente atwynne; . . G.CY. 1170
They opened and shette, and went hir weye, . . G.CY. 1218
He wente his wey, and with the coper cam, . . . G.CY. 1296
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay . . G.CY. 1338
He wente his wey and never the preest hym sy . . G.CY. 1381
I wente sorweful in desdayn of my self'; . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
Crist he wente out and weepe ful bitterly. . . . I.Pars. 990–5
This messager took leve and wente . . . . . BD. 153
And went his wey whan he hadde sayd. . . . . BD. 191
Took my hors and forth I wente . . . . . BD. 357
And as I wente ther cam by me . . . . . BD. 388
And I him folwed, and hit forth wente . . . . BD. 397
Anoon right I wente nere; . . . . . BD. 450
I went and stood right at his feet, . . . . . BD. 501
So cryden, that un-to the sterres hit wente, . . . Anel. 27
That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente. . . Anel. 133
Thus swoor this theef, and forth his way he wente. . Anel. 161
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste; . PF. 170
In kirtels, al disshevele wente they there,— . . . PF. 235
The god Priapus saw I as I wente . . . . . PF. 253
Til dounward went the sonne wondir fast . . . PF. 490 *var*
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho. . . . PF. 500
out of my clothes, thei wenten a-wey . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
weren cruel to hym. He wente hym to the houses . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente . . . . TC.1. 58
In general ther wente mony a wight . . . . . TC.1. 163
Within the temple he wente him forth, pleyinge, . TC.1. 267
His ye perced, and so depe it wente, . . . . . TC.1. 272
Out of the temple al esiliche he wente, . . . . TC.1. 317
And yit was he, wher-so men wente or riden, . . TC.1. 473
And wente his wey, thenking on this matere, . . TC.1. 1062
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente, . . . TC.2. 62
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus: . . . . TC.2. 200
With this he took his leve and hom he wente; . . TC.2. 596
But streight into her closet wente anon, . . . . TC.2. 599
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye. . . . TC.2. 812
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente . . . TC.2. 813
That she and alle her folk in wente i-fere. . . . TC.2. 910
With that they wenten arm in arm i-fere . . . . TC.2. 1116
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine; . . . TC.2. 1179
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre . . . TC.2. 1216
Quod he; and to Deiphebus wente he tho, . . . TC.2. 1402
He thanked her, and wente upon his weye. . . . TC.2. 1491
And Troilus to paleis wente blive, . . . . . TC.2. 1537
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente. . . . TC.2. 1540
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente. . . TC.2. 1631
Out wente anon t' Eleyne and Deiphebus, . . . TC.2. 1641
Withouten more to Troilus in wente. . . . . TC.2. 1666
And arm in arm inward with him she wente, . . . TC.2. 1725
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight; . . . TC.3. 226
He streight a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . . TC.3. 552
'Now stant it thus: that sin I fro you wente, . . TC.3. 785
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente; . . TC.3. 1581
Thus al my good I lefte, and to you wente, . . . TC.4. 87
Th'embassadours to Troye streight they wente. . . TC.4. 140
That, though the lordes wolde that she wente, . . TC.4. 170
Out of his brest, ech after other, wente, . . . . TC.4. 338
But in a res to Troilus he wente. . . . . TC.4. 350
Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente. . . . . TC.4. 434
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle. . . TC.4. 730
Into the chaumbre up wente out of the halle, . . TC.4. 732
Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . . . TC.4. 935
Ayein into her herte al softe wente. . . . . TC.4. 1222
And that she starf for wo neigh, whan she wente, . TC.4. 1419
Withoute more out of the chaumbre he wente. . . TC.4. 1701
And Troilus to Troye homwarde he wente. . . . TC.5. 91
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede, . . TC.5. 202
No-wher to gon,—but on the morwe he wente . . TC.5. 286
To rise, and forth to Sarpedoun they wente. . . TC.5. 434
As fer as any wight hath evere went, . . . . . TC.5. 444
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye! . . . . TC.5. 546
And after this he to the yates wente . . . . . TC.5. 603
That every wight that wente by the weye . . . TC.5. 625
And that the sonne wente his cours unright . . . TC.5. 661
And in herself she wente ay portreyinge . . . . TC.5. 716
I n' hadde . . . , And went with you, as ye me redde or this! . . . . . TC.5. 737
Whan that Criseyde unto her reste wente . . . TC.5. 1021
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente, . . . TC.5. 1108
And on the morwe unto the yate he wente, . . . TC.5. 1192
He wente him hom, withouten any more. . . . TC.5. 1197
Unnethe him mighte knowe; ther he wente, . . . TC.5. 1220
'Thou hast not writen her sin that she wente, . . TC.5. 1303
Whan that ye wente: of which yit bote non . . . TC.5. 1327
To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . . . . TC.5. 1487
And in his herte he wente her excusinge, . . . . TC.5. 1573
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went . . . . . TC.5. 1808

**Went** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

And forth he wente, shortly for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 1826
And in a forest as they wente, . . . . . HF.1. 181
And how with alle pyne he wente, . . . . . HF.1. 222
She into hir chambre wente anoon, . . . . . HF.1. 366
To helle wenten, for to see . . . . . HF.1. 441
And with his sours a-geyn up wente, . . . . . HF.2. 36
And whan he hath so fer y-went, . . . . . HF.2. 468
But in I wente, and that anoon; . . . . . HF.3. 217
Wente this foule trumpes soun, . . . . . HF.3. 552
And, certes, al the breeth that wente . . . . . HF.3. 594
That through the world wente the soun, . . . . HF.3. 634
And that wente al the world aboute, . . . . . HF.3. 717
This queynte hous aboute wente, . . . . . HF.3. 835
That leef me were, or that I wente.' . . . . . HF.3. 909
And no-thing hit aboute wente,— . . . . . HF.3. 942
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe, . . . . HF.3. 986
Than ever hit was, [hit] went anoon . . . . . HF.3. 993
And as I alther-fastest wente . . . . . HF.3. 1041
And aftyr that they wentyn in cumpas, . . . . LGW.G. 199
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle. . LGW. 628
His wyf and he, and al his ost, forthe wente . . . LGW. 632
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle; . . LGW. 655
Er that he ferther went out of the place. . . . . LGW. 662
This noble queene unto hire reste wente. . . . . LGW. 1164
And with hire wente this Eneas also. . . . . LGW. 1226
I not with hem if ther went any mo; . . . . . LGW. 1227
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente. . LGW. 1241
With Jason wente the stronge Hercules, . . . . LGW. 1454
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went . . LGW. 1651
And to the stronde barefote faste she wente, . . . LGW. 2189
And hye upon a rokke she wente sone, . . . . . LGW. 2195
Or that the mone went ones aboute; . . . . . LGW. 2503
Syn thylke day ye wente fro this place; . . . . LGW. 2505
And helples, so that er that she fer wente . . . LGW. 2714
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . Ven. 60
Of yonge folke, I wente soone . . . . . RR. 23
Alone I wente in my plaiyng, . . . . . RR. 105
That fro that purs a peny went. . . . . RR. 246
So olde she was that she ne went . . . . . RR. 367
In at the wiket went I tho, . . . . . RR. 642
That I ne wente inne forto see . . . . . RR. 724
Tho wente I forth on my right honde . . . . . RR. 729
Upon a karole wenten thoo. . . . . RR. 744
Wente into the karolyng. . . . . RR. 804
And next hir wente, in hir other side, . . . . . RR. 877
And after on the daunce wente . . . . . RR. 1149
Hir here doun to hir helis wente; . . . . . RR. 1218
And by hir wente a kynght dauncyng, . . . . . RR. 1267
Were with her loves went awey, . . . . . RR. 1317
Oute of that place wente I thoo, . . . . . RR. 1327
Wente up and doun full many a wey, . . . . . RR. 1345
I went on right honde and on lefte . . . . . RR. 1445
And thus while I wente in my playe . . . . . RR. 1449
Unto the welle than went I me, . . . . . RR. 1553
And smellen to it where I wente; . . . . . RR. 1669
Bot somdell neer it wente I thoo . . . . . RR. 1708
The takel smote, and depe it wente. . . . . RR. 1729
But ay the oynement wente abrode, . . . . . RR. 1898
The joye wente to myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 2039
And that the nyght were went away; . . . . . RR. 2634
Thorough the breres anoon wente I, . . . . . RR. 3006
With that word Resoun wente hir gate, . . . . RR. 3332
In haste to hym I wente anoon, . . . . . RR. 3348
Whanne that he sawe how I wente . . . . . RR. 3363
Thanne wente I forth withouten were . . . . . RR. 3452
I toke my leve, and streight I wente . . . . . RR. 3471
To Bialacoil thanne wente in hye . . . . . RR. 3591
To Bialacoil she wente apas, . . . . . RR. 3724
And to the Rose anoon wente I, . . . . . RR. 3759
He wente full ofte forto see. . . . . RR. 4238
And wente his wey, I nyste where, . . . . . RR. 4666
The baronage to councel went; . . . . . RR. 5812
They ben fro clene religioun went, . . . . . RR. 6185
They wente hem forth all in a route, . . . . . RR. 7341
That ben to Wikkid-Tonge went. . . . . RR. 7355
To whom she hadde ofter went . . . . . RR. 7377
As he were feble his way he went. . . . . RR. 7416

**Went** *see* **Out-went, Wendeth**

**Wente**

Doun by a floury grene wente Ful thikke of gras, . BD. 398
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente. . . . TC.2. 63
And up and doun they maden many a wente, . . TC.2. 815
Is thorugh a goter by a prive wente . . . . . TC.3. 787
And up and down ther made he many a wente, . . TC.5. 605
Upon the walles made he many a wente, . . . . TC.5. 1194
At a turnynge of a wente, . . . . . HF.1. 182
Seche no ferther, neyther way ne wente, . . . . Ven. 69

**Wentest**

Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?' . . . . A.Mil. 3486
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see . . . . . RR. 3224

**Wepe** (*noun; vb., pret. pl.*)

Of wommen, for they wepen ever in oon; . . . . A.Kn. 1771
goddesses, . . . , woxen . . . , and wepyn teeris for pite. . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And she began to breste a-wepe anon, . . . . TC.2. 408
Of hem that wepen for his deth so faste, . . . . TC.5. 1822

**Wepen** (*past part.*)

Til he so longe hadde wopen and compleyned, . . F.Sq. 523
for my blame, and thow hast wepen for the damage . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5

**Wepen** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
And sithen thou hast wopen many a drope, . . . TC.1. 941
That n'olde han wepen for her peynes smerte, . . TC.5. 724
**Wepen** *see* **Wept**
**Wept** (*pret. and past part.*)
But soore wepte she if oon of hem were deed, . . A.Prol. 148
Allas! what wonder is it thogh she wepte, . . . B.ML. 267
deeth of hire child, til she have wept hir fille, . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
In this meschief he wayled and eek wepte, . . . B.Mk. 3811
I weepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . D.WB. 588
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake! . . . D.WB. 592
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere . . E.Mch. 1544
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude, . . F.Sq. 421
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence . . . G.SN. 415
And wepte, that pite was to here. . . . . BD. 107
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore; . . . . TC.2. 562
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost. . . . . TC.3. 64
And Pandar, that ful tendreliche wepte, . . . . TC.4. 353
Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 716
So tendrely she wepte bothe eve and morwe . . . TC.5. 725 *var*
Of Troylus tho wepte she many a tere . . . . TC.5. 1046 *var*
And kiste it ofte, and wepte on it ful sore; . . . LGW. 846
He wolde have wepte for routhe of his penaunce; . LGW. 2077
And therewithal she wepte tendirly, . . . . . LGW. 2316
And wepte ful tendirly upon his face, . . . . LGW. 2706
I wepte for I ne myght it fynde. . . . . RR. 3484
**Wept** *see* **For-weped, Weep, Wepe, Wepen**
**Werble** *see* **Warble**
**Werch-** *see* **Work-**
**Were** (*pret. of* **Be**, *specimens*)
That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke. . A.Prol. 18
The chambres and the stables weren wyde, . . . A.Prol. 28
And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . . A.Prol. 29
His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . A.Prol. 74
And they were clothed alle in o lyveree . . . . A.Prol. 363
He knew wel alle the havenes, as they were, . . A.Prol. 407
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . . . A.Prol. 456
He may nat spare, althogh he were his brother; . A.Prol. 737
Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas, . . . . . A.Prol. 844
But it were al to longe for to devyse . . . . . A.Kn. 994
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . A.Kn. 1040
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1058
But what they were no thyng he ne woot. . . . A.Kn. 1703
Were it for chapmanhode, or for disport, . . . B.ML. 143
That thou were chaced from oure heritage, . . . B.ML. 366
Til fully fourty dayes weren past; . . . . . B.Mk. 3479
For though he were strong, yet was she strenger; . B.Mk. 3711
Empoysoned of thyn owene folk thou weere; . . B.Mk. 3850
And alle thise were bounden in o volume; . . . D.WB. 681
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre; . . . . D.WB. 1107
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . . . D.WB. 1172
They weren his approwours prively. . . . . D.Fri. 1343
I wende ye were a yeman trewely. . . . . D.Fri. 1457
As she an emperoures doghter weere; . . . . . E.Cl. 168
Sholde nat telle whos children they were . . . . E.Cl. 770
It were my wrecched clothes, no thyng faire, . . E.Cl. 850
I was youre wyf, though I unworthy weere; . . . E.Cl. 882
It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . . . E.Cl. 1164
Or elles they were sonken under grounde. . . . F.Fkl. 1269
Thise wordes al with gold y-writen were. . . . G.SN. 210
The coles right anon weren y-fet, . . . . . G.CY. 1116
Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . H.Mcp. 347
Our hertes wern so even a payre . . . . . BD. 1288
Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . . ABC. 29
But were she sauf, it were no fors of me! . . . Mars. 197
As good wer thanne untrewe as trewe to be. . . . Comp.L. 118
The noble folk wer to the toune y-drawe. . . . Anel. 70
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . Anel. 192
There weren vers y-writen, as me thoghte, . . . PF. 124
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . . . PF. 293
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother, . . PF. 566
sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther som . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
Al weere it so that a riche coveytous . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
yif that a man . . . weere comen . . . among straunge nacions, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
it weere for to witen whether that alle . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
the sothe of any thing that wer axid, yif ther nere . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
to ben that thei weeren. But thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
For dredeles me were levere dye . . . . . TC.1. 1034
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . TC.2. 1013
And on the morwe, whan they were arayed, . . . TC.3. 423
Now were it worthy that ye were y-bete!'— . . . TC.3. 1169
And esen hem that weren in distresse; . . . . TC.4. 1232
Allas! how neigh we were bothe dede! . . . . TC.5. 1579
To ben unknowe of folk that weren wise, . . . . TC.5. 1579
Thilke that unbrende were. . . . . HF.1. 173
in ech . . . Weren sondry habitacles, . . . . . HF.3. 104
Al this armes that ther weren, . . . . . HF.3. 241
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . . . . LGW. 107
'Yet wer hyt better that I were your wife, . . . LGW. 2089
**Were** *see* **Nere**
**Were** (*other senses*)
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . A.Kn. 2550
Al was us oon withoute were. . . . . BD. 1294
Tho gan I wexen in a were, . . . . . HF.2. 471
for thy trespas to put the out of were . . . . LGW. 480 *var*
That thries doun she fil in swich a were, . . . . LGW. 2686
**Were** (*other senses*)—*Continued*
He drowe it up withouten were, . . . . . RR. 1776
And wite thou wel withoute were, . . . . . RR. 2568
For wite thou well, withouten were, . . . . . RR. 2740
To bringe hem out of woo and were, . . . . . RR. 2827
I tolde him all withoute were, . . . . . RR. 3351
Thanne wente I forth withouten were . . . . . RR. 3452
Withoute deceyte or ony were; . . . . . RR. 4468
Fully to knowen without were Freend of affect . . RR. 5485
He is a foole withouten were . . . . . RR. 5657
As God wel knowith, withoute were. . . . . RR. 5692
Wel can I were me undir wede . . . . . RR. 6359 *var*
**Werk-** *see* **Work-**
**Wernard**
Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschance . . D.WB. 260 *var*
**Werne**
He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . . . D.WB. 333
Thou canst not warne him that with good entente . ABC. 11
God loveth, and to love wol not werne; . . . . TC.3. 12
And resonable a lady for to werne! . . . . . TC.3. 149
What nede were it this prayer for to werne, . . . TC.4. 111
'I werne hit yow,' quod she, anoon, . . . . . HF.3. 469
Ne coud hem noght of love werne; . . . . . HF.3. 707
I may, ne wol, nat werne your requeste; . . . . LGW. 448
Shal no man werne me to-day, . . . . . RR. 636
And whanne she herd hym werne soo, . . . . RR. 1485
Ne I wole not werne it thee; . . . . . RR. 3443
To me warnen his servyce, . . . . . RR. 3652
To werne it hym ye done amysse, . . . . . RR. 3730 *em*
If ye now werne hym, trustith me, . . . . . RR. 3749 *em*
he ne can Werne it for shame, or ellis he . . . . RR. 6673
**Werned**
dignytees that weren wernd to oolde men. . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
And somme she wernede wel and faire; . . . . HF.3. 449
From hir the gate ay werned be . . . . . RR. 442
A thyng that may not warned be: . . . . . RR. 3426
Thou shuldest nat warned be for me; . . . . . RR. 3669
His freend, lest that he warned be, . . . . . RR. 5245
Therfore she warned hym the entre; . . . . . RR. 5840
Shal nat be warned you for me, . . . . . RR. 7500
**Werning**
Withoute wernyng or diffense; . . . . . RR. 1142
**Werre**
Allas! how myghte I fare werre? . . . . . BD. 615
**Werre** *see* **War**
**Werreye**
On Theseus to helpe him to werreye; . . . . . A.Kn. 1484
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . . . . A.Kn. 1544
That she ne wolde upon his lond werreye. . . . B.Mk. 3522
What sholde it han avayled to werreye? . . . . Form.A. 25
Felly purposith thee to werreye, . . . . . RR. 3251
And we wole werrey hym as oon; . . . . . RR. 6926
With all the worlde werrien we; . . . . . RR. 7018
**Werreyed**
Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyed Russye, . . . F.Sq. 10
How thou me hast werrey'd on every side, . . . TC.5. 584
That it is werreid in many wise. . . . . RR. 2078
Chastite is werried over all, . . . . . RR. 3917
**Werreyed** *see* **For-werreyed**
**Werreyest**
Thow art myn mortal fo and me warreyest, . . . LGW.G. 248
And thow my foo, and al my folke werreyest, . . LGW. 322
**Werreyeth**
his vice, and by strif werreieth trouthe . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
whan a man werreyeth trouthe, whan . . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
that it is trouthe, and eek whan he werreyeth the grace I.Pars. 485–90
Which ay werreyeth Chastite, . . . . . RR. 3699
**Werreyour** *see* **Warrior**
**Wert** *see* **Were**
**Wessh** (*pret. sing.*)
Hir body wessh with water of a welle; . . . . A.Kn. 2283
That wesshe the world fro the olde iniquitee, . . B.ML. 453
Ther Juppiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde, . B.Mk. 3934
Anoon I wisshe myn hondis bothe. . . . . RR. 96
My face I wysshe. Tho saugh I well . . . . . RR. 125
**Wesshe** (*pret. pl.*)
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and ete; . TC.2. 1184
**West**
A Shipman was ther, wonynge fer by weste; . . . A.Prol. 388
Ther is namoore to seyn, but west and est . . . A.Kn. 2601
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, . . B.ML. 493
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, . B.ML. 948
Bothe est and west, north and septemtrioun; . . B.Mk. 3657
And at the west gate of the toun," quod he, . . . B.NP. 4207
Unto the west gate of the toun, and fond . . . B.NP. 4225
And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . . C.Pard. 396
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, . C.Pard. 518
That is bitwixe the est and eek the west; . . . D.WB. 1247
That been the boundes of West Lumbardye, . . . E.Cl. 46
Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 57
So noble array in al West Lumbardye. . . . . E.Cl. 945
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est . F.Sq. 459
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, . . F.Fkl. 873
Anon she sente bothe eest and west . . . . . BD. 88
As wisly as I say the north-north-west, . . . . PF. 117
sonne goth aboute from est to west.) . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
For, by that Lord that formed est and west, . . . TC.2. 1053
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . . . TC.5. 751
And up and down, by weste and ek by este, . . . TC.5. 1193
But Troilus, thou mayst now, est or west, . . . TC.5. 1432
And blew it est, and west, and southe, . . . . HF.3. 590

**West**—*Continued*
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west. . . . LGW. 563
lengthe from est to west. Of the whiche . . . Astr. 32–40
the West Lyne, or ellis the Lyne . . . . . Astr. 32–40
clepid the right syde, and the west syde . . . . Astr. 32–40
from est to west, fro southe to northe, fro . . . Astr. 60–5
justly from verrey est to verrey west as I . . . Astr. 70–5
moeving is from est in-to west, and efte . . . . Astr. 75–82
sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west syde. . Astr. 127–32
Alhabor, and fonde hir sittyng on the west side . Astr. 139–45
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . Astr. 139–45
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label . . . . Astr. 139–45
discendid under the west orisounte, and . . . . Astr. 139–45
on the west side; and ley thy label on . . . . Astr. 174–9
sitte upon the west orisonte, and ley thy . . . . Astr. 179–85
of my sonne, discending on my west orisonte, . . Astr. 198–209
upon whiche west orisonte every day . . . . . Astr. 198–209
strike of the planete under the forseide west orisonte. . Astr. 198–209
the houre of Mercurie entring under my west orisonte Astr. 198–209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte . . Astr. 198–209
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne . . . . Astr. 222–9
quarters of the worlde, as Est, West, . . . . . Astr. 301–8
lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west, . . . . Astr. 301–8
with the lyne that goth from est to west; . . . . Astr. 316–9
whether the sterre sitte est or west, or . . . . Astr. 322–4
and yf he be on the west syde in that . . . . . Astr. 330–7
if he be on the west syde, than is he direct. . . . Astr. 330–7
upon the west orisonte, and the begynnyng . . . Astr. 343–50
thou est and west and south, and par . . . . . Astr. 350–8
ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro . . . Astr. 365–8

**Weste**
Til that the hote sonne gan to weste. . . . . PF. 266
And whan the sunne begynnys for to weste, . . . LGW.G. 51
As sone as evere the sonne gynneth weste, . . . LGW. 61
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste, . LGW. 197

**Western**
out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene wawes; . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
that falleth at even in the westrene wawes, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
the depe westrene see, ne coveyteth nat to . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5

**Westre**
Gan westren faste, and dounward for to wrye, . . TC.2. 906

**Westward**
Westward right swich another in the opposit. . . A.Kn. 1894
And westward, in the mynde and in memorie . . A.Kn. 1906
And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, . . A.Kn. 2581
passith eny thyng the south westward; . . . . Astr. 222–9
westward til that the ende of the forseide . . . Astr. 286–9

**Wet**
Ne wette hir fyngres in hir sauce depe. . . . . A.Prol. 129
Weren of his bittre, salte teeres wete. . . . . A.Kn. 1280
As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennynge; . . A.Kn. 2338
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, . . . A.Kn. 2901
Wery and weet, as beest is in the reyn, . . . . A.Rv. 4107
So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; . . . . . A.Rv. 4155
And eet hey as a beest in weet and drye, . . . B.Mk. 3407
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . E.Mch. 2140
Have heer a clooth, and wipe awey the wete.' . . G.CY. 1187
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . Mars. 89
weten my face with verray teres. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
firmament stant dirked with wete ploungy cloudes, . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
teer ne wette his face, but he was so . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne; . . TC.3. 1115
Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, . . . TC.4. 815
To warme of th' este see the wawes wete, . . . TC.5. 1109
'But th'ilke broche that I with teres wete . . . TC.5. 1690
His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . . . . HF.2. 414
He wolde no-thyng wete his clowes. . . . . HF.3. 695
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete . . . . LGW. 775
Through moisture of the welle wete . . . . . RR. 1424

**Wether**
And softer than the wolle is of a wether; . . . . A.Mil. 3249
The wolf ful and the wether hool to have; . . . TC.4. 1374

**Wethers**
At thilke tyme, than alle his wetheres blake, . . A.Mil. 3542
Whoso took a wethers skynne, . . . . . RR. 6259

**Wex(e)** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft; . . . A.Kn. 1362
Aleyn wax wery in the dawenynge, . . . . . A.Rv. 4234
This lady weex affrayed of the soun, . . . . . B.ML. 563
The constable weex abasshed of that sight, . . . B.ML. 568
And of his owene thought he wax al reed. . . . B.Sh. 1301
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . . . . B.Th. 1914
And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres; . . . . B.Mk. 3365
Til that Fortune weex his adversarie. . . . . B.Mk. 3868
To dryen hym with, and therfore wex his pryde; . B.Mk. 3936
That of the strook myn ere wex al deef. . . . . D.WB. 636
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; . . . . D.Sum. 2121
That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . E.Cl. 317
Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . . F.Fkl. 1245
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede . G.SN. 513
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, H.Mcp. 46
And his spirites wexen dede; . . . . . BD. 488
Ful ofte I wex bothe pale and reed; . . . . . BD. 1214
Therwith he wex as deed as stoon . . . . . BD. 1299
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo . . . . Mars. 127
When he wex fals to coveren his traitorie . . . Anel. 156 *var*
There wex eek every holsom spice and gras; . . . PF. 206
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red; . . . PF. 583
I wax al abaysscheed and astoned, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
that, or he waxe oold, his vertu, that lay . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30

**Wex(e)** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)—*Continued*
soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory, . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
ryght as the hevedes wexen of Idre (the . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
Yit with a look his herte wex a-fere, . . . . . TC.1. 229
That he . . . Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. . TC.1. 231
And sodeinly he wex ther-with astoned, . . . . TC.1. 274
For he was hit, and wex al red for shame. . . . TC.1. 867
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde . . . TC.1. 1012
And wex sumdel a-stonyd in hire thought . . . TC.2, 603 *var*
For which he wex a litel red for shame, . . . . TC.2. 645
For of her owne thought she wex al red, . . . . TC.2. 652
That she wex somwhat able to converte. . . . . TC.2. 903
Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, . . . . . TC.2. 1198
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose. . . TC.2. 1256
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 1356
Troilus, . . . Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, . . . . . TC.3. 79
But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red, . . . . . TC.3. 82
For love, of which thy wo wex alwey more; . . . TC.3. 242
Wex sodeinly his herte ful of joye, . . . . . TC.3. 356
Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . TC.3. 727
But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red! . . . . TC.3. 956
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; . . . TC.3. 1570
And wex so maat, that joye nor pensance . . . TC.4. 342
For-which wel neigh he wex out of his minde. . . TC.5. 1442
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . LGW. 535
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste. . . LGW. 615
That as they wex in age, wex hir love. . . . . LGW. 727
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos, . . . LGW. 831
And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe . . . LGW. 866
She wex enamoured upon this man. . . . . LGW. 1610
And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded, . . . LGW. 1816
Colde waxe hir herte, and ryght thus sayde she: . LGW. 2197
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . LGW. 2649
In herte I wexe so wondir gay, . . . . . RR. 691
There wexen, if men hadde nede, . . . . . RR. 1365
So faire waxe never in rone. . . . . RR. 1674
Thanne waxe I hardy forto telle . . . . . RR. 3083

**Weylawey** *see* **Wellaway**

**Wha**
Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . A.Rv. 4173

**Whale**
Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan, . . . . D.Sum. 1930

**What** (*specimens*)
And whiche they weren and of what degree, . . . A.Prol. 40
And eek in what array that they were inne; . . . A.Prol. 41
What sholde he studie and make hym-selven wood, . A.Prol. 184
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . A.Prol. 522
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . A.Prol. 854
'What folk been ye, that a myn hom-comynge . . A.Kn. 905
Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1029
What is mankynde moore unto you holde . . . A.Kn. 1307
'What governance is in this prescience, . . . . A.Kn. 1313
Forpyned, what for wo and for distresse. . . . . A.Kn. 1453
Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. . . . . A.Kn. 2424
'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3366
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . A.Mil. 3370
'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholay? . . . A.Mil. 3437
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . . A.Mil. 3477
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow? . . . A.Mil. 3490
'What, who artow?' 'It am I, Absolon.' . . . . A.Mil. 3766
For, what-so that this carpenter answerde, . . . A.Mil. 3843
What for hire kynrede and hir nortelrie, . . . . A.Rv. 3967
And steleth from us,—what pryvely slepynge, . . B.ML. 21
And what thurgh necligence in oure wakynge,— . . B.ML. 23
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . B.ML. 56
Allas! what wonder is it thogh she wepte, . . . B.ML. 267
But in what wise certeinly I noot. . . . . B.ML. 892
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?' . . . B.Sh. 1171
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . . B.Sh. 1289
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
And seyde thus: 'What man artow?' quod he; . . B.Th. 1885
'Bityde what bityde!' . . . . . B.Th. 2064
And what is bettre than a good Womman? . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
what fruyt it may conceive and engendre. . . . B.Mel. 2395–400
and how manye trespassours and in what manere . B.Mel. 2545–50
nat wel what they don, ne what they seyn; . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie" . . . B.NP. 3973
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . B.NP. 4003
For certes, what so any womman seith, . . . . B.NP. 4102
What! trowe ye, the whiles I may preche, . . . C.Pard. 439
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,— . . . . . C.Pard. 584
What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . . C.Pard. 668
What shal we doon, what shal we to hym seye?' . C.Pard. 818
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? . . . . C.Pard. 879
What rekketh me thogh folk seye vileynye . . . D.WB. 53
What dostow at my neighebores hous? . . . . D.WB. 239
What rowne ye with oure mayde? *Benedicite!* . . D.WB. 241
What eyleth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281
What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . D.WB. 311
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care . D.WB. 329
But what? he may nat do al as hym liketh, . . . D.WB. 914
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! D.Fri. 1543
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?' . . D.Fri. 1585
Whan folk in chirche had yeve him what hem leste, . D.Sum. 1735
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171
For what man that is entred in a pley, . . . . E.Cl. 10
That what wyf that I take, ye me assure . . . . E.Cl. 165

**What** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Telle what womman that it sholde be; . . . . E.Cl. 247
If that thou vouchesauf, what-so bityde, . . . . E.Cl. 306
And foond hire ever goode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457
She herde nat what thyng he to hire seyde, . . . E.Cl. 1059
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . . E.Mch. 1295
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . . E.Mch. 1460
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . E.Mch. 1499
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte E.Mch. 1851
What sleighte is it, thogh it be long and hoot, . . E.Mch. 2126
What rekketh me of youre auctoritees? . . . . E.Mch. 2276
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . E.Mch. 2293
What though he were riche and glorious? . . . . E.Mch. 2294
What for the sesoun and the yonge grene, . . . F.Sq. 54
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte, . . F.Sq. 157
And what man that is wounded with the strook . . F.Sq. 160
What for the sesoun, and the morwenynge, . . . F.Sq. 397
'What! Frankeleyn, *pardee*, sire, wel thou woost . F.Fkl. 696
Now have I yow declared what she highte. . . . G.SN. 119
Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . . . G.CY. 965
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre! . . H.Mcp. 5
'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow? . H.Mcp. 244
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?' . . H.Mcp. 247
al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . . . I.Pars. 80–5
For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . . I.Pars. 845–50
What seye we eek of putours that lyven . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
So moche embosed, I not now what. . . . . BD. 353
Is turned; but yet, what to doone? . . . . . BD. 688
In what wyse, how, why, and wherfore, . . . . BD. 746
Shortly, what shal I more seye? . . . . . BD. 829
My peyne is this, that what-so I desire, . . . . Pity. 99
Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . Anel. 165
For what he may not gete, that wolde he have . . Anel. 203
And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede? . . . . Anel. 301
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . . PF. 15
Fro you this yeer; what after so be-falle; . . . PF. 664
O thou, what so evere thou be that . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
yif thow remembre of what cuntre thow art born, . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
what be the manere of thi curacioun?' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'that ther ne faileth som-what, by whiche . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
quod sche, 'what thyng is a man?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
that ther lakketh som-what to thy . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
nacyons, what for difficulte of weyes, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
and what for diversite of langages, and . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
ther som-what that every man desireth?' . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
knowe algatis that, what-so it be (that is . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
'What was that?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
'What thing?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
thilke thing, what-so-evere it be, by . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
And thanne sche, a litel what smylinge, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
likide to Catoun. Thanne what so evere . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
alle fortune, what so evere it be, of hem . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
Ascaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . TC.1. 292
What for to speke, and what to holden inne; . . . TC.1. 387
And what to arten her to love he soughte, . . . TC.1. 388
And if love is, what thing and which is he? . . . TC.1. 401
Allas! What is this wonder maladye? . . . . TC.1. 419
Or of his peyne, or what-so-evere he thoughte. . . TC.1. 497
Be what she be, and love her as thee liste! . . . TC.1. 679
Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, . . . TC.2. 411
'A! Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . TC.2. 464
'Of which I took som-what suspecioun; . . . . TC.2. 561
'What-so I spak, I mente not but wel, . . . . TC.2. 592
And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . TC.2. 699
' "Ey! what?" ' quod he, 'that ye han on him routhe, . TC.3. 122
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . TC.3. 317
'Ye, wot, ye nece myn,' quod he, 'what is. . . . TC.3. 844
Of what man, and ek wher, and also why . . . TC.3. 1150
That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte. . . TC.3. 1799
'She that I serve, y-wis, what-so thou seye, . . . TC.4. 442
'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . . . TC.4. 757
For finaly what-so ye me comaunde, . . . . . TC.4. 1294
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!" '— . . . TC.4. 1318
What wot my fader what lif that I lede? . . . . TC.4. 1342
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete, . . . TC.4. 1394
What sholde I telle his wordes that he seyde? . . . TC.5. 946
What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . . TC.5. 986
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? TC.5. 1161
What newe lust, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 1255
I stonde as now, that what yer or what day . . . TC.5. 1619
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke? . . . . TC.5. 1848
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availe! . . . TC.5. 1850
'Allas!' quod she, 'what me is wo! . . . . . HF.1. 300
As I have seyd; what wilt thou more?' . . . . HF.2. 375
But men seyn, 'What may ever laste?' . . . . HF.3. 57
But wite ye what? I graunte yow, . . . . . HF.3. 528
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . . HF.3. 694
That I may knowe soothly what ye bee, . . . . LGW. 460
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,— . . LGW. 470
Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . LGW. 500
That maistow seen, she kytheth what she is.' . . . LGW. 504
For lat see now what man that lover be . . . . LGW. 568
What-so him lyste unto his purveyaunce; . . . . LGW. 1561
'What best is that,' quod she, 'that weyeth thus?' . LGW. 1788
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste, . . . LGW. 2469

**What** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . . Rosem. 23
What sholde it han avayled to werreye? . . . . Form.A 25
What shul these clothes thus manyfolde, . . . . Prov. 1
What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace? . . . . Comp.A. 21
And what planete that is under thilke . . . . Astr. 156–61
day, generaly for evere. What nedith more declaracioun? . . . . . Astr. 193–8
and loke what degre of eny signe . . . . . Astr. 235–6
I prayse nothyng what ever they se. . . . . RR. 2430
What ever myster man am I, . . . . . RR. 6332
**What** *see* **Somewhat**
**Whatever** *see* **Ever**
**What-so** *see* **So, What**
**Whatsoever**
'Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he be, . . . E.Mch. 1832
That whatsoever in al these three . . . . . HF.2. 208
**Whatsoever** *see* **Ever, What**
**What-som-ever**
But what-som-ever woo they fele, . . . . . RR. 5041
**Wheat**
With whete and malt of al the land aboute; . . . A.Rv. 3988
Ther was hir whete and eek hir malt y-grounde. . A.Rv. 3991
And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete, . . A.Rv. 4314
Whan he hath sowen, be it whete or otes, . . . C.Pard. 375
I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448
Noght but the montance of a corn of whete, . . . C.Pard. 863
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . D.WB. 143
'Yif us a busshel whete, malt or reye, . . . . D.Sum. 1746
Whan I may sowen whete, if that me lest? . . . I.Pars. 36
An hundred mowis of whete greyne, . . . . . RR. 5590
**Wheel**
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . A.Kn. 925
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . . . A.Kn. 2023
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . B.Mk. 3587
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!' . . . . B.Mk. 3636
And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart, . . D.Sum. 2269
So turneth she hir false wheel . . . . . BD. 643
Allas! right thus is turned me the wheel, . . . . Comp.L. 36
'O thow makere of the wheel that . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
hir turnynge wheel? O thow fool of alle mortel . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
I torne the . . . wheel with the turnynge sercle; I am Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the overthrowynge wheel. . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe . . . TC.1. 139
May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde; . . TC.1. 839
'For if her wheel stante any thing to torne, . . . TC.1. 848
Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . . TC.1. 850
And whan a wight is from her wheel y-throwe, . . TC.4. 6
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomede; . . . . TC.4. 11
'O ye loveres that heighe upon the wheel . . . . TC.4. 323
That wheel wol cause another wheel, . . . . . HF.2. 286
That hath ful large wheel to turne. . . . . HF.3. 360
Aboute the wheel with other most thou dryve. . . Fort. 46
For [in] a twynklyng, turne hir wheele, . . . . RR. 4358
Whanne she hem settith on hir whele . . . . RR. 5427
Of hir whele, with sodeyn tourne, . . . . . RR. 5470
**Wheel** *see* **Cartwheel**
**Whelks**
That hym myghte helpen of the whelkes white, . . A.Prol. 632
**Whelm** *see* **Overwhelm**
**Whelp**
And rage he koude, as it were right a whelpe. . . A.Prol. 257
Whan that hir whelpe is stole whan it is lite, . . A.Kn. 2627
As by the whelpe chasted is the leoun, . . . . F.Sq. 491
A whelp, that fawned me as I stood, . . . . . BD. 389
**Whelps**
Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122
That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . G.SN. 60
lik to the fox whelpes; and yif he be . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
**Whelveth** *see* **Over-whelveth**
**When** (*specimens*)
Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . . A.Prol. 1
Of grece, whan she dronken hadde hir draughte. . A.Prol. 135
Ne that a Monk whan he is recchelees . . . . A.Prol. 179
And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn, . . A.Prol. 637
To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . A.Prol. 780
Whan the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . . A.Kn. 2261
Gan faillen whan the herte felte deeth, . . . . A.Kn. 2805
And when this jape is tald another day, . . . . A.Rv. 4207
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288
As wel when she awok as whan she slepte. . . . B.ML. 497
And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete, . . . . B.Pri. 1848
Epistle, whan he writeth unto the Romayns, . . B.Mel. 2630–5
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom; . . . B.Mk. 3128
For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille, . B.Mk. 3955
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we flee fro the bemes, . B.NP. 4132
Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste, . . . C.Pard. 489
Allas! whan shul my bones been at reste? . . . C.Pard. 733
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe. . . C.Pard. 940
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . C.Pard. 961
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal, . . . D.WB. 45
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . . D.WB. 47
And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . . D.WB. 172
But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . . D.WB. 469
He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem, . . . . . D.WB. 495
"The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . . D.WB. 1193
Whan folk in chirche had yeve him what hem leste, D.Sum. 1735

**When** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille; . . E.Cl. 581
'Now sey they thus: "Whan Walter is agon . . . E.Cl. 631
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn . . . . F.Sq. 331
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoore to doone.' . . F.Sq. 334
Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . F.Sq. 587
And whan he saugh his tyme he sayde thus: . . F.Fkl. 966
That hath hir body whan so that hym lyketh?' . F.Fkl. 1005
Wo was Aurelie, whan that he this herde, . . F.Fkl. 1007
Whan Phebus dwelled heere in this erthe adoun, . H.Mcp. 105
suffred Crist ful paciently, when he was despoyled . I.Pars. 665–70
Whan he was come, she bad him thus: . . . . BD. 135
Whan we came to the forest syde . . . . . BD. 372
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol flee; . . . . . BD. 584
Whan that hir lyste, that I dar seye . . . . . BD. 961
Whan I thenke on that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1175
Whan that myn herte was come ageyn, . . . . BD. 1221
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . Pity. 15
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke . . . ABC. 121
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede. . . Mars. 4
But when I se the beautee of your face, . . . . Mars. 61
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure, . . Mars. 171
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete, . . Anel. 22
And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . . . Anel. 64
That when that he was absent any throwe, . . . Anel. 93
When she shal ete, on him is so hir thoght, . . Anel. 134
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake. . . PF. 689
clustred (that is to seyn, when sterres ben covered . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . . TC.1. 71
Whenne every torment and adversite . . . . . TC.1. 404
With sorwe, whan they have misaventure, . . . TC.1. 706
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, . . TC.1. 732
When ye ben his al hool as he is youre, . . . . TC.2. 587
Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . . . TC.2. 1100
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem roune! . TC.4. 587
Herafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun, . . . . TC.5. 990
In you li'th, whan you list that it so be, . . . TC.5. 1417
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne. . . . TC.5. 1428
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay, . . . . . HF.1. 112
And when she wyste that he was fals, . . . . . HF.1. 393
When I hadde seyen al this sighte . . . . . HF.1. 468
For when thy labour doon al is, . . . . . HF.2. 144
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme— . . LGW. 101
As, when tyme is, herafter ye shal here. . . . . LGW. 281
Whan I am he that have yow slayne, allas? . . . LGW. 836
Whanne that he stasl awey to his navye. . . . . LGW. 1335
Ful prively, when he thys beste hath slayne; . . LGW. 2149
And when thyn olde auncetres peynted be, . . . LGW. 2536
Sufficeth me to see him when I may; . . . . . Ven. 54
It is hir pley to laugh when that men syketh, . . Comp.A. 62
And whan that this is done, aspye diligently . . . Astr. 222–9
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre passith. Astr. 222–9
Whonne I to Love dide homage. . . . . RR. 4524

**Whence**

causes fro whennes they been sprongen. . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
'First, I pronounce whennes that I come, . . . . C.Pard. 335
Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . . . . G.SN. 247
'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude?' . . G.SN. 432
'Of whennes?' quod she, whan that she was freyned; . G.SN. 433
whennes it is cleped penitence, and in how . . . I.Pars. 80–5
'Remembreth yow fro whennes that ye been falle'; . I.Pars. 135–40
it is necessarie to understonde whennes that synnes spryngen, . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
been the speces of it, and whennes pride sourdeth . I.Pars. 475–80
the causes whennes the sounynge wyndes moeven . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes comen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?" . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
whennes that alle thynges bien comen . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
maugre hem? For whennes comen elles . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675–80
'But whennes,' quod I, ' . . . myghte comen . . Bo.3. p.9. 820–5
knowe whennes and where thow mowe . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
fro whennes thilke thing is that is cleped . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
the hevene is governed and whennes that it hath . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
ageyn into the same thinges fro whennes thei ben arraced; . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
manere of a mirour, whennes thryveth . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
thanne or whennes comith thilke . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
byholdith alle thinges? And whennes is thilke . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
singuler thinges? Or whennes is the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . TC.1. 402
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . TC.1. 408
Allas! fro whennes may this thing procede? . . . Scog. 6
Fro whennes siche folk myght come, . . . . . RR. 739

**Whenne**

Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente; . . E.Cl. 588

**Wher** *see* **Where, Whether**

**Where**

And where they engendred and of what humour; . A.Prol. 421
Where that ther kneled in the hye weye . . . . A.Kn. 897
gan espye Wher as this lady romed to and fro, . . A.Kn. 1113
Frely to goon wher that hym liste over-al, . . . A.Kn. 1207
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne; . A.Kn. 1327
That oother wher hym list may ride or go, . . . A.Kn. 1351
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste . . A.Kn. 1848
Were it in Engelond or elles-where, . . . . . A.Kn. 2113
wente ther As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . A.Kn. 2810
Of hem, though that they writen wher they dwelle. . A.Kn. 2814
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . . . . A.Kn. 2854
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . A.Kn. 3073
She sholde seye she nyste where he was, . . . . A.Mil. 3414
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?' . . . . A.Mil. 3486
Where that he be I kan nat soothly seyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3670
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' . . A.Mil. 3805
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where. . . . . A.Rv. 4015
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk, . . . A.Rv. 4225
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye, . . . . . B.ML. 136
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have, . B.ML. 498
And eek the tyme, and where, and in what wise . . B.ML. 611
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . B.ML. 647
And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . . B.ML. 878
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete; . . . . B.ML. 1131
Or where hym list; namoore of hym I seye. . . . B.Sh. 1514
And eek also, where as he saugh thymage . . . B.Pri. 1695
Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entrailles. . . . B.Pri. 1763
She hath at scole and elles-where hym soght; . . B.Pri. 1780
To every place where she hath supposed . . . . B.Pri. 1785
Where he was casten in a pit bisyde. . . . . B.Pri. 1796
where as he seith, 'He is a fool that . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
we kan, where as we been withholde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
resoun, where as ye seyn that in wikked . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as ther been . B.Mel. 2360–5
seith he, "that where greet fyr hath longe tyme endured, . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
be coward, that thou doute ther wher as is no drede. . B.Mel. 2515–20
'Now as to the seconde point; where as youre wise conseillours . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
where as youre olde and wise conseillours . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
And where as ye seyn that . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
where as ye mowe in oother manere have . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
"Ther is . . . foryifnesse, where as confessioun is"; B.Mel. 2965–70
Doun into helle, where he yet is inne. . . . . B.Mk. 3193
Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde. . B.Mk. 3264
Where-as in Chaldeye clerk ne was ther noon, . . B.Mk. 3347
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . B.Mk. 3571
Where he conceyved was; so weilaway! . . . . B.Mk. 3675
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?' . . . B.Mk. 3727
Where Eliachim a preest was of that place. . . . B.Mk. 3756
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende. . . . . B.Mk. 3828
Where as men han been in greet welthe and ese, . B.NP. 3962
Where as a man may have noon audience, . . . B.NP. 3991
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . B.NP. 4089
Wher as ther was swich congregacioun . . . . B.NP. 4178
Rede auctours where they trete of swich mateere, . B.NP. 4453
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4474
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be; . . . C.Doc. 36
Where likly was to treten of folye,— . . . . . C.Doc. 64
Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 269
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . C.Pard. 466
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abye, . . . . C.Pard 756
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.' . . . C.Pard. 801
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . C.Pard. 803
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. . . D.WB. 50
Wher can ye seye in any maner age . . . . . D.WB. 59 *var*
Or where comanded he virginitee? . . . . . D.WB. 62
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large. . . D.WB. 322
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . . D.WB. 553
Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . D.WB. 652
In Pisces, wher Venus is exaltat; . . . . . D.WB. 704
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place, . . D.WB. 745
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace . . . . D.WB. 920
Wher as he myghte fynde in this mateere . . . D.WB. 923
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . . D.WB. 991
Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where. . . . D.WB. 996
That taughte hym wher hym myghte availle. . . . D.Fri. 1324
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,' . . D.Fri. 1386
'Brother,' quod he, 'where is now youre dwellyng, . D.Fri. 1410
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414
Where thou shalt knowen of oure privetee . . . D.Fri. 1637
Where as that somonours han hir heritage; . . . D.Fri. 1641
Where is the nest of freres in this place"; . . . D.Sum. 1691
Where as he shoope hym thilke nyght to lye. . . D.Sum. 1780
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she?' . D.Sum. 1797
Awaityng on a lord, and he noot where. . . . . D.Sum. 2052
Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour, . . . D.Sum. 2163
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . . D.Sum. 2167
Where as the Poo out of a welle smal . . . . . E.Cl. 48
Where many a tour and toun thou mayst biholde . E.Cl. 60
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde; . . . E.Cl. 297
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . . . . E.Cl. 729
Where as I was noght worthy for to bee, . . . . E.Cl. 829
Tespien where he myghte wedded be; . . . . . E.Mch. 1257
Where as thise bacheleris synge, 'Allas!' . . . . E.Mch. 1274
Than I, and where me best were to allyen. . . . E.Mch. 1414
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho. . . . E.Mch. 1553
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde. . E.Mch. 1576
He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . . E.Mch. 1588
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . E.Mch. 1803
Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffise, . . . E.Mch. 1999

**Where**—*Continued*
And with that word she saugh wher Damyan . . E.Mch. 2207
Til he was come . . . Where as this Damyan sitteth ful myrie, . . . . . E.Mch. 2326
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . F.Sq. 118
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas. . . . . F.Fkl. 802
Where as she many a shipe and barge seigh . . . F.Fkl. 850
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go; . . . F.Fkl. 851
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn. . . . F.Fkl. 1249
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see; . . . F.Fkl. 1307
Tho vanysshed this olde man, he nyste where, . . G.SN. 216
Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be?' . . . . . G.CY. 656
Where as thise robbours and this etheves by kynde, G.CY. 659
And wher my colour was bothe fressh and reed, . . G.CY. 727
That I have no good wher that ever I fare; . . . G.CY. 733
And evermoore, where that ever they goon, . . . G.CY. 884
In helle, where that he is lord and sire, . . . . G.CY. 918
Unto the wyf, where as he was at table, . . . G.CY. 1015
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . . G.CY. 1023
But where it liketh to his deitee . . . . . G.CY. 1469
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun, . . . H.Mcp. 1
Where as he lay til that men up hym took. . . . H.Mcp. 49
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, H.Mcp. 96
Where was thy wit and thy discrecioun? . . . . H.Mcp. 282
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe, . . . H.Mcp. 361
wher as he shal make a general . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
wher as no man may been . . . . . I.Pars. 160–5
of mysese and of derknesse, where as is the shadwe . I.Pars. 175–80
the shadwe of deeth, where as ther is noon ordre . I.Pars. 175–80
Where been thanne the gaye . . . . . I.Pars. 195–200
where as ther was no part of his body . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
tyme hadde woned in desert, where as he hadde no . I.Pars. 345–50
beestes, where as he ne hadde no mete . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
peynten it with alle circumstaunces, where al . . . is fals. . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . . I.Pars. 700–5
he noot whanne, where, ne how; . . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
be likned to a commune gonge, where as . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
weddynge, where as he turned water in . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
discreet and an honeste preest, where thee liketh, . I.Pars. 1005–10
contricioun of herte, where a man offreth . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
comfort, goostly and bodily, where men han nede, . I.Pars. 1030–5
Soone, or wite wher-so he be, . . . . . BD. 112
If I wiste wher were his cave, . . . . . BD. 262
And al abaved wher-so I be. . . . . BD. 613
For wher-so men had pleyed or waked, . . . . BD. 976
How ye sawe hir first, and where; . . . . . BD. 1128
'Sir,' quod I, 'wher is she now?' . . . . . BD. 1297
Eek on that other syde where-so I go. . . . . Pity. 102
Wher is now al your wommanly pitee, . . . . Comp.L. 102
That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente. . . Anel. 133
Alas! wher is become your gentilesse? . . . . . Anel. 247
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn? . . Anel. 312
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste . . . . PF. 172
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . . PF. 298
elles where, he may nat ben exiled by no . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
bownde with bridelis, where as thise . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
But wher schal men fynden . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
of his modir to seen wher he was . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
Where wonen now the bones of trewe . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
where thilke goodes ben yhidd whiche . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
knowe whennes and where thow mowe . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855–60
have I-take thilke sovereyne good any-wher . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
that alle the thinges that ben any where, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
wher schal he fynde hem? What wyght . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
drawestow nat argumentes fro elles where . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, TC.1. 276
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste. . . . TC.1. 357
And yit was he, wher-so men wente or riden, . . TC.1. 473
'Wher is my lady?' to her folk quod he; . . . . TC.2. 79
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus: . . . . TC.2. 200
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can . . . . TC.2. 206
Wher-as they can not pleynlich understonde: . . TC.2. 272
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth; TC.2. 376
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go; . . . . TC.2. 795
Wher it becom'th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . TC.2. 797
Now good thrift have he, wher-so that he be! . . TC.2. 847
And wher him liste upon his wey him spedde: . . TC.2. 949
Of him ye recche leest wher he bicome, . . . . TC.2. 1151
Departe it so, for wide-wher is wist . . . . . TC.3. 404
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere . . . . TC.3. 516
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye? . . . . TC.3. 659
If any man was stering any-where, . . . . . TC.3. 692
Of what man, and ek wher, and also why . . . TC.3. 1150
That wher his spirit was, for joye he n'iste. . . . TC.3. 1351
And ek rehersen how and whan and where . . . TC.3. 1397
Bothe in th'assege, in towne, and every where, . . TC.4. 62
That I thee hadde wher I wolde in Troye!' . . . TC.4. 336
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . TC.4. 496
wher that he was ne myght o word out brynge . . TC.4. 1133 *var*
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve. . . . TC.4. 1358
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere? . . . . TC.5. 218

**Where**—*Continued*
Where is her white brest? Where is it, where? . . TC.5. 219
Where ben her armes and her yen clere, . . . . TC.5. 220
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest: . . . . TC.5. 753
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? . . . . . TC.5. 1161
And thy lady, wher-so she be, y-wis, . . . . TC.5. 1516
Wher is your feith, and wher is your biheste? . . TC.5. 1675
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe?' he seyde; . . . . . TC.5. 1676
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . TC.5. 1791
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe, . . . TC.5. 1797
Wher that I was, but wel wyste I, . . . . . HF.1. 129
Or elles lost, he nyste where; . . . . . HF.1. 234
Ne wher I am, ne in what contree. . . . . HF.1. 475
That may me telle wher I am.' . . . . . HF.1. 479
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . HF.2. 203
Yet nostow not wher that they stonde.' . . . . HF.2. 502
And found wher in a cave of stoon, . . . . . HF.3. 494
As dothe where that men melt lede . . . . . HF.3. 558 *var*
Ne where that Fame dwellde, er now; . . . . HF.3. 812
Wher thou maist most tydynges here; . . . . HF.3. 935
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf, . . . . LGW. 439
Where se ye oon that he ne hath lafte his leefe? . . LGW. 1260
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arryve. . . . LGW. 1472
Where be ye, that I may not wyth yow mete? . . LGW. 2191
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213
Allas, where shal I wreched wyght become? . . . LGW. 2214
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?' . . . . LGW. 2315
Ever tawayte, and ay be wher ye were. . . . . Bal.Co. 7
cros (+) where as evere moo generaly is . . . . Astr. 32–40
where-as alle the remenaunt of cercles in the . . Astr. 100–8
an angle, or in a succident where as he is . . . . Astr. 161–5
where as somme almykanteras in sondry . . . . Astr. 168–70
of bothe, and wayte wel where as thin almury touchith Astr. 170–4
is the lowest point where as the sonne goth . . . Astr. 218–22
in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem . . . Astr. 277–84
and the embelif orisonte, where as the pool is . . Astr. 284–6
upon the lyne meridional, and wayte where thyn almury touchith . . . . . Astr. 286–9
efte sonys wayte where thin almury touchith . . Astr. 286–9
est orisonte, and wayte where thin almury . . . Astr. 289–94
where as thin almury touchith the bordure, . . . Astr. 289–94
wey where as the sonne went thilke day, . . . Astr. 308–12
where as is the first azymute above the . . . . Astr. 316–9
For pover thing, where so it be, . . . . . RR. 466
Eyther hole or place where, . . . . . RR. 516
Me had bette bene ellis where, . . . . . RR. 1646
And smellen to it where I wente; . . . . . RR. 1669
Unto the roser, where that grewe . . . . . RR. 1789
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . RR. 1939
Where as they token firste her wounde. . . . . RR. 1966
Of oon and other, where I have bene . . . . . RR. 2045
Where so they be olde or grene; . . . . . RR. 2128
Where that thou servest with good wille . . . . RR. 2131
Of thy lovyng, where so thou be, . . . . . RR. 2392
Where so comest in ony coost, . . . . . RR. 2477
Where thou biheelde hir fleshly face. . . . . RR. 2506
Where thou shalt have but smal delite; . . . . RR. 2556
Where I may no comfort gette; . . . . . RR. 2616
Best in thyne herte, where she be. . . . . RR. 2795
In place where thou maist hir see. . . . . RR. 2900
Out of the place were he was hidde; . . . . . RR. 3131
In the verger, where Myrthe hym pleyed. . . . RR. 3234
Where that he cometh over-all, . . . . . RR. 3260
Love where the list, what recchith me, . . . . RR. 3447
Where thou shulde be straunge of chere, . . . . RR. 4014
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . RR. 4026
Drede is aferd, wher so she be; . . . . . RR. 4226
Where so hem lust, right at her wille; . . . . . RR. 4421
Nor elles where fynde solace, . . . . . RR. 4429
Seide that Hope, where so I goo, . . . . . RR. 4439
And I not where to fynde a leche . . . . . RR. 4617
That I nyst where I myght abide; . . . . . RR. 4626
And wente his wey, I nyste where, . . . . . RR. 4666
And namely where they ne may . . . . . RR. 4843
Where that more he preyseth eelde, . . . . . RR. 4885
Woste thou nought where Youthe abit, . . . . RR. 4977
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle . . . . . RR. 4989
That part where she hath lost hir lyght . . . . RR. 5341
But in ech place where they go, . . . . . RR. 5498
Over-all where so they fare, . . . . . RR. 5509
Where that he shal noo good misse; . . . . . RR. 5646
Where it is maked mencioun . . . . . RR. 5662
Where lewid men myght lere witte, . . . . . RR. 5665
For where they good ensaumple take, . . . . . RR. 5767
Nay, thou planten most elles where . . . . . RR. 6292
All folk where evere thei founde be; . . . . . RR. 6366
But where my sleight is aperceyved, . . . . . RR. 6371 *em*
For I wote where to pleyne wele. . . . . RR. 6405
Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . . . RR. 6857
And tellen folk where so we go, . . . . . RR. 6953
And where is more wode folye . . . . . RR. 7243
Go herber yow elles-where than heere, . . . . RR. 7584
And every-where that [he] you meteth . . . . RR. 7623
**Where** *see* **Anywhere, Elsewhere, Everywhere, Nowhere, O-where**
**Whereas**
whereas ye seyn that alle wommen been . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
noyse of another man whereas it aperteneth . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
**Whereas** *see* **As, Where**

**Whereby**
And made a signe, wher-by that he took . . . . A.Kn. 2266
thing, thei ne han not wherby that the mowen be put . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
'Now, wher-by that I telle you al this: . . . . TC.3. 778
**Whereby** *see* **Where**
**Wherever** *see* **Where**
**Wherefor(e)**
Ye been the cause wherfore that I dye! . . . . A.Kn. 1568
Wherfore, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . . A.Kn. 2541
Whan that she wiste wherfore was that sonde; . . B.ML. 1049
Wherfore I thynke out of this lande to wende, . . B.Sh. 1311
Wherfore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . . B.Pri. 1650
Wherfore I synge, and synge moot certeyn . . . B.Pri. 1853
sorwe to the herte"; wherfore us oghte, . . . . B.Mel. 2185–90
wherfore it happeth many tyme . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
heeleth hem bothe; wherfore unto oure . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
wherfore, Melibeus, this is oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
that it were profitable. Wherfore we axen . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
'Wherfore Tullius seith, "Amonges . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
shewe yow whanne and wherfore that . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
noon oother neigh kynrede, wherfore that youre enemys . . . . . B.Mel. 2555–60
Wherfore, I pray yow, lat mercy been in youre . . B.Mel. 3055–60
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, B.NP. 3982
Wherfore they moeten of necessitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4182
Wherfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye, . . C.Doc. 188
For never thou deservedest wherfore . . . . . C.Doc. 216
Wherfore I seye al day, as men may see, . . . . C.Pard. 294
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yeve yow reed, . . . C.Pard. 744
Wherfore, I rede that cut among us alle . . . . C.Pard. 793
Wherfore we pray you hastily to wyve.' . . . . E.Cl. 140
Wherfore, of my free wyl, I wole assente . . . . E.Cl. 150
Wherfore I am disposed outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 639
And took youre clothyng; wherfore I yow preye, . E.Cl. 657
Be seyn al bare, wherfore I yow preye, . . . . E.Cl. 879
Wherfore in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . . . E.Cl. 883
Wherfore I sey yow pleynly in a clause, . . . . E.Mch. 1431
Wherfore I wole answere in this manere, . . . . E.Mch. 2193
To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do.' . . . . E.Mch. 2440
Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, . . . . F.Sq. 142
Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . . F.Sq. 373
Wherfore, lord Phebus, this is my requeste, . . . F.Fkl. 1055
Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; . . G.CY. 647
That owher is; wherfore, as for the beste, . . . G.CY. 858
Wherfore, to go to the conclusioun . . . . . G.CY. 1082
Wherfore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
into consentynge, and into dede. Wherfore, I seye . I.Pars. 295–300
the dede of grete synnes outward; wherfore, I seye . I.Pars. 295–300
boyled in al his body; wherfore, I woot . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
wherfore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing . . . . I.Pars. 465–70
labour in werkes. Wherfore I seye that . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
wherfore thise lordes ne sholde nat . . . . . I.Pars. 755–60
wherfore I rede, do right so with thy . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
Wherfore I seye, that thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 775–80
longe at his mete and softely, wherfore som folk stonden, . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
devel of helle,—wher-fore they that . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
Wherfore I biseke yow mekely, for the . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Wherfor I have told this thyng . . . . . BD. 219
And I wol telle yow wherfor; . . . . . BD. 226
In what wyse, how, why, and wherfore, . . . . BD. 746
'But wherfor that I telle my tale? . . . . . BD. 1033
'But wherfor that I telle the . . . . . BD. 1087
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure . . . . . Pity. 82
Wherfore and why the Holy Gost the soughte, . . ABC. 114
Wherfore she spedde hir as faste in her weye . . Mars. 69
Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . . Mars. 118
Ther mot be cause wherfor that men pleyne; . . Mars. 157
Wherfor the ground and cause of al my peyne, . . Mars. 160
Wherfor I prey yow of your gentilesse, . . . . Mars. 279
But wherfor that I speke al this? Not yore . . . PF. 17
asketh ryght: "O thou man, wherfore makestow . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
'I se nat,' quod I, 'wherfore that men myghten discorden . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955–60
For wherfore ellis bereth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
For wherfore elles demen ye of your . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
Wherfore it is that schrewes stynten for . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
Wherfore whan thei ben perverted . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
thing that he troweth be to fleen. Wherfore in alle thingis . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
Wherfore, . . . , who mai witen byforn . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
of thinges. But wherfore eschaufeth it so . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
seyn, wherfore eschaufeth the thought of . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
Wherfore som men trowen wrongfully . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
Wherfore this devyne presence ne chaungeth . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
Wherfor to departe al softely . . . . . TC.1. 78 *var*
Ne his desir, ne wher-for he stood thus, . . . . TC.1. 311
Wherfore, Lord, if my servise or I . . . . . TC.1. 430

**Wherefor(e)**—*Continued*
'Wherfore I am, and wol be, ay redy . . . . . TC.1. 988
Wherfore I n'il have neither thank ne blame . . . TC.2. 15
Wherfore I seye alwey that day and night . . . TC.2. 1338
My brother Troilus. But sey wherfore . . . . TC.2. 1411
Wherfore I of your lordship you biseche . . . . TC.2. 1420
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . . . . TC.3. 281
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . . . . TC.3. 834
Wherfor I seye that from eterne if he . . . . TC.4. 978
Wherfor she slow hir-self, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 268
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse, . . . . . HF.2. 121
'Wherfor, as I seyde, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 133
Wherfor we preyen you, a-rowe, . . . . . HF.3. 745
'And wherfor didest thou so?' quod she. . . . . HF.3. 756
But wherfore that I spake to yive credence . . . LGW. 97
But which I not; wherfore I wol be siker. . . . LGW. 2660
gretly observen. Wherfore me semeth . . . . Astr. 150–6
Wherfore whan that the degre of thi soune fallith . Astr. 168–70
of the equinoxial. Wherfore departe the . . . . Astr. 188–93
Wherfore whan the list to knowe how . . . . Astr. 193–8
For why or wherfore shulde ye . . . . . RR. 2063
Wherfore I pray you entierly, . . . . . RR. 2142
Wherfore be wise and aqueyntable, . . . . . RR. 2213
Wherfore I wol gone her to sene, . . . . . RR. 2437
Wherfore I red [the] in thi goyng . . . . . RR. 2517
Wherfore thou prese alwey to be . . . . . RR. 2899
Wherfore to thee bettir is . . . . . RR. 3266
Save that he loveth; wherfore ye shulde . . . . RR. 3515
Wherfore I pray you, Sir Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3549
Wherfore a sorouful man is he. . . . . RR. 3598
Wherfore I am right inwardly . . . . . RR. 3922
Wherfore I rede thou shette hym oute, . . . . RR. 5109
Wherfore to geten more and more . . . . . RR. 5704
Wherfore we pray you alle, Beausire, . . . . . RR. 6053
**Wherefor(e)** *see* **Where**
**Wherefrom**
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . . . TC.1. 436
**Wherefrom** *see* **Where**
**Wherein**
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad; . . E.Cl. 376
Wherynne no word is of lesyng. . . . . RR. 2174
Wherynne ther is but foly alle; . . . . . RR. 3270
Wherynne lay my salvacioun. . . . . RR. 3474
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write, . . . . . RR. 6786
Wherynne that ony bourgerons be, . . . . . RR. 7022
**Wherein** *see* **Where**
**Whereof**
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . . D.WB. 72
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1035
A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was y-maad; . . G.CY. 1148
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . H.Mcp. 339
in contricioun is this, 'Wher-of avayleth . . . I.Pars. 305–10
Now myghte men axe wher-of that pride sourdeth . I.Pars. 450–5
byforn theves, for he hath nat where-of to be robbed.) Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . TC.3. 1647
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed, . . TC.4. 641
I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. . . . . TC.4. 1365
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, . . . TC.5. 1224
Wherof that Phillis lady was and quene, . . . . LGW. 2424
First wherof Myrthe served there, . . . . . RR. 703
Wherof shulde I abaisshen soo? . . . . . RR. 1552
Wherof I repente and am agreved. . . . . RR. 2050
Where-of that thou be vertuous . . . . . RR. 2311
Wherof they be so desirous. . . . . RR. 2908
Wherof the herte rejoiseth soo, . . . . . RR. 2923
Wherof encombred was the hay. . . . . RR. 3007
The gardyne, wherof Idilnesse . . . . . RR. 3225
Wherof the flawme and hoote fire . . . . . RR. 3707
Wherof they made the foundement. . . . . RR. 4182
*Raisoun.* 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt.* 'Yis, I.' *Raisoun.* 'Wherof? late se.' . . . . . RR. 4660
**Whereof** *see* **Where**
**Whereon**
I kan nat telle wheron it was along, . . . . . G.CY. 930
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . . TC.2. 691
He n'hath wheron now lenger for to honge. . . . TC.5. 1199
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought. . . . . RR. 2961
**Whereon** *see* **Where**
**Whereso**
Joye or sorwe, wherso hit be,— . . . . . BD. 10
**Where-so** *see* **So, Where, Whether**
**Wheresoever**
wher so evere it be in ony place, be it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
For men shulde, where so evere they be, . . . . RR. 2308
**Wheresoever** *see* **Ever**
**Wherethrough**
Wher-through that I may knowen even . . . . BD. 120
Wherthrough thou arte so dismayde. . . . . RR. 2418
And hath beaute, wher-through is . . . . . RR. 3733
Where-thurgh that me mote forth by pace, . . . RR. 4096
Wherthurgh men at the laste eendyng . . . . RR. 4774
**Wherethrough** *see* **Where**
**Whereto**
"Wherto and why burieth a man his . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . . G.CY. 640
'And thogh whereto? For trewely . . . . . BD. 669
Wherto constreyneth he his folk so faste . . . . Mars. 225
O ye, my frendes, what, or wher-to . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10–5
that man. Whar-to thanne, o wrecches, drede ye . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
deyed yit armures. For wher-to or . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . . TC.1. 409

**Whereto**—*Continued*
'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not! Wherto? . . . TC.2. 302
Whereto none other may be pere. . . . . RR. 2567
Hide it no lenger now—Wherto? . . . . . RR. 6122
**Whereto** *see* **Where**
**Wherewith**
Of hem that yaf hym wher-with to scoleye. . . . A.Prol. 302
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement, . . D.WB. 131
Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . D.Sum. 1718
oon that hath no prikke wherwith he may stynge. . I.Pars. 465–70
any thyng wher-with thow mayst . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
han Inoghe wher-with the mai staunchen . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is plesed, . TC.1. 942
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . . TC.4. 1112
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente. . . . TC.4. 1371
Wherewith thi colour wole transmewe, . . . . RR. 2526
Thing wherwith thou canst accorde . . . . . RR. 2794
That hath not wherwith hym to fede, . . . . RR. 6710
**Wherewith** *see* **Where**
**Whether**
For, wheither that he payde or took by taille, . . A.Prol. 570
I noot wher she be womman or goddesse, . . . A.Kn. 1101
'Wheither seistow this in ernest or in pley? . . . A.Kn. 1125
Wheither she be a womman or goddesse! . . . . A.Kn. 1157
That wheither of yow bothe that hath myght, . . A.Kn. 1856
This is to seyn, that wheither he or thow . . . A.Kn. 1857
And on thyn auter, wher I ride or go, . . . . A.Kn. 2252
Ne reccheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . A.Kn. 2397
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4238
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . B.ML. 294
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde. . . . B.ML. 917
Wheither it be moyste or stale, . . . . . B.Th. 1954
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . B.Mel. 2123
choys wheither he wole werke by that . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
thou shalt make no semblant wheither thee were levere B.Mel. 2335–40
wheither thou mayst parfourne a thing or noon, . B.Mel. 2405–10
thyng of which he is in doute wheither he may parfourne it . . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
to taken sodeyn vengeaunce, wheither it accorde to resoun, . . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
wheither ye wol putte the punyssement . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, Or daun Thomas, . . . . . B.Mk. 3119
Wheither so he awook or ellis slepte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3809
Wher dremes be somtyme,—I sey nat alle,— . . . B.NP. 4321
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes. . . . B.NP. 4325
Wheither that Goddes worthy forwityng . . . . B.NP. 4433
Whether he be lewed man or lered . . . . . C.Doc. 283 *var*
And God be with yow, where ye go or ryde; . . . C.Pard. 748
Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . D.WB. 176
To chese wheither she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898
Now chese yourselven, wheither that yow liketh.' . D.WB. 1227
I do no fors the wheither of the two, . . . . . D.WB. 1234
That wheither that sir Robert, or sir Huwe, . . . D.Fri. 1356
To wite wher men wol yeve me anythyng. . . . . D.Fri. 1450
Wher it be likker oure professioun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1925
"Now, wheither have I a siker hand or noon?" . . D.Sum. 2069
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkelewe, . . . E.Mch. 1533
Or wheither hire thoughte it paradys or helle; . . . E.Mch. 1964
Wher me was wo, that is no questioun; . . . . F.Sq. 579
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . . . F.Fkl. 778
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . F.Fkl. 1086
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys, . . . . F.Fkl. 1298
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe, . . G.SN. 153
Of tidynges, wheither they been false or trewe; . . H.Mcp. 360
and wheither it oghte nedes be . . . . . I.Pars. 315–20
nedes dye, wheither he wolde or noon, . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
a man bithynketh hym wheither he wol doon, . . I.Pars. 350–5
wheither he do it weel or baddely. . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
wheither thou be male or femele, yong . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Another circumstaunce is this, wheither it be doon . I.Pars. 960–5
ther thou hast do synne, wheither in . . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
and wheither he hath synned with . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
of my lorde here, And wher my lord, my love, be deed, BD. 93
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.' . . . . . BD. 121
Whether hit were clere, or hors of soune. . . . . BD. 347
to axe Wher ther were many grene greves, . . . BD. 417
To hym, to loke wher I might ought . . . . . BD. 536
Whether his herte can have pite . . . . . BD. 574
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynte, . . . . BD. 782
But whether she knew, or knew it noght, . . . . BD. 885
Whether ye loved hir or noght, . . . . . BD. 1133
I not wher it were the werste. . . . . BD. 1173
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . . . Pity. 110
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . . Mars. 233
Ne reccheth nought whether I wepe or synge; . . Comp.L. 49
Than shulde ye fele wher it were so or noon; . . Comp.L. 76
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . Anel. 146
Him rekketh never wher she flete or synke. . . . Anel. 182
As whether shal I preye or elles pleyn? . . . . Anel. 282
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke. . . . PF. 7
Ferde I, that nyste whether me was best . . . . PF. 152
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . . PF. 166
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482
seyde sche thus: 'Whethir wenestow,' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
'Axestow me nat,' quod I, 'whethir that . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
assaie where he thilke were a philosophre or no; . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
But whethir swiche men ben freendes at . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
weere for to witen whether that alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
whether thei han appetyt to duellen and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000

**Whether**—*Continued*
whether of thise two demestow for more myghti?' . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
a knowere of thinges, whethir trowestow that men scholden . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
he hath disponyd. Thanne, whethir that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
that thei haten?" Whethir men lyven . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
al fortune, whethir so it be joyeful fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565–70
whethir the prescience is cause of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
it is I-douted, as whethir that of thilke . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
But whether that she children hadde or non, . . TC.1. 132
Whe'r-so she were of towne or of withoute; . . . TC.1. 270
But whether goddesse or womman, y-wis, . . . TC.1. 425
For whether it be wel or be amis, . . . . . TC.2. 313
And whether that he live or elles sterve! . . . . TC.2. 1152
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne! . . . TC.2. 1466
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . TC.2. 1651
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . TC.3. 66
But whether that ye dwelle or for him go, . . . TC.3. 929
Whe'r so you list by ordal, or by oth, . . . . TC.3. 1046
Whe'r shal I seyn to you welcome or no, . . . . TC.4. 831
As whether that the prescience of God is . . . . TC.4. 1011
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste! . . . TC.4. 1162
Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde! . . TC.4. 1694
'Lord, whether thou yit thenke upon Criseyde! . . TC.5. 735
As whether she hath any liberte . . . . . TC.5. 1300
But whether that ye do me live or deye, . . . . TC.5. 1410
Wher Joves wol me stellifye, . . . . . HF.2. 78
Whether hit be moche or lyte, . . . . . HF.2. 270
Wher that thou knowest any toun, . . . . . HF.2. 382
But wher in body or in gost . . . . . HF.2. 473
What? false theves! wher ye wolde . . . . . HF.3. 689
Whethir ye ben with the Leef or with the Flour; . LGW. 72
Now wheither was that a wonder thing or non, . . LGW. 291
I not where he be now a renagat . . . . . LGW.G. 401
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wyf or mayde, . LGW. 499
Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne, . . . . LGW. 1784
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save, . . . LGW. 1995
every porcioun of whether that the liketh. . . . Astr. 179–85
whethir so they be north or south fro . . . . . Astr. 308–12
whether the sterre sitte est or west, or . . . . Astr. 322–4
whether the mone have latitude or noon, . . . . Astr. 324–30
ne on wheyther syde of the mone the . . . . . Astr. 324–30
planete, whether so he moeve forward or . . . . Astr. 330–7
ascendith on the orisonte, whether . . . latitude be . Astr. 368–71
Whether that it be he or she, . . . . . RR. 36
Whether so turne to good or ill. . . . . RR. 2074
Whether so it be thou wake or wynke. . . . . RR. 2348
I not where I seye well or nought, . . . . . RR. 2617
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . . RR. 2624
Whether so it be they slepe or wake, . . . . . RR. 2730
Whether I shulde passe or nought, . . . . . RR. 2980
Whether that he slepe or wake, . . . . . RR. 4313
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo; . . . . RR. 4592
Whether so therof they leese or wynne. . . . . RR. 4814
But I not where it wole avayle, . . . . . RR. 5191
I note where thou me leven shall, . . . . . RR. 5407
Wher so they clad or naked be, . . . . . RR. 6867
Whether so that he loure or groyne, . . . . . RR. 7049
Nought rought I whethir of stone, or tree, . . . RR. 7061
Whether it to done were . . . . . RR. 7357
I not where he dide ony more. . . . . RR. 7598
**Whether-so** *see* **So, Whether**
**Whetstone**
'A wheston is no kerving instrument, . . . . . TC.1. 631
**Whetted**
Is whetted now ageynes me to kene. . . . . Comp.L. 58
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . Anel. 212
Assaying how hir speres weren whette; . . . . TC.5. 1760
He toke an arowe full sharply whette, . . . . RR. 1723
With rasour whetted never so kene, . . . . . RR. 6197
**Which** (*specimens*)
And whiche they weren and of what degree, . . . A.Prol. 40
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . . A.Prol. 796
herkneth . . . , Which a myracle ther bifel anon. . A.Kn. 2675
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . A.Kn. 2686
Among the whiche poyntz y-spoken was, . . . . A.Kn. 2972
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . A.Rv. 3883
His felawe, which that elder was than he, . . . B.Pri. 1720
After the which this murye tale I write; . . . . B.Th. 2154
I teche yow which conseil ye oghte to eschewe. . . B.Mel. 2360–5
Out of miserie in which that thou art falle. . . . B.Mk. 3196
Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat . . . . B.Mk. 3205
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . C.Doc. 105
O doghter, which that art my laste wo, . . . . C.Doc. 221
For which unto this Apius they gon, . . . . . C.Doc. 267
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse . . . . C.Doc. 279
Thise riotoures thre, of whiche I telle, . . . . C.Pard. 661
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe, . . . D.WB. 363
And to my nece, which that I loved weel, . . . . D.WB. 537
In whiche book eek ther was Tertulan, . . . . D.WB. 676
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . . D.WB. 955
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . . D.WB. 993

**Which** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

I am she which that saved hath youre lyf, . . . D.WB. 1092
In which ther wente a lymytour aboute . . . . D.Sum. 1711
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn"; . . D.Sum. 2024
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed. . D.Sum. 2029
Of alle thynges whiche that I have sayd; . . . . D.Sum. 2245
The labour which that longeth unto me; . . . . E.Cl. 285
Hir brother, which that seven yeer was of age, . . E.Cl. 780
O which a pitous thyng it was to se . . . . . E.Cl. 1086
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . . . . E.Mch. 1294
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . E.Mch. 1320
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde. . . E.Mch. 1587
Lo, whiche sleightes and subtilitees . . . . . E.Mch. 2421
The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood, . . . F.Sq. 393
Out of that place which that I was inne. . . . F.Sq. 578
Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus, . . F.Fkl. 807
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . F.Fkl. 879
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone, . F.Fkl. 920
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn! . . F.Fkl. 1037
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce, . . F.Fkl. 1082
By whiche men maken diverse apparences, . . . F.Fkl. 1140
For which no lenger maked he delayes; . . . . F.Fkl. 1294
Aurelius, which that yet despeired is . . . . . F.Fkl. 1297
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she. . . . F.Fkl. 1442
Which was the mooste fre, as thynketh yow? . . F.Fkl. 1622
'This instrument,' quod he, 'which that thou seest, . G.CY. 1119
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . G.CY. 1123
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie, . . H.Mcp. 267
coveitise, of which synne seith Seint Paule . . . I.Pars. 735–40
That trewely I, which made this book, . . . . BD. 96
Was fals;—which a foole she was. . . . . BD. 733
'And whiche yen my lady hadde! . . . . . BD. 858
Of whiche love she was wonder large . . . . . BD. 892
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . ABC. 92
This bok, of which I make mencioun, . . . . . PF. 29
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence. . . PF. 126
Whiche syghes were engendred with desyr . . . PF. 248
And herkeneth which a resoun I shall brynge; . . PF. 564
For wyche we wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, . Bo.1. p.5. 210 5
For-which for to departen softely . . . . . TC.1. 78
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende. . TC.1. 511
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . TC.1. 803
For-which, men seith, may not disturbed be . . . TC.2. 622
For-which by proces and by good servise . . . . TC.2. 678
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . TC.2. 849
For-which come I to telle you tidinges. . . . . TC.2. 1113
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde, . TC.2. 1189
A thing which that I shal now axen thee: . . . TC.2. 1395
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . TC.3. 561
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!' . TC.3. 798
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . TC.3. 1012
To which no word for sorwe she answerde, . . . TC.3. 1527
Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . . . TC.4. 50
Ector which that right wel the Grekes bleche, . . TC.4. 176
For-which delivered was by parlement . . . . TC.4. 211
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite, . . . . TC.4. 368
For-which no lenger mighte she restreyne . . . TC.4. 708
For-which ful ofte a by-word here I seye, . . . TC.4. 769
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.' . TC.4. 910
'For-which my conseil is, whan it is night, . . . TC.4. 1114
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de . . TC.4. 1438
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469
For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . TC.5. 292
And causeles, for-which I can no more; . . . . TC.5. 326
'For-which with al myn herte I thee biseche, . . TC.5. 386
Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right sone: TC.5. 391
For-which him liked in his songes shewe . . . . TC.5. 631
For-which the tenthe night if-that I faile . . . TC.5. 642
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of peyne, . . TC.5. 892
the . . . stede The whiche he ones wan of Troilus; . TC.5. 1039
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . TC.5. 1178
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde, . . TC.5. 1242
Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor, . . . TC.5. 1284
And clerkes eek, which conne wel . . . . . HF.3. 175
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe. . . LGW. 668
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune, . . LGW. 711
'My dere herte, which that I love moste, . . . LGW. 1294
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . LGW. 1409
As of this thinge the whiche ye ben aboute, . . . LGW. 1612
Of which that oon was called Danao, . . . . . LGW. 2563
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . . . Scog. 7
For whiche unto your mercy thus I crye,— . . . Purse. 6
I, which that am the sorwfulleste man . . . . Comp.A. 1

**Which** *see* **Whilk**

**Whider** *see* **Whither**

**While**

But nathelees, whil I have tyme and space, . . . A.Prol. 35
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe. . A.Prol. 397
Whil that the seege ther-aboute lay, . . . . . A.Kn. 937
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe, . A.Kn. 1179
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . . . A.Kn. 1295
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . . A.Kn. 1360
And thus withinne a while his name is spronge, . . A.Kn. 1437
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.' . . . A.Kn. 2330
Whil Emelye was thus in hir preyere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2332
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve. . . . . A.Kn. 2418
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2462
Whil that hir housbonde was at Oseneye, . . . . A.Mil. 3274
'A clerk hadde litherly biset his whyle . . . . A.Mil. 3299

**While**—*Continued*

And at the chambre dore, whil he stood, . . . . A.Mil. 3435
Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore: . . . A.Mil. 3466
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . . A.Rv. 3876
What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?' . . . A.Rv. 4035
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe, . . A.Rv. 4228
Whil thow hast as a coward been agast.' . . . . A.Rv. 4267
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . . A.Co. 4325
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure. . . . B.ML. 189
Thyn instrument so, weylawey the while! . . . . B.ML. 370
Ther was his refut for the meene while. . . . . B.ML. 546
And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while, . . B.ML. 584
In Hermengyldes chambre, whil she slepte. . . . B.ML. 595
Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn, . . . . B.ML. 745
That any while dorste ther endure. . . . . B.ML. 753
While I was on the lond amonges yow, . . . . . B.ML. 828
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . B.ML. 1078
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heete. . . . . B.ML. 1132
That litel while in joye, or in plesance, . . . . B.ML. 1140
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure. . . . B.Sh. 1232
We may creaunce whil we have a name, . . . . . B.Sh. 1479
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, B.Sh. 1487
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . B.Pri. 1826
For it is but a litel while ago, . . . . . B.Pri. 1876
that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot, . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
wreken hir wronges while that they been . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
'The book seith, "Whil that thou kepest . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5
litel while endure, and soone passed . . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
and happeth outher while that as soone is . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
maistrie of thy body whil thou lyvest." . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
And stood in noblesse whil he myghte see. . . . B.Mk. 3208
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste, . . . . . B.Mk. 3390
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste. . . . . B.Mk. 3508
This myghty queene may no while endure. . . . B.Mk. 3538
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrye, . . B.Mk. 3689
But now a litel while I wol biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3877
Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, . . . B.NP. 4505
Whil that they been under youre governaunce; . . C.Doc. 96
Whil that she was ful yong: this wol I preeve . . C.Doc. 185
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.' . . C.Pard. 328
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede, . . . . . C.Pard. 508
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in tho vices. . . . C.Pard. 548
Whil that thou strogelest with hym as in game, . . C.Pard. 829
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . . C.Pard. 865
Upon his flessh, whil that I am his wyf. . . . . D.WB. 157
She may no while in chastitee abyde . . . . . D.WB. 255
To wommen kyndely whil they may lyve; . . . . D.WB. 402
Whil that the corpe lay in the floor upright; . . . D.WB. 768
Whil that they slepte, and thus they han hem slayn. D.WB. 770
Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,— . . . D.Fri. 1418
Quod this somonour; 'in this meene while.' . . . D.Fri. 1445
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . . . D.Fri. 1519
Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see.' . . . D.Fri. 1558
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 2130
To worshipe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . E.Cl. 166
Wol he nat wedde? allas! allas! the while! . . . E.Cl. 251
And in the chambre whil they were aboute . . . E.Cl. 330
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825
In al this meene-while she ne stente . . . . . E.Cl. 1023
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . . . E.Mch. 1368
Whil that he sang, so chaunteth he and craketh; . E.Mch. 1850
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede, . . . E.Mch. 2231
Til that youre sighte y-satled be a while, . . . E.Mch. 2405
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye, . . . F.Sq. 77
It failleth nat whil it is in youre hoold.' . . . F.Sq. 167
A longe while to wayten hire she stood, . . . . F.Sq. 444
Whil that I have a leyser and a space, . . . . F.Sq. 493
And ever whil that oon hir sorwe tolde . . . . F.Sq. 495
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn, . . . . . F.Sq. 590
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute, . . . F.Fkl. 1095
Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous; . . . F.Fkl. 1206
That never whil thee lasteth lyf ne breeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1482
And whil the organs maden melodie, . . . . . G.SN. 134
And whil we seken thilke divinitee, . . . . . G.SN. 316
Whil this Yeman was thus in his talkyng . . . G.CY. 684
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,— . . . . G.CY. 736
And wole, if that he lyve may a while; . . . . G.CY. 986
And while he bisy was, this feendly wrecche, . . G.CY. 1158
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while, . . . G.CY. 1184
And this chanoun, right in the meene while, . . G.CY. 1262
And whil this preest was in his bisynesse, . . . G.CY. 1270
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-eer, . . . G.CY. 1328
That sowneth into vertu, any while. . . . . H.Mcp. 195
God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may a while biwaille, . I.Pars. 175–80
a while to biwepe and waille his trespas, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
while he lay in synne. Soothly, the . . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
while he lay in deedly synne, thei been . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
goode werkes he dide whil he was in . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes that men doon whil they been in . . I.Pars. 240–5
as the goode werkes that men doon whil they been in . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
the goode werkes that men doon whil they been in . I.Pars. 245–50
Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
soothly, whil contricioun lasteth man may . . . I.Pars. 305–10
of synne. Therfore al the while that a . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
fer fro the mercy of God in thilke while. . . . I.Pars. 550–5
hous whil he useth swich unleveful . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte. . . . I.Pars. 790–5
and while they been suche traytours her . . . . I.Pars. 890–5

**While**—*Continued*

whil that they lyven bothe. This, as . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
Whyl men loved the lawe of kynde. . . . . BD. 56
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth!' . . . . . BD. 211
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . . BD. 378
Atte chess with me,—allas! the while! . . . . BD. 618
Nay, whil I am a-lyve here . . . . . BD. 1123
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste; . Pity. 16
So have I doon in erthe, allas the while! . . . ABC. 54
That while that Venus weping made her mone . . Mars. 143
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde, . . Mars. 252
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . Comp.L. 31
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve, . . . . Comp.L. 111
Alas the while! for hit was routhe and synne, . . Anel. 103
And al foryive, whyl I lyve may. . . . . Anel. 280
And Wille his doghter temprede al this while . . PF. 214
'Ye may abyde a while yet, *parde!*' . . . . . PF. 509
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!' . . PF. 616
And mot ben youres whil my lyf may dure; . . . PF. 642
nayteth to closen wepynge eien. Whil fortune . favouredе . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
In the mene while that I, stille, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
that goth oonly the righte wey while sche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
outher-while plentevous and outher-while bareyne. . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
and oonly whil thei ben herd thei ben . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
philosophre took pacience a litel while; . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
forleeten hym whil he lyveth, ne the . . . . . Bo.3. m.3. 685–90
body of a wyght, while it duelleth in oo . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
that we witen it nat while we slepyn. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
other-while entrist ther thow issist, and . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
other while issest ther thow entrest? Ne . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
forberen a litel of thilke delit, whil that I weve . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
dresseth alle thingis to gode; whil that he hasteth . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
while that thilke Agamenon desirede to . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
of his insyghte while the soule is in the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1730–5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
exciteth in this mene-while the formes . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye! . . TC.1. 119
And whil she was dwellinge in that cite . . . . TC.1. 129
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe. . . . TC.1. 140
And eft on her, whil that servise laste. . . . . TC.1. 315
And ay of Loves servants every while . . . . TC.1. 328
And he to ben her man, whil he may dure: . . . TC.1. 468
The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste, . . TC.1. 536
As I best can, gon sithen longe while. . . . . TC.1. 718
And I shal neveremore whil I live.' . . . . . TC.1. 938
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste. . . . . TC.2. 84
Whil that he held his blody swerd in honde. . . TC.2. 203
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde. . TC.2. 217
Aught harde, or make a proces any while, . . . TC.2. 268
This other day, not gon ful longe while, . . . . TC.2. 507
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste; . . . . TC.2. 658
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?' . . . TC.2. 805
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede, . . . . . TC.2. 1322
And gonne a while of this and that devise. . . . TC.2. 1599
Whan it was seid, sone after in a while, . . . . TC.2. 1683
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . TC.2. 1743
—Lay al this mene while Troilus . . . . . TC.3. 50
And stinte a while; and, whan he mighte out-bringe, TC.3. 99
To wraththe you, and, whil that ye me serve, . . TC.3. 174
And al this while that I you devise, . . . . . TC.3. 435
This mene while, as writen is in geste, . . . . TC.3. 450
In al this while unto his lady dere: . . . . . TC.3. 494
Ther-whil he was aboute this servise, . . . . . TC.3. 538
And alwey in this mene while it ron, . . . . . TC.3. 677
I mene, as love another in this while,— . . . . TC.3. 776
Him nevere falsen whil ye liven sholde. . . . . TC.3. 784
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste! . . TC.3. 965
Serveth of naught, so weylawey the while!'— . . TC.3. 1078
But al too litel, weylawey the while, . . . . . TC.4. 1
Than seide he thus: 'Fortune, allas the while! . . TC.4. 260
'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure . . . TC.4. 295
'Wel wot I, whil my lif was in quiete, . . . . . TC.4. 505
She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste: . . TC.4. 677
For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . TC.4. 696
As she that al this mene while brende . . . . TC.4. 704
And whil he was in al this hevinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1083
And for-thy put thyn herte a while in reste, . . . TC.4. 1119
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye; . . . TC.4. 1386
But ben honoured whil we dwelten there: . . . TC.4. 1524
That whil that I am absent, no plesaunce . . . TC.4. 1642
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve, . . . TC.4. 1664
That I was youre, and shal whil I may dure. . . . TC.4. 1680
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere, . . . TC.5. 29
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure, . . . TC.5. 153
And trewes lasten al this mene while: . . . . . TC.5. 401
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. . . TC.5. 833
For dredeles it is not worth the while. . . . . TC.5. 882
And stinte a while. And afterward he wook, . . TC.5. 928

**While**—*Continued*

And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . TC.5. 942
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while . . TC.5. 1275
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! . . . TC.5. 1330
How ye han ferd and don whil ye be there; . . . TC.5. 1358
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure, . . . . TC.5. 1623
For after this, withyn a while, . . . . . HF.1. 415
Whil that they fynden love of stele, . . . . . HF.2. 175
Whil ech of hem is at his large, . . . . . HF.2. 237
But thus sone in a while he . . . . . HF.2. 396
A whil, and than he gan to crye, . . . . . HF.2. 511
'Now,' quod I, 'whil we han space . . . . . HF.2. 546
And eft y-mused longe while . . . . . HF.3. 197
But thus sone in a while she . . . . . HF.3. 282
Of which I stynte a while now, . . . . . HF.3. 327
That hath boren up longe while . . . . . HF.3. 394
But whil that I beheld this sighte, . . . . . HF.3. 430
Whil that hit list to Aventure,— . . . . . HF.3. 892
That thou a whil abide me . . . . . HF.3. 904
Whil he was yong he kepte youre estat . . . . LGW.G. 400
He made also, gon ys a grete while, . . . . . LGW. 427
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere . LGW. 481
And thilke covenaunt, while me lasteth breethe, . LGW. 693
And tolden, while they stoden in the place, . . . LGW. 747
But it wolde lasten al to longe while. . . . . LGW. 1003
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe. . . . . LGW. 1239
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . LGW. 1338
And prayede God, or hit were longe while, . . . LGW. 1571
To ben hir husbonde while he lyve may, . . . . LGW. 1641
Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle; . . . LGW. 1941
ffrom you whyle that me lasteth lyfe or breth . . LGW. 2031 *var*
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay, . . . . . LGW. 2175
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! . . LGW. 2227
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,— . . . . LGW. 2391
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . . LGW. 2551
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . LGW. 2657
While I was yong I put hir forth in prees; . . . Scog. 40
Of him whos I am al, whil I may dure. . . . . Ven. 6
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene. . . . Merc.B. 5
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space, . . . . W.Unc. 4
Ne, certes, now, allas! allas! the while! . . . . Comp.A. 9
Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,— . . . . . Comp.A. 54
passith in the mene while. . . . . Astr. 179–85
dawenyng a gret while, and come than . . . . Astr. 251–8
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as . . . Astr. 382–91
While thei suffride cold so strong, . . . . . RR. 72
And whan I had a while goon, . . . . . RR. 135
To gete prys in toun a while; . . . . . RR. 446
As thou hast seen a while agoo. . . . . RR. 612
While he the stoon hadde hym aboute. . . . . RR. 1090
And thus while I wente in my playe . . . . . RR. 1449
God kan ful well youre while quyte. . . . . RR. 1542
But whanne a while I hadde be thare, . . . . . RR. 1857
And while for anger thus I woke, . . . . . RR. 1877
Thou shalte no whyle be in o state, . . . . . RR. 2397
While thou so slomrest in that thought, . . . . RR. 2576
For it ne shall no while laste. . . . . RR. 2579
While I lye in hir armes twoo. . . . . RR. 2594
A longe while stode I in that state, . . . . . RR. 3189
And while I stode thus derk and pale, . . . . RR. 3217
The joye may eke no while endure; . . . . . RR. 3280
And while I was in this torment, . . . . . RR. 3499
But, may I lyve a litel while, . . . . . RR. 3956
And glowmbe on hem another while; . . . . . RR. 4356
Quyte hym his while thus agayne . . . . . RR. 4392
While thou art reuled by his lore. . . . . RR. 4696
Hir servise while that she may lyve. . . . . RR. 4988
Shortly, and no while dwelle, . . . . . RR. 4990
So litel while it doth endure . . . . . RR. 5025
That litel while wole contune; . . . . . RR. 5332
Be founden, while that he is seke; . . . . . RR. 5616
While he is sike in ony wise, . . . . . RR. 5626
Right thus while Fals-Semblant se moneth . . . RR. 6219
While that they walkide in erthe heere, . . . . RR. 6548
While that they werke her mete to wynne. . . . RR. 6612
That while Petre hath maistrie, . . . . . RR. 7166
To patren while that folk may us see, . . . . . RR. 7241

**While** *see* **Other-while**

**Whilere** *see* **Ere, While**

**Whiles**

She gilty was, and in the meene whiles . . . . B.ML. 668
What! trowe ye, the whiles I may preche, . . . C.Pard. 439
That whiles he was at Orliens in Fraunce,— . . . F.Fkl. 1118
And shette the dore, whils we been aboute . . . G.CY. 1137
Whiles we werke in this philosophie.' . . . . G.CY. 1139
And whyles the preest couchede bisily . . . . G.CY. 1179
And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . . . G.CY. 1188
The whyles that hit was alyve. . . . . BD. 151
And slepe whyles the dayes laste. . . . . BD. 177
the among my secre restyng-whiles. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
mote thei halden; for, whiles that thei . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that ther whiles that thilke thinges ben I-doon, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth, . . LGW. 2031
That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse . . Bal.Ch. 7
Whiles that I sawe hem daunce so. . . . . RR. 792

**Whiles** *see* **Whilst**

**Whilk**

'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . A.Rv. 4078
Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem alle! . . . . A.Rv. 4171

**Whilom**
Of aventures that whilom han bifalle. . . . . A.Prol. 795
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us, . . . . . A.Kn. 859
That whilom was y-cleped Scithia; . . . . . A.Kn. 867
Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus, . . . . . A.Kn. 932
That whilom weren of so greet estaat; . . . . . A.Kn. 956
In which thou whilom brendest for desir, . . . . A.Kn. 2384
For thilke fyr that whilom brente thee, . . . . A.Kn. 2403
Whilom ther was dwellynge at Oxenford . . . . A.Mil. 3187
As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare; . . . A.Rv. 4055
A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee, . . . . A.Co. 4365
In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . . . B.ML. 134
'That whilom ye han sent unto Surrye. . . . . B.ML. 1108
A marchant whilom dwelled at Seint Denys, . . . B.Sh. 1191
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse! . . . . B.Mk. 3266
Allas, Fortune! she that whilom was . . . . . B.Mk. 3557
This riche Cresus, whilom kyng of Lyde, . . . . B.Mk. 3917
Was whilom dwellyng in a narwe cotage . . . . B.NP. 4012
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . B.NP. 4175
In Flaundres whilom was a compaignye . . . . C.Pard. 463
Whilom ther was dwellynge in my contree . . . D.Fri. 1299
'Whilom ther was an irous potestat, . . . . . D.Sum. 2017
A markys whilom lord was of that lond, . . . . E.Cl. 64
'That whilom weren al myn hertes reste, . . . E.Cl. 846
Whilom ther was dwellynge in Lumbardye . . . E.Mch. 1245
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale; . . . . H.Mcp. 294
children, that whilom loveden so fleshly . . . I.Pars. 200–5
maketh hym that whilom was sone of ire to be sone of I.Pars. 310–5
that whilom weren o flessh abawndone . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
that whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer . . I.Pars. 1075–80
that whilom was syk, freele, and fieble, and . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Whilom the thridde hevenes lord above, . . . . Mars. 29
whilom in florysschyng studie made . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
weren glorie of my youthe, whilom welefiul . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
This man, that whilom was fre, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
'that whilom, norissched with my melk . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50–5
that whilom was chased out of the kyngis . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
hadde whilom demed hem bothe to gon . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125–30
in whiche I put noght whilom bookes, but I . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
the wawes, that whilom weren clere as glas and lyk Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
that whilom weren y-dradd; and sche, . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
whiche that whilom was begynnynge of . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyraunt . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
that he hadde whilom overcomen. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
senatours; and he cruel whilom sloughe . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515–20
Whilom ther was a man . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
provostrye of Rome was whilom a greet . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
a greet charge. And yif a wyght whilom hadde . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
and yaf whilom to the reverentes . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
the thinges that whilom semeden . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
blake cloude of errour whilom hadde y-covered, . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
we whilome prayeden. For this is the . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
(Orpheus), that whilome hadde ryght . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
whilom foryeten hem for the sorwe of the . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
whilom y-schewid it the, and thow hast . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
yit that thise schrewes weren whilom men. . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
that thou seydest whilom that the questioun . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615–20
that thilke thinges that bytiden whilom . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
That whilom japedest at Loves peyne! . . . . TC.1. 508
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . . TC.4. 747
That whilom ben bifalle and overcome, . . . . TC.4. 1069
That whilom fresh and fairest was to sene. . . . TC.4. 1155
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . TC.5. 541
O paleis, whilom day that now art night, . . . . TC.5. 544
'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle, . . . . TC.5. 547
In which he whilom hadde al his plesaunce. . . . TC.5. 564
I youre Alceste, whilom quene of Trace, . . . . LGW. 432
At Babiloyne whilom fil it thus,— . . . . . LGW. 706
We, that weren whilome children youre, . . . . LGW. 901
That whilom was the wife of Sitheo, . . . . . LGW. 1005
We that were whilom in prosperite . . . . . LGW. 1030 *var*
That whilom Thoas doughter was, the kynge. . . LGW. 1468
That whylom cleped was Jaconitos, . . . . . LGW. 1590
In Grece whilom weren brethren two . . . . . LGW. 2562
By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape, . . . . Scog. 8
That whilom mette kyng Cipioun. . . . . RR. 10
That whylom rounde and softe had be; . . . . . RR. 362
But whylom colde and whilom hate, . . . . . RR. 2398
For whilom with this Rose, allas, . . . . . RR. 4123
Which whilom wole on folkes smyle, . . . . . RR. 4355
Whilom I thenke how love to me . . . . . RR. 4573
That whilom youthhed hadde in holde, . . . . RR. 4944
And whilom of this unyte . . . . . RR. 5285
And whilom dymme, and whilom clere. . . . . RR. 5350
Whilom of the universite . . . . . RR. 7090
That he that whilome was so gaye, . . . . . RR. 7452
As he was whilom wont to done, . . . . . RR. 7658

**Whilst**
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . . . Comp.L. 63

**Whilst** *see* **Whiles**

**Whine**
For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . . . D.WB. 386

**Whip**
This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,— . . D.WB. 175
She may be Goddes meene, and Goddes whippe! . E.Mch. 1671
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . . G.SN. 406
Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe, . . . TC.1. 220

**Whipped**
men, ne they shul nat been whipped with . . . I.Pars. 715–20

**Whippeltree**
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . A.Kn. 2923

**Whips**
The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lasshe; . . . PF. 178

**Whirl**
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne, . . PF. 80
To whirle out of the Leoun, if she mighte, . . . TC.5. 1019
And whirle adown, and over turne. . . . . RR. 4362

**Whirleth**
Appollo whirleth up his chaar so hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 671
So faste hit whirleth, lo, aboute. . . . . HF.3. 916

**Whirling**
pleye continualy. I torne the whirlynge wheel . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
So muche hath yit thy whirlyng up and doun . . Fort. 11

**Whispering**
That lay, and mighte whispring of hem here, . . TC.2. 1753

**Whisperings**
Other loude, or in whisprynges. . . . . HF.3. 868

**Whist**
clariouns ful whist and ful stille . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80 *var*

**Whistle**
Ga whistle thou and I shal kepe hym heere . . . A. Rv. 4102 *var*
So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; . . . . . A.Rv. 4155

**Whistling**
Gynglen in a whistlynge wynd als cleere, . . . . A.Prol. 170
And as it queynte it made a whistelynge . . . . A.Kn. 2337

**Whit** *see* **Wight**

**White**
Al ful of fresshe floures whyte and reede; . . . . A.Prol. 90
His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . . A.Prol. 238
Whit was his berd as is a daysye, . . . . . A.Prol. 332
Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . A.Prol. 358
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . . A.Prol. 564
That hym myghte helpen of the whelkes white, . . A.Prol. 632
So shyneth in his white baner large, . . . . . A.Kn. 976
She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . . A.Kn. 1053
That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,— . . . A.Kn. 1659
Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . . A.Kn. 1893
Of alabastre whit and reed coral, . . . . . A.Kn. 1910
With foure white boles in the trays. . . . . A.Kn. 2139
Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alaunts, . . . A.Kn. 2148
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . A.Kn. 2161
An egle tame, as any lilye whyt. . . . . A.Kn. 2178
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . A.Kn. 2586
Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white, . . . . A.Kn. 2874
Upon thise steedes, that weren grete and white, . . A.Kn. 2892
A barmelooth eek, as whit as morne milk, . . . A.Mil. 3236
Whit was hir smok, and broyden al bifoore, . . . A.Mil. 3238
The tapes of hir white voluper . . . . . A.Mil. 3241
As whit as is the blosme upon the rys. . . . . A.Mil. 3324
For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . . A.Mil. 3485
As dooth the white doke after hire drake; . . . A.Mil. 3576
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . . A.Rv. 3869
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye; . . . A.Rv. 4301
And whan she gan the white thyng espye, . . . A.Rv. 4302
For thogh his wyf be cristned never so white . . B.ML. 355
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere; . . B.ML. 459
Of thee, and of the white lylye flour, . . . . . B.Pri. 1651
The white Lamb celestial, quod she, . . . . . B.Pri. 1771
Whit was his face as payndemayn, . . . . . B.Th. 1915
He dide next his white leere . . . . . B.Th. 2047
As whit as is a lilye flour, . . . . . B.Th. 2057
Of rubies, saphires, and of peerles white, . . . . B.Mk. 3658
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . B.NP. 4032
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . B.NP. 4033
For, right as she kan peynte a lilie whit, . . . . C.Doc. 32
Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede, . . C.Pard. 526
Now kepe yow fro the white and fro the rede, . . C.Pard. 562
And namely fro the white wyn of Lepe, . . . . C.Pard. 563
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . D.WB. 624
Upon an hors snow-whit and wel amblyng, . . . E.Cl. 388
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute . . . E.Mch. 2144
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk, . . . F.Sq. 409
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . . F.Fkl. 1148
Right so was faire Cecilie the white, . . . . . G.SN. 115
An oold man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . G.SN. 201
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . G.SN. 254
And undernethe he had a white surplys; . . . . G.CY. 558
Whit was this crowe as is a snow-whit swan, . . . H.Mcp. 133
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . H.Mcp. 240
And eek thy white fetheres everichon; . . . . H.Mcp. 296
And pulled his white fetheres everychon, . . . . H.Mcp. 304
of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
is whit and blak, or whit and blew, or . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
thou mayst nat make an heer whit ne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal, . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
Of downe of pure dowves white . . . . . BD. 250
As a whyt wal or a table, . . . . . BD. 779
Was white rody fressh and lyvely hewed . . . . BD. 904 *var*
Hyt was white smothe streght and pure flatte . . BD. 941 *var*

**White**—*Continued*
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . . . BD. 947
Right white handes, and nayles rede, . . . . . BD. 954
A long castel with walles white . . . . . BD. 1317
Depeynted was with white boles grete, . . . . Mars. 86
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . Anel. 146
With floures white, blewe, yelwe, and rede, . . . PF. 186
And on the temple of doves white and faire . . . PF. 237
paleth hir white cheeres by the flambes . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
coude nat deyen white fleeses of Syrien . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
Tyrie and with white peerles, algates . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
plentevous of white peerlis, and knowen . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795–800
the grene stones with the white, ne scholden not . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
the white beemes of the sonne ne ben nat . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
And swote smelling floures white and rede, . . . TC.1. 158
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . TC.1. 642
The lilie wexith white smothe and soft . . . . TC.1. 949 *var*
That fresshe floures, blewe, white, and rede, . . TC.2. 51
Right in the white Bole, it so betidde . . . . . TC.2. 55
'Ye, wis!' quod fresshe Antigone the white, . . . TC.2. 887
And white thinges gan to waxen donne . . . . TC.2. 908
How that an egle, fethered whit as bon, . . . . TC.2. 926
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white, . . TC.2. 1062
But feffe him with a fewe wordes white . . . . TC.3. 901
Her sides longe, flesshly, smothe, and white . . . TC.3. 1248
On hir snowe whit throote hir breestis rounde and lite TC.3. 1250 *var*
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede, . . . TC.3. 1384
Trowe I,' quod she, 'for al your wordes white! . . TC.3. 1567
Her white brest she bet, and for the peyne . . . TC.4. 738
Where is her white brest? Where is it, where? . . TC.5. 219
And whiten gan the orisonte shene . . . . . TC.5. 276
Hir rose garlond white and reed, . . . . . HF.1. 135
For hit is white: and somme, parfey . . . . . HF.2. 430
And grene eek, and som weren white, . . . . . HF.3. 847
As dooth the faire white mone, . . . . . HF.3. 1026
Than love I most thise floures white and rede, . . LGW. 42
And upon that a white crowne she beer, . . . . LGW. 216
Y-corouned is with white leves lyte, . . . . . LGW. 219
So were the flourouns of hire coroune white; . . LGW. 220
Hire white coroune was i-maked al, . . . . . LGW. 222
For which the white coroune above the grene . . LGW. 223
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene, . . LGW. 242
Hire white corowne beryth the witnessynge?'. . . LGW. 299
With the white corowne, clad in grene; . . . . LGW. 303
Hire white corowne berith of it witnesse; . . . . LGW. 527
Y-crowned al with white, as men may see, . . . LGW. 532
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white. . . . LGW. 534
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . . LGW. 1198
'Ryght so,' quod she, 'as that the white swanne . . LGW. 1355
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . Astr. 139–45
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour, . . . . RR. 356
Hir face white and wel coloured, . . . . . RR. 548
Hir throte also white of hewe . . . . . RR. 557
Of gloves white she had a paire. . . . . RR. 572
Ful rody and white in every place. . . . . RR. 820
As whyte as lylye or rose in rys; . . . . . RR. 1015
The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . . RR. 1196
But white as snowe y-fallen newe. . . . . RR. 1214
The whyte roket, rydled faire, . . . . . RR. 1243
And floures yelowe, white, and rede, . . . . . RR. 1433
Thyn hondis wasshe, thy teeth make white, . . . RR. 2280
His teth arn also white and clene. . . . . RR. 3747
Pryme temps full of frostes white, . . . . . RR. 4747
Go bye a courser, blak or white, . . . . . RR. 5903
For he shulde go with lambis whyte, . . . . . RR. 6261
Or White monkes or these Blake— . . . . . RR. 6695
Ryght black withynne and white withoute, . . . RR. 7333
Upon a lace all of white threde, . . . . . RR. 7371

**Whiteness**
Or for she whitnesse hadde of honestee, . . . . G.SN. 89

**Whiter**
His nayles whiter than the lylye flour, . . . . B.NP. 4053

**Whither**
Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente; . . E.Cl. 588
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon . . . F.Sq. 378
First tel me whider I shal, and to what man?' . . G.SN. 303
shal be the world al brennynge.' Whider shal man flee . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
Allas! I caitif, whider may I flee? . . . . . ABC. 124
a paleys whider as that chaterynge or . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
ende of thynges, and whider that the . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
woldest, but whider that the wynd shouveth the. . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
whider I wol leden the!' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
'Whider is that?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
Right as thy sclave, whider so thou wende, . . . TC.3. 391
Nought rought I whidere thow woldest me stere . . TC.4. 282 *var*
Or he may wondren whider thow art gon . . . . TC.4. 647 *var*
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon, . . . . TC.4. 1361
'But whider is thy red,' quod Troilus, . . . . TC.5. 428
God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . . TC.5. 486
And whider thou shalt, and why I cam . . . . HF.2. 94
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf, . . . . . RR. 1874

**Whitherward**
And asked of hire whiderward she wente; . . . F.Fkl. 1510
it or no, and whiderward that thou torne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30

**Whitherward**—*Continued*
Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stere; . TC.4. 282

**Whitsunday**
Chapelett of roses of Wissonday; . . . . . RR. 2278

**Who**
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . . A.Prol. 831
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . . A.Kn. 891
Or who hath yow mysboden or offended? . . . . A.Kn. 909
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . A.Kn. 1083
That *who shal yeve a lovere any lawe*; . . . . A.Kn. 1164
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1348
Who feeleth double soor and hevynesse . . . . A.Kn. 1454
Who koude ryme in Englyssh properly . . . . A.Kn. 1459
'Who may been a fole, but if he love? . . . . . A.Kn. 1799
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun? . . . . A.Kn. 1870
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . A.Kn. 1871
Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite, . . . . A.Kn. 1872
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . A.Kn. 2038
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys, . . . . A.Kn. 2200
Ne who moost felyngly speketh of love; . . . . A.Kn. 2203
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde; . A.Kn. 2604
Who sorweth now but woful Palamoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2652
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . A.Kn. 2961
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt. . . . A.Kn. 2962
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . A.Mil. 3116
Who hath no wyf he is no cokewold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3152
And therfore, who-so list it nat y-heere, . . . . A.Mil. 3176
Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes . . A.Mil. 3747
'What, who artow?' 'It am I, Absolon.' . . . . A.Mil. 3766
This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther, . . . . . A.Mil. 3790
Who dorste be so boold to disparage . . . . . A.Rv. 4271
But sikerly she nyste who was who; . . . . . A.Rv. 4300
Who so that wole his large volume seke, . . . . B.ML. 60
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save? . . . B.ML. 471
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . . . B.ML. 473
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see? . . B.ML. 485
Who kepte Jonas in the fisshes mawe, . . . . B.ML. 486
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest, . . . . B.ML. 491
Who fedde the Egypcien Marie in the cave, . . . B.ML. 500
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye— . . . . B.ML. 694
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . . B.ML. 705
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . B.ML. 939
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . . . . B.ML. 1114
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . . . . B.ML. 1135
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1258
Who ther quod he Peter it am I . . . . . B.Sh. 1404 *var*
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . . B.Pri. 1634
seith, "Who so that dooth to that oother . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
who so wole have sapience shal no man . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
as who seith that a womman kan nat . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
this is to seyn, who been they, . . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
And lat us considere also who been they, . . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.Mk. 3326
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne . . . . B.Mk. 3853
Allas! who shal me helpe to endite . . . . . B.Mk. 3858
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete? . . C.Doc. 13
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn; . . . . C.Doc. 89
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,) . . . . C.Pard. 488
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . C.Pard. 782
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . D.WB. 76
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . . D.WB. 119
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde." . D.WB. 327
'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . D.WB. 389
Wynne who so may, for al is for to selle; . . . D.WB. 414
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who. . . . . D.WB. 692
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose, . . . . D.WB. 786
Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway, . . . D.WB. 1113
'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, '*benedicitee* . . . D.Fri. 1584
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . D.Sum. 1879
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore, . . . D.Sum. 1935
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne? . . D.Sum. 2114
Who sholde make a demonstracion . . . . . D.Sum. 2224 *var*
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde . . . . E.Mch. 1229
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf? . . . . . E.Mch. 1287
Who is so trewe and eek so ententyf . . . . . E.Mch. 1288
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1546
Who studieth now, but faire, fresshe May? . . . E.Mch. 1955
This Januarie, who is glad but he? . . . . . E.Mch. 2412
And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . . F.Sq. 136
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces . . . F.Sq. 283
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . F.Sq. 600
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love, . . . F.Fkl. 771
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, . . . F.Fkl. 803
'Who so that troweth nat this, a beest he is,' . . G.SN. 288
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . G.CY. 599
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,— . . . . G.CY. 729
This sotted preest, who was gladder than he? . . G.CY. 1341
For who so maketh God his adversarie, . . . . G.CY. 1476
that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that dooth synne I.Pars. 140–5
Now soothly, who so wel . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
'Allas! I caytyf man, who shal delivere . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
who-so prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . I.Pars. 470–5
and who so dooth is traitour to Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
that who-so seeth a womman to coveitise . . . I.Pars. 845–50
who-so toucheth warm pych, it shent his . . . I.Pars. 850–5
his owene engendrure, ne who sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
taken kepe, who sit there, but in whos . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
But natheless, who aske this . . . . . BD. 32

To envye who might slepe beste. . . . . BD. 173
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!' . . . . BD. 181
Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?' . . . . . BD. 185
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . . . BD. 244
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . . BD. 366
'Lord!' thoghte I, 'who may that be? . . . . . BD. 448
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.' . . . . . BD. 558
But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . . . BD. 573
And who-so wiste al, bi my trouthe, . . . . . BD. 590
For who so seeth me first on morwe . . . . . BD. 594
Who so had loked hir with your eyen'— . . . . BD. 1050
And who hath that may not asterte. . . . . BD. 1153
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . ABC. 71
And who-so goth to yow the rihte wey, . . . . ABC. 75
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene bee? . . . . ABC. 125
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle? . . . ABC. 126
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . Mars. 43
Who syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus . . Mars. 45
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? Mars. 192
For who-so trewest is, hit shall hir rewe . . . . Anel. 217
Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse . . . . Anel. 296
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn? . . Anel. 312
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . Anel. 313
Who-so he be that shulde be hir fere; . . . . PF. 410
And who-so may at this tyme have his grace, . . PF. 412
Who-so that hadde leyser and cunnyng . . . . PF. 487
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.' . . PF. 504
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth, . . PF. 517
Who loveth best this gentil formel here, . . . . PF. 535
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . . PF. 591
Who shulde recche of that is recches? . . . . PF. 593
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe, . . PF. 622
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the tercelet, . . . PF. 625
with cruel eighen. 'Who,' quod . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
rosene floures; and who maketh . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
Who-so it be that is cleer of vertue, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
unmyghty tiraunt. But who so that, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95–100
wel ben thei wurthy of meryte! (As who seith, . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
and who-so hath adversite, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
ryght fro that place? For who-so that . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
who that leteth the wil for to enhabyten . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
Cancre), who-so yeveth thanne largely . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
stillenesse myn attencioun (as who so myghte seyn . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
that mai ben. Who is it that ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
aretten to thynges. (As who seith, for . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360–5
(As who seith, I have som-what . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
but whan thou weenest it. (As who seith, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
that he may leseen it (as who seith he . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
Who so that with overthrowynge . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plentevous, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
a good, that who-so that hath geten it, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620–5
'Who mai seie nay?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
"postum" or "booh" (as who seith, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
(As who seith noon.) Thanne ne mowen . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 715–20
wikkide, yaf tho dignytees.) Who wolde . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
Who so wol ben myghti he moot . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
but this woot I wel, that who-so-evere . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
withstonden it, who-so lokide thanne in . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
This to seyn, nay; for who-so that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815–20
is to seyn, al oon thyng), who-so that evere seketh . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so feyne mai— . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
feyne mai—who was he that hath . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
who so evere may knowen thilke light of . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
(This to seyn as who seith, 'I graunte . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
And who so wolde renne in the same . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
it were to doute' (as who seith, 'but . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
apertenith to yow alle, who so evere desireth . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
who so that evere be so overcomen that . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
(that is to seyn, who so sette his thoughtes . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1140–5
(As who seith, in so moche as man is . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'Who so that evere,' quod I, 'douteth . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
is in wikkide felonous folke. (As who seith . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
Who so that the coverturis of hir . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
(as who seith, yif any man hadde his . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
that thei ben gode, who is he that nolde . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
torment to schrewes. Thanne who so that evere . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
is to seyn as who seith that beinge and . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and light . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5





estimacion of this. But who so evere . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
ben taken also it is necessarie.' (As who seith, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
'Who myghte denye that?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
ayein to the studies of men, who is he to . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
'Who so that ne knowe nat the sterres . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
aught I-nowgh to laven it. (As who seith, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
now in swich holnesse of thought (as who seith, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
(As who seith, may a man speken and . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
that ne knowen it nat (as who seith, but . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
Who is elles kepere of good or . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
constreyne (as who seith, but for to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
(As who seith that yvel is good . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
devyne purveaunce (as who seith, no . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
(As who seith: 'And thus . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
the mene, despyseth welefulnesse (as who seith, . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power) . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, "O . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
duelleth but a voys (as who seith, but an . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
But I ne ordeyne nat (as who seith, I . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
(as who seith, I ne allowe nat, or I ne . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
(as who seith, that thilke answere . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
cometh of that other side (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
who mai witen byforn that thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
(as who seith, that yif I woot a . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
lesynge (as who seith, why that wytynge . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
mankynde (as who seith that men han . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
knowe? (As who seith, nay; for no man . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
But who travaileth to wite thingis . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
he coude nat desiren it.) Or who may . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
and leith the singularites. Thanne who so . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
who seith, any oothir wey than thus) but . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
cause or what is it (as who seith, ther . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
(as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
any necessaite (as who seith, in our . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
(as who seith that thilke . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
nature nat oonly his subget (as who seith, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
preise the cause of resoun (as who seith, . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
that we mowen (as who seith that, if that . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
mochil as it is leveful to us (as who seith, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
with his makere. (As who seith, thei . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
betide, it ne may nat unbytide (as who seith, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde. . . . . TC.1. 77
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here, . . . . TC.1. 398
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep, . . . . TC.1. 486
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth al this fare? . . . TC.1. 551
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . TC.1. 603
For who-so list have heling of his leche, . . . . TC.1. 857
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011
'For yesterday who-so had with him been, . . . TC.2. 191
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . TC.2. 372
This false world, allas, who may it leve? . . . . TC.2. 420
Who say evere or this so dul a man?" . . . . TC.2. 548
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche! . . . TC.2. 571
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?' . TC.2. 651
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . . TC.2. 670
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede; . . . . . TC.2. 747
But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewe! . . . . TC.2. 789
And who may stoppen every wikked tonge, . . . TC.2. 804
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . . TC.2. 855
And for-thy, who that hath a hed of verre, . . . TC.2. 867
'Who made this song now with so good entente?' . TC.2. 878
And seyde thus, 'Who hath ben wel y-bete . . . TC.2. 940
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave, . . . TC.2. 977
And seide, 'Nece, who hath arayed thus . . . . TC.2. 1187

**Who**—*Continued*

And seide, 'Nece, y-see who com'th here ride! . . TC.2. 1253
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!' . TC.2. 1309
And seyde, 'Who is in his bed so sone . . . . TC.2. 1310
'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone,' . . TC.2. 1312
For who is it that n'olde her glorifye . . . . . TC.2. 1593
Wot I not who: but in a grislich wise . . . . . TC.2. 1700
That who-so striveth with you hath the wers. . . TC.3. 38
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe! TC.3. 49
See who is here you comen to visite! . . . . . TC.3. 62
Who is al there? I see nought trewely.' . . . . TC.3. 67
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . . TC.3. 268
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . . TC.3. 344
But who was glad now? Who, as trowen ye, . . TC.3. 599
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . TC.3. 751
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde, . . . . . TC.3. 802
'Why! uncle myn,' quod she, 'who tolde him this? . TC.3. 842
And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he? . . . . TC.3. 1019
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honouren, . . TC.3. 1262
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!'— . . TC.3. 1568
But who was glad y-nough but Calcas tho! . . . TC.4. 134
'I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde; . . . TC.4. 180
Who shal now yeve confort to my peyne? . . . TC.4. 318
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . TC.4. 384
But who may al eschewe or al devine? . . . . TC.4. 389
Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne? . . . TC.4. 760
And who-so troweth not that it so be, . . . . TC.4. 837
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones, . . . TC.4. 841
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete." . . . TC.4. 1585
For who may holde a thing that wol awey? . . . TC.4. 1628
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . TC.5. 232
Who sit right now or stant in your presence? . . TC.5. 233
Who can conforten now your hertes werre? . . . TC.5. 234
Who spek'th for me right now in myn absence? . . TC.5. 236
Who coude telle aright or ful discrive . . . . TC.5. 267
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore, . . . . TC.5. 327
Who wot in soth thus what they signefye? . . . TC.5. 371
'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . TC.5. 620
Who mighte have said that I had don amis . . . TC.5. 739
'For who-so wol of every word take hede, . . . TC.5. 757
'But who-so mighte winnen swich a flour . . . . TC.5. 792
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . TC.5. 883
Who that ther com; and every maner wight . . . TC.5. 1115
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, . . . TC.5. 1224
Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesaunce? . . TC.5. 1260
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1263
But who may bet bigile, yif him liste, . . . . TC.5. 1266
'Who shal now trowe on any oothes mo? . . . . TC.5. 1681
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . . TC.5. 1748
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here, . . . . TC.5. 1770
I noot: but who-so of these miracles . . . . . HF.1. 12
And who-so, through presumpcioun, . . . . . HF.1. 94
Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . . . . HF.1. 377
Which who-so willeth for to knowe, . . . . . HF.1. 447
But not woot I who dide hem wirche, . . . . . HF.1. 474
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, . . . . . HF.2. 299
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe . . . . . HF.3. 246
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour. . . LGW. 193
And seyde, 'Who kneleth there?' And I answerde . LGW. 312
For who-so yeveth a yifte, or doth a grace, . . . LGW. 451
For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . . LGW. 576
Who koude write which a dedely chere . . . . LGW. 869
'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde . LGW. 879
Who hadde joye thanne but his meynee, . . . . LGW. 1059
But who wol al this letter have in mynde, . . . LGW. 1366
That who-so wolde wynne thilke flees, . . . . LGW. 1435
But who-so axeth who is with him gon, . . . . LGW. 1456
For who-so wol this aventure acheve, . . . . LGW. 1614
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepynge. . LGW. 1834
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste, . . LGW. 1884
As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse. . . . Buk. 4
And who-so saith, or weneth it be . . . . . RR. 11
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle. . . . . RR. 14
For who so sorouful is in herte, . . . . . RR. 343
Who so that me coude have brought . . . . . RR. 484
And wite ye who was his leef? . . . . . RR. 847
But who so shetith right y-wys, . . . . . RR. 960
But who so durste to hir trespace, . . . . . RR. 1036
For who so bare the stoon so bright, . . . . . RR. 1088
And who so wole have freendis heere, . . . . . RR. 1179
For who spake of hem yvel or well, . . . . . RR. 1295
That who so myghte so wel fare, . . . . . RR. 1323
For who so loketh in that mirrour, . . . . . RR. 1605
Who-so myght have oon of all, . . . . . RR. 1687
That who ever ententyf be . . . . . RR. 2022
Who so luste love, late hym entende, . . . . . RR. 2153
For who so wole the eendyng here, . . . . . RR. 2165
But who so [that] is vertuous, . . . . . RR. 2191
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede; . . . . . RR. 2252
For who therof can ony thyng, . . . . . RR. 2334
In loves lore who so wolde leve. . . . . RR. 2336
Who so with love wole goon or ride, . . . . . RR. 2351
Who wote it nought, he may go lere . . . . . RR. 2451
For who considreth everydeell, . . . . . RR. 2469
Thou or whoo so that it bee, . . . . . RR. 2473
Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost. . . . . RR. 2478
And who so askith folily, . . . . . RR. 2603
Who loveth trewe hath no fatnesse; . . . . . RR. 2686

**Who**—*Continued*

Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . . . RR. 3032
Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe, . . . . . RR. 3134
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte. . . . . RR. 3146
Who so wole trowe hir lore, . . . . . RR. 3215
Who loveth in no wise may do well, . . . . . RR. 3272
Who so his herte alwey wole leve . . . . . RR. 3303
Who that me chastith I hym hate.' . . . . . RR. 3331
Who can best serve of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 3387
Who evere like it, well or ille. . . . . RR. 3434
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys. . . . . RR. 3518
For who therto maye wynne y-wisse, . . . . . RR. 3674
For who so kyssynge maye attayne . . . . . RR. 3677
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . . . RR. 3783
Who tristith thee, he doth folye, . . . . . RR. 4010
Who settith foot heere ony more, . . . . . RR. 4077
Grete engynes, who were nygh honde. . . . . RR. 4194
Who hadde wist what woo I hadde, . . . . . RR. 4318
Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust? . . . . . RR. 4363
Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede. . . . . RR. 4504
Who was the cause, in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 4525
Who wote it nought, he may wel goo . . . . . RR. 4942
Who list to have joie and mirth also . . . . . RR. 5028
High or lowe, who it be, . . . . . RR. 5030
Who that bisett his wordis wele. . . . . RR. 5262
Thanne shulde they sene who freendis ware. . . . RR. 5458
For who is freend loveth evermore. . . . . RR. 5520
Who so that wolde translaten it. . . . . RR. 5666
For who that dredith sire ne dame, . . . . . RR. 5887
For who-so such chaffare hath bought, . . . . RR. 5922
That who so hym forswereth amys . . . . . RR. 5970
Quod Love, 'for who so sothly telle, . . . . . RR. 6115
Who myght defense ayens hem make? . . . . . RR. 6277
But who so doth, if he wise be, . . . . . RR. 6315
But who so hath in his felyng . . . . . RR. 6447
Who that takith almessis that be . . . . . RR. 6637
Be wrothe or blithe who-so be, . . . . . RR. 6773
But who-so wole chastise me, . . . . . RR. 6987
Who so coude of hem have mynde. . . . . RR. 7126
Who may that begger wel excuse, . . . . . RR. 7280
Who so that hath hadde the subtelte . . . . . RR. 7471

**Who** *see* **Wha, Whoso**

**Whoever** *see* **Ever, Who**

**Whole**

God loved he best, with al his hoole herte, . . . A.Prol. 533
That every part dirryveth from his hool; . . . . A.Kn. 3006
And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hoole and sounde. . . . . B.ML. 1150
Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise, . . . B.Sh. 1535
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
restore . . . hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow B.Mel. 2300–5
And it is hool anon; and forthermoor . . . . . C.Pard. 357
Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle . . . C.Pard. 359
Now is myn herte all hool, now is it oute, . . . D.WB. 977
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . D.Fri. 1370
His felawe; heere he standeth hool alyve." . . . D.Sum. 2033
That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . . . E.Cl. 861
To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make? . . . E.Mch. 1289
Noon in this world that trotteth hool in al, . . . E.Mch. 1538
And bad hym been al hool; and forth she wente . . E.Mch. 2007
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses! . . . . E.Mch. 2308
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace . . F.Sq. 161
His brest was hool withoute for to sene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1111
To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive. . . . F.Fkl. 1450
And eek the cleernesse hool of sapience, . . . . G.SN. 111
And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . . G.SN. 117
moore that the body is hool the moore . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
so hool that ther may no thyng apeyren it; . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool, . . . . BD. 552
I wol do al my power hool; . . . . . BD. 553
So hool enclyned to alle gode, . . . . . BD. 990
With hool herte I gan hir besech . . . . . BD. 1223
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quene! . . . Comp.L. 55
And so hool, swete, as I am youres al, . . . . Comp.L. 105
As holde yow trewe and make yowe hoole stedfaste . Anel. 310 *var*
And certes a voys al hool (that is . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
of kynges, in hool estat and in estaat . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
the thyng al hool that thei ne desire nat.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
of thinges that ben alle hole and absolut, . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885–90
myghty of welefulnesse, hool and sound, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
hoole and unaraced, thou schalt wel . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
duelleth with hem hool, but thei han lost the voys and . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
bodies that ben hole, and to some bodies byttere Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . . . Bo.5. p.4 1755–60
fredom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and unwemmed Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise. . . . . TC.1. 961
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I leye! . . . TC.1. 1053
When ye ben his al hool as he is youre, . . . . TC.2. 587
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes! . . . TC.2. 976
Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preye!' . . . . TC.2. 1670

**Whole**—*Continued*

Now beth al hool, no lenger that ye pleyne. . . . TC.3. 168
Ben to you trewe and hool with al myn herte; . . TC.3. 1001
Allas, that he, al hool, or of him alivere, . . . TC.3. 1013
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde, . . . . TC.3. 1202
And putte hem hool in your discrecioun . . . . TC.3. 1334
The wolf ful and the wether hool to have; . . . TC.4. 1374
Sin I am thyn al hool, withouten mo, . . . . TC.4. 1641
As though al hool him hadde maad a leche. . . TC.5. 1537
To make a man ben hool or syk. . . . . HF.3. 180
Whan he was hole and sounde, and had his reste, . LGW. 2468
To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey, . . . . Comp.A. 87
My heven hool, and al my suffisaunce, . . . . Bal.Co. 13
Your beautee hool and stedfast governaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 2
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governaunce. . . Bal.Ch. 32
and take there the space of alle the hool day . . Astr. 185 8
That hole a man it koude make . . . . . RR. 1097
I wole ben hool at youre devis . . . . . RR. 1974
And hole myn herte taken me fro, . . . . . RR. 2068
Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought, . . . . RR. 2339
That in oo place thou sette all hoole . . . . . RR. 2363
Therfore yeve it hoole and quyte, . . . . . RR. 2375
Of an other all hoole the pley. . . . . RR. 2623
Leve hoole thin herte in hostage, . . . . . RR. 2713
He took myne herte so hoole hym tille, . . . . RR. 3317
Now wole I hoole sette myn entente . . . . . RR. 3906
But toke a gree all hool my play. . . . . RR. 4349
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me. . . . . RR. 4585
He may do hool on me his wille; . . . . . RR. 4593
All hool withoute departyng, . . . . . RR. 4613
It is sike hele and hool sekeneese, . . . . . RR. 4721
And make al hool thi sorwe to slake, . . . . . RR. 4779
Ne hath entent hool ne parfit, . . . . . RR. 4873
Hoole withoute discordaunce; . . . . . RR. 5208
They maken it hole in many wise, . . . . . RR. 5443
Herte and all so hole they yive, . . . . . RR. 5447

**Wholeness**

now in swich holnesse of thought (as who . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
that it be dyvers fro the holnesse of science, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5

**Wholesome**

been, and hir conseils ful hoolsome and . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
There wex eek every holsom spice and gras; . . . PF. 206
thow art put in so holsome a sentence: . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
slepen holsome slepes uppon the gras, . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475–80
Ber'th eek these holsom herbes as ful ofte; . . . TC.1. 947
Love, which that with an holsom alliaunce . . . TC.3. 1746

**Wholesomeness**

yeven swetnesse to the soule and hoolsomnesse to the body; . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5

**Wholly**

Was hoolly in this reves governyng, . . . . . A.Prol. 599
I yow foryeve al hoolly this trespaas, . . . . . A.Kn. 1818
putte me hoolly in youre disposicioun and . . . B.Mel. 2915–20
putten . . . al hoolly in youre goode wyl, and been B.Mel. 2930–5
But sith I hadde hem hoolly in myn hond, . . . D.WB. 211
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estat. . . . . D.Sum. 2096
Is alway hoolly in my mynde. . . . . BD. 15
And hoolly youres become I shal . . . . . BD. 115
For hoolly al the storie of Troye . . . . . BD. 326
For al my wil, my lust hoolly . . . . . BD. 687
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 745
That thou shalt hooly with al thy wit . . . . BD. 750
Hoolly with al the wit I have . . . . . BD. 755
To love, hooly with goode entente, . . . . . BD. 765
Was hoolly al my love leyd, . . . . . BD. 1035
And I hoolly hirs, and everydel.' . . . . . BD. 1040
My lady yaf me al hoolly . . . . . BD. 1268
And with right buxom herte hooly I preye . . . Comp.L. 120
In which he saw al hoolly her figure, . . . . TC.1. 366
'Lo, he that is al hoolly youres free . . . . TC.2. 1121
And with good herte al hoolly your talent . . . TC.3. 145
To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn, . . . . TC.3. 276
In every thyng al hoolly his sentence . . . . TC.3. 1327 *var.*
And Pandarus hath hoolly his entente. . . . . TC.3. 1582
Sin thy desir al hoolly hastow had, . . . . TC.4. 395
Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye. . . . TC.4. 444
Com her to telle al hoolly his message. . . . . TC.4. 812
Sin I am thyn, and hoolly at thy wille? . . . . TC.5. 587
That wol his herte al hoolly on him leye! . . . TC.5. 1846
Were hooly to hir baundon brought, . . . . RR. 1163
Hoolly and pleyn y yelde me, . . . . . RR. 1970
That thou thy selfe al holy Foryeten shalte . . . RR. 2405
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte, . . . . RR. 2859
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought. . . . . RR. 2961
The God of Love hoolly foryete, . . . . . RR. 3245
As hoolly youres as ever he can; . . . . . RR. 3552
But putte hym hoolly in youre grace. . . . . RR. 3556
Lo, heere all hoolly his trespas. . . . . RR. 5834

**Whom**

For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501
This duc, of whom I make mencioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 893
And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven . . A.Kn. 915
To love my lady, whom I love and serve, . . . A.Kn. 1143
Oonly the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . A.Kn. 1231
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf. . . . A.Kn. 1290
For whom that I have al this peyne and wo, . . A.Kn. 1582
That she, for whom they had this jolitee, . . . A.Kn. 1807
For whom ye have this strif and jalousye,— . . . A.Kn. 1834
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . A.Kn. 1861
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene, . A.Kn. 2298

**Whom**—*Continued*

Whom that he broghte into his pryvetee. . . . A.Co. 4334
This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye, . B.ML. 372
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone! . . B.ML. 656
Whom that we wole that shal been our justise.' . B.ML. 665
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,— . B.ML. 850
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. . B.ML. 889
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse. . . B.ML. 1145
in youre herte than praye him to whom ye han bi-wreyed . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
that every persone to whom men doon . . . . B.Mel. 2655–60
and thonked God, of whom procedeth . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in magestee, . . . B.Mk. 3566
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . B.NP. 4450
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . C.Doc. 278
In whom that drynke hath dominacioun, . . . . C.Pard. 560
The hye God, on whom that we bileeve, . . . . D.WB. 1178
Witnesse on Job, whom that we diden wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491
To whom that he was alwey confessour; . . . . D.Sum. 2164
To whom that she was yeven herte and al, . . . E.Cl. 758
That thonke I God, and yow, to whom I preye . . E.Cl. 830
For which this Januarie, of whom I tolde, . . . E.Mch. 1393
To whom I may be wedded hastily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1411
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel; . . . E.Mch. 1525
To whom I yeve my good awey fro me, . . . . E.Mch. 1527
To whom I yeve my body for alwey. . . . . E.Mch. 1529
'Certeyn,' thoghte she, 'whom that this thyng displese E.Mch. 1982
Of whom it nedeth nat for to declare . . . . . E.Mch. 2437
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . F.Sq. 154
For whom ful ofte in greet peril he was, . . . . F.Sq. 665
I wol been his to whom that I am knyt! . . . . F.Fkl. 986
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . F.Fkl. 1312
To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive. . . . F.Fkl. 1450
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write; . . . G.SN. 30
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone, . . G.SN. 38
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of relees, . G.SN. 46
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good chere: . . . . . G.SN. 304
To whom Cecile answerde boldely, . . . . . G.SN. 319
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . G.SN. 333
To whom Almachius, 'Unsely wrecche! . . . . G.SN. 468
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt, . G.CY. 1074
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.' . . . G.CY. 1471
to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
salvacioun, on whom men shul hope to . . . . I.Pars. 285–90
by whom synne entred into this world . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
or in dede, agayns hym to whom he hath . . . I.Pars. 530–5
of whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse; . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
To whom shal any sorwful herte calle? . . . . Pity. 25
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . Pity. 28
To whom that al this world fleeth for socour . . ABC. 2
To whom I seche for my medicyne, . . . . . ABC. 78
Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . ABC. 108
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . Mars. 191
Depraven hem; alas! Whom may they plese? . . Mars. 207
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne. . . . Mars. 214
And of al this I not to whom me pleyne. . . . Comp.L. 47
And of al this I noot to whom me pleyne. . . . Anel. 237
That with thy fyrbrond dauntest whom thee lest, . PF.114
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe, . PF. 622
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set, . . PF. 627
And I, of whom the sighte, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
fre, to whom the hevene was opyn and . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
that I referre to the, to whom I have . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
whom they han seyn alwey bataylen and . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
thow thi-self art he to whom it hath be . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
douteth that he ne is strong in whom he . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
seeth strengthe; and in whom that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510–5
gode to whom they been I-joyned. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515–20
of whom thilke glorie is seyd to be, nys . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
But dignytees, to whom thei ben comen, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
'in whom this blisfulnesse enhabiteth. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890–5
knowen in whom blisfulnesse is y-set, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160–5
feet, and another, to whom thilke naturel . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
to whom it sholde seme, that he ne scholde . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1375–80
travaile, to whom that travaile nis nat . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
whom we seen thise thingis betyde. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
plente of the lif interminable, to whom ther ne faileth Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
to whom ther nis noght of the preteryt . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
To whom be goye and worshipe . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5 *var*
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . . . TC.1. 98
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste. . . TC.1. 189
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure . . . . TC.1. 458
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom . . TC.1. 533
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . TC.1. 717
To nevere no man, for whom that he so ferde. . . TC.1. 739
For whom that thee al this misaunter aileth, . . TC.1. 766
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . . TC.1. 829
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . TC.1. 944
In whom that alle vertu list abounde, . . . . TC.2. 159
She seyde, 'O Love, to whom I have and shal . . TC.2. 827
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love, . TC.2. 848
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne; . . . TC.2. 1558
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily: . . . . TC.2. 1717

**Whom**—*Continued*

For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente. . . TC.3. 21
And wel avise him whom he broughte there, . . . TC.3. 586
That whom you list of hem ye may her calle.' . . TC.3. 686
To whom this tale sucre be or soot, . . . . . TC.3. 1194
As I on whom the fairest and the beste . . . . TC.3. 1280
This ilke two of whom that I yow seye . . . . TC.3. 1394 *var*
Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende, . . TC.3. 1539
To whom myn herte enhabit is by right, . . . . TC.4. 443
'But natheles, alias, whom shal I leve? . . . . TC.4. 967
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see . . . . . TC.4. 1335
And Troilus, of whom he n'il have routhe, . . . TC.4. 1476
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thought y-wrye, . TC.4. 1654
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe . . . TC.5. 13
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . TC.5. 145
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe! . . . TC.5. 230
Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience? . . . . TC.5. 235
For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve, . . . TC.5. 313
And God, to whom my herte I sacrifise, . . . . TC.5. 423
Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne. . TC.5. 728
—This Diomede, of whom you telle I gan, . . . TC.5. 771
From him for whom she morneth night and day, . TC.5. 793
And ye the firste of whom I seche grace . . . . TC.5. 940
'I hadde a lord, to whom I wedded was, . . . . TC.5. 975
In whom I trusted most of any wight: . . . . TC.5. 1248
Than he on whom men weneth best to triste? . . TC.5. 1267
For whom, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1562
Of her for whom he wen'de for to dye: . . . . TC.5. 1648
Whom I have ay with al my might y-served, . . TC.5. 1721
For whom was maad a greet compleynte. . . . HF.2. 416
Of whom that speketh Virgilius. . . . . HF.3. 154
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght. . . LGW. 83
Be Seynt Venus, of whom that I was born, . . . LGW.G. 313
'Now, love, to whom my sorweful herte obeyde . . LGW. 681
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete? . . . LGW. 1042
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone? . . LGW. 1799
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille. . . . LGW. 1917
To whom that savede the fro cares colde! . . . LGW. 1955
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . Bal.Co. 12
Whom for to serve is set al my plesaunce. . . . Bal.Co. 14
Scorpius ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent. Astr. 139–45
For whom that it begonnen is! . . . . . RR. 43
Ageyn whom all the sterres semen . . . . . RR. 1011
Whom thou biheelde with so good wille, . . . . RR. 2485
Whom wakyng if thou maist aspie, . . . . . RR. 2665
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte, . . . . RR. 2859
Of whom the name was Daunger. . . . . RR. 3018
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . . . RR. 3021
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . . . RR. 3052
A felowe, to whom I myght seye . . . . . RR. 3340
Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myne herte. . . . RR. 3413
Thurgh whom fele angres I have hadde. . . . . RR. 3789
Hym thus, to whom suspeccioun . . . . . RR. 3834
Whom I ne fonde froward ne felle, . . . . . RR. 4348
Whom I love so entierly . . . . . RR. 4490
Thurgh whom I am right nought releeved; . . . RR. 4536
For whom I lyve in such distresse, . . . . . RR. 4606
Whom Genius cursith man and wyf, . . . . . RR. 4768
In whom that Shame hath no justice. . . . . RR. 5044
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove, . . . . RR. 5223
In whom no man shulde affye, . . . . . RR. 5480
For soth it is, whom it displese, . . . . . RR. 5697
That he to whom that I am shryven . . . . . RR. 6391
Whom shulden folk worshipen so . . . . . RR. 7239
To whom she hadde ofter went . . . . . RR. 7377

**Whooped**

And therwithal they skriked and they howped; . . B.NP. 4590

**Whores**

Or olde horis hostilers, . . . . . RR. 7033

**Whose**

Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . . B.ML. 642
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . B.ML. 1018
Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte, . . . B.Pri. 1661
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . D.Sum. 1768
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete . . . . E.Cl. 32
And whos child that it was he bad hir hyde . . . E.Cl. 594
Sholde nat telle whos children they were . . . . E.Cl. 770
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . E.Cl. 1171
And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel, . . . F.Fkl. 1288
penance enjoyned; by whos helpe and . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
by . . . whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al . . I.Pars. 975–80
taken kepe, who sit there, but in whos . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1090–5
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . . . Mars. 132
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve, . . . . . PF. 419
noryce, Philosophie, in whoos houses I . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
precyous than is thilke thyng whos that the good is, Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
whos regne I speke, that certes the gode . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
More than that fool of whos foly men rime. . . . TC.1. 532
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-sene. . . . . TC.1. 700
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . . . TC.1. 787
And knew it wel, and whos it was him tolde; . . TC.2. 1190
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise . . . . TC.3. 41
Whos I am al and shal til that I deye; . . . . TC.3. 1607
Seing his frend in wo, whos hevinesse . . . . TC.4. 363
That I n'ot whos opinioun I may holde. . . . . TC.4. 97
The whos myn herte al was til that he deyde; . . TC.5. 976
'Right fresshe flour, whos I ben have and shal, . . TC.5. 1317
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encresse . . TC.5. 1359

**Whose**—*Continued*

Of me, whos wo ther may no wit descrive, . . . TC.5. 1367
Of him whos I am al, whil I may dure. . . . . Ven. 6
To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey, . . . . Comp.A. 87
Through whos vertu and whos myght . . . . . RR. 1901
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide; . . . . RR. 3701
Whos myght growith nyght and day . . . . . RR. 3915
How shulde he oute? By whos prowesse, . . . RR. 4519

**Whoso**

But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope, . . A.Prol. 644
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . . A.Prol. 731
Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede, . . . A.Prol. 741
And whoso wole my juggement withseye . . . A.Prol. 805
Whoso be rebel to my juggement . . . . . A.Prol. 833
And whoso gruccheth ought, he dooth folye, . . . A.Kn. 3045
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . B.ML. 195
strong deffense; whoso that it fyndeth, . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
whoso wolde considere in alle vengeances . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Hir batailles, whoso list hem for to rede,— . . . B.Mk. 3509
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3649
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . B.NP. 4326
And whoso fyndeth hym out of swich blame . . . C.Pard. 385
"Whoso that nyl be war by othere men, . . . . D.WB. 180
For whoso wolde senge a cattes skyn, . . . . . D.WB. 349
Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes, . . . D.WB. 655
Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . D.WB. 1185
Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were . . . . D.Fri. 1357
For whoso wolde us fro this world bireve, . . . D.Sum. 2111
Whoso me loveth; ther is namoore to seye.' . . . E.Cl. 371
As whoso tooke a mirour polisshed bryght . . . E.Mch. 1582
For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,— . . . . E.Mch. 2016
And seyde, 'Whoso wol nat sacrifise, . . . . . G.SN. 365
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . . . G.CY. 830
Whoso that listeth outen his folie, . . . . . G.CY. 834
as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso that loveth . . I.Pars. 200–5
and whoso hateth his owene . . . . . I.Pars. 205–10
Whoso thanne wolde wel understande . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
Salomon, 'Whoso that hadde the science . . . I.Pars. 225–30
of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde . . . . I.Pars. 705–10
whoso toucheth and handleth a womman . . . I.Pars. 850–5
manere imposicioun, as whoso boughte . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante. . . . LGW. 361
But whoso hadde y-seen his contenaunce, . . . LGW. 2076
Whoso mochel wol embrace, . . . . . Prov. 7
Whoso took a wethers skynne, . . . . . RR. 6259
(Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,") . . . . RR. 6546

**Whoso** *see* **So, Who**

**Who-so-ever** *see* **Ever, Who**

**Why** (*specimens*)

Why that assembled was this compaignye . . . A.Prol. 717
And why that ye been clothed thus in blak?' . . A.Kn. 911
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . A.Kn. 1083
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye, . . A.Kn. 2835
Unwist of hym what was the cause and why; . . A.Kn. 2977
Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente, . . A.Kn. 2990
Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 3058
Why, lat be!' quod she, 'lat be, Nicholas! . . . A.Mil. 3285
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526
Axe nat why, for though thou aske me, . . . . A.Mil. 3557
Why rise ye so rathe? ey *benedicitee!* . . . . A.Mil. 3768
Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe? . . . A.Rv. 4088
It myghte be no bet, and cause why? . . . . A.Rv. 4144
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn? . . . B.ML. 470
And woot ye why? By God, as that I gesse . . . B.Sh. 1575
Or telle him why this song was in usage; . . . B.Pri. 1717
'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me . . . B.Mel. 2116
wise: 'Allas, my lord,' quod she, 'why make ye . . B.Mel. 2170–5
telleth the cause why: "It may nat be," . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
"Wherto and why burieth a man his . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . . . B.Mk. 3139
Why she conquered, and what title had therto, . . B.Mk. 3512
Why sholde I nat thyn infortune acounte, . . . B.Mk. 3591
But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slawe. . . B.Mk. 3596
But that I axe, why the fifthe man . . . . . D.WB. 21
Why is my neighebores wyf so gay? . . . . . D.WB. 236
Wy, taak it al! lo, have it every deel! . . . . D.WB. 445
And wostow why? For they were used weel. . . . D.WB. 562
But now to purpos why I tolde thee . . . . . D.WB. 711
Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght? . . . D.WB. 1094
'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon . D.Fri. 1469
For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth"; . . . D.Sum. 2039
I dote nat; I woot the cause why . . . . . E.Mch. 1441
And cause why, it sholde reported be, . . . . E.Mch. 2435
The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . F.Sq. 401
Why is thy lord so sluttissh, I the preye, . . . . G.CY. 636
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . . G.CY. 640
the horrible angwissh; and why? For . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
And why? For sensualitee rebelleth . . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
Why and how his lyf myght laste,— . . . . . BD. 505
'Why so, sir? yis, pardel' quod I; . . . . . BD. 720
'Why sol' quod he, 'hyt ys nat so; . . . . . BD. 741
In what wyse, how, why, and wherfore, . . . . BD. 746
Wherfore and why the Holy Gost the soughte, . . ABC. 114
For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . . Comp.L. 109
Whi artow ravyssched with idel joies? . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Why enbracest thow straunge goodes as . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40

**Why** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

compas, ther nys nat why that thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
y-graunted, ther nys nat why he scholde . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
men ne knowe nat the cause why that it is?' . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
'Whi nat?' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'Whi so?' quod sche; 'for ryght as . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, . . . . TC.1. 783
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . TC.1. 1002
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice fare! . . . TC.1. 1025
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . TC.1. 1026
'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as thee leste! . TC.1. 1029
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . TC.2. 66
'And why so, uncle myn? Why so?' quod she.— . . TC.2. 136
Of peril, why she oughte afered be; . . . . TC.2. 606
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . . TC.2. 675
Be they the wers whi nay with-outyn doute . . . TC.2. 735 *var*
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to pleyne! . . TC.2. 777
Aught fair in hevene, (why? for they can telle!) . . TC.2. 895
Than dar ye nought; and why? For she and she . . TC.2. 1747
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . . TC.3. 1125
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, . . TC.3. 1319
O night, allas, why n'iltow over us hove . . . . TC.3. 1427
My lif. And why? For thorugh thy help I live, . . TC.3. 1613
'O deth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . TC.4. 250
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise . . . . . TC.4. 1338
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse? . . . TC.5. 40
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon! . . . TC.5. 907
And why? For folk expounden hem amis! . . . TC.5. 1278
Why this a dreem, why that a sweven, . . . . HF.1. 9
But why the cause is, noght wot I. . . . . HF.1. 52
That been betid, no man wot why, . . . . . HF.2. 172
Why noldist thow as wel a seyd goodnes . . . . LGW.G. 268
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . . LGW. 319
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . LGW. 1161
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere, . . . . LGW. 1214
'Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see, . . . . LGW. 1672
Why madest thow unto the sklaunder of manne, . . LGW. 2231
Why suffrest thow that Tereus was bore, . . . . LGW. 2234
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . . . . . Comp.A. 55
and eke the cause why. But sothely the . . . . Astr. 97–100

**Why** *see* **For-why**

**Wicked**

Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . A.Mil. 3484
'Allas!' quod he, 'this is a wikked jape; . . . . A.Rv. 4201
But this scorpioun, this wikked goost, . . . . B.ML. 404
And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . B.ML. 816
I mene the cursed wikked sowdanesse, . . . . B.ML. 958
Foryeve his wikked werkes that he wroghte. . . . B.ML. 994
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikked haste . . B.Mel. 2240–5
that been jangleresses and wikked, of . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
and wikked wyves; and of swiche . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
resoun, where as ye seyn that in wikked conseil . . B.Mel. 2280–5
thilke wikked purpos and overcometh . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
the philosophre that seith, "In wikked conseil . . B.Mel. 2280–5
conseillyng of wikked folk, for the book . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
seith, "The conseillyng of wikked folk . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
that thilke conseil is wikked.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
harm, ne wikked speche for wikked speche; . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
that they shul come to a wikked ende . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
the wikked men dissevered fro the goode . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
restreyne hir wikked purpos whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2620–5
but fulfilleden hir wikked wyl, and hir . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
The 'wikked-nest' was werker of this nede, . . . B.Mk. 3576
That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte, . . . B.Mk. 3806
Of wikked lyf, though it so pryvee be . . . . . C.Doc. 281
To reden on this book of wikked wyves. . . . . D.WB. 685
They been so wikked and contrarious, . . . . D.WB. 780
How looth hire was to been a wikked wyf, . . . F.Fkl. 1599
To make me a wikked wight?' quod she. . . . . G.SN. 465
A wikked tonge is worse than a feend; . . . . H.Mcp. 320
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyd, . . . H.Mcp. 351
wikked synful werkynge; and agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
thise wikkede giltes is penitence, that . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
And therfore seith Salomon, 'The wikked man . . I.Pars. 225–30
I seye that swiche wikked delites . . . . . I.Pars. 295–300
and wikked thoghtes been subtile bigileres . . . I.Pars. 295–300
for his wikkede wordes, as wel as for . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
his wikkede dedes: for, certes, the . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
in herte; agayns chidyng and wikkede wordes, . . I.Pars. 325–30
wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
whan he hath any wikked suspecioun of . . . . I.Pars. 380–5
man, to wikked entente. Allas! somme . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
'Wikked deeth moote come upon thilke . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
entente, for he maketh alwey a wikked knotte . . I.Pars. 490–5
wikked entente of the bakbiter. . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . . I.Pars. 510–5
ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked word, . . I.Pars. 520–5
wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desiren . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
and agayn wikked dede of his enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 525–30
of Seint Augustyn, is wikked wil . . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and that oother is wikked. The goode . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
Now understondeth that wikked ire is . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
ful wikked, that comth of felonie of herte, . . . I.Pars. 540–5
avysed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
chidynge and wikked wordes; . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
eek in yevynge of wikked conseil by . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
which is a wikked synne, and namely . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40

**Wicked**—*Continued*

Speke we now of wikked conseil, for . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
he that wikked conseil yeveth is a . . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
nathelees yet is his wikked conseil first . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
and yet they speke of wikked entente. . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
and every wikked word. . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
The firste grevance is of wikkede wordes; . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
ydelnesse is the thurrok of alle wikked . . . thoghtes I.Pars. 715–20
fro perils that been wikked, and wrastle agayn the assautes . . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
hem oonly for wikked flesshly affeccioun . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
fynger is the vileyns touchynge in wikked manere; . I.Pars. 850–5
ynough for al a toun, right so is a wikked preest . I.Pars. 895–900
the wikkede eschawfynges of the ordure . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
place, by wey of synne or by wikked temptacioun, . I.Pars. 965–70
for wikked haste dooth no profit; . . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
were last y-shryven: this is no wikked entente . . I.Pars. 1010–5
that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun.' . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
In al hir face a wikked signe; . . . . . BD. 916
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . Mars. 6
And than, for-yeven alle hir wikked dede, . . . . PF. 82
assailed in perils by folk of wykkide maneris? . . Bo.1. p.3. 70–5
some thurw the errour of the wikkide or . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80–5
that is to seyn to displesen to wikkide men. . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
that bytwixen wikkid folk and me han . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
comen wikkide thyngis? And yif god . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
straungle preestis with wykkid sweerd, or that I . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
he is a wikkid man, and god hath forsake . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175–80
folk of wikkide maneres sitten in heie . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
for-thy demestow that felouns and wikkide men . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
with a wikkid eye. If thow considere the . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
han tho rychesses, syn that every wikkid schrewe . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
to any wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages . Bo.2. p.6. 485–90
certeyn that ryght wykkyd folk han . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
this wikkid Nero. Allas! it is grevous . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
fortune as ofte as wikkid sweerd is . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
that dignytes ben yyven ofte to wikkide men. . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
how grete vyleinye dignytes don to wikkide men? . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
of wikkide men schulde ben the lesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
whan thow seye that he hadde wikkide corage . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
For yif a wykkyd wyght be in so mochel . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
yit this wikkide Nero hadde gret . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
was so wikkide, yaf tho dignytees.) Who wolde . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
ykaught and ybounde with wikkide cheynes . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide felouns. . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
folk, and infortune comith alwey to wykkide folk. Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
'But wikkide folk,' quod sche, 'yif . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
thei ne mowe nat ben wikkid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200–5
folk geten good and not the wikkide folk, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
ben myghty and wikked folk ben feble.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1205–10
feblesse and infirmite of wikkid folk, that . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
is in wikkide felonous folke. (As who . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
mai conclude that the wikkide men semen . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230–5
vicyous folk ben wikkid, but I ne may nat . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
doun with so manye wikkide lordes (that . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
han so wicked lordshipes over hym . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5 *var*
(that is to seyn wikkide thewes, which . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
the wikkide drynkes. Thei that weren . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
is a schrewe. The whiche wikkide schrewes . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
wikkide thinges, ne seek no foreyne . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
is doon by wikkid folk nys nat doon . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
wikkid errour mystorneth hem; ne the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
wikkid opynioun, it is a confusioun. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
thei ben of wykkid meryt. Of whiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
fortune of som wyght is wikkid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
Demeth aught the peple that it is wikkid?' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
ryght wikkid to hem that duellen in . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wikkide folk, . Bo.4. p.7. 1590–5
men and tormentes to wikkide men. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
Thorugh wikked tonges, be it he or she; . . . . TC.1. 39
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . TC.1. 93
And ben converted from hir wikked werkes . . . TC.1. 1004
'Also these wikked tonges ben so prest . . . . TC.2. 785
And who may stoppen every wikked tonge, . . . TC.2. 804
Fro day to day, right for that wikked dede; . . . TC.3. 291
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus? . . . TC.3. 808
But O thou wikked serpent jalousye! . . . . . TC.3. 837
That jalousye, allas, that wikked wivere, . . . . TC.3. 1010
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse. . . . TC.4. 994
No fors of wikked tonges janglerye, . . . . . TC.5. 755
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!) . . . TC.5. 1212
For that I tarie is al for wikked speche. . . . . TC.5. 1610
And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . . . HF.3. 530
And ful of vyce and wikked thewes; . . . . . HF.3. 744
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . LGW. 756
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . . . LGW. 1242

**Wicked**—*Continued*

Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste, . . LGW. 1928
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne, . . . LGW. 1943
That wikked frute cometh of a wikked tree, . . . LGW. 2395
ascendent' clepen they whan that no wicked planete, Astr. 156–61
the ascendent, ne that no wicked planete . . . . Astr. 156–61
She semede a wikked creature. . . . . RR. 171
Ne spareth never a wikked dede . . . . . RR. 417
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame. . . . . RR. 3025
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwe!), . . . . RR. 3027
And Wikked-Tunge is with these two, . . . . RR. 3257
Wikkid-Tunge, that the covyne . . . . . RR. 3799
(For wikkid tunge seith never well), . . . . . RR. 3802
Wikkid-Tunge, that false espie, . . . . . RR. 3871
For Wikkid-Tunge hath custome ay . . . . . RR. 3878
And Wikkid-Tunge thurgh his falshede . . . . RR. 4141
Thanne Wikked-Tunge, full of envye, . . . . RR. 4233
Thus Wikked Tunge (god yeve hem shame) . . . RR. 4267
And Wikked-Tunge full of envie, . . . . . RR. 4484
A wikked wawe alwey to ware, . . . . . RR. 4712
And til a wikked deth hym take. . . . . RR. 5391
That Wikkid-Tunge hath in kepyng . . . . . RR. 5851
Shulde lede a wikked lyf, parfey, . . . . . RR. 6228
And if that wikkid deth hym have, . . . . . RR. 6511
For they thurgh wikked entencioun, . . . . . RR. 7095
That ben to Wikkid-Tonge went. . . . . RR. 7355
Tyl they to Wicked-Tonge comen. . . . . RR. 7422
To Wicked-Tonge that dwelled there, . . . . RR. 7474
By Wicked-Tonge adowne they sate, . . . . . RR. 7476
And Wicked-Tonge answered agayne: . . . . RR. 7498
But properly your wicked thought, . . . . . RR. 7535

**Wicked** *see* **Wikke**

**Wickedly**

That hath thy prisoun broken wikkedly. . . . . A.Kn. 1735
That of a crueel herte he wikkedly, . . . . . E.Cl. 723
feeleth in his herte ful wikkedly both of Crist . . I.Pars. 555–60
feelen in hir hertes ful wikkedly of God and of . . I.Pars. 580–5
speken . . . wikkedly bihynde, or elles they maken I.Pars. 640–5
that reprehenden wikkidly the thinges that touchin godis . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
vices that han so wikkidly lordschipes over hym). . Bo.4. m.2. 1270–5
ne purposen nat wikkidly medes and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
That wikkedly ye don us bothe deye! . . . . . TC.2. 441
And trayed Phillis wikkedly, . . . . . HF.1. 390
But wikkidly he quytte her kyndenesse, . . . LGW. 1918
Fro me in prisoun wikkidly, . . . . . RR. 4489
Her order wickedly they beren, . . . . . RR. 7457

**Wickedness**

That she had doon so greet a wikkednesse: . . . B.ML. 623
the wikkednesse that hath be doon, and eek . . B.Mel. 2210–5
do wikkednesse, and if ye wole werken . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
werken wikkednesse, and youre wif restreyneth . B.Mel. 2280–5
perverten it into wikkednesse." . . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
in thys wise, for certes, wikkednesse is nat . . B.Mel. 2475–80
is nat contrarie to wikkednesse, ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
for good and wikkednesse been . . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
but certes, wikkednesse shal be warisshed . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
men, and they that han wyl to do wikkednesse . . B.Mel. 2620–5
into wikkednesse; al be it that cursedly and . . . B.Mel. 3015–20
That they biknewe hire wikkednesse anon, . . . B.NP. 4251
O traytorous homycide! O wikkednesse! . . . C.Pard. 896
They wolde han writen of men moore wikkednesse . D.WB. 695
Of Eva first, that for hir wikkednesse . . . . . D.WB. 715
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse, E.Mch. 2249
loved thy lawe, and hated wikkednesse . . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
that loveth wikkednesse he hateth his . . . . . I.Pars. 200–5
and werke wikkednesse, shal he lyve? Nay, for . I.Pars. 235–40
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkednesse,' . . . I.Pars. 305–10
wikkednesse of hir meynee. . . . . I.Pars. 435–40
the wikkednesse of hir servauntz, but if . . . . I.Pars. 440–5
peyn, hardnesse of herte in wikkednesse, . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
which a man is wrooth with wikkednesse, . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and agayns wikkednesse; and therfore . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and how sholde I thanne do this wikkednesse . . I.Pars. 880–5
schrewe, and for his wikkidnesse is the . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
to don awey wikkidnesse, but thei ben wont rather . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
to schewen wykkydnesse. And ther-of . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
fruyte of wykkidnesse, ben thilke delices wont to . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
the wikkidnesse of men departeth it and . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825–30
empeiren it, ne no wikkidnesse schal . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
swiche that the uttreste wikkidnesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
al his wikkidnesse, for which he is a wrecche, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
more of yvel yit over the wikkidnesse . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
it is wikkidnesse and wrong that thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
hir wikkidnesse; and of the licence of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
mowynge to don wikkidnesse, or elles . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
thoughtes ben constreyned by felonous wikkidnesse, Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
he forletith his wikkidnesse. To other . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
Hath thee converted out of wikkednesse, . . . . TC.1. 999
The harme, the gretest wikkednesse, . . . . . HF.3. 723
And han delyt in wikkednes, . . . . . HF.3. 741
Of wemen, as thow hast seyd wekedenes? . . . LGW.G. 269
I dar not wryte of hit no wikkednesse, . . . . . Buk. 7
If wikkidnesse ne hyndre thee; . . . . . RR. 2117

**Wickedness**—*Continued*

This cruelte and wikkidnesse. . . . . RR. 3548
And all is for thi wikkidnesse, . . . . . RR. 4055
Whanne false thurgh hir wikkednesse . . . . RR. 4414
If wikkednesse ne reve it thee; . . . . . RR. 4579
Such wikkidnesse ne shulde fall. . . . . RR. 5794
That shewith wel her wikkidnesse. . . . . RR. 6922
And lyven in such wikkednesse. . . . . RR. 7012

**Wickednesses**

of oure wikkednesses was the passioun of . . . . I.Pars. 275–80
peyne of alle oure wikkednesses, muchel . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
don wikkydnesses, the whiche thei ne myghten . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50

**Wicket**

Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket . . . . E.Mch. 2045
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket, . . . . E.Mch. 2118
This Damyan thanne hath opened the wyket, . . E.Mch. 2152
And clapte to the wyket sodeynly. . . . . E.Mch. 2159
Right at the wyket, yif I can . . . . . HF.1. 477
Tyl that I fonde a wiket small, . . . . . RR. 528
In at the wiket went I tho, . . . . . RR. 642

**Wickets**

Corners and wikettis over all . . . . . RR. 4244

**Wide**

The chambres and the stables weren wyde, . . . A.Prol. 28
Short was his gowne, with sleves longe and wyde; . A.Prol. 93
Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder, . . A.Prol. 491
His nosethirles blake were and wyde; . . . . A.Prol. 557
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys, . . . A.Prol. 559
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . . . A.Kn. 1331
And saugh hir blody woundes, wyde and soore, . . A.Kn. 1755
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde. . . . . A.Kn. 1880
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne, . . . A.Kn. 2454
And God, that al this wyde world hath wroght, . . A.Kn. 3099
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde . . . B.ML. 62
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye, . . . . . B.ML. 136
To seen hir graunges and hire bernes wyde, . . . B.Sh. 1256
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . . . B.Mk. 3139
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran, . . . B.Mk. 3303
This wyde world hadde in subjeccioun . . . . B.Mk. 3656
This wyde world, as in conclusioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3824
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde; . . B.NP. 4205
Bothe of hir beautee and hir bountee wyde, . . . C.Doc. 112
I am a yeman knowen is ful wyde; . . . . . D.Fri. 1524
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wynne, . . D.Fri. 1606
The sclaundre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde, . E.Cl. 722
Al be his woundes never so depe and wyde. . . . F.Sq. 155
That al this wyde world she sette at noght. . . . F.Fkl. 821
This wyde world, which that men seye is round, . F.Fkl. 1228
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1416
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . BD. 860
That ever so wyde a compas ys my spere! . . . Mars. 137
Me hente, and shoof in at the gates wyde. . . . PF. 154
Remembring him, that love too wide y-blowe . . TC.1. 384
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . TC.1. 629
Hir might is wide y-knowe, and what they conne. . TC.2. 175
'A! Go we see! Caste up the latis wide! . . . TC.2. 615
Departe it so, for wide-wher is wist . . . . . TC.3. 404
Thorugh-girt with many a wide and blody wounde. TC.4. 627
For al this world as wyde as it hath space . . . TC.4. 1336 *var*
Whan that she saw his wide woundes blede; . . . TC.5. 1047
Her name, allas, publissched is so wide, . . . . TC.5. 1095
And her fames wide y-blowe. . . . . HF.3. 49
Streight doun to the dores wyde, . . . . . HF.3. 330
That hath y-sowen wonder wyde . . . . . HF.3. 398
Been al the dores opened wide, . . . . . HF.3. 862
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee; . . . . . LGW. 289
And, for the feeldes ben so broode and wide, . . LGW. 782
'Sawe ye,' quod she, 'as ye han walked wide, . . LGW. 978
'Thurghout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide, . LGW. 1028
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide, . . . . . LGW. 1423
That in Israel, as wyde as is the londe, . . . . LGW. 1880
Of this worlde the wyde compas . . . . . Prov. 5 *var*
This wide world hir dredith all, . . . . . RR. 1048
The swote smelle sprong so wide, . . . . . RR. 1704
Thourgh-oute my woundes large and wide . . . RR. 1899
Sterte in thi bedde aboute full wide, . . . . . RR. 2559
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide; . . . . RR. 3701
It was aliche longe and wide; . . . . . RR. 4160
Large, and wide, and of gret myght. . . . . RR. 4174
And make her hemmes wide alwey, . . . . . RR. 6912
That we undir our clothes wide . . . . . RR. 7045
To bere his goode name wide, . . . . . RR. 7070
And done his loos so wide renne, . . . . . RR. 7081
But beggers with these hodes wide, . . . . . RR. 7254
That ben, as wide as world may dure, . . . . RR. 7679

**Wideness**

The myddel cercle in wydnesse of these 3 . . . Astr. 70–5

**Wider**

Wydder than hym self was . . . . . HF.2. 289 *var*

**Widest**

The widest of these 3 principal cercles . . . . Astr. 75–82

**Wide-wher** *see* **Where, Wide**

**Widow**

For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . A.Prol. 253
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . A.Kn. 1171
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught . . B.Pri. 1699
This poure wydwe awaiteth al that nyght . . . B.Pri. 1776
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, . . . . . B.NP. 4011
This wydwe, of which I telle yow my tale, . . . B.NP. 4014

**Widow**—*Continued*

This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565
Or of the povereste wydwe in a village, . . . . C.Pard. 450
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me; . . . . . D.WB. 568
And ofte tyme to be wydwe and wedde. . . . D.WB. 928
And many a wydwe, for that they had been wise, . D.WB. 1027
Ne wydwe, that contraried that he sayde, . . . D.WB. 1044
Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . D.Fri. 1377
who clappith ther sayd this widow benedicite . . D.Fri. 1584 *var*
Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . . D.Fri. 1619
A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . E.Cl. 836
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . . . E.Mch. 2079
to been a clene wydewe and eschue the . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
For bothe a widwe was she, and alone . . . . TC.1. 97

**Widowhood**

chastitee of widwehode. Now shaltow . . . . I.Pars. 915–20

**Widowhood** *see* **Wedewehede**

**Widows**

Among thise children was a wydwes sone, . . . B.Pri. 1692
This somonour clappeth at the wydwes gate: . . D.Fri. 1581
And eek thise olde wydwes, God it woot, . . . . E.Mch. 1423
In widwes habit large of samyt broun, . . . . TC.1. 109
In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . . . . TC.1. 170
Is that a widwes lif, so God you save? . . . . TC.2. 114
And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce! . . . TC.2. 222
How stedefaste wedewys durynge alle here lyvys, . LGW.G. 283

**Wield**

she wolde kille . . ., And in hir armes weelde hem at hir wille. . . . . B.Mk. 3452
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271
Thy body for to weelden, hastily.' . . . . . D.Sum. 1947
To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . LGW. 2000

**Wielded**

And welte all paradys savynge o tree. . . . . B.Mk. 3200
That al the world weelded in his demeyne? . . . B.Mk. 3855

**Wielding**

have hem in youre myght and in youre weeldynge; . B.Mel. 2800–5

**Wieldy**

So fressh, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . . . TC.2. 636

**Wierds**

the sorwful wyerdes of me, olde man. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
put under fote the proude weerdes and . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
But O Fortune, executrice of wierdes! . . . . TC.3. 617
The Wirdes, that we clepen Destanye, . . . . LGW. 2580

**Wife**

A Good Wif was ther of biside Bathe, . . . . A.Prol. 445
In al the parisshe wif ne was ther noon . . . . A.Prol. 449
Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus, . . . . . A.Kn. 932
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . A.Kn. 1171
Thow mayst have hire to lady and to wyf, . . . A.Kn. 1289
Or wynnen Emelye unto his wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 1486
Him shal I yeve Emelya to wyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 1860
Though that Arcita wynne hire to his wyf: . . . A.Kn. 2258
Ne never wol I be no love, ne wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 2306
And noght to ben a wyf and be with childe; . . . A.Kn. 2310
And foond thee liggynge by his wyf, allas! . . . A.Kn. 2390
Allas, myn hertes queene! allas, my wyf! . . . . A.Kn. 2775
And if that ever ye shul ben a wyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2796
Why grucchen heere his cosyn and his wyf . . . A.Kn. 3062
Bothe of a carpenter and of his wyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3142
Who hath no wyf he is no cokewold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3152
I have a wyf *pardee*, as wel as thow, . . . . . A.Mil. 3158
Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wyf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3164
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf, . . . A.Mil. 3221
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therwithal, . . . A.Mil. 3233
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . . A.Mil. 3273
This goode wyf went on an haliday; . . . . . A.Mil. 3309
And namely on this carpenteris wyf. . . . . A.Mil. 3343
That of no wyf ne took he noon offrynge; . . . A.Mil. 3350
And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . . . A.Mil. 3365
To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle!' . . . A.Mil. 3512
This carpenter answerde, 'Allas, my wyf! . . . A.Mil. 3522
Er that he myghte brynge his wyf to shipe? . . . A.Mil. 3540
Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute. . . . . A.Mil. 3561
Of al the world, as Noe and his wyf. . . . . A.Mil. 3582
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . . A.Mil. 3589
And to his wyf he tolde his pryvetee, . . . . A.Mil. 3603
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf, . . . . A.Mil. 3609
Thus swyved was this carpenteris wyf, . . . . A.Mil. 3850
A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . . A.Rv. 3942
For Symkyn wolde no wyf, as he sayde, . . . . A.Rv. 3947
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf?' . . . A.Rv. 4023
The wyf cam lepynge inward with a ren; . . . . A.Rv. 4079
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094
To bedde he goth, and with hym goth his wyf, . . A.Rv. 4153
His wyf bar him a burdon, a ful strong, . . . . A.Rv. 4165
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet, . . . A.Rv. 4214
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . . . A.Rv. 4229
Heere lith the millere and his wyf also.' . . . . A.Rv. 4256
And doun he fil bakward upon his wyf, . . . . A.Rv. 4281
His wyf is swyved, and his doghter als. . . . . A.Rv. 4317
And hadde a wyf that heeld for contenance . . . A.Co. 4421
For thogh his wyf be cristned never so white . . B.ML. 355
And seyde his wyf was comen, oute of doute, . . B.ML. 390
And eke his wyf, that they wepen for routhe. . . B.ML. 529
This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wyf, . . B.ML. 533
For which the constable and his wyf also, . . . B.ML. 555
And saugh his wyf despitously y-slayn, . . . . B.ML. 605
He took his wyf to kepe, whan he is gon . . . . B.ML. 717
And eek my wyf unto myn hoom-comynge; . . . B.ML. 765

**Wife**—*Continued*

And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . . B.ML. 878
Maketh for his wyf, and for his child also, . . . B.ML. 898
He bryngeth hire to Rome, and to his wyf . . . B.ML. 974
The senatoures wyf hir aunte was, . . . . . B.ML. 981
That wepeth for his wyf and siketh soore, . . . B.ML. 985
Of worldly wommen, mayde, ne of wyf; . . . . B.ML. 1026
That is his wyf, and pryvely he sighte, . . . . B.ML. 1035
That in the salte see my wyf is deed'; . . . . B.ML. 1039
My wyf by see, as wel as he hire sente . . . . B.ML. 1042
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . B.ML. 1051
And eek his wyf, this emperour to meete; . . . B.ML. 1101
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so sweete, . . B.ML. 1129
A wyf he hadde of excellent beautee, . . . . B.Sh. 1193
For his largesse, and for his wyf was fair, . . . B.Sh. 1212
With hym and with his wyf a day or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1250
This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . . B.Sh. 1282
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . . . B.Sh. 1302
In al the reawme of France is ther no wyf . . . B.Sh. 1306
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . B.Sh. 1314
What I have suffred sith I was a wyf . . . . B.Sh. 1336
But sith I am a wyf, it sit nat me . . . . . B.Sh. 1353
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . . B.Sh. 1357
And buxom unto his wyf, and fressh abedde; . . . B.Sh. 1367
Up to hir housbonde is this wyf y-gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1402
'Wyf,' quod this man, 'litel kanstow devyne . . . B.Sh. 1414
For which, my deere wyf, I thee biseke . . . . B.Sh. 1431
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1504
And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere, . . B.Sh. 1517
Youre wyf, at hom, the same gold ageyn . . . B.Sh. 1547
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . . B.Sh. 1563
His wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face, . . . B.Sh. 1568
With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth; . . . B.Sh. 1574
I prey thee, wyf, as do namoore so; . . . . . B.Sh. 1585
This wyf was nat afered nor affrayed, . . . . B.Sh. 1590
I am youre wyf, score it upon my taille, . . . . B.Sh. 1606
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . . B.Sh. 1620
Neither wyf ne childe; . . . . . B.Th. 1996
and riche, bigat upon his wyf, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
to pleye, his wyf and eek his doghter . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
his wyf, and wounded his doghter with fyve . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
This noble wyf Prudence remembred . . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
reseun this noble wyf Prudence suffred . . . . B.Mel. 2165–70
Melibeus unto his wyf Prudence, 'Alle . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
Thanne by the conseil of his wyf . . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
his wyf Prudence 'I purpose nat,' quod . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
to thy wyf, ne to thy child, ne to thy . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
wikkednesse, and youre wif restreyneth . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
youre wyf oghte rather to be preised than . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
of his wyf Prudence, he seyde thus: . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
and, wyf, by-cause of thy sweete wordes, . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence, . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
chirche, to thy sone, to thy wyf, to . . . . . B.Mel. 2945–50
and to my wyf Prudence, and to my . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
of my wyf Prudence, or ye wol nat?' . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
the wil of his wyf, considerynge hir trewe . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun. . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . B.Mk. 3084
As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence. . . . . B.Mk. 3086
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne, . . . . B.Mk. 3092
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf! . . . B.Mk. 3095
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn; . . B.Mk. 3143
His false wyf koude hym so plese and preye . . . B.Mk. 3217
Hys wyf, his lordes, and his concubynes . . . . B.Mk. 3389
Thy wyf eek, and thy wenches, synfully . . . . B.Mk. 3417
Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4015
'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4331
That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe, . . B.NP. 4443
Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes! . . . . B.NP. 4530
Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wyf, . . . . B.NP. 4553
This knyght a doghter hadde by his wyf,— . . . C.Doc. 5
Of booldnesse, whan she woxen is a wyf. . . . . C.Doc. 71
And never shal he moore his wyf mystriste, . . . C.Pard. 369
Adam oure fader, and his wyf also, . . . . . C.Pard. 505
And for to been a wyf he yaf me leve . . . . . D.WB. 83
That man shal yelde to his wyf hire dette? . . . D.WB. 130
Upon his flessh, whil that I am his wyf. . . . . D.WB. 157
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas! . . . . . D.WB. 166
Yet hadde I levere wedde no wyf to-yeere!' . . . D.WB. 168
I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good, . . . . . D.WB. 231
Why is my neighebores wyf so gay? . . . . . D.WB. 236
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . D.WB. 318
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
Yet prechestow and seyst an hateful wyf . . . D.WB. 366
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho! . . . . . D.WB. 370
Right so a wyf destroyeth hire housbond . . . D.WB. 377
That it is fair to have a wyf in pees. . . . . D.WB. 439
That with a staf birafte his wyf hire lyf, . . . . D.WB. 461
For she drank wyn; thogh I hadde been his wyf . . D.WB. 462
To hire, and to another worthy wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 536
How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . . . D.WB. 643
That, for his wyf was at a someres game . . . . D.WB. 648
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. . . . D.WB. 653
And suffreth his wyf to go seken halwes, . . . . D.WB. 657
Myn housbonde hadde a legende of his wyf, . . . D.WB. 742
Than with an angry wyf doun in the hous.' . . . D.WB. 779
And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wyf, . . . D.WB. 819
As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . . . D.WB. 824

Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . D.WB. *end*
That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo. . . . . D.WB. 957
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . . D.WB. 1000
Ful many a noble wyf, and many a mayde, . . . D.WB. 1026
In al the court ne was ther wyf, ne mayde, . . . D.WB. 1043
And with that word up stirte the olde wyf, . . . D.WB. 1046
Quod she, 'that thou me take unto thy wyf, . . . D.WB. 1055
But if thy wyf I were, and eek thy love!' . . . D.WB. 1066
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . D.WB. 1072
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . . . . D.WB. 1082
Whan he was with his wyf abedde y-broght. . . . D.WB. 1084
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo, . . . . . D.WB. 1086
Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . . D.WB. 1088
I am youre owene love, and youre wyf; . . . . D.WB. 1091
And certes, every man, mayden, or wyf, . . . . D.WB. 1180
And be to yow a trewe, humble wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 1221
'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere, . . . D.WB. 1230
'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.' . . . D.WB. 1238
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe; . . D.WB. 1244
But atte laste he seyde unto the Wyf. . . . . D.Fri. 1269
'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, '*benedicite!* . . . D Fri. 1584
Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . . . D.Fri. 1619
Seyde this wyf; 'how fare ye, hértely?' . . . . D.Sum. 1801
Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . . D.Sum. 1808
'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go, . . . D.Sum. 1836
Youre wyf, that is so meke and pacient; . . . . D.Sum. 1984
Ne stryve nat with thy wyf, as for thy beste; . . D.Sum. 1986
Now sith ye han so hooly, meke a wyf, . . . . D.Sum. 1999
Wedde no wyf, for noght that may bifalle. . . . E.Cl. 84
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . . . E.Cl. 135
To chese me a wyf, I yow releesse . . . . . E.Cl. 153
Lat me allone in cheesynge of my wyf— . . . . E.Cl. 162
That what wyf that I take, ye me assure . . . . E.Cl. 165
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde. . . . E.Cl 182
As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 308
To be my wyf, and reule hire after me; . . . . E.Cl. 327
'This is my wyf,' quod he, 'that standeth heere; . E.Cl. 369
To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . E.Cl. 452
This merveillous desir his wyf tassaye; . . . . E.Cl. 454
To assaye a wyf whan that it is no nede, . . . . E.Cl. 461
Unto a man, and to his wyf hym sente. . . . . E.Cl. 518
To tempte his wyf yet ofter, if he may. . . . . E.Cl. 620
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . . E.Cl. 624
The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . . . E.Cl. 668
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . . E.Cl. 707
A wyf, as of hirself, no thing ne sholde . . . . E.Cl. 720
To tempte his wyf was set al his entente. . . . E.Cl. 735
That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . . . E.Cl. 745
This markys, yet his wyf to tempte moore, . . . E.Cl. 786
To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . . E.Cl. 793
Another wyf, and crien day by day, . . . . . E.Cl. 801
My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 805
To be youre wyf, no, ne youre chamberere; . . . E.Cl. 819
And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede, . . . . E.Cl. 838
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . . . . E.Cl. 839
And of youre newe wyf God of his grace . . . . E.Cl. 841
I was youre wyf, though I unworthy weere; . . . E.Cl. 882
That was youre wyf; and heer take I my leeve . . E.Cl. 888
To chaunge his wyf, for it was for the beste; . . E.Cl. 987
'How liketh thee my wyf, and hire beautee?' . . E.Cl. 1031
Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedfastnesse'; . . E.Cl. 1056
Thou art my wyf, ne noon oother I have, . . . E.Cl. 1063
To be my wyf,—that oother feithfully . . . . E.Cl. 1066
Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . . E.Cl. 1138
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . E.Cl. 1212d
I have a wyf, the worste that may be, . . . . E.Mch. 1218
And of my wyf the passyng crueltee. . . . . E.Mch. 1225
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1260
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . . . . E.Mch. 1268
Thanne is a wyf the fruyt of his tresor,— . . . E.Mch. 1270
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . E.Mch. 1271
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf? . . . . . E.Mch. 1287
'Ne take no wyf,' quod he, 'for housbondrye, . . E.Mch. 1296
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1299
And if thou take a wyf unto thyn hoold, . . . . E.Mch. 1305
A wyf is Goddes yifte verraily; . . . . . E.Mch. 1311
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure, . . . E.Mch. 1317
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . E.Mch. 1320
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort, . . . E.Mch. 1331
A wyf! a! Seinte Marie, *benedicite*, . . . . . E.Mch. 1337
That hath a wyf? Certes, I kan nat seye. . . . E.Mch. 1339
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf; . . . E.Mch. 1352
A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende; . . . . . E.Mch. 1354
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1376
A wyf is kepere of thyn housbondrye. . . . . E.Mch. 1380
Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe. . . . E.Mch. 1382
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche. . . E.Mch. 1384
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1385
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . . E.Mch. 1388
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . E.Mch. 1389
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1416
I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . E.Mch. 1432
For whiche causes man sholde take a wyf. . . . E.Mch. 1445
Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun, . . . . E.Mch. 1447
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . . . E.Mch. 1515
To take a wyf withoute avysement. . . . . E.Mch. 1531
With any wyf, if so were that she hadde . . . . E.Mch. 1541
Ful pryvely, syn I have had a wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1545





Seyn that I have the mooste stedefast wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1551
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair. . . . . E.Mch. 1557
To han his wyf allone; trusteth me, . . . . . E.Mch. 1561
A wyf axeth ful many an observaunce. . . . . E.Mch. 1564
Which mayde, he seyde, he wolde han to his wyf, . E.Mch. 1627
The lustes of youre wyf attemprely, . . . . . E.Mch. 1679
(The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . . E.Mch. 1685
A man may do no synne with his wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1839
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere. . . E.Mch. 1846
And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette . . . E.Mch. 2048
And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . E.Mch. 2050
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . . E.Mch. 2074
Ne wolde he that she were love ne wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 2078
Thurgh eggyng of his wyf, hym for to pleye . . . E.Mch. 2135
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free! . . . . E.Mch. 2138
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyf! . . . E.Mch. 2145
I chees thee for my wyf and my conforte! . . . . E.Mch. 2148
'Now, wyf,' quod he, 'heere nys but thou and I, . E.Mch. 2160
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 2164
Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute.' . . . E.Mch. 2184
Folwynge his wyf, the queene Proserpyne, . . . E.Mch. 2229
'My wyf,' quod he, 'ther may no wight seye nay, . E.Mch. 2237
Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye. . . . E.Mch. 2261
Of many a verray trewe wyf also; . . . . . E.Mch. 2285
But on his wyf his thoght was evermo. . . . . E.Mch. 2359
And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed . . . E.Mch. 2361
'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro! . . . E.Mch. 2420
I have a wyf, though that she poure be; . . . . E.Mch. 2427
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . . . . F.Sq. 29
How that he wan Theodera to his wif, . . . . F.Sq. 664
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 758
His lady, certes, and his wyf also, . . . . . F.Fkl. 797
Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree, . . . F.Fkl. 800
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf? . . . F.Fkl. 805
And speken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 815
Ne shal I never been untrewe wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 984
For to go love another mannes wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1004
Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this, . . . . F.Fkl. 1364
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirselven slee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1397
'What shal I seyn of Hasdrubales wyf . . . . F.Fkl. 1399
'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . F.Fkl. 1414
What shal I seye of Nicerates wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1437
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she. . . . . F.Fkl. 1442
'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . F.Fkl. 1472
That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1495
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; . F.Fkl. 1519
As of the treweste and the beste wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1539
But every wyf be war of hire biheeste; . . . . F.Fkl. 1541
Arveragus and Dorigene his wyf . . . . . F.Fkl. 1551
Than that his wyf were of hir trouthe fals'; . . . F.Fkl. 1597
How looth hire was to been a wikked wyf, . . . F.Fkl. 1599
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . G.SN. 296
Unto the wyf, where as he was at table, . . . G.CY. 1015
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a wyf, . . . H.Mcp. 139
A good wyf that is clene of werk and thoght . . . H.Mcp. 148
His wyf anon hath for hir lemman sent. . . . . H.Mcp. 204
Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree, . . . . . H.Mcp. 213
Whan Phebus wyf had sent for hir lemman, . . . H.Mcp. 238
For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym swyve.' . . . H.Mcp. 256
How that his wyf had doon hire lecherye, . . . H.Mcp. 259
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . . H.Mcp. 265
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . . . H.Mcp. 274
In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . H.Mcp. 302
How that another man hath dight his wyf; . . . H.Mcp. 312
whan he useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . I.Pars. 375–80
for the entente to yelde to his wyf the . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
eke if he love wyf or child, or . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
his wyf, ne none of his thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
bitwixe a man and his wyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
chidynge wyf been lyke.' A man that . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
so fareth it by a chydynge wyf; . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
taken hym to his wif, and they shullen be two . . I.Pars. 840–5
thy neighebores wyf. In this heeste, . . . . I.Pars. 840–5
his wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals; . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
be it wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that . I.Pars. 860–5
loven his wyf by discrecioun, paciently . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
power, but oonly ye, that been his wyf; . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child, . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
bitwixe a man and his wyf; and that . . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
sholde bere hym with his wif; . . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Man sholde bere hym to his wyf in feith, . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
a man for his wyf, if it were nede. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
a womman that is wyf, as longe as she is a wyf, she hath . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
A wyf sholde eek be mesurable in . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
to his wyf, for, sith that al the body is . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
thre thynges a man and his wyf flesshly . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
or of wyf, or of child, or othere freendes. . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
That highte Seys, and hadde a wyf, . . . . . BD. 63
Now for to speken of his wyf. . . . . BD. 76
That she had, this noble wyf; . . . . . BD. 86
His wyf the quene, ther-as she lay, . . . . . BD. 197
By name, and seyde, 'My swete wyf, . . . . . BD. 201
For certes, she was, that swete wyf . . . . . BD. 1036
Or as the noble wyf Lucrece, . . . . . BD. 1081
Ipolita, his wyf, the hardy quene . . . . . Anel. 36

**Wife**—*Continued*
(that is to seyn my wif), and the companye of . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
and with the chastete of thy wyf, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
ayens hym. And yit lyveth thi wyf, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
chaste lyf, for he ne hath no wyf; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
and wyf and children, that men . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
of wyf and children were an honest . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
greet sorwe for the deth of his wyf, aftir . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
moste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120–5
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle, . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
to Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us.". . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
Orpheus and his wyf weren almest at the . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
that was Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste: . . . . TC.1. 678
'Thus muche as now, O wommanliche wif, . . . TC.3. 106
'For certes, fresshe wommanliche wif, . . . . TC.3. 1296
To ben a wif, and as he can wel preche, . . . . TC.4. 1472
That from his love, or elles from his wif, . . . . TC.5. 338
How Creusa, daun Eneas wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 175
That art daun Jupiteres wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 199
He wolde have take hir to his wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 424
And wan Lavyna to his wyf; . . . . . HF.1. 458
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf, . . . . LGW. 439
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wyf or mayde, . LGW. 499
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wyf, . . . LGW. 520
That in thy legende thou make of thys wyfe, . . LGW. 549
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste. . . LGW. 615
His wyf and he, and al his ost, forthe wente . . LGW. 632
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace, . . . LGW. 663
And by the wey his wyf Creusa he lees, . . . . LGW. 945
That whilom was the wife of Sitheo, . . . . . LGW. 1005
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife . LGW. 1238
And wowed hire to have hire to hys wife, . . . LGW. 1247
Have ye nat sworne to wife me to take? . . . . LGW. 1304
Ye wol nat fro your wyfe thus foule fleene! . . . LGW. 1307
And so ye wole now me to wife take, . . . . . LGW. 1319
For than shal I yet dien as youre wife. . . . . LGW. 1322
With the nones that he hadde oughe-where a wife . LGW. 1540
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . LGW. 1577
And wedded yet the thridde wife anon, . . . . LGW. 1660
The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1686
No man dide ther no more than his wife. . . . . LGW. 1701
I have a wife,' quod he, 'that as I trowe . . . . LGW. 1708
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . LGW. 1719
There as she lay, thys noble wyfe Lucresse, . . . LGW. 1786
The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth wittnesse. . . . LGW. 1873
'Yet wer hyt better that I were your wife, . . . LGW. 2089
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free, . . . . LGW. 2152
Whanne Adriane his wyfe aslepe was, . . . . . LGW. 2171
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle; . . . LGW. 2259
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte; . . . LGW. 2275
And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . . LGW. 2299
This Tereus is to his wyfe y-come, . . . . . LGW. 2342
And in his armes hath his wyfe y-nome, . . . . LGW. 2343
Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife . . . . . LGW. 2573
Now certes,' quod she, 'syn I am his wyfe, . . . LGW. 2699
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas. . . . LGW. 2712
But yit, lest thou do worse, tak a wyf; . . . . Buk. 17
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . Buk. 29
Unto hir husbonde a trewe wyf; . . . . . RR. 4256
Whom Genius cursith man and wyf, . . . . . RR. 4768
For youthe sette bothe man and wyf . . . . . RR. 4889
Be she mayde, be she wyf, . . . . . RR. 5055
To the olde wyf, that kepte so harde . . . . . RR. 5855
(But not upon his weddid wyf)— . . . . . RR. 5956
Thurgh her foly husbonde and wyf, . . . . . RR. 6379
But for asmoche as man and wyf . . . . . RR. 6383

**Wifehood**
In wyfhode I wol use myn instrument . . . . D.WB. 149
To preeve hire wyfhod and hir stedefastnesse, . . E.Cl. 699
And of my wyfhod thilke tendre flour . . . . . E.Mch. 2190
The parfit wyfhod of Arthemesie . . . . . F.Fkl. 1451
Make of youre wifhode no comparysoun; . . . . LGW. 253
And namely of wyfhode the lyvyng, . . . . . LGW. 545
Unreprovable unto my wifhood ay, . . . . . LGW. 691
That for hir wifehode, and hir stedfastnesse, . . . LGW. 1687
With al humblesse of wyfehode, worde and chere. . LGW. 2269
And of hir wyfehode for to kepe hir name, . . . LGW. 2587

**Wifehood** *see* **Wifhede**

**Wifeless**
Wyflees hath been, though that men wolde him ryve E.Mch. 1236
And sixty yeer a wyflees man was hee, . . . . E.Mch. 1248

**Wifely**
Koude al the feet of wyfly homlynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 429
Dwelleth this flour of wyfly pacience, . . . . E.Cl. 919
To rewen upon hire wyfly stedfastnesse. . . . . E.Cl. 1050
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfly chastitee . . . . . F.Fkl. 1453
Embelysshed hire wifely chastitee. . . . . LGW. 1737
Hire herte was so wyfely and so trewe. . . . . LGW. 1843

**Wifely**—*Continued*
For to be ded in wyfely honeste, . . . . . LGW. 2701

**Wifes**
And in his wyves eek, by Seint Austyn! . . . . B.Pri. 1631
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . B.Mk. 3102
The Prologue of the Wyves Tale of Bathe . . . D.WB. *head*
If by his wyves cheere he myghte se, . . . . . E.Cl. 599
His wyves fader in his court he kepeth, . . . . E.Cl. 1133
For which heere, for the Wyves love of Bathe,— . E.Cl. 1170
His wyves pacience in hope to fynde . . . . . E.Cl. 1181
Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse!' . . . . E.Mch. 1239
So that he werke after his wyves reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1357
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . . E.Mch. 1377
And namely upon the wyves syde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1392
myne honeste freendes, and my wyves fadir, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
mankynde, Symacus, thi wyves fader, . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . . . . LGW. 2151
That Philomene, his wyfes suster, myghte . . . LGW. 2274
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . Buk. 20

**Wifhede**
Youre wifhede he comendeth with the beste! . . . B.ML. 76

**Wifhede** *see* **Wifehood**

**Wight**
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. . . . . A.Prol. 71
Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, . . . A.Prol. 280
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng; . . . A.Prol. 326
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . . . A.Prol. 537
Anon to drawen every wight bigan, . . . . . A.Prol. 842
Of which ful blithe and glad was every wyght; . . A.Prol. 846
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1425
Withoute wityng of any oother wight, . . . . A.Kn. 1611
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . . A.Kn. 1875
For every wight that lovede chivalrye . . . . . A.Kn. 2106
Made every wight to been in auch plesaunce, . . . A.Kn. 2485
And therfore every gentil wight I preye, . . . . A.Mil. 3171
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . A.Mil. 3484
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wreye, . . A.Mil. 3503
And every wight gan laughen of this stryf. . . . A.Mil. 3849
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . . . A.Rv. 3937
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . . . A.Rv. 3956
I is ful wight, God waat, as is a raa; . . . . . A.Rv. 4086
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyne, sweete wight. . . . A.Rv. 4236
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight . . . . . A.Rv. 4283
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight . . . B.ML. 43
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare . . . B.ML. 139
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle. . . . . B.ML. 203
That every wight, with greet devocioun, . . . . B.ML. 257
Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . . B.ML. 474
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte. . . . B.ML. 476
Wel may men knowe it was no wight but He . . . B.ML. 488
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, *sanz faille*. . . B.ML. 501
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone! . . . B.ML. 656
And every wight hateth hir compaignye. . . . . B.ML. 756
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore, . . . . B.ML. 758
Doun fro the castel comth ther many a wight, . . . B.ML. 911
But it were for an old appalled wight, . . . . . B.Sh. 1292
That I was born; but to no wight,' quod she, . . . B.Sh. 1309
To tellen no wight of oure privetee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1354
As be to every wight buxom and meke, . . . . . B.Sh. 1432
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . . . B.Sh. 1485
Ne no wight elles, that he nas ful fayn . . . . B.Sh. 1501
For noon of hem, ne no wight in the toun, . . . B.Sh. 1511
For unto no wight dooth he daliaunce. . . . . B.Th. 1894
that we do to every wight the beste that . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
entryng and so large, that every wight . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
every wight wolde holde me thanne a fool. . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
that is to seyn that ther is no wight that . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
thou biwreyest thy conseil to any wight . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
prayen any oother wight thy conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
"He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and . . B.Mel. 2360–5
no wight retourneth saufly into the grace of . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
"Ther is no wight parfitly trewe to hym that he to . B.Mel. 2380–5
no wight sholde take upon hym so hevy a . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
that defenden every wight to assaye any . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
to doon to every wight honour and profit, and no wight . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
ther is no wight that may be conseilled ne . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
every wight hath his part, they ne wollen taken . . B.Mel. 2560–5
taken vengeance on no wight but the juge that hath . B.Mel. 2565–70
if he do harm to another wight: . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
that hath no mercy of another wight!"' . . . . B.Mel. 3055–60
That wol been overlad with every wight! . . . . B.Mk. 3101
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . . B.Mk. 3301
That no wight passed hire in hardynesse, . . . . B.Mk. 3440
With any yong man, were he never so wight. . . . B.Mk. 3457
She kepte hir maydenhod from every wight; . . . B.Mk. 3459
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . . B.Mk. 3754
Ful pryvely she stal from every wight, . . . . . B.Mk. 3763
That every wight that hath discrecioun . . . . B.Mk. 3822
Whan humours been to habundant in a wight. . . . B.NP. 4115
Aboven every wight that man may see; . . . . . C.Doc. 8
Is whan a wight bitrayseth innocence. . . . . C.Doc. 92
And eek by witnessyng of many a wight, . . . . C.Doc. 194
If any wight be in this chirche now . . . . . C.Pard. 378
'But this word is nat taken of every wight, . . . D.WB. 77
He wolde that every wight were swich as he, . . . D.WB. 81
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . . D.WB. 108
And for what profit was a wight y-wroght? . . . D.WB. 117
'But I seye noght that every wight is holde, . . . D.WB. 135
And that no wight ne may endure the ferthe. . . . D.WB. 364

Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . D.WB. 493
If any wight wol clawe us on the galle, . . . . D.WB. 940
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse. . . . D.WB. 999
To every wight comanded was silence, . . . . D.WB. 1031
'Eek every wight woot this as wel as I, . . . . D.WB. 1133
He that coveiteth is a povere wight, . . . . . D.WB. 1187
Possessioun that no wight wol chalenge. . . . D.WB. 1200
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . D.WB. 1210
To al this thyng, ther seyde no wight nay; . . . E.Cl. 177
And eek hir virtu, passynge any wight . . . . E.Cl. 240
The day of weddyng cam, but no wight kan . . E.Cl. 246
To every wight she woxen is so deere . . . . E.Cl. 400
Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye. . . E.Cl. 476
From every wight for oght that may bityde. . . . E.Cl. 595
That he to no wight, though men wolde enquere, . E.Cl. 769
And my poverte no wight kan ne may . . . . E.Cl. 816
And eek that every wight in his degree . . . . E.Cl. 957
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh, . . E.Cl. 1109
But for that every wight in his degree . . . . E.Cl. 1145
That no wight his blisse parten shal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1630
And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . . E.Mch. 1723
Out of the chambre hath every wight hym dressed; E.Mch. 1820
Ther as ye woot that every wight moot neede; . . E.Mch. 1951
So secrely that no wight of it wiste, . . . . . E.Mch. 2006
That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . E.Mch. 2017
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044
And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . E.Mch. 2050
Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte. . . . . E.Mch. 2131
In his gardyn, and no wight but they tweye, . . E.Mch. 2136
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . . E.Mch. 2154
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo, . . . E.Mch. 2157
'My wyf,' quod he, 'ther may no wight seye nay, . E.Mch. 2237
To every wight that wit and reson kan! . . . . E.Mch. 2245
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight, . . . F.Sq. 138
Out of the sighte of every maner wight, . . . . F.Sq. 329
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . F.Sq. 355
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace. . . F.Sq. 457
That no wight wolde han wend he koude feyne . . F.Sq. 510 *var*
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . F.Sq. 537
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he dide me! . . . F.Sq. 557
Than to comune with any gentil wight, . . . . F.Fkl. 693
For in this world, certein, ther no wight is . . . F.Fkl. 779
To every wight that kan on governaunce; . . . F.Fkl. 786
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute, . . . F.Fkl. 1095
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . F.Fkl. 1208
That she and every wight sholde wene and seye . F.Fkl. 1267
But why it was to no wight tolde shee, . . . . F.Fkl. 1350
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . F.Fkl. 1393
Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may." . . . . F.Fkl. 1418
To no wight telle thou of this aventure,— . . . F.Fkl. 1483
He nolde no wight tellen his entente. . . . . F.Fkl. 1492
Under the hevene no wight thynke may.' . . . . G.SN. 215
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye, . . . G.SN. 230
And with his word converted many a wight, . . . G.SN. 404
That every Cristen wight shal han penaunce, . . G.SN. 446
To make me a wikked wight?' quod she. . . . . G.SN. 465
Bothe for to sleen and for to quyken a wight; . . G.SN. 481
Preest or chanoun, or any oother wyght, . . . . G.CY. 840
Whanne he commune shal with any wight, . . . G.CY. 982
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese . . H.Mcp. 26
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight! . . . H.Mcp. 35
And so is every wight in swich degree; . . . . H.Mcp. 146
wol nat spare no wight for preyere ne for . . . I.Pars. 165–70
greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight . . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
love noon oother wight in no manere; and therfore I.Pars. 205–10
Apostel, that seith that every wight is . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
delivere hemself; for soothly no wight that excuseth I.Pars. 585–90
noon avantage to no wight; and som . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
wole he flatere som wight to sustene hym . . . I.Pars. 615–20
noon harm to no wight, ne seith, ne for . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
stynten, as doon they that han any wight to governe . I.Pars. 720–5
dewe to no wight but to hem that doon . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his . . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
eek seith that no wight seketh precious . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
Best ne man, ne no wight elles, . . . . . BD. 159 *em*
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . . . BD. 244
As hit hadde been a-nother wyght. . . . . BD. 529
For every wyght of hir manere . . . . . BD. 967
She wrong do wolde to no wyght; . . . . . BD. 1015
No wyght myghte do hir no shame, . . . . . BD. 1016
Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde, . . . . . BD. 1018
To holde no wyght in balaunce . . . . . BD. 1020
Whan I thenke on that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1175
For trewely that swete wyght . . . . . BD. 1280
That in this worlde was never wight so wo . . . Pity. 3
That no wight woot that she is deed but I; . . . Pity. 30
For thou ne failest never wight at nede. . . . . ABC. 112
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wyght . . . Mars. 66
For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght; . . . Mars. 116
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . Mars. 154
That if a wyght shal pleyne pitously . . . . . Mars. 156
That what wyght that first sheweth his presence . Mars. 170
I flater noght, that may wite every wyght, . . . Mars. 188
That every wyght that sette on hit an ye, . . . Mars. 247
That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo; . Mars. 260
Ther is no wyght that wol me wo bereve . . . Comp. L. 12
That no wyght coude remedie of his fare. . . . Anel. 63
That her to seen had every wyght likynge; . . . Anel. 75





And subtil in that crafte over any wyght, . . . Anel. 88
That touched love, from eny maner wyght, . . . Anel. 114
I wot my-self as wel as any wyght, . . . . . Anel. 220
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . . PF. 221
A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille.' . . PF. 511
For alwey whan any wyght . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperite, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
thy-selve rather than ony other wyght . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
For no wyght but thy-selve . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
what wyght that hath levere founden . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200–5
bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
to alle hir servauntes yif that a wyght is seyn . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
to a wyght, or elles it ne last nat perpetuel. . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380–5
And for this ther ne accordeth no wyght . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
seith, thow thi-self, ne no wyght ellis, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
yif a wyght schyneth with thynges that . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
looke wel upon the body of a wyght, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
resceyved with-ynne a wyght, thanne ben thei swete. Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
every wyght demeth that thilke estat that he . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
For yif a wykkyd wyght be in so mochel . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
a greet charge. And yif a wyght whilom . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710–5
to anoye a wyght than a famylier enemy? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740–5
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wyght or . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760–5
thi lif in delyces, every wyght schal . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
yf that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
body of a wyght, while it duelleth in oo . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
in soondes; and yif any wyght . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1000–5
that the wil of a wyght distourbeth and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
schulde ther noon duellen to no wyght.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
thing that every wyght desireth.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030–5
every wyght desireth; and for as mochel . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1040–5
every wyght leerneth, he ne doth no . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
'Certes,' quod I, 'no wyght ne douteth . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
yifte, that is to seyn, that no wyght is blisful, . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
no wyght that may merveillen y-nowghe, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
wille lakketh, ther nys no wyght that undirtaketh Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
a wyght that wolde geten that he mai not . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'And yif thou se a wyght,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'And in that that every wyght may, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'yif that a wight . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
'for no wight ne douteth that he that . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
'Is ther any wyght thanne,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
For no wight as by ryght, fro . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
that any wyght rejoysede hym of . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
or elles som other wyght, myghte . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
to every wyght his owene propre bounte . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280–5
derkne it, ne power of no wyght ne schal . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
a wyght that be transformed in-to vices, . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
any wyght, nis he nat more blisful than . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
that a wyght constreynede tho doutes by . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
whiche thinges yif that any wyght loketh . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455–60
is covenable to every wight, and lenyth . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
so that what wyght that departeth fro the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
fortune of som wyght is wikkid.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
'yif any wyght diffynisse hap in this manere, that . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
any wight demeth to ben desired, that . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
yif that any wyght sitteth, it byhoveth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
yif the opinioun be soth of any wyght . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
But therfore sitteth nat a wyght . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
that a wyght sitteth byforn. And thus, . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1685–90
yif that any wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
For what scholde any wyght hopen to . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720–5
wher schal he fynde hem? What wyght . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
thingis that every wyght hath I-knowe, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5

**Wight**—*Continued*

yit is ther no wyght that ne wot wel that . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800 5
that every wyght performe the werk and his . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800 5
any wight mowe seen it or come therto, but . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900 5
Thilke thing thanne that any wight hath . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
thou cruel wighte that sorowist ever in peyne . . TC.1. 9 *var*
A woful wight to han a drery fere, . . . . . TC.1. 13
N'aa non so fair; for, passing every wight, . . . TC.1. 101
In general ther wente mony a wight . . . . . TC.1. 163
This Troilus, of every wight aboute; . . . . . TC.1. 268
From every wight y-born al outrely, . . . . . TC.1. 382
Was this, that she som wight had loved so . . . TC.1. 500
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . . TC.1. 534
To speke as now, for no wight may bireve . . . TC.1. 685
For for to tristen som wight is a preve . . . . TC.1. 690
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . TC.1. 692
To every maner wight in som degree? . . . . TC.1. 844
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . TC.1. 1038
For every wight that hath an hous to founde . . TC.1. 1065
For he bicom the frendlieste wight, . . . . . TC.1. 1079
A blynde wight kan nat jugen wel in hewis . . . TC.2. 21 *var*
For every wight which that to Rome went . . . TC.2. 36
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight. . . . TC.2. 180
To every wight, that alle pris hath he . . . . TC.2. 188
And every wight that was about them tho, . . . TC.2. 215
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure . . . . TC.2. 281
And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse! . . . TC.2. 287
If that you list, a wight so wel bi-gon. . . . . TC.2. 294
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote! . . TC.2. 347
That every wight, but he be fool of kinde, . . . TC.2. 370
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . . TC.2. 396
So as she was the ferfulleste wight . . . . . TC.2. 450
Ne love no man that can no wight ne may . . . TC.2. 478 *var*
Of every wight, my lowe confessioun . . . . . TC.2. 528
Ne nevere was to wight so depe y-sworn, . . . . TC.2. 570
Ther is no wight that wot, I trowe so, . . . . TC.2. 796
Wher it becom'th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . TC.2. 797
For nevere yit thy grace no wight sente . . . . TC.2. 831
And every wight out at the dore him dighte, . . TC.2. 948
Or on som other wight this charge leye! . . . . TC.2. 994
It sholde maken every wight to dulle . . . . . TC.2. 1035
And every wight gan waxen for accesse . . . . TC.2. 1578
As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne . . TC.2. 1584
That no wight in ne wende but ye tweye, . . . TC.2. 1654
And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth, . . TC.3. 27
And shal til that I, woful wight, be grave! . . . TC.3. 103
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight; . . . TC.3. 226
Whan every wight was voided but they two, . . . TC.3. 232
For nevere was ther wight, I dar wel swere, . . TC.3. 269
That quake now, and no wight may us here? . . . TC.3. 371
From every wight as fer as is the cloude . . . . TC.3. 433
Lest any wight devinen or devise . . . . . TC.3. 458
That nevere wight as in his frendes nede . . . . TC.3. 489
Or of what wight that stant in swich disjoint . . TC.3. 496
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . TC.3. 603
Gan every wight that hadde naught to done . . . TC.3. 675
If ony wight was sterynge ony where . . . . . TC.3. 692 *var*
That no wight other noise mighte here; . . . . TC.3. 744
Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche!' . . . TC.3. 756
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . TC.3. 760
Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine: . . . . . TC.3. 765
Ye wot your-self as wel as any wight . . . . . TC.3. 779
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn, . . . . TC.3. 789
Or elles no wight hath hem alwey here. . . . . TC.3. 819
With what wight so thou be or how thou pleye, . . TC.3. 821
And his cominge unwist is t' every wight; . . . TC.3. 912
Of love a-yens the which no wight may . . . . . TC.3. 989 *var*
In many a cas; for every wight, I gesse, . . . . TC.3. 1147
Or in the hegges any wight steringe, . . . . . TC.3. 1236
That am unworthi to so swete a wyght . . . . TC.3. 1284 *var*
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . . TC.3. 1768
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . . TC.3. 1775
And glad was he, if any wight wel ferde . . . . TC.3. 1791
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight . . . TC.3. 1793
Him liste of pride at no wight for to chace: . . . TC.3. 1801
And whan a wight is from her wheel y-throwe, . . TC.4. 6
Ector and many a worthy wight out-wente; . . . TC.4. 40
That finaly, what wight that it withseyde, . . . TC.4. 215
To reve a wight that most is to him dere, . . . TC.4. 285
Allas, no wight! But whan myn herte dyeth, . . TC.4. 319
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte . . . . TC.4. 365
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune . . . . TC.4. 391
In oo thing were, and in non other wight! . . . TC.4. 408
Or elles selde seing of a wight, . . . . . TC.4. 423
To traysen a wight that trewe is unto me . . . . TC.4. 438 *var*
I wol not ben untrewe for no wight; . . . . . TC.4. 446
As he that whan a wight is wo-by-gon . . . . . TC.4. 464 *var*
Of me that am the wofulleste wight . . . . . TC.4. 516
I sholde han also blame of every wight, . . . . TC.4. 551
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . . . TC.4. 672
I, woful wrecche and infortuned wight, . . . . TC.4. 751
As is that wight that men on bere binde; . . . . TC.4. 863
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252
'That, if a wight alwey his wo compleyne . . . TC.4. 1255
And every wight han liberte to bleve . . . . . TC.4. 1357
This may be sent by no wight but by me. . . . . TC.4. 1389
Or drede of fader, or for other wight, . . . . . TC.4. 1535
And she ne daunteth no wight but a wrecche! . . . TC.4. 1589
'But, certes, I am not so nice a wight . . . . . TC.4. 1625

**Wight**—*Continued*

Out of the Grekes ost; and every wight . . . . TC.5. 72
Have ich had than another straunger wight, . . . TC.5. 130
For trewely ther can no wight you serve, . . . . TC.5. 146
For I have herd or this of mony a wight, . . . . TC.5. 164
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede, . . TC.5. 202
Allas, no wight: and that is al my care; . . . . TC.5. 237
If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight . . . TC.5. 331
She n'il her heste breken for no wight; . . . . TC.5. 355
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde, . . . TC.5. 373
As fer as any wight hath evere went, . . . . . TC.5. 444
That no wight sholde maken melodye. . . . . TC.5. 462
Whan he was there-as no wight mighte him here, . TC.5. 464
Ther any wight is of us more fayn . . . . . TC.5. 488
That no wight of his contenaunce espi'de. . . . . TC.5. 539
That every wight mighte on his sorwe rewe. . . . TC.5. 560
That every wight that wente by the weye . . . . TC.5. 625
Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne. . TC.5. 728
Her wo for love is of another wight; . . . . . TC.5. 787
"Men shal not wowe a wight in hevinesse." . . . TC.5. 791
That Troilus was nevere unto no wight, . . . . TC.5. 835
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.— . . . . TC.5. 863
That ye for any wight that dwelleth there . . . TC.5. 879
And in his speche a litel wight he quook, . . . . TC.5. 926
And caste aside a litel wight his hed, . . . . . TC.5. 927
As gentil man as any wight in Troye. . . . . TC.5. 931
Who that ther com; and every maner wight . . . TC.5. 1115
In whom I trusted most of any wight: . . . . . TC.5. 1248
I, woful wight, in every humble wise . . . . . TC.5. 1320
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight, . . . TC.5. 1347
Of me whos wo ther may no wight discryve . . . TC.5. 1367 *var*
And every wight that meneth trouthe avaunce! . . TC.5. 1435
For which me thinketh every maner wight . . . . TC.5. 1555
How mighte a wight, in torment and in drede . . . TC.5. 1592
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye, . . . . TC.5. 1845
Therfor be no wyght so nyce, . . . . . HF.1. 276
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght, . . . . . HF.2. 568
No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 475
And blow hir loos, that every wyght . . . . . HF.3. 536
That every wyght hath of hit wonder, . . . . . HF.3. 592
That every wyght gan on hem shoute, . . . . . HF.3. 718
We ben shrewes every wyght, . . . . . HF.3. 740
That no wyght have my name in honde. . . . . HF.3. 787
And every wyght that I saw there . . . . . HF.3. 953
He com forth to another wight, . . . . . HF.3. 971
For I saw rennynge every wyght, . . . . . HF.3. 1055
Thogh every wight ne may it not y-see. . . . . LGW. 15
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve. . . . . LGW. 59
Worthy to any wight that lyven may; . . . . . LGW. 612
Love woll love, for no wyght wol it wonde. . . . LGW. 1187
To weten, if that any straunge wyghte . . . . LGW. 1474
To forthren every wyghte, and don plesaunce . . LGW. 1477
Whan every wyght was to his reste broght, . . . LGW. 1782
Ne no wyghte had of tresoun suche a thoght. . . LGW. 1783
Ryght as yow lyste; that Mynos, ne no wyght, . . LGW. 2042
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame, . . LGW. 2134
Allas, where shal I wreched wyght become? . . . LGW. 2214
And every wight out at the dore hym spedde. . . LGW. 2677
Pitee exyled, no wyght is merciable. . . . . L.St. 17
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 8
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 16
For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse. . . . . Ven. 24
Ther doth no wyght nothyng so resonable, . . . . Ven. 35
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght . . . Purse. 1
That tache may no wyght fro your herte arace; . . W.Unc. 18
Be cleped Rose of every wight. . . . . RR. 48
An angry wight, a chideresse; . . . . . RR. 150
Was never wight yit half so wo . . . . . RR. 312
I trowe that no wight myght hir please, . . . . RR. 315
In worlde nys wyght so harde of herte . . . . . RR. 333
If that I herde ony wight comyng, . . . . . RR. 536
In world is noon so faire a wight; . . . . . RR. 1029
To helpe, and eke to greve a wyght. . . . . RR. 1042
Was never wight mysseid of here, . . . . . RR. 1260
Ne she bar rancour to no wight. . . . . RR. 1261
Heere chaungith many wight corage; . . . . . RR. 1614
Of which ther hath ful many a wight . . . . . RR. 1628
That no wight may carie aweye. . . . . RR. 2094
To worshipe no wight by aventure . . . . . RR. 2119
To clepe no wight in noo ages . . . . . RR. 2189
Biholden may that freshe wight . . . . . RR. 2930
No man so hardy, ne so wight, . . . . . RR. 4761
What wight doth now his bisynesse . . . . . RR. 4846
Unto no wight, ne honerous, . . . . . RR. 5633
Withouten hir may no wight spede . . . . . RR. 5873
Of which ther nys wight undir heven . . . . . RR. 5961
Heryng ech wight that in this place is, . . . . RR. 6120
That wight that list to have knowing . . . . RR. 6139
Ther can no wight distincte it so, . . . . . RR. 6199
Ne no wight may by my clothing . . . . . RR. 6207
Er ony wight his housel took, . . . . . RR. 6386
As it is knowe to many a wight, . . . . . RR. 6531
As many a wight may bere recorde, . . . . . RR. 6706
Withoute me may no wight dure. . . . . RR. 6841
I dele with no wight but he . . . . . RR. 6967
And of no wight no teching take; . . . . . RR. 6992
Or if a wight out of mesure . . . . . RR. 7025
Ther nas no wight in all Parys . . . . . RR. 7107
That no wyght may hem wel withstonde. . . . . RR. 7141
The sothe dar no wight bywray. . . . . RR. 7224

**Wight**—*Continued*
And every wight gan laugh also, . . . . . RR. 7294
Forto be trusty to every wight!' . . . . . RR. 7296
Therto ought every wight him payne, . . . . RR. 7510
**Wightly**
Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere.' . . A.Rv. 4102
**Wights**
I crouche thee from elves and fro wightes.' . . . A.Mil. 3479
Y-worthe worste of alle wightes,— . . . . . BD. 578
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . . PF. 514
Quod she, "and coude in every wightes care . . TC.1. 660
And thorugh the feld in every wightes ere . . . TC.2. 195
Or rulen him by every wightes wit, . . . . . TC.5. 758
She stoode so wel in every wyghtes grace. . . . LGW. 1014
Of good and harme to many wightes, . . . . RR. 17
**Wikke**
Som wikke aspect or disposicioun Of Saturne, . . A.Kn. 1087
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikke! . . . . A.Kn. 1580
Of thilke wikke ensample of Canacee, . . . . . B.ML. 78
'Alle the dayes of poure men been wikke'; . . . B.ML. 118
Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke; . B.ML. 1028
Secoundly, I seye that alle wommen been wikke, . B.Mel. 2245–50
whereas ye seyn that alle wommen been wikke; . B.Mel. 2260–5
hadden ben wikke; and after that, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
nat therfore that alle womman ben wikke, . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente. . . . . B.NP. 4613
Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . C.Doc. 88
Among al this, after his wikke usage, . . . . . E.Cl. 785
For he, Almachius, with ful wikke entente . . . G.SN. 524
preiseth his neighebore by a wikke entente, . . . I.Pars. 490–5
for soothly as wikke is to bynyme his . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
Though I be wikke; O help yit at this neede! . . . ABC. 44
han first tasted savours that ben wykke. . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
that al that is wrong is wikke?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
hast thrist thiself in-to wikke thinges: . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
more wikke, and that is this: that, so . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
If it be wikke, a wonder thinketh me . . . . . TC.1. 403
'For th'ilke grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke . TC.1. 946
As men ben cruel in hemself and wikke; . . . TC.2. 458
For now is wikke turned into worse, . . . . . TC.3. 1074
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . TC.4. 840
O wikke Fame! for ther nys . . . . . HF.1. 349
Of gold, and that nas no thyng wikke, . . . . HF.3. 256
My lore is bet than wikke is thy grevaunce: . . Fort. 47
Wikke appetyt comth ay before seknesse: . . . Fort. 55
That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke, . . . . . RR. 925
**Wikke** *see* **Wicked**
**Wild**
As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1658
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres; . . . A.Kn. 2018
How Atthalante hunted the wilde boor, . . . . A.Kn. 2070
And for to walken in the wodes wilde, . . . . A.Kn. 2309
For she was yong and wylde, and he was old, . . A.Mil. 3225
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . A.Mil. 3517
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . A.Rv. 4065
With wilde mares, as faste as he may go; . . . A.Rv. 4081
A wilde fyr upon thair bodyes falle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4172
Er that the wilde wawes wol hire dryve . . . . B.ML. 468
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . B.ML. 506
Therfore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe, . . B.Pri. 1823
He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . . B.Th. 1926
Ther-inne is many a wilde best, . . . . . B.Th. 1945
The contree of Fairye, So wilde; . . . . . B.Th. 1993
the grete bole and the wilde hert. . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
an hound wol holde the wilde boor." . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy. . . . . B.Mk. 3106
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee . . . . B.Mk. 3363
And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde . . . B.Mk. 3447
She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . B.Mk. 3453
Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . . B.Mk. 3481
With wilde thonder dynt and firy levene . . . . D.WB. 276
Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr, . . . . . D.WB. 373
He looked as it were a wilde boor,— . . . . . D.Sum. 2160
A wylde fyr and corrupt pestilence, . . . . . E.Mch. 2252
Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1190
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer, . . F.Fkl. 1195
Lever in a forest that is wilde and cold . . . . H.Mcp. 170 *var*
he hadde no compaignye but of wilde beestes, . . I.Pars. 345–50
brennynge of wilde fir, and peynted . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
Ye ben so wilde, it semeth as ye rave! . . . . TC.2. 116
In this matere, bothe wilde and tame! . . . . TC.3. 529
Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe . . . . TC.4. 239
Allas! than comith a wilde leonesse . . . . . LGW. 805
what beste That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my hertel' . . . . . LGW. 844
With any wilde boor or other beste, . . . . . LGW. 980
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . LGW. 1121
The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . LGW. 1217
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see, . . . . . LGW. 2163
Save wilde bestes, and that ful many oon, . . . LGW. 2165
'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!'— . . . LGW. 2198
With herte wylde and thought volage. . . . . RR. 1284
The pley of love, they be so wilde, . . . . . RR. 5037
**Wilderness**
That halve Goddes ben of wildernesse; . . . . TC.4. 1545
So longe he walketh in this wildernesse, . . . . LGW. 970
Her nis non hoom, her nis but wildernesse. . . . Truth. 17
**Wilderness**—*Continued*
Forgete in solitarie wildernesse; . . . . . Scog. 46
Of Egipt all the wildirnesse. . . . . RR. 7000
**Wildly**
Ne wildely, thogh that she pleyde; . . . . . BD. 874
**Wildness**
No wyldnesse ne no busshes for to wynne. . . . Form.A. 34
It is so full of wyldenesse. . . . . RR. 4894
Into disporte and wyldenesse, . . . . . RR. 4939
**Wile**
That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle . . . . A.Mil. 3403
And thoghte, 'Al this nys doon but for a wyle; . . A.Rv. 4047
For Fortune can so many a wyle, . . . . . BD. 672
The hedes in the welle; and with hir wyle . . . PF. 215
And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . . . TC.1. 719
For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . . . . TC.2. 271
'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . TC.3. 1077
This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . LGW. 1439
Of love, and every wile; . . . . . RR. 4293
**Wiles**
to ravyssche be wiles, thou schalt seyn hym . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
And with his wiles kneled and so preyde, . . . . LGW. 2294
And full of wiles and subtilte, . . . . . RR. 6172
**Wilful**
In wilful poverte dhees to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179
Disobeysaunt, or wilful negligent, . . . . . PF. 429
here of willeful moevynges of the soule . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
For verray slouthe and othre wilful tecches: . . . TC.3. 935
What causeth this, but wilful wrecchednesse . . . L.St. 13
**Wilfulhed**
That usyn wilfulhed and tyrannye. . . . . LGW.G. 355
**Wilfully**
in al humblesse that ye wol nat wilfully replie . . B.Mel. 2425–30
entre into thyn herte wilfully by the wyndowes of . B.Mel. 2610–5
And thus forslewthen wilfully thy tyde, . . . . B.NP. 4286
That wilfully into the fyr she sterte, . . . . . B.NP. 4557
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee!' . . . . . B.NP. 4622
That I wol lyve in poverte wilfully? . . . . . C.Pard. 441
or sleeth a child by drynkes wilfully . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
that excuseth hym wilfully of his synne . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
wel that thei forleten the good wilfully, . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
and turnen hem wilfully to vices? And . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
Whan that it com'th, but wilfulliche it weiven, . . TC.2. 284
Of herte and willfully at gree; . . . . . RR. 1969
Left hem unclosid wilfully; . . . . . RR. 3921
And wilfully I wolde it lere.' . . . . . RR. 4808
Whanne they bye sich thyng wilfully . . . . . RR. 5941
**Wilfulness**
'The contrarie of al this is wilfulnesse. . . . . A.Kn. 3057
in thy wilfulnesse to doon hastif vengeance. . . . B.Mel. 2550–5
youre hastif wilfulnesse; for trewely, alle tho that . B.Mel. 2550–5
may consenten and suffise to thy wilfulneese, . . B.Mel. 2570–5
nat, with youre wilfulnesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2575–80
And for thyn ire and folissh wilfulnesse, . . . . TC.1. 793
Is al this world through mede and wilfulnesse . . L.St. 6
**Wilkin**
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D.WB. 432
**Will** (*noun*)
And seyde: 'Venus, if it be thy wil . . . . . A.Kn. 1104
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . . . A.Kn. 1317
'My wyl is this, for plat conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1845
And haddest hire in armes at thy wille, . . . . A.Kn. 2387
I am thyn aiel, redy at thy wille; . . . . . A.Kn. 2477
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille. . . . . A.Kn. 2536
Gooth now youre wey, this is the lordes wille.' . . A.Kn. 2560
But wepeth so, for wantynge of hir wille, . . . . A.Kn. 2665
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone, . A.Kn. 2669
And after that right thus he seyde his wille: . . . A.Kn. 2986
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght, . . A.Kn. 3078
And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . . A.Mil. 3277
'Now, deere lady, if thy wille be, . . . . . A.Mil. 3361
For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl, . . . . A.Rv. 3877
Oure wyl desireth folie ever in oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3880
But wyl ne shal nat faillen, that is sooth; . . . A.Rv. 3887
I mooste anoon, syn that it is youre wille; . . . B.ML. 282
The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde. . . . B.ML. 511
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche. . . . B.ML. 567
But he of hire myghte ones have his wille. . . . B.ML. 588
She halt hire chambre, abidyng Cristes wille. . . . B.ML. 721
'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.ML. 813
The wyl of Crist, and knelynge on the stronde, . . B.ML. 825
that, ne shewe hym nat thy wille and . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
as the goode wyl of a trewe freend"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
the wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
men, and they that han wyl to do wikkednesse . . B.Mel. 2620–5
but fulfilleden hir wikked wyl, and hir . . . . B.Mel. 2710–5
seyn youre wyl and as yow liketh, but in no . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . . B.Mel. 2725–30
but it lith in the wyl and in the hand of . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
shortly youre wyl and youre conseil, and . . . . B.Mel. 2900–5
discovered al hir wyl to hym, and seyde, 'I conseille B.Mel. 2900–5
to do youre wyl and youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
nat knowe that it be of youre wyl or . . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5
knowe hir wil and hire entente, I may conseille . . B.Mel. 2910–5
youre wil and youre likynge, for I putte . . . . B.Mel. 2910–5

saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde, . . . . B.Mel. 2915-20
al hoolly in youre goode wyl, and been . . . . B.Mel. 2930-5
freendes to doon al his wyl and his . . . . . B.Mel. 2935-40
oure goodes al fully in youre wil and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60
mowe fulfille the wille of yow and of my . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60
nat with-outen the assent and wyl of oure . . . B.Mel. 2965-70
hire wille and hire entencioun, she was . . . . B.Mel. 2980-5
this outrage in the wyl of me and of my . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10
the wil of his wyf, considerynge hir trewe . . . B.Mel. 3060-5
And in hir armes weelde hem at hir wille. . . . B.Mk. 3452
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.NP. 4634
And seyde, 'Lord, if that it be youre wille, . . . C.Doc. 165
Virginius cam to wite the juges wille, . . . . C.Doc. 175
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . . C.Doc. 182
Yeld me my thral, if that it be youre wille. . . . C.Doc. 189
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!' . C.Doc. 250
Hir fader, with ful sorweful herte and wil, . . . C.Doc. 254
As by my wyl, ne as by my tretee!' . . . . . C.Pard. 619
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . . C.Pard. 726
And pleye at dees right at oure owene wille.' . . C.Pard. 834
'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if youre wyl it were,' . D.WB. 184
And yaf hym to the queene al at hir wille . . . D.WB. 897
Dooth as yow list, I am heer at youre wille.' . . D.WB. 1042
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?' . D.Fri. 1585
Is this youre wyl in ernest that ye seyde?' . . . D.Fri. 1627
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be, . . . . E.Cl. 110
Wherfore, of my free wyl, I wole assente . . . . E.Cl. 150
With hertely wyl they sworen and assenten . . . E.Cl. 176
Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . . . E.Cl. 294
For I wol axe if it hire wille be . . . . . E.Cl. 326
Youre owene thyng; werketh after youre wille. . . E.Cl. 504
This wyl is in myn herte, and ay shal be. . . . E.Cl. 509
And whan this sergeant wiste his lordes wille, . . E.Cl. 524
And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille. . . . E.Cl. 539
As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille; . . . E.Cl. 581
'Lefte I my wyl, and al my libertee, . . . . . E.Cl. 656
Youre wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . E.Cl. 660
Ther nas but o wyl, for as Walter leste, . . . . E.Cl. 716
Enformed of his wyl, sente his message, . . . . E.Cl. 738
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'my wyl is, outrely, . . . . E.Cl. 953
Til I thy purpos knewe and al thy wille.' . . . . E.Cl. 1078
Nat for to know oure wyl, for certes he, . . . . E.Cl. 1159
As to my purpos, wiste ye my wille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1212 f
I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.' . . . . E.Mch. 1468
In which that he y-writen hadde his wille, . . . E.Mch. 1938
That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille, . . . E.Mch. 2134
'Squier, come neer, if it youre wille be, . . . . F.Sq. 1
With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . . . . F.Sq. 5
My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.' . . . . F.Sq. 8
And he wol doun descende and doon youre wille, . . F.Sq. 323
And, with a syk, right thus she seyde hir wille. . . F.Sq. 498
That my wyl was his willes instrument,— . . . . F.Sq. 568
This is to seyn, my wyl obeyed his wyl . . . . F.Sq. 569
Unto your wyl; now herkneth what I seye. . . . F.Fkl. 704
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan. . . . F.Fkl. 715
Of his free wyl he swoor hire as a knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 745
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalousie; . . . . . F.Fkl. 748
But hire obeye and folwe hir wyl in al, . . . . F.Fkl. 749
'Is this your wyl,' quod she, 'and sey ye thus? . . . F.Fkl. 980
This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.' . . . F.Fkl. 1471
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' G.CY. 1379
'Of that water, if it be youre wille.' . . . . . G.CY. 1462
Of his wil, certes never shal he thryve, . . . . G.CY. 1478
wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5
wikked wil to been avenged by word or by dede. . I.Pars. 535-40
avysed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . . I.Pars. 540-5
by hir owene wil, wisely and resonably. . . . . I.Pars. 730-5
agayn his wyl, be it by force or by sleighte, . . . I.Pars. 795-800
good wil ther-to, and but it be enforced by . . . I.Pars. 830-5
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40
agayns his wille. Certes this is the fouleste thefte . I.Pars. 875-80
after the wyl of the Jewes, as was hir . . . . . I.Pars. 885-90
have namoore wyl to synne,' or wille namoore . . I.Pars. 885-90
thee by thy free wil, noght constreyned, . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
that trespasseth by his free wyl, that by . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
by his free wyl he confesse his trespas; . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5
or preyeres is for to seyn a pitous wyl of herte . . I.Pars. 1035-40
a man shal putten his wyl to be subget to the wille of God. . . . . I.Pars. 1045-50
in synne, for thilke perpetueel wil to do synne . . I.Pars. 1065-70
nat to my wyl, that wolde ful fayn have . . . . I.Pars. 1080-5
With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . . . BD. 116
have do My wille, whan my fers she caughte, . . BD. 680
For al my wil, my lust hoolly . . . . . BD. 687
With good wil, body, herte, and al. . . . . BD. 767
For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . . . BD. 1076
Al have I ben a beste in wille and deede, . . . . ABC. 45
He vouched-sauf, tel him, as was his wille . . . ABC. 57
After thy wille, and therfore in witnesse, . . . . ABC. 143
And hadde I myght as good as I have wille . . . Comp.L. 75
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille. . . . Comp.L. 78
And so gret wil as I have yow to serve, . . . . Comp.L. 106
And for no maner gilt but my good wille? . . . Comp.L. 117
That al his wylle, hir thoghte hit skilful thyng; . . Anel. 128
Therfor she hadde him at her owne wille. . . . Anel. 196
And Wille his doghter temprede al this while . . PF. 214
I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, PF. 417
Seide the turtil, 'if it be your wille . . . . . PF. 510
When everych had his large wylle seyde . . . . PF. 556 *var*



It lyth nat in his wit, ne in his wille, . . . . . PF. 573
of thy free wil rather be blemessched . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
who that leteth the wil for to enhabyten . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
'Axe me,' quod I, 'at thi wille what . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
a mannys wille, sche maketh hym a wrecche when . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
suffren wyth evene wil in pacience al that is doon . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
maked wepe with hir free wille. . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
at his owene wil, for he [is] inpacient or is nat . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
thynges, and of wil it chaseth . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
waxen foule of hir wil by the filthe of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
that the wil of a wyght distourbeth and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
by som cause, that his wille desireth and . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
demen ye of your owene wil the ryghtes, whan ye Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
converten hem of here owene wil to the wil of here . Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
standeth, that is to seyn, wil and power; . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
and yif power faileth, the wil nys . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
that wille lakketh, ther nys no wyght . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
resouns that al the entencioun of wil of mankynde, . Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
the wrecchid wil scholde langwisse withouten . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don yvel), . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
to schrewes he graunteth hem hir wil and . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
fre wil. For every thing that may naturely . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
fre wille in this ordre of causes that clyven . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
cleer, and wil nat I-corrumped, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
ne no wil, but thilke whiche that the devyne . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
is to seyn, of our fre wil). But certes . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that ther nis no fre wil), thanne scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
hir propre wil ne sent hem nat to the toon ne to Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
purveaunce of god and fre wil) that thei . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
than weneth it nat that fredom of wil be . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
thingis that comen of fre wil ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
fredom of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
that goth by his propre wil, al be it so . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
of . . . fre wil, that, al be it so that thei bytiden, Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
by thi fre wil into diverse accions." But thou maist Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
And ofter wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . . TC.1. 125
Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stere, . . . . TC.1. 228
By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe! . . . . TC.1. 861
Than seye a soth that were ayeins your wille. . . TC.2. 231
And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile; . . . . TC.2. 270
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde, . . . . . TC.2. 479
That day by day I in my wil amende. . . . . TC.2. 854
Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye! . . . TC.2. 1209
If it your wille be, as I you preyde, . . . . . TC.2. 1602
Quod Pandarus, 'And it your wille be, . . . . . TC.2. 1688
The Goddes wil; for which she moste bleve. . . . TC.3. 623
Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night, . . . . TC.4. 513
But tel me thanne, hastow her wil assayed, . . . TC.4. 639
Sin I am thyn, and hoolly at thy wille? . . . . TC.5. 587
To knowen fully, if your wille it were, . . . . TC.5. 1357
For with ful yvel wil list him to leve . . . . . TC.5. 1637
But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . . TC.5. 1805
The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . . LGW. 1217
For it was outrely the quenes wille. . . . . LGW. 1490
And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille. . . . . LGW. 1575
But nathelesse, hit is my wille,' quod she, . . . LGW. 1617
Ne in hir wille she chaungede for no newe; . . . LGW. 1875
So that the citee was al at his wille, . . . . . LGW. 1916
Or lat his best devoure him at his wille. . . . . LGW. 1937
Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille, . . LGW. 2355
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al youre wille, . . . LGW. 2650
As by his wille he wolde be bounde never. . . . Buk. 12
Hit is not with hir wil that I hir serve! . . . . Comp.A. 35
My wyl I conforme to your ordynaunce . . . . Bal.Ch. 16
To doon his will perfourmed be. . . . . RR. 1178
Thanne hadde I will to gon and see . . . . . RR. 1311
For whanne he saugh that he his wille . . . . . RR. 1531
No will hadde I fro thens yit goo; . . . . . RR. 1707
With will and with entencioun. . . . . RR. 2027
Redy in all to worche youre will, . . . . . RR. 2073
Whanne he hadde don his will al oute, . . . . . RR. 2101
'Sire,' I seide, 'I have right gret wille . . . . . RR. 2103
Where that thou serveast with good wille . . . . RR. 2131
Ne say nought, for noon yvel wille, . . . . . RR. 2203

**Will** (*noun*)—*Continued*

And set thy myght, and all thy wille, . . . . RR. 2234
Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought, . . . . RR. 2339
Whom thou biheelde with so good wille, . . . . RR. 2485
Yeveth hem bothe will and herte . . . . . RR. 2770
Passe, if [that] youre wille be . . . . . RR. 2989
Ageyn hir will awey to bere . . . . . RR. 3063
I wende all at my will hadde be. . . . . RR. 3082
'Sey boldely thi will,' quod he, . . . . . RR. 3098
That it is no thyng at my wille. . . . . RR. 3318
To doon right at youre owne wille. . . . . RR. 3410
Offende more ageyn youre wille; . . . . . RR. 3416
Forto purchase his good wille. . . . . RR. 3481
His cruel will forto refreyne, . . . . . RR. 3497
And ben youre suget at youre will, . . . . . RR. 3535
Fulfyl his wyl, sithe that ye knowe . . . . . RR. 3601
Bialacoil to do youre wille.' . . . . . RR. 3908
Bialacoil to have his wille, . . . . . RR. 3991
Ful many, hir wille forto doo. . . . . RR. 4216
Where so hem lust, right at her wille; . . . . . RR. 4421
For if youre good[e] wille I leese, . . . . . RR. 4425
But what avayleth hir good wille? . . . . . RR. 4471
She accomplisshid all my wille, . . . . . RR. 4537
Here of me, thurgh word or wille, . . . . . RR. 4562
He may do hool on me his wille; . . . . . RR. 4593
For he shulde setten all his wille . . . . . RR. 4851
'Dame, and is it youre wille algate . . . . . RR. 5157
Of wille knytt bitwixe two, . . . . . RR. 5203
Whanne wille and goodis ben in comune; . . . . RR. 5206
That [it] is but wille feyned. . . . . RR. 5314
Oonly to fulfille her wille. . . . . RR. 5442
For by her wille, withoute lees, . . . . . RR. 5728
And dyversly they seide hir wille. . . . . RR. 5814
Now may ye telle us all youre wille, . . . . . RR. 6047
This oure accord and oure wille nowe.' . . . . RR. 6057
Of trouthe that is ageyne her wille; . . . . . RR. 6092
I have more wille to bene at ese, . . . . . RR. 6792
With wyne at feestes at my wille . . . . . RR. 6830
But to do wel no will have they. . . . . RR. 6899
But wende she come of wyl al free; . . . . . RR. 7439
And if of good wyl she beganne . . . . . RR. 7441
That wyl was fayled her [as] thanne. . . . . RR. 7442

**Will** (*verb*)

Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed, . . . . A.Rv. 4029
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036
Thanne wil I be bynethe, by my croun! . . . . A.Rv. 4041
Lay doun thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . . A.Rv. 4085
Oure corn is stoln, men wil us fooles calle, . . . A.Rv. 4111
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle; . . . . A.Rv. 4133
If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyve. . . . . A.Rv. 4178
Agayn my los, I wil have esement. . . . . A.Rv. 4186
I wil arise and auntre it, by my fayth; . . . . A.Rv. 4209
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt? . . . B.ML. 857
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde, . . . B.Pri. 1843
I wil nat han to do of swich mateere, . . . . . B.NP. 4441
The worme of conscience wylle aryse . . . . . C.Doc. 280 *var*
But in the cuppe wil I me bethinke . . . . . C.Pard. 327 *var*
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. . . . E.Cl. 721
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . . E.Mch. 1830
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon . . . . F.Sq. 378
Ne wil nat that the philosophres nevene . . . . G.CY. 1473
have namoore wyl to synne,' or wille namoore to do synne. . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the . . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
That wil not be, moot nede be left; . . . . . BD. 42
My first matere I wil yow telle, . . . . . BD. 218
I wil yive him the alder-beste . . . . . BD. 246
I wil yive him a fether-bed, . . . . . BD. 251
Al that men wil therynne make, . . . . . BD. 781
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynte, . . . . BD. 782
I wil a-noon right telle the why. . . . . BD. 846
Somtyme hir ladies will not on hem rewe; . . . . Mars. 203
That I ne wil ay with alle my wittes fyve . . . Comp.L. 93 *var*
That, thogh ye never wil upon me rewe, . . . . Comp.L. 96
Wil ye no-thyng ther-of upon me spende? . . . Comp.L. 104
Will ye suffre than that I thus spille, . . . . Comp.L. 116
I wil non other medecyne ne lore, . . . . . Anel. 244
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde; . . . . . Anel. 245
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende! . . PF. 494
may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
thanne wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
of soth in his thought, and wil nat ben . . . . Bo.2. m.11. 1045–50
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
I wil conferme the thinges that ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
For I it gan, I wil ther-to refere. . . . . TC.1. 266
'If God wile, thou art not agast of me, . . . . TC.1. 715
And what it is, I wil now that thou see.— . . . TC.1. 997
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . TC.1. 1060
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus; . . . . TC.2. 93
'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle! . . . TC.2. 315
That, but ye helpe, it wil his bane be. . . . . TC.2. 320
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve: . . . . TC.2. 323
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . TC.2. 372
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . TC.2. 396
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde, . . . . . TC.2. 479
But so wil not an ook whan it is cast.— . . . . TC.2. 1389

**Will** (*verb*)—*Continued*

Byleve it and she wil have on the routhe . . . . TC.2. 1502 *var*
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.' . . . TC.2. 1636
That semeth trewest whan she wil bigile . . . . TC.4. 3
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe, . . . TC.4. 97
Myn woful lyf wele endyn for distresse . . . . TC.4. 301 *var*
What wil my dere herte seyn to me, . . . . . TC.4. 858
Wil he han pleynte of teres or I wende? . . . . TC.4. 860
For wel I wot, it wil my bane be, . . . . . TC.4. 907
'Thou sey'st right wel, and I wil don right so:' . . TC.4. 1122
I wil myselven slee if that ye drecche! . . . . TC.4. 1446
I wil ben here, withouten any wene. . . . . TC.4. 1593
I wil you sen, withouten any faile.'— . . . . TC.4. 1596
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe! . . . TC.4. 1617
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve, . . . TC.4. 1664
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . TC.5. 479
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be. . . . . TC.5. 1137
'O Eneas! what wil ye do! . . . . . HF.1. 320
'Now herkne wel; for-why I wille Tellen thee . . HF.2. 217
Of which I wil thee two devyse, . . . . . HF.2. 264
Now wil we speken al of game. . . . . HF.2. 378
'Hit is nothyng wil beten thee, . . . . . HF.2. 536
In sooth, that wil I of thee lere, . . . . . HF.2. 549
But o thinge I wil warne thee, . . . . . HF.2. 560
'And I wil trompen hit, parde!' . . . . . HF.3. 774
We wil medle us eche with other, . . . . . HF.3. 1012
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payed, . . LGW.G. 68
And deiedyn, as the story wele devyse. . . . . LGW.G. 291
That If that I wele save myn degre . . . . . LGW.G. 437
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte. . . . LGW. 1393
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon, . . LGW. 2277
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . Rosem. 23
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere. . . . Bal.Co. 21
the sonne wyl be in another degre . . . . . Astr. 308–12 *var* Th
Howe [wil I] this booke whiche is here . . . . RR. 37 *em*
Love will noon other bridde cacche . . . . . RR. 1623
But knoppes wille [al] freshe be Two dayes . . . RR. 1683
Ye may do with me what ye wile, . . . . . RR. 1952
Thou shalt not willen to passen away. . . . . RR. 2482
But if that she thi pees will make. . . . . RR. 2552
For ye may well, if that ye wille, . . . . . RR. 3322
And I shall loven sithen that I wille, . . . . . RR. 3433
Shuld ye therfore willen hym ill? . . . . . RR. 3536
'I shal do right as ye wyl,' . . . . . RR. 3605
All this in Romance will I sette, . . . . . RR. 3793
And for no thyng ne will I lette, . . . . . RR. 3794
For Love shall nevere, yif God wille, . . . . . RR. 4561
But I wille that thou knowe hym now, . . . . RR. 4669
A wondir will y telle thee nowe; . . . . . RR. 5405
With hondis wille I not traveilen, . . . . . RR. 6846
And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . . RR. 6917
But they ne shulde not willen so, . . . . . RR. 6920
But thenne it kept, and kepen will, . . . . . RR. 7138
They will nought away for no drede, . . . . . RR. 7343

**Will-** *see* **Nil-, Wol-**

**Willeth**

Which who-so willeth for to knowe, . . . . . HF.1. 447

**William**

That from the tyme of kyng William were falle; . . A.Prol. 324
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . . RR. 6763
With wrong, as maister William was, . . . . . RR. 6778

**Willing**

But oonly thus: 'Lord,' quod he, 'my willyng . . E.Cl. 319
any maner nature of wyllynge and of nyllynge, . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
also is liberte of willynge and of nillynge. . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655–60
Nis not [at] all at my willyng, . . . . . RR. 5879
Whanne she assentith to my willyng. . . . . RR. 5952

**Willingly**

And heere I swere that never willyngly . . . . E.Cl. 362

**Willings**

peynes to the willynges of men, that ben . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40

**Willow**

Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . . . A.Kn. 2922

**Wills**

That my wyl was his willes instrument,— . . . F.Sq. 568
conseilles and hir willes, thanne ne schal . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
Trojans y-nowe; and if your willes be . . . . . TC.4. 107

**Willy**

Venus mene I, the wel-willy planete! . . . . . TC.3. 1257

**Wilne**

They wolde, hir thankes, wilnen to be there. . . . A.Kn. 2114
holden for to love and wilne hym alle goodnesse, . I.Pars. 515–20
senat), ne schal I nevere letten to wilne it; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
seyn, to wilne the savacioun of hem). . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
to wylne schrewydnesse—that cometh . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
that they schulden wilne my destruccioun. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
that thow schalt noght wilne to leten thi-self . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
yif we wiln graunten the sothe.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
that it be wrecchidnesse to wilne to doon yvel, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
batayles, and wilnen to perise by . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
no power to don no thing ne wilne no thing), . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715–20
I n'ot not what ye wilne that I seye.'— . . . . TC.3. 121

**Wilne**—*Continued*
'And n'ere it that I wilne as now abregge . . . TC.3. 295
Nat that I wilne, for maistrye . . . . . HF.3. 4
And hem that wilne to have a name . . . . . HF.3. 222
**Wilned**
That I ne wilned no thyng but good, . . . . . BD. 1261
Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . . . . BD. 1266
senat, han wilned to gon destroyen me, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
**Wilnest**
And wilnest to darreyne hire by bataille, . . . . A.Kn. 1609
**Wilneth**
He wilneth no destruccion of blood!' . . . . . A.Kn. 2564
To which youre herte wilneth for to pace, . . . F.Sq. 120
And if she wilneth fro thee forth to passe, . . . TC.4. 615
**Wilning**
any manese nature of wylnynge and of nyllynge . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000 *var*
**Wilnings**
not of the wilnynges of the soule, but of . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
**Wilt**
What wiltow seyn? thou wistest nat yet now . . A.Kn. 1156
'Wiltow thanne go thy wey?' therwith quod she. . A.Mil. 3718
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040
'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me . . . B.Mel. 2116
Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?' . . . . D.Fri. 1387
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle? . . D.Fri. 1447
And but thow wilt this, ladi swete, . . . . . BD. 117
Now, Lady brihte, sith thou canst and wilt, . . . ABC. 181
First wiltow suffre me to touche and . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
For yif thow wilt writen a lawe of . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
prive man. Wiltow therfore leye . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
wiltow thanne trusten in . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
the tumblynge fortunes of men? Wiltow trowen . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
thow wilt fulfille thyn nede after that it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
a precious, clepe it as thou wilt, be . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
to duellen and to lyven. What wiltow seyn . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
wode and hir bark? And what wyltow seyn . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
But wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095–100
brought thider, thanne wiltow seye that . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
thow ne wilt nat douten that he ne hath . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
thou wilt seie, algates yit I desire to . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210–5
And what wyltow seyn of this: yif that . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
Wiltow thanne yelden a covenable gerdoun to the . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
'As thou wilt,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
How wiltow seyn of me and my destresse? . . . TC.1. 1018
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere, . . . TC.2. 1361
What wiltow seyn, if for Eleyne I sente . . . . TC.2. 1447
Telle me which thou wilt of everychone . . . . TC.3. 412
For many a lover hastow slayn, and wilt; . . . TC.3. 1459
Shal thus Criseyde awey, for-that thou wilt? . . TC.4. 264
Why wiltow me fro joye thus deprive? . . . . TC.4. 269
O Calcas, which that wilt my bane be, . . . . TC.4. 333
Why wiltow thus thyselve, allas, fordo? . . . . TC.4. 851
And Pandarus, now wiltow trowen me? . . . . TC.5. 1157
As I have seyd; what wilt thou more?' . . . . HF.2. 375
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?' . . . . . HF.2. 485
That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse . . . . HF.2. 572
Wilt helpe me to shewe now . . . . . HF.3. 12
And chese what folke that thou wilte with the take. LGW. 1449
But wel I wot, thou wilt answere and seye, . . . Scog. 34
thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arisyng . . . Astr. 382–91
**Wilt** *see* **Wolt**
**Wily**
But a governour, wily and wys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3130
His wily wrenches thou ne mayst nat flee; . . . G.CY. 1081
serpent, that was moost wily of alle . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
With wily nettis that they cast; . . . . . RR. 6183
**Wimple**
Ful semyly hir wympul pynched was; . . . . . A.Prol. 151
Do wey yowr wympel and shewe yowre face bare . TC.2. 110 *var*
And as she ranne, hir wympel leet she falle, . . . LGW. 813
And ryght anon the wympil gan she fynde, . . . LGW. 819
And nere he come, and founde the wympel torne. . LGW. 832
And with that worde he to the wympel sterte, . . LGW. 845
And seyde, 'Wympel, allas! ther nys no more, . . LGW. 847
And saugh hir wympel and his empty shethe, . . LGW. 888
Weryng a vayle in stede of wymple, . . . . . RR. 3864
**Wimpled**
Y-wympled wel, and on hir heed an hat . . . . A.Prol. 470
With hire face y-wympled subtilly. . . . . LGW. 797
**Wimpleth**
Sche, that yit covereth and wympleth hir . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275–80
**Win**
For ech of hem made oother for to wynne, . . . A.Prol. 427
Ther was noon auditour koude on him wynne. . . A.Prol. 594
To wynne silver, as he ful wel koude; . . . . A.Prol. 713
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . . A.Kn. 891
**Win**—*Continued*
Or wynnen Emelye unto his wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 1486
And if so be that thou my lady wynne . . . . A.Kn. 1617
Though that Arcita wynne hire to his wyf: . . . A.Kn. 2258
I moot with strengthe wynne hire in the place; . . A.Kn. 2399
That nedes moste he wynne in that viage . . . B.Sh. 1561
myghte nat wynne by strif or werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
to wynne with vileynye and shame; . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
His heed of smoot, to wynnen hym favour . . . B.Mk. 3881
The mayden to his purpos wynne myghte; . . . C.Doc. 132
That wel he wiste he myghte hire never wynne . . C.Doc. 137
For myn entente is nat but for to wynne, . . . C.Pard. 403
And wynne gold and silver for I teche, . . . C.Pard. 440
Which I am wont to preche, for to wynne. . . . C.Pard. 461
To wynne hir love, or doon hem reverence; . . . D.WB. 206
Wynne who so may, for al is for to selle; . . . D.WB. 414
He koude wynne agayn my love anon. . . . . D.WB. 512
A man shal wynne us best with flaterye; . . . . D.WB. 932
She swoor him nay, for al this world to wynne, . . D.WB. 961
In myn office how I may mooste wynne, . . . . D.Fri. 1421
Fro yeer to yeer I wynne al my dispence; . . . D.Fri. 1432
To wynne good, thou rekkest never how; . . . . D.Fri. 1453
Heere wynne I nothyng upon cariage.' . . . . D.Fri. 1570
Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.' . . . D.Fri. 1580
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wynne, . . . D.Fri. 1606
Whan that he wente Babiloigne to wynne. . . . D.Sum. 2082
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wynne therby; . . . E.Mch. 2170
That shapen hem this citee for to wynne; . . . F.Sq. 214
For Canacee, er that he myghte hire wynne; . . . F.Sq. 669
Or never-mo shal I my lady wynne. . . . . F.Fkl. 1076
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wynne, . G.CY. 740
Ye shul nat wynne a myte on that chaffare, . . . G.CY. 1421
May wynne of me mo fees thus . . . . . BD. 266
And do that I my shippe to haven wynne. . . . Anel. 20
Hadde he, er that he myghte his lady wynne, . . Anel. 100
May I nat lete for al this world to wynne, . . . PF. 391
And as your hap is shul ye wynne or lese; . . . PF. 402
by vertu, to wynnen the mede of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne; . . . . TC.1. 390
To tellen her, for al this world to winne. . . . . TC.1. 504
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,— . . . . TC.1. 698
That for to slen himself mighte he not winne, . . TC.1. 823
How alderfirst his purpose for to winne . . . . TC.1. 1069
Ek for to winnen love in sondry ages, . . . . . TC.2. 27
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne! . TC.2. 1376
That by my thrift he shal it nevere winne, . . . TC.2. 1483
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . . TC.3. 1634
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne, . . . TC.3. 1777
Thus cowardly ye shal me nevere winne: . . . . TC.4. 1196
My name sholde I nevere ayeinward winne: . . . TC.4. 1581
To spende a time, a time for to winne. . . . . TC.4. 1612
'But who-so mighte winnen swich a flour . . . . TC.5. 792
To winnen from her fader, so trowe I. . . . . TC.5. 1125
And so forthe, and my love so shalt thou wynne; . LGW. 567
That who-so wolde wynne thilke flees, . . . . . LGW. 1435
He moste both—or he hyt wynne myghte—. . . LGW. 1436
That thou this famous tresor myghte wynne, . . LGW. 1444
The flese to wynne, and stynten his batayle; . . LGW. 1647
She made Mynos wynnen thilke place, . . . . LGW. 1915
No wyldnesse ne no busshes for to wynne. . . . Form.A. 34
That songen forto wynne hem prys, . . . . . RR. 666
May wynne gret lordship or londe; . . . . . RR. 1176
And if thou maist so fer forth wynne, . . . . RR. 2531
That hope hath hight hym forto wynne. . . . . RR. 2803
Ye may not wynnen in this dede. . . . . RR. 3572
For who therto maye wynne y-wisse, . . . . . RR. 3674
Worche and wynne the maistrie. . . . . RR. 4396
He may me doo bothe wynne and leese. . . . . RR. 4598
Whether so therof they leese or wynne. . . . . RR. 4814
To wynne the joy that is eterne, . . . . . RR. 5020
With mychel peyne they wynne richesse, . . . . RR. 5783
And wynnen on it, such happe may be; . . . . RR. 5914
If thei enforce [hem] it to wynne, . . . . . RR. 6275
Wynne hym his fode in laboring, . . . . . RR. 6575
While that they werke her mete to wynne. . . . RR. 6612
That konne wynne hem never mo, . . . . . RR. 6641
And wynnen her lyflode in that wise, . . . . RR. 6663
And wynne gold to spende also. . . . . RR. 6833
To wynnen is alwey myn entent, . . . . . RR. 6837
And if we seen hym wynne honour, . . . . . RR. 6929
**Wincing**
Wynsynge she was, as is a joly colt; . . . . . A.Mil. 3263
**Wind**
Gynglen in a whistlynge wynd als cleere, . . . . A.Prol. 170
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . B.ML. 873
I smelle a Loller in the wind,' quod he. . . . . B.Sh. 1173
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie, . . . B.NP. 4259
The wynd gan chaunge, and blew right as hem leste. B.NP. 4263
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde. . . D.WB. 1102
Withouten wynd, or perturbynge of air, . . . . D.Sum. 2254
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe . . E.Cl. 583
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . F.Fkl. 888
His sone in blood and flessh to clothe and wynde. . G.SN. 42
But lyke a bladdre, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . . . G.SN. 439
For in his termes so he wolde hym wynde, . . . G.CY. 890
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . PF. 201
And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde, . . . PF. 671
sprad upon erthe: yif thanne the wynde . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5
a swyft wynd that hyghte Chorus, and that the . . Bo.1. m.3. 60–5

**Wind**—*Continued*
the debonere wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
sesoun the leeves that the wynd that . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
agryseth of cold by the felnesse of the wind that . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
the truble wynd that hyghte Auster, . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
committest and be-takest thi seyles to the wynd, . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
woldest, but whider that the wynd shouveth the. . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
the wynd Zephirus that waxeth warm, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
the horrible wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
lowde blastes of the wynd Eurus, and wole . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
the wynd troublynge the see thondre with . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
the peples that the vyolent wynd . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520–5
for wynd of yowr mortel name whan o . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
whan the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
by the wynde and by the blastes of doctrine. . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310–5
whanne the blastes of the wynd Chorus . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
goddes, and for to han wynd with whiche . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . TC.1. 257
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: . . . TC.2. 2
And every word gan up and doun to winde . . . TC.2. 601
And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . TC.2. 766
What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . TC.2. 1104
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; . . . . . TC.2. 1388
And dredeles it cler was in the wind . . . . . TC.3. 526
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . . TC.3. 743
Gan ech of hem in armes other winde. . . . . TC.3. 1232
That neveremo under the grounde thou winde! . . TC.3. 1440
And in his thought gan up and down to winde . . TC.3. 1541
Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, . . . TC.5. 443
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile: . . . TC.5. 641
'And, hardily, this wind, that more and more . . TC.5. 673
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik peyne: . . . TC.5. 678
With wynd blowynge upon hir tresse; . . . . HF.1. 230
I saw him carien a wynd-melle . . . . . HF.3. 190
For Eolus, the god of wynde, . . . . . HF.3. 481
And leet a certeyn wynd to go, . . . . . HF.3. 508
As loude as belweth wynde in helle. . . . . HF.3. 713
Aboute the welle gan she for to wynde, . . . . LGW. 818
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . LGW. 1364
The same wynde hath blowe awey your fay.' . . LGW. 1365
Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hye . LGW. 1460
Til that the wynde be better in oure weye. . . . LGW. 1496
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryvel— . . LGW. 2177
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne, . . LGW. 2411
With every wynd, ye fare, and that is sene; . . . W.Unc. 13
For ought I couthe pulle or wynde. . . . . RR. 1810
That thou away ne shalt not wynde . . . . . RR. 2056
Full yvel acoolde, in wynde and reyne. . . . . RR. 2658
They dreden neither wynde ne reyne, . . . . . RR. 2911
That with a litel wynde it nylle . . . . . RR. 3774
For with a puff of litell wynde . . . . . RR. 4227
Out of the sonne, and of the wynde, . . . . . RR. 5776

**Windas**
For noon engyn of wyndas ne polyve; . . . . F.Sq. 184

**Windeth**
That in this derke worlde me wynt and ledyth, . . LGW. 85

**Winding**
the . . . , palynge, wyndynge or bendynge, and . I.Pars. 415–20

**Windlass** *see* **Windas**

**Window**
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . . A.Kn. 1075
For wyndowe on the wal ne was ther noon . . . A.Kn. 1988
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set, . . . . A.Kn. 2528
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoos, . . . A.Mil. 3318
Ful pryvely go knokke at his wyndowe, . . . . A.Mil. 3676
And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— . . A.Mil. 3695
'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde, . . . A.Mil. 3708
The wyndow she undoth, and that in haste, . . . A.Mil. 3727
And at the wyndow out she pitte hir hole, . . . A.Mil. 3732
'Tehee!' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . A.Mil. 3740
Upon the wyndowe, right as he dide er. . . . . A.Mil. 3789
And up the wyndowe dide he hastily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3801
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . . TC.2. 1015
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete, . . TC.2. 1186
And seten in the window bothe tweye. . . . . TC.2. 1192
Thorugh-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . TC.3. 601
Ful ofte his lady from her window doun, . . . . TC.3. 1783
And window eek; and tho this sorwful man . . . TC.4. 233
How shet was every window of the place, . . . . TC.5. 534
And at a wyndowe in me broghte, . . . . . HF.3. 939
Up to a wyndowe out to goon . . . . . HF.3. 994
Out to a wyndowe for to pace; . . . . . HF.3. 1001
Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne, . . . . LGW. 1784
And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lofte, . . . . LGW. 2709

**Window** *see* **Shot-window**

**Windows**
by the wyndowes been entred, and betten his . . B.Mel. 2160–5
cloumben in at thy wyndowes; the cause . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
thyn herte wilfully by the wyndowes of . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes, . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Were al the wyndowes wel y-glased . . . . . BD. 323
My wyndowes weren shet echon . . . . . BD. 335
I saw eek, and ful of wyndowes, . . . . . HF.3. 101

**Windre**
To wyndre hir, or to peynte hir ought. . . . . RR. 1020

**Windre** *see* **Wintred**

**Winds**
that is dryven with werldly wyndes. . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
the causes whennes the sounynge wyndes . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
hir wynges beten the wyndes, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
A-midde the see betwixen windes two . . . . . TC.1. 417
On Eolus, the god of wyndes, . . . . . HF.1. 203
Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . . . HF.2. 459
Held the wyndes in distresse, . . . . . HF.3. 497
Of faire wyndes, of tempestes, . . . . . HF.3. 877

**Windsor**
The lordis sone of Wyndesore. . . . . RR. 1250

**Windy**
Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and flowynge, Bo.2. p.8. 585–90

**Wine**
Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . A.Prol. 334
Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he y-drawe . . A.Prol. 396
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . A.Prol. 635
And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn, . . A.Prol. 637
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . . A.Prol. 649
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste. . A.Prol. 750
And therupon the wyn was fet anon; . . . . . A.Prol. 819
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . . . . A.Prol. 832
Of a clarree, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1471
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn: . . . A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . . A.Kn. 2949
This messager drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . B.ML. 743
They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . . . B.Th. 2041
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . B.Mk. 3245
The wyn to bryngen hym comanded he, . . . . B.Mk. 3681
Save wyn and wommen no thyng mighte aswage . B.Mk. 3834
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . B.NP. 4032
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encresse, . . . C.Doc. 59
That luxurie is in wyn and dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 484
Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste, . . . C.Pard. 489
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse . . . C.Pard. 549
And yet, God woot, Sampsoun drank never no wyn. C.Pard. 555
And namely fro the white wyn of Lepe, . . . . C.Pard. 563
This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly . . . . . C.Pard. 565
Of wyn-yevyng to hem that han justise. . . . . C.Pard. 587
And brynge us breed and wyn ful prively, . . . C.Pard. 797
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . . D.WB. 194
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn. . . D.WB. 459
For she drank wyn; thogh I hadde been his wyf . . D.WB. 462
And after wyn on Venus moste I thynke, . . . D.WB. 464
Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly . . . . D.Sum. 2054
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence. . . . D.Sum. 2058
Ther is no wyn bireveth me my myght . . . . D.Sum. 2059
Hath wyn byreved me myne eyen sight?" . . . . D.Sum. 2071
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . . . . E.Mch. 1722
How fairer been thy brestes than is wyn! . . . E.Mch. 2142
And eek the wyn, in al this melodye. . . . . F.Sq. 292
The spices and the wyn is come anoon. . . . . F.Sq. 294
Wyn, wo, or chaungynge of complexioun, . . . F.Fkl. 782
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . F.Fkl. 1253
Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 24
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . . . H.Mcp. 44
For were it wyn, or oold or moysty ale, . . . . H.Mcp. 60
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . . . H.Mcp. 83
wyn that is in the celer. And this is in . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
turned water in to wyn, which was the firste . . I.Pars. 915–20
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . . PF. 275
for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
The wyn anon; and whan so that you leste, . . . TC.3. 671
The spices and the wyn men forth hem fette; . . TC.5. 852
And with the wyne she gan hem to presente, . . LGW. 1095
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . . . . LGW. 1110
Nor of the reysyns have the wyne, . . . . . RR. 3689
And drinken good wyne precious, . . . . . RR. 6180
My paunche of good mete and [good] wyne, . . . RR. 6487
With wyne at feestes at my wille . . . . . RR. 6830
Barelles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . . RR. 7072

**Wines**
Out of thise noble vessels sondry wynes; . . . . B.Mk. 3391
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys, . . . B.Mk. 3418
In othere wynes growynge faste by, . . . . . C.Pard. 566

**Winged**
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . A.Kn. 1385
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . TC.3. 1808
Wenged wondres faste fleen, . . . . . HF.3. 1028

**Wings**
Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two, . . . . A.Kn. 1964
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete, . . . B.NP. 4512

**Wings**—*Continued*
The hors that hadde wynges for to flee; . . . . F.Sq. 208
With bothe hir wynges til the rede blood . . . . F.Sq. 415
Beteth his wynges and, farewel, he is gon! . . . F.Fkl. 766
For ech gan other in his wynges take, . . . . . PF. 670
hir wynges beten the wyndes, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Lo, his desir wol flee withouten winges! . . . . TC.3. 1263
Was thorugh-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . TC.4. 661
His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . . . . HF.2. 414
Partriches winges redely. . . . . HF.3. 302
Lo, yond he comyth. I se hise wyngis sprede.' . . LGW.G. 143
And aungelyke his wynges saugh I sprede. . . . LGW. 236

**Wink**
He moste wynke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . B.NP. 4496
Do me to synge, and wynke with myn eye, . . . B.NP. 4620
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . F.Sq. 348
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke, . . . Pity. 109
Nat wote I wel wher that I wake or wynke . . . PF. 7 *var*
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482
Unnethes wiste he how to loke or winke! . . . TC.1. 301
But al for naught; he may wel ligge and winke, . . TC.3. 1537
Whether so it be thou wake or wynke. . . . . RR. 2348
And waken whanne I shulde wynke; . . . . . RR. 4568

**Winketh**
For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see, . . . B.NP. 4621

**Winneth**
they han joye whan the devel wynneth, . . . . I.Pars. 635–40
the devel; for ther-by wynneth he the . . . . I.Pars. 850–5

**Winning**
Sownynge alway thencrees of his wynnyng. . . . A.Prol. 275
For wynnyng wolde I al his lust endure . . . . D.WB. 416
I wol entende to wynnyng if I may, . . . . . D.Fri. 1478
And which a labour folk han in winninge . . . . TC.1. 199
Of wyt, of wynnynge, of folye; . . . . . HF.3. 882
The lasse for the more wynnyng, . . . . . RR. 187
Coveityse for hir wynnyng . . . . . RR. 205
All in wynnyng and in profit . . . . . RR. 5319
The wynnyng that God hem sendith. . . . . RR. 5682
They selle her science for wynnyng, . . . . . RR. 5723
Her wynnyng is of such swetnesse, . . . . . RR. 5725
But for wynnyng and for prowe. . . . . RR. 5806
Or if his wynnyng be so lite . . . . . RR. 6741

**Winnings**
Ye seken lond and see for yowre wynnynges; . . . B.ML. 127
Of loos, of lore, and of wynnynges, . . . . . HF.3. 875

**Wint** *see* **Windeth**

**Winter**
In sterres many a wynter ther biforn . . . . . B.ML. 197
I trowe of thritty wynter he was oold,— . . . . B.Sh. 1216
man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of . . . B.Mel. 2780–5
And fully twenty wynter, yeer by yeere, . . . B.Mk. 3249
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . . D.WB. 600
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle— . . D.Fri. 1651
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . E.Mch. 2140
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe, . . . . F.Sq. 43
Agayn the sword of wynter, keene and coold. . . F.Sq. 57
That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . . BD. 411
Thise twenty winter, and wel happen may . . . PF. 473
in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180–5
moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
the wynter. This a-tempraunce norysscheth . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . . TC.1. 524
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste, . . . . TC.1. 811
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52
That han in winter dede ben and dreye, . . . . TC.3. 352
And after winter folweth grene May. . . . . TC.3. 1062
And as in winter leves ben biraft, . . . . . TC.4. 225
As wel in wyntyr as in somyr newe, . . . . . LGW.G. 58
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate, . . . LGW. 126
In wynter, and distroyed hadde hire broode, . . LGW. 133
Ful manye an hunderede wyntyr here-be-forn, . . LGW.G. 369
Solsticium of Wynter. This signe of . . . . . Astr. 75–82
Tropic of Wynter, for than begynneth the sonne to . Astr. 75–82
the sonne goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer Astr. 218–22
That drie in wynter ben to sene. . . . . RR. 58
In which that wynter had it sette. . . . . RR. 62
That bothe in somer and wynter be. . . . . RR. 1430
That it ne may in wynter dye . . . . . RR. 1565
And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene. . . . . RR. 4750

**Wintermite**
Schal on heed now were a wyntermyte . . . . B.Mk. 3562 *var*

**Winters**
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.ML. 577
That hast this wintres weders overshake . . . . PF. 681
That hast this wintres weders overshake. . . . . PF. 686
That hast this wintres weders overshake . . . . PF. 691
In some wynters nyght whan the . . . . . Astr. 251–8
two wynters in a yere han these forseide peple. . . Astr. 277–84

**Wintred**
No wyntred browis hadde she, . . . . . RR. 1018

**Wintred** *see* **Windre**

**Wipe**
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . . A.Mil. 3730
Have heer a clooth, and wipe awey the wete.' . . G.CY. 1187
may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55–60
He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . . . TC.4. 1173

**Wiped**
Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene, . . . . . A.Prol. 133
He wiped his heed, namoore dorste he seyn . . . D.WB. 731
And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . . . G.CY. 1188

**Wirch-** *see* **Work-**

**Wire**
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir: . . . . TC.3 1636
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,— . . . LGW. 1205
a wyre, upright, the smaller the better; . . . . Astr. 350–8
clokke, til that the shadwe of the wyre, or . . . Astr. 350–8

**Wirk-** *see* **Work-**

**Wis**
And Juppiter so wys my soule gye . . . . . A.Kn. 2786
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me, . . . . B.NP. 4598
For God so wys be my savacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 621
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys! . . F.Fkl. 1470
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so, . . . . . BD. 549
For, also wys God yive me reste! . . . . . BD. 682
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!" . . . . . BD. 1234
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 381
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!'— . . . TC.2. 474
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . . TC.2. 563
'Ye, wis!' quod fresshe Antigone the white, . . . TC.2. 887
Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . . TC.2. 978
Quod Troilus, 'as wis as I thee serve, . . . . TC.3. 713
Now, wis, his sorwe doubleth al my peyne! . . . TC.4. 903
Me glade, as wis I nevere unto Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1655
For, al-so wys God helpe me, . . . . . HF.2. 68
Quod he. 'No, helpe me God so wys!' . . . . HF.2. 192
And, also wis God rede me, . . . . . HF.2. 559
'Nay, wis!' quod she, 'hit were a vyce; . . . . HF.3. 729
And god so wys be my socour, . . . . . RR. 6433

**Wis** *see* **I-wis, Wise**

**Wisdom**
Everich for the wisdom that he kan . . . . . A.Prol. 371
The wisdom of an heepe of lerned men? . . . . A.Prol. 575
That with his wysdom and his chivalrie . . . . A.Kn. 865
Thou mayst, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede, . A.Kn. 1285
Thus may ye seen that Wysdom ne Richesse, . . A.Kn. 1947
In elde is bothe wysdom and usage; . . . . . A.Kn. 2448
Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . A.Kn. 2790
'Thanne is it wysdom, as it thynketh me, . . . A.Kn. 3041
is moore wysdom than for to wepe for . . . . B.Mel. 2180–5
What is bettre than Jaspre? Wisdom. . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
what is better than Wisdom? . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
By wisedom, manhede, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3861
That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . B.NP. 4162
That hym in song or wisedom myghte passe. . . B.NP. 4501
Bitwixe the wisedom and discrecioun . . . . . B.NP. 4508
To been avysed greet wysdom it were, . . . . C.Pard. 690
"Of alle men his wysdom is the hyeste . . . . D.WB. 326
Mercurie loveth wysdam and science, . . . . . D.WB. 699
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne; . . . D.WB. 994
In wysdom and in trouthe of mariage, . . . . E.Mch. 1705
Wisdom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governaunce, . . Pity. 41
hadden studied al fully to wysdom governeden thilke Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
to geten wysdom. Thou seidest eek by . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
of a man; but wisdom loketh and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
fulfild of wysdom, certes thou ne myghtest nat . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
honour or elles to the wisdom of whiche . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
By night or day for wisdom or folye . . . . . TC.1. 452
For of good name, wisdom, and manere . . . . TC.1. 880
Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthinesse.' . . . TC.2. 161
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go!' . . . TC.2. 214
Ye neither wisdom don ne gentilesse!' . . . . TC.3. 882
Thou most with wisdom him and othre blende, . . TC.4. 648
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete. . . . . TC.4. 928
And I comende her wisdom, by myn hood! . . . TC.5. 1151
In him is bountee, wysdom, governaunce, . . . . Ven. 9
Ther was no wisdom, but foly; . . . . . RR. 3290
Wisdome withoute sapience, . . . . . RR. 4718

**Wise**
And though that he were worthy, he was wys, . . A.Prol. 68
A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . . A.Prol. 309
He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise. . . . A.Prol. 313
Hardy he was, and wys to undertake: . . . . A.Prol. 405
For to be wise in byynge of vitaille; . . . . . A.Prol. 569
Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught . . A.Prol. 755
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
As he that wys was and obedient . . . . . A.Prol. 851
Encressen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338
For he was wys and koude soone espye . . . . A.Kn. 1420
And thre yeer in this wise his lif he ladde . . . A.Kn. 1446
And in this wise I lete hem fightyng dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1661
But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . . . A.Kn. 1740
And yet they wenen for to been ful wyse . . . . A.Kn. 1804
As hym is shape, and herkneth in what wyse; . . A.Kn. 1843
Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse. . . . A.Kn. 1913
And in this wise these lordes, alle and some, . . A.Kn. 2187
Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse; . . A.Kn. 2244
With alle the rytes of his payen wyse. . . . . A.Kn. 2370
For ther was noon so wys that koude seye . . . A.Kn. 2590
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . A.Kn. 2983
And therfore of his wise purveiaunce . . . . . A.Kn. 3011
There nas no man so wys that koude thenche . . A.Mil. 3253
Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng"; A.Mil. 3598

**Wise**—*Continued*

Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche, . . . A.Mil. 3599
Herke what is the sentence of the wise: . . . . B.ML. 113
Yet of the wise man take this sentence: . . . . B.ML. 117
As wise folk ye knowen all thestaat . . . . . B.ML. 128
Unto thise Surryen marchantz in swich wyse, . . B.ML. 153
And everich, in the beste wise he kan, . . . . B.ML. 346
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . . B.ML. 350
That was ful wys and worthy of his hond, . . . B.ML. 579
And eek the tyme, and where, and in what wise . B.ML. 611
And countrefeted lettres in this wyse: . . . . B.ML. 793
That he nc sholde suffren, in no wyse, . . . . B.ML. 796
But in what wise certeinly I noot. . . . . B.ML. 892
Arrayed for this feste in every wise, . . . . . B.ML. 1098
That riche was, for which men helde hym wys; . . B.Sh. 1192
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise. . . . . B.Sh. 1251
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free, . . B.Sh. 1366
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1435
That ye me wol comande in any wyse, . . . . B.Sh. 1457
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . B.Sh. 1536
This marchant, which that was ful war and wys, . B.Sh. 1555
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse . . . . . B.Mel. 2131
For sothe it aperteneth nat to a wys man . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
she seyde hym in this wise: 'Allas, my lord,' . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
Senek seith, "The wise man shal nat take to . . . B.Mel. 2170–5
whiche that been wise. Telleth youre cas and . . B.Mel. 2190–5
subtille flatereres, and wise advocats, lerned in the . B.Mel. 2195–200
weren, this Melibeus in sorweful wise . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
swiche as weren wise, up roos and to . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
Almoost right in the same wise the phisiciens . . B.Mel. 2205–10
and by conseil of othere that were wise, and seide, . B.Mel. 2210–5
that was wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that . B.Mel. 2210–5
in swich a wise that thou wante noon . . . . . B.Mel. 2215–20
that thilke juge is wys that soone understondeth a . B.Mel. 2220–5
compaignye scorned the wise olde men, . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
And this wise man saugh that . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
'I see wel,' quod this wise man, . . . . . B.Mel. 2235–40
to bigynne werre, she in ful humble wise, . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
for in this wise thy freend wole abyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
that been ordeyned and affermed by so manye wyse. B.Mel. 2245–50
speke, and seyde in this wise: . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng . . . B.Mel. 2255–60
founden in fewe folk that been wise and ful of resoun, B.Mel. 2255–60
ye despisen alle wommen in this wyse, . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
and ful discrete and wise in conseillynge. . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
he seyde in this wise: "It is nat good to . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . . . B.Mel. 2345–50
discrete and wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy B.Mel. 2350–5
"Axe alwey thy conseil of hem that been wise"; . B.Mel. 2350–5
is to seyn, that they be trewe, wise, and . . . . B.Mel. 2355–60
a philosophre in this wise: "Ther is no . . . . B.Mel. 2380–5
hast approved it by manye wise folk, and . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
answerde in this wyse: 'Dame,' quod . . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
erred in many a sondry wise. . . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
conseil youre trewe frendes olde and wise, . . . B.Mel. 2430–5
olde and wise; but ye han cast alle hire wordes in . B.Mel. 2445–50
than of wise men, and therfore the . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
it in this wise: that right . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
understonden in thys wise, for certes, . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
in this wise; for good and wikkednesse been . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
yow by the men of lawe, and the wise folk, . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
for every wys man dredeth . . . . . B.Mel. 2505–10
the wise man that dredeth harmes. . . . . B.Mel. 2510–5
as youre wise conseillours conseilled yow . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
I understande it in this wise: That I . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
olde and wise. And understoond wel that the . . B.Mel. 2525–30
where as youre olde and wise conseillours . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
but they comanden it. Also a wys man . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
in the same wise is it resoun that he have harm that B.Mel. 2730–5
in this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
than for to lyven in swich wise." . . . . . B.Mel. 2760–5
in alle wise flee ydelnesse; for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2775–80
in the same wise is he to blame that . . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
for a wys man repreveth the . . . . . B.Mel. 2800–5
in swich a wise that men calle yow nat fool-large. . B.Mel. 2810–5
us good witnesse; and the wise man . . . . . B.Mel. 2825–30
right in this wise: "Als lightly," quod he, "may . . B.Mel. 2850–5
Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise, . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
the wise man seith, "the dissensioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2880–5
seyde in this wise: 'Dame, I prey yow . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
trewe and wyse, and tolde hem by ordre, in . . . B.Mel. 2970–5
swiche as been discrete and wise, unto . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
han offended and agilt in swich a wise . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
and ye myghte lightly in this wise gete . . . . B.Mel. 3025–30
Prudence, and hire wise informaciouns . . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
and seyde in this wyse: 'Al be it so . . . . . B.Mel. 3065–70
But a governour, wily and wys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3130
And eek in meetre in many a sondry wyse; . . . B.Mk. 3171
Ful wys is he that kan hymselven knowe! . . . B.Mk. 3329
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure, . . . B.Mk. 3489
And putten hym to prisoun, in swich wise . . . B.Mk. 3609
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3649
Therfore he made hym dyen in this wise; . . . B.Mk. 3704
But nathelees this Seneca the wise . . . . . B.Mk. 3705
Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3890
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free, . . . . B.NP. 4104
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man, . . . B.NP. 4130
That was arrayed in that same wise . . . . . B.NP. 4227

**Wise**—*Continued*

Now every wys man, lat him herkne me; . . . . B.NP. 4400
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn; . . . C.Doc. 49
To seme wys; but after hir degree . . . . . C.Doc. 52
In secree wise, and made hym to ensure . . . . C.Doc. 143
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse . . . . C.Doc. 279
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise, . . C.Pard. 470
Stilbon, that was a wys embassadour, . . . . C.Pard. 603
Sendeth othere wise embassadours, . . . . . C.Pard. 614
This wise philosophre thus seyde hee. . . . . C.Pard. 620
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; . . . . D.WB. 35
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse, . . . . D.WB. 102
And in swich wise folwe hym and his foore. . . . D.WB. 110
And of so parfyt wyse a wyght I-wrought . . . D.WB. 117 *var*
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon, . . . D.WB. 209
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde. . . . . D.WB. 225
I sey nat this by wyves that been wyse, . . . . D.WB. 229
A wys wyf if that she kan hir good . . . . . D.WB. 231 *var*
And that no wys man nedeth for to wedde, . . . D.WB. 274
The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome, . . . . D.WB. 324
In many wise how soore I hym twiste. . . . . D.WB. 494
This knoweth every womman that is wys. . . . D.WB. 524
But seye that we be wise and no-thyng nyce; . . D.WB. 938
We wol been holden wise and clene of synne. . . D.WB. 944
And many a wydwe, for that they had been wise, . D.WB. 1027
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence, . . . . . D.WB. 1125
I put me in youre wise governance; . . . . . D.WB. 1231
With dede bodyes, in ful sondry wyse, . . . . D.Fri. 1508
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse . . . . D.Sum. 1898
Touchynge this thyng, lo what the wise seith, . . D.Sum. 1988
But I on oother wise may be awreke, . . . . . D.Sum. 2211
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse, . E.Cl. 116
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse, . . . E.Cl. 117
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse . . . . E.Cl. 237
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . . E.Cl. 349
So wise and rype wordes hadde she, . . . . . E.Cl. 438
Ye been so wys, that ful wel knowe ye . . . . E.Cl. 528
Was she to hym in every maner wyse; . . . . E.Cl. 605
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse . . . . . E.Cl. 673
She loved hir children best in every wyse. . . . E.Cl. 695
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse . . . . E.Cl. 737
Ther is greet servitute, in sondry wyse. . . . . E.Cl. 798
Ful ofte to be bete in sondry wise, . . . . . E.Cl. 1158
Thus seyde this olde knyght, that was so wys. . . E.Mch. 1266
They been so trewe, and therwithal so wyse; . . E.Mch. 1359
For which, if thou wolt werken as the wyse, . . . E.Mch. 1360
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, . . . . E.Mch. 1367
Right in this wise to Placebo answerde: . . . . E.Mch. 1520
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse . . . . E.Mch. 1523
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkelewe, . . . E.Mch. 1533
By his mirour; and in the same wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1585
Hir wise governaunce, hir gentillesse, . . . . E.Mch. 1603
They wroghten so, by sly and wys tretee, . . . E.Mch. 1692
To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse. . . . E.Mch. 1767
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse'; . . . E.Mch. 1815
No lenger myghte he in this wise endure, . . . E.Mch. 1878
He is as wys, discreet, and eek secree, . . . . E.Mch. 1909
In secree wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . . E.Mch. 1937
But heere I lete hem werken in hir wyse, . . . E.Mch. 1965
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght, . . . E.Mch. 2024
And in this wyse many a murye day . . . . . E.Mch. 2053
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse, . . . . E.Mch. 2242
And therto he was hardy, wys, and riche, . . . F.Sq. 19
Right in swich wise as men may with the swerd . . F.Sq. 241
Thise olde wommen that been gladly wyse, . . . F.Sq. 376
And in this wise he served his entente, . . . . F.Sq. 521
Til any womman, were she never so wys, . . . F.Sq. 559
And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse. . . . . F.Sq. 627
I wol yow nat contrarien in no wyse . . . . . F.Fkl. 705
To serve a lady in his beste wise; . . . . . F.Fkl. 731
And therfore hath this wise, worthy knyght,— . . F.Fkl. 787
Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . F.Fkl. 791
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,— . . . F.Fkl. 871
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . F.Fkl. 933
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace; . . . F.Fkl. 958
How that I may been holpen and in what wyse. . F.Fkl. 1044
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in freendly wyse, . F.Fkl. 1467
Ensample of goode and wise werkes alle. . . . . G.SN. 105
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . . G.SN. 169
'How woostow this,' quod Tiburce, 'in what wyse?' . G.SN. 265
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . G.SN. 296
But they, converted at hir wise loore, . . . . . G.SN. 414
And that thou were in every maner wise . . . . G.SN. 496
In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . . G.SN. 552
Thy lord were wys, and so I may wel deme; . . . G.CY. 595
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. . . . G.CY. 604
He is to wys, in feith, as I bileeve;. . . . . G.CY. 644
I koude never leve it in no wise. . . . . G.CY. 714
Oure elvysshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . . G.CY. 751
That in no wise he breke wole his day; . . . . G.CY. 1040
Stynketh, as witnessen thise olde wyse; . . . . G.CY. 1067
He took the chalk and shoope it in the wise Of an ingot, G.CY. 1222
And thanked hym in swich wise as he koude. . . H.Mcp. 93
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . . . H.Mcp. 207
Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 314
Reed Salomon, so wys and honurable, . . . . H.Mcp. 344
Seyde in this wise, 'Lordynges everichoon, . . . I.Pars. 15
and seith in this wyse: 'Stondeth upon . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
herkneth in which wise. For as muche . . . . I.Pars. 265–70
he were ful wys, for, soothly, he ne sholde nat . . I.Pars. 310–5

**Wise**—*Continued*

seith Seint Paul in this wise, that 'Right as by a . I.Pars. 320–5
he hath to Jhesu Crist; and in this wise . . . . I.Pars. 360–5
And that in sondry wise; this is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
thou shalt love hym in swich wise that . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
manslaughtre, is in diverse wise. . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
For which the wise man seith, 'Fedeth . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
wise man, 'Every fals lyvynge hath his . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
thyn enemy, and therfore seith the wise man, . . I.Pars. 660–5
the wise man seith, 'If thou stryve with . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
seith the wise man, that he that dredeth . . . . I.Pars. 710–5
in swiche wise with thy cherles that they . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen . . . . I.Pars. 875–80
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or scculeer; . . . . I.Pars. 960–5
Hit were to liven in this wyse, . . . . . BD. 17
Was in the see, thus in this wyse, . . . . . BD. 69
Or how he fareth, or in what wyse, . . . . . BD. 113
And songen, everich in his wyse, . . . . . BD. 301
In what wyse, how, why, and wherfore, . . . . BD. 746
Or ben as wys as Mynerva, . . . . . BD. 1071
To love hir in my beste wyse, . . . . . BD. 1096
For heer-biforn ful ofte in many a wyse . . . . ABC. 34
That dar I nought abiden in no wise, . . . . . ABC. 131
He hath thee crouned in so ryal wise. . . . . ABC. 144
And ye that han not chosen in humble wyse, . . . Mars. 16
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge . . . . . Mars. 23
That from the deeth I may no wyse asterte; . . . Comp.L. 22
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Aventure, . . . . Comp.L. 29
Thogh ye ther-of in no wyse hede take, . . . . Comp.L. 54
Hath of her hande writen in this wyse, . . . . Anel. 352
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . . PF. 363
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel, . . . PF. 395
Unkynde, janglere, or rebel any wyse, . . . . PF. 457
Nowe syn it may noon other wise betide . . . . PF. 654 *var*
Ryght so, and noon other wise, the . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
a necessarie cause wise men to taken and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105–10
thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowynge . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
the jugement of the and of wys folk. Of whiche . Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
speke on this wyse: 'If I,' quod sche, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255–60
that may ben taken awey in any wise . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
of men ne mowen nat deyen in no wyse; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
han maked matere of cruelte, this wise man . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
he ne mai nat in no wyse bryngen forthe . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
is ther no glorie in no wyse; for what . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
ryght naught in no wise? And yif the . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
and restreyned and wys thurw exercise of . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585–90
don awey cold. In this wise mai . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685–90
conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745–50
ben remembred, ne cometh of wys jugement, . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
of sapience thei ben maked wise, ryght . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925–30
Trowestow that it be any other wise?' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215–20
in this wise thei ne forleten nat oonly to . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
in any wise for to been. For thei that . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40
that oonly wise men may doon that thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260–5
coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
mede), certes no wise man ne may doute . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285–90
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
and somwhat of yvel. For no wise man . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
For in this wise more clerly and more . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
witnesfully is the office of wise men . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
seith, ben men now so wyse) that swiche . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
bygynnynge, lawe and wys juge to don . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560–5
semeth nat to the wise man to beren it . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585–90
that hap nis ryght naught in no wise; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And in diverse wise and oon entente . . . . . TC.1. 61
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise, . . . . TC.1. 79
He stal anon; and they in curteys wise . . . . TC.1. 81
And to the temple in al hir beste wise . . . . . TC.1. 162
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle, . . . . TC.1. 233
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise. . . . . TC.1. 275
And ek the pure wise of her movinge . . . . . TC.1. 285
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . . TC.1. 336
That he her saw in temple, and al the wise . . . TC.1. 363
And brende him so in sondry wise ay newe, . . . TC.1. 440
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . . TC.1. 630

**Wise**—*Continued*

Thus often wise men ben war by foles. . . . . TC.1. 635
As men may see, and so the wise it demeth. . . . TC.1. 644
'The wise seyth, "Wo him that is allone, . . . TC.1. 694
For this n' is not, certeyn, the nexte wise To winnen TC.1. 697
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,— . . . . TC.1. 698
In sundry maner, as thise wise treten. . . . . TC.1. 742
And al is wel, if thou werke in this wise. . . . . TC.1. 959
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise. . . . . TC.1. 961
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . . TC.1. 964
For this have I herd seyd of wyse y-lered . . . TC.1. 976 *var*
Herafterward; for ye be bothe wise, . . . . . TC.1. 991
And conne it counseil kepe in swich a wise . . . TC.1. 992
Ensample why se now thise wise clerkes . . . . TC.1. 1002 *var*
But, thou wis, thou wost, thou mayst, thou art all . TC.1. 1052
And for-thy if it happe in any wise, . . . . . TC.2. 29
That Pandarus, for al his wise speche, . . . . TC.2. 57
The wise worthy Ector the secounde, . . . . . TC.2. 158
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight. . . . TC.2. 180
And loked on her in a bisy wise; . . . . . TC.2. 274
The goode, wise, worthy, fresshe, and free, . . . TC.2. 317
Criseyde, which that herde him in this wise, . . TC.2. 386
And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see, . . . . . TC.2. 584
He gat her love, and in no sodein wise. . . . . TC.2. 679
Now were I wis, me hate to purchace . . . . . TC.2. 713
If it be so, he men'th in goode wise. . . . . TC.2. 721
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . . TC.2. 725
Of al this thing; the maner and the wise . . . . TC.2. 916
Reherse it nedeth nought, for ye ben wise! . . . TC.2. 917
Paraunter, in his briddes wise, a lay . . . . . TC.2. 921
'Touching thy lettre, thou art wis y-nough: . . . TC.2. 1023
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise, . TC.2. 1064
And in ful humble wise as in his speche . . . . TC.2. 1069
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.— . TC.2. 1463
But al for nought: he held forth ay the wise . . TC.2. 1546
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise . . . . . TC.2. 1667
Wot I not who: but in a grislich wise . . . . . TC.2. 1700
This n'il I not foryeten in no wise.' . . . . . TC.3. 55
To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse, . TC.3. 86
Withouten braunche of vice in any wise, . . . . TC.3. 132
And gan to speken in a sobre wise . . . . . TC.3. 237
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . . TC.3. 266
For-which thise wise clerkes that ben dede . . . TC.3. 292
Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice, . . . . . TC.3. 324
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice . . . . . TC.3. 327
For wise ben by foles harm chastised. . . . . TC.3. 329
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . . TC.3. 355
He not forgat his wise governaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 427
But it was spoken in so short a wise, . . . . . TC.3. 456
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede, . . . . TC.3. 464
So wis he was, she was no more afered,— . . . TC.3. 482
'Nay, nay, it may not stonden in this wise; . . . TC.3. 851
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise, . . . . TC.3. 852
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . . TC.3. 867
But ye ben wis; and this matere on honde . . . . TC.3. 937
Is on you two, and ye ben bothe wise, . . . . . TC.3. 942
So werketh now in so discreet a wise . . . . . TC.3. 943
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . TC.3. 947
And in his beste wise his lady grette. . . . . TC.3. 955
Or elles that she took it in the wise . . . . . TC.3. 969
By sort, or in what wise so you leste, . . . . . TC.3. 1047
Leyde him to slepe, and seyde, 'If ye ben wise, . . TC.3. 1189
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise . . . . . TC.3. 1287
For to disesen lovers in this wise! . . . . . TC.3. 1468
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise, . . . . . TC.3. 1548
His worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise, . . . . TC.3. 1550
He gan him thonken in his beste wise . . . . . TC.3. 1594
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . . TC.3. 1629
And holden was the forme and al the wise . . . . TC.3. 1674
Felicite, which that thise clerkes wise . . . . . TC.3. 1691
Of sentement, and in so uncouth wise . . . . . TC.3. 1797
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818
'And in what forme and in what maner wise . . . TC.4. 78
'That is so wis and eek so bold baroun? . . . . TC.4. 190
Outbreste, and he to werken in this wise . . . . TC.4. 237
To sorwen thus. Why li'stow in this wise, . . . TC.4. 394
'And ek, as writ Zanzis that was ful wis, . . . . TC.4. 414
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise . . . TC.4. 512
Unto Criseyde, in a ful secre wise, . . . . . TC.4. 810
Of love, allas, that endeth in swich wise? . . . . TC.4. 833
Remedie in this, if ther were any wise. . . . . TC.4 889
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent, . . . . TC.4. 933
Wommen ben wise of short avisement. . . . . TC.4. 936
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce, . . . TC.4. 1044
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087
And taketh it non other wise, I preye; . . . . TC.4. 1293
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise . . . . . TC.4. 1338
Your sire is wis: and seid is, out of drede, . . . TC.4. 1455
"Men may the wise at-renne, and not at-rede!" . . TC.4. 1456
Criseyde him, with a slk, right in this wise . . . TC.4. 1527
This Troilus, in wise of curteisye, . . . . . TC.5. 64
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . . TC.5. 213
For wise folk in bokes it expresse, . . . . . TC.5. 790
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal, . . . . TC.5. 820
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde . . . . . TC.5. 904
I wot my fader wis and redy is; . . . . . TC.5. 964
And if I mighte excuse her any wise, . . . . . TC.5. 1097
I, woful wight, in every humble wise . . . . . TC.5. 1320
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise; . . . . . TC.5. 1468

**Wise**—*Continued*
To ben unknowe of folk that weren wise, . . . . TC.5. 1579
As I have told, and in this wise he deyde. . . . TC.5. 1834
But this may be in many wyse, . . . . . HF.2. 263
And cometh here in the same wyse . . . . . HF.2. 553
Of hous and site; and al the wyse . . . . . HF.3. 24
But, for to prove in alle wyse, . . . . . HF.3. 257
Wyse and werthy for to nevene, . . . . . HF.3. 348
Worthy, wyse, and gode also, . . . . . HF.3. 666
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse, . . . . LGW. 19
Yeve credence, in every skylful wise, . . . . . LGW. 20
And songyn, as it were in carole-wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 201
Myne servauntis been alle wyse and honourable. . LGW.G. 247
To apperen wyth my lady in no wyse. . . . . LGW. 273
They chose to be ded in sundery wyse, . . . . LGW.G. 290
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe; . . . . LGW. 331
He shal no more agilten in this wyse, . . . . . LGW. 436
So was he fressh arrayed in his wyse. . . . . LGW. 1207
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avysee, . . . . LGW. 1521
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche; . . . LGW. 1528
Medea, which that was so wise and feyre, . . . LGW. 1599
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete, . . . LGW. 1692
His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven, . . . LGW. 2431
Therfore I passe shortly in thys wyse. . . . . LGW. 2458
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stele. . . . . LGW. 2582
With protestacioun, as seyn these wyse, . . . . LGW. 2640
Poysoun, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse. Form.A. 64
Withouten ordre or wys discrecioun . . . . . Fort. 3
But certes, Love, I sey not in such wyse, . . . . Ven. 49
To chese the worthiest in alle wyse, . . . . . Ven. 67
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . . Buk. 20
And in this wyse and in dispaire I lyve . . . . Comp.A. 29
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . . . Bal.Co. 15
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 22
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist . . . . Astr. 121–7
And in this wise had I the . . . . . Astr. 132–9
wroughte in this wise:—Among an heepe . . . . Astr. 139–45
thou must worken in this wise:— . . . . . Astr. 168–70
firmament he is. And the same wise maist thou . . Astr. 322–4
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke . . . Astr. 343–50
Be brought to nought in shamful wise. . . . . RR. 259
And if he were so hende and wis, . . . . . RR. 285
That faire or worthi were, or wise, . . . . . RR. 299
Or welbiloved in sich wise . . . . . RR. 473
But of song sotil and wys. . . . . RR. 688
That fethred was in noble wise, . . . . . RR. 956
Ful many a worthy man and wyse . . . . . RR. 1062 *var*
The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . . . RR. 1094
For bothe wyse folk and unwys . . . . . RR. 1162
Largesse, that worthy was and wys, . . . . . RR. 1197
But wys and ware and vertuous; . . . . . RR. 1258
Ful bende folk and wys and free . . . . . RR. 1306
The which in no wise wole consente, . . . . . RR. 1881
Fro you in no wise may I goo, . . . . . RR. 1954
That it is werreid in many wise. . . . . RR. 2078
Unto that lord which in no wise . . . . . RR. 2111
Wherfore be wise and aqueyntable, . . . . . RR. 2213
Ne may his herte in no wise . . . . . RR. 2243
Withoute pride in sondry wise, . . . . . RR. 2249
Farce not thi visage in no wise, . . . . . RR. 2285
In siker wise thou hir salewe, . . . . . RR. 2525
Curteis, and wys, and well doande, . . . . . RR. 2708
Now have I tolde thee in what wise . . . . . RR. 2717
In syker wise yee every other . . . . . RR. 2883
I may no joye have in no wise . . . . . RR. 3087
Than in any wise it shulde fall . . . . . RR. 3096 *var*
What! Wolde ye shende me in this wise? . . . RR. 3116
He is wise that wole hym-silf chastise; . . . . RR. 3239
And though a yong man in ony wise . . . . . RR. 3240
Who loveth in no wise may do well, . . . . . RR. 3272
I answerd in ful angry wise; . . . . . RR. 3306
That Love me ladde in sich a wise . . . . . RR. 3491
And Love in no wise wolde consente . . . . . RR. 3521
Sith he so lowly every wise . . . . . RR. 3531
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3585
I wole hym lette in no wise.' . . . . . RR. 3590
Whan that I sawe him, in no wyse . . . . . RR. 3651
She was bisy in no wyse . . . . . RR. 3845
In his doyng he is not wise; . . . . . RR. 3988
Which brent myn herte in many wise. . . . . RR. 4130
And in this wise sotilly . . . . . RR. 4395
And heeste certeyn, in no wise . . . . . RR. 4475
Discrete, and wis, and full plesaunt, . . . . . RR. 4621
That the hath in siche wise? . . . . . RR. 4634
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun, . . . . . RR. 4709
Ne no man founden [is] so wys, . . . . . RR. 4758
To use that werke on such a wise, . . . . . RR. 4863
Whiche that they wrought in sondry wise, . . . RR. 4970
Such love I preise in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5049
But that she aske it in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5071
And that her love in ony wise . . . . . RR. 5087
Love ther is in sondry wise, . . . . . RR. 5193
For every wise man, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 5263
And other wise not graunte therto, . . . . . RR. 5291
For it maymeth in many wise . . . . . RR. 5317
And knowe hym silf, he is not wys. . . . . RR. 5380
Or ellis he is not wise ne sage, . . . . . RR. 5383
They maken it hole in many wise, . . . . . RR. 5443
Offrid hym in many wise . . . . . RR. 5567

**Wise**—*Continued*
Sith that it makith hym a wise man, . . . . . RR. 5576
While he is sike in ony wise, . . . . . RR. 5626
A wise man seide, as we may seen, . . . . . RR. 5671
They wole not worchen in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5737
For why me thenkith that in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5901
Ben thanne siche marchauntz wise? . . . . . RR. 5939
No, but fooles in every wise, . . . . . RR. 5940
And hem defoule in sondry wise. . . . . RR. 6000
'Fals-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise . . . . RR. 6061
But I nyl love it in no wise— . . . . . RR. 6156
But who so doth, if he wise be, . . . . . RR. 6315
What wole ye more? In every wise, . . . . . RR. 6357
And in this wise wolde it preche . . . . . RR. 6552
And wynnen her lyflode in that wise, . . . . . RR. 6663
Shulde princes and these lordis wise . . . . . RR. 7262
But I ne speke in no such wise . . . . . RR. 7271
Or some man in some maner wise, . . . . . RR. 7654
But now all other wise doth he. . . . . RR. 7660
And, Abstinence, full wise ye seme; . . . . . RR. 7671
I have avauntage in o wise . . . . . RR. 7687
That youre prelatis ben not so wise, . . . . . RR. 7688

**Wisely**
To this effect, ful wisely to enhorte . . . . . A.Kn. 2851
This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . . . . A.Rv. 4162
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . . . B.Sh. 1450
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikked . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
hir speche seyd ful wisely that to the . . . . . B.Mel. 2455–60
answered wisely and discreetly, right so . . . . B.Mel. 2460–5
this thanne shul ye kepe yow wisely from . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . . . B.Mel. 2530–5
shewed wisely unto hem the grete goodes that . . B.Mel. 2915–20
As wisely and as slyly as it myghte. . . . . C.Pard. 792
And wisely brynge hem alle in reste and ese. . . E.Cl. 434
And reverently and wisely she hym grette. . . . E.Cl. 952
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . . . E.Mch. 1383
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely kepen hym I.Pars. 725–30
by hir owene wil, wisely and resonably. . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
kepen hem wisely, or elles may men synnen ful . . I.Pars. 910–5
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisly spoken?' . . . TC.1. 205
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . . . TC.1. 956
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte. . . TC.1. 1071
Thenk ek how wel and wisly that he can . . . . TC.2. 374
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe, . . TC.5. 347
'Now seystow wisly!' quod this Pandarus. . . . TC.5. 1291
Therfore if it be wyscly sought, . . . . . RR. 4454
And wisely hele bothe word and dede; . . . . . RR. 5214
He shal not worchen so wisely, . . . . . RR. 5923

**Wisely** *see* **Wisly**

**Wiseman**
And the wiseman seithe . . . . . B.Mel. 2965–70 *var*

**Wiseman** *see* **Wise**

**Wiser**
Of scole termes; wyser men than thow, . . . . E.Mch. 1569
hoolier than Danyel, and wiser than Salomon. . . I.Pars. 955–60
That no man shal the wiser of it be; . . . . . TC.1. 993
'I wot wel that thou wiser art than I . . . . . TC.2. 1002
And wirke after thy wiser ever mo. . . . . LGW. 2634

**Wises**
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . . . . TC.1. 159

**Wisest**
The gretteste clerkes been noght wisest men, . . A.Rv. 4054
Thanne the wiseste of hem thre . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
That was the wiseste child of everychon, . . . B.Mk. 3345
And oon of hem that wisest was of loore,— . . . E.Cl. 87
He that semeth the wiseste, by Jhesus, . . . . G.CY. 967

**Wisest** *see* **Alder-wisest**

**Wish**
I holde that wysh nat worth a stree! . . . . . BD. 670
And wisshe to God it myght so bee . . . . . BD. 1177
I bidde wisshe you no more sorwe!'— . . . . . TC.2. 406
And wisshe to God that it were doun y-bete, . . LGW. 755

**Wishing**
Thought in wisshing, torment and woo, . . . . RR. 4133

**Wisly**
And God so wisly on my soule rewe . . . . . A.Kn. 1863
As wisly as I shal for evermoore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2234
Men wenden wisly that he sholde dye,— . . . . A.Rv. 3994
So wisly on my soul as have mercy, . . . . . B.ML. 1061
That, also wisly God my soule blesse, . . . . B.Mel. 2112
So wisly helpe me, as I ne may! . . . . . D.Fri. 1591
So wisly help me out of care and synne, . . . . D.Fri. 1605
And also wysly he my soule glaade! . . . . . E.Cl. 822
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . . E.Mch. 1489
That wenen wisly that it be nat so; . . . . . E.Mch. 2114
So wisly God my soule brynge in blisse! . . . . E.Mch. 2175
As wisly helpe me grete God of kynde! . . . . F.Sq. 469
And she to hym ful wisly gan to swere . . . . F.Fkl. 789
For God so wisly have mercy upon me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1475
Offended yow, as wisly he, . . . . . Anel. 262
For, God so wisly upon my soule rewe, . . . . Anel. 287
As wisly as I say the north-north-west, . . . . PF. 117
And seide, 'As wisly help me God the grete, . . . TC.2. 1230
Save of myself, as wisly have I joye, . . . . TC.3. 790
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisly God at reste . . . TC.3. 925
As wisly verray God my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 1501
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!'— . . . TC.3. 1518
'I n'ot myself not wisly what it is; . . . . . TC.3. 1653
I vouche-sauf, as wisly have I joye, . . . . . TC.4. 90

**Wisly**—*Continued*

As wisly were it fals as it is trewe . . . . . TC.4. 381
For which, so wisly God my soule rede, . . . . TC.4. 1364
And God! so wisly thou me, woful wrecche, . . . TC.4. 1444
For, God myn herte as wisly glade so, . . . . TC.5. 156
As wisly as in al I am you trewe! . . . . . TC.5. 1365
As wysly be thou ever blythe.' . . . . . HF.3. 770
'As wisly Jupiter my soule save, . . . . . LGW. 1806
Were me, as wysly God my soule save! . . . . Comp.A. 72
My hertes lady, as wisly he me save . . . . . Bal.Co. 4
As wisly he gye alle my joyes here . . . . . Bal.Co. 8
'Now also wisly god me blesse, . . . . . RR. 632

**Wisly** *see* **Wisely**

**Wisse**

Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire.' . D.WB. 1008
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse . . . . D.Fri. 1415
In my avisioun, so God me wisse! . . . . . D.Sum. 1858
Of paradys, thou me wisse and counsaile . . . ABC. 155
And loke ay besily thow werche and wysse . . . PF. 74
'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selven wisse: . . TC.1. 622
Ne saw I me to rede or wysse. . . . . HF.1. 491
And wysse and teche thee aright, . . . . . HF.3. 934

**Wisshe** *see* **Wessh, Wish**

**Wist** (*pret. and past part.*)

Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . A.Prol. 224
He wiste that a man was repentaunt: . . . . . A.Prol. 228
Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, . . . A.Prol. 280
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . A.Prol. 595
For wel he wiste, whan that song was songe, . . A.Prol. 711
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . A.Prol. 766
Whan that he wiste Arcite was agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1276
That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . A.Kn. 1489
Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone, . . A.Kn. 2269
For she ne wiste what it signyfied, . . . . . A.Kn. 2343
Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente, . . A.Kn. 2990
For wel he wiste a womman hath no berd. . . . A.Mil. 3737
That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf; . . . . A.Rv. 4282
He wiste it was the eightetethe day . . . . . B.ML. 5
Whan that she wiste wherfore was that sonde; . . B.ML. 1049
But finally, whan that the sothe is wist, . . . B.ML. 1072
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . B.Sh. 1485
So that I wiste I sholde yow nat greve, . . . . B.Pri. 1638
Noght wiste he what this Latyn was to seye, . . B.Pri. 1713
That of this mordre wiste, and that anon; . . . B.Pri. 1820
persone,—al be it so that he wiste wel . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
hath hyd thynges that they wiste noght, . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
for it is wel wist whiche they been that . . . B.Mel. 2545–50
That wiste to what fyn his dremes sowned. . . . B.Mk. 3348
Tho wiste he weel he hadde hymself mysgyed, . . B.Mk. 3723
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . B.Mk. 3748
And wiste verraily that deed was hee, . . . . B.Mk. 3907
That wel he wiste he myghte hire never wynne . . C.Doc. 137
They wisten wel that he was lecherus; . . . . C.Doc. 266
Though he the soothe of hir defaute wiste,— . . . C.Pard. 370
O, wiste a man how manye maladyes . . . . . C.Pard. 513
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . D.WB. 493
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . . D.WB. 553
That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo. . . . . D.WB. 957
And whan this sergeant wiste his lordes wille, . . E.Cl. 524
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese, . . . E.Cl. 664
'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway . . . E.Cl. 814
As to my purpos, wiste ye my wille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1212f
He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . . E.Mch. 1588
So secrely that no wight of it wiste, . . . . . E.Mch. 2006
For whan he wiste it may noon oother be . . . . E.Mch. 2083
And privee signes, wiste he what she mente, . . . E.Mch. 2105
And on alle thyng til that the cause is wyst, . . F.Sq. 260
For right anon she wiste what they mente . . . F.Sq. 399
And heeld hir lappe abrood, for wel she wiste . . F.Sq. 441
That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente . . F.Sq. 522
Al were it never so lite, and I it wiste, . . . . F.Sq. 565
But no thyng wiste she of his entente; . . . . F.Fkl. 959
So that I wiste it myghte youre herte glade, . . F.Fkl. 968
Never erst,' quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; . F.Fkl. 981
And no thyng wiste of this conclusioun; . . . . F.Fkl. 1014
But they ne wiste why she thider wente: . . . . F.Fkl. 1491
The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . G.SN. 282
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt, . G.CY. 1074
If I wiste how, but he is heere and there, . . . G.CY. 1174
But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . . . G.CY. 1201
seith thus: 'Though I wiste that God . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
If I wiste wher were his cave, . . . . . BD. 262
And who-so wiste al, bi my trouthe, . . . . . BD. 590
That ever I knew, or wyste yit, . . . . . BD. 1008
For hir, and yet she wyste it noght, . . . . . BD. 1184
What so I wiste that were to your [distresse]; . . Comp.L. 74
"Yif I hadde wyst it, thou haddest noght wyst it." Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
I wiste anoon that thow were a wrecche . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
and exiled; but I wyste nevere how fer . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
folk that wisten of a conjuracioun (whiche . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
'and I confesse wel that I ne wyste it . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
fro us, so that we wisten the causes why . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
the bytidynge of thingis I-wyst byforn . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680–5
that I wyste byforn ne may nat ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700

**Wist** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

whiche he hath wist byforn fermely to . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
folwen thinges that ne ben nat I-wist?. . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
hadden I-wyst hem byforn, yit thei han . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
ben wist byforn, and that nothing may be . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
nature of the thinges that ben I-wyst or . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780–5
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certeinly . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
thing that is I-wist nis nat knowen by his nature . Bo.5. p.6. 1855–60
—It is wel wist how that the Grekes stronge . . . TC.1. 57
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde . . . TC.1. 76
Unnethes wiste he how to loke or winke! . . . TC.1. 301
Leet it were wist on any maner side, . . . . . TC.1. 321
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born . . . TC.1. 375
If this be wist, but evere in thyn absence . . . TC.1. 513
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spaken, . . . TC.1. 565
If it were wist.—But be thou in gladnesse, . . . TC.1. 615
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste: . . . . TC.1. 678
But tel me, if I wiste what she were . . . . . TC.1. 765
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste, . . . . TC.1. 811
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye: . . . . TC.2. 139
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wo! . . . . . TC.2. 501
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . . . TC.2. 543
Ne wiste I not; for, as I was cominge, . . . . TC.2. 559
Al wolde I that no man wiste of my thought, . . . TC.2. 745
And seide, 'Ye were caught or that ye wiste!' . . TC.2. 1182
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente. . . TC.2. 1561
Yit wiste I nevere wel what that he mente.' . . . TC.3. 126
That evere wiste that she dide amis. . . . . TC.3. 270
'And were it wist that I thorugh myn engyn . . . TC.3. 274
That wiste I wel: but tel me, if thee liste, . . . TC.3. 368
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . . . TC.3. 369
Departe it so, for wide-wher is wist . . . . . TC.3. 404
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . . TC.3. 431
It semed her he wiste what she thoughte . . . . TC.3. 465
That wiste he wel an impossible were. . . . . TC.3. 525
Whan that he wist that al thing was wele . . . . TC.3. 696 *var*
That nevere yit agilte him that I wiste?'— . . . TC.3. 840
Whan al is wist, than am I not to blame!'— . . . TC.3. 1085
'Y-wis, so wolde I, and I wiste how, . . . . . TC.3. 1102
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste; . . TC.3. 1229
That what to don for joye unnethe he wiste. . . . TC.3. 1253
And thus seide he, 'Now wolde God I wiste, . . . TC.3. 1277
Yit were it so that I wiste outrely . . . . . TC.3. 1486
And if I wiste sothly that to finde, . . . . . TC.3. 1508
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . . TC.3. 1768
That lover was, whan he it wiste or herde. . . . TC.3. 1792
'For wiste he that ye ferde in this manere, . . . TC.4. 918
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . . TC.4. 979
Of thinges wiste biforn certeinly . . . . . TC.4. 1019
Of thinges that ben wist biforn the tide, . . . . TC.4. 1077
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste! . . . TC.4. 1162
For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; . . TC.4. 1178
For if he wiste in Troye how wel I fare, . . . . TC.4. 1343
If this were wist, my lif laye in balaunce, . . . TC.4. 1560
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . TC.4. 1618
Ye, n'ere it that I wiste remedye . . . . . TC.4. 1623
Men wiste nevere womman han the care, . . . . TC.5. 20
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste. . . . . TC.5. 441
It semed not she wiste what he mente. . . . . TC.5. 868
If he ne wiste that the cite sholde . . . . . TC.5. 906
To kepe it ay! But now ful wel he wiste, . . . TC.5. 1665
And wiste wel he seide a soth of this, . . . . . TC.5. 1724
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . TC.5. 1741
Wher that I was, but wel wyste I, . . . . . HF.1. 129
O, sooth is, every thyng is wyst, . . . . . HF.1. 351
And whan she wiste sothly he . . . . . HF.1. 364
And when she wyste that he was fals, . . . . . HF.1. 393
But wel I wiste what hit made; . . . . . HF.3. 69
For of this folk ful wel I wyste, . . . . . HF.3. 454
That now your gode werkes be wist; . . . . . HF.3. 576
For wel I wyste ever yit, . . . . . HF.3. 807 *em*
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment. . . . LGW.G. 140
Syn that thow wist that calandier Is she . . . . LGW.G. 533
Now Tesbe, which that wyste nat of this, . . . . LGW. 853
And whan the kynge that Yarbas hight hit wiste, . LGW. 1245
Thogh ye ne wiste it nat, in my contree, . . . . LGW. 2116
Unto thys cruelle man, that she of wyste. . . . LGW. 2386
No flessh ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . Form.A. 19
Ne nought wist I if that ther were . . . . . RR. 515
And than wist I and sawe ful well, . . . . . RR. 695
But I, that no thyng wist of this, . . . . . RR. 1344
She wist full well that Swete-Spekyng . . . . . RR. 2851
That she ne wiste what to doo. . . . . RR. 3047
I trowe nevere man wiste of peyne, . . . . . RR. 3177
This freend, whanne he wiste of my thought, . . . RR. 3367
Whanne he wiste Jelousie was there, . . . . . RR. 3960
Who hadde wist what woo I hadde, . . . . . RR. 4318
Ne wist ne shewid in no degre. . . . . RR. 4692
I wote no more than wist [I] ever; . . . . . RR. 4793
That never wist what was fleyng; . . . . . RR. 5864
If that my felowes wisten it, . . . . . RR. 6087
For hadde he wist of oure malice, . . . . . RR. 6943

**Wist-** *see* **Nist-**

**Wistest**

What wiltow seyn? thou wistest nat yet now . . . A.Kn. 1156
'Wystestow nevere yit that thow were . . . . . Bo.1. p. 6. 240–5

**Wistest**—*Continued*
Wystestow nat how Cresus, kyng of . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
woldestow glowen, yif thow wistest . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
that thow wistest not a litel her byforn.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
'That thou ne wistest noght,' quod . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035–40
For, wistestow myn herte wel, Pandare, . . . . TC.3. 1644
Thou wistest not what fell therto, . . . . . RR. 4649
For if thou wistest what it were, . . . . . RR. 4653

**Wit** (*noun and verb*)
This worthy man ful wel his wit bisette, . . . . A.Prol. 279
That swich a lewed mannes wit shal pace The wisdom . . . . . A.Prol. 574
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde. . . . A.Prol. 746
We witen nat what thing we preyen heere. . . . A.Kn. 1260
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo; . . . A.Kn. 1456
And witen I am hir mortal enemy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1794
That yet men weneth that no mannes wit . . . A.Kn. 2195
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.' . . . . A.Mil. 3135
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,— . . A.Mil. 3227
But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, . . A.Mil. 3555
He seide: 'What amounteth al this wit? . . . . A.Rv. 3901
And therfore by the shadwe he took his wit . . . B.ML. 10
To mannes wit, that for oure ignorance . . . . B.ML. 482
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye. . . . . B.ML. 609
And thus by wit and sotil enquerynge . . . . B.ML. 888
But for to wite and seen of his welfare, . . . . B.Sh. 1529
by hir wit and by hir good conseillyng: . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
hir wit; for Senec seith, "What man . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
seith that the doctrine and the wit of a . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
geten richesses by youre wit and by youre . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
by youre wit and by youre travaille, in . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
and they that been wrothe witen nat wel what . B.Mel. 2890–5
wol I knowe and wite of yow . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere . B.Mk. 3368
For fere almoost out of his wit he breyde, . . . B.Mk. 3728
Virginius cam to wite the juges wille, . . . . C.Doc. 175
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . . C.Pard. 326
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun; . . . . . C.Pard. 559
My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye. . C.Pard. 778
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit, . . . D.WB. 41
For al swich witte is yeven us in oure byrthe,— . . D.WB. 400
I broghte it so aboute by my wit . . . . . D.WB. 426
I holde a mouses witte nat worth a leek . . . . D.WB. 572 *var*
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095
To wite wher men wol yeve me anythyng. . . . D.Fri. 1450
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . . D.Fri. 1480
Thou wolt algates wite how we been shape, . . . D.Fri. 1514
And seyd a sermoun after my symple wit, . . . D.Sum. 1789
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen, . . D.Sum. 1890
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . . D.Sum. 2291
And truste upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . E.Cl. 149
Nat oonly this Grisildis thurgh hir wit . . . . E.Cl. 428
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, . . . E.Cl. 459
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit. . . E.Mch. 1504
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . . E.Mch. 1608
My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne; . . . . E.Mch. 1682
Assayeth it youre self, thanne may ye witen . . E.Mch. 1740
To every wight that wit and reson kan! . . . . E.Mch. 2245
But wyte ye what? In conseil be it seyd, . . . . E.Mch. 2431
And eek my wit suffiseth nat therto, . . . . . E.Mch. 2439
And hath conceyved in his wit aright . . . . F.Sq. 336
And gentilly, I preise wel thy wit,' . . . . . F.Fkl. 674
It dooth no good, to my wit, but anoyeth; . . . F.Fkl. 875
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit, . . . . F.Fkl. 985
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1027
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . . . G.SN. 65
But al his craft ye may nat wite at me, . . . . G.CY. 621
For whan a man hath over-greet a wit, . . . . G.CY. 648
Now wolde God, my witte myghte suffise . . . G.CY. 715
And wite ye how? Ful ofte it happeth so . . . G.CY. 906
As ministre of my wit, the doublenesse . . . . G.CY. 1300
To som goldsmyth, and wite if they been ought; . G.CY. 1333
For any wit that men han now-a-dayes. . . . . G.CY. 1396
And wite ye what? I have heer in a gourde . . H.Mcp. 82
O trouble wit! O ire, reccheles! . . . . . H.Mcp. 279
Where was thy wit and thy discrecioun? . . . . H.Mcp. 282
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why; . . . H.Mcp. 285
And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende . . . . I.Pars. 48
al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . . . I.Pars. 80–5
hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit, . . . . I.Pars. 150–5
his owene wit. Veyneglorie is for to . . . . . I.Pars. 400–5
good wit, sharpe understondynge, subtil engyn, . . I.Pars. 450–5
his wit and his resoun and al his . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
men shal withstonden hym by wit and . . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
of his wit. The thridde . . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse; . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
Soone, or wite wher-so he be, . . . . . BD. 112
I trowe no man hadde the wit . . . . . BD. 278
To wite eke why hit was a-drad . . . . . BD. 492
And in his wit disputed faste, . . . . . BD. 504
My wit is foly, my day is night, . . . . . BD. 609
That thou shalt hooly with al thy wit . . . . BD. 750
Hoolly with al the wit I have . . . . . BD. 755
Have any maner wit fro youthe, . . . . . BD. 759
What love was in myn owne wit, . . . . . BD. 762
Me lakketh bothe English and wit . . . . . BD. 897
I have no wit that can suffise . . . . . BD. 901
She had a wyt so general, . . . . . BD. 989

**Wit** (*noun and verb*)—*Continued*
That al hir wyt was set, by the rode, . . . . BD. 991
So pure, suffraunt, was hir wyt. . . . . BD. 1009
But as my wyt coude beste suffise, . . . . . BD. 1093
After my yonge, childly wyt, . . . . . BD. 1094
For wit, manere, and al was goon. . . . . BD. 1217
Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde; . . . . Pity. 34
Ther shal no man wite wel what Pite is. . . . Pity. 87
Alle have I ben a best in wytte and dede . . . . ABC. 45 *var*
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome; . . . Mars. 68
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . . Mars. 161
I flater noght, that may wite every wyght, . . . Mars. 188
Allas! whan shal that harde wyt amende? . . . Comp.L. 101
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne. . . Anel. 102
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124
Or what man hath the cunnyng or the wyt? . . . Anel. 164
She speketh as hir wyt were al agoon; . . . . Anel. 172
I noot, my wit is al aweye. . . . . Anel. 319
Ne may my wit, so weyke is hit, not strecche. . . Anel. 341
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese . . . . PF. 146
As wel as that my wit can me suffyse, . . . . PF. 460
'And therfor, pes! I seye, as to my wit, . . . PF. 547
My wyt is sharp, I love no taryinge; . . . . . PF. 565
It lyth nat in his wit, ne in his wille, . . . . PF. 573
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . . PF. 591
dullid my wyt, that I pleyne oonly that . . . . Bo. 1. p. 4. 145–50
of mannys wit, or elles condicion of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
desservedst glorie of wit and of eloquence . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
that is a-tempre of wyt and passynge . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
age, ther shyneth the liknesse of the wit . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370–5
first enquere for to witen, yf that any swich . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880–5
weere for to witen whether that alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
that we witen it nat while we slepyn. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
'No man,' quod I, 'but yif he be out of his wyt.' . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
I desire eek for to witen of the what . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
strengthe of wit). For in this matere men weren . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
leveful to man to comprehenden by wit, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
I wolde witen yif that the destinal cheyne . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
who mai witen byforn that thilke . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) that . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
ne travaileth for to witen thingis that he . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
But who travaileth to wite thingis . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
And the man hym-self, ootherweys wit byholdeth hym, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
For the wit comprehendith . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
For wit ne mai no thing comprehende . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790–5
sensible material conceyved by wit; ne it . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1795–800
ne of wit withoute-forth; but it . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
useth nat of ymaginacioun, nor of wit; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
by wit, but it lookith it by resonable . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
that it takith of wit the bygynnynges to . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
althoughe that wit ne were nat present, . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
suffraunce or the wit) in the quyke body . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
(that is to seyn, the wit or the . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
and differynge substaunces. For the wit of the body . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
of the body, the whiche wit is naked and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30
thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen . . Bo.5.p.5.1825–30
yif that wit and ymaginacioun stryven . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
seen, that it nis ryght naught? For wit and ymaginacioun . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
to wit and to ymaginacioun, thanne is the . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
to seyn, to wit and to ymaginacioun), and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
and that thilke two (that is to seyn, wit and ymaginacioun) . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
resonynge and of ymagynynge and of wit . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
by imagynacioun and by wit)—we scholde rathir . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
than the cause of wit and of . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
ymaginacioun and wit ben bynethe resoun, ryght . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
out of thi wit, this figure amonesteth the, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere, . . . TC.1. 108
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit . . . . TC.1. 241
If thou so do, thy wit is wel bewared: . . . . TC.1. 636
A good conceit in my wit, as I gesse! . . . . . TC.1. 996
My wit is for t'arede it al too lene; . . . . . TC.2. 132
'Shal I not witen what ye mene of this?'— . . . TC.2. 226
And that ye witen wel your-self, I leve.' . . . . TC.2. 238
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit, . . . TC.2. 243
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde '— . . . TC.2. 273

**Wit** (*noun and verb*)—*Continued*

And ek me longeth it to wite, y-wis; . . . . . TC.2. 312
His wit, his shap, and ek his gentilesse; . . . . TC.2. 662
Of wit Apollo, ston of sikernesse, . . . . . TC.2. 843
Have I not feyned, but emforth my wit . . . . TC.2. 997
Yif thou me wit my lettre to devise!' . . . . . TC.2. 1063
And do you wite, and than anon y-wis, If that . . TC.2. 1635
And him with al her wit to reconforte, . . . . TC.2. 1672
To preyen her was thorugh his wit y-ronne. . . . TC.3. 84
With al my wit and al my diligence; . . . . . TC.3. 135
And myn honour with wit and bisinesse . . . . TC.3. 165
Her governaunce, her wit; and her manere . . . TC.3. 216
That [*y*] with al my wit and al my lore . . . TC.3. 243 *var*
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . . TC.3. 531
I am tul [*sic*] god me bettir wit sende . . . . . TC.3. 930 *var*
I thonke it you as fer as I have wit, . . . . . TC.3. 997
But in effect she wolde wite anon . . . . . TC.3. 1149
Were impossible to my wit to seye; . . . . . TC.3. 1311
This passeth every wit for to devise; . . . . . TC.3. 1689
That litel witen folk what is to yerne, . . . . TC.4. 198
Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde, . . . . TC.4. 230
Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . . TC.4. 348
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . . . . TC.4. 357
For verray wo his wit is al a-wey . . . . . TC.4. 882 *var*
And ek the beste as my wit can comprende; . . . TC.4. 891
And lat sen how your wit shal now availe; . . . TC.4. 937
Thou hast not yet assayed al her wit. . . . . TC.4. 1104
he hadde The selve wit; but yit to lete her go . . TC.4. 1425
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might . . . TC.4. 1487
What wit were it to putten in assay, . . . . . TC.4. 1508
'And thenketh wel, that somtime it is wit . . . TC.4. 1611
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve, . . . TC.4. 1664
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.' . . . TC.5. 105
That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . . . TC.5. 271
Whan that my wit is wery it to thinke! . . . . TC.5. 273
Or rulen him by every wightes wit, . . . . . TC.5. 758
I may wel wite, it n'il not ben my prow. . . . . TC.5. 789
For which wel neigh out of my wit I breyde? . . . TC.5. 1262
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte, . . . . . TC.5. 1324
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte, . . . TC.5. 1343
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit descrive, . . . TC.5. 1367
That with hir grete wit and subtilte . . . . . TC.5. 1782
To my wyt, what causeth swevenes . . . . . HF.1. 3
To besily my wyt to swynke, . . . . . HF.1. 16
As fer-forth as I hadde wyt, . . . . . HF.1. 328
And neverthelesse hast set thy wyt— . . . . . HF.2. 112
Were impossible to my wyt, . . . . . HF.2. 194
And he, for ferde, lost his wyt . . . . . HF.2. 442
And maketh al my wyt to swynke . . . . . HF.3. 85
My wyt ne may me not suffise. . . . . HF.3. 90
And therto eek, as to my wyt, . . . . . HF.3. 287
But wite ye what? I graunte yow, . . . . . HF.3. 528
Sith that first I hadde wit, . . . . . HF.3. 808
Of wyt, of wynnynge, of folye; . . . . . HF.3. 882
Ne may of hit noon other weyes witen, . . . . . LGW. 7
And as for me, thow that myn wit be lite, . . . LGW.G. 29
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght. . . LGW. 83
The maistresse of my witte, and nothing I. . . . LGW. 88
And thynkist in thyn wit, that is ful cole, . . . LGW.G. 258
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem ealyth. . . . . LGW.G. 263
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe. . . . . LGW. 547
And for dispeyre out of his wytte he sterte, . . . LGW. 660
And in his witte a-nyghte compassed he . . . . LGW. 1414
This was his witte, al made he to Jasoun . . . . LGW. 1420
To weten, if that any straunge wyghte . . . . LGW. 1474
So wodely that his witte was forgeten, . . . . LGW. 1752
What shal she sayne? hir wytte is al ago! . . . . LGW. 1797
She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . . . LGW. 1815
This Ypermystre hath nygh hire wytte forlorne, . . LGW. 2663
Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse; . . . . Ven. 10
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght . . . . . Astr. 139–45
Or by his witte or by his prowesse, . . . . . RR. 261
Ne witte ne pithe in hir holde . . . . . RR. 401
And wite ye who was his leef? . . . . . RR. 847
For yonge folk wele witen ye . . . . . RR. 1288
He loste his witte right in that place, . . . . . RR. 1535
Y-blent, for folk of grettist wit . . . . . RR. 1610
Heere lith no rede ne witte therto, . . . . . RR. 1615
But hadde I first knowen in my wit . . . . . RR. 1643
Whanne I avise it in my wit. . . . . RR. 1694
And hadde witt and my felyng, . . . . . RR. 1738
For wytte thou wele, withouten wene, . . . . . RR. 2415
Thou be well ware that men ne wite; . . . . . RR. 2519
But word and witte with chere full pale . . . . RR. 2529
And wite thou wel withoute were, . . . . . RR. 2568
That she may wite withoute wene . . . . . RR. 2668
For wite thou well, withouten were, . . . . . RR. 2740
That he may wite thou trust hym soo, . . . . . RR. 2871
To late hym of the roser wite; . . . . . RR. 3145
For ye witen how that he . . . . . RR. 3897
He seide, 'Oute of my witte I goo; . . . . . RR. 4066
Full nygh out of my witt I goo. . . . . RR. 4410
God woot I have no witte therto. . . . . RR. 4522
Thou shalt [wite] withouten science, . . . . . RR. 4689 *em*
Thou maist the sothe of it not witen, . . . . . RR. 4693
Witte withoute discrecioun, . . . . . RR. 4719
Witte unavised, sage folie, . . . . . RR. 4739
Ne no man founde of witt so sage, . . . . . RR. 4760
May nought helpe elles; for wite thou this: . . . . RR. 4782

**Wit** (*noun and verb*)—*Continued*

That men so preisen in her witt? . . . . . RR. 4978
Witte and strengthe and eke richesse, . . . . . RR. 5133
And ravysshith fro thee al thi witte, . . . . . RR. 5198
For witt is nought withoute trouthe, . . . . . RR. 5216
He may wel witen in his thought . . . . . RR. 5371
But richesse nold not late hym witte. . . . . RR. 5574
Where lewid men myght lere witte, . . . . . RR. 5665
That they ne shall wite it atte last. . . . . RR. 6105
Wite with what folk is my dwellyng, . . . . . RR. 6208
That oughten wroth be in her witt . . . . . RR. 6466
But word ne wite shal he noon, . . . . . RR. 6939
I shal it speden thurgh my witt, . . . . . RR. 6983
For havynge or for wytte he can, . . . . . RR. 7508
All be he never so pore of wit. . . . . RR. 7614
Ye may wel demen in youre wit . . . . . RR. 7648
He myght it sone wite and see. . . . . RR. 7659

**Wit** *see* **Witteth, Witting, Wot**

**Witchcraft**

Of wicchecraft, and eek of bawderye, . . . . . D.Fri. 1303

**Witches**

Olde wycches, sorceresses, . . . . . HF.3. 172

**Wite**

Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you preye; . . . A.Mil. 3140
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!' . . . . B.Mk. 3636
The whiche two of al this wo I wyte? . . . . B.Mk. 3860
That I have doon it is thyself to wyte; . . . . D.WB. 806
And though that I be jalous, wyte me noght. . . E.Mch. 2177
And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite; . . . G.CY. 953
another, but he shal blame and wyten . . . . I.Pars. 1015–20
Myn owne deth; him wyte I that I dye, . . . . Mars. 270
Ther was no lak with which he myghte hir wyte, . Anel. 110
Therfor ye putte on me this wyte: . . . . . Anel. 268
And of his deth his lady naught to wite; . . . TC.1. 825
That of his deth ye be not for to wite.'— . . . TC.2. 385
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care! . . . TC.2. 1000
A womman that were of his deth to wite, . . . TC.2. 1279
Now loketh ye, for I wol han no wite To bringe . . TC.2. 1648
Lo, here is she that is your deth to wite!' . . . TC.3. 63
And folwe me, for I wol han the wite! . . . . TC.3. 739
And that defaced is, that may ye wite . . . . TC.5. 1335
For if her deth be yow to wite, . . . . . RR. 1541
The god of Love it was to wite, . . . . . RR. 3558

**Witest**

Thy neighebore thou wytest synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 108

**Witeth** *see* **Witteth**

**With** (*specimens*)

That slepen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . A.Prol. 10
So hadde I spoken with hem everychon, . . . . A.Prol. 31
Al biamotered with his habergeon, . . . . . A.Prol. 76
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier, . . . A.Prol. 79
A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage. . . . A.Prol. 109
A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . A.Prol. 159
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . . . . A.Prol. 163
Or swynken with his handes and laboure, . . . A.Prol. 186
For to deelen with no swiche poraille; . . . . A.Prol. 247
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . . A.Prol. 260
But al with silver, wroght ful clene and weel, . . . A.Prol. 367
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones, . . . A.Prol. 379
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . A.Prol. 387
Or with a bretherhed to been withholde, . . . . A.Prol. 511
God loved he best, with al his hoole herte, . . . A.Prol. 533
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place. . . . A.Prol. 607
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner . . . . . A.Prol. 669
And served us with vitaille at the beste: . . . . A.Prol. 749
A large man he was, with eyen stepe, . . . . . A.Prol. 753
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye, . . . A.Prol. 791
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye; . . . A.Prol. 856
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, He faught, . . . . . A.Kn. 986
And dide with al the contree as hym leste. . . . . A.Kn. 1004
With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . . . A.Kn. 1027
For with the rose colour stroof hire hewe, . . . . A.Kn. 1038
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . . A.Kn. 1399
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 1567
And with that word he fil doun in a traunce . . . A.Kn. 1572
That stondeth at the gappe with a spere, . . . . A.Kn. 1639
And thonken hym with al hir herte and myght; . . . A.Kn. 1876
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres; . . . . A.Kn. 2018
The cartere over-ryden with his carte; . . . . . A.Kn. 2022
Hir body wessh with water of a welle; . . . . . A.Kn. 2283
And noght to ben a wyf and be with childe; . . . A.Kn. 2310
And with that soun he herde a murmurynge . . . A.Kn. 2432
With fyle and hamer, prikynge to and fro; . . . A.Kn. 2508
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . . A.Kn. 2610
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 2639
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . A.Kn. 2953
Why artow angry with my tale now? . . . . . A.Mil. 3157
And with hir heed sche wryed faste awey, . . . A.Mil. 3283
It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas. . . . . A.Mil. 3426
So ferde another clerk with astromye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3457
vitailleth, . . . , With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3628
And softe he knokketh with a semysoun: . . . . A.Mil. 3697
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm. . . . A.Mil. 3829
was . . . bore doun With hende Nicholas and Alisoun. . . . . A.Mil. 3832
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . A.Rv. 3944
With his typet y-bounde about his heed; . . . . A.Rv. 3953
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974

**With** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

The wyf cam lepynge inward with a ren; . . . . A.Rv. 4079
rennen . . . With 'Keepe! keepe! stand! stand! Jossa warderere! . . . . . A.Rv. 4101
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte? . . . . B.ML. 475
A Briton book written with Evaungiles . . . . B.ML. 666
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille . . . B.ML. 720
Thus endeth olde Donegild, with meschance. . . . B.ML. 896
To rekene with hymself, as wel may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1268
Of thilke yeer, how that it with hym stood, . . . B.Sh. 1269
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale; . B.Sh. 1295
And with that word he lough ful murily . . . . . B.Sh. 1300
'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me, . . . B.Sh. 1304
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me; . . . B.Sh. 1310
And with that word his countour dore he shette, . B.Sh. 1439
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1504
wrooth With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth; B.Sh. 1574
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright, . . . B.Pri. 1801
That thou shalt with this launcegay Abyen it . . B.Th. 2011
With Goddes owne fynger wroght was he, . . . B.Mk. 3198
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond, . . . B.Mk. 3227
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him bynde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3262
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere . B.Mk. 3368
Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte.' . . . . B.Mk. 3388
With asses was his habitacioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3406
That she was nat with childe with that dede, . . B.Mk. 3474
In oother caas, if that men with hem pleyde. . . B.Mk. 3484
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure, . . . B.Mk. 3489
Hir chaar, that was with gold wroght and perree, . B.Mk. 3550
With invisible wounde, ay incurable, . . . . . B.Mk. 3790
And with that word he fly doun fro the beem, . . B.NP. 4362
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye. . B.NP. 4471
Do me to synge, and wynke with myn eye, . . . B.NP. 4620
As for to maken hire with hir body synne; . . . C.Doc. 138
An oold man and a poure with hem mette; . . . C.Pard. 713
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye, . . C.Pard. 827
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877
And with that word it happed hym, *par cas*, . . . C.Pard. 885
And continence eek, with devocioun; . . . . . D.WB. 106
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.' . D.Fri. 1534
And with that word they ryden forth hir wey, . . D.Fri. 1536
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . . D.Sum. 1815
To every man yliche, with meschaunce!' . . . . D.Sum. 2215
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . E.Cl. 41
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng, . . . E.Cl. 386
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng . E.Cl. 652
And forth he goth with drery contenance, . . . E.Cl. 671
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . . E.Cl. 974
That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . E.Cl. 1102
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . E.Cl. 1148
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . E.Mch. 1399
Thus been they wedded with solempnitee, . . . E.Mch. 1709
Mayus, that sit with so benyngne a chiere, . . . E.Mch. 1742
And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed, . E.Mch. 1819
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth, . . E.Mch 1962
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . E.Mch. 2140
That charged was with fruyt, and up he wente; . E.Mch. 2211
To gladen every flour with his warmnesse. . . . E.Mch. 2221
With martirdom they preved hire constance. . . E.Mch. 2283
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!'. . . E.Mch. 2347
seye . . . With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . F.Sq. 5
And turne ageyn with writhyng of a pyn. . . . F.Sq. 127
herbes . . . To heele with youre hurtes hastily.' . F.Sq. 471
salves newe . . . , To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght . . . . . F.Sq. 641
Than to comune with any gentil wight, . . . . F.Fkl. 693
For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . . F.Fkl. 975
With herte soor he gooth unto his cofre, . . . . F.Fkl. 1571
And with that word anon ther gan appere . . . G.SN. 200
Thise wordes al with gold y-writen were. . . . G.SN. 210
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good cheere; . . . . . G.SN. 304
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente, . . . . G.SN. 350
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!' . . G.SN. 420
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blynde. . G.SN. 504
But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, . . G.SN. 533
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.CY. 706
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas; . . . . G.CY. 764
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . G.CY. 812
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt, . G.CY. 1074
With coveitise anon thou shalt be blent. . . . . G.CY. 1077
He wente his wey, and with the coper cam, . . . G.CY. 1296
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve. . H.Mcp. 79
'The word moot nede accorde with the dede'; . . H.Mcp. 208
sode flessh with which the peple fedden hem . . . I.Pars. 900–5
With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . . . BD. 212
I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259
How they wolde slee the hert with strengthe, . . BD. 351
Which I have loved with al my myght, . . . . BD. 478
With that he loked on me aside, . . . . . BD. 557
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe, . . . . . BD. 595
As filthe over y-strawed with floures. . . . . BD. 628
With hir false draughtes dyvers . . . . . BD. 652
With that me thoghte that this kyng . . . . . BD. 1313
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . . Pity. 10
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace. . . . ABC. 46
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me! . . . ABC. 52
Depeynted was with white boles grete, . . . . Mars. 86
Syngest with vois memorial in the shade, . . . Anel. 18

**With** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

For I loved oon with al my herte and myght, . . Anel. 221
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . PF. 19
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soune; . . PF. 344
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . . PF. 363
That with these foules be I al to-rent, . . . . PF. 432
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . . PF. 690
gon Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye TC.1. 118
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . . TC.2. 253
With that she gan ful sorwfully to sike.— . . . TC.2. 428
His sheld to-dasshed was with swerdes and maces, . TC.2. 640
And blisful God preye ich with good entente, . . TC.2. 1060
To ben her fulle frend with al his might: . . . TC.2. 1552
If with my deth your wreththe I may apese. . . TC.3. 110
With that she gan her yen on him caste . . . . TC.3. 155
'But here with al myn herte I thee biseche . . . TC.3. 393
For he with gret deliberacioun . . . . . TC.3. 519
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere, . . . . TC.3. 747
And now my penne, allas, with which I write, . . TC.4. 13
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . TC.4. 624
Ye speken not with me, nor I with yow . . . . TC.4. 1325
Enlumined with sonne of alle blisse! . . . . . TC.5. 548
And with that word he gan to waxen red, . . . TC.5. 925
That shoon with fethres alle of gold, . . . . . HF.2. 22
The air is twyst with violence, . . . . . HF.2. 267
As men may casten with a spere. . . . . HF.2. 540
Hit was conserved with the shade, . . . . . HF.3. 70
And smale harpers with her glees, . . . . . HF.3. 119
And tak thy clarioun eek with thee, . . . . . HF.3. 504
Tho gan I forth with him to goon, . . . . . HF.3. 826
We wil medle us eche with other, . . . . . HF.3. 1012
That was with floures swote enbrouded al, . . . LGW. 119
Corouned with whit and clothede al in grene, . . LGW.G. 174
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . . LGW. 404
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . LGW. 810
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte; . LGW. 850
He toke with him na more companye, . . . . . LGW. 967
walke yow besyde, With any wilde boor or other beste, . . . . . LGW. 980
But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,— . . . LGW. 1430
Anonryght as they with this lady mette. . . . . LGW. 1503
And with oure speche let us ease oure herte.' . . LGW. 1704
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus; . . . LGW. 2026
The cruelle god that stante with blody darte, . . LGW. 2245
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . LGW. 2407
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . LGW. 2694
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . Form.A. 9
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . Truth. 1

**With** *see* **Therewith**

**Withal** (*specimens*)

At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle, . . . . A.Prol. 127
For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle . . . A.Prol. 283
A semely man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . A.Prol. 751
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . . A.Kn. 2661
Envenymed was so subtilly withalle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3314
And have his tribulacioun withal . . . . . D.WB. 156
But if a man be vertuous withal! . . . . . F.Fkl. 687
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al I trowe . . . BD. 1204
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght, . . . Anel. 86
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle . . . . . TC.1. 288
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal, . . . TC.5. 820
Ther saw I graven eek withalle, . . . . . HF.1. 212
A right greet company withalle, . . . . . HF.3. 438
And her-withal ther com anoon . . . . . HF.3. 516
I herde a grete noise withalle . . . . . HF.3. 1051
For by the moone she saugh it wel withalle. . . . LGW. 812
So richely, and eke so faire withalle, . . . . LGW. 1037
Now was Jason a semely man withalle, . . . . LGW. 1603
And thilke semblant sat hir wel withalle. . . . . LGW. 1735

**Withal** *see* **There-withal**

**Withdraw**

That made me I koude noght withdrawe . . . D.WB. 617
oghte . . . and withdrawe hym from . . . . . I.Pars. 140–5
eke if he amenuse or withdrawe the almesse of the poure; . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
whan they sourden . . . and sodeynly withdrawen ageyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 445–50
they that withdrawen falsly the rightes that longen I.Pars. 800–5
specially to withdrawen swiche thynges . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
remedie is to withdrawe the fyr. . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
of hem that never wolde withdrawen hem fro synne I.Pars. 1065–70
But ye with-drawen me this man, that hath . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
Thow governour withdraughe and restreyne . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
Now it liketh me to withdrawe myn hand. . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
tho that withdrawen the somme or the perfeccioun Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
to withdrawe thy nekke fro the yok of . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe; . . . LGW. 331
And now me lyketh to withdrawe me. . . . . Fort. 59
I gan anoon withdrawe me, . . . . . RR. 1546
Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myne herte. . . . RR. 3413
Fro him to withdrawe your presence, . . . . . RR. 3595

**Withdraweth**

Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . G.CY. 1423
Debonairetee withdraweth and refreyneth the stirynges . . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
and withdraweth nat hir hand, as many . . . Bo.2.m.2. 315–20
eek withdraweth from hym-self manye naturel delites, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830–5
he withdraweth and aresteth, and affermeth the . Bo.4.m.6. 1560–5

**Withdrawing**
in withdrawynge of the almesse of poure folk.' . . I.Pars. 565–70
**Withdrawn**
hadden with-drawen fro me with youre . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
haddest withdrawen and abated in thy thought fro . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
He somwhat hath fro weping him withdrawe; . . TC.4. 886
**Withdrew**
hir eyen, and withdrowghe hir ryght as . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615–20
**Withheld** *see* **Withholden**
**Withhold**
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde. . . B.Mk. 3186
and avarice is for to withholde and kepe . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
moore lightly, and for to withholden it . . . in herte, I.Pars. 1040–5
Enforcestow the to aresten or withholden the . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
What brydles myghte withholden to any . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
ne may nat withholden fortune. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
that he hasteth to withholden the thingis . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
for to withholden thingis in-to gode, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545–50
Her to with-holden that thee loveth most. . . . TC.4. 597
Him to with-holde of weping at the leste; . . . TC.5. 76
Than myght I not withholde me . . . . . RR. 723
Yit myght I not my-silf witholde . . . . . RR. 1825
Fro hym right nought I wold witholde. . . . . RR. 3350
**Withholden**
Or with a bretherhed to been withholde, . . . . A.Prol. 511
we kan, where as we been withholde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2200–5
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde . . G.SN. 345
sche may nat ben with-holden at a mannys wille, . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
useth it, yit mai it nat ben withholden . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
he is withholden in the foule delices . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305–10
thilke that he hath withholden.' . . . . . Bo.5. m.3 1740–5
I nam withholden yit with never nother. . . . LGW. 192
**Withholdeth**
that with-holdeth no good in it selve, ne . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945–50
For thilke thing that with-holdeth ordre . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240–5
but it withholdeth the somme of thinges . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
that he withholdeth, and axeth conseile, . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740–5
**Withholding**
in the withholdynge of my conseillours, . . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
in withholdynge or abreggynge of the shepe . . . I.Pars. 565–70
**Within**
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte . . A.Kn. 1300
And thus withinne a while his name is spronge, . . A.Kn. 1437
That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere. . . A.Kn. 1669
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . A.Kn. 1969
Of colblak silk withinne and eek withoute. . . . A.Mil. 3240
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe, . . A.Rv. 4228
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . . B.ML. 208
Yaf in hir thought withinne a litel space . . . . B.Pri. 1794 *var*
hath he lefte withinne his hous . . . . . B.Mel. 2155–60 *var*
Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte . B.Mk. 3530
Withinne his prisoun made thee to dye,— . . . B.Mk. 3595
And after that, withinne a day or two, . . . . B.Mk. 3643
Withinne his tente, large as is a berne, . . . . B.Mk. 3759
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . B.NP. 4089
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise, . . C.Pard. 470
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 687
And to my chamberere withinne my bour, . . . D.WB. 300
As clerkes han withinne hire oratories, . . . . D.WB. 694
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . . D.WB. 943
Withinne his brest ful sorweful was the goost . . D.WB. 986
Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hoold; . . D.Fri. 1607
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852
"Withinne thyn hous ne be thou no leoun; . . . D.Sum. 1989
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure wones,— . . . D.Sum. 2105
Withinne your chambre dar I savely sayn . . . E.Cl. 870 *var*
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . E.Cl. 972
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn, . . . . . F.Sq. 590
That tregetours withinne an halle large . . . . F.Fkl. 1143
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis . . . . G.SN. 43
Withinne his chambre with an angel stonde. . . . G.SN. 219
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.SN. 245
Withinne hire buriyng-place under the stoon; . . . G.SN. 409
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
angwissous with-inne me, I hadde . . . . . I.Pars. 305–10
That oon of hem is withinne the herte . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
And deyde within the thridde morwe. . . . . BD. 214
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . . BD. 378
Within the paleys gates, sturdely, . . . . . Mars. 82
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . . . . Mars. 119
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 121
Ne dwelle withyn my trouble careful hert . . . Comp.L. 128 *var*
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede, . . . . Anel. 3
Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . Anel. 165
Within the temple, with a sorwful chere, . . . . Anel. 356
And aldernext within and eek with-oute, . . . PF. 244
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr . . . . PF. 246
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . PF. 254
with-ynne the, it mowen maken wey to . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
closed with-ynne the leeste prykke of thilke . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–40
schal ben restreyned withynne the boundes . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
but whan they ben resceyved with-ynne a wyght, . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
undirstonden thise thinges withynne myn herte, . Bo.3. p.9. 845–50

**Within**—*Continued*
good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
hiden rather your blynde corages withynne here derknesse. . . . . Bo.3. m.10 965–70
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne the erthes, Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
hyd in the seete al with-inne, and that it is . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
and trenden withynne hymself the lyght . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
yhyd with-ynne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
haldeth and clyveth within yowr corage, . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
within the depnesse of the thought?) . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050–5
resouns that ben bystowyd withinne that compas, . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
berin withynne hir corages full streyte . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
withinne is I-hidd the strengthe and the . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
the corage withinne; and, thoughe . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5
that is innerest or most withinne joyneth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470–5
moevyngis the speces that it halt withynne it-self, . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
forth to the foormes I-hidd withynne hym-self. . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
that resten within-forth—and yif that in . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
nor I-schet withinne none boundes. . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845–50
Within the temple he wente him forth, pleyinge, . TC.1. 267
Within the subtil stremes of her yen, . . . . . TC.1. 305
Al stereles with-in a boot am I . . . . . TC.1. 416
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068
Withinne a thousand yeer, and wordes tho . . . TC.2. 23
Withinne a paved parlour; and they three . . . TC.2. 82
With-in the paleis gardin, by a welle. . . . . TC.2. 508
Within her thought his excellent prowesse, . . . TC.2. 660
Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . . TC.2. 677
So rewleth her her hertes gost withinne, . . . . TC.2. 1377
'Aviseth you what folk ben here withinne, . . . TC.2. 1730
And al withinne shal your-selven be; . . . . . TC.3. 668
Upon your beddes side al ther withinne, . . . . TC.3. 976
That shewed his affeccioun withinne; . . . . . TC.3. 1364
That altered his spirit so withinne. . . . . TC.3. 1778
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . . TC.4. 1278
And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413
Drif out the fantasyes you withinne, . . . . . TC.4. 1615
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede . . . TC.5. 474
Have ich had ofte withinne tho yonder walles! . . TC.5. 733
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge . . . . TC.5. 772
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . . . TC.5. 969
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere, . . TC.5. 1181
And finaly withinne a litel stounde . . . . . TC.5. 1455
Hath lordes olde: thorugh which, withinne a throwe, TC.5. 1461
As he that on the coler fond withinne . . . . . TC.5. 1660
For al this world, within myn herte finde . . . . TC.5. 1697
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas; . . . . . HF.1. 120
For after this, withyn a while, . . . . . HF.1. 415
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe, . . . . . HF.2. 34
Some within and some withoute, . . . . . HF.3. 946
I fel aslepe withinne an hour or two. . . . . LGW.G. 103
I fell a-slepe with-in an hour or two . . . . . LGW. 209 *var*
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . . . LGW. 1286
And taketh hir within his armes two. . . . . LGW. 1302
And bryngyn hit my regyoun withinne, . . . . LGW. 1445
So that withynne a day, or two or three, . . . . LGW. 1511
Ful prively within the prisoun hyde: . . . . . LGW. 2011
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . . LGW. 2551
Al the myddle within the rynge . . . . . Astr. 25–32 *var* Th
that moeveth withinne the hevedes of . . . . Astr. 70–5
alle the sterres sitting with-in the Zodiak of . . . Astr. 92–7
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in the degre. . Astr. 115–21
alite with-in the degre. And than had I . . . . Astr. 121–7
with-inne that nombre, that is to seyn neer . . . Astr. 150–6
Within my twenty yere of age, . . . . . RR. 21
And deyde withynne a lytel space. . . . . RR. 1536
And he that pride hath hym withynne, . . . . RR. 2242
If they withynne a-slepe be— . . . . . RR. 2663
Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley, . . . . RR. 3358
Within the haye right al aboute . . . . . RR. 3616
That men within myght knowe the sede; . . . . RR. 3636
She gan to speke withynne a throwe . . . . . RR. 3867
And eke withynne the castell were . . . . . RR. 4190
Shette in the prisoun yonde withynne, . . . . RR. 4368
Syn[ne] that pardoun hath withynne, . . . . RR. 4731
Withynne hym-silf is such debate, . . . . . RR. 4902
How shulde love withynne hym be, . . . . . RR. 5397
Fair-Welcomyng withynne her warde; . . . . . RR. 5856
That shulde defende it fro withynne. . . . . RR. 6276
To expowne you the pith withynne:— . . . . . RR. 7172
Ryght black withynne and white withoute, . . . RR. 7333
**Within-forth** *see* **Forth, Within**

**Without** (*specimens*)

Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . A.Prol. 343
Withouten oother compaignye in youthe,— . . . A.Prol. 461
Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght. . . . . A.Prol. 538
Withouten doute it may stonden so. . . . . A.Kn. 1322
And sette hym doun withouten any moore: . . . A.Kn. 1541
Withoute wityng of any oother wight, . . . . A.Kn. 1611
With-oute faile he moot be deed or I; . . . . . A.Kn. 1644
Withouten juge, or oother officere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1712
And this bihote I yow with-outen faille . . . . A.Kn. 1854
Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute. . . . A.Kn. 1888
So evene, withouten variacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2588
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2725
Allone, withouten any compaignye. . . . . A.Kn. 2779
Oonly the intellect, withouten moore, . . . . A.Kn. 2803
Of colblak silk withinne and eek withoute. . . . A.Mil. 3240
And right anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . A.Mil. 3408
And on the thresshfold of the dore withoute: . . A.Mil. 3482
Withouten wordes mo they goon to bedde. . . . A.Mil. 3650
He sit hym up withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3819
Of twenty yeer, withouten any mo, . . . . . A.Rv. 3970
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . . B.ML. 29
ye may chaunge youre conseill withouten youre repreve. . . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
compaignye, paraventure, withouten thyn assent, . B.Mel. 2500–5
may nat lyven withoute the soule, namoore . . . B.Mel. 2740–5
and shopen hem withouten delay to go . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
causeles and withouten skile and resoun, . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
With stikkes, and a drye dych withoute, . . . . B.NP. 4038
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye, . . . . . D.WB. 27
Withouten excepcioun of bigamye, . . . . . D.WB. 86
Withouten hym we have no myght, certayn, . . . D.Fri. 1487
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute, . . . . E.Cl. 332
Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . F.Sq. 121
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . F.Sq. 166
But sikerly, withouten any fable, . . . . . F.Sq. 180
And I am lorn withouten remedie.' . . . . . F.Sq. 629
And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . . F.Sq. 646
His breat was hool withoute for to sene, . . . . F.Fkl. 1111
Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1449
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.' . . . F.Fkl. 1544
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . G.SN. 64
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . G.SN. 207
Hath sowled hem, withouten any drede. . . . . G.SN. 329
biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute, . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
withoute deeth, and ende withouten ende, . . . I.Pars. 210–5
of man and that oother is withoute, . . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
that othere speces of pride been withoute; . . . I.Pars. 410–5
No, not Joseph, with-oute drede, . . . . . BD. 280
Upon my chambre roof wyth-oute . . . . . BD. 299
Til I com to the feld withoute. . . . . BD. 359
Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423
Withoute note, withoute song; . . . . . BD. 472
This is my peyne wythoute reed, . . . . . BD. 586
For I dar swere, withoute doute, . . . . . BD. 819
Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boon, . . . . . BD. 942
Withouten hir, that saw I ones, . . . . . BD. 978
And bounte, wyth-oute mercy. . . . . BD. 1197
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne, . . . . Pity. 4
For to tho folk, with-outen any faile, . . . . . Pity. 48
Withouten love, he feyned jelousye. . . . . Anel. 126
And aldernext within and eek with-oute, . . . . PF. 244
For yee or nay, with-outen any preve?' . . . . PF. 497
whiche the peple withowten nombre dreden. . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
see is cleer and calm without moevynge flodes, . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
to seyn with-outen amenusynge) fulfilleth . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
man without povert of alle othere folke. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
foreyne fro the. Soth is that, withouten doute, . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
withouten your desert. For certes swiche . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460–5
to ben withouten glorie and withouten renoun. . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
that was ful fair in the superfice withoute, . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
that withouten doute every thing is in . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
defended fro withoute by the stedfastnesse . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
see wel now certeynly withouten doutes . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025–30
that he compasseth or secheth fro withoute. . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040–5
whiche ymagineth to ben in thinges withoute. . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
y-taken fro withouten, but by proeves. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
ben nat taken from withouten the compas . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
and abaysschinge withouten ende, and . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
vertus ben nat withouten mede; . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155–60
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295–300
fro withoute (so that thow nere neyther in hevene . Bo.4. p.4. 1385–90
fro withoute, but by causes covenable and . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760–5
by a strook of thought formely withoute discours . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
withoute doute alle the thinges shollen . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20

**Without** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Whe'r-so she were of towne or of withoute; . . . TC.1. 270
And thoughte ay so on her withouten lette, . . . TC.1. 361
Withouten paramours, to my witinge, . . . . . TC.2. 236
That have swich oon y-caught withoute net! . . . TC.2. 583
Ascry aros at scarmuch al withoute, . . . . . TC.2. 611
Or al be wrought, withouten any drede. . . . . TC.2. 672
Withouten jalousye or swich debat: . . . . . TC.2. 753
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . TC.2. 1405
To ben our frend, withouten more speche.' . . . TC.2. 1421
'Withouten that, I have y-nough for us.'— . . . TC.2. 1478
Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . . TC.2. 1566
Withouten hond, me semeth that in toune . . . TC.3. 188
This Pandarus withouten any lette . . . . . TC.3. 235
And seide her, 'At this closet dore withoute, . . . TC.3. 684
And they that layen at the dore withoute . . . TC.3. 745
Lo, his desir wol flee withouten winges! . . . . TC.3. 1263
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . . . TC.4. 376
At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . TC.4. 664
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve. . . . TC.4. 1358
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente. . . . TC.4. 1371
I wil ben here, withouten any wene. . . . . TC.4. 1593
Passing al the valeye fer withoute; . . . . . TC.5. 67
And hom they gon, withouten more speche, . . . TC.5. 1131
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . TC.5. 1178
He wente him hom, withouten any more. . . . . TC.5. 1197
In whiche stoden al withoute—. . . . . HF.3. 105
And by him stood, withouten lees, . . . . . HF.3. 374
Now, Eolus, withouten slouthe, . . . . . HF.3. 674
Some within and some withoute, . . . . . HF.3. 946
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke. . . . LGW. 177
I hadde ben dede, withouten any defence, . . . LGW. 279
To dampne a man, without answere of worde, . . LGW. 401
For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . . . LGW. 464
For in that contre yit, withouten doute, . . . LGW. 721
Out of the woode, withouten more arreste, . . . LGW. 806
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . LGW. 887
Thus seith the booke, withouten any les. . . . LGW. 1022
Withouten dethe, but I his helpe be. . . . . LGW. 1616
Slepten this blissed folk withowte walles, . . . . Form.A. 43

**Without-forth**

bitynge conscience, and without forth shal be the . I.Pars. 170–5
but if it be constreyned fro without-forth . . . Bo.3. p.11 995–1000
than the sonne ne semeth to the sighte withoute-forth.) . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
comprehendith without-forth the figure of the . Bo.5. p.4. 1785–90
useth nat . . . ne of wit without-forth; . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795–800
fro bodyes without-forth; (as who seith that thilke Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
lith subgit . . . to the notes of bodies without-forth, Bo.5. m.4 1810–5
and to the thinges without-forth, and . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
medleth the ymagis of thinges without-forth . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815–20
ben object fro withoute-forth moeven and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
thinges object fro withoute-forth, but thei . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825–30

**Withseid(e)**

ne mai nat be withseid in no manere.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900–5
noon of thise oolde folk ne withseide nevere; . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
That finaly, what wight that it withseyde, . . . TC.4. 215

**Withseie**

And whoso wole my juggement withseye . . . . A.Prol. 805
I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyn. . . . A.Kn. 1140
But if that he his Cristendom withseye; . . . . G.SN. 447
For vertuous, we may it not withseye.' . . . . G.SN. 457
they dar nat openly withseye the comaundements . I.Pars. 505–10
Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . . LGW. 367

**Withstand**

Al be it that I dar hire nat withstonde, . . . . B.Mk. 3110
Disposeth ay youre hertes to withstonde . . . . D.Fri. 1659
Wel oghte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde. . G.SN. 14
if that a man withstonde and weyve . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
men shal withstonden hym by wit and . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
he ne may no synne withstonde; he moot . . . . I.Pars. 820–5
to withstonde synne and synneth the . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
percen thurw the thynges that withstonden it, . . Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
y ne may nat . . . , ne withstonde the resouns purposed; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915–20
to withstonde god, myghte it avayle at . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
wole or mai with-stonden to this sovereyn good.' . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
'Withstond thanne and eschue thou vices; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde: . . TC.1. 839
And conne an errour alderbest withstonde.' . . . TC.1. 1008
That, as that day, ther dorste non withstonde, . . TC.2. 202
N'is neither hard, ne skilful to withstonde.'— . . . TC.3. 938
He mighte best th'eschaunge of her withstonde; . . TC.4. 160
Gan it withstonde and sobreliche answerde: . . . TC.4. 178
He myghte not his tunge withstonde . . . . . RR. 3807
For he the werre may not withstonde . . . . . RR. 3996

**Withstand**—*Continued*
Noon armure myght her stroke withstonde, . . . RR. 4197
That no wyght may hem wel withstonde. . . . RR. 7141
**Withstandeth**
Whan he withstandeth oure temptacioun . . . D.Fri. 1497
bryghte dayes, withstant anon the syghtes of men . Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
is redressed and with-stondeth to the maladye. . Bo 4. p.2. 1220–5
withstondeth no thinges by hevynesse of . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
erthe, ne the nyght ne withstondeth nat . . . . Bo.5. m.2 1665–70
**Withstanding**
vertuous contemplacioun, withstondynge of temptacioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
defenden hem in withstondynge that thei ne departe nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015–20
**Withstant** *see* **Withstandeth**
**Withstonden**
dede is withstonden, yet is ther greet . . . . . I.Pars.950–5
have I . . . withstonden thilke man that highte . Bo.1.p.4. 110–5
Now sith it may nat goodly be withstonde, . . . TC.1. 253
So ferforth that it may not ben withstonde . . . TC.4. 1298
But, finally, it may nat be withstonde: . . . . LGW. 1186
**Withstood**
Boece with-stood that ordenaunce and overcome . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
My fadres graunt if that I so withstood, . . . . TC.4. 552
Seyde as hire thoght, and somdel it withstoode. . . LGW. 1183
**Withstood** *see* **Withstonden**
**Witing** *see* **Witting**
**Witnesfully**
more witnesfully is the office of wise men . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420–5
**Witness**
Of this baar witnesse everich in that hous, . . . B.ML. 626
Of this witnesse, and thoghte he wolde enquere . B.ML. 629
us good witnesse; and the wise . . . . . B.Mel 2820–5
Witnesse on alle thise conqueróures stronge. . . B.Mk. 3916
Witnesse on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . . B.NP. 4426
I wol it preeve, and fynde good witnesse . . . C.Doc. 169
By witnesse, lord, so that it nat yow greeve. . . C.Doc. 186
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse . . . . C.Pard. 483
Witnesse on Mathew, but in special . . . . . C.Pard. 634
And take witnesse of hir owene mayde . . . . D.WB. 233
And al was fals, but that I took witnesse . . . . D.WB. 382
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951
Witnesse on Job, whom that we diden wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491
The heighe God take I for my witnesse, . . . . E.Cl. 821
Witnesse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous; . . E.Mch. 2282
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witnesse . . . F.Fkl. 1367
Witnesse Tyburces and Valerians shrifte, . . . . G.SN. 277
And now of three how maystow bere witnesse?' . G.SN. 336
Stynketh, as witnessen thise olde wyse; . . . . G.CY. 1067
As his book *Senior* wol bere witnesse, . . . . G.CY. 1450
Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witnesse. . . H.Mcp. 284
Witnesse on Seint Jame the . . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
domesman to witnessen the trouthe. . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
ten comaundmentz, as bereth witnesse . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
thefte, fals witnesse, and false othes; . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Fals witnesse is in word and eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
berest fals witnesse, or accusest hym, or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
excusest hym, by thy fals witnesse, or . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
noon auctoritee to swere, ne bere witnesse, . . . I.Pars. 930–5
After thy wille, and therfore in witnesse, . . . . ABC. 143
Withoute gilt,—me nedeth no witnesse. . . . . Anel. 298
'But God that al wot take I to witnesse, . . . . TC.3. 260
Bar witnesse of her wo and her constreynte; . . TC.4. 748
Ber witnesse of this word that seid is here, . . . TC.4. 1550
Hire white corowne berith of it witnesse; . . . . LGW. 527
The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth witnesse. . . . LGW. 1873
So fareth your love, your werkes bereth witnesse. . W.Unc. 10
southe the est lyne; witnesse on Aldeberan . . . Astr. 92–7
The pole of helle to my witnesse, . . . . . RR. 5966
Lettres to witnesse oure bounte, . . . . . RR. 6958
Or we shal bere hym such witnesse . . . . . RR. 7079
Or chartres, forto bere witnesse . . . . . RR. 7310
**Witnessed**
is I-witnessed and I-proevid by right to ben . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
**Witnesseth**
that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2645–50
that al the world witnesseth in . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–15
as witnesseth Seint Mathew in the gospel: 'A . . . I.Pars. 840–5
for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, as witnesseth . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
**Witnessing**
And eek by witnessyng of many a wight, . . . . C.Doc. 194
fals witnessyng, or bireven hym his catel or . . . I.Pars. 795–800
his heritage by thy fals witnessyng, whan . . . I.Pars. 795–800
for fals witnessyng was Susanna in ful . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
Hire white corowne beryth the witnessynge?' . . LGW. 299
**Wits**
Suffiseth thee, but if thy wittes madde, . . . . A.Mil. 3559
The deeth; but mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . B.ML. 202
thyn herte by thy five wittes. . . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
his wittes mowen nat disseveren hym or . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
And nat entende our wittes to declare; . . . . D.Fri. 1479
As many heddes as manye wittes ther been. . . . F.Sq. 203
As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 706
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . G.CY. 741
the five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . I.Pars. 205–10
in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . . I.Pars. 955–60
**Wits**—*Continued*
That I nil ay, with alle my wyttes fyve, . . . . Comp.L. 93
the instrumentes of the wittes, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
hir dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
scheweth to the wittes, yif thou referre it to resoun, Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . . . . TC.2. 271
At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.'— . . . TC.3. 931
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . Gent. 3
I ne holde not my wittes dull. . . . . RR. 6848
**Witterly**
But thon art fals I telle the witterly . . . . . A.Kn. 1154 *var*
And ful acorded was hit wittirly. . . . . LGW. 2606
**Witteth**
Yit for al this witeth ye right wele . . . . . Comp.L. 91
'And witeth wel, that bothe two ben vices,— . . . TC.1. 687
And witeth wel, that [though] God bad . . . . RR. 6653
Witeth wel if he gessed it, . . . . . RR. 7647
**Witting**
Withoute wityng of any oother wight, . . . . A.Kn. 1611
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel, . . . . B.NP. 4439
Withouten his wityng, he forsook hire eke; . . . D.WB. 649
But nathelees withoute youre wityng . . . . . E.Cl. 492
(as who seith, why that wytynge ne resceyveth . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
Withouten paramours, to my witinge, . . . . . TC.2. 236
That God sholde han no parfit cleer witinge . . . TC.4. 991
So ynly, that to my witing, . . . . . RR. 397
**Wittingly**
werreieth trouthe wityngly, and deffendeth his folye. I.Pars. 400–5
smyteth a womman wityngly, thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
sheepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly go renne I.Pars. 720–5
**Wive**
Wherfore we pray you hastily to wyve.' . . . . E.Cl. 140
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . . E.Cl. 173
**Wivere**
That jalousye, allas, that wikked wivere, . . . . TC.3. 1010
**Wives**
And pynnes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . . . A.Prol. 234
And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente; . . . . A.Prol. 374
And eek to bryngen wyves in swich fame; . . . A.Mil. 3148
Ther been ful goode wyves many oon, . . . . A.Mil. 3154
Sensynge the wyves of the parisshe faste, . . . A.Mil. 3341
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . . A.Rv. 3962
Thise noble wyves and thise loveris eke. . . . . B.ML. 59
That knowen wyves, I dar say yow na moore. . . B.ML. 273
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges, . . . B.ML. 709
and wikked wyves; and of swiche . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
This maketh that oure wyves wole assaye . . . B.Mk. 3149
But to his wyves toolde he his secree, . . . . B.Mk. 3211
That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . B.Mk. 3282
It was to wyves lecherie and shame, . . . . . B.Mk. 3483
As Chauntecleer among his wyves alle . . . . B.NP. 4073
And to hym rennen thanne his wyves alle. . . . B.NP. 4373
His sevene wyves walkynge by his syde, . . . . B.NP. 4382
Was wont, and eek his wyves, to repaire; . . . B.NP. 4410
Of Rome, cryden senatoures wyves, . . . . . B.NP. 4561
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . C.Pard. 910
I trowe he hadde wyves mo than oon; . . . . D.WB. 36
Which yifte of God hadde he for alle his wyvys! . D.WB. 39
And ech of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . . D.WB. 57
And lat us wyves hoten barly breed, . . . . . D.WB. 144
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde. . . . . D.WB. 225
I sey nat this by wyves that been wyse, . . . . D.WB. 229
And chidyng wyves, maken men to flee . . . . D.WB. 279
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282
But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . . . D.WB. 290
This knowe they that been to wyves bonde.' . . . D.WB. 378
As wyves mooten, for it is usage, . . . . . D.WB. 589
To reden on this book of wikked wyves. . . . . D.WB. 685
Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . . . . D.WB. 687
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689
That Socrates hadde with his wyves two; . . . D.WB. 728
On which, he seyde, how that his wyves thre . . D.WB. 760
Of latter date of wyves hath he red, . . . . . D.WB. 765
That nat wol be governed by hir wyves; . . . . D.WB. 1262
For stryvyng with hir lemmans and hir wyves. . . D.Sum. 1998
This storie is seyd, nat for that wyves sholde . . E.Cl. 1142
O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . . E.Cl. 1183
And sklendre wyves, fieble, as in bataille, . . . E.Cl. 1198
As alle wedded men doon with hire wyvys, . . . E.Mch. 1651
As usage is of wyves, for the beste; . . . . . E.Mch. 1861
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . F.Fkl. 743
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . F.Fkl. 818
To alle wyves may a mirour bee. . . . . F.Fkl. 1454
To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . . . . H.Mcp. 153
Than on hire wyves, be they never so faire, . . . H.Mcp. 191
men loveth youre wyves.' . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
they wole have raw flessh of folkes wyves . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Seint Jerome seith that wyves that been . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
been tho that han been wyves and han . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!' . . TC.2. 119
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379
How clene maydenys and how trewe wyvys, . . . LGW.G. 282
Of trewe wyvys and of here labour? . . . . . LGW.G. 306
Of goode wymmen, maydenes and wyves,. . . . . LGW. 484
'And lat us speke of wives, that is best; . . . . LGW. 1702
And kyssed hym, as of wyves is the wone. . . . LGW. 1744

**Wives**—*Continued*
Thise Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . . LGW. 1812
Bothe maydens and these wyves eke, . . . . RR. 6242
Thise nonnes, and thise burgeis wyves . . . . RR. 6864
**Wives** *see* **Wifes**
**Wlatsom**
Ful wlatsom was the stynk of his careyne; . . . B.Mk. 3814
Mordre is so wlatsom, and abhomynable . . . B.NP. 4243
**Woad**
No mader, welde, or wood no litestere . . . . Form.A. 17
**Wode** *see* **Wood**
**Wodewale**
With chalaundre, and with wodewale, . . . . RR. 914
**Wodewales**
Alpes, fynches, and wodewales, . . . . . RR. 658
**Woe**
Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt . A.Prol. 351
But swich a cry and swich a wo they make . . . A.Kn. 900
Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse: . . . A.Kn. 919
And in a tour, in angwissh and in wo, . . . . A.Kn. 1030
And to hymself compleynynge of his wo; . . . . A.Kn. 1072
Is cause of al my criyng and my wo. . . . . A.Kn. 1100
I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo . . . . A.Kn. 1146
Thanne hadde I been in blisse, and nat in wo, . . A.Kn. 1230
And of my wo thow yevest litel charge. . . . . A.Kn. 1284
With al the wo that prison may me yeve, . . . A.Kn. 1296
That doubleth al my torment and my wo.' . . . A.Kn. 1298
Though in this world he have care and wo; . . . A.Kn. 1321
And, shortly to concluden al his wo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1358
What sholde I al day of his wo endite? . . . . A.Kn. 1380
This cruecl torment and this peyne and woo, . . A.Kn. 1382
Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende.' . . . . A.Kn. 1392
Forpyned, what for wo and for distresse. . . . A.Kn. 1453
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo; . . . A.Kn. 1456
For whom that I have al this peyne and wo, . . A.Kn. 1582
Til they for wo ful ofte seyde, 'Allas!' . . . . A.Kn. 1952
For which Dyane wroghte hym care and wo. . . . A.Kn. 2072
That han for thee so muchel care and wo, . . . A.Kn. 2352
For she that dooth me al this wo endure . . . . A.Kn. 2396
Togydre y-met and wroght his felawe wo; . . . A.Kn. 2624
Allas the wo! allas, the peynes stronge, . . . . A.Kn. 2771
Joye after wo, and wo after gladnesse, . . . . A.Kn. 2841
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847
But after wo, I rede us to be merye, . . . . . A.Kn. 3068
So woweth hire that hym is wo bigon; . . . . . A.Mil. 3372
That is for love alwey so wo-bigon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3658
Wel litel thynken ye upon my wo . . . . . A.Mil. 3701
As he were wood for wo he gan to crye, . . . . A.Mil. 3814
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo; . . . A.Rv. 4200
The teeris of Eleyne; and eek the wo . . . . . B.ML. 70
For in this wo I may nat longe endure." . . . . B.ML. 231
O sodeyn wo! that ever art successour . . . . B.ML. 421
Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse. . . . . B.ML. 424
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde. . . B.ML. 427
Hire to delivere of wo that she was inne. . . . B.ML. 518
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye. . . . . B.ML. 609
Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn, . B.ML. 757
O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me, . . . . B.ML. 817
Thy wo and any wo man may sustene. . . . . B.ML. 847
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo, . . . B.ML. 901
Wo was this wrecched womman tho bigon; . . . B.ML. 918
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo . . . . B.ML. 977
Thurgh whiche pleintes gan hir wo encresse. . . B.ML. 1068
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . . B.ML. 1070
That Alla giltelees was of hir wo, . . . . . B.ML. 1073
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace, . . . . B.ML. 1161
But wo is hym that payen moot for al! . . . . B.Sh. 1200
And after of hir meschief and hire wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3513
Ful many a hethen wroghtestow ful wo . . . . B.Mk. 3583
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3634
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!' . . . . B.Mk. 3636
That he his armes gnow, and nat for wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3638
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made. . . . B.Mk. 3682
Whiche he conquered and broghte hem into wo? . B.Mk. 3840
The whiche two of al this wo I wyte? . . . . . B.Mk. 3860
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo; . . . B.NP. 4128
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . . . . B.NP. 4395
Wommannes conseil broghte us first to wo . . . B.NP. 4447
Herden thise hennes crie and maken wo, . . . . B.NP. 4566
O doghter, which that art my laste wo, . . . . C.Doc. 221
Fro Paradys, to labour and to wo . . . . . C.Pard. 506
Anon he was out cast to wo and peyne. . . . . C.Pard. 511
To speke of wo that is in mariage; . . . . . D.WB. 3
O Lord, the peyne I dide hem and the wo! . . . . D.WB. 384
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo . . . . D.WB. 727
The wo that in myn herte was, and pyne? . . . . D.WB. 787
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . . . . D.WB. 811
Wo was this knyght, and sorwefully he siketh; . . D.WB. 913
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . . . . D.WB. 1082
Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thoght, . D.WB. 1083
But certes, lecchours dide he grettest wo; . . . D.Fri. 1310
Witnesse on Job, whom that we diden wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491
So muche wo as I have with yow tholed! . . . . D.Fri. 1546
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo. . . . . D.Sum. 1681
Youre heritage, O, wo were us alyve! . . . . . E.Cl. 139
They seyn to hem it is greet shame and wo . . . E.Cl. 481
Out of youreself for no wo sholde outreye— . . . E.Cl. 643
But first siknesse and after wo and peyne. . . . E.Cl. 651
I deeme that hire herte was ful wo; . . . . . E.Cl. 753
Ne never for no wele, ne no wo, . . . . . E.Cl. 971

**Woe**—*Continued*
That bacheleris have often peyne and wo; . . . E.Mch. 1278
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake; . . . E.Mch. 1290
By good conseil delyvered out of wo . . . . . E.Mch. 1372
So delicat, withouten wo and stryf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1646
In which ye seyn ther is no wo ne stryf; . . . . E.Mch. 1664
Telle thy wo? She wole alwey seye nay. . . . . E.Mch. 1872
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biwreye. . . . E.Mch. 1873
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . . . F.Sq. 452
Wher me was wo, that is no questioun; . . . . F.Sq. 579
Telle hire his wo, his peyne, and his distresse; . . F.Fkl. 737
Wyn, wo, or chaungynge of complexioun, . . . F.Fkl. 782
But thanne was that a parcel of hire wo, . . . F.Fkl. 852
His wo, as in a general compleynyng; . . . . . F.Fkl. 945
For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo. . . . F.Fkl. 952
Ne dorst he nat to hire his wo biwreye, . . . . F.Fkl. 954
Wo was Aurelie, whan that he this herde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1007
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1027
He knew of al this wo and al this werk: . . . . F.Fkl. 1106
Thanne were my brother warisshed of his wo; . . F.Fkl. 1162
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon, . . . F.Fkl. 1316
Han slayn hemself for verray drede and wo, . . . F.Fkl. 1410
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo. . . . F.Fkl. 1433
As I may best I wol my wo endure,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1484
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1531
She sat al coold and felte of it no wo; . . . . . G.SN. 521
Which that was maad, and of the care and wo . . G.CY. 769
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancour, ne ire. . . G.CY. 919
To lifte hym up, and muchel care and wo, . . . H.Mcp. 54
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo. . . . H.Mcp. 202
peple, the wo and the shame and the . . . . . I.Pars. 255–60
contrarioustee of wo, ne grevaunce; . . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
Wolde ought discure me your wo . . . . . BD. 548
That me is wo that I was born! . . . . . BD. 565
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve, . . . . . BD. 572
And eek my reste; my wele is wo, . . . . . BD. 602
Hit dide myn herte so moche wo. . . . . BD. 712
Wolde for a fers make this wo!' . . . . . BD. 740
For now she worcheth me ful wo, . . . . . BD. 814
Allas, myn herte is wonder wo . . . . . BD. 895
I be-thoghte me what wo . . . . . BD. 1182
'In this debat I was so wo, . . . . . BD. 1191
The sorwe I suffred and the wo, . . . . . BD. 1244
My wo; and she wel understood . . . . . BD. 1260
To that other, for no wo; . . . . . BD. 1290
That in this worlde was never wight so wo . . . Pity. 3
Withouten any wo, as thoughte me, . . . . . Pity. 37
What maner thinge that may encrese my wo . . . Pity. 103
Sith every wo that herte may be-thynke, . . . Pity. 107
Fro your servyse, for any peyne or wo! . . . . Pity. 116
That nyghe her wytte for woo was overcome . . Mars. 68 *var*
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo . . . . Mars. 127
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . Mars. 184
For fere, and eek for wo, that, as I gesse, . . . Mars. 195
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . . Mars. 235
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde, . . Mars. 252
Then hadde he double wo and passioun, . . . . Mars. 255
That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo; . Mars. 260
Ther is no wyght that wol me wo bereve . . . . Comp.L. 12
But serve alwey, and stinte for no wo. . . . . Comp.L. 40
So moche wo, and [eek] so litel blis . . . . . Comp.L. 42
That wo is me that ever I was bore; . . . . . Comp.L. 43
Why liketh yow to do me al this wo, . . . . . Comp.L. 60
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele. . . . Comp.L. 94
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle? . . . . Anel. 163
That on hir wo ne deyneth him not to thinke, . . Anel. 181
And of my wo he is so routheles, . . . . . Anel. 230
That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte. . . . . Anel. 263
My dere herte have of my wo som routhe! . . . PF. 427
Ne never for no wo ne shal I lette . . . . . PF. 439
For wo, as he that hath ben languyssh yng . . . PF. 472
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . . TC.1. 4
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . TC.1. 34
And write hir wo, and live in charite, . . . . . TC.1. 49
And whan your preye is lost, wo and penaunces! . TC.1. 201
And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . TC.1. 248
His wo he gan dissimulen and hide. . . . . TC.1. 322
For wo was him, that what to don he n'iste, . . TC.1. 356
Ful unavised of his wo cominge. . . . . TC.1. 378
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . TC.1. 402
But thenne felte Troilus swich wo . . . . . TC.1. 498
Ne of his wo ne durste he not biginne . . . . TC.1. 503
Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite! . . . . . TC.1. 522
Her name, for to tellen her his wo, . . . . . TC.1. 542
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye. . . . . TC.1. 546
And with an angre don his wo to falle . . . . TC.1. 563 *var*
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe . . TC.1. 582
To entreparten wo, as glad desport. . . . . TC.1. 592
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.' . . . TC.1. 595
That I have seyd, for now wostow my wo. . . . TC.1. 611
And final cause of wo that ye endure; . . . . TC.1. 682
Thy wo to telle; and tel me, if thee liste. . . . TC.1. 693
'The wise seyth, "Wo him that is allone, . . . TC.1. 694
And lat us lissen wo with other spechc, . . . . TC.1. 702
Delyte not in wo thy wo to seche, . . . . . TC.1. 704
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost.' . . . TC.1. 721
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe! . . . . TC.1. 763
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . TC.1. 768
'I graunte wel that thou endurest wo . . . . . TC.1. 785
That of thy wo is no curacioun. . . . . TC.1. 791

For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite. . . . TC.1. 826
The beste is that thou telle me thy wo; . . . . TC.1. 830
Lat be thy wo and torning to the grounde; . . . TC.1. 856
And seyde, 'Allas! of al my wo the welle, . . . TC.1. 873
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . TC.1. 944
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 1016
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . . TC.1. 1075
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente, . . . TC.2. 62
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules! . . . . . TC.2. 344
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote! . . TC.2. 345
Wo worth that beaute that is routheles! . . . . TC.2. 346
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote! . . TC.2. 347
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo, . . . . TC.2. 383
And seyde, 'Allas, for wo! Why n'ere I ded? . . TC.2. 409
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wo! . . . . . TC.2. 501
But though that he for wo was pale and wan, . . TC.2. 551
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo; . . . . . TC.2. 683
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke: . . TC.2. 783
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke. . . . TC.2. 784
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge, . . . . TC.2. 951
And after that than gan he telle his wo; . . . . TC.2. 1082
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!' . . . . . TC.2. 1099
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce! . . . . TC.2. 1105
His grete wo foryede he at the leste. . . . . TC.2. 1330
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste; . . . TC.2. 1358
God wot that thy disese doth me wo! . . . . . TC.2. 1360
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . . . . TC.2. 1370
To han a maner routhe upon my wo, . . . . . TC.2. 1375
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . . TC.3. 66
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trewe! . . . . TC.3. 117
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'— . . . TC.3. 181
For love, of which thy wo wex alwey more; . . . TC.3. 242
But wo is me, that I, that cause al this, . . . TC.3. 271
'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this . . . TC.3. 288
His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . . TC.3. 347
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me, . . . TC.3. 362
If that ye suffre him al night in this wo, . . . TC.3. 863
My soule bringe, as me is for him wo! . . . . TC.3. 926
'Ek al my wo is this, that folk now usen . . . . TC.3. 1023
For out of wo in blisse now they flete; . . . . TC.3. 1221
It were ye that wroughten me this wo, . . . . TC.3. 1354
For wo, or elles whan that folk ben sike, . . . TC.3. 1362
Tho bisy wrecches, ful of wo and drede! . . . . TC.3. 1381
And live in wo. Ther God yeve hem mischaunce, . TC.3. 1385
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere . . TC.3. 1398
Of any wo of swich a time a-gon, . . . . . TC.3. 1402
And passed wo with joye countrepese. . . . . TC.3. 1407
That I was born, allas! what me is wo, . . . . TC.3. 1423
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo . . . . TC.3. 1472
As wo-bigon as she was, soth to seyne; . . . . TC.3. 1530
So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . TC.3. 1698
And in his brest the heped wo began . . . . . TC.4. 236
To half this wo which that I you devise. . . . . TC.4. 259
In woo in turment and yn cruel peyne . . . . . TC 4. 296 *var*
O soule, lurking in this wo, unneste! . . . . . TC.4. 305
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede, . . . TC.4. 339
So that for wo he n'iste what he mente, . . . . TC.4. 349
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . . . . TC.4. 357
Ny dede for wo and with his armys foldyn . . . TC.4. 359 *var*
Seing his frend in wo, whos hevinesse . . . . . TC.4. 363
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . . . . TC.4. 422
For douteles, to don his wo to falle, . . . . . TC.4. 430
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care! . . . . TC.4. 462
As he that, whan a man is wo-bigon, . . . . . TC.4. 464
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle! . . . . . TC.4. 469
This wo, and how that twinned be we tweyne! . . TC.4. 476
To chaungen her that doth thee al thy wo? . . . TC.4. 487
Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . . TC.4. 621
For wo, and wery of that companye. . . . . TC.4. 707
Here white brest she bet and for the wo . . . . TC.4. 738 *var*
Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe . . . . TC.4. 740
Bar witnesse of her wo and her constreynte; . . . TC.4. 748
Wo worth that day, and namely that night, . . . TC.4. 754
wo worth that day that thow me bere on lyve . . TC.4. 763 *var*
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire. . . . TC.4. 819
For which this Pandar is so wo-bigon . . . . . TC.4. 822
That now transmuwed ben in cruel wo: . . . . . TC.4. 830
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . . TC.4. 834
And peyne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse! . . . TC.4. 842
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge . . . . TC.4. 855
That cause is of this wo and this unreste. . . . TC.4. 879
For verray wo his wit is al a-wey . . . . . TC.4. 882 *var*
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!' . . . . . TC.4. 896
'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte sore, . . . TC.4. 897
To sen him in that wo that he is inne; . . . . TC.4. 906
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge. . . . TC.4. 1134
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste! . . TC.4. 1162
'And thou cite, which that I leve in wo, . . . . TC.4. 1205
And there lat us speken of our wo; . . . . . TC.4. 1244
'That, if a wight alwey his wo compleyne . . . TC.4. 1255
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne, . . . . TC.4. 1259
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; . . . . TC.4. 1265
'Soth is, that wo the whiche that we ben inne, . TC.4. 1268
And that she starf for wo neigh, whan she wente, . TC.4. 1419
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make, . . TC.4. 1564
That so bitraysed were or wo-bigon . . . . . TC.4. 1648
Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde! . . TC.4. 1694
He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . . . . TC.5. 30



So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne, . . TC.5. 34
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone: . . . TC.5. 69
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene . . TC.5. 243
Soo causeles suche drede and woo to drye . . . TC.5. 264 *var*
His wo, his pleynte, his langour, and his pine? . . TC.5. 268
That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . . . TC.5. 271
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo . . . . TC.5. 498
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo! . . . . . TC.5. 529
O cause of wo, that cause hast been of lisse! . . TC.5. 550
Th'encheson of his wo as he best mighte, . . . . TC.5. 632
Her wo for love is of another wight; . . . . . TC.5. 787
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo: . . . . TC.5. 985
Ther made nevere woman more wo . . . . . TC.5. 1052
For through the deth my wo sholde have an ende. TC.5. 1273
How he may best discriven her his wo. . . . . TC.5. 1314
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! . . . TC.5. 1330
My wo that everich houre encresseth newe, . . . TC.5. 1333
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit descrive, . . . TC.5. 1367
My joye, in wo: I can seye you nought elles, . . TC.5. 1377
With pacience I wol my wo conporte, . . . . . TC.5. 1397
Encressen gan the wo fro day to night . . . . TC.5. 1436
And of Argives weping and hir wo: . . . . . TC.5. 1509
Foryat his wo for angre of her speche, . . . . TC.5. 1535
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, . TC.5. 1563
And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle, . . . . TC.5. 1566
That you, that don me al this wo endure, . . . TC.5. 1700
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . . TC.5. 1821
'Allas!' quod she, 'what me is wo! . . . . . HF.1. 300
Loo! was not this a wo and routhe? . . . . . HF.1. 396
But, wo is me! it lyth nat in myn myght . . . . LGW.G. 60
The wo that they endure for here trouthe. . . . LGW.G. 287
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce; . . . LGW. 687
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . . LGW. 689
Al hire compleynt of love, and al hire wo. . . . LGW. 748
Have mercy on oure labour and oure wo.' . . . LGW. 988
And in hir herte she hadde routhe and wo, . . . LGW. 1063
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . . . . LGW. 1078
So priketh hire this newe joly wo. . . . . LGW. 1192
And tolde hir al his herte and al his wo, . . . LGW. 1233
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe, . . . LGW. 1235
That oon shal lawghen at anotheres wo; . . . . LGW. 1251
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo, . . . LGW. 1257
And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . . . . LGW. 1330
And with thy countrefeted peyn and wo! . . . . LGW. 1376
But certes, it is bothe routhe and wo, . . . . LGW. 1384
If they were broken, or ought wo-begon, . . . . LGW. 1487
That ye han of my dethe, or of my wo, . . . . LGW. 1621
The wo to telle hyt were an impossible . . . . LGW. 1839
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun; . . . . LGW. 1974
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wys, me is as wo . . . . LGW. 1985
That prophete is of wo and of myschaunce. . . . LGW. 2254
O sely Philomene, wo is in thyn herte! . . . . LGW. 2339
For whiche the sely Proigne hath suche wo, . . . LGW. 2346
Allas, the wo, the compleynt, and the mone . . . LGW. 2379
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon, . . . LGW. 2409
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce. . . . LGW. 2435
Thy Phillis, which that is so wo begon, . . . . LGW. 2497
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo, . . . LGW. 2685
Yet may that wo myn herte nat confounde; . . . Rosem. 10
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . Fort. 2
The sorwe and wo that is in mariage, . . . . . Buk. 6
God lete him never fro his wo dissever, . . . . Buk. 15
I have no wonder thogh ye do me wo; . . . . . Comp.A. 18
But than is hir gladnesse at my wo? . . . . . Comp.A. 47
Of my grete wo listeth don alleggeaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 21
And hath such [wo] whan folk doth good, . . . RR. 275 *em*
Was never wight yit half so wo . . . . . RR. 312
So depe was hir wo bigonnen . . . . . RR. 319
So wo begone a thyng was she. . . . . RR. 336
She al to-dassht her-selfe for woo, . . . . . RR. 337
But they ben ful of sorowe and woo, . . . . . RR. 611
May therwith doon grete harme and wo. . . . . RR. 961
His wo the bette bistowed is, . . . . . RR. 968
She hadde in herte so gret woo, . . . . . RR. 1486
For love, and ben so hoot for woo, . . . . . RR. 1494
That atte laste he starf for woo. . . . . RR. 1530
Myn herte drewe, for all my wo; . . . . . RR. 1762
And evermo that me was woo, . . . . . RR. 1787
Aftir the herte, in wele and woo; . . . . . RR. 1795
I felt sich woo my wounde ay wrought, . . . . RR. 1814
Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe, . . . . . RR. 1906
Sighes and pleyntes with newe woo, . . . . . RR. 2249
And I abyde al sole in wo, . . . . . RR. 2424
And walowe in woo the longe nyght; . . . . . RR. 2562
Forto stynte my woo and moone, . . . . . RR. 2620
Withoute rest, in peyne and woo. . . . . RR. 2642
And waite without in woo and peyne, . . . . . RR. 2657
Aye unrelesed woo to make, . . . . . RR. 2729
Certis no wo ne may atteyne . . . . . RR. 2743
To bringe hem out of woo and were, . . . . . RR. 2827
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte; . . . . . RR. 2860
Bothe of thi wele and of thi woo. . . . . RR. 2872
That a gret partye of his woo . . . . . RR. 2924
Right so is al his woo full soone . . . . . RR. 2928
A quarter of my woo and peyne; . . . . . RR. 3184
And to hym all my woo I tolde, . . . . . RR. 3349
And I, bilefte aloone in woo, . . . . . RR. 3360
Desiryng forto pese my woo. . . . . RR. 3397
To worche this man so myche woo, . . . . . RR. 3510

**Woe**—*Continued*
Nor that ye worchen no more woo . . . . . RR. 3553
Aftir the kis in peyne and woo, . . . . . RR. 3695
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . . . RR. 3783
Thought in wisshing, torment and woo, . . . . RR. 4133
Causeth all my woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4142
That evere he lyveth in woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4296
Who hadde wist what woo I hadde, . . . . . RR. 4318
Whanne I remembre me of my woo, . . . . . RR. 4409
Shulde ay be reles to my woo. . . . . RR. 4440
And makith hem with woo to deele; . . . . . RR. 4445
Outake biheest unto my woo. . . . . RR. 4474
Ther may no wrecche have more of woo, . . . RR. 4673
Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo, . . . . RR. 4775
In perell, and in myche woo, . . . . . RR. 4951
Logged ben, with Sorwe and Woo . . . . . RR. 4995
Whiche causen hir to mourne in woo . . . . . RR. 5007
But what-som-ever woo they fele, . . . . . RR. 5041
That wole not breke for wele ne woo; . . . . . RR. 5204
Joy and woo they shull departe . . . . . RR. 5279
For in the getyng he hath such woo, . . . . . RR. 5593
That they for woo mowe seyn, "Allas!" . . . . RR. 6030
He note if ye wole worche hym woo. . . . . RR. 6052
Hath for sothsawe suffred woo.' . . . . . RR. 6130

**Woe** *see* **For-wo**

**Woful**
And Palamon, this woful prisoner, . . . . . A.Kn. 1063
Of hym, this woful lovere daun Arcite. . . . . A.Kn. 1379
Two woful wrecches been we, two caytyves, . . . A.Kn. 1717
That I am thilke woful Palamoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1734
Ther saugh I how woful Calistopee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2056
Who sorweth now but woful Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2652
'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte . . . A.Kn. 2765
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2882
And after that cam woful Emelye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2910
I seye, the woful day fatal is come, . . . . . B.ML. 261
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . B.ML. 316
This woful womman broghte he to the londe; . . . B.ML. 522
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye— . . . . B.ML. 694
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,— . . B.ML. 850
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . . . B.ML. 978
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cesse; . . . . B.ML. 1066
And whan the woful fader deed it say, . . . . B.Mk. 3633
O woful hennes, right so criden ye, . . . . . B.NP. 4559
Youre woful mooder wende stedfastly . . . . . E.Cl. 1094
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1866
Lete I this woful creature lye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1085
His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238
And seyde, 'I, woful, wrecche Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 1303
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man, . . . . F.Fkl. 1311
For which thise woful maydens, ful of drede, . . F.Fkl. 1375
That woful Mars made atte departynge . . . . Mars. 25
O woful Mars! alas! what mayst thou seyn, . . . Mars. 106
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde . . . . Comp.L. 4
My woful herte, through your cruelte. . . . . Anel. 271
Whan that Anelida, this woful quene, . . . . Anel. 351
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I write! . . . . TC.1. 7
A woful wight to han a drery fere, . . . . . TC.1. 13
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde, . . . . TC.1. 519
So may thy woful time seme lesse. . . . . TC.1. 703
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche! . . . . TC.2. 433
Or alle his woful wordes for to soune, . . . . TC.2. 573
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere, . . . TC.2. 1361
And shal til that I, woful wight, be grave! . . . TC.3. 103
Myn woful lyf wele endyn for distresse . . . . TC.4. 301 *var*
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . . TC.4. 309
Of th' ilke woful soule that thus cryeth, . . . . TC.4. 317
For which his woful teres nevere stente; . . . . TC.4. 340
He stood this woful Troilus biforn, . . . . . TC.4. 360
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte . . . . TC.4. 365
But at the laste this woful Troilus, . . . . . TC.4. 372
I, woful wrecche and infortuned wight, . . . . TC.4. 751
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne . . . TC.4. 785
But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . . . TC.4. 794
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see, . . . . TC.4. 838
Out of my woful body harm ther noon is . . . . TC.4. 843 *var*
The lasse woful of hem bothe n'iste . . . . . TC.4. 1132
The woful teres that they leten falle . . . . . TC.4. 1135
The woful Mirra, writen as I finde; . . . . . TC.4. 1139
But whan hir woful wery goostes tweyne . . . . TC.4. 1142
Her woful spirit from his propre place, . . . . TC.4. 1152
In-to here woful herte a-yen it wente . . . . . TC.4. 1222 *var*
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252
And God! so wisly thou me, woful wrecche, . . . TC.4. 1444
The cruel peynes of this woful man, . . . . . TC.4. 1697
To Troye is come this woful Troilus . . . . . TC.5. 197
And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wrecche . . TC.5. 321
Somwhat his woful herte for to lighte; . . . . . TC.5. 634
She ledde her lif, this woful creature. . . . . TC.5. 714
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire . . . . TC.5. 720
I, woful wight, in every humble wise . . . . . TC.5. 1320
Al redy out my woful gost to drive: . . . . . TC.5. 1370
Wepyng with ful woful chere, . . . . . HF.1. 214
'O woful Dido, welaway!' . . . . . HF.1. 318
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routhe, . . LGW. 669
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas? . . . . LGW. 877
This woful man, that was nat fully deed, . . . . LGW. 883
Than spake she thus: 'Thy woful hande,' quod she, . LGW. 890
And forth is lad thys woful yonge knyght . . . LGW. 1948
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus, . . . . LGW. 1952

**Woful**—*Continued*
This woful lordes sone may ye not here, . . . LGW. 1979
And doon this woful man with him to come; . . LGW. 1990
This woful lady y-lerned had in yowthe, . . . . LGW. 2350
This woful song and this compleynt I make, . . . Comp.A. 88
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . . . Bal.Ch. 14
That woful rechelesse caytyfe; . . . . . RR. 340
In waste and wofull lustynesse. . . . . RR. 5118

**Wofuller**
I noot which hath the wofuller mester; . . . . A.Kn. 1340

**Wofullest**
Why n'iltow flen out of the wofulleste . . . . . TC.4. 303
Of me that am the wofulleste wight . . . . . TC.4. 516

**Wofully**
How he bigan ful wofully to grone. . . . . TC.2. 518

**Woke**
And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,— . . A.Kn. 1393
As wel when she wook as whan she slepte . . . B.ML. 497 *var*
This messager on morwe, whan he wook, . . . B.ML. 806
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . B.NP. 4273
I wook, and other bokes tok me to, . . . . . PF. 695
That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette . . . TC.1. 362
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook; . . . . TC.5. 289
And stinte a while. And afterward he wook, . . TC.5. 928
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse. . . . LGW. 1787
And while for anger thus I woke, . . . . . RR. 1877

**Woke** *see* **Awoke**

**Wol(e)(n)**
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . . A.Prol. 42
For curs wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . A.Prol. 661
And after wol I telle of our viage . . . . . A.Prol. 723
And therfore wol I maken yow disport, . . . . A.Prol. 775
But if ye be myrie I wol yeve yow myn heed . . A.Prol. 782 *var*
I wol myselven gladly with yow ryde . . . . A.Prol. 803
And whoso wole my juggement withseye . . . A.Prol. 805
And I wol erly shape me therfore.' . . . . . A.Prol. 809
And we wol reuled been at his devys . . . . . A.Prol. 816
I wol nat letten eek noon of this route. . . . . A.Kn. 889
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 892
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent, . . . A.Kn. 945
For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght, . . . A.Kn. 1042
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be. . . . . A.Kn. 1097
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite . . . . . A.Kn. 1334
And of Arcita forth I wol yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1336
For I wol telle forth as I bigan. . . . . A.Kn. 1354
Quod he, 'to Atthenes right now wol I fare, . . . A.Kn. 1395
To drugge and drawe, what so men wol devyse. . . A.Kn. 1416
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite. . . . . A.Kn. 1450
Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1488
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye; . . . . A.Kn. 1587
But I wol love hire oonly, and namo; . . . . A.Kn. 1589
And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght. . . . A.Kn. 1607
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faile, . . A.Kn. 1610
That heere I wol be founden as a knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1612
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I bringe . . A.Kn. 1615
Wol noght, his thankes, have no felaweshipe. . . A.Kn. 1626
And forth I wole of Theseus yow telle. . . . . A.Kn. 1662
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1694
That I wol dye present in hir sighte. . . . . A.Kn. 1738
Hath dampned yow, and I wol it recorde, . . . A.Kn. 1745
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . . A.Kn. 1768
Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . . A.Kn. 1774
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan; . . . . A.Kn. 1778
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste . . . . . A.Kn. 2052
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2093
Som wol ben armed in an haubergeoun, . . . . A.Kn. 2119
And somme woln have a paire plates large; . . . A.Kn. 2121
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe; . A.Kn. 2122
Somme woln ben armed on hir legges weel, . . . A.Kn. 2123
Thy temple wol I worshipe evermo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2251
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2253
And if ye wol nat so, my lady sweete, . . . . A.Kn. 2254
Ne never wol I be no love, ne wyf. . . . . A.Kn. 2306
Noght wol I knowe the compaignye of man. . . . A.Kn. 2311
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.' . . . A.Kn. 2330
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . . A.Kn. 2407
And in thy temple I wol my baner honge, . . . A.Kn. 2410
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde: . . . . . A.Kn. 2413
And eek to this avow I wol me bynde. . . . . A.Kn. 2414
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive, . . . . A.Kn. 2417
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fulfille.' . . . A.Kn. 2478
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above, . . . . A.Kn. 2479
I wol be trewe juge, and no partie; . . . . . A.Kn. 2657
Of this bataille I wol namoore endite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2741
And certeinly, ther Nature wol nat wirche, . . . A.Kn. 2759
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf. . . . A.Kn. 2795
Now wol I speken forth of Emelye. . . . . A.Kn. 2816
I wol nat tellen eek how that they goon . . . . A.Kn. 2963
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende, . . . A.Kn. 2965
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne. . . . . A.Kn. 3074
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.' . . A.Mil. 3127
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I, . . . A.Mil. 3132
For I wol speke, or elles go my wey.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3133
For I wol telle a legende and a lyf, . . . . . A.Mil. 3141
I wol bileve wel that I am noon. . . . . A.Mil. 3162
Or I wol dyen, also God me save!' . . . . . A.Mil. 3281
And seyde, 'I wol nat kisse thee, by my fey! . . . A.Mil. 3284
Or I wol crie, "Out, harrow," and "Allas!" . . . A.Mil. 3286
That she wol been at his comandement . . . . A.Mil. 3292
I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me,' . . . A.Mil. 3362

This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . A.Mil. 3370
For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381
And after wol I speke, in pryvetee, . . . . . A.Mil. 3493
I wol telle it noon oother man, certeyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3495
'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . A.Mil. 3513
I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetee; . . . . . A.Mil. 3558
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . A.Mil. 3577
Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon," . . . . A.Mil. 3578
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . . A.Mil. 3594
To Alison now wol I tellen al . . . . . A.Mil. 3678
Therfore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye, . . A.Mil. 3685
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . A.Mil. 3686
'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . A.Mil. 3709
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . A.Mil. 3712
And I wol brynge it thee agayn ful soone.' . . . A.Mil. 3778
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith?' . . . A.Mil. 3782
This wol I yeve thee, if thou me kisse.' . . . . A.Mil. 3797
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . A.Rv. 3876
For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . A.Rv. 3881
Right in his cheries termes wol I speke; . . . . A.Rv. 3917
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . A.Rv. 3976
What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?' . . A.Rv. 4035
The moore wol I stele whan I take. . . . . A.Rv. 4052
In stide of flour yet wol I yeve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053
Now pley, Aleyn, for I wól speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4198
But, er thow go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . A.Rv. 4241
I wol go crepen in by my felawe'; . . . . . A.Rv. 4250
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . . . . . A.Co. 4342
But nathelees I wol nat telle it yit; . . . . . A.Co. 4361
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . . B.ML. 29
Namoore than wole Malkynes maydenhede, . . . B.ML. 30
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . B.ML. 41
Thus wole oure text; but nathelees certeyn . . . B.ML. 45
Who so that wole his large volume seke, . . . . B.ML. 60
Ne I wol noon reherce, if that I may. . . . . B.ML. 89
Thy selve neighebor wol thee despise, . . . . . B.ML. 115
Custance, I wol be cristned, doutelees; . . . . B.ML. 226
And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . . B.ML. 322
How he wol lete his olde sacrifices;. . . . . B.ML. 325
But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance . . . . . B.ML. 341
'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour.' . . . . . B.ML. 381
The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . B.ML. 382
Er that the wilde wawes wol hire dryve . . . . B.ML. 468
But turne I wole agayn to my mateere. . . . . B.ML. 581
'And if this knyght wol sweren how that she . . B.ML. 663
This womman slow, yet wol we us avyse . . . B.ML. 664
Whom that we wole that shal been our justise.' . B.ML. 665
If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng, . . . B.ML. 738
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . B.ML. 741
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.' . . . B.ML. 742
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836
But now wol I unto Custance go, . . . . . B.ML. 900
I wol no lenger tarien in this cas, . . . . . B.ML. 983
I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . . . B.ML. 986
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.' . . . B.Sh. 1177
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thankes, . . . . B.Sh. 1378
For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1380
I wol delyvere yow out of this care; . . . . . B.Sh. 1390
For I wol brynge yow an hundred frankes'; . . . B.Sh. 1391
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . . B.Sh. 1406
'To Flaundres wol I go to-morwe at day, . . . . B.Sh. 1429
That, wel I se, to Brugges wol ye go. . . . . B.Sh. 1448
That ye me wol comande in any wyse, . . . . . B.Sh. 1457
It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse. . . . . B.Sh. 1458
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . . B.Sh. 1551
I wol answere yow shortly to the poynt. . . . . B.Sh. 1602
For I wol paye yow wel and redily . . . . . B.Sh. 1604
By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde. . . . . B.Sh. 1614
Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . . B.Pri. 1641
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . . . B.Pri. 1653
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . . . B.Pri. 1702
'Now certes, I wol do my diligence . . . . . B.Pri. 1729
I wol it konne oure lady for to honoure!' . . . . B.Pri. 1733
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . B.Pri. 1766
'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve'; . . . . B.Pri. 1822
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . . B.Pri. 1857
Be nat agast, I wol thee nat forsake."' . . . . B.Pri. 1859
And I wol telle verrayment . . . . . B.Th. 1903
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . . B.Th. 1980
Tomorwe wol I meete with thee, . . . . . B.Th. 2008
For now I wol yow rowne . . . . . B.Th. 2025
In which he wol debate. . . . . B.Th. 2058
If ye wol any moore of it . . . . . B.Th. 2079
To telle it wol I fonde. . . . . B.Th. 2080
Anon I wol yow telle. . . . . B.Th. 2086
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . . B.Mel. 2127
for in this wise thy freend wole abyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2240–5
who so wole have sapience shal no man . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
choys wheither he wole werke by that . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
do wikkednesse, and if ye wole werken . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol governe B.Mel. 2300–5
therfore, sire, if ye wol triste to my . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
governed by my conseil, I wol enforme . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
to the heighe God that he wol be youre . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
ne thy folie, for they wol yeve yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2330–5



persone wol make thy condicioun to . . . . . B.Mel. 2335–40
praye him . . . that he wole kepen it cloos and B.Mel. 2335–40
folk ye sholde been counseilled, now wol I teche B.Mel. 2360–5
if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten . . . B.Mel. 2375–80
the conseil, now wol I teche yow how ye . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
for certes, resoun wol nat that any . . . . . B.Mel. 2400–5
that youre benyngnytee wol taken it in pacience. . B.Mel. 2425–30
in al humbleasse that ye wol nat wilfully replie . . B.Mel. 2425–30
'But now wol I speke to yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
Crist of his grete mercy wol han hym in his . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
Ovyde seith that the litel wesele wol slee . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
an hound wol holde the wilde boor." . . . . . B.Mel. 2515–20
wight hath his part, they ne wollen taken . . . B.Mel. 2560–5
If ye wol thanne take vengeance . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'if ye wol werke by my B.Mel. 2635–40
Now wol I assayen hire, trowynge . . . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve . . . . . B.Mel. 2640–5
for if ye wole maken comparisoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
if ye wole considere the defautes . . . . . B.Mel. 2680–5
he . . . that kan nat . . . , or wol nat receyve
pacience; . . . . . B.Mel. 2700–5
ye wol venge yow of the outrage of youre . . . B.Mel. 2715–20
men which she wol take to her . . . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
oon wol nat forsaken hire ne refusen hire. . . . B.Mel. 2745–50
And therfore wol I shewe yow how ye . . . . B.Mel. 2765–70
ye wole moeve werre and bataille. . . . . B.Mel. 2835–40
man that desireth and wole algates han werre . . B.Mel. 2840–5
make if he wole have worshipe and . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
Wol ye thanne that I go and . . . . . B.Mel. 2870–5
hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
am redy to do right as ye wol desire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
God wol sende youre adversaries unto yow . . . B.Mel. 2905–10
that he wole enjoyne us swich a peyne . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . . . B.Mel. 2985–90
wol I knowe and wite of yow . . . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
wheither ye wol putte the punyssement . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
wyf Prudence, or ye wol nat?' . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
that of youre merciable pitee ye wol considere . . B.Mel. 3010–5
ye wole exile youre adversaries, that thynketh . . B.Mel. 3035–40
and therfore if ye wole that men . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
ye wole forbere now to do vengeance in . . . . B.Mel. 3050–5
that God . . . wole at the tyme of oure diynge . . B.Mel. 3070–5
that he wole foryeven us oure giltes, . . . . . B.Mel. 3075–80
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne, . . . . B.Mk. 3092
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . . . B.Mk. 3096
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . . B.Mk. 3098
That wol been overlad with every wight! . . . . B.Mk. 3101
'This is my lif, but if that I wol fighte; . . . . B.Mk. 3103
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day . . . . B.Mk. 3107
This maketh that oure wyves wole assaye . . . B.Mk. 3149
And seyde, 'I wol doon al my diligence, . . . . B.Mk. 3156
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Seint Edward, . . . . B.Mk. 3160
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3161
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3181
And nat a man,—at hym wol I bigynne, . . . . B.Mk. 3190
Of Sampson now wol I namoore sayn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3280
Be as be may, I wol hire noght accusen; . . . . B.Mk. 3319
For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . . . B.Mk. 3431
Mishape wol maken hem enemys, as I geese; . . . B.Mk. 3435
Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage; . . . B.Mk. 3623
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3649
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille. . . B.Mk. 3652
Allas, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . . . B.Mk. 3684
By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice; . . . . B.Mk. 3715
But now a litel while I wol biwaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3877
But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . . B.Mk. 3953
For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille, . B.Mk. 3955
If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene; . . . . B.NP. 4004
But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . . B.NP. 4007
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . . . B.NP. 4121
Or elles blake develes wole hem take. . . . . B.NP. 4126
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan. . . . . B.NP. 4129
I conseille yow the beste, I wol nat lye, . . . . B.NP. 4135
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; . . . . B.NP. 4242
That he ne wol nat suffre it heled be, . . . . B.NP. 4245
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. . . . . B.NP. 4247
That I wol lette for to do my thynges; . . . . B.NP. 4279
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . B.NP. 4326
And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . . B.NP. 4376
Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence. . . . . B.NP. 4404
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4474
But for men speke of syngyng, I wol seye,— . . . B.NP. 4489
Now wol I torne to my tale agayn. . . . . B.NP. 4564
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!"' . . . . B.NP. 4603
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . C.Doc. 24
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greesse. . . . . C.Doc. 60
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . C.Doc. 105
And if that he wol seyn it is nat thus, . . . . C.Doc. 168
I wol it preeve, and fynde good witnesse . . . . C.Doc. 169
That sooth is that my bille wol expresse.' . . . C.Doc. 170
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . C.Doc. 173
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve . . C.Doc. 185
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . C.Doc. 278
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . . C.Pard. 322
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . . C.Pard. 326
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . C.Pard. 362
He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . . C.Pard. 373
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name, . . C.Pard. 386
Thanne wol I stynge hym with my tonge smerte . C.Pard. 413

**Wol(e)(n)**—*Continued*

'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,— . . . C.Pard. 423
That I wol lyve in poverte wilfully? . . . . . C.Pard. 441
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes; . . C.Pard. 443
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes, . . . C.Pard. 444
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly. . . . . C.Pard. 446
I wol noon of the Apostles countrefete, . . . . C.Pard. 447
I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448
Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne, . . . . C.Pard. 452
Now hoold youre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.' . . C.Pard. 462
And thanne wol he seye, 'Sampsoun, Sampsoun!' . C.Pard. 572
Now wol I yow deffenden hasardrye. . . . . C.Pard. 590
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat lese my name, . . . C.Pard. 611
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame, . . . C.Pard. 612
Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . C.Pard. 629
And forther over, I wol thee telle, al plat, . . . C.Pard. 648
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . . C.Pard. 660
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth; . . . C.Pard. 699
Ne Deeth, allas! ne wol nat han my lyf; . . . . C.Pard. 727
But yet to me she wol nat do that grace, . . . . C.Pard. 737
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde; . . . . C.Pard. 763
Noght for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde. C.Pard. 764
And lightly as it comth so wol we spende. . . . C.Pard. 781
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . C.Pard. 794
This tresor wel; and if he wol nat tarie, . . . . C.Pard. 799
Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie, . . . . C.Pard. 800
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . C.Pard. 803
Thy profit wol I telle thee anon; . . . . . C.Pard. 809
That by my trouthe I wol thee nat biwreye . . . C.Pard. 823 *var*
And afterward we wol his body berie'; . . . . C.Pard. 884
Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer . . C.Pard. 914
For that is best; I wol yow nat deceyve. . . . . C.Pard. 918
If any of yow wole of devocioun . . . . . C.Pard. 923
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie, . . C.Pard. 954
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger pleye . . C.Pard. 958
For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al. . . . D.WB. 46
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age . . . . . D.WB. 113
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . D.WB. 119
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius; . . . . . D.WB. 148
In wyfhode I wol use myn instrument . . . . D.WB. 149
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette, . . . D.WB. 154
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . D.WB. 193
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon, . . . D.WB. 209
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have; . . D.WB. 254
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe, . . . . D.WB. 267
As, seistow, wol been withoute make; . . . . . D.WB. 270
A thyng that no man wole, his thankes, helde. . . D.WB. 272
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,—. . D.WB. 283
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe. . . . D.WB. 292
I wol hym noght, thogh thou were deed to-morwe! . D.WB. 307
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talys; . . D.WB. 319
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large. . . D.WB. 322
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat. . . . . D.WB. 347
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; . . . . D.WB. 352
But forth she wole, er any day be dawed, . . . D.WB. 353
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . . . . D.WB. 356
To consumen every thyng that brent wole be; . . D.WB. 375
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth. . . . . D.WB. 449
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 452
But Age, allas! that al wole envenyme, . . . . D.WB. 474
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . . D.WB. 479
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde. . . . D.WB. 480
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle. . . . . D.WB. 503
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . . . . D.WB. 518
Preesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle. . . . D.WB. 520
Now wol I tellen forth what happed me. . . . . D.WB. 563
Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Seint Thomas! . . . D.WB. 666
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee.'. . . . . D.WB. 802
Now wol I dye, I may no lenger speke.' . . . . D.WB. 810
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere. . . . . D.WB. 828
A frere wol entremette him ever-mo. . . . . D.WB. 834
Wol falle in every dysshe and mateere. . . . . D.WB. 836
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.' . D.WB. 856
And he ne wol doon hem non dishonour. . . . . D.WB. 881
Yet wol I yeve thee leve for to gon . . . . . D.WB. 908 *var*
And suretee wol I han, er that thou pace, . . . D.WB. 911
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . . D.WB. 931
If any wight wol clawe us on the galle, . . . . D.WB. 940
We wol been holden wise and clene of synne. . . D.WB. 944
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere, . . . . D.WB. 981
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.' . . . . D.WB. 1012
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . . . D.WB. 1015
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . . . D.WB. 1016
It wol nat been amended never mo, . . . . . D.WB. 1099
Crist wole we clayme of hym oure gentillesse, . . D.WB. 1117
Wole that of hym we clayme oure gentillesse; . . D.WB. 1130
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . . D.WB. 1142
His office natureel ay wol it holde, . . . . . D.WB. 1144
And he that wole han pris of his gentrye, . . . D.WB. 1152
This wole Senec and othere clerkes seyn; . . . . D.WB. 1184
Possessioun that no wight wol chalenge. . . . . D.WB. 1200
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair, . . . . . D.WB. 1223
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,— . . D.WB. 1240
shorte hir lyves That nat wol be governed by hir wyves; . . . . . D.WB. 1262
I wol yow of a somonour telle a game. . . . . D.Fri. 1279
In compaignye; we wol have no debaat! . . . . D.Fri. 1288

**Wol(e)(n)**—*Continued*

To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare, . . . . D.Fri. 1328
For sothe, I take al that men wol me yeve, . . . D.Fri. 1430
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven. . . . D.Fri. 1440
To wite wher men wol yeve me anythyng. . . . D.Fri. 1450
'For we,' quod he, 'wol us swiche formes make . . D.Fri. 1471
I wol entende to wynnyng if I may, . . . . . D.Fri. 1478
And yet wol som men seye it was nat he. . . . D.Fri. 1511
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape, . . . D.Fri. 1513
For I wole holde compaignye with thee . . . . D.Fri. 1521
My trouthe wol I holde as in this cas; . . . . D.Fri. 1525
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother, . . . . D.Fri. 1527
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yeve, . D.Fri. 1531
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood, . . D.Fri. 1576
Or I wol sompne hire unto oure office, . . . . D.Fri. 1577
To swich thyng as men wole opposen me?' . . . D.Fri. 1597
Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite. . . . D.Fri. 1599
As I wol bere awey thy newe panne . . . . . D.Fri. 1614
And panne and al, but he wol hym repente!' . . D.Fri. 1629
For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght; . . D.Fri. 1662
My prologe wol I ende in this manere.' . . . . D.Sum. 1708
And therfore wol I teche yow al the glose. . . . D.Sum. 1792
Seyde this man, 'and she wol come anon.' . . . D.Sum. 1799
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . D.Sum. 1815
And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . . . D.Sum. 1835
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go theraboute.' . . . D.Sum. 1837
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . D.Sum. 1879
Thomas, if ye wol lernen for to wirche . . . . D.Sum. 1978
To parte that wol nat departed be,— . . . . D.Sum. 2214
That equally the soun of it wol wende, . . . . D.Sum. 2273
And therfor wol I do yow obeisance . . . . . E.Cl. 24
I wol yow telle a tale which that I . . . . . E.Cl. 26
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer, . . E.Cl. 36
Save that he wole convoyen his mateere; . . . . E.Cl. 55
And we wol, lord, if that ye wole assente, . . . E.Cl. 129
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere, . . . E.Cl. 143
Wherfore, of my free wyl, I wole assente . . . E.Cl. 150
That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . . . . E.Cl. 163
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . . E.Cl. 173
And, but ye wole assente in this manere, . . . . E.Cl. 174
'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee? . . . . E.Cl. 250
Wol he nat wedde? allas! allas! the while!. . . . E.Cl. 251
Why wole he thus hymself and us bigile?' . . . E.Cl. 252
She thoghte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde, . E.Cl. 281
The markysesse, and therfore wol I fonde . . . E.Cl. 283
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende, . . . E.Cl. 307
Is as ye wole, ne ayeynes youre likyng . . . . E.Cl. 320
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere; . . . . E.Cl. 321
'Yet wol I,' quod this markys softely, . . . . . E.Cl. 323
For I wol axe if it hire wille be . . . . . E.Cl. 326
I wol noght speke out of thyn audience.' . . . E.Cl. 329
As I suppose, ye wol that it so be; . . . . . E.Cl. 347
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse? . . . . . E.Cl. 350
But as ye wole youreself, right so wol I, . . . E.Cl. 361
I wol nat doon, but this wol I,' quod he, . . . E.Cl. 493
And so wol I; ther is namoore to seye. . . . . E.Cl. 532
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace, . . . E.Cl. 569
But he no word wol to that purpos seye, . . . E.Cl. 573
As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille; . . E.Cl. 581
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn, . . . E.Cl. 646
Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye. . . E.Cl. 658
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake. . . . E.Cl. 705
And treweliche thus muche I wol yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 804
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende . . . . . E.Cl. 832
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede, . . . . . E.Cl. 835
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . . . E.Cl. 843
That I shal goon, I wol goon whan yow leste. . . E.Cl. 847
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . . . . E.Cl. 873
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse, . . . . E.Cl. 1007
And so hope I that he wol to yow sende . . . . E.Cl. 1035
I wol with lusty herte, fressh and grene, . . . . E.Cl. 1173
But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille.' . . . E.Cl. 1212 g
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde . . . . E.Mch. 1229
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake; . . . E.Mch. 1290
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . . E.Mch. 1300
Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay . . . E.Mch. 1303
And if thow take a wyf she wole destroye . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure, . . . E.Mch. 1317
Do alwey so as wommen wol thee reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1361
And yet she wole obeye of curteisye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1379
For I wol be certeyn a wedded man, . . . . . E.Mch. 1405
Al sodeynly, for I wol nat abyde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1409
And I wol fonde tespien on my syde . . . . . E.Mch. 1410
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere. . . . . E.Mch. 1416
I wol no womman thritty yeer of age,— . . . . E.Mch. 1421
I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . E.Mch. 1432
I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.' . . . . E.Mch. 1468
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1546
The which I wol reherce in youre presence. . . . E.Mch. 1636
Til fresshe May wol rewen on his peyne. . . . . E.Mch. 1782
And they han doon right as he wol devyse. . . . E.Mch. 1816
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly, . . . . . E.Mch. 1834
Thanne seide he thus, 'My reste wol I take; . . . E.Mch. 1855
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan, . . . . . E.Mch. 1866
Telle thy wo? She wole alwey seye nay. . . . E.Mch. 1872
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biwreye. . . . E.Mch. 1873
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May, . . . . E.Mch. 1914
And telleth hym that I wol hym visite, . . . . E.Mch. 1925
And spede yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . . E.Mch. 1927
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees; . . . . E.Mch. 1976

For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . . . E.Mch. 2000
And in my tale forth I wol procede. . . . . E.Mch. 2020
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044
Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 2124
Wherfore I wole answere in this manere, . . . . E.Mch. 2193
Now wol I graunten of my magestee . . . . . E.Mch. 2258
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so? . . . E.Mch. 2264
For sothe I wol no lenger yow contrarie.' . . . . E.Mch. 2319
And from a sooth ever wol they weyve. . . . . E.Mch. 2424
'Nay, sire,' quod he, 'but I wol seye as I kan . . F.Sq. 4
With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . . . . F.Sq. 5
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . . . F.Sq. 6
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . . . . F.Sq. 67
I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . . F.Sq. 73
Unto my firste I wole have my recours. . . . . F.Sq. 75
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heere, . . . . F.Sq. 146
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . F.Sq. 154
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . F.Sq. 158
Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . . F.Sq. 165
And he wol doun descende and doon youre wille, . F.Sq. 323
And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . . . F.Sq. 324
Trille this pyn, and he wol vanysshe anoon . . . F.Sq. 328
'I wol,' quod she, 'arise,—for me leste . . . . F.Sq. 380
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.' . . . . . F.Sq. 494
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, . . F.Sq. 616
And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete; . . . F.Sq. 617
I wol namoore as now speke of hir ryng . . . . F.Sq. 652
But hennes-forth I wol my proces holde . . . . F.Sq. 658
First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan, . . . . . F.Sq. 661
And after wol I speke of Algarsif, . . . . . F.Sq. 663
And after wol I speke of Cambalo, . . . . . F.Sq. 667
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . . . F.Sq. 670
'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . . F.Fkl. 703
I wol yow nat contrarien in no wyse . . . . . F.Fkl. 705
As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 706
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 758
If they wol longe holden compaignye. . . . . F.Fkl. 763
Love wol nat been constreyned by maistrye. . . . F.Fkl. 764
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . . . F.Fkl. 778
Now wol I stynten of this Arveragus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 814
And speken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 815
And that he wol come hastily agayn; . . . . . F.Fkl. 839
And that he wol come hastily agayn; Thanne no shipe, . . . , Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte . . . . . F.Fkl. 855
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 885
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978
I wol been his to whom that I am knyt! . . . . F.Fkl. 986
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man. . . . . F.Fkl. 997
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . . F.Fkl. 1077
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye; . . . F.Fkl. 1086
And of the sike Aurelius wol I telle. . . . . F.Fkl. 1100
It is al redy, though ye wol right now.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1216
I wol conclude that it is bet for me . . . . . F.Fkl. 1422
I wol be trewe unto Arveragus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1424
As I may best I wol my wo endure,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1484
an heepe . . . , Wol holden hym a lewed man in this, F.Fkl. 1494
That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1495
But nathelees I wole of hym assaye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1567
My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1570
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thee . . . . F.Fkl. 1616
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . . G.SN. 77
I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende. . . . . G.SN. 84
He right anon wol sle yow with the dede, . . . . G.SN. 157
He wol yow loven as me for youre clennesse, . . . G.SN. 160
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . . G.SN. 166
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe!' G.SN. 168
I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . . . G.SN. 305
And seyde, 'Whoso wol nat sacrifise, . . . . . G.SN. 365
And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?' . . . . G.SN. 448
Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . . . G.SN. 478
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe. . . . G.CY. 619
But I wol nat avowe that I seye, . . . . . G.CY. 642
That that is overdoon it wol nat preeve . . . . . G.CY. 645
It wole us maken beggers atte laste.' . . . . . G.CY. 683
Al that I kan anon now wol I telle, . . . . . G.CY. 704
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.CY. 706
And nathelees yow wol I tellen part; . . . . . G.CY. 717
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . . G.CY. 718
Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare.' . . . G.CY. 719
Of that no charge, I wol speke of oure werk. . . . G.CY. 749
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788
I wol yow telle as was me taught also . . . . . G.CY. 819
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . . . G.CY. 830
Fy! spek nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . . G.CY. 845
Of alle thise names now wol I me reste, . . . . G.CY. 859
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . G.CY. 867
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me. . . . . G.CY. 889
And if a man wole aske hem prively, . . . . . G.CY. 892
They right anon wol rownen in his ere . . . . . G.CY. 894
Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. . . . . G.CY. 933
Pees quod my lord the nexte tyme I wol fonde . . G.CY. 951 *var*
That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . G.CY. 983
hath he bigiled . . . , And wole, if that he lyve may a while; . . . . . G.CY. 986
I wol it telle heere in youre presence. . . . . G.CY. 991
Save oonly this, if ye wol herkne me,— . . . . G.CY. 1006
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . . G.CY. 1019
And at my day I wol it quiten thee; . . . . . G.CY. 1027
That in no wise he breke wole his day; . . . . G.CY. 1040



Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . G.CY. 1044
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere. . . . G.CY. 1056
I wol yow teche pleynly the manere . . . . . G.CY. 1057
That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . . . G.CY. 1060
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . . G.CY. 1061
And that ful soone I wol it verifie . . . . . G.CY. 1068
Unhappy man, anon I wol me hye . . . . . G.CY. 1084
That this quyk-silver wol I mortifye, . . . . . G.CY. 1126
Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . G.CY. 1127
For I wol make it of the same shape . . . . . G.CY. 1208
I ne wol nat been out of youre presence, . . . . G.CY. 1215
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.' . . . . . G.CY. 1248
Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . . G.CY. 1249
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
And nathelees yet wol I it expresse . . . . . G.CY. 1305
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . G.CY. 1403
And right as swithe, I wol yow tellen heere, . . . G.CY. 1426
As his book *Senior* wol bere witnesse . . . . . G.CY. 1450
That he wol nat that it discovered bee, . . . . G.CY. 1468
no man . . . , That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde? . . . . . H.Mcp. 7
As he wol falle fro his hors atones. . . . . H.Mcp. 10
And that oure Hoost wole of his curteisye, . . . H.Mcp. 28
I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . . . . H.Mcp. 29
Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle. . . . . H.Mcp. 39
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . H.Mcp. 42
Another day he wole, peraventure, . . . . . H.Mcp. 71
I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . . H.Mcp. 73
I wol nat wratthe hym, al so moot I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 80
Up peyne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.' . . . H.Mcp. 86
For that wol turne rancour and disese . . . . H.Mcp. 97
To kepe a shrewe, for it wol nat bee. . . . . H.Mcp. 151
For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse . . . . H.Mcp. 172
Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take . . . H.Mcp. 185
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel; . . . . H.Mcp. 236
I wol go to my tale as I bigan. . . . . H.Mcp. 237
What wol ye moore? The crowe anon hym tolde . H.Mcp. 257
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselven slee.' . . . . . H.Mcp. 291
'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale. . . . . H.Mcp. 293
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn. . . . . H.Mcp. 313
And thanne that ye wol yeve me audience, . . . I.Pars. 39
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . . . . I.Pars. 40
And therfore, if yow list,—I wol nat glose,— . . I.Pars. 45
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . . I.Pars. 46
That I wol stonde to correccioun.' . . . . . I.Pars. 60
Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere'; . . I.Pars. 69
But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . . . I.Pars. 72
God . . . , that no man wole perisse, but wole that we comen . . . . . I.Pars. 75–80
Ezechie, 'I wol remembre me alle the . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
'The wratthe . . . wol nat spare no wight for preyere ne . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
richesse, or elles that God wole the rather enlumyne I.Pars. 240–5
Lord Jhesu Crist wole that no good . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
muche as the resoun of man ne wol nat . . . . I.Pars. 260–5
for as muchel as resoun of man ne wol nat daunte . I.Pars. 270–5
have foryifnesse of synne; I wol entre . . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
wheither he wol doon, or no, thilke thing . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
he wol falle anon into consentynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
and thanne wol he do it, if he . . . . . I.Pars. 350–5
I wol departe my prise, or my praye, . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
I wol drawe my swerd . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
thanne wol I sleen hym with myn hand . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
'I wole chace and pursue the man by . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente . . . . . I.Pars. 355–60
whan he is in hecle of body and wol nat faste . . I.Pars. 370–5
dette of his body; eke whan he wol nat visite . . I.Pars. 375–80
yet wol I shewe a partie of hem, as ye . . . . I.Pars. 390–5
he that wol nat been y-taught ne undernome of . I.Pars. 400–5
er he wole salewe, al be he lasse worth than . . I.Pars. 405–10
Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Joseph, right so God wol yeve his . . . . . I Pars. 440–5
After pride wol I speken of the foule . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol turne . I.Pars. 495–500
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardee! . . . . I.Pars. 495–500
yet wol they seyn harm, and grucche and . . . I.Pars. 505–10
Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
After envye wol I discryven the synne . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
upon his neighebor anon he wole comunly fynde . I.Pars. 530–5
thurgh which he wole harm to hym that . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
wol evermo quyken agayn whan it is . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
wollen quike agayn whan they been . . . . . I.Pars. 545–50
it wol lasten al a yeer or moore, and . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
certein it wol lasten peraventure from . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
thanne wole he be angry . . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
in hir synnes that they ne wol nat delivere . . . I.Pars. 585–90
'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere; . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Now wol I speken of lesynges, which . . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
lesynge comth for he wole sustene his . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
thanne wole he flatere som wight to sustene hym . I.Pars. 615–20
but she chide hym in o place, she wol chide hym . I.Pars. 630–5
propertee in hymself, that he that wole anoye . . I.Pars. 640–5
thenke ye to do?' 'I wol bete thee,' quod . . . I.Pars. 670–5
now wol I speken of the synne of accidie; . . . I.Pars. 675–80
synnes, and that he wole graunte hem to . . . . I.Pars. 680–5
Now cometh alouthe, that wol nat suffre . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
delicat, as seith Salomon, that he wol nat suffre . . I.Pars. 685–90
it wol nat availlen hym, though he wolde . . . . I.Pars. 690–5

**Wol(e)(n)**—*Continued*

he wol doon diligence to plese God by his . . . I.Pars. 710–5
hevene is yeven to hem that wol labouren, . . . I.Pars. 715–20
lyk to hym that falleth . . . , and wol nat arise. . I.Pars. 715–20
laterede or tariynge, er he wole turne to . . . . I.Pars. 715–20
wexeth he . . . slombry, and soone wol be wrooth, . I.Pars. 720–5
After accidie wol I speke of avarice . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
Holy Goost, that wole yeve hym myght . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole that . . I.Pars. 830–5
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe. . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, though . . I.Pars. 855–60
yet wole he heve up his leg and make a . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
And therfore wol Crist putte hem out of . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
they wole have raw flessh of folkes wyves . . . I.Pars. 900–5
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
the kyng Ezechiel to God, 'I wol remembre . . . I.Pars. 980–5
he wole come to salvacioun, ther is noon . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
that if he wole maken a trewe and a . . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
and scarsly wol he herkne hym. . . . . I.Pars. 1000–5
muchel wol I seyn, that whan thow . . . . . I.Pars. 1040–5
richesse for his delit, and thanne he wol shryven . I.Pars. 1065–70
but if men wol suffren hym, and eek he shal . . I.Pars. 1070–5
And I wol telle yow wherfor; . . . . . BD. 226
If he wol make me slepe a lite, . . . . . BD. 249
And I wol yive him al that falles . . . . . BD. 257
I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259
But, sir, oo thyng, wol ye here? . . . . . BD. 545
I wol do al my power hool; . . . . . BD. 553
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.' . . . . . BD. 558
But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . . . BD. 573
That I wolde deye,—hit wol not so; . . . . . BD. 583
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol flee; . . . . . BD. 584
'Allas! and I wol telle the why; . . . . . BD. 597
Is she, for she wol sone wrien. . . . . BD. 626
With his tayle he wol stynge . . . . . BD. 639
And envenyme; and so wol she. . . . . BD. 640
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye. . . BD. 650
And I wol telle sone why so. . . . . BD. 815
Noght "nede," and I wol telle how, . . . . . BD. 1075
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth. . . . . BD. 1189
That I wol, be processe of tyme, . . . . . BD. 1330
This is to seyne, I wol be youres ever; . . . . Pity. 113
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde. . . . ABC. 40
To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . . . . ABC. 56
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye . . . ABC. 102
To eche that wol of pitee you biseche. . . . . ABC. 136
And yit he wol not my dampnacioun; . . . . ABC. 167
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede. . . Mars. 4
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge . . . . Mars. 23
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.' . . Mars. 91
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood. . . Mars. 123
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge, . . . . Mars. 152
And after that I wol my leve take; . . . . . Mars. 153
I wol reherse; not for to have redresse, . . . . Mars. 162
In litil tyme it wol her bane be. . . . . Mars. 196
I wol returne and speken of my peyne; . . . . Mars. 211
Ther is no wyght that wol me wo bereve . . . Comp.L. 12
That my desir wol never he fulfille, . . . . . Comp.L. 16
Now sothly, what she hight I wol reherse. . . . Comp.L. 24
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . . . Comp.L. 63
And this I wol beseche yow hertely, . . . . . Comp.L. 110
And I my deeth to yow wol al foryive. . . . . Comp.L. 114
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge . . . Anel. 47
Nay, certes! ferther wol I never founde . . . . Anel. 241
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede; . . . Anel. 303
Your chere floureth, but it wol not sede, . . . . Anel. 306
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre, . . . . PF. 12
Of his sentence I wol you seyn the grete. . . . . PF. 35
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede. . . . . PF. 385
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve, . . . . . PF. 419
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here, . . . . PF. 467
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482
And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe, . . . PF. 503
'And I wol of myn owne autorite, . . . . . PF. 506
But she wol love him let him take another.' . . . PF. 567
For though she deyede I wol non other make, . . . PF. 587
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!' . . . PF. 588
Than wol I don hir this favour, that she . . . . PF. 626
And myn entent I wol yow seyn right sone.' . . . PF. 644
This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide, . . . . . PF. 652
we wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, so . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
the to schewen it, and I wol yyve . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
thynges wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste . . Bo.2. p.3. 350–5
and, for I wol closen schortly hir bountes, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
wolen suffren the counfort of this tyme . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375–80
that it ne goth awey whan it wole. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
maner man . . . , that wol fownden hym a perdurable seete, . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
maner man . . . , that . . . ne wol noght ben cast doun . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
What maner man . . . , that . . . , and wole despice the see . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
to loken uppon, I wol merveylen on . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
whider I wol leden the!' . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
'That wol I gladly do,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5

**Wol(e)(n)**—*Continued*

'for the cause of the. But I wol first marken the . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
marken the by woordes, and I wol enforcen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plentevous, . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610–5
thise thinges that men wolen and desiren to geten . Bo.3. p.2. 650–5
faile, certes thanne wol I graunte that . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
Who so wol ben myghti he moot . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
wol remembren hym of hise luxures, he . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
thinges, right so wol I yeve the . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
that wolen come to hym.) Textus. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
'I wol preyse it,' quod I, 'be pris . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970–5
and to duren; or that wole, . . . , hasten hym to deyen. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045–50
no thing', . . . , 'that either wole or mai withstonden to . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085–90
that alle thinges wolen obeyen to hym; . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
song and his ditee. But we wolen putten . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135–40
god, that . . . ne wole nat but oonly gode thinges.'. Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
born, her wol I fastne my degree (here . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
(here wol I duelle)." But yif the liketh thanne . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
that undirtaketh to done that he wol nat . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185–90
Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
that wolen, and mowen, and performen felonyes . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol enforcen me Bo.4. p.6. 1450–5
forme of the thing that he wol make, and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
come to hym, he wol forleten peraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
for that god wol nat suffren hym to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
he wol nat suffre that swich a man be moeved . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
and therfore he wol chaunge his maneris, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530–5
'Thanne,' seide sche, 'that manere wol I don . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
they ne wole nat ben medled ne couplid . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725–30
And for-thi yif we wollen putten . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
to this name of necessite, certes I wol we confessen Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
For I wol answeren the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
by my disposicioun whan that I wol o thing now . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
For now wol I gon streight to my matere, . . . TC.1. 53
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . TC.1. 257
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe, . . . . . TC.1. 346
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve. . . . TC.1. 427
And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewe! . . . . TC.1. 462
'What wol now every lover seyn of thee, . . . TC.1. 512
Of deth, to which my sorwe wol me lede! . . . TC.1. 527
More than my lif wol love you to my laste. . . . TC.1. 537
my deyinge Wol thee disese, and I mot nedes deye; TC.1. 573
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . TC.1. 599
For of himself it wol ynough out-springe, . . . TC.1. 745
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye! . . . . . TC.1. 758
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones, . . . TC.1. 804
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,— . . TC.1. 808
her mutabilite Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee, . . . . . TC.1. 852
'Wherfore I am, and wol be, ay redy . . . . . TC.1. 988
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go. . . . TC.1. 1040
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, . . . TC.1. 1067
That herkeneth as the story wole devyse . . . TC.2. 31 *var*
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive! . . TC.2. 137
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'— . . TC.2. 209
And nameliche of wommen? Wol ye so! . . . . TC.2. 212
And if I have or this, I wol amende! . . . . . TC.2. 245
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.'— . . . TC.2. 273
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go! . . . TC.2. 278
And if that he wol take of it no cure . . . . . TC.2. 283
For bothe I am agast what ye wol seye, . . . . TC.2. 311
For to be slayn yf fortune wole assente . . . . TC.2. 335 *var*
every wight, . . . , Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde. . . . . TC.2. 371
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.— . . . . TC.2. 446
'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my peyne! . . TC.2. 475
Ye wol it holden trewely to me?'— . . . . . TC.2. 493
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swoune! . . TC.2. 574
But I . . . , As I have seyd, wol love unto my laste TC.2. 870
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!' . . . TC.2. 898
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . . TC.2. 957
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterte! . . . . TC.2. 980
And God to-forn, I wol be ther at prime; . . . . TC.2. 992
And I my self wol therwith to hire gon . . . . TC.2. 1009 *var*
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write! . . . TC.2. 1059
'No? than wol I,' quod he, 'so ye endite!' . . . TC.2. 1162
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!' . . . TC.2. 1171
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!' . . . . TC.2. 1201
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; . . . . . TC.2. 1388
Wol ben her champioun with spere and yerde: . . TC.2. 1427
He shal be swich, right as we wol him have. . . TC.2. 1456
Men curen folk.'—'This charme I wol thee lere.' . TC.2. 1580
And seide to Delphebus, 'Wol ye gon, . . . . TC.2. 1601

He seide, 'Ye! But wol ye now me here? . . . TC.2. 1628
'For he wol have the more her grief at herte . . . TC.2. 1632
And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterte . . . TC.2. 1634
Ne more prees, he wol wel that ye bringe . . . TC.2. 1643
And as he may endure he wol her here. . . . . TC.2. 1645
Now loketh ye, for I wol han no wite . . . . . TC.2. 1648
'And ek, for she is straunge, he wol forbere . . . TC.2. 1660
He wol you telle—I wot it wel—right now, . . . TC.2. 1663
I wol right fayn with al my might ben oon, . . . TC.2. 1685
That wol ye bothe seyn whan ye ben oon! . . . TC.2. 1740
God loveth, and to love wol not werne; . . . . TC.3. 12
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.3. 24
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . TC.3. 52
Thus wol I pleyne unto my lady dere; . . . . TC.3. 53
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . . . TC.3. 91
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne . . . TC.3. 152
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely, . . . . . TC.3. 159
For-why this folk wol comen up anon . . . . . TC.3. 191
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . . . . TC.3. 281
Her love, and seith that other wol she non, . . . TC.3. 311
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere . . . . TC.3. 384
I can no more, but that I wol thee serve . . . . TC.3. 390
I wol alwey thine hestes alle kepe: . . . . . TC.3. 419
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . TC.3. 645
Now am I glad syn that ye wol dwelle . . . . TC.3. 651 *var*
And nece woot ye where I wol yow leye . . . . TC.3. 659 *var*
And I wol in that outer hous allone . . . . . TC.3. 664
Art thou agast so that she wol thee bite? . . . . TC.3. 737
And folwe me, for I wol han the wite! . . . . TC.3. 739
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine! . . . . TC.3. 768
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . . TC.3. 770
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . . . . TC.3. 834
But wel I wot that ye wol not do so; . . . . . TC.3. 866
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing, . . . TC.3. 883
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke; . . . TC.3. 905
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke. . . . . TC.3. 907
I wol my-self ben with you al this night. . . . . TC.3. 914
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . . . TC.3. 932
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . . . TC.3. 934
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . . TC.3. 940
Quod Pandarus, 'Now wol ye wel biginne! . . . TC.3. 974
I wol not calle it but illusioun . . . . . TC.3. 1041
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . TC.3. 1104
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . . TC.3. 1127
Wol ye the childissh jalous contrefete? . . . . TC.3. 1168
Be any wrong, I wol no more trespace; . . . . TC.3. 1175
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honouren, . . TC.3. 1262
Lo, his desir wol flee withouten winges! . . . . TC.3. 1263
As thus he wol how that ye ben my stere . . . TC.3. 1291
N'I wol not, certein, breken your defence; . . . TC.3. 1299
They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye, . TC.3. 1380
Reson wol not now that I speke of sleep, . . . TC.3. 1408
Thy pouring in wol no-wher lete hem dwelle! . . TC.3. 1460
We wol thee not! us nedeth no day have!' . . . TC.3. 1463
For if thou be, certein, it wol thee harme. . . . TC.3. 1631
N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here. . . . . TC.3. 1642
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende, . . . TC.3. 1812
They wol eft bringe it to confusioun . . . . . TC.4. 123
Into miserie, in which I wol biwaile . . . . . TC.4. 272
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . . . . TC.4. 299
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse, . . . . TC.4. 300
I wol not ben untrewe for no wight; . . . . . TC.4. 446
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . TC.4. 447
I wol not ben of thyn opinioun . . . . . TC.4. 453
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine; . . . . . TC.4. 474
And ther I wol eternaly compleyne . . . . . TC.4. 475
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded! . . . . . TC.4. 500
I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!'— . . . TC.4. 539
For when men han wel cried than wol they rowne . TC.4. 587 *var*
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . TC.4. 624
In every cas I wol a frend be found. . . . . TC.4. 628
That n'ost not that she wol ben yvele apayed . . TC.4. 642
She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste: . . . TC.4. 677
And thus myselven wol I do to dethe. . . . . TC.4. 777
And deye I wol in certein!'—Tho quod she, . . . TC.4. 908
But ye wol han him wood out of his minde! . . . TC.4. 917
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye! . . . . TC.4. 924
As thus:—now herkne, for I wol not tarie.— . . . TC.4. 1029
I this world, . . . , Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . . . . TC.4. 1199
For, certein, I wol bere her companye. . . . . TC.4. 1202
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263
But I wol go right to conclusioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1284
That wol I don, for that is no demaunde. . . . . TC.4. 1295
twinning . . . Wol us disese and crueliche anoye, . TC.4. 1304
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye. . . . TC.4. 1306
And herkneth how, if that ye wol assente! . . . TC.4. 1372
I wol to you oblige me to deye!' . . . . . TC.4. 1414
That ay drede I that ye wol bleven there. . . . TC.4. 1484
That fro my brest it wol the soule rende; . . . TC.4. 1493
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . . TC.4. 1496
This is the beste, if that ye wol assente.'— . . . TC.4. 1526
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe. . . . . TC.4. 1531
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete." . . . TC.4. 1585
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her recche, . . TC.4. 1588
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste.'—. . . TC.4. 1603
For who may holde a thing that wol awey? . . . TC.4. 1628
Stele her awey? Why wol I this endure? . . . . TC.5. 48
"He is a fool that wol foryete himselve."' . . . TC.5. 98





I wol alwey; and mercy I you preye. . . . . TC.5. 168
everich . . . Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace; . . . . . TC.5. 171
she accepteth . . . , And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . . . TC.5. 187
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle. . . . . TC.5. 196
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore, . . . . TC.5. 327
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . . TC.5. 412
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve: . . . . TC.5. 593
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve! . . . TC.5. 613
'I am right sory Troilus wol deye.'. . . . . TC.5. 627
My ship and me Caribdis wol devoure.' . . . . TC.5. 644
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best. . . . TC.5. 754
'For who-so wol of every word take hede, . . . TC.5. 757
To Troye I wol, as for conclusioun.'—. . . . . TC.5. 765
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide. . . . . TC.5. 770
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche: . . . . TC.5. 797
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere? . . . . TC.5. 911
And bet to serven you wol don his might; . . . TC.5. 921
I wol ben he to serven you myselve, . . . . . TC.5. 923
Ye wol me graunte that I may to morwe . . . . TC.5. 944 *var*
That ye wol scornen any woman so! . . . . . TC.5. 982
Than wol I werke that I nevere wroughte! . . . TC.5. 993
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn, . . . TC.5. 995
'I sey not therfor that I wol you love, . . . . TC.5. 1002
No good word, for thise bokes wol me shende. . . TC.5. 1060
And wommen most wol hate me of alle! . . . . TC.5. 1063
'They wol seyn, in as muche as in me is, . . . TC.5. 1065
To Diomede algate I wol be trewe. . . . . TC.5. 1071
Further than thilke storie wol devise: . . . . TC.5. 1094
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . . . TC.5. 1126
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go. . . . . TC.5. 1138
And I wol don hem holden up the yate . . . . TC.5. 1140
I can not trowen she wol write ayeyn; . . . . TC.5. 1298
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause. . . . . TC.5. 1302
that ye Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde: . . TC.5. 1341
With pacience I wol my wo conporte, . . . . . TC.5. 1397
And with your lettre of hope I wol desporte. . . TC.5. 1398
Thorugh his moder, wol I you not telle, . . . . TC.5. 1483
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe: . TC.5. 1586
'Comen I wol; but yit in swich disjoynt . . . . TC.5. 1618
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche: . . . . . TC.5. 1718
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore! . . . . TC.5. 1733
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste, . . . . TC.5. 1777
no wight, . . . , That wol his herte al hoolly on him leye! . . . . . TC.5. 1846
I wol yow tellen every dele. . . . . HF.1. 65
I wol make invocacioun, . . . . . HF.1. 67
Preye I, that he wol me spede, . . . . . HF.1. 78
'I wol now synge, gif that I can, . . . . . HF.1. 143
To speke of love? hit wol not be; . . . . . HF.1. 247
som man . . . Wol shewen outward the faireste, . HF.1. 281
And thanne wol he causes fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 283
Therfor I wol seye o proverbe, . . . . . HF.1. 289
now she Wol do eftsones, hardily." . . . . . HF.1. 359
But now wol I go out and see, . . . . . HF.1. 476
Wher Joves wol me stellifye, . . . . . HF.2. 78
I wol thee telle what I am, . . . . . HF.2. 93
Joves, . . . , Wol that I bere thee to a place, . . HF.2. 154
this god, . . . , Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte, . . . . . HF.2. 162
Now herkne what I wol thee lere. . . . . HF.2. 256
'Now henneforth I wol thee teche, . . . . . HF.2. 274
Wel wost thou, hit wol make anoon . . . . . HF.2. 282
That wheel wol cause another wheel, . . . . . HF.2. 286
'And here I wol abyden thee, . . . . . HF.2. 578
I wol yow al thys shap devyse . . . . . HF.3. 23
Of whiche I wol yow telle fonde, . . . . . HF.3. 337
I wol my selven al hit drynke, . . . . . HF.3. 790
Quod I, 'That wol I tellen the, . . . . . HF.3. 794
And I wol the, withouten drede, . . . . . HF.3. 823
Joves, . . . , As I have seyd, wol thee solace . . HF.3. 918
That he . . . Wol do thee an ese, al be hit lyte, . HF.3. 930
And here I wol ensuren thee . . . . . HF.3. 1008
Al swere I nat, of this I wol nat lye; . . . . . LGW. 58
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62
Of the sonne, for ther it wol unclose. . . . . LGW. 65
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . . . LGW. 274
That rathere than they wole take a newe, . . . LGW.G. 289
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante. . . . LGW. 361
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree, . . . . LGW. 384
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse, . . . . LGW. 437
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf, . . . . LGW. 439
I may, ne wol, nat werne your requeste; . . . . LGW. 448
For Love ne wol nat countrepleted be . . . . LGW. 476
Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . . LGW. 479
To any woman that wol lover be: . . . . . LGW. 543
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . LGW. 552
At Cleopatre I wole that thou begynne, . . . . LGW. 566
what man . . . Wol doon so stronge a peyne for love as she. . . . . LGW. 569
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe, . . . . LGW. 622
And al the remenaunt I wol lete slyppe. . . . . LGW. 623
Antonius was war, and wol nat fayle . . . . . LGW. 629
That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe, . . LGW. 667
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle, . . LGW. 671
I wol fulfille; and that shal wel be seene. . . . . LGW. 694
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee! . . . . LGW. 834

And thoghte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . LGW. 860
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be . . . . . LGW. 894
Than fro the deth, for I wol go with the. . . . . LGW. 899
In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take . . . . LGW. 928
Love woll love, for no wyght wol it wonde. . . . LGW. 1187
An huntynge wol this lusty fresshe queene, . . . LGW. 1191
'Is that in ernest?' quod she; 'wol ye so? . . . LGW. 1303
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make? . . . . LGW. 1305
Ye wol nat fro your wyfe thus foule fleene! . . . LGW. 1307
These lordes, . . . , Wol me destroien only for youre sake. . . . . LGW. 1318
And so ye wole now me to wife take, . . . . . LGW. 1319
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve . . . LGW. 1320
But who wol al this letter have in mynde, . . . LGW. 1366
And al the cost I wol my-selfe make; . . . . . LGW. 1448
For he wol telle a tale longe ynoughe. . . . . LGW. 1458
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede . . . . LGW. 1557
For who-so wol this aventure acheve, He may nat . LGW. 1614
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete, . . . LGW. 1692
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . LGW. 1767
I wol not have no foryift for nothinge.' . . . . LGW. 1853
And if ye wol assente, by my trouthe, . . . . LGW. 1983
I wol not twynne aftir this aventure. . . . . LGW. 2032
But in youre servise thus I wol endure; . . . . LGW. 2033
That as a wrecche unknowe I wol yow serve . . . LGW. 2034
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage, . . . . LGW. 2036
And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke, . . . LGW. 2041
But what is that man wol not do for drede? . . . LGW. 2095
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyfe or spere, . . . LGW. 2106
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . . . LGW. 2108
But I wol turne ageyne to Adryane, . . . . . LGW. 2181
I wol no more speke of thys matere. . . . . LGW. 2225
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.' . . . . LGW. 2278
That he wol have hir, how-so that hyt go, . . . LGW. 2293
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle. . . . . LGW. 2349
For al be that he wol not for his shame . . . . LGW. 2388
That wol I seyne, al were he nowe my brother,— . LGW. 2392
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte . . . . LGW. 2494
But which I not; wherfore I wol be siker. . . . LGW. 2660
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne . . . Form.A. 39
What wostow yit how I thee wol avaunce? . . . Fort. 31
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme, . Gent. 20
That with hir teres she wol drenche us here. . . Scog. 12
For which he wol no lenger be thy lord. . . . . Scog. 24
He wol nat with his arwes been y-wroken . . . Scog. 26
That for to lete of, wol I never assente. . . . . Ven. 52
That for no peyne wol I not sey nay; . . . . . Ven. 63
Thus wol I ende this compleynt or lay, . . . . Ven. 71
I wol nat seyn how that hit is the cheyne . . . Buk. 9
Syn that ye wole not been my tresorere; . . . . Purse. 18
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne; . . . . . Prov. 6
Whoso mochel wol embrace, . . . . . Prov. 7
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 1
And but your word wol helen hastily . . . . . Merc.B. 4
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . . Merc.B. 11
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente! . . . . Comp.A. 84
And yit wol I evermore hir serve . . . . . Comp.A. 90
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . Bal.Co. 12
be somme conclusions that wol not in alle thinges . Astr. 1–5
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I shewe . . Astr. 5–11
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . . . . Astr. 5–11
fraccions ne wol not be shewid in so small an instrument . . . . . Astr. 15–20
thinges, yf God wol vouche saaf and his . . . . Astr. 20–5
for from henes forthward I wol clepen . . . . Astr. 25–32
right honde, and than wol his right side . . . . Astr. 32–40
his lefte side wol be toward thy right side. . . . Astr. 32–40
day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy . . . Astr. 115–21
and than wol the point of thi labelle . . . . . Astr. 127–30
But natheles this rule in generall wol I warne the . Astr. 145–50
But thei wol caste that thei . . . . . Astr. 156–61
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . Astr. 170–4
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare . . . Astr. 193–8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol F sitte . Astr. 251–8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . . . Astr. 251–8
of height; than wol his secunde altitude or . . . Astr. 258–62
than wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin . . . Astr. 301–8
lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west, . . . . Astr. 301–8
of the sonne, and than wol the point of . . . . Astr. 319–22
inequal, than wol the begynnyng of the . . . . Astr. 337–43
inequal, and than wol the begynnyng of . . . . Astr. 337–43
orisonte, and than wol the begynnyng of . . . . Astr. 337–43
2 houre inequal; and than wol the begynnyng . . Astr. 337–43
houre inequal, and than wol the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337–43
Ryght as this dreme wol tel us alle. . . . . RR. 30
Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right . . . . . RR. 31
That it wole have a newe shroude, . . . . . RR. 64
And I wole telle you redyly . . . . . RR. 144
Withoute fable I wole discryve; . . . . . RR. 705
I wole you tellen aftir this . . . . . RR. 707
But aldirfirst I wole you seyn . . . . . RR. 1000
And who so wole have freendis heere, . . . . . RR. 1179
I wol nat longe holde you in fable . . . . . RR. 1439
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle . . . . . RR. 1571
To make ensample wole I fonde. . . . . RR. 1584
Faire Semblaunt, The which in no wise wole consente, . . . . . RR. 1881
the heed, . . . , That never wole be take away. . . RR. 1910





For I wole that it be soo. . . . . RR. 1942
I wole me yelde in alle thyng; . . . . . RR. 1946
To youre servyse I wole me take, . . . . . RR. 1947
I wole not don so grete offence. . . . . RR. 1950
Youre prisoner, I wole it take . . . . . RR. 1968
I wole ben hool at youre devis . . . . . RR. 1974
For [to] thy helpyng wole I eche, . . . . . RR. 1994
But first I wole that thou obaye . . . . . RR. 1996
I wole of thee be more certeyn. . . . . RR. 2054
For thee so sore I wole now bynde, . . . . . RR. 2055
That it wole do for me no thing . . . . . RR. 2069
Thyn herte to me now wole I shette; . . . . . RR. 2091
In thank thi servise wole I take . . . . . RR. 2115
And high of gre I wole thee make, . . . . . RR. 2116
Whanne the disciple wole not here; . . . . . RR. 2150
That on his lernyng wole not thynke. . . . . RR. 2152
For who so wole the eendyng here, . . . . . RR. 2165
If that ye wole so long abide . . . . . RR. 2167
I wole,' sayde Love, 'over alle thyng . . . . . RR. 2176
That men in gre wole gladly take, . . . . . RR. 2306
For that wole meven in her herte, . . . . . RR. 2327
Resoun wole that a lover be . . . . . RR. 2331
Now wole I shortly heere reherce . . . . . RR. 2343
Who so with love wole goon or ride, . . . . . RR. 2351
I wole, and comaunde thee . . . . . RR. 2362
To many his herte that wole departe, . . . . . RR. 2367
Wherfore I wol gone her to sene, . . . . . RR. 2437
That ofte thou wole goon and assay, . . . . . RR. 2454
Wherewith thi colour wole transmewe, . . . . . RR. 2526
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide . . . . . RR. 2783
Forto biholde he wole not lette. . . . . RR. 2807
This comfort wole I that thou take; . . . . . RR. 2821
For resoun wole he shewe to thee . . . . . RR. 2875
For that wole comforte thee right well, . . . . . RR. 2890
And alle lovers that wole be . . . . . RR. 2939
It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo; . . . . . RR. 3150
I wole no more in thee affye, . . . . . RR. 3155
Who so wole trowe hir lore, . . . . . RR. 3215
Foly and childhoode wole thee sheende, . . . . . RR. 3220
He is wise that wole hym-silf chastise; . . . . . RR. 3239
For they wole make thee lyve in care. . . . . RR. 3268
Who so his herte alwey wole leve . . . . . RR. 3303
'What! Wene ye Love wole consente, . . . . . RR. 3311
I wole me gete prys or blame . . . . . RR. 3329
He wole meke aftir in his beryng . . . . . RR. 3379
That I wole swere for ever mo . . . . . RR. 3422
Ne I wole not werne it thee; . . . . . RR. 3443
Curtesie wole that ye socour . . . . . RR. 3539
His herte is hard that wole not meke, . . . . . RR. 3541
this caytif . . . , Which wole no more to you trespasse, . . . . . RR. 3555
For Fraunchise wole and I, Pite, . . . . . RR. 3575
he . . . , That for us twoo wole do right nought.' . RR. 3582
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere, . . . . . RR. 3585
I wole he have the companye . . . . . RR. 3588
I wole hym lette in no wise.' . . . . . RR. 3590
Of my love if ye wol have ease; . . . . . RR. 3600
Sithe Daunger wol that it so be.' . . . . . RR. 3607
I wol none have, but by your leve, . . . . . RR. 3665
he Wole ever glad and joyfull be, . . . . . RR. 3898
Now wole I hoole sette myn entente . . . . . RR. 3906
Therfore I wole with siker wall . . . . . RR. 3918
Fro hem that wole the Rose espie, . . . . . RR. 3937
I wole not lette for no slouthe, . . . . . RR. 3940
Alle men wole holde thee for musarde . . . . . RR. 4034
Myne herte, allas, wole brest a-twoo, . . . . . RR. 4107
A foulis fight wole make hir flee, . . . . . RR. 4231
Though he nought fonde, yit wole he lye . . . RR. 4246
fortune, . . . ; Which whilom wole on folkes smyle, RR. 4355
A foole is he that wole hir trust. . . . . RR. 4364
A trewe herte wole not plie, . . . . . RR. 4389
This game wole brynge me to my deeth; . . . . RR. 4424
For I wole never dispeired be. . . . . RR. 4434
In hope I wole comforted be, . . . . . RR. 4437
For she wole byhote sikirly, . . . . . RR. 4447
For many tymes whanne she wole make . . . . RR. 4456
That he, that wole hym with hir holde, . . . . RR. 4466
That it wole my bane bee . . . . . RR. 4491
Allas, I trowe it wole not bene! . . . . . RR. 4515
But certeyn now I wole repente. . . . . RR. 4546
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo; . . . . RR. 4592
I wole me confesse in good entent, . . . . . RR. 4609
But unto hym that love wole flee . . . . . RR. 4697
For also well wole love be sette . . . . . RR. 4753
Of sich . . . , And wole not by my counsel fiene. . RR. 4772
For no man wole hir love ne preise, . . . . . RR. 4960
Delite of Youthe wole have servise . . . . . RR. 4983
To do what so he wole devise; . . . . . RR. 4984
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle . . . . . RR. 4989
They wole it holde a gret myschaunce; . . . . RR 5040
They wole not pleyne but concele, . . . . . RR. 5042
sich . . . That for money wole be bought. . . . RR 5048
Of hir that wole hir body selle, . . . . . RR 5054
be she . . . , That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif. . RR. 5056
Noon shulde . . . , That wole dispoile hym of his goode. . . . . RR. 5066
Yit nevertheles I wole not sey . . . . . RR. 5067
I wole that they to-gedre go, . . . . . RR. 5079
For to thi profit it wole turne, . . . . . RR. 5111

**Wol(e)(n)**—*Continued*

More than love, it wole me rewe, . . . . . RR. 5170
Yit wole I sey thee more in fay, . . . . . RR. 5188
But I not where it wole avayle, . . . . . RR. 5191
That wole not breke for wele ne woo; . . . . . RR. 5204
his freend, . . . , Wole compleyne of his poverte, . RR. 5231
If love wole departed be . . . . . RR. 5284 *var*
Also if men wolen hym assayle . . . . . RR. 5295
This wole I that thou folowe wele, . . . . . RR. 5307
It wole faile and quenche anoon. . . . . RR. 5324
Fortune, That litel while wole contune; . . . . RR. 5332
And whanne it failith, he wole flit: . . . . . RR. 5359
tho . . . , That wole not wasshe her hertes clene . RR. 5364
Men wole not sette by hym a leke, . . . . . RR. 5374
That he wole hide it ay and spare, . . . . . RR. 5387
I mene tho freendis that wole fle . . . . . RR. 5405
And yit they wole not leve hem so, . . . . . RR. 5497
In every fortune wolen abide; . . . . . RR. 5514
Thei wolen hem socoure and defende, . . . . . RR. 5518
Frende in this case wole gone his way, . . . . RR. 5529
And for nought ellis wole he fle, . . . . . RR. 5531
For feynte frendis it wole declare, . . . . . RR. 5563
He doth [that] for that he wole be . . . . . RR. 5627
They wole not worchen in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5747
Yit wommen wole her bodyes selle— . . . . . RR. 5809
And therfore she wole hate hym evere. . . . . RR. 5830
For he wole gadre no tresoure, . . . . . RR. 5851
I wole not sellyng clepe "yevyng," . . . . . RR. 5907
That he wole kepe his hors to ride, . . . . . RR. 5918
If he wole yeve as myche as he, . . . . . RR. 5935
Yit wole I more unto you swere . . . . . RR. 5957
But I wole never be forsworne. . . . . RR. 5974
I wole not have hem in despite; . . . . . RR. 5996
He note if ye wole worche hym woo. . . . . RR. 6052
I wole wel holde hym for my man, . . . . . RR. 6059
We wole that thou have such honour. . . . . RR. 6069
For they wole taken on hem no thyng. . . . . RR. 6107
But he that wole it on hym take, . . . . . RR. 6109
He wole hym-silf suspecious make . . . . . RR. 6110
Quod Love, 'I wole and charge thee . . . . . RR. 6118
Shortly, I wole herberwe me . . . . . RR. 6145
But nathelee I wole not blame . . . . . RR. 6151
Wole I not blame, ne dispise, . . . . . RR. 6155
That wolen in an abit goo, . . . . . RR. 6159
But humbely they wole lede her lyf. . . . . RR. 6164
With which folk wole I never be, . . . . . RR. 6165
It wole come foule out at the last. . . . . RR. 6184
I wole nomore of this thing seyne, . . . . . RR. 6296
But I wole heten you al-way . . . . . RR. 6299
So they wollen my company; . . . . . RR. 6301
What wole ye more? In every wise, . . . . . RR. 6357
And if they done, I wole me pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6404
I wole forth and to hym gone, . . . . . RR. 6437
And if the prest wole hym refuse, . . . . . RR. 6443
But I wole have the fatte sheepe; . . . . . RR. 6462
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . . RR. 6486
Hym wole I comforte and rehete, . . . . . RR. 6509
I wole go with hym to his grave; . . . . . RR. 6512
And therfore I wole drawe hem ner. . . . . RR. 6520
And hym that begging wole ay greve, . . . . RR. 6539
For he that wole gone ydilly . . . . . RR. 6599
Seynt Austyn wole therto accorde . . . . . RR. 6613
pryvelege, That of the peyne hem wole allege. . . RR. 6626
But I wole not determine . . . . . RR. 6631
I wole not entremete a dele. . . . . RR. 6635
And wole but oonly bidde his bedis, . . . . . RR. 6687
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow. . . . . RR. 6690
I wole no mo ensamplis make— . . . . . RR. 6696
I wole shortly, in youre presence, . . . . . RR. 6708
For sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis; . . . . . RR. 6712
That his labour wole not acquyte . . . his lyvyng, . RR. 6742
For I wole speke and telle it thee, . . . . . RR. 6774
In this worlde, that god wole drede. . . . . RR. 6802
And they as wolves wole hem eten. . . . . RR. 6815
I wole no lyf but ese and pees, . . . . . RR. 6832
I wole bothe preche and eke counceilen; . . . . RR. 6845
I wole not stynten in my lyve . . . . . RR. 6849
Fro whiche I wole not hide in holde . . . . . RR. 6877
And they wolen also tellen me, . . . . . RR. 6881
I wole you seyn withouten drede . . . . . RR. 6885
'And why wole they not touche it?' 'Why, . . . RR. 6905
And wolen be cleped "Maister" also. . . . . RR. 6919
Of hem that wole ayens us be; . . . . . RR. 6924
And we wole werrey hym as oon; . . . . . RR. 6926
With traisoun we wole hym defame, . . . . . RR. 6935
But who-so wole chastise me, . . . . . RR. 6987
no man . . . That wole me repreve or chastise; . . RR. 6990
I . . . Wole not be taught fro my folie. . . . . RR. 6994
We wole ordeyne of alle thing, . . . . . RR. 7019
Or but he wole do come in haste . . . . . RR. 7047
But if he wole his frendship bye, . . . . . RR. 7056
answere . . . To that that clerkis wole appose . . RR. 7146
This trowe I best wole be her ende. . . . . RR. 7154
And what man that wole not be so, . . . . . RR. 7157
We wole a puple upon hym areyse, . . . . . RR. 7159
But if that he wole folowe y-wis . . . . . RR. 7163
Thus mych wole oure book signifie, . . . . . RR. 7165
But now at erst I wole bigynne, . . . . . RR. 7171
the seculers . . . , That Cristes lawe wole defende, RR. 7174
But I wole stynt of this matere, . . . . . RR. 7207

**Wol(e)(n)**—*Continued*

He nys . . . , Nor that for peyne wole refusen . . RR. 7229
He wole not entremete by right, . . . . . RR. 7231
For they wole be noon ypocritis! . . . . . RR. 7251
And wole of siche delices use. . . . . RR. 7279
And wole to worldly ese go, . . . . . RR. 7282
What! Wene ye that I wole bigile? . . . . . RR. 7316
Withoute borowe for I wole noon.' . . . . . RR. 7329
Of whiche the kepers wole not faile. . . . . RR. 7350
Now wole I seyn the countynaunce . . . . . RR. 7353
Say what you lyst, and I wol here.' . . . . . RR. 7501
Ryght so seide I and wol seye yit; . . . . . RR. 7601
And with my bemes I wole blowe . . . . . RR. 7603
That lovers gladly wole visiten The places . . . RR. 7617
What counceil wole ye to me yeven?' . . . . . RR. 7673
If ye wol you now confesse, . . . . . RR. 7693

**Wol(e)(n)** *see* **Will** (*verb*)

**Wold(e)** *see* **Would**

**Wolde**

And seyst it is an hard thyng for to wolde . . . D.WB. 271 *var*
That not a peny hadde in wolde . . . . . RR. 451 *var*

**Wolf**

So that the wolf ne made it nat myscarie,— . . . A.Prol. 513
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet . . . . A.Kn. 2047
As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare; . . . A.Rv. 4055
The wolf hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent. . . C.Doc. 102
A she-wolf hath also a vileyns kynde; . . . . . H.Mcp. 183
The lewedeste wolf that she may fynde, . . . . H.Mcp. 184
go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres, . . . I.Pars. 720–5
than wolves; for, soothly, whan the wolf . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
kepen, to the wolf that strangleth hem; . . . . I.Pars. 790–5
is lik to the wolf; and if he be felonows . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300–5
hem is newliche chaunged in-to a wolf, . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
The wolf ful and the wether hool to have; . . . TC.4. 1374
Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb alone, . . . . LGW. 1798
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . LGW. 2318
And wrapped a gredy wolf therynne . . . . . RR. 6260
That highte not Frere Wolf untrewe! . . . . . RR. 6424
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call; . . . . . RR. 6428
Teren the wolf out of his hide, . . . . . RR. 7313

**Wolt**

Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . . . . A.Kn. 1544
Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte!' . A.Kn. 1595
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with thee! . . A.Kn. 1624
And if so be thou wolt do me no grace, . . . . A.Kn. 2322
Sey what thou wolt, I shal it never telle . . . . A.Mil. 3511
'If thou wolt werken aftir loore and reed; . . . A.Mil. 3527
And if thou werken wolt by good conseil, . . . A.Mil. 3531
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . A.Mil. 3579
Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage. . . . . B.ML. 369
Makestow of wommen whan thou wolt bigile. . . B.ML. 371
That thou wolt auffren innocents to spille, . . . B.ML. 815
But verraily thou wolt his body shende. . . . B.ML. 927
and upon what thyng thou wolt have . . . . . B.Mel. 2390–5
right as thow wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that B.Mel. 2450–5
thou goost thider as thou wolt nat go,— . . . . B.Mel. 2500–5
But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde, . . . B.NP. 4285
Than thou wolt goon a-paas nat but a mile; . . . C.Pard. 866
Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . D.WB. 176
But if that thou wolt preyse my beautee, . . . D.WB. 294
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . D.WB. 840
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire.' . . . D.Fri. 1402
Thou wolt algates wite how we been shape, . . . D.Fri. 1514
If that thou wolt unto that purpos drawe, . . . E.Cl. 314
For which, if thou wolt werken as the wyse, . . E.Mch. 1360
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . . . E.Mch. 1383
That flaterest with thyn heed whan thou wolt stynge; . . . . . E.Mch. 2059
If it so be thou wolt, withouten slouthe, . . . . G.SN. 258
Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye . G.SN. 268
Syn that thou wolt thyne ydoles despise; . . . . G.SN. 298
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede? . . . G.SN. 307
Woltow that I reneye innocence, . . . . . G.SN. 464
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere, . . . . H.Mcp. 332
man, 'If thow wolt venquysse thyn . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
That wel I wot, thou wolt my socour be; . . . . ABC. 10
I wot it wel thou wolt ben our socour, . . . . . ABC. 65
accornes of okes. Yif thow wolt gadere . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
Yif thou . . . wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
what thou wolt, and I schal answere.' . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
some roche. And for-thy, yif thou wolt loken . . Bo.1. m.7. 255–60
byforn what juge that thow wolt of the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
Worth up yif thow wolt, so it be by this . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
than thi-self? Thow wolt answere, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
yif thou wolt fleen the perilous aventure . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
and yif thow wolt a-choken . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
certes thilke thynges that thow wolt thresten . . Bo.2. p.5. 440–5
I of this? Thow wolt sey "nay." . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
But natheles yif thow wolt maken . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
But thow wolt answeren that ryche men . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680–5
it; and yif thow wolt schynen with . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80
And yif thow wolt leden . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775–80

**Wolt**—*Continued*

But thow wolt seyn that schrewes mowen. . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245–50
'Woltow thanne,' quod sche, 'that I . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
and unbounden. But thou wolt seyn . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755–60
ryght now. Yif thou wolt thanne thinken . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1885–90
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925–30
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! TC.2. 955
For it shal ben right as thou wolt devise. . . . . TC.3. 336
For it shal ben right as thou wolt desire: . . . TC.3. 709
That hardily thou wolt thyselven seye . . . . TC.5. 1306
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute . . . TC.5. 1518
And vertu eek, that thou wolt make . . . . . HF.2. 123
So that thou wolt be of good chere. . . . . HF.2. 163
Of the which thou wolt have wonder. . . . . HF.2. 561
Wyth the nones that thou wolt do so, . . . . HF.3. 1009
'Ne wolt thou nat?' quod tho this cruelle man, . . LGW. 1805
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve? Fort. 30
Woltow than make a statute on thy quene . . . Fort. 43
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assayle; . . . . Fort. 54
If thou wolt yelde thee hastely. . . . . RR. 1933
Thou leve, if thou wolt nought be . . . . . RR. 2177
Thyn herte full sore thou wolt dispise, . . . . RR. 2489
To bedde as fast thou wolt thee dight, . . . . RR. 2555
Do it thanne if thou wolt have . . . . . RR. 2719
And if the next thou wolt forsake, . . . . . RR. 2822
For thou wolt shame hym, if thou myght, . . . RR. 3153
That thou ne wolt bisy be . . . . . RR. 4044
But if thou wolt wel love eschewe . . . . . RR. 4777
Whan that thou no thyng wolt allowe, . . . . RR. 5186
Thyn ympes, if thou wolt fruyt have; . . . . RR. 6293
And if thou wolt me thus constreyne . . . . . RR. 6417
Wolt thou wel holden my forwardis?' . . . . . RR. 7301

**Wolt** *see* **Wilt**

**Wolves**

the develes wolves that stranglen the . . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
than wolves; for, soothly, whan the wolf . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren . . . I.Pars. 775–80
If ther be wolves of sich hewe . . . . . RR. 6269
And they as wolves wole hem eten. . . . . RR. 6815
Ben gredy wolves ravysable. . . . . RR. 7016

**Woman**

She was a worthy womman al hir lyve, . . . . A.Prol. 459
I noot wher she be womman or goddesse, . . . A.Kn. 1101
Wheither she be a womman or goddesse! . . . A.Kn. 1157
Was turned from a womman to a bere, . . . . A.Kn. 2058
A woman travaillynge was hire biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 2083
'Of man and womman seen we wel also, . . . . A.Kn. 3027
For wel he wiste a womman hath no berd. . . . A.Mil. 3737
I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spille! . . . B.ML. 285
O feyned womman, al that may confounde . . . B.ML. 362
That fro the tempest ay this womman kepte . . B.ML. 496
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have, B.ML. 498
And foond this wery womman, ful of care; . . . B.ML. 514
This woful womman broghte he to the londe; . . B.ML. 522
This womman slow, yet wol we us avyse . . . B.ML. 664
Wo was this wrecched womman tho bigon; . . . B.ML. 918
How may this wayke womman han this strengthe . B.ML. 932
Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke; . B.ML. 1028
For any womman, smal and fair of face. . . . . B.Th. 1892
For in this world no womman is . . . . . B.Th. 1981
that the womman that was taken in . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
wommen, good womman foond I nevere"; . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
been many a good womman may lightly . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
to be born of a womman, if alle wommen . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
to a womman than to his Apostles; . . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
foond never womman good, it folweth . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
nat therfore that alle womman ben wikke, . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
no good womman, certes, ful many another man . B.Mel. 2265–70
hath founden many a womman ful good . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
sovereyn bounte, he foond no womman; . . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
as who seith that a womman kan nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
a womman that is riotous, and, sire, by . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
womman hath ben ful good, and yet . . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
so that ful many a womman is badde and . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
men founde ful many a good womman, . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
conseillyng of many a good womman may . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
what is better than Wisdom? Womman. . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
bettre than a good Womman? No thyng." And . B.Mel. 2295–300
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was she!' . . B.Mk. 3678
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright . . . . . B.Mk. 3761
For certes, what so any womman seith, . . . . B.NP. 4102
"Womman is mannes joye, and al his blis"; . . B.NP. 4356
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne! . . . B.NP. 4456
Or any womman, be she yong or old, . . . . . C.Pard. 381
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page; C.Pard. 688
Men may conseille a womman to been oon, . . . D.WB. 66
Al were it good no womman for to touche,— . . D.WB. 87
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon, . . . D.WB. 209
Swere and lye as a womman kan. . . . . D.WB. 228
To wedde a poure womman for costage; . . . . D.WB. 249
Than womman is, ye moste been suffrable. . . . D.WB. 442
This knoweth every womman that is wys. . . . D.WB. 524
Ne of noon oother womman never the mo. . . . D.WB. 691
Therfore no womman of no clerk is preysed . . . D.WB. 706
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde, . . . D.WB. 719
That womman was the los of al mankynde. . . . D.WB. 720
Than with a womman usynge for to chyde.' . . . D.WB. 777

**Woman**—*Continued*

He seyde a womman cast hir shame away . . . D.WB. 782
A fair womman, but she be chaast also, . . . . D.WB. 784
And seyde, 'Lat the womman telle hire tale; . . D.WB. 851
As womman is, whan she hath caught an ire; . . D.Sum. 2003
Telle what womman that it sholde be; . . . . E.Cl. 247
For he a poure womman wedded hadde, . . . . E.Cl. 724
As wel as ever womman was, assayed, . . . . E.Cl. 1054
For every man and womman dooth his myght . . E.Cl. 1122
For sith a womman was so pacient . . . . . E.Cl. 1149
With which that first God man and womman bond. E.Mch. 1262
That womman is for mannes helpe y-wroght. . . E.Mch. 1324
I wol no womman thritty yeer of age,— . . . . E.Mch. 1421
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . . . E.Mch. 1428
To any womman for to get hire love, . . . . . E.Mch. 1973
That I ne sterve, as foule as womman may, . . . E.Mch. 2196
I am a gentil womman and no wenche! . . . . E.Mch. 2202
But though that he ne foond no good womman, . . E.Mch. 2279
Though that he seyde he foond no good womman, . E.Mch. 2287
I am a womman, nedes moot I speke, . . . . E.Mch. 2305
I telle yow wel, a womman in my plit . . . . E.Mch. 2335
Til any womman, were she never so wys, . . . F.Sq. 559
Thynk on the womman Cananee, that sayde . . G.SN. 59
'What maner womman artow?' tho quod he. . . G.SN. 424
'I am a gentil womman born,' quod she. . . . . G.SN. 425
And for that oother is a poure womman, . . . H.Mcp. 219
which may nat fayle to man, ne to womman, . . I.Pars. 80–5
fouler thral may no man ne womman . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
cherl, or the fouleste womman that lyveth, . . . I.Pars. 145–50
seith, 'Likneth a fair womman that is a . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
seyde to the womman, 'Why comaunded . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
tree in Paradys?' The womman answerde, . . . I.Pars. 325–30
The serpent seyde to the womman, . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
The womman thanne saugh that the . . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
as wel of man as of womman . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20*var*
man or womman is uncovenable, but . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
if a womman by necligence overlyeth hire . . . I.Pars. 575–80
maketh a womman outher bareyne by . . . . I Pars. 575–80
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
is eek if a man approcheth to a womman . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
smyteth a womman wityngly, thurgh which she . . I.Pars. 575–80
conceived, or elles if a woman have . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
womman preyen for folk to avauncen . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
If womman thral were taken in this . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
a gentil womman, she sholde be slayn with stones; . I Pars. 835–40
that who-so seeth a womman to coveitise . . . I.Pars. 845–50
bireveth man and womman hir goode fame, and . I.Pars. 850–5
lookynge of the fool womman, and of . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
whoso toucheth and handleth a womman . . . I.Pars. 850–5
bitwixe man and womman that been . . . . . I.Pars. 865–70
that may be, whan a womman steleth hir . . . I.Pars. 875–80
the womman that was founden in avowtrie, . . . I.Pars. 885–90
for which a womman may in no . . . . . I.Pars. 905–10
assemblynge of man and of womman, . . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
have but o womman, and o womman but o . . . I.Pars. 920–5
is, for a man is heved of a womman,— . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
For, if a womman hadde mo men than . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
thyng biforn God; and eek a womman . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
have his heritage, and the womman . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
Crist whan he made first womman. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
greet lordshipe; for ther as the womman . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
ne made nat womman of the foot of Adam, for . . I.Pars. 925–30
God made womman of the ryb of Adam . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
for womman sholde be felawe unto man. . . . . I.Pars. 925–30
Now how that a womman sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
eek, as seith the decree, a womman that . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
It is a greet folye, a womman to have a fair array . I.Pars. 935–40
that a man or a womman eschue the . . . . . I.Pars. 950–5
man or womman spille his kynde in-with that . . I.Pars. 965–70
he synne with a womman by force, or . . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
by hire owene assent, or if the womman . . . . I.Pars. 970–5
signe is, that a man or a womman be . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
any man or womman. It moste eek . . . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . . . BD. 930
heighte of myn heved, a womman of ful . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
this forseide womman bar smale bokis in hir right . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
that womman was of so imperial auctorite, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5
On any woman that he coude espye: . . . . TC.1. 193
But whether goddesse or womman, y-wis, . . . TC.1. 425
What woman coude love swich a wrecche? . . . TC.1. 798
But love a woman that she wot it nought, . . . TC.1. 807
Was nevere man nor woman yit begete . . . . TC.1. 977
For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . . TC.2. 138
Ye ben the woman in this world livinge, . . . . TC.2. 235
Whan that him think'th a womman ber'th her hye, TC.2. 401
A womman, so his herte may to-breste, . . . . TC.2. 608
That woman is so she her honour save . . . . TC.2. 738 *var*
'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese, . . . . . TC.2. 750
A womman that were of his deth to wite, . . . TC.2. 1279
As thus: I pose a womman graunteth me . . . . TC 3. 310
No womman drat, if she be wel avised; . . . . TC.3. 328
That every maner womman that was there . . . TC.3. 627
As evere dide womman, if him like,' . . . . . TC.3. 811
For love of God, take every womman hede . . . TC.3. 1224
This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese . . . TC.4. 188
To take a womman which that loveth thee . . . TC.4. 534
'I am a woman, as ful wel ye wot; . . . . . TC.4. 1261
For any womman that ye sholde so! . . . . . TC.4. 1557
Men wiste nevere womman han the care, . . . . TC.5. 20
'Thus seide I nevere or now to womman born; . . TC.5. 155

**Woman**—*Continued*

I lovede nevere womman her-biforn . . . . . TC.5. 157
That ye wol scornen any woman so! . . . . . TC.5. 982
Ther made nevere woman more wo . . . . . TC.5. 1052
Ne me ne list this sely womman chide . . . . TC.5. 1093
And every gentil woman, what she be, . . . . TC.5. 1773
That any woman myghte do, . . . . . HF.1. 261
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . . . HF.1. 269
For this shal every woman fynde, . . . . . HF.1. 279
Any woman on any man! . . . . . HF.1. 333
Man or woman, he or she. . . . . HF.2. 574
As was the leste woman in that tyde! . . . . LGW.G. 304
To any woman that wol lover be: . . . . . LGW. 543
That ever woman wolde be so trewe . . . . . LGW. 800
Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte . . . LGW. 838
And let no gentile woman hire assure, . . . . LGW. 908
But God forbede but a woman kan . . . . . LGW. 910
A woman dar and kan as wel as he. . . . . LGW. 923
Thou myghtest never erthely woman be, . . . LGW. 985
Ther nys no woman to him halfe so mete. . . . LGW. 1043
O sely woman, ful of innocence, . . . . . LGW. 1254
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make? . . . . LGW. 1305
I am a gentil woman, and a queene; . . . . . LGW. 1306
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte. . . . LGW. 1801
As in a woman; and this is no lye. . . . . LGW. 1882
And now, if any woman helpe the, . . . . . LGW. 1956
And to this woman hyt acordeth wele: . . . . LGW. 2583
This sely womman ys so wayke, allas! . . . . LGW. 2713
But lyk a wode womman afraied. . . . . RR. 154
Of man or womman forth-right pleyn, . . . . RR. 295
So faire hath no womman alyve. . . . . RR. 866
A womman wel more fetys is . . . . . RR. 1241
Ther was a womman eke that hight . . . . . RR. 3031
For hym an Irish womman bare. . . . . RR. 3811
That he fonde no womman trewe, . . . . . RR. 4254
Of ony womman to seyn amys. . . . . RR. 4276
With ony womman forto dele . . . . . RR. 4847
I preise no womman though she be wood . . . . RR. 5051

**Womanhede**

The queene anon, for verray wommanhede, . . . A.Kn. 1748
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may, . . B.ML. 851
Commendynge in his herte hir wommanhede, . . E.Cl. 239
But for tassaye in thee thy wommanheede, . . . E.Cl. 1075
Or, for to speke of love and wommanhede, . . . G.CY. 1346
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede, . . . Comp.L. 25
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede? . . . And. 299
If that it like unto your wommanhede!' . . . . TC.3. 1302
Him of Criseyde, and of her wommanhede, . . . TC.3. 1740
Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede, . . TC.4. 1462
Refiguring her shap, her wommanhede, . . . . TC.5. 473
To trouthe of womanhede, and to this flour . . . LGW. 297
It is no blame unto hir womanheed. . . . . Comp.A. 39
Biseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . . Comp.A. 65
Soveraigne of beautee! flour of womanhede, . . . Bal.Ch. 28

**Womanhood**

Weren to wommanhode, that creature . . . . TC.1. 283
And womanhode, and trouthe, and semlynesse. . . LGW. 1041

**Womanish**

Tho wordes and tho womanisshe thinges . . . . TC.4. 694

**Womanly**

Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee; . . . . A.Kn. 3083
wommanly pitee to taken swich . . . . . B.Mel. 2940–5
Hir facound eek, ful wommanly and pleyn; . . . C.Doc. 50
Hir wommanly berynge, and hire sadnesse. . . . E.Mch. 1604
Of verray wommanly benignytee . . . . . F.Sq. 486
Laughe and pleye so womanly, . . . . . BD. 849
Under colour of womanly Beautee,— . . . . . Pity. 66
Wher is now al your wommanly pitee, . . . . Comp.L. 102
Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse. . . . . TC.1. 287
Gan him salue, and wommanly to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1668
'Thus muche as now, O wommanliche wif, . . . TC.3. 106
'For certes, fresshe wommanliche wif, . . . . TC.3. 1296
Shal ben your fresshe, wommanliche face . . . . TC.5. 244
So wommanly with vois melodious . . . . . TC.5. 577
So womanly, so benigne, and so meke, . . . . LGW. 243
So wel me liketh your womanly contenaunce, . . Bal.Ch. 5
And thynketh by resoun that womanly noblesse . Bal.Ch. 24

**Womans**

Sooth is that thurgh wommanes eggement . . . B.ML. 842
Wommannes conseil broghte us first to wo . . . B.NP. 4447
werke of a wommans calle, in kervyng . . . . Astr. 88–92
Somtyme a wommans cloth take I, . . . . . RR. 6345

**Womb**

Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . A.Rv. 4290
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe; . . B.Mk. 3627
For he hire wombe slitte, to biholde . . . . B.Mk. 3674
'Mete unto wombe, and wombe eek unto mete, . . C.Pard. 522
Of whiche the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.' C.Pard. 533
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day, . . . D.Sum. 1888
That thilke wombe in which youre children leye . E.Cl. 877
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here . . E.Cl. 887
And on hire wombe he stroketh hire ful softe; . . E.Mch. 2414
hath ful his wombe he stynteth to strangle . . . I.Pars. 765–70
deeth, and of whiche hire wombe is hire God . . . I.Pars. 820–5
feend put in the wombe of a man, and . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
out of thi modir wombe, I resceyved the . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
in his empty wombe. But natheles Poliphemus, . Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5

**Womb**—*Continued*

hool, that resceiveth in hir wombe the . . . . Astr. 25–32
the wombe syde. Upon the ende of this . . . Astr. 32–40
and the riet in the wombe of the moder. . . . . Astr. 57–60
The wombe syde of thyn Astrelabie is also . . . Astr. 60–5
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side . . . . Astr. 60–5
on the wombe side. Take than thin . . . . . Astr. 301–8

**Women**

Of yonge wommen at his owene cost: . . . . A.Prol. 213
And eek with worthy wommen of the toun, . . . A.Prol. 217
Upon us wrecched wommen lat thou falle: . . . A.Kn. 921
'Have on us wrecched wommen som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950
'Have mercy, lord, upon us wommen alle!' . . . A.Kn. 1757
Of wommen, for they wepen ever in oon; . . . A.Kn. 1771
(For wommen, as to speken in comune, . . . . A.Kn. 2681
For in swich cas wommen have swiche sorwe, . . A.Kn. 2822
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye, . A.Kn. 2835
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . B.ML. 286
Wel knowestow to wommen the olde way! . . . B.ML. 367
Makestow of wommen whan thou wolt bigile. . . B.ML. 371
Of worldly wommen, mayde, ne of wyf; . . . . B.ML. 1026
Aboven alle wommen sikerly; . . . . . B.Sh. 1344
And wel ye woot that wommen naturelly . . . B.Sh. 1363
That never fleshly wommen they ne knewe. . . . B.Pri. 1775
Alle othere wommen I forsake, . . . . . B.Th. 1984
Secoundly, I seye that alle wommen been . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
of alle wommen, good womman foond I nevere"; . B.Mel. 2245–50
whereas ye seyn that alle wommen been . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
despisen alle wommen in this wyse, and . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
to be born of a womman, if alle wommen . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
for the grete bountee that is in wommen, . . . B.Mel. 2265–70
ther ye seyn that the janglerie of wommen . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
wordes been understonde of wommen . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
whiche wommen men seyn that thre . . . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
of swiche wommen seith Salomon, that it were . . B.Mel. 2275–80
conseil wommen venquisshe men, God . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
conseil wommen venquisshen hir housbondes." . . B.Mel. 2280–5
wommen and hir resouns, I shal shewe . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
the conseillynge of wommen is outher to . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
wommen were nat goode and hir conseils . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
manye wommen been goode, and hir . . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
Had thou nat toold to wommen thy secree, . . . B.Mk. 3243
For wommen shal hym bryngen to meschaunce. . . B.Mk. 3252
Office of wommen, and to wede she wente, . . . B.Mk. 3446
Save wyn and wommen no thyng myghte aswage . . B.Mk. 3834
That wommen holde in ful greet reverence. . . . B.NP. 4403
If I conseil of wommen wolde blame, . . . . . B.NP. 4451
And what they seyn of wommen ye may heere; . . B.NP. 4454
And shoutyng of the men and wommen eek: . . . B.NP. 4577
'"Goode men and wommen, o thyng warne I yow, . C.Pard. 377
Ye wommen shul apparaille yow," quod he, . . . D.WB. 343
To wommen kyndely whil they may lyve; . . . . D.WB. 402
In wommen vinolent is no defence,— . . . . . D.WB. 467
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . D.WB. 515
By God! if wommen hadde writen stories, . . . D.WB. 693
That wommen kan nat kepe hir mariage. . . . . D.WB. 710
Wommen may go now saufly up and doun; . . . . D.WB. 878
What thyng is it that wommen moost desiren,— . . D.WB. 905
To lerne what thyng wommen loven moost; . . . D.WB. 921
Somme seyde wommen loven best richesse, . . . D.WB. 925
*Pardee*, we wommen konne no thyng hele; . . . D.WB. 950
That is to seye, what wommen love moost, . . . D.WB. 985
What thyng it is that wommen moost desire: . . D.WB. 1007
What thyng that worldly wommen loven best. . . D.WB. 1033
'Wommen desiren have sovereynetee, . . . . . D.WB. 1038
'Peter! so been the wommen of the styves,' . . . D.Fri. 1332
That wommen myghte wade it over al. . . . . D.Sum. 2084
That wommen sholde dispoillen hire right there; . E.Cl. 374
That men and wommen, as wel yonge as olde, . . E.Cl. 419
But now of wommen wolde I axen fayn . . . . E.Cl. 696
Though clerkes preise wommen but a lite, . . . E.Cl. 935
As wommen kan, ne kan been half so trewe . . . E.Cl. 937
As wommen been, but it be falle of newe. . . . E.Cl. 938
I have no wommen suffisaunt, certayn, . . . . E.Cl. 960
On wommen ther as was his appetyt, . . . . . E.Mch. 1250
Do alwey so as wommen wol thee reede. . . . . E.Mch. 1361
And namely of wommen many a route, . . . . . E.Mch. 1550
At after mete ye with youre wommen alle, . . . E.Mch. 1921
With alle hir wommen, unto Damyan. . . . . E.Mch. 1933
In wommen is, whan they hem narwe avyse. . . . E.Mch. 1988
And wommen have repreve of yow ay newe. . . . E.Mch. 2204
The trésons whiche that wommen doon to man. . . E.Mch. 2239
But of wommen alle foond I noon.' . . . . . E.Mch. 2248
And alle wommen after, for hir sake, . . . . . E.Mch. 2267
Yit shul we wommen visage it hardily, . . . . E.Mch. 2273
Foond of us wommen fooles many oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2278
Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and vertuous; . . . E.Mch. 2281
That ye of wommen write, a boterflye! . . . . E.Mch. 2304
In wommen been! for ay as bisy as bees . . . E.Mch. 2422
(Syn wommen konnen outen swich chaffare), . . . E.Mch. 2438
She was ful mesurable, as wommen be; . . . . F.Sq. 362
Thise olde wommen that been gladly wyse, . . . F.Sq. 376
Hire maistresse clepeth wommen a greet route, . . F.Sq. 382
That Canacee and alle hir wommen made; . . . F.Sq. 633
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645
Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 768
That been untrewe, and no thyng by wommen; . . H.Mcp. 188
O goode God! ye wommen . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
of wommen, that al thilke trailyng is . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20
of wommen, God woot that though the . . . . I.Pars. 430–5

**Women**—*Continued*

we eek of wommen that mordren hir . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
ye wommen, be ye subgetes to youre . . . . . I.Pars. 630–5
on wommen, yet is it a fouler thyng whan . . . I.Pars. 845–50
that for swich ordure wommen dispenden . . . I.Pars. 845–50
bordels of thise fool wommen, that mowe . . . I.Pars. 885–90
constreyne wommen to yelden to hem a . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
by wommen, for right as a free bole is . . . . I.Pars. 895–900
wommen that consenten to hire harlotrie . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
cursednesse doon men and wommen in . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
wommen that han doon leccherie and . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
manere wommen that observen chastitee . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
comune bordel wommen or noon, or . . . . . I.Pars. 975–80
Hir women caughte her up anon, . . . . . BD. 124
Of al the women in this worlde riche. . . . . Anel. 77
Ensample of this, ye thrifty wymmen, alle, . . . Anel. 197
Wommen y-nowe, of whiche somme ther were . . PF. 233
othere wommen in clennesse of chastete; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
And nameliche of wommen? Wol ye so! . . . . TC.2. 212
Men loven wommen al biside hir leve; . . . . TC.2. 734
Of wommen in this world the thriftieste, . . . . TC.2. 737
Therto we wrecched wommen nothing conne . . TC.2. 782
The tresoun that to wommen hath be do! . . . TC.2. 793
And other of her wommen, a gret route, . . . . TC.2. 818
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte. . . . TC.2. 914
And gan some of her wommen for to calle, . . . TC.2. 1172
As maken wommen unto men to comen: . . . . TC.3. 255
Of wommen lost thorugh fals and folis bost. . . . TC.3. 298
That hem avaunte of wommen, and by name, . . TC.3. 318
Though wommen dreden with us men to dele! . . TC.3. 322
And other of her wommen nine or ten. . . . . TC.3. 598
Ben wardein of your wommen everychone. . . . TC.3. 665
Shul alle your wommen slepen wel and softe, . . TC.3. 667
With wommen swiche as were her most aboute, . TC.3. 681
Right overthwart, your wommen liggen alle, . . . TC.3. 685
And alle her wommen forth by ordinaunce . . . TC.3. 688
Your wommen slepen alle, I undertake, . . . . TC.3. 766
Quod he, 'so as ye wommen demen alle, . . . . TC.3. 772
We usen here no wommen for to selle.' . . . . TC.4. 182
For ravisshing of women so by might, . . . . TC.4. 548
That wommen usen frendes to visite, . . . . . TC.4. 681
So to Criseyde of wommen com a route . . . . TC.4. 682
Thise wommen whiche that in the cite dwelle, . . TC.4. 685
Thise wommen, that so wen'den her to plese, . . TC.4. 701
Wommen ben wise of short avisement. . . . . TC.4. 936
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . TC.5. 688
And wommen most wol hate me of alle! . . . . TC.5. 1063
But most for wommen that bitraysed be . . . . TC.5. 1780
We wrecched wymmen conne noon art; . . . . HF.1. 335
Ne elles nought from wymmen sent, . . . . . HF.3. 651
That wymmen lovede us for wood. . . . . HF.3. 657
Of wymmen, yit, so God me save! . . . . . HF.3. 670
The thredde part of women, ne the ferthe, . . . LGW.G. 190
In schewyng how that wemen han don mis. . . . LGW.G. 266
goodnes Of wemen, as thow hast seyd wekedenes? . LGW.G. 269
Sum story of wemen that were goode and trewe; . LGW.G. 272
Of sundery wemen, whiche lyf that they ladde, . . LGW.G. 276
And after hem come of wymen swich a traas, . . LGW. 285
And trewe of love thise women were echon. . . . LGW. 290
These olde wemen kepte so here name, . . . . LGW.G. 301
That maketh men to wommen lasse triste, . . . LGW. 333
Of wommen trewe in lovyng al hire lyf, . . . . LGW. 438
Of goode wymmen, maydenes and wyves, . . . . LGW. 484
How many women they may doon a shame, . . . LGW. 488
onstedefast-nesse Of women, sithe thow knowist here goodnesse . . . . . LGW.G. 527
Thanne thou knowest, and ben good wommen alle, . LGW. 560
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe. . . LGW. 668
By wommen that were neyghebores aboute; . . . LGW. 720
And of hir women eke an huge route. . . . . LGW. 1197
Of gentil women, gentil creatures! . . . . . LGW. 1370
To doon with gentil wymmen his delyte; . . . . LGW. 1587
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho . . . . LGW. 1830
That in these wymmen men may al day fynde; . . LGW. 1877
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle, . . LGW. 2082
As ever of gentil wymen is the wone . . . . LGW. 2131
As hyt of wymmen hath ben y-woved yore. . . . LGW. 2353
Thus these wymen prayen that hit here; . . . . LGW. 2402
Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fo! . . . . LGW. 2559
And alle wymmen serve and preise, . . . . . RR. 2229
Dispise wymmen, that thou maist here, . . . . RR. 2232
Wymmen and ladies forto please, . . . . . RR. 2235
Wommen wel ought pite to take . . . . . RR. 2671
Wymmen the harme they bien full sore, . . . . RR. 4839
Of wymmen, sothly forto seyne, . . . . . RR. 5035
Yit wommen wole her bodyes selle— . . . . . RR. 5809
Ye wel nygh [al] these hooly wymmen, . . . . RR. 6240

**Womens**

Wommennes conseils been ful ofte colde; . . . . B.NP. 4446
'Thou likenest wommenes love to helle, . . . . D.WB. 371

**Won**

At Alisaundre he was whan it was wonne; . . . A.Prol. 51
Whan they were wonne; and in the Grete See . . A.Prol. 59
He kepte that he wan in pestilence. . . . . A.Prol. 442
Ful many a riche contree hadde he wonne; . . . A.Kn. 864
How wonnen was the regne of Femenye . . . . A.Kn. 877
the Mynotaur which that he wan in Crete . . . A.Kn. 980 *var*
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . . A.Kn. 989
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . A.Kn. 1002
That by his fortune hath hire faire y-wonne.' . . . A.Kn. 2659

**Won**—*Continued*

For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381
mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
He twyes wan Jerusalem the citee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3337
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente. . B.Mk. 3548
Amonges othere thynges that he wan . . . . . B.Mk. 3549
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . B.Mk. 3561
That Alisandre wan by heigh maistrie, . . . . B.Mk. 3582
He wan by strengthe, or for his hye renoun . . . B.Mk. 3825
That wan al thoccident, by land and see, . . . B.Mk. 3864
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite swerd, . . B.NP. 4547
'By this gaude have I wonne, yeer by yeer, . . . C.Pard. 389
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan. . . . D.Fri. 1345
And yet ne wan I nothyng in this day; . . . . D.Fri. 1477
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne. . . . D.Sum. 2293
Thurgh which his fadres benysoun he wan. . . . E.Mch. 1365
That in his tyme many a citee wan; . . . . . F.Sq. 662
How that he wan Theodera to his wif, . . . . F.Sq. 664
He for his lady wroghte, er she were wonne; . . . F.Fkl. 733
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the toun, . F.Fkl. 1401
Thy maydens deeth, that wan thurgh hire merite, . G.SN. 33
Than ever he wan; and to Juno, . . . . . BD. 267
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love, . . . Mars. 31
Yit have ye wonne ther-on but a smal. . . . . Comp.L. 108
And with his cunnyng wan this lady bright: . . . Anel. 89
The lover met he hath his lady wonne. . . . . PF. 105
Agamenon, wan ayein Eleyne that was . . . . Bo.4. m.7 1595–600
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . TC.1. 28
She n'il to no swich wrecche as I ben wonne!' . . TC.1. 777
he wan her love and in no sodeyn wise . . . . TC.2. 679 *var*
Her love of frendship have I to thee wonne, . . . TC.2. 962
That ye to him of hard now ben y-wonne, . . . TC.2. 1236
To bere thee wel tomorwe, and al is wonne. . . . TC.2. 1498
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . TC.2. 1743
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne! . TC.3. 280
And thus have ye bothe Antenor y-wonne . . . TC.4. 1315
Herafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun, . . . . TC.5. 990
The whiche he ones wan of Troilus; . . . . . TC.5. 1039
Or he her wan, yit was ther more to done. . . . TC.5. 1092
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn, . . . . . HF.1. 159
Or he hadde al y-wonne his rightes; . . . . . HF.1. 456
And wan Lavyna to his wyf; . . . . . HF.1. 458
But-if the heven hadde y-wonne . . . . . HF.1. 505
And longe y-served loves wonne; . . . . . HF.2. 170
As we hadde wonne hit with labour; . . . . . HF.3. 661
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . LGW. 1895
Athenes wanne this kynge Mynos also, . . . . LGW. 1922
And home he saileth whan this toun is wonne . . LGW. 1942
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne, . . . . LGW. 2427
That many a sone hath of his body wonne, . . . LGW. 2564
Pursue tyl thou a name hast wonne. . . . . RR. 2316
For thou haddist nomore wonne, . . . . . RR. 2497
That God of Love wanne with his strengthe. . . RR. 3792
And wonnen hevene unto her home. . . . . RR. 6252
They wonnen all her sustenaunce, . . . . . RR. 6567

**Wonde**

Love woll love, for no wyght wol it wonde. . . . LGW. 1187

**Wonde** *see* **Wound**

**Wonder**

Benygne he was, and wonder diligent, . . . . A.Prol. 483
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . . A.Prol. 502
No wonder is, he herde it al the day, . . . . . A.Prol. 641
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe. . . . A.Kn. 1654
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . . A.Kn. 2073
Whan it was doon hym lyked wonder weel; . . . A.Kn. 2092
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye . . A.Kn. 2903
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete, . . A.Mil. 3703
Allas! what wonder is it thogh she wepte, . . . B.ML. 267
So roially that wonder is to telle, . . . . . B.ML. 408
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder, . . B.ML. 1016
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chaunce. . . . B.ML. 1045
That wonder is; but herkneth to my tale. . . . B.Sh. 1213
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng; . . . B.Pri. 1805
And whan this abbot hadde this wonder seyn, . . B.Pri. 1863
As sobre was that wonder was to se, . . . . . B.Th. 1882
though it harme hym, it is no wonder; . . . . B.Mel. 2730–5
and wrooth, and that is no wonder, . . . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
greet joye of hire, that wonder was to . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . B.Mk. 3679
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours; . . . . B.NP. 4058
Hym mette a wonder dreem, agayn the day: . . . B.NP. 4268
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng. . . . B.NP. 4327
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng . . . . . C.Pard. 891
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde. . . D.WB. 1102
'Ye, certeinly,' quod he, 'no wonder is.' . . . . D.WB. 1105
It is no wonder thyng thogh it be so; . . . . . D.Fri. 1466
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder; . . . . D.Sum. 1673
But outrely Grisildis wondre myghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 335
No wonder is thogh that she were astoned . . . E.Cl. 337
No wonder is, for to the peples ere . . . . . E.Cl. 727
The rude peple, as it no wonder is, . . . . . E.Cl. 750
No wonder is, for in hire grete estaat, . . . . . E.Cl. 925
But ay they wondren what she myghte bee . . . E.Cl. 1019
And she for wonder took of it no keepe, . . . . E.Cl. 1058
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . . E.Mch. 2123
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was . . . . F.Sq. 199
And seyden alle that swich a wonder thyng . . . F.Sq. 248
Wonder to maken of fern-asshen glas, . . . . F.Sq. 254

**Wonder**—*Continued*

Therfore cesseth hir janglyng and hir wonder. . . F.Sq. 257
As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder, . . F.Sq. 258
And after that he seyde a wonder thyng: . . . F.Fkl. 1175
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1514
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.SN. 245
And seyde, 'I wondre, this tyme of the yeer, . . G.SN. 246
Me thynketh that it were a wonder dede. . . . G.SN. 308
So swatte that it wonder was to see; . . . . . G.CY. 560
And in myn herte wondren I bigan . . . . . G.CY. 569
Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily . . . . G.CY. 603
This thyng is wonder merveillous to me, . . . . G.CY. 629
Oure elvysshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . . G.CY. 751
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1035
A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this.' . . G.CY. 1106
But busyed him faste and was wonder fayn . . . G.CY. 1284 *var*
And wonder pryvely took up also . . . . . G.CY. 1323
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . . H.Mcp. 92
Thanne gan oure Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . H.Mcp. 94
Syngen so wonder myrily and weel. . . . . H.Mcp. 138
sholde be wonder sorweful and angwissous, . . . I.Pars. 305–10
and no wonder is; for he deyde for to . . . . . I.Pars. 640–5
I have gret wonder, by this lyghte, . . . . . BD. 1
That me thoghte a wonder thyng. . . . . BD. 61
Hath wonder that the king ne come . . . . . BD. 78
Amidde the valey, wonder depe. . . . . BD. 165
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hye. . . . . BD. 183
Me thoghte wonder if hit were so, . . . . . BD. 233
And as I lay thus, wonder lowde . . . I herde . . BD. 344
Therwyth the hunte wonder faste . . . . . BD. 385
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . BD. 443
A wonder wel-farynge knyght,— . . . . . BD. 452
Hit was gret wonder that Nature . . . . . BD. 467
Right wonder skilful and resonable, . . . . . BD. 533
Of whiche love she was wonder large . . . . . BD. 892
Allas, myn herte is wonder wo . . . . . BD. 895
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . . BD. 1100
But yet encreseth me this wonder newe, . . . . Pity. 29
He not to werre us swich a wunder wroughte, . . ABC. 116
What wonder is then, thogh that I besette . . . Mars. 182
And that is wonder that so just a kyng . . . . Mars. 231
Hit were right gret wonder but ye hadde . . . . Comp.L. 66
But nathelesse, gret wonder was hit noon . . . Anel. 148
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . Anel. 333
And hir beseyde, wonder discretly, . . . . . PF. 241
And that so fele that wonder was to sene. . . . PF. 329
Til dounward drow the sonne wonder faste. . . . PF. 490
oughtest noght to wondren thoughe that I, in . . Bo.1. p.3. 85–90
but I wondre gretly how that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly, . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
prosperite ne be comen to me wonder swyftli . . Bo.2. p.4. 355–60
for whiche I wondre gretly that men . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
It is a wonder that I desire to telle, and . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
Thanne seide I thus: 'Owh! I wondre me . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175–80
I wolde wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
or this wonder trowbleth me ryght gretly.' . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440–5
And sodaynly for wonder wext astoned . . . . TC.1. 274 *var* Th
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle . . . . . TC.1. 288
If it be wikke, a wonder thinketh me . . . . . TC.1. 403
Allas! What is this wonder maladye? . . . . TC.1. 419
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus. . . . TC.1. 621
'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore, . . . . . TC.1. 751
What wonder is, though swich oon have no grace? . TC.1. 962
No wonder is, though it may nevere thrive. . . . TC.1. 966
No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is, . . . TC.2. 20
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge . TC.2. 24
Tho gan she wondren more than biforn . . . . TC.2. 141
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon; . . . TC.2. 368
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore, . . . TC.2. 455
'Ne me to love, a wonder is it nought; . . . . TC.2. 743
What wonder is, though he of me have joye? . . TC.2. 749
And seide, 'Now is this the moste wonder . . . TC.2. 1143
Of thinges which that folk on wondren so, . . . TC.3. 32
And speken wonder wel in her absence . . . . TC.3. 214
No wonder is, so god me sende hele, . . . . . TC.3. 321
Criseyde, which that al this wonder herde, . . . TC.3. 799
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode. . . . . TC.3. 924
But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis, . . . . TC.3. 1122
That wonder is the body may suffise . . . . . TC.4. 258
For wonder last but nine night nevere in toune! . . TC.4. 588
Or he may wondren why thou art thus gon. . . . TC.4. 647
On Troilus biset so wonder faste, . . . . . TC.4. 674
'And yit this is my wonder most of alle; . . . . TC.4. 1100
What wonder is though that her sore smerte, . . TC.5. 62
No wonder is, for it is to you newe,— . . . . TC.5. 121
That wonder was to here his fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 261
No wonder is; and, though ich evere pleyne . . . TC.5. 418
He wolde wondren on it trewely. . . . . TC.5. 494
'And that doth me to han so gret a wonder, . . . TC.5. 981
So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge. . TC.5. 1201
That wonder was, and swer'th she lov'th him best: . TC.5. 1430
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise; . . . . . TC.5. 1468
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . . . TC.5. 1549
For hit is wonder, be the Rode, . . . . . HF.1. 2

**Wonder**—*Continued*

And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . . . . HF.1. 114
To see her beautee and the wonder, . . . . . HF.2. 25
Gan for to wondren in my mynde. . . . . HF.2. 75
Of which thou haste a feer and wonder, . . . . HF.2. 99
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye, . . . . . HF.2. 166
Although thou thenke hit a gret wonder. . . . . HF.2. 298
I seyde, 'Nay.' 'No wonder nis,' . . . . . HF.2. 405
Of the which thou wolt have wonder. . . . . HF.2. 561
And is not this a wonder thyng?' . . . . . HF.2. 575
And for to pouren wonder lowe, . . . . . HF.3. 31
I saw as gret a wonder yit, . . . . . HF.3. 288
Ful wonder hye on a pileer . . . . . HF.3. 375
That hath y-sowen wonder wyde . . . . . HF.3. 398
That every wyght hath of hit wonder, . . . . HF.3. 592
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,— . . . . HF.3. 601
In this place, wonder thynges; . . . . . HF.3. 803
But al the wonder-most was this: . . . . . HF.3. 969
Now wheither was that a wonder thing or non, . . LGW. 291
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfye, . . . . LGW. 525
No wonder was she myght it nat endure. . . . . LGW. 656
Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede. . . . . LGW. 771
This covenaunt was affermed wonder faste, . . . LGW. 790
And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille. . . LGW. 816
Unto this childe that wonder is to here; . . . . LGW. 1147
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe, . . LGW. 1961
Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte . . . . LGW. 2338 *var*
I have no wonder thogh ye do me wo; . . . . Comp.A. 18
What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace? . . . Comp.A. 21
That lyked me wonder wele. . . . . RR. 27
And wondir glad was I to se . . . . . RR. 122
Men must abyde wondir long, . . . . . RR. 242
But it was wondir lyk to be . . . . . RR. 679
In herte I wexe so wondir gay, . . . . . RR. 691
It sat hir wondir wel to synge; . . . . . RR. 750
Upon the karoll wonder faste . . . . . RR. 793
It is a wondir thing to here, . . . . . RR. 1114
That Richesse wondir brighte shone, . . . . . RR. 1126
And shette att me so wondir smerte, . . . . . RR. 1727
Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe, . . . . . RR. 1906
A man abasshed wonder sore, . . . . . RR. 2413
It may be likned wondir well . . . . . RR. 2470
It is no wonder though they be fatt, . . . . . RR. 2691
I merveyle me wonder faste . . . . . RR. 2725
For it preveth wonder well . . . . . RR. 3157
But I forpeyned wonder stronge, . . . . . RR. 3693
And wonder bitter in spekyng. . . . . RR. 3814
To Jelousie right wonder lowe. . . . . RR. 3868
No wonder is if that drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3913
Right wondir large, and also broode. . . . . RR. 4153
Was maad of lycour wonder dere, . . . . . RR. 4178
Three wonder yiftes, of his grace, . . . . . RR. 4501
That now me greveth wondir ille. . . . . RR. 4538
Hir speche me greved wondir sore. . . . . RR. 5154
For it shal chaungen wonder soone, . . . . . RR. 5333
A wondir will y telle thee nowe; . . . . . RR. 5405
For it is wonder longe to here. . . . . RR. 7208
The god lough at the wondir tho, . . . . . RR. 7293

**Wondered**

That no man wondred how that he it hadde. . . . A.Kn. 1445
For which merveille wondred many a man, . . . E.Cl. 248
And wondred hem in how honeste manere, . . . E.Cl. 333
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore . . . E.Cl. 687
And somme of hem wondred on the mirour . . . F.Sq. 225
And oother folk han wondred on the swerd . . . F.Sq. 236
Ther as men wondreden on an hors also,— . . . F.Sq. 307
nat rathere for thise thynges to ben wondryd upon, . Bo.3. p.8. 780–5
oonly how worthy it is to ben wondrid uppon, . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
thing I-joyned more to ben wondrid uppon: . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
Mighte han wondred upon Troilus; . . . . . TC.2. 192
And as I wondrede me, y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 898
That whan I sawe I wondred me . . . . . RR. 738

**Wonderest**

that thou wondrist uppon, mai ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.8 790–5

**Wondereth**

His eyen two, and wondreth that she may . . . E.Cl. 669
thikke strokes.) Ne no man ne wondreth . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435–40
ne no man ne wondrith whan . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
man ne wondreth; for alle men wenen . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525–30
Ne wondrith not for no thing of new is . . . . TC.2. 20 *var*
Or wondreth on his speche or his doinge, . . . . TC.2. 34
Ne wondreth not, ne have of it no fere.'— . . . TC.3. 753
'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright, . . . TC.5. 162

**Wonderful**

God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . . B.ML. 477
So wonderful, that never yit . . . . . BD. 277
A-stonyeth with his wondyrful werkyng, . . . . PF. 5
of wordes) a manere wondirful cercle or . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
hard and wondirful to graunte; but I . . . . . Bo.4.p.4.1340–5
lesse wondirful, but of the thingis that . . . . Bo.4.p.4.1345–50
So wonderful a dreem as I . . . . . HF.1. 62
Hadde a wondirful lokyng, . . . . . RR. 290
Right wondirfull of apparayle; . . . . . RR. 3712
More wondirfull, and more dyvers, . . . . . RR. 4102

**Wondering**
Wondrynge upon this word, quakynge for drede, . E.Cl. 358
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . F.Sq. 305
Ne was ther swich a wondryng as was tho. . . . F.Sq. 308
I n'ot; but it is me no wonderinge. . . . . TC.2. 35
But certes, than is al my wonderyng— . . . . Comp.A. 50
**Wonderly**
And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe; . . A.Prol. 84
he kepte his pacient wondurly wel . . . . . A.Prol. 415 *var*
she was wonderly glad in hire herte and seyde, 'Ther B.Mel. 2980–5
And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe; . . TC.1. 729
And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude, . . . TC.3. 678
Ne so wonderliche y-wrought, . . . . . HF.3. 83
Enbrowded wonderliche riche, . . . . . HF.3. 237
Hir-self tho wonderliche streighte, . . . . . HF.3. 283
Nas maad so wonderlich y-wys, . . . . . HF.3. 832
My woundes me greved wondirly; . . . . . RR. 2958
**Wonders**
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere. . . B.ML. 182
How manye wondres Jhesus for hem wroghte; . . G.SN. 359
The wondres me mette in my sweven. . . . . BD. 442
scholde cesen to seme wondres.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440–5
What wondres in that place been; . . . . . HF.3. 906
Wenged wondres faste fleen, . . . . . HF.3. 1028
**Wone**
To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . . . . A.Prol. 335
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . A.Kn. 1040
As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler, . . . . A.Kn. 1064
That day by day to scole was his wone; . . . . B.Pri. 1694
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone, . . G.SN. 38
That ther was oother lyf ther men may wone.' . . G.SN. 332
To ben his frendes, and wonnen in the toun. . . . Anel. 68
Where wonen now the bones of trewe . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
Which alwey for to do wel is his wone, . . . . TC.2. 318
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine; . . . . TC.4. 474
And every nyght as was his wone to doone . . . TC.5. 647 *var*
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . . . . HF.1. 76
As ofte in grette tounes is the wone. . . . . LGW. 714
These lordes, which that wonien me besyde, . . . LGW. 1317
And kyssed hym, as of wyves is the wone. . . . LGW. 1744
As ever of gentil wymen is the wone . . . . . LGW. 2131
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone . . . . LGW. 2449
It is hir wone plesaunce for to take, . . . . . Comp.A. 48
I wone no where but in hem twey; . . . . . RR. 6143
**Woned(e)**
In whiche they woneden in reste and pees, . . . A.Kn. 2927
That in the grove hadde wonned yeres three, . . B.NP. 4406
Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour, . . . D.Sum. 2163
tyme hadde woned in desert, where as . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
That woned at home, than he in Ynde, . . . . BD. 888
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, TC.1. 276
And woneden so neigh upon a grene, . . . . . LGW. 712
**Woned(e)** *see* **Wont**
**Won-** *see* **Woon-**
**Wonest**
Where wonest thow seynt Petres suster . . . . A.Mil. 3486 *var*
**Woneth**
'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke . D.Fri. 1573
And woneth in halkes alwey to and fro, . . . . G.SN. 311
**Wonger**
His brighte helm was his wonger, . . . . . B.Th. 2102
**Wonie** *see* **Wone**
**Woning**
A Shipman was ther, wonynge fer by weste; . . . A.Prol. 388
His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth, . . . . A.Prol. 606
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145
'Sir, I have fele dyverse wonyng, . . . . . RR. 6082
To telle anoon thy wonyng places, . . . . . RR. 6119
**Wont**
And for to pleye, as he was wont to do; . . . . A.Kn. 1195
But ther as I was wont to highte Arcite, . . . . A.Kn. 1557
For thider was the hert wont have his flight,— . . A.Kn. 1692
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright; . . A.Kn. 2932
Ther as the cat was wont in for to crepe, . . . A.Mil. 3441
Ther as the carpenter is wont to lye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3651
For he is wont for tymber for to go, . . . . . A.Mil. 3667
As she was wont of oold usage algate, . . . . . B.Sh. 1564
Whan that his mete wont was to be broght, . . . B.Mk. 3614
Upon a day, as he was wont to goon, . . . . . B.Mk. 3894
Was wont, and eek his wyves, to repaire; . . . B.NP. 4410
As he was wont, sat in his consistorie: . . . . C.Doc. 162
About his nekke, as she was wont to do; . . . . C.Doc. 233
Which I am wont to preche, for to wynne. . . . C.Pard. 461
For ther as wont to walken was an elf, . . . . D.WB. 873
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be . . . . D.Sum. 1766
She never was to swiche gestes woned, . . . . E.Cl. 339
And eek in love, as she was wont to be, . . . . E.Cl. 604
In which that I was blisful wont to bee; . . . . E.Cl. 844
But swich a smok as I was wont to were, . . . . E.Cl. 886
As he was wont fro yeer to yeer, I deme, . . . . F.Sq. 44
I am nat wont in no mirour to prie, . . . . . G.CY. 668
Ther I was wont to be right fressh and gay . . . G.CY. 724
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe. . . . . H.Mcp. 129
Ne were thow wont so myrily to synge . . . . . H.Mcp. 245
For which our Hoost, as he was wont to gye, . . . I.Pars. 13
whan that a man is nat wont to strong drynke, . . I.Pars. 820–5
Right as hit was woned to doo . . . . . BD. 150
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte . . . Mars. 101
**Wont**—*Continued*
As they were wont alwey fro yeer to yere . . . PF. 321
is wont to dirken besmokede ymages. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
man as men ben wont to fynde . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
knowen, and was wont to gon in . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
And, over this, he was wont to seken . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40–5
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
ne the wey of thonder leit, that is wont to smyten . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
thow were wont to hurtlen hir with manly woordes . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungir . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470–5
was wont to sleen his gestes that herberweden . . Bo.2. p.6. 500–5
ben nat wont to ben I-felaschiped togydre. . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505–10
maistres of whiche thei ben wont to . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
by a pryve path, there as it is wont aryse. . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660–5
Certes thei ben nat wont to don awey . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
wikkidnesse, but thei ben wont rather to schewen . Bo.3. p.4. 690–5
wykkidnesse, ben thilke delices wont to bryngen . Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
ben wont to bryngen yn thinges that thei . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
thise leches ben wont to hopin of sike . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220–5
so wont to the derknesse of erthly thinges . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
men weren wont to maken questiouns of the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445–50
as it hath ben wont to ben seyd of bodyes? . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
as men were wont to demen or speken of . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1495–500
ryght as we ben wont somtyme . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805–10
This Troilus, as he was wont to gide . . . . . TC.1. 183
Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende . . . TC.1. 510
And wostow why? For thou were wont to chace . TC.1. 908
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude, . . . . TC.2. 400
'Sey that thy fevere is wont thee for to take . . TC.2. 1520
As he was went, and at him-self to jape; . . . . TC.3. 555
To slepe longe as he was wont to done. . . . . TC.3. 1536
They twinne anon as they ben wont to done, . . TC.3. 1711
As he was wont, to greve hem what he mighte. . . TC.4. 35
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done; . . . TC.4. 67
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . TC.4. 313
Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe . . . . TC.4. 740
That wont was you to holden in quiete; . . . . TC.4. 781
The pley, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . TC.4. 866
Unto her com, as he was wont to done; . . . . TC.4. 1126
Al estward, as it wont is for to done, . . . . . TC.5. 277
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye! . . . . TC.5. 546
Than he was wont; and that men seiden softe, . . TC.5. 619
And every night, as he was wont to done, . . . TC.5. 647
Than they ben wont to ben, him thoughte tho; . . TC.5. 660
By lenger wey than it was wont to go; . . . . TC.5. 662
Me blamed hast, and wont art ofte upbreyde, . . TC.5. 1710
Right ther as I was wonte to done, . . . . . HF.1. 113
So nas hit never wont to be. . . . . HF.2. 58
Is wont to serven in comune. . . . . HF.3. 458
With which he wonte is to heraude . . . . . HF.3. 486
With which he wont is to diffame . . . . . HF.3. 491
As fire is wont to quykke and go . . . . . HF.3. 988
Unto this clyfte, as it was wont to be, . . . . LGW. 776
As it of wemyn hath be wonid yore . . . . . LGW. 2353 *var*
thin Astrelabie, as thou art wont to do in . . . Astr. 319–22
To bedde, as I was wont to done, . . . . . RR. 24
Than she was wonte in her yonghede. . . . . RR. 351
She was not wont to gret travayle; . . . . . RR. 576
For she was wont in every place . . . . . RR. 755
My modir is not wont to pay, . . . . . RR. 5944
And yit art thou not wont pardee. . . . . RR. 6127
As I was wont; and wostow why? . . . . . RR. 6373
And right thus was men wont to teche, . . . . RR. 6551
As we be wonte, herborowe we crave . . . . . RR. 7493
As he was whilom wont to done, . . . . . RR. 7658
**Wont** *see* **Wone, Woned**
**Woo**
"Men shal not wowe a wight in hevinesse." . . . TC.5. 791
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone, . . . TC.5. 1091
**Wood**
What sholde he studie and make hymselven wood, . A.Prol. 184
lyve . . . In honour dettelees, but he were wood, . A.Prol. 582
Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood. . A.Prol. 636
And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood, . . . A.Kn. 1329
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . A.Kn. 1422
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo; . . . . A.Kn. 1456
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres. . . A.Kn. 1522
As he were wood, with face deed and pale, . . . A.Kn. 1578
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love, . . . A.Kn. 1600
And sle me in this wode ther I am inne, . . . . A.Kn. 1618
In his fightyng were a wood leoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1656
That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,— . . . . A.Kn. 1659
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . . A.Kn. 2042
That hunted is, or for his hunger wood, . . . . A.Kn. 2631
Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle; . . . A.Kn. 2930
And thanne with grene wode and spicerye, . . . A.Kn. 2935
Into the fyr, that brente as it were wood; . . . A.Kn. 2950
For though that Absolon be wood or wrooth, . . A.Mil. 3394
He cride and knokked as that he were wood,— . . A.Mil. 3436

**Wood**—*Continued*

That if thou wreye me thou shalt be wood.' . . . A.Mil. 3507
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . A.Mil. 3517
As he were wood for wo he gan to crye, . . . . A.Mil. 3814
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood, . . A.Mil. 3817
They tolden every man that he was wood, . . . A.Mil. 3833
That he was holde wood in al the toun; . . . . A.Mil. 3846
They seyde, 'The man was wood, my leeve broother'; . A.Mil. 3848
And pryked as he were wood; . . . . . B.Th. 1964
Office of wommen, and to wode she wente, . . . . B.ML. 3446
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer; . . . B.NP. 4526
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . . C.Pard. 287
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood, . . . . D.WB. 232
Thou shalt nat bothe, though thou were wood, . . D.WB. 313
For thogh he looked as a wood leoun, . . . . . D.WB. 429
I made hym of the same wode a croce. . . . . D.WB. 484
This made hym with me wood al outrely; . . . . D.WB. 664
And he up stirte as dooth a wood leoun, . . . . D.WB. 794
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood, . . . D.WB. 1242
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare, . . D.Fri. 1327
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,' . . D.Fri. 1386
The cartere smoot and cryde as he were wood, . . D.Fri. 1542
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood, . . D.Fri. 1576
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood, . . . . D.Sum. 1666
Ne with no wood man walke by the weye, . . . D.Sum. 2087
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; . . . . D.Sum. 2121
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,— . . . D.Sum. 2152
Ye looken as the wode were ful of thevye; . . . D.Sum. 2173
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannyssh wood. . . . E.Mch. 1536
That for the verray peyne he was ny wood. . . . E.Mch. 1775
That all the wode resouned of hire cry. . . . . F.Sq. 413
That dwelleth outher in wode or in forest, . . . F.Sq. 420
And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete; . . . F.Sq. 617
Quod tho Cecile, 'and with a wood sentence . . . G.SN. 450
He hadde ay priked lik as he were wood. . . . . G.CY. 576
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole; . . . . G.CY. 809
For sorwe of which almoost we wexen wood, . . . G.CY. 869
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood!— . . G.CY. 1377
For sorwe ful neigh wood she was, . . . . . BD. 104
For al the wode was waxen grene; . . . . . BD. 414
Was ful the wode; and many roes, . . . . . BD. 430
Doun the wode; so at the laste . . . . . BD. 444
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood. . . . Mars. 123
Til mony a fish is wood, til that he be . . . . . Mars. 239
For I am not so hardy, ne so wood, . . . . . Comp.L. 85
To wode ayein his mynde goth anoon; . . . . . PF. 100
That wel wende I the wode had deal to-shyvered. . PF. 493
above, syker fro alle tumolte and wood noyse, . . Bo.1. p.3. 90–5
drede ye tiraunte that ben wode and . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
that waxeth wood ayens me? Ne moeveth it nat the . Bo.1. p.4. 100–5
in the lattre eende of thy wode muse, thow preydest Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
to the purpre wode whan the feeld, chirkynge, agryseth Bo.1. m.6. 215–20
of the sonne.) Whan the wode waxeth rody . . Bo.2. m.3. 350–5
visage of thilk wode tyraunt. So that . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495–500
tooth, assaieth the wode wratthes of hem . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
in the wode), and after is enclosed in . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
seketh . . . the wode, and twytereth desyrynge the wode . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
al his wode luxure, kembde hym and . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
sheden . . . hir wode and hir bark? And what wyltow . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
the stedfastnesse of wode; and that the outreste bark Bo.3. p.11. 1005–10
that schrewes waxen as wode as hem . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
But natheles Poliphemus, wood for his blynde visage, Bo.4. m.7. 1600–5
That he was wel nigh wood; for ay his drede . . TC.1. 499
Thorugh more wode or col, the more fir, . . . . TC.2. 1332
And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne, . . . . TC.2. 1355
As for to bidde a wood man for to renne! . . . . TC.2. 1554
I am not wood, al if I lewed be! . . . . . TC.3. 398
That, but he be al fully wood by this, . . . . . TC.3. 793
Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde, . . . . TC.4. 230
Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . TC.4. 348
But ye wol han him wood out of his minde! . . . TC.4. 917
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . . . TC.4. 1539
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . . . TC.5. 1174
Which that men clepeth wode Jalousye, . . . . TC.5. 1213
Renne and crye, as thou were wood, . . . . . HF.1. 202
Of soulfre, lyk as he were wood, . . . . . HF.3. 418
'What?' quod she, 'and be ye wood? . . . . . HF.3. 623
That wymmen lovede us for wood. . . . . HF.3. 657
And for to laugh as they were wode; . . . . . HF.3. 719
Octavyan, that woode was of this dede, . . . . LGW. 624
Forbeede a love, and it is ten so woode. . . . . LGW. 736
Out of the woode, withouten more arreste, . . . LGW. 806
But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome. . . LGW. 822
And fire so woode it myghte nat ben stered, . . . LGW. 935
brende For wode, and posseth hym now up now doun; LGW. 2420
But lyk a wode womman afraied. . . . . RR. 154
For coveitise is evere wode . . . . . RR. 203
For trustith wel she goth nygh wode, . . . . . RR. 263

**Wood**—*Continued*

That nygh she meltith for pure wood; . . . . . RR. 276
Now were they esy, now were they wode, . . . RR. 1921
He come criande as he were woode, . . . . . RR. 3138
For the cherl, he was so wode; . . . . . RR. 3160
As it were woode in wawis goo. . . . . RR. 3776
He ran anoon as he were woode . . . . . RR. 3823
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun, . . . . . RR. 4709
I preise no womman though she be wood . . . . RR. 5051
Noon shulde hir please, but he were woode, . . . RR. 5065
Which makith [thee] so mate and woode, . . . . RR. 5099
I mene not that which makith thee wood, . . . . RR. 5196
Of coveitise, that makith hym woode . . . . . RR. 5707
Yis, neverthelasse, as he were woode, . . . . . RR. 6263
What! Wened he that I were woode? . . . . . RR. 6790
And where is more wode folye . . . . . RR. 7243

**Wood** *see* **Hazelwood, Wodewale**

**Woodbine**

Were it of wodebynde, or hawethorn leves, . . . A.Kn. 1508
Bitrent and wryth the swote wodebinde, . . . . TC.3. 1231

**Woodcraft**

Of woodecraft wel koude he al the usage. . . . . A.Prol. 110

**Wood-dove**

The wodedowve upon the spray . . . . . B.Th. 1960

**Woode**

vices wooden to destroyen men by wounde of thought.' Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30

**Woodeth**

He stareth, and woodeth in his advertence. . . . G.SN. 467
of whiche the thought crwel woodeth alwey . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325–30

**Woodly**

hente him . . . So woodly, that he lyk was to biholde A.Kn. 1301
So wodely that his witte was forgeten, . . . . LGW. 1752

**Woodnesse**

Yet saugh I Woodnesse, laughynge in his rage, . . A.Kn. 2011
In som woodnesse, or in some agonye. . . . . A.Mil. 3452
after the comune sawe, it is a woodnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2670–5
But that woodnesse, fallen in a shrewe, . . . . C.Pard. 496
which woodnesse of enemys wolde first . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
his heie power torne the woodnesse of . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525–30
the woodnesse of long thurst, despyseth the . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130–5
mowth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte, . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265–70
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse . . . . . TC.3. 794
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye, . . . . TC.3. 1382
In his woodnesse, as I shal you devise. . . . . TC.4. 238
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun, . . . . . RR. 4709

**Woodnesses**

the woodnesses and the ires of the eyr. . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20

**Woodi**

'O chaste goddesse of the wodes grene, . . . . A.Kn. 2297
And for to walken in the wodes wilde, . . . . A.Kn. 2309
Now am I come unto the wodes syde, . . . . B.NP. 4601
the agreable schadwes of the wodes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to Bo.3. m.12. 1115–20
undir the wodes. And al be it so that thou seest . Bo.5. m.5. 1850–5
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete, . . . . Form.A. 42
These wodes eek recoveren grene . . . . . RR. 57
And grete wodes everichon, . . . . . RR. 6997

**Wooed**

And wowed hire to have hire to hys wife, . . . LGW. 1247

**Wooeth**

So woweth hire that hym is wo bigon; . . . . A.Mil. 3372
He woweth hire by meenes and brocage, . . . . A.Mil. 3375
He woweth hire, but it availleth noght, . . . . B.ML. 589

**Wooing**

By processe al his wowyng for to ryme! . . . . LGW. 1553

**Wool**

And softer than the wolle is of a wether; . . . . A.Mil. 3249
I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . C.Pard. 910
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroghte . LGW. 1721
Al were it bad of woll and hewe. . . . . RR. 238

**Woon**

That he foond in a pryve woon . . . . . B.Th. 1991
I have of sorwe so grete woon . . . . . BD. 475
And whan he saw ther was non other won, . . . TC.4. 1181
And fond upon the coppe a woon, . . . . . HF.3. 76
With Medea, and tresoures ful grete woon; . . . LGW. 1652
And of his countre-folke a ful grete woon, . . . LGW. 2161
Of roses ther were grete wone, . . . . . RR. 1673

**Woones**

Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure wones,—. . . . D.Sum. 2105

**Wopen** *see* **Wepen**

**Worch-** *see* **Work-**

**Word**

Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn. . . . A.Prol. 638
Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . . A.Prol. 733
He moot as wel seye o word as another. . . . . A.Prol. 738
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye; . . A.Prol. 856
And with that word, withouten moore respit, . . A.Kn. 948
By eterne word, to dyen to prisoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1109

And with that word Arcite gan espye . . . . . A.Kn. 1112
This world with byndyng of youre word eterne, . . A.Kn. 1304
And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,— . . A.Kn. 1393
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . A.Kn. 1399
And with that word he fil doun in a traunce . . . A.Kn. 1572
But streight, withouten word or rehersyng, . . . A.Kn. 1650
But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede, . . . A.Kn. 1775
And by eterne word writen and confermed, . . . A.Kn. 2350
And with that word the arwes in the caas . . . A.Kn. 2358
And with that word his speche faille gan, . . . . A.Kn. 2798
His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!' . . . . . A.Kn. 2808
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2983
That never was ther no word hem bitwene . . . A.Kn. 3105
But al for noght, he herde nat a word. . . . . A.Mil. 3439
That noon of us ne speke nat a word, . . . . . A.Mil. 3586
Of al his pley; no word agayn he yaf; . . . . . A.Mil. 3773
This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4067
And with that word almoost she gan to wepe. . . A.Rv. 4248
Of a proverbe that seith this same word, . . . . A.Co. 4405
'But certeinly no word ne writeth he . . . . . B.ML. 77
And with that word, he with a sobre cheere . . . B.ML. 97
For schortly for to tellen, at o word, . . . . . B.ML. 428
Unto hir fader no word of hire seye. . . . . B.ML. 1085
And with that word he lough ful murily . . . . B.Sh. 1300
Biwreye a word of thyng that ye me telle, . . . B.Sh. 1328
And with that word he caughte hire by the flankes . B.Sh. 1392
And with that word his countour dore he shette, . B.Sh. 1439
Another tale'; and with that word he sayde, . . . B.Pri. 1635
That kan unnethes any word expresse, . . . . B.Pri. 1675
Fro word to word, acordynge with the note. . . . B.Pri. 1737
'By God,' quod he, 'for pleynly, at a word, . . . B.Mel. 2119
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no lenger ryme. . . . B.Mel. 2122
see wel that the word of Salomon is . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
And yet mooreover of thilke word that . . . . B.Mel. 2570–5
or bowe unto hire after the word of Senec, . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
a vileynous word out of his mouth; . . . . . B.Mel. 2690–5
the word of Salomon, "It is bettre to have a . . . B.Mel. 2815–20
the word of the Apostle, "Coveitise is . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille. . . B.Mk. 3652
Discreetly, as by word, and nat by dede; . . . . B.Mk. 3696
That of this storie writen word and ende . . . . B.Mk. 3911 *var*
And with that word he fly doun fro the beem, . . B.NP. 4362
And as he spak that word, al sodeynly . . . . B.NP. 4605
As in a book, every good word or dede . . . . C.Doc. 108
Ne heere a word moore of Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 197
And with that word she both hir armes layde . . C.Doc. 232
And with that word she fil aswowne anon, . . . C.Doc. 245
And with that word she preyed hym ful ofte . . . C.Doc. 251
And with that word aswowne doun she fil. . . . C.Doc. 253
Seneca seith a good word, doutelees; . . . . . C.Pard. 492
To seye this word, and fouler is the dede . . . . C.Pard. 525
But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye, . . . C.Pard. 573
A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630
But he trespasse in word, or elles in dede. . . . C.Pard. 741
The worste of hem he spak the firste word. . . . C.Pard. 776
And with that word it happed hym, *par cas*, . . . C.Pard. 885
'But, sires, o word forgat I in my tale; . . . . C.Pard. 919
This Pardoner answerde nat a word; . . . . . C.Pard. 956
So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye. . . . C.Pard. 957
Herkne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones, . D.WB. 14
By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . . . D.WB. 61
'But this word is nat taken of every wight, . . . D.WB. 77
For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word. . D.WB. 422
I ne owe hem nat a word that it nys quit. . . . D.WB. 425
That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . D.WB. 968
And with that word up stirte the olde wyf, . . . D.WB. 1046
No vileyns word as yet to hym spak he; . . . . D.Fri. 1268
And with that word they ryden forth hir wey, . . D.Fri. 1536
And with that word this foule feend hym hente. . . D.Fri. 1639
Herketh this word, beth war, as in this cas: . . . D.Fri. 1656
To sprede his word is set al myn entente.' . . . D.Sum. 1822
And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . . . D.Sum. 1835
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'but o word er I go: . . . D.Sum. 1851
Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditours? . . . . D.Sum. 1937
And ber this word awey now, by thy feith, . . . D.Sum. 1987
Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word, . . . D.Sum. 2168
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word, . . D.Sum. 2244
This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word. . . . E.Cl. 4
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywheere, . E.Cl. 167
Neither by word, ne frownyng contenance? . . . E.Cl. 356
Wondrynge upon this word, quakynge for drede, . E.Cl. 358
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 475
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenaunce, . . . E.Cl. 499
Suspect his face, suspect his word also, . . . . E.Cl. 541
But he no word wol to that purpos seye, . . . . E.Cl. 573
Or by hire word aperceyve, that she . . . . . E.Cl. 600
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . . . E.Cl. 606
He waiteth, if by word or contenance, . . . . E.Cl. 708
Ther cam no word but that they mordred were; . . E.Cl. 728
That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . . . E.Cl. 860
But wel unnethes thilke word he spak, . . . . E.Cl. 892
Ne in this tyme word ne spak she noon. . . . . E.Cl. 900
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . E.Cl. 974
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go: . . . E.Cl. 1163
To weyven fro the word of Salomon. . . . . E.Mch. 1483
This word seyde he unto us everychon, . . . . E.Mch. 1484
But though that Salomon spak swich a word, . . E.Mch. 1487
And with that word they rysen sodeynly, . . . E.Mch. 1574
And with this word this Justyn and his brother . . E.Mch. 1689





And for that word hym blessed every man, . . . E.Mch. 1916
And with that word he gan unto hym calle . . . E.Mch. 1929
Ne myghte he speke a word to fressbe May, . . . E.Mch. 2100
And with that word she saugh wher Damyan . . E.Mch. 2207
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn. . . . E.Mch. 2314
And with that word she leepe doun fro the tree. . E.Mch. 2411
Sooth of his word, benigne and honurable, . . . F.Sq. 21
In al the halle ne was ther spoken a word, . . . F.Sq. 86
Ne koude hym nat amende with a word; . . . . F.Sq. 97
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . . F.Sq. 630
Though to this man I speke a word or two.' . . . F.Fkl. 701
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne. . . F.Fkl. 776
For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . . F.Fkl. 975
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit, . . . . F.Fkl. 985
And with that word he turned hym anon. . . . F.Fkl. 1011
And with that word in swowne he fil adoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1080
Of this matere he dorste no word seyn; . . . . F.Fkl. 1108
But with that word he brast anon to wepe, . . . F.Fkl. 1480
And with that word anon ther gan appere . . . G.SN. 200
And with that word Tiburce his brother com, . . G.SN. 242
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone, . . . . G.SN. 330
And with his word converted many a wight, . . . G.SN. 404
Unto hire word, and cryden moore and moore, . . G.SN. 416
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me . . . G.SN. 494
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . . . G.CY. 1360
'The word moot nede accorde with the dede;' . . H.Mcp. 208
The word moot cosyn be to the werkyng. . . . H.Mcp. 210
Biheeld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . . H.Mcp. 241
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyd, . . . H.Mcp. 351
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . . . H.Mcp. 354
Upon this word we han assented soone, . . . . I.Pars. 61
And with that word, he seyde in this manere: . . I.Pars. 70
his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh . . . . I.Pars. 125–30
rekenynge of everich ydel word; . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
they understonden by the word of Job, . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
Thanne was acompliced the word of Ysaye, . . . I.Pars. 280–5
ribaudye and servage of synne, in word, . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
synne of envye, which is, as by the word of the philosophre, . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
mannes prosperitee; and after the word of Seint I.Pars. 480–5
love hym in word, and in benigne . . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
wikked word, ne harm in his body, ne in his . . . I.Pars. 520–5
fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word, . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
wil to been avenged by word or by dede. . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
synnes, as wel in word, as in thoght and . . . . I.Pars. 580–5
seith, by the word of Seint Mathew, . . . . . I.Pars. 585–90
but seyeth by youre word, . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
generally is fals signyficacioun of word, . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
his word; and som lesynge comth of . . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
and every wikked word. . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
Fals witnesse is in word and eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
In word, as for to bireve thy . . . . . I.Pars. 795–800
every word and every dede, and al that . . . . I.Pars. 955–60
expresseth it by word outward to . . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
techynge by word and by writynge or in . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endelees . . . . I.Pars. 1075–80
So whan this lady coude heere no word . . . . BD. 101
With that word she heng doun the heed . . . . BD. 122
I hadde unneth that word y-sayd . . . . . BD. 270
To telle shortly, at oo worde, . . . . . BD. 306
Ne lasse flateryng in hir worde, . . . . . BD. 932
By half word, ne by countenaunce, . . . . . BD. 1021
For many a word I over-skipte . . . . . BD. 1207
And with that worde right anoon . . . . . BD. 1310
But er I myght with any worde out-breke, . . . Pity. 12
What was that word, or make him evel apaid; . . Anel. 123
Non other word she speketh moche or lyte, . . . Anel. 174
That every word he dradde hit as an arwe; . . . Anel. 185
That with a worde him list not ones deyne . . . Anel. 231
Alas! and is ther now nother word ne chere, . . . Anel. 253
'Out of the donghil com that word ful right, . . . PF. 597
a word that is used to alle folk.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1065–70
ne unfolden by word, alle the subtil . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
'For that the comune word of men,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
an idel word), withouten any significacioun . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625–30
And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . TC.1. 204
He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . . . TC.1. 312
Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . . TC.1. 397
Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde, . . . . . TC.1. 722
And Troilus yit him no word answerde, . . . . TC.1. 737
As moche as speke a worde ye more or lesse . . . TC.1. 796 *var* Th
And of that word took hede Troilus, . . . . . TC.1. 820
And with that word he gan him for to shake, . . TC.1. 869
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde. . . TC.1. 875
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde . . . TC.1. 1030
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . . TC.2. 17
And with that word she doun on bench him sette. . TC.2. 91
And with that word tho Pandarus, as blive, . . . TC.2. 208
And with that word her uncle anon her kiste, . . TC.2. 250
And with that word he gan right inwardly . . . TC.2. 264
And every word gan up and doun to winde . . . TC.2. 601
And of her song right with that word she stente; . TC.2. 876
But every word which that she of her herde, . . TC.2. 899
And if thou write a goodly word al softe, . . . . TC.2. 1028
Avised word by word in every line, . . . . . TC.2. 1177
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.2. 1495
And every word gan for to notifye; . . . . . TC.2. 1591

**Word**—*Continued*

And with that word quod Troilus, 'Ye two, . . . TC 2. 1692
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and he! . . . TC.2. 1748
That word is good, and this shal be my chere; . . TC.3. 54
Ne mighte a word for shame to it seye, . . . . TC.3. 80
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte . . . . TC.3. 97
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have, . . . TC.3. 100
With nevere a word, but seide him sobrely, . . . TC.3. 158
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . . TC.3. 431
Withouten word, so that it was no nede . . . . TC.3. 466
That every word or look, or sonde or chere . . . TC.3. 492
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . TC.3. 702
And with that word he gan undo a trappe, . . . TC.3. 741
'No word, for love of God, I you biseche! . . . . TC.3. 755
And with that word she gan ful sore sike. . . . TC.3. 812
For with oo word ye may his herte stere. . . . . TC.3. 910
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe . . . . TC.3. 958
And with that word he for a quisshin ran, . . . TC.3. 964
And with that word he drow him to the fere, . . TC.3. 978
And held her pees: not oo word spak she more. . . TC.3. 1057
And at oo word, withouten repentaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1308
Have eny word In eched for the beste . . . . TC.3. 1329 *var*
To which no word for sorwe she answerde, . . . TC.3. 1527
And with that word down in his bed he lay; . . . TC.3. 1615
This is oo word for al: this Troilus . . . . . TC 3. 1660
But natheles he no word to it seyde; . . . . . TC.4. 152
That neither mighte oo word for sorwe seye. . . . TC.4. 371
Withoute word alwey on him she thoughte. . . . TC.4. 700
What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe, . . TC.4. 1133
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . . . TC.4. 1153
Ber witnesse of this word that seid is here, . . . TC.4. 1550
No word he spak, ne non of al his route; . . . . TC.5. 87
But here and there, now here a word or two. . . . TC.5. 179
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede. . . . TC.5. 203
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede . . . TC.5. 474
Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace; . . . . TC.5. 537
'For who-so wol of every word take hede, . . . TC.5. 757
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . . TC.5. 899
And with that word he gan to waxen red, . . . . TC.5. 925
This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte. . . . TC.5. 994
No good word, for thise bokes wol me shende. . . TC.5. 1060
And with that word she brast anon to wepe. . . . TC.5. 1078
And my good-word, al mighte I liven evere! . . . TC.5. 1081
That every word was gospel that ye seyde! . . . TC.5. 1265
He n'eet, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, . . TC.5. 1440
Of your good-word and of your frendship ay; . . TC.5. 1622
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende, . TC.5. 1669
He not a word ayein to him answerde; . . . . . TC.5. 1725
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye. . . . TC.5. 1729
Made of him, shortly, at a word, . . . . . HF.1. 257
And right thus every word, y-wys, . . . . . HF.2. 301
Or vois, or noise, or word, or soun, . . . . . HF.2. 311
Of every word of this sentence . . . . . HF.2. 369
That every word that spoken is . . . . . HF.2. 373
And with this word upper to sore . . . . . HF.2. 376
And with this word, soth for to seyne, . . . . HF.2. 452
And with this word bothe he and I . . . . . HF.2. 538
Which that the word in erthe spak, . . . . . HF.2. 569
That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse . . . . HF.2. 572
And with this worde, 'Farewel,' quod he, . . . . HF.2. 577
And with that word she gan to calle . . . . . HF.3. 477
With this worde he right anoon . . . . . HF.3. 937
Of any goodly word that ye han left. . . . . LGW. 77
My worde, my werk, is knyt so in youre bond . . LGW. 89
And with that word, a-compas environ, . . . . LGW. 300
Ne nat a worde was spoken in the place, . . . . LGW. 306
To dampne a man, without answere of worde, . . LGW. 401
And with that worde my bokes gan I take, . . . LGW. 578
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte, . LGW. 696
And with that worde he to the wympel sterte, . . LGW. 845
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte; . LGW. 850
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe, LGW. 913
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile, . . . . LGW. 1002
And with that worde he braste out for to wepe . . LGW. 1033
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, . . . LGW. 1090
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter, . . . LGW. 1362
To trowen on the worde, but on the dede. . . . LGW. 1707
And with that worde hir husbonde Colatyne, . . LGW. 1740
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto; . . LGW. 1796
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge, . LGW. 1835
With al humblesse of wyfehode, worde and chere. . LGW. 2269
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage, . . LGW. 2374
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne. . . . . LGW. 2489
A worde or tweyne, althogh hit be but lyte. . . . LGW. 2495
Ne to the worde there nys no fey certeyn; . . . . LGW. 2519
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free, . . . Gent. 9
That mannes word was obligacioun, . . . . . L.St. 2
That word and deed, as in conclusioun, . . . . L.St. 4
By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape, . . . . Scog. 8
Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken, . . . Scog. 23
To me in word, in werk, in contenaunce, . . . . Ven. 19
To folwe word by word the curiositee . . . . . Ven. 81
He nat a word answerde to that axyng, . . . . Buk. 3
And but your word wol helen hastily . . . . . Merc.B. 4
For with oon word she mighte be my bote, . . . Comp.A. 45
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede . . . . Comp.A. 67
In any worde to your displesynge. . . . . Comp.A. 70
no worde that nedith to the declaracioun. . . . Astr. 193–8
Or til hir folk, in word or dede, . . . . . RR. 1037 *em*
And thus the world with word anoynten; . . . . RR. 1057

**Word**—*Continued*

For sich a word ne myghte nought . . . . . RR. 1991
Worde by worde by right emprise, . . . . . RR. 2147
Wherynne no word is of lesyng. . . . . RR. 2174
Of word dispitous and cruell. . . . . RR. 2212
Goodly of word and resonable, . . . . . RR. 2214
But word and witte with chere full pale . . . . RR. 2529
If ony word thanne come to mynde . . . . . RR. 2545
With that word Resoun wente hir gate, . . . . RR. 3332
And helpe in worde and in dede; . . . . . RR. 3505
Hath taken [word] of this emprise; . . . . . RR. 3508 *em*
And with that word came Drede avaunt, . . . . RR. 3958
That not a word durst he say, . . . . . RR. 3962
A foolis word is nought to trowe, . . . . . RR. 4531
Here of me, thurgh word or wille, . . . . . RR. 4562
Word by word the mater all; . . . . . RR. 5141
And wisely hele bothe word and dede; . . . . . RR. 5214
This werk, neithir for word ne deede; . . . . . RR. 5874
For what word that hem prikketh or biteth, . . . RR. 6097
In that word noon of hem deliteth, . . . . . RR. 6098
That he dare sey a word therto. . . . . RR. 6200
Unlyk is my word to my dede. . . . . RR. 6360
How shulde I bi his word hym leve? . . . . . RR. 6540
Ne by my word comprende, I-wys, . . . . . RR. 6633
That I, by word or signe y-wis, . . . . . RR. 6879
But word ne wite shal he noon, . . . . . RR. 6939
The word of ony evangelist." . . . . . RR. 7121

**Word** *see* **Ord**

**Words**

He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise. . . . A.Prol. 313
Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . . A.Prol. 498
To telle yow hir wordes and hir cheere, . . . . A.Prol. 728
Ne thogh I speke hir wordes proprely; . . . . A.Prol. 729
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe. . . . . A.Prol. 736
'The wordes moote be cosyn to the dede.' . . . . A.Prol. 742
Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Prol. 808
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . . A.Prol. 849
Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1029
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde, . . . A.Kn. 1123
And seyde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo? . . . A.Kn. 1715
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . A.Kn. 1784
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere . . A.Mil. *head*
He nolde his wordes for no man forbere, . . . . A.Mil. 3168
And right anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3408
Withouten wordes mo they goon to bedde. . . . . A.Mil. 3650
He sit hym up withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3819
The wordes of the Hoost to the compaignye . . . B.ML. *head*
Bihoold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman, B.Pri. *head*
And herkned ay the wordes and the noote, . . . B.Pri. 1711
Bihoold the murye wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . B.Th. *head*
And though I nat the same wordes seye, . . . . B.Mel. 2149
with . . . wordes hire to reconforte, and preyen hire B.Mel. 2165–70
thy wordes,' quod he, 'been sothe, and . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
seyden a fewe woordes moore; that right . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
his wordes for to abregge; for soothly, he . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
heeren his wordes, his sermon hem . . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
whan she saugh hir tyme, seide to hym thise wordes. B.Mel. 2240–5
thise wordes been understonde of wommen . . . B.Mel. 2275–80
Whan Melibee hadde herd the wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
He seith that wordes that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
and, wyf, by-cause of thy sweete wordes, . . . . B.Mel. 2300–5
with his vicious wordes he stireth oother folk to . B.Mel. 2315–20
speken plesante wordes, enclynynge to . . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
the lordes lust, than wordes that been trewe . . . B.Mel. 2340–5
wordes of flaterynge preiseres than fro . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
the egre wordes of thy freend that seith . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
"The wordes of a flaterere is a snare to . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
wordes of swetnesse and of plesaunce, . . . . . B.Mel. 2365–70
ne taaketh no conseil of the wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2370–5
thee wel, and eschue the wordes of swetnesse . . B.Mel. 2370–5
They han espied by youre wordes to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440–5
but ye han cast alle hire wordes in . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
quod she, 'the wordes of the phisiciens . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
'But certes, the wordes of the phisiciens . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
flee hire wordes as venym." . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
understonde thilke wordes, and what is . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith, . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
that ye enforce yow muchel by wordes . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
that by youre faire wordes, and by youre . . . . B.Mel. 2860–5
deceyveth hym by sweete wordes.' . . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
wordes of dame Prudence, they weren so . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
for he seith that sweete wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
youre goodliche wordes, for we . . . . . B.Mel. 2930–5
thise wordes: 'It standeth thus,' quod . . . . . B.Mel. 2995–3000
The murye wordes of the Hoost to the Monk . . B.Mk. *head*
And rede the proude wordes that he seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3770
Thise been the cokkes wordes, and nat myne, . . B.NP. 4455
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 53
Ne taketh of my wordes no displesaunce; . . . C.Doc. 74
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the Pardoner . . . . . C.Pard. *head*
And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . . . C.Pard. 344
' "Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— C.Pard. 352
And wente his wey withouten wordes mo. . . . . C.Pard. 678
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . . C.Pard. 820
The same wordes writeth Ptholomee; . . . . . D.WB. 182
And seye thise wordes in the Apostles name: . . D.WB. 341
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde. . . . D.WB. 451
Biholde the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the . D.WB. *head*

**Words**—*Continued*

And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . . . D.Sum. 1819
The wordes of the lordes Squier and his kervere . . D.Sum. *head*
As preved by his wordes and his werk; . . . . E.Cl. 28
He stood; unnethes seyde he wordes mo, . . . . E.Cl. 318
Thise arn the wordes that the markys sayde . . . E.Cl. 342
So wise and rype wordes hadde she, . . . . . E.Cl. 438
Thise wordes han they spoken, doutelees; . . . . E.Cl. 485
And of Grisildis wordes and hire cheere . . . . E.Cl. 576
Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 634
That neither by hire wordes ne hire face, . . . . E.Cl. 920
Youre wordes alle, and youre opinioun. . . . . E.Mch. 1509
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse . . . . . E.Mch. 1523
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . . . E.Mch. 2149
This fresshe May, whan she thise wordes herde, . . E.Mch. 2185
Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie . . . . E.Mch. 2244
Lat us namoore wordes heer-of make, . . . . . E.Mch. 2318
Ye wolde nat seyn thise wordes unto me; . . . . E.Mch. 2382
Accordant to his wordes was his cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 103
As wel his wordes as his contenaunce; . . . . F.Sq. 561
Heere folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn . . . F.Fkl. *head*
and the wordes of the Hoost to the Frankelyn . . F.Fkl. *head*
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!' . . . . F.Fkl. 702
For which in fewe wordes seyde he thus: . . . . F.Fkl. 1525
And seyde thus, whan he thise wordes herde: . . . F.Fkl. 1586
For bothe have I the wordes and sentence . . . G.SN. 81
Telle hym the wordes whiche that I yow tolde, . . G.SN. 180
Thise wordes al with gold y-writen were. . . . . G.SN. 210
Thise wordes and swiche other seyde she; . . . . G.SN. 512
Seyde this Yeman, 'and in wordes fewe, . . . . G.CY. 618
'Hoold thou thy pees, and spek no wordes mo! . . . G.CY. 693
And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde, . . . . G.CY. 981
'Of quyk-silver, withouten wordes mo, . . . . G.CY. 1255
By sadde tokenes, and by wordes bolde, . . . . H.Mcp. 258
Oure Hooste hadde the wordes for us alle: . . . . I.Pars. 67
for his wikkede wordes, as wel as for . . . . . I.Pars. 300–5
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of . . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
whiche wordes men clepen 'the develes *Pater* . . I.Pars. 505–10
wikkede wordes, he shal preye for his enemy; . . I.Pars. 525–30
chidynge and wikked wordes; . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
Now cometh ydel wordes, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
speketh tho wordes, and eek of hym that herkneth . I.Pars. 645–50
that herkneth tho wordes. Or elles ydel wordes been I.Pars. 645–50
that ydel wordes been somtyme venial . . . . I.Pars. 645–50
Looke, how that vertuouse wordes and . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
hooly woordes conforten hem that . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
so conforten the vileyns wordes and . . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
of wikkede wordes; thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . I.Pars. 660–5
foule wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right . . . I.Pars. 855–60
and discreet in all hire wordes and . . . . . I.Pars. 935–40
thy confessioun by faire subtile wordes, . . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
Lest my wordes mys-set were, . . . . . BD. 1209
Hir wordes, but this was the grete . . . . . BD. 1241
Theffect of which seith thus in wordes fewe. . . . Pity. 56
Your wordes ful of plesaunce and humblesse? . . Anel. 248
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese, . . . . PF. 481
The wordes were swiche as ye may here fynde . . PF. 678
and enditynge wordes to my wepynges, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
compleynede, with thise wordis that I . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
Thise woordes seide . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 60–5
opinyoun the wordes of Socrates), they . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
by the wordys of a man that hyghte . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
wont to hurtlen hir with manly woordes . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
thynges, usynge the woordes of Fortune. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
or the delices of thise wordes mowen . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
Tho yave thow woordes to Fortune, as I trowe, . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
with glosynge wordes and desceyvedest . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340–5
yowr gerdouns of the smale wordes of . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555–60
that hadde assaiede with stryvynge wordes . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
and whan he hadde resceyved wordes of outrage, . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
we han knowen the fayre wordes of the . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575–80
sentence with wordes. For I deme that . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580–5
ravysschedest my wordes, and I abood til that thou Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
marken the by woordes, and I wol enforcen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610–5
thilke woordes that thou usest deliten me moche . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
(by replicacioun of wordes) a manere wondirful cercle Bo.3.p.12.1100–5
the wordis moot nedes be cosynes to the . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115–20
the weyghte of hir wordes, I, thanne, . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140–5
approche a litil to the wordis of the peple, . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570–5
to whiche thing thise wordes ben covenable?'. . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
Thise wordes, and ful many another mo . . . . TC.1. 540
These wordes seyde he for the nones alle, . . . . TC.1. 561
And with that Pandar of his wordes stente; . . . TC.1. 736
For I have herd thy wordes and thy lore; . . . TC.1. 754
Withinne a thousand yeer, and wordes tho . . . TC.2. 23
So after this with many wordes glade, . . . . TC.2. 148
Or alle his woful wordes for to soune, . . . . . TC.2. 573
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me! . . . TC.2. 956
Of his wordis no man here myght . . . . . TC.2. 1119 *var*
So as the wordes yave him hope and drede. . . . TC.2. 1323
Al covered she the wordes under sheld. . . . . TC.2. 1327
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . TC.2. 1405
Avised wel her wordes and her chere; . . . . . TC.2. 1726
His wordes, as I may my rimes holde, . . . . . TC.3. 90
To telle in short withoute wordes mo— . . . . TC.3. 234
So wel his werk and wordes he bisette, . . . . TC.3. 471
His wordes alle or every look to-point! . . . . TC.3. 497

**Words**—*Continued*

But feffe him with a fewe wordes white . . . . TC.3. 901
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke. . . . . TC.3. 907
This Troilus whan he her wordes herde, . . . . TC.3. 1065
And with her goodly wordes him disporte . . . TC.3. 1133
And if that in tho wordes that I seyde . . . . TC.3. 1174
For mine wordes, here and every part, . . . . TC.3. 1331
This Troilus, that with tho wordes felte . . . . TC.3. 1443
And with swych wordes as his herte bledde . . . TC.3. 1524 *var*
Her wordes alle and every countenaunce, . . . . TC.3. 1542
Trowe I,' quod she, 'for al your wordes white! . . TC.3. 1567
It was an hevene his wordes for to here; . . . . TC.3. 1742
As he that with tho wordes wel neigh deyde, . . TC.4. 151
This Troilus withoute wordes mo . . . . . TC.4. 219
Thise wordes seide he for the nones alle, . . . . TC.4. 428
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded! . . . . . TC.4. 500
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . . . TC.4. 631
At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, . . . TC.4. 636
And by her wordes ek and by her chere . . . . TC.4. 655
At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . . TC.4. 664
Tho wordes and tho womanisshe thinges . . . . TC.4. 694
And with hir wordes wen'den her disporten, . . . TC.4. 724
'Allas!' quod she, 'what wordes may ye bringe? . . TC.4. 857
From Troilus thise wordes to Criseyde: . . . . TC.4. 875
Thise wordes seid, she on her armes two . . . . TC.4. 911
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde: . . . . . TC.4. 1148
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde: . . . . . TC.4. 1253
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe, . . . . . TC.4. 1280
That now this wordes which that I shal seye . . TC.4. 1290 *var*
Right so the wordes that they spake i-fere . . . TC.4. 1434
And thus he shal you with his wordes fere, . . . TC.4. 1483
For by your wordes it is wel y-sene! . . . . . TC.4. 1607
At shorte wordes, wel ye may me leve: . . . . . TC.4. 1658
He hadde it don, withouten wordes more. . . . . TC.5. 56
And make a song of wordes but a fewe, . . . . TC.5. 633
And alle his goodly wordes recordinge . . . . . TC.5. 718
'For-which, withouten any wordes mo, . . . . . TC.5. 764
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle, . . . . TC.5. 848
That is to seyn, with double wordes slye, . . . TC.5. 898
What sholde I telle his wordes that he seyde? . . TC.5. 946
The wordes of this sodein Diomede, . . . . . TC.5. 1024
And after deth, withouten wordes more, . . . . TC.5. 1672
With blody strokes and with wordes grete, . . . TC.5. 1759
The wordes that to him she seyde, . . . . . HF.1. 191
Or peyne me my wordes peynte, . . . . . HF.1. 246
In swiche wordes gan to pleyne . . . . . HF.1. 311
And al the wordes that she seyde, . . . . . HF.1. 376
And with wordes to comforte, . . . . . HF.2. 64
For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere, . . . LGW. 280
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace, . . . LGW. 746
Our wordes thurgh thy lyme and eke thy stoon; . . LGW. 765
And whan these idel wordes weren sayde, . . . LGW. 767
And wel his wordes he besette kan, . . . . . LGW. 1069
And of thy wordes farsed with plesaunce, . . . LGW. 1373
By hire array, by wordes, and by chere, . . . . LGW. 1505
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avysee, . . . . LGW. 1521
Hir hewe, hir wordes that she hath compleyned, . LGW. 1748
And at his hertely wordys, and his chere, . . . LGW. 2124
At shorte wordes ryght so Demophon, . . . . LGW. 2462
At shorte wordes thou ne scapest nought . . . . LGW. 2643
wordes in Englisshe, for Latyn canst thou . . . Astr. 5–11
for excused, and my superfluite of wordes, . . . Astr. 5–11
'the altitude' withoute moo wordes. . . . . Astr. 25–32
Or by hir wordis make it lesse. . . . . RR. 288
And forth, withoute wordis mo, . . . . . RR. 641
Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe. . . . . RR. 2129
To speke wordis of rebaudrye; . . . . . RR. 2224
Curteys that foule wordis seith. . . . . RR. 2228
In wordis fewe compendiously, . . . . . RR. 2346
For the wordis litel greve . . . . . RR. 2349
Youre wordis waste in idilnesse. . . . . RR. 3323
By sufferaunce and wordis softe . . . . . RR. 3463
These were his wordis by and by; . . . . . RR. 4581
Who that bisett his wordis wele. . . . . RR. 5262
Of her wordis spekyng, . . . . . RR. 5451
Withouten wordis mo right thanne . . . . . RR. 6135
Ne by my wordis yit, parde, . . . . . RR. 6209
For varie her wordis fro her deede, . . . . . RR. 6213
Bi wordis, ne bi dedis eke, . . . . . RR. 6588
What wordis tellest thou me heere?' . . . . . RR. 6798
And that her wordis folowe her dede, . . . . . RR. 7249

**Wore** *see* **Weared**

**Work**

But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk; . . . A.Prol. 479
And for to werken as I shal yow seye, . . . . A.Prol. 779
And certeinly, ther Nature wol nat wirche, . . . A.Kn. 2759
Abyde, and lat us werken thriftily.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3131
Cristes owene werkes for to wirche, . . . . . A.Mil. 3308
So was it wasshen whan she leet hir werk. . . . A.Mil. 3311
That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche. . . A.Mil. 3430
'If thou wolt werken aftir loore and reed; . . . A.Mil. 3527
Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed, . . A.Mil. 3528
"Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe"; . . A.Mil. 3530
And if thou werken wolt by good conseil, . . . A.Mil. 3531
And seyde, 'I noot, I saugh hym heere nat wirche . A.Mil. 3664
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . A.Co. 4337
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . B.ML. 566
Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes blynde, . . B.ML. 928
That noght for werk somtyme, but for thentente . B.ML. 930
Was al y-wroght of Jewes werk, . . . . . B.Th. 2054

**Work**—*Continued*

Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges . . . . B.Mel. 2190–5
he, 'to werke by thy conseil, for many . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
and if I wolde werke by thy conseillyng, . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
choys wheither he wole werke by that . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
and if ye wole werken wikkednesse, . . . . B.Mel. 2280–5
And werke nat alwey in every nede by oon . . . B.Mel. 2360–5
to parfourne a werk of which thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2410–5
to persevere longe in synne is werk of the devel.' . B.Mel. 2450–5
yow oghten for to werken ful avysely . . . . B.Mel. 2485–90
if ye wol werke by my conseil ye shul nat . . . B.Mel. 2635–40
shal so werken in this cause that, by grace . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
assented fully to werken after hir conseil; . . . B.Mel. 3060–5
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo; . . . B.NP. 4128
Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn, . . . . C.Doc. 16
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . C.Doc. 24
Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk; . . . . C.Pard. 340
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . . . D.WB. 215
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat. . . . . D.WB. 347
Thomas, if ye wol lernen for to wirche . . . . D.Sum. 1978
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne? . . D.Sum. 2114
As preved by his wordes and his werk; . . . . E.Cl. 28
And al youre werk, and ever han doon, that we . . E.Cl. 107
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywheere, . E.Cl. 167
In werk, ne thoght, I nyl yow disobeye, . . . E.Cl. 366
That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . . E.Cl. 860
So that he werke after his wyves reede. . . . E.Mch. 1357
For which, if thou wolt werken as the wyse, . . E.Mch. 1360
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . . E.Mch. 1483
'Wirk alle thyng by conseil,' thus seyde he, . . E.Mch. 1485
And of his mercy, may so for yow wirche . . . E.Mch. 1661
That may bothe werke wel and hastily. . . . E.Mch. 1833
But heere I lete hem werken in hir wyse, . . . E.Mch. 1965
Of this matere, how he werchen shal; . . . . E.Mch. 2216
As wel by werk as by auctoritee; . . . . . F.Sq. 482
Of werk than any fair creacioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 870
Why han ye wroght this werk unresonable? . . . F.Fkl. 872
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, . F.Fkl. 873
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . F.Fkl. 879
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit, . . . . F.Fkl. 985
He knew of al this wo and al this werk; . . . . F.Fkl. 1106
Wel oghte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde. . G.SN. 14
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . . G.SN. 65
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . G.SN. 77
I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende. . . . G.SN. 84
Thise soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche . . G.SN. 545
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. . . . G.CY. 604
Of that no charge, I wol speke of oure werk. . . G.CY. 749
Of thynges whiche that we werche upon; . . . G.CY. 755
How I kan werken in philosophie; . . . . . G.CY. 1058
Whiles we werke in this philosophie.' . . . . G.CY. 1139
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.' . . G.CY. 1155
But he was feendly bothe in werk and thoght. . . G.CY. 1303
As for to werken anythyng in contrarie . . . G.CY. 1477
A good wyf that is clene of werk and thoght . . H.Mep. 148
If it so be they werke both amys,— . . . . . H.Mep. 216
Biheeld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . . H.Mep. 241
his rightwisnesse and werke wikkednesse, . . . I.Pars. 235–40
good werk that we han doon biforn, . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
that no good werk be lost, for in . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
may that man that no good werk ne . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
men that laboure and werken. . . . . I.Pars. 250–5
in word, in werk, and contenaunce, . . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
Certein this is a greet werk of humylitee. . . . I.Pars. 480–5
in which estaat he was holden to wirche, as in . . I.Pars. 680–5
drede to bigynne to werke anye goode werkes; . . I.Pars. 690–5
that whan he biginneth any good werk, . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
travaille with his handes in no good werk, . . . I.Pars. 720–5
that thou, lord, werke in swiche wise . . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
That sleepe and dide noon other werk. . . . . BD. 169
And cheef ensample of al hir werke, . . . . . BD. 910
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde. . . . ABC. 40
And loke ay besily thow werche and wysse . . . PF. 74
And whan this werk al broght was to an ende, . . PF. 666
ne forleteth the werk of his propre estat. . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
partie of so greet a werk, we ben . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
god, . . . , is governour of his werk, ne nevere nas . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
the ryght fair werk (that is to seyn, of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
nevere to compoune werk of floterynge . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
that is to seyn the werk of generacioun, . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020–5
moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
men seen the cartere worken in the tornynge . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
wyght performe the werk and his . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5
And al his werk as touching this matere, . . . . TC.1. 265
And thoughte he wolde werken prively . . . . TC.1. 380
And al is wel, if thou werke in this wise. . . . TC.1. 959
Ne renneth not the werk for to beginne . . . . TC.1. 1066
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte. . . TC.1. 1071
Of al this werk, but preye you mekely. . . . . TC.2. 16
'For thus ferforth have I thy werk bigonne . . . TC.2. 960
And for-thy, werk somwhat as I shal seye, . . . TC.2. 993
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!' . . . TC.2. 1401
God leve him werken as he can devise! . . . . TC.3. 56
So wel his werk and wordes he bisette, . . . . TC.3. 471
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . TC.3. 697

**Work**—*Continued*

Of al this werk he tolde hym worde and ende . . TC.3. 702 *var*
So helpeth to this werk that is begonne!'— . . . TC.3. 735
To werken thus, whan it com'th to the nede! . . TC.3. 1225
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!'— . . . TC.3. 1638
Lest for thi werk she wolde be thi fo . . . . . TC.4. 166 *var*
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive, . . . . TC.4. 174
Outbreste, and he to werken in this wise . . . . TC.4. 237
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere. . . . TC.4. 651
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to . . . . TC.4. 852
In myddys hys werk or bere hym fast on honde . . TC.4. 1404 *var*
Than wol I werke that I nevere wroughte! . . . TC.5. 993
And al the werk. But, as he gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1658
And dampned al our werk, that folwen so . . . TC.5. 1823
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe, . . . . Adam. 5
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . . . HF.1. 127
But not woot I who dide hem wirche, . . . . . HF.1. 474
And ryng thise folkes werk by note, . . . . . HF.3. 630 *em*
For this werk is al of anothyr tunne . . . . . LGW.G. 79
My worde, my werk, is knyt so in youre bond . . LGW. 89
Bothe in this werke, and in my sorwes alle. . . . LGW. 96
'Is strong ynogh in swiche a werke to me; . . . LGW. 891
And of hir werke she toke no more kepe, . . . . LGW. 1733
Eternally or thow thy werke beganne, . . . . LGW. 2230
So that she werken and enbrowden kowthe, . . . LGW. 2351
And wirke after thy wiser ever mo. . . . . LGW. 2634
But thou consente and werke aftir my rede; . . . LGW. 2645
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . Truth. 6
To me in word, in werk, in contenaunce, . . . . Ven. 19
founden this werke of my labour or of myn . . . Astr. 11–5
techen the worken the verrey practik of . . . Astr. 15–20
the werke of a wommans calle, in kervyng . . . Astr. 88–92
to knowe and worke with thin owne instrument. . Astr. 168–70
thou must worken in this wise:— . . . . . Astr. 168–70
manere maist thou worche to knowe the . . . . Astr. 185–8
lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . . . Astr. 272–7
And thus maist thou werke with . . . . . Astr. 286–9
that thou wirke softly and avysely in the kouching. Astr. 301–8
than maist thou wyrke this same conclusioun . . Astr. 324–30
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke thou . Astr. 343–50
maist thou wirke forsothe in every signe of the . Astr. 368–71
maist thou wirke with any latitude septemtrional in Astr. 376–82
maist thou wirke with any latitude meridional, as I Astr. 382–91
Or til hir folk in werk or dede . . . . . RR. 1037 *var*
Redy in all to worche youre will, . . . . . RR. 2073
To forge a werk of such compace. . . . . RR. 3208
Ne sette his thought on no good werk. . . . . RR. 3273
To worche this man so myche woo, . . . . . RR. 3510
Nor that ye worchen no more woo . . . . . RR. 3553
The stronge werk hym liketh well. . . . . RR. 4306
Worche and wynne the maistrie. . . . . RR. 4396
That wrongly werke ageyn nature. . . . . RR. 4769
To use that werke on such a wise, . . . . . RR. 4863
But ofte sithes haunt that werke. . . . . RR. 4868
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe, . . . RR. 5046
They wole not worchen in no wise, . . . . . RR. 5737
spede This werk, neithir for word ne deede; . . . RR. 5874
For thurgh hir may this werk amende.' . . . . RR. 5876
He shal not worchen so wisely, . . . . . RR. 5923
Late ladies worche with her thyngis . . . . . RR. 6037
He note if ye wole worche hym woo. . . . . RR. 6052
While that they werke her mete to wynne. . . . RR. 6612
But he bad wirken whanne that neede is, . . . . RR. 6659
He bade thappostles forto wirche, . . . . . RR. 6662
To wirken as he had what . . . . . RR. 6737

**Work** *see* **Handwork**

**Worked** *see* **Wrought**

**Worker**

The 'wikked-nest' was werker of this nede, . . . B.Mk. 3576
And therfor in the worcher was the vyce, . . . Mars. 261

**Workers**

Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditours? . . . D.Sum. 1937

**Workest**

Thou worchist in a wrong manner; . . . . . RR. 3142

**Worketh**

doon a thyng openly and werketh prively . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
Youre owene thyng; werketh after youre wille. . . E.Cl. 504
certes, swich sorwe werketh to the deeth . . . I.Pars. 725–30
For now she worcheth me ful wo, . . . . . BD. 814
wircheth oute thorugh hys broken [e] chemineys . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5 *var*
So werketh now in so discreet a wise . . . . . TC.3. 943
That love with false lovers werketh so; . . . . LGW. 1385
And seide, "Wirketh with youre honden"; . . . RR. 6665

**Working**

hir werkynge that broghten laddres and . . . . B.Mel. 2590–5
nat lightly unto his werkynge swiche as . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
Been in hir wirkyng ful contrarius; . . . . . D.WB. 698
Shewe now youre pacience in youre werkyng, . . E.Cl. 495
And by his eighte speere in his wirkyng . . . . F.Fkl. 1280
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge; . . . G.SN. 116
And somwhat helpe I yet to his wirkyng,— . . . G.CY. 622
Mowe in oure werkyng no thyng us availe; . . . G.CY. 780
That he anon myghte go to his werkynge. . . . G.CY. 1115
And in his werkyng for to stoupe lowe, . . . . G.CY. 1311
Al his werkyng nas but fraude and deceit. . . . G.CY. 1367
The word moot cosyn be to the werkyng. . . . H.Mep. 210
and in werkynge of alle manere humylitee'; . . I.Pars. 105–10
wikked synful werkynge; and agayns . . . . . I.Pars. 110–5
for certes, in the werkynge of the deedly synne . . I.Pars. 240–5

**Working**—*Continued*
forleteth his wirkynge; and right so grace . . . I.Pars. 250–5
fayleth anoon as it forleteth his werkynge. . . . I.Pars. 250–5
A-stonyeth with his wondyrful werkyng, . . . . PF. 5
in-to o forme and in-to oon werkynge. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 975–80
bygynnere of wirkynge, but thei casten . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
the wirkynge corage, the whiche passioun or . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820–5
[yeven the] the werkynge of [a suffisant Astrolabie] . Astr. 1–5 *var*
the worchynge of the same conclusioun as to . . Astr. 20–5
by this manere of worching maist thou se . . . Astr. 179–85
35. Conclusio. This is the wyrkynge of the conclusioun . . . . . Astr. 330–7
Thou most discovere all thi wurchyng, . . . . RR. 6123
The goode thought and the worching . . . . . RR. 6255
**Workings**
werkynges of penitence, and how manye . . . . I.Pars. 80–5
no felyng soules (ne no naturel werkynges . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995–1000
And of many other werkynges; . . . . . HF.3. 854
There as he writ of these worchynges; . . . . . RR. 6585
**Workman**
Maketh the werkman parfit sekirly; . . . . . D.WB. 44e
Seith that the werkman worthy is his hyre. . . . D.Sum. 1973
'Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he be, . . . E.Mch. 1832
or elles on the werkman that wroughte . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
a werkman that aperceyveth in his thought the . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
**Workmen**
alle othere werkmen. Is ther thanne . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770–5
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shryne . . LGW. 672
**Works**
Cristes owene werkes for to wirche, . . . . . A.Mil. 3308
Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . . . . A.Rv. 4030
To alle hire werkes vertu is hir gyde; . . . . . B.ML. 164
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis. . . B.ML. 478
In hooly werkes ever, as was hir grace. . . . . B.ML. 980
Foryeve his wikked werkes that he wroghte. . . . B.ML. 994
first in alle youre werkes mekely biseken . . . . B.Mel. 2305–10
he fyndeth occupied in goode werkes." . . . . B.Mel. 2785–90
Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . . . B.Mk. 3286
His hye pride, his werkes venymus? . . . . . B.Mk. 3767
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkes . . . . D.WB. 44d
Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . . . D.WB. 708
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . . E.Mch. 1971
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . . G.SN. 64
Ensample of goode and wise werkes alle. . . . . G.SN. 105
And sondry werkes brighte of excellence. . . . . G.SN. 112
Cast alle awey the werkes of derknesse, . . . . G.SN. 384
compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, . . . . I.Pars. 85–90
seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of . . . . I.Pars. 130–5
but eek that alle oure werkes shullen . . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
goode werkes that he hath left, outher . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
they been the goode werkes that he hath . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
elles the goode werkes that he wroghte . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
goode werkes that he dide biforn that he . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
The othere goode werkes that he wroghte . . . I.Pars. 230–5
Thanne thilke goode werkes that . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes he dide whil he was in . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
alle the goode werkes that he hath . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes that we han wroght . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
the goode werkes quyken agayn and . . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
goode werkes that men doon whil they . . . . I.Pars. 240–5
to doon goode werkes that the feend . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
as the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . . . I.Pars. 245–50
hym (by the goode werkes that he shal . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
doon, whiche werkes been the foode of . . . . I.Pars. 290–5
Thus shal man hope for his werkes of penaunce . . I.Pars. 290–5
of thy goode werkes. And forther-over . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
werkes of charite; eke whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
and confessioun and othere goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 380–5
and oothere goode werkes. . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
the thridde in his werkes. . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
Humilitee eek in werkes is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
mercy of God passeth alle his werkes, it is so greet, . I.Pars. 580–5
his goode werkes; for certes, swiche scorneres faren . I.Pars. 635–40
'Do manye goode werkes and spek fewe . . . . I.Pars. 650–5
labour in werkes. Wherfore I seye that . . . . I.Pars. 665–70
holden to werkes of penitence; and certes . . . I.Pars. 680–5
to doon goode werkes, and manly and . . . . I.Pars. 685–90
to werke anye goode werkes; for certes he that is . I.Pars. 690–5
to doon werkes of goodnesse, and casteth in his . . I.Pars. 690–5
to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint . . . . I.Pars. 690–5
alle his werkes. Allas! kan a . . . . . I.Pars. 695–700
by his werkes, and abaundone hymself, with al . . I.Pars. 710–5
acheve and accomplice the goode werkes, . . . . I.Pars. 730–5
of the goode werkes that a man hath . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
perfourneth grete werkes of goodnesse; . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
do goode werkes; for in the . . . . . I.Pars. 735–40
in the acomplissynge of grete goode werkes lith the . I.Pars. 735–40
in diverse werkes, and in consideracioun of . . . I.Pars. 735–40
werkes of misericorde. And certes, . . . . . I.Pars. 805–10
hath despended in goode werkes. . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
Thise been generally almesses or werkes, . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
Of thise werkes shaltow heren at the . . . . . I.Pars. 1030–5
may seen youre goode werkes and glorifie . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
been continued with the werkes of charitee. . . . I.Pars. 1045–50
thoghtes and alle his werkes; to hym . . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
Be the werkes never so queynte. . . . . BD. 783

**Works**—*Continued*
For al my werkes were flittynge . . . . . BD. 800
In alle my werkes, muche and lite, . . . . . Anel. 265
That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond; . . . . . PF. 374
avauntynge hym-selve of his werkes, he amenuseth . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
governe the werkes of men by duwe . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
no glad issue or ende of his werkes. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220–5
science of gode werkes, unbownden fro . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
entencioun of desyrynges and werkes of . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630–5
that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
good purposed to the werkes of mankynde . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275–80
oonly the werkes of men, but also hir . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670–5
the werkis of mankynde nis noon, syn that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710–5
your dedes or your werkes) byforn the eyen of the juge Bo.5. p.6. 1940–2
And ben converted from hir wikked werkes . . . TC.1. 1004
Fy on your might and werkes so diverse! . . . . TC.4. 1195
Thus writen they that of her werkes knewe. . . . TC.4. 1421
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . TC.5. 861
That trete of that, and other werkes; . . . . . HF.1. 54
That write of Romes myghty werkes, . . . . . HF.3. 414
And let our werkes han that name. . . . . HF.3. 466
Of goode werkes, yive us renoun.' . . . . . HF.3. 468
And lat our werkes han that name, . . . . . HF.3. 520
Good werkes shal yow noght availe . . . . . HF.3. 526
That now your gode werkes be wist; . . . . . HF.3. 576
Hid our werkes and our name, . . . . . HF.3. 606
Quod she; 'let alle your werkes be deed.' . . . . HF.3. 611
To hide hir goode werkes eek, . . . . . HF.3. 617
So fareth your love, your werkes bereth witnesse. . W.Unc. 10
To gode werkis and to faire, . . . . . RR. 437
Lete thi werkis fer and nere . . . . . RR. 4039
But thou her werkis can a-spie. . . . . RR. 7088
**World**
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . A.Prol. 176
As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . A.Prol. 187
In all this world ne was ther noon hym lik, . . . A.Prol. 412
That in this world nys creature lyvynge . . . . A.Kn. 901
For in this world he loved no man so, . . . . . A.Kn. 1196
And certes in this world so faren we,— . . . . A.Kn. 1265
This world with byndyng of youre word eterne, . . A.Kn. 1304
Though in this world he have care and wo; . . . A.Kn. 1321
But wel I woot that in this world greet pyne ys. . A.Kn. 1324
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . . A.Kn. 1360
And in his geere for al the world he ferde, . . . A.Kn. 1372
That executeth in the world over al, . . . . . A.Kn. 1664
So strong it is that, though the world had sworn . A.Kn. 1666
I dar wel seyn that in this world there nas. . . . A.Kn. 1886
For as hir list the world than may she gye. . . . A.Kn. 1950
That never, sithen that the world bigan, . . . . A.Kn. 2102
In al the world to seken up and doun . . . . . A.Kn. 2587
What is this world? what asketh men to have? . . A.Kn. 2777
As in this world right now ne knowe I non . . . A.Kn. 2793
'In all this world, that som tym he ne deyde; . . A.Kn. 2846
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847
'Hath stablissed in this wrecched world adoun . . A.Kn. 2995
And God, that al this wyde world hath wroght, . . A.Kn. 3099
In al this world, to seken up and doun, . . . . A.Mil. 3252
This world is now ful tikel, sikerly; . . . . . A.Mil. 3428
Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now?' . . . . A.Mil. 3489
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . . . A.Mil. 3519
That al the world with water sholde be lorn?' . . A.Mil. 3536
Of al the world, as Noe and his wyf. . . . . A.Mil. 3582
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . . A.Rv. 3876
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan, . . . B.ML. 157
That wesshe the world fro the olde iniquitee, . . B.ML. 453
'Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure? . B.ML. 811
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . B.ML. 1078
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente, . . . B.ML. 1144
That ever was sith that the world bigan, . . . . B.Sh. 1352
And dryve forth the world as it may be, . . . . B.Sh. 1421
Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1426
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . . B.Sh. 1485
Is in this large world y-sprad,' quod she; . . . . B.Pri. 1644
This innocent out of this world to chace. . . . . B.Pri. 1756
For in this world no womman is . . . . . B.Th. 1981
at his nede; for certes, in this world ther . . . . B.Mel. 2490–5
and honours of this world, that thou art . . . . B.Mel. 2600–5
the world,—thou hast suffred hem entre into . . . B.Mel. 2610–5
that the tribulaciouns of this world but . . . . B.Mel. 2695–700
in no caas of the world a man sholde nat doon . . B.Mel. 2715–20
the thynges of this world governed; . . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
gretteste adversitees of this world is whan . . . B.Mel. 2755–60
hym out of this world?" And therfore . . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
in this world of which we sholden have so . . . B.Mel. 2820–5
in this world lyen nat in greet nombre or . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
thyng that is in this world is unytee and . . . . B.Mel. 2865–70
for ther nys nothyng in this world that he . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
that al the world witnesseth in . . . . . B.Mel. 3010–5
trespassed to hym in this wrecched world; . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn; . . . B.Mk. 3143
In all this world ne hadde been thy peere! . . . B.Mk. 3244
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . . B.Mk. 3301
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran, . . . B.Mk. 3303
For hym that folweth al this world of prees, . . . B.Mk. 3327
To have a child the world to multiplye; . . . . B.Mk. 3472
Was noon, though al this world men sholde seke. . B.Mk. 3492

**World**—*Continued*

This wyde world hadde in subjecciouu . . . . B.Mk. 3656
Nat oonly that this world hadde hym in awe . . B.Mk. 3749
This wyde world, as in conclusiouu, . . . . . B.Mk. 3824
For al this world for drede of hym hath quaked. . B.Mk. 3831
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse? . B.Mk. 3842
That al the world weelded in his demeyne? . . . B.Mk. 3855
Whan that the monthe in which the world bigan, . B.NP. 4377
Moore for delit than world to multiplye, . . . . B.NP. 4535
Corrupt was al this world for glotonye! . . . . C.Pard. 504
In al this world ther nis no creature, . . . . . C.Pard. 861
Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . D.WB. 2
No man hath swich that in this world alyve is. . . . D.WB. 40
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . D.WB. 47
And many a seint sith that the world bigan, . . . D.WB. 140
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde." . D.WB. 327
That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . . D.WB. 473
Than in this world ther growen gras or herbes. . . D.WB. 774
She swoor him nay, for al this world to wynne, . . D.WB. 961
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe; . . D.WB. 1244
For in this world nys dogge for the bowe . . . . D.Fri. 1369
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wynne, . . D.Fri. 1606
The hye God, that al this world hath wroght, . . D.Sum. 1972
Thanne goth the world al to destruccioun. . . . D.Sum. 2110
For whoso wolde us fro this world bireve, . . . D.Sum. 2111
He wolde bireve out of this world the sonne; . . D.Sum. 2113
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171
That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . . D.Sum. 2178
This world is nat so strong, it is no nay, . . . . E.Cl. 1139
That in this world it is a paradys'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1265
Noon in this world that trotteth hool in al, . . . E.Mch. 1538
For in this world nys worse pestilence . . . . E.Mch. 1793
That in this world ne was ther noon it lyche; . . F.Sq. 62
Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore, . F.Sq. 325
For in this world, certein, ther no wight is . . . F.Fkl. 779
That al this wyde world she sette at noght. . . . F.Fkl. 821
Ledest the world by certein governaunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 866
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . F.Fkl. 930
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . F.Fkl. 967
This wyde world, which that men seye is round, . F.Fkl. 1228
And lothest were of al this world displese, . . . F.Fkl. 1313
'That in this world I love no man so; . . . . . G.SN. 236
The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyve; . G.SN. 276
The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . G.SN. 282
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be!' . . . . G.SN. 318
Whan he was in this world, declared heere . . . G.SN. 331
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde . . G.SN. 345
For al the world they stynken as a goot; . . . . G.CY. 886
In al this world of falshede nis his peer, . . . . G.CY. 979
In al this world, and eek the best archer. . . . . H.Mcp. 108
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . . . H.Mcp. 120
For in this world was noon so fair on lyve. . . . H.Mcp. 122
Ther-with in al this world no nyghtyngale . . . H.Mcp. 136
and to the world vile and abhomynable. . . . . I.Pars. 145–50
shal be the world al brennynge.' . . . . . I.Pars. 170–5
al the tresor of this world; . . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
biforn God by penitence in this world, . . . . I.Pars. 175–80
the world nys but a litel thyng at regard of . . . I.Pars. 180–5
that folk of this world han in this . . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
Agayns the richesses of this world shul . . . . I.Pars. 190–5
of this world, shul slepe in the slepynge of deeth, . I.Pars. 190–5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . . I.Pars. 220–5
man synne entred first into this world, . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
whom synne entred into this world . . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
and al his progenye in this world that in . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
al this world was in synne, thanne was . . . . I.Pars. 770–5
al this world in thraldom and subjecciouu; . . . I.Pars. 770–5
Damasie, 'Alle the synnes of the world . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
his renoun in the world, he hath synne . . . . I.Pars. 810–5
This synne corrumped al this world, as . . . . I.Pars. 815–20
God dreynte al the world at . . . . . I.Pars. 835–40
mooste partie of this world; and, right . . . . I.Pars. 850–5
my warde al that he hath in this world, ne . . . I.Pars. 880–5
preisynge of this world, and she is as . . . . . I.Pars. 945–50
doon for thank of the world, but oonly . . . . I.Pars. 1035–40
al that they hyden in this world. . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
richesses in this world ben in aventure . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
For al the worlde so had she . . . . . BD. 824
That knoweth al the world ful wel. . . . . BD. 937
For al this worlde, out of my thoght . . . . . BD. 1109
For al this worlde, tel hir my thoght, . . . . . BD. 1149
That in this worlde was never wight so wo . . . Pity. 3
The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne. . . Pity. 77
To whom that al this world fleeth for socour . . ABC. 2
That in this world ben lighted with thy name, . . ABC. 74
This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse, . . . ABC. 111
Than in this world mighte any tunge telle. . . . ABC. 128
Of al the world, and eek governeresse . . . . . ABC. 141
Xristus, thi sone, that in this world alighte . . . ABC. 161
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.' . . Mars. 91
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed. . Mars. 181
For in this worlde lyvyng is ther noon . . . . Comp.L. 77
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . Anel. 74
Of al the women in this worlde riche. . . . . Anel. 77
Your sovereyn lady in this world here? . . . . Anel. 252
Of al my worlde, and my good aventure. . . . . Anel. 324
For in this worlde nys creature, . . . . . Anel. 325
In this world heer, and cause of armonye. . . . PF. 63
That he ne schulde him in the world delyte. . . . PF. 66
That in this world is don of al mankynde. . . . PF. 70

**World**—*Continued*

Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . PF. 81
That in this world han fethres and stature, . . . PF. 366
May I nat lete for al this world to wynne, . . . PF. 391
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!' . . PF. 616
quod sche, 'that this world be governed . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220–5
doutest noght that this world be governed by god, . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
of the world, that thou by-levest that . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
the werld is governed, for-thy . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
in this world), syn thou hast oonys put . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
the forme of this world is so seeld stable, . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355–60
(that is to seyn, of the werld) have mynde . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415–20
the moneye that is over-al in the world . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425–30
beaute of the world thurw the entente of . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430–5
of this worlde)? And right so ben we . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435–40
Of the whiche litel regioun of this world, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
ne of renoun of this world.) . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565–70
yok of this world? For al though that renoun . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
That the world with stable feyth . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 590–5
stryven to fordo the fassoun of this world, . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
kepith the grete world; and how . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650–5
governest this world by perdurable resoun, that . . Bo.3. m.9. 860–5
althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
thyn thought, formedest this world to the . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
lyknesse semblable of that faire world in . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
that this world, parfytely ymakid, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865–70
the hote partie of the world, that medleth the grene Bo.3. m.10. 965–70
'that this world is governed.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055–60
doute that this world nys governed by . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
I woot wel that god gouverneth this world'); . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
This world,' quod I, 'of so manye . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
'And that to governen this world,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
that the edifice of this world is kept . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
alle the thinges of the world by the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105–10
tornith the world and the moevable cercle of thinges, Bo.3. p.12. 1110–5
the governementes of the world, and the schynynge Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
gouverneth the world, ne doute the nat . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430–5
thou mayst seen that is doon in this world . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
this world by the prys of glorious deth; . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520–5
thinges in this world. For it nis nat . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540–5
heighte of the world—ne the same sterre . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550–5
brethith lif in this world; . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
makere of the grete werld. To hym, . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665–70
of the world, and althoghe that the lif of it be . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865–70
Plato that this world ne hadde nevere . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
manere that this world be makid coeterne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
wene that this world and god ben makid . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
grauntide to the world, and oothir is it to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
that god is "eterne," and that the world . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
So graunte hem soone out of this world to pace, . TC.1. 41
Ne in al this world she nyst not what to rede . . TC.1. 96 *var*
O blinde world! O blinde entencioun! . . . . TC.1. 211
To tellen her, for al this world to winne. . . . . TC.1. 504
For al this world ne can I rede what . . . . . TC.2. 129
In al this world ther n'is a bettre knight . . . . TC.2. 177
Ye ben the woman in this world livinge, . . . . TC.2. 235
Yif me your hond; for in this world is non, . . . TC.2. 293
As creature in al this world y-born, . . . . . TC.2. 298
For of this world the feith is al a-gon! . . . . TC.2. 410
This false world, allas, who may it leve? . . . . TC.2. 420
Though al the world on oo day be my fo, . . . . TC.2. 488
Of wommen in this world the thriftieste, . . . . TC.2. 737
And in this world no lives creature, . . . . . TC.3. 13
why al the world up-on it wolde crye. . . . . TC.3. 277 *var*
And what mischaunce in this world yit ther is, . . TC.3. 290
And for the harm that in the world is now . . . TC.3. 325
That as him list may al this world governe, . . . TC.3. 373
That al the world ne mighte it bet amende; . . . TC.3. 422
That al this world so lief to hem ne were . . . . TC.3. 460
That al the world ne mighte it bet devise. . . . TC.3. 476
Thus al is wel; for al this world is blind . . . . TC.3. 528
Whan lightles is the world a night or tweyne, . . TC.3. 550
As half a world, took hede of his preyere; . . . TC.3. 639
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plight, . . TC.3. 782
Ther is no verray wele in this world here. . . . TC.3. 836
For al this world, in swich present gladnesse . . . TC.3. 1244

**World**—*Continued*

That shapen art by God this world to hide . . . TC.3. 1430
'The sonne, which that al the world may see, . . TC.3. 1604
A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde, . . . . TC.3. 1721
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse, . . TC.3. 1724
That ther n'is lover in this world at ese . . . . TC.3. 1728
'That that the world, with feith which that is stable, TC.3. 1751
Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive. . . . TC.4. 175
O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun! . . . . . TC.4. 206
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve, . . TC.4. 279
'For in this world ther n'is no creature, . . . . TC.4. 386
Swich is the world! For-thy I thus define: . . . TC.4. 390
That in this world I no thing so desire.— . . . TC.4. 508
Delivere now the world, than dostow right, . . . TC.4. 515
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'— . TC.4. 518
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622
That al this world ne mighte her love unbinde, . . TC.4. 675
That I am as out of this world agon, . . . . . TC.4. 780
To don him sone out of this world to pace; . . . TC.4. 951
That in this world ther n'is so hard an herte, . . TC.4. 1140
He seide how she was fro this world y-fare. . . . TC.4. 1169
That she was forth out of this world agon. . . . TC.4. 1180
That in this world he lenger liven sholde. . . . TC.4. 1190
'For I this world, sin ye han slain her thus, . . . TC.4. 1198
For al this world, as by my jugement. . . . . TC.4. 1299
That al this world ne mighte our joye telle. . . . TC.4. 1323
For al this world, as muche as it hath space; . . TC.4. 1336
For al this world, ne may out of his minde: . . . TC.4. 1437
Shal I never as in thys worlde have joye . . . . TC.4. 1442 *var*
'For in this world ther liveth lady non, . . . . TC.4. 1646
Nor in this world ther is non instrument . . . . TC.5. 442
I shal be glad, if al the world be trewe! . . . . TC.5. 651
In al this world ther n'is so cruel herte . . . . TC.5. 722
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. . . TC.5. 833
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . TC.5. 1062
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mis-
chaunce, . . . . . TC.5. 1434
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed; . . TC.5. 1473
For al this world, within myn herte finde . . . TC.5. 1697
And fro this world, almighty God I preye, . . . TC.5. 1742
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . . TC.5. 1748
This wrecched world, and held al vanite . . . . TC.5. 1817
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire! . . TC.5. 1841
Hath had sith the world began, . . . . . HF.1. 100
That al the world, as to myn ye, . . . . . HF.2. 398
Or ought that in the world is of spoken?' . . . . HF.2. 404
For al the world hit semede me. . . . . HF.3. 435
As al the world shulde overthrowe. . . . . HF.3. 550
That through the world her fame go, . . . . . HF.3. 584
That al the world may of hit here.' . . . . . HF.3. 631
That through the world wente the soun, . . . . HF.3. 634
Swiche as the world may of us deme . . . . . HF.3. 656
That through the world hit was y-knowe. . . . . HF.3. 680
And that wente al the world aboute, . . . . . HF.3. 717
For al the world right so hit ferde, . . . . . HF.3. 842
That, certes, in the world nys left . . . . . HF.3. 948
That in this derke worlde me wynt and ledyth, . . LGW. 85
For al the worlde ryght as a daysye . . . . . LGW. 218
The fresshest syn the worlde was first bygonne. . . LGW. 229
That in this world, thogh that men wolde seke, . . LGW. 244
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee; . . . . . LGW. 289
That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde . . LGW.G. 302
Ek al the world of autourys maystow here, . . . LGW.G. 308
For they ben half goddys in this worlde here.— . . LGW. 387
That never yit, syn that the worlde was newe, . . LGW. 445
For in youre worlde that is now holde a game. . . LGW. 489
To have the worlde at hir obeysaunce, . . . . LGW. 587
That al the worlde he sette at no value; . . . . LGW. 602
That esteward in the worlde was tho dwellynge. . LGW. 718
That al the worlde hire beaute hadde y-fired, . . LGW. 1013
'Thurghout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide, . LGW. 1028
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governaunce, . . LGW. 1044
That in this worlde ther shal no man me knowe, . LGW. 2047
The faire worlde, and bare hit in thy thoght . . . LGW. 2229
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevene . . . LGW. 2236
Of al thys worlde he lovede nothinge so; . . . . LGW. 2282
Hym were lever than al the worlde a-londe, . . . LGW. 2413
And foure tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn. . . . LGW. 2506
That al the worlde to me nys half so lefe, . . . LGW. 2636
Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous . . . . Form.A. 59
This world hath ever resteles travayle; . . . . Fort. 70
The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal. . . . . Truth. 16
Unto the world; leve now to be thral; . . . . . Truth. 23
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable . . L.St. 1
Is al this world through mede and wilfulnesse . . L.St. 6
What maketh this world to be so variable . . . L.St. 8
The world hath mad a permutacioun . . . . . L.St. 19
And saveour, as doun in this worlde here, . . . Purse. 16
Of al this worlde the large compas . . . . . Prov. 5
That in this world was ever yit lyvynge . . . . Comp.A. 2
Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,— Comp.A. 54
in all the worlde. And therfore ben these . . . Astr. 70–5
the poles of this world. . . . . Astr. 75–82
south toward the polys of this world. . . . . Astr. 222–9
of this world, thilke folke han this right . . . . Astr. 277–84
quarters of the worlde, as Est, West, . . . . . Astr. 301–8
the worlde in which the sonne is for the . . . . Astr. 301–8
of the world; al be it so that shipmen . . . . . Astr. 312–6
passith upon the poles of this world and . . . . Astr. 358–62
In worlde nys wyght so harde of herte . . . . RR. 333

**World**—*Continued*

For all this world it owghte glade. . . . . RR. 498
That in this world may founde be . . . . . RR. 626
In world is noon so faire a wight; . . . . . RR. 1029
This wide world hir dredith all, . . . . . RR. 1048
This world is all in hir daungere. . . . . RR. 1049
And thus the world with word anoynten; . . . . RR. 1057
For in this world is noon hir lyche, . . . . . RR. 1073
In world is noon so clere of hewe. . . . . RR. 1559
In all this world no riccher was, . . . . . RR. 4184
All the world holdith this wey, . . . . . RR. 4765
And taketh the world as it wolde be; . . . . . RR. 5641
In all this world thanne pover noon . . . . . RR. 5801
But chaunged is this world unstable, . . . . . RR. 5803
That worship of this world coveiten, . . . . . RR. 6173
They make the world an argument, . . . . . RR. 6186
That han the world thus foule blent. . . . . RR. 6652
For in this world is many a man . . . . . RR. 6671
In this worlde, that god wole drede. . . . . RR. 6802
Of al the worlde cure have I . . . . . RR. 6843
And sey that I the world forsake, . . . . . RR. 7005
With all the worlde werrien we; . . . . . RR. 7018
Of all this world is Emperour . . . . . RR. 7213
For all this world governe we, . . . . . RR. 7220
That serven thus the world to queme, . . . . RR. 7268
That seith he hath the world forsake, . . . . RR. 7277
And seith that he the world hath lefte, . . . . RR. 7283
Throughout this worlde that is miswent, . . . . RR. 7488
That ben, as wide as world may dure, . . . . RR. 7679
Of all this world I have the cure, . . . . . RR. 7680

**Worldly**

Ne was so worldly for to have office; . . . . . A.Prol. 292
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore'; . . . . A.Kn. 2849
To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitternesse . . B.ML. 422
The ende of the joye of oure worldly labour! . . . B.ML. 423
Of worldly wommen, mayde, ne of wyf; . . . . B.ML. 1026
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree . . . B.Mk. 3201
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . . B.NP. 4396
From oother worldly occupacioun, . . . . . D.WB. 684
What thyng that worldly wommen loven best. . . D.WB. 1033
I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit. . . . . D.WB. 1218
She shewed wel, for no worldly unreste . . . . E.Cl. 719
As to hire verray worldly suffisance. . . . . E.Cl. 759
Aboven every worldly creature. . . . . E.Cl. 826
Of worldly folk holden the siker weye, . . . . E.Mch. 1390
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure . . . . E.Mch. 2055
Fulfild of sapience and of worldly glorie, . . . . E.Mch. 2243
worldly thynges that he loveth, thurgh . . . . I.Pars. 365–70
oother worldly thyng, moore than resoun . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
hynesse, and glorifie hym in this worldly estaat. . . I.Pars. 405–10
of body and worldly hardynesse causeth . . . . I.Pars. 460–5
children for drede of worldly shame? . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80
taken his conseil of . . .; ne to muche worldly folk; . I.Pars. 640–5
Thanne comth the synne of worldly sorwe, . . . I.Pars. 725–30
an ydel solas of worldly thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 740–5
wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that . . . I.Pars. 860–5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng . . . I.Pars. 935–40
forberynge of worldly jolitee, and in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
of maladies, or lesynge of worldly catel, . . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
and endityngnes of worldly vanitees . . . . . I.Pars. 1085–90
mesure, that is dryven with werldly wyndes. . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35–40
schortly in a somme: that thise worldly goodes, . . Bo.3. p.8. 790–5
combryd and disseyvid with worldly affeccions, . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
'O God!' quod she, 'so worldly selinesse, . . . . TC.3. 813
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable! . . . TC.3. 820
As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . . TC.3. 828
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir: . . . . TC.3. 1636
And every worldly joye, as thinketh me! . . . . TC.4. 835
That may no worldly mannes tonge seye,— . . . TC.4. 881
Repeireth hom fro worldly vanité! . . . . . TC.5. 1837
In worldly blisse noncerteyne. . . . . RR. 5426
He must in worldly folk hym seke, . . . . . RR. 6141
In worldly habitacioun?' . . . . . RR. 6226
That hem to worldly clothes chese; . . . . . RR. 6230
And hath to worldly glorie hym take, . . . . . RR. 7278
And wole to worldly ese go, . . . . . RR. 7282

**Worlds**

That knew this worldes transmutacioun, . . . . A.Kn. 2839
At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . B.Mk. 3307
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende. . . . . B.Mk. 3828
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4390
Unto the worldes ende for a preye.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1455
We han this worldes lust al in despit. . . . . D.Sum. 1876
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) . . . . BD. 209
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse,] . . . BD. 1039
Than al this worldes richesse or creature. . . . Comp.L. 33
And that our present worldes lyves space . . . PF. 53
Me levere were than thise worldes tweyne), . . . TC.3. 1490
Ne though I livede unto the worldes ende, . . . TC.4. 1580
Al were he lord of worldes twyes five! . . . . . TC.5. 889
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende, . . . TC.5. 894
'Allas! of me, unto the worldes ende, . . . . . TC.5. 1058
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelnesse!— . . . TC.5. 1832
Lo here, thise wrecched worldes appetites! . . . TC.5. 1851
Til hit was at the worldes ende. . . . . HF.3. 777
This wrecched worldes transmutacioun, . . . . Fort. 1
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . Bal.Co. 12
Though he have lytel worldis goode, . . . . . RR. 5605

**Worm**
The worm of conscience may agryse . . . . . C.Doc. 280
That any worm hath ete, or worm y-stonge, . . . C.Pard. 355
Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . . . . E.Cl. 880
As worm or thyng, of whiche I telle no tale; . . . PF. 326
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow; . . . PF. 505
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . . PF. 604
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.' . . . LGW. 318
For nakid as a worme was she, . . . . . RR. 454

**Worms**
the smale wormes to the tree, right so anoyeth . . B.Mel. 2185–90
That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte, . . . B.Mk. 3806
Of wormes, er ye take youre laxatyves . . . . B.NP. 4152
Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree, . . . D.WB. 376
Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes, . . D.WB. 560
And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete; . . . F.Sq. 617
Goon ete wormes and swich wrecchednesse; . . . H.Mcp. 171
covertures shulle been of wormes of helle. . . . I.Pars. 195–200
quenche, and with wormes that never . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
shul han the fyr and the wormes that . . . . I.Pars. 860–5
Live thou soleyn, wormes corrupcioun! . . . . PF. 614
entrynge of . . . wormes in-to the pryvetees of mannes . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5

**Worse**
Now is my prisoun worse than biforn; . . . . A.Kn. 1224
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1348
Hir tales alle, be they bettre or werse, . . . . A.Mil. 3174
And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers, . . . . A.Mil. 3733
That ilke fruyt is ever lenger the wers . . . . A.Rv. 3872
For of thy percely yet they fare the wors, . . . A.Co. 4350
Now, certes, I were worse than a feend, . . . B.NP. 4476
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . D.WB. 171
Now is it worse than ever in al oure age. . . . . E.Cl. 627
Or worse, if men worse kan devyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 675
This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse, . . E.Mch. 1307
For in this world nys worse pestilence . . . . E.Mch. 1793
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . F.Sq. 600
A wikked tonge is worse than a feend; . . . . H.Mcp. 320
deffended, muche worse is forsweryng . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
Salomon seith that flaterie is wors than . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . . I.Pars. 765–70
wounde wolde be the wors for to heele; . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
I ferde the worse al the morwe . . . . . BD. 99
God wolde I coude clepe hir wers! . . . . . BD. 813
Wers than was Achitofel, . . . . . BD. 1117
may ben a worse confusioun than that gode . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
Thorugh which I mighte stonde in worse plit: . . TC.2. 712
Be they the wers whi nay with-outyn doute . . . TC.2. 735 *var*
'What! Is the sonne wers of kinde right, . . . TC.2. 862
Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen? . . TC.2. 865
Answerde of this ech wers of hem than other, . . TC.2. 1618
That who-so striveth with you hath the wers. . . TC.3. 38
For now is wikke turned into worse, . . . . . TC.3. 1074
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete! . . . . TC.3. 1246
Calling it traitour, envious, and worse; . . . . TC.3. 1700
That with the wors at night homward they fledden. TC.4. 49
That "him is wors that is fro wele y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 482
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . TC.4. 840
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . . . TC.4. 1194
For now is wors than evere yit I wen'de! . . . . TC.5. 693
Have I non had, but evere wors bigon . . . . TC.5. 1328
And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . . . HF.3. 530
But yit, lest thou do worse, tak a wyf; . . . . Buk. 17
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18
Worse to reporte than he fonde, . . . . . RR. 3808
Thus day by day Daunger is wers, . . . . . RR. 4101
But thilke chaffare is wel wors, . . . . . RR. 5920
That is wel wors than the pitaunce. . . . . RR. 7084

**Worse** *see* **Werre**

**Worship**
In worshipe of Venus, goddesse of love, . . . . A.Kn. 1904
In worshipe of Dyane of chastitee . . . . . A.Kn. 1912
Thy temple wol I worshipe evermo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2251
Al for his owene worship richely, . . . . . B.Sh. 1203
To worshipe ay, and he forgate it naught, . . . B.Pri. 1701
And, for the worship of his mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1844
Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshipe to a man . . B.Mel. 2675–80
make if he wole have worshipe and . . . . . B.Mel. 2840–5
pees unto youre worshipe and profit. . . . . B.Mel. 2845–50
myn honour ne my worshipe. Ye knowen wel . . B.Mel. 2870–5
that were nat my worshipe; for right as . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
desireth, save oonly worshipe and honour. . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
to lesen with worshipe, than it is to . . . . . B.Mel. 3030–5
I made hire to the worshipe of my lord; . . . . C.Doc. 26
To worshipe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . E.Cl. 166
Kepynge the boundes of my worshipe ever; . . . F.Sq. 571
To seke in armes worshipe and honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 811
And was a man of worshipe and honour, . . . . F.Fkl. 962
That of his worshipe rekketh he so lite. . . . . G.CY. 632
Worshipe and thank be to thy deitee! . . . . H.Mcp. 101
to the worshipe of God, and helpyng of . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
worshipe Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
Hir moste worship and hir flour is . . . . . BD. 629
And worship to my lady dere. . . . . BD. 773
here seyn Worship, or that ye come ageyn!" . . . BD. 1031
To do hir worship, and the servise. . . . . BD. 1097
And al hir worship for to save . . . . . BD. 1229
but good, And worship, and to kepe hir name . . BD. 1262
Savyng hir worship by al weyes; . . . . . BD. 1270
And for the worship of this highe feste, . . . . Mars. 22

**Worship**—*Continued*
worschipe and love thou vertues: . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
To whom be g[l]o[r]ye and worshipe . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940–5 *var*
That it to Love be worship and plesaunce. . . . TC.1. 46
Him deden bothe worship and servise, . . . . TC.1. 82
In worschepe and in preysyng of hire make, . . . LGW.G. 129
In worshyp and prayseyng of hys make . . . . LGW. 141 *var*
My worshippe in this day thus have I lorne!' . . LGW. 659
In good faythe, al the worshippe and encres . . . LGW. 1087
That suche worshippe myghte falle the, . . . . LGW. 1443
And that hir moste worshipe is to lye. . . . . Fort. 22
To worshipe any creature. . . . . RR. 180
the ensaigne Of worship, and the gounfanoun. . . RR. 1201
To worshipe no wight by aventure . . . . . RR. 2119
It is no worshipe to mysseye, . . . . . RR. 2205
It is thi worship fortobeye. . . . . RR. 2320
Also hir servauntes worshipe ay, . . . . . RR. 2703
What worship is it agayn hym take, . . . . . RR. 3529
And lesith his worship and his name, . . . . . RR. 4915
Of his wurship to make hym faile, . . . . . RR. 5296
I bothe worshipe hir and drede. . . . . RR. 5886
That worship of this world coveiten, . . . . . RR. 6173
Whom shulden folk worshipen so . . . . . RR. 7239

**Worshipful**
And putten hym in worshipful servyse, . . . . A.Kn. 1435
'Worshipful lady, we putten us and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955–60
I seye so worshipful a creature, . . . . . B.Mk. 3488
And worshipful, that folk ther she was bore, . . . E.Cl. 401
But, worshipful chanouns religious, . . . . . G.CY. 992
heigh and so worshipful that the cursede . . . . I.Pars. 595–600
maken hym worschipful and redouted of straunge folk? . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705–10
the worschipful lyght of god. There halt . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170–5
The worshipfull, the debonaire, . . . . . RR. 797

**Worshiping**
In worshipynge and in preysing of hir make; . . . LGW. 141

**Worships**
Worshipes, honour, and richesse. . . . . RR. 5747

**Worst**
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,— . A.Kn. 1614
Myn housbonde is to me the worste man . . . . B.Sh. 1351
The worste of hem he spak the firste word. . . . C.Pard. 776
And eek he nolde, and that was worst of alle, . . E.Cl. 83
I have a wyf, the worste that may be, . . . . E.Mch. 1218
Certes thanne is envye the worste synne . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
Y-worthe worste of alle wightes,— . . . . . BD. 578
I not wher it were the werste. . . . . BD. 1173
that is the uttereste and the worst kynde of schrewednesse) . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290–5
But that is nat the worste, as mote I thee! . . . TC.1. 341
But, tolde I you the worste point, I leve, . . . TC.1. 342
For hardily the werste of this is do; . . . . . TC.2. 304
I sette the werste: that ye drede this, . . . . TC.2. 367
This is the worste: I dar me not biwryen; . . . TC.2. 537
And seyn that I the worste trecherye . . . . . TC.3. 278
The worste kinde of infortune is this: . . . . . TC.3. 1626
For at the worste it may yit shorte our weye. . . TC.5. 96
And this was yet the worste of al her peyne, . . . TC.5. 727
can devyne Worste, and addith more somdell . . RR. 3801
And yit more over, wurst of all, . . . . . RR. 4493

**Worst** *see* **Alder-worst**

**Worsted**
Of double worstede was his semycope, . . . . . A.Prol. 262

**Wort**
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . G.CY. 813

**Worth**
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . A.Prol. 182
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . A.Prol. 785
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . A.Kn. 1558
Than worth is al the chiere and reverence . . . B.Sh. 1196
As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . B.Sh. 1360
He worth upon his steede gray, . . . . . B.Th. 1941
Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord; . . . B.Mel. 2120
hir conseil vile and noght worth, yet han . . . . B.Mel. 2285–90
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth . . . . B.Mel. 2350–5
nat worth a stree, but if they be defended . . . B.Mel. 2525–30
moore worth to be pacient, than for to . . . . B.Mel. 2705–10
seith, "He is moore worth that repreveth . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
Swich talkyng is nat worth a boterflye, . . . . B.NP. 3980
I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . . . D.WB. 572
and may noght do Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, D.WB. 708
But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . . . D.WB. 949
Swich arrogance is nat worth an hen. . . . . D.WB. 1112
Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . . . D.Sum. 1961
What is a ferthyng worth parted in twelve? . . . D.Sum. 1967
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . E.Mch. 1263
That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . E.Mch. 1350
She preyseth nat his pleyyng worth a bene. . . . E.Mch. 1854
I hadde levere than twenty pound worth lond, . . F.Fkl. 683
As in oure dayes is nat worth a flye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 1132
The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . G.SN. 282
For in effect they been nat worth a myte.' . . . G.SN. 511
His overslope nys nat worth a myte, . . . . . G.CY. 633
Or somwhat elles, was nat worth a flye,— . . . . G.CY. 1150
Although it be nat worth a botel hey. . . . . H.Mcp. 14
Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun; . . . . . H.Mcp. 200
Noght worth to thee as in comparisoun . . . . H.Mcp. 254

**Worth**—*Continued*

man have oportunitee, right so litel worth is shrifte I.Pars. 310–5
wole salewe, al be he lasse worth than . . . . I.Pars. 405–10
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn . . . . I.Pars. 475–80
though men holde hym noght worth. . . . . I.Pars. 480–5
of moore blame than worth is al the . . . . I.Pars. 490–5
the cause nat worth a straw? Certes, . . . . I.Pars. 600–5
thanne is it the moore worth. . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
'is litel worth, but if a man have good . . . . I.Pars. 830–5
I holde that wysh nat worth a stree! . . . . . BD. 670
The glade nyght is worth an hevy morwe!' . . . Mars. 12
Al be I not worth to so grete a name, . . . . . Mars. 274
The goos seyde, 'Al this nys not worth a flye! . . PF. 501
Worth up yif thow wolt, so it be by this . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
What is most worth of rychesses? Is it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420–5
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth than is god. Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
no thing nys more worth. For alwey, of alle thinges, Bo.3. p.10. 910–5
be?'' Or elles how mochel is worth the . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
knowynge is more worth than thise . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules! . . . . . TC.2. 344
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote! . . . TC.2. 345
Wo worth that beaute that is routheles! . . . . TC.2. 346
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote! . . . TC.2. 347
No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryen; . . . TC.2. 866
Worth thou upon a courser right anon, . . . . TC.2. 1011
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude; . . TC.2. 1078
Withouten love, is worth, or may endure. . . . TC.3. 14
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite. . . . TC.3. 833
Nay, such abodes ben not worth a hawe! . . . . TC.3. 854
This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . TC.3. 936
Swiche arguments ne ben not worth a bene! . . . TC.3. 1167
A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de . TC.3. 1540
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red; . . . TC.4. 498
Wo worth that day, and namely that night, . . . TC.4. 754
wo worth that day that thow me bere on lyve . . TC.4. 763 *var*
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus? . . . . TC.4. 766
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379
For dredeles it is not worth the while. . . . . TC.5. 882
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes, . . . . HF.1. 53
And worthe a demonstracion . . . . . HF.2. 219 *var*
Taccepte in worth this litel povre dyte . . . . Bal.Co. 16
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise. . . . . RR. 1093
It shulde have be more worth to thee . . . . . RR. 2501
Ne worth an appel forto love. . . . . RR. 4532
Save sich that arn worth right nought . . . . . RR. 5047
It is not worth a croked brere; . . . . . RR. 6191
Her astate is not worth an hen; . . . . . RR. 6856
Wel were it worth to bene brent . . . . . RR. 7104 *var*

**Worth** *see* **Dear-worth**

**Worthe** (*infinitive*)

He wende anon to worthe out of his mynde,— . . . Mars. 248
But lete him worthen with his fantasye. . . . . TC.5. 329
Late ladies worthe with her thyngis . . . . . RR. 6037 *var*

**Worthe** *see* **Worth**

**Worthen** (*past part.*)

Y-worthe worste of alle wightes,— . . . . . BD. 578

**Worthier**

And worthy folk maad worthier of name, . . . TC.1. 251
Thanne spak Alceste the worthyere queene, . . . LGW.G. 317

**Worthiest**

Unto a lord, oon of the worthieste . . . . . E.Cl. 1131
For ye be oon the worthiest on-lyve . . . . . Comp.L. 89
Me wolde thynke how that the worthieste Of knyghthode, . . . . . PF. 548
The worthieste and grettest of degree: . . . . TC.1. 244
For out and out he is the worthieste, . . . . . TC.2. 739
Upon this knight that is the worthieste, . . . . TC.2. 761
To Troilus, the worthieste knight . . . . . TC.3. 781
That evere was, and oon the worthieste! . . . . TC.5. 1057
To chese the worthiest in alle wyse, . . . . . Ven. 67

**Worthily**

And convoyed the kynges worthily . . . . . A.Kn. 2737
And worthily they preisen hire prudence. . . . . E.Cl. 1022
venial synne by receyvynge worthily of . . . . I.Pars. 385–90
In armes day by day so worthily, . . . . . TC.2. 186

**Worthiness**

And ever honoured for his worthynesse. . . . . A.Prol. 50
Of worthynesse, ne of estaat, ne age, . . . . . A.Kn. 2592
For to declare thy grete worthynesse, . . . . . B.Pri. 1672
Fulfild of honour and of worthynesse, . . . . . C.Doc. 3
The confessour heere, for his worthynesse, . . . D.Sum. 2260
But humble servant to youre worthynesse, . . . . E.Cl. 824
But atte laste she for his worthynesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 738
Of honour, and of parfit worthynesse. . . . . H.Mcp. 124
Phebus,' quod he, 'for al thy worthynesse, . . . H.Mcp. 249
And therto hadde the worthynesse . . . . . BD. 1058
ye forsaken the grete worthynesse of concience . . Bo.2. p.7. 535–60
of body yyven power and worthynesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635–40
Than he, ne more desired worthinesse. . . . . TC.1. 567
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . TC.1. 642
In place digne un-to thy worthinesse, . . . . . TC.1. 968
Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthinesse.' . . . TC.2. 161
Than he, that is of worthinesse welle; . . . . . TC.2. 178
To graunte him love; yit for his worthinesse . . . TC.2. 704
'As he that is the welle of worthinesse, . . . . TC.2. 841
They felte in love the grete worthinesse. . . . . TC.3. 1316
His worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise, . . . . TC.3. 1550
That thonked be the heighe worthinesse . . . . TC.3. 1609

**Worthiness**—*Continued*

T'honouren hem that hadden worthinesse, . . . . TC.3. 1789
Among the Grekes, ful of worthinesse, . . . . TC.4. 1486
Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse . . . . . TC.4. 1668
Of Troilus the grete worthinesse, . . . . . TC.5. 717
That next him was of worthinesse welle: . . . . TC.5. 1565
Swich fyn hath al his grete worthinesse! . . . . TC.5. 1829
In stede of good and worthynesse. . . . . HF.3. 538
In which men may her worthynesse se, . . . . LGW. 2537
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . L.St. 27
Of grace, of alle honour, and worthynesse! . . . Scog. 44
Upon the manhod and the worthynesse, . . . . Ven. 4
Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse, . . . . . RR. 287
Ageyns frendshipp of worthynesse; . . . . . RR. 5536

**Worthy**

A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . . . A.Prol. 43
Ful worthy was he in his lordes werre, . . . . A.Prol. 47
This ilke worthy knyght hadde been also . . . . A.Prol. 64
And though that he were worthy, he was wys, . . A.Prol. 68
And eek with worthy wommen of the toun, . . . A.Prol. 217
For unto swich a worthy man as he . . . . . A.Prol. 243
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . . A.Prol. 269
This worthy man ful wel his wit bisette, . . . . A.Prol. 279
For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle . . . A.Prol. 283
Was nowher such a worthy vavasour. . . . . A.Prol. 360
She was a worthy womman al hir lyve, . . . . A.Prol. 459
Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond . . . A.Prol. 579
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1001
And whan this worthy duc hath thus y-don, . . . A.Kn. 1025
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . . . A.Kn. 1191
And art a knyght, a worthy and an able, . . . . A.Kn. 1241
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 1608
This worthy duc answerde anon agayn, . . . . A.Kn. 1742
Ech of you bothe is worthy, doutelees, . . . . A.Kn. 1831
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2190
And that my myght be worthy for to serve . . . A.Kn. 2380
So worthy to ben loved as Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2794
Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame, . . . . A.Kn. 3055
And worthy for to drawen to memorie; . . . . . A.Mil. 3112
Into som worthy blood of auncetrye; . . . . . A.Rv. 3982
That oonly worthy were for to bere . . . . . B.ML. 457
That was ful wys and worthy of his hond, . . . B.ML. 579
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . B.Sh. 1210
Worthy to be my make . . . . . B.Th. 1982
So worthy under wede; . . . . . B.Th. 2107
shullen been maad worthy and noble by . . . . B.Mel. 2750–5
is no man certein if he be worthy that . . . . B.Mel. 2850–5
been nat worthy to have in no manere, . . . . B.Mel. 2925–30
worthy to have pardoun and foryifnesse . . . . B.Mel. 2960–5
he that . . . knowlecheth it, is worthi remyssioun. . B.Mel. 2965–70
greet a lord, and so worthy as ye been, . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
it is writen that he is worthy to lesen his . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
Som worthy sexteyn, or som celerer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3126
This worthy Monk took al in pacience . . . . B.Mk. 3155
Thus starf this worthy, myghty Hercules. . . . B.Mk. 3325
So worthy was in armes, and so keene, . . . . B.Mk. 3439
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . B.Mk. 3565
Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike. . . . B.Mk. 3580
O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3581
O worthy, gentil Alisandre, allas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3848
In Affrike of the worthy Cipioun, . . . . . B.NP. 4314
Wheither that Goddes worthy forwityng . . . . B.NP. 4433
That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn . B.NP. 4538
And whan this worthy knyght, Virginius, . . . . C.Doc. 203
But right anon the worthy Knyght bigan,— . . . C.Pard. 960
And alle were worthy men in hir degree. . . . . D.WB. 8
To hire, and to another worthy wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 536
Is worthy to been hanged on the galwes; . . . . D.WB. 658
If I have licence of this worthy Frere.' . . . . D.WB. 855
But seyden he was worthy han his lyf; . . . . D.WB. 1045
This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . . D.Fri. 1265
Seith that the werkman worthy is his hyre. . . . D.Sum. 1973
This worthy man was lord of that village. . . . D.Sum. 2165
Save that this worthy man, youre confessour, . . D.Sum. 2275
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,— . . D.Sum. 2279
This worthy clerk benignely answerde, . . . . E.Cl. 21
Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk, . . . . . E.Cl. 27
But forth to tellen of this worthy man . . . . E.Cl. 39
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . . . E.Cl. 65
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore; . . . . . E.Cl. 156
So as he was a worthy gentil man, . . . . . E.Cl. 549
Where as I was noght worthy for to bee, . . . . E.Cl. 829
This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale, . . . E.Cl. 1212a
A worthy knyght that born was of Pavye, . . . E.Mch. 1246
With othere worthy folk, up on the deys. . . . . E.Mch. 1711
Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie . . . . E.Mch. 2244
Unto this olde, blynde, worthy knyght, . . . . E.Mch. 2259
A doghter hadde this worthy kyng also . . . . F.Sq. 32
Ne were worthy unbokelen his galoche . . . . F.Sq. 555
And therfore hath this wise, worthy knyght,— . . F.Fkl. 787
Is comen hoom, and othere worthy men. . . . . F.Fkl. 1089
The fresshe knyght, the worthy man of armes, . . F.Fkl. 1092
Whan that thise worthy men wenten with me . . F.Fkl. 1213
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1460
And of Arveragus, the worthy knyght, . . . . F.Fkl. 1517
Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . . . . G.CY. 568
And many another noble worthy dede . . . . H.Mcp. 111
This worthy Phebus dooth al that he kan . . . H.Mcp. 156
seith, aynful men doon werkes worthy of confessioun. I.Pars. 130–5
is man worthy to have sorwe and to be . . . . I.Pars. 265–70

**Worthy**—*Continued*

therfore is man worthy to have shame, . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
is it worthy the deeth, and this suffred oure . . . I.Pars. 270–5
worthy to have.' And therfore may the . . . . I.Pars. 270–5
that is nat worthy and able, it is . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
he be worthy and able ther nys noon. . . . . I.Pars. 785–90
holden hym outrageous and nat worthy . . . . I.Pars. 990–5
That I were worthy my dampnacioun, . . . . ABC. 23
And that my soule is wurthi for to sinke, . . . ABC. 123
That hath this worthy knyght in governaunce? . . Mars. 44
This worthi Mars, that is of knyghthod welle, . . Mars. 75
And leest worthy of alle hem, I am he. . . . . Comp.L. 68
I am so litel worthy, and ye so good. . . . . Comp.L. 88
That he that most is worthy shal begynne. . . . PF. 392
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel, . . . PF. 395
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . . . . PF. 635
wel ben thei worthy of merytel (As who . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
fadir, as wel holi as worthy to ben reverenced . . Bo.1. p.4. 165–70
he is a good man and worthy to han that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
hym, and he is worthy to han that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
putte that that maketh bokes wurthy of prys . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
(for more worthy thyng and more dygne . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400–5
mankynde were moost wurthy and noble . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
hym oonly most worthy that hath hem. . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465–70
swiche hertes as ben worthy and . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
juggen worthy of preysynge, other folk . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
juggen that it is worthy of torment? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
what is it to thise noble worthy men? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
be eek ryght worthy of honour and of . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
thyng nys neither foul ne worthy to ben . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645–50
honours juggen hem worthy of reverence . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy of no reverence Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
grace of the peple nys neyther worthi to ben remembred, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750–5
that it nys right worthy to ben reverenced.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810–5
parfyt good schulde be more worthy than . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895–900
is ryght worthy aboven alle thinges. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905–10
ne a more worthy thing than god mai not . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920–5
the debonayre force of god disposide hem as it was worthy . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
destroyden the geauntes, as it was worthy.) . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090–5
oonly how worthy it is to ben wondrid . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
schrewes ne ben worthy to han torment?' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
'that thilke folk that ben worthy of torment, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
but rather worthy of pite; wel more . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
worthy nat to ben hated, but for to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410–5
worthy of mede, other folk demen hem . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
worthy of torment. But lat us . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490–5
is makid worthy to the hevene.)' . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1615–20
putten worthi names to thinges and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones. . . . . TC.1. 91
Though he a worthy kinges sone were, . . . . TC.1. 226
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle, . . . . TC.1. 233
And worthy folk maad worthier of name, . . . . TC.1. 251
To loven wel and in a worthy place: . . . . . TC.1. 895
A worthy knight to loven and cherice; . . . . TC.1. 986
The wise worthy Ector the secounde, . . . . . TC.2. 158
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight. . . . TC.2. 180
The goode, wise, worthy, fresshe, and free, . . . TC.2. 317
That trew man that noble worthi knyght . . . . TC.2. 331 *var*
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see), . . . . TC.2. 339
So fressh so yong so worthy semed he . . . . . TC.2. 636 *var*
'Ek wot I wel he worthy is to have . . . . . TC.2. 736
Thus to the more worthy part he held, . . . . TC.2. 1328
If swich a man was worthy to ben deed, . . . . TC.2. 1699
Now were it worthy that ye were y-bete!— . . . TC.3. 1169
Ector and many a worthy wight out-wente; . . . TC.4. 40
'Ther ben so worthy knightes in this place, . . . TC.5. 169
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight . . TC.5. 333
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.— . . . . TC.5. 863
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . . . TC.5. 969
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live. . TC.5. 1561
The armes of this ilke worthy man, . . . . . TC.5. 1766
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here, . . . . TC.5. 1770
By resoun, worthy for to leve, . . . . . HF.2. 200
And a worthy demonstracioun . . . . . HF.2. 219
Wyse and werthy for to nevene, . . . . . HF.3. 348
Than worthy is; and that anoon: . . . . . HF.3. 579
Worthy, wyse, and gode also, . . . . . HF.3. 666
It were better worthy trewely . . . . . LGW. 317
Was a full worthy gentil werreyour, . . . . . LGW. 597
Worthy to any wight that lyven may; . . . . LGW. 612
For they ben worthy folke, withouten les. . . . LGW. 1518
This worthy man that is now your gaylere, . . . LGW. 2051
So worthy is biloved to be . . . . . RR. 46
Upon ony worthy man falle, . . . . . RR. 255
That faire or worthi were, or wise, . . . . . RR. 299
Ful many a worthy man, y-wys . . . . . RR. 1062
Largesse, that worthy was and wys, . . . . . RR. 1197
She were worthy forto bene . . . . . RR. 1265
That worthy was and wel spekyng, . . . . . RR. 1268

**Worthy**—*Continued*

Full many worthy man hath it . . . . . RR. 1609
As fer as Gaweyn the worthy . . . . . RR. 2209
That she thee worthy holde and free, . . . . . RR. 2701
Thou art wel worthy to have maugree, . . . . . RR. 3144
Worthy of love to have the blis. . . . . RR. 3734
To be loved is not worthy, . . . . . RR. 5063
And man, that worthy is of name, . . . . . RR. 5239
Wel were it worthi to bene brent! . . . . . RR. 7104
And well is worthy we [maystres] be; . . . . . RR. 7219
And holden us for so worthy, . . . . . RR. 7236
Take nat a grefe,—it were worthy To putte the out RR. 7571

**Worthy** *see* **Jape-worthy**

**Worts**

And in a bed of wortes stille he lay, . . . . . B.NP. 4411
Among the wortes, on a boterfiye, . . . . . B.NP. 4464
Wortes, or othere herbes, tymes ofte, . . . . . E.Cl. 226

**Wost**

Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe, . . . . A.Kn. 1163
For wel thou woost thyselven, verraily, . . . . A.Kn. 1174
Ful many a yeer, and woost what I desire, . . . A.Kn. 2301
Chaste goddesse, wel wostow that I . . . . . A.Kn. 2304
I am, thow woost, yet of thy compaignye, . . . A.Kn. 2307
I am yong and unkonnynge, as thow woost, . . . A.Kn. 2393
And therfore, woostou what is best to doone? . . A.Mil. 3544
Thou woost wel that oure felawe is agon, . . . C.Pard. 810
'Now,' quod the firste, 'thou woost wel we be tweye, C.Pard. 824
And wostow why? For they were used weel. . . D.WB. 562
For wel thou woost that I have kept thy lyf. . . D.WB. 1056
Have a collacioun, and wostow why? . . . . . E.Cl. 325
'What! Frankeleyn, *pardee*, sire, wel thou woost . F.Fkl. 696
'How woostow this,' quod Tiburce, 'in what wyse?' . G.SN. 265
Wostow nat how oure myghty princes free . . . G.SN. 444
Ne woostow nat how fer my myght may strecche? . G.SN. 469
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost, . . G.CY. 653
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . H.Mcp. 339
Thou woost ful lytel what thou menest; . . . . BD. 742
For wostow why? she was lady . . . . . BD. 1151
"Thow wost ful litel what thou menest; . . . . BD. 1304
That love you most—God, wel thou woost!—alway? . Anel. 277
Thow woost wel that I sey sooth, ne I . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155–60
'Certes,' quod sche, 'thou wost wel . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
thow ne woost what is the eende of thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
Than seyde I thus: 'Thow woost wel . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
yif thou wost that a man walketh, it . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905–10
Wostow not wel that it am I, Pandare? . . . . TC.1. 588
That I have seyd, for now wostow my wo. . . . TC.1. 611
And ther thou wost that I have aught miswent, . . TC.1. 633
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . TC.1. 717
And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . . . TC.1. 719
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost.' . . . TC.1. 721
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!' . TC.1. 775
How wostow so that thou art graceles? . . . . TC.1. 781
Wostow not wel that Fortune is commune . . . TC.1. 843
What wostow, if her mutabilite . . . . . TC.1. 851
'And therfor wostow what I thee beseche? . . . TC.1. 855
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . . . TC.1. 882
And wostow why? For thou were wont to chace . TC.1. 908
Eek wostow how? It far'th of som servise, . . . TC.1. 963
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered . . . TC.1. 974
But, thou wis, thou wost, thou mayst, thou art al! . TC.1. 1052
And, whan thou wost that I am with her there, . . TC.2. 1010
'And certeinly, I n'ot if thou it wost, . . . . . TC.2. 1366
'Yis, parde!' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . TC.2. 1408
'But tel me how—thou wost of this matere— . . . TC.2. 1429
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . . TC.3. 66
'And have it brought to swich plit as thou wost, . TC.3. 246
And wostow why? For, shame it is to seye, . . TC.3. 249
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene. . . . TC.3. 256
'For wel thou wost the name yit of here . . . . TC.3. 267
For skilful is, thou wost wel, my prayere. . . . TC.3. 287
Proverbes canst thyselve y-nowe and wost, . . . TC.3. 299
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee, . . . TC.3. 339
As wel thou wost, if it remembre thee, . . . . TC.3. 361
'Thou wost how longe ich it forbar to seye . . . TC.3. 365
'Now God, thou woost in thought ne dede untrewe . TC.3. 1053
As thou wel wost, above the Goddes alle? . . . TC.4. 268
'And over al this, as thou wel wost thy-selve, . . TC.4. 400
'First, sin thou woost this town hath al this werre . TC.4. 547
Thenk ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . . TC.4. 600
That woost of al this thing the sothfastnesse, . . TC.4. 1080
Ye wolde cesse of this: for God, thou woost . . . TC.4. 1619
For wel thou woost, my leve brother dere, . . . TC.5. 342
Now mercy, Lord! Thou woost wel I desire . . . TC.5. 591
'Geffrey, thou woost right wel this, . . . . . HF.2. 221
Thou woost wel this, that speche is soun, . . . . HF.2. 254
Thus woost thou wel what thyng is speche. . . . HF.2. 273
Wel woost thou, hit wol make anoon . . . . . HF.2. 282
Atones; woost thou not wel this?' . . . . . HF.2. 355
I noot y-wys; but God, thou woost!' . . . . . HF.2. 474
'Yis, pardee,' quod he, 'wostow why? . . . . . HF.2. 492
Thou woost now how cometh every speche, . . . HF.2. 563
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . . HF.3. 694
Quod she, 'anoon; and wostow how . . . . . HF.3. 701
And woost thy-selven utterly, . . . . . HF.3. 924
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wyf or mayde, . LGW. 499
And woost so wel that kalender ys she . . . . . LGW. 542
What wostow yit how I thee wol avaunce? . . . Fort. 31
thou thy 4 angles; for wel thou wost that . . . Astr. 343–50

**Wost**—*Continued*

Woste thou nought where Youthe abit, . . . . RR. 4977
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe, . . . . RR. 6075
As I was wont; and wostow why? . . . . . RR. 6373
Wostow how I mot a-scape? . . . . . RR. 6515

**Wot**

For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe. . . . A.Prol. 389
But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . A.Prol. 659
And wel ye woot no vileynye is it. . . . . A.Prol. 740
And, wel I woot, as ye goon by the weye, . . . A.Prol. 771
Ye woot youre foreward and I it yow recorde. . . A.Prol. 829
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere, . . . . A.Kn. 886
I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyn. . . . A.Kn. 1140
A dronke man woot wel he hath an hous, . . . A.Kn. 1262
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . A.Kn. 1282
But well I woot that in this world greet pyne ys. . A.Kn. 1324
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite; . . . A.Kn. 1520
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . . A.Kn. 1525
But what they were no thyng he ne woot. . . . A.Kn. 1703
She woot namoore of al this hoote fare, . . . . A.Kn. 1809
By God, than woot a cokkow or an hare. . . . A.Kn. 1810
I woot it by myself ful yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1813
And woot how soore it kan a man distreyne, . . . A.Kn. 1816
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . . . A.Kn. 1835
And wel I woot, er she me mercy heete, . . . . A.Kn. 2398
And wel I woot withouten helpe or grace . . . . A.Kn. 2400
Hath moore power than woot any man; . . . . A.Kn. 2455
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— A.Kn. 3064
I woot right wel I nam but deed,' quod she; . . . A.Mil. 3296
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369
A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; . . . . A.Mil. 3450
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.' . . . A.Mil. 3771
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef, . A.Mil. 3792
I woot wel by the cradel I have myswo; . . . . A.Rv. 4255
*Methamorphosios* woot what I mene,— . . . . B.ML. 93
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . B.ML. 195
That of the conseil of the sowdan woot, . . . . B.ML. 436
And in a ship al steerelees, God woot, . . . . B.ML. 439
And othere lordes, God woot many oon, . . . . B.ML. 962
That I of woot'; but shortly, in a stounde . . . B.ML. 1021
'But God woot,' quod this senatour also, . . . . B.ML. 1023
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . . B.ML. 1041
And seyde thus: 'Ye, God woot al,' quod she, . . B.Sh. 1303
And wel ye woot that wommen naturelly . . . B.Sh. 1363
Upon youre bench; she woot it wel certeyn, . . . B.Sh. 1548
And woot ye why? By God, as that I gesse . . . B.Sh. 1575
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel. . . . B.Sh. 1594
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute . . . B.Sh. 1596
'As thus; ye woot that every Evaungelist . . . B.Mel. 2133
I woot attempree wepyng is no thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2175–80
many a man . . . that woot ful litel what werre amounteth. . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
hyde that she woot, sire, thise . . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
God woot thilke resoun stant heere in no stede; . B.Mel. 2280–5
yow displese; for God woot that as in . . . . . B.Mel. 2425–30
And, sith ye woot wel that men shal . . . . . B.Mel. 2445–50
outrages whan he woot and knoweth that . . . B.Mel. 2625–30
nat my lord; for I woot wel and . . . . . B.Mel. 2950–5
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day . . . . B.Mk. 3107
God woot, no Lussheburghes payen ye! . . . . B.Mk. 3152
And wel I woot the substance is in me, . . . . B.NP. 3993
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is. . . B.NP. 4112
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . B.NP. 4287
For they been venymes, I woot it weel; . . . . B.NP. 4345
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . . B.NP. 4396
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas, . . . C.Doc. 242
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . C.Doc. 278
That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . . C.Doc. 282
But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . C.Pard. 312
And yet, God woot, Sampsoun drank never no wyn. . C.Pard. 555
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,— . . . C.Pard. 786
He woot how that the gold is with us tweye; . . . C.Pard. 817
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye, . . . . D.WB. 27
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde . . . D.WB. 30
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit, . . . . D.WB. 41
I woot wel Abraham was an hooly man, . . . . D.WB. 55
I woot as wel as ye, it is no drede, . . . . . D.WB. 63
I woot wel that the Apostel was a mayde, . . . D.WB. 79
The experience woot wel it is noght so; . . . . D.WB. 124
Ye woot wel what I meene of this, *pardee!* . . . D.WB. 200
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spitously. . . . D.WB. 223
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song . . . D.WB. 491
And so I dide ful often, God it woot, . . . . . D.WB. 539
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I. . . . . D.WB. 663
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat . . . . D.WB. 703
For wel I woot thy pacience is gon.' . . . . . D.WB. 849
I woot right wel that swich was my biheste. . . . D.WB. 1059
'Eek every wight woot this as wel as I, . . . . D.WB. 1133
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde . . . D.WB. 1150
I spare nat to taken, God it woot, . . . . . D.Fri. 1435
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God woot, never a deel. . . D.Fri. 1555
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice; . . . D.Fri. 1578
'Allas!' quod she, 'God woot I have no gilt.' . . . D.Fri. 1612
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder; . . . . D.Sum. 1673
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful soore, . D.Sum. 1784
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele I! . . D.Sum. 1948
And yet, God woot, unnethe the fundement . . . D.Sum. 2103
'Sire,' quod the lord, 'ye woot what is to doone; . . D.Sum. 2194
As ye han herd biforn, ye woot wel what. . . . D.Sum. 2199

**Wot**—*Continued*

And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why? . D.Sum. 2258
For, God it woot, that children ofte been . . . . E.Cl. 155
Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent, . . . . E.Cl. 274
Thou lovest me, I woot it wel certeyn, . . . . E.Cl. 309
Nedelees, God woot, he thoghte hire for taffraye. . E.Cl. 455
Ye woot youreself wel how that ye cam heere . . E.Cl. 477
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me; . . . E.Cl. 491
But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde, . . E.Cl. 662
'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway . . E.Cl. 814
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place . . . E.Cl. 862
For wel I woot it fareth so with me. . . . . E.Mch. 1217
And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . E.Mch. 1401
And eek thise olde wydwes, God it woot, . . . . E.Mch. 1423
I dote nat; I woot the cause why . . . . . E.Mch. 1441
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore woot I . . . E.Mch. 1442
many a man . . . , That woot namoore of it than woot my page, . . . . . E.Mch. 1444
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . . E.Mch. 1460
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be, . . . E.Mch. 1493
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I; . . . E.Mch. 1498
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere . . . E.Mch. 1544
And yet, God woot, my neighebores aboute, . . . E.Mch. 1549
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho. . . E.Mch. 1553
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte E.Mch. 1851
As any man I woot, of his degree; . . . . . E.Mch. 1910
Ther as ye woot that every wight moot neede; . . E.Mch. 1951
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2030
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo, . . E.Mch. 2113
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot, . . E.Mch. 2125
'I woot wel that this Jew, this Salomon, . . . . E.Mch. 2277
For wel I woot that ye mystruste me,— . . . . E.Mch. 2343
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.' . . . . E.Mch. 2375
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste . . . . F.Sq. 299
And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . . F.Sq. 519
God woot, and he, that otherwise noght,— . . . F.Sq. 534
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo. . . . . F.Sq. 573
Thanne woot I wel that it is good ynow.' . . . . F.Fkl. 708
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 885
For wel I woot my servyce is in vayn, . . . . F.Fkl. 972
For wel I woot that it shal never bityde. . . . . F.Fkl. 1001
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest . . . . F.Fkl. 1041
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— . . F.Fkl. 1323
Ye woot right wel what ye bihighten me, . . . . F.Fkl. 1327
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so, . . . F.Fkl. 1329
But wel I woot the rokkes been aweye.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1338
For which tescape woot I no socour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1357
For communly men woot it wel overal . . . . G.SN. 507
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I. . . . G.CY. 723
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . G.CY. 839
Algate I woot wel he hath swich a name, . . . . G.CY. 904
But wel I woot greet strif us is among. . . . . G.CY. 931
Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.' . . . G.CY. 954
But eek for othere mo; ye woot wel how . . . . G.CY. 1001
And for I woot wel ingot have ye noon, . . . . G.CY. 1206
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot nede; . . . . G.CY. 1280
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun, . . . H.Mcp. 1
And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, . . H.Mcp. 32
But God it woot, ther may no man embrace . . . H.Mcp. 160
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother, . . . H.Mcp. 221
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre; . . . I.Pars. 44
for wel ye woot that men clepen honour . . . . I.Pars. 185–90
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God . . . I.Pars. 300–5
for sothe, God woot that what day that . . . . I.Pars. 325–30
boyled in al his body; wherfore, I woot . . . . I.Pars. 345–50
thyng ther he ne woot of it no soothfastnesse; . . I.Pars. 380–5
wommen, God woot that though the . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
of goodes of nature; God woot that . . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
for, God woot, the flessh is a ful greet . . . . I.Pars. 455–60
God woot, desir to have commendacioun . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
man werreyeth trouthe, whan he woot . . . . I.Pars. 485–90
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel . . . . I.Pars. 760–5
God woot this synne is ful displesaunt thyng . . I.Pars. 835–40
God woot a man may sleen hymself with his . . I.Pars. 855–60
mercy, this woot I wel, if she do . . . . . I.Pars. 870–5
I woot wel that they sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 930–5
thynke that God seeth and woot alle his thoghtes . I.Pars. 1060–5
And wel ye woot agaynes kynde . . . . . BD. 16
God wot she acounted nat a stree . . . . . BD. 1236
God wot, allas! right that was she!' . . . . . BD. 1306
That no wight woot that she is deed but I; . . . Pity. 30
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke, . . . Pity. 109
That wel I wot, thou wolt my socour be; . . . . ABC. 10
I wot it wel thou wolt ben our socour, . . . . ABC. 65
For wel I wot, allas! that may nat be; . . . . Comp.L. 87
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . Anel. 146
I wot my-self as wel as any wyght, . . . . . Anel. 220
he, That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte. . . . Anel. 263
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke. . . . PF. 7
I . . ., Ne wot how that he quyteth folk hir hyre, . PF. 9
That wot I wel, and litel of cunnynge, . . . . PF. 513
And of these thre she wot hir-self, I trowe, . . . PF. 552
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . PF. 595
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she . . . . PF. 663
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225–30
'I woot wel,' quod I, and answerede . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230–5
I woot wel, and I confesse wel that I am . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
'Now woot I,' quod sche, 'other . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240–5
that, unassayed, he woot nat, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385–90
he woot that it is chaungeable, or elles . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10

**Wot**—*Continued*

he woot it nat. And yif he woot it . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
yif he woot that it is chaungeable, he . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
he woot wel he may lese it); for whiche the . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405–10
as I woot wele, that the soules . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
but this woot I wel, that who-so-evere . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765–70
ne ther nys no man that ne woot wel . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1010–5
I woot wel that god gouverneth this . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060–5
in the reigne of god, that alle thinges woot . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150–5
'Who so that ne knowe . . . , and wot nat why the Bo.4. m.5. 1430–5
hem that he woot that is covenable to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500–5
to the devyne purveaunce, that al woot. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505–10
I woot that a thing is, it byhoveth by . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695–700
(as who seith, that yif I woot a thing, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
I ne woot it), ryght so thilke thing that is . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
ne resceyveth nat lesynge of that it woot); . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700–5
yif that god woot that ryght so as thinges ben to . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705–10
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
thingis that he wot. And therfore the texte . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1730–5
thyng of which he wot right nought? . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735–40
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat unbetyde? . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750–5
thingis whiche that purveaunce woot byforn . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765–70
yit is ther no wyght that ne wot wel that . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
or elles, for that resoun woot wel that . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830–5
to betide, he wot wel that it ne hath no . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900–5
ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915–20
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe . . TC.1. 195
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . . TC.1. 334
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste. . . . . TC.1. 600
Ne no man wot what gladnesse is, I trowe, . . . TC.1. 640
'I wot wel that it fareth thus by me, . . . . . TC.1. 652
I have no cause, I wot wel, for to sore . . . . TC.1. 670
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is, . . . . TC.1. 689
But love a woman that she wot it nought, . . . TC.1. 807
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite. . . . TC.1. 826
But, God wot, it is naught the rather so! . . . . TC.1. 835
Wot non of it but ye?'—He seyde, 'No!'— . . . TC.2. 502
Thorugh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . TC.2. 536
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born . . . TC.2. 568
And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene, . . . TC.2. 580
God wot that wel the soner spedde he! . . . . TC.2. 686
'Ek wel wot I my kinges sone is he, . . . . . TC.2. 708
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure: . . . . TC.2. 715
Ek sith I wot for me is his distresse, . . . . . TC.2. 719
'Ek wot I wel he worthy is to have . . . . . TC.2. 736
For wel wot I myself, so God me spede, . . . . TC.2. 744
Ther is no wight that wot, I trowe so, . . . . TC.2. 796
Now wot I wel ther is no peril inne!' . . . . . TC.2. 875
'But wene ye that every wrecche wot . . . . . TC.2. 890
Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this! . . . TC.2. 893
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit . . . . TC.2. 995
'I wot wel that thou wiser art than I . . . . . TC.2. 1002
I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1024
How liketh yow the lettre that ye wot . . . . TC.2. 1196 *var*
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigoune . . . . TC.2. 1234
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . TC.2. 1261
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263
God wot that thy disese doth me wo! . . . . . TC.2. 1360
Than wot I wel she mighte nevere faile . . . . TC.2. 1440
But wel wot I that thou art now in drede, . . . TC.2. 1504
God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . . TC.2. 1551
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere, . . . TC.2. 1626
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?' . . . . . TC.2. 1627
'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lite, . . . TC.2. 1646
He wol you telle—I wot it wel—right now, . . . TC.2. 1663
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare, . . . TC.2. 1679
Wot I not who: but in a grislich wise . . . . . TC.2. 1700
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have, . . . TC.3. 100
God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore . . . TC.3. 240
'But God that al wot take I to witnesse, . . . . TC.3. 260
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice . . . . . TC.3. 327
'For wel I wot thou menest wel, parde; . . . . TC.3. 337
It is not oon, that wot I wel, parde! . . . . . TC.3. 399
For aught I wot, no more than was he: . . . . TC.3. 447
God wot, ther was no deynte for to fette! . . . TC.3. 609
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye? . . . . TC.3. 659
Ye wot your-self as wel as any wight . . . . . TC.3. 779
Ful anguisshous than is, God wot,' quod she, . . TC.3. 816
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable, . . . TC.3. 822
Or wot it not; it mot be oon of tweye. . . . . TC.3. 823
Now, if he wot it not, how may he seye . . . . TC.3. 824
'Now, if he wot that joye is transitorie, . . . . TC.3. 827
'Ye wot, ye nece myn,' quod he, 'what is. . . . TC.3. 844
But wel I wot that ye wol not do so; . . . . . TC.3. 866
'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage . . . TC.3. 897
But wel wot I she dide him this plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 971
But that wot heighe God that sit above, . . . . TC.3. 1027
Than seide he thus, 'God wot that of this game, . TC.3. 1084
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . . TC.3. 1357

**Wot**—*Continued*

But wel I wot a broche of gold asure, . . . . . TC.3. 1370
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep! . . . . TC.3. 1410
And of my lif, God wot how that shal be! . . . . TC.3. 1481
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief; . . . . . TC.3. 1619
God wot of this thow woldest litel care . . . . TC.3. 1645 *var*
That I have herd, and wot al how it is. . . . . TC.4. 382
Nay god wot nought worth is al thi red . . . . TC.4. 498 *var*
'Wel wot I, whil my lif was in quiete, . . . . . TC.4. 505
Sin wel I wot I may her not purchace. . . . . TC.4. 557
For god it wot here herte on other thing is . . . TC.4. 696 *var*
God wot her advertence is elleswhere, . . . . TC.4. 698
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte, . . TC.4. 723
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,' . . . TC.4. 904
For wel I wot, it wil my bane be, . . . . . TC.4. 907
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by . . . . . TC.4. 914
That wot I wel! And therfor yit I seye, . . . . TC.4. 923
'For certeinly, this wot I wel,' he seide, . . . . TC.4. 960
Purveyaunce Wot it biforn withouten ignoraunce. . TC.4. 1001
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I . . TC.4. 1017
That, right as whan I wot ther is a thing, . . . TC.4. 1073
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing coming, . . . . TC.4. 1075
For aught he woot for breth ne felt he non . . . TC.4. 1178 *var*
'Lo, herte myn, wel wot ye this,' quod she, . . . TC.4. 1254
'I am a woman, as ful wel ye wot; . . . . . TC.4. 1261
For aught I wot, for nothing elles is . . . . . TC.4. 1269
(Sin wel ye wot that it is now a truwe,) . . . . TC.4. 1312
What wot my fader what lif that I lede? . . . . TC.4. 1342
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . . TC.4. 1466
He seide ek thus, 'I wot you thinketh straunge,— . . TC.5. 120
For wel I wot, as yvele as I ye fare! . . . . . TC.5. 238
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight . . . TC.5. 333
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe, . . TC.5. 347
Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene! . . . TC.5. 364
Who wot in soth thus what they signefye? . . . TC.5. 371
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507
Than wot I wel that she n'il not sojorne. . . . . TC.5. 598
But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . . TC.5. 766
'Now am I not a fool, that wot wel how . . . . TC.5. 786
I wot my fader wis and redy is; . . . . . TC.5. 964
I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal finde . . . TC.5. 968
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder: . . . . TC.5. 983
And giltelees, I wot wel, I you leve: . . . . . TC.5. 1084
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . . TC.5. 1105
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . . . . TC.5. 1122
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandare! . . . . TC.5. 1147
I wot she meneth riden prively, . . . . . TC.5. 1150
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . . TC.5. 1264
I wot that, whan ye next upon me see, . . . . TC.5. 1402
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste, . . . TC.5. 1604
And finaly he wot now, out of doute, . . . . . TC.5. 1644
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1713
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore! . . . . TC.5. 1733
God wot that it a sorwe is unto me! . . . . . TC.5. 1739
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete . . . . TC.5. 1761
That it wote what is to come . . . . . HF.1. 45 *var*
But why the cause is, noght wot I. . . . . HF.1. 52
That deed,—ne wot I how—she was; . . . . . HF.1. 184 *em*
But not woot I who dide hem wirche, . . . . . HF.1. 474
That been betid, no man wot why, . . . . . HF.2. 171
And seyde, 'I woot wel I am here; . . . . . HF.2. 472
I woot my-self best how I stonde, . . . . . HF.3. 788
For wel y wote ever yit . . . . . HF.3. 807 *var*
Which that I ne wot, ne kan, . . . . . HF.3. 1066 *em*
But, natheles, yet wot I wel also, . . . . . LGW. 4
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth, . . . LGW. 14
For wel I wot, that ye han her-biforne . . . . LGW. 73
Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote, . . . . LGW.G. 261
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
But wel I wot with that he can endyte . . . . LGW.G. 402
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente . . . . LGW. 471
I wot wel that thou maist nat al it ryme, . . . LGW. 570
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make, . . . LGW. 1273
For wel I woot that hit is al in vayne, . . . . LGW. 1359
I wote wel that my myght, ne my labour, . . . LGW. 1623
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte. . . . . LGW. 1801
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth, . . . LGW. 1879
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . . . LGW. 1967
Ye wote wel that the best is in a place . . . . LGW. 1998
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . . . LGW. 2108
I pleyne nat, God wot! beforne my day.' . . . . LGW. 2512
But I wote why ye come nat,' quod she; . . . . LGW. 2520
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille, . . . LGW. 2651
But wel I wot, thou wilt answere and seye, . . . Scog. 34
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space, . . . . W.Unc. 4
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene, . . W.Unc. 20
Sooth is, that wel I woot, by lyklinesse, . . . . Comp.A. 15
seyn in Latyn. And god woot that in . . . . . Astr. 5–11
For wel woot every astrologien that . . . . . Astr. 15–20
experience I wote wel that, in our . . . . . Astr. 145–50
this but for ensample; for wel I wot the . . . . Astr. 266–70
For god wote al to selde, i-wys, . . . . . RR. 470
I wot no lady so likyng. . . . . RR. 868
I wot no lady so plesaunt. . . . . RR. 1264
Of beaute wot I noon his pere, . . . . . RR. 1300
There were, and that wote I full well, . . . . . RR. 1355
For now I wote wel uttirly . . . . . RR. 1986
Sith ye wote in sothfastnesse . . . . . RR. 2066
I wote my silf what may thee save, . . . . . RR. 2123
And if so be I wote hem nought, . . . . . RR. 2140

**Wot**—*Continued*

Who wote it nought, he may go lere . . . . . RR. 2451
And I ne wote what I may say, . . . . . RR. 2605
But this I wote wel in my thought, . . . . . RR. 2618
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . . . RR. 2805
That I ne wote what I shall say, . . . . . RR. 3092
For wel wot ye that love is free, . . . . . RR. 3432
Sith well ye wote how that he . . . . . RR. 3731
And now I woot that I mote goo . . . . . RR. 4119
Of thyng to comen she woot right nought; . . . RR. 4453
God woot I have no witte therto. . . . . RR. 4522
But wel I woot I was in rage, . . . . . RR. 4523
I wote no more than wist [I] ever; . . . . . RR. 4793
For I wote wel, in sothfastnesse, . . . . . RR. 4845
Who wote it nought, he may wel goo . . . . . RR. 4942
She is hated, this wote I welle, . . . . . RR. 4961
For whanne he woot his secre thought, . . . . RR. 5257
That ye reherce, and we wote wel . . . . . RR. 6018
For, Sir, this wote we wel biforne: . . . . . RR. 6022
And this thyng wote I well certeyne; . . . . . RR. 6102
God wote thi lordship is doutable, . . . . . RR. 6274
none Wote of my gile til it be done. . . . . RR. 6310
I wote no prest ne prelat borne . . . . . RR. 6402
For I wote where to pleyne wele. . . . . RR. 6405
For Salamon, full wel I wote, . . . . . RR. 6529
Now wote I not, ne I can not see . . . . . RR. 7149
For they were geven her I wote wele, . . . . . RR. 7374
God wote, of a full hooly frere, . . . . . RR. 7375
This wote ye wele; and, sir, therfore . . . . . RR. 7547
I trowe ye wote wel certeynly, . . . . . RR. 7611
That seith hym harme, if he wote it, . . . . . RR. 7613
But now all other wise wote he . . . . . RR. 7660 *var*
And, God wote, I have of thee . . . . . RR. 7683

**Wot** *see* **Noot, Unwot, Waat, Wit**

**Would** (*pret. and past part.*)

That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde. . . . . A.Prol. 27
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . . A.Prol. 144
Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare. . . . A.Prol. 192
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . A.Prol. 255
He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . A.Prol. 276
And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche. . . . A.Prol. 308
And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente; . . . . A.Prol. 374
That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . . . A.Prol. 481
His parisshens devoutly wolde he teche. . . . . A.Prol. 482
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . . . A.Prol. 487
Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. . . A.Prol. 523
He wolde thresshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . A.Prol. 536
At wrastlynge he wolde have awey the ram. . . . A.Prol. 548
Ne oynement that wolde clense and byte, . . . . A.Prol. 631
Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood. . A.Prol. 636
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn. . . . . A.Prol. 638
Ay *Questio quid juris* wolde he crie. . . . . A.Prol. 646
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . . A.Prol. 649
He wolde techen him to have noon awe, . . . . . A.Prol. 654
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . . A.Prol. 766
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so, . . . . A.Prol. 812
And that he wolde been oure governour, . . . . A.Prol. 813
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . . A.Kn. 876
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke . . . A.Kn. 954
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . A.Kn. 960
No neer Atthenes wolde he go ne ride, . . . . A.Kn. 968
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn, . . . A.Kn. 1257
Thanne wolde he wepe, he myghte nat be stent. . . A.Kn. 1368
That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree, . . . A.Kn. 1434
That al that nyght, thogh that men wolde him shake, A.Kn. 1473
That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . A.Kn. 1481
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way . . A.Kn. 1482
And, shortly, outher he wolde lese his lif, . . . A.Kn. 1485
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite; . . . A.Kn. 1520
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . . A.Kn. 1576
It semed as it wolde fille an ook; . . . . . A.Kn. 1702
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood, . . A.Kn. 1759
I trowe men wolde deme it necligence . . . . A.Kn. 1881
I may nat rekene hem alle though I wolde. . . . A.Kn. 2040
And wolde, his thankes, han a passant name, . . A.Kn. 2107
They wolde, hir thankes, wilnen to be there. . . . A.Kn. 2114
But I wolde have fully possessioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2242
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, . A.Kn. 2519
He wolde his firste purpos modifye. . . . . A.Kn. 2542
They dronken, for they wolde hir lymes have. . . A.Kn. 2714
He wolde make a fyr in which the office . . . . A.Kn. 2863
And he a cat, he wolde hire hente anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3347
For curteisie, he seyde, he wolde noon. . . . . A.Mil. 3351
And swoor he wolde been hir owene page; . . . . A.Mil. 3376
This Nicholas no lenger wolde tarie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3409
But nathelees she ferde as she wolde deye, . . . A.Mil. 3606
And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape, . . . A.Mil. 3799
For Symkyn wolde no wyf, as he sayde, . . . . A.Rv. 3947
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde he go . . . . A.Rv. 3952
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn, . . . . A.Rv. 3959
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . . A.Rv. 3962
Therfore he wolde his hooly blood honoure, . . . A.Rv. 3985
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe. . A.Rv. 4227
At every bridale wolde he synge and hoppe, . . . A.Co. 4375
Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe; . . . . A.Co. 4378
And daunced wel, he wolde nat come ageyn; . . . A.Co. 4380
Noon oother message wolde they thider sende, . . B.ML. 144
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . B.ML. 161
He wolde of his benigne curteisye . . . . . B.ML. 179

**Would** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . B.ML. 222
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . B.ML. 246
That naturelly wolde holde another way; . . . B.ML. 298
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay, . . B.ML. 376
For she hir-self wolde al the contree lede. . . . B.ML. 434
That thennes wolde it noght of al a tyde. . . . B.ML. 510
But what she was she wolde no man seye, . . . B.ML. 524
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . . B.ML. 565
She wolde do no synne, by no weye; . . . . . B.ML. 590
Of this witnesse, and thoghte he wolde enquere . . B.ML. 629
She wolde noght hir sone had do so. . . . . B.ML. 698
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde. . . . B.ML. 917
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance . . B.ML. 1009
That he wolde preye hir fader specially, . . . . B.ML. 1081
That of his magestee he wolde enclyne . . . . B.ML. 1082
She preyde hym eek he wolde, by no weye, . . . B.ML. 1084
Som men wolde seyn how that the child Maurice . B.ML. 1086
'He wolde sowen som difficulte, . . . . . B.Sh. 1182
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere, . . . B.Sh. 1326
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1335
They wolde that hir housbondes sholde be . . . B.Sh. 1365
And doun he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette; . . B.Sh. 1440
I wolde prey yow for to lene me . . . . . B.Sh. 1460
God helpe me so, I wolde it were youres! . . . B.Sh. 1464
After my myght ful fayn wolde I yow plese.' . . . B.Sh. 1482
I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde . . . . . B.Pri. 1639
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . . . B.Pri. 1640
Ful murily than wolde he synge and crie . . . . B.Pri. 1743
Sire Thopas wolde out ride; . . . . . B.Th. 1940
right as oure Lord hath wold, right so it is doon; . B.Mel. 2190–5
yet ne wolde he nat answere sodeynly, . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
hymself what that he wolde answere,— . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
but he wolde have deliberacioun, and in . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
wight wolde holde me thanne a fool. . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
wolde chaungen thynges that been . . . . . B.Mel. 2245–50
and if I wolde werke by thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2250–5
Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended . . . . B.Mel. 2260–5
persone, men wolden nat be conseilled so . . . . B.Mel. 2270–5
of Olofernus, that . . . wolde have al destroyed it: . B.Mel. 2285–90
the kyng that wolde have slayn hym, . . . . . B.Mel. 2290–5
hevene wolde never han wroght hem, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
wolde I fayn that ye wolde condescende in . . . B.Mel. 2420–5
I wolde fayn knowe how ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2465–70
I wolde fayn knowe how that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2520–5
takynge upon that wolde engendre . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600
whoso wolde considere in alle vengeances . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
hath wold and suffred that thy thre enemys been . B.Mel. 2615–20
vengeance takynge, a man wolde never take vengeance; B.Mel. 2620–5
And also for my suffrance men wolden do . . . B.Mel. 2650–5
ye wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious . . . B.Mel. 2805–10
and preyden that they wolde yeven hire . . . . B.Mel. 2975–80
Melibee wolde comande to be doon on . . . . B.Mel. 3020–5
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee, . . B.Mk. 3231
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . B.Mk. 3283
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose. . . . B.Mk. 3332
He shal be brent, that wolde noght obeye; . . . B.Mk. 3354
But never wolde assente to that dede . . . . . B.Mk. 3355
And whan that she was elder she wolde kille . . . B.Mk. 3450
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente . . . B.Mk. 3469
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye . . B.Mk. 3475
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . B.Mk. 3480
That she ne wolde upon his lond werreye. . . . B.Mk. 3522
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen, . . B.Mk. 3531
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen. . . . B.Mk. 3618
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere! . . . B.Mk. 3626
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye. . . B.Mk. 3668
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie; . . . . B.Mk. 3671
For he fro vices wolde hym ay chastise . . . . B.Mk. 3695
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede . . B.Mk. 3697
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne, . . B.Mk. 3779
Unto Jerusalem he wolde eftsoone, . . . . . B.Mk. 3786
For al his smert he wolde hym nat restreyne; . . B.Mk. 3796
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest . . B.NP. 4090
upon my body and wolde han had me deed . . . B.NP. 4091 *var*
And took his loggyng as it wolde falle. . . . . B.NP. 4185
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette, . . B.NP. 4224
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257
If I conseil of wommen wolde blame, . . . . . B.NP. 4451
He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon . . . B.NP. 4473
If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye. . . . . B.NP. 4477
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow plese. . . . B.NP. 4488
He wolde so peyne hym that with bothe his eyen . B.NP. 4495
He moste wynke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . B.NP. 4496
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude pleyne B.NP. 4543
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . B.NP. 4580
Whan that they wolden any Flemyng kille, . . . B.NP. 4586
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me, . . . . B.NP. 4598
As though she wolde seyn, 'Lo, I, Nature, . . . C.Doc. 11
Thus semeth me that Nature wolde seye. . . . C.Doc. 29
For that she wolde fleen the compaignye . . . . C.Doc. 63
Now kepeth wel, for if ye wolde ye kan; . . . C.Doc. 86
And wolde have preeved it, as sholde a knyght, . . C.Doc. 193
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie, . . . . C.Doc. 196
Al wolde he from his purpos nat converte. . . . C.Doc. 212
That with his swerd he wolde smyte softe; . . . C.Doc. 252
He wolde been the moore mesurable . . . . . C.Pard. 515
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile, . . . C.Pard. 712
That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age; . . . C.Pard. 724

Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . C.Pard. 734
Namoore than ye wolde men did to yow . . . C.Pard. 746
Men wolde seyn that we were theves stronge, . C.Pard. 789
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie, . C.Pard. 851
And preyde hym that he hym wolde selle . . C.Pard. 853
And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte, . C.Pard. 857
I wolde I hadde thy coillons in myn hond . . C.Pard. 952
So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye. . C.Pard. 957
As, wolde God, it leveful were to me . . . . D.WB. 37
He wolde that every wight were swich as he, . D.WB. 81
Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee. . . . . D.WB. 94
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . . D.WB. 111
'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if youre wyl it were,' . D.WB. 184
He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . D.WB. 333
For whoso wolde senge a cattes skyn, . . . . D.WB. 349
Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in; . . D.WB. 350
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde, . . D.WB. 393
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plesaunce; . . D.WB. 408
I wolde no lenger in the bed abyde, . . . . D.WB. 409
Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nycetee; . . D.WB. 412
For wynnyng wolde I al his lust endure . . . D.WB. 416
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide; . . D.WB. 419
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . D.WB. 421
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . D.WB. 431
Is it for ye wolde have my queynte allone? . . D.WB. 444
For if I wolde selle my bele chose . . . . . D.WB. 447
Whan that he wolde han my bele chose, . . . D.WB. 510
I wolde han toold his conseil every deel; . . . D.WB. 538
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . D.WB. 578
And walke I wolde, as I had doon biforn, . . D.WB. 639
For which he often tymes wolde preche, . . . D.WB. 641
And thanne wolde he upon his Bible seke . . D.WB. 650
Thanne wolde he seye right thus, withouten doute: . D.WB. 654
Ne I wolde nat of hym corrected be. . . . . D.WB. 661
For his desport he wolde rede alway. . . . . D.WB. 670
They wolde han writen of men moore wikkednesse . D.WB. 695
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose, . . . D.WB. 786
And whan I saugh he wolde never fyne . . . D.WB. 788
He was agast and wolde han fled his way, . . D.WB. 798
To chese wheither she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898
With swich answere as God wolde hym purveye, . D.WB. 917
Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire.' . D.WB. 1008
The firste thyng I wolde hym requere, . . . D.WB. 1052
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght. . . . D.WB. 1053
Now wolden som men seye, paraventure, . . . D.WB. 1073
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!' . . . D.WB. 1103
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne . D.WB. 1136
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyvyng. . . . . D.WB. 1182
For he wolde han that is nat in his myght; . . D.WB. 1188
If any persone wolde upon hem pleyne . . . D.Fri. 1313
And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement, . . . D.Fri. 1360
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake . D.Fri. 1363
Feynynge a cause, for he wolde brybe,— . . . D.Fri. 1378
Of thyn acqueyntance I wolde praye thee, . . D.Fri. 1398
Right so fare I, for ryde I wolde right now . . D.Fri. 1454
He sholde be sauf, but that we wolde hym hente,— . D.Fri. 1500
I wolde I hadde thy smok and every clooth.' . . D.Fri. 1633
The feend, that yow wolde made thral and bonde; D.Fri. 1660
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste. . . D.Sum. 1736
Ascaunces that he wolde for hem prey. . . . D.Sum. 1745
I wolde prey yow that ye nat yow greve, . . . D.Sum. 1814
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewe!' . . . D.Sum. 1850
And as Fortune wolde that it were so . . . . D.Sum. 2020
For whoso wolde us fro this world bireve, . . D.Sum. 2111
He wolde bireve out of this world the sonne; . . D.Sum. 2113
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . D.Sum. 2122
And so wolde al the covent hardily; . . . . D.Sum. 2285
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente . . . E.Cl. 88
That he wolde graunten hem a certein day . . . E.Cl. 179
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde. . . . E.Cl. 182
On which he wolde be wedded sikerly, . . . . E.Cl. 184
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plese . . . E.Cl. 216
She wolde noght been ydel til she slepte. . . . E.Cl. 224
And whan she homward cam she wolde brynge . . E.Cl. 225
Up on hir cheere he wolde hym ofte avyse . . . E.Cl. 238 *var*
Hir bountee, and disposed that he wolde . . . . E.Cl. 244
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . E.Cl. 280
And as she wolde over hir threshfold gon . . . E.Cl. 288
Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem aton; . . . E.Cl. 437
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste; . . . . E.Cl. 490
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente. . . E.Cl. 536
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . . E.Cl. 544
Er she with childe was; but, as God wolde, . . . E.Cl. 611
I wolde lyve in pees, if that I myghte, . . . . E.Cl. 638
I wolde it doon withouten necligence; . . . . E.Cl. 661
But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde, . . E.Cl. 662
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese, . . E.Cl. 664
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plese; . . . . E.Cl. 665
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave, . . . . E.Cl. 681
He wolde have wend that of som subtiltee, . . . E.Cl. 691
But now of wommen wolde I axen fayn . . . . E.Cl. 696
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. . . . E.Cl. 721
That he to no wight, though men wolde enquere, . E.Cl. 769
Hym wolde thynke it were a disparage . . . . E.Cl. 908
After my lust, and therfore wolde I fayn . . . . E.Cl. 962
For it were inportable, though they wolde,— . . . E.Cl. 1144
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . E.Cl. 1169
She wolde hym overmacche, I dar wel swere. . . E.Mch. 1220
I wolde never eft comen in the snare. . . . . E.Cl. 1227
Wyflees hath been, though that men wolde him ryve E.Mch. 1236



Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . E.Mch. 1418
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde. . E.Mch. 1576
That hastily they wolden to hym come; . . . . E.Mch. 1613
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some; . . . E.Mch. 1614
He was apoynted ther he wolde abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 1616
Which mayde, he seyde, he wolde han to his wyf, . E.Mch. 1627
And for he wolde his longe tale abregge, . . . . E.Mch. 1657
He wolde noon auctoritee allegge, . . . . . E.Mch. 1658
And wolde bothe assayen his corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1725
That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . . E.Mch. 1753
Now wolde God ye myghte wel endure . . . . E.Mch. 1758
Now wolde God that it were wozen nyght, . . . E.Mch. 1762
And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo. . . . E.Mch. 1763
I wolde that al this peple were ago!' . . . . E.Mch. 1764
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. . . E.Mch. 1806
He wolde so conforten in siknesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1918
And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde. . E.Mch. 1931
He wolde of hire, he seyde, han som plesaunce; . . E.Mch. 1959
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place, . . E.Mch. 1991
And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette . . . E.Mch. 2048
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go, . . . . E.Mch. 2049
So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn . . . . E.Mch. 2075
Ne wolde he that she were love ne wyf, . . . . E.Mch. 2078
She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste. . . . E.Mch. 2096
Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye. . . . E.Mch. 2261
And bere hem doun that wolden hem accuse; . . . E.Mch. 2270
Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . E.Mch. 2302
To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!' . . . E.Mch. 2310
That I wolde graunten hym his sighte ageyn, . . E.Mch. 2313
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . . E.Mch. 2341
But if I wolde speke uncurteisly; . . . . . E.Mch. 2363
Ye wolde nat seyn thise wordes unto me; . . . . E.Mch. 2382
Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day; . . . . F.Sq. 64
That wolde percen thurghout every thyng; . . . F.Sq. 237
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . F.Sq. 349
I wolde amenden it er it were nyght, . . . . F.Sq. 468
That oother weepe as she to water wolde, . . . F.Sq. 496
That Fortune wolde that he moste twynne . . . F.Sq. 577
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go . . . . F.Sq. 591
That wolde he have, for shame of his degree. . . F.Fkl. 752
Ne wolde never God bitwixe us tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 756
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . F.Fkl. 857
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . F.Fkl. 860
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene, . . F.Fkl. 862
But wolde God that alle thise rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 891
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere. . . F.Fkl. 894
Wolde han maked any herte lighte . . . . . F.Fkl. 914
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye . . . F.Fkl. 944
I wolde that day that youre Arveragus . . . . F.Fkl. 969
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were grave! . F.Fkl. 976
Yet wolde I graunte yow to been youre love, . . F.Fkl. 990
Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have, . F.Fkl. 1224
Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon. . . F.Fkl. 1225
I wolde it yeve, if I were lord of it! . . . . F.Fkl. 1229
And been descended ther they wolde abyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1242
Or with a sword that he wolde slitte his herte. . . F.Fkl. 1260
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon, . . . F.Fkl. 1316
Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede . . F.Fkl. 1376
On whiche they wolden doon hir lecherye, . . . F.Fkl. 1381
Fro which ymage wolde she never go: . . . . F.Fkl. 1392
Wel rather than they wolde defouled be, . . . F.Fkl. 1421
By-cause that she wolde nat defouled be. . . . F.Fkl. 1427
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day. . . . F.Fkl. 1447
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye; . . . . F.Fkl. 1458
For wel he spyed whan she wolde go . . . . F.Fkl. 1506
But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee, . . . F.Fkl. 1581
Lordynges, this questioun wolde I aske now, . . F.Fkl. 1621
First wolde I yow the name of Seinte Cecile . . G.SN. 85
Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere, . . . G.SN. 145
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye, . . G.SN. 146
Valerian, corrected as God wolde, . . . . . G.SN. 162
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte . . . G.SN. 278
Quod she, 'that wolden two answeres conclude . . G.SN. 429
By-cause that I wolde yow atake . . . . . G.CY. 585
Thanne seyde oure Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme . G.CY. 594
Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily . . . . G.CY. 603
If ye hym knewe it wolde be for youre prow; . . G.CY. 609
Ye wolde nat forgoon his aqueyntaunce . . . . G.CY. 610
And whan this Chanoun saugh it wolde nat be, . . G.CY. 700
But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee, . . . G.CY. 701
Now wolde God, my witte myghte suffise . . . G.CY. 715
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . . G.CY. 857
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft; . G.CY. 882
Men wolde hem slee by-cause of hir science. . . . G.CY. 896
We faille of that which that we wolden have, . . G.CY. 958
Amonges us wolde infecte al a toun, . . . . . G.CY. 973
For in his termes so he wolde hym wynde, . . . G.CY. 980
That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye . G.CY. 1016
Of gold, and he wolde quite it hym ageyn. . . . G.CY. 1025
This chanoun was my lord, ye wolden weene— . . G.CY. 1088
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . G.CY. 1123
On his falshede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . G.CY. 1173
Of my craft, for I wolde it kept were cloos, . . G.CY. 1369
By God, they wolden han so greet envye . . . G.CY. 1372
Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . G.CY. 1383
Of this receit, farwel, it wolde nat be! . . . . G.CY. 1384
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright. . . . H.Mcp. 36
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale, . . . H.Mcp. 59
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . . H.Mcp. 144
knowe it, yet wolde I have desdayn for . . . . I.Pars. 140–5

everich oother, wolden everich of hem eten . . . I.Pars. 200–5
Whoso thanne wolde wel understande . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make . . . . I.Pars. 225–30
hooly writ, and therfore he that wolde sette his entente I.Pars. 310–5
nedes dye, wheither he wolde or noon, . . . . I.Pars. 320–5
nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same . . . . I.Pars. 340–5
no synne in clothyng, Crist wolde nat so . . . . I.Pars. 410–5
that they wolde yeven swich powsoned . . . . I.Pars. 420–5
wolde have beten his disciple for his . . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
wol nat availlen hym, though he wolde repenten hym I.Pars. 690–5
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde . . . awaken I.Pars. 705–10
Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for . . . . I.Pars. 780–5
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the . . . . I.Pars. 855–60
and wolde hymself be born in mariage; . . . . I.Pars. 915–20
everich wolde axen his owene thyng; . . . . . I.Pars. 920–5
remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde telle yow . . I.Pars. 955–60
that wolde nat heven up his eyen to . . . . . I.Pars. 985–90
doun anon by the lord, men wolde holden . . . I.Pars. 990–5
hymself the moore wolde it corrupte and . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
wounde wolde be the wors for to heele; . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
thise ypocrites that wolden been holden . . . . I.Pars. 1060–5
of hem that never wolde withdrawen . . . . . I.Pars. 1065–70
nat to my wyl, that wolde ful fayn have . . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
For Nature wolde nat suffyse . . . . . BD. 18
This kyng wolde wenden over see. . . . . BD. 67
I wolde yive thilke Morpheus . . . . . BD. 242
How they wolde slee the hert with strengthe, . . . BD. 351
How that they wolde on huntyng goon, . . . . BD. 355
I wolde have kaught hit, and anoon . . . . . BD. 395
As though the erthe envye wolde . . . . . BD. 406
Wolde ought discure me your wo . . . . . BD. 548
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so, . . . . . BD. 549
That I wolde deye,—hit wol not so; . . . . . BD. 583
I wolde have hym, hit nyl nat me. . . . . BD. 585
But God wolde, I had oones or twyes . . . . . BD. 664
My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . . . BD. 675
I wolde have drawe the same draughte. . . . . BD. 681
Wolde for a fers make this wo!'. . . . . BD. 740
God wolde I coude clepe hir wers! . . . . . BD. 813
Hir yen semed anoon she wolde . . . . . BD. 865
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde, . . . . BD. 968
She wolde have be, at the leste, . . . . . BD. 972
She wrong do wolde to no wyght; . . . . . BD. 1015
Ne, be thou siker, she wolde not fonde . . . . BD. 1019
But if men wolde upon hir lye; . . . . . BD. 1022
And thogh they ne hadde, I wolde tho . . . . BD. 1053
I wolde ever, withoute drede, . . . . . BD. 1072
For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . . . BD. 1076
Whan my herte wolde yerne . . . . . BD. 1091
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . . BD. 1100
But wolde ye telle me the manere . . . . . BD. 1129
Therof I wolde yow be-seche,— . . . . . BD. 1131
Ne I wolde have wratthed hir trewely. . . . . BD. 1150
That she wolde holde me for hir knyght, . . . . BD. 1178
That she wolde be my lady swete; . . . . . BD. 1224
I thoughte ones I wolde fonde . . . . . BD. 1258
She wolde alway so goodely . . . . . BD. 1282
That rather wolden al my cause spille . . . . Pity. 46
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye, . . . . ABC. 170
Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde. . . Mars. 98
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; . . Mars. 124
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . . Mars. 142
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . Mars. 249
And al that ever I wolde not, y-wys, . . . . . Comp.L. 45
Yit is ther fayner noon, that wolde I hete, . . . Comp.L. 72
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille. . . . Comp.L. 78
And yit I wolde beseche yow of no more, . . . . Comp.L. 82
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse, . . . . Anel. 101
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne. . . Anel. 102
That she upon his sorwes wolde rewe, . . . . Anel. 104
Anoon he wolde preyen hir to swere . . . . . Anel. 122
For what he may not gete, that wolde he have . . Anel. 203
Al that men wolde to me write . . . . . Anel. 265 *var*
And ek I ne hadde that thyng that I wolde. . . . PF. 91
That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.' . . . PF. 112
Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte, . . PF. 209
That eten as hem nature wolde enclyne, . . . . PF. 325
For tarying here, not half that I wolde seye, . . PF. 468
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese; . . . PF. 480
It may not gon, as ye wolde, in this weye; . . . PF. 544
Me wolde thynke how that the worthieste . . . PF. 548
She wolde shewe, and sothly what she mente. . . PF. 581
If I were Resoun, certes than wolde I . . . . . PF. 632
Than wolde I that these foules were a-weye, . . . PF. 656
age that men ne wolden not trowen in no . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10–5
thei wolden fedyn and noryssen hym with . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
comonly among the peple, I wolde wene . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25–30
sche woolde doon aftirward. Tho com . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35–40
wolde drawen to the deffense of his . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
(that is to seyn the officeres) wolden han devoured . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
no schame to the? Certes I have wolde it . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135–40
I wolde thanne han answeryd . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
I wolde that som other fredom myghte ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145–50
whan I wolde doon or seyn any thyng, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150–5
the whiche dygnyte, for thei wolden derken it . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
that I wolde brenne holi houses and straungle . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160–5
hym in al. But I wolde that thou woldest answere . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
Certes I wolde pleten with the a fewe . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300





wolde demen hemself to ben almoste in . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
to your creatour. For he wolde that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
which woodnesse of enemys wolde first moeven . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
I wolde that our tymes sholde . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
wolden han be hydd? He dalf up . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
gretnesse of hevene, men wolde juggen . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530–5
spak of thoughte he wolde assaie where . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
is to seyn, yif that he wolde han suffride . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
wolden make batayle contynuely, and . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595–600
herkne the bet what sche wolde seye). . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600–5
wikkide, yaf tho dignytees.) Who wolde . . wenen Bo.3. m.4. 715–20
certes yit wolde thei lyven in sykernesse, . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
thow seest that he wolde doon that . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
wolde deye. Antonyus comaundede . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730–5
of hem ne myghte don that he wolde. . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
certes thei wolden bothe han renounced . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
'Certes,' quod sche, 'I wolde seye, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
that he wolde geten hym sovereyn . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835–40
'I wolde,' quod I, 'that thow madest . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930–5
yf that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950–5
And who so wolde renne in the same . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990–5
wyght that wolde geten that he mai not . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'that hath doon that he wolde doon, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
ne faileth hym to have that he wolde.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190–5
'Ye; wolde god,' quod I, 'that thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250–5
and howleth whan he wolde wepe; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
schrewes wolde I demen althermost . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
myghten sen the same thinges—wolde we nat wene . Bo.4. p.4. 1385—90
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
elles, yif the office of advocates wolde betre profiten. Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
and eek thei wolden refuse the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405–10
wrongful a confusioun; for I wolde wondre . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
god, so that the purveaunce of god wolde deme . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510–5
thus togidre in hem-self. Or elles I wolde witen . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
any man wolde seyn thus: that tho thingis that . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775–80
wolde answere ayein to thise two (that is . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1835–40
so wolde we demen that it were ryghtfull . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840–5
Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde. . . . . TC.1. 77
To her foos and woldyn fayn be wrokyn . . . . TC.1. 88 *var*
And ofter wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . . TC.1. 125
He wolde smile and holden it folye, . . . . . TC.1. 194
Al seyde I soth, ye wolden at me greve. . . . . TC.1. 343
And thoughte he wolde werken prively . . . . TC.1. 380
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde, . . . . TC.1. 459
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde! . . . . TC.1. 460
That she on him wolde han compassioun, . . . . TC.1. 467
That nevere of him she wolde han taken hede. . . TC.1. 501
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde, . . . . TC.1. 519
'God wolde, I were arived in the port . . . . . TC.1. 526
'I wolde parten with thee al thy peyne . . . . TC.1. 589
Of trouthe, and for-thy wolde I fayn remeve . . . TC.1. 691
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile! . . . . . TC.1. 716
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.' . . . . TC.1. 865
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . . . TC.1. 914
And thus they wolde han brought hemself a-lofte, . TC.1. 922
These lovers wolde speke in general, . . . . . TC.1. 926
Now wolde nevere God but thou were esed! . . . TC.1. 943
'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . . TC.2. 228
And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile; . . . . TC.2. 270
To you wolde I no swiche tales bringe.'—. . . . TC.2. 308
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon; . . . TC.2. 368
'Now, em,' quod she, 'what wolde ye devise? . . . TC.2. 388
'Allas! I wolde han trusted, douteles, . . . . TC.2. 414
What men wolde of it deme I can not seye: . . . TC.2. 461
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe; . . . . TC.2. 514
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . . TC.2. 691
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse . . . . . TC.2. 692
If I wolde outreliche his sighte flee, . . . . . TC.2. 710
Al wolde I that no man wiste of my thought, . . . TC.2. 745
God help me so, as I wolde outrely . . . . . TC.2. 1004
A lettre, in which I wolde her tellen how . . . . TC.2. 1006
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . . TC.2. 1031
For, if a peyntour wolde peynte a pik . . . . . TC.2. 1041
And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde; . . TC.2. 1084
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take, . . . . TC.2. 1147
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . TC.2. 1225
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save), . . . . TC.2. 1243
That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne . . . . TC.2. 1374
Which some men wolden don oppressioun, . . . . TC.2. 1418
Wolden as now do this honour to me . . . . . TC.2. 1432
Her adversaries wolde of it agrise. . . . . TC.2. 1435
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I recche, . . . TC.2. 1473
Whan he was leyd; and how men wolde him glade? . TC.2. 1545
And Pandarus, of that they wolde afferme, . . . TC.2. 1588
For who is that ne wold here glorifye . . . . . TC.2. 1593 *var*
It were good, if that ye wolde assente, . . . . TC.2. 1630
That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayes, . . TC.2. 1746
Continuance I wolde you biseke.' . . . . . TC.3. 77
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . . . TC.3. 115
'Now thanne thus,' quod she, 'I wolde him preye . TC.3. 124
Ye wolden frendly somtime on me see; . . . . TC.3. 130
he Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentilesse, . . TC.3. 163

**Would** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

And of Eleyne and him he wolde feyn . . . . TC.3. 222
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene. . . . TC.3. 256
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye . . . . . TC.3. 277
Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . TC.3. 377
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine, . . . TC.3. 379
And wolde of that he missed han ben esed; . . . TC.3. 445
In every thing how they wolden procede. . . . TC.3. 455
devinen . . . Wolde on this thing, or to it leye an ere, TC.3. 459
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende . . . . . TC.3. 461
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde . . . TC.3. 491
And though I wolde, I coude not y-wis; . . . . TC.3. 500
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene . . TC.3. 502
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . . TC.3. 531
But preye Apollo that he wolde him spede! . . . TC.3. 546
He wolde nevere comen ther she were. . . . . TC.3. 567
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende. . . . TC.3. 616
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.'— . . . . . TC.3. 648
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn; . . . . . TC.3. 655
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . TC.3. 697
My dere herte wolde me not holde . . . . . TC.3. 803
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see . . . . . TC.3. 873
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . TC.3. 927
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence . . . . TC.3. 988
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . TC.3. 1012
Of that I wolde upon thee pleyne and crye! . . . TC.3. 1022
And wolde a bussbel venim al excusen . . . . TC.3. 1025
Whether ye wolde be ordel or be oth . . . . . TC.3. 1046 *var*
'Y-wis, so wolde I, and I wiste how, . . . . . TC.3. 1102
But in effect she wolde wite anon . . . . . TC.3. 1149
And thus seide he, 'Now wolde God I wiste, . . . TC.3. 1277
As wolde God, thise wrecches that despise . . . TC.3. 1387
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . TC.3. 1434
And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide, . . . . TC.3. 1464
That, though I wolde it torne out of my thought, . TC.3. 1500
'And that ye me wolde han as faste in minde . . TC.3. 1506
As I have you, that wolde I you biseche; . . . . TC.3. 1507
As fayn wolde I as ye that it were so, . . . . . TC.3. 1517
And, or that he wolde of the place arise, . . . . TC.3. 1593
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde, . . . TC.3. 1667
And by the hond ful ofte he wolde take . . . . TC.3. 1737
And than he wolde singe in this manere: . . . . TC.3. 1743
'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde, . . . . TC.3. 1765
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twiste . . TC.3. 1769
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride, . . . TC.3. 1779
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace, . . . . TC.3. 1804
Abood what other lordes wolde seye; . . . . . TC.4. 156
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbede, . . . TC.4. 157
Lest for thi werk she wolde be thi fo . . . . . TC.4. 166 *var*
That, though the lordes wolde that she wente, . . TC.4. 170
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste, . . . TC.4. 171
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive, . . . . TC.4. 174
Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive. . . . TC.4. 175
For Antenor how they wolde han Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 177
For Infortune it wolde for the nones, . . . . . TC.4. 185
For substance of the parlement it wolde. . . . TC.4. 217
Because he wolde slepen, as he seyde; . . . . TC.4. 223
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye . . . . . TC.4. 335
That I thee hadde wher I wolde in Troye!' . . . TC.4. 336
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . TC.4. 384
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe! . . . . TC.4. 385
And though I mighte, I wolde not do so. . . . . TC.4. 459
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . TC.4. 506
And wolde her-selven ben of thyn assent? . . . TC.4. 535
For, if I wolde it openly disturbe, . . . . . TC.4. 563
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve, . . TC.4. 603
That she wolde it as now for yvel take. . . . . TC.4. 606
To ravisshe her, but-if herselve it wolde.' . . . TC.4. 637
If I discrive wolde her hevinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 802
He wolde himselven slee; and if I wen'de . . . . TC.4. 919
For to what fin he wolde anon pretende, . . . . TC.4. 922
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . TC.4. 1188
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . . . TC.4. 1189
Receive now my spirit!'—wolde he seye, . . . . TC.4. 1210
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde, . TC.4. 1212
And how himself therwith he wolde han slawe: . . TC.4. 1228
Ye wolde han slain yourself anon?' quod she.— . . TC.4. 1234
My-selve I wolde han slawe!'—Quod she tho, . . TC.4. 1241
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve . . . TC.4. 1401
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make, . . TC.4. 1564
Wolde of it seye? It is ful light t'arede! . . . TC.4. 1570
They wolden seyn, and swere it out of doute, . . TC.4. 1571
Ye wolde cesse of this: for God, thou wost . . . TC.4. 1619
To come ayein, right here I wolde dye! . . . . TC.4. 1624
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne, . . TC.5. 34
And ferther wolde han riden, out of doute, . . . TC.5. 68
Comaunde it him, and seide he don it wolde. . . TC.5. 112
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apese, . . . TC.5. 117
But wolde nevere God but-if as trewe . . . . TC.5. 124
'And that ye me wolde as your brother trete, . . TC.5. 134
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. . TC.5. 147
I wolde of this you telle al myn entente; . . . . TC.5. 150
That ye me for your servant wolde calle, . . . . TC.5. 173
And trusten him she wolde, and wel she mighte, . TC.5. 188
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho ben slayn! . . . TC.5. 227
From heighe on-lofte: and than he wolde wepe, . . TC.5. 259
And that he wolde telle him of his pine, . . . . TC.5. 290
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure, . . . . TC.5. 298
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede . . . . TC.5. 471
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende, . . TC.5. 476

**Would** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

'Sin that we seiden that we wolde bleve . . . . TC.5. 491
He wolde wondren on it trewely. . . . . TC.5. 494
She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte. . . . TC.5. 511
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride, . . . . TC.5. 538
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . . TC.5. 551
As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . . TC.5. 608
Another time imaginen he wolde . . . . . TC.5. 624
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke, . . . . TC.5. 666
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see, . . . . . TC.5. 667
And to himself right thus he wolde talke, . . . . TC.5. 668
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde: . . TC.5. 812
The whiche right sore wolde athinken me, . . . TC.5. 878
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde . . . . TC.5. 904
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . TC.5. 960
And treweliche, I wolde sory be . . . . . TC.5. 1082
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routhe. . . . . TC.5. 1099
For-which, bicause he wolde sone dye, . . . . TC.5. 1215
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye. . . . . TC.5. 1232
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne. . TC.5. 1337
That her-upon ye wolden write me, . . . . . TC.5. 1391
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis, . . . TC.5. 1426
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne. . . . TC.5. 1428
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente, . . . TC.5. 1476
To dye himself but-if she wolde dye, . . . . . TC.5. 1531
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie, . . . TC.5. 1550
That she ne wolde him holden that she highte; . . TC.5. 1636
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste . . . . TC.5. 1678
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . TC.5. 1741
But natheles, Fortune it nought ne wolde, . . . TC.5. 1763
Than wolde I of his batailles enditen. . . . . TC.5. 1767
That he wolde hir of trouthe faile, . . . . . HF.1. 297
That every yeer wolde have a newe, . . . . . HF.1. 302
And thus, of oon he wolde have fame . . . . . HF.1. 305
By God, I wolde hit here write. . . . . HF.1. 382
He wolde have take hir to his wyf, . . . . . HF.1. 424
That highte Pheton, wolde lede . . . . . HF.2. 434
'Elles wolde I thee have told,' . . . . . HF.2. 488
For that she wolde envyen lo! . . . . . HF.3. 141
That if I wolde her names telle, . . . . . HF.3. 415
Ne of fame wolde they nought. . . . . HF.3. 622
What? false theves! wher ye wolde . . . . . HF.3. 689
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . . HF.3. 694
He wolde no-thyng wete his clowes. . . . . HF.3. 695
Sey, "Thise ben they that wolde honour . . . . HF.3. 703
I wolde fayn han had a fame, . . . . . HF.3. 758
Yit wolde he telle hit natheless, . . . . . HF.3. 983
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright, . . . . LGW.G. 59
So that hire makes wolde upon hem rewe, . . . LGW. 158
That in this world, thogh that men wolde seke, . . LGW. 244
And some dreynkt, for they woldyn not be fals; . . LGW.G. 293
As thogh that he of malice wolde enditen, . . . LGW. 371
If that I wolde save my degree, . . . . . LGW. 447
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe; . . . . LGW. 692
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take, . . . LGW. 704
And thus here wardeyns wolde they disceyve, . . LGW. 753
And every day this walle they wolde threete, . . LGW. 754
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . LGW. 756
The colde walle they wolden kysse of stoon, . . . LGW. 768
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon. . . LGW. 769
That ever woman wolde be so trewe . . . . . LGW. 800
Towarde Ytayle, as wolde his destanee. . . . . LGW. 952
But it wolde lasten al to longe while. . . . . LGW. 1003
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodenesse, . . LGW. 1040
I wolde fayne to him y-wedded be; . . . . . LGW. 1179
Governeth he, ryght as himselfe hathe wolde. . . LGW. 1209
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make, . . . LGW. 1273
And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more? . . LGW. 1284
And seyde that she wolde sacrifie,— . . . . . LGW. 1348
That who-so wolde wynne thilke flees, . . . . LGW. 1435
That he his nevewe Jason wolde enhorte . . . . LGW. 1440
'As wolde almychty God that I hadde yive . . . LGW. 1538
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme, . . . LGW. 1552
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun! . . . . LGW. 1726
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence. . . . LGW. 1931
As wolde God, if that hyt myghte bee, . . . . LGW. 2056
He wolde have wepte for routhe of his penaunce; . LGW. 2077
I wolde hit laten out, and theron swere, . . . . LGW. 2107
That it infecteth hym that wolde beholde . . . LGW. 2242
She preyde hym that he wolde aftir hir sende. . . LGW. 2267
For ther he wolde hire weddyng apparaylle . . . LGW. 2473
And to hir swore he wolde not sojourne, . . . . LGW. 2476
But in a moneth ageyn he wolde retourne. . . . LGW. 2477
He wolde come and hir delyver of peyne, . . . LGW. 2488
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute, . . LGW. 2502
And if that ye the terme rekne wolde, . . . . LGW. 2510
Now certes gif ye wolde have in memorye, . . . LGW. 2530
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce; . . . . Form.A. 52
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avaunce, . . Ven. 11
She wolde al knowe through her espying. . . . . Ven. 34
That for no peyne wolde I nat say naye . . . . Ven. 63 *var*
As by his wille he wolde be bounde never. . . . Buk. 12
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . Comp.A. 58
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorwful herte . . . . Comp.A. 64
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede . . . . Comp.A. 67
That never yit wolde me to mercy take; . . . . Comp.A. 89
I wolde knowe the degre of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 115–21
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre . . . . . Astr. 121–7
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde knowe . . Astr. 132–9
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght . . . . . Astr. 139–45

**Would** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

Wolde have ful gret necessite . . . . . RR. 236
Yit somwhat lakken hym wolde she; . . . . RR. 284
Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse, . . . . RR. 287
Nor she ne wolde hir sorowe slake . . . . . RR. 317
As from her heed they wolde fall; . . . . . RR. 364
It wolde wel have liked me, . . . . . RR. 486
That oon wolde come all pryvyly . . . . . RR. 784
I wolde have karoled right fayn, . . . . . RR. 810
For that they wolde hir love deserve. . . . . RR. 1046
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite, . . . . . RR. 1225
She wolde ben right sore adradde . . . . . RR. 1228
No lenger wolde he that he kepte . . . . . RR. 1332
But no where wolde I reste me, . . . . . RR. 1347
My thankis wolde I not have failed . . . . . RR. 1666 *em*
For no richesse I wolde it leten. . . . . RR. 1690
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn. . . . . RR. 1765
But never this archer wolde feyne . . . . . RR. 1797
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf, . . . . . RR. 1874
Yf me a martir wolde he make, . . . . . RR. 1875
But for no thyng he wolde me lete, . . . . . RR. 1982
For, though a man fer wolde seche, . . . . . RR. 1988
In loves lore who so wolde leve. . . . . RR. 2336
Whan I ne se what myne hert wolde. . . . . RR. 2436
But yitt she wolde, for thy sake, . . . . . RR. 2499
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne, . . . . RR. 2587
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo . . . . . RR. 2593
But wolde love do so I myght . . . . . RR. 2597
For I wolde have full gret likyng . . . . . RR. 2607
For wolde she of hir gentylnesse . . . . . RR. 2609
I wolde it dawed and were now day, . . . . . RR. 2633
For were it day I wolde uprise. . . . . RR. 2635
And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth. . . . . RR. 2752
But if he wolde hym entermete. . . . . RR. 2966
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 2970
If men wolde have suspeccioun . . . . . RR. 2975
That I wolde of entencioun . . . . . RR. 2976
That she hir doughter wolde hir lene, . . . . RR. 3053
What! Wolde ye shende me in this wise? . . . . RR. 3116
And he with shame wolde quyte thee. . . . . RR. 3148
Fro hym right nought I wold witholde. . . . . RR. 3350
For Daunger seide he wolde be wreke, . . . . RR. 3362
And yit ne wold I for all Fraunce . . . . . RR. 3435
Which wolde me good as mych as I. . . . . RR. 3469
On me ne wolde have pite . . . . . RR. 3496
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys. . . . . RR. 3518
And Love in no wise wolde consente . . . . . RR. 3521
For though that quyk ye wolde hym sloo, . . . . RR. 3523
That ye not wolde upon him se; . . . . . RR. 3597
That he me wolde graunt a thynge, . . . . . RR. 3653
He wolde me yeve leysar and space, . . . . . RR. 3656
I wolde gladly, as I have sought, . . . . . RR. 3662
Full fayn he wolde have fled awey, . . . . . RR. 3854
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe . . . . . RR. 4070
Of the bothon which I wolde . . . . . RR. 4111
That there her force wolde preve. . . . . RR. 4170
His instrumentis wolde he dight . . . . . RR. 4240
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle . . . . . RR. 4249
He wolde seyn with notes newe . . . . . RR. 4253
For seure of hym he wolde be. . . . . RR. 4304
I trowe he wolde have had pite. . . . . RR. 4319
I see he wolde it selle ageyne, . . . . . RR. 4324
But nevertheles yit gladly she wolde . . . . . RR. 4465
The develes engynnes wolde me take, . . . . . RR. 4549
If I my lorde wolde forsake, . . . . . RR. 4550
Seide he wolde take att gree . . . . . RR. 4574
Yit if my lust he wolde acheve . . . . . RR. 4600
I wolde right fayne undirstonde . . . . . RR. 4682
If ony wolde enforme me.' . . . . . RR. 4684
*Raisoun.* 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere . . RR. 4685
And wilfully I wolde it lere.' . . . . . RR. 4808
For noon wolde drawe therof a draught, . . . . RR. 4869
Hir acqueyntaunce wolde noman fele . . . . . RR. 4962
For noman wolde bicomen olde . . . . . RR. 4965
That desire and wolde fayne . . . . . RR. 5036
Trowe not that I wolde hem twynne . . . . . RR. 5077
He were a foole wolde you not trowe. . . . . RR. 5176
If ye wolde diffyne it me, . . . . . RR. 5181
I wolde gladly here to se, . . . . . RR. 5182
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove, . . . . RR. 5223
If men his freend to deth wolde drive, . . . . RR. 5203
Wenyng with hem they wolde abide . . . . . RR. 5436
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought . . RR. 5569
And taketh the world as it wolde be; . . . . . RR. 5641
Who so that wolde translaten it. . . . . RR. 5666
They wolde that fourty were seke atonys— . . . RR. 5733
And were she nygh she comen wolde, . . . . . RR. 5891
Yit wolde I swere for sikirneese, . . . . . RR. 5965
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse, . . . . RR. 6009
So that ye wolde respiten me. . . . . RR. 6084
For certeyne they wolde hate me . . . . . RR. 6089
For they wolde overall holde hem stille . . . . RR. 6091
That wolde reprove hem of her gile. . . . . RR. 6100
Wenest thou not he wolde hem bite? . . . . . RR. 6262
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther bloode, . . . RR. 6264
They wolde hym folowe al wolde he fle. . . . . RR. 6268
But lord! he wolde be wrooth withall, . . . . RR. 6427
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call; . . . . . RR. 6428
For he wolde have no pacience, . . . . . RR. 6429
He wolde his myght done at the leest . . . . . RR. 6431
Hem wolde I lete to her prelates; . . . . . RR. 6457

**Would** (*pret. and past part.*)—*Continued*

Fals-Semblaunt wolde have stynted heere, . . . RR. 6473
Wolde I visite and drawe nere; . . . . . RR. 6508
And in this wise wolde it preche . . . . . RR. 6552
And if men wolde ther-geyn appose . . . . . RR. 6555
But they wolde hate you percas, . . . . . RR. 6647
They wolde eftsoonys do you scathe, . . . . . RR. 6649
He wolde not therfore that he lyve . . . . . RR. 6656
Wolde of the asker delyvered be; . . . . . RR. 6674
But of his hondwerk wolde he gete . . . . . RR. 6683
Or if a man wolde undirtake . . . . . RR. 6747
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . . RR. 6763
And ofte wolde dispute and teche, . . . . . RR. 6764
And wolde ich reneyed begging, . . . . . RR. 6787
And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . . . RR. 6900
But I wolde al folk undirtake, . . . . . RR. 6991
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . . RR. 7026
And thanne that he wolde updresse . . . . . RR. 7067
If that he wolde deserve oure graces; . . . . RR. 7078
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve. . . . . RR. 7266
There wolde I dwelle to disceyve . . . . . RR. 7269
That they wolde gone in tapinage, . . . . . RR. 7361
That he ne wolde hir ofte shryve, . . . . . RR. 7382
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme; . . . . RR. 7464
We wolden, if it were your ese, . . . . . RR. 7496
He wolde come and gone al daye; . . . . . RR. 7552
The maugre youres wolde be. . . . . RR. 7643
But nyght and day he wolde wake . . . . . RR. 7651

**Would** *see* **Nolde**

**Wouldest**

And now thow woldest falsly been aboute . . . A.Kn. 1142
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye, . . A.Kn. 2835
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare; . . B.Th. 1886
Thou woldest han been a tredefowel aright; . . . B.Mk. 3135
Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye? . . B.NP. 4536
Thou woldest ben a tredefoul aright; . . . . . B.NP. 4641
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye, . . C.Pard. 827
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde breech, . . C.Pard. 948
I trowe thou woldest loke me in thy chiste; . . . D.WB. 317
Thou woldest han oure labour al for noght; . . . D.Sum. 1971
thou woldest that it were doon to thyn . . . . I.Pars. 515–20
cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide . . . I.Pars. 760–5
'I thanke the that thou woldest so, . . . . . BD. 560
But I wolde that thou woldest answere to this: . . Bo.1. p.6. 235–40
thider that thow woldest, but whider that the wynd Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
and of vertu, the whiche man thow woldest byen . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
voyde weyfarynge man, thanne woldestow syngen . Bo.2. p.5. 470–5
scorn woldestow han of it! . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490–5
with how mochel woldestow han bought . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590–5
woldestow glowen, yif thow wistest . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605–10
woldest nat han lakkid, or elles thou . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670–5
thow woldest beren the magistrat with . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695–700
and whanne thou woldest han it, thou . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
nart nat siker; and yif thou woldest forleeten it, . Bo.3. p.5. 735–40
woldest seyn thus, al be it so that it were . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
sonnere peraventure than thou woldest, or sonnere . Bo.4. p.4. 1335–40
thow woldest seen that thei ne were . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
thou woldest fayn lernen that it ne sholde nat . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370–5
By God of this thou woldest litel care!' . . . . TC.3. 1645
Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stere; . TC.4. 282
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere! . . . . . TC.4. 441
Or at the leeste, but thow woldest so, . . . . LGW. 759
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete, . . . . . LGW. 760
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye . . . LGW. 1378
What medicyne thou woldist have; . . . . . RR. 2124
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete . . . RR. 2463
Thou woldest fynde occasioun . . . . . RR. 2508
Full fayn thou woldist, but for drede . . . . . RR. 2515
And woldist seyn thre thingis or mo, . . . . . RR. 2533
Thou woldist have doon gret bounte, . . . . . RR. 3147
Thou woldest on a boke have sworne, . . . . . RR. 7450

**Wound**

Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, blody wounde, . A.Kn. 1010
With his tipet wounden aboute his heed . . . . A.Rv. 3953 *var*
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! . B.ML. 103
With invisible wounde, ay incurable, . . . . . B.Mk. 3790
With many a wounde, and thus they lete hym lye; B.Mk. 3898
Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . . F.Sq. 165
the wounde shal nat departe from his . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
certes, if a man hadde a deedly wounde, . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
wounde wolde be the wors for to heele; . . . . I.Pars. 995–1000
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . . ABC. 79
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . Anel. 239
Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve. . . PF. 217
byhoveth discovre thy wownde.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95–100
to destroyen men by wounde of thought.' . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1325–30
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . TC.1. 858
And is somdel of aking of his wounde . . . . . TC.1. 1088
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde; . . . . TC.2. 156
For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde. . . TC.3. 1697
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde! . . TC.4. 595
Thorugh-girt with many a wide and blody wounde. . TC.4. 627
Was dreynt, and ded Parthonope of wounde: . . TC.5. 1503
And deyde through the wounde smerte. . . . . HF.1. 374
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte . . LGW. 851
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde? . . . LGW. 873
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . . . LGW. 893

**Wound**—*Continued*
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde. . . . LGW. 2253
It is an oynement unto my wounde, . . . . . Rosem. 7
As I in love am walwed and y-wounde, . . . . Rosem. 18
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene. . . . Merc. B. 5
Yit can it make a ful grete wounde. . . . . RR. 965
For why I founde my wounde all dreye. . . . . RR. 1743
Into myn herte hath maad a wounde. . . . . RR. 1780
I felt sich woo my wounde ay wrought, . . . . RR. 1814
For grevaunce of my wounde newe, . . . . . RR. 1866
Where as they token firste her wounde. . . . . RR. 1966
Perced to be with many a wounde, . . . . . RR. 4083

**Wound** *see* **To-wonde**

**Wounded**
That if that Palamon was wounded sore, . . . . A.Kn. 1115
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid, . . B.ML. 102
and wounded his doghter with fyve . . . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
whan twey men han everich wounded oother, . . B.Mel. 2200–5
be it so that she perilously be wounded, . . . . B.Mel. 2205–10
temptacioun, so that they han wounded thy soule . B.Mel. 2610–5
and han y-wounded thy doghter in the . . . . B.Mel. 2615–20
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyf! . . E.Mch. 2145
And what man that is wounded with the strook . F.Sq. 160
'He was wounded for oure mysdedes and . . . . I.Pars. 280–5
humylitee, right so is he wounded to the . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
I am so wounded as ye may wel seen . . . . . ABC. 151
'Wyth teres blewe, and with a wounded herte, . . Mars. 8
For with the hook he wounded is so sore . . . . Mars. 243
"For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded, . TC.2. 533
And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede, . . TC.2. 626
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon, . . . LGW. 2409
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . Form.A. 9
Of love, that toke and wounded me; . . . . . RR. 3085
Unto her hertis wounded egre, . . . . . RR. 5475

**Woundeth**
So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene. . . Merc.B. 3
So woundeth it through-out my herte kene. . . . Merc.B. 13

**Wounding**
With tonge woundyng as feloun, . . . . . RR. 5527

**Wounds**
And saugh hir blody woundes, wyde and soore, . . A.Kn. 1755
The open werre, with woundes al bi-bledde; . . . A.Kn. 2002
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2711
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde . . . B.ML. 62
The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe, . . B.ML. 458
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,— . . . B.Mel. 2160–5
been the fyve woundes of thy doghter. . . . . B.Mel. 2585–90
That though his deedly woundes soore smerte, . . B.Mk. 3903
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde; . . B.NP. 4205
Al be his woundes never so depe and wyde. . . F.Sq. 155
And somme with arwes blede of bittre woundes. . F.Fkl. 1194
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde, . . . . F.Fkl. 1416
hire bileeve. Charmes for woundes or . . . . I.Pars. 605–10
reproche, whiche been ful grete woundes . . . . I.Pars. 620–5
That was the ten woundes of Egipte, . . . . . BD. 1206
With sorwful herte, and woundes dede, . . . . BD. 1210
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure; . . . . PF. 128
whan thei seyen cruele wowndes ne none medes . Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
Whan that she saw his wide woundes blede; . . . TC.5. 1047
Fro deedly woundes he kepe me, . . . . . RR. 1340
Ne gete a leche my woundis to; . . . . . RR. 1758
And of my woundes that I hadde thore. . . . . RR. 1853
Cast hym to yeve me woundis grene. . . . . RR. 1860
Upon the woundes that he hadde . . . . . RR. 1891
Thourgh-oute my woundes large and wide . . . RR. 1899
Of my woundes fresshe and newe. . . . . RR. 1914
To cure thy woundes and make hem clene, . . . RR. 2127
My woundes me greved wondirly; . . . . . RR. 2958
In me fyve woundes dide he make, . . . . . RR. 3107

**Wove**
She wave hyt wel, and wrote the story above, . . LGW. 2364

**Woved** [*sic*]
As hyt of wymmen hath ben y-woved yore. . . . . LGW. 2353

**Woved** *see* **Woven, Wont**

**Woven**
clothes sche hadde woven with hir owene handes, . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
clothes, men redden y-woven in a Grekissch P . . Bo.1. p.1. 15–20
hadde woven with myn handes; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75–80
hast so wovven me with thi resouns the . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100–5
ordenaunce is y-woven and acomplissid. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465–70
She hadde woven in a stames large, . . . . . LGW. 2360

**Wox(e)** *see* **Wex(e), Woxen**

**Woxen** (*past part.*)
Of booldnesse, whan she woxen is a wyf. . . . . C.Doc. 71
To every wight she woxen is so deere . . . . E.Cl. 400
That blosmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee; . . . E.Mch. 1462
Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght, . . . E.Mch. 1762
Is woxen blynd, and that al sodeynly! . . . . E.Mch. 2071
Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght, . . . . G.SN. 379
And afterward, whan day was woxen light, . . . G.SN. 381
synne ye been woxen thral and foul, . . . . . I.Pars. 135–40
propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb, . . . I.Pars. 1020–5
For al the wode was waxen grene; . . . . . BD. 414
But if myn herte was y-waxe Glad, . . . . . BD. 1274
that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen heye cornes . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
that thilke passioun that ben waxen . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
yit was thilke tyme Rome wel waxen . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5

**Woxen** (*past part.*)—*Continued*
Thei that weren woxen swyn, hadden by this . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315–20
And yif that any thing is woxen . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
that thilke thing is comen or woxen of nawght; . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630–5
Til crowis feet be wox undur your ey . . . . . TC.2. 403 *var*
Although ful pale y-woxen was the mone, . . . TC.5. 275
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face, . . . . TC.5. 708
And Troilus wel waxen was on highte, . . . . TC.5. 827
And finaly, whan it was waxen eve, . . . . . TC.5. 1014
Of sorwful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . TC.5. 1374
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is: . . TC.5. 1376
So unfamous was wexe hir fame; . . . . . HF.3. 56
And on hir feet wexen saw I . . . . . HF.3. 301
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede, . . . . HF.3. 404
whan that was . . . , And woxen more on every tonge HF.3. 992
Ful salowe was waxen her colour; . . . . . RR. 355
Al woxen was her body unwelde, . . . . . RR. 359
And whan the trees were woxen on hight, . . . . RR. 605
So fayre, ne so wel woxe in hight, . . . . . RR. 1460
And some wel beter woxen were; . . . . . RR. 1676
Was greatter woxen and more high, . . . . . RR. 3628
Thou art woxe to familiere, . . . . . RR. 4013
That they so stronge woxen be, . . . . . RR. 7140

**Wrak**
wrak here in a wonder cruwel wyse . . . . . TC.5. 1468 *var*

**Wrang**
'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have mysgon; . A.Rv. 4252

**Wrap**
Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!" . . . . C.Pard. 736
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe . . E.Cl. 583
And softely in plastres gan hire wrappe, . . . F.Sq. 636
Which that they myghte wrappe hem inne at nyght, G.CY. 880
Alle this manere of folk so wrappen hem . . . . I.Pars. 585–90

**Wrapped**
It was so wrapped under humble cheere, . . . . F.Sq. 507
That unwar wrapped hast me in thy cheyne, . . . F.Fkl. 1356
is covered and wrapped under that . . . . . Bo. 2. p.5. 465–70
in how greet filthe thise schrewes been I-wrapped, Bo.4. p.3. 1270–5
And wrapped a gredy wolf therynne . . . . . RR. 6260
She wrapped all aboute hir heede; . . . . . RR. 7368

**Wrapped** *see* **For-wrapped**

**Wrappeth**
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570–5
and the watris I-medled wrappeth or emplieth . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645–50
as a philosofre saith, 'he wrappith him . . . . . Astr. 1–5

**Wrapping**
in the wrappynge of hir hoses; and eek the . . . I.Pars. 420–5

**Wrastl-** *see* **Wrestl-**

**Wrath**
that hath greet ire and wratthe in hym . . . . B.Mel. 2310–5
maken semblant of wratthe, and seyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2875–80
Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
hym semblant of wratthe, than he that . . . . B.Mel. 2895–900
swich hevynesse and swich wratthe to . . . . B.Mel. 2935–40
seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne . . . . I.Pars. 165–70
we alle born sones of wratthe and of . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word, . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
comth of wratthe; for certes, outrageous wratthe . I.Pars. 555–60
oold wratthe; discord, thurgh which a man . . . I.Pars. 560–5
and of wratthe, which that he sholde quenche, . . I.Pars. 625–30
In wrathe is turned my pleying, . . . . . BD. 604
"By God, my wrathe is al for-yive!" . . . . . BD. 876
The olde wrath of Juno to fulfille, . . . . . Anel. 51
the wraththe of more myghty folk hath . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
deth the wratthe of Evander); and the . . . . Bo.4. m. 7. 1610–5
That thou the Goddes wraththe hast al apesed; . . TC.1. 940
If with my deth your wrethe I may apese. . . . TC.3. 110
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . TC.4. 1392
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. . . TC.5. 147
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . TC.5. 960
What wraththe of juste cause han ye to me? . . . TC.5. 1256
—The wraththe, as I bigan you for to seye, . . . TC.5. 1800
Han maked me his wrathe to forvive, . . . . . LGW. 458
That for hir wrathe, yre, and onde . . . . . RR. 148
I drede youre wrathe to disserve. . . . . RR. 3093
But all his wratthe yit atte laste . . . . . RR. 3439
He hath hir wrath for evermore; . . . . . RR. 5832
But he in Cristis wrath hym ledith . . . . . RR. 7225

**Wrathe**
I wol nat wratthe hym, al so moot I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 80
whiche we wratthe oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 110–5
ne denye his synne, ne wratthe hym . . . . . I.Pars. 1010–5
To wraththe you, and, whil that ye me serve, . . TC.3. 174
Ne I will rakle as for to wrathin here . . . . TC.3. 1642 *var*

**Wrathed**
for he hath wrathed and agilt hym that boghte hym, I.Pars. 130–5
Ne I wolde have wratthed hir trewely. . . . . BD. 1150
That ye wratthed shulde ben with me.' . . . . RR. 3097
That evere my lyf I wratthed you. . . . . RR. 3407
No more than he ne had wrathed bene. . . . . RR. 3612
For Bialacoil I wratthed soo; . . . . . RR. 4108

**Wrathful**
"The angry and wrathful man maketh noyses, . . B.Mel. 2700–5

**Wrathe**
tooth, assaieth thewode wratthes of hem . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655–60
Kacus apayseđe the wratthes of Evander . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610–5

**Wraw**
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, . . . . . H.Mcp. 46
Accidie maketh hym hevy . . . and wrawe . . . I.Pars. 675–80 *var*

**Wrawful**
maketh hym hevy, thoghtful and wrawful. . . . I.Pars. 675–80

**Wrawnesse**
with wrawnesse, slaknesse, and excusacioun, . . I.Pars. 680–5

**Wre** (*pres. tense*)
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . D.Sum. 1827
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here . . E.Cl. 887
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . . TC.1. 329
And wrye you in that mantel evere mo! . . . . TC.2. 380
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede." . TC.2. 539
With that she gan her face for to wrye . . . . TC.3. 1569
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . . . LGW. 735
And it with newe leves wrene. . . . . RR. 56
Wel can I wre me undir wede, . . . . . RR. 6359 *em*
Clothes to wryne hym, and his mete.' . . . . RR. 6684
And wrie me in my foxerie . . . . . RR. 6795
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle; . . . . . RR. 6819

**Wre** *see* **Wreigh, Wrien**

**Wreak**
Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . . A.Kn. 961
outrely that he anon sholde wreken hym on his foes, B.Mel. 2210–5
sholde wreken hir wronges while that they been . . B.Mel. 2225–30
shoope hym for to wreken hym on hise foes, . . B.Mel. 2240–5
thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken hir deeth, . B.Mel. 2560–5
And cri·th, "False coward! wrek thy wyf! . . . B.Mk. 3095
To wreke his ire on it ful cruelly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3787
And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte, . . C.Pard. 857
For ye youre-self upon your-self yow wreke, . . . F.Sq. 454
On his falshede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . . G.CY. 1173
To preyen hir on cruwelte me wreke . . . . . Pity. 11 *var*
The ravisshing to wreken of Eleyne . . . . . TC.1. 62
That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif . . . . . TC.3. 108
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke; . . . TC.3. 905
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . TC.5. 960
He schal nat ryghtfully his yre wreke . . . . . LGW.G. 324
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a flye. . . . LGW. 395
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,— . . . . LGW. 1901
To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte, . . . LGW. 1939
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone! . . . . LGW. 2340
Well kouthe Love hym wreke thoo . . . . . RR. 1523

**Wreak** *see* **A-wreke, Wrak, Wreken, Wroken**

**Wreaker**
The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . . . . PF.361
seek no foreyne wrekere out of thi-self; . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380–5
The wrekere Attrides (that is to seyn, . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

**Wreaking**
purgide in wrekynge, by the destruccioun . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600

**Wreath**
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . A.Kn. 2145

**Wreche**
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . . B.ML. 679
And therfore God greet wreche upon hym sente, . B.Mk. 3403
And certeinly the wreche was resonable, . . . . B.Mk. 3793
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke. . . . TC.2. 784
'Swich wreche on hem for fecching of Eleyne . . TC.5. 890
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . . . TC.5. 896
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne . . LGW. 1892
Leste for thy gilte the wreche of love procede . . Scog. 30
On many a just man doth he wreke. . . . . RR. 3030

**Wreck**
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte, . . B.ML. 513

**Wreie**
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wreye, . . A.Mil. 3503
That if thou wreye me thou shalt be wood.' . . . A.Mil. 3507
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye . . . F.Fkl. 944
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.' . . Mars. 91
That is to seye, that thou us nevere wreye; . . . TC.3. 284

**Wreie** *see* **Bewray, Wreying**

**Wreigh**
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore, . . TC.3. 1056

**Wreighe** *see* **Wrien**

**Wreke** *see* **Wreak, Wreche, Wreken**

**Wreken**
And seyde, 'Theef! thus muchel am I wreke. . . . D.WB. 809
But I on oother wise may be wreke . . . . . D.Sum. 2211 *var*
On every wrong a man may nat be wreken; . . . F.Fkl. 784
For Daunger seide he wolde be wreke, . . . . RR. 3362

**Wreken** *see* **Wroken**

**Wrenche**
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise . . . . RR. 4292

**Wrenches**
His wily wrenches thou ne mayst nat flee; . . . G.CY. 1081

**Wrest**
But finaly he gan his herte wreste . . . . . TC.4. 1427

**Wrestle**
And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete; . . A.Rv. 3928
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght, . . B.Mk. 3456

**Wrestle**—*Continued*
it dar . . . wrastle agayn the assautes . . . . I.Pars. 725–30
men, that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen the vices. . Bo.4. p.2. 1235–40

**Wrestleth**
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . . A.Kn. 2961

**Wrestling**
At wrastlynge he wolde have awey the ram. . . . A.Prol. 548
Of wrastlyng was ther noon his peer, . . . . . B.Th. 1930
It liketh him at wrastlyng for to be, . . . . . PF. 165
The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal. . . . Truth. 16

**Wretch**
'I wrecche, which that wepe and waille thus, . . A.Kn. 931
Bifore me, sorweful, wrecche creature, . . . . A.Kn. 1106
I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spille! . . . B.ML. 285
calle thee neither wrecche ne chynche; . . . . B.Mel. 2790–5
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wrecche.' . . . D.Fri. 1609
And right anon, this irous, cursed wrecche . . . D.Sum. 2063
Save oonly wrecche Aurelius, allas! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1020
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn! . . . F.Fkl. 1037
Two yeer and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus . . . F.Fkl. 1102
And seyde, 'I, woful, wrecche Aurelius, . . . . F.Fkl. 1303
Me flemed wrecche in this desert of galle; . . . . G.SN. 58
To whom Almachius, 'Unsely wrecche! . . . . G.SN. 468
And eek the falsnesse of that oother wrecche, . . G.CY. 1086
And while he bisy was, this feendly wrecche, . . G.CY. 1158
'To wrecche caytyves shal be deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 210–5
a caytyf and a wrecche er it be nyght; . . . . I.Pars. 470–5
with felaweshipe,—for many a wrecche, . . . . I.Pars. 965–70
I, wrecche, that deeth hath mad al naked . . . BD. 576
Thus holdeth me my destynee a wrecche. . . . Anel. 339
wrecche pore folk, that the covetise of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
that thow were a wrecche and exiled; . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195–200
wille, sche maketh hym a wrecche when . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
wilne to leten thi-self a wrecche, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330–5
sholdest wene thi-self a wrecche; . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345–50
weneth hym self a wrech by reputacion of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
nis a wrecche but whanne he weneth hym . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
'of thilke wrecche that lakketh alle goodes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
wikkidnesse, for which he is a wrecche, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
more unsely thanne thilke wrecche of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
the doere of wrong is more wrecche than . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
'Men seyn, "To wrecche is consolacioun . . . TC.1. 708
She n'il to no swich wrecche as I ben wonne!' . . TC.1. 777
What woman coude love swich a wrecche? . . . TC.1. 798
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . TC.1. 805
A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche. . . . TC.1. 889
No more than of a japer or a wrecche,— . . . . TC.2. 340
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche! . . . . TC.2. 433
'But wene ye that every wrecche wot . . . . TC.2. 890
Lord, trowen ye a coveitouse wrecche, . . . . . TC.3. 1373
But wrecche of wrecches, out of honour falle . . TC.4. 271
He seide, 'Allas, how shal I, wrecche, fare? . . . TC.4. 576
And if thee list here sterven as a wrecche, . . . TC.4. 629
I, woful wrecche and infortuned wight, . . . . TC.4. 751
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see, . . . . TC.4. 838
And God! so wisly thou me, woful wrecche, . . . TC.4. 1444
And she ne daunteth no wight but a wrecche! . . TC.4. 1589
And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wrecche . . TC.5. 321
If in the hondes of som wrecche I falle. . . . . TC.5. 705
Ne eke the wretche Dedalus . . . . . HF.2. 411 *var*
That as a wrecche unknowe I wol yow serve . . . LGW. 2034
Though swich a wrecche as I be for hir deed; . . Comp.A. 40
Ther may no wrecche have more of woo, . . . RR. 4673
He is a wrecche, I undirtake, . . . . . RR. 5058
From me, [and be] a synfull wrecche, . . . . . RR. 5165
They calle hem "wrecche," scorne, and blame, . . RR. 5499
Is no man wrecche but he it wene, . . . . . RR. 5672 *em*

**Wretched**
Upon us wrecched wommen lat thou falle: . . . A.Kn. 921
'Have on us wrecched wommen som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950
Save oonly me, and wrecched Palamoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1561
'Hath stablissed in this wrecched world adoun . . A.Kn. 2995
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . B.ML. 274
Wo was this wrecched womman tho bigon; . . . B.ML. 918
trespassed to hym in this wrecched world; . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
Of fieble trees ther comen wrecched ympes. . . . B.Mk. 3146
It were my wrecched clothes, no thyng faire, . . E.Cl. 850
shal thanne the wrecched synful man flee . . . I.Pars. 170–5
synnes that the wrecched man hath doon, . . . I.Pars. 185–90
wrecched swollen membres that they . . . . . I.Pars. 425–30
And when the wrecched Thebans bretheren two . . Anel. 60
O thou, . . . , loke on thise wrecchide erthes. . . Bo.1. m.5. 190–5
Ne sche . . . , ne rekketh of wrecchide wepynges; . Bo.2. m.1. 290–5
nolde nat cese to wepe wrecchide pleyntes. . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320–5
no-thyng wrecchide but whan thou wenest it. . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390–5
Thanne is it wele seene how wrecchid . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395–400
hath the wrecchid and nedy foryetynge . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50
out fro the wrecchide compleyntes, certes . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740–5
that the wrecchide peple dredeth now, schullen . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175–80
the wrecchid wil scholde langwisse withouten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5

**Wretched**—*Continued*
that it is moost wrecchid of alle thingis . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580–5
wrecchide kuttynge of throte of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Therto we wrecched wommen nothing conne . . TC.2. 782
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wrecched mouses herte! . . TC.3. 736
Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . . TC.4. 621
This wrecched world, and held al vanite . . . . TC.5. 1817
Lo here, thise wrecched worldes appetites! . . . TC.5. 1851
We wrecched wymmen conne noon art; . . . . HF.1. 335
And of the wrechede engendrynge of mankynde . . LGW.G. 414
'And now, ye wrecched jelouse fadres oure, . . . LGW. 900
Allas, where shal I wreched wyght become? . . . LGW. 2214
This wrecched worldes transmutacioun, . . . . Fort. 1
No man is wrecched, but him-self it wene . . . Fort. 25
I holde it but a wrecchid thyng. . . . . RR. 2374
Aftir his wrecchid lyves ende, . . . . . RR. 5648

**Wretchedly**
Into myserie, and endeth wrecchedly: . . . . B.Mk. 3167
And in an hill how wrecchedly he deyde. . . . B.Mk. 3772
He starf ful wrecchedly in a monteyne. . . . . B.Mk. 3817
Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly . . . . D.Sum. 2054

**Wretchedness**
Of wrecchednesse that passed is ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 3897
And to deliveren out of wrecchednesse . . . . B.ML. 941
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wrecchednesse; . . . . B.Mel. 2230–5
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wrecchednesse. . B.Mk. 3212
Sith thou fro wele art falle in wrecchednesse. . . B.Mk. 3268
To wrecchednesse and to mysaventure. . . . . B.Mk. 3540
Is ful of stryvyng and of wrecchednesse. . . . . C.Pard. 550
Was al mankynde broght to wrecchednesse; . . . D.WB. 716
To maken his japes and his wrecchednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1271
Than doon so heigh a cherlyssh wrecchednesse . . F.Fkl. 1523
Goon ete wormes and swich wrecchednesse; . . . H.Mcp. 171
And tellen fables and swich wrecchednesse. . . . I.Pars. 34
of rattes, and swich manere wrecchednesse? . . . I.Pars. 605–10
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wrechednesse, . . . . PF. 601
writen, and drery vers of wrecchidnesse . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
a maner schewynge of wrecchidnesse that is to . . Bo.2. p.1. 280–5
that endeth in wrecchidnesse.) . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310–5
ne descendeth into wrecchidnesse by the . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
han chaungyd into wrecchidnesse out of . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
blisfulnesse and bryngeth in wrecchidnesse? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720–5
kynges han more porcioun of wrecchidnesse . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
that it be wrecchidnesse to wilne to doon yvel, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
thanne is more wrecchidnesse to mowe . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
everiche of thise thinges hath his wrecchidnesse (that Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
that thilke wrecchidnesse is withouten . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
good were added to the wrecchidnesse of any wyght, Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
no medlynge of good in his solitarie wrecchidnesse?' Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
in his wrecchidnesse,) and yit over al his . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
somwhat of good anexid to hir wrecchidnesse, . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355–60
wrong that men doon nis nat the wrecchidnesse of hym Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
but wrecchidnesse of hym that dooth the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
But right his owne slouthe and wrecchednesse: . . TC.2. 286
In wrecchednesse, in filthe, and in vermine, . . . TC.3. 381
And in despit hadde alle wrecchednesse; . . . . TC.3. 1787
Thurgh yow seth y am broght in wrecchidnes . . TC.4. 105 *var*
'Allas!' quod he, 'thus foul a wrecchednesse, . . . TC.5. 39
Therfore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wrecchednesse Truth. 22
What causeth this, but wilful wrecchednesse . . . L.St. 13
Of synne and of his wrecchidnesse, . . . . . RR. 7080

**Wretches**
Two woful wrecches been we, two caytyves, . . . A.Kn. 1717
Than hadde thise wrecches two, er hir endyng. . . C.Pard. 892
Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite . . . G.SN. 32
and when the wrecches thebans bretheren two . . Anel. 60 *var*
but cometh to wrecches often ylepid. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
cruwel, turneth awey fro wrecches, and . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
that man. Whar-to thanne, o wrecches, . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
forsaketh wrecches. Certes it greveth . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170–5
delycious, but to wrecches it is a deppere . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
wrecches felen the harmes that thei . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325–30
it ne maketh folk no wrechches? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410–5
maketh hem wrecches. In this manere thanne moten Bo.3. p.5. 725–30
mysledeth wandrynge wrecchis fro . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790–5
this allone is the open refut to wreches. . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960–5
Ne these wrecches ne comen nat to the effect of . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
ben more wrecches and unsely, when thei mai doon . Bo.4. p.4. 1330–5
schrewednesse makith wrecchis, than mot . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340–5
or elles lasse wrecches, that abyen the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345–50
and schrewes ben wrecches?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
that they ne ben wrecches?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
the propre nature of it maketh men wrecches; . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen? . . TC.2. 865
Dulcarnon called is "fleeminge of wrecches": . . TC.3. 933
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . . TC.3. 934
Tho bisy wrecches, ful of wo and drede! . . . . TC.3. 1381
As wolde God, thise wrecches that despise . . . TC.3. 1387
But wrecche of wrecches, out of honour falle . . TC.4. 271

**Wretches**—*Continued*
And fleeth fro wrecches for hir cowardise. . . . TC.4. 602
For evere on love han wrecches had envye! . . . TC.5. 756
Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . . . . HF.3. 687
As other wrecches han doon many a day, . . . LGW. 337
Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo, . . . . . RR. 4775
Of synne than han pore wrecches, . . . . . RR. 6518

**Wreying**
To be discovered by wreying. . . . . RR. 5220

**Wrie**
This Phebus gan aweyward for to wryen, . . . H.Mcp. 262
Is she, for she wol sone wrien. . . . . BD. 626
Gan westren faste, and dounward for to wrye, . . TC.2. 906
A-wey to wrye and toke of hym no hede . . . . TC.4. 9 *var*

**Wrie** *see* **Wre, Wreie, Wrien**

**Wried**
And with hir heed sche wryed faste awey, . . . A.Mil. 3283

**Wrien** (*past part.*)
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye. . . . A.Kn. 2904
She is the monstres heed y-wrien, . . . . . BD. 627
Though to us beestes ben the causes wryel . . . TC.3. 620
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen, . TC.3. 1451
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thought y-wrye, . TC.4. 1654
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe. . . . LGW. 1201
And he was all with briddes wryen, . . . . . RR. 912

**Wright**
He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter. . . . . A.Prol. 614
Ne eek the wrighte Dedalus, . . . . . HF.2. 411

**Wrights**
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe.' . . A.Mil. 3143

**Wrine** *see* **Wre**

**Wring**
So swatte that men myghte him wrynge, . . . . B.Th. 1966
And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille! . E.Cl. 1212
She gan to wringe hir hondes two. . . . . HF.1. 299
Thus out at holes gonne wrynge . . . . . HF.3. 1020

**Wringeth**
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho. . . E.Mch. 1553

**Writ**
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . . A.Rv. 3902
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse . . . . C.Pard. 483
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . . . C.Pard. 742
Nat al after the text of hooly writ; . . . . . D.Sum. 1790
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1904
preved by hooly writ, and therfore he that wolde . I.Pars. 310–5
hooly writ curseth it, and speketh agayns . . . I.Pars. 745–50
openly reherced in holy writ. . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
but though that hooly writ speke of . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat . . . I.Pars. 910–5
And if that holy writ may nat suffyse, . . . . Buk. 21
This litel writ, proverbes, or figure . . . . . Buk. 25

**Writ** *see* **Writeth**

**Write**
Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write. . A.Prol. 96
But of that storie liste me nat to write. . . . . A.Kn. 1201
And writen in the table of atthamaunt . . . . A.Kn. 1305
Of hem, though that they writen wher they dwelle. . A.Kn. 2814
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons . . . B.ML. 87
After the which this murye tale I write; . . . B.Mel. 2154
As writen Persiens of hir noblesse,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3438
For though I write or tolde yow evermo . . . . B.Mk. 3843
That of this storie writen ord and ende, . . . . B.Mk. 3911
He in a cronycle saufly myghte it write, . . . . B.NP. 4398
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,— D.Sum. 1752
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write; . . E.Cl. 18
To write of yow a storie of swich mervaille . . . E.Cl. 1186
That ye of wommen write, a boterflye! . . . . E.Mch. 2304
And Aristotle, that writen in hir lyves . . . . F.Sq. 233
To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . . . . F.Sq. 551
That it were inpossible me to wryte. . . . . F.Fkl. 1549
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write; . . . G.SN. 30
Yet preye I yow that reden that I write, . . . . G.SN. 78
And right so as thise philosophres write . . . . G.SN. 113
Ther koude no man writen, as I gesse, . . . . . G.CY. 977
they sholden . . . , Ne in no book it write in no manere, G.CY. 1466
Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves. . . . . H.Mcp. 154
as thise clerkes writen, this is to seyn, . . . . I.Pars. 370–5
oghte speke ne write, nathelees it is . . . . . I.Pars. 910–5
The slye wey of that I gan to write, . . . . . Anel. 48
And with her owne hond she gan hit wryte, . . . Anel. 209
Al that men wolde to me write . . . . . Anel. 265 *var*
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte; . . . . PF. 118
I shal thee shewe mater of to write.' . . . . . PF. 168
For yif thow wilt writen a lawe of . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
speken or wryten of his gode governement).' . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525–30
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I write! . . . . TC.1. 7
And write hir wo, and live in charite, . . . . . TC.1. 49
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise. . . . . TC.1. 961
But out of Latin in my tonge it write. . . . . TC.2. 14
And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . TC.2. 699
I wolde . . . Right of myn owne hond write her right now . . . . . TC.2. 1005
Ne scrivenly ne craftily thou write; . . . . . TC.2. 1026
And if thou write a goodly word al softe, . . . . TC.2. 1028
I am ashamed for to write, y-wis, . . . . . TC.2. 1047
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write! . . . . TC.2. 1059
So hardy was to her to write; and seyde . . . . TC.2. 1074
For trewely I n'il no lettre write!— . . . . . TC.2. 1161
'Ye, for I can so write,' quod she tho, . . . . . TC.2. 1205

**Write**—*Continued*
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write; . . . TC.2. 1218
Than writen this, to which ye me constreynel' . . TC.2. 1232
And writen to her of his sorwes sore: . . . . . TC.2. 1342
An hondred vers, of which him list not write; . . TC.3. 503
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise, . . . . TC.3. 852
As writen clerkes in hir bokes olde, . . . . . TC.3. 1199
And now my penne, allas, with which I write, . . TC.4. 13
As writen folk thorugh which it is in minde. . . . TC.4. 18
Thus writen they that of her werkes knewe. . . . TC.4. 1421
On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke, . . . . TC.5. 272
Lo, trewely, they writen that her syen, . . . . TC.5. 816
That hastily a lettre thou her write, . . . . . TC.5. 1293
I can not trowen she wol write ayeyn; . . . . TC.5. 1298
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see . . . . . TC.5. 1299
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone . . TC.5. 1308
I write, as he that sorwe drif'th to write, . . . . TC.5. 1332
You write ich mine unresty sorwes sore, . . . . TC.5. 1355
That her-upon ye wolden write me, . . . . . TC.5. 1391
That it is short which that I to you write. . . . TC.5. 1626
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . . . . . TC.5. 1629
—And if I hadde y-taken for to writen . . . . TC.5. 1765
But for-that I to writen first bigan . . . . . TC.5. 1768
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste, . . . . TC.5. 1777
Boece or Troylus for to writen newe, . . . . . Adam. 2
But after my making thou write more trewe. . . . Adam. 4
By God, I wolde hit here write. . . . . HF.1. 382
Hem that write of this matere, . . . . . HF.2. 505
And for they writen of batailes, . . . . . HF.3. 351
That write of Romes myghty werkes, . . . . . HF.3. 414
Of hem that writen olde gestes, . . . . . HF.3. 425
That they of write, and how they highte. . . . HF.3. 429
And lo, this hous of whiche I write, . . . . . HF.3. 887
But yit I seye what eylyth the to wryte . . . . LGW.G. 311
To translaten that olde clerkes writen, . . . . LGW. 370
s . . . neglygence Was it to the to write onstedfastnesse . . . . . LGW.G. 526
Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn. . . . . LGW.G. 529
Who koude write which a dedely chere . . . . LGW. 869
Compleyned had, of which I may not write, . . LGW. 1344
Which were to longe to written and to seyn; . . . LGW. 1565
Which were as now to longe for me to write. . . LGW. 1679
But with a penne kouthe she nat write; . . . . LGW. 2357
To write of hem that ben in love forsworne . . . LGW. 2455
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte . . . . LGW. 2494
But al hir letter writen I ne may . . . . . LGW. 2513
I dar not wryte of hit no wikkednesse, . . . . Buk. 7
had hem . . . , and writen hem in her owne tunge, Astr. 5–11
me semith better to writen un-to a childe . . . Astr. 5–11
These auctours writen that thilke signe is clepid . Astr. 277–84
Another thing was don there write, . . . . . RR. 413
That clerkis writen that hir knewe; . . . . . RR 2839
He made a book, and lete it write . . . . . RR. 6785
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write, . . . . . RR. 6786

**Write(n)** (*pret. tense*) *see* **Write**

**Writers**
foryetynge of writeris put out of mynde . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545–50

**Writest**
That writest us that ilke weddyng murie . . . E.Mch. 1733
In thy studie so thou writest, . . . . . HF.2. 125

**Writeth**
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . . A.Rv. 3869
'But certeinly no word ne writeth he . . . . . B.ML. 77
Paul . . . writeth, "Man shal rejoyse with hem that B.Mel. 2175–80
Epistle, whan he writeth unto the . . . . . B.Mel. 2630–5
Petrak . . . , That writ ynough of this, I undertake. B.Mk. 3516
Macrobeus, that writ the avisioun . . . . . B.NP. 4313
The same wordes writeth Ptholomee; . . . . D.WB. 182
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage . . . D.WB. 709
Er he the body of his tale writeth, . . . . . E.Cl. 42
As was Grisilde, therfore Petrak writeth . . . . E.Cl. 1147
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse! . . . E.Mch. 1308
For Paul, that writeth unto Thymothee, . . . . I.Pars. 32
Marcus Tulyus, as hym-selve writ in his book, . . Bo.2. p.7. 540–5
As writ myn auctour called Lollius, . . . . . TC.1. 394
'And ek, as writ Zanzis that was ful wis, . . . . TC.4. 414
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne: . TC.5. 1399
Boece, That writ 'A thought may flee so hye, . . HF.2. 465
As writ John in the Apocalips. . . . . HF.3. 295
There as he writ of these worchynges; . . . . RR. 6585

**Writh** *see* **Writheth**

**Writhe**
thei myghten writhen awey in othere . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1675–80
Awey to writhe, and took of him non hede, . . . TC.4. 9
To writhen out fro Goddes purveyinge, . . . . TC.4. 986
She can writhe hir heed awey; . . . . . RR. 4359

**Writhen**
Hir heed y-writhen was, y-wis, . . . . . RR. 160

**Writheth**
highte Visevus, that writhith out thurw . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90–5
Bitrent and wryth the swote wodebinde, . . . . TC.3. 1231

**Writhing**
And turne ageyn with writhyng of a pyn. . . . F.Sq. 127

**Writing**
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng; . . A.Prol. 326
But nathelees, by writyng to and fro, . . . . . E.Mch. 2104
techynge by word and by writynge or in . . . . I.Pars. 1050–5
For this writyng nis no thyng ment by thee, . . . PF. 158
At writing of this lettre I was on-live, . . . . TC.5. 1369
In Englissh and in writing of our tonge, . . . . TC.5. 1794

**Writing**—*Continued*
Al the writynge that I sy; . . . . . HF.3. 72
For of Alceste schulde thy wrytynge be, . . . . LGW.G. 532

**Writings**
certes, thilke wrytynges profiten litel, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
the whiche writynges long and dirk eelde . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5

**Written**
On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . . A.Prol. 161
And by eterne word writen and confermed, . . . A.Kn. 2350
Which that men clipe the hevene, y-writen was . . B.ML. 191
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . B.ML. 195
Was writen the deeth of Ector, Achilles, . . . . B.ML. 198
A Briton book writen with Evaungiles . . . . B.ML. 666
For it is writen, "If thou take no vengeance of . . B.Mel. 2650–5
as it is writen in the seconde book of . . . . . B.Mel. 2855–60
his good name; for it is writen "that the . . . . B.Mel. 3035–40
it is writen that he is worthy to lesen his . . . . B.Mel. 3040–5
For it is writen that he that . . . . . B.Mel. 3045–50
After hir ages as men writen fynde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3177
For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is, . . . B.NP. 4631
To oure doctrine it is y-write y-wis; . . . . . B.NP. 4632
By God! if wommen hadde writen stories, . . . D.WB. 693
They wolde han writen of men moore wikkednesse . D.WB. 695
That he biforn had writen in his tables. . . . . D.Sum. 1759
Receyved he the lawe that was writen . . . . . D.Sum. 1889
This markys writen hath in special . . . . . E.Cl. 761
Ther is swich myrthe that it may nat be writen. . E.Mch. 1739
Hath writen in his book, *De Coitu;* . . . . . E.Mch. 1811
In which that he y-writen hadde his wille, . . . E.Mch. 1938
*Pardee*, of Laodomya is writen thus, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1445
Or elles Cecile, as I writen fynde, . . . . . G.SN. 94
She never cessed, as I writen fynde, . . . . . G.SN. 124
Thise wordes al with gold y-writen were. . . . G.SN. 210
oure boke seith, 'Al that is writen is writen . . . I.Pars. 1080–5
And in this book were writen fables . . . . . BD. 52
A compleynte hadde I writen in myn hond, . . . Pity. 43
Hath of her hande writen in this wyse, . . . . Anel. 352
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . PF. 19
There weren vers y-writen, as me thoghte, . . . PF. 124
Thise vers of gold and blak y-writen were, . . . PF. 141
And seyde, 'It stondeth writen in thy face . . . PF. 155
to ben writen, and drery vers of wrecchidnesse . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
han writen or this as men yit teche us yonge . . TC.3. 293 *var*
This mene while, as writen is in geste, . . . . TC.3. 450
Though ther be mercy writen in your chere, . . . TC.3. 1356
This joye may not writen be with inke: . . . . TC.3 1693
The woful Mirra, writen as I finde; . . . . . TC.4. 1139
And treweliche as writen wel I finde, . . . . . TC.4. 1415
Shal neither ben y-writen nor y-songe . . . . . TC.5. 1059
'Thou hast not writen her sin that she wente, . . TC.5. 1303
ther was Thus writen on a table of bras: . . . . HF.1. 142
How hit was written full of names . . . . . HF.3. 63
As fresshe as men had write hem here . . . . . HF.3. 66
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it writen; . . LGW. 8
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this. . . . . LGW.G. 348
Why noldist thow han writyn of Alceste . . . . LGW.G. 530
Nat only for thy sake writen is this story, . . . LGW. 1888
ben writen the names of the Twelve . . . . . Astr. 40–5
be writen in augrym above, and with longe . . . Astr. 40–5
in augrym writen under that cercle. . . . . Astr. 45–50
names of the sterres ben writen in the . . . . Astr. 92–7
I knowe by the names . . . writen under the same cercle. . . . . Astr. 115–21
And over al diapred and writen . . . . . RR. 934
Was written in the stone aboute . . . . . RR. 1466
Though in thee it were writen. . . . . RR. 4694
It is so writen in my thought; . . . . . RR. 4798
As it is writen and is soth, . . . . . RR. 5409
Ne we fynde writen in no lawis . . . . . RR. 6544
That in that booke writen is. . . . . RR. 7148
That in oure booke writen is. . . . . RR. 7164

**Wroken**
With hem of Grece; and casten to ben wroken . . TC.1. 88
Right for despit, and shop for to ben wroken: . . TC.1. 207
'Wel hastow, Lord, y-wroke on me thyn ire, . . TC.5. 589
He wol nat with his arwes been y-wroken On thee, . Scog. 26

**Wroken** *see* **Wreken**

**Wrong**
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely. . . . . A.Kn. 1267
Of hem that hadden wrongе suspecioun . . . . B.ML. 681
matiere, by cause of the wrong and of the . . . B.Mel. 2210–5
and doon me wrong, right so shal I venge me upon . B.Mel. 2470–5
hem, and doon hem wrong, and thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2470–5
vengeance to vengeaunce, ne wrong to wrong, . . B.Mel. 2475–80
by another vengeaunce, ne o wroong by another . B.Mel. 2475–80
by another wroong, but everich of hem . . . . B.Mel. 2475–80
al this wrong and all this vileynye. And after . . B.Mel. 2545–50
considere that this wrong which that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
that the wrong that thou hast receyved . . . . B.Mel. 2580–5
to doo you this wronge and vilenye . . . . . B.Mel. 2595–600 *var*
wrong or harm-doynge to any . . . . . B.Mel. 2770–5
of the injurie and wrong that they . . . . . B.Mel. 2920–5
Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heere.' . . C.Doc. 174
Thus sholde ye speke and bere hem wrong on honde D.WB. 226 *var*
Peple to save and every wrong tamende. . . . E.Cl. 441
And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . E.Mch. 2354
On every wrong a man may nat be wreken; . . . F.Fkl. 784
'And yet in wrong is thy perseveraunce; . . . . G.SN. 443
I recche nat what wrong that thou me profre, . . G.SN. 489
Ne wrong conceite of me in your absence, . . . G.CY. 1214

**Wrong**—*Continued*

Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese. . . . H.Mcp. 98
werre, and every manere of wrong that . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 675–80
that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu . . . . I.Pars. 745–50
doon wrong that bireven hire bonde folk . . . . I.Pars. 750–5
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly . . . . I.Pars. 900–5
She hadde not hir name wrong. . . . . BD. 950
She wrong do wolde to no wyght; . . . . . BD. 1015
Whan I hadde wrong and she the right, . . . . BD. 1281
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . PF. 542
fro right to wrong. Whan I say the fortunes and . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
but thow wenest wrong, yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270–5
pleynynges? What wrong have I don . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
thanne? I have doon the no wrong. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
that I do the wrong, though thow descende a-down . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
nat how greet a wrong ye don . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455–60
ne sory in thy corage of any wrong or grevance . Bo.3. p.3. 665–70
the wrong that hath ben don to me, . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145–50
it is wikkidneese and wrong that thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
that al that is wrong is wikke?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365–70
ben they that doon wrong to othere folk, . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
than they that the wrong suffren.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390–5
hath don the wrong or elles hym that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
hym that hath suffred the wrong?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
hadde suffrid the wrong, by the sorwe of . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
hym that hadde doon the wrong.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
the doere of wrong is more wrecche than . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
he that hath suffride wrong?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
wrong that men doon nis nat the . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
of hym that resceyveth the wrong, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
wrecchidnesse of hym that dooth the wrong. . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1395–400
don wrong to the jugement, ryght as . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
Ne that nis nat wrong; for so as every . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800–5
seide I no wrong that, yif that thise thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920–5
In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live: . . TC.1. 594
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . TC.1. 692
And do me wrong? What shal I don, allas? . . . TC.2. 1472
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare, . . . TC.2. 1679
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge, . . . . TC.3. 804
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse. . . . . TC.3. 1008
Be any wrong, I wol no more trespace; . . . . TC.3. 1175
As Crassus dide for his affectes wronge, . . . . TC.3. 1391
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . TC.4. 189
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? TC.5. 1161
In ryght ne wrong, and lerne that of me; . . . LGW. 477
Don his neighbour wrong or oppressioun. . . . . L.St. 12
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse, . . L.St. 20
Hit is but foly and wrong wenyng . . . . . RR. 2601
Thou worchist in a wrong manner; . . . . . RR. 3142
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do. . . . . RR. 3509
Me thenkith [it] wrong, withouten wene, . . . . RR. 3748
He hath to us do gret wronge, . . . . . RR. 3989
To be discomfyt I have gret wronge. . . . . RR. 4067
He may not oute, and that is wronge, . . . . RR. 4517
For certis it were wrong that I . . . . . RR. 4565
With wrong, as maister William was, . . . . . RR. 6778

**Wrong** *see* **Wrang, Wrung**

**Wrongful**

wrongful custumes and taillages, of . . . . . I.Pars. 565–70
wrongful preisynge. Flatereres been the . . . . I.Pars. 610–5
gretly and compleyned of the wrongful dede . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
lady, artow nat wrongful in that, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
so wrongful a confusioun; for I wolde . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425–30
togidre eterne, and that is a wrongful wenynge.) . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5

**Wrongfully**

'Ful wrongfully bigonne thow,' quod he, . . . . G.SN. 442
whan it is wrongfully disposed . . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
And ofte tyme swich cursynge wrongfully retorneth I.Pars. 620–5
devouren . . . the catel of poure folk wrongfully, I.Pars. 775–80
that wrongfully ocupien folkes heritages. . . . . I.Pars. 880–5
punyssche wrongfully Albyn, a conseiller . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120–5
ben schrewes unsely whan thei ben wrongfully delivred Bo.4. p.4. 1360–5
seen that they suffren wrongfully felonyes of othere . Bo.4. p.6. 1535–40
Wherfore som men trowen wrongfully . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870–5
'And if that I consente, I wrongfully . . . . . TC.1. 414
And wrongfully han her possessioun; . . . . . TC.2. 1419
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . TC.5. 1490
Shal wrongfully in prison be, . . . . . RR. 7567

**Wrongly**

This man to you may wrongly ben acused, . . . LGW.G. 338
That wrongly werke ageyn nature. . . . . RR. 4769

**Wrongs**

wreken hir wronges while that they been . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
vileynyes and wronges, and he shal venge yow after B.Mel. 2645–50
the wronges and the vileynyes to be doon . . . B.Mel. 2660–5
a man al oonly for to do newe wronges, . . . . B.Mel. 2660–5

**Wrongs**—*Continued*

han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . . B.Mel. 3000–5
injuries and wronges that ye have doon . . . . B.Mel. 3070–5
But thilke wronges may I nat endure, . . . . G.SN. 491
Agayns thre manere of wronges that . . . . . I.Pars. 520–5
anoyaunces and the wronges that men . . . . I.Pars. 655–60
in suffrynge paciently wronges that been . . . I.Pars. 1055–60
kyngis hous, bothe of the wronges that . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110–5
He bywayleth the wronges that men . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365–70
lyghtly in pacience the wronges that . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560–5
that doon the grevances and the wronges: . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
To furthren trouthe, and wronges to punice, . . . TC.5. 1707

**Wrote**

And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle, . B.ML. 725
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn: . . . . B.ML. 759
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot, . . . B.ML. 890
In Pathmos wroot, which seith that they that goon . B.Pri. 1773
and in the ground he wroot twies; . . . . . B.Mel. 2220–5
And saugh an hand, armlees, that wroot ful faste; . B.Mk. 3393
Wroot *Mane, techel, phares*, and na moore. . . . B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, "*Mane, techel, phares*," truste me,— . . . B.Mk. 3422
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . . C.Pard. 890
But nathelees, thogh that he wroot and sayde . . D.WB. 80
And wroote the names alwey as he stood . . . . D.Sum. 1743
And in a lettre wroot he al his sorwe,— . . . . E.Mch. 1880
That he that wroot the Romance of the Rose . . E.Mch. 2032
The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; . . . G.SN. 83
He that wroot al thavisioun . . . . . BD. 285
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . ABC. 59
in his book that he wrot of dyvynacioums), . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745–50
Wrot in a compleynt of her hevynesse: . . . . TC.1. 655
Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse?' . . . TC.1. 656
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise. . TC.2. 1064
How liketh you the lettre that he wrot? . . . . TC.2. 1196
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!' . . . . TC.2. 1214
That she him wrot; for somwhat he beheld . . . TC.2. 1325
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde; . . TC.2. 1344
He wrot right thus, and seide as ye shal here.— . TC.5. 1316
Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde, . . . . TC.5. 1424
And finaly—she wrot and seide him thanne— . . TC.5. 1427
To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe . . . . . TC.5. 1583
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . . . TC.5. 1589
What that she wroot or that she dide; . . . . HF.1. 380
O Thought, that wroot al that I mette, . . . . HF.2. 15
Therfore he wrot the Rose and ek Crisseyde . . LGW.G. 344
For that I of Creseyde wroot or tolde, . . . . LGW. 469
She wroot a letter anon, that thus biganne. . . . LGW. 1354
She wave hyt wel, and wrote the story above, . . LGW. 2364
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede LGW. 2487
In his Parablis us wrote, . . . . . RR. 6530

**Wroteth**

right as a sowe wroteth in everich . . . . . I.Pars. 155–60
ordure, so wroteth hire beautee in the . . . . I.Pars. 155–60

**Wroth**

And if ther dide, certeyn so wrooth was she, . . . A.Prol. 451
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe, . A.Kn. 1179
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe; . . . . A.Kn. 1840
For though that Absolon be wood or wrooth, . . . A.Mil. 3394
But yet I pray thee be nat wroth for game, . . . A.Co. 4354
Be thou nat wrooth, er we departen heer . . . . A.Co. 4359
They been ful wrothe al day, as men may see. . . A.Co. 4398
'By God,' quod he, 'I am a litel wrooth . . . . B.Sh. 1573
As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye. . . B.Sh. 1612
secoundely, he that is irous and wrooth, . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
and wrooth, as seith Senec, ne may nat . . . . B.Mel. 2315–20
inpacient and wrooth, of that that toucheth hym . B.Mel. 2730–5
wrooth and inpacient, it is no merveille; . . . . B.Mel. 2735–40
angry and wrooth, and that is no wonder, . . . B.Mel. 2885–90
and they that been wrothe witen . . . . . B.Mel. 2890–5
But be nat wrooth, my lord, for that I pleye. . . B.Mk. 3153
So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye. . . C.Pard. 957
So that the clerkes be nat with me wrothe, . . . D.WB. 125
'Kys me,' quod she, 'we be no lenger wrothe, . . D.WB. 1239
'Now, brother,' quod the devil, 'be nat wrooth: . . D.Fri. 1634
He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth; . . . D.Sum. 2161
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth, . . . . D.Sum. 2248
Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem aton; . . . E.Cl. 437
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth, . . E.Mch. 1962
But, sire, ne be nat wrooth,—al be it so, . . . . E.Mch. 2286
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth, . . E.Mch. 2311
Ladyes, I prey yow that ye be nat wrooth, . . . E.Mch. 2350
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede . G.SN. 513
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, H.Mcp. 46
stierne and wrothe juge sitte above, and under . . I.Pars. 170–5
or envyous is lightly wrooth. . . . . I.Pars. 530–5
which a man is wrooth with wikkednesse, . . . . I.Pars. 535–40
and it is wrooth withouten bitternesse, . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
nat wrooth agayns the man, but wrooth with the mysdede . . . . . I.Pars. 540–5
if o man be wrooth with another, thanne . . . . I.Pars. 615–20
is nat wrooth for noon harm that is doon to . . . I.Pars. 655–60
a fool, though the fool be wrooth or . . . . . I.Pars. 660–5
slombry, and soone wol be wrooth, and . . . . I.Pars. 720–5
Were for his sorwes never so wrooth. . . . . BD. 512
He sayde, 'I prey the be not wrooth; . . . . . BD. 518
For al welfare, and I be wrothe. . . . . BD. 581
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth. . . . . BD. 1189
Y-liche they were bothe gladde and wrothe, . . . BD. 1293
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me! . . . ABC. 52
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure, . . Mars. 171

**Wroth**—*Continued*

But leveth wel, and be not wrooth ther-fore, . . Comp.L. 83
That everych other slough, so were they wrothe. . Anel. 56
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.' . . . PF. 504
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe, . . PF. 622
makest Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
advocattes, nat wrooth but pytous and debonayre, . Bo.4. p.4. 1400–5
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe. . . . TC.1. 140
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . . TC.1. 349
Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.' . . TC.1. 581
For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . . TC.1. 1019
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . . . TC.2. 300
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere!' . . TC.2. 594
To be not wroth, though he of his folye . . . . TC.2. 1073
And be not wroth though I thee ofte preye . . . TC.3. 285
For which Pallas was with Aglauros wroth, . . . TC.3. 730
'Of which I am right sory, but not wroth. . . . TC.3. 1044
For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte. . TC.3. 1082
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . . TC.3. 1110
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . TC.3. 1171
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . . TC.4. 122
'For though ye Trojans with us Grekes wrothe . . TC.5. 141
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . TC.5. 145
'Diane, which that wroth was and in ire . . . . TC.5. 1464
But beth not wroth, and that I you biseche; . . . TC.5. 1609
And beth not wroth, I have ek understonde . . . TC.5. 1614
That for that gilt ye be not wroth with me: . . . TC.5. 1775
That no man, be they never so wrothe, . . . . HF.3. 1013
That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe, . . LGW. 667
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne. . LGW. 1892
To seyn a thyng through which ye mighte be wroth; Comp.A. 73
'I nyl be wroth, if that I may, . . . . . RR. 3099
Wroth in his ire, ne lefte he nought . . . . . RR. 4093
But lord! he wolde be wrooth withall, . . . . . RR. 6427
That oughten wroth be in her witt . . . . . RR. 6466 *em*
Be wrothe or blithe who-so be, . . . . . RR. 6773

**Wrothly**

casten wrothly the chere dounward to . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30–5

**Wrought**

He hadde of gold y-wroght a ful curious pyn, . . A.Prol. 196
But al with silver, wroght ful clene and weel, . . A.Prol. 367
That firste he wroghte and afterward he taughte. . A.Prol. 497
Bothe in oon armes, wroght ful richely, . . . . A.Kn. 1012
Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse. . . . A.Kn. 1913
Wroght on the wal, ful pitous to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1919
Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . A.Kn. 1983
For which Dyane wroghte hym care and wo. . . . A.Kn. 2072
Wel koude he peynten lifly, that it wroghte; . . . A.Kn. 2087
So unkouth and so riche, and wroght so weel . . . A.Kn. 2497
Togydre y-met and wroght his felawe wo; . . . . A.Kn. 2624
And God, that al this wyde world hath wroght, . . A.Kn. 3099
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wroght, . B.ML. 619
Another lettre, wroght ful synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 747
Foryeve his wikked werkes that he wroghte. . . . B.ML. 994
She cride, and atte laste thus she wroghte, . . . B.Pri. 1788
Was al y-wroght of Jewes werk, . . . . . B.Th. 2054
hevene wolde never han wroght hem, ne . . . . B.Mel. 2295–300
With Goddes owne fynger wroght was he, . . . B.Mk. 3198
Hir chaar, that was with gold wroght and perree, . B.Mk. 3550
'Allas!' quod he, 'allas, that I was wroght!' . . . B.Mk. 3619
Though God forwoot it er that it was wroght; . . B.NP. 4438
So dronke he was he nyste what he wroghte. . . . C.Pard. 487
That to thy Creatour which that thee wroghte, . . C.Pard. 901
And for what profit was a wight y-wroght? . . . D.WB. 117
Which that Appelles wroghte subtilly;. . . . . D.WB. 499
The hye God, that al this world hath wroght, . . D.Sum. 1972
For which this markys wroghte in this manere; . . E.Cl. 463
For greet skile is he preeve that he wroghte. . . . E.Cl. 1152
That womman is for mannes helpe y-wroght . . . E.Mch. 1324
They wroghten so, by sly and wys tretee, . . . E.Mch. 1692
How that he wroghte I dar nat to yow telle, . . . E.Mch. 1963
He that it wroghte koude ful many a gyn. . . . F.Sq. 128
He for his lady wroghte, er she were wonne; . . F.Fkl. 733
Why han ye wroght this werk unresonable? . . . F.Fkl. 872
And whan this maister that this magyk wroughte . F.Fkl. 1202
Thou with thy gerland wroght with rose and lilie,— G.SN. 27
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght, . . . G.SN. 326
And al that wroght is with a skilful thoght . . . G.SN. 327
How manye wondres Jhesus for hem wroghte; . . G.SN. 359
But if they weren wroght of lym and stoon, . . . G.CY. 910
With thise thre teynes whiche that we han wroght . G.CY. 1332
He with his bowe wroghte, as men may rede. . . . H.Mcp. 112
Anon they wroghten al hire lust volage. . . . . H.Mcp. 239
Allas! that I was wroght! why nere I deed? . . . H.Mcp. 273
elles the goode werkes that he wroghte . . . . I.Pars. 230–5
The othere goode werkes that he wroghte . . . I.Pars. 230–5
that he hath wroght er he fel into deedly synne, or I.Pars. 230–5
that he hath wroght ne shul never been in . . . I.Pars. 235–40
goode werkes that we han wroght . . . . . I.Pars. 235–40
that he wroghte in erthe biforn his disciples. . . . I.Pars. 915–20
'Alas,' quoth she, 'that I was wrought! . . . . BD. 90
Was in the glasyng y-wroght thus, . . . . . BD. 327
He not to werre us swich a wunder wroughte, . . ABC. 116
The firste tyme, alas! that I was wroght, . . . Mars. 164

**Wrought**—*Continued*

But he that wroghte hit enfortuned hit so . . . Mars. 259
But he that wroghte hir, also mot I thee, . . . Mars. 267
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte . . PF. 123
Y-wrought after hir craft and hir mesure;. . . . PF. 305
The formel on your hond, so wel y-wrought, . . . PF. 418
Which I have wrought so wel to my plesaunce . . PF. 636
And whan thys werke al wroght was to an ende . . PF. 666 *var*
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20–5
wrought with yvory and with glas, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205–10
or elles on the werkman that wroughte . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445–50
Agamenon), that wrought and contynued the batailes Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir peyne. . . . TC.1. 63
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought, TC.1. 578
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte. . . TC.1. 1071
And for the love of God that us hath wrought, . TC.2. 577
Or al be wrought, withouten any drede. . . . . TC.2. 672
That nevere I this for coveitise wroughte, . . . TC.3. 261
But th'ilke litel that they spake or wroughte . . TC.3. 463
Quod Pandarus, 'that ye swich foly wroughte! . . TC.3. 762
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . TC.3. 1165
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . TC.3. 1290
It were ye that wroughten me this wo, . . . . TC.3. 1354
And, for the love of God that us hath wrought, . . TC.3. 1503
And many a night they wroughte in this manere, . TC.3. 1713
That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte. . . TC.3. 1799
But swich an ese therwith they her wroughte, . . TC.4. 726
And thus she wroughte as I shal you devise. . . . TC.4. 735
Hath Kinde y-wrought thee only her to plese? . . TC.4. 1096
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone. . . TC.4. 1127
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . TC.5. 861
Than wol I werke that I nevere wroughte! . . . TC.5. 993
N'ot I not how, but sin that I was wrought . . . TC.5. 1167
For love of her that him this peyne wroughte; . . TC.5. 1236
Ne so wonderliche y-wrought, . . . . . HF.3. 83
Y-wrought, as often as by cure. . . . . HF.3. 208
With crounes wroght ful of losenges; . . . . . HF.3. 227
Of yren wroght ful sternely,. . . . . HF.3. 408
And goddes love, hadde y-wrought, . . . . . HF.3. 621
Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought. . . . . HF.3. 833
endyte Despit of love, and hadde hymself i-wrought. LGW.G. 352
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wroght. . . LGW. 372
And longe tyme they wroght in this manere, . . LGW. 772
For that me thirketh he is so wel y-wroghte, . . LGW. 1173
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroghte, . . . LGW. 1696
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroghte, . LGW. 1721
For it is shapen as the mase is wroght, . . . . LGW. 2014
'Allas,' quod she, 'that ever I was wroght: . . . LGW. 2187
Thow yiver of the formes, that hast wroght . . . LGW. 2228
And al the thinge that Tereus hath wroght, . . . LGW. 2363
The array is wroght, the tyme is faste by, . . . LGW. 2607
Thou shalt be ded,—by hym that al hath wrought! . LGW. 2642
Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,— . . . . . Comp.A. 54
and wroughte in this wise:—Among an heepe . . Astr. 139–45
In May, whan al this mirth is wrought; . . . . RR. 86
Into that gardyn wel y-wrought . . . . . RR. 483
Of body ful wel wrought was she, . . . . . RR. 559
From hennes forth how that I wroughte, . . . . RR. 701
That wel y-wrought was for the nones. . . . . RR. 709
His nose by mesure wrought ful right. . . . . RR. 823
With lymes wrought at poynt devys, . . . . . RR. 830
And in samette with briddis wrought, . . . . . RR. 836
Wrought was his robe in straunge gise . . . . RR. 839
So wel y-wrought of silk as it. . . . . RR. 872
And other beestis wrought ful well, . . . . . RR. 895
Y-portreied, and wrought with floures, . . . . RR. 897
Wel wrought, and all the remenaunt eke. . . . RR. 1024
The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . . . RR. 1094
So wel with yiftes hath she wrought. . . . . RR. 1164
Of a gold broche, ful wel wrought. . . . . RR. 1193
For thorough hir smokke wrought with silk . . RR. 1195
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys, . . . . RR. 1215
The lord that thilke gardyn wrought. . . . . RR. 1672
I felt sich woo my wounde ay wrought, . . . . RR. 1814
Seye thyng that nevere was don ne wrought; . . RR. 3262
That he hath not aright [y-]wrought, . . . . . RR. 3985
And many a foly therynne wrought. . . . . RR. 4947
Whiche that they wrought in sondry wise, . . . RR. 4970
With ther propre hondis they wrought, . . . . RR. 6565
Wrought with squyre and scantilone, . . . . . RR. 7064
For Semblant was so slye wrought, . . . . . RR. 7447

**Wroughtest**

That never wroghtest synne as yet, *pardee!* . . . B.ML. 856
Ful many a hethen wroghtestow ful wo, . . . . B.Mk. 3583
Thou wroughtest no-thyng as the sage, . . . . RR. 4646

**Wrung**

For which ful ofte he weepe and wroong his hond, . B.ML. 606
Whan that his shoo ful bitterly hym wrong. . . . D.WB. 492
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . TC.3. 1531
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe . . TC.4. 745
His hondes wrong, and seid that was to seye, . . TC.4. 1171
And on youre teres falsely out-wronge. . . . . LGW. 2527
And on your teres falsly oute ywronge . . . . LGW. 2527 *var*

# X

**X** (*the letter*)
lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned . . . . Astr. 132–9
mydnight unto this forseide lettre X, . . . . . Astr. 132–9
**Xanthippus** *see* **Santippe**

**Xantippe**
How Xantippa caste pisse upon his heed. . . . D.WB. 729
**Xristus** *see* **Christus**

# Y

**Y-** *see* **I-**
**Yaf** *see* **Gave**
**Yald**
for his blynde visage, yald to Ulixes joye . . . . Bo.4.m.7. 1600–5

**Yarbas**
And whan the kynge that Yarbas hight hit wiste, . LGW. 1245

**Yard**
Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte; . . . . A.Prol. 149
a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . A.Kn. 1050
His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . A.Kn. 1387
For yet under the yerde was the mayde. . . . . B.Sh. 1287
A yeerd she hadde, enclosed al aboute . . . . B.NP. 4037
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . B.NP. 4089
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde, . . . B.NP. 4141
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . B.NP. 4156
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough; . . . . B.NP. 4187
For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd. . . B.NP. 4365
Into the yerd, ther Chauntecleer the faire . . . B.NP. 4409
That thou into that yerd flaugh fro the bemes! . . B.NP. 4421
To walken in the yerd upon that morwe . . . . B.NP. 4444
Whan I yow hente and broght out of the yerd; . . B.NP. 4612
'Yond, in the yerd, I trowe that she be,' . . . . D.Sum. 1798
'Hoste,' quod he, 'I am under youre yerde, . . . E.Cl. 22
Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . F.Fkl. 1251
amoeved, and broghte a yerde to scourge . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
saugh the yerde, he seyde to his maister, . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
'thow seyst sooth; have thow the yerde, . . . . I.Pars. 670–5
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde, . . . . PF. 640
The yerde of a tree, . . . , boweth redily the crop . Bo.3.m.2. 660–5
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . TC.1. 257
For it is seyd, men maketh ofte a yerde . . . . TC.1. 740
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde. . . . TC.2. 154
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes, . . TC.2. 820
Wol ben her champioun with spere and yerde: . . TC.2. 1427
Under your yerde, egal to myn offence, . . . . TC.3. 137
For it thoughte him no strokes of a yerde . . . TC.3. 1067
So riche a yerde was nevere noon . . . . . RR. 492 *em*
Is in this yerde with his meyne, . . . . . RR. 634
Thorough-out the yerde al thringyng. . . . . RR. 656
In al that yarde so high was none. . . . . RR. 1461
And all the yerde in it is seene. . . . . RR. 1582
The estrees of the yerde accusith, . . . . . RR. 1591

**Yards**
scourgynge with yerdes, in knelynges, in tribulacions, I.Pars. 1055–60

**Yare**
This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . LGW. 2270

**Ye** (*specimens*)
To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . A.Prol. 780
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . . A.Kn. 1567
Thanne seyde he thus as ye shal after heere: . . A.Kn. 2764
'I pray yow alle that ye nat yow greve, . . . . A.Rv. 3910
And John also, how now? what do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025
O riche marchaunts, ful of wele been yee, . . . B.ML. 122
And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . B.ML. 276
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . B.ML. 732
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? . . B.Sh. 1405
Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . . B.Pri. 1641
wheither ye wol putte the punyssement . . . , or ye wol nat?' . . . . . B.Mel. 3005–10
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . B.Mk. 3429
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe? . . . B.Mk. 3622
And seyde, 'Sire, if that I were as ye, . . . . B.NP. 4597
"Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . B.NP. 4599
Ye fadres and ye moodres eek, also, . . . . . C.Doc. 93
And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . . C.Pard. 964
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde. . . . . D.WB. 225
Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . . D.WB. 1088
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286
Ye sey me thus, "that I am youre brother"?' . . D.Sum. 2126
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth, . . . . D.Sum. 2248
Ne drede for to leese, save oonly yee; . . . . . E.Cl. 508
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . E.Cl. 624
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place . . . E.Cl. 862
Avyseth yow, ye been a man of age, . . . . . E.Mch. 1555
I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . . E.Mch. 2176
Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namoore of me; . . . F.Sq. 343
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . . G.CY. 1061
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . H.Mcp. 42
But certes, sire, if that ye Wolde ought discure me your wo . . . . . BD. 547
And telleth me eek what ye have lore, . . . . BD. 1134
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . . . Pity. 110
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . . Mars. 290
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . PF. 464
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m'avise! . . . . TC.2. 276
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . . TC.2. 943
I n'ot not what ye wilne that I seye.'— . . . . TC.3. 121

**Ye** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis, . . . . . TC.3. 170
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes, . . . TC.3. 619
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . TC.3. 1104
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . . TC.3. 1127
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!'— . . . TC.3. 1180
O ye Herines, Nightes doughtren three, . . . . TC.4. 22
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe. . . . . TC.4. 98
Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise . . . . TC.4. 807
How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . . TC.5. 466
And that ye coude wel your lady serve, . . . . TC.5. 972
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . . TC.5. 1589
'O Eneas! what wil ye do! . . . . . HF.1. 320
O men, have ye swich goodliheed . . . . . HF.1. 330
Have ye dispit to have my name? . . . . . HF.3. 626
Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . . . . HF.3. 687
And if ye nere a god that knowen alle, . . . . LGW. 348
To me ne founde I better noon than yee; . . . . LGW. 446
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 743
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139
And if that ye the terme rekne wolde, . . . . LGW. 2510
Therwith ye ben so mery and so jocounde . . . Rosem. 5
I am so sory now that ye been light; . . . . . Purse. 3
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng, . . . . . RR. 2863
And seide, 'Sir, how that yee may . . . . . RR. 2988
And yee the swete savour fele, . . . . . RR. 2991

**Ye**
Ye, blessed be alwey a lewed man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3455
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay, . . . . A.Kn. 1667
'Ye certes, lemman,' quod this Absolon. . . . . A.Mil. 3719
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098
Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . A.Rv. 4174
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . A.Rv. 4268
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde. . . . . B.ML. 417
And seyde thus: 'Ye, God woot al,' quod she. . . B.Sh. 1303
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . . B.Pri. 1841
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . . B.Th. 1900
Ye, bothe bukke and hare; . . . . . B.Th. 1946
bettre 'nay' than 'ye' "; this is to seyn, that thee is B.Mel. 2405–10
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . . B.NP. 3970
Ye, mo than sevene tymes seventene! . . . . . B.NP. 4644
'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour, . . . . C.Pard. 692
Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!" . . . . C.Pard. 736
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . . C.Pard. 865
Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945
To gete hir love ye ther as she hath noon . . . D.WB. 210 *var*
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . D.WB. 840
'Ye, certeinly,' quod he, 'no wonder is.' . . . . D.WB. 1105
'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.' . . D.WB. 1238
This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good. . . . D.WB. 1241
'Artow thanne a bailly?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . D.Fri. 1392
Ye, whan that they been hastily y-songe, . . . D.Sum. 1726
'Ye, God amende defautes, sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1810
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel, . . . D.Sum. 2127
And eek whan I sey "ye" ne sey nat "nay," . . . E.Cl. 355
She seith not ones, 'nay,' whan he seith, 'ye.' . . E.Mch. 1345
'That I am blynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . E.Mch. 2340
'Strugle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wente! . . . E.Mch. 2376
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest, . . E.Mch. 2396
'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . F.Fkl. 1472
'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.' . . G.SN. 212
Ye, bothe power and auctoritee . . . . . G.SN. 471
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . G.CY. 599
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . . G.CY. 697
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . . G.CY. 1061
Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the chanoun soone, . . G.CY. 1289
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be.' . G.CY. 1293
Seyde Plato. 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . . G.CY. 1456
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . . . H.Mcp. 83
"ye, ye," and "nay, nay"; and what . . . . . I.Pars. 590–5
hir lordshipes, ye, that is for to understonde, . . I.Pars. 755–60
of hire bodily puterie,—ye, somtyme of his owene wyf, I.Pars. 885–90
hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye, though it be I.Pars. 940–5
'Ye,' seyde he, 'thou nost what thou menest; . . BD. 1136
And African seyde, 'Ye, withoute drede,' . . . . PF. 52
For yee or nay, with-outen any preve?' . . . . PF. 497
Ye, kek! yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . PF. 594
'Ye! have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunche, . . PF. 610
'Yee, ther nedeth,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3.p.3. 670–5
'Ye forsothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3.p.11. 1030–5
'Ye; wolde god,' quod I, 'that thei ne myghten . . Bo.4.p.2. 1250–5
'Certes,' quod sche, 'ye, and that . . . . . Bo.4.p.4. 1365–70
Destroyed ben, ye,wolde who-so n'olde. . . . . TC.1. 77
Ye, bothe for the seson and the feste. . . . . TC.1. 163
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . . TC.1. 534
'Ye, Troilus, now herkne,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.1. 624
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!' . TC.1. 775

**Yea**—*Continued*

As moche as speke a worde ye more or lesse . . . TC.1. 796 *var* Th
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste, . . . . TC.1. 811
'Ye, so seystow!' quod Troilus tho, 'allas! . . . TC.1. 834
For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . . . . TC.2. 92
'Ye, holy God!' quod she, 'what thing is that? . . TC.2. 127
'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle dere!'— . . TC.2. 494
"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake . . TC.2. 549
Ye lord how he was glad and wel be-gon . . . . TC.2. 597 *var*
Right for the firste sighte?'—Ye, parde! . . . . TC.2. 669
'Ye, wis!' quod fresshe Antigone the white, . . . TC.2. 887
Ye hardily, right in thy beste gere, . . . . . TC.2. 1012
'Ye, for I can so write,' quod she tho, . . . . TC.2. 1205
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!'— . . . . TC.2. 1214
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . TC.2. 1284
'Ye, thorugh the might of God!' quod Troilus.— . TC.2. 1317
He seide, 'Ye! But wol ye now me here? . . . . TC.2. 1628
'A ring?' quod he, 'ye, haselwodes shaken! . . . TC.3. 890
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston . . . TC.3. 891
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . . . TC.3. 932
To seyn right thus, "Ye, jalousye is love," . . . TC.3. 1024
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . TC.3. 1104
'Ye, that to me,' quod she, 'ful levere were . . . TC.3. 1107
Ye, or the leeste joye that was there? . . . . . TC.3. 1320
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!' . . TC.3. 1349
Ye, al another than I dide or this.'— . . . . . TC.3. 1655
Ye, oon or two, withouten any doute. . . . . TC.4. 404
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . TC.4. 834
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!' . . . . TC.4. 1216
'Ye, douteles!'—And she answerde, 'Allas! . . . TC.4. 1235
Ye, n'ere it that I wiste remedye . . . . . TC.4. 1623
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight . . TC.5. 333
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif; . . . . TC.5. 340
'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . . . TC.5. 505
Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!' . . . TC.5. 924
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!' . . . . TC.5. 1176
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?'— . TC.5. 1290
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne. . . . TC.5. 1428
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!' . LGW. 2102
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne . . . . LGW. 2103
Ye, certes, I! For she of my folye . . . . . Comp.A. 33
In syker wise yee every other . . . . . RR. 2883
Knowest hym ought?' *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, parde. . . . . RR. 4659
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he, . . . RR. 4680
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonys, . . . . . RR. 5734
'Ye, Sir, it folowith not that they . . . . . RR. 6227
Ye wel nygh [al] these hooly wymmen, . . . . . RR. 6240
Ye bothe her mytre and her croce. . . . . RR. 6470
'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste.' . . . . . RR. 6484
(Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,") . . . . RR. 6546
May he do so?' 'Ye sir.' 'And how?' . . . . . RR. 6689
Ye sikerly though he it feyned, . . . . . RR. 6949
'Yhe, sir, from hennes forewardis; . . . . . RR. 7302

**Year**

Of twenty yeer of age he was, I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 82
After the sondry sesons of the yeer, . . . . . A.Prol. 347
Syn that his lord was twenty yeer of age; . . . A.Prol. 601
I ne saugh this yeer so myrie a compaignye . . . A.Prol. 764
This passeth yeer by yeer and day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1033
And hadde hym knowe at Thebes, yeer by yere; . A.Kn. 1203
Whan he endured hadde a yeer or two . . . . A.Kn. 1381
A yeer or two he was in this servyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1426
From yeer to yeer, ful pryvely, his rente; . . . A.Kn. 1443
And thre yeer in this wise his lif he ladde . . . A.Kn. 1446
Thise seven yeer hath seten Palamon. . . . . A.Kn. 1452
Perpetuelly, noght only for a yer. . . . . A.Kn. 1458
It fel that in the seventhe yer, in May, . . . . A.Kn. 1462
That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere. . . A.Kn. 1669
That lerned in that scole yeer by yere . . . . B.Pri. 1688
Thus hath he japed thee ful many a yer, . . . . A.Kn. 1729
Of fyve and twenty yeer his age I caste; . . . . A.Kn. 2172
Ful many a yeer, and woost what I desire, . . . A.Kn. 2301
Syn he hath served yow so many a yeer . . . . A.Kn. 3086
Of eighteteene yeer she was of age. . . . . A.Mil. 3223
As many a yeer as it is passed henne . . . . . A.Rv. 3889
Of twenty yeer, withouten any mo, . . . . . A.Rv. 3970
Savynge a child that was of half yeer age; . . . A.Rv. 3971
Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yeere— . . B.ML. 132
Thre yeer and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille? . . B.ML. 499
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . B.ML. 902
Whan passed was a yeer, evene as I gesse, . . . B.ML. 1143
Of thilke yeer, how that it with hym stood, . . . B.Sh. 1269
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . B.Pri. 1628
That lerned in that scole yeer by yere . . . . B.Pri. 1688
A litel clergeoun, seven yeer of age, . . . . . B.Pri. 1693
And fully twenty wynter, yeer by yeere, . . . . B.Mk. 3249
The eldeste scarsly fyf yeer was of age. . . . . B.Mk. 3602
His yonge sone, that thre yeer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621
Twelf yeer he regned, as seith Machabee. . . . B.Mk. 3845
Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . . . B.NP. 4246
For traisoun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . B.NP. 4307
This mayde of age twelve yeer was and tweye . . C.Doc. 30
'By this gaude have I wonne, yeer by yeer, . . . C.Pard. 389
'The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this yeer . C.Pard. 686
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,— . . D.WB. 4
Yet hadde I levere wedde no wyf to-yeere!' . . . D.WB. 168
Fro yeer to yeer I wynne al my dispence; . . . . D.Fri. 1432
That han been trewe freres fifty yeer,— . . . . D.Sum. 1860
And from hire birthe knewe hire yeer by yeere, . . E.Cl. 402

**Year**—*Continued*

In this estaat ther passed been foure yeer . . . E.Cl. 610
Whan it was two yeer old, and fro the brest . . . E.Cl. 617
Whan that his doghter twelf yeer was of age . . . E.Cl. 736
Hir brother, which that seven yeer was of age, . . E.Cl. 780
Ful many a yeer in heigh prosperitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1128
And sixty yeer a wyflees man was hee, . . . . E.Mch. 1248
And whan that he was passed sixty yeer, . . . . E.Mch. 1252
She shal nat passe twenty yeer certayn, . . . . E.Mch. 1417
I wol no womman thritty yeer of age,— . . . . E.Mch. 1421
As laurer thurgh the yeer is for to sene; . . . . E.Mch. 1466
As he was wont fro yeer to yeer, I deme, . . . . F.Sq. 44
The last Idus of March after the yeer. . . . . F.Sq. 47
And many a yeer his service to me feyned, . . . F.Sq. 524
This lasteth lenger than a yeer or two . . . . F.Sq. 574
A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf, . . . . F.Fkl. 806
Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne . F.Fkl. 809
And dwelled there two yeer,—the book seith thus. . F.Fkl. 813
Two yeer and moore, as was his aventure; . . . F.Fkl. 940
Two yeer and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus . . . F.Fkl. 1102
And in such forme endure a yeer or tuo . . . . F.Fkl. 1161 *var*
At certeyn dayes, yeer by yeer, to paye, . . . . F.Fkl. 1568
Two yeer, or thre, for to respiten me, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1582
And seyde, 'I wondre, this tyme of the yeer, . . . G.SN. 246
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yeer, . . . G.CY. 720
Though that he lyve myghte a thousand yeer. . . . G.CY. 978
That ther-inne dwelled hadde many a yeer, . . . G.CY. 1013
it wol lasten al a yeer or moore, and . . . . . I.Pars. 550–5
And certes, oones a yeere atte leeste wey . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
certes, oones a yeere alle thynges . . . . . I.Pars. 1025–30
That I have suffred this eight yere, . . . . . BD. 37
Of the age of four and twenty yeer, . . . . . BD. 455
'And this was longe, and many a yeer, . . . . . BD. 774
'So hit befel another yere, . . . . . BD. 1257
And thus we lyved ful many a yere . . . . . BD. 1295
Cometh al this newe corn from yeer to yere; . . . PF. 23
Yong was this quene, of twenty yeer of elde, . . . Anel. 78
Cometh al this newe corn from yeer to yere; . . . PF. 23
That was hir office alwey, yeer by yere,— . . . PF. 236
As they were wont alwey fro yeer to yere . . . PF. 321
This our usage alwey from yeer to yere, . . . . PF. 411
This twenty yeer and as wel happyn may . . . PF. 473 *var*
In half a yer, although it were no more . . . . PF. 475
'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be gon . . . . PF. 647
A yeer nis nat so longe to endure, . . . . . PF. 661
Fro you this yeer; what after so be-falle; . . . . PF. 664
As, yeer by yere, was alwey hir usance . . . . PF. 674
in a dere yeer, hadde his gerneeris ful of corn, . . Bo.1. p.4. 115–20
sesouns of the yer, so that Zephirus, the debonere . Bo.1. m.5. 185–90
The yeer hath eek leve to apparaylen the visage . . Bo.2. p.2. 305–10
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
contynued the batailes by x yer, recovered and . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595–600
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, . . . . TC.1. 60
Withinne a thousand yeer, and wordes tho . . . TC.2. 23
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus; . . . . TC.2. 93
When I thee saw so languisshing to-yere . . . . TC.3. 241
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot . . TC.3. 1195
Hastow nat lyved many a yer byforn . . . . . TC.4. 1093 *var*
That, after times of the yeer, by kinde . . . . TC.5. 376
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!' . . . . TC.5. 1176
I stonde as now, that what yer or what day . . . TC.5. 1619
Of alle that they dreme to-yere; . . . . . HF.1. 84
That every yeer wolde have a newe, . . . . . HF.1. 302
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere . . LGW. 481
Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere . . . . LGW. 1926
And every thridde yere, withouten doute, . . . LGW. 1932
Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle; . . . LGW. 1941
And ben hir trewe lover yere by yere! . . . . . LGW. 1958
And yonge, but of twenty yere and three. . . . LGW. 2075
These seven yere I have your servant bee. . . . LGW. 2120
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle; . . . LGW. 2259
So that by that the yere was al ago, . . . . . LGW. 2359
And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere . . . LGW. 2589
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . . W.Unc. 5
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere. . . . Bal. Co. 21
ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . . Astr. 1–5
Ensample as thus:—The yeer of oure . . . . . Astr. 115–21
Ensample as thus:—The yere of oure . . . . . Astr. 132–9
lightly, by the sesoun of the yere, knowe . . . Astr. 211–5
in the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the . . . Astr. 215–8
twies every yere passing thorugh the cenith . . . Astr. 277–84
wynters in a yere han these forseide peple. . . . Astr. 277–84
tyme of the yere, whan that the sonne, by mevynge . Astr. 358–62
Within my twenty yere of age, . . . . . RR. 21
It is. V. yere or more ago— . . . . . RR. 50
More than a child of two yeer olde. . . . . RR. 402
That from she was .XII. yeer of age, . . . . . RR. 850
That nas not yit XII yeer of age, . . . . . RR. 1283
For many a yeer withouten blame . . . . . RR. 3976
Thou noldist serve hym half a yeer, . . . . . RR. 4654
Now drynke I not this yeere clarre, . . . . . RR. 5967
Shal that yeer drynke no clarre.) . . . . . RR. 5971
Onys a yeer, as seith the book, . . . . . RR. 6385
The yeer of the Incarnacioun . . . . . RR. 7096
A thousand and two hundred yeer, . . . . . RR. 7097

**Yearn**
Anone her herte began to yerne . . . . . BD. 80 *var*
Whan my herte wolde yerne . . . . . BD. 1091
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne But your honour, . . . . . TC.3. 152
That litel witen folk what is to yerne, . . . . TC.4. 198
**Yearning**
That is for me in gret yernyng . . . . . RR. 5951
**Years**
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres, . . . A.Kn. 1521
Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres, . . . . A.Kn. 2828
By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . A.Kn. 2967
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . A.Rv. 3869
Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . . B.ML. 463
Til God relessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . B.Mk. 3367
That in the grove hadde wonned yeres three, . . B.NP. 4406
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,— . . . . D.WB. 863
And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . D.WB. 916
Than possible is to telle in yeres two; . . . . D.Fri. 1368
As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yeres, . . . . D.Sum. 1949
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,— . . . E.Mch. 1562
And lat this flood endure yeres tweyne, . . . . F.Fkl. 1062
No faster cours than ye thise yeres two; . . . . F.Fkl. 1068
Neither his collect, ne his expans yeeris, . . . F.Fkl. 1275
alle the yeres of my lyf in bitternesse of myn . . I.Pars. 135–40
remembre me alle the yeres of my lif in . . . . I.Pars. 980–5
And when that I, by lengthe of certeyn yeres, . . Pity. 8
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space . . . PF. 67
comyth noght in yeeris that ben swete, . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5–10
that plentyvous autumpne in fulle yeris . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45–50
han in mynde that the yeres ben amonges . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90
selve nowmbre of yeeris, and eek as . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplyed, . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550–5
Shal not ben holden fully yeres two!'— . . . . TC.2. 1298
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo, . . . TC.4. 1681
**Yecching** *see* **Itching**
**Yeddinges**
Of yeddynges he baar outrely the pris; . . . . A.Prol. 237
**Yede(n)**
This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . . . . G.CY. 1141
And al that in the stikke was out yede, . . . . G.CY. 1281
Til two or three of his messages yeden . . . . TC.2. 936
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . TC.5. 843
Biside Beaute yede richesse, . . . . . RR. 1033
How yede this mery thought away! . . . . . RR. 2585
For all yede oute at [that] oon ere, . . . . . RR. 5151
**Yedest**
Whanne thou yedest in the daunce . . . . . RR. 3227
**Yeldehalle** *see* **Guildhall**
**Yell** *see* **Yoll-, Yowl-**
**Yellow**
This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wex . . . A.Prol. 675
Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse . . . . A.Kn. 1049
That wered of yelewe gooldes a gerland . . . . A.Kn. 1929
They gloweden bitwyxen yelow and reed; . . . A.Kn. 2132
With nayles yelewe, and brighte as any gold, . . A.Kn. 2141
And that was yelow, and glytered as the sonne. . A.Kn. 2166
Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . . A.Kn. 2170
His colour was bitwixe yelow and reed, . . . . B.NP. 4092
Ne nouther yelw, ne broun it nas, . . . . . BD. 856
With floures white, blewe, yelwe, and rede, . . . PF. 186
'Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see, . . . . LGW. 1672
Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere, . . . LGW. 1747
Made hir ful yolwe and no thyng bright, . . . . RR 310
Hir heer was as yelowe of hewe . . . . . RR. 539
Hir heer was yelowe, and clere shynyng, . . . . RR. 867
Hir tresses yelowe, and longe straughten, . . . . RR. 1021
And floures yelowe, white, and rede, . . . . . RR. 1433
Blewe, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is. . RR. 1578
Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade. . . . . RR. 2399
Frownyng and yelowe in hir visage, . . . . . RR. 4496
**Yellowness**
That of yelownesse hadde never pere. . . . . Purse. 11
**Yelp**
I kepe noght of armes for to yelpe. . . . . A.Kn. 2238
That men of-yelpe, and it were brought to preve: . TC.3. 307
**Yelt** *see* **Yieldeth**
**Yeoman**
A Yeman hadde he and servantz namo . . . . A.Prol. 101
Or yet for any good yeman to wedde. . . . . A.Mil. 3270
A gay yeman, under a forest syde. . . . . D.Fri. 1380
Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?' . . . . D.Fri. 1387
'*Depardieux*!' quod this yeman, 'deere broother! . D.Fri. 1395
This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche: . . . D.Fri. 1412
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . . . D.Fri. 1446
I wende ye were a yeman trewely. . . . . D.Fri. 1457
I am a yeman knowen is ful wyde; . . . . . D.Fri. 1524
The hors eek that his Yeman rood upon . . . . G.CY. 562
His Yeman eek was ful of curteisye, . . . . . G.CY. 587
Seyde this Yeman, 'and in wordes fewe, . . . . G.CY. 618
And whan this Yeman hadde this tale y-told . . G.CY. 627
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . G.CY. 640
'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oure Hoost, . G.CY. 652
Whil this Yeman was thus in his talkyng . . . . G.CY. 684
Which this Yeman spak, for suspecioun . . . . G.CY. 686
To his Yeman, to herknen al his sawe, . . . . G.CY. 691
And thus he seyde unto his Yeman tho: . . . . G.CY. 692
But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee, . . . . G.CY. 701
'A!' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game; . . G.CY. 703
Heere bigynneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . . G.CY. *head*
**Yeomanly**
Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly; . . . . A.Prol. 106
**Yeomanry**
To saven his estaat of yomanrye. . . . . A.Rv. 3949
**Yeomans**
The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale . . G.CY. *head*
**Yeomen**
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . . A.Kn. 2509
With footmen, bothe yemen and eek knaves,— . . A.Kn. 2728
**Yerd** *see* **Yard**
**Yerne**
But of hir song it was as loude and yerne . . . . A.Mil. 3257
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne, . . . C.Pard. 398
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . D.WB. 993
The dredful joye, alwey that slit so yerne; . . . PF.3
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21
Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne, . . . TC.3. 151
As I am mortal, if I late or yerne Wolde it biwreye, TC.3. 376
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . TC.4. 112
What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne! . TC.4. 201
With that he spak to me as yerne, . . . . . HF.2. 402
Thanne may he go a-begging yerne, . . . . . RR. 6719
**Yes**
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yoore ago.' . . . A.Mil. 3537
'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . B.NP. 4006
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.' . D.WB. 856
'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . D.Fri. 1598
'"Yis," quod this angel, "many a millioun"; . . D.Sum. 1685
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witnesse . . F.Fkl. 1367
'Yes, certes, wel and trewely,' quod he. . . . . F.Fkl. 1588
Is nat this a cursed vice? Yis, . . . . . I.Pars. 560–5
'Yis, thamendes is light to make,' . . . . . BD. 525
'Why so, sir? yis, parde!' quod I; . . . . . BD. 720
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to.' . . . . . BD. 752
'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!' . . BD. 1308
'Yys for sothe,' quod I, 'and that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935–40
'Yis forsothe,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070–5
'Yys thus it moot nedes be,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075–80
'Yis,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350–5
'Yis,' quod I. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575–80
'Yis,' quod sche, 'ther is liberte of . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650–5
Yes, certein, Loves bowe was not y-broken! . . . TC.1. 208 *var*
Help now!'—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shal!'— TC.1. 1054
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go! . . . . TC.2. 278
'Yis, parde!' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . TC.2. 1408
Criseyda, my frend!'—He seide, 'Yis.' . . . . TC.2. 1424
He swore here yis by stokkes And by stones . . . TC.3. 589 *var*
They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye, . TC.3. 1380
Ful pitously answerde and seide, 'Yis! . . . . TC.4. 380
Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis!', . . . . . HF.2. 198
And I answerde and seyde, 'Yis.' . . . . . HF.2. 356
'Yis, pardee,' quod he, 'wostow why? . . . . . HF.2. 492
'Yis, pardee,' quod I, 'wel y-nogh.' . . . . . HF.2. 524
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevene kyng!' . . . . . HF.2. 576
'Madame, yis, ful wel,' quod he, . . . . . HF.3. 773
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273
And I answerd ageyn, and sayde, 'Yis, . . . . LGW. 517
*Raisoun*. 'Nay, nay.' *L'Amaunt*. 'Yis, I.' *Raisoun*. 'Whereof? late se.' . . . . . RR. 4660
Yis, neverthelasse, as he were woode, . . . . . RR. 6263
**Yesterday**
tomorwe, and it hath lost that of yisterday. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860–5
'For yesterday who-so had with him been, . . . TC.2. 191
And that is nought of yisterday, . . . . . RR. 1040
**Yesternight**
That yesternight this time with me were? . . . TC.5. 221
**Yet** (*specimens*)
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . . A.Prol. 70
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . A.Prol. 255
And yet he semed bisier than he was. . . . . A.Prol. 322
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . A.Prol. 586
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood. . . A.Prol. 612
What wiltow seyn? thou wistest nat yet now, . . A.Kn. 1156
But this is yet the beste game of alle, . . . . . A.Kn. 1806
The sleere of hymself yet saugh I ther, . . . . A.Kn. 2005
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . . . A.Kn. 2576
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . . A.Rv. 4203
As strong as ever he was he is yet now. . . . . B.ML. 831
Yet of his look for feere almoost I deye; . . . . B.NP. 4096
Therfore my theme is yet and ever was, . . . . C.Pard. 425
But yet to me she wol nat do that grace, . . . . C.Pard. 737
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . . D.WB. 479
And thogh youre grene youthe floure as yit, . . . E.Cl. 120
Yet hadde I never with noon of hem debaat; . . . E.Mch. 1496
Thus preiseth he yet the bountee of man: . . . . E.Mch. 2246
And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo, . . . . E.Mch. 2429
For ther nas never yet no man on lyve,— . . . . F.Sq. 423
I have my sone snybbed and yet shal, . . . . . F.Fkl. 688
It may be wel, paraventure, yet to day; . . . . F.Fkl. 1473
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . G.CY. 877
That ther was never man yet yvele apayd . . . G.CY. 1049
which yet is cleped norrissynge of synne, . . . . I.Pars. 335–40
Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . . . BD. 157
Sith every wo . . . I suffre? And yet I dar not to you pleyne, . . . . . Pity. 108

**Yet** (*specimens*)—*Continued*
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke . . . ABC. 121
And yit he wol not my dampnacioun; . . . . . ABC. 167
Yet at the leste renoveleth your servyse; . . . Mars. 19
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . . . PF. 10
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . PF. 594
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone . . . TC.1. 178
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . . TC.1. 239
For nevere yit so thikke a swarm of been . . . TC.2. 193
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce, . . . . TC.2. 221
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!'— . TC.2. 588
Yit gretter help to this, in myn entente! . . . . TC.2. 1446
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise . . . . . TC.3. 1146
Yit shal I somwhat more unto him seye!' . . . . TC.4. 525
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.' . . TC.5. 105
For now is wors than evere yit I wen'de! . . . TC.5. 693
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . . TC.5. 1526
To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe . . . . . TC.5. 1583
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be; . . . . TC.5. 1601
And yet he hadde y-sworn to here, . . . . . HF.1. 421
To make of thee as yit a sterre. . . . . HF.2. 91
Withoute guerdoun ever yit, . . . . . HF.2. 111
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, . . . . . HF.2. 368
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite . . . . LGW. 740
But she was yit the fairest creature . . . . . LGW. 974
That never was ther yet so fremde a cas. . . . . LGW. 1046
And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke, . . . LGW. 2041
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . Form.A. 9
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond; . . . . Form.A. 12

**Yete**
The sterres, . . . , ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght. Bo.1. m.7. 250–5

**Yeten**
Though he have gold in gerners yeten. . . . . RR. 5702

**Yeve(n)** *see* **Gave, Giv-**

**Yew**
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . . A.Kn. 2923
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyne; . . . PF. 180
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . . . RR. 1385

**Yexeth**
He yexeth, and he speketh thurgh the nose, . . . A.Rv. 4151

**Y-fere** *see* **I-fere**

**Y-finde**
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . . . F.Sq. 470
if I myghte At Orliens som old felawe y-fynde, . . F.Fkl. 1153
That he you not biwopen thus y-finde, . . . . TC.4. 916
As man may in pope innocent I-fynde . . . . . LGW.G. 415
Be comen hider, and may me nat y-fynde, . . . LGW. 856

**Y-here**
And therfore, who-so list it nat y-heere, . . . . A.Mil. 3176
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . . E.Mch. 2154
Ye shal ful wel al myn estat y-here. . . . . TC.4. 1313

**Yeld**
Yeld me my thral, if that it be youre wille. . . . C.Doc. 189
That man shal yelde to his wyf hire dette? . . . D.WB. 130
Thy body for to yelden in this place.' . . . . . D.WB. 912
'Thomas,' quod he, 'God yelde yow! ful ofte . . . D.Sum. 1772
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente. . . . . D.Sum. 1821
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village, . . . . D.Sum. 2177
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . . . E.Cl. 843
And yelde hir dettes whan that they ben due; . . E.Mch. 1452
vileynye,—for he shal yelden acountes of . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
for the entente to yelde to his wyf the . . . . I.Pars. 375–80
constreyne wommen to yelden to hem a . . . . I.Pars. 885–90
cause is to yelden everich of hem to . . . . . I.Pars. 940–5
for thei yelden . . . as greet gerdoun, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700–5
relessynge (that is to seyn, to yelden hym his wyf). . Bo.3. m.12. 1125–30
Wiltow thanne yelden a covenable gerdoun to the . Bo.4. m.4. 1415–20
yelden and assoilen to the the dette of my . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620–5
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935–40
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,' . . TC.1. 1055
For Antenor to yelden out Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 212
For Antenor to yelden so Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 347
'Yelde thee, for thou may not escape, . . . . . RR. 1930
If thou wolt yelde thee hastely. . . . . RR. 1933
Thanne yelde thee heere debonairly.' . . . . . RR. 1943
I wole me yelde in alle thyng; . . . . . RR. 1946
Pleyn at youre lyst I yelde me, . . . . . RR. 1957
Hoolly and pleyn y yelde me, . . . . . RR. 1970
And with that covenaunt yelde I me, . . . . . RR. 1979
To yelde thee so redily. . . . . RR. 3293
Thanne is ther nought but yelde thee, . . . . . RR. 6284

**Yield** *see* **For-yield, Unyolden, Yald, Yolden**

**Yieldeth**
'He seith, "Ne yeldeth nat harm for . . . . . B.Mel. 2480–5
he that is dettour to God ne yeldeth nat to God al his I.Pars. 370–5
merite of chastitee that yeldeth to hire housbonde I.Pars. 940–5
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555–60
and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810–5
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . . . TC.1. 385
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!'— . . . TC.3. 1208
And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . LGW. 886
And yalte [him] into somme covente, . . . . . RR. 4904
That papelard that hym yeldith so, . . . . . RR. 7281

**Yielding**
The yeldynge of his seed and of his greyn. . . . A.Prol. 596
benignely, yeldynge graces and thankynges . . . B.Mel. 2990–5
Yeldyng honour and humble obeysaunces . . . LGW. 149

**Yif** *see* **Give, If**

**Yiv-** *see* **Giv-**

**Y-knowe**
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . D.Fri. 1370
Though I ne kan the causes nat y-knowe; . . . F.Fkl. 887
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe . . . . . HF.3. 246

**Y-like** *see* **Alike**

**Yoke**
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . . E.Cl. 113
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde. . . . . E.Mch. 1285
And blessed be the yok that we been inne! . . . . E.Mch. 1837
thy nekke undir the yok of hir. . . . . Bo.2.p.1. 280–5
hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of this world? . . Bo.2.m.7. 570–5
to withdrawe thy nekke fro the yok of erthely ther were a yok of mysdrawynges in . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615–20
Bo.3. p.12. 1080–5

**Yolden**
Whan with honour up-yolden is his breeth, . . . A.Kn. 3052
guerdouns ne ben nat eveneliche yolden to the . . Bo.1. p.5. 210–5
But that for fere is yolden up thy breth, . . . TC.1. 801
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . TC.3. 96
'N'had I . . . , Ben yolde, y-wis I were now not here!'— . . . . . TC.3. 1211
I sone shal be yolden, as I wene! . . . . . TC.4. 793
As she were, . . . , Yolden to relygioun, . . . . RR. 429
So mych that may not yolden be, . . . . . RR. 4556

**Yolle**
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . . A.Kn. 2672

**Yolleden**
They yolleden, as feendes doon in helle; . . . . B.NP. 4579

**Yon**
If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyve. . . . . A.Rv. 4178
Lo Venus rissen among yon rowes rede . . . . Mars. 2 *var* Th
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . . RR. 4372

**Yond**
Yond in the gardyn romen to and fro, . . . . . A.Kn. 1099
'Yond, in the yerd, I trowe that she be,' . . . . D.Sum. 1798
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde; . . . . . E.Cl. 1199
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place, . . . . F.Fkl. 1326
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelosye! . . . . Mars. 7
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . TC.2. 1284
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . . . . TC.4. 1023
And yond so goodly gan she me biholde, . . . . TC.5. 573
And yond I saw her to her fader ride, . . . . . TC.5. 612*
Have here my trouthe, I see her! Yond she is! . . TC.5. 1158
That I see yond n'is but a fare-cartel' . . . . . TC.5. 1162
'By thy trouthe, yond adoun, . . . . . HF.2. 381
Lo, yond he comyth. I se hise wyngis sprede.' . . LGW.G. 143
Shette in the prisoun yonde withynne, . . . . . RR. 4368

**Yonder**
Of hire that romeeth in the yonder place, . . . . A.Kn. 1119
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?'. . B.ML. 1018
If, for the cite which that stondeth yonder, . . . TC.2. 1146
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us?' . . . TC.2. 1188
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . TC.2. 1237
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . . TC.3. 663
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . . . TC.5. 565
'And yonder have ich herd ful lustily . . . . . TC.5. 568
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . . TC.5. 569
And yonder ones to me gan she seye, . . . . . TC.5. 571
'And at that corner in the yonder hous . . . . TC.5. 575
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . . . TC.5. 580
'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . . . TC.5. 610
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . . . . TC.5. 669
Or elles yonder ther the tentes be! . . . . . TC.5. 670
Have ich had ofte withinne tho yonder walles! . . TC.5. 733
Or ought thow knowest yonder down . . . . . HF.2. 404 *var*
See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . . . . HF.2. 428
In al that hous that yonder is, . . . . . HF.2. 556
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . . . . HF.2. 562
The yonder man, to shende us alle. . . . . RR. 4018

**Yonghede**
Than she was wonte in her yonghede. . . . . RR. 351

**Yore**
I woot it by myself ful yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1813
Ne Narcisus the faire of yore agon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1941
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yoore ago.' . . . A.Mil. 3537
Of wrecchednesse that passed is ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 3897
So myrie a fit ne hadde she nat ful yoore; . . . A.Rv. 4230
And doon hir nedes as they han doon yoore, . . . B.ML. 174
Housbondes been alle goode, and han ben yoore; . B.ML. 272
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yoore, . . . B.ML. 984
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . . . B.Sh. 1167
Which is ful perilous, and hath been yoore, . . . C.Doc. 69
Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yoore, . . E.Cl. 68
As it hath been of olde tymes yoore; . . . . . E.Cl. 1140
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyd, ful yoore ago, . . . E.Mch. 1637
This fresshe May, that I spak of so yoore, . . . E.Mch. 2116
Of hem that han it after herkned yoore, . . . . F.Sq. 403
And hadde y-knowen hym of tyme yoore, . . . F.Fkl. 963
Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . . . . Pity. 1
That you have sought so tenderly and yore, . . . Pity. 93
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore agoo . . . Pity. 117 *var*
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore. . . . ABC. 150
And algates moot, and have doon yow, ful yore, . Comp. L. 80
My desteny hath shapen hit ful yore, . . . . . Anel. 243

**Yore**—*Continued*
But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore, . . . Anel. 346
But wherfor that I speke al this? Not yore Agon, . PF. 17
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore. . . PF. 476
And they that hadde knowen her of yore . . . . TC.4. 719
And if ye gon, as I have told you yore, . . . . TC.4. 1497
And elles, certein, as I seide yore, . . . . . TC.5. 55
And by my dremes now and yore ago, . . . . TC.5. 317
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore, . . . . TC.5. 324
And that thou me bisoughtest don of yore, . . . TC.5. 1734
For that he say it nat of yore ago. . . . . LGW.G. 13
As hyt of wymmen hath ben y-woved yore. . . . LGW. 2353
Thus seide I now and have seid yore; . . . . . RR. 7597

**Yorkshire**
Lordynges, ther is in Yorkshire, as I gesse, . . . D.Sum. 1709

**You** (*specimens*)
To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . . . . A.Prol. 34
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . A.Prol. 796
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye, . . . . A.Kn. 1273
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,— . . . A.Kn. 1847
To yow, my lady, that I love moost, . . . . . A.Kn. 2767
Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse. . . . . B.ML. 154
Of yow, which I have loved specially, . . . . B.Sh. 1343
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thankes, . . . . B.Sh. 1378
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . . . B.Sh. 1450
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . B.Th. 1889
gete yow a coveitous name, which is a vicious . . B.Mel. 3025–30
Now, goode men, I pray yow herkneth alle; . . . B.NP. 4592
Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . C.Pard. 734
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . C.Pard. 904
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . . D.WB. 320
Than drede you noght to been a cokewold; . . . D.WB. 1214
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . . E.Cl. 475
To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . . E.Cl. 793
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve.' . . . E.Cl. 889
'*Graunt mercy*, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . E.Cl. 1088
I prey yow shapeth for my mariage . . . . . E.Mch. 1408
Ladyes, I prey yow that ye be nat wrooth, . . . E. Mch. 2350
Withouten harm, til ye be ther yow leste, . . . F.Sq. 125
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow . . . F.Fkl. 1215
Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde, . F.Fkl. 1335
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two. . . . . F.Fkl 1532
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe!' . G.SN. 168
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye?' . . . G.CY. 1458
I herde yow telle herbefore.' . . . . . BD. 1135
Withoute you, benygne creature.' . . . . . Pity. 79
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . . . ABC. 173
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame. . . . Mars. 278
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde. . . . . PF. 16
'I graunte it yow,' quod she, and right a-non . . PF. 645
This entremes is dressed for you alle.' . . . . PF. 665
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye,— . . . . TC.1. 5
Ye lovers! For the conningeste of yow . . . . TC.1. 331
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . . TC.2. 322
'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you liste!' . . TC.2. 1183
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . TC.3. 198
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . TC.3. 939
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . . . . TC.4. 101
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . . . TC.4. 1537
Al can I not to you, my lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 160
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, . . . TC.5. 1784
How high, I cannot telle yow, . . . . . HF.2. 39
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . . . . HF.3. 166
Good werkes shal yow noght availe . . . . . HF.3. 526
As to my erthely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . LGW. 95
'And why, sere?' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . . LGW. G. 245
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste. . LGW. 449
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve? . . . . LGW. 1098
Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . . . LGW. 1358
And I with yow, to bere yow companye. . . . . LGW. 2058
Or that I lete you as a page serve; . . . . . LGW. 2093

**You** *see* **Yowward**

**Young**
The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . . . . A.Prol. 7
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier, . . . A.Prol. 79
Of yonge wommen at his owene cost: . . . . . A.Prol. 213
And pynnes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . . . A.Prol. 234
The yonge girles of the diocise, . . . . . A.Prol. 664
And eek hir yonge suster Emelye . . . . . A.Kn. 871 *var*
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene, . . . . . A.Kn. 972
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . . A.Kn. 1011
For he was yong, and myghty for the nones, . . . A.Kn. 1423
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,— . . . A.Kn. 1812
Of faire, yonge, fresshe Venus free, . . . . . A.Kn. 2386
I am yong and unkonnynge, as thow woost, . . . A.Kn. 2393
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . A.Kn. 2598
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold . . . . A.Mil. 3110
For she was yong and wylde, and he was old, . . A.Mil. 3225
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therwithal, . . . . A.Mil. 3233
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . . A.Mil. 3273
Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two, . . . A.Rv. 4002
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . . . B.ML. 275
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde. . . . . B.ML. 417
O emperoures yonge doghter deere, . . . . . B.ML. 447
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun, B.ML. 585
Hire, and hir yonge sone, and al hir geere . . . B.ML. 800
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place, . . B.ML. 820
So yong and of armure so desolaat, . . . . . B.ML. 936
He yaf hire, and hir yonge sone also; . . . . . B.ML. 975
'Fader,' quod she, 'youre yonge child, Custance, . B.ML. 1105

**Young**—*Continued*
This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . . B.Sh. 1218
For he so yong to Crist dide reverence. . . . . B.Pri. 1705
For he so yong and tendre was of age; . . . . B.Pri. 1714
This yonge child to conjure he bigan, . . . . B.Pri. 1834
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . . B.Pri. 1874
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty . . . . . B.Mel. 2157–60
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2195–200
Up stirten thanne the yonge folk . . . . . B.Mel. 2225–30
shal sterve yong by cause of that ilke werre, or elles B.Mel. 2230–5
also eschue the conseillyng of yong folk, . . . . B.Mel. 2385–90
yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . . . . B.Mel. 2435–40
conseilleden yow the contrarie, the yonge folk . . B.Mel. 2540–5
To which ymage bothe yonge and oold . . . . B.Mk. 3351
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye. . . . . B.Mk. 3356
With any yong man, were he never so wight. . . B.Mk. 3457
His yonge sone, that thre yeer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621
Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, . . . B.NP. 4505
As is of yonge maydens the manere. . . . . C.Doc. 120
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve . . C.Doc. 185
Or any womman, be she yong or old, . . . . . C.Pard. 381
Of yonge folk, that haunteden folye, . . . . . C.Pard. 464
Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres, . . . . C.Pard. 478
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!' . . . . C Pard. 759
And teche us yonge men of youre praktike,' . . . D.WB. 187
And I was yong and ful of ragerye, . . . . . D.WB. 455
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . D.WB. 606
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair, . . . . . D.WB. 1223
That she so fair was, and so yong ther-to, . . . D.WB. 1251
Housbondes meeke, yonge, fresshe a-bedde, . . . D.WB. 1259
Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . . D.Sum. 1725
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . . E.Cl. 73
And Walter was this yonge lordes name. . . . . E.Cl. 77
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte. . . . . E.Cl. 210
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede; . . . . E.Cl. 241
That men and wommen, as wel yonge as olde, . . . E.Cl. 419
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . . E.Cl. 567
Hir yonge brother ridynge hire bisyde. . . . . E.Cl. 777
She bothe hire yonge children to hire calleth, . . . E.Cl. 1081
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne! . . . E.Cl. 1093
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . . E.Mch. 1271
Oold fissh and yonge flessh wolde I have fayn. . . . E.Mch. 1418
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye, . . . E.Mch. 1429
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . . . . E.Mch. 1515
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair. . . . . E.Mch. 1557
Yong, fressh, and strong, in armes desirous . . . F.Sq. 23
What for the seson and the yonge grene, . . . . F.Sq. 54
Ful bisily ther wayten yonge and olde. . . . . F.Sq. 88
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne . . . F.Sq. 385
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . F.Fkl. 933
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observaunces, . . . . F.Fkl. 956
As yonge clerkes, that been lykerous . . . . . F.Fkl. 1119
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, . . F.Fkl. 1173
Y-wedded be, that was ful yong of age, . . . . G.SN. 128
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge. . H.Mcp. 334
wheither thou be male or femele, yong or oold, . . I.Pars. 960–5
Of good mochel, and right yong therto, . . . . BD. 454
For why? I took hit of so yong age . . . . . BD. 792
I was right yong, soth to say, . . . . . BD. 1089
After my yonge, childly wyt, . . . . . BD. 1094
With Emelye her yonge suster shene, . . . . . Anel. 38
Yong was this quene, of twenty yeer of elde, . . . Anel. 78
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght, . . . Anel. 86
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278
whan thow were yong, that in the entre or in . . Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . TC.1. 130
His yonge knightes, ladde hem up and doun . . . TC.1. 184
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!' . . TC.2. 119
So fressh, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . . . TC.2. 636
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . TC.2. 752
Han evere thus proverbed to us yonge, . . . . TC.3. 293
Yong, fressh, and strong, and hardy as lioun, . . TC.5. 830
—O yonge fresshe folkes, he or she, . . . . . TC.5. 1835
And hir yonge sone Iulo . . . . . HF.1. 177
There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . . . . HF.3. 143
To seen this flour so yong, so fresshe of hewe, . . LGW. 104
Whil he was yong he kepte youre estat . . . . LGW.G. 400
This yonge man was cleped Piramus, . . . . . LGW. 724
So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . . . LGW. 1038
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius. . . . . LGW. 1138
Hir yonge knyghtes hoven al aboute, . . . . . LGW. 1196
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kylle . . LGW. 1216
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage, . . . . . LGW. 1451
The faire yonge Ysiphile, the shene, . . . . . LGW. 1467
And with hir lefte yonge children two, . . . . . LGW. 1657
And in his pley Tarquinius the yonge . . . . . LGW. 1698
And forth is lad thys woful yonge knyght . . . LGW. 1948
And yonge, but of twenty yere and three. . . . LGW. 2075
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she, . . LGW. 2288
I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . . . . LGW. 2297
Allas, Scogan! of olde folk ne yonge, . . . . . Scog. 20
While I was yong I put hir forth in prees; . . . Scog. 40
Of yonge folke, I wente soone . . . . . RR. 23
Than yonge folk entenden ay . . . . . RR. 82
Ryght yonge and full of semelyhede, . . . . . RR. 777
Ful yonge he was, and mery of thought; . . . . RR. 835
For yonge she was, and hewed bright, . . . . . RR. 1030
A yong man full of semelyhede, . . . . . RR. 1130
For yonge folk wele witen ye . . . . . RR. 1288
As it two yonge dowves were. . . . . RR. 1298
For yong was thilke bachelere, . . . . . RR. 1299

**Young**—*Continued*
Hated bothe of olde and ying. . . . . RR. 2208
Were he yong or were he olde, . . . . . RR. 3062
But she was neither yong ne hoore, . . . . RR. 3196
And though a yong man in ony wise . . . . RR. 3240
Of age yonge, lusty and faire. . . . . RR. 3738
Yonge folkis to bewreye, . . . . . RR. 3879
Ne dye, whanne he is yong and bolde. . . . RR. 4966
Now am I yonge, [and] stoute, and bolde; . . . RR. 6336
Of a yonge man, that here repayred . . . . RR. 7519
**Youngest**
And it fil on the yongeste of hem alle, . . . . C.Pard. 804
This yongeste, which that wente unto the toun, . . C.Pard. 837
The yongeste man that is in al this route . . . E.Mch. 1559
That yongest was, and highte Canacee, . . . . F.Sq. 33
Ypermystra, yongest of hem alle. . . . . LGW. 2575
**Your** (*specimens*)
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . . A.Kn. 1567
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . A.Kn. 2598
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!' . . . A.Mil. 3287
That of youre harm as giltelees am I, . . . . B.ML. 1062
I am youre doghter Custance,' quod she, . . . B.ML. 1107
That whan youre housbonde is to Flaundres fare . B.Sh. 1389
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence, . . B.Pri. 1753
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn? . . . B.Mk. 3121
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158
'Youre likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . C.Pard. 455
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . C.Pard. 904
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I. . . D.WB. 112
And take youre aventure of the repair . . . . D.WB. 1224
'Now, by youre leve, O deere sire,' quod she, . . D.Sum. 1823
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . . . D.Sum. 2112
Neither in market ne in youre large halle.' . . . D.Sum. 2188
Among youre covent, if it lyked me.' . . . . D.Sum. 2250
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9
But nathelees, I se youre trewe entente, . . . . E.Cl. 148
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde; . . . E.Cl. 297
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre plesaunce; . . . E.Cl. 501
But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde, . . E.Cl. 662
Beth nat bidaffed for youre innocence, . . . . E.Cl. 1191
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I, . . . . E.Mch. 1456
Youre wordes alle, and youre opinioun. . . . . E.Mch. 1509
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche, . . E.Mch. 1662
Forbere to been out of youre compaignye; . . . E.Mch. 2182
And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . . F.Sq. 136
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est . F.Sq. 459
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . . F.Fkl. 758
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were grave! . F.Fkl. 976
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go . . . . F.Fkl. 1067
'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comyng,'— F.Fkl. 1176
Faste have I priked,' quod he, 'for youre sake, . . G.CY. 584
Out of youre hostelrie I saugh you ryde, . . . . G.CY. 589
Ne demeth nat that I desclaundre youre hous, . . G.CY. 993
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.' . . . . . G.CY. 1248
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' G.CY. 1379
Ne telleth never no man in youre lyf . . . . . H.Mcp. 311
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° c°, . . . I.Pars. 590–5
But for your bothes peynes I yow preye, . . . . ABC. 83
But when I se the beautee of your face, . . . . Mars. 61
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende? . . PF. 495
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde, . . . . PF. 640
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!' . . TC.2. 98
When ye ben his al hool as he is youre, . . . . TC.2. 587
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . TC.2. 1286
Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!' . . . . . TC.3. 1101
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe.' . . TC.4. 168
Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede, . . TC.4. 1462
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe?' he seyde; TC.5. 1676
We, that weren whilome children youre, . . . . LGW. 901
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . LGW. 1324
Youre man am I, and lowly yow beseche . . . . LGW. 1626
But in youre servise thus I wol endure; . . . . LGW. 2033
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge. . . . LGW. 2100
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al youre wille, . . . LGW. 2650
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . . . Fort. 73
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . . Purse. 10
**Yours**
God helpe me so, I wolde it were youres! . . . B.Sh. 1464
My gold is youres whan that it yow leste, . . . B.Sh. 1474
hir condicioun is bet than youres. . . . . B.Mel. 2565–70
is bettre than youres; and therfore . . . . . B.Mel. 2665–70
He was, *pardee*, an old felawe of youres, . . . . C.Pard. 672
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,— . . . C.Pard. 785
Than youres with youre feestes at the table. . . . D.Sum. 1914
Been youres al, and ye mowe save or spille . . . E.Cl. 503
And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am youres al; . . . F.Sq. 597
And hoolly youres become I shal . . . . . BD. 115
"For youres is al that ever ther is . . . . . BD. 1231
This is to seyne, I wol be youres ever; . . . . Pity. 113
And so hool, swete, as I am youres al, . . . . Comp.L. 105
And mot ben youres whil my lyf may dure; . . . PF. 642
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youres is . . . TC.1. 422
My spirit which that oughte youres be! . . . . TC.1. 423
'Lo, he that is al hoolly youres free . . . . . TC.2. 1121

**Yours**—*Continued*
Ben youres al, God so my soule save, . . . . . TC.3. 102
As I am youres, and to you sad and trewe, . . . Bal.Co. 9
Myn herte is youres and myn right nought . . . RR. 2071
As hoolly youres as ever he can; . . . . . RR. 3552
The maugre youres wolde be. . . . . RR. 7643
**Yourself** *see* **Self**
**Youth**
Withouten oother compaignye in youthe,— . . . A.Prol. 461
In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster, . . . A.Prol. 613
Beautee and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1926
If so be that my youthe may deserve, . . . . A.Kn. 2379
This is to seyn, in youthe or elles age, . . . . A.Kn. 3029
For youthe and elde is often at debaat; . . . . A.Mil. 3230
'In youthe he made of Ceys and Alcione, . . . . B.ML. 57
Yowthe, withoute grenehede or folye; . . . . . B.ML. 163
In yowthe a maister hadde this emperour, . . . B.Mk. 3685
In youthe agayns his maister for to ryse, . . . B.Mk. 3702
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encresse, . . . C.Doc. 59
That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age; . . . C.Pard. 724
Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, . . . . . D.WB. 470
And thogh youre grene youthe floure as yit, . . . E.Cl. 120
Suffiseth hym hir yowthe, and hir beautee; . . . E.Mch. 1626
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age; . . E.Mch. 1738
Quod the Frankeleyn, 'considerynge thy yowthe . . F.Fkl. 675
And in youre yowthe thus ye sholden dye; . . . G.SN. 158
elles he dide it for his youthe; or elles his . . . I.Pars. 585–90
Have any maner wit fro youthe, . . . . . BD. 759
For that tyme Youthe, my maistresse, . . . . BD. 796
For hit was in my firste youthe, . . . . . BD. 798
In alle my youthe, in alle chaunce . . . . . BD. 1284
Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee, . . . . Pity. 40
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydelees . . . Comp.L. 26
And Youthe, ful of game and Jolyte; . . . . . PF. 226
weren glorie of my youthe, whilom . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1–5
fro my youthe; and I seide thus: 'O thou . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65–70
haddest in thy youthe dignytees that . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335–40
Her beaute to bithenken and her youthe, . . . TC.1. 982
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairenesse, . . LGW. 1674
This woful lady y-lerned had in yowthe, . . . . LGW. 2350
Youthe fulfilled of lustynesse, . . . . . RR. 1282 *em*
As Youthe his leef, and sich corage. . . . . RR. 1302
Than youthe in his discripcioun, . . . . . RR. 4888
For youthe sette bothe man and wyf . . . . . RR. 4889
The perell of yougth[e] forto pace . . . . . RR. 4892
For youthe sett man in all folye, . . . . . RR. 4925
Youthe gynneth ofte sich bargeyne . . . . . RR. 4929
Oonly thurgh youth, [his] chamberere, . . . . RR. 4935
That whilom youthe hadde in holde . . . . . RR. 4944 *var*
That youthe hem putte in jupardye, . . . . . RR. 4950
In youthe withoute damage . . . . . RR. 4973
Woste thou nought where Youthe abit, . . . . RR. 4977
As longe as Youthe is in sesoun . . . . . RR. 4981
Delite of Youthe wole have servise . . . . . RR. 4983
And Youthe is redy evermore . . . . . RR. 4985
If deth in youthe [hath] thee not sloo, . . . . RR. 4992
That Youthe hath hir bigiled so, . . . . . RR. 5008
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made . . . . RR. 5021
And spent thy youth in ydilnesse . . . . . RR. 5117 *em*
**Youth** *see* **Yonghede, Youthhede**
**Youthhede**
In gret perell is sett youthede, . . . . . RR. 4931
That whilom youthhed hadde in holde, . . . . RR. 4944 *em*
**Yowward**
betyde to yowward in tyme to comen. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1895–900
**Yoven** *see* **Given**
**Yowling**
Resouned of his youlyng and clamour; . . . . A.Kn. 1278
**Ypotys**
Of Hornchild, and of Ypotys, . . . . . B.Th. 2088
**Ypres**
She passed hem of Ypres and of Gaunt. . . . . A.Prol. 448
**Y-see**
Ne may nat sodeynly so wel y-se, . . . . . E.Mch. 2402
Ye shul me never on lyve y-se, . . . . . BD. 205
Spek thou, for I ne dar not him y-see, . . . . ABC. 53
As heyghe as men myghte on us alle y-se . . . TC.2. 354 *var*
And seide, 'Nece, y-see who com'th here ride! . . TC.2. 1253
Now for your trouthe! Y-see this gentil man!' . . TC.3. 963
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see, . . . . TC.4. 838
By whiche resons men may wel y-see . . . . . TC.4. 1048
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see, . . . . TC.5. 747
Al-thogh thou mowe hit not y-see . . . . . HF.2. 296
Thogh every wight ne may it not y-see. . . . . LGW. 15
Algate me thoughte he myghte wel i-see, . . . LGW.G. 170
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see, . . . LGW. 825
Ascaunce that he shulde hyt wel y-see, . . . . LGW. 2203
Whan she myght any man y-se . . . . . RR. 298
There myght men does and roes y-se, . . . . . RR. 1401
Thou shalt wel by thy-silf [y-]see . . . . . RR. 2687
**Y-sene** *see* **Seen**
**Y-wis** *see* **I-wis, Wis**

**Zacharie** *see* **Zechariah**
**Zanzis**
Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn, . . . . C.Doc. 16
'And ek, as writ Zanzis that was ful wis, . . . . TC.4. 414
**Zeals**
Of your benignetes and seles gode.— . . . . . TC.5. 1859
**Zechariah**
Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde . . . . I.Pars. 430–5
Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle, . . . . . ABC. 177
**Zenith**
The centre that stondeth . . . is cleped the Cenyth. Astr. 82–8
the Astrelabie. This forseide Cenyth is . . . . Astr. 82–8
this Cenyth is the verray pool of the orizonte . . Astr. 82–8
19. From this cenyth, as it semeth, . . . . Astr. 88–92
as forto knowe the cenyth of the sonne . . . . Astr. 88–92
cercle equinoxial unto the cenyth, or elles . . . Astr. 240–5
orisonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik; . . . Astr. 245–51
as the equinoxial is fer fro the cenyth. . . . Astr. 245–51
degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth . . . Astr. 245–51
than is the equinoxial from oure cenyth 51 degrees and Astr. 245–51
the cenyth is 90 degrees of height from oure . . . Astr. 245–51
a regioun is the distaunce fro the cenyth . . . . Astr. 245–51
the cenyth of hem that dwellen there . . . . . Astr. 262–6
in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem . . . Astr. 277–84
twies every yere passing thorugh the cenith . . . Astr. 277–84
31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of . . . Astr. 312–6
there the cenith of the arisyng of the . . . . . Astr. 312–6
the cenyth of eny sterre in whiche partie . . . . Astr. 316–9
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of . . . . Astr. 322–4
by the cenyth of oure heved. And it is . . . . Astr. 358–62
or intercept bitwixe the cenyth and the . . . . Astr. 365–8
**Zeno**
turmentes of Zeno, for they weren . . . . . Bo.1.p.3. 80–5
**Zenobia**
Cenobia, of Palymerie queene,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3437
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye, . . . B.Mk. 3515
**Zephyrus**
Whan Zephirus eek with his swete breeth . . . A.Prol. 5
For bothe Flora and Zephirus, . . . . . BD. 402
yer, so that Zephirus, the debonere . . . . . Bo.1.m.5. 185–90
the wynd Zephirus that waxeth warm, . . . . Bo.2.m.3. 350–5
The snowes molte, and Zephirus as ofte . . . . TC.5. 10
**Zephyrus**—*Continued*
And Zepherus and Flora gentilly . . . . . LGW. 171
As doth the braunche that Zepherus shaketh, . . LGW. 2681
**Zeuxis**(?) *see* **Zanzis**
**Zodia**
Cercle of the Bestes, for 'zodia' in language . . . Astr. 100–8
**Zodiac**
of the zodiak that the mone ariseth in any . . . Astr. 20–5
with thy zodiak, shapen in manere . . . . . Astr. 92–7
alle the sterres sitting with-in the Zodiak of . . . Astr. 92–7
oute of the zodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South. . Astr. 92–7
celiptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist . . . Astr. 97–100
bordure of thy zodiak there the degrees be . . . Astr. 97–100
Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen . . . . Astr. 100–8
in ensaumple that the zodiak in . . . . . Astr. 100–8
zodiak is ymagined a lyne whiche that is . . . . Astr. 100–8
Thus ben there 6 degres of the zodiak on . . . . Astr. 100–8
on that othir. This zodiak is divided in . . . . Astr. 100–8
And this forseide hevenysshe zodiak is . . . . Astr. 100–8
And in the zodiak ben the 12 signes that . . . . Astr. 100–8
This zodiak, whiche that is parte of the . . . . Astr. 108–15
degre in thy zodiak be derke, his nadir . . . . Astr. 174–9
the zodiak as the sonne of his propre moeving . . Astr. 179–85
aboute tyl thou fynde a degre of thy zodiak . . . Astr. 211–5
shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . . Astr. 211–5
Understonde wel that thy zodiak is . . . . . Astr. 218–22
thy zodiak and loke what degre of eny signe . . . Astr. 233–5
degre of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in . . . . . Astr. 235–6
fro the brede of the zodiak. And take . . . . Astr. 236–40
of eny degre in the zodiak fro the . . . . . Astr. 240–5
of the zodiak and considre the degre of his . . . Astr. 270–2
the zodiak ascendith; and thilke signe . . . . Astr. 277–84
the equinoxiall and more part of the zodiak . . . Astr. 277–84
in all the zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be . . Astr. 284–6
every porcioun of thy zodiak. . . . . Astr. 286–9
in thy sodiak, fro the heved of Aries unto . . . Astr. 289–94
in every place of the sodiak. . . . . Astr. 308–12
degre of the zodiak touchith the prykke . . . . Astr. 324–30
by [ther] thy label lith in the zodiak, the . . . . Astr. 343–50
se . . . in which degree of the zodiak . . . . Astr. 343–50 par
degre of the zodiak that any planete . . . . . Astr. 368–71
in every signe of the zodiak:— . . . . . Astr. 368–71
zodiak in the degre of the longitude of . . . . Astr. 371–6
the sodiak, that is to seyn northward fro . . . . Astr. 376–82
of the latitude outward fro the zodiak (this . . . Astr. 382–91

# CORRIGENDA

Of the following matters to be corrected, omitted or added, almost all are slight errors in the Globe text which were detected too late to be altered in the concordance; see the Introduction, p. iii. A few variants and cross-references are added, and a few changes in position indicated. The most important matters are marked by asterisks.

**Absalom,** LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon
**Again,** TC.4. 1627, com: *read* come
**Anon,** A.Mil. 3347, wold: *read* wolde
" , B.Pri. 1807, tarrying: *read* tariyng
**Arace,** E. Cl. 1103, goone: *read* gonne
***Arise:** *put here* TC.2. 1462, *now under* **Arisen** (*pret. and past part.*)
* " , TC.3. 1593, off: *read* of
***Arisen:** *see above under* **Arise**
**Arm,** E.Cl. 1103, goone: *read* gonne
**Armed,** RR. 7340, the: *read* the[y]
**Armless,** B.Mk. 3393, fast: *read* faste
**Atwixe,** TC.5. 886, sea: *read* see
**Avail,** I.Pars. 90–5, stynt: *read* stynte
**Ay,** E.Cl. 149, trust: *read* truste
**Benignity,** I.Pars. 625–30, myght: *read* myghte
**Best,** TC.2. 829, give: *read* yive
***Bethink:** *put here* TC.3. 1694, *now under* **Think**
**Breeches,** I.Pars. 330–5, members: *read* membres
**Burst,** RR. 3186, brast: *read* braste
**Came,** B.Pri. 1807, tarrying: *read* tariyng
***Can,** B.Mel. 2250–5: *delete*
**Cast,** B.Pri. 1829, when: *read* whan
**Cat,** A.Mil. 3347, wold: *read* wolde
**Causeth,** H.Mcp. 350, rest: *read* reste
**Cecilia,** G.SN. 176, tell: *read* telle
**Certain,** B.ML. 45, natheless: *read* nathelees
**Chambers,** E.Cl. 263, hall: *read* halle
**Chastise,** I.Pars. 625–30, myght: *read* myghte
**Child,** B.ML. 866, hold: *read* holde
" , B.ML. 1086, wold: *read* wolde
**Children,** E.Cl. 1103, goone: *read* gonne
**Church,** D.Sum. 1735, lest: *read* leste
**Clear,** LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon
**Come,** G.SN. 130, marriage: *read* mariage
" , TC.4. 1627, com: *read* come
**Cometh,** I.Pars. 605–10, some: *read* som
**Constellation,** A.Kn. 1088, sum: *read* som
**Convent,** D.Sum. 2259, thritten: *read* thrittene
***Counsel,** B.Mel. 2250–5: *delete both passages*
***Crecche** [*to be added*]: That of tho pans that he can mokere and crache . . . TC.3. 1375 *var*
**Criseyde,** LGW. 332, Cresyde: *read* Creseyde
**Cuckoo,** A.Kn. 1930, sitynge: *read* sittynge
**Dale,** B.Th. 2027, prikying: *read* prikyng
**Death,** A.Kn. 2805, when: *read* whan
**Degree,** E.Cl. 263, hall: *see* halle
**Do,** E.Cl. 24, therefor: *read* therfor
" , I.Pars. 90–5, stynt: *read* stynte
**Doctrine,** B.Mel. 2125, some: *read* som
**Done,** E.Cl. 149, trust: *read* truste
**Doth,** LGW. 451, gifte: *read* yifte
***Drieth,** I.Pars. 845–50, shenteth: *read* shent
**Each,** E.Cl. 263, hall: *read* halle
**English,** A.Prol. 265, sweet: *read* sweete
**Even,** B.ML. 1143, year: *read* yeer
***Ever:** *put here* RR. 2430, *now under* **What**
* " : " " RR. 6332, " " "
**Fail,** A.Kn. 2805, when: *read* whan
**Fairy,** E.Mch. 2316, faiery: *read* faierye
***Felony,** Bo. 4. p. 2. 1255–60, felononye: *read* felonye
***Fine,** TC.5. 1828, tho: *read* lo
**Folly,** A.Kn. 1942, Salamon: *read* Salomon
**Fortune,** E.Mch. 2057, hape: *read* hap
***Furthermore,** B.Mel. 2250–5: *delete*
**Gilt,** LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon
**Glass,** BD. 336, sunne: *read* sonne
**Guess,** D.Sum. 2259, thritten: *read* thrittene
**Hand,** A.Kn. 1930, sitynge: *read* sittynge
" , F.Sq. 132, mirrour: *read* mirour
**Hap,** E.Mch. 2057, hape: *read* hap
**Hente,** A.Mil. 3347, wold: *read* wolde
**Hide,** LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon
**Inquiring,** B.ML. 888, sobtil: *read* sotil
**King,** A.Kn. 1942, Salamon: *read* Salomon
***Mucche** [*to be added*]: And some wolde mucche hire mete allone. . . . TC.1. 914 *var*
***Send:** *see below, under* Sent
***Sent:** *put here* A.Rv. 4136, *now under* **Send**
* " : " " TC.2. 1734, " " "
* " : " " RR. 1158, " " "
**Shiver-** *see* **To-shivered**
**Think:** *see above, under* **Bethink**
***Thorste** [*to be added*]: Ye thorste nevere han the moore feere. . . . TC.3. 572 *var*

ANDERSON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
ANDERSON, INDIANA